# The Holy Bible Complete and How to Understand it

Emily Bicker's

Book

Dover Plains Dutchess County

New York

July 9th 1870

Thos. Nast. Artist. R. Kupfer

THE ENTRANCE OF THY WORDS GIVETH LIGHT.

( See Analysis page 15. *Ps.* CXIX. *130.* )

# HITCHCOCK'S

NEW AND

# COMPLETE ANALYSIS

OF THE

# HOLY BIBLE:

OR, THE WHOLE OF THE

# OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

ARRANGED ACCORDING TO SUBJECTS

IN TWENTY-SEVEN BOOKS.

ON THE BASIS OF MATTHEW TALBOT, AS IMPROVED WITH INDEXES, TABLES, AND OTHER VALUABLE MATTER BY NATHANIEL WEST, D.D.

**Illustrated with Steel Plate Engravings and Maps.**

THE ENGRAVINGS ARE FROM ORIGINAL DRAWINGS BY THE CELEBRATED ARTISTS THOMAS NAST AND F. B. CARPENTER.

TOGETHER WITH

## CRUDEN'S CONCORDANCE TO THE HOLY SCRIPTURES,

REVISED BY JOHN EADIE, D.D., LL.D., PROF. OF BIBL. LIT. TO THE UNITED PRESB. CHURCH, SCOTLAND.

THE WHOLE DESIGNED TO FACILITATE THE STUDY AND TO PROMOTE THE BETTER UNDERSTANDING OF THE

## WORD OF GOD.

REVISED AND EDITED BY

REV. ROSWELL D. HITCHCOCK, D.D.,

WASHBURN PROFESSOR OF CHURCH HISTORY

In the Union Theological Seminary, New York City.

INCLUDING ALSO A PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES—AN INTERPRETING DICTIONARY OF SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES—TABLES OF SCRIPTURE MEASURES, WEIGHTS, AND COINS, WITH FULL EXPLANATIONS—A DICTIONARY OF RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, SECTS, PARTIES, AND ASSOCIATIONS IN THE WORLD—A HISTORY OF THE BIBLE—AND A FAMILY RECORD.

NON VALET, HÆC EGO DICO, HÆC TU DICIS, HÆC ILLE DICIT—SED HÆC DICIT DOMINUS.
"IT AVAILS NOT WHAT I SAY, WHAT YOU SAY, WHAT HE SAYS—BUT WHAT SAITH THE LORD!"—*Augustine.*

NEW YORK:

A. J. JOHNSON, 276 & 278 MULBERRY STREET.

MDCCCLXX.

ENTERED, ACCORDING TO ACT OF CONGRESS, IN THE YEAR ONE THOUSAND EIGHT HUNDRED AND SIXTY-NINE,

BY A. J. JOHNSON,

IN THE CLERK'S OFFICE OF THE DISTRICT COURT OF THE UNITED STATES FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF NEW YORK.

DAVIES & KENT,
ELECTROTYPERS AND STEREOTYPERS,
183 WILLIAM STREET, N. Y.

# Dedication.

TO ALL, OF WHATEVER NAME,

WHO DESIRE

A BETTER KNOWLEDGE OF GOD'S WORD,

This Volume is Dedicated

BY

THE EDITOR.

# PREFACE.

THIS ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is essentially a new work throughout, and yet would not have been attempted but for the older work out of which it has grown.

Of the two men whose labors have prepared the way for the present undertaking, credit is due chiefly to MATTHEW TALBOT. He was not a clergyman, nor a Biblical scholar, but a wealthy currier of Leeds, England, who spent the leisure of many years in distributing the verses of the Bible according to their sense, as he could gather it with what helps he had, from our authorized English version.

Sixty-nine years ago he published, in quarto form, "An Analysis of the Holy Bible, containing the whole of the Old and New Testament: collected and arranged systematically in Thirty Books."

The titles of these Thirty Books were as follows:

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| I. DEITY. | XI. MIRACLES | XXI. CHILDREN. |
| II. CHRIST. | XII. IDOLS. | XXII. POLITICS. |
| III. SCRIPTURE. | XIII. RELIGION. | XXIII. ARTS AND SCIENCES |
| IV. PROVIDENCE. | XIV. DEVOTION. | XXIV. METAPHYSICS. |
| V. HOLY DAYS. | XV. CONFLICTS. | XXV. NATURAL HISTORY. |
| VI. SACRIFICE. | XVI. MARTYRS. | XXVI. MAN. |
| VII. CEREMONIES. | XVII. MORALS. | XXVII. KINGS. |
| VIII. PROPHECY. | XVIII. SPEECH. | XXVIII. WAR. |
| IX. PRIESTS. | XIX. MARRIAGE. | XXIX. GENEALOGY. |
| X. TEMPLES. | XX. LAWLESS LOVE. | XXX. JEWS. |

These Books were divided into Chapters, 285 in all; and the Chapters into Sections, 4,144 in all. The form thus assumed, it is said in the Preface, "was entirely unforeseen, he [the author] not having previously laid down any plan to which the matter might be subjected; but like things being brought together and placed in such order, as upon the whole seemed most eligible, were afterward reduced into larger divisions or books, and each entitled with a word expressive of its general contents, or some prominent feature. The same process was observed in the formation of the chapters, and of every individual section."

The aim of the title, or caption, was in every case, not to expound or dogmatize, but only to point out the idea treated of in the section. And the rule was to give every verse in the Bible, and give it but once.

This work was well received. The Bible became its own interpreter, and a new impression was made with respect to the wealth and variety of its contents. But with all the excellences of TALBOT'S Analysis, it had serious defects. Its apparatus for study was extremely meager. There were only two brief Indexes: one, of the Books and Chapters in their order; the other, an Alphabetical Index of the same. The method of the book was by no means logical, either in its general plan, or in the working out of the plan in detail. It likewise betrayed at

many points an ignorance of the true sense of Scripture. And yet it met with so much favor, and answered so good a purpose, that an Englishman by the name of WHOWELL appears to have been tempted above what he was able to bear. In 1848 he plagiarized in two quarto volumes the work of TALBOT, entitling it "Analogy of the Old and New Testament Systematically Classified," pretending that it had cost him years of labor.

In 1853, TALBOT'S Analysis was reproduced in America, with additions and improvements, by the Rev. NATHANIEL WEST, D.D. The changes in the body of the work were few and unimportant. For TALBOT'S imperfect logical arrangement of the Thirty Books an alphabetical order was substituted, but their contents, and the contents even of the Chapters and Sections, remained the same. The only changes were in some of the captions. Dr. WEST rendered a twofold service. First, he looked up the twelve verses which had been inadvertently omitted by TALBOT, so as to be able to say with confidence that of the 31,173 verses of the Bible not one was wanting. He also added a Consulting Apparatus consisting of nine Tables and Indexes, which cost him an immense amount of labor, and enhanced greatly the practical value of the work.

In what respects, and to what extent, the present Analysis differs from its predecessors may be seen by any one who will take the trouble to make the comparison. It is something more than TALBOT and WEST revised. The work has been entirely recast. Instead of Thirty Books there are Twenty-seven, and the whole method of the work, so far as seemed desirable, is different. Only two or three of the Books remain substantially the same, and even these have been considerably changed. The Indexes are, of course, all new. A Concordance to the Bible has likewise been added to make the Consulting Apparatus as complete as possible. That his work is perfect, the editor is far from supposing. So many verses are susceptible of more than one application, that it is by no means easy to determine where a verse shall be placed which is to be used but once. Most that would be gained by repeating verses has been provided for in the present work by a system of cross-references. The editor has done his best to prepare a work which shall be of real service to all students and readers of God's Word.

In conclusion, the editor begs leave to acknowledge the obligations he is under to F. B. PERKINS, A.M., of this city, and the Rev. GEORGE W. SHELDON, Teacher of Hebrew in the Union Theological Seminary, whose assistance has been indispensable to him in the working out of his plan.

ROSWELL D. HITCHCOCK.

UNION THEOLOGICAL SEMINARY, NEW YORK CITY, *June* 15*th*, 1869.

# PUBLISHER'S ANNOUNCEMENT.

THE following letter, written at the request of the Publisher, by F. B. PERKINS, A.M., one of the persons employed upon "HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE," will show to some extent the quantity of labor and expense which the Publisher has cheerfully undertaken in order to be able to place in the hands of the Christian public a work which should be fully up with the best scholarship of the day, as well as intelligible and instructive to every citizen. A. J. J.

---

Mr. A. J. JOHNSON—*Dear Sir:* The following is the statement which you requested me to furnish, of the beginning and progress of your publication, "HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE," so far as I knew the facts:

During the spring of 1868 you consulted me as to the means of effecting certain improvements in West's Analysis. I examined the work, and reported to you that it would be much improved, in my opinion, by modifying some of the titles of Sections, Chapters, and Books, by re-distributing a few obviously ill-placed passages, and preparing a new and fuller Index. It was agreed that I should do this, and I did in fact do it. The course of my work, however, constantly brought out new deficiencies, not the least being a singularly large number of defects in the stereotype plates and "errors of the press," or inaccuracies in printing, which of course existed unknown to you in the plates when you bought them of the original publishers, Messrs. SCRIBNER & Co. I myself noted a hundred or two of these in a small part of the book, and without comparing it with an authentic text. This, moreover, was, as I have since learned, after you had expended a large amount in repairs and corrections in these very plates. Upon further consideration, therefore, and after the proposed amendments were ready for the press, you decided to throw away that whole labor, and to undertake, without regard to expense, a new distribution of the whole materials of the Bible, to be made by some one of the very ablest Biblical scholars of the country, from new type and on entirely new electrotype plates throughout; and thus to make a new book, which should adequately accomplish the ends proposed, but imperfectly attained, by the old one.

West's Analysis had been highly praised by many Biblical scholars of the first rank, but sometimes with a qualification. Rev. LEONARD BACON, D.D., for instance, while calling it "exceedingly convenient as a book of reference, and at the same time useful as a book to be systematically studied," adds, "I do not mean to affirm that the arrangement and classification are the best that could possibly be made," etc. And Rev. EDWARDS A. PARK, D.D., of Andover Theological Seminary, while he says, "I have found the work as a whole very convenient and useful," yet observes, "I have not always seen the propriety of all his classifications, nor of some Biblical references under them."

While West's Analysis, in short, was altogether the best book of its kind in existence, and was, without exception, received and recommended as such, yet it had neither been offered nor received as absolutely perfect. It was creditable for the circumstances under which it was first originated, nearly three-quarters of a century ago, and to the period, fifty years ago, when Dr. West was educated. But it was clear that the great advances in Biblical learning of every kind since that time would afford the means of introducing into the book many improvements that were, from the nature of the case, impossible in its predecessor; and that all, or nearly all, of the minor errors and inaccuracies which had disfigured the old Analysis, could be prevented from appearing in the new.

To fix upon a competent editor was the chief requisite; and after much consultation and inquiry with eminent divines and others, the services of the Rev. Dr. Hitchcock were, with much exertion, secured, and the work was actually put in train in September, 1868. The final corrections in the new plates are just now being made, so that over eight months of incessant and intense labor have already been invested, and (as you yourself know better than I) a total sum of over $25,000 has been expended. If to this amount be added that paid by you for the stereotype plates and copyright of West's Analysis, and that subsequently invested in attempts to satisfactorily repair and correct those plates, the whole investment rises to materially over $30,000. Counting the extremely laborious services of Dr. Hitchcock, the responsible editor, himself, those of his two assistants, and those of others employed to a considerable extent in the more mechanical parts of the work of "preparing copy," not less than what represents two full years of the labor of one good scholar and workman have now been put into the new book.

The "copy" used to print from was not manuscript, but the authentic and singularly accurate text of the American Bible Society; and I may add, that although I scanned it with as much care as I could, I found but one single "error of the press" in it; and that only a somewhat doubtful case of "wrong font." So far as I could see without a direct professional proof-reading, there was not a letter nor a point out of place in the whole Bible.

There are three differences between the old Analysis and the new, which may properly be mentioned here, as results of my observations upon the work. They are these:

*First.* There is a great deal more of the historical method in the new Analysis than in the old. Such themes as the Hebrew Nation, the Jewish Worship and Sacred Places, etc., are so presented that the reader obtains an actual history of each, given in the very words of Scripture.

*Second.* As compared with the old Analysis, the new one aims to present *thoughts* rather than *verses*. The existing division of the Bible into Chapters and Verses, though made by a man of piety and learning, was itself frequently arbitrary and imperfect. The further separation of verses in the old Analysis frequently resulted in the tearing apart of a good thought. But the effort in the new book has been to keep each thought whole, as far as possible. In this the cross-references which have been introduced have proved of great use, as they serve to cure, in part, the difficulties arising from the occasional want of a verse in more than one place.

The use of these cross-references is easily to be seen by an illustration. On page 477 of the Analysis, the interesting subject of "The Hebrew Woman's Position"—to omit which would have been decidedly a defect—has had to be brought out almost entirely by means of cross-references to verses used for some more important subject elsewhere. *Gen.* xii. 14 (see sub-section 1, on page 477, under § 97) shows that the Hebrew woman might go unveiled. The verse itself, however,

has been used on page 355 to furnish an example of "Female Beauty." Subsection 5, page 477, shows by the cross-reference that women might act as counsellors in emergencies, even to a king; while the verse itself has been placed on page 379, as an instance of feigned mourning.

*Third.* The old Analysis was, to a great extent, hampered and inconvenienced as a book of reference by its multiplicity of consulting apparatus, having three separate Tables of Contents, and six separate Indexes. Of these Indexes, the last four were in fact supplements, to make up for omissions in the classification and indexing of the body of the work. In the new Analysis, however, one full Table of Contents of Sections exhibits the whole book in a logical succession of thought; one full Alphabetical Index of some six thousand entries enables the reader to turn at once to the page on which any subject is treated; the Scripture Index enables him, in addition, to turn to the page where any verse of the Bible has been used. Thus four instruments for consulting supply the place of the former nine—an immense economy of time and convenience. Lastly, the Complete Concordance now going through the press gives, besides all this, an ultimate and exhaustive mastery of all the significant single words of the Bible.

Very respectfully, etc.,

FRED. B. PERKINS.

NEW YORK, *June* 16, 1869.

# CONTENTS

OF THE

# TWENTY-SEVEN BOOKS

OF

# HITCHCOCK'S NEW ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE,

SHOWING THE

SUBJECT, NUMBER OF CHAPTERS, PAGE, AND NUMBER OF PAGES OF EACH BOOK.

---


| | | Has Chapters | Occupies | Pages |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| BOOK | I.—SCRIPTURE | | V. | 1-15 |
| " | II.—GOD | " | VIII. | " 16-32 |
| " | III.—JESUS CHRIST | " | XIV. | " 32-74 |
| " | IV.—IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION | " | X. | " 74-93 |
| " | V.—WORKS OF GOD | " | VII. | " 93-121 |
| " | VI.—MIRACLES | " | XV. | " 122-144 |
| " | VII.—MEDIUMS AND METHODS OF REVELATION | " | XI. | " 145-165 |
| " | VIII.—DUTIES TO GOD | " | XV. | " 166-195 |
| " | IX.—ANGELS, GOOD AND EVIL | " | V. | " 196-205 |
| " | X.—GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES | " | VII. | " 206-228 |
| " | XI.—THE HEBREWS | " | XV. | " 229-312 |
| " | XII.—OTHER NATIONS | " | VIII. | " 312-354 |
| " | XIII.—THE OUTWARD MAN | " | VII. | " 355-382 |
| " | XIV.—EXTERNAL NATURE | " | IX. | " 382-396 |
| " | XV.—INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS | " | VII. | " 397-412 |
| " | XVI.—THE FAMILY | " | VIII. | " 413-435 |
| " | XVII.—MASTERS AND SERVANTS | " | VI. | " 436-442 |
| " | XVIII.—CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE | " | VIII. | " 443-484 |
| " | XIX.—WAR | " | XIV. | " 485-514 |
| " | XX.—FALLEN MAN | " | VII. | " 514-533 |
| " | XXI.—MAN REDEEMED | " | IX. | " 534-570 |
| " | XXII.—SACRED SEASONS | " | V. | " 571-581 |
| " | XXIII.—SACRED PLACES | " | IX. | " 581-604 |
| " | XXIV.—SACRED PERSONS AND OFFICES | " | XII. | " 605-628 |
| " | XXV.—SACRED RITES AND FORMS | " | IX. | " 628-659 |
| " | XXVI.—TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS | " | V. | " 660-672 |
| " | XXVII.—ESCHATOLOGY (OR, THE LAST THINGS) | " | VII. | " 673-685 |

# CONTENTS.

SHOWING THE SUBJECTS OF THE BOOKS, CHAPTERS, AND SECTIONS OF HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, IN THEIR ORDER, PRECISELY AS THEY STAND IN THE BOOK ITSELF, WITH THE NUMBER OF THE SECTION OR SUBSECTION AND OF THE PAGE; AND THUS AFFORDING A CONNECTED LOGICAL VIEW OF THE ARRANGEMENT OF THE WHOLE WORK.

## BOOK I.—SCRIPTURE.


| SECTION | | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| **Chap. I.—Books and Authors.** | | 1 |
| 1. | Old Testament Writers | 1 |
| 2. | New " " | 1 |
| 3. | Subscriptions to the Epistles | 2 |
| 4. | Books Referred to not now Extant | 2 |
| 5. | References to Chronicles of Judah | 3 |
| 6. | " " Israel | 3 |
| 7. | " Book of Kings of Judah and Israel | 3 |
| 8. | Profane Authors Referred to and Quoted | 4 |
| 9. | The Book of the Law | 4 |
| 10. | Speakers and Hearers: Genesis and Exodus | 4 |
| 11. | " " Leviticus | 4 |
| 12. | " " Numbers | 4 |
| 13. | " " Deuter. to Eccles. | 5 |
| 14. | " " Job | 5 |
| 15. | " " Isaiah and Jeremiah | 5 |
| 16. | " " Ezekiel | 6 |
| 17. | " " Jonah to Zechariah | 7 |
| **Chap. II.—Promulgation of Scripture.** | | 7 |
| 18. | First Tables of Stone | 7 |
| 19. | Second " " | 7 |
| 20. | Depository of the Tables of Stone | 7 |
| 21. | Public Inscriptions | 7 |
| 22. | Written Rolls or Books | 8 |
| 23. | The Believer, a Book | 8 |
| 24. | Sealing of Books | 8 |
| 25. | Scripture not to be Altered | 8 |
| 26. | To be Publicly Read | 8 |
| 27. | Instances | 9 |
| 28. | Instruction in Scripture | 9 |
| 29. | Scripture Studied | 9 |
| 30. | God's Word Declared | 10 |
| **Chap. III.—Characteristics of Scripture.** | | 10 |
| 31. | Divinely Inspired | 10 |
| 32. | Illuminating | 10 |
| 33. | Pure | 10 |
| 34. | Perfection and Truth of Scripture | 10 |
| 35. | Efficacy of Scripture | 11 |
| 36. | Permanence and Fulfilment of Scripture | 11 |
| 37. | The Standard of Truth | 11 |
| 38. | Is for All | 11 |
| 39. | Hard to Understand | 12 |
| **Chap. IV.—Duty to Know and Obey Scripture.** | | 12 |
| 40. | Israel to Hear | 12 |
| 41. | Individuals and Classes to Hear | 12 |
| 42. | All the World to Hear | 12 |
| 43. | Hearers Cautioned | 12 |
| 44. | Refusals to Hear | 13 |
| 45. | The Law Remembered | 13 |
| 46. | Meditation on the Law | 13 |
| 47. | God's Word to be Eaten | 13 |
| 48. | The Law to be Obeyed | 14 |
| 49. | Neglect and Opposition | 14 |
| 50. | Penalties | 14 |
| **Chap. V.—Advantages of Scripture.** | | 15 |
| 51. | Making Wise | 15 |
| 52. | Satisfying Desire | 15 |
| 53. | Inspiring Hope | 15 |
| 54. | Imparting Joy | 15 |
| 55. | Comforting and Consoling | 15 |
| 56. | Sanctifying and Saving | 15 |
| 57. | Nations Blest by it | 15 |
| 58. | Deprivation of it a Curse | 15 |


## BOOK II.—GOD.


| | | |
|---|---|---|
| **Chap. I.—Names and General Representations of God.** | | 16 |
| 1. | Jehovah; Jah | 16 |
| 2. | I Am | 16 |
| 3. | Lord and God | 16 |
| 4. | Lord and God of Hosts | 16 |
| 5. | Ishi | 16 |
| 6. | Represented by Fire | 16 |
| 7. | " " Light | 16 |
| 8. | Accompanied by Darkness or Clouds | 17 |
| 9. | Compared to Animals | 17 |
| 10. | " " a Fir Tree | 17 |
| 11. | The Visible Glory | 17 |
| 12. | God is Local | 17 |
| 13. | Has a Dwelling-Place among Men | 17 |
| 14. | Moves About | 18 |
| 15. | Uses Vehicles | 18 |
| **Chap. II.—Anthropomorphic and Anthropopathic Representations of God.** | | 18 |
| 16. | God Appears in Human Form | 18 |
| 17. | Has Human Features and Members | 19 |
| | 1. Face. 2. Eyes. 3. Nostrils. 4. Organs of Speech, Breath. 5. Shoulders. 6. Hands. 7. Fingers. 8. Back. 9. Feet. | |
| 18. | Uses a Human Voice | 19 |
| 19. | Laughs and Sleeps | 20 |
| 20. | God a Warrior | 20 |
| 21. | Uses Weapons | 20 |
| 22. | Uncertain of the Future | 20 |
| 23. | Grieved | 21 |
| 24. | Jealous | 21 |
| 25. | Angry | 21 |

SECTION PAGE

26. Hating . . . . . 21
27. Taking Vengeance . . . . . 21
28. Seeks his own Glory . . . . . 22
29. Solicitous for the Holiness of his Name . 22
30. Makes Oath to his Purposes . . . . 22
31. Repents and Changes his Purposes . . 22
32. Deterred from his Purpose . . . . 23

**Chap. III.—Difficulty of Knowing God.** . 23

33. God Invisible . . . . . 23
34. Unsearchable . . . . . 23
35. But may be Known . . . . . 23

**Chap. IV.—Attributes of God as Being.** . 24

36. Unity of God . . . . . 24
37. Self-Existence . . . . . 24
38. Spirituality . . . . . 24
39. Eternity . . . . . 24
40. Omnipresence . . . . . 25
41. Immutability . . . . . 25

**Chap. V.—Attributes of God as Person.** . 25

42. Omniscience . . . . . 25
43. Knowledge of Actions . . . . 25
44. " Thoughts . . . . 26
45. Foreknowledge . . . . . 26
46. Wisdom . . . . . 26
47. Omnipotence . . . . . 26
48. Irresistible . . . . . 27
49. Compared with Other Gods . . . . 27
50. " " Man . . . . 27
51. Incomparable . . . . . 27
52. General Ascriptions of Greatness to God . 28
53. " " Power " . 28
54. Holiness of God . . . . . 28
55. Justice . . . . . 28
56. Impartiality . . . . . 29
57. Veracity . . . . . 29
58. God is Love . . . . . 29
59. God's Goodness . . . . . 29
60. Mercy and Compassion . . . . 29
61. Unrevengeful and Placable . . . . 30
62. Long-Suffering . . . . . 30

**Chap. VI.—Christ as God. See Book III., Chap. XI.**

**Chap. VII.—The Holy Spirit.** . . . . 30

63. Personality . . . . . 30
64. Divinity . . . . . 30
65. Promised . . . . . 30
66. Prayed for . . . . . 30
67. Given . . . . . 31
68. Offices . . . . . 31
69. Effects . . . . . 31
70. Utterances . . . . . 31
71. Resisted . . . . . 31
72. Blasphemy against . . . . . 31
73. Simony . . . . . 31

**Chap. VIII.—The Trinity.** . . . . 32

74. Foreshadowed . . . . . 32
75. Hinted at . . . . . 32
76. Implied . . . . . 32

## BOOK III.—JESUS CHRIST.

**Chap. I.—Christ's Forerunner.** . . . 32

1. Predictions Concerning John . . . 32
2. John's Birth, Early Life, and Ministry . 32
3. Impression upon the People . . . 33
4. Testimony Concerning Himself . . . 33
5. " " Christ . . . 33
6. Sends to Inquire of Christ . . . 33
7. Christ's Testimony Concerning John . 34
8. Testimony by New Testament Writers . 34
9. Relations with Herod, Death and Burial . 34

**Chap. II.—Prophecies Concerning Christ.** . 34

10. Descent . . . . . 34
11. Birth . . . . . 35
12. Appearance in the Temple . . . . 35
13. Sojourn in Egypt . . . . . 35
14. Preaching . . . . . 35
15. Journey to Galilee . . . . . 35
16. Triumphal Entry . . . . . 35
17. Miracles . . . . . 36
18. Opposition of Rulers . . . . . 36
19. Silence at the Trial . . . . . 36
20. Scourging and Contempt . . . . 36
21. Insults . . . . . 36
22. Death . . . . . 36
23. Resurrection . . . . . 37
24. Ascension . . . . . 37
25. Humanity . . . . . 37
26. Divinity . . . . . 37
27. Zeal . . . . . 37
28. Meekness . . . . . 37
29. Prophetic Character . . . . . 37
30. Justification . . . . . 38
31. Sacrifice . . . . . 38
32. Priesthood . . . . . 38
33. Kingship . . . . . 38
34. Figurative Prophecies . . . . . 39
    1. Shepherd. 6. Corner-Stone.
    2. Lamb. 7. Stumbling-Stone.
    3. Branch. 8. Light.
    4. Fountain. 9. Sun.
    5. Sword. 10. Star.

**Chap. III.—Genealogy, Birth, and Early Life.** 39

35. Genealogy by Matthew . . . . 39
36. Genealogy by Luke . . . . . 40
37. " Others . . . . . 40
38. Christ's Birth, as Recorded by Matthew . 40
39. " " " Luke . 40
40. Christ Visited by the Wise Men and the Shepherds . . . . . 41
41. Circumcision . . . . . 41
42. Appearance in the Temple . . . . 41
43. Fame among the People . . . . 41
44. Relations with Herod . . . . . 41
45. Abode in Egypt . . . . . 41
46. Treatment by His Relatives . . . . 41
47. Filial Conduct . . . . . 42
48. Growth in Body and Mind . . . . 42

**Chap. IV.—Christ's Ministry.** . . . . 42

49. Attestation of Christ . . . . . 42
    1. By God. 4. By Devils.
    2. By John the Baptist. 5. By Believers.
    3. By His Works. 6. By Himself.
50. Christ's Explanation of His Relationships . 43
51. He Teaches by Parables . . . . 43
52. Preaches in the Synagogues . . . . 43
53. " " Temple . . . . 43
54. " " Open Air . . . . 43
55. " to the Spirits in Prison . . . 44
56. Predicts His Denial by Peter, Betrayal, and Sufferings . . . . . 44
57. Defection of His Disciples . . . 45
58. His Death and Resurrection . . . 45
59. His Burial . . . . . 45
60. His Ascension . . . . . 45
61. False Christs . . . . . 45
62. Destruction of Jerusalem . . . . 46
63. Fame of the Woman who Anointed Him . 46
64. Accommodations for the Passover . . 46
65. Peter's Martyrdom . . . . . 46
66. Success of His Gospel . . . . 46
67. Reason for Predicting . . . . . 46
68. Christ's Travels, as Recorded by Matthew . 46
69. " " " Mark . 47
70. " " " Luke . 47
71. " " " John . 47
72. Source of Christ's Power to Work Miracles 47
73. Christ's Miracles . . . . . 47

SECTION PAGE

74. Commands to Conceal His Miracles and Mission . . . . . 48
75. Command or Permission to Publish Miracles . . . . . 48
76. Christ's Reception by Men . . . 48
    1. Fame throughout the Land . . 48
    2. Followed by Multitudes . . 48
    3. His Miracles and Doctrines Wondered at . . . . . 49
    4. Received as a Guest . . . 49
    5. Misunderstood by the People . . 50
    6. Opinions of the People . . . 50
        A. Christ's Inquiry of Opinions . 50
        B. Royal Honors Offered . . 50
        C. Regarded as a Prophet . . 50
        D. Said to Have a Devil . . 51
        E. Discordant Opinions . . 51
    7. Feared by the People . . . 51
    8. Silences Captious Assailants . . 51
    9. Hated and Persecuted . . . 51
    10. The Ministry of Women . . 52
77. Christ's Retirement and Solitude . . 53

**Chap. V.—Christ's Betrayal and Apprehension.** 53

78. The Agreement of Judas to Betray Christ . 53
    1. Prophecies respecting Judas . . 53
    2. Judas Instigated by the Devil . . 54
    3. The Agreement made . . . 54
79. Christ's Agony in Gethsemane . . 54
80. Christ's Apprehension . . . 54
    1. The Betrayal . . . . 54
    2. Christ's Words to the Multitude . 54
    3. His Disciples' Defence . . . 55
    4. Christ Bound . . . . 55
    5. " Led to Trial . . . 55
    6. Deserted by His Disciples . . 55

**Chap. VI.—Christ's Trial.** . . . 55

81. Accusations against Christ . . . 55
82. Christ Questioned . . . . 55
83. Christ's Silence . . . . 55
84. " Replies . . . . 56
85. Pilate's Unwillingness to Condemn . . 56
86. The People Prefer Barabbas to Christ . 56
87. They Demand Christ's Condemnation 56
88. Christ Condemned . . . . 57
89. Outrages by the People . . . 57

**Chap. VII.—Christ's Crucifixion.** . . 57

90. Christ Bears his Cross . . . 57
91. " Crucified . . . . 57
92. The Two Thieves . . . . 57
    1. Prophecies Concerning . . . 57
    2. Their Crucifixion . . . 58
    3. Their Treatment of Christ . . 58
93. Superscription on Christ's Cross . . 58
94. Conduct of the People . . . 58
    1. They Divide His Raiment . . 58
    2. They Give Him Vinegar and Wine Mingled with Myrrh . . . 58
    3. They Mock Him . . . 58
    4. They Retire, Smitten with Remorse . 58
    5. Testimony of the Centurion . . 58
95. Miraculous Phenomena . . . 58
    1. Darkness . . . . . 58
    2. Earthquake . . . . 59
    3. Resurrection of the Dead . . 59
96. Christ's Words to the Woman who Wept for Him . . . . . 59
97. Christ's Dying Prayer . . . 59
98. " Death . . . . 59
99. " Body Pierced, but None of His Bones Broken . . . . 59
100. Joseph Begs and Receives the Body of Jesus . . . . . 59

**Chap. VIII.—The Burial and Resurrection of Christ.** . . . . 59

101. Christ's Burial . . . . 59
102. The Stone of the Sepulchre Sealed . . 60
103. An Angel Rolls Away the Stone . . 60
104. The Grave Found Empty . . . 60
105. Explanation . . . . . 60
    1. By the Chief Priests . . . 60
    2. By the Angel . . . . 60
    3. By New Testament Writers . . 60
106. Incredulity of the Disciples . . . 61

**Chap. IX.—Christ's Subsequent Appearances.** 61

107. To Mary . . . . . 61
108. To Other Women . . . . 61
109. To the Two Disciples . . . 61
110. To the Eleven, Thomas Absent . . 61
111. " " " Present . . 61
112. " " Disciples at the Sea of Tiberias . 62
113. " Five Hundred Brethren at Once . 62
114. " The Eleven at the Mount of Olives . 62

**Chap. X.—Christ's Ascension: Christ in Heaven.** . . . . . 62

115. Christ's Ascension . . . . 62
116. Christ in Heaven . . . . 62

**Chap. XI.—Christ's Divinity.** . . . 63

117. He is called God . . . . 63
118. " " " the Son of God . . . 63
119. Is made Equal with God . . . 63
120. Is called Lord . . . . 64
121. Performs the Works of God . . 64
    1. In Creating . . . . 64
    2. In Preserving all Things . . 65
    3. In Forgiving Sins . . . 65
    4. In Restoring Spiritual Blessings . 65
    5. In Raising the Dead . . . 65
    6. In Judging the World . . . 66
122. Christ Possesses the Attributes of God . 66
    1. Is Eternal . . . . 66
    2. Is Omnipresent . . . . 66
    3. Is Omniscient . . . . 66
    4. Is Omnipotent . . . . 67
    5. Is Unchangeable . . . . 67
    6. Is Sinless . . . . 67
    7. Is an Object of Worship . . 67
    8. Is Superior to Men and Angels . 68

**Chap. XII.—Christ's Humanity.** . . 68

123. Christ's Incarnation . . . 68
124. " Human Appetites, Feelings, and Relationships . . . 68
125. Christ Compared with the Father . . 69
    1. In Dignity . . . . 69
    2. In Power . . . . 69
    3. In Knowledge . . . . 69
    4. In Goodness . . . . 69

**Chap. XIII.—Offices of Christ.** . . 69

126. Christ our Example . . . . 69
127. Our Justification . . . . 70
128. " Propitiation . . . . 70
129. " Life . . . . . 71
130. " Mediator . . . . . 71
131. " Priest . . . . . 72
132. " Saviour . . . . . 72
133. " Brother . . . . . 72

**Chap. XIV.—Figurative Characters of Christ.** 72

134. Christ the Bread of Life . . . 72
135. The Water of Life . . . . 73
136. The Corner-Stone and Foundation . . 73
137. A Stumbling-Stone . . . . 73
138. The Light of the World . . . 73
139. A Refiner and Purifier . . . 73
140. The Morning Star . . . . 73
141. A Vine . . . . . 73
142. The Lion of the Tribe of Judah . . 73
143. The Lamb of God . . . . 73
144. The Head of the Body . . . 74
145. The Shepherd of the Sheep . . . 74

## BOOK IV.—IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION.


SECTION PAGE

**Chap. I.—Laws and Arguments against Idolatry.** 74

1. Idol Worship Forbidden 74
2. " Making " 75
3. Intercourse with Idolaters Forbidden 75
4. Idolatry Inconsistent with God's Worship 75
5. Folly of Idolatry 75
6. Idols Unable to Help 76
7. Idols Defenceless 76

**Chap. II.—Penalties against Idolatry.** 76

8. General National Threats and Punishments 76
9. National Extermination for Idolatry 77
10. " Subjugation 78
11. " Expulsion and Captivity 78
12. " Dispersion 78
13. Destruction of the Temple 78
14. Individuals Threatened and Punished for Idolatry 78
15. Death the Penalty for Idolatry 79
16. " Inflicted " " 79

**Chap. III.—Worship of Heavenly Bodies, Groves, and High Places.** 80

17. Heavenly Bodies Worshipped 80
18. Worship of Heavenly Bodies Denounced 80
19. Instances of Grove Worship 80
20. Grove Worship Forbidden 81
21. Instances of High Places for God's Worship 81
22. High Places for Idol Worship 81

**Chap. IV.—Other Forms of False Worship by the Jews.** 81

23. Worship of Golden Calves 81
24. " " Baal 82
25. " " Other Idols 82
26. Idolatrous Jewish Priests 83
27. " Defilement of the Temple 83

**Chap. V.—Gentile Idolatry.** 83

28. Samaritan Mongrel Worship 83
29. Gentile Votive Offerings to God 84
30. Philistine Gods 84
31. Syrian " 84
32. Assyrian and Babylonian Gods 84
33. Greek Gods 85
34. Other Gentile Gods 85

SECTION PAGE

**Chap. VI.—Human Sacrifices.** 85

35. Human Sacrifices Forbidden 85
36. Practice of Human Sacrifice 85
37. Instances " " 86
38. God Commands a Human Sacrifice 86
39. And then Prevents it 86

**Chap. VII.—Adoration of Saints.** 86

40. Prohibition of Saint Worship 86
41. Adoration Rejected by Angels 86
42. " " Men 86
43. " Not Rejected by Men 87
44. The Virgin Mary 87

**Chap. VIII.—Witchcraft.** 87

45. Witchcraft, etc., Prohibited 87
46. " Practised 87
47. Death Denounced for Witchcraft 87
48. " Inflicted " " 87
49. Efforts to Abolish " 87
50. Divination by the Cup 87
51. " " Spirits 87
52. " " Arrows; by Entrails 87
53. Astrology 88
54. Magic and Sorcery 88
55. Necromancy 88
56. Exorcism 88
57. Witchcraft, etc., Found Vain 88

**Chap. IX.—Jewish Proneness to Apostasy.** 89

58. Predictions of Jewish Idolatry 89
59. Haste to Worship Golden Calves 89
60. Jewish Readiness for other Idolatry 89
61. Labor and Wealth Bestowed on Images 89
62. Persistence of the Jews in Idolatry 90
63. Extent of Idolatry among the Jews 90
64. Jewish Idolatry in Spite of God's Remonstrances 90
65. Jewish Idolatry in Spite of God's Anger 90

**Chap. X.—Ruin of Idols.** 90

66. Destruction of Idols Predicted 90
67. " " Commanded 91
68. Idols Destroyed 91
69. Idolatrous Things Destroyed 92
70. Divine Threats against Heathen Gods 92
71. " Vengeance on " " 93
72. Posthumous Disgrace of Idolaters 93


## BOOK V.—WORKS OF GOD.


**Chap. I. Creation.** 93

1. God Created the Universe 93
2. Light and Darkness 94
3. The Firmament 94
4. The Continents; Vegetable Life Begins 94
5. The Sun, Moon, and Stars 94
6. Fish, Reptiles, Birds 95
7. Mammalia and Man 95
8. The Creator Praised 95

**Chap. II.—Preservation.** 95

9. God the Preserver of All Things 95
10. Cares for Animals 95
11. God Maintains the Usual Course of Nature 96
    1. Seasons 96
    2. Day and Night 96
    3. Rain, Rainbow 96
    4. Clouds 96
    5. Hail, Snow, Cold 96
    6. Thunder and Lightning 97
    7. Winds 97
12. God Preserves and Protects Man 97
13. God's Preserving Power Indispensable 97

**Chap. III.—God's Providence in Nature.** 98

14. God Owns All Things 98
15. Causes Eclipses and Darkness 98
16. Sets Mountains on Fire, and Melts them 98
17. Causes Earthquakes 98
18. Causes Lightning and Thunder 98
19. Causes Winds, Storms, and Hail 99
20. Sends Rain and Dew 99
21. Controls Waters and Floods 99
22. " Drought and Famine 99
23. Sends and Directs Noxious Animals 100

**Chap. IV.—God's Providence among Men Generally.** 100

24. God the Absolute Owner of Man 100
25. " " King of the Earth 100
26. " " Judge of All the Earth 101
27. Mysteries of Providence 101
28. The Divine Sovereignty Insisted on 101
29. Resignation to the Dealings of Providence 101

SECTION PAGE

**Chap. V.—God's Providence in Man's Temporal Affairs.** . . . 101
30. In General . . . . . 101
31. God Overrules Human Designs . . 102
32. Human Endeavors Vain without God . 102
33. Resistance Useless . . . . 102
34. God Gives Bad Rulers and Laws . . 102
35. Stirs up Adversaries . . . 102
36. Inclines the Hearts of Men toward His Servants . . . . . 103
37. Supplies Temporal Wants . . . 103
38. Sends Good and Evil to Good and Bad Alike 103
39. Sends Changes of Fortune . . . 103
40. Gives Prosperity and Protection . . 104
41. Sends Adversity . . . . 104

**Chap. VI.—God's Providence in Moral Discipline.** . . . . 104
42. Affliction to be Expected . . . 104
43. Afflictions Threatened for Sin . . 104
44. Use of Afflictions . . . . 105
45. Afflictions Recited . . . . 105
46. Disappointments Confessed and Threatened 105
47. Affliction Aggravated by Persecution . 105
48. God Mitigates Affliction . . . 105
49. Patient Endurance of Affliction . . 106
50. Afflictions Sometimes Inefficacious . 106
51. Fainting under Affliction . . . 106
52. Support in Affliction . . . 106
53. Afflictions will End . . . 106
54. God Delivers from Affliction . . 106
55. The Righteous and Wicked Contrasted . 107
56. Contrasted Temporal Fortunes of Righteous and Wicked . . . . 107
57. Examples of Obedience and Disobedience 107
58. God's Feelings toward the Righteous and Wicked . . . . . 108
59. Temporal Prosperity of the Righteous . 108
60. Blessings Descend to their Children . 108
61. Deliverance of the Righteous from Evil . 108
62. Others' Sins not to be Suffered for . 108
63. The Righteous a Protection to the Wicked 109
64. This Protection Sometimes Denied . 109
65. Defence and Protection of the Righteous in this Life . . . . . 109
66. Temporal Prosperity Promised and Given to the Righteous . . . . 110
67. The Righteous to be Delivered from Death 110
68. Spiritual Blessings Promised the Righteous 111
69. The Prosperity of the Wicked . . 111
70. Complaints of the Prosperity of the Wicked 111
71. The End of the Prosperity of the Wicked 111
72. Final Doom of the Righteous and Wicked 112
73. National Calamities Denounced for Wickedness . . . . . 112
74. National Repentance and Apostasy . 113
75. Sin Leads to its Own Punishment . . 113
76. Conscience Punishes . . . . 113
77. God the Avenger of Evil . . . 113
78. Sins of Parents and Others Suffered for . 114
79. Cases of Retribution . . . 115
80. Shame the Portion of the Wicked . 115
81. God Does not Pity the Wicked in Calamity 115
82. Death Threatened to the Wicked . . 115
83. The Wicked Consumed . . . 116

**Chap. VII.—The Purposes of God.** . . 116
84. God has Determinate and Distinct Purposes 116
85. God's Purposes Eternal and Immutable . 116
86. Men the Instruments of God's Purposes . 116
87. National Election . . . . 117
88. Individuals Elected . . . . 117
89. Human Merit Excluded . . . 118
90. Elected to Holiness . . . . 118
91 References to a "Book of Life" . . 118
92. God's Purposes Include Evil and Evil-Doers 118
93. Reprobation . . . . . 119
94. God Hardens the Heart . . . 119
95. God Tempts Men . . . 120
96. God Does not Sin, nor Tempt to Sin . 120
97. God Brings Good out of Evil. . . 120
98. Men Addressed as Free Agents . . 121
99. God Laments the Obduracy of Sinners . 121
100. Has no Pleasure in their Death . . 121
101. Men May be Saved if They Will . . 121
102. The Means to be Used . . 121

## BOOK VI.—MIRACLES.

**Chap. I.—Miracles Considered.** . . 122
1. Purpose of Miracles . . . . 122
2. Miracles Foretold . . . . 122
3. Miraculous Aid Requested . . . 123
4. References to the Mosaic Miracles . . 124
5. Miraculous Power of Christ's Name . 124
6. Faith Required . . . . 124
7. Failures in Attempting to Work Miracles . 124
8. The Apostolic Miracles . . . 125

**Chap. II.—Miracles in the Upper Regions, and in the Atmosphere** . . 125
9. The Sun and Moon Stand Still . . 125
10. The Pillars of Cloud and Fire . . 125
11. " " as Guides . 125
12. References to the Pillars of Cloud and Fire 125
13. Miraculous Light . . . . 126
14. " Darkness . . . . 126
15. " Dew . . . . 126
16. " Hail . . . . 126
17. Tempest Stilled . . . . 126

**Chap. III.—Miracles in Fire.** . . . 126
18. Miraculous Deaths by Fire . . . 126
19. " Protection from Fire . . 127
20. God's Presence Manifested by Fire . . 127
21. Miraculous Sacrificial Fire . . . 127

**Chap. IV.—Miracles in Water.** . . . 127
22. The Deluge Foretold . . . 127
23. Time of the Deluge . . . . 127
24. Embarkation in the Ark . . . 127
25. The Deluge . . . . . 128
26. Duration and Effects of the Deluge . 128
27. End of the Deluge . . . . 128
28. Disembarkation from the Ark . . 128
29. Deluge not to be Repeated . . . 128
30. References to the Deluge . . . 128
31. Division of the Red Sea . . . 128
32. References to the Division of the Red Sea . 128
33. Divisions of Jordan . . . . 129
34. References to Miraculous Divisions of Waters . . . . . 129
35. Sinking Miraculously Prevented . . 129
36. Miraculous Supplies of Water . . 130
37. References to Miraculous Supplies of Water 130
38. Bad Water Made Good . . . 130
39. Water turned into Blood . . . 130
40. " " Wine . . . 130

**Chap. V.—Miracles in the Earth.** . . 130
41. Earthquakes and Openings of the Earth . 130
42. " in Prophetic Vision . . 131

**Chap. VI.—Miracles in the Vegetable Kingdom.** . . . . . 131
43. Aaron's Rod . . . . . 131
44. The Withered Fig Tree . . . 131

**Chap. VII. Miracles in the Animal Kingdom.** . . . . . 131
45. Miracles in Fish . . . . 131
46. Miraculous Sending of Reptiles . . 131
47. " " Insects . . 132
48. " Coming of Birds . . 132
49. Cattle Destroyed . . . . 132
50. Lions Restrained . . . . 132
51. Miraculous Speech of Balaam's Ass . 132

SECTION PAGE

**Chap. VIII.—Miracles in Food and Raiment.** 133
52. Manna . . . . . 133
53. References to Manna . . . . 133
54. Supply of Food . . . . 133
55. Multiplication of Food . . . 133
56. Poisonous Food made Wholesome . . 134
57. Miraculous Preservation of Clothing . 134

**Chap. IX.—Preternatural Bodily Gifts and Deprivations.** . . . 134
58. Gift of Bodily Vision . . . 134
59. " and Deprivation of Strength . . 134
60. " of Tongues . . . . 135
61. " or Denial of Children . . . 135
62. Miraculous Blindness . . . 135
63. " Dumbness . . . 135
64. " Sleep . . . . 135
65. " Insanity . . . . 135

**Chap. X.—Miraculous Cures** . . . 135
66. Cure of Plague . . . . 135
67. " Leprosy . . . . 136
68. " Palsy . . . . 136
69. " Fever . . . . 136
70. " Lameness . . . . 136
71. " A Woman Bent with Infirmity . 137
72. Dropsy Cured . . . . . 137
73. Hemorrhage Cured . . . . 137
74. Blindness Cured . . . . 137
75. Deafness and Dumbness Cured . . 138
76. Unnamed Disease Cured . . . 138
77. Wound Healed . . . . 138
78. Cures of Poison from Serpents . . 138

**Chap. XI.—Miraculous Death and Disease** . 138
79. Death of the First-Born in Egypt . . 138
80. Deaths of Individuals . . . 138
81. Deaths in Large Numbers . . . 139
82. Eruptive Disease . . . . 139
83. Plagues . . . . . 139
84. Leprosy . . . . . 139
85. Hemorrhoids . . . . . 139
86. Palsy . . . . . 139

**Chap. XII.—Miraculous Translation and Raising the Dead.** . . . 139
87. Translations to Heaven . . . 139
88. Between Earthly Places . . . 140
89. Raising the Dead by Prophets . . 140
90. " " Christ . . . 140
91. " " Apostles . . 141
92. Other Cases of Raising the Dead . . 141

**Chap. XIII.—Miraculous Deliverances and Phenomena** . . . 141
93. Miraculous Deliverance . . . 141
94. Transfigurations . . . . 141
95. Transformations . . . . 142
96. Destructive Violence . . . . 142
97. Voices . . . . . 142
98. Sounds . . . . . 142

**Chap. XIV.—Miracles in Ejecting Devils and Destroying Idols** . . . 142
99. Ejection of Devils . . . . 142
100. Devils Sent into Swine . . . 143
101. Idols Cast Down . . . . 143

**Chap. XV.—Effects of Miracles.** . . 143
102. Amazement . . . . . 143
103. Fear . . . . . 143
104. Praise and Hope . . . . 143
105. Conviction . . . . . 143
106. Unbelief and Neglect . . . 144

## BOOK VII.—MEDIUMS AND METHODS OF REVELATION.

**Chap. I.—Man Desirous of Knowing God's Will.** . . . . . 145
1. This Desire Exemplified in his Inquiries Concerning
   1. Religious Matters . . . . 145
   2. Conduct in War . . . . 145
   3. The Issues of War . . . 145
   4. Other Matters . . . . 146
2. This Desire a Duty . . . . 146
3. Sin Preventing the Knowledge of God's Will . . . . . 146
4. Inquiring by Lot . . . . 146

**Chap. II.—The Qualifications of a Prophet.** . 147
5. He must be Called of God . . . 147
6. He must be Inspired . . . . 147
7. Must have Wisdom and Understanding . 148
8. " " Power to Work Miracles . 148
9. " be Supported by God . . . 148

**Chap. III.—The Duties of a Prophet.** . . 149
10. He must Speak what God has Said to Him. 149
11. Specific Requirements . . . 149

**Chap. IV.—The Prophet's Predictions.** . 150
12. Their Fulfilment Promised . . . 150
13. Their Fulfilment . . . . 150
14. Revelation Progressive . . . 151

**Chap. V.—The Prophet's Reception by the People.** . . . . . 151
15. Belief Enjoined . . . . 151
16. Helped in Distress . . . . 152
17. Without Honour in his Own Country . 152
18. Disbelieved . . . . . 152
   1. Disbelief Foretold . . . 152
   2. Instances of Disbelief . . . 152
   3. Penalty of Disbelief . . . 152
19. Hated . . . . . 153

**Chap. VI.—The Schools of the Prophets.** . 153
20. The Schools of the Prophets . . 153

**Chap. VII.—False Prophets.** . . . 153
21. Described . . . . . 153
22. The People Warned . . . . 154
23. False Prophets Appear . . . 154
24. How Distinguished from True Prophets . 155
25. Punishment of False Prophets . . 155
26. " their Followers . . 156

**Chap. VIII.—Prophetesses.** . . . 156
27. By Vocation . . . . . 156
28. By Marriage . . . . . 156
29. False Prophetesses . . . . 156

**Chap. IX.—Dreams and their Interpretations.** 156
30. The Design of Dreams . . . 156
31. Abimelech's Dream . . . . 156
32. Jacob's Dreams . . . . 157
33. Laban's Dream . . . . 157
34. Joseph's Dreams . . . . 157
35. Dreams of Pharaoh's Butler and Baker . 157
36. Pharaoh's Dreams . . . . 157
37. The Soldier's Dream . . . 158
38. Solomon's Dream . . . . 158
39. Nebuchadnezzar's First Dream . . 158
40. " Second " . . 159
41. Daniel's Dreams . . . . 159
42. The Dream of the Magi . . . 159
43. " " Pilate's Wife . . 159

**Chap. X.—Trances and Visions.** . . 159
44. Trances and Visions . . . . 159

**Chap. XI.—Signs and Symbolic Acts.** . . 160
45. Division of Animals . . . . 160
46. Offering Drink . . . . 160
47. Lapping Water . . . . 161

SECTION PAGE
48. Invitation to Approach . . . 161
49. The Meeting of Men . . . 161
50. Thunder and Rain . . . 161
51. Altar Rent . . . 161
52. Wounds . . . 161
53. Ashes . . . 161
54. Bow and Arrows . . . 161
55. Unknown Sign . . . 162
56. Nakedness . . . 162
57. Sticks and Staves . . . 162
58. Food . . . 162
59. Shadow brought Backward . . . 162
60. Cooking . . . 162
61. Linen Girdle . . . 162
62. Bottles . . . 162
63. Basket of Fruit . . . 163
64. Cup of Wine . . . 163
65. Yokes . . . 163
66. A King Delivered into the Hands of his Enemies . . . 163
67. Dumbness . . . 163
68. Place of a Siege . . . 163
69. Lying upon the Left Side . . . 163
70. Razor . . . 163
71. Removal of Furniture . . . 163
72. Vine Tree . . . 164
73. Death . . . 164
74. Whale . . . 164
75. Handwriting on the Wall . . . 164
76. Plumbline . . . 164
77. A Prophet Marries a Prostitute . . . 164
78. Marries an Adulteress . . . 164
79. Rider among the Myrtle Trees . . . 164
80. Horns and Carpenters . . . 165
81. Golden Candlestick between two Olive Trees 165
82. Flying Roll . . . 165
83. Ephah . . . 165
84. Chariots and Horses . . . 165
85. Crowns . . . 165
86. Prophet Jonas . . . 165
87. Beast with Seven Heads . . . 165
88. Stone Cast into the Sea . . . 165

## BOOK VIII.—DUTIES TO GOD.

**Chap. I.—Fear.** . . . 166
1. General Description . . . 166
1. The Fear of the Lord the Beginning of Wisdom . . . 166
2. Not a Slavish Fear . . . 166
2. Commands to Fear God . . . 166
3. Blessedness of Fearing God . . . 166
4. Punishment for not Fearing God . . . 167
5. Examples of the Fear of God . . . 167

**Chap. II.—Obeying God.** . . . 167
6. The Connection between Obeying God and Knowing Him . . . 167
7. Obedience Required . . . 167
8. Rewards of Obedience . . . 167
9. Examples of " . . . 168

**Chap. III.—Waiting.** . . . 168
10. Waiting on God . . . 168

**Chap. IV.—Trust.** . . . 169
11. Trust in God . . . 169

**Chap. V.—Communion.** . . . 169
12. Communion with God . . . 169

**Chap. VI.—Hope.** . . . 169
13. Hope in God . . . 169

**Chap. VII.—Joy.** . . . 170
14. The Duty of Rejoicing . . . 170
15. Joy Promised . . . 170
16. Examples of Rejoicing in God . . . 170

**Chap. VIII.—Love.** . . . 170
17. Duty of Loving God . . . 170
18. The Relation of Love to Obedience . . . 171
19. The Blessedness of Loving God . . . 171

**Chap. IX.—Praise.** . . . 171
20. Praise due to God . . . 171
21. " from All . . . 172
1. From the Inanimate Creation . . . 172
2. From All on Earth . . . 172
3. " in Heaven . . . 173
22. Everlasting Praise due to God . . . 173
23. Praise a Part of Public Worship . . . 173
24. Doxologies . . . 173

**Chap. X.—Thanksgiving.** . . . 174
25. Exhortations to Thanksgiving . . . 174
26. Thanksgiving for Christ and his Salvation . 174
27. For the Removal of God's Anger . . . 174
28. " Fulfilment of Promises . . . 174
29. " Preservation of Life . . . 174
30. " Deliverance from Enemies . . . 174
31. " God's Holiness . . . 175
32. For the Faith of Believers . . . 175
33. " Vengeance upon Enemies . . . 175
34. " Various Mercies . . . 175
35. Blessings upon Thanksgiving . . . 176

**Chap. XI.—Confession.** . . . 176
36. The Duty of Confession . . . 176
37. Blessedness of " . . . 176
38. Examples of " . . . 176
1. Individual Confession . . . 176
2. National " . . . 176

**Chap. XII.—Prayer.** . . . 177
39. The Yearning of the Soul for God . . . 177
40. The Duty of Prayer . . . 177
41. Conditions of Acceptable Prayer . . . 178
1. In Christ's Name . . . 178
2. In Faith . . . 178
3. In Sincerity . . . 178
4. In Righteousness . . . 178
A. The Prayer of the Righteous Heard 178
B. " " Wicked not Heard 178
5. In Humility and Patience . . . 179
6. With Confession and Forgiveness . . . 179
7. With Perseverance . . . 179
42. Externals of Prayer . . . 179
1. Time . . . 179
2. Place . . . 179
3. Manner . . . 180
A. Repetitions to be Avoided . . . 180
B. Forms . . . 180
C. Adjuncts . . . 180
D. Postures . . . 180
1. Standing . . . 180
2. Bowing . . . 180
3. Sitting . . . 180
4. Kneeling . . . 180
5. Lying . . . 181
43. Efficacy of Prayer . . . 181
1. God Promises to Hear Prayer . . . 181
2. The Fulfilment of the Promise Sometimes Delayed . . . 181
3. The Promise Fulfilled . . . 181
44. Objects of Prayer . . . 182
1. Conviction of Sin . . . 182
2. Regeneration . . . 182
3. Pardon . . . 182
4. Salvation . . . 182
5. Knowledge of Divine Things . . . 182
6. Obedience . . . 183
7. Revival . . . 183
8. Divine Searching . . . 183
9. Sanctification . . . 183
10. Blessing upon Food: Grace before Meat 183
11. Help in Trouble . . . 183
12. Deliverance from Enemies . . . 184

SECTION PAGE

13. Recovery from Sickness . . . 185
14. Success in Business . . . 185
15. Favor in Old Age . . . 185
16. Answer to Prayer . . . 185
45. General Examples . . . 186

**Chap. XIII.—Pleading in Prayer.** . . . 186
46. By Our Need . . . 186
47. By God's Promises . . . 186
48. " " Mercy . . . 187
49. " " Glory . . . 187
50. " " Justice . . . 188
51. " Rejoicing of Enemies . . . 188
52. " Faith in God . . . 188
53. " Good Works Past . . . 188
54. " " " to Come . . . 188

**Chap. XIV.—Intercession.** . . . 188
55. Duty of Intercession . . . 188
56. Intercession Forbidden . . . 188
57. Desired . . . 188
58. For Individuals . . . 189
59. For a City . . . 189
60. For Ministers . . . 189
61. For One's Family . . . 189
62. For the Poor . . . 190
63. For Saints . . . 190
1. General Intercessions . . . 190
2. Benedictions . . . 190
64. For Country . . . 191
1. National Pardon . . . 191
2. " Victory . . . 191
3. " Welfare . . . 192
65. For the Heathen . . . 193

**Chap. XV.—Imprecations.** . . . 193
66. Commands to Curse . . . 193
67. " not to Curse . . . 193
68. Curses Requested . . . 193
69. Imprecations upon One's Self . . . 193
70. Upon the Day of One's Birth . . . 194
71. " Persecutors of the Poor . . . 194
72. " Preachers of Another Gospel . . . 194
73. " those who Love not Christ . . . 194
74. " Enemies and Transgressors . . . 194

## BOOK IX.—ANGELS, GOOD AND EVIL.

**Chap. I.—The Angel of the Lord, or of God.** 196
1. Promised . . . 196
2. Expected, or Asked for . . . 196
3. Instances of his Appearing . . . 196
4. Inspires Terror . . . 196
5. Exercises Authority . . . 197
6. Affords Protection . . . 197
7. Utters Predictions . . . 197
8. Permits Oblations . . . 197
9. Refuses to give his Name . . . 197
10. Identified with God . . . 197

**Chap. II.—Good Angels.** . . . 198
11. Angels are Superhuman . . . 198
12. But not to be Worshipped . . . 198
13. Cherubim and Seraphim . . . 198
14. Appear as Men . . . 199
15. Wear Human Apparel . . . 200
16. Men Compared with Angels . . . 200
17. Numbers of . . . 200
18. Terror at . . . 200

**Chap. III.—Offices of Good Angels.** . . . 200
19. They Wait on God . . . 200
20. Announce God's Law . . . 201
21. Convey God's Messages . . . 201
22. Protect God's People . . . 201
23. Inflict Divine Penalties . . . 201
24. Ministering Spirits . . . 201
25. Are Guardians of Cities or Nations . . . 202
26. Share in the Counsels of God . . . 202
27. Sound the Apocalyptic Trumpets . . . 202
28. Gather the Elect to Judgment . . . 202

**Chap. IV.—Satan.** . . . 202
29. His Fall through Pride . . . 202
30. Satan in the Form of a Serpent . . . 202
31. The Great Red Dragon . . . 202
32. Prince of Demons . . . 202
33. A Liar . . . 202
34. Worship and Ministry of . . . 203
35. Afflicts . . . 203
36. Accuser of Good Men . . . 203
37. Resists Good Men . . . 203
38. Tempts to Sin . . . 203
39. To be Resisted . . . 203
40. Wicked Given Over to . . . 204
41. Fate of . . . 204

**Chap. V.—Evil Angels.** . . . 204
42. Their Fall and Imprisonment . . . 204
43. Not Closely Confined . . . 204
44. Forms (in Vision) . . . 204
45. Power (in Vision) . . . 204
46. Number of . . . 204
47. Possession by . . . 204
48. Casting Out . . . 204
49. Identified with Idols . . . 205
50. Are not Atheists . . . 205

## BOOK X.—GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES.

**Chap. I.—Antediluvian and Patriarchal Genealogies** . . . 206
1. Adam to Noah . . . 206
2. Recapitulated . . . 206
3. Cain to Lamech . . . 206
4. Noah to Abraham . . . 206
5. Recapitulated . . . 206
6. Descendants of Ham . . . 207
7. " Japheth . . . 207
8. " Ishmael . . . 207
9. " Esau or Edom . . . 207
10. Hereditary Dukes of Edom . . . 207
11. Elective Kings of Edom . . . 207
12. Jacob's Family . . . 208

**Chap. II.—Genealogies of the Tribes.** . . . 208
13. Reuben . . . 208
14. Simeon . . . 208
15. Levi . . . 208
16. Judah . . . 209
17. Naphtali . . . 209
18. Gad . . . 209
19. Asher . . . 209
20. Issachar . . . 210
21. Manasseh . . . 210
22. Ephraim . . . 210
23. Benjamin . . . 210

**Chap. III.—Miscellaneous Genealogies.** . . . 211
24. Aaron's Descent . . . 211
25. " Descendants . . . 211
26. Recapitulated, in part . . . 211
27. High Priests after the Captivity . . . 211
28. A Branch of the Family of Hezron, Ancestor of David . . . 211
29. Descendants of Caleb, son of Hezron . . . 211
30. " " " Hur . . . 211

SECTION PAGE

31. Descendants of Jerahmeel, Brother of Caleb 211
32. " Sheshan, a Descendant of Jerahmeel . . 212
33. " Caleb the Spy . . 212
34. Samuel's Descent . . . . 212
35. Saul's Family and Descendants . . 212
36. David's Descent . . . . 212
37. " Children . . . . 212
38. The Eighteen Kings of Judah . . 213
39. Descendants of Jeconiah, 17th King of Judah 213
40. Descent and Children of Heman the Levite 213
41. " of Asaph from Levi . . 213
42. " Ethan " " . . . 213
43. " Ezra " Aaron . . 213
44. Children of Nahor . . . . 213
45 " Abraham by Keturah . . 213
46. " Rehoboam . . . 213
47. " Jehoshaphat . . . 213

**Chap. IV.—The Tribes in Camp and on March.** 214

48. General Order of Encampment and March 214
49. Eastern Division . . . . 214
50. Southern " . . . . 214
51. Western " . . . . 214
52. Northern " . . . . 214

**Chap. V.—Censuses of Israel in the Wilderness.** . . . . . 215

53. Reuben . . . . . 215
54. Simeon . . . . . 215
55. Levi . . . . . 215
56. Judah . . . . . 215
57. Dan . . . . . 215
58. Naphtali . . . . . 215
59. Gad . . . . . 215
60. Asher . . . . . 215
61. Issachar . . . . . 215
62. Zebulun . . . . . 216
63. Manasseh . . . . . 216
64. Ephraim . . . . . 216
65. Benjamin . . . . . 216

**Chap. VI.—Distribution of Canaan.** . . 216

66. Reuben's Inheritance . . . 216
67. Simeon's " . . . 216
68. Levi's " to Aaron's Family . 217
69. Levi's Inheritance to Rest of Kohath's Family . . 217
70. " " Gershon's Family . 217
71. " " Merari's Family . 217
72. Judah's " . . . . 218
73. Dan's " . . . . 218
74. Naphtali's " . . . . 219
75. Gad's " . . . . 219
76. Asher's " . . . . 219
77. Issachar's " . . . . 219
78. Zebulun's " . . . . 219
79. Manasseh's and Ephraim's Joint Inheritance 219
80. " Separate Inheritance . . 219
81. Ephraim's " " . . . 220
82. Benjamin's Inheritance . . 220
83. Caleb's Separate Inheritance . . 220

**Chap. VII.—Various Catalogues.** . . 220

84. Census Takers in the Wilderness . . 220
85. The Spies sent into Canaan . . . 220
86. Dividers of the Land of Canaan . . 221
87. The Thirty-one Canaanite Kings Destroyed 221
88. David's Mighty Men . . . . 221
89. " Officers . . . . 222
90. " Gadite Captains . . . 222
91. " Military Rotation in Service . 223
92. Solomon's Chief Officials . . . 223
93. " Purveyors . . . 223
94. Chiefs of the Levites under David . . 223
95. David's Organization of the Priests . 223
96. Courses of the Temple Singers . . 224
97. " " " Porters . . 224
98. Levites who Sanctified the Temple under Hezekiah . . . . . 224
99. Priests Returned with Zerubbabel . . 224
100. Captives Returned with Zerubbabel: Ezra's List . . . . . 225
101. Captives Returned with Zerubbabel: Nehemiah's List . . . . . 225
102. Captives Returned with Ezra . . 226
103. Returned Captives Unable to Show their Genealogy . . . . . 226
104. Jews found by Ezra Married to Gentiles . 226
105. Repairers of Jerusalem under Nehemiah . 226
106. Dwellers at Jerusalem: Two Lists . . 227
107. Sealers of Nehemiah's Covenant . . 228

## BOOK XI.—THE HEBREWS.

**Chap. I.—God's Chosen People.** . . 229

1. Origin and Call of the Hebrews . . 229
2. God's Covenant with them . . . 229
3. God Faithful to his Covenant . . 229
4. Their Covenant with God . . . 230
5. The Divine Choice Reasserted . . 230
6. Reasons for it . . . . . 230
7. Canaan Promised . . . . 230
8. Conditions of Possessing Canaan . . 231
9. References to the Promise . . . 231
10. The Israelites always to be God's People . 231
11. Joy and Pride in God's Choice . . 232
12. Duty of the Chosen People . . . 232
13. Their Unfaithfulness Punished . . 232

**Chap. II.—The Israelites in Egypt.** . . 232

14. The Sojourn in Egypt Foretold . . 232
15. Entrance into Egypt . . . . 232
16. Sojourn in Egypt . . . . 233
17. Bondage " . . . . 233
18. God Remembers his Covenant . . 233
19. Deliverance Promised . . . 234
20. Moses Commissioned . . . 234
21. " Objects . . . . 234
22. Aaron Appointed to Assist him . . 234
23. Commission Referred to . . . 234
24. Liberation of the People Demanded . 234
25. Pharaoh's Refusal . . . . 234
26. The People Murmur at their Increased Burdens . . . . . 234
27. Final Orders to Moses . . . 235
28. The Struggle . . . . . 235
    1. After the Plague of Blood . . 235
    2. " " Frogs . . 235
    3. " " Lice . . 235
    4. " " Flies . . 235
    5. " " Murrain . . 235
    6. " " Boils . . 235
    7. " " Hail . . 235
    8. " " Locusts . . 235
    9. " " Darkness . . 235
    10. The Final Stroke . . . 236

**Chap. III.—The Exodus from Egypt.** . 236

29. Hasty Departure . . . . 236
30. Pursuit and Deliverance . . . 236
31. God's Hand Recognized in the Deliverance 236
32. " Designs therein . . . 237
33. Future Generations to be Instructed . 237
34. Desire to Return to Egypt . . . 237

**Chap. IV.—In the Wilderness.** . . 237

35. The Wilderness Described . . . 237
36. From Egypt to Sinai . . . 237
37. Battle with the Amalekites . . . 237
38. Jethro's Visit . . . . . 238
39. The Law Given at Sinai . . . 238
40. From Sinai to Southern Border of Canaan 238
41. Canaan Searched . . . . 238
42. An Evil Report Brought Back . . 239
43. The Forty Years for the Forty Days . 239
44. From Kadesh to Mount Hor . . 239

SECTION PAGE

45. From Mount Hor to Canaan . . 240
46. The Forty-two Stations between Egypt and Canaan . . . . . 240
47. God's Mercies in the Wilderness . . 241

**Chap. V.—Conquest of Canaan.** . . 241

48. Canaan Described . . . . . 241
49. Gradual Expulsion of the Canaanites Promised . . . . . 241
50. Their Expulsion Commanded . . 242
51. Conquests East of the Jordan . . 242
    1. Sihon of Heshbon . . . 242
    2. Og of Bashan . . . . 243
52. Two Tribes and a Half Provided for . 243
53. Boundaries of their Territory . . 243
54. Death of Moses . . . . . 244
55. The Jordan Crossed . . . . . 244
56. Six Years of War . . . . . 244
    1. Encamped at Gilgal . . . . 244
    2. Jericho Taken . . . . . 244
    3. Repulse at Ai . . . . . 245
    4. The City Taken by Stratagem . . 245
    5. By Stratagem the Gibeonites Escape the Sword . . . . . 245
    6. The Gibeonites Reduced to Perpetual Bondage . . . . . 246
    7. The Five Kings of Southern Canaan Overthrown . . . . . 246
    8. The Kings of Northern Canaan Defeated . . . . . 246
    9. The Anakim cut off . . . . 247
    10. Result of the Five Campaigns . . 247
    11. What Remained Unconquered . . 247
57. God Acknowledged as the Conqueror . 247
58. Why God Fought for the Hebrews . . 248
59. The Territory West of the Jordan Divided 248
    1. The Command to Joshua . . 248
    2. Caleb's Inheritance . . . . 248
    3. Judah's " . . . . 248
    4. Ephraim's " . . . . 248
    5. Manasseh's " . . . . 248
    6. Ephraim and Manasseh Ask for More Territory . . . . . 248
    7. The Seven other Tribes Provided for 248
    8. Joshua's Inheritance . . . . 248
    9. Forty-eight Cities Assigned to the Levites . . . . . 248
    10. All Settled . . . . . 249
60. The Warriors of the Trans-Jordanic Tribes Sent Back . . . . . 249
61. Joshua's Valedictory . . . . 249
62. The People Faithful for a Time . . 249
63. Boundaries of Canaan West of the Jordan 249
64. The History of the Tribes Foreshadowed 249
    Reuben . . . . . 249
    Simeon and Levi . . . . . 250
    Judah . . . . . 250
    Zebulun . . . . . 250
    Issachar . . . . . 250
    Dan . . . . . 250
    Gad . . . . . 250
    Asher . . . . . 250
    Naphtali . . . . . 250
    Joseph, including Ephraim and Manasseh 250
    Benjamin . . . . . 250
65. Ezekiel's Vision of Canaan . . . 250

**Chap. VI.—The Hebrew Polity.** . . 251

66. Theocratic . . . . . 251
    1. God Offers to be the Head of the State 251
    2. Is Accepted by the People . . 251
    3. The High Priest to be God's Vicegerent 251
67. Separate . . . . . 251
68. But Provision made for Strangers . . 252
69. General Assembly of the Nation . . 252
70. Tribal . . . . . 252
    1. The Tribes, Reckoning Ephraim and Manasseh as one . . . . 252
    2. In War . . . . . 252
    3. Each Tribe had its Prince . . 252
    4. Sometimes Apparently Elected to the Post . . . . . 252
    5. Landed Property not to be Carried by Marriage from one Tribe to Another 252
    6. The Tribal Feeling very Strong . 253
    7. The Twelve Tribes (Dan Omitted) Symbolic of the Elect Church . . 253
71. Agrarian . . . . . 253
    1. Every Family to have Land . . 253
    2. Land not Permanently Alienable . 253
72. The Municipal Government . . . 253
    1. Elders . . . . . 253
    2. Secretaries, or "Shoterim" . . 254
    3. Judges, or "Shophetim" . . 254

**Chap. VII.—Period of the Judges.** . . 254

73. Length of the Period . . . . 254
74. General Character of the Period . . 254
75. Mesopotamian Servitude. Othniel . 254
76. Moabitish Servitude. Ehud and Shamgar 254
77. Canaanitish Servitude. Deborah and Barak 255
78. Midianitish Servitude. Gideon . . 255
79. Abimelech, Gideon's Illegitimate Son . 255
80. Ibzan, Elon, Abdon . . . . . 255
81. General Disorder . . . . . 256
82. Philistine Servitude. Samson . . 256
83. Second Philistine Servitude. Samuel and his Sons . . . . . 256
84. Tola and Jair . . . . . 256
85. Ammonitish Servitude. Jephthah . . 256

**Chap. VIII.—The United Kingdom.** . . 257

86. The Hebrews Demand a King . . 257
87. The Demand Offensive to God . . 257
88. But had been Foreseen and Provided for . 257
    1. The King must be a Native Hebrew . 257
    2. Must not Multiply Horses . . 257
    3. Nor Multiply Wives . . . 257
    4. But Write out a Copy of the Law and be Governed by it . . . 257
89. Saul . . . . . 257
    1. Anointed . . . . . 257
    2. Made King . . . . . 257
    3. Not Accepted by All . . . . 258
    4. Wins the Affections of the People . 258
    5. First Offence . . . . . 258
    6. Second " . . . . . 258
    7. Third " . . . . . 259
    8. Death . . . . . 259
    9. Length of his Reign . . . . 259
90. Ish-bosheth, Saul's only Surviving Son . 259
    1. Abner makes him King of the Ten Tribes . . . . . 259
    2. His End . . . . . 259
91. David . . . . . 259
    1. Anointed . . . . . 259
    2. Reigns over Judah only . . . 259
92. David's Reign over All . . . . 259
    1. Promised . . . . . 259
    2. Brought about by Abner . . . 260
    3. Consummated . . . . . 260
    4. Takes Jerusalem . . . . 260
    5. Has a Palace Built . . . . 260
    6. Smites the Philistines Twice . . 260
    7. Fetches the Ark to Jerusalem . . 260
    8. Greatly Extends and Strengthens his Kingdom . . . . . 260
    9. His First Offence . . . . 261
    10. Nathan's Parable . . . . 261
    11. Absalom's Rebellion . . . . 261
    12. Sheba's Insurrection . . . . 261
    13. Four Battles with the Philistines . 262
    14. His Second Offence . . . . 262
    15. Adonijah's Rebellion . . . . 262
    16. Orders the Anointing of Solomon . 262
    17. David's Death and Length of his Reign . 262
93. The Divine Favor toward David . . . 262
94. Promises to David's Line . . . . 262
95. If David's Example be Followed . . 262
96. Solomon . . . . . 263
    1. Born of Bath-sheba . . . . 263
    2. Anointed before David's Death . . 263
    3. Accession . . . . . 263
    4. Marries Pharaoh's Daughter . . 263

SECTION PAGE

5. His Choice of Wisdom . . 263
6. Congratulated by Hiram of Tyre . 263
7. Prepares to Build the Temple . 263
8. Builds the Temple . . . 264
9. Other Buildings . . . 264
10. Cities Built and Peopled . . 264
11. Builds a Navy . . . . 264
12. Visited by the Queen of Sheba . 265
13. His Revenues and Wealth . . 265
14. His Horses and Chariots . . 266
15. Returning to Jerusalem from his Summer Residence . . . 266
16. His Fame . . . . 266
17. His Sins . . . . 266
18. Extent of his Kingdom . . 266
19. Length of his Reign . . 266

**Chap. IX.—The Kingdom of Israel.** . . 266

97. The Disruption Foretold . . . 266
98. The Final Breach . . . . 267
99. Civil War Forbidden . . . 267
100. First Dynasty . . . . 267
1. Jeroboam . . . . 267
2. Nadab . . . . 267
101. Second Dynasty . . . . 267
1. Baasha . . . . 267
2. Elah . . . . 267
102. Third Dynasty: Zimri . . . 267
103. Fourth " . . . . 267
1. Omri . . . . 267
2. Ahab . . . . 268
3. Ahaziah . . . . 268
4. Jehoram . . . . 268
104. Fifth Dynasty . . . . 268
1. Jehu . . . . 268
(Destroys the Worshippers of Baal) . 268
2. Jehoahaz . . . . 268
3. Jehoash . . . . 269
4. Jeroboam II. . . . . 269
5. Zachariah . . . . 269
105. Sixth Dynasty: Shalium . . . 269
106. Seventh Dynasty . . . . 269
1. Menahem . . . . 269
2. Pekahiah . . . . 269
107. Eighth Dynasty: Pekah . . . 269
108. Ninth " Hoshea . . . 269
109. The Kingdom of Israel Destroyed by the Assyrians . . . . . 269

**Chap. X.—The Kingdom of Judah.** . . 269

110. Rehoboam . . . . 269
1. His Accession . . . . 269
2. War between the Kingdoms Forbidden 270
3. Shishak of Egypt Spoils Jerusalem . 270
4. Length of his Reign . . . 270
111. Abijah . . . . 270
1. War with Israel . . . . 270
2. Length of his Reign . . . 270
112. Asa . . . . 270
1. Ten Years of Peace . . . 270
2. A Great Victory . . . 271
3. Constant Skirmishing . . . 271
4. League with Syria . . . 271
5. Rebuked by a Prophet . . . 271
6. End of his Reign . . . 271
113. Jehoshaphat . . . . 271
1. Length and General Character of his Reign . . . . . 271
2. Strengthens his Kingdom against Israel 271
3. Provides for the Religious Instruction of his People . . . . 271
4. His Prosperity and Power . . 271
5. Alliance with Israel . . . 272
6. Reproved for the Alliance . . 272
7. Reformation again Attempted . . 272
8. Signal Victory . . . . 272
9. His Ships . . . . 272
10. His Death . . . . 273
114. Jehoram . . . . 273
1. Bloody Beginning . . . 273
2. Wicked Reign . . . . 273
3. Revolt of the Edomites . . . 273
4. Philistines and Arabians come against him . . . . . 273
5. Loathsome Disease and Death . . 273
115. Ahaziah . . . . 273
1. His Descent and Wickedness . . 273
2. Joins the King of Israel in Alliance against Syria . . . . 273
3. Is Slain by Jehu . . . . 273
116. Queen Athaliah . . . . 273
1. Seeks to Exterminate the Royal Line of David . . . . 273
2. The Wife of the High Priest saves Jehoash . . . . . 274
3. The High Priest Recovers the Throne for Jehoash . . . . 274
4. Athaliah Slain . . . . 274
5. Order Restored . . . . 274
117. Jehoash . . . . 274
1. Length of his Reign . . . 274
2. Influence of the High Priest . . 274
3. Repairs the Temple . . . 274
4. Death of the High Priest . . 274
5. His People Lead him into Idolatry . 274
6. Syrian Invasion . . . . 274
7. Slain by his Servants . . . 274
118. Amaziah . . . . 275
1. Begins Well . . . . 275
2. Avenges the Murder of his Father . 275
3. Dismisses Troops Hired of Israel . 275
4. Goes against Edom . . . 275
5. Falls into Idolatry . . . 275
6. War with Israel . . . . 275
7. Slain by Conspirators . . . 275
119. Azariah, or Uzziah . . . . 275
1. Begins Well . . . . 275
2. Completes the Reduction of the Edomites . . . . . 276
3. Other Military Successes . . 276
4. Usurps the Priest's Office, and is Smitten with Leprosy . . . 276
5. His Death . . . . 276
120. Jotham . . . . 276
1. A Good King . . . . 276
2. Enterprise in Building . . . 276
3. Success in War . . . . 276
4. Trouble Begins . . . . 276
5. His Death . . . . 276
121. Ahaz . . . . 276
1. A Wicked King . . . . 276
2. Roughly Handled by the Syrians and Israelites . . . . 276
3. The Invasion Repelled . . . 277
4. Alliance with Assyria . . . 277
5. Death of Ahaz . . . . 277
122. Hezekiah . . . . 277
1. Fears God and is Prospered . . 277
2. Repairs the Temple and Restores its Worship . . . . 277
3. Summons the Whole People to Keep a Passover . . . . 277
4. Roots out Idolatry . . . 277
5. Pays Tribute to Sennacherib of Assyria . . . . . 277
6. The Assyrians Press on . . . 277
7. Isaiah promises Deliverance . . 278
8. An Angel Smites the Assyrians . 278
9. Hezekiah's Sickness and Recovery . 278
10. Ambassadors from Babylon . . 278
11. Isaiah Foretells the Babylonish Captivity . . . . . 278
12. Hezekiah Dies . . . . 278
123. Manasseh . . . . 278
1. Idolatrous and Wicked . . . 278
2. Carried off to Babylon . . . 278
3. Humbles himself before God, and is Restored . . . . 279
4. Strengthens Jerusalem and other Cities 279
5. Puts down Idolatry and Restores Worship of God . . . . 279
6. Buried in his own Garden . . 279
124. Amon . . . . 279
1. A Short and Wicked Reign . . 279

SECTION PAGE

2. Slain by Conspirators . . . 279
3. Fate of the Conspirators . . 279
4. Buried in the Garden of Uzza . . 279
125. Josiah . . . . . 279
1. Ascension and Extirpation of Idolatry Foretold . . . . 279
2. Tender Age and Excellent Character . 279
3. Attacks Idolatry in both Kingdoms . 279
4. Repairs the Temple . . . 279
5. The Original Copy of the Law Found . 279
6. The People called together to Hear the Law Read . . . . 279
7. Keeps a Passover . . . 279
8. Hunts down Idolatry . . . 279
9. Alliance with Chaldea costs him his Life . . . . . 279
126. Jehoahaz . . . . . 280
1. Reigns only Three Months . . 280
2. Deposed, Prisoner in Egypt, Dies . 280
3. Death there Foretold . . . 280
127. Jehoiakim . . . . . 280
1. Reigns Eleven Years . . . 280
2. Pays Tribute to the King of Egypt . 280
3. Denounced for his Evil Deeds . . 280
4. Jerusalem Taken . . . 280
5. Jehoiakim Revolts . . . 280
6. Is Slain . . . . . 280
128. Jehoiachin . . . . . 280
1. Reigns only Three Months . . 280
2. Is Carried to Babylon . . . 280
3. Released from Prison by Evil-Merodach . . . . . 281
129. Zedekiah, the Last King . . . 281
1. Made King by Nebuchadnezzar . 281
2. Rebels against him . . . 281
3. Jerusalem Besieged and Taken . 281
4. The Issue Foretold . . . 281
5. Fate of Zedekiah . . . 282
6. The Putting Out of his Eyes Foretold . 282
130. The Kingdom of Judah Wiped Out . 282
1. Jerusalem Destroyed . . . 282
2. Chief Priest and Leaders Put to Death . . . . . 282
3. Only a Handful Left . . . 282
4. Gedaliah made Governor of the Remnant . . . . . 282
5. Jeremiah Let Out of Prison . . 282
6. Submission of the People . . 282
7. Gedaliah Warned of a Conspiracy . 283
" Slain . . . . 283
9. Attempt to Carry the People to the Ammonites . . . . 283
10. This Attempt Defeated . . 283
11. The People Prefer to Escape to Egypt 283
12. Jeremiah tells them Not to Go . 283
13. But they Go . . . . 284
14. Fourth and Final Deportation to Babylon . . . . . 284
15. The Desolation Lamented . . 284

**Chap. XI.—The Captivities.** . . . 284

131. The Height from which the Hebrews Fell . 284
1. The Prosperity Promised . . 284
2. " " Realized . . 285
132. The Whole Nation Denounced . . 285
133. Israel Denounced . . . . 286
134. Judah " . . . . 286
135. Alliances with Other Nations of no Avail 286
136. Captivity Foretold . . . . 287
1. Of Israel . . . . 287
2. Of Judah . . . . 287
3. Judah to be Captive in Babylon . 288
4. Duration of the Babylonish Captivity 288
5. Jeremiah Contradicted by a False Prophet . . . . . 288
6. The False Prophet Denounced . 288
137. Dealings of God with Israel . . 288
1. Trans-Jordanic Territory Overrun under Jehu . . . . 288
2. Jehu's Successor Hard Pressed by the Syrians . . . . . 288
3. Decline Arrested by Jeroboam II. . 289

SECTION PAGE

4. Loss of Trans-Jordanic and other Territory . . . . . 289
5. King Punished for Withholding Tribute . . . . . 289
6. People Carried Captive into Media . 289
138. God's Dealings with Judah . . . 289
1. Spoiled by the Egyptians . . 289
2. Invaded by the Syrians, 840 B.C. . 289
3. Plagued by the Syrians and Israelites before 742 B.C. . . . 289
4. Again by the same, 742 B.C. . . 289
5. Babylon pointed out as the Conqueror, 713–712 B.C. . . . . 289
6. Delivered from the Assyrians . . 289
7. Manasseh Carried off . . . 289
8. Josiah Slain . . . . 289
9. First Deportation to Babylon . . 289
10. Second " " . . 289
11. Third " " . . 289
12. Forbidden to go into Egypt . . 289
13. Fourth Deportation . . . 290
14. Conclusion of the Whole Matter . 290
139. The Captivity in Babylon . . . 290
1. God's Favor Promised . . . 290
2. Advice to Settle Quietly in Babylon . 291
3. Jews in the Service of the Court . 291
4. Daniel Ruler of the Province . . 291
5. His Three Friends Promoted . . 291
6. Daniel First of the Three Presidents . 291
7. Yet the Captivity was Grievous . 291
140. Jews in Persia after Cyrus . . . 291
1. A Jewish Maiden Queen . . 291
2. An Amalekite Premier . . 291
3. Haman Seeks to Destroy the Jews . 291
4. Obtains a Decree to that Effect . 292
5. Consternation of the Jews . . 292
6. Esther Informed . . . 292
7. She Fears to Interpose . . 292
8. Mordecai Insists upon it . . 292
9. Haman Warned by his Friends . 292
10. " Hanged on his Own Gallows . 292
11. Mordecai Prime Minister . . 293
12. Jews Authorized to Defend Themselves . . . . . 293
13. Their Enemies Smitten . . 293
14. Feast of Purim Established . . 293

**Chap. XII.—The Restoration.** . . . 293

141. Restoration Longed for . . . 293
142. Foretold . . . . . 293
143. God's Power to be Displayed . . 294
144. Cyrus Named as the Deliverer . . 295
145. Route Homewards to be Safe and Easy . 295
146. The Old Home . . . . 296
147. The Nation Shall be a Unit . . . 296
148. Shall be Stable . . . . 296
149. Shall be Strong . . . . 296
150. Shall Have Renewed Prosperity . . 297
151. Shall be Holy . . . . 298
152. Strangers shall be Gathered in . . 298
153. Enemies shall be Put to Shame . . 299
154. God shall be Acknowledged . . 299
155. Exultation in the Deliverance . . 299

**Chap. XIII.—The Hebrews again in Palestine.** . . . . . 299

156. The Edict of Cyrus . . . 299
157. What Tribes Responded . . . 299
158. Cyrus Restores the Sacred Vessels . . 300
159. How Many People Returned . . 300
160. Their Contributions for the Temple . 300
161. Altar Built, Festivals and Services Restored 300
162. Materials Provided for the Temple . . 300
163. Foundations Laid . . . . 300
164. Samaritans not Allowed to Assist . . 300
165. They then Oppose . . . . 300
1. From 535 B.C. to Darius Hystaspis . 300
2. Under Cambyses . . . 300
3. Work Stopped under Pseudo-Smerdis 300
166. The People Reproved . . . 301
167. The Work Resumed . . . 301
168. The Course of the Persian Government . 301
1. Governor of Syria Inquires . . 301

SECTION PAGE

2. Sends Home for Instructions . . 301
3. Is Told to Let the Jews Alone . . 301
4. And to Help the Work . . . 301
5. Obeys . . . . . 301
169. The Temple Finished . . . 301
170. " " Dedicated . . . 301
171. Mission of Ezra . . . . 301
1. Commissioned . . . . 301
2. Sets Forth . . . . 301
3. Halts and Fasts at Ahava . . 301
4. Commits the Treasures and Vessels to the Priests . . . . 301
5. Reaches Jerusalem . . . 301
6. Delivers the King's Orders . . 301
7. Breaks up Heathen Marriage Connections . . . . . 301
172. Administration of Nehemiah . . 301
1. Sad Tidings from Jerusalem . . 301
2. Commissioned to Go there . . 302
3. Reaches Jerusalem . . . 302
4. Inspects the Ruins . . . 302
5. Stirs up the People to Rebuild the Wall . . . . . 302
6. In Spite of Derision of Enemies . 302
7. Opposition, but Work Goes on . 302
8. Attack Resolved on . . . 302
9. Preparations to Repel it . . 302
10. Stop Put to Oppressing the Poor . 303
11. Provision for the Governor and others . 303
12. New Plots . . . . 303
13. False Prophets to Stop the Work . 303
14. The Wall Finished . . . 303
15. Some Jewish Nobles Prove False . 303
16. Close Watch to be Kept . . 303
17. Ezra and Nehemiah Unite in Religious Services . . . . 303
18. Feast of Tabernacles Kept . . 303
19. Solemn Fast and Confession . . 303
20. New Covenant with God . . 303
21. Special Effort to People the City . 303
22. Dedication of the Wall . . 303
23. Provision for Priests and Levites . 304
24. Congregation Purged of the Heathen . 304
25. Temple Desecrated in Nehemiah's absence . . . . . 304
26. Temple Cleansed . . . 304
27. End put to Desecrating the Sabbath . 304
28. Marriages with Heathens Broken Up . 304

**Chap. XIV.—Jerusalem.** . . . . 304
173. Its Strength and Beauty . . . 304
174. Prayed for . . . . . 304
175. Loved and Defended by God . . 304

SECTION PAGE

176. Threatened for Sin . . . . 304
177. Plundered by the Egyptians . . 305
178. Delivered from the Assyrians . . 305
179. Jehoiachin to be Carried Captive . . 305
180. Destruction by the Chaldeans . . 305
1. Foretold . . . . . 305
2. Justified . . . . . 306
3. Accomplished . . . . 306
181. Restoration Promised . . . 307
182. Destruction by the Romans Foretold . 307

**Chap. XV.—Judaism and Christianity.** . 308
183. The Gospel to be Offered first to the Jews . 308
184. They Demand the Death of Christ . . 308
185. Fruit of Christ's Personal Ministry in Jerusalem . . . . . 308
186. The Field a Hopeful One . . . 308
187. The Pentecostal Beginning . . 308
1. Promised . . . . . 308
2. Realized . . . . . 308
188. Growth of the Church in the First Six Years . . . . . 308
1. After the Healing of the Lame Man . 308
2. " Judgment upon Ananias and Sapphira . . . 308
3. After the Appointment of Deacons . 308
189. The First Persecution . . . 308
190. St. Paul in Jerusalem . . . 308
191. Labors among the Jews in Other Places . 309
1. Damascus . . . . . 309
2. Cyprus . . . . . 309
3. Antioch in Pisidia . . . 309
4. Iconium . . . . . 309
5. Thessalonica . . . . 309
6. Berea . . . . . 309
7. Corinth . . . . . 309
8. Ephesus . . . . . 309
9. Rome . . . . . 309
10. St. Paul's Testimony, Summer of 60 A.D. . . . . 309
192. Opposition of the Jews . . . 309
1. At Antioch in Pisidia . . . 309
2. At Corinth . . . . 309
3. At Ephesus . . . . 309
4. At Corinth Again . . . 309
193. The Jews Given up . . . . 310
1. By Christ . . . . . 310
2. By the Apostles . . . . 310
194. The Jews will one Day Repent the Death of the Messiah . . . . . 310
195. And will be Gathered in . . . 310
196. Conversion of the Jews, as Related to that of the World . . . . . 312

## BOOK XII.—OTHER NATIONS.

**Chap. I.—Origin of Nations.** . . . 312
1. Noah the Second Father of Mankind . 312
2. The Unity of the Race Destroyed . . 312
3. Descendants of Ham . . . 313
4. " Shem . . . . 313
5. " Japheth . . . 313

**Chap. II.—Offshoots of the Abrahamic Stock.** 313
6. Moabites and Ammonites . . . 313
7. Ishmaelites . . . . . 313
8. Allegorical Allusion . . . . 313
9. Midianites . . . . . 314
10. Edomites . . . . . 314

**Chap. III.—Hebrews and Gentiles Before the Final Settlement in Canaan.** . 314
11. Gentile Friendships with Abraham and Isaac . . . . . 314
12. The Hebrews Kindly Received in Egypt . 314
13. Oppressed under a New Dynasty . . 314

**Chap. IV.—The Canaanites.** . . . 315
14. Gentile Names of Places in Canaan . 315
15. The Giants . . . . . 315
16. The Curse upon Ham's Fourth Son . 315
17. Names of Tribes Inhabiting Canaan . 315
1. Ten in all . . . . . 315
2. Six West of the Jordan . . . 315
18. Boundaries and Locations . . . 315
19. The Defilement of the Land . . 315
20. Miraculous Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah . . . . . 315
21. Canaanites not Expelled by the Hebrews . 315
22. " made Tributary . . . 316
23. Why they were not all Driven Out . . 316

**Chap. V.—Mutual Relations of Hebrews and Other Nations.** . . . . 316
24. Hebrews to be a Separate People . . 316
25. Ezekiel's Vision of Provision for Strangers 316
26. Kenites Favored . . . . . 316
27. Moabites and Ammonites . . . 316
1. Not to be Distressed . . . 316
2. But Never to be Citizens . . 316
28. Edomites and Egyptians . . . 316
1. Not to be Abhorred . . . 316
2. In Third Generation may be Citizens . 316
29. Midianites to be Vexed . . . 316

SECTION PAGE
30. Canaanites to be Destroyed . . . 317
31. Amalekites . . . . . 317
1. Saul Blamed for Sparing their King . 317
2. An Amalekite Raid . . . 317
32. The Samaritans . . . . . 317
1. Origin of the Name . . . 317
2. Assyrians Brought in . . 317
3. Hated by the Jews . . . 317
4. Christ Treats them Kindly . . 317
33. Tributaries . . . . . 317
34. Friendly Relations with Other Nations . 318
35. The Visit of the Queen of Sheba . . 318
**Chap. VI.—Intermarrying of Hebrews and other Nations.** . . . 318
36. Intermarriage with Canaanites Strictly Forbidden . . . . . 318
37. Intermarriage with Moabites and Ammonites Virtually Forbidden . . . 318
38. Intermarriage with Edomites and Egyptians Less Stringently Forbidden . . 318
39. Case of Female Captives of War . . 318
40. Instances of Intermarriage . . . 318
41. Reform under Ezra . . . . . 319
42. " " Nehemiah . . . 319
1. The Pledge that was Broken . . 319
2. The Measures Taken . . . 319
3. Malachi Denounces Heathen Marriages 319
**Chap. VII.—Notices of Gentile Nations; Chiefly Prophetic and Denunciatory.** . 320
43. Denunciations of the Heathen . . 320
1. In General . . . . 320
2. The Enemies of Israel . . . 320
3. Conspiracies Complained of . . 321
4. Fowls and Beasts Summoned to the Banquet . . . . . 321
5. Repentance and Restoration Possible . 321
44. The Amalekites . . . . 321
1. What the Lord said to Moses . . 321
2. What Balaam said . . . 321
45. The Kenites . . . . . 321
1. Dwelt in the Mountains . . . 321
2. To be Captive to the Assyrians . 321
46. Syria . . . . . 321
1. To be Destroyed . . . 321
2. Reason Given . . . 322
47. Assyria . . . . . 322
1. Nineveh Threatened . . . 322
2. Repents and is Spared . . . 322
3. Tiglath-pileser will Conquer Syria and Spoil Samaria . . . . . 322
4. Shalmaneser and Sargon will Desolate Samaria . . . . . 322
5. Egypt and Ethiopia Humbled by Sargon 322
6. Judah not to be Delivered by Egypt from the Assyrians . . . 322
7. Judah to be Overrun by the Assyrians . 323
8. The Assyrians to be Beaten off . 323
9. Assyria to be Destroyed . . 324
10. Moral Causes of the Desolation . 324
11. Nineveh as Helpless as Thebes . 324
12. To be Utterly Desolate . . . 325
13. Vivid Picture of Glory and Fall of Assyria . . . . . 325
48. Elam . . . . . 325
1. To be Subdued by the Chaldeans . 325
2. " Put to Shame among the Dead 325
3. " Restored . . . . 325
49. Babylon . . . . . 325
1. Extent and Power of the Kingdom . 325
2. Despotic Character of the Government 326
3. Nebuchadnezzar Cripples Egypt . 326
4. Further Conquests to be made . . 326
5. Pride of Nebuchadnezzar Punished . 326
6. Reason Restored . . . . 327
7. Babylon to be Utterly Destroyed . 327
8. The Royal Virgin to be Degraded . 327
9. Ironical Summons to Self-Defence . 328
10. The Struggle Hopeless . . . 328
11. Earth and Hell Moved . . . 328
12. Destruction to come from the North . 329
13. The Medes to take Babylon . . 329
14. Copy of Jeremiah's Prophecy to be sent to Babylon . . . . 329
15. Belshazzar's Feast . . . 329
16. Handwriting on the Wall . . 329
17. Explained by Daniel . . . 330
18. The Catastrophe . . . . 330
50. Mystical Babylon . . . . 330
1. Her Fall Anticipated . . . 330
2. Drunk with the Blood of the Saints . 330
3. Her Fall more fully Described . . 330
51. Egypt . . . . . 330
1. Folly of Relying upon Egypt . . 330
2. Civil War in Egypt (at end of 25th Dynasty) . . . . . 330
3. Oppression of Psammetichus . . 330
4. Pharaoh Necho Defeated by Nebuchadnezzar at Carchemish . . . 330
5. The Two Eagles . . . . 330
6. After Capture of Gaza by the Egyptians . . . . . 331
7. A Year Later . . . . 331
8. During the Siege at Jerusalem . . 331
9. To be Subdued by Nebuchadnezzar . 332
10. Detailed Description of the Conquest . 332
11. Pharaoh Warned . . . . 332
12. Lamentation over coming Fall of Pharaoh . . . . . 332
13. Another Lamentation . . . 332
52. Ethiopia . . . . . 333
53. The Medo-Persian Empire . . . 333
A. From First to Last . . . 333
1. To be Founded by Cyrus . . 333
2. Daniel's Vision . . . 333
3. Laws not to be Changed . . 333
B. In its Highest Bloom . . . 333
1. Extent and Organization . . 333
2. An Amalekite Prime Minister . 333
3. Arbitrary and Despotic Government . . . . . 333
4. Conspiracy Exposed . . 334
5. A Jew thereby becomes Prime Minister . . . . . 334
6. A Queen Wantonly Repudiated . 334
7. A Beautiful Jewess made Queen . 334
8. A Grand Banquet . . . 335
9. The Queen also Makes a Feast . 335
10. Feast in Honor of the New Queen 335
11. Esther's Banquet . . . 335
12. " Second Banquet . . 335
54. Moab . . . . . 335
1. To be Desolated . . . . 335
2. The Sins of Moab . . . 337
3. The Desolation to be Repaired . 337
55. Ammon . . . . . 337
1. To be Desolated . . . . 337
2. By Nebuchadnezzar . . . 337
3. Why . . . . . 337
56. Edom . . . . . 337
1. Desolation Foretold . . . 337
2. Reason Assigned . . . 338
3. The Desolation Irreparable . . 339
57. Tyre . . . . . 339
1. Geographical Position . . . 339
2. Commercial Greatness . . . 339
3. Friendly Relations with David and Solomon . . . . . 339
4. Marriage Alliance with Ahab . . 339
5. Her Sins of Avarice and Pride . . 339
6. Her Sin against the People of God . 340
7. To be Punished by the Chaldeans . 340
8. To be Utterly Desolate . . . 340
9. Ezekiel's Lamentation over her Fall . 341
10. After Seventy Years to be Restored . 341
11. Finally to be Devoured by Fire . 341
58. Zidon . . . . . 341
59. Philistia . . . . . 341
60. Arabia . . . . . 342
1. To be Scourged by the Assyrians . 342
2. By the Chaldeans . . . 342
61. The Macedonian Empire . . . 342
1. Under Alexander . . . 342
2. To be Broken up after his Death . 342

SECTION PAGE

3. The Grecian Kings of Egypt and Syria 342
4. Antiochus Epiphanes . . . 343
5. Antiochus will Turn Against Jerusalem 343
6. And will Come to a Miserable End . 343
62. Rome . . . . . 343
1. Described . . . . . 343
2. Dignity of Roman Citizenship . . 344
63. The Little Horn . . . . . 344
1. To Make War with the Saints . . 344
2. To be Destroyed . . . . . 344
64. Remote Northern Nations . . . 344
1. Meshech and Tubal . . . . 344
2. Magog, Meshech, and Tubal . . 344

**Chap. VIII.—Conversion of the Gentiles.** . 345

65. The Divine Covenant . . . . 345
66. The Promise Made to Abraham . . 345
67. General Predictions . . . . . 345
68. Particular Nations Referred to . . 346
1. Egypt and Assyria . . . . 346
2. The Chinese . . . . . 347
3. Several Other Nations . . . . 347
69. Jewish Contempt for the Gentiles . . 347
70. Christ's Parables Illustrating the Call of the Gentiles . . . . . 347
1. The Great Supper . . . . 347
2. The Wicked Husbandmen . . . 347
3. The Marriage of the King's Son . 348
71. Gospel Carried to the Samaritans . . 348
72. The Ethiopian Eunuch Baptized . . 348
73. St. Paul . . . . . 348
1. His Early Life . . . . . 348
2. His Conversion . . . . . 348
3. His Commission . . . . . 348
4. The Disciples at First Afraid of him . 348
5. Are Persuaded to Receive him . . 348
6. Accept him as an Apostle to the Gentiles . . . . . 348
7. He Magnifies his own Office . . 348
74. Cornelius, the Roman Centurion . . 349
1. Sends for Peter . . . . . 349
2. Peter's Vision . . . . . 349
3. Peter Goes . . . . . 349
4. His Reception . . . . . 349
75. Attitude of the Church in Jerusalem . 349
1. Peter Questioned . . . . . 349
2. His Course Approved . . . . 349
76. The Gentile Church in Antioch . . 349
1. Its Beginning . . . . . 349
2. Paul Brought from Tarsus . . . 349
3. Returns with Barnabas from Jerusalem 349
77. St. Paul's First Missionary Tour . . 349
1. Island of Cyprus . . . . 349
2. Perga . . . . . 350
3. Antioch in Pisidia . . . . 350
4. Iconium . . . . . 350
5. Lystra and Derbe . . . . 350
6. Back again to Antioch . . . . 350
78. The Council at Jerusalem . . . . 350
1. Its Occasion . . . . . 350
2. Deliberations . . . . . 350
3. Result . . . . . 350
4. The Messengers Return to Antioch . 350
5. The Struggle not Wholly Over . . 350
79. St. Paul's Second Missionary Tour . . 350
1. Paul and Barnabas Part Company . 350
2. Paul and Silas in Syria and Asia Minor 350
3. From Asia Minor to Europe . . . 351
4. At Athens . . . . . 351
5. At Corinth . . . . . 351
6. Back again to Antioch . . . . 351
80. St. Paul's Third Missionary Tour . . 351
1. From Antioch to Galatia and Phrygia 351
2. Two Years in Ephesus . . . . 351
3. Timothy and Erastus Sent into Macedonia . . . . . 351
4. Uproar Against Paul in Ephesus . 351
5. " Quelled by the Town Clerk . 351
81. St. Paul Goes from Ephesus to Jerusalem . 351
1. Visits Greece a Second Time . . 351
2. From Philippi to Troas . . . . 351
3. " Troas to Miletus . . . . 351
4. Interview with the Ephesian Elders . 351
5. From Miletus to Ptolemais . . . 351
6. " Ptolemais to Cesarea . . . 352
7. " Cesarea to Jerusalem . . . 352
82. St. Paul in Jerusalem . . . . 352
1. Tries to Conciliate the Jewish Believers 352
2. Unbelieving Jews Make a Riot . . 352
83. St. Paul in Cesarea . . . . . 352
1. Is Sent there by Lysias . . . . 352
2. Accused by Tertullus before Felix . 352
3. The Apostle's Answer . . . . 352
4. He is not Released . . . . 353
5. Pleads his Cause before Festus . . 353
6. Brought also before King Agrippa . 353
7. Impressions Made by Paul's Speech . 353
8. Pronounced Innocent, but must go to Rome . . . . . 353
84. The Voyage to Italy . . . . 353
1. From Cesarea to Sidon . . . . 353
2. " Sidon to Myra . . . . 354
3. Shipwrecked at Malta . . . . 354
4. From Malta to Puteoli . . . . 354
5. " Puteoli to Rome . . . . 354
85. Jews and Gentiles Made One in Christ . 354

## BOOK XIII.—THE OUTWARD MAN.

**Chap. I.—The Nature of the Body.** . . . 355

1. The Unity of the Body . . . . 355
2. Manly Beauty . . . . . 355
3. Female Beauty . . . . . 355
1. Swarthy Beauty . . . . . 356
2. Beauty Without Discretion . . . 356
4. Diminutive Stature . . . . . 356
5. Giants . . . . . 356
6. Dexterity . . . . . 356
1. Left-Handed . . . . . 356
2. Double-Handed . . . . . 356
3. Swift-Footed . . . . . 356
7. The Five Senses . . . . . 356
8. The Appetites . . . . . 356
9. The Countenance . . . . . 357
1. Cheerful . . . . . 357
2. Sullen . . . . . 357
3. Bearing the Stamp of Sin . . . 357
10. The Hair . . . . . 357
1. The Hair of the Hand . . . . 357
2. The Beard . . . . . 357
3. The Hair of the Head . . . . 357
11. The Forehead . . . . . 357
12. The Eyes . . . . . 357
13. The Ears . . . . . 358
14. The Mouth . . . . . 358
15. The Teeth . . . . . 358
16. Winking . . . . . 358
17. Stooping . . . . . 358
18. Prostration . . . . . 358
19. Sighing . . . . . 358
20. Tears . . . . . 358
21. Saliva . . . . . 358
22. Excretions . . . . . 359

**Chap. II.—The Sustenance of the Body.** 359

23. Necessity of Food . . . . . 359
24. Food a Gift of God . . . . . 359
25. Food Cursed . . . . . 360
26. Human Care Necessary . . . . 360
27. Man Shall not Live by Bread Alone . 360
28. Varieties of Food . . . . . 360
1. Vegetable . . . . . 360
2. Animal . . . . . 360
3. Blood Forbidden . . . . . 360
4. A Jewish Custom . . . . . 360
5. Human Flesh . . . . . 360
29. Cooking . . . . . 361

| SECTION | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1. Literal | 361 |
| 2. Figurative | 361 |
| 30. Feasting | 362 |
| 1. Directions | 362 |
| 2. Invitations | 362 |
| 3. Examples | 362 |
| 4. Riotous Mirth | 362 |
| 5. Sacred Feasts | 362 |
| 31. Undue Concern and Gluttony | 362 |
| 32. Fasting | 362 |
| 33. Famine | 363 |
| 34. Drink | 364 |
| 1. Water | 364 |
| 2. Wine | 364 |
| 3. Wine Prescribed | 364 |
| 4. Abuse of it Condemned | 364 |
| 5. Wine Prohibited to Priests on Duty | 364 |
| 35. Total Abstinence from Wine | 364 |
| 1. Nazarites | 364 |
| 2. Rechabites | 364 |
| 36. Wine-Drinking | 365 |
| 37. Wine and Wantonness | 365 |
| 38. Drunkenness | 365 |
| 1. Literal | 365 |
| 2. Figurative | 365 |
| 39. Punishment of Drunkenness | 365 |
| 40. Sleep | 366 |
| 1. Examples | 366 |
| 2. Early Rising | 366 |
| **Chap. III.—Body Clothed.** | 366 |
| 41. Divine Origin of Dress | 366 |
| 42. Folly of Anxiety about Dress | 366 |
| 43. Directions to Women | 366 |
| 44. Ceremonial Regulations | 366 |
| 45. Material of Dress | 366 |
| 1. Fine Linen | 366 |
| 2. Silk | 366 |
| 3. Gold | 366 |
| 4. Woolen | 366 |
| 46. Color of Material | 367 |
| 1. White, Blue, and Purple | 367 |
| 2. Scarlet | 367 |
| 47. Portions of Dress | 367 |
| 1. Shoes and Sandals | 367 |
| A. Manner of Fastening | 367 |
| 2. Coat | 367 |
| 3. Cloak | 367 |
| 4. Girdle | 367 |
| 5. Vail | 367 |
| 6. Covering not Stated | 367 |
| 48. Seemliness of Dress | 367 |
| 1. Cleanliness | 367 |
| 2. Mending | 367 |
| 49. Ornaments of Dress | 367 |
| A. Ornaments Removed | 367 |
| 50. Garments Perfumed | 368 |
| A. Body Anointed | 368 |
| 51. Disguises by Dress | 368 |
| 52. Grief Exhibited by Dress | 368 |
| 1. Clothes Rent | 368 |
| 2. Sackcloth | 368 |
| 3. Dust for a Covering | 368 |
| 53. Removal of Dress | 368 |
| **Chap. IV.—The Afflictions of the Body.** | 369 |
| 54. Sickness | 369 |
| 1. Literal | 369 |
| 2. Figurative | 369 |
| 55. Weakness | 369 |
| 56. Restlessness | 369 |
| 57. Pain | 369 |
| 58. Consumption | 369 |
| 59. Fever | 369 |
| 60. Palsy | 370 |
| 61. Leprosy | 370 |
| 62. Cutaneous Disorders | 371 |
| 63. Sores and Boils | 371 |
| 64. Mortification | 371 |
| 65. Mutilation | 372 |
| 66. Wounds | 372 |
| 1. Literal | 372 |
| 2. Figurative | 372 |
| 67. Fractures | 372 |
| 68. Blindness | 372 |
| 1. Literal | 372 |
| 2. Figurative | 372 |
| 69. Lameness | 372 |
| 70. Pestilence | 372 |
| 71. Physicians | 373 |
| 72. Prescriptions | 373 |
| 73. Apothecaries | 373 |
| 74. Sickness caused by Sin | 373 |
| 75. Recovery is of God | 373 |
| **Chap. V.—The Body in Old Age.** | 373 |
| 76. Old Age Venerable | 373 |
| 77. Promised | 373 |
| 78. Conditions of the Promise | 374 |
| 79. Vigorous Old Age | 374 |
| 80. Feeble Old Age | 374 |
| 81. Duties of the Aged | 374 |
| A. David's Prayer in Old Age | 374 |
| 82. Duties to the Aged | 374 |
| 83. Promises to the Aged | 374 |
| 84. Instances of Longevity | 374 |
| **Chap. VI.—Death of the Body.** | 375 |
| 85. Death the Ordering of God | 375 |
| 86. An Appointed Time to Die | 375 |
| A. Sometimes as a Punishment for Sin | 375 |
| 87. All must Die | 375 |
| 88. Frailty of Life | 376 |
| 89. Uncertainty of Life | 376 |
| 90. Brevity of Life | 376 |
| 91. Death in Prospect | 376 |
| 1. Preparing for Death | 376 |
| 2. Care for Survivors | 376 |
| 3. Settling of Affairs | 377 |
| 4. Charge of Funeral | 377 |
| 5. Pains of Death | 377 |
| 6. Thanksgiving for Deliverance from Death | 377 |
| 7. The Righteous Undismayed | 377 |
| 92. Instances of Death | 377 |
| 93. Death a Rest in Sleep | 378 |
| 94. The Dead Uninterested in Life | 378 |
| 95. The Dead Forgotten | 378 |
| 96. The Dead Never to Return | 378 |
| 97. The Blessedness of those who Die in the Lord | 378 |
| **Chap. VII.—The Burial of the Body** | 378 |
| 98. Man Desirous of Burying his Dead | 378 |
| 99. This Desire a Duty | 379 |
| 100. Purchase of Burial-Grounds | 379 |
| 101. Preparations for Burial | 379 |
| 1. Washing | 379 |
| 2. Embalming | 379 |
| 102. Grief for the Dead | 379 |
| 1. Watching | 379 |
| 2. Mourning | 379 |
| 3. Playing upon Instruments | 379 |
| 4. Burning of Odors | 379 |
| 5. Shaving of Beards | 380 |
| 6. Rending of Clothes and Girding with Sackcloth | 380 |
| 7. Weeping | 380 |
| 8. Lamenting | 380 |
| 9. Wailing | 380 |
| 10. Cutting the Flesh | 380 |
| 103. Sympathy with Mourners | 380 |
| 104. Burials | 380 |
| 105. The Grave | 381 |
| 106. Monuments | 381 |
| 107. Corruption | 381 |
| 108. Threats of Non-Burial | 381 |
| 109. Bodies Devoured | 382 |
| 110. " Burned | 382 |

## BOOK XIV.—EXTERNAL NATURE.


| SECTION | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.—The Heavens.** | 382 |
| 1. Orders of the Heavenly Bodies | 382 |
| 2. Sun and Moon | 382 |
| 3. The Stars | 382 |
| 4. Other Stellar Bodies | 382 |
| 5. Heavenly Bodies Extinguished or Obscured | 382 |
| 6. Old and New Heavens | 383 |
| 7. Light | 383 |
| 1. Wonderful and Beautiful | 383 |
| 2. Witnessing for God | 383 |
| 3. Symbolic Use of | 383 |
| 8. Darkness | 383 |
| **Chap. II.—The Earth.** | 383 |
| 9. Islands | 383 |
| 10. Mountains | 383 |
| 11. Mountains as Resorts | 383 |
| 1. For the View | 383 |
| 2. For Safety in Speaking | 383 |
| 3. For Incantations | 383 |
| 4. For the Temptation of Christ | 383 |
| 12. Mountains as Representatives and Symbols | 384 |
| 1. Of a Nation | 384 |
| 2. " Tribunal of Justice | 384 |
| 13. Earthquakes | 384 |
| 14. Mining Excavations | 384 |
| 15. Quarries | 384 |
| 16. Salt | 384 |
| 1. Metaphorical | 384 |
| 2. Sown as Symbol of Destruction | 384 |
| 17. Useful and Precious Metals | 384 |
| 18. Precious Stones | 384 |
| **Chap. III.—Waters.** | 384 |
| 19. Wells and Fountains | 384 |
| 1. Literal | 384 |
| 2. Figurative | 384 |
| 3. Pool of Bethesda | 384 |
| 20. Rivers | 384 |
| 1. Literal | 384 |
| 2. Metaphorical | 385 |
| 21. The Four Rivers of Paradise | 385 |
| 22. Ideal Rivers | 385 |
| 1. Ezekiel's Vision of the River of Salvation | 385 |
| 2. John's Vision of the River of Life | 385 |
| 23. Floods | 385 |
| 24. Rivers and Fountains Poisoned | 385 |
| 25. Drought | 385 |
| 1. Described | 385 |
| 2. Employed in Comparison | 385 |
| 26. The Sea | 385 |
| 1. Literal | 385 |
| 2. Metaphorical | 385 |
| 3. Turned into Blood | 386 |
| **Chap. IV.—Meteorology.** | 386 |
| 27. The Seasons | 386 |
| 28. Signs of the Weather | 386 |
| 29. Clouds | 386 |
| 30. Mist and Rain | 386 |
| 1. Literal | 386 |
| 2. Metaphorical | 386 |
| 31. Ice, Snow, and Hail | 386 |
| 32. Dew | 387 |
| 33. Winds | 387 |
| 34. Thunder | 387 |
| **Chap. V.—The Vegetable Kingdom.** | 387 |
| 35. Grass and Reeds | 387 |
| 36. Herbs | 387 |
| 37. Gourd | 387 |
| 38. Flowers | 387 |
| 39. Fruits | 387 |
| 40. Fruits cut off | 387 |
| 41. Trees | 388 |
| 1. Growth | 388 |
| 2. Destruction | 388 |
| **Chap. VI.—Articulates, Molluscs, Fish, Reptiles.** | 388 |
| 42. The Horseleech | 388 |
| 43. Insects | 388 |
| 1. Literal | 388 |
| 2. Figurative | 389 |
| 3. Locusts Compared to a Devastating Army | 389 |
| 4. Deliverance Promised | 389 |
| 44. The Snail | 389 |
| 45. Fish | 389 |
| 46. Serpents | 389 |
| 1. Noxious | 389 |
| 2. References to Charming them | 389 |
| 47. Leviathan | 389 |
| 1. His Strength | 389 |
| 2. His Armor | 389 |
| 3. His Invulnerability | 389 |
| 4. His Swiftness | 390 |
| 5. His Fearless and Untamable Nature | 390 |
| 6. His Terrible Aspect | 390 |
| 7. But God Still More to be Feared | 390 |
| **Chap. VII.—Birds.** | 390 |
| 48. Raven | 390 |
| 49. Dove | 390 |
| 1. Noah's Messenger | 390 |
| 2. Gregarious and Timid | 390 |
| 50. Partridge | 390 |
| 51. Peacock and Ostrich | 390 |
| 52. Hawk and Eagle | 390 |
| 53. Habits of Birds | 390 |
| 1. Nests | 390 |
| 2. Singing | 390 |
| 3. Migrations | 390 |
| 4. Care for Young | 390 |
| 5. Neglect of Young | 390 |
| 6. Quarrels | 390 |
| 54. Birds as Images of Sorrow | 390 |
| **Chap. VIII.—Animals.** | 391 |
| 55. Animal Instincts and Habits | 391 |
| 1. Eating in Silence | 391 |
| 2. Sleeping During the Day | 391 |
| 3. Leaving their Dams at Maturity | 391 |
| 4. Sexual Impulses | 391 |
| 5. Increase | 391 |
| 6. Nursing their Young | 391 |
| 56. Breeding Cattle | 391 |
| 1. Cattle Given to Jacob for Services | 391 |
| 2. Jacob's Device to Produce the Like | 391 |
| 3. Success Attributed to Providence | 391 |
| 4. Breeding of Hybrids Forbidden | 391 |
| 5. Mules Natural Hybrids | 391 |
| 57. Sheep and Goats | 391 |
| 1. Increase Prayed For | 391 |
| 2. Migration for Pasturage | 391 |
| 3. Lambs Given as a Witness | 391 |
| 4. God's People called a Flock | 391 |
| 5. Sinners Likened to Lost Sheep | 391 |
| 6. Christ's Parable of the Lost Sheep | 392 |
| 58. Oxen | 392 |
| 1. Wild | 392 |
| 2. Domesticated | 392 |
| 3. Evil-Doers called Cows and Bulls | 392 |
| 59. Loss of Stock a Divine Infliction | 392 |
| 60. Horns Symbolizing Pride and Power | 392 |
| 61. Asses | 392 |
| 1. Lost and Sought | 392 |
| 2. Found | 392 |
| 62. Wild Asses | 392 |
| 63. Horse | 392 |
| 1. Speed | 392 |
| 2. Strength and Spirit in Battle | 392 |
| 3. Requires Training | 392 |
| 4. Not Depended upon against God | 392 |
| 64. St. John's Vision of Horses | 393 |

SECTION PAGE
65. Camel and Dromedary . . . 393
1. Swiftness . . . . 393
2. Carried off by Robbers . . . 393
66. Dog . . . . . 393
67. Coney . . . . . 393
68. Roe and Hart . . . . . 393
69. Wild Beasts . . . . . 393
70. Wolf . . . . . 393
71. Fox . . . . . 393
72. Lion . . . . . 393
1. Strong and Terrible . . . 393
2. Ezekiel's Parable . . . 393
73. Bear . . . . . 394
74. Unicorn and Dragon . . . . 394
75. Behemoth . . . . . 394
1. Food and Dwelling . . . 394
2. Strength . . . . . 394
3. God Stronger . . . . 394

**Chap. IX.—Man and the Animal Creation.** . 394
76. Man's Dominion over Animals . . 394
77. Animals Preserved with Noah . . 394
78. Destruction Threatened . . . 394
79. Man and Animals Compared . . 394
1. Contrast . . . . . 394
2. Resemblance . . . . 394
80. Man Bound to Treat Animals Kindly . 394
81. Instances of Kindness to Animals . . 395
82. Jacob's Present to Esau . . . 395
83. Animals Used for Transportation . . 395
1. Camels for Riding . . . 395
2. Asses for Burthen . . . 395
3. Asses for Riding . . . . 395
4. White Asses Ridden by Rulers . . 395
5. An Ass Colt Ridden by Christ . . 395
6. Horses for Riding . . . 395
84. Fishing . . . . . 395
85. Fowling . . . . . 395
86. Hunting . . . . . 396
1. For Food . . . . . 396
2. For Mischief . . . . 396
3. To Destroy Wild Beasts . . . 396
87. Law on Death or Damage by Horned Cattle 396
88. Man may Learn Wisdom from Animals 396

## BOOK XV.—INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS.

**Chap. I.—Idleness and Industry.** . . 397
1. Sloth . . . . . 397
1. Described . . . . 397
2. Sharply Challenged . . . 397
3. Its Effects . . . . 397
2. Idleness and Industry Contrasted . . 397
3. Industry Enjoined . . . . 397
4. Profitableness of Human Labor Questioned 397
5. The Question Answered . . . 398
6. Frugality . . . . . 398
1. Recommended . . . . 398
2. Should not be Carried Too Far . . 398

**Chap. II.—Tilling the Ground.** . . 398
7. Man's Original Employment . . 398
1. Before the Fall . . . . 398
2. After the Fall . . . . 398
8. The Curse . . . . . 398
1. Inflicted . . . . . 398
2. Not to be Repeated . . . 398
9. Fertility and Barrenness are from God . 398
10. A Fertile Land Promised the Hebrews if Obedient . . . . . 398
11. How Fertile it was . . . . 399
12. Famine in Egypt Provided for . . 399
13. Royal and Priestly Monopoly of Land in Egypt . . . . . 399
14. Canaan Divided by Lot . . . 399
15. Spoliation Threatened . . . 399
16. Purchase of Real Estate by Jeremiah . 399
17. Ploughing . . . . . 400
1. Mixed Team Forbidden . . 400
2. Oxen used for . . . . 400
3. Metaphorically . . . . 400
4. Yoke, Symbolically . . . 400
18. Planting . . . . . 400
1. Immediately after Ploughing . . 400
2. Mixed Seed Forbidden . . . 400
3. When to Sow . . . . 400
4. Spiritual Sowing and Reaping . . 400
19. Eating from Standing Crops . . 400
20. Harvest . . . . . 400
1. Reapers . . . . . 400
2. Joy of Harvest . . . . 400
3. Sorrowful Harvest . . . 400
4. Spiritual Harvest . . . 400
21. Gleaning . . . . . 400
1. Permitted by Law . . . 400
2. Ruth in the Field of Boaz . . 401
3. Gleaning, Metaphorically . . 401
22. Threshing . . . . . 401
23. Other Methods instead of Threshing . 401
24. Fanning . . . . . 401
25. Chaff and Stubble . . . . 401
26. Uncircumcised Fruit . . . . 401
27. Vineyards and Vinedressers . . 401
28. Vintage . . . . . 402
29. Wine . . . . . 402
1. Bottling . . . . . 402
2. Improved by Age . . . 402
30. Vineyards Destroyed . . . 402
31. Fig Trees and Figs . . . . 402
1. Mentioned . . . . 402
2. Barren Fig Tree Cursed . . 402
3. Christ's Parable of the Fig Tree . 402
32. The Sabbath of the Land . . . 402

**Chap. III.—Care of Live Stock.** . . 402
33. Shepherds . . . . . 402
1. Abel a Shepherd . . . 402
2. Shepherds in the Patriarchal Age . 402
3. " an Abomination to the Egyptians . . . . . 403
4. Moses a Shepherd . . . 403
5. David " . . . 403
6. Doeg " . . . 403
7. Shepherds of Bethlehem . . 403
34. Shepherd's Duty . . . . 403
1. Watch the Flock . . . 403
2. Find Pasturage . . . . 403
3. Care for Young and Disabled . . 403
4. Be Responsible for Losses . . 404
5. Beat off Wild Animals . . . 404
6. Assisted by Adventurers . . 404
35. Shepherds, Metaphorical . . . 404
36. Wells for Stock . . . . 404
1. Valuable; Striven for . . 404
2. Kept Covered . . . . 404
3. Contention for First Access . . 404
4. Reason; Fouling with Cattle's Feet . 404
37. Milk, Butter, and Cheese . . . 405
38. Sheep-Shearing . . . . 405

**Chap. IV.—Human Abodes.** . . . 405
39. A City the First-named Human Abode . 405
40. Tents . . . . . 405
1. Their Origin . . . . 405
2. Used by Abraham and the Hebrews . 405
3. " Exclusively by Rechabites . 405
41. Booths and Tabernacles . . . 405
42. Brick . . . . . 405
1. Burned and Laid in Bitumen . . 405
2. Made in Egypt with Straw . . 405
43. Stone and Mortar . . . . 405
44. Timber . . . . . 406
45. Metals for Fastenings and Ornament . 406
46. Ivory . . . . . 406
47. Judgment and Forethought in Building . 406
48. Procuring Materials . . . . 406
49. Pillars . . . . . 406

SECTION PAGE

50. Roof . . . . . 406
1. Used as Place of Resort . . 406
2. Battlement Required . . . 406
51. Windows . . . . . 406
52. Entrances . . . . . 406
1. Porches and Doors . . . 406
2. Gates . . . . . 406
3. Entrances as Resorts and Tribunals . 406
53. Parlor or Audience Chamber . . 407
54. Means of Heating . . . . 407
1. Fireplace . . . . . 407
2. Pan of Coals . . . . 407
55. Treasure and Store Houses . . . 407
56. Exemption of House Builder . . 407
57. Cities Built . . . . . 407
58. Cities Destroyed . . . . . 407

**Chap. V.—Furniture, Utensils, and Mechanic Arts.** . . . . . 407

59. Furniture . . . . . 407
1. Plain . . . . . 407
2. Elegant . . . . . 407
60. Beds and Seats . . . . . 407
1. For Sleeping . . . . . 407
2. For Use at Meals . . . . 407
3. King's Seat . . . . . 407
61. Curtains and Hangings . . . . 407
1. Of the Tabernacle . . . . 407
2. Of Banqueting-Room . . . 408
62. Mirrors . . . . . 408
63. Artificial Light . . . . . 408
64. Pottery . . . . . 408
65. Baskets and Bottles . . . . 408
66. Spinning . . . . . 408
67. Weaving . . . . . 408
68. Tent-Making . . . . . 408
69. Leather; Tanning . . . . . 408
70. Grinding . . . . . 408
71. Water-Works . . . . . 408
72. Smithcraft . . . . . 408

SECTION PAGE

73. Gold and Silver Work . . . . 409
74. Skilled Artizans . . . . . 409

**Chap. VI.—Trade and Commerce.** . . 409

75. Honesty in Trade . . . . . 409
1. Fraud . . . . . 409
2. False Weights and Measures . . 410
3. Hoarding Up . . . . . 410
4. Beating Down . . . . . 410
76. Trade . . . . . 410
1. In Breadstuffs . . . . . 410
2. In Lumber . . . . . 410
3. In Luxuries . . . . . 410
77. Camels for Transportation and Travel . 410
78. Accounts . . . . . 410
79. Benefits of Trade . . . . . 410
80. Usury Forbidden . . . . . 410

**Chap. VII.—Ships and Navigation.** . . 411

81. Noah's Ark . . . . . 411
82. Boats on the Lake of Galilee . . 411
83. Seaports . . . . . 411
84. God Protects Mariners . . . . 411
85. Jonah Goes to Sea . . . . . 411
86. Working Ship . . . . . 411
1. Rowing . . . . . 411
2. Steering . . . . . 411
87. Bad Management . . . . . 411
88. Wintering in Harbor to Avoid Storms . 411
89. Storms . . . . . 412
90. Prayer in Storm . . . . . 412
91. Manœuvres in Storm . . . . 412
1. Undergirding and Scudding . . 412
2. Lightening the Ship . . . . 412
3. Casting Passenger Overboard . . 412
4. Sounding and Anchoring on Approaching Land . . . . . 412
5. Preventing Desertion of Crew . . 412
6. Beaching the Ship . . . . 412
7. Escape of the Ship's Company . . 412

## BOOK XVI.—THE FAMILY.

**Chap. I.—Virginity.** . . . . . 413

1. Virgins Mentioned . . . . . 413
2. Dress of Virgin Princesses . . . 413
3. Charms of the Shulamite . . . . 413
4. Another Picture of the Same . . . 413
5. Virgin Captives Spared . . . . 413
6. Perpetual Virginity of Jephthah's Daughter 413
7. This Virginity Bewailed . . . . 413
8. Brothers Guarding a Sister's Honor . . 414
9. Her Chastity Invincible . . . . 414
10. Not to be Married, a Calamity . . . 414
11. St. Paul Thought Better not to Marry, etc. 414
12. But Better to Marry than to Burn . . 414
13. The Gift of Continence . . . . 414
14. Continence Rewarded . . . . 414

**Chap. II.—Institution and Laws of Marriage.** 414

15. Marriage a Divine Ordinance . . . 414
16. But Only for this Life . . . . 414
17. Marriage Commended . . . . 415
18. Asceticism Rebuked . . . . . 415
19. Monogamy . . . . . 415
1. Implied in Institution of Marriage . 415
2. In what is Said of Wives of Noah and his Sons . . . . . 415
3. And in what Christ Said . . . 415
20. Polygamy and Concubinage Practised . 415
1. A Cainite the First Polygamist . . 415
2. The Patriarchs . . . . . 415
3. Gideon . . . . . 415
4. Elkanah . . . . . 415
5. Trouble from Polygamy . . . 415
6. Saul . . . . . 415
7. David . . . . . 415
8. Solomon . . . . . 415
9. Rehoboam . . . . . 415

21. Polygamy not Prohibited by Moses, but Restrained and Discouraged . . . 415
1. Two Sisters not to be Taken together . 415
2. The First Born to have his Right . 415
3. Ceremonial Burdens Imposed . . . 415
4. Citizenship Denied to Eunuchs . . . 415
22. Marriages with Gentiles . . . . 415
1. Objected to . . . . . 415
2. But Sometimes Happened . . . 416
3. Samson's, by Divine Appointment . 416
4. Circumcision Required . . . . 416
5. Female Captives, if not Canaanites . 416
23. Marriages with Near Relations . . . 416
1. Prohibited by Mosaic Law . . . 416
2. Had been Allowed before it . . . 416
24. Levirate Marriages . . . . . 417
1. In the Patriarchal Period . . . 417
2. As Regulated by Moses . . . . 417
3. Boaz and Ruth . . . . . 417
25. Heiresses . . . . . 418
26. Hebrew Priests . . . . . 418
27. Christian Ministers . . . . . 418
28. Mosaic Law of Divorce . . . . 418
A. Metaphorical Use . . . . 418
29. The Christian Law . . . . . 418

**Chap. III.—Modes of Getting a Wife.** . 418

30. Violence . . . . . 418
31. Parental Authority . . . . . 419
A. In Requital of Military Prowess . 419
32. Chosen or Procured by Others . . . 419
1. Parents . . . . . 419
2. Household Servant . . . . 419
3. Messengers . . . . . 419
33. Proposals . . . . . 420
1. Refused . . . . . 420

SECTION PAGE

2. Suitor Slain . . . . 420
3. Parable of Joash . . . . 420
34. Choice by the Parties themselves . . 420
1. According to Parents' Wish . . 420
2. Consent of the Bride . . . 420
3. After that of Relatives . . . 420
4. Independently of Others . . 420
5. Moved by Ardent Affection . . 420
6. Christian Rule of Choice . . 421

**Chap. IV.—Betrothal and Wedding.** . . 421

35. Betrothal . . . . . 421
1. Betrothal Presents . . . 421
2. Blessings from Friends . . . 421
3. Feast . . . . . 421
4. Exemption from Military Service . 421
5. Spiritual Betrothal . . . 421
36. The Bridegroom . . . . 421
1. His Companions . . . . 421
2. Comes by Night; Met with Torches . 421
3. Longing for the Bride . . . 421
37. The Bride . . . . . 421
1. Her Bath . . . . . 421
2. Vail . . . . . 422
3. Attire . . . . . 422
4. Jewels . . . . . 422
5. Dowry . . . . . 422
6. Response to the Bridegroom . . 422
7. Bride of the Lamb . . . . 422
38. The Wedding . . . . . 422
1. Guests . . . . . 422
2. Garments . . . . . 422
3. Festivities . . . . . 422
4. Entertainments . . . . 422
5. Consummation . . . . 423
6. Tokens of Virginity . . . 423
7. Exemption from Military Service . 423

**Chap. V.—Married Life.** . . . 423

39. The Married State . . . . 423
1. Its Joys . . . . . 423
2. Its Cares . . . . . 423
3. Metaphorical . . . . 423
40. Marital Rights . . . . . 423
A. Ablution . . . . . 423
41. Duties of Husbands . . . . 423
42. Duties of Wives . . . . 424
43. A Good Wife . . . . . 424
44. A Bad Wife . . . . . 424
1. Contentious . . . . . 424
2. Insolent . . . . . 424
3. Treacherous . . . . 424
4. Tempting to Idolatry . . . 425
5. Jezebel an Instance . . . 425
6. Deserting her Husband . . . 425
45. The Hebrew Wife's Position . . . 425
1. Preparing Food . . . . 425
2. Dispensing Hospitality . . . 425
3. Siding with Husband against Father . 425
4. Pacifying an Enemy . . . 425
5. Saving Husband's Life . . . 425
6. Devoting a Son to the Lord . . 425
7. Law of Wife's Vow . . . . 425
8. Trial of Jealousy . . . . 426
A. Ordeal Water . . . . 426
B. Woman's Oath . . . . 426
C. Divine Judgment . . . . 426

**Chap. VI.—Parents and Children.** . . 426

46. Children the Gift of God . . . 426
47. A Blessing and a Credit . . . 426
48. Promised as a Reward . . . 427
49. Taken Away in Punishment . . 427
50. Barrenness . . . . . 427
1. An Affliction . . . . 427
2. Miraculously Removed . . . 427
51. Abortive Births . . . . . 427
52. Desire for Children . . . . 427
53. Conception and Pregnancy . . . 427
54. Birth . . . . . 428
55. Twins . . . . . 428
56. Death in Childbed . . . . 428
57. Midwives . . . . . 428
58. Treatment of New-Born Child . . 429
59. Naming at Birth . . . . 429
60. Death of Infant by Overlying . . 429
61. Care of Infants . . . . 429
1. Nursing . . . . . 429
2. Weaning . . . . . 429
3. Teaching to Walk . . . . 429
62. Adoption . . . . . 429
63. Noteworthy Families . . . 429
64. Parental Authority . . . . 430
65. " Example . . . . 430
66. " Instruction . . . . 430
67. Correction . . . . . 430
1. Should be Effective . . . 430
2. But not Unjust . . . . 430
68. Parental Indulgence . . . . 430
1. In the Case of Eli . . . 430
2. Penalty Denounced . . . 430
3. And Inflicted . . . . 431
4. David's Care for Absalom . . 431
5. His Inefficient Wrath at Amnon . 431
69. Duties of Children to Parents . . 431
1. Reverence . . . . . 431
2. Obedience . . . . . 431
A. Penalty of Disobedience . . 431
3. Docility . . . . . 431
70. Offences against Parents . . . 431
1. Robbing . . . . . 431
2. Smiting . . . . . 432
3. Cursing . . . . . 432
71. Gladness and Shame of Parents . . 432

**Chap. VII.—Widows and Orphans.** . . 432

72. Bitterness of their Lot . . . 432
73. Claim to Protection . . . . 432
74. God their Avenger . . . . 432
75. Widows to be Honored, if Widows Indeed 433
A. A Notable Example . . . 433
76. A Widow's Vow Binding . . . 433
77. For Service in the Church . . . 433

**Chap. VIII.—Family Affections.** . . 433

78. The Old Home . . . . . 433
79. Parents in Law . . . . . 433
80. Grandfather . . . . . 433
81. Uncle and Nephew . . . . 433
82. Parents and Children . . . . 433
1. Love to Children . . . . 433
2. God's Love like a Father's . . 434
3. Gifts to Children . . . . 434
4. Favorite Children . . . . 434
5. Rebekah's Favoritism . . . 434
6. Blessing Stolen in Consequence . 434
7. Esau's Disappointment and Grief . 434
83. Brethren . . . . . 435
1. Brotherly Love . . . . . 435
2. Hatred and Injury by Brethren . 435
3. But not Revenged . . . . 435

## BOOK XVII.—MASTERS AND SERVANTS.

**Chap. I.—Pre-Mosaic Servitude.** . . 436

1. Curse of Canaan . . . . . 436
2. Servants in Time of Abraham . . 436
1. Circumcised along with the Family . 436
2. Given as Dowry . . . . . 436
3. Employed as Soldiers . . . . 436
3. Joseph Sold Twice . . . . 436
4. " Becomes Overseer . . . 436
5. Bondage for Theft . . . . 436
6. Israelitish Bondage in Egypt . . . 436
1. Its Severity . . . . . 436
2. Borrowing in Reprisal . . . 436

SECTION PAGE

**Chap. II.—Hebrew Servitude.** . . . 437
7. Not Properly Slavery . . . 437
8. But Bondage an Evil and Degradation . 437
9. Hebrews sold to Hebrews for Theft . . 437
10. " " " " Poverty, for Six Years . . . . . 437
11. Hebrews sold to Hebrews for more than Six Years . . . . . 437
12. Vowed Servants of the Sanctuary . . 437
13. Hebrews Sold to Non-Hebrews . . 437
14. Hebrew Maid-Servants . . . 437
15. Penalty for Abuse of Bond Servants . 438
16. Slave owning Slaves . . . . . 438
17. Pursuit and Recovery of Fugitive Bond Servants . . . . . 438
1. By Hebrew Master . . . 438
2. But not Allowed to Gentiles . . 438
18. Hebrew Servitude Abolished . . 438
19. Attempt to Revive it . . . . 438

**Chap. III.—Slaves of Foreign Descent among the Hebrews.** . . . 439
20. Slaves might be Purchased of the Heathen 439
21. But Man-Stealing Prohibited . . 439
22. Captives Reduced to Servitude . . 439
1. Women and Children . . . 439
2. Captive Wife not to be Sold . . 439
3. The Lord's Tribute . . . 439
23. Canaanites Enslaved . . . . 439
1. The Gibeonites . . . . 439
2. Remnants of Canaanites . . 439
3. Nethinim . . . . 439
4. Children of Solomon's Servants . 439

**Chap. IV.—Græco-Roman Servitude.** . . 439
24. St Paul's Advice to Servants . . 439
25. Onesimus Sent Back to his Master . . 439
26. Philemon to Receive him as a Brother . 440
27. Duties of Servants . . . . . 440
1. To be Respectful . . . . 440
2. Obedient . . . . . 440
3. Faithful . . . . . 440
28. Duties of Masters . . . . . 440
1. To be Just . . . . . 440
2. And Gentle . . . . . 440

**Chap. V.—Hired Servants.** . . . . 440
29. Working for Wages known to the Hebrews . . . . . 440
30. Jacob . . . . . 440
1. To Work for Stated Wages . . 440
2. Service for His Wives . . . 440
3. His Wages to be in Cattle . . 440
4. " often changed . . 440
5. He Ran Away . . . . . 440
31. Treatment of Hirelings . . . 441
1. Not to be Oppressed . . . 441
2. To be Paid Daily . . . . 441
3. Withholding Wages a Crime . . 441
32. Christ's Parable of the Laborers in the Vineyard . . . . . 441

**Chap. VI.—Servants in General.** . . 441
33. Gehazi, an Officious and Dishonest Servant 441
34. Amnon's Valet . . . . . 441
35. Household of a Centurion . . . 441
36. Messengers . . . . . 441
37. Servants to be Desired . . . 441
38. Their Proper Rank . . . . 441
39. Not Apt to be Good Masters . . 442
40. May Change Places with Profligate Sons . 442
41. Hints on Management of Servants . . 442
42. Good Men Servants of the Lord . . 442
43. Unjust Steward a Pattern of Prudence . 442
44. Final Doom of Unfaithful Servants of the Lord . . . . . 442

## BOOK XVIII.—CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

**Chap. I.—Regal Government.** . . . . 443
1. Oriental Despot Described . . . 443
2. Regal Authority in Egypt . . . 443
1. Imprison and Release at Will . . 443
2. Appoint a Viceroy . . . . 443
3. With Plenary Power . . . 443
4. Insignia of Viceroyalty . . . 443
3. Attempts to Establish Monarchy among Hebrews . . . . . 443
1. Gideon Refuses to be King . . 443
2. Abimelech's Crime, and Jotham's Parable . . . . . 443
4. Saul appointed by Samuel . . . 444
5. David's Acknowledgment of Dependence on God . . . . . 444
6. Solomon's Dominion, Typifying Christ's . 444
7. Succession Restored in Case of Joash . 444
8. True Ideal of a King . . . . 444
9. Inauguration and Regalia . . . 444
1. Anointing . . . . . 444
2. Crown and Bracelet . . . . 444
3. Sceptre . . . . . 444
4. Pealing of Trumpets . . . . 445
10. Person of Hebrew King Sacred . . 445
11. His Authority . . . . . 445
1. To Take Life . . . . . 445
2. Violate Sanctuary . . . . 445
3. Try and Decide Causes . . . 445
4. Require Attendance and Appoint Officials . . . . . 445
5. Impose Taxes . . . . . 445
6. Levy Laborers . . . . . 445
7. Confine to one's Home . . . 446
8. Give Wives to the Royal Family . 446
9. Appoint High Priest . . . . 446
10. Dispose of Predecessor's Property . 446
11. Appoint Successor . . . . 446
12. Recommend a Policy to Successor . 446
12. Royal Authority Restrained . . . 446
1. By Indignation of Troops . . 446
2. By Refusal to Execute Unlawful Command . . . . . 446
3. By Intestine Rivalries . . . 446
4. By Insubordination of Head of Army . 446
A. Case of Abner . . . . 446
B. Case of Joab . . . . 446
C. King Finally Gets Upper Hand . 447
5. By Power of Nobles . . . . 447
13. Qualifications of Good King . . . 447
1. High Birth . . . . . 447
2. Maturity . . . . . 447
3. Wisdom . . . . . 447
4. Sincerity and Love of Truth . . 447
5. Temperance . . . . . 447
6. Justice and Mercy . . . . 447
7. Hatred of Wickedness, and Energy in Punishing it . . . . . 447
14. Good Kings who Sinned and Repented . 448
1. David . . . . . 448
2. Hezekiah . . . . . 448
15. Divine Threats against Bad Kings . . 448
16. Saul's Ferocity . . . . . 449
1. Slaying the Priests . . . . 449
2. Seeking to Slay David . . . 449
17. Ingratitude of Joash in Slaying his Benefactor's Son . . . . . 449
18. Slaughter of Infants . . . . 449
1. By Pharaoh . . . . . 449
2. By Herod . . . . . 449
19. Fate of Bad King . . . . . 449
20. Bad Kings Repent and are Spared . . 449

**Chap. II.—The Court.** . . . . . 449
21. The Royal Household . . . . 449
1. Provisions for the Table . . 449
2. Head Servants . . . . . 449
3. Birthday Feast . . . . . 449

SECTION PAGE
22. Overseers . . . . . 449
1. Discretion and Integrity Required .. 449
2. David's Overseers . . . 449
3. Solomon's " . . . . . 450
4. Candace's " . . . . . 450
23. Other Officers . . . . . 450
24. Counsellors . . . . . 450
1. Uprightness Required . . . 450
2. Wisdom of Age . . . 450
3. Rashness of Youth . . . 450
4. David's Counsellors . . . 450
5. The Crafty Counsellor who Ruined Absalom . . . . . 450
25. Courtier's Maxims . . . . . 450
1. To be Modest . . . . . 450
2. Submissive . . . . . 450
3. Obedient . . . . . 450
26. Influence at Court . . . . . 450
1. Chamberlain . . . . . 450
2. Queen-Mother . . . . . 450
27. Court Ceremony . . . . . 451
1. Obeisance . . . . . 451
2. Stratagem to Obtain Audience . . 451
3. Private Audience . . . 451
4. Splendid Apparel . . . 451
28. Royal Anger and Favor . . . 451
29. Royal Patronage . . . . . 451
1. Offered for a Consideration . . 451
2. Conferred from Gratitude . . 451
30. Court Favorite . . . . . 451
31. Royal Gifts . . . . . 451
62. Popular Escort . . . . . 452

**Chap. III.—Questions of Sovereignty.** . 452
33. Legitimate Succession . . . 452
34. " " Restored . . 452
1. Agency of the High Priest . . 452
2. Arrangements for Inauguration . 452
3. Usurper Slain . . . . . 452
4. Joash Enthroned . . . 452
35. Absalom's Rebellion . . . . 452
1. He Plays the Demagogue . . 452
2. Sets up for Himself . . . 452
3. Temporary Success . . . 452
4. His Fate . . . . . 452
5. The People bring back the King . 453
6. David's Grief for Absalom . . 453
7. His Grief Reproved . . . 453
8. Mephibosheth Falsely Charged with Aspiring to the Throne . . . 453
9. Reparation Made . . . . 453
36. Adonijah's Rebellion . . . . 453
1. He Assumes Royal Power . . 453
2. Nathan and Bath-sheba Consult . 453
3. They Inform David . . . 453
4. The Rebellion Crushed at its Birth . 453
5. Adonijah afterwards Slain . . 454
37. Rebellion Resulting in National Dismemberment . . . . . 454
38. " of Conquered People . . 454
39. Kings Murdered . . . . . 454
1. By Sons . . . . . 454
2. By Officers of Rank . . . 454
40. Surviving Queen Slain . . . 454
41. King's Sons Slain . . . . . 454
42. His Relatives, Friends, and Partizans Slain 454
43. And Even those of his Ally . . . 454
44. God Rules Over All . . . . 454

**Chap. IV.—The Body Politic.** . . . 454
45. God Supreme . . . . . 454
A. Joshua Divinely Appointed . . 455
46. Conditions of National Prosperity . . 455
47. Love of Country . . . . . 455
48. Obedience to Rulers . . . . 455
49. Taking the Census . . . . 455
50. Consent of the People . . . 456
1. To Government and Code of Moses . 456
2. To Leadership of Joshua . . 456
3. To Government of David . . 456
4. Their Greater Guilt . . . 456
51. Samuel a Just Judge . . . . 456

SECTION PAGE
52. Wicked Magistrates . . . . 457
1. Described . . . . . 457
2. Sent in Judgment . . . . 457
3. Threatened . . . . . 457
53. A Wicked People . . . . . 457
1. Described . . . . . 457
2. Threatened . . . . . 458

**Chap. V.—Crimes and Punishments.** . . 458
54. General Law of Recompense . . 458
55. Wilful Murder . . . . . 458
1. Described . . . . . 458
2. Noachic Law . . . . . 458
3. Mosaic Law . . . . . 458
A. More than One Witness Required 458
B. Disposition of Body of Culprit . 458
56. Moses Slays an Egyptian . . . 458
57. Saul Tries to Kill David . . . 458
58. Amasa Slain by Joab . . . . 459
59. David Avenges the Slaying of Ishbosheth . 459
60. " " " Slaughter of the Gibeonites . . . . . 459
61. The Six Cities of Refuge . . . 459
62. Judicial Procedure Prescribed . . 459
1. If the Killing was not Intentional . 459
A. But no Safety Outside the City of Refuge . . . . . 460
2. If a Dangerous Instrument was Used . 460
3. If Murder was Intended . . 460
63. Parable of the Woman of Tekoah . . 460
64. Expiation of Murder Perpetrated by Unknown Hand . . . . . 460
65. Adultery . . . . . 461
1. Mosaic Law . . . . . 461
2. Temptation Resisted . . . 461
3. Case of Guilt and Forgiveness . . 461
4. Prevalence Among the Hebrews . 461
5. Its Wickedness . . . . . 461
6. Marriage of Divorced Woman Adulterous . . . . . 461
7. Adultery in the Heart . . . 462
8. Spiritual Adultery . . . 462
66. Incest . . . . . 463
1. Forbidden . . . . . 463
2. Lot . . . . . 463
3. Reuben . . . . . 463
4. Amnon . . . . . 463
A. The Crime Avenged . . 463
5. Absalom . . . . . 464
6. Reported of the Corinthians . . 464
67. Rape . . . . . 464
1. A Capital Offence . . . 464
2. The Levite's Concubine . . . 464
68. Fornication . . . . . 464
1. With Betrothed Virgin . . . 464
2. With Virgin not Betrothed . . 464
3. Dinah's Case . . . . . 464
69. Harlotry before Time of Moses . . 464
1. Harlot's Dress . . . . . 464
2. Her Hire . . . . . 464
3. Burning, a Punishment for Harlotry . 464
70. Harlotry in Time of Moses . . 465
1. Forbidden . . . . . 465
2. By Priests' Daughters . . . 465
3. With Heathen Women . . . 465
4. Citizenship Denied to Bastards . 465
71. Samson . . . . . 465
1. The Harlot of Gaza . . . 465
2. Delilah and her Treachery . . 465
72. Spiritual Harlotry . . . . 465
A. Mystical Mother of Harlots . . 466
73. Intercourse with Menstruous Woman 466
1. Prohibited . . . . . 466
2. Penalty . . . . . 446
3. Loathsomeness . . . . 466
74. Sodomy . . . . . 466
1. Forbidden . . . . . 466
2. Instances . . . . . 467
75. Bestiality . . . . . 467
76. Blasphemy . . . . . 467
77. Bearing False Witness . . . 467
A. Instances . . . . . 467

SECTION PAGE
B. Punishment . . . . . 468
C. Attempt to Entrap Christ . . 468
78. Assault, Trespass, and Casualty . . 468
1. Assault . . . . . 468
2. Trespass by Cattle . . . 468
3. Casualty. . . . . 468
79. Theft . . . . . 468
80. Administration of Laws . . . 469
1. Judges Appointed . . . 469
2. Higher Court at Place of Sanctuary . 469
3. Impartial Justice Demanded . . 469
4. Litigation to be Shunned . . 469
5. One Witness Insufficient . . 469
6. Witnesses in Capital Cases, Executioners . . . . . 469
81. Imprisonment . . . . . 469
1. Joseph Imprisons his Brothers . . 469
2. Prophet under House Arrest . . 470
3. Imprisoned . . . . . 470
4. Committed to Court of Guard . . 470
5. Thrown into Empty Cistern . . 470
6. Roman Military Escort . . . 470
7. Explanatory Letter . . . 470
8. Unjust Imprisonment . . . 470
9. Cruel Treatment . . . . . 470
10. Prisoner Trusted . . . . 470
11. Roman Mode of Chaining to Keepers 470
12. Responsibility of Keepers . . 470
82. Corporal Punishment . . . . 470

**Chap. VI.—Business Affairs.** . . . 471

83. Inheritance . . . . . 471
1. Birthright . . . . . 471
2. Inheritance of Daughters . . 471
3 Christ Refuses to Interfere . . 471
84. Sale and Purchase of Land . . . 471
1. Asked and Refused . . . 471
2. Effected . . . . . 471
3. Redemption of Hereditary Property . 472
4. Record and Witnesses . . . 472
85. Sacredness of Landmarks . . . 472
86. Buying and Selling . . . . . 472
1. Joseph's Relatives may Trade in Egypt 472
2. Fair Dealing Enjoined . . . 472
3. Oppression and Fraud Denounced . 472
4. Ruin Threatened . . . . 472
87. Business Habits . . . . . 473
1. Honesty and Diligence . . . 473
2. Promptness in Paying . . . 473
88. Borrowing and Lending . . . 473
1. Borrower Servant to Lender . . 473
2. Lending to the Needy a Duty . . 473
3. And without Usury . . . 473
4. Release of Debts every Seven Years . 473
5. But not to Foreigners . . . 473
6. Hebrews a Lending Nation . . 473
89. Pledges . . . . . 473
1. Millstone may not be a Pledge . . 473
2. Pledged Raiment not Kept over Night 473
3. Debtor's House not to be Entered . 473
90. Suretyship . . . . . 473

**Chap. VII.—Social Relations and Duties.** . 473

91. Riches . . . . . 473
1. Instances . . . . . 473
2. A Cause of Envy . . . . 474
3. Procure Respect and Comfort . . 474
4. Disrespect Consequent upon their Loss 474
5. Vanity of Riches . . . . 474
6. Temptation of Riches . . . 474
7. No Real Profit to the Wicked . . 474
92. Poverty . . . . . 475
1. Of Wicked Vagrants . . . 475
2. Poor Always to be Found . . 475
A. An Instance. . . . 475
3. Their Disadvantages . . . 475
4. Liable to Oppression . . . 475
5. God their Protector . . . 475
6. Alleviations of their Lot . . 475
7. Prayer of Agur . . . . 475
93. Good Neighborhood . . . . 475
1. Talebearing Forbidden . . . 475
2. Its Evils . . . . . 475
3. Hatred and Revenge Forbidden . 475
4. Strays and Waifs . . . . 476
5. Kindness to Enemy's Beast . . 476
6. Help in Pursuit of Thieves . . 476
7. Counsel and Comfort . . . 476
94. Friendship . . . . . 476
1. Its Conditions . . . . 476
2. Benefits . . . . . 476
3. Sympathy of Job's Friends . . 476
4. Desertion by his Other Friends . 476
5. David and Jonathan . . . 476
6. Their Covenant . . . . 476
7. Jonathan's Fidelity . . . 476
8. David's Grief for him . . . 476
9. Friendships of Bad Men . . . 476
10. A Subtile Friend and his Bad Advice . 477
11. Obtrusiveness and Flattery to be Avoided 477
95. Enmity . . . . . 477
1. From Jealousy . . . . 477
2. Revenge a Matter of Course . . 477
3. Christ Commands to Love our Enemies 477
4. A King's Enemy . . . . 477
5. Humbles himself before the King . 477
6. Is Forgiven . . . . . 477
7. Jeroboam's Enmity against Solomon . 477
96. Gratitude . . . . . 477

**Chap. VIII.—Manners and Customs.** . . 477

97. Hebrew Woman's Position . . . 477
1. Might Go Unveiled . . . 477
2. Alone . . . . . 477
3. Converse in Public . . . 477
4. Appear in Court . . . . 477
5. Give Counsel in an Emergency . . 477
6. And in Public Matters . . . 477
7. Deliver a City . . . . 477
8. Raise an Army and make War . . 478
9. Be Judge and Queen . . . 478
98. Dress . . . . . 478
1. At First . . . . . 478
2. Sexes not to Exchange Garments . 478
3. Mending . . . . . 478
4. Magnificent Attire . . . 478
5. Full Toilet for Visitors . . . 478
99. Food and Attendance . . . 478
1. A Patriarchal Entertainment . . 478
2. An Egyptian " . . . 478
3. Food Miraculously Furnished . . 478
4. Of which the People got Tired . 478
5. The Widow's Oil . . . . 478
6. Amnon Waited on by his Sister . 478
7. Appetite Taken away by Sorrow . 478
100. Conventional Signs of Feeling . . 478
1. Grief . . . . . 478
2. Hate . . . . . 478
101. Salutation . . . . . 478
1. Meeting . . . . . 478
2. Parting . . . . . 479
102. Gifts . . . . . 479
1. Their Use . . . . . 479
2. " Abuse . . . . 479
3. To Appease Offended Brother . . 479
4. As Proof of Good-will . . . 479
5. To Reciprocate Good-will . . 479
6. As Test of Character . . . 479
7. To Seer, on Asking Counsel . . 479
8. To Wife and Children, at the Annual Sacrifice . . . . . 479
9. To Kin, after Renewed Prosperity . 479
10. In Formal Covenant of Friendship . 479
103. Travelling . . . . . 480
1. Instances . . . . . 480
2. Different Modes . . . . 480
3. Provisions and Provender Carried . 480
4. Sleeping Out of Doors . . . 480
5. Asking Directions . . . . 480
6. Guides . . . . . 480
7. Exploring for Settlement . . 480
8. Surety for Safe Return . . . 480
9. Royal Couriers . . . . 481
104. Visiting and Returning Home . . 481

| SECTION | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 105. Hospitality | 481 |
| 1. Enjoined | 481 |
| 2. Instances | 481 |
| 3. Compensation Declined | 482 |
| 4. Inhospitality of Gibeah | 482 |
| A. An Exception | 482 |
| 106. Discourse | 482 |
| 1. Interpreter | 482 |
| 2. News | 482 |
| 3. Rules for Discourse | 482 |
| A. Respect the Aged | 482 |
| B. Listen Patiently | 482 |
| C. Have Something to Say | 482 |
| D. Have a Fair Hearing | 482 |
| 4. Whom to Talk to | 482 |
| A. Not to a Fool | 482 |
| B. Still Less to the Impatient | 482 |
| C. But to the Wise | 482 |
| D. And to the Person Interested | 482 |
| 5. Arguing | 482 |
| A. Brings out Both Sides | 482 |
| B. Requires Good Temper | 482 |
| C. Useless against Desperation | 482 |
| 6. Judicious Discourse | 482 |
| 7. Contrasted with Wicked | 483 |
| 8. Misplaced Discourse | 483 |
| A. Folly with the Wise | 483 |
| B. Parables with Fools | 483 |
| 9. Lying and its Exposure | 483 |
| 10. Discourse of Persons | 483 |
| A. About Others | 483 |
| B. About One's Self | 483 |
| 11. Silence | 483 |
| A. Consequences of Talking | 483 |
| B. Silence Concerning Transgression | 483 |
| C. Silence may be Best of All | 483 |
| 107. Reputation | 483 |
| 1. Its Value | 483 |
| 2. Easily Lost | 483 |
| 108. Music | 483 |
| 1. Musical Instruments | 483 |
| A. Invented | 483 |
| B. Mentioned | 483 |
| 2. To Drive Away an Evil Spirit | 483 |
| 3. To Welcome a Conqueror | 483 |
| 4. In Children's Games | 484 |
| 109. Memorials | 484 |
| 1. Writing | 484 |
| 2. Books | 484 |
| 3. Monuments | 484 |


## BOOK XIX.—WAR.


| | |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.—God's Hand in War.** | 485 |
| 1. War Offensive to God | 485 |
| 2. But Used in Punishing | 485 |
| 3. God Directing Military Operations | 486 |
| A. Use Made of the Ark | 486 |
| 4. Implicit Obedience Required | 486 |
| 5. Assurance of Victory | 486 |
| 6. Arms Vain without God | 487 |
| 7. God Exhorts to Courage | 487 |
| 8. Promises Victory | 487 |
| 9. Sends Panic | 487 |
| A. A Notable Instance | 487 |
| 10. Threatens Defeat | 487 |
| 11. And Inflicts it | 488 |
| 12. God's Hand Acknowledged in Defeat | 488 |
| **Chap. II.—Military Organization.** | 488 |
| 13. Household Troops | 488 |
| 14. Volunteers | 488 |
| 15. Military Adventurers | 488 |
| 16. Military Strength of the Hebrews | 489 |
| 1. Time of Joshua | 489 |
| 2. " of the Judges | 489 |
| 3. " of Saul | 489 |
| 4. " of David | 489 |
| 5. " of Rehoboam | 489 |
| 6. " of Abijah | 489 |
| 7. Judah under Jehoshaphat | 489 |
| 8. " " Amaziah | 489 |
| 9. " " Uzziah | 489 |
| 17. Hebrew Standing Army | 489 |
| 1. Under Saul | 489 |
| 2. " Uzziah | 489 |
| 18. Generals and Officers Appointed by the King | 489 |
| 19. Authority of Officers | 489 |
| 20. Life-Guard | 489 |
| A. David's Life Saved | 489 |
| 21. Armor-Bearers | 490 |
| 22. Priest's Military Duties | 490 |
| 23. Auxiliaries | 490 |
| 24. Mercenaries | 490 |
| 25. References to Cavalry | 490 |
| 26. Strength of Gentile Armies | 490 |
| **Chap. III.—Arms and Supplies.** | 491 |
| 27. Uniform | 491 |
| 28. Armor | 491 |
| 1. Offensive | 491 |
| 2. Defensive | 491 |
| 3. Both Offensive and Defensive | 491 |
| 29. Sling | 491 |
| 30. Cavalry Equipment | 491 |
| 31. Bow and Arrows | 491 |
| A. Archery Signals | 492 |
| 32. Chariots | 492 |
| 33. Military Machines | 492 |
| 34. Colors | 492 |
| 35. Trumpet and Cornet | 492 |
| 36. Provisions | 492 |
| 37. Provisions Refused | 493 |
| **Chap. IV.—March and Encampment.** | 493 |
| 38. Muster | 493 |
| 39. Trumpet Signals | 493 |
| 40. Marches and Military Movements | 493 |
| 41. Orders to March | 494 |
| 42. Night March | 494 |
| 43. Escort Duty | 494 |
| 44. Halt | 494 |
| 45. Military Position | 494 |
| 46. Encampment | 494 |
| **Chap. V.—Strategy and Tactics.** | 494 |
| 47. Wisdom Required | 494 |
| 1. To Avoid War | 494 |
| 2. In Making War | 494 |
| 48. A Council of War | 495 |
| 1. Ahithophel for Immediate Attack | 495 |
| 2. Hushai for Delay | 495 |
| 3. Hushai's Advice Taken | 495 |
| 49. Reconnoitring | 495 |
| 50. Challenge to Battle | 495 |
| 51. Order of Battle | 495 |
| A. Position of Commander | 496 |
| 52. Surprises | 496 |
| 53. Attack Feared | 496 |
| 54. But not Made | 496 |
| 55. Ambuscades | 496 |
| 56. Battles | 497 |
| 57. Stratagems | 497 |
| **Chap. VI.—Victory and Pursuit.** | 497 |
| 58. Panic | 497 |
| 59. Victory | 497 |
| 60. Flight | 498 |
| 1. Foretold | 498 |
| 2. Instances | 498 |
| 61. Flight Intercepted | 498 |
| 62. Pursuit | 498 |
| 63. Overtaking | 498 |
| 64. Exultation over Victory | 499 |
| **Chap. VII.—Fortresses and Sieges.** | 499 |
| 65. Fortified Cities | 499 |

SECTION PAGE

66. Strong Positions Occupied . . . . 499
67. Fortresses Occupied . . . . . 499
68. Directions Concerning Sieges . . . 499
1. Places must First be Summoned . 499
2. Fruit-Trees must not be Destroyed . 499
69. Sieges Threatened . . . . . 499
70. Jerusalem Summoned to Surrender . . 499
71. Sieges Formed . . . . . 500
72. Incidents of a Siege . . . . . 500
1. Tribute Demanded . . . . 500
2. Famine . . . . . 500
3. Surrender Advised . . . . 500
4. A Vivid Picture . . . . . 500
73. Relief Promised . . . . . 501
74. Siege Raised . . . . . 501
75. Cities Taken . . . . . 501
A. Signal for Protection at Capture . 501
76. Captured Cities Burned . . . . 501

**Chap. VIII.—Mishaps and Casualties.** . 501
77. Exhaustion of Troops . . . . 501
1. From Want of Food . . . . 501
2. From Fatigue . . . . . 502
78. Wounds . . . . . 502
79. Gentiles Killed in Battle . . . . 502
1. Indefinite Numbers . . . . 502
2. Definite Numbers . . . . 502
80. Hebrews Killed in Battle . . . . 502
1. By Gentiles . . . . . 502
2. By Other Hebrews . . . . 502
81. Leaders Killed . . . . . 502
82. Treatment of Dead Enemies . . . 503
83. Mourning for the Dead in Battle . . 503

**Chap. IX.—Prisoners of War.** . . . 503
84. No Quarter Given . . . . . 503
85. Prisoners Taken . . . . . 503
86. Well Treated . . . . . 503
87. Set Free . . . . . 503
88. Tortured . . . . . 503
89. Put to Death . . . . . 503

**Chap. X.—Spoils of War.** . . . . 504
90. Not always Taken . . . . . 504
91. Refused . . . . . 504
92. Forbidden . . . . . 504
93. Expected . . . . . 504
94. Taken . . . . . 504
95. Recovered . . . . . 505
96. Divided . . . . . 505
97. The Lord's Portion . . . . . 505

**Chap. XI.—Military Intelligence.** . . 506
98. By Divine Revelation . . . . 506
99. By Reconnoissance and Scouting . . 506
100. From Inhabitants . . . . . 506
A. Deception . . . . . 506
101. From Prisoners . . . . . 506
102. From Fugitives . . . . . 506
103. From Spies . . . . . 507
1. Spies Sent Forth . . . . 507
2. Suspected . . . . . 507
3. Discovered, but Escape . . . . 507
4. Protected . . . . . 507
5. Recompense for Protecting . . . 507
6. Intelligence Brought Back . . . 507
104. From Partizans among the Enemy . . 507
105. Despatches Sent and Received . . . 507
106. Warning of Invasion by Beacon . . . 508
107. Use Made of Intelligence . . . . 508

**Chap. XII.—Military Virtues and Vices.** . 508
108. Impiety and Injustice to be Shunned . 508
A. Examples . . . . . 508
B. The Christian Minister a Soldier . 508
109. Discretion a Soldierly Virtue . . . 508
110. Magnanimity to an Enemy . . . . 508
A. Its Opposite . . . . . 509
111. Exhortations to Courage . . . . 509
112. Heathen Champion and his Challenge . 509
113. Courage from Above . . . . 509
114. Heroes and their Deeds . . . . 509
1. Othniel . . . . . 509
2. Two Tribes . . . . . 509
3. Samson . . . . . 509
4. Jonathan . . . . . 509
5. Eleazar . . . . . 509
6. Three Mighty Men . . . . 509
115. Heroines . . . . . 510
Deborah . . . . . 510
Jael . . . . . 510
The Woman of Thebez . . . . 510
116. A Soldier's Pride . . . . . 510
117. Boasting . . . . . 510
118. Fear . . . . . 510
119. Cowards Sent Home . . . . . 510

**Chap. XIII.—Wars and Conquests.** . . 511
120. Hebrew Conquests East of the Jordan . 511
121. Other Hebrew Conquests . . . . 511
122. Sundry Gentile Conquests . . . . 511
123. Wars and Dissensions among the Hebrews 512
124. Military Devastation . . . . . 512
1. Foretold or Apprehended . . . 512
2. Commanded . . . . . 512
3. Inflicted . . . . . 512
125. Incomplete Conquest . . . . . 512
126. Conquered People Disarmed . . . 512
127. Dispirited . . . . . 512

**Chap. XIV.—Negotiations and Alliances.** . 512
128. Parley . . . . . 512
1. To Prevent Violence . . . . 512
2. To Stop Pursuit . . . . . 512
3. To Terminate a Siege . . . . 513
129. Negotiations to Avert Hostilities . . 513
130. To End War and Induce Surrender . . 513
131. Insulting Terms from Confident Foe . 513
132. Submission after Defeat . . . . 513
133. Ambassadors . . . . . 513
134. Military Alliances . . . . . 513
A. Not Always to be Feared . . . 514

## BOOK XX.—FALLEN MAN.

**Chap. I.—Nature and Genesis of Sin.** . . 514
1. Sin Defined and Described . . . . 514
2. The First Transgression . . . . 514
1. The Test of Obedience . . . . 514
2. The Temptation to Disobey . . . 514
3. The Disobedience . . . . . 514
4. The Guilt and Shame . . . . 514
5. The Trial and Judgment . . . . 514

**Chap. II.—Extent and Evil of Sin.** . . 515
3. Native Depravity . . . . . 515
A. Relative Innocence of Early Childhood 515
4. Depravity Universal . . . . . 515
5. Guilt Universal . . . . . 516
6. Man's Love of Sin . . . . . 516
7. Sin Discovered by the Law . . . . 516

**Chap. III.—Sins of the Flesh.** . . . 516
8. Works of the Flesh in General . . . 516
9. Warnings Against Lewd Women . . . 517
1. Their Arts . . . . . 517
2. The Ruin of Yielding to Them . . 517
10. Christ's Treatment of the Erring . . 518
1. The Samaritan Woman . . . . 518
2. The Woman Taken in Adultery . . 518
11. Lewdness from the Christian Stand-point . 518
12. Sins Against Nature . . . . . 518
A. Punished . . . . . 518

**Chap. IV.—Sins of the Spirit, and Against Ourselves.** . . . . . 519
13. Double-Mindedness . . . . . 519
14. Spiritual Blindness and Ignorance . . 519

SECTION PAGE
15. Folly . . . . . 519
1. The Fool Described . . . 519
2. How to Treat him . . . 519
3. His Punishment . . . . 519
4. Wisdom of World is Foolishness with God . . . . . 520
16. Pride . . . . . 520
1. Its Hatefulness . . . . 520
2. " Punishment . . . . 520
3. Falsely Charged on David . . 520
17. Ambition Rebuked . . . . 520
18. Self-Righteousness and Self-Conceit . 520
19. Boasting . . . . . 521
A. Without Offence . . . 521
20. Suicide . . . . . 521
1. Weariness of Life . . . . 521
2. Death Desired . . . . . 521
3. Instances . . . . . 522
4. Christ's Temptation . . . 522

**Chap. V.—Sins Against Our Neighbour.** . 522
21. Anger . . . . . 522
1. Described . . . . . 522
2. Forbidden . . . . . 522
3. Kindled . . . . . 522
4. Punishment Threatened . . 522
22. Harsh Judgment . . . . 522
A. Sometimes Deserved . . . 522
23. Scorn . . . . . 522
24. Malice . . . . . 523
A. Vain Malice . . . . 523
25. Envy . . . . . 523
26. Strife . . . . . 523
27. Rendering Evil for Evil . . . 523
1. Forbidden . . . . . 523
2. Resolved upon . . . . 524
3. Prevented . . . . . 524
28. Oppression . . . . . 524
A. God the Avenger of the Oppressed . 524
29. Flattery . . . . . 524
30. False Dealing . . . . . 524
1. Madness Feigned . . . . 524
2. Artifice Detected . . . . 524
3. Peter's Dissimulation . . . 525
4. Paul Disallows Charge of Fickleness . 525
31. Falsehood . . . . . 525
1. In General . . . . . 525
2. Agreement of David and Jonathan . 525
3. Peter's Offence . . . . 525
4. Sapphira . . . . . 526
5. God's Abhorrence of Falsehood . 526
32. Hypocrisy . . . . . 526

SECTION PAGE
A. Its Punishment . . . . 527
33. Manslaughter . . . . . 527
34. Murder . . . . . 527
1. Described and Forbidden . . 527
A. Hatred is Murder . . . 527
2. The First Murder . . . . 527
3. Murder Attempted . . . . 527
4. " Prevented . . . . 527
35. Causing Others to Sin . . . 527
1. By Enticement . . . . . 527
2. " Bribery . . . . . 528
3. " Hierarchical Arrogance . . 528
4. " Abuse of Christian Liberty . . 528
36. Covetousness . . . . . 528
1. Forbidden . . . . . 528
2. Indulged . . . . . 528
3. Punished . . . . . 528
4. Wealth and Poverty Matters of Indifference . . . . . 528
5. Spiritual Gifts may be Coveted . . 528
37. Theft . . . . . 528
1. Denounced . . . . . 528
2. Restitution . . . . . 528
3. Judas a Thief . . . . . 529

**Chap. VI.—Sins Against God.** . . . 529
38. Practical Atheism . . . . 529
39. Forgetfulness of God . . . . 529
40. Obstinacy and Hardness of Heart . . 529
41. Tempting God . . . . . 529
42. Rebellion Against God . . . 530
A. Falsely Charged . . . . 530
B. Its Punishment . . . . 530
43. Blasphemy . . . . . 530
44. Lying for God . . . . . 530
45. Denying His Providence . . . 530
46. Impeaching His Attributes . . . 530
1. His Knowledge . . . . . 530
2. " Veracity . . . . . 531
3. " Justice . . . . . 531
4. " Goodness . . . . . 531

**Chap. VII.—Punishment of Sin.** . . . 531
47. Wrath of God . . . . . 531
48. Understanding Darkened . . . 532
49. Conscience Seared . . . . 532
50. Will Enslaved . . . . . 532
51. Accusing Conscience . . . . 532
52. Fear . . . . . 532
53. Temporal Calamities . . . . 532
54. Final Doom . . . . . 533

## BOOK XXI.—MAN REDEEMED.

**Chap. I.—The New Covenant.** . . . . 534
1. The Covenant . . . . . 534
2. All May be Saved . . . . . 534
3. Few Are Saved . . . . . 534
4. Salvation is by Grace . . . . 534

**Chap. II.—Effectual Calling.** . . . . 535
5. The Understanding Enlightened . . 535
1. The Gospel Preached . . . . 535
2. The Truth Received . . . . 535
6. The Will Renewed . . . . . 535
1. Instantaneously . . . . . 535
2. Wholly . . . . . 535
3. Incomprehensibly . . . . 535
7. This New Life is of God . . . . 535
8. Man Co-operates . . . . . 535
9. The New Birth a Necessity . . . 535
10. Its Evidence . . . . . 536
1. Faith . . . . . 536
2. Good Works . . . . . 536

**Chap. III.—Repentance.** . . . . 536
11. Nature of True Repentance . . . 536
1. Sense of Personal Pollution and Guilt 536
2. Apprehension of God's Mercy in Christ 536
3. Godly Sorrow for Sin . . . . 536
4. Turning from it unto God . . . 536
12. Repentance a Duty . . . . . 536
13. Encouragement to Repentance . . . 536
1. Promises to the Penitent . . . 536
2. God Waiting to be Gracious . . . 537
3. Going Out After the Lost . . . 537
A. Parable of Lost Sheep . . . 537
B. " " Piece of Money . 537
14. Examples . . . . . 537
15. The Impenitent . . . . . 537

**Chap. IV.—Faith.** . . . . . 538
16. Faith Defined . . . . . 538
17. " Described . . . . . 538
1. A Gift of God . . . . . 538
2. Of the Heart . . . . . 538
3. Of Different Degrees . . . . 538
4. Accompanied by Love . . . . 538
5. A Work . . . . . 538
6. Leaves All to Follow Christ . . . 538
7. Sits at Jesus' Feet and Hears His Word 538
8. Receives the Kingdom of God as a Little Child . . . . . 538

SECTION PAGE

18. Relation of Faith to Works . . . 538
1. Justification by Faith . . . 538
2. Works Required for Justification . 538
3 " " in order to Salvation 538
A. Parable of Ten Pounds . 539
B. " Barren Fig-Tree . 539
C. " the Talents . 539
4. Works without Faith Insufficient . 539
A. Parable of Laborers in Vineyard . 539
B. Parable of the Two Sons . 539
5. Faith without Works Insufficient . 540
6. Works the Fruit and Evidence of Faith 540
19. Duty of Believing . . . . 540
A. The Young Exhorted . . . 540
20. Examples of Faith . . . . 540
21. Immunities and Rewards of Faith . . 541
1. Blessedness and Joy . . . 541
2. Participation in Abraham's Covenant . 541
3. Deliverance from Bondage of Law . 541
4. " " Penalty and Power of Sin . . . . . 542
5 Security . . . . . 542
6. Hope . . . . . 542
7. Life Everlasting . . . . . 542
22. Achievements of Faith . . . . 542
23. Distrust . . . . . 542
1. Indicated . . . . . 542
2. Forbidden . . . . . 542
3. Put to Shame . . . . . 543
24. Unbelief . . . . . 543
1. Contrasted with Belief . . . 543
2. Examples . . . . . 543
3. Mitigation of Guilt . . . . 543
4. Punishment . . . . . 543

**Chap. V.—Union with Christ.** See Book III., § 129.

**Chap. VI.—Justification.** . . . 544
25. God the Author . . . . 544
26. Faith the Instrumental Cause . . 544
27. And Faith Only . . . . . 544
28. Circumcision of no Avail . . . 544
29. Good Works Sure to Follow . . . 545
30. Pardon . . . . . 545
1. Promised . . . . . 545
2. Granted . . . . . 545
3. Blessedness of . . . . . 545
4. Sins not Forgiven . . . . 545
A. The Unpardonable Sin . . . 545

**Chap. VII.—Adoption.** . . . . 545
31. God our Father . . . . . 545
32. Believers His Children . . . . 546
33. Heirs of God and Joint Heirs with Christ . 546
34. Chastened . . . . . 546

**Chap. VIII.—Duties and Graces of the New Life.** . . . . . 546
35. Love to God and Man . . . . 546
A. The Measure of Love . . . 546
36. Love to Man . . . . . 546
37 " " Christian Brethren . . . 546
A. The Necessary Consequence of Loving God . . . . . 547
38. This Law of Love Violated . . . 547
1. By Divisions in the Church . . 547
2. " Going to Law before the Heathen . 547
39. Christian Unity . . . . . 547
40. Christian Fellowship . . . . 547
A. Partiality Forbidden . . . 548
41. Christian Salutations . . . . 549
42. " Hospitality . . . . . 549
1. Enjoined . . . . . 549
2. Restricted . . . . . 549
3. Withheld . . . . . 549
43. Ministering to Necessity of Saints . . 549
A. Instances . . . . . 550
B. The Sin of Ananias and Sapphira . 550
44. Liberality in Giving . . . . . 550
1. Enjoined . . . . . 550
A. Ancient Examples . . . . 551
B. The Widow's Mites . . . 551
C. Parable of the Good Samaritan . 551

SECTION PAGE

2. Cheerfulness Required . . . 551
3. Ostentation Condemned . . . 551
45. Arguments for Liberality . . . 551
1. The Glory of God . . . . 551
2. The Giver Blessed . . . . 552
46. Gratitude . . . . . 552
1. Called for . . . . . 552
2. Withheld . . . . . 552
47. Restoring Lost Property . . . . 552
48. Fellow-Feeling with Others . . . 552
49. Teaching . . . . . 552
50. Reproving . . . . . 553
51. Mutual Edifying . . . . . 553
52. Peaceableness . . . . . 553
53. Mercifulness . . . . . 553
A. Parable of Unmerciful Servant . 554
54. Returning Good for Evil . . . . 554
55. But Hating Evil-Doers . . . . 554
56. Government of the Tongue . . . 555
57. Humility . . . . . 555
1. Becoming . . . . . 555
2. Required . . . . . 556
3. Rewarded . . . . . 556
4. Pride Humbled . . . . . 556
5. Humility Exemplified . . . . 557
6. Parable of Pharisee and Publican . 557
58. Meekness . . . . . 557
59. Patience . . . . . 557
60. Contentment . . . . . 557
61. Enjoyment of Life . . . . . 557
A. Not Riotous . . . . . 558
B. But Sober . . . . . 558
62. Thoughtfulness and Vigilance . . 558
63. Self-Denial . . . . . 558
64. Subjection of the Body . . . . 559
65. Non-Conformity to the World . . 559
66. Purity of Heart . . . . . 559
67. Fidelity . . . . . 559
68. Steadfastness . . . . . 559
A. Peter's Denial of Christ . . . 560
69. Zeal . . . . . 560
70. Consecration . . . . . 560
71. Example . . . . . 561
72. Perfection . . . . . 561
1. To be Aimed at . . . . . 561
2. Its Blessedness . . . . . 561
3. Relative and Gracious Perfection . 561
4. Absolute Perfection not found . . 562
73. Conflict of Sin and Grace . . . 562
74. Temptations of Satan . . . . 562
75. Believer's Weapons and Warfare . . 562
76. Backsliding . . . . . 562
1. Under the Old Covenant . . . 562
A. Penalty . . . . . 563
2. Under the New Covenant . . . 563
A. Penalty . . . . . 563
3. Recovery . . . . . 563
77. Apostasy . . . . . 564
A. Hopeless . . . . . 564

**Chap. IX.—Blessedness of the New Life.** . 564
78. Indwelling of the Spirit . . . 564
79. Impartation of True Wisdom . . . 564
1. Excellency of Wisdom . . . 564
2. Where it may not be Found . . 565
3. Is of God . . . . . 566
4. Eternal . . . . . 566
5. To be Sought . . . . . 566
6. Attainable . . . . . 566
7. Actually Attained . . . . 566
80. Love of Truth and Righteousness . . 566
81. Conscious Integrity . . . . . 567
82. Assurance of the Divine Favor . . 567
A. Promises of God to His Ancient People 568
B. These Promises Fulfilled . . . 568
C. David's Confidence in God . . . 568
83. Christian Liberty . . . . . 569
A. Pharisaic Formalism Condemned . 569
B. Rule of Christian Expediency . . 569
84. Growth in Grace . . . . . 570
85. Perseverance unto the End . . . 570
86. Temporal and Eternal Rewards . . 570

## BOOK XXII.—SACRED SEASONS.


SECTION PAGE

**Chap. I.—Hebrew Sacred Seasons, in General.** . . . . . 571
1. Their Divine Appointment . . . 571
2. To be Celebrated with Trumpets . . 571
3. Unspiritual Observance Denounced . 571
4. Taken away in Judgment . . . 571
5. Christian Conscience about Holy Days . 571

**Chap. II.—Sabbatical Seasons.** . . 572
6. The Seventh Day . . . . 572
1. Original Institution . . . 572
2. Traces in Patriarchal Period . . 572
3. After Exodus, Before the Law . . 572
4. Enjoined at Sinai . . . 572
5. " in Mosaic Law . . 572
6. National Significance . . . 572
7. Religious Character . . . 572
A. A Day of Rest . . . 572
B. And Holy Rest . . . 572
8. Blessings Promised in Observance of it 572
9. Threats for Violating . . . 573
10. Death the Penalty . . . 573
11. Case of Infliction . . . 573
12. Sabbath Mocked by Heathen . . 573
13. Neglect by the Hebrews . . 573
14. Desecration in Time of Nehemiah . 573
15. Stop Put to it . . . . 573
16. Jewish Traditional Observances . 573
A. Preparation . . . 573
B. Sabbath Day's Journey . . 573
C. Unlawfulness of Carrying a Bed . 573
7. Christ's Teachings about the Sabbath . 573
1. Sabbath Made for Man . . . 573
2. Works of Necessity and Charity Allowed . . . . . 574
8. The Lord's Day . . . . 574
1. Observed from the First by Christians 574
2. Diligence Enjoined . . . 574
3. Jewish Sabbath also Observed . . 574
9. The New Moon . . . . 574
1. Of Tishri . . . . 574
2. Of Other Months . . . 574
10. The Sabbatical Year . . . . 574
1. Prescribed . . . . 574
2. Provision for Food . . . 574
3. Threats for Neglecting . . . 574
4. Fulfillment of them . . . 574
11. Year of Jubilee . . . . 575

**Chap. III.—Historical Sacred Seasons.** . 575
12. Passover . . . . . 575
1. Marks Beginning of Year . . 575
2. Choice of Paschal Lamb . . 575
3. Killed on 14th of Month . . 575
4. Blood on Door-Posts . . . 575
5. Time and Place of Eating . . 575
6. Manner of Eating . . . 575
7. Who may and may not Partake . 575
8. Penalty for Neglecting . . . 575
9. Little Passover . . . . 575
10. Days of Unleavened Bread . . 576
11. First and Last Days "Holy Convocations" . . . . . 576
12. Passover to be Perpetual . . 576
13. Instances of keeping the Passover . . 576
1. At Sinai . . . . . 576
2. Under Hezekiah . . . . 576
3. Imperfect Purification Excused . 577
4. Under Josiah . . . . 577
5. Under Ezra . . . . 577
6. In the Time of Christ . . . 577
14. Christ's Last Passover . . . 577
1. Triumphal Entry into Jerusalem . 577
2. Passover Eaten . . . . 578
15. Passover becomes a Christian Festival . 578
16. Pentecost . . . . . 578
1. Fifty Days from 2d Day of Passover . 578
2. A Holy Convocation . . . 578
3. Chief Ceremony, Offering of First Fruits . . . . . 578
4. Freewill Offering to be Made . . 578
5. To be Kept with Rejoicing . . 578
6. The Apostolic Pentecost . . 578
7. Indications of Continuance by Apostolic Church . . . . 578
17. The Feast of Tabernacles . . . 578
1. Its Season and Length . . . 578
2. First and Last Days "Holy Convocations" . . . . . 578
3. The Booths and their Significance . 579
4. Renewals of the Feast by Nehemiah . 579
18. Purim . . . . . 579
19. Feast of the Dedication . . . 579

**Chap. IV.—The Day of Atonement.** . . 579
20. Its Institution . . . . 579
21. To be a "Holy Convocation" . . 579
22. Penalty of Violating it . . . 579

**Chap. V.—Occasional Fast and Feast Days.** . 579
23. Public Fasts . . . . . 579
1. Jehoiakim's . . . . 579
2. Ezra's . . . . . 580
3. Nehemiah's . . . . 580
4. Fasts Called for . . . . 580
5. What Fast is Acceptable to the Lord . 580
6. Promises to those who Fast in Sincerity 580
24. Private Fasts . . . . . 580
1. Of Moses, for Forty Days . . 580
2. Of Elijah . . . . 580
3. Of Hezekiah . . . . 580
4. Of Esther and the Jews in Persia . 580
5. Of Christ . . . . . 580
6. Spiritual Efficacy of Fasting . . 580
7. Christ's Instructions on Fasting . 580
25. Thanksgiving . . . . 581


## BOOK XXIII.—SACRED PLACES.


**Chap. I.—Altars and Holy Places.** . . 581
1. Patriarchal Altars . . . . 581
2. Memorial Pillars of Stone . . . 581
1. In Witness of a Covenant of Reconciliation and Peace . . . 581
2. To Mark the Place of a Vision . 581
3. " " Scene of a Theophany . 581
4. In Commemoration of a Signal Miracle 581
5. In Witness of Covenant of God with his People . . . . . 582
6. In Acknowledgment of Divine Deliverance in Battle . . . . 582
3. Mount Sinai Set Apart for Delivering the Law . . . . . 582
4. Altars in the Time of Moses . . 582
1. To be of Earth or Unhewn Stone . 582
2. The Memorials of the Law . . 582
3. The Altar in Mount Ebal . . 582
4. Memorial Altar of Transjordanic Tribes 582

**Chap. II.—The Tabernacle and the Ark** . 583
5. Construction of the Tabernacle Commanded . . . . . 583
6. The Court . . . . . 583
1. Its Dimensions . . . . 583
2. The Hangings for the Walls . . 583
3. The Pillars of the Walls . . 583
4. The Gate . . . . 583

SECTION PAGE

7. The Altar in the Court . . . . 583
   1. Its Dimensions . . . . . 583
   2. Its Construction . . . . . 583
   3. Its Staves and Rings . . . . 583
   4. Its Utensils . . . . . 584
8. The Laver in the Court . . . . 584
9. The Tabernacle Itself . . . . 584
   1. Its Walls to be of Acacia Boards . 584
   2. Their Number and Place . . . 584
   3. The Tenons and Sockets of the Boards 584
   4. The Couplings at the Corners . . 584
   5. The Bars to Hold the Boards . . 584
   6. Golden Covering of Tabernacle Walls 584
   7. The Inner Tent-Cloth . . . . 584
   8. The Outer " " . . . . 585
   9. Two Other Coverings above these . 585
   10. Pins and Vessels of the Tabernacle . 585
10. The Holy Place . . . . . 585
   1. Separated from the Most Holy Place by a Vail . . . . . 585
   2. Outer Door of the Holy Place . . 585
   3. Arrangement of its Contents . . 585
   4. Table of Shewbread . . . . 585
   5. Golden Candlestick . . . . 585
   6. Altar of Incense . . . . . 586
   7. Its Place . . . . . 586
   8. The Ever-Burning Lamps in the Holy Place . . . . . 586
11. The Holy of Holies . . . . . 586
   1. The Ark of the Covenant . . . 586
   2. The Contents of the Ark . . . 586
   3. The Mercy Seat . . . . . 586
      A. Material and Dimensions . . 586
      B. The Cherubim . . . . 586
      C. Its Position . . . . . 587
      D. Its Purpose . . . . . 587
12. The Setting up of the Tabernacle . . 587
   1. Commanded . . . . . 587
   2. The Work Completed . . . . 587
   3. The Tabernacle set up . . . . 587
   4. Provision for Transporting the Tabernacle . . . . . 588

**Chap. III.—The Tabernacle and the Ark, from Moses to Solomon.** . . . 588

13. God Worshipped with Sacrifices in Only One Spot . . . . . 588
14. The Ark Carried over Jordan . . . 588
15. Tabernacle and Ark Moved with the Camp 588
16. After the Conquest, at Shiloh . . . 588
17. Ark Taken by Philistines . . . . 588
18. Carried from Place to Place . . . . 588
19. Sent Back with Trespass Offering . . 588
20. Miracle of Milch Kine . . . . 588
21. Ark Received at Beth-shemesh . . . 589
22. Transferred to Kirjath-jearim . . . 589
23. David Removes it from Kirjath-jearim . 589
24. But Leaves it with Obed-edom . . . 589
25. Removes it to Jerusalem . . . . 589
26. Michal's Contemptuous Behavior . . 589
27. A Tent Pitched for the Ark . . . . 590
28. Old Order of Things Restored . . . 590
   1. Only Levites to Bear the Ark . . 590
   2. " " Minister before it . 590
   3. Not Removed from Jerusalem at Absalom's Rebellion . . . . 590
29. Tabernacle, after Loss of Ark at Shiloh . 590
   1. Was First at Nob . . . . 590
   2. Then at Gibeon till Temple Built . 590

**Chap. IV.—Solomon's Temple.** . . . 591

30. David Desires to Build a House for God . 591
31. But God Forbids . . . . . 591
32. And Promises that Solomon shall Build it . 591
   A. The Promise Fulfilled . . . . 591
33. David Charges Solomon with the Duty . 591
34. Commands the Princes of Israel to Help . 591
35. And Enlists the People in the Work . . 591
36. The Plans Given to Solomon . . . 591
37. He Makes Ready . . . . . 592
38. Site Already Selected . . . . 592
39. Dimensions of Temple and Porch . . . 592

SECTION PAGE

40. The Windows and Courts . . . . 592
41. Woodwork of Cedar and Fir . . . 592
42. The Carving . . . . . 592
43. Gold Overlaying and Precious Stones . 592
44. The Doors . . . . . 592
45. The Cloisters . . . . . 592
46. Jachin and Boaz . . . . . 592
47. The Holy of Holies . . . . . 593
   1. Dimensions and Gold Work . . 593
   2. Doors . . . . . 593
   3. Cherubim . . . . . 593
   4. Vail . . . . . 593
   5. Spiritual Significance . . . . 593
48. Ten Candlesticks before the Holy of Holies 593
49. Brazen Altar . . . . . 593
50. Golden Altar and Table of Shewbread . 593
51. Temple Utensils . . . . . 593
52. Molten Sea . . . . . 593
53. Lavers and Bases . . . . . 594
54. Recapitulation of Huram's Work . . 594
55. No Sound of Tools in the Building . 594
56. The Work Completed . . . . 594
57. The Dedication . . . . . 594
   1. The Nation Assembled . . . . 594
   2. The Procession to the Temple . . 594
   3. Sacrifice During the Procession . 595
   4. Solomon Felicitates himself on the Completion . . . . . 595
   5. Dedication Sacrifices . . . . 595
58. God Accepts His House . . . . 595
   1. By a Visible Appearance . . . 595
   2. " Promise to King Solomon . 595
   3. With Warning in Case of Disobedience 595

**Chap. V.—Glory and Fate of Solomon's Temple.** . . . . . 596

59. Glory of the Temple . . . . . 596
   1. Frequented . . . . . 596
   2. Desired and Beloved . . . . 596
   3. A Place of Joy and Praise . . . 596
   4. " " God's Glory . . . 596
   5. A Sanctuary for State Criminals . 596
60. Shields of Brass instead of Golden Shields 596
61. Jehoshaphat Appeals to God's Promises about his Temple . . . . . 596
62. Repairs under Joash . . . . . 596
63. Ahaz Robs the Temple . . . . 597
   1. To Bribe Tiglath-Pileser . . . 597
   2. To Maintain Idolatry . . . . 597
64. Hezekiah's Reform . . . . . 597
   1. He Purifies the Temple . . . . 597
   2. And Repairs it . . . . . 597
65. Josiah's Reform . . . . . 597
   1. He Repairs the Temple . . . . 597
   2. And Re-establishes the Service . . 597
66. The Fall of the Temple . . . . 597
   1. Jeremiah's Warning . . . . 597
   2. Nebuchadnezzar Rifles it before Destroying . . . . . 598
   3. Lamentations over the Ruin . . . 598

**Chap. VI.—Zerubbabel's Temple.** . . 598

67. The Building Begun . . . . . 598
68. Mingled Joy and Weeping . . . . 598
69. Samaritans Ask Artaxerxes to Stop it . 598
70. The Letter . . . . . 599
71. The King's Orders, Stopping the Work . 599
72. Prophecies of Haggai and Zechariah . 599
73. Work Recommences; Samaritans Write Again . . . . . 599
74. Darius Finds the Decree of Cyrus . . 599
75. " Commands Samaritans to Promote the Building . . . . . 600
76. Completed and Dedicated . . . . 600
77. Artaxerxes Provides for the Temple Service 600

**Chap. VII.—Herod's Temple.** . . . 600

78. Christ Purifies it . . . . . 600
   1. In the Beginning of His Ministry . 600
   2. Again near its Close . . . . 600
79. He Foretells its Destruction . . . . 601

SECTION PAGE

**Chap. VIII.—The Temple in Vision.** . . 601
80. The Man with the Measuring Reed . 601
81. Outer Gates and Chambers . . . 601
82. Outer Court . . . . . 601
83. Gate to Inner Court and Chambers . 601
84. Inner Court . . . . . 602
85. Chambers for Singers and Priests . . 602
86. The Temple Itself . . . . 602
1. Porch . . . . . 602
2. Front and Doors . . . . 602
3. Windows . . . . . 602
4. Carved Work . . . . 602
5. Dimensions . . . . . 602
87. Most Holy Place . . . . 602
88. Side Chambers . . . . . 602
89. Building before Separate Place . . 602
90. Chambers of Separate Place . . . 602
91. Their Sacred Uses . . . . 603
92. Altar . . . . . 603
93. Slaughter Tables . . . . 603
94. Places for Boiling and Baking Sacrifices . 603
95. Temple Area . . . . . 603
1. Dimensions . . . . . 603
2. Sanctity . . . . . 603
3. East Gate Shut . . . . . 603
96. The Holy Territory . . . . . 604
1. Extent . . . . . 604
2. Portion for the Sanctuary . . . 604
3. For Priests and Levites . . . 604
4. For the City . . . . . 604
5. For the Prince . . . . . 604
97. Laws and Ordinances of the New House . 604
1. Repentance Required . . . . 604
2. Uncircumcised Excluded . . . 604
3. And then God will Dwell within it . 604
98. Sanctuary, Altar, and Worshippers Measured 604
99. Temple Opened in Heaven . . . . 604

**Chap. IX.—Other Sacred Places.** . . . 604
100. Among the Jews . . . . . 604
1. Synagogues . . . . . 604
2. Places of Prayer . . . . . 604
101. Among Christians . . . . . 604
1. Who Used the Jewish Temple . . . 604
2. " " Jewish Synagogues . . . 604
3. " " " Places of Prayer . 604
4. " " a Philosophical Lecture-Room . . . . 604
5. " " Private Houses . . . 604

## BOOK XXIV.—SACRED PERSONS AND OFFICES.

**Chap. I.—The Primitive Economy.** . . . 605
1. Abel Offers Sacrifice . . . . . 605
2. Noah . . . . . 605
3. Melchisedec a King and Priest . . . 605
4. Primitive Economy has Precedence of Abrahamic . . . . . 605

**Chap. II.—The Hebrew High Priest.** . 605
5. Aaron set apart . . . . . 605
6. Consecration . . . . . 605
7. High Priest's Vestments . . . . 605
8. Ephod . . . . . 605
9. Girdle of the Ephod . . . . . 605
10. Stones of Memorial . . . . . 606
11. Breastplate of Judgment . . . . 606
1. Form and Material . . . . 606
2. Precious Stones with Names of Tribes 606
3. Attachment to Ephod . . . . 606
12. Urim and Thummim inside of Breastplate 606
A. Used in Inquiring of God . . . 606
13. The Robe of the Ephod . . . . 606
1. Color and Fashion . . . . 606
2. Bells and Pomegranates . . . 606
14. Golden Plate for the Mitre . . . . 607
15. Ceremonial Prohibitions to High Priest . 607
16. His Human Infirmity . . . . 607
17. " Divine Appointment . . . . 607
18. The Whole System a Shadowy One . 607

**Chap. III.—The Priests.** . . . . 607
19. To be Descendants of Aaron . . . . 607
20. Exclusive of All Others on Pain of Death . 607
21. Consecration . . . . . 607
22. Could not Serve if of Doubtful Descent . 607
23. Vestments . . . . . 607
24. Ceremonial Rules . . . . . 608
1. Personal Blemish to Exclude from Office 608
2. But not from Support . . . . 608
3. To Avoid Defilement . . . . 608
4. Not to Eat Unclean Meat . . . 608
5. Who may and may not Eat of the Holy Things . . . . . 608
25. Sacerdotal Functions . . . . . 608
1. Sacrifice . . . . . 608
2. Take Care of the Sanctuary . . . 608
3. Make the Holy Ointment . . . 609
4. Prepare the Tabernacle for Removal . 609
5. Instruct in the Law . . . . 609
6. Decide Controversies . . . . 609
26. Exceptional Services . . . . . 609
1. Executing Judgment upon Offenders . . . . . 609
2. Disbursing Funds . . . . . 609
27. Temple Service Organized by Solomon . 609
28. Priests' Maintenance . . . . . 609
1. Offerings . . . . . 609
2. First-Fruits . . . . . 609
3. Firstlings . . . . . 609
4. Things Devoted . . . . . 610
5. These Instead of Lands . . . . 610
29. Revenues Re-established . . . . 610
30. Two of Aaron's Sons offer Strange Fire, and are Destroyed . . . . . 610
31. Rebellion Against Moses and Aaron . 610
1. Instigators . . . . . 610
2. Headway among People . . . . 610
3. Question Referred to God . . . 610
4. Conspirators Left to their Fate . . 610
5. Memorial Provided for . . . . 610
32. Wicked Priests . . . . . 611
1. Sons of Eli . . . . . 611
2. Punishment of their House . . . 611
3. Jaazaniah and Pelatiah . . . . 611
4. Crimes of Wicked Priests . . . 611
A. Neglect to Teach . . . . 611
B. Murder and Lewdness . . . 611
C. Keep Insincere Fasts . . . 611
D. Offer Profane Sacrifices . . 611
5. Their Punishment . . . . 611
33. The Priesthood of Christian Believers . 612

**Chap. IV.—Levites and Nethinim.** . . 612
34. Levites set apart for Service of Sanctuary . 612
35. Dedicated instead of First-Born of Israel . 612
36. Excess of First-Born over Levites . . 612
37. This Excess Redeemed with Money . 612
38. Consecration of Levites . . . . 612
39. Age of Service . . . . . 613
40. Number Liable to Service . . . . 613
41. Whole Number of Souls . . . . 613
42. Heads of Families . . . . . 613
43. Priests in Charge . . . . . 613
44. Places in the Camp . . . . . 614
1. Gershonites . . . . . 614
2. Kohathites . . . . . 614
3. Merarites . . . . . 614
45. Functions about the Tabernacle . . . 614
1. Generally . . . . . 614
2. Of Gershonites . . . . . 614

SECTION PAGE

3. Of Kohathites . . . . . 614
4. Of Merarites . . . . . 614
46. Functions in the Temple . . . . 614
1. Service as Carriers of Tabernacle Ended . . . . . 614
2. Transferred to Temple Service . . 614
3. Doorkeepers . . . . . 615
4. Storekeepers . . . . . 615
5. Treasurers . . . . . 615
6. Assistants at Sacrifices . . . 615
7. Singers . . . . . 615
47. Resort to Judah when Israel becomes Idolatrous . . . . . 616
48. Reorganized by Jehoiada . . . . 616
49. After the Captivity . . . . . 616
1. Their Genealogies Preserved . . 616
2. Assembled at Ahava . . . . 616
3. Reorganized on David's Plan . . 616
50. Levites of Ezekiel's Vision . . . 616
51. Maintenance of Levites . . . . 616
1. No Inheritance with Tribes . . 616
2. Tithes Instead . . . . . 617
3. Had Cities with Suburbs . . . 617
4. To Share Prosperity of People . . 617
52. Support after the Captivity . . . . 617
53. Might Serve at Will . . . . . 617
54. Levite Hired by Micah . . . . 617
55. Nethinim . . . . . 617
1. Originally Gibeonites . . . . 617
2. Recruited by David . . . . 617
3. Some Returned with Captives from Babylon . . . . . 617
4. Two Lists of Them . . . . 617

**Chap. V.—The Prophets.** . . . . 617

56. Their Office . . . . . 617
1. To Communicate the Word of the Lord . . . . . 617
2. Fearlessly . . . . . 617
3. Whatever the Issue . . . . 618
57. Death for Disobedience . . . . 618
58. God Protects His Prophets . . . . 618
59. Founder of Hebrew Schools of Prophets . 618
1. His Early Life . . . . . 618
2. Respect Paid him by the People . 618
60. The Prophet Elijah . . . . . 618
1. Appoints his Successor . . . . 618
2. Who Refuses to Leave him . . . 618
61. An Impatient Prophet . . . . 618
62. False Prophets Tested . . . . 619
63. Wicked Prophets . . . . . 619
1. Their Sins . . . . . 619
2. Their Punishment . . . . 619
64. A Heathen Prophet Acknowledges the Divine Authority . . . . . 619

**Chap. VI.—Apostles.** . . . . . 619

65. The Twelve . . . . . 619
1. Their Call to Discipleship . . . 619
2. Appointment to the Apostolate . 619
3. Instructions . . . . . 620
4. Special Duties . . . . . 620
A. To Bear Witness . . . . 620
B. To Preach the Kingdom of God . 620
5. Prerogatives . . . . . 620
A. To Work Miracles . . . . 620
B. To Remit Sins . . . . 620
6. First Labors . . . . . 620
66. The Seventy . . . . . 620
1. Appointed . . . . . 620
2. Instructed . . . . . 620
67. St. Peter . . . . . 620
1. Christ's Prayer for him . . . . 620
2. And Final Charge to him . . . 621
68. The Place of Judas Filled . . . . 621
69. St. Paul's Apostleship . . . . 621
A. He and Barnabas set apart for Missionary Work . . . . . 621

SECTION PAGE

**Chap. VII.—Prophets in the Christian Church.** 621

70. The Prophetic Gift . . . . . 621
1. To be Coveted . . . . . 621
2. Better than the Gift of Tongues . 621
3. Rules to be Observed . . . . 621
4. The Honor Due . . . . . 621
71. Instances of the Gift . . . . . 622
72. Two Witnesses of the Apocalypse . . 622

**Chap. VIII.—Evangelists.** . . . . 622

73. Their Ordination . . . . . 622
74. Authority . . . . . 622
1. To Preach and Teach . . . . 622
2. To Reprove . . . . . 622
3. Reject Heretics . . . . . 622
4. Supervise and Correct Elders and Churches . . . . . 622
5. Ordain and Appoint Teachers . . 622
75. Their Work . . . . . 622
1. Had no Local Charge . . . . 622
2. Under Direction of Apostles . . 622
3. Sometimes Designated by the Churches 622

**Chap. IX.—Presbyter-Bishops.** . . . 622

76. Elders . . . . . 622
1. First Mentioned . . . . . 622
2. Appointed in Every City . . . 623
77. Qualifications Required . . . . 623
78. Duties Enjoined . . . . . 623
1. Teaching . . . . . 623
2. Teaching and Ruling . . . . 623
3. Ministering to the Sick . . . 623
79. Their Claim to Respect and Obedience . 623
80. Their Reward . . . . . 623

**Chap. X.—Deacons and Deaconesses.** . . 623

81. Appointment of Deacons . . . . 623
82. Qualifications Required . . . . 623
83. Service Expected . . . . . 623
84. Deaconesses . . . . . 623

**Chap. XI.—Offices and Gifts.** . . . . 623

85. In General . . . . . 623
86. Gift of Tongues . . . . . 624
1. Interpreter Needed . . . . 624
2. Sign to Unbelievers . . . . 624

**Chap. XII.—Spiritual Ministry in General.** . 624

87. Ministerial Office . . . . . 624
1. Of Divine Appointment . . . 624
2. Its Field is the World . . . . 624
3. Its Constraint . . . . . 634
4. Its Power . . . . . 624
5. Its Glory . . . . . 624
88. Temporal Support . . . . . 624
1. The Minister's Right . . . . 624
2. The People's Privilege and Profit . 625
89. Self-Support . . . . . 625
90. False Teachers . . . . . 625
91. Duties of Ministers . . . . . 625
1. To Preach the True Doctrine . . 625
2. To Shun Error . . . . . 625
3. To Avoid Frivolous Discussions . 626
4. To Reprove . . . . . 626
A. With Kindness . . . . 626
B. With Necessary Sharpness . 626
5. To Set a Good Example . . . . 626
6. To Maintain Good Order . . . 626
92. Ministerial Graces . . . . . 626
1. Knowledge . . . . . 626
2. Discretion . . . . . 626
3. Truthfulness . . . . . 626
4. Gentleness . . . . . 627
5. Forbearance . . . . . 627
6. Meekness and Humility . . . . 627
7. Firmness . . . . . 627
8. Blamelessness . . . . . 627
9. Zeal and Devotion . . . . . 627
93. Reward of Ministerial Fidelity . . 628

## BOOK XXV.—SACRED RITES AND FORMS.


SECTION PAGE

**Chap. I.—Primitive and Gentile Sacrifices.** . 628
1. Offerings of Cain and Abel . . . 628
2. Of Jethro . . . . . 628
3. Of Balak and Balaam . . . 628
4. Of Naaman . . . . . 628
5. Of Job . . . . . 629

**Chap. II.—Dedication Gifts for Tabernacle and Temple.** . . . 629
6. What God Required for the Tabernacle . 629
7. What Moses Called for . . . . 629
1. Materials . . . . 629
2. Labor and Skill . . . . 629
8. The Response . . . . . 629
9. More than Enough . . . . 629
10. Sum Total Used . . . . 629
11. Dedication Offerings of the Princes . . 629
1. In Succession, on Separate Days . 629
2. Prince of Judah . . . . 630
3. " " Issachar . . . 630
4. " " Zebulun . . . 630
5. " " Reuben . . . 630
6. " " Simeon . . . 630
7. " " Gad . . . . 630
8. " " Ephraim . . . 630
9. " " Manasseh . . . 630
10. " " Benjamin . . . 630
11. " " Dan . . . . 631
12. " " Asher . . . . 631
13. " " Naphtali . . . 631
14. Recapitulation . . . . 631
12. Atonement Money for the Tabernacle . 631
13. David's Gifts for Solomon's Temple . 631
14. David's Private Donation . . . 631
15. His Appeal to the People for Contributions 632
16. What they Gave . . . . 632
17. Their Joy and David's . . . 632
18. Asa's Fidelity . . . . 632
19. Contributions for Zerubbabel's Temple . 632

**Chap. III.—Taxes for Sacred Purposes.** . 632
20. First-Fruits . . . . . 632
21. First-Born . . . . . 632
1. Of Man . . . . . 332
2. Of Beasts . . . . . 632
3. Of Beasts to be Eaten . . . 632
A. Before the Lord . . . 632
B. If Imperfect at Home . . 632
4. Redemption . . . . 632
5. Rate of Redemption . . . 633
6. Meaning of it to be Explained . . 633
22. Tithes . . . . . 633
1. Paid by Abraham to Melchisedec . 633
2. Vowed by Jacob . . . . 633
3. All Produce to be Tithed . . . 633
4. Might be Redeemed by Adding a Fifth 633
5. To be Eaten before the Lord . . 633
6. Or Turned into Money for the Sacrificial Meal . . . . 633
7. A Triennial Charity Tithe-Feast . 633
8. The Tithing of the Tithes . . 633
23. Contributions Made and Called for by Hezekiah . . . . . 633
24. Nehemiah Brings up the People's Fidelity and Zeal . . . . . 634
25. Subsequent Declension Rebuked . . 634
26. Reformation to be Followed by Great Blessings . . . . . 634

**Chap. IV.—Bloodless Sacrifices.** . . 634
27. The Meat Offerings . . . . 634
1. Of Three Kinds . . . . 634
A. Fine Flour . . . . 634
B. Cakes . . . . . 634
C. Roasted Ears of Corn . . 634
2. Must be Unleavened and Salted . 634
28. The Law of the Meat Offering . . 634
29. High Priest's Meat Offering . . . 635
30. Heave Offering of First Bread of Canaan . 635
31. Meat Offering of Ezekiel's Vision . . 635
32. Daily Incense Offering . . . 635
33. St. John's Vision of Incense Offered in Heaven . . . . . 635
34. The Sacred Perfume . . . . 635
35. The Shewbread . . . . 635
1. Twelve Cakes for the Twelve Tribes . 635
2. To be Eaten only by the Priests . 635
3. Eaten by David and his Men . . 635

**Chap. V.—Bleeding or Animal Sacrifices.** . 635
36. General Directions . . . . . 635
1. The Victim must be without Blemish . 635
2. Without Leaven; Consumed same Day 636
3. Accompaniments of Slain and Burnt Offerings . . . . 636
A. Strangers to Observe the same Rules . . . . 636
4. What Remained of Offerings to Go to the Priests . . . . 636
5. Consecration of the Altar . . 636
6. The Altar the Only Place of Offering . 636
7. Animals for Food to be Slain before the Tabernacle . . . . 636
37. Sin Offerings for Sins of Ignorance . . 637
1. For Sin of High Priest . . . 637
2. " " Whole Congregation . 637
3. " " Ruler . . . . 637
4. " " One of the Common People 637
38. Expiation of Lighter Offences . . 638
1. Three Examples Given . . . 638
A. Neglecting to Appear as Witness in Case of Oath . . 638
B. Incurring Ceremonial Defilement Ignorantly . . . 638
C. Swearing Rashly . . . 638
2. The Offering Required . . . 638
3. Or in Case of Poverty . . . 638
4. Of Still Greater Poverty . . 638
39. Law of the Sin Offering . . . 638
40. Sin Offering at Consecration of Aaron and his Sons . . . . . 638
41. Sons of Aaron Rebuked for not Observing the Ritual . . . . . 638
42. Trespass Offering for Special Sins . . 638
1. For Withholding what was Due to God 638
2. " Violating God's Rights with Regard to Israel . . . . 639
3. For Violating a Neighbor's Rights . 639
4. " Eating Unwittingly of Holy Things 639
5. " Carnal Knowledge of a Betrothed Bondmaid . . . . 639
6. Money Sent for the Purchase of Victims 639
43. The Law of the Trespass Offering . . 639
44. The Sin Offerings of the Great Day of Atonement . . . . . 639
1. Expiation of Altar of Incense . . 639
2. High Priest Entering Holy of Holies . 639
3. Victims Presented and Lots Cast . 639
4. Sin Offering for the High Priest . 639
5. For the People . . . . 639
6. Scape-Goat let go . . . . 640
7. Change of Vestments, and Final Offering . . . . . 640
45. The Burnt Offerings . . . . 640
1. Of the Herd . . . . 640
2. Of the Flock . . . . 640
3. Of Fowls . . . . 640
46. The Law of the Burnt Offering . . 640
47. The Peace Offerings . . . . 640
1. Of the Herd . . . . 640
2. Of the Flock . . . . 641
48. The Law of the Peace Offering . . 641
1. The Accompanying Meat Offering . 641
2. To be Eaten the same Day . . 641

SECTION PAGE
3. Ceremonial Pollution to be Shunned . 641
4. Eating of Fat and Blood Prohibited . 641
5. The Lord's Share . . . 641
49. Order of Service throughout the Year . 641
1. Daily Morning and Evening Sacrifice . 641
2. The Sabbath . . . . 642
3. The New Moons . . . . 642
4. The Passover . . . . 642
5. Pentecost . . . . . 642
6. Feast of Trumpets . . . 642
7. Day of Atonement . . . 643
8. Feast of Tabernacles . . . 643
9. Grand Concluding Festival . . 643
50. Free-will Offerings . . . . 643
1. To Sanctify an Altar . . . 643
2. On Various Occasions . . . 643
3. When Solomon was Made King . 643
4. When Solomon's Temple was Dedicated 644
5. When Asa Renewed the National Covenant . . . . . 644
6. When Hezekiah Restored Religion . 644
7. On Return of Jews from Captivity . 644
51. Significance and Worth of Sacrifices . 644
1. From the Hebrew Standpoint . . 644
2. " " Christian " . . 645
52. Joy in Sacrifices . . . . 645
53. The Sacrifices of the Wicked . . 645

**Chap. VI.—Inauguration of the Hebrew Sacrificial System.** . . . 645

54. The Holy Anointing Oil . . . 645
55. The Congregation Assembled . . 645
56. Anointing the Tabernacle and Contents . 645
1. Ordered . . . . . 645
2. Executed . . . . . 646
57. Washing, Robing, and Anointing of Aaron and his Sons . . . . . 646
1. Ordered . . . . . 646
2. Executed . . . . . 646
58. Threefold Sacrifice of Consecration . 646
1. The Sin Offering . . . 646
2. The Burnt Offering . . . 646
3. The Peace Offering . . . 646
59. Final Sprinkling with Oil and Blood . 647
60. Sacrificial Meal . . . . 647
61. Seven Days' Watch . . . . 647
62. Aaron and his Sons Enter upon their Office 647
1. Provision for Threefold Sacrifice . 647
2. Aaron First Offers for Himself . . 647
3. Then for the People . . . 647
63. Subsequent Observance of the Ritual . 647
1. By Solomon . . . . 647
2. By Abijah after Revolt of Ten Tribes . 648
64. Ezekiel's Vision of Hebrew Sacrifice . 648
1. Cleansing Sacrifices . . . 648
2. Supply of Offerings . . . 648
3. Daily Sacrifice . . . . 648
4. Sacrifice on the Sabbath . . 648
5. On the New Moon . . . 648
6. In the First Month . . . 648
7. At the Passover . . . . 648
8. At the Feast of Tabernacles . . 648
9. The Meat Offering . . . 648
10. Entrance and Exit . . . 648
A. For the Prince . . . 648
B. For the People . . . 648

**Chap. VII.—Ceremonial Defilements and Purifications.** . . . . . 649

65. Distinction of Clean and Unclean Animals 649
66. Clean Animals . . . . 649
1. Beasts . . . . . 649
2. Fish . . . . . 649
3. Birds . . . . . 649
4. Flying Creeping Things . . 649
67. Unclean Animals . . . . 649
1. Beasts . . . . . 649
2. Fish . . . . . 649
3. Birds . . . . . 649
4. Flying Creeping Things . . 649
5. Creeping Things . . . 649
68. Blood . . . . . 650
1. Not to be Eaten . . . . 650
2. The Reason . . . . 650
3. The Penalty . . . . 650
4. Instance of Transgression . . 650
69. Fat not to be Eaten . . . . 650
70. Defilement of Clean Meats . . . 650
1. Beast that Died of Itself . . 650
2. Flesh Torn of Beasts . . . 650
71. Uncleannesses of Women . . . 650
1. Issue . . . . . 650
2. Its Purification . . . . 650
3. Childbirth . . . . 650
4. The Purification . . . 651
5. The Law Observed in Case of Christ . 651
72. Uncleanness of Men . . . . 651
1. Uncleanness by Night . . . 651
2. A Running Issue . . . 651
3. The Purification . . . 651
4. Seminal Emission . . . 651
73. Strict Obedience Enjoined . . . 651
74. Leprosy . . . . . 651
1. The First Act of Purification . . 651
2. The Second " " . . 651
3. In Cases of Poverty . . . 652
75. Miriam Excluded from the Camp . . 652
76. Purifying a House for Leprosy . . 652
77. Defilement by Carcass of Unclean Beast . 652
78. " " Human Dead Body . . 652
1. General Rule . . . . 652
2. Death within a Tent . . . 653
3. Dead Body without, Bone, or Grave . 653
4. Applies to Soldiers in Battle . . 653
79. Water of Purification . . . 653
1. Prepared . . . . . 653
2. Applied . . . . . 653
80. Special Purity Required of Priests . . 653
81. Defilement Incident to Sacerdotal Duty . 653
82. Ceremonial Cleanness not Imparted like Uncleanness . . . . 653
83. References to Mosaic Purifications in New Testament . . . . . 653
1. Disputes with the Jews . . . 653
2. Code Observed by Christ . . 653
84. The System as a Whole . . . 653
1. Symbolic . . . . . 653
2. Perverted by the Pharisees . . 654
3. Done Away by Christ . . . 654

**Chap. VIII.—Sacraments, Worship, and Church-Fellowship.** . . 654

85. Circumcision . . . . . 654
1. Seal of God's Covenant with Abraham 654
2. Applied by Abraham . . . 654
3. Required of the Shechemites before Intermarriage . . . . 654
4. Enforced on Moses' Son . . . 654
5. Hebrew Nation Circumcised at Gilgal 654
86. Significance of the Rite . . . 654
1. Implied a Moral Change . . . 654
2. But of no Importance to Christians . 654
87. Baptism . . . . . 654
1. An Ancient Type of it . . . 654
2. John's Baptism . . . . 655
3. He Announces and Baptizes Christ . 655
4. Christ Baptizes . . . . 655
5. The Baptism of Suffering . . . 655
6. Christ Commands the Disciples to Baptize . . . . . 655
88. Instances of Baptism . . . 655
89. Its Spiritual Significance . . . 655
90. The Lord's Supper . . . . 655
1. Preceded by the Passover . . . 655
2. And Washing the Disciples' Feet . 656
3. The Supper Itself . . . 656
4. Its Significance . . . . 656
5. Its Perversion . . . . 656
91. Importance of Observing the Ordinances . 656
92. Public Worship . . . . 656
1. The Service of Praise . . . 656
2. Attentive Hearing of God's Word . 656
3. Christian Use of the Jewish Temple . 656
4. Worship in Heaven . . . 656

SECTION PAGE
93. Music . . . . . 656
1. With Idol Worship . . . 656
2. In the Temple Service . . . 657
3. Among Christians . . . 657
94. The Christian Kiss of Charity . . 657

**Chap. IX.—Covenants, Vows, and Oaths.** . 657

95. God's Covenant . . . . . 657
96. National Covenant with God . . 657
97. Vows must be Kept . . . . 657
98. Nazarite Vow . . . . . 657
1. To Abstain from Wine, Strong Drink, and Grapes . . . . 657
2. To Let the Hair Grow . . . . 657
3. To Avoid Dead Bodies . . . 657
4. How to Atone for Involuntary Defilement . . . . . 658
5. The Terminating Sacrifice . . 658
99. Devoted Things and their Redemption . 658
1. Beasts . . . . . 658
2. House . . . . . 658
3. Land . . . . . 658
4. Things under the Ban not to be Sold nor Redeemed . . . . 658
100. Vows Answered . . . . . 658
101. Instances of Vows . . . . . 658
1. By Jacob . . . . . 658
2. By the Hebrew People . . . 658
3. By Elkanah . . . . . 659
4. By Absalom . . . . . 659
5. By Sailors in a Storm . . . 659
102. Making Oaths . . . . . 659
1. Form of Swearing in Abraham's Time . . . . . 659
2. Obligation and Force of an Oath . 659
3. Oaths before the Altar . . . 659
103. Instances of Oaths . . . . . 659
1. Under Covenant of Friendship . 659
2. To Reassure against Violence . . 659
3. To Protect Posterity . . . 659
4. To Inflict Death . . . . 659
104. Christ's Teachings concerning Oaths . 659
1. Pharisaic Casuistry . . . 659
2. Swearing Forbidden . . . 659

## BOOK XXVI.—TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS.

**Chap. I.—Man's Life on Earth.** . . . 660
1. Swiftness of its Flight . . . 660
2. Its Vanity . . . . . 660
3. Its Trials . . . . . 660
4. Apparent Impunity of Evil Doing . . 660
5. Little Good that Comes of Wisdom . 660
6. Or of Righteousness . . . . 660
7. And Yet there is Moral Government . 661
8. Human History is always Repeating itself . 661

**Chap. II.—Persecution Foretold and Endured.** 661
9. Under the Old Economy . . . 661
1. David hunted by Saul . . . 661
2. Persecutions Complained of . . 661
3. Sufferings of Job . . . . 662
4. Elijah hunted by Ahab . . . 662
5. Elisha Pursued . . . . 662
6. Jeremiah Plagued . . . . 662
7. Ezekiel Forewarned . . . 662
10. Under the New Economy . . . 662
1. Persecution Foretold . . . 662
2. " Expected . . . 663
3. " Endured . . . 663
4. " To be Endured . . 663

**Chap. III.—Kinds and Methods of Persecution.** . . . . . 664
11. An Honest Persecutor . . . . 664
12. Persecution in the Name of Law and Order 664
13. Revilings and Reproaches . . . 664
14. Bitter Hate . . . . . 665
15. Silencing the Word of God . . . 665
16. Excommunication . . . . . 665
17. Conspiracy . . . . . 665
A. Conspiracy to Murder Paul in Jerusalem . . . . . 666
18. False Accusations . . . . 666
19. Fines and Imprisonments . . . 667
20. Banishment . . . . . 667
21. Corporal Punishment . . . 667
22. Stoning to Death . . . . 667
23. Other Deaths . . . . . 667

**Chap. IV.—Conduct Under Persecution.** . 668
24. Escapes . . . . . 668
25. Deliverances . . . . . 668
26. Non-Resistance . . . . . 668
27. Steadfastness . . . . . 669
28. Prayer for Persecutors . . . 669
29. Joy in Persecution . . . . 669
30. Glorying in it . . . . . 669
31. Steadfastness Rewarded . . . 670
32. Unsteadfastness Punished . . . 670

**Chap. V.—Persecution Overruled and Avenged.** 670
33. Persecution Forbidden . . . 670
34. Persecutor Converted . . . 670
35. Persecution Failing of its Aim . . 671
36. Persecutors Punished . . . 671
37. Divine Support . . . . . 672
A. Requested . . . . . 672
B. Expected . . . . . 672
38. Divine Deliverance . . . . 672

## BOOK XXVII.—ESCHATOLOGY.

**Chap. I.—The Millennium.** . . . . 673
1. Growth of the Kingdom of God . . 673
2. Conversion of the Jews . . . 673
3. Universal Triumph of Christianity . . 674
4. " Peace . . . . . 675
5. Binding of Satan . . . . . 675
6. Apostasy and Final Struggle . . . 675

**Chap. II.—The Intermediate State.** . . . 676
7. The Realm or State of the Dead in General 676
8. The Dead Never to Return . . . 676
9. The Soul Conscious and Active . . 676
10. Retribution Begins . . . . . 676
1. For the Good . . . . . 676
2. " " Bad . . . . . 676
11. Christ's Parable of the Rich Fool . . 676

**Chap. III.—Christ's Second Coming.** . 677
12. When Christ will Return . . . 677
1. Time not Revealed . . . . 677
2. Suddenly . . . . . 677
3. Like Noah's Flood . . . . 677
4. Like the Destruction of Sodom . 677
5. Like the Lightning . . . . 677
6. Certainty of His Coming . . . 677
13. Christ's Advent to be Personal, Visible, and Glorious . . . . . 677
14. Signs of His Coming . . . . 677
15. Antichrist to be Destroyed . . . 677
16. Believers Rewarded . . . . . 677
17. Duties of Christians in View of Christ's Coming . . . . . 677

SECTION PAGE

**Chap. IV.—Resurrection of the Body.** . 678
18. Under the Old Economy . . . 678
1. Faith of Abraham . . . 678
2. " Moses . . . . 678
3. " Job . . . . 678
4. " Isaiah . . . . 678
5. " Daniel . . . . 678
6. " Hosea . . . . 678
19. The Doctrine Derided among the Greeks . 678
20. Held to by Most of the Jews . . 678
21. St. Paul's Defence of the Doctrine . . 678
22. Death to Reign until the Resurrection . 679
23. Resurrection of Christ Ensures that of His Followers . . . . . 679
24. Christ's Promise to Raise his Followers . 679
25. The Order of Resurrection . . . 679
1. The Dead will First be Raised . . 679
2. Living Saints will then be Caught up 679
26. Glory of the Consummation . . 679
27. Nature of the Resurrection Body . . 679
1. Same as Before . . . . 679
2. Yet not the Same . . . 679
3. Will be Spiritual . . . . 679
4. Will Have No Marriage . . 679
28. The Believer's Longing . . . 680

**Chap. V.—The Last Judgment.** . . 680
29. God the Judge . . . . 680
30. Christ the Judge . . . . 680
31. The Books Opened . . . . 680
32. Every Man to be Judged . . . 680
33. According to his Works . . . 680
34. Nothing to be Kept Back . . . 680
35. Terror of the Wicked . . . 681
36. Separation of Wicked from Just . . 681
A. The Separation Final . . . 681
37. Doom of the Wicked . . . 681
38. Last to be First and First Last . . 681

SECTION PAGE

39. World to be Destroyed . . . 681
40. New Heavens and New Earth . . 682

**Chap. VI.—Hell.** . . . . . 682
41. A Prison . . . . . 682
42. A Bottomless Pit . . . . 682
43. The Blackness of Darkness . . . 682
44. A Lake of Fire . . . . 682
45. The Second Death . . . . 682
46. Character of the Lost . . . 683
47. Their Anguish . . . . 683
48. Their Punishment Everlasting . . 683

**Chap. VII.—Heaven.** . . . . 683
49. Descriptions of Heaven . . . 683
1. A Rest . . . . . 683
2. A House not Made with Hands . 683
3. A Secure Abode . . . . 683
4. A Better Country . . . 683
5. The New Jerusalem . . . 683
6. An Inheritance Incorruptible . . 684
7. An Eternal Weight of Glory . . 684
50. The Great Multitude of the Saved . . 684
51. The Blessedness of Heaven . . . 684
1. Salvation . . . . . 684
2. Sinlessness . . . . 684
3. Likeness to Christ . . . 684
4. Association with Christ . . . 684
5. Reigning with Christ . . . 684
6. Vision of God . . . . 684
7. Perfect Knowledge . . . 684
8. Fullness of Glory and Joy . . 684
9. No More Sickness . . . 684
10. No More Hunger nor Thirst . . 685
11. But Eating of the Tree of Life . . 685
12. And Drinking of the Water of Life . 685
13. Praising God . . . . 685
14. Eternal Life . . . . 685

# A COMPLETE

# ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

## BOOK I.—SCRIPTURE.

### CHAP. I.

### BOOKS AND AUTHORS.

#### § 1. Old Testament Writers.

*Lev.* xxvi. 46. These *are* the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

— xxvii. 34. These *are* the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel in mount Sinai.

*Num.* xxxvi. 13. These *are* the commandments and the judgments, which the LORD commanded, by the hand of Moses, unto the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho.

*Deut.* i. 1. These *be* the words which Moses spake unto all Israel on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against the Red *sea*, between Paran, and Tophel, and Laban, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

— — 3. And it came to pass in the fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first *day* of the month, *that* Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the LORD had given him in commandment unto them;

— — 4. After he had slain Sihon the king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth in Edrei:

— — 5. On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

— iv. 44. And this *is* the law which Moses set before the children of Israel:

— — 45. These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel, after they came forth out of Egypt,

*Neh.* i. 1. The words of Nehemiah the son of Hachaliah.+

*Prov.* i. 1. The Proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel;

— xxv. 1. These *are* also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.

*Ec.* i. 1. The words of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.

*Sol.* i. 1. The Song of songs, which *is* Solomon's.

*Is.* i. 1. The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, *and* Hezekiah, kings of Judah.

*Jer.* i. 1. The words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that *were* in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

— — 2. To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

— — 3. It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month:

*Ezek.* i. 1. Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, as I *was* among the captives by the river of Chebar, *that* the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

— — 2. In the fifth *day* of the month, which *was* the fifth year of king Jehoiachin's captivity,

— — 3. The word of the LORD came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and the hand of the LORD was there upon him.

*Hos.* i. 1. The word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, *and* Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

*Joel* i. 1. The word of the LORD that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.

*Amos* i. 1. The words of Amos, who was among the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the earthquake.

*Ob.* 1. The vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning Edom: We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

*Jonah* i. 1. Now the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,

*Micah* i. 1. The word of the LORD that came to Micah the Morasthite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, *and* Hezekiah, kings of Judah, which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

*Nah.* i. 1. The burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

*Hab.* i. 1. The burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

*Zeph.* i. 1. The word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

*Hag.* i. 1. In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying,

*Zech.* i. 1. In the eighth month, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

*Mal.* i. 1. The burden of the word of the LORD to Israel by Malachi.

#### § 2. New Testament Writers.

*Luke* i. 1. Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us,

— — 2. Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

— — 3. It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus,

— — 4. That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed.

*Acts* i. 1. The former treatise have I made, O Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach,

*Acts* i. 2. Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen;

*Rom.* i. 1. Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called *to be* an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God,

— — 7. To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called *to be* saints: Grace to you, and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

1 *Cor.* i. 1. Paul, called *to be* an apostle of Jesus Christ, through the will of God, and Sosthenes *our* brother,

— — 2. Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus called *to be* saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

2 *Cor.* i. 1. Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy *our* brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia:

*Gal.* i. 1. Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;)

— — 2. And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia:

*Eph.* i. 1. Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus:

*Phil.* i. 1. Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons:

*Col.* i. 1. Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus *our* brother,

— — 2. To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

1 *Thess.* i. 1. Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians *which is* in God the Father, and *in* the Lord Jesus Christ: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

2 *Thess.* i. 1. Paul, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

1 *Tim.* i. 1. Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, *which is* our hope;

— — 2. Unto Timothy, *my* own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God our Father, and Jesus Christ our Lord.

2 *Tim.* i. 1. Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus,

— — 2. To Timothy, *my* dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord.

*Tit.* i. 1. Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness;

— — 4. To Titus, *mine* own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour.

*Philem.* 1. Paul, a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy *our* brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, and fellow labourer,

*Jam.* i. 1. James, a servant of God, and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting.

1 *Pet.* i. 1. Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 *Pet.* i. 1. Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 *John* 1. The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth;

— — 2. For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 *John* 1. The elder unto the well beloved Gaius, whom I love in the truth.

*Jude* 1. Jude, the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, *and* called:

*Rev.* i. 1. The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified *it* by his angel unto his servant John:

— — 2. Who bare record of the word of God and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw.

### § 3. The "Subscriptions" to the Epistles.*

*Rom.* xvi. Written to the Romans from Corinthus, *and sent* by Phebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

1 *Cor.* xvi. The first *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achaicus, and Timotheus.

2 *Cor.* xiii. The second *epistle* to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, *a city* of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

*Gal.* vi. Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

*Eph.* vi. Written from Rome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus.

*Phil.* iv. It was written to the Philippians from Rome by Epaphroditus.

*Col.* iv. Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychicus and Onesimus.

1 *Thess.* v. The first *epistle* unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

2 *Thess.* iii. The second *epistle* to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

1 *Tim.* vi. The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea, which is the chiefest city of Phrygia Pacatiana.

2 *Tim.* iv. The second *epistle* unto Timotheus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Paul was brought before Nero the second time.

*Titus* iii. It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis, of Macedonia.

*Phil.* Written from Rome to Philemon, by Onesimus a servant.

*Heb.* xiii. Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

### § 4. Books Referred to not now Extant.

*Num.* xxi. 14. Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the LORD, What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,

— — 15. And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and lieth upon the border of Moab.

*Jos.* x. 12. Then spake Joshua to the LORD in the day when the LORD delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon.

— — 13. And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. *Is* not this written in the book of Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

— — 14. And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the LORD hearkened unto the voice of a man: for the LORD fought for Israel.

2 *Sam.* i. 18. (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah *the use of* the bow: behold, *it is* written in the book of Jasher:)

1 *Kings* iv. 32. And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

— — 33. And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that *is* in Lebanon even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

— xi. 41. And the rest of the acts of Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, *are* they not written in the books of the acts of Solomon?

* These subscriptions, though found in many manuscripts, in some of the best, as in the Vatican, are shorter in form; and in the Sinaitic and Alexandrian are wholly wanting. Furthermore, as Paley has said, six of them at least are either false (as 1 Cor., Gal. 1 Tim.) or improbable (as 1 and 2 Tim. and Titus). There is some reason for supposing that they were added by Euthalius, bishop of Sulci, in Sardinia, who flourished between 450 and 500 A.D.—H.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 29. Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer,

— — 30. With all his reign and his might, and the times that went over him, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

2 *Chr.* ix. 29. Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, *are* they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nebat?

— xii. 15. Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, *are* they not written in the book of Shemaiah the prophet, and of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies? And *there were* wars between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually.

— xiii. 22. And the rest of the acts of Abijah, and his ways, and his sayings, *are* written in the story of the prophet Iddo.

— xx. 34. Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who *is* mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

— xxvi. 22. Now the rest of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz, write.

— xxxiii. 18. Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the LORD God of Israel, behold, they *are written* in the book of the kings of Israel.

— — 19. His prayer also, and *how God* was entreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they *are* written among the sayings of the seers.

— xxxv. 25. And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they *are* written in the lamentations.

*Est.* x. 2. And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecai, whereunto the king advanced him, *are* they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media and Persia?

### § 5. References to Chronicles of Judah.

1 *Kings* xiv. 29. Now the rest of the acts of Rehoboam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— xv. 7. Now the rest of the acts of Abijam, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? And there was war between Abijam and Jeroboam.

— — 23. The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah? Nevertheless in the time of his old age he was diseased in his feet.

— xxii. 45. Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

2 *Kings* viii. 23. And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— xii. 19. And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

—xiv. 18. And the rest of the acts of Amaziah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— xv. 6. And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— — 36. Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— xvi. 19. Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— xxi. 17. Now the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— — 25. Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— xxiii. 28. Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

— xxiv. 5. Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

### § 6. References to Chronicles of Israel.

1 *Kings* xiv. 19. And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

— xv. 31. Now the rest of the acts of Nadab, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— xvi. 5. Now the rest of the acts of Baasha, and what he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— — 14. Now the rest of the acts of Elah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— — 20. Now the rest of the acts of Zimri, and his treason that he wrought, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— — 27. Now the rest of the acts of Omri which he did, and his might that he shewed, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

2 *Kings* i. 18. Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— x. 34. Now the rest of the acts of Jehu, and all that he did, and all his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— xiii. 8. Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and his might, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— — 12. And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— xiv. 15. Now the rest of the acts of Jehoash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— — 28. Now the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, *which belonged* to Judah, for Israel, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— xv. 11. And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

— — 15. And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

— — 21. And the rest of the acts of Menahem, and all that he did, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

— — 26. And the rest of the acts of Pekahiah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

— — 31. And the rest of the acts of Pekah, and all that he did, behold, they *are* written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel.

### § 7. References to the Book of Kings of Judah and Israel.

1 *Chr.* ix. 1. So all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they *were* written in the book of the kings of Israel, and Judah, *who* were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 *Chr.* xvi. 11. And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 27. Now *concerning* his sons, and the greatness of the burdens *laid* upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they *are* written in the story of the book of the kings. And Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

— xxv. 26. Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, *are* they not written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel?

— xxvii. 7. Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

— xxviii. 26. Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

— xxxii. 32. Now the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and his goodness, behold, they *are* written in the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, *and* in the book of the kings of Judah and Israel.

— xxxv. 26. Now the rest of the acts of Josiah, and his goodness, according to *that which was* written in the law of the LORD,

— — 27. And his deeds, first and last, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.

### § 8. Profane Authors Referred to and Quoted.

*Acts* xvii. 28. For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

1 *Cor.* xv. 33. Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.*

*Tit.* i. 12. One of themselves, *even* a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians *are* always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

### § 9. The Book of the Law.

*Deut.* xxxi. 24. And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

— — 25. That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, saying,

— — 26. Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

2 *Kings* xxii. 8. And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.

— — 10. And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 14. And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the LORD, Hilkiah the priest found a book of the law of the LORD *given* by Moses.

— — 15. And Hilkiah answered and said to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

— — 16. And Shaphan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do *it*.

*Neh.* viii. 1. And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that *was* before the water gate; and they spake unto Ezra the scribe to bring the book of the law of Moses, which the LORD had commanded to Israel.

### § 10. Speakers and Hearers. (Genesis and Exodus.)

*Gen.* ix. 8. And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying,

*Ex.* vi. 10. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— vii. 1. And the LORD said unto Moses, See, I have made thee a god to Pharaoh; and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet.

— — 8. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

— xii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying,

— xiii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xiv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xvi. 11. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxx. 11. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 17. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 22. Moreover the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxxi. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 12. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxxv. 4. And Moses spake unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,

— xl. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

### § 11. Speakers and Hearers. (Leviticus.)

*Lev.* iv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— v. 14. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— vi. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 8. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 19. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 24. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— vii. 22. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 28. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— viii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— x. 8. And the LORD spake unto Aaron, saying,

— xi. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying unto them,

— xii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xiii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying,

—xiv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 33. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

— xv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses and to Aaron, saying,

— xvi. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before the LORD, and died;

— xvii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xviii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xix. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xx. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxi. 16. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 17. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 26. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxiii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 9. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 23. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 26. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 33. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxiv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 13. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— xxv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses in mount Sinai, saying,

— xxvii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

### § 12. Speakers and Hearers. (Numbers.)

*Num.* i. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first *day* of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,

— i. 48. For the LORD had spoken unto Moses, saying,

— ii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

— iii. 5. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 11. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 14. And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,

— — 44. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— iv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

— — 17. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,

— — 21. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— v. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 5. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 11. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— vi. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 22. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— viii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

* From the poet Menander.—H.

*Num.* viii. 5. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— — 23. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— ix. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying,
— — 9. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— x. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xiii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xiv. 26. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
— xv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— — 17. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— — 37. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xvi. 20. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
— — 23. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— — 36. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— — 44. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xvii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xviii. 25. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xix. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,
— xx. 7. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— — 23. And the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying,
— xxv. 10. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xxvi. 1. And it came to pass after the plague, that the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, saying,
— xxviii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xxx. 1. And Moses spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded.
— xxxi. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xxxiii. 50. And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,
— xxxiv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— — 16. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,
— xxxv. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,
— — 9. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

### § 13. Speakers and Hearers. (Deut. to Eccl.)

*Deut.* xxxi. 30. And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.
— xxxii. 44. And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he and Hoshea the son of Nun.
— — 45. And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel:
— — 48. And the LORD spake unto Moses that selfsame day, saying,
*Jos.* iv. 15. And the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,
— xx. 1. The LORD also spake unto Joshua, saying,
*Jud.* v. 1. Then sang Deborah and Barak the son of Abinoam on that day, saying,
1 *Sam.* xv. 10. Then came the word of the LORD unto Samuel, saying,
2 *Sam.* vii. 4. And it came to pass that night, that the word of the LORD came unto Nathan, saying,
— — xxii. 1. And David spake unto the LORD the words of this song, in the day *that* the Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:
1 *Kings* xvi. 1. Then the word of the LORD came to Jehu the son of Hanani against Baasha, saying,
— xvii. 8. And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,
— xxi. 17. And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
— — 28. And the word of the LORD came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,
1 *Chr.* xxi. 9. And the LORD spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying,
2 *Chr.* xi. 2. But the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, the man of God, saying,
*Ps.* lxxii. 20. The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.
*Prov.* xxx. 1. The words of Agur the son of Jakeh, *even* the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal,
— xxxi. 1. The words of king Lemuel, the prophecy that his mother taught him.
*Ec.* xii. 9. And moreover, because the Preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, *and* set in order many proverbs.

### § 14. Speakers and Hearers. (Job.)

*Job* iv. 1. Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
— vi. 1. But Job answered and said,
— viii. 1. Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
— ix. 1. Then Job answered and said,
— xi. 1. Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
— xii. 1. And Job answered and said,
— xv. 1. Then answered Eliphaz the Temanite, and said,
— xvi. 1. Then Job answered and said,
— xviii. 1. Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
— xix. 1. Then Job answered and said,
— xx. 1. Then answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said,
— xxi. 1. But Job answered and said,
— xxii. 1. Then Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,
— xxiii. 1. Then Job answered and said,
— xxv. 1. Then answered Bildad the Shuhite, and said,
— xxvi. 1. But Job answered and said,
— xxvii. 1. Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
— xxix. 1. Moreover Job continued his parable, and said,
— xxxiv. 1. Furthermore Elihu answered and said,
— xxxv. 1. Elihu spake moreover, and said,
— xxxvi. 1. Elihu also proceeded, and said,
— xxxviii. 1. Then the LORD answered Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
— xl. 1. Moreover the LORD answered Job, and said,
— — 3. Then Job answered the LORD, and said,
— — 6. Then answered the LORD unto Job out of the whirlwind, and said,
— xlii. 1. Then Job answered the LORD, and said,

### § 15. Speakers and Hearers. (Is. and Jer.)

*Is.* ii. 1. The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem.
— viii. 5. The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,
— xiii. 1. The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see.
— xiv. 28. In the year that king Ahaz died was this burden.
— xxxviii. 4. Then came the word of the LORD to Isaiah, saying,
*Jer.* i. 4. Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
— ii. 1. Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,
— vii. 1. The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
— xi. 1. The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
— xiii. 8. Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
— xvi. 1. The word of the LORD came also unto me, saying,
— xviii. 1. The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,
— xxi. 1. The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when king Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the son of Melchiah, and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, saying,
— xxiv. 4. Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
— xxv. 1. The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that *was* the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon;
— — 2. The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto

all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying,

*Jer.* xxvi. 1. In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the LORD, saying,

— xxvii. 1. In the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

— xxix. 1. Now these *are* the words of the letter of Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon;

— — 24. *Thus* shalt thou also speak to Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying,

— — 30. Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

— xxx. 1. The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

— — 4. And these *are* the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel and concerning Judah.

— xxxii. 1. The word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD in the tenth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, which *was* the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar.

— — 6. And Jeremiah said, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 26. Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

— xxxiii. 1. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah the second time, while he was yet shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

— — 19. And the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, saying,

— — 23. Moreover the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, saying,

— xxxiv. 6. Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem.

— — 7. When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish, and against Azekah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah.

— — 12. Therefore the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

— xxxv. 1. The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

— — 12. Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah, saying,

— xxxvi. 1. And it came to pass in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, *that* this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, saying,

— xxxvii. 6. Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

— xl. 1. The word which came to Jeremiah from the LORD, after that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had let him go from Ramah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Jerusalem and Judah, which were carried away captive unto Babylon.

— xlii. 7. And it came to pass after ten days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.

— xliii. 8. Then came the word of the LORD unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,

— xliv. 1. The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at Migdol, and at Tahpanhes, and at Noph, and in the country of Pathros, saying,

— xlvi. 1. The word of the LORD which came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Gentiles.

— — 2. Against Egypt, against the army of Pharaoh-Necho king of Egypt, which was by the river Euphrates in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon smote in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah.

— xlvii. 1. The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote Gaza.

— xlix. 34. The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah the prophet against Elam in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, saying,

— l. 1. The word that the LORD spake against Babylon *and* against the land of the Chaldeans by Jeremiah the prophet.

### § 16. Speakers and Hearers. (Ezek.)

*Ezek.* iii. 16. And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— vi. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— vii. 1. Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

— xi. 14. Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xii. 1. The word of the LORD also came unto me, saying,

— — 8. And in the morning came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

— — 17. Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

— — 21. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xiii. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xiv. 12. The word of the LORD came again to me, saying,

— xv. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xvi. 1. Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xvii. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 11. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xviii. 1. The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

— xx. 45. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxi. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 8. Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 18. The word of the LORD came unto me again, saying,

— xxii. 1. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 17. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 23. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxiii. i. The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

— xxiv. 1. Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 15. Also the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 20. Then I answered them, The word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxv. 1. The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

— xxvi. 1. And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxvii. 1. The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

— xxviii. 1. The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

— — 11. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 20. Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxix. 1. In the tenth year, in the tenth *month*, in the twelfth *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 17. And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first *month*, in the first *day* of the month, the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxx. 1. The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

— — 20. And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first *month*, in the seventh *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxxi. 1. And it came to pass in the eleventh

year, in the third *month*, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

*Ezek.* xxxii. 1. And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 17. It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth *day* of the month, *that* the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxxiii. 1. Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 23. Then the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxxiv. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxxv. 1. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxxvi. 16. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— xxxvii. 15. The word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,

— xxxviii. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

### § 17. Speakers and Hearers. (Jonah to Zech.)

*Jonah* iii. 1. And the word of the LORD came unto Jonah the second time, saying,

*Hab.* iii. 1. A prayer of Habakkuk the prophet upon Shigionoth.

*Hag.* ii. 1. In the seventh *month*, in the one and twentieth *day* of the month, came the word of the LORD by the prophet Haggai, saying,

— — 10. In the four and twentieth *day* of the ninth *month*, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,

— — 20. And again the word of the LORD came unto Haggai in the four and twentieth *day* of the month, saying,

*Zech.* i. 7. Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which *is* the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the LORD unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying,

— iv. 8. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— vi. 9. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— vii. 1. And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, *that* the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah in the fourth *day* of the ninth month, *even* in Chisleu;

— — 4. Then came the word of the LORD of hosts unto me, saying,

— vii. 8. And the word of the LORD came unto Zechariah, saying,

— viii. 1. Again the word of the LORD of hosts came to *me*, saying,

— — 18. And the word of the LORD of hosts came unto me, saying,

---

## CHAP. II.

## PROMULGATION OF SCRIPTURE.

### § 18. First Tables of Stone.

*Ex.* xxiv. 12. And the LORD said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there; and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

— xxxi. 18. And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

— xxxii. 15. And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony *were* in his hand: the tables *were* written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other *were* they written.

— — 16. And the tables *were* the work of God, and the writing *was* the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

— — 19. And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and Moses' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

— xxxiv. 28. And he was there with the LORD forty days and forty nights: he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And He wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

*Deut.* iv. 13. And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, *even* ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

— v. 22. These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice; and he added no more. And he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.

— ix. 10. And the LORD delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them *was written* according to all the words which the LORD spake with you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly.

— — 11. And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, *that* the LORD gave me the two tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant.

— — 15. So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant *were* in my two hands.

— — 17. And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

### § 19. Second Tables of Stone.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 1. And the LORD said unto Moses, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon *these* tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

— — 4. And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up early in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the LORD had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

*Deut.* x. 1. At that time the LORD said unto me, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me in the mount, and make thee an ark of wood.

— — 2. And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark.

— — 3. And I made an ark *of* shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

— — 4. And he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten commandments, which the LORD spake unto you in the mount, out of the midst of the fire, in the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

### § 20. Depository of the Tables of Stone.

*Deut.* x. 5. And I turned myself and came down from the mount, and put the tables in the ark which I had made; and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

1 *Kings* viii. 9. *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the LORD made *a covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

2 *Chr.* v. 10. *There was* nothing in the ark save the two tables which Moses put *therein* at Horeb, when the LORD made *a covenant* with the children of Israel, when they came out of Egypt.

*See Heb.* ix. 4.

### § 21. Public Inscriptions.

*Deut.* vi. 9. And thou shalt write them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

— xi. 20. And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:

— xxvii. 2. And it shall be, on the day when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaster them with plaster:

— — 3. And thou shalt write upon them all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the LORD thy God

giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

*Deut.* xxvii. 8. And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

*Jos.* viii. 32. And he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel.

*Hab.* ii. 2. And the LORD answered me, and said, Write the vision, and make *it* plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

### § 22. Written Rolls, or Books.

*Deut.* xvii. 18. And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of *that which is* before the priests the Levites:

— — 19. And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life; that he may learn to fear the LORD his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

— xxxi. 9. And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and unto all the elders of Israel.

— — 19. Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel; put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the children of Israel.

— — 22. Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

*Is.* xxx. 8. Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

*Jer.* xxx. 2. Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

— xxxvi. 2. Take thee a roll of a book, and write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day.

— — 4. Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

— — 17. And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

— — 18. Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote *them* with ink in the book.

— — 27. Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying,

— — 28. Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jehoiakim the king of Judah hath burned.

— — 32. Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

— xlv. 1. The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying,

— li. 60. So Jeremiah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Babylon, *even* all these words that are written against Babylon.

*Gal.* vi. 11. Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

*Heb.* xiii. 22. And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

1 *Pet.* v. 12. By Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand.

*Rev.* i. 11. Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send *it* unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamus, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

— — 19. Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter:

### § 23. The Believer, a Book.

2 *Cor.* iii. 2. Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men;

— — 3. *Forasmuch as ye are* manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshly tables of the heart.

### § 24. Sealing of Books.

*Is.* viii. 16. Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

*Dan.* viii. 26. And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told *is* true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it *shall be* for many days.

— xii. 4. But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, *even* to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

— — 9. And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words *are* closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

*Rev.* x. 4. And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

— xxii. 10. And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

### § 25. Scripture not to be Altered.

*Deut.* iv. 2. Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish *aught* from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command you.

— xii. 32. What thing soever I command you, observe to do it; thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

*Prov.* xxx. 6. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar.

*Rev.* xxii. 18. For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book.

— — 19. And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and *from* the things which are written in this book.

### § 26. To be Publicly Read.

*Deut.* xxxi. 10. And Moses commanded them, saying, At the end of *every* seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles,

— — 11. When all Israel is come to appear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.

— — 12. Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that *is* within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the LORD your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

— — 13. And *that* their children, which have not known *any thing*, may hear, and learn to fear the LORD your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

*Jer.* v. 20. Declare this in the house of Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,

— xi. 6. Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

— xxxvi. 6. Therefore go thou, and read in the roll which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the LORD in the ears of the people in the LORD's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come out of their cities.

— — 8. And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him,

reading in the book the words of the LORD in the LORD's house.

*Col.* iv. 16. And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the *epistle* from Laodicea.

1 *Thess.* v. 27. I charge you by the Lord, that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

### § 27. Instances.

*Ex.* xix. 7. And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the LORD commanded him.

— xxiv. 7. And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the LORD hath said will we do, and be obedient.

*Jos.* viii. 34. And afterward he read all the words of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

— — 35. There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Joshua read not before all the congregation of Israel, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

2 *Kings* xxiii. 2. And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 18. Then Shaphan the scribe told the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath given me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.

— — 30. And the king went up into the house of the LORD, and all the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and the priests, and the Levites, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the LORD.

*Neh.* viii. 2. And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, upon the first day of the seventh month.

— — 3. And he read therein before the street that *was* before the water gate from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people *were attentive* to the book of the law.

— — 4. And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, and Shema, and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hilkiah, and Maaseiah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pedaiah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, *and* Meshullam.

— — 5. And Ezra opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up:

— — 18. Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day *was* a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

*Jer.* xxxvi. 10. Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the LORD, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

— — 14. Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

— — 15. And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Baruch read *it* in their ears.

— — 21. So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll; and he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

### § 28. Instruction in Scripture.

*Deut.* vi. 7. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shall talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

— — 8. And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

2 *Chr.* xvii. 9. And they taught in Judah, and *had* the book of the law of the LORD with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Judah, and taught the people.

*Ezr.* vii. 10. For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the LORD, and to do *it*, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments.

*Neh.* viii. 7. Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai, Hodijah, Maaseiah, Kelita, Azariah, Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the Levites, caused the people to understand the law: and the people *stood* in their place.

— — 8. So they read in the book in the law of God distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused *them* to understand the reading.

*Is.* xxviii. 10. For precept *must be* upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little.

*Dan.* vii. 16. I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

*Mat.* xiii. 36. Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house, and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

— xv. 10. And he called the multitude, and said unto them, Hear, and understand:

*Mark* iv. 13. And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

— vii. 14. And when he had called all the people *unto him*, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one *of you*, and understand:

*Luke* xxiv. 27. And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures the things concerning himself.

— — 45. Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand the Scriptures,

*Acts* viii. 31. And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.

— xviii. 26. And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aquila and Priscilla had heard, they took him unto *them*, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

— xxviii. 23. And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into *his* lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the law of Moses, and *out of* the prophets, from morning till evening.

See *Deut.* xi. 19. *Mat.* xiii. 18. *Luke* viii. 11.

### § 29. Scripture Studied.

*Neh.* viii. 13. And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Levites, unto Ezra the scribe, even to understand the words of the law.

*Ps.* cxix. 12. Blessed *art* thou, O LORD: teach me thy statutes.

— — 18. Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.

*Dan.* xii. 8. And I heard, but I understood not; then said I, O my Lord, what *shall be* the end of these *things?*

*Mat.* xv. 15. Then answered Peter and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

— — 16. And Jesus said, Are ye also yet without understanding?

*Mark* vii. 17. And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

*John* v. 39. Search the Scriptures; for in them ye

think ye have eternal life; and they are they which testify of me.

*Acts* viii. 28. Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet.

— — 30. And Philip ran thither to *him*, and heard him read the prophet Esaias, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

— xvii. 11. These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the Scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

### § 30. God's Word Declared.

*Ps.* cxix. 13. With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.

— — 46. I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.

— — 172. My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments *are* righteousness.

*Is.* xxi. 10. O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you.

*Jer.* xlii. 4. Then Jeremiah the prophet said unto them, I have heard *you;* behold, I will pray unto the LORD your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, *that* whatsoever thing the LORD shall answer you, I will declare *it* unto you; I will keep nothing back from you.

*Acts* xx. 26. Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I *am* pure from the blood of all *men.*

— — 27. For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

1 *Cor.* ii. 1. And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

— — xv. 1. Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand.

— — 2. By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

1 *John* i. 3. That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us; and truly our fellowship *is* with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ.

---

## CHAP. III.

## CHARACTERISTICS OF SCRIPTURE.

### § 31. Divinely Inspired.

[See also above, §§ 1 and 2, "Old Testament Writers," etc., also, §§ 10–17, "Speakers and Hearers."]

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 1. Now these *be* the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said, and the man *who was* raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,

— — 2. The Spirit of the LORD spake by me, and his word *was* in my tongue.

2 *Kings* xxi. 10. And the LORD spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

*Neh.* ix. 13. Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments:

— — 14. And madest known to them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant:

*Rom.* i. 2. (Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy Scriptures,)

1 *Cor.* ii. 3. And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

— — 4. And my speech and my preaching *was* not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

— — 5. That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God.

— — 13. Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

— vii. 40. But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

— xiv. 36. What! came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only?

— — 37. If any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the LORD.

*Gal.* i. 11. But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

— — 12. For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught *it*, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

*Eph.* iii. 3. How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words;

1 *Thess.* ii. 13. For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received *it* not *as* the word of men, but, as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

2 *Tim.* iii. 16. All Scripture *is* given by inspiration of God, and *is* profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

1 *Pet.* i. 10. Of which salvation the prophets have inquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace *that should come* unto you.

— — 11. Searching what, or what manner of time the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow.

— — 12. Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into.

2 *Pet.* i. 20. Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the Scripture is of any private interpretation.

— — 21. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake *as they were* moved by the Holy Ghost.

1 *John* v. 9. If we receive the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he has testified of his Son.

See *Rev.* i. 10.

### § 32. Illuminating.

*Ps.* cxix. 105. Thy word *is* a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path.

*Prov.* vi. 23. For the commandment *is* a lamp; and the law *is* light; and reproofs of instruction *are* the way of life:

2 *Pet.* i. 19. We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the daystar arise in your hearts.

1 *John* ii. 8. Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true light now shineth.

### § 33. Pure.

*Ps.* xii. 6. The words of the LORD *are* pure words: *as* silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times.

— cxix. 140. Thy word *is* very pure: therefore thy servant loveth it.

*Prov.* xxx. 5. Every word of God *is* pure: he *is* a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

*John* xv. 3. Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.

*Rom.* vii. 12. Wherefore the law *is* holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

### § 34. Perfection and Truth of Scripture.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 31. *As for* God, his way *is* perfect; the word of the LORD *is* tried: he *is* a buckler to all them that trust in him.

*Ps.* xix. 7. The law of the LORD *is* perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD *is* sure, making wise the simple.

— — 9. The fear of the LORD *is* clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the LORD *are* true *and* righteous altogether.

*Ps.* xciii. 5. Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, for ever.

— cxix. 96. I have seen an end of all perfection: *but* thy commandment *is* exceeding broad.

— — 128. Therefore I esteem all *thy* precepts *concerning* all *things to be* right; *and* I hate every false way.

— — 138. Thy testimonies *that* thou hast commanded *are* righteous and very faithful.

— — 142. Thy righteousness *is* an everlasting righteousness, and thy law *is* the truth.

— — 151. Thou *art* near, O LORD; and all thy commandments *are* truth.

— — 160. Thy word *is* true *from* the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments *endureth* for ever.

*Prov.* xxii. 20. Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge,

— — 21. That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

*Ec.* xii. 10. The Preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and *that which was* written *was* upright, *even* words of truth.

*Is.* xxv. 1. O LORD, thou *art* my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful *things; thy* counsels of old *are* faithfulness *and* truth.

*John* xvii. 17. Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth.

— xxi. 24. This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

2 *Cor.* i. 13. For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

*Rev.* xix. 9. And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed *are* they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

— xxi. 5. And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

— xxii. 6. And he said unto me, These sayings *are* faithful and true; and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

### § 35. Efficacy of Scripture.

*Deut.* xxxii. 2. My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

*Ps.* cxxxviii. 2. I will worship toward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy word above all thy name.

*Is.* lv. 10. For as the rain cometh down and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:

— — 11. So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth; it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper *in the thing* whereto I sent it.

*Jer.* xxiii. 29. *Is* not my word like as a fire? saith the LORD; and like a hammer *that* breaketh the rock in pieces?

2 *Cor.* vii. 8. For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent; for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though *it were* but for a season.

— x. 9. That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

— — 10. For *his* letters, say they, *are* weighty and powerful; but *his* bodily presence *is* weak, and *his* speech contemptible.

— — 11. Let such a one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such *will we be* also in deed when we are present.

*Heb.* iv. 12. For the word of God *is* quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and *is* a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

See *Eph.* vi. 17.

### § 36. Permanence and Fulfilment of Scripture.

*Num.* xxxv. 29. So these *things* shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

*Deut.* xxxi. 21. And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know their imagination which they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware.

*Ps.* cxix. 144. The righteousness of thy testimonies *is* everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

— — 152. Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

*Is.* xl. 8. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

*Mat.* v. 17. Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil.

— — 18. For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.

*Luke* xvi. 16. The law and the prophets *were* until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.

— — 17. And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

— xxi. 33. Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away.

— xxiv. 44. And he said unto them, These *are* the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and *in* the prophets, and *in* the psalms, concerning me.

*John* x. 35. If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the Scripture cannot be broken;

1 *Pet.* i. 25. But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

See *Ps.* cii. 18. *Mat.* xxiv. 35. *Acts* i. 16; iii. 18.

### § 37. The Standard of Truth.

*Is.* viii. 20. To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, *it is* because *there is* no light in them.

*Mat.* xv. 1. Then came to Jesus scribes and Pharisees, which were of Jerusalem, saying,

— — 2. Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

— — 3. But he answered and said unto them, Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?

*Mark* vii. 7. Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

— — 8. For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, *as* the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.

— — 9. And he said unto them, Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.

— — 13. Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.

*John* v. 46. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me.

— — 47. But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

*Acts* xviii. 28. For he mightily convinced the Jews, *and that* publicly, shewing by the Scriptures that Jesus was Christ.

*Col.* ii. 8. Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ.

### § 38. Is for All.

*Deut.* xxix. 29. The secret *things belong* unto the LORD our God: but those *things which are* revealed *be-*

*long* unto us and to our children for ever, that *we* may do all the words of this law.

*Deut.* xxx. 11. For this commandment which I command thee this day, it *is* not hidden from thee, neither *is* it far off.

— — 12. It *is* not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

— — 13. Neither *is* it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

— — 14. But the word *is* very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

1 *John* ii. 13. I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

— — 14. I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him *that is* from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

### § 39. Hard to Understand.

*Is.* xxviii. 13. But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, *and* there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

2 *Pet.* iii. 15. And account *that* the longsuffering of our Lord *is* salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

— — 16. As also in all *his* epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as *they do* also the other Scriptures, unto their own destruction.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## DUTY TO KNOW AND OBEY SCRIPTURE.

### § 40. Israel to Hear.

*Jos.* iii. 9. And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, Come hither, and hear the words of the LORD your God.

*Ps.* l. 7. Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I *am* God, *even* thy God.

— lxxviii. 1. Give ear, O my people, *to* my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

*Is.* xxxiii. 13. Hear, ye *that are* far off, what I have done; and, ye *that are* near, acknowledge my might.

— li. 4. Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people.

*Jer.* ii. 4. Hear ye the word of the LORD, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:

— v. 21. Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

— x. 1. Hear ye the word which the LORD speaketh unto you, O house of Israel:

— xvii. 19. Thus said the LORD unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Judah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Jerusalem;

— — 20. And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates:

— xxix. 20. Hear ye therefore the word of the LORD, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:

— xliv. 24. Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the LORD, all Judah that *are* in the land of Egypt:

*Amos* iii. 1. Hear this word that the LORD hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Egypt, saying,

— v. 1. Hear ye this word which I take up against you, *even* a lamentation, O house of Israel.

See *Jer.* v. 20.

### § 41. Individuals and Classes to Hear.

*Num.* xxiii. 18. And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor:

1 *Sam.* ix. 27. *And* as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may show thee the word of God.

2 *Kings* xx. 16. And Isaiah said unto Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD.

*Is.* xxxix. 5. Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the LORD of hosts:

*Ezek.* xvi. 35. Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the LORD:

— xxxiv. 7. Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

### § 42. All the World to Hear.

*Ps.* xlix. 1. Hear this, all *ye* people; give ear, all *ye* inhabitants of the world:

— — 2. Both low and high, rich and poor, together.

*Is.* xxxiv. 1. Come near, ye nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.

*Mat.* xi. 15. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

*Rev.* ii. 29. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

— iii. 6. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

— — 13. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

— — 22. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

— xiii. 9. If any man have an ear, let him hear.

### § 43. Hearers Cautioned.

*Mat.* xiii. 3. And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, Behold, a sower went forth to sow;

— — 4. And when he sowed, some *seeds* fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

— — 5. Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth:

— — 6. And when the sun was up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.

— — 7. And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up and choked them:

— — 8. But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some a hundredfold, some sixty-fold, some thirtyfold.

— — 9. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

— — 18. Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

— — 19. When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth *it* not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.

— — 20. But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon with joy receiveth it;

— — 21. Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by he is offended.

— — 22. He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

— — 23. But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth *it*; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some a hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

*Mark* iv. 3. Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:

— — 4. And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.

— — 5. And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

— — 6. But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

— — 7. And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

— — 8. And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased, and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some a hundred.

— — 9. And he said unto them, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

— — 14. The sower soweth the word.

— — 15. And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

— — 16. And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;

— — 17. And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.

— — 18. And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,

— — 19. And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

— — 20. And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive *it*, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some a hundred.

— — 21. And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

— — 23. If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

— — 24. And he said unto them, Take heed what ye hear. With what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you; and unto you that hear shall more be given.

— vii. 16. If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.

*Luke* viii. 5. A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.

— — 6. And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

— — 7. And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

— — 8. And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit a hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

— — 11. Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

— — 12. Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.

— — 13. They on the rock *are they*, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.

— — 14. And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of *this* life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

— — 15. But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep *it*, and bring forth fruit with patience.

— — 18. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.

### § 44. Refusals to Hear.

*Prov.* xxviii. 9. He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer *shall be* abomination.

*Jer.* xiii. 17. But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for *your* pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the LORD's flock is carried away captive.

*John* viii. 47. He that is of God heareth God's words; ye therefore hear *them* not, because ye are not of God.

### § 45. The Law Remembered.

*Ps.* cxix. 55. I have remembered thy name, O LORD, in the night, and have kept thy law.

— — 56. This I had, because I kept thy precepts.

*Mal.* iv. 4. Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, *with* the statutes and judgments.

*Heb.* ii. 1. Therefore we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let *them* slip.

2 *Pet.* iii. 1. This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in *both* which I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

— — 2. That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

*Jude* 17. But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ;

### § 46. Meditation on the Law.

*Deut.* vi. 6. And these words which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

— xi. 18. Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

— xxxii. 46. And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

*Jos.* i. 8. This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success.

*Ps.* i. 2. But his delight *is* in the law of the LORD: and in his law doth he meditate day and night.

— — 3. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper.

— xvii. 4. Concerning the works of men, by the word of thy lips I have kept *me from* the paths of the destroyer.

— cxix. 11. Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.

— — 15. I will meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.

— — 95. The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: *but* I will consider thy testimonies.

— — 97. O how love I thy law! it *is* my meditation all the day.

— — 148. Mine eyes prevent the *night* watches, that I might meditate in thy word.

### § 47. God's Word to be Eaten.

*Jer.* xv. 16. Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O LORD God of hosts.

*Ezek.* ii. 8. But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and eat that I give thee.

— — 9. And when I looked, behold, a hand *was* sent unto me; and, lo, a roll of a book *was* therein;

— — 10. And he spread it before me; and it *was* written within and without: and *there was* written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

— iii. 1. Moreover he said unto me, Son of man,

eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

*Ezek.* iii. 2. So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

— — 3. And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I eat *it;* and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

*Rev.* x. 8. And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go *and* take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

— — 9. And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take *it*, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

— — 10. And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey; and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

### § 48. The Law to be Obeyed.

*Ex.* xxxv. 1. And Moses gathered all the congregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them, These *are* the words which the LORD hath commanded, that *ye* should do them.

*Deut.* iv. 1. Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do *them*, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the LORD God of your fathers giveth you.

— — 5. Behold, I have taught you statutes and judgments, even as the LORD my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

— — 14. And the LORD commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

— v. 1. And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep and do them.

— — 31. But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do *them* in the land which I give them to possess it.

— vi. 1. Now these *are* the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do *them* in the land whither ye go to possess it:

— — 3. Hear therefore, O Israel, and observe to do *it;* that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

— xii. 1. These *are* the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth.

— — 28. Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest *that which is* good and right in the sight of the LORD thy God.

— xxxii. 47. For it *is* not a vain thing for you; because it *is* your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong *your* days in the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

*Ps.* cv. 45. That they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the LORD.

— cxix. 17. Deal bountifully with thy servant, *that* I may live, and keep thy word.

— — 101. I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.

— — 102. I have not departed from thy judgments; for thou hast taught me.

— — 129. Thy testimonies *are* wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.

*Prov.* v. 7. Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

*Jam.* i. 22. But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

*Rev.* i. 3. Blessed *is* he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time *is* at hand.

### § 49. Neglect and Opposition.

*Ps.* cxix. 150. They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.

*Jer.* viii. 8. How do ye say, We *are* wise, and the law of the LORD *is* with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he *it;* the pen of the scribes *is* in vain.

— — 9. The wise *men* are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and what wisdom *is* in them?

— xx. 8. For since I spake, I cried out, I cried violence and spoil; because the word of the LORD was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

— xxxvi. 11. When Michaiah the son of Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the LORD,

— — 12. Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, *even* Elishama the scribe, and Delaiah the son of Shemaiah, and Elnathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes.

— — 13. Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book in the ears of the people.

— — 16. Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

— — 20. And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

— — 23. And it came to pass, *that* when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast *it* into the fire that *was* on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that *was* on the hearth.

— — 25. Nevertheless Elnathan and Delaiah and Gemariah had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll; but he would not hear them.

*Hos.* viii. 12. I have written to him the great things of my law, *but* they were counted as a strange thing.

### § 50. Penalties.

*Jer.* xxiii. 33. And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What *is* the burden of the LORD? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the LORD.

— — 34. And *as for* the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the LORD, I will even punish that man and his house.

— — 38. But since ye say, The burden of the LORD; therefore thus saith the LORD; Because ye say this word, The burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the LORD;

— — 39. Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, *and cast you* out of my presence:

— — 40. And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

— xxxvi. 29. And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

— — 30. Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jehoiakim king of Judah; He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David: and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

See *John* xii. 48.

## CHAP. V.

## ADVANTAGES OF SCRIPTURE.

### § 51. Making Wise.

*Ps.* xix. 11. Moreover by them is thy servant warned; *and* in keeping of them *there is* great reward.

— cxix. 98. Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies; for they *are* ever with me.

— — 99. I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies *are* my meditation.

— — 100. I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.

— — 104. Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

— — 130. The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple.

*Prov.* i. 2. To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

— — 3. To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;

— — 4. To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.

*Mat.* xiii. 51. Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

— — 52. Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe *which is* instructed unto the kingdom of heaven, is like unto a man *that is* a householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure *things* new and old.

*Mark* iv. 10. And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

— — 11. And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all *these* things are done in parables:

— — 12. That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and *their* sins should be forgiven them.

— xii. 24. And Jesus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the Scriptures, neither the power of God?

1 *Cor.* x. 11. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition upon whom the ends of the world are come.

*Eph.* iii. 4. Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ.)

See *Mat.* xxii. 29.

### § 52. Satisfying Desire.

*Job* xxiii. 12. Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary *food.*

*Ps.* xix. 10. More to be desired *are they* than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

— cxix. 20. My soul breaketh for the longing *that it hath* unto thy judgments at all times.

— — 47. And I will delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.

— — 48. My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will meditate in thy statutes.

— — 72. The law of thy mouth *is* better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

— — 82. Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?

— — 103. How sweet are thy words unto my taste! *yea, sweeter* than honey to my mouth.

— — 127. Therefore I love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.

— — 131. I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.

— — 167. My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.

1 *Pet.* ii. 2. As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

### § 53. Inspiring Hope.

*Ps.* cxix. 81. My soul fainteth for thy salvation: *but* I hope in thy word.

— — 147. I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.

*Prov.* xxii. 19. That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.

*Rom.* xv. 4. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the Scriptures might have hope.

### § 54. Imparting Joy.

*Ps.* xix. 8. The statutes of the LORD *are* right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD *is* pure, enlightening the eyes.

— cxix. 14. I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as *much as* in all riches.

— — 16. I will delight myself in thy statutes; I will not forget thy word.

— — 24. Thy testimonies also *are* my delight, *and* my counsellors.

— — 111. Thy testimonies have I taken as a heritage for ever: for they *are* the rejoicing of my heart.

— — 143. Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: *yet* thy commandments *are* my delights.

— — 162. I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.

1 *John* i. 4. And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.

See *Jer.* xv. 16.

### § 55. Comforting and Consoling.

*Ps.* cxix. 50. This *is* my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.

— — 92. Unless thy law *had been* my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.

— — 93. I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.

*Acts* xv. 30. So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

— — 31. *Which* when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

### § 56. Sanctifying and Saving.

*Ps.* cxix. 9. Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed *thereto* according to thy word.

*John* xx. 31. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.

*Rom.* i. 16. For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

— x. 17. So then faith *cometh* by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

2 *Tim.* iii. 15. And that from a child thou hast known the holy Scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

*Jam.* i. 21. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

See *Jam.* i. 18. 1 *Pet.* i. 23.

### § 57. Nations Blest by it.

*Deut.* iv. 6. Keep therefore and do *them;* for this *is* your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation *is* a wise and understanding people.

— — 8. And what nation *is there so* great, that hath statutes and judgments *so* righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

*Ps.* cxlvii. 19. He sheweth his word unto Jacob, his statutes and his judgments unto Israel.

— — 20. He hath not dealt so with any nation: and *as for his* judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the LORD.

*Rom.* iii. 1. What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit *is there* of circumcision?

— — 2. Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God.

### § 58. Deprivation of it, a Curse.

2 *Chr.* xv. iii. Now for a long season Israel *hath been* without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law.

*Prov.* xxix. 18. Where *there is* no vision, the people perish: but he that keepeth the law, happy *is* he.

*Lam.* ii. 9. Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: her king and her princes *are* among the Gentiles: the law *is* no *more;* her prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

*Ezek.* vii. 26. Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

*Amos* viii. 11. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord GOD, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:

— — 12. And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and shall not find *it.*

— — 13. In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst.

# BOOK II.—GOD.

## CHAP. I.

## NAMES AND GENERAL REPRESENTATIONS OF GOD.

### § 1. Jehovah; Jah.

*Ex.* vi. 3. And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by *the name of* God Almighty; but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them.

— xvii. 15. And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it JEHOVAH-nissi:

*Ps.* lxviii. 4. Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

— lxxxiii. 18. That *men* may know that thou, whose name alone *is* JEHOVAH, *art* the Most High over all the earth.

### § 2. I Am.

*Ex.* iii. 13. And Moses said unto God, Behold, *when* I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What *is* his name? what shall I say unto them?

— — 14. And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.

— — 15. And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this *is* my name for ever, and this *is* my memorial unto all generations.

### § 3. Lord and God.

*Ex.* iii. 6. Moreover he said, I *am* the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God.

— vi. 2. And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I *am* the LORD:

— xxxiv. 5. And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

*Is.* liv. 5. For thy Maker *is* thine husband; The LORD of hosts *is* his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

*Acts* vii. 32. *Saying,* I *am* the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

### § 4. Lord and God of Hosts.

*Is.* xlvii. 4. *As for* our Redeemer, the LORD of hosts *is* his name, the Holy One of Israel.

— xlviii. 2. For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

— li. 15. But I *am* the LORD thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

*Jer.* x. 16. The portion of Jacob *is* not like them: for he *is* the former of all *things;* and Israel *is* the rod of his inheritance: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

— xxxii. 18. Thou shewest lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: The Great, The Mighty God, The LORD of hosts, *is* his name:

— li. 19. The portion of Jacob *is* not like them; for he *is* the former of all things: and *Israel is* the rod of his inheritance: The LORD of hosts *is* his name.

*Hos.* xii. 5. Even the LORD God of hosts; the LORD *is* his memorial.

See *Amos* v. 27.

### § 5. Ishi.

*Hos.* ii. 16. And it shall be at that day, saith the LORD, *that* thou shalt call me Ishi; and shalt call me no more Baali.*

### § 6. Represented by Fire.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 13. Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.

*Ps.* l. 3. Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

— xcvii. 3. A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

*Hab.* iii. 5. Before him went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at his feet.

*Heb.* xii. 29. For our God *is* a consuming fire.

*Rev.* iv. 5. And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and *there were* seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven spirits of God.

### § 7. Represented by Light.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 29. For thou art my lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darkness.

* Ishi means "my man," "my husband." So also does Baali. But the latter had become associated with idolatry, and is therefore interdicted.—H.

*Ps.* xviii. 28. For thou wilt light my candle: the LORD my God will enlighten my darkness.

— l. 2. Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty, God hath shined.

— civ. 2. Who coverest *thyself* with light as *with* a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain.

1 *John* i. 5. This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

### § 8. Accompanied by Darkness or Clouds.

*Ex.* xix. 9. And the LORD said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the LORD.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 10. He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness *was* under his feet.

— — 12. And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, *and* thick clouds of the skies.

1 *Kings* viii. 12. Then spake Solomon, The LORD said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

2 *Chr.* vi. 1. Then said Solomon, The LORD hath said that he would dwell in the thick darkness.

*Ps.* xviii. 11. He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him *were* dark waters *and* thick clouds of the skies.

### § 9. Compared to Animals.

*Num.* xxiii. 22. God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of a unicorn.

*Job* x. 15. If I be wicked, woe unto me; and *if* I be righteous, *yet* will I not lift up my head. *I am* full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction;

— — 16. For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

*Is.* xxxi. 4. For thus hath the LORD spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, *he* will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

— — 5. As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver *it; and* passing over he will preserve *it.*

*Lam.* iii. 10. He *was* unto me *as* a bear lying in wait, *and as* a lion in secret places.

*Hos.* v. 12. Therefore *will* I *be* unto Ephraim as a moth, and to the house of Judah as rottenness.

— — 14. For I *will be* unto Ephraim as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: I, *even* I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue *him.*

— xi. 10. They shall walk after the LORD: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

— xiii. 7. Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe *them:*

— — 8. I will meet them as a bear *that is* bereaved *of her whelps*, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the wild beast shall tear them.

### § 10. Compared to a Fir Tree.

*Hos.* xiv. 8. +I *am* like a green fir tree. From me is thy fruit found.

### § 11. The Visible Glory.

*Ex.* xvi. 10. And it came to pass, as Aaron spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.

— xxiv. 15. And Moses went up into the mount, and a cloud covered the mount.

— — 16. And the glory of the LORD abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

— — 17. And the sight of the glory of the LORD *was* like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

— — 18. And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

— xxxiii. 18. And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

*Lev.* ix. 23. And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the people: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

*Num.* xx. 6. And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto them.

*Deut.* xxxi. 15. And the LORD appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

1 *Kings* viii. 10. And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place*, that the cloud filled the house of the LORD,

— — 11. So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* v. 13. It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers *were* as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the LORD; and when they lifted up *their* voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the LORD, *saying*, For *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: that *then* the house was filled with a cloud, *even* the house of the LORD;

— — 14. So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.

*Ezek.* iii. 23. Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, the glory of the LORD stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chebar: and I fell on my face.

— xi. 22. Then did the cherubim lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel *was* over them above.

— xliii. 4. And the glory of the LORD came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east.

— — 5. So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house.

— xliv. 4. Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: and I fell upon my face.

### § 12. God is Local.

*Gen.* iv. 16. And Cain went out from the presence of the LORD, and dwelt in the land of Nod, on the east of Eden.

*Ex.* xix. 17. And Moses brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether part of the mount.

— — 21. And the LORD said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to gaze, and many of them perish.

— xx. 21. And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God *was.*

— xxxiii. 14. And he said, My presence shall go *with thee*, and I will give thee rest.

— — 15. And he said unto them, If thy presence go not *with me*, carry us not up hence.

*Num.* xxiii. 15. And he said unto Balak, Stand here by thy burnt offering, while I meet *the LORD* yonder.

*Deut.* v. 5. (I stood between the LORD and you at that time, to shew you the word of the LORD: for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount,) saying,

1 *Kings* xix. 11. And he said, Go forth, and stand upon the mount before the LORD. And, behold, the LORD passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the LORD; *but* the LORD *was* not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; *but* the LORD *was* not in the earthquake:

### § 13. Has a Dwelling-Place among Men.

*Ex.* xxv. 8. And let them make me a sanctuary; that I may dwell among them.

— xxix. 43. And there I will meet with the children

of Israel, and *the tabernacle* shall be sanctified by my glory.

*Ex.* xxix. 44. And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

— — 45. And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.

*Lev.* xxvi. 11. And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you.

— — 12. And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

1 *Kings* vi. 11. And the word of the LORD came to Solomon, saying,

— — 12. *Concerning* this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my words with thee, which I spake unto David thy father:

— — 13. And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel.

— viii. 13. I have surely built thee a house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

2 *Chr.* vi. 2. But I have built a house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

— — 18. But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee: how much less this house which I have built!

*Ps.* cxxxii. 14. This *is* my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.

*Micah* i. 2. Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord GOD be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple.

*Hab.* ii. 20. But the LORD *is* in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

*Zech.* ii. 10. Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the LORD.

*Rev.* xxi. 3. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God *is* with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, *and be* their God.

### § 14. Moves About.

*Gen.* xvii. 22. And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

— xviii. 33. And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

*Ex.* xix. 20. And the LORD came down upon mount Sinai, on the top of the mount: and the LORD called Moses *up* to the top of the mount; and Moses went up.

*Num.* xii. 5. And the LORD came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood *in* the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both came forth.

— xxiii. 4. And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 2. And he said, The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand *went* a fiery law for them.

*Jud.* v. 4. LORD, when thou wentest out of Seir, when thou marchedst out of the field of Edom, the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

1 *Sam.* iv. 7. And the Philistines were afraid; for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore.

*Ps.* xlvii. 5. God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

— lxviii. 7. O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah:

— — 8. The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: *even* Sinai itself *was moved* at the presence of God, the God of Israel.

*Jer.* xiv. 8. O the hope of Israel, the Saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man *that* turneth aside to tarry for a night?

*Ezek.* xi. 23. And the glory of the LORD went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which *is* on the east side of the city.

*Micah* i. 3. For, behold, the LORD cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.

*Hab.* iii. 3. God came from Teman, and the Holy One from mount Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

*Zech.* ii. 13. Be silent, O all flesh, before the LORD, for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.

### § 15. Uses Vehicles.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 11. And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

*Ps.* xviii. 10. And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind.

— civ. 3. Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:

*Hab.* iii. 8. Was the LORD displeased against the rivers? *was* thine anger against the rivers? *was* thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses *and* thy chariots of salvation?

— — 15. Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, *through* the heap of great waters.

*Zech.* ix. 14. And the LORD shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord GOD shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

---

## CHAP. II.

## ANTHROPOMORPHIC AND ANTHROPOPATHIC REPRESENTATIONS OF GOD.

### § 16. God Appears in Human Form.

*Gen.* xviii. 1. And the LORD appeared unto him in the plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

— xxxv. 9. And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him.

— xlviii. 3. And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,

*Ex.* xxiv. 9. Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel;

— — 10. And they saw the God of Israel: and *there was* under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in *his* clearness.

— — 11. And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eat and drink.

2 *Chr.* vii. 12. And the LORD appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for a house of sacrifice.

*Job* xlii. 5. I have heard of thee by the hearing of the ear; but now mine eye seeth thee:

— — 6. Wherefore I abhor *myself*, and repent in dust and ashes.

*Is.* vi. 1. In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

*Ezek.* i. 26. And above the firmament that *was* over their heads *was* the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne *was* the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

— — 27. And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

*Ezek.* viii. 1. And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth *month*, in the fifth *day* of the month, *as* I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord GOD fell there upon me.

— — 2. Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

— — 4. And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel *was* there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.

— xliii. 2. And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice *was* like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory.

— — 3. And *it was* according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, *even* according to the vision that I saw when I came to destroy the city: and the visions *were* like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell upon my face.

*Dan.* vii. 9. I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment *was* white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne *was like* the fiery flame, *and* his wheels *as* burning fire.

— — 10. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

*Amos* ix. 1. I saw the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

*Rev.* iv. 2. And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and *one* sat on the throne.

— — 3. And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and *there was* a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

## § 17. Has Human Features and Members.

(1. FACE.)

*Gen.* xxxii. 30. And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

*Ex.* xxxiii. 11. And the LORD spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp; but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

— — 20. And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

*Deut.* v. 4. The LORD talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire.

— xxxiv. 10. And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the LORD knew face to face,

*Rev.* xx. 11. And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

(2. EYES.)

2 *Chr.* xvi. 9. For the eyes of the LORD run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of *them* whose heart *is* perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

*Prov.* xxii. 12. The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge; and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.

(3. NOSTRILS.)

2 *Sam.* xxii. 9. There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

— — 16. And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

*Ps.* xviii. 15. Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O LORD, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

(4. ORGANS OF SPEECH; BREATH.)

*Num.* xii. 8. With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses?

*Ps.* xviii. 8. There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

*Is.* xxx. 27. Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning *with* his anger, and the burden *thereof is* heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire.

— — 28. And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and *there shall be* a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing *them* to err.

(5. SHOULDERS.)

*Deut.* xxxiii. 12. *And* of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the LORD shall dwell in safety by him; *and the LORD* shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

(6. HAND.)

*Ps.* xxi. 8. Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

— lxxiv. 11. Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck *it* out of thy bosom.

— lxxxix. 13. Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, *and* high is thy right hand.

— cxviii. 16. The right hand of the LORD is exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

*Is.* lii. 10. The LORD hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

*Hab.* iii. 4. And *his* brightness was as the light; he had horns *coming* out of his hand; and there *was* the hiding of his power.

(7. FINGERS.)

*Ex.* viii. 19. Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This *is* the finger of God: and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

*Ps.* viii. 3. When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained:

*Luke* xi. 20. But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.

See *Ex.* xxxi. 18. *Deut.* ix. 10.

(8. BACK.)

*Ex.* xxxiii. 21. And the LORD said, Behold, *there is* a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

— — 22. And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a cleft of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

— — 23. And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts; but my face shall not be seen.

*Jer.* xviii. 17. I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

(9. FEET.)

*Ps.* xviii. 9. He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness *was* under his feet.

## § 18. Uses a Human Voice.

(See also Book I., §§ 10–17; "Speakers and Hearers.")

*Ex.* iii. 4. And when the LORD saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here *am* I.

— xix. 19. And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice.

*Ex.* xx. 19. And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

— — 22. And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven.

*Lev.* i. 1. And the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

*Num.* vii. 89. And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that *was* upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubim: and he spake unto him.

— xii. 4. And the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

— xxii. 9. And God came unto Balaam, and said, What men *are* these with thee?

*Deut.* iv. 12. And the LORD spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only *ye heard* a voice.

— — 33. Did *ever* people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

— — 36. Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

— v. 24. And ye said, Behold, the LORD our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.

— — 25. Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall die.

— — 26. For who *is there of* all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we *have*, and lived?

1 *Kings* xix. 12. And after the earthquake a fire; *but* the LORD *was* not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

— — 13. And it was *so*, when Elijah heard *it*, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, *there came* a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, Elijah?

*Ps.* lxviii. 33. To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, *which were* of old; lo, he doth send out his voice, *and that* a mighty voice.

*Jer.* xxv. 30. Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread *the grapes*, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

*Ezek.* xliii. 6. And I heard *him* speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by me.

*Joel* ii. 11. And the LORD shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp *is* very great: for *he is* strong that executeth his word: for the day of the LORD *is* great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

— iii. 16. The LORD also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the LORD *will be* the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel.

*Amos* i. 2. And he said, The LORD will roar from Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

*Acts* vii. 31. When Moses saw *it*, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold *it*, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

*Heb.* xii. 19. And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which *voice* they that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more:

— — 26. Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

### § 19. Laughs and Sleeps.

*Ps.* ii. 4. He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

— lix. 8. But thou, O LORD, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

— lxxviii. 65. Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, *and* like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

### § 20. God a Warrior.

*Ex.* xv. 3. The LORD *is* a man of war: the LORD *is* his name.

— xvii. 16. For he said, Because the LORD hath sworn *that* the LORD *will have* war with Amalek from generation to generation.

*Is.* lxvi. 16. For by fire and by his sword will the LORD plead with all flesh: and the slain of the LORD shall be many.

*Jer.* xiv. 9. Why shouldest thou be as a man astonished, as a mighty man *that* cannot save? yet thou, O LORD, *art* in the midst of us, and we are called by thy name; leave us not.

— xxi. 5. And I myself will fight against you with an outstretched hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

*Zech.* xiv. 3. Then shall the LORD go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle.

### § 21. Uses Weapons.

*Deut.* xxxii. 23. I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

*Job* xix. 12. His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

*Ps.* vii. 12. If he turn not, he will whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.

— — 13. He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.

— xxi. 12. Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, *when* thou shalt make ready *thine arrows* upon thy strings against the face of them.

— lxiv. 7. But God shall shoot at them *with* an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.

*Is.* xxxiv. 5. For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

*Jer.* l. 25. The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this *is* the work of the Lord GOD of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans.

*Lam.* ii. 4. He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all *that were* pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire.

— iii. 12. He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.

— — 13. He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.

*Hab.* iii. 9. Thy bow was made quite naked, *according* to the oaths of the tribes, *even thy* word. Selah. Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

### § 22. Uncertain of the Future.

*Deut.* v. 29. Oh that there were such a heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!

*Jud.* ii. 22. That through them I may prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the LORD to walk therein, as their fathers did keep *it*, or not.

— — 23. Therefore the LORD left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua.

— iii. 4. And they were to prove Israel by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Moses.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 31. Howbeit, in *the business of* the ambassadors of the princes of Babylon, who sent unto him to inquire of the wonder that was *done* in the

land, God left him, to try him, that he might know all *that was* in his heart.

*Jer.* ix. 7. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people?

— xxxvi. 3. It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

### § 23. Grieved.

*Gen.* vi. 6. And it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

*Jud.* x. 16. And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the LORD: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 40. How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, *and* grieve him in the desert!

— xcv. 10. Forty years long was I grieved with *this* generation, and said, It *is* a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

*Ezek.* xvi. 43. Because thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these *things;* behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon *thine* head, saith the Lord GOD: and thou shalt not commit this lewdness above all thine abominations.

*Heb.* iii. 10. Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do always err in *their* heart; and they have not known my ways.

### § 24. Jealous.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 14. For thou shalt worship no other god: for the LORD, whose name *is* Jealous, *is* a jealous God.

*Deut.* iv. 24. For the LORD thy God *is* a consuming fire, *even* a jealous God.

— xxxii. 21. They have moved me to jealousy with *that which is* not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with *those which are* not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 58. For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

— lxxix. 5. How long, LORD? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn like fire?

*Is.* xlii. 13. The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies.

*Ezek.* xxxviii. 19. For in my jealousy *and* in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel;

*Zeph.* iii. 8. Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the LORD, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination *is* to gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, *even* all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.

*Zech.* viii. 2. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

1 *Cor.* x. 22. Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he?

### § 25. Angry.

*Num.* xii. 9. And the anger of the LORD was kindled against them; and he departed.

*Deut.* xxxii. 22. For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

*Jud.* x. 7. And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 8. Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

*Job* xix. 11. He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as *one of* his enemies.

*Ps.* ii. 5. Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure.

— vii. 11. God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry *with the wicked* every day.

— xxi. 9. Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

— xc. 11. Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, *so is* thy wrath.

*Is.* xxviii. 21. For the LORD shall rise up as *in* mount Perazim, he shall be wroth as *in* the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.

— xxx. 30. And the LORD shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of *his* anger, and *with* the flame of a devouring fire, *with* scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

— lxvi. 15. For, behold, the LORD will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.

*Jer.* xxx. 24. The fierce anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have done *it*, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it.

*Lam.* ii. 3. He hath cut off in *his* fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, *which* devoureth round about.

— iii. 43. Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

*Ezek.* v. 13. Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the LORD have spoken *it* in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

— xxxviii. 18. And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, *that* my fury shall come up in my face.

*Hos.* xii. 14. Ephraim provoked *him* to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

*Nah.* i. 6. Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.

### § 26. Hating.

*Ps.* v. 5. The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

— — 6. Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: the LORD will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.

— xi. 5. The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

### § 27. Taking Vengeance.

*Deut.* xxxii. 34. *Is* not this laid up in store with me, *and* sealed up among my treasures?

— — 35. To me *belongeth* vengeance, and recompense; their foot shall slide in *due* time: for the day of their calamity *is* at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

— — 41. If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

— — 42. I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; *and that* with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.

— — 43. Rejoice, O ye nations, *with* his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, *and* to his people.

*Ps.* xciv. 1. O LORD God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.

*Is.* i. 24. Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies.

— xxxiv. 8. For *it is* the day of the LORD'S vengeance, *and* the year of recompenses for the controversy of Zion.

*Is.* lxvi. 6. A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the LORD that rendereth recompense to his enemies.

*Jer.* xlvi. 10. For this *is* the day of the Lord GOD of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord GOD of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates.

*Amos* ii. 13. Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed *that is* full of sheaves.*

*Nah.* i. 2. God *is* jealous, and the LORD revengeth; the LORD revengeth, and *is* furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth *wrath* for his enemies.

*Heb.* x. 30. For we know him that hath said, Vengeance *belongeth* unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people.

### § 28. Seeks his own Glory.

*Ex.* xiv. 18. And the Egyptians shall know that I *am* the LORD when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

*Ps.* xlvi. 10. Be still, and know that I *am* God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.

— cvi. 8. Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.

*Is.* xxxiii. 10. Now will I rise, saith the LORD; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

— xlii. 8. I *am* the LORD; that *is* my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.

— xlviii. 9. For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

— — 11. For mine own sake, *even* for mine own sake, will I do *it:* for how should *my name* be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another.

### § 29. Solicitous for the Holiness of his Name.

*Ezek.* xx. 22. Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

— xxxvi. 21. But I had pity for mine holy name, which the house of Israel had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

— — 22. Therefore unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I do not *this* for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

— — 23. And I will sanctify my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, saith the Lord GOD, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes.

— xxxviii. 23. Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xxxix. 7. So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not *let them* pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I *am* the LORD, the Holy One in Israel.

— — 25. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name;

### § 30. Makes Oath to his Purposes.

*Num.* xiv. 21. But *as* truly *as* I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the LORD.

— — 28. Say unto them, *As truly as* I live, saith the LORD, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

— xxxii. 10. And the LORD's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

— — 11. Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not wholly followed me:

— — 12. Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of Nun: for they have wholly followed the LORD.

*Ps.* lxxxix. 35. Once have I sworn by my holiness that I will not lie unto David.

— — 49. Lord, where *are* thy former lovingkindnesses, *which* thou swarest unto David in thy truth?

— xcv. 11. Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

*Is.* xiv. 24. The LORD of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, *so* shall it stand:

— xlv. 23. I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth *in* righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear.

*Jer.* xxii. 5. But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the LORD, that this house shall become a desolation.

— xliv. 26. Therefore hear ye the word of the LORD, all Judah that dwell in the land of Egypt; Behold, I have sworn by my great name, saith the LORD, that my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, The Lord GOD liveth.

— xlvi. 18. *As* I live, saith the King, whose name *is* The LORD of hosts, Surely as Tabor *is* among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, *so* shall he come.

— xlix. 13. For I have sworn by myself, saith the LORD, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

— li. 14. The LORD of hosts hath sworn by himself, *saying*, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillars; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

*Ezek.* xx. 33. *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

— xxxiii. 27. Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; *As* I live, surely they that *are* in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that *is* in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that *be* in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

*Amos* iv. 2. The Lord GOD hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

— vi. 8. The Lord GOD hath sworn by himself, saith the LORD the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

— viii. 7. The LORD hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never forget any of their works.

*Heb.* iii. 11. So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.

— vi. 13. For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself,

— — 17. Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed *it* by an oath:

### § 31. Repents and Changes his Purposes.

*Gen.* vi. 7. And the LORD said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

*Ex.* xxxii. 14. And the LORD repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

*Deut.* xxxii. 36. For the LORD shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that *their* power is gone, and *there is* none shut up, or left.

1 *Sam.* xv. 11. It repenteth me that I have set up Saul *to be* king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments.

* Incorrectly rendered. The meaning is, I will press you down as a loaded cart presses down what it passes over.—H.

And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the LORD all night.

1 *Sam.* xv. 35. And Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Samuel mourned for Saul: and the LORD repented that he had made Saul king over Israel.

*Ps.* cvi. 45. And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies.

— cxxxv. 14. For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself concerning his servants.

*Jer.* xv. 6. Thou hast forsaken me, saith the LORD, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting.

*Hos.* xi. 8. How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? *how* shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? *how* shall I set thee as Zeboim? mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

*Joel* ii. 13. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the LORD your God: for he *is* gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

— — 14. Who knoweth *if* he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; *even* a meat offering and a drink offering unto the LORD your God?

*Jonah* iii. 9. Who can tell *if* God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

— — 10. And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did *it* not.

### § 32. Deterred from his Purpose.

*Ex.* xiii. 17. And it came to pass, when Pharaoh had let the people go, that God led them not *through* the way of the land of the Philistines, although that *was* near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt:

*Deut.* xxxii. 26. I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

— — 27. Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, *and* lest they should say, Our hand *is* high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

---

## CHAP. III.

## DIFFICULTY OF KNOWING GOD.

### § 33. God Invisible.

*Deut.* iv. 15. Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day *that* the LORD spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire;

*Job* ix. 11. Lo, he goeth by me, and I see *him* not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.

— xxiii. 8. Behold, I go forward, but he *is* not *there;* and backward, but I cannot perceive him:

— — 9. On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold *him:* he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see *him:*

*Is.* xlv. 15. Verily thou *art* a God that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.

*John* i. 18. No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared *him.*

*Heb.* xi. 27. By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible.

1 *John* iv. 12. No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

### § 34. Unsearchable.

*Job* xi. 7. Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

— — 8. *It is* as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

— — 9. The measure thereof *is* longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

— xxvi. 14. Lo, these *are* parts of his ways; but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

— xxxvi. 26. Behold, God *is* great, and we know *him* not, neither can the number of his years be searched out.

— xxxvii. 23. *Touching* the Almighty, we cannot find him out: *he is* excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict.

*Ps.* lxxvii. 19. Thy way *is* in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known.

— cxxxix. 5. Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

— — 6. *Such* knowledge *is* too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot *attain* unto it.

— cxlv. 3. Great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness *is* unsearchable.

*Is.* xl. 28. Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, *that* the everlasting God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? *there is* no searching of his understanding.

*Rom.* xi. 33. O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable *are* his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

— — 34. For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

### § 35. But May be Known.

*Mat.* xi. 27. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and *he* to whomsoever the Son will reveal *him.*

*Rom.* i. 19. Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed *it* unto them.

— — 20. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, *even* his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse.

1 *Cor.* ii. 10. But God hath revealed *them* unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

— — 11. For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

— — 12. Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the Spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

— — 14. But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know *them,* because they are spiritually discerned.

— — 15. But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.

— — 16. For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ.

*Eph.* i. 17. That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

*Col.* i. 10. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God:

1 *John* v. 20. And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true; and we are in him that is true, *even* in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life.

## CHAP. IV.

## ATTRIBUTES OF GOD AS BEING.

### § 36. Unity of God.

*Deut.* iv. 35. Unto thee it was shewed, that thou mightest know that the LORD he *is* God; *there is* none else beside him.

— — 39. Know therefore this day, and consider *it* in thine heart, that the LORD he *is* God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: *there is* none else.

— vi. 4. Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one LORD:

2 *Sam.* vii. 22. Wherefore thou art great, O LORD God: for *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

— xxii. 32. For who *is* God, save the LORD? and who *is* a rock, save our God?

1 *Kings* viii. 60. That all the people of the earth may know that the LORD *is* God, *and that there is* none else.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 20. O LORD, *there is* none like thee, neither *is there any* God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

*Ps.* xviii. 31. For who *is* God save the LORD? or who *is* a rock save our God?

— lxxxvi. 10. For thou *art* great, and doest wondrous things: thou *art* God alone.

*Is.* xliii. 10. Ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, and my servant whom I have chosen; that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I *am* he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

— — 11. I, *even* I, *am* the LORD; and beside me *there is* no saviour.

— — 12. I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when *there was* no strange *god* among you: therefore ye *are* my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I *am* God.

— xliv. 6. Thus saith the LORD the King of Israel, and his Redeemer the LORD of hosts; I *am* the first, and I *am* the last; and besides me *there is* no God.

— — 8. Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared *it?* ye *are* even my witnesses. Is there a God besides me? yea, *there is* no God; I know not *any.*

— xlv. 5. I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else, *there is* no God besides me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me;

— — 6. That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that *there* is none besides me. I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else.

— — 21. Tell ye, and bring *them* near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? *who* hath told it from that time? *have* not I the LORD? and *there is* no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; *there is* none beside me.

— — 22. Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I *am* God, and *there is* none else.

— xlvi. 9. Remember the former things of old: for I *am* God, and *there is* none else; *I am* God, and *there is* none like me.

*Joel* ii. 27. And ye shall know that I *am* in the midst of Israel, and *that* I *am* the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

*Zech.* xiv. 9. And the LORD shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one LORD, and his name one.

*Mark* xii. 29. And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments *is*, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord:

— — 32. And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; and there is none other but he:

*John* xvii. 3. And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

1 *Cor.* viii. 4. As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol *is* nothing in the world, and that *there is* none other God but one.

— — 5. For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many and lords many,)

— — 6. But to us *there is but* one God, the Father, of whom *are* all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom *are* all things, and we by him.

*Gal.* iii. 20. Now a mediator is not a *mediator* of one, but God is one.

1 *Tim.* ii. 5. For *there is* one God, and one mediator between God and man, the man Christ Jesus;

### § 37. Self-Existence.

*Acts* xvii. 24. God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

— — 25. Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed anything, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

*Rom.* xi. 35. Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

— — 36. For of him, and through him, and to him, *are* all things: to whom *be* glory for ever. Amen.

### § 38. Spirituality.

*John* iv. 24. God *is* a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship *him* in spirit and in truth.

1 *Tim.* i. 17. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, *be* honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

### § 39. Eternity.

*Gen.* xxi. 33. And *Abraham* planted a grove in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name of the LORD, the everlasting God.

*Deut.* xxxii. 40. For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

— xxxiii. 27. The eternal God *is thy* refuge, and underneath *are* the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy *them.*

*Ps.* ix. 7. But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.

— xc. 2. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou *art* God.

*Ps.* xciii. 2. Thy throne *is* established of old: thou *art* from everlasting.

— cii. 12. But thou, O LORD shalt endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations.

— — 24. I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years *are* throughout all generations.

— — 26. They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:

— — 27. But thou *art* the same, and thy years shall have no end.

— cxxxv. 13. Thy name, O LORD, endureth for ever; *and* thy memorial, O LORD, throughout all generations.

— cxlvi. 10. The LORD shall reign for ever, *even* thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ye the LORD.

*Is.* xli. 4. Who hath wrought and done *it*, calling the generations from the beginning? I the LORD, the first, and with the last; I *am* he.

— xlviii. 12. Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I *am* he; I *am* the first, I also *am* the last.

— lvii. 15. For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name *is* Holy; I dwell in the high and holy *place*, with him also *that is* of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

— lxiii. 16. Doubtless thou *art* our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, *art* our Father, our Redeemer: thy name *is* from everlasting.

*Jer.* x. 10. But the LORD *is* the true God, he *is* the living God; and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation.

*Lam.* v. 19. Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.

*Dan.* iv. 3. How great *are* his signs! and how mighty *are* his wonders! his kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion *is* from generation to generation.

— — 34. And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the Most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion *is* an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom *is* from generation to generation:

— vi. 26. I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he *is* the living God, and steadfast for ever, and his kingdom *that* which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion *shall be even* unto the end.

*Hab.* iii. 6. He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways *are* everlasting.

1 *Tim.* vi. 15. Which in his times he shall shew, *who is* the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and the Lord of lords;

— — 16. Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom *be* honour and power everlasting. Amen.

2 *Pet.* iii. 8. But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day *is* with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

*Rev.* i. 4. John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne;

— — 8. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

See *Job* xxxvi. 26. *Rom.* i. 20.

### § 40. Omnipresence.

1 *Kings* viii. 27. But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

2 *Chr.* ii. 6. But who is able to build him a house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who *am* I then, that I should build him a house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

*Ps.* cxxxix. 7. Whither shall I go from thy Spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

— — 8. If I ascend up into heaven, thou *art* there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou *art there.*

— — 9. *If* I take the wings of the morning, *and* dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

— — 10. Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

*Is.* lxvi. 1. Thus saith the LORD, The heaven *is* my throne, and the earth *is* my footstool: where *is* the house that ye build unto me? and where *is* the place of my rest?

*Jer.* xxiii. 23. *Am* I a God at hand, saith the LORD, and not a God afar off?

— — 24. Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the LORD.

*Acts* vii. 48. Howbeit the Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

— — 49. Heaven *is* my throne, and earth *is* my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what *is* the place of my rest?

— xvii. 27. That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us:

See *Acts* xvii. 24.

### § 41. Immutability.

*Num.* xxiii. 19. God *is* not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do *it?* or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

1 *Sam.* xv. 29. And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he *is* not a man, that he should repent.

*Job* xxiii. 13. But he *is* in one *mind*, and who can turn him? and *what* his soul desireth, even *that* he doeth.

*Ps.* xxxiii. 11. The counsel of the LORD standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

— cxix. 89. For ever, O LORD, thy word is settled in heaven.

— — 90. Thy faithfulness *is* unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.

— — 91. They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all *are* thy servants.

*Is.* l. 2. Wherefore, when I came, *was there* no man? when I called, *was there* none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because *there is* no water, and dieth for thirst.

— lix. 1. Behold, the LORD's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

*Micah* ii. 7. O *thou that art* named The house of Jacob, is the Spirit of the LORD straitened? *are* these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly?

*Mal.* iii. 6. For I *am* the LORD, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed.

*Jam.* i. 17. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

---

## CHAP. V.

## ATTRIBUTES OF GOD AS PERSON.

### § 42. Omniscience.

*Job* xii. 22. He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

— xxiv. 1. Why, seeing times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?

— xxvi. 6. Hell *is* naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

— xxxiv. 22. *There is* no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

*Ps.* xxxiii. 13. The LORD looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

— — 14. From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

— cxxxix. 11. If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

— — 12. Yea, the darkness hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light *are* both alike *to thee.*

— cxlvii. 5. Great *is* our Lord, and of great power: his understanding *is* infinite.

*Prov.* xv. 3. The eyes of the LORD *are* in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

*Is.* xl. 14. With whom took he counsel, and *who* instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of understanding.

*Dan.* ii. 22. He revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what *is* in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.

*Amos* ix. 2. Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb to heaven, thence will I bring them down.

— — 3. And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them:

*Acts* xv. 18. Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

1 *John* iii. 20. For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

### § 43. Knowledge of Actions.

1 *Sam.* ii. 3. Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let

*not* arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD *is* a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

*Job* xi. 11. For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it?

— xiii. 27. Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

— xiv. 16. For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?

— xxiii. 10. But he knoweth the way that I take: *when* he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.

— xxxi. 4. Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

— xxxiv. 21. For his eyes *are* upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.

— — 25. Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth *them* in the night, so that they are destroyed.

*Ps.* xc. 8. Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret *sins* in the light of thy countenance.

— cxxxix. 3. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted *with* all my ways.

— — 4. For *there is* not a word in my tongue, *but*, lo, O LORD, thou knowest it altogether.

*Prov.* v. 21. For the ways of man *are* before the eyes of the LORD, and he pondereth all his goings.

*Is.* xxvi. 7. The way of the just *is* uprightness: thou, most upright, dost weigh the path of the just.

*Jer.* xvi. 17. For mine eyes *are* upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

— xxxii. 19. Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes *are* open upon all the ways of the sons of men, to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

*Hos.* vii. 2. And they consider not in their hearts *that* I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are before my face.

### § 44. Knowledge of Thoughts.

1 *Kings* viii. 39.+ (For thou, *even* thou, only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men.)

2 *Chr.* vi. 30. Then hear thou from heaven thy dwellingplace, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest the hearts of the children of men;)

*Job* xlii. 2. I know that thou canst do every *thing*, and *that* no thought can be withholden from thee.

*Ps.* vii. 9. Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

— xi. 4. The LORD *is* in his holy temple, the LORD's throne *is* in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

— xxxviii. 9. Lord, all my desire *is* before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

— xliv. 20. If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god;

— — 21. Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

— xciv. 11. The LORD knoweth the thoughts of man, that they *are* vanity.

— cxxxix. 1. O LORD, thou hast searched me, and known *me*.

— — 2. Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising; thou understandest my thought afar off.

*Prov.* xv. 11. Hell and destruction *are* before the LORD: how much more then the hearts of the children of men?

— xvi. 2. All the ways of a man *are* clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

— xvii. 3. The fining pot *is* for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the LORD trieth the hearts.

— xxi. 2. Every way of a man *is* right in his own eyes: but the LORD pondereth the hearts.

*Is* lxvi. 18. For I *know* their works and their thoughts: it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.

*Jer.* xvii. 10. I the LORD search the heart, *I* try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, *and* according to the fruit of his doings.

*Ezek.* xi. 5. And the Spirit of the LORD fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the LORD; Thus have ye said, O house of Israel: for I know the things that come into your mind, *every one of* them.

*Amos* iv. 13. For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what *is* his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The LORD, the God of hosts, *is* his name.

1 *Thess.* ii. 4. But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts.

*Heb.* iv. 13. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things *are* naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

### § 45. Foreknowledge.

*Ex.* iii. 19. And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand.

*Is.* xlii. 9. Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.

— xliv. 7. And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

— xlv. 11. Thus saith the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me.

— xlvi. 10. Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times *the things* that are not *yet* done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

— xlviii. 3. I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did *them* suddenly, and they came to pass.

— — 5. I have even from the beginning declared *it* to thee; before it came to pass I shewed *it* thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them; and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

### § 46. Wisdom.

*Job* ix. 4. *He is* wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened *himself* against him, and hath prospered?

— xii. 13. With him *is* wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

— — 16. With him *is* strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver *are* his.

*Ps.* xciv. 9. He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

— — 10. He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that teacheth man knowledge, *shall not he know?*

*Rom.* xvi. 25. Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,

— — 26. But now is made manifest, and by the Scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:

— — 27. To God only wise, *be* glory through Jesus Christ for ever. Amen.

*Jude* 25. To the only wise God our Saviour, *be* glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

### § 47. Omnipotence.

*Ps.* cxv. 3. But our God *is* in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

— cxxxv. 6. Whatsoever the LORD pleased, *that* did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.

*Jer.* xxxii. 17. Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, *and* there is nothing too hard for thee:

— — 27. Behold, I *am* the LORD, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

*Mat.* xix. 26. But Jesus beheld *them*, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible.

*Mark* x. 27. And Jesus looking upon them saith, With men *it is* impossible, but not with God: for with God all things are possible.

*Luke* i. 37. For with God nothing shall be impossible.

— xviii. 27. And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.

*Eph.* iii. 20. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

— — 21. Unto him *be* glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

*Rev.* xix. 6. And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

### § 48. Irresistible.

*Num.* xxiii. 20. Behold, I have received *commandment* to bless: and he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

*Deut.* xxxii. 39. See now that I, *even* I, *am* he, and *there is* no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither *is there any* that can deliver out of my hand.

2 *Chr.* xx. 6. And said, O LORD God of our fathers, *art* not thou God in heaven? and rulest *not* thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand *is there not* power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

*Job* ix. 12. Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?

— — 13. *If* God will not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under him.

— xi. 10. If he cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him?

— xii. 14. Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening.

— xxxiii. 13. Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

— xxxiv. 29. When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth *his* face, who then can behold him? whether *it be done* against a nation, or against a man only:

— — 33. *Should it be* according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

*Ps.* cxlviii. 6. He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.

*Ec.* i. 15. *That which is* crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

— vi. 10. That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it *is* man: neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

— vii. 13. Consider the work of God: for who can make *that* straight, which he hath made crooked?

*Is.* xliii. 13. Yea, before the day *was* I *am* he: and *there is* none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it?

*Jer.* l. 44. Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who *is* a chosen *man, that* I may appoint over her? for who *is* like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me?

*Ezek.* xxii. 14. Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? I the LORD have spoken *it*, and will do *it*.

*Dan.* iv. 35. And all the inhabitants of the earth *are* reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and *among* the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou?

### § 49. Compared with other Gods.

*Ex.* xv. 11. Who *is* like unto thee, O LORD, among the gods? who *is* like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful *in* praises, doing wonders?

— xviii. 11. Now I know that the LORD *is* greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly *he was* above them.

*Deut.* iii. 24. O Lord GOD, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God *is there* in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

— xxxii. 31. For their rock *is* not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves *being* judges.

1 *Kings* viii. 23. And he said, LORD God of Israel, *there is* no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart:

1 *Chr.* xvi. 25. For great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised: he also *is* to be feared above all gods.

— — 26. For all the gods of the people *are* idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

2 *Chr.* ii. 5. And the house which I build *is* great: for great *is* our God above all gods.

— vi. 14. And said, O LORD God of Israel, *there is* no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which keepest covenant, and *shewest* mercy unto thy servants, that walk before thee with all their hearts:

*Ps.* lxxxii. 1. God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods.

— lxxxvi. 8. Among the gods, *there is* none like unto thee, O Lord; neither *are there any works* like unto thy works.

— xcv. 3. For the LORD *is* a great God, and a great King above all gods.

— xcvi. 4. For the LORD *is* great, and greatly to be praised: he *is* to be feared above all gods.

— — 5. For all the gods of the nations *are* idols: but the LORD made the heavens.

— xcvii. 9. For thou, LORD, *art* high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.

— cxxxv. 5. For I know that the LORD *is* great, and *that* our Lord *is* above all gods.

— cxxxvi. 2. O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— — 3. O give thanks to the Lord of lords: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

*Dan.* ii. 47. The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth *it is*, that your God *is* a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

— iii. 29. Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

### § 50. Compared with Man.

*Job* xxxiii. 12. Behold, *in* this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

*Ps.* l. 21. These *things* hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether *such a one* as thyself: *but* I will reprove thee, and set *them* in order before thine eyes.

*Is.* lv. 8. For my thoughts *are* not your thoughts, neither *are* your ways my ways, saith the LORD.

— — 9. For *as* the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.

*Jer.* x. 6. Forasmuch as *there is* none like unto thee, O LORD; thou *art* great, and thy name *is* great in might.

— — 7. Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise *men* of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, *there is* none like unto thee.

*Zech.* viii. 6. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the LORD of hosts.

### § 51. Incomparable.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 26. *There is* none like unto the God of

Jeshurun, *who* rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

*Job* xxxiv. 13. Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed the whole world?

— xxxvi. 22. Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him?

— — 23. Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?

*Ps.* lxxvii. 13. Thy way, O God, *is* in the sanctuary: who *is so* great a God as *our* God?

— lxxxix. 6. For who in the heaven can be compared unto the LORD? *who* among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

— — 8. O LORD God of hosts, who *is* a strong LORD like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee?

— cxiii. 4. The LORD *is* high above all nations, *and* his glory above the heavens.

— — 5. Who *is* like unto the LORD our God, who dwelleth on high,

— — 6. Who humbleth *himself* to behold *the things that are* in heaven, and in the earth!

*Is.* xl. 13. Who hath directed the Spirit of the LORD, or *being* his counsellor hath taught him?

— — 18. To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

— — 25. To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

— xlvi. 5. To whom will ye liken me, and make *me* equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

*Lam.* iii. 37. Who *is* he *that* saith, and it cometh to pass, *when* the Lord commandeth *it* not?

### § 52. General Ascriptions of Greatness to God.

*Deut.* xxxii. 3. Because I will publish the name of the LORD: ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 27. Glory and honour *are* in his presence; strength and gladness *are* in his place.

*Ps.* xcii. 8. But thou, LORD, *art most* high for evermore.

— xciii. 1. The LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the LORD is clothed with strength, *wherewith* he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

— xcvi. 6. Honour and majesty *are* before him: strength and beauty *are* in his sanctuary.

— xcix. 2. The LORD *is* great in Zion; and he *is* high above all the people.

— civ. 1. Bless the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honour and majesty:

— — 31. The glory of the LORD shall endure for ever: the LORD shall rejoice in his works.

*Is.* xii. 6. Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great *is* the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee.

— xxxiii. 5. The LORD is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteousness.

— xl. 15. Behold, the nations *are* as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

— — 17. All nations before him *are* as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

### § 53. General Ascriptions of Power to God.

*Job* ix. 19. If *I speak* of strength, lo, *he is* strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time *to plead?*

— xxv. 2. Dominion and fear *are* with him; he maketh peace in his high places.

*Ps.* l. 1. The mighty God, *even* the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

— lxii. 11. God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power *belongeth* unto God.

— lxvi. 7. He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

— xciii. 3. The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

— — 4. The LORD on high *is* mightier than the noise of many waters, *yea, than* the mighty waves of the sea.

— cxlvii. 15. He sendeth forth his commandment *upon* earth: his word runneth very swiftly.

*Rev.* xi. 17. Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

See *Is.* i. 2; lix. 1.

### § 54. Holiness of God.

*Lev.* xi. 45. For I *am* the LORD that bringeth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: ye shall therefore be holy, for I *am* holy.

— xix. 2. Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the LORD your God *am* holy.

1 *Sam.* ii. 2. *There is* none holy as the LORD: for *there is* none besides thee: neither *is there* any rock like our God.

— vi. 20. And the men of Beth-shemesh said, Who is able to stand before this holy LORD God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

*Ps.* v. 4. For thou *art* not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee.

— xxii. 3. But thou *art* holy, *O thou* that inhabitest the praises of Israel.

— xcvii. 12. Rejoice in the LORD, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

— xcix. 3. Let them praise thy great and terrible name: *for* it *is* holy.

— — 5. Exalt ye the LORD our God, and worship at his footstool; *for* he *is* holy.

— — 9. Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God *is* holy.

*Is.* v. 16. But the LORD of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

— vi. 3. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, *is* the LORD of hosts: the whole earth *is* full of his glory.

— xliii. 15. I *am* the LORD, your Holy One, the Creator of Israel, your King.

*Hab.* i. 13. *Thou art* of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: +

*Jam.* i. 13. Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

1 *Pet.* i. 15. But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

— — 16. Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy.

*Rev.* iv. 8. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about *him;* and *they were* full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

### § 55. Justice.

*Deut.* xxxii. 4. *He is* the Rock, his work *is* perfect: for all his ways *are* judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right *is* he.

*Job* viii. 3. Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

— xxiii. 6. Will he plead against me with *his* great power? No; but he would put *strength* in me.

— xxxiv. 10. Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: far be it from God, *that he should do* wickedness; and *from* the Almighty, *that he should commit* iniquity.

— — 12. Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.

— — 23. For he will not lay upon man more *than right;* that he should enter into judgment with God.

— xxxvi. 3. I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

*Ps* ix. 4. For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging right.

— xi. 7. For the righteous LORD loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright.

— xxxiii. 5. He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the LORD.

— lxxi. 19. Thy righteousness also, O God, *is* very

high, who hast done great things: O God, who *is* like unto thee!

*Ps.* lxxxix. 14. Justice and judgment *are* the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

— xcii. 15. To shew that the LORD *is* upright: *he is* my rock, and *there is* no unrighteousness in him.

— xcvii. 2. Clouds and darkness *are* round about him: righteousness and judgment *are* the habitation of his throne.

— xcix. 4. The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob.

— cxix. 137. Righteous *art* thou, O LORD, and upright *are* thy judgments.

— cxxix. 4. The LORD *is* righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

— cxlv. 17. The LORD *is* righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.

*Ezek.* xviii. 29. Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

*Zeph.* iii. 5. The just LORD *is* in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.

*Rom.* ii. 2. But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.

— — 3. And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

— iii. 5. But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? *Is* God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man)

— — 6. God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world?

*Rev.* xvi. 7. And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, true and righteous *are* thy judgments.

### § 56. Impartiality.

*Deut.* x. 17. For the LORD your God *is* God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:

*Job* xxxvi. 5. Behold, God *is* mighty, and despiseth not *any: he is* mighty in strength *and* wisdom.

— xxxvii. 24. Men do therefore fear him: he respecteth not any *that are* wise of heart.

*Acts* x. 34. Then Peter opened *his* mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

— — 35. But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

*Rom.* ii. 6. Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

— — 11. For there is no respect of persons with God.

*Gal.* ii. 6. But of those who seemed to be somewhat, whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person: for they who seemed *to be somewhat* in conference added nothing to me:

*Eph.* vi. 8. Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether *he be* bond or free.

*Col.* iii. 25. But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

1 *Pet.* i. 17. And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning *here* in fear:

### § 57. Veracity.

*Deut.* vii. 9. Know therefore that the LORD thy God, he *is* God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

1 *Kings* viii. 24. Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

2 *Chr.* vi. 15. Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled *it* with thine hand, as *it is* this day.

*Ps.* xxxiii. 4. For the word of the LORD *is* right; and all his works *are done* in truth.

— xxxvi. 5. Thy mercy, O LORD, *is* in the heavens; *and* thy faithfulness *reacheth* unto the clouds.

— lvii. 10. For thy mercy *is* great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.

— lxxxix. 34. My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

— c. 5. For the LORD *is* good; his mercy *is* everlasting; and his truth *endureth* to all generations.

— cviii. 4. For thy mercy *is* great above the heavens: and thy truth *reacheth* unto the clouds.

— cxvii. 2. For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD *endureth* for ever. Praise ye the LORD.

*Dan.* ix. 4. And I prayed unto the LORD my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

*Micah* vii. 20. Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, *and* the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old.

*Rom.* iii. 3. For what if some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?

— — 4. God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

— xv. 8. Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises *made* unto the fathers:

1 *Cor.* i. 9. God *is* faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

2 *Tim.* ii. 13. If we believe not, *yet* he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself.

*Tit.* i. 2. In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began;

See *Is.* xxv. 1.

### § 58. God is Love.

1 *John* iv. 8. He that loveth not, knoweth not God; for God is love.

— — 16. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him.

### § 59. God's Goodness.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 34. O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

*Ps.* xxv. 8. Good and upright *is* the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

— xxxiv. 8. O taste and see that the LORD *is* good: blessed *is* the man *that* trusteth in him.

— lii. 1. Why boasteth thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God *endureth* continually.

— lxxxvi. 5. For thou, Lord, *art* good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

— cxviii. 29. O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxxxvi. 1. O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxlv. 7. They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

— — 9. The LORD *is* good to all: and his tender mercies *are* over all his works.

*Nah.* i. 7. The LORD *is* good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him.

*Mat.* v. 45. That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

*Mark* x. 18. And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God.

### § 60. Mercy and Compassion.

*Deut.* iv. 31. (For the LORD thy God *is* a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee,

nor forget the covenant of thy fathers, which he sware unto them.

*Neh.* ix. 31. Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou *art* a gracious and merciful God.

*Ps.* lxii. 12. Also unto thee, O Lord, *belongeth* mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work.

— cvii. 1. O give thanks unto the LORD, for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxi. 4. He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the LORD *is* gracious and full of compassion.

— cxvi. 5. Gracious *is* the LORD, and righteous; yea, our God *is* merciful.

— cxxx. 7. Let Israel hope in the LORD: for with the LORD *there is* mercy, and with him *is* plenteous redemption.

— cxxxvi. 4. To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— — 26. O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxlv. 8. The LORD *is* gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great mercy.

*Lam.* iii. 22. *It is of* the LORD'S mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

— — 23. *They are* new every morning: great *is* thy faithfulness.

*Dan.* ix. 9. To the Lord our God *belong* mercies and forgiveness, though we have rebelled against him;

### § 61. God Unrevengeful and Placable.

*Ps.* ciii. 8. The LORD is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.

— — 9. He will not always chide: neither will he keep *his anger* for ever.

*Is.* xxvii. 4. Fury *is* not in me: who would set the briers *and* thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

— — 5. Or let him take hold of my strength, *that* he may make peace with me; *and* he shall make peace with me.

— lvii. 16. For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls *which* I have made.

*Ezek.* xvi. 42. So will I make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be no more angry.

*Hos.* xi. 9. I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I *am* God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

*Micah* vii. 18. Who *is* a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth *in* mercy.

*Nah.* i. 3. The LORD *is* slow to anger, and great in power, and will not at all acquit *the wicked;* the LORD *hath* his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds *are* the dust of his feet.

### § 62. Longsuffering.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 6. And the LORD passed by before him, and proclaimed, The LORD, the LORD God, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and truth,

— — 7. Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear *the guilty;*+

*Ps.* lxxviii. 38. But he, *being* full of compassion, forgave *their* iniquity, and destroyed *them* not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

— lxxxvi. 15. But thou, O Lord, *art* a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth.

— ciii. 10. He hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

*Rom.* ii. 4. Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

See 2 *Pet.* iii. 15.

## CHAP. VI.

## CHRIST AS GOD.

(See Book III., Chap. XI., "Christ's Divinity.")

---

## CHAP. VII.

## HOLY SPIRIT.

### § 63. Personality.

*John* xiv. 16. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever:

— — 17. *Even* the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you.

— xv. 26. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, *even* the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:

*Acts* xiii. 2. As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them.

— — 4. So they, being sent forth by the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed to Cyprus.

— xv. 28. For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

*Rom.* viii. 26. Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

— — 27. And he that searcheth the heart knoweth what *is* the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to *the will of* God.

1 *Cor.* xii. 11. But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

See *Mat.* xii. 31, 32. *Acts* xvi. 6.

### § 64. Divinity.

*Acts* v. 3. But Peter said, Ananias, why hath Satan filled thine heart to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back *part* of the price of the land?

— — 4. While it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

1 *Cor.* iii. 16. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and *that* the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

— — 17. If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which *temple* ye are.

— vi. 19. What! know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost *which is* in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?

— — 20. For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

### § 65. Promised.

*Luke* i. 15. For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

— xii. 12. For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.

*John* xiv. 26. But the Comforter, *which is* the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

See *John* xiv. 16, 17, in § 63.

### § 66. Prayed for.

*Acts* viii. 15. Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that they might receive the Holy Ghost:

*Acts* viii. 16. (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.)

*Eph.* iii. 16. That he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in the inner man;

### § 67. Given.

*John* xx. 22. And when he had said this, he breathed on *them*, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost:

*Acts* iv. 8. Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel,

— — 31. And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

— v. 32. And we are his witnesses of these things; and *so is* also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

— x. 44. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

— — 45. And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

— xi. 15. And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning.

— — 16. Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost.

— — 24. For he was a good man, and full of the Holy Ghost and of faith: and much people was added unto the Lord.

— xiii. 9. Then Saul, (who also *is called* Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

— xix. 2. He said unto them, Have ye received the Holy Ghost since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Holy Ghost.

2 *Cor.* v. 5. Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing *is* God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

### § 68. Offices.

*Gen.* i. 2. And the earth was without form, and void; and darkness *was* upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

*John* xvi. 8. And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

— — 13. Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, *that* shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

2 *Cor.* i. 22. Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

*Eph.* i. 13. In whom ye also *trusted*, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also, after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise,

— — 14. Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

1 *John* iii. 24. And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

— iv. 13. Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.

See *John* xv. 26. *Rom.* viii. 26, 27. 1 *Cor.* ii. 10, 13.

### § 69. Effects.

*Acts* xiii. 52. And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost.

*Rom.* v. 5. And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

1 *Cor.* xii. 3. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed: and *that* no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost.

— — 4. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

— — 7. But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

— — 8. For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

— — 9. To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

— — 10. To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another *divers* kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

*Gal.* v. 22. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,

— — 23. Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

*Heb.* ii. 4. God also bearing *them* witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will?

### § 70. Utterances.

*Zech.* iv. 6. Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, this *is* the word of the LORD unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the LORD of hosts.

*Acts* x. 19. While Peter thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

— — 20. Arise therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

— xvi. 6. Now when they had gone throughout Phrygia and the region of Galatia, and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost to preach the word in Asia,

— — 7. After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not.

— — 8. And they passing by Mysia came down to Troas.

### § 71. Resisted.

*Gen.* vi. 3. And the LORD said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also *is* flesh: yet his days shall be a hundred and twenty years.

*Is.* lxiii. 10. But they rebelled, and vexed his Holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, *and* he fought against them.

*Acts* vii. 51. Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your father *did*, so *do* ye.

*Eph.* iv. 30. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

1 *Thess.* iv. 8. He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his Holy Spirit.

— v. 19. Quench not the Spirit.

### § 72. Blasphemy Against.

*Mat.* xii. 31. Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy *against* the *Holy* Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men.

— — 32. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the *world* to come.

*Mark* iii. 28. Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:

— — 29. But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:

— — 30. Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

*Luke* xii. 10. And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven.

### § 73. Simony.

*Acts* viii. 18. And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Holy Ghost was given, he offered them money,

*Acts* viii. 19. Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.

— — 20. But Peter said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift of God may be purchased with money.

## CHAP. VIII.

## THE TRINITY.

### § 74. Foreshadowed.

*Gen.* i. 26. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

See *Gen.* iii. 22; xi. 7.

### § 75. Hinted At.

*Eph.* ii. 18. For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.

— — 22. In whom ye also are builded together for a habitation of God through the Spirit.

— iv. 4. *There is* one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

— — 5. One Lord, one faith, one baptism,

— — 6. One God and Father of all, who *is* above all, and through all, and in you all.

### § 76. Implied.

(See the Baptismal Formula, *Mat.* xxviii. 19.)

2 *Cor.* xiii. 14. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, *be* with you all. Amen.

1 *Pet.* i. 2. Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

1 *John* v. 7. For there are three that bear record [in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one.

— — 8. And there are three that bear witness in earth,] the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.*

# BOOK III.—JESUS CHRIST.

## CHAP. I.

## CHRIST'S FORERUNNER.

### § 1. Predictions Concerning John.

*Is.* xl. 3. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the LORD, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

— — 4. Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain:

— — 5. And the glory of the LORD shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see *it* together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

*Mal.* iv. 5. Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD:

— — 6. And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse.

*Mat.* iii. 3. For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

— xi. 10. For this is *he*, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

— — 14. And if ye will receive it, this is Elias, which was for to come.

— xvii. 10. And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come?

— — 11. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come, and restore all things.

— — 12. But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

— — 13. Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

*Mark* i. 2. As it is written in the prophets, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

— — 3. The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

*Luke* i. 13. But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name John.

— — 14. And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

— — 16. And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

— — 17. And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord.

— iii. 5. Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways *shall be* made smooth;

— — 6. And all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

— vii. 27. This is *he*, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

### § 2. John's Birth, Early Life, and Ministry.

*Luke* i. 57. Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

— — 58. And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

— — 59. And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father.

— — 60. And his mother answered and said, Not *so;* but he shall be called John.

— — 61. And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

— — 62. And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

* The words here inclosed in brackets are wanting in the best manuscripts, like the Sinaitic and Vatican, as also in most of the ancient versions, and are now generally considered spurious.—H.

*Luke* i. 63. And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is John. And they marvelled all.

— — 80. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

— iii. 1. Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius Pilate being governor of Judea, and Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and his brother Philip tetrarch of Iturea, and of the region of Trachonitis, and Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,

— 2. Annas and Caiaphas being the high priests, the word of God came unto John the son of Zacharias in the wilderness.

*Mat.* iii. 4. And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey.

— — 5. Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan,

— — 6. And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins.

### § 3. Impression made upon the People.

*Mat.* xxi. 23. And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

— — 24. And Jesus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

— — 25. The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

— — 26. But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet.

— — 27. And they answered Jesus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

*Luke* xx. 2. And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

— — 3. And he answered and said unto them, I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:

— — 4. The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men?

— — 5. And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

— — 6. But and if we say, Of men; all the people will stone us: for they be persuaded that John was a prophet.

— — 7. And they answered, that they could not tell whence *it was.*

— — 8. And Jesus said unto them, Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.

### § 4. Testimony Concerning Himself.

*John* i. 20. And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Christ.

— — 21. And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that Prophet? And he answered, No.

— — 22. Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

— — 23. He said, I *am* the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias.

— — 24. And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

— iii. 26. And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all *men* come to him.

— — 27. John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

— — 28. Ye yourselves bear me witness, that I said, I am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him.

— — 29. He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled.

— — 30. He must increase, but I *must* decrease.

— — 31. He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all.

— — 32. And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony.

— — 33. He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true.

*Acts* xiii. 25. And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not *he.* But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of *his* feet I am not worthy to loose.

### § 5. Testimony Concerning Christ.

*Mark* i. 7. And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

*Luke* iii. 15. And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of John, whether he were the Christ, or not;

— — 16. John answered, saying unto *them* all, I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:

— — 17. Whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

— — 18. And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

*John* i. 15. John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me; for he was before me.

— — 19. And this is the record of John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him, Who art thou?

— — 25. And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias, neither that Prophet?

— — 26. John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not;

— — 27. He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

— — 28. These things were done in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

— — 29. The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world!

— — 30. This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me; for he was before me.

— — 31. And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water.

### § 6. Sends to Inquire of Christ.

*Mat.* xi. 2. Now when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

— — 3. And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another?

— — 4. Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and see:

— — 5. The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

— — 6. And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

*Luke* vii. 18. And the disciples of John shewed him of all these things.

— — 19. And John calling *unto him* two of his disciples sent *them* to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

— — 20. When the men were come unto him, they said, John Baptist hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

*Luke* vii. 22. Then Jesus answering said unto them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have seen and heard; how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the poor the gospel is preached.

— — 23. And blessed is *he*, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

### § 7. Christ's Testimony Concerning John.

*Mat.* xi. 7. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind?

— — 8. But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft *clothing* are in kings' houses.

— — 9. But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.

— — 11. Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding, he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

— — 12. And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.

— — 13. For all the prophets and the law prophesied until John.

— — 18. For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.

— xxi. 32. For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not; but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen *it*, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.

*Mark* ix. 11. And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that Elias must first come?

— — 12. And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought.

— — 13. But I say unto you, That Elias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.

*Luke* vii. 26. But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.

— — 28. For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than John the Baptist: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.

— — 33. For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.

*John* v. 33. Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth.

— — 34. But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.

— — 35. He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.

### § 8. Testimony by New Testament Writers.

*Mat.* iii. 1. In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea,

— — 2. And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

*Luke* iii. 3. And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

— — 4. As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

— vii. 29. And all the people that heard *him*, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism of John.

— — 30. But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.

*John* i. 6. There was a man sent from God, whose name *was* John.

— — 7. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all *men* through him might believe

— — 8. He was not that Light, but *was sent* to bear witness of that Light.

— x. 41. And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true.

*Acts* x. 37. That word, *I say*, ye know, which was published throughout all Judea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached;

— xiii. 24. When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.

### § 9. Relations with Herod—Death and Burial.

*Mat.* xiv. 3. For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put *him* in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife.

— — 4. For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her.

— — 5. And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.

— — 8. And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here John Baptist's head in a charger.

— — 9. And the king was sorry: nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded *it* to be given *her*.

— — 10. And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.

— — 11. And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought *it* to her mother.

— — 12. And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jesus.

*Mark* vi. 14. And king Herod heard *of him*; (for his name was spread abroad;) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

— — 16. But when Herod heard *thereof*, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

— — 24. And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.

— — 25. And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.

— — 27. And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

— — 28. And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel; and the damsel gave it to her mother.

*Luke* iii. 19. But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done,

— — 20. Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison.

---

## CHAP. II.

## PROPHECIES CONCERNING CHRIST.

### § 10. Descent.

*Gen.* xxii. 18. And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice.

— xlix. 10. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him *shall* the gathering of the people *be*.

*Is.* xi. 1. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots:

— — 10. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious.

*Jer.* xxiii. 5. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and

a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.

*Luke* i. 54. He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of *his* mercy;

— — 55. As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever.

— — 72. To perform the mercy *promised* to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;

— — 73. The oath which he sware to our father Abraham,

*Acts* iii. 25. Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

*Gal.* iii. 16. Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ.

### § 11. Birth.

*Is.* vii. 14. Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel.

— — 15. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.

— — 16. For before the child shall know to refuse the evil and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings.

— lxii. 11. Behold, the LORD hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him.

*Dan.* ix. 25. Know therefore and understand, *that* from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem, unto the Messiah the Prince, *shall be* seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks; the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.

*Micah* v. 2. But thou, Beth-lehem Ephratah, *though* thou be little among the thousands of Judah, *yet* out of thee shall he come forth unto me *that is* to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth *have been* from of old, from everlasting.

— — 3. Therefore will he give them up, until the time *that* she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel.

*Mat.* ii. 4. And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Christ should be born.

— —5. And they said unto him, in Bethlehem of Judea: for thus it is written by the prophet,

— — 6. And thou Bethlehem, *in* the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.

*Luke* ii. 25. And behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name *was* Simeon; and the same man *was* just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

— — 26. And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ.

*Acts* iii. 24. Yea, and all the prophets from Samuel and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of these days.

— xxvi. 22. Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say should come:

See *Gen.* iii. 15. *Rom.* i. 2.

### § 12. Appearance in the Temple.

*Hag.* ii. 6. For thus saith the LORD of hosts; Yet once, it *is* a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry *land;*

— — 7. And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the LORD of hosts.

— — 9. The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the LORD of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the LORD of hosts.

*Mal.* iii. 1. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the LORD of hosts.

### § 13. Sojourn in Egypt.

*Hos.* xi. 1. When Israel *was* a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt.

### § 14. Preaching.

*Ps.* xl. 9. I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O LORD, thou knowest.

— — 10. I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation,

*Ps.* xlv. 2. Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever.

*Is.* xi. 2. And the Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD;

— — 3. And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the LORD: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:

— — 4. But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.

— — 5. And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.

— lix. 20. And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them which turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the LORD.

— lxi. 1. The Spirit of the Lord GOD *is* upon me; because the LORD hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to *them that are* bound:

— — 2. To proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn;

— — 3. To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called Trees of righteousness, The planting of the LORD, that he might be glorified.

### § 15. Journey to Galilee.

*Is.* ix. 1. Nevertheless the dimness *shall* not *be* such as *was* in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict *her by* the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations.

— — 2. The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.

### § 16. Triumphal Entry.

*Ps.* cxviii. 26. Blessed *be* he that cometh in the name of the LORD:+

*Zech.* ix. 9. Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he *is* just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

### § 17. Miracles.

*Is.* xxix. 18. And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.

— xxxii. 3. And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

— — 4. The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.

— xxxv. 5. Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.

— — 6. Then shall the lame *man* leap as a hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.

— xlii. 15. I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.

— — 16. And I will bring the blind by a way *that* they knew not; I will lead them in paths *that* they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

### § 18. Opposition of Rulers.

*Ps.* ii. 1. Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing?

— — 2. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD, and against his Anointed, *saying*,

— — 3. Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.

*Acts* iv. 25. Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

— — 26. The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ.

### § 19. Silence at the Trial.

*Is.* liii. 7. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before the shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

*Acts* viii. 32. The place of the Scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

— — 33. In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

— — 34. And the eunuch answered Philip, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

— — 35. Then Philip opened his mouth and began at the same Scripture, and preached unto him Jesus.

### § 20. Scourging and Contempt.

*Is.* l. 5. The Lord GOD hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

— — 6. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.

— lii. 14. As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

— liii. 1. Who hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the LORD revealed?

— — 2. For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, *there is* no beauty that we should desire him.

— — 3. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were *our* faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

### § 21. Insults.

*Ps.* xxii. 7. All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, *saying*,

— — 8. He trusted on the LORD *that* he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him.

— — 18. They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

— lxix. 21. They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

— cix. 25. I became also a reproach unto them: *when* they looked upon me they shaked their heads.

### § 22. Death.

*Num.* ix. 12. They shall leave none of it unto the morning, nor break any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall keep it.

*Ps.* xxii. 14. I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

— — 15. My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.

— — 16. For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

*Is.* liii. 8. He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken.

— — 9. And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither *was any* deceit in his mouth.

— lxiii. 1. Who *is* this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this *that is* glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.

— — 2. Wherefore *art thou* red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?

— — 3. I have trodden the winepress alone; and of the people *there was* none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.

— — 4. For the day of vengeance *is* in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.

— — 5. And I looked, and *there was* none to help; and I wondered that *there was* none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.

*Dan.* ix. 26. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself; and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof *shall be* with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

*Mat.* xxvi. 54. But how then shall the Scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?

*Mark* xiv. 49. I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but the Scriptures must be fulfilled.

*Luke* ii. 35. (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also;) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

— ix. 30. And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias:

— — 31. Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem.

*John* iii. 14. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:

— xi. 49. And one of them, *named* Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,

— — 50. Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.

— — 51. And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation;

— — 52. And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.

*John* xviii. 31. Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

— — 32. That the saying of Jesus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

— xix. 11. Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power *at all* against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.

*Acts* iii. 18. But those things, which God before had shewed by the mouth of all his prophets, that Christ should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

— iv. 27. For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together,

— — 28. For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

### § 23. Resurrection.

*Ps.* xvi. 8. I have set the LORD always before me: because *he is* at my right hand, I shall not be moved.

— — 9. Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.

— — 10. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

*Luke* xxiv. 46. And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behooved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:

*John* xx. 9. For as yet they knew not the Scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

*Acts* ii. 25. For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face; for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

— — 26. Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

— — 27. Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

— — 28. Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

— — 29. Men *and* brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

— — 30. Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne;

— — 31. He, seeing this before, spake of the resurrection of Christ, that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

— xiii. 32. And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

— — 33. God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

— xvii. 3. Opening and alleging, that Christ must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jesus, whom I preach unto you, is Christ.

— xxvi. 23. That Christ should suffer, *and* that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the people, and to the Gentiles.

1 *Cor.* xv. 4. And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the Scriptures;

### § 24. Ascension.

*Ps.* lxviii. 18. Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, *for* the rebellious also, that the LORD God might dwell *among them.*

### § 25. Humanity.

*Gen.* iii. 15. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

*Ps.* xxii. 22. I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

*Is.* viii. 18. Behold, I and the children whom the LORD hath given me *are* for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

### § 26. Divinity.

*Ps.* ii. 7. I will declare the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou *art* my son; this day have I begotten thee.

— — 12. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish *from* the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed *are* all they that put their trust in him.

— xlv. 6. Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom *is* a right sceptre.

— — 7. Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

— lxxii. 15. And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; *and* daily shall he be praised.

— — 17. His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and *men* shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed.

*Is.* ix. 6. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace.

*Jer.* xxiii. 6. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this *is* his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

### § 27. Zeal.

*Ps.* lxix. 9. For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon thee.

*Is.* lix. 16. And he saw that *there was* no man, and wondered that *there was* no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.

— — 17. For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and a helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance *for* clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak.

— — 18. According to *their* deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompense to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompense.

— — 19. So shall they fear the name of the LORD from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the LORD shall lift up a standard against him.

*John* ii. 17. And his disciples remembered that it was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

### § 28. Meekness.

*Is.* xlii. 2. He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.

— — 3. A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

— — 18. Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

— — 19. Who *is* blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger *that* I sent? who *is* blind as *he that is* perfect, and blind as the LORD's servant?

— — 20. Seeing many things, but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

### § 29. Prophetic Character.

*Deut.* xviii. 15. The LORD thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;

— — 16. According to all that thou desiredst of the LORD thy God in Horeb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the LORD my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

— — 17. And the LORD said unto me, They have well *spoken that* which they have spoken.

*Deut.* xviii. 18. I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.

— — 19. And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.

*Acts* iii. 22. For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

— — 23. And it shall come to pass, *that* every soul, which will not hear that Prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

— vii. 37. This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.

### § 30. Justification.

*Is.* xlii. 21. The LORD is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make *it* honourable.

*Jer.* xxxiii. 16. In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this *is the name* wherewith she shall be called, the LORD our Righteousness.

*Dan.* ix. 24. Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy.

### § 31. Sacrifice.

*Ps.* xl. 6. Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

— — 7. Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book *it is* written of me,

— — 8. I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law *is* within my heart.

*Is.* liii. 4. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.

— — 5. But he *was* wounded for our transgressions, *he was* bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace *was* upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.

— — 6. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the LORD hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.

— — 10. Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put *him* to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see *his* seed, he shall prolong *his* days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.

— — 11. He shall see of the travail of his soul, *and* shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities.

*Dan.* ix. 27. And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make *it* desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.

*Zech.* ix. 11. As for thee also, by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy prisoners out of the pit wherein *is* no water.

### § 32. Priesthood.

1 *Sam.* ii. 35. And I will raise me up a faithful priest, *that* shall do according to *that* which *is* in mine heart and in my mind: and I will build him a sure house, and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever.

*Ps.* cx. 4. The LORD hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek.

### § 33. Kingship.

*Ps.* ii. 6. Yet have I set my King upon my holy hill of Zion.

— xlv. 1. My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the King: my tongue *is* the pen of a ready writer.

— — 3. Gird thy sword upon *thy* thigh, O *most* Mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

— — 4. And in thy majesty ride prosperously, because of truth and meekness *and* righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

— — 5. Thy arrows *are* sharp in the heart of the King's enemies, *whereby* the people fall under thee.

— cx. 1. The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.

— — 2. The LORD shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.

— — 5. The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath.

— — 6. He shall judge among the heathen, he shall fill *the places* with the dead bodies; he shall wound the heads over many countries.

*Is.* ix. 7. Of the increase of *his* government and peace *there shall be* no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the LORD of hosts will perform this.

— xvi. 5. And in mercy shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.

— xxii. 20. And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:

— — 21. And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

— — 22. And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

— xxxii. 1. Behold, a King shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

— — 2. And a man shall be as a hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.

— lv. 3. Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, *even* the sure mercies of David.

— — 4. Behold, I have given him *for* a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.

*Jer.* xxx. 9. But they shall serve the LORD their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them.

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 24. And I the LORD will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I the LORD have spoken *it*.

— xxxvii. 24. And David my servant *shall be* king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.

— — 25. And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, *even* they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and my servant David *shall be* their prince for ever.

*Dan.* vii. 13. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, *one* like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.

— — 14. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion *is* an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom *that* which shall not be destroyed.

*Hos.* iii. 5. Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the LORD their God, and David their king; and shall fear the LORD and his goodness in the latter days.

*Hag.* ii. 23. In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, will I take thee, O Zerubbabel, my servant, the son of

Shealtiel, saith the LORD, and will make thee as a signet: for I have chosen thee, saith the LORD of hosts.

### § 34. Figurative Prophecies.

(1. SHEPHERD.)

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 23. And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, *even* my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

*Micah* v. 4. And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.

— — 5. And this *man* shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men.

*Zech.* xiii. 7. Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man *that is* my fellow, saith the LORD of hosts: smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones.

(2. LAMB.)

*Is.* xvi. 1. Send ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.

(3. BRANCH.)

*Is.* iv. 2. In that day shall the branch of the LORD be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth *shall be* excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel.

*Jer.* xxxiii. 14. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel and to the house of Judah.

— — 15. In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.

*Ezek.* xvii. 22. Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also take of the highest branch of the high cedar, and will set *it*; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant *it* upon a high mountain and eminent:

— — 23. In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.

— — 24. And all the trees of the field shall know that I the LORD have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the LORD have spoken and have done *it*.

— xxxiv. 29. And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

*Zech.* iii. 8. Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they *are* men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.

— vi. 12. And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name *is* The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

— — 13. Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

(4. FOUNTAIN.)

*Zech.* xiii. 1. In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness.

(5. SWORD.)

*Is.* xlix. 1. Listen, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

— — 2. And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

— — 3. And said unto me, Thou *art* my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

— — 4. Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: *yet* surely my judgment *is* with the LORD, and my work with my God.

(6. CORNER-STONE.)

*Ps.* cxviii. 22. The stone *which* the builders refused is become the head *stone* of the corner.

— — 23. This is the LORD'S doing; it *is* marvellous in our eyes.

— — 24. This *is* the day *which* the LORD hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.

*Is.* xxviii. 16. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner *stone*, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

*Zech.* iii. 9. For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; upon one stone *shall be* seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

(7. STUMBLING-STONE.)

*Is.* viii. 14. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

— — 15. And many among them shall stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

*Luke* ii. 34. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this *child* is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against;

(8. LIGHT.)

*Is.* xlii. 6. I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles;

— — 7. To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, *and* them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.

(9. SUN.)

*Mal.* iv. 2. But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.

(10. STAR.)

*Num.* xxiv. 17. I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall strike the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth.

## CHAP. III.

## GENEALOGY, BIRTH, AND EARLY LIFE.

### § 35. Genealogy by Matthew (reckoning down from Abraham).

*Mat.* i. 1. The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David, the son of Abraham.

— — 2. Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren;

— — 3. And Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;

— — 4. And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Naasson; and Naasson begat Salmon;

— — 5. And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

— — 6. And Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her *that had been the wife* of Urias;

— — 7. And Solomon begat Roboam; and Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat Asa;

— — 8. And Asa begat Josaphat; and Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias;

— — 9. And Ozias begat Joatham; and Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias;

— — 10. And Ezekias begat Manasses; and Manasses begat Amon; and Amon begat Josias;

*Mat.* i. 11. And Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Babylon.

— — 12. And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel;

— — 13. And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor;

— — 14. And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim begat Eliud;

— — 15. And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Matthan begat Jacob;

— — 16. And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

— — 17. So all the generations from Abraham to David *are* fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon *are* fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ *are* fourteen generations.

### § 36. By Luke (reckoning up to Adam).

*Luke* iii. 23. And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was *the son* of Heli,

— — 24. Which was *the son* of Matthat, which was *the son* of Levi, which was *the son* of Melchi, which was *the son* of Janna, which was *the son* of Joseph,

— — 25. Which was *the son* of Mattathias, which was *the son* of Amos, which was *the son* of Naum, which was *the son* of Esli, which was *the son* of Nagge,

— — 26. Which was *the son* of Maath, which was *the son* of Mattathias, which was *the son* of Semei, which was *the son* of Juda,

— — 27. Which was *the son* of Joanna, which was *the son* of Rhesa, which was *the son* of Zorobabel, which was *the son* of Salathiel, which was *the son* of Neri,

— — 28. Which was *the son* of Melchi, which was *the son* of Addi, which was *the son* of Cosam, which was *the son* of Elmodam, which was *the son* of Er,

— — 29. Which was *the son* of Jose, which was *the son* of Eliezer, which was *the son* of Jorim, which was *the son* of Matthat, which was *the son* of Levi,

— — 30. Which was *the son* of Simeon, which was *the son* of Juda, which was *the son* of Joseph, which was *the son* of Jonan, which was *the son* of Eliakim,

— — 31. Which was *the son* of Melea, which was *the son* of Menan, which was *the son* of Mattatha, which was *the son* of Nathan, which was *the son* of David,

— — 32. Which was *the son* of Jesse, which was *the son* of Obed, which was *the son* of Booz, which was *the son* of Salmon, which was *the son* of Naasson,

— — 33. Which was *the son* of Aminadab, which was *the son* of Aram, which was *the son* of Esrom, which was *the son* of Phares, which was *the son* of Juda,

— — 34. Which was *the son* of Jacob, which was *the son* of Isaac, which was *the son* of Abraham, which was *the son* of Thara, which was *the son* of Nachor,

— — 35. Which was *the son* of Saruch, which was *the son* of Ragau, which was *the son* of Phalec, which was *the son* of Heber, which was *the son* of Sala,

— — 36. Which was *the son* of Cainan, which was *the son* of Arphaxad, which was *the son* of Sem, which was *the son* of Noe, which was *the son* of Lamech,

— — 37. Which was *the son* of Mathusala, which was *the son* of Enoch, which was *the son* of Jared, which was *the son* of Maleleel, which was *the son* of Cainan,

— — 38. Which was *the son* of Enos, which was *the son* of Seth, which was *the son* of Adam, which was *the son* of God.

### § 37. By Others.

*Mat.* xii. 23. And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the Son of David?

— xiii. 54. And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this *man* this wisdom, and *these* mighty works?

— — 55. Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas?

— — 56. And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this *man* all these things?

— — 57. And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.

— xv. 22. And, behold, a woman of Canaan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have mercy on me, O Lord, *thou* Son of David; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

— xxi. 9. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the Son of David: Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.

*Mark* vi. 3. Is not this the carpenter, the son of Mary, the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here with us? And they were offended at him.

— xii. 35. And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David?

— — 36. For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The LORD said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

— — 37. David therefore himself calleth him Lord; and whence is he *then* his son? And the common people heard him gladly.

*Acts* xiii. 23. Of this man's seed hath God, according to *his* promise, raised unto Israel a Saviour, Jesus.

*Rom.* i. 3. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh.

### § 38. Christ's Birth. As Recorded by Matthew.

*Mat.* i. 18. Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

— — 19. Then Joseph her husband, being a just *man*, and not willing to make her a public example, was minded to put her away privily.

— — 20. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost.

— — 21. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS: for he shall save his people from their sins.

— — 24. Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

— — 25. And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

### § 39. As Recorded by Luke.

*Luke* i. 26. And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

— — 27. To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name *was* Mary.

— — 28. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, *thou that art* highly favoured, the Lord *is* with thee: blessed *art* thou among women.

— — 29. And when she saw *him*, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

— — 30. And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God.

— — 31. And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS.

— — 34. Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

— — 35. And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee;

— — 38. And Mary said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

— — 42. And she spake out with a loud voice,

and said, Blessed *art* thou among women, and blessed *is* the fruit of thy womb.

*Luke* i. 43. And whence *is* this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?

— — 44. For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

— ii. 4. And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because he was of the house and lineage of David,)

— — 5. To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child.

— — 6. And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

— — 7. And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

### § 40. Christ visited by the Wise Men and the Shepherds.

*Mat.* ii. 1. Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judea in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise men from the east to Jerusalem,

*Luke* ii. 12. And this *shall be* a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

— — 15. And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

— — 16. And they came with haste, and found Mary and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

### § 41. Circumcision.

*Luke* ii. 21. And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

### § 42. Appearance in the Temple.

*Luke* ii. 27. And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

— — 28. Then took he him up in his arms and blessed God, and said,

— — 29. Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

— — 30. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation,

— — 31. Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

— — 32. A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel.

### § 43. Fame among the People.

*Mat.* ii. 3. When Herod the king had heard *these things*, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

*Luke* i. 65. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judea.

— — 66. And all they that heard *them* laid *them* up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

— ii. 17. And when they had seen *it*, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

— — 18. And all they that heard *it* wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

— — 19. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered *them* in her heart.

— — 20. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

— — 33. And Joseph and his mother marveled at those things which were spoken of him.

— — 46. And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, both hearing them, and asking them questions.

— — 47. And all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

### § 44. Relations with Herod.

*Jer.* xxxi. 15. Thus saith the LORD; A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, *and* bitter weeping; Rachel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, because they *were* not.

— — 16. Thus saith the LORD; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the LORD; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

— — 17. And there is hope in thine end, saith the LORD, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

*Mat.* ii. 7. Then Herod, when he had privily called the wise men, inquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

— — 8. And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found *him*, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

— — 16. Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently inquired of the wise men.

— — 17. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying,

— — 18. In Rama was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping *for* her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

### § 45. Abode in Egypt.

*Mat.* ii. 13. And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

— — 14. When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into Egypt:

— — 15. And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, Out of Egypt have I called my son.

— — 19. But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt,

— — 20. Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.

— — 21. And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

— — 22. But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee.

— — 23. And he came and dwelt in a city called Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, He shall be called a Nazarene.

*Luke* ii. 39. And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Galilee, to their own city Nazareth.

### § 46. Treatment by His Relatives.

*Mark* iii. 21. And when his friends heard *of it*, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, He is beside himself.

*Luke* ii. 44. But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among *their* kinsfolk and acquaintance.

— — 45. And when they found him not, they turned back again to Jerusalem, seeking him.

*John* vii. 2. Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.

— — 3. His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.

— — 4. For *there is* no man *that* doeth any thing in

secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.

*John* vii. 5. For neither did his brethren believe in him.

— — 6. Then Jesus said unto them, My time is not yet come: but your time is always ready.

— — 7. The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.

— — 8. Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come.

— — 9. When he had said these words unto them, he abode *still* in Galilee.

— — 10. But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.

### § 47. Filial Conduct.

*Luke* ii. 43. And when they had fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jesus tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Joseph and his mother knew not *of it*.

— — 48. And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

— — 49. And he said unto them, How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?

— — 50. And they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

— — 51. And he went down with them, and came to Nazareth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

### § 48. Growth in Body and Mind.

*Luke* ii. 40. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.

— — 52. And Jesus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## CHRIST'S MINISTRY.

### § 49. Attestation of Christ.

(1. BY GOD.)

*Mat.* iii. 17. And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

*Mark* i. 10. And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

— — 11. And there came a voice from heaven, *saying*, Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

*Luke* iii. 21. Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

— — 22. And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

*John* v. 31. If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.

— — 32. There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.

— — 37. And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.

— viii. 13. The Pharisees therefore said unto him, Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

— — 14. Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, *yet* my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.

— — 18. I am one that bear witness of myself, and the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.

— xii. 28. Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, *saying*, I have both glorified *it*, and will glorify *it* again.

— — 29. The people therefore that stood by, and heard *it*, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

— — 30. Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.

2 *Pet.* i. 16. For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

— — 17. For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

— — 18. And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount.

(2. BY JOHN THE BAPTIST.)

*John* i. 32. And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

— — 33. And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost.

— — 34. And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

(3. BY HIS WORKS.)

*John* v. 36. But I have greater witness than *that* of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.

— x. 25. Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.

— — 37. If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.

— — 38. But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works; that ye may know, and believe, that the Father *is* in me, and I in him.

(4. BY DEVILS.)

*Mat.* viii. 28. And when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

— — 29. And, behold, they cried out, saying, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

*Mark* i. 23. And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

— — 24. Saying, Let *us* alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God.

— iii. 11. And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.

— — 12. And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

— v. 6. But when he saw Jesus afar off, he ran and worshipped him,

— — 7. And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

*Luke* iv. 41. And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he rebuking *them* suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.

(5. BY BELIEVERS.)

*John* vii. 17. If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or *whether* I speak of myself.

2 *John* 9. Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

(6. BY HIMSELF.)

*John* iv. 25. The woman saith unto him, I know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

— — 26. Jesus saith unto her, I that speak unto thee am *he*.

— ix. 35. Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, Dost thou believe on the Son of God?

— — 36. He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

— — 37. And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.

### § 50. Christ's Explanation of His Relationships.

*Mat.* xii. 46. While he yet talked to the people, behold, *his* mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

— — 47. Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

— — 48. But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?

— — 49. And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

— — 50. For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

*Mark* iii. 31. There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

— — 32. And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

— — 33. And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren?

— — 34. And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren!

— — 35. For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

### § 51. He Teaches by Parables.

*Mat.* xiii. 34. All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

— — 35. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

— — 53. And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

*Mark* iv. 2. And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

— — 33. And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear *it*.

— — 34. But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

*Luke* viii. 4. And when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

— xv. 3. And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

— xix. 11. And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

*John* xvi. 25. These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

— — 29. His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.

### § 52. Preaches in the Synagogues.

*Mat.* ix. 35. And Jesus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

— xii. 9. And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

*Mark* i. 21. And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

— — 38. And he said unto them, Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for therefore came I forth.

— — 39. And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Galilee, and cast out devils.

— iii. 1. And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

— — 2. And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

— vi. 2. And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing *him* were astonished, saying, From whence hath this *man* these things? and what wisdom *is* this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

*Luke* iv. 15. And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

— — 16. And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

— — 17. And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

— — 18. The Spirit of the Lord *is* upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,

— — 19. To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.

— — 20. And he closed the book, and he gave *it* again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

— — 21. And he began to say unto them, This day is this Scripture fulfilled in your ears.

— — 31. And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

— — 43. And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.

— — 44. And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

— xiii. 10. And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

*John* vi. 59. These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Capernaum.

### § 53. In the Temple.

*Luke* xx. 1. And it came to pass, *that* on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon *him* with the elders.

— xxi. 37. And in the daytime he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called *the mount* of Olives.

— — 38. And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.

*John* vii. 14. Now about the midst of the feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.

— viii. 1. Jesus went unto the mount of Olives.

— — 2. And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

### § 54. In the Open Air.

*Mat.* v. 1. And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

— — 2. And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

*Mark* i. 14. Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God,

*Mark* ii. 13. And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

— iv. 1. And he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

— vi. 34. And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things.

— x. 1. And he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Judea by the farther side of Jordan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he was wont, he taught them again.

*Luke* v. 3. And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

— viii. 1. And it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve *were* with him.

— ix. 11. And the people, when they knew *it*, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

### § 55. To the Spirits in Prison.

1 *Pet.* iii. 19. By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison;

— — 20. Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

### § 56. His Denial by Peter, Betrayal, and Sufferings.

*Mat.* xvii. 22. And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

— xxvi. 21. And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

— — 22. And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

— — 23. And he answered and said, He that dippeth *his* hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.

— — 24. The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

— — 25. Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, Thou hast said.

— — 45. Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

— — 46. Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.

*Mark* x. 32. And they were in the way going up to Jerusalem; and Jesus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him,

— — 33. *Saying*, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles:

— — 34. And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him; and the third day he shall rise again.

— xiv. 18. And as they sat and did eat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

— — 19. And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, *Is* it I? and another *said*, *Is* it I?

— — 20. And he answered and said unto them, *It is* one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

— — 41. And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take *your* rest: it is enough, the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.

— — 42. Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.

— — 72. And the second time the cock crew. And Peter called to mind the word that Jesus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice. And when he thought thereon, he wept.

*Luke* ix. 43. And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jesus did, he said unto his disciples,

— — 44. Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.

— xiii. 32. +Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third *day* I shall be perfected.

— — 33. Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the *day* following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Jerusalem.

— xvii. 25. But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.

— xviii. 31. Then he took *unto him* the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.

— — 32. For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:

— — 33. And they shall scourge *him*, and put him to death; and the third day he shall rise again.

— xxii. 21. But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me *is* with me on the table.

— — 22. And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!

— — 23. And they began to inquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

*John* xii. 23. And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.

— xiii. 10. Jesus saith to him, He that is washed needeth not save to wash *his* feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.

— — 11. For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.

— — 18. I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the Scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.

— — 21. When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

— — 22. Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

— — 23. Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved.

— — 24. Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

— — 25. He then lying on Jesus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

— — 26. Jesus answered, He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped *it*. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave *it* to Judas Iscariot, *the son* of Simon.

— — 32. If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.

— — 37. Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.

— — 38. Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.

— xvii. 1. These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

### § 57. Defection of His Disciples.

*Mat.* xxvi. 31. Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.

— — 34. Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

*Mark* xiv. 27. And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.

— — 30. And Jesus saith unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this day, *even* in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.

*Luke* xxii. 34. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.

*John* xiii. 36. Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterwards.

— xvi. 32. Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

### § 58. His Death and Resurrection.

*Mat.* xvi. 21. From that time forth began Jesus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

— — 22. Then Peter took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

— — 23. But he turned, and said unto Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.

— xvii. 23. And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

— xx. 17. And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

— — 18. Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

— — 19. And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify *him:* and the third day he shall rise again.

— xxvi. 1. And it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings, he said unto his disciples,

— — 2. Ye know that after two days is *the feast of* the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

— — 32. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee.

*Mark* viii. 31. And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and *of* the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

— — 32. And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.

— — 33. But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Peter, saying, Get thee behind me, Satan: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.

— ix. 31. For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

— xiv. 28. But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Galilee.

*Luke* ix. 22. Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.

*John* ii. 19. Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.

— — 20. Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

— — 21. But he spake of the temple of his body.

— — 22. When therefore he was risen from the dead, his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the Scripture, and the word which Jesus had said.

— xii. 32. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all *men* unto me.

— — 33. This he said, signifying what death he should die.

— — 34. The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?

### § 59. His Burial.

*Mat.* xii. 39. But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:

— — 40. For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

*John* xii. 7. Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.

### § 60. His Ascension.

*Luke* xvii. 22. And he said unto the disciples, The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see *it.*

*John* i. 51. And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man.

— vii. 33. Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and *then* I go unto him that sent me.

— — 34. Ye shall seek me, and shall not find *me:* and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come.

— viii. 21. Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.

— xii. 8. For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.

— xiii. 33. Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me; and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

— xvi. 10. Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;

— — 16. A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.

### § 61. False Christs.

*Mat.* xxiv. 4. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Take heed that no man deceive you.

— — 5. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many.

— — 23. Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here *is* Christ, or there; believe *it* not.

— — 24. For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if *it were* possible, they shall deceive the very elect.

— — 25. Behold, I have told you before.

— — 26. Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, *he is* in the secret chambers; believe *it* not.

*Mark* xiii. 5. And Jesus answering them began to say, Take heed lest any *man* deceive you:

— — 6. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ;* and shall deceive many.

— — 21. And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here *is* Christ; or, lo, *he is* there; believe *him* not:

— — 22. For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if *it were* possible, even the elect.

*Mark* xiii. 23. But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

*Luke* xvii. 23. And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go not after *them*, nor follow *them*.

— — 24. For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one *part* under heaven, shineth unto the other *part* under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.

— xxi. 8. And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am *Christ;* and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.

*Acts* v. 36. For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

— — 37. After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, *even* as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

### § 62. Destruction of Jerusalem.

*Mat.* xxiv. 15. When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand,)

— — 16. Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains:

— — 17. Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house:

— — 18. Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.

*Mark* xiii. 14. But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains:

— — 15. And let him that is on the housetop not go down into the house, neither enter *therein*, to take any thing out of his house:

— — 16. And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.

— — 28. Now learn a parable of the fig tree: When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

— — 29. So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, *even* at the doors.

— — 30. Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

*Luke* xiii. 35. Behold, your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until *the time* come when ye shall say, Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.

### § 63. Fame of the Woman who Anointed Him.

*Mat.* xxvi. 13. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, *there* shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.

*Mark* xiv. 8. She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

— — 9. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, *this* also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

### § 64. Accommodations for the Passover.

*Mark* xiv. 13. And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

— — 14. And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

— — 15. And he will shew you a large upper room furnished *and* prepared: there make ready for us.

— — 16. And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them:—

### § 65. Peter's Martyrdom.

*John* xxi. 18. Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest; but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry *thee* whither thou wouldest not.

— — 19. This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, Follow me.

### § 66. Success of His Gospel.

*Mat.* xvi. 28. Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.

— xxiv. 14. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.

— — 34. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.

— — 35. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.

*Mark* ix. 1. And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power.

— xiii. 10. And the gospel must first be published among all nations.

— — 31. Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

— xvi. 17. And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues;

— — 18. They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

*Luke* ix. 27. But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.

### § 67. Reason for Predicting.

*John* xiii. 19. Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am *he.*

— xiv. 29. And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.

— xvi. 4. But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

### § 68. Christ's Travels, as Recorded by Matthew.

*Mat.* iv. 12. Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee;

— — 13. And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim:

— — 14. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,

— — 15. The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, *by* the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;

— ix. 1. And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city.

— — 19. And Jesus arose, and followed him; and *so did* his disciples.

— xi. 1. And it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

— xiv. 34. And when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gennesaret.

— xv. 21. Then Jesus went thence, and departed into the coasts of Tyre and Sidon.

— — 39. And he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Magdala.

— xix. 1. And it came to pass, *that* when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and came into the coasts of Judea beyond Jordan;

— xxi. 1. And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples,

*Mat.* xxi. 4. All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

— — 5. Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

— — 15. And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Hosanna to the Son of David; they were sore displeased,

— — 16. And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?

### § 69. As Recorded by Mark.

*Mark* i. 12. And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness.

— iv. 35. And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side.

— — 36. And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

— v. 1. And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes.

— vi. 1. And he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

— — 45. And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people.

— — 53. And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore.

— vii. 31. And again, departing from the coasts of Tyre and Sidon, he came unto the sea of Galilee, through the midst of the coasts of Decapolis.

— viii. 10. And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha.

— — 13. And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

— xi. 1. And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

— — 11. And Jesus entered into Jerusalem, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve.

— — 19. And when even was come, he went out of the city.

— — 27. And they come again to Jerusalem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

### § 70. As Recorded by Luke.

*Luke* iv. 1. And Jesus being full of the Holy Ghost returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

— vii. 1. Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum.

— — 11. And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nain; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

— viii. 26. And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee.

— ix. 51. And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he steadfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem,

— xiii. 22. And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Jerusalem.

— xvii. 11. And it came to pass, as he went to Jerusalem, that he passed through the midst of Samaria and Galilee.

— xix. 1. And *Jesus* entered and passed through Jericho.

— — 28. And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

— xxii. 39. And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him.

### § 71. As Recorded by John.

*John* iv. 3. He left Judea, and departed again into Galilee.

— — 4. And he must needs go through Samaria.

— — 5. Then cometh he to a city of Samaria, which is called Sychar, near to the parcel of ground that Jacob gave to his son Joseph.

— — 43. Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee.

— — 45. Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast.

— — 46. So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine.+

— v. 1. After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem.

— vi. 1. After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is *the sea* of Tiberias.

— x. 22. And it was at Jerusalem the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

— — 23. And Jesus walked in the temple in Solomon's porch.

— xii. 12. On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jesus was coming to Jerusalem,

— — 13. Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed *is* the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord.

— — 14. And Jesus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

— — 15. Fear not, daughter of Sion: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

— — 16. These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and *that* they had done these things unto him.

— xviii. 1. When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

### § 72. Source of Christ's Power to Work Miracles.

*Mat.* iii. 16. And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him.

— xii. 28. But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then the kingdom of God is come unto you.

### § 73. Christ's Miracles.

*Mat.* iv. 23. And Jesus went about all Galilee, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

— — 24. And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

— viii. 17. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare *our* sicknesses.

— xiv. 14. And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

— xv. 30. And great multitudes came unto him, having with them *those that were* lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jesus' feet; and he healed them:

— xix. 2. And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

— xxi. 14. And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

*Mark* i. 32. And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

— — 33. And all the city was gathered together at the door.

— — 34. And he healed many that were sick of

divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

*Mark* vi. 55. And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

— — 56. And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

*Luke* iv. 40. Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

— v. 17. And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Galilee, and Judea, and Jerusalem: and the power of the Lord was *present* to heal them.

— vi. 19. And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed *them* all.

— vii. 21. And in that same hour he cured many of *their* infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many *that were* blind he gave sight.

*John* xx. 30. And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

— xxi. 25. And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which, if they should be written every one, I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

### § 74. Commands to Conceal His Miracles and Mission.

*Mat.* xii. 15. + and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

— — 16. And charged them that they should not make him known:

— xvi. 20. Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ.

— xvii. 9. And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.

*Mark* i. 43. And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

— — 44. And saith unto him, See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things which Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

— v. 43. And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

— vii. 36. And he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published *it;*

— viii. 26. And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell *it* to any in the town.

— — 30. And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

— ix. 9. And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

— — 10. And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

— — 30. And they departed thence, and passed through Galilee; and he would not that any man should know *it.*

— xi. 30. The baptism of John, was *it* from heaven, or of men? answer me.

— — 31. And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

— — 32. But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all *men* counted John, that he was a prophet indeed.

— — 33. And they answered and said unto Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do these things.

*Luke* viii. 56. And her parents were astonished: but he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

— ix. 21. And he straitly charged them, and commanded *them* to tell no man that thing;

### § 75. Command or Permission to publish Miracles.

*Mark* v. 19. Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.

— — 20. And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and all *men* did marvel.

*Luke* viii. 38. Now the man, out of whom the devils were departed, besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying,

— — 39. Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee. And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jesus had done unto him.

### § 76. Christ's Reception by Men.

(1. FAME THROUGHOUT THE LAND.)

*Mat.* ix. 26. And the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

— — 31. But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

*Mark* i. 28. And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee.

— — 45. But he went out, and began to publish *it* much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

— ii. 1. And again he entered into Capernaum after *some* days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

— v. 16. And they that saw *it* told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and *also* concerning the swine.

— vi. 54. And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

— vii. 24. And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tyre and Sidon, and entered into a house, and would have no man know *it:* but he could not be hid.

*Luke* iv. 14. And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

— — 37. And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

— v. 15. But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

— vii. 17. And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and throughout all the region round about.

— viii. 34. When they that fed *them* saw what was done, they fled, and went and told *it* in the city and in the country.

*John* i. 37. And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jesus.

— — 38. Then Jesus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, What seek ye? They said unto him, Rabbi, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

— — 39. He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

— vii. 50. Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

(2. FOLLOWED BY MULTITUDES.)

*Mat.* iv. 25. And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and *from* Decapolis, and *from* Jerusalem, and *from* Judea, and *from* beyond Jordan.

— viii. 1. When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

*Mat.* xiii. 1. The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.

— — 2. And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

— xiv. 13. When Jesus heard *of it*, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard *thereof*, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

— xx. 29. And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him.

*Mark* i. 37. And when they had found him, they said unto him, All *men* seek for thee.

— ii. 2. And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive *them*, no, not so much as about the door: and he preached the word unto them.

— iii. 10. For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

— — 20. And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.

— v. 21. And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him; and he was nigh unto the sea.

— vi. 33. And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

— ix. 14. And when he came to *his* disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

— — 15. And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to *him* saluted him.

*Luke* iv. 42. And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

— v. 1. And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret.

— — 18. And, behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought *means* to bring him in, and to lay *him* before him.

— — 19. And when they could not find by what *way* they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the housetop, and let him down through the tiling with *his* couch into the midst before Jesus.

— vi. 17. And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

— viii. 40. And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people *gladly* received him: for they were all waiting for him.

— — 45. And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press *thee*, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

— ix. 9. And Herod said, John have I beheaded; but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

— — 37. And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

— xii. 1. In the mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

— xiv. 25. And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

— xviii. 36. And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

— — 37. And they told him, that Jesus of Nazareth passeth by.

— xxiii. 8. And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long *season*, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

*John* vi. 2. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

— — 5. When Jesus then lifted up *his* eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Philip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?

— — 6. And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

— — 24. When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.

— — 25. And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest thou hither?

— vii. 11. Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?

— — 25. Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

— xii. 17. The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of the grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

— — 18. For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

— — 19. The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

(3. HIS MIRACLES AND DOCTRINES WONDERED AT.)

*Mat.* viii. 27. But the men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

— ix. 8. But when the multitudes saw *it*, they marvelled, and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

*Mark* i. 27. And they were all amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine *is* this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

— vii. 37. And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

*John* vii. 21. Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

---

*Mat.* vii. 28. And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine:

— — 29. For he taught them as *one* having authority, and not as the scribes.

— xxii. 22. When they had heard *these* words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

— — 33. And when the multitude heard *this*, they were astonished at his doctrine.

*Mark* i. 22. And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

*Luke* iv. 22. And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son?

— — 32. And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power.

*John* vii. 15. And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?

(4. RECEIVED AS A GUEST.)

*Mat.* ix. 10. And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

— xxi. 17. And he left them, and went out of the city into Bethany; and he lodged there.

*Mark* ii. 15. And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples; for there were many, and they followed him.

— — 16. And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

*Luke* v. 29. And Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

— vii. 36. And one of the Pharisees desired him

that he would eat with him. And he went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to meat.

*Luke* xi. 37. And as he spake, a certain Pharisee besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.

— xiv. 1. And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Pharisees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

— xix. 5. And when Jesus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zaccheus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

— — 6. And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

*John* iv. 40. So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

— xi. 5. Now Jesus loved Martha, and her sister, and Lazarus.

— — 6. When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was.

— — 20. Then Martha, as soon as she heard that Jesus was coming, went and met him: but Mary sat *still* in the house.

(5. MISUNDERSTOOD BY THE PEOPLE.)

*Mark* ix. 32. But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

— xi. 28. And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

— — 29. And Jesus answered and said unto them, I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.

*Luke* ix. 45. But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

— xviii. 34. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

— xxiii. 6. When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Galilean.

*John* iv. 31. In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

— — 32. But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.

— — 33. Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him *aught* to eat?

— — 34. Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.

— vi. 41. The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

— — 42. And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

— — 43. Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murmur not among yourselves.

— vii. 36. What *manner of* saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find *me:* and where I am, *thither* ye cannot come?

— viii. 25. Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jesus saith unto them, Even *the same* that I said unto you from the beginning.

— — 27. They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

— — 43. Why do ye not understand my speech? *even* because ye cannot hear my word.

— x. 6. This parable spake Jesus unto them; but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

— — 24. Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.

— xi. 56. Then sought they for Jesus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

— xiii. 7. Jesus answered and said unto him, What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.

— xiv. 4. And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.

— — 5. Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

— xvi. 17. Then said *some* of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, A little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

— — 18. They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

— — 19. Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye inquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

— xxi. 23. Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee?

(6. OPINIONS OF THE PEOPLE.)

A. CHRIST'S INQUIRY OF OPINIONS.

*Mat.* xvi. 13. When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am?

— — 15. He saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am?

*Mark* viii. 27. And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am?

— — 28. And they answered, John the Baptist: but some *say*, Elias; and others, One of the prophets.

— — 29. And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, Thou art the Christ.

*John* vi. 67. Then said Jesus unto the twelve, Will ye also go away?

— — 68. Then Simon Peter answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.

— xiii. 12. So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, Know ye what I have done to you?

— xvi. 5. But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?

— — 6. But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.

B. ROYAL HONORS OFFERED.

*Luke* xix. 35. And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

— — 36. And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

— — 37. And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

— — 38. Saying, Blessed *be* the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

— — 39. And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

— — 40. And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.

*John* i. 49. Nathaniel answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel.

— — 50. Jesus answered and said unto him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.

— vi. 15. When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

C. REGARDED AS A PROPHET.

*Mat.* xxi. 10. And when he was come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

— — 11. And the multitude said, This is Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.

*Luke* i. 76. And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

— vii. 16. And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

— — 39. Now when the Pharisee which had bidden him saw *it*, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman *this is* that toucheth him; for she is a sinner.

— xxiv. 19. And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

*John* iv. 19. The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet.

— vi. 14. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that Prophet that should come into the world.

— ix. 17. They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, He is a prophet.

---

*Mat.* xiv. 1. At that time Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,

— — 2. And said unto his servants, This is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

— xvi. 14. And they said, Some *say that thou art* John the Baptist; some, Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one of the prophets.

*Mark* vi. 15. Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

*Luke* ix. 7. Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead;

— — 8. And of some, that Elias had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

D. SAID TO HAVE A DEVIL.

*Mat.* ix. 34. But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

— x. 25. ✝ If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more *shall they call* them of his household?

— xii. 24. But when the Pharisees heard *it*, they said, This *fellow* doth not cast out devils, but by Beelzebub the prince of the devils.

*Mark* iii. 22. And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

*Luke* xi. 15. But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils.

*John* viii. 49. Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.

— — 52. Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. Abraham is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

— — 53. Art thou greater than our father Abraham, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

— x. 19. There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.

— — 20. And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

— — 21. Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?

E. DISCORDANT OPINIONS.

*Luke* xiii. 17. And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

*John* vii. 12. And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.

— — 13. Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.

— — 43. So there was a division among the people because of him.

— — 44. And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

— — 45. Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

— — 46. The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.

— ix. 24. Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

— — 25. He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner *or no*, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

— — 27. He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear *it* again? will ye also be his disciples?

— — 28. Then they reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Moses' disciples.

— — 30. The man answered and said unto them, Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and *yet* he hath opened mine eyes.

(7. FEARED BY THE PEOPLE.)

*Mat.* viii. 34. And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, they besought *him* that he would depart out of their coasts.

*Mark* v. 14. And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

— — 15. And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind; and they were afraid.

— — 17. And they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

*Luke* viii. 37. Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round about besought him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

*John* xi. 47. Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.

— — 48. If we let him thus alone, all *men* will believe on him; and the Romans shall come and take away both our place and nation.

(8. SILENCES CAPTIOUS ASSAILANTS.)

*Mat.* xxii. 34. But when the Pharisees had heard that he had put the Sadducees to silence, they were gathered together.

— — 46. And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any *man* from that day forth ask him any more *questions*.

*Luke* xiv. 6. And they could not answer him again to these things.

— xx. 26. And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

— — 39. Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

— — 40. And after that they durst not ask him any *question at all*.

(9. HATED AND PERSECUTED.)

*Mat.* viii. 20. And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

— ix. 11. And when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your master with publicans and sinners?

— xi. 19. The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her children.

— xii. 14. Then the Pharisees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

— — 15. But when Jesus knew *it*, he withdrew himself from thence: ✝

— xv. 12. Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharisees were offended, after they heard this saying?

— xxi. 45. And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

*Mat.* xxi. 46. But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

— xxii. 15. Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might entangle him in *his* talk.

— — 16. And they sent out unto him their disciples with the Herodians, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any *man:* for thou regardest not the person of men.

— xxvi. 3. Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,

— — 4. And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill *him.*

— — 5. But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar among the people.

*Mark* iii. 6. And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him.

— xi. 18. And the scribes and chief priests heard *it*, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

— xii. 12. And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people; for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

— — 13. And they send unto him certain of the Pharisees and of the Herodians, to catch him in *his* words.

— — 14. And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man; for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth:+

— xiv. 1. After two days was *the feast of* the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put *him* to death.

— — 2. But they said, Not on the feast *day*, lest there be an uproar of the people.

*Luke* iv. 28. And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

— — 29. And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

— v. 30. But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

— vi. 11. And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

— vii. 34. The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!

— ix. 58. And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air *have* nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay *his* head.

— xi. 53. And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Pharisees began to urge *him* vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:

— — 54. Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

— xiii. 31. The same day there came certain of the Pharisees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence; for Herod will kill thee.

— xv. 1. Then drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to hear him.

— — 2. And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, and eateth with them.

— xix. 7. And when they saw *it*, they all murmured, saying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

— — 47. And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him.

— — 48. And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

— xx. 19. And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

— xxii. 2. And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

*John* v. 15. The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole.

— — 16. And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

— vii. 1. After these things Jesus walked in Galilee: for he would not walk in Jewry, because the Jews sought to kill him.

— — 19. Did not Moses give you the law, and *yet* none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?

— — 20. The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?

— — 32. The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him: and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

— viii. 37. I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.

— — 40. But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham.

— — 59. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

— ix. 22. These *words* spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue.

— — 23. Therefore said his parents, He is of age; ask him.

— x. 31. Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.

— — 39. Therefore they sought again to take him; but he escaped out of their hand,

— — 40. And went away again beyond Jordan into the place where John at first baptized; and there he abode.

— xi. 7. Then after that saith he to *his* disciples, Let us go into Judea again.

— — 8. *His* disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?

— — 53. Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.

— — 54. Jesus therefore walked no more openly among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called Ephraim, and there continued with his disciples.

— — 57. Now both the chief priests and the Pharisees had given a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew *it*, that they might take him.

(10. THE MINISTRY OF WOMEN.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 55. And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him:

— — 56. Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children.

— — 61. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

*Mark* xiv. 3. And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured *it* on his head.

— xv. 40. There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome;

— — 41. Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him; and many other women which came up with him unto Jerusalem.

— — 47. And Mary Magdalene and Mary *the mother* of Joses beheld where he was laid.

*Luke* ii. 38. And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem.

*Luke* vii. 37. And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that *Jesus* sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

— — 38. And stood at his feet behind *him* weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe *them* with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed *them* with the ointment.

— viii. 2. And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, out of whom went seven devils,

— — 3. And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

— x. 38. Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house.

— xxiii. 27. And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

— — 49. And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

— — 55. And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

*John* xi. 28. And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mary her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.

— — 29. As soon as she heard *that*, she arose quickly, and came unto him.

— — 30. Now Jesus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Martha met him.

— xii. 1. Then Jesus six days before the passover came to Bethany, where Lazarus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

— — 2. There they made him a supper; and Martha served: but Lazarus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

— — 3. Then took Mary a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of Jesus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

— xix. 25. Now there stood by the cross of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the *wife* of Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene.

### § 77. Christ's Retirement and Solitude.

*Mat.* viii. 18. Now when Jesus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

— xiv. 22. And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

— xv. 29. And Jesus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Galilee: and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

*Mark* iii. 7. But Jesus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great multitude from Galilee followed him, and from Judea,

— — 8. And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and *from* beyond Jordan; and they about Tyre and Sidon, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

— — 9. And he spake to his disciples, that a small ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

— vi. 31. And he said unto them, Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while: for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

— — 32. And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

*Luke* ix. 10. And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida.

*John* iv. 7. There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water: Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink.

— — 8. (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

— v. 13. And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jesus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in *that* place.

— vi. 3. And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

— — 60. Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard *this*, said, This is a hard saying; who can hear it?

— — 66. From that *time* many of his disciples went back, and walked no more with him.

---

*Mat.* xiv. 23. And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

*Mark* i. 35. And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed.

— — 36. And Simon and they that were with him followed after him.

— vi. 46. And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

*Luke* v. 16. And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

— vi. 12. And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

— ix. 28. And it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray.

---

## CHAP. V.

## CHRIST'S BETRAYAL AND APPREHENSION.

### § 78. The Agreement of Judas to Betray Christ.

(1. PROPHECIES RESPECTING JUDAS.)

*Ps.* xli. 9. Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up *his* heel against me.

— lxix. 25. Let their habitation be desolate; *and* let none dwell in their tents.

— cix. 8. Let his days be few; *and* let another take his office.

*Zech.* xi. 12. And I said unto them, If ye think good give *me* my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty *pieces* of silver.

— — 13. And the LORD said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty *pieces* of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the LORD.

*Mat.* xxvii. 6. And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

— — 7. And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

— — 8. Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

— — 9. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value;

— — 10. And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

*Mark* xiv. 21. The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

*Acts* i. 16. Men *and* brethren, this Scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

— — 17. For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry.

— — 18. Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

— — 19. And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called, in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood.

*Acts* i. 20. For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and, His bishoprick let another take.

(2. JUDAS INSTIGATED BY THE DEVIL.)

*Luke* xxii. 3. Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve.

*John* vi. 70. Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

— — 71. He spake of Judas Iscariot *the son* of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

— xiii. 2. And supper being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, to betray him;

— — 27. And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly.

— — 28. Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

— — 29. For some *of them* thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy *those things* that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

(3. THE AGREEMENT MADE.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 14. Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests,

— — 15. And said *unto them*, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

— — 16. And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

*Mark* xiv. 10. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them,

— — 11. And when they heard *it*, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

*Luke* xxii. 4. And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

— — 5. And they were glad, and covenanted to give him money.

— — 6. And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

## § 79. Christ's Agony in Gethsemane.

*Mat.* xxvi. 36. Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.

— — 37. And he took with him Peter and the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

— — 38. Then saith he unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with me.

— — 39. And he went a little further, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless, not as I will, but as thou *wilt*.

— — 42. He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.

— — 44. And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

*Mark* xiv. 32. And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I shall pray.

— — 33. And he taketh with him Peter and James and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

— — 34. And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.

— — 35. And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

— — 36. And he said, Abba, Father, all things *are* possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless, not what I will, but what thou wilt.

— — 39. And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

*Luke* xxii. 41. And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneeled down, and prayed,

— — 42. Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless, not my will, but thine, be done.

— — 43. And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

— — 44. And being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

— — 45. And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

*John* xii. 27. Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour.

## § 80. Christ's Apprehension.

(1. THE BETRAYAL.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 47. And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude, with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

— — 48. Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whosoever I shall kiss, that same is he; hold him fast.

— — 49. And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, Master; and kissed him.

— — 50. And Jesus said unto him, Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him.

*Mark* xiv. 43. And immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

— — 44. And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead *him* away safely.

— — 45. And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, Master; and kissed him.

— — 46. And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

*Luke* xxii. 47. And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.

— — 48. But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?

*John* xiii. 30. He then, having received the sop, went immediately out; and it was night.

— — 31. Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.

— xviii. 2. And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: for Jesus ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples.

— — 3. Judas then, having received a band *of men* and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

— — 7. Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

— — 8. Jesus answered, I have told you that I am *he:* if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:

— — 9. That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

(2. CHRIST'S WORDS TO THE MULTITUDE.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 55. In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

*Mark* xiv. 48. And Jesus answered and said unto them, Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and *with* staves to take me?

*Luke* xxii. 52. Then Jesus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?

— — 53. When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.

*John* xviii. 4. Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom seek ye?

— — 5. They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth.

Jesus saith unto them, I am *he*. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

*John* xviii. 6. As soon then as he had said unto them, I am *he*, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

(3. HIS DISCIPLES' DEFENCE.)

*Luke* xxii. 49. When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

*John* xviii. 10. Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

— — 11. Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

(4. CHRIST BOUND.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 1. When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death:

— — 2. And when they had bound him, they led *him* away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor.

*Mark* xv. 1. And straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jesus, and carried *him* away, and delivered *him* to Pilate.

*John* xviii. 12. Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him.

— — 24. Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.

(5. CHRIST LED TO TRIAL.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 57. And they that had laid hold on Jesus led *him* away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

*Mark* xiv. 53. And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

*Luke* xxii. 54. Then took they him, and led *him*, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off.

— — 66. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

— xxiii. 1. And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate.

— — 7. And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at that time.

*John* xviii. 13. And led him away to Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year.

— — 14. Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

— — 28. Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the passover.

— xix. 13. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he brought Jesus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gabbatha.

(6. DESERTED BY HIS DISCIPLES.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 56. But all this was done, that the Scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

— — 58. But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

*Mark* xiv. 50. And they all forsook him, and fled.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## CHRIST'S TRIAL.

### § 81. Accusations Against Christ.

*Mat.* xxvi. 59. Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death;

— — 60. But found none: yea, though many false witnesses came, *yet* found they none. At last came two false witnesses,

— — 61. And said, This *fellow* said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

*Mark* xiv. 55. And the chief priests and all the council sought for witnesses against Jesus to put him to death; and found none.

— — 56. For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

— — 57. And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

— — 58. We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

— — 59. But neither so did their witness agree together.

*Luke* xxiii. 2. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this *fellow* perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying that he himself is Christ a king.

— — 5. And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jewry, beginning from Galilee to this place.

— — 10. And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

*John* xv. 25. But *this cometh to pass*, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.

— xviii. 29. Pilate then went out unto them, and said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

— — 30. They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

— xix. 7. The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God.

### § 82. Christ Questioned.

*Mat.* xxvi. 62. And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee?

— xxvii. 11. And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest.

*John* xviii. 19. The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

— — 33. Then Pilate entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jesus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

— — 34. Jesus answered him, Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?

— — 35. Pilate answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

### § 83. Christ's Silence.

*Mat.* xxvii. 12. And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.

— — 13. Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee?

— — 14. And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

*Mark* xiv. 60. And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jesus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what *is it which* these witness against thee?

— — 61. But he held his peace, and answered nothing.+

— xv. 3. And the chief priests accused him of many things; but he answered nothing.

— — 4. And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

— — 5. But Jesus yet answered nothing: so that Pilate marvelled.

*Luke* xxiii. 9. Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

*John* xix. 8. When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

— — 9. And went again into the judgment hall,

and saith unto Jesus, Whence art thou? But Jesus gave him no answer.

*John* xix. 10. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

### § 84. Christ's Replies.

*Mat.* xxvi. 63. But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

— — 64. Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

*Mark* xiv. 61.+Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Christ, the Son of the Blessed?

— — 62. And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.

— xv. 2. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest *it*.

*Luke* xxii. 67. Art thou the Christ? tell us. And he said unto them, If I tell you, ye will not believe:

— — 68. And if I also ask *you*, ye will not answer me, nor let *me* go.

— — 69. Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.

— — 70. Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, Ye say that I am.

— — 71. And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

— xxiii. 3. And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, Thou sayest *it*.

*John* xviii. 20. Jesus answered him, I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.

— — 21. Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.

— — 36. Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.

— — 37. Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice.

1 *Tim.* vi. 13. I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and *before* Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession;

### § 85. Pilate's Unwillingness to Condemn.

*Mat.* xxvii. 18. For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.

— — 24. When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but *that* rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed *his* hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye *to it*.

— — 25. Then answered all the people, and said, His blood *be* on us, and on our children.

*Mark* xv. 10. For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy.

*Luke* xxiii. 4. Then said Pilate to the chief priests and *to* the people, I find no fault in this man.

— — 13. And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

— — 14. Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people; and, behold, I, having examined *him* before you, have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

— — 15. No, nor yet Herod: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

— — 16. I will therefore chastise him, and release *him*.

— — 22. And he said unto them the third time, Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let *him* go.

*John* xviii. 38. Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault *at all*.

— xix. 4. Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

— — 6. When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify *him*. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify *him*: for I find no fault in him.

### § 86. The People prefer Barabbas to Christ.

*Mat.* xxvii. 15 Now at *that* feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

— — 16. And they had then a notable prisoner, called Barabbas.

— — 17. Therefore when they were gathered together, Pilate said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Barabbas, or Jesus which is called Christ?

— — 20. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus.

— — 21. The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Barabbas.

*Mark* xv. 6. Now at *that* feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

— — 7. And there was *one* named Barabbas, *which lay* bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

— — 8. And the multitude crying aloud began to desire *him to do* as he had ever done unto them.

— — 9. But Pilate answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

— — 11. But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them.

*Luke* xxiii. 17. (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

— — 18. And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this *man*, and release unto us Barabbas:

— — 19. (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

— — 25. And he released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jesus to their will.

*John* xviii. 39. But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

— — 40. Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber.

*Acts* iii. 14. But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

### § 87. They demand Christ's Condemnation.

*Mat.* xxvii. 22. Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? *They* all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

— — 23. And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

*Mark* xv. 12. And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do *unto him* whom ye call the King of the Jews?

— — 13. And they cried out again, Crucify him.

— — 14. Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

*Luke* xxiii. 20. Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.

— — 21. But they cried, saying, Crucify *him*, crucify him.

— — 23. And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified: and the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

*John* xix. 12. And from thenceforth Pilate sought

to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cesar.

*John* xix. 15. But they cried out, Away with *him*, away with *him*, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cesar.

*Acts* iii. 13. The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let *him* go.

See *Acts* xiii. 28.

### § 88. Christ Condemned.

*Mat.* xxvi. 65. Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

— — 66. What think ye? They answered and said, He is guilty of death.

*Mark* xiv. 63. Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

— — 64. Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

*Luke* xxiii. 24. And Pilate gave sentence that it should be as they required.

— xxiv. 20. And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

*John* xix. 16. Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jesus, and led *him* away.

*Acts* xiii. 27. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled *them* in condemning *him*.

### § 89. Outrages by the People.

*Mat.* xxvi. 67. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote *him* with the palms of their hands,

— — 68. Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee?

— xxvii. 26. Then released he Barabbas unto them: and when he had scourged Jesus, he delivered *him* to be crucified.

— — 27. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band *of soldiers*.

— — 28. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

— — 29. And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put *it* upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

— — 30. And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

— — 31. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, and led him away to crucify *him*.

*Mark* xiv. 65. And some began to spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

— xv. 15. And *so* Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged *him*, to be crucified.

— — 16. And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Pretorium; and they call together the whole band.

— — 17. And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his *head*,

— — 18. And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

— — 19. And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing *their* knees worshipped him.

— — 20. And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him and led him out to crucify him.

*Luke* xxii. 63. And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote *him*.

— — 64. And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

— — 65. And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

— xxiii. 11. And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked *him*, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate.

*John* xviii. 22. And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers that stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

— — 23. Jesus answered him, If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?

— xix. 1. Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged *him*.

— — 2. And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put *it* on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,

— — 3. And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

— — 5. Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And *Pilate* saith unto them, Behold the man!

— — 14. And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

---

## CHAP. VII.

## CHRIST'S CRUCIFIXION.

### § 90. Christ bears his Cross.

*Mat.* xxvii. 32. And as they came out, they found a man of Cyrene, Simon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

*Mark* xv. 21. And they compel one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross.

— — 22. And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

*Luke* xxiii. 26. And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyrenian, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear *it* after Jesus.

*John* xix. 17. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called *the place* of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha:

### § 91. Christ Crucified.

*Mat.* xxvii. 35. And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

— — 36. And sitting down they watched him there;

*Mark* xv. 25. And it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

*Luke* xxiii. 33. And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

*Acts* x. 39. And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

### § 92. The Two Thieves.

(1. PROPHECIES CONCERNING.)

*Is.* liii. 12. Therefore will I divide him *a portion* with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.

*Luke* xxii. 37. For I say unto you, that this that is

written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.

(2. THEIR CRUCIFIXION.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 38. Then were there two thieves crucified with him; one on the right hand, and another on the left.

*Mark* xv. 27. And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

— — 28. And the Scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors.

*Luke* xxiii. 32. And there were also two others, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

*John* xix. 18. Where they crucified him, and two others with him, on either side one, and Jesus in the midst.

(3. THEIR TREATMENT OF CHRIST.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 44. The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

*Luke* xxiii. 39. And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

— — 40. But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

— — 41. And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

## § 93. Superscription on Christ's Cross.

*Mat.* xxvii. 37. And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JESUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

*Mark* xv. 26. And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

*Luke* xxiii. 38. And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

*John* xix. 19. And Pilate wrote a title, and put *it* on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.

— — 20. This title then read many of the Jews; for the place where Jesus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hebrew, *and* Greek, *and* Latin.

— — 21. Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.

— — 22. Pilate answered, What I have written I have written.

## § 94. Conduct of the People.

(1. THEY DIVIDE HIS RAIMENT.)

*Mark* xv. 24. And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

*John* xix. 23. Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also *his* coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.

— — 24. They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the Scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.

(2. THEY GIVE HIM VINEGAR, AND WINE MINGLED WITH MYRRH.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 33. And when they were come unto a place called Golgotha, that is to say, a place of a skull,

— — 34. They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted *thereof*, he would not drink.

— — 48. And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled *it* with vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink.

*Mark* xv. 23. And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh; but he received *it* not.

— — 36. And one ran and filled a sponge full of vinegar, and put *it* on a reed, and gave him to drink,+

*Luke* xxiii. 36. And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

*John* xix. 28. After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the Scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst.

— — 29. Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put *it* upon hyssop, and put *it* to his mouth.

(3. THEY MOCK HIM.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 39. And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

— — 40. And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

— — 41. Likewise also the chief priests mocking *him*, with the scribes and elders, said,

— — 42. He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

— — 43. He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

— — 47. Some of them that stood there, when they heard *that*, said, This *man* calleth for Elias.

— — 49. The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him.

*Mark* xv. 29. And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest *it* in three days,

— — 30. Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

— — 31. Likewise also the chief priests mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others: himself he cannot save.

— — 32. Let Christ the King of Israel descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

— — 35. And some of them that stood by, when they heard *it*, said, Behold, he calleth Elias.

— — 36. + saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will come to take him down.

*Luke* xxiii. 35. And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided *him*, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

— — 37. And saying, If thou be the King of the Jews, save thyself.

(4. THEY RETIRE, SMITTEN WITH REMORSE.)

*Luke* xxiii. 48. And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

(5. TESTIMONY OF THE CENTURION.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 54. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

*Mark* xv. 39. And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

*Luke* xxiii. 47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

## § 95. Miraculous Phenomena.

(1. DARKNESS.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 45. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

*Luke* xxiii. 44. And it was about the sixth hour, and there was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.

— — 45. And the sun was darkened, and the vail of the temple was rent in the midst.

R. Kupfer. Engr.

WHERE THEY CRUCIFIED HIM.

See Analysis page 58. *John* XIX. *18.*)

(2. EARTHQUAKE.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 51. And, behold, the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

(3. RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD.)

*Mat.* xxvii. 52. And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose;

— — 53. And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy city, and appeared unto many.

### § 96. Christ's Words to the Women who Wept for Him.

*Luke* xxiii. 28. But Jesus turning unto them, said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.

— — 29. For behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed *are* the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.

— — 30. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.

— — 31. For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?

*John* xix. 26. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son!

— — 27. Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own *home.*

### § 97. Christ's Dying Prayer.

*Mat.* xxvii. 46. And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

*Mark* xv. 34. And at the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

*Luke* xxiii. 34. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

### § 98. Christ's Death.

*Mat.* xxvii. 50. Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

*Mark* xv. 37. And Jesus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

*Luke* xxiii. 46. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

*John* xix. 30. When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost.

---

*John* xv. 13. Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.

*Acts* ii. 22. Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

— — 23. Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

— vii. 52. Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

### § 99. Christ's Body Pierced—but None of His Bones Broken.

*John* xix. 31. The Jews therefore, because it was the preparation, that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was a high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and *that* they might be taken away.

— — 32. Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.

— — 33. But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:

— — 34. But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water.

— — 35. And he that saw *it* bare record, and his record *is* true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.

— — 36. For these things were done, that the Scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken.

— — 37. And again another Scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.

### § 100. Joseph Begs and Receives the Body of Christ.

*Mat.* xxvii. 57. When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple:

— — 58. He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered.

*Mark* xv. 43. Joseph of Arimathea, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus.

— — 44. And Pilate marvelled if he were already dead: and calling *unto him* the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

— — 45. And when he knew *it* of the centurion, he gave the body to Joseph.

*Luke* xxiii. 50. And, behold, *there was* a man named Joseph, a counsellor; *and he was* a good man, and a just:

— — 51. (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them:) *he was* of Arimathea, a city of the Jews; who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

— — 52. This *man* went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus.

*John* xix. 38. And after this Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave *him* leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## THE BURIAL AND RESURRECTION OF CHRIST.

### § 101. Christ's Burial.

*Mat.* xxvii. 59. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

— — 60. And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

*Mark* xv. 46. And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

*Luke* xxiii. 53. And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

*John* xix. 39. And there came also Nicodemus, (which at the first came to Jesus by night,) and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about a hundred pound *weight.*

— — 40. Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.

— — 41. Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.

— — 42. There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation *day;* for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

See *Acts* xiii. 29.

### § 102. The Stone of the Sepulchre Sealed.

*Mat.* xxvii. 62. Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

— — 63. Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again.

— — 64. Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

— — 65. Pilate said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make *it* as sure as ye can.

— — 66. So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

### § 103. An Angel Rolls Away the Stone.

*Mat.* xxviii. 2. And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

*Mark* xvi. 1. And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the *mother* of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

— — 2. And very early in the morning, the first *day* of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

— — 3. And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

— — 4. And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

*Luke* xxiii. 56. And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

— — xxiv. 1. Now upon the first *day* of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain *others* with them.

— — 2. And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

*John* xx. 1. The *first* day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.

### § 104. The Grave found Empty.

*Luke* xxiv. 3. And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus.

— — 12. Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

— — 24. And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found *it* even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

*John* xx. 3. Peter therefore went forth, and that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.

— — 4. So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.

— — 5. And he stooping down, *and looking in*, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.

— — 6. Then cometh Simon Peter following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,

— — 7. And the napkin, that was about his head, not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

— — 8. Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

### § 105. Explanation.

(1. BY THE CHIEF PRIESTS.)

*Mat.* xxviii. 11. Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

— — 12. And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

— — 13. Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him *away* while we slept.

— — 14. And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

— — 15. So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

(2. BY THE ANGEL.)

*Mat.* xxviii. 1. In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first *day* of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre.

— — 5. And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

— — 6. He is not here: for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

— — 7. And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

*Mark* xvi. 5. And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

— — 6. And he saith unto then, Be not affrighted: ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

— — 7. But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

*Luke* xxiv. 4. And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments:

— — 5. And as they were afraid, and bowed down *their* faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

— — 6. He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee,

— — 7. Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

— — 8. And they remembered his words,

— — 23. And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

*John* xx. 11. But Mary stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, *and looked* into the sepulchre,

— — 12. And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain.

— — 13. And they say unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

(3. BY NEW TESTAMENT WRITERS.)

*Acts* ii. 24. Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

— — 32. This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses.

— iii. 26. Unto you first God, having raised up his Son Jesus, sent him to bless you, in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

— iv. 33. And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all.

— v. 30. The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree.

— xiii. 30. But God raised him from the dead:

— — 37. But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

— xxv. 19. But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

*Rom.* i. 4. And declared *to be* the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

— viii. 11. But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up

Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

1 *Cor.* vi. 14. And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power.

2 *Cor.* iv. 14. Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present *us* with you.

— xiii. 4. For though he was crucified through weakness, yet he liveth by the power of God. For we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

*Phil.* iii. 10. That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

2 *Tim.* ii. 8. Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David was raised from the dead, according to my gospel:

See *Acts* iii. 15. *Gal.* i. 1.

### § 106. Incredulity of the Disciples.

*Mark* xvi. 11. And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

— — 13. And they went and told *it* unto the residue: neither believed they them.

*Luke* xxiv. 11. And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

— — 21. But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

*John* xx. 24. But Thomas, one of the twelve, called Didymus, was not with them when Jesus came.

— — 25. The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## CHRIST'S SUBSEQUENT APPEARANCES.

### § 107. To Mary.

*Mark* xvi. 9. Now when *Jesus* was risen early the first *day* of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

*John* xx. 14. And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus.

— — 15. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou? She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

— — 16. Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She turned herself, and saith unto him, Rabboni; which is to say, Master.

— — 17. Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and *to* my God, and your God.

### § 108. To Other Women.

*Mat.* xxviii. 8. And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

— — 10. Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell my brethren that they go into Galilee, and there shall they see me.

*Mark* xvi. 8. And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any *man*; for they were afraid.

— — 10. *And* she went and told them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

*Luke* xxiv. 9. And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

— — 10. It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary *the mother* of James, and other *women that were* with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

— — 22. Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

*John* xx. 2. Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the other disciple, whom Jesus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.

— — 18. Mary Magdalene came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and *that* he had spoken these things unto her.

### § 109. To the Two Disciples.

*Mark* xvi. 12. After that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

*Luke* xxiv. 15. And it came to pass, that, while they communed *together* and reasoned, Jesus himself drew near, and went with them.

— — 16. But their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

— — 30. And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake, and gave to them.

— — 31. And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

— — 32. And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the Scriptures?

— — 33. And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Jerusalem, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

— — 34. Saying, the Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon.

— — 35. And they told what things *were done* in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

### § 110. To the Eleven,—Thomas Absent.

*Luke* xxiv. 36. And as they thus spake, Jesus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you.

— — 37. But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

— — 38. And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?

— — 39. Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.

— — 40. And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them *his* hands and *his* feet.

— — 41. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat?

— — 42. And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of a honeycomb.

— — 43. And he took *it*, and did eat before them.

*John* xx. 19. Then the same day at evening, being the first *day* of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jesus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, Peace *be* unto you.

— — 20. And when he had so said, he shewed unto them *his* hands and his side. Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

1 *Cor.* xv. 5. And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve:

### § 111. To the Eleven,—Thomas Present.

*Mark* xvi. 14. Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

*John* xx. 26. And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thomas with them: *then* came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace *be* unto you.

*John* xx. 27. Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand, and thrust *it* into my side; and be not faithless, but believing.

### § 112. To the Disciples at the Sea of Tiberias.

*John* xxi. 1. After these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this wise shewed he *himself*.

— — 2. There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and the *sons* of Zebedee, and two other of his disciples.

— — 3. Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

— — 4. But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore; but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus.

— — 12. Jesus saith unto them, Come *and* dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

— — 13. Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

— — 14. This is now the third time that Jesus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

### § 113. To Five Hundred Brethren at Once.

*Mat.* xxviii. 16. Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them.

— — 17. And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

*Acts* x. 40. Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

— — 41. Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, *even* to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

— xiii. 31. And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Galilee to Jerusalem, who are his witnesses unto the people.

1 *Cor.* xv. 6. After that, he was seen of above five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

See *Mat.* xxviii. 18.

### § 114. To the Eleven at the Mount of Olives.

*Luke* xxiv. 50. And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.

*Acts* i. 3. To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

— — 4. And, being assembled together with *them*, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, *saith he*, ye have heard of me.

1 *Cor.* xv. 7. After that, he was seen of James; then of all the apostles.

---

## CHAP. X.

## CHRIST'S ASCENSION: CHRIST IN HEAVEN.

### § 115. Christ's Ascension.

*Mark* xvi. 19. So then, after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

*Luke* xxiv. 51. And it came to pass, while he blessed them, he was parted from them, and carried up into heaven.

*Acts* i. 9. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

— — 10. And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel;

— — 11. Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

*Luke* xxiv. 25. Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:

— — 26. Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?

*Eph.* iv. 8. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

— — 9. (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the lower parts of the earth?

— — 10. He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

See *Acts* i. 1, 2.

### § 116. Christ in Heaven.

*Acts* ii. 33. Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

— — 34. For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

— — 35. Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

— — 36. Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly, that God hath made that same Jesus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Christ.

— iii. 21. Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

— vii. 55. But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up steadfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of God,

— — 56. And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

— xiii. 34. And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, *now* no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David.

— — 35. Wherefore he saith also in another *psalm*, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

— xxii. 14. And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

*Rom.* vi. 8. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

— — 9. Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

— — 10. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

1 *Cor.* ix. 1. Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?

— xv. 8. And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.

2 *Cor.* v. 16. Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we *him* no more.

*Eph.* i. 20. Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set *him* at his own right hand in the heavenly *places*,

*Col.* iii. 1. If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

*Heb.* x. 12. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

— — 13. From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.

1 *Pet.* i. 21. Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

— iii. 22. Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

*Rev.* ii. 8. And unto the angel of the church in Smyrna write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;

— xii. 5. And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and *to* his throne.

See *John* xvi. 10. *Rev.* i. 13–20; ii. 12–18; iii. 1; v. 8, 9–13; vii. 9, 10; xiv. 14; xix. 11–21.

---

## CHAP. XI.

## CHRIST'S DIVINITY.

### § 117. He is called God.

*Mat.* i. 22. Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

— — 23. Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

*John* i. 1. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

— x. 33. The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God.

— xx. 28. And Thomas answered and said unto him, My Lord and my God.

*Acts* xx. 28. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood.

*Rom.* ix. 5. Whose *are* the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ *came*, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

1 *Cor.* viii. 12. But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ.

1 *Tim.* iii. 16. And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory.

*Tit.* i. 3. But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

*Heb.* i. 8. But unto the Son *he saith*, Thy throne, O God, *is* for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness *is* the sceptre of thy kingdom.

1 *John* i. 1. That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life;

— — 2. (For the life was manifested, and we have seen *it*, and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

See 1 *John* v. 20. *Ps.* xlv. 6. *Is.* ix. 6. *John* i. 8. *Acts* xx. 28.

### § 118. Is called the Son of God.

*Mark* i. 1. The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God;

— ix. 7. And there was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

*Luke* i. 35. +therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God.

*John* v. 17. But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.

— — 18. Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God.

— viii. 19. Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.

— — 38. I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.

— x. 36. Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?

— xvii. 25. O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.

*Gal.* iv. 4. But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law,

*Eph.* iii. 14. For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

— — 15. Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

*Heb.* i. 2. Hath in these last days spoken unto us by *his* Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds:

— iii. 5. And Moses verily *was* faithful in all his house as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

— — 6. But Christ as a son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

— v. 5. So also Christ glorified not himself to be made a high priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

— — 8. Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered:

1 *John* iv. 15. Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

— v. 5. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

See *Ps.* ii. 7, 12; lxxxix. 27. *Mat.* iii. 17. *Mark* xiii. 32. *Luke* x. 22. *John* i. 14, 18. *Acts* iii. 13. *Rom.* v. 10. *Heb.* i. 5. 1 *John* iv. 15; v. 5. *Rev.* ii. 18.

### § 119. Is made Equal with God.

*John* iii. 35. The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

— v. 23. That all *men* should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.

— x. 30. I and *my* Father are one.

— xii. 44. Jesus cried and said, He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.

— — 45. And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.

— xiv. 7. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

— — 8. Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

— — 9. Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou *then*, Shew us the Father?

— — 11. Believe me that I *am* in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.

— xv. 23. He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

— — 24. If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

— xvii. 10. And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.

— — 21. That they all may be one; as thou, Father, *art* in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

— — 22. And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one:

— — 23. I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them as thou hast loved me.

*Phil.* ii. 6. Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

*Col.* i. 15. Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature:

— — 19. For it pleased *the Father* that in him should all fulness dwell;

— ii. 9. For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

1 *John* ii. 23. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [*but*] *he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.*

See *Mat.* xi. 27. *John* v. 17, 18; x. 33, 36, 37, 38; xvii. 5.

### § 120. Is Called Lord.

*Mat.* xii. 8. For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day.

— xxii. 41. While the Pharisees were gathered together, Jesus asked them,

— — 42. Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, *The son* of David.

— — 43. He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord, saying,

— — 44. The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?

— — 45. If David then call him Lord, how is he his son?

*Mark* ii. 28. Therefore the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

*Luke* i. 32. He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest; and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David:

— — 33. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

— vi. 46. And why call ye me Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?

— xx. 41. And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son?

— — 42. And David himself saith in the book of Psalms, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

— — 43. Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.

— — 44. David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?

*John* xiii. 13. Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for *so* I am.

*Acts* x. 36. The word which *God* sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all:)

*Rom.* xiv. 9. For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord of both the dead and living.

1 *Cor.* ii. 8. Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known *it*, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

— xv. 25. For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet.

*Gal.* i. 3. Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God the Father, and *from* our Lord Jesus Christ,

— vi. 18. Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

*Eph.* i. 22. And hath put all *things* under his feet, and gave him *to be* the head over all *things* to the church,

*Phil.* ii. 11. And *that* every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ *is* Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

2 *Thess.* ii. 16. Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given *us* everlasting consolation and good hope through grace,

— — 17. Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

1 *Tim.* vi. 14. That thou keep *this* commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

*Heb.* ii. 3. How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard *him;*

— — 8. Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing *that is* not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him.

2 *John* 3. Grace be with you, mercy, *and* peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

*Rev.* i. 13. And in the midst of the seven candlesticks *one* like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

— — 14. His head and *his* hairs *were* white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes *were* as a flame of fire;

— — 15. And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters.

— — 16. And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: and his countenance *was* as the sun shineth in his strength.

— — 20. The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.

— ii. 1. Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;

— — 12. And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write; These things saith he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

— — 16. Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.

— — 18. And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet *are* like fine brass;

— iii. 1. And unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

— xiv. 14. And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud *one* sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

— xvii. 14. These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him *are* called, and chosen, and faithful.

— xix. 11. And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him *was* called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

— — 12. His eyes *were* as a flame of fire, and on his head *were* many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

— — 13. And he *was* clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

— — 14. And the armies *which were* in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean,

— — 15. And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations; and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

— — 16. And he hath on *his* vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

— — 21. And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which *sword* proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

See *Jer.* xxiii. 6. *Mat.* ii. 6. *Mark* v. 19, 20. *Luke* v. 8. *John* xiii. 13. *Acts* ii. 36. 1 *Cor.* viii. 6. *Heb.* i. 10. 1 *Tim.* vi. 15. *Tit.* i. 4.

### § 121. Performs the Works of God.

(1. IN CREATING.)

*John* i. 3. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.

*John* i. 10. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.

*Eph.* iii. 9. And to make all *men* see what *is* the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ:

*Col.* i. 16. For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether *they be* thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

*Heb.* i. 10. And thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands.

*Rev.* iii. 14. And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the reation of God;

See *Ps.* cii. 25. 1 *Cor.* viii. 6.

(2. IN PRESERVING ALL THINGS.)

*Col.* i. 17. And he is before all things, and by him all things consist:

*Heb.* i. 3. Who being the brightness of *his* glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

(3. IN FORGIVING SINS.)

*Mark* ii. 5. When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.

— — 6. But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

— — 7. Why doth this *man* thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only?

— — 10. But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

*Luke* v. 20. And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee.

— — 21. And the scribes and the Pharisees began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

— vii. 47. Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, *the same* loveth little.

— — 48. And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven.

— — 49. And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

*Acts* v. 31. Him hath God exalted with his right hand *to be* a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins.

See *Col.* iii. 13.

(4. IN RESTORING SPIRITUAL BLESSINGS.)

*Mark* x. 35. And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

— — 36. And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you?

— — 37. They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

*Luke* xvii. 5. And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.

— xxiii. 42. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom.

— — 43. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou be with me in paradise.

— xxiv. 49. And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.

*John* i. 16. And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

— vi. 33. For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.

— viii. 35. And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: *but* the Son abideth ever.

— — 36. If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.

— xiv. 2. In my Father's house are many mansions: if *it were* not *so*, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you.

— — 3. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, *there* ye may be also.

— — 13. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

— — 14. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do *it*.

— — 25. These things have I spoken unto you, being *yet* present with you.

— — 27. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

— xvi. 7. Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.

— — 14. He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

— xvii. 13. And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.

— — 19. And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.

*Rom.* v. 21. That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord.

1 *Cor.* i. 4. I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ;

— — 5. That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and *in* all knowledge;

— — 6. Even as the testimony of Christ was confirmed in you:

— — 30. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

2 *Cor.* i. 19. For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, *even* by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

— — 20. For all the promises of God in him *are* yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us.

— xii. 9. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

— — 10. Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

*Eph.* iii. 18. May be able to comprehend with all saints what *is* the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

— — 19. And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

— iv. 7. But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ.

*Phil.* iv. 13. I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

*Heb.* v. 9. And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

*Rev.* ii. 26. And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

— — 27. And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

— iii. 7. And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;

See *John* iv. 14; vi. 33.

(5. IN RAISING THE DEAD.)

*John* v. 21. For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth *them;* even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.

*John* v. 25. Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.
— — 28. Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,
— — 29. And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.
— xi. 25. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:
*Phil.* iii. 21. Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.
See *John* vi. 40.

(6. IN JUDGING THE WORLD.)

*Mat.* vii. 22. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?
— xvi. 27. For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works.
— xxiv. 30. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.
— xxv. 31. When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:
*John* v. 22. For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son:
— — 27. And hath given him authority to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man.
— viii. 15. Ye judge after the flesh: I judge no man.
— — 16. And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.
*Acts* x. 42. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God *to be* the Judge of quick and dead.
*Rom.* ii. 16. In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel.
— xiv. 10. But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.
2 *Cor.* v. 10. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things *done* in *his* body, according to that he hath done, whether *it be* good or bad.
2 *Tim.* iv. 1. I charge *thee* therefore before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;
*Rev.* i. 7. Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they *also* which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen.
— xxii. 12. And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward *is* with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.
See *Acts* xvii. 31.

## § 122. Christ Possesses the Attributes of God.

(1. IS ETERNAL.)

*John* i. 2. The same was in the beginning with God.
— iii. 13. And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, *even* the Son of man which is in heaven.
— v. 26. For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;
— vi. 46. Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.
— — 61. When Jesus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, Doth this offend you?
— — 62. *What* and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?
— viii. 56. Your father Abraham rejoiced to see my day: and he saw *it*, and was glad.
— — 57. Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Abraham?
— — 58. Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.
— xiii. 3. Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God;
— xvi. 28. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.
— xvii. 5. And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.
— — 24. Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.
*Acts* iii. 15. And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.
1 *Cor.* xv. 47. The first man *is* of the earth, earthy: the second man *is* the Lord from heaven.
— — 48. As *is* the earthy, such *are* they also that are earthy: and as *is* the heavenly, such *are* they also that are heavenly.
— — 49. And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.
*Rev.* i. 17. And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last:
— — 18. *I am* he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death.
— xxii. 13. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.
See *John* i. 1; iii. 13; xvi. 28. *Gal.* iv. 4. *Heb.* i. 11, 12; xiii. 8. 1 *Tim.* vi. 16. *Rev.* i. 8.

(2. IS OMNIPRESENT.)

*Mat.* xviii. 20. For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.
— xxviii. 20. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, *even* unto the end of the world. Amen.
*Eph.* i. 23. Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all.
See *John* iii. 13. *Heb.* i. 3.

(3. IS OMNISCIENT.)

*Mat.* ix. 4. And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?
— xii. 25. And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:
*Mark* ii. 8. And immediately, when Jesus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, Why reason ye these things in your hearts?
*Luke* vi. 8. But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth.
— ix. 47. And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him.
— x. 22. All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and *he* to whom the Son will reveal *him*.
— xx. 23. But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, Why tempt ye me?
*John* i. 48. Nathanael saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jesus answered and said unto him, Before that Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.
— ii. 24. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all *men*,
— — 25. And needed not that any should testify of man; for he knew what was in man.

*John* v. 42. But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

— vi. 64. But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.

— x. 15. As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.

— xiii. 1. Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.

— xvi. 30. Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

— xxi. 17. He saith unto him the third time, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

*Col.* ii. 3. In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

*Rev.* ii. 19. I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last *to be* more than the first.

— — 23. And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works.

See *Jer.* xvii. 10. *Mat.* xi. 27. *John* i. 49, 50; xvii. 25. *Acts* i. 24.

(4. IS OMNIPOTENT.)

*Mat.* xxviii. 18. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.

*John* x. 17. Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take it again.

— — 18. No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.

1 *Cor.* i. 24. But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

*Col.* ii. 10. And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all principality and power:

2 *Tim.* i. 10. But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

See *John* i. 3; ii. 19. 1 *Cor.* i. 24. *Eph.* i. 22. *Phil.* iii. 20, 21. *Rev.* i. 18.

(5. IS UNCHANGEABLE.)

*Heb.* i. 11. They shall perish, but thou remainest: and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

— — 12. And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

— xiii. 8. Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

(6. IS SINLESS.)

*Mat.* xii. 19. He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

— — 20. A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

*John* vii. 18. He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.

— viii. 29. And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.

— — 50. And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.

*Rom.* xv. 3. For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

1 *Pet.* ii. 22. Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

— — 23. Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed *himself* to him that judgeth righteously:

*Heb.* i. 9. Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, *even* thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

— ii. 10. For it became him, for whom *are* all things, and by whom *are* all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.

— vii. 26. For such a high priest became us, *who is* holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

— — 27. Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

— — 28. For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, *maketh* the Son, who is consecrated for evermore.

1 *John* iii. 5. And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

See 1 *Pet.* i. 19.

(7. IS AN OBJECT OF WORSHIP.)

*Mat.* ii. 2. Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him.

— — 11. And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him; and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

— ix. 18. While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

— xii. 6. But I say unto you, That in this place is *one* greater than the temple.

— xiv. 33. Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth, thou art the Son of God.

— xv. 25. Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

— xx. 20. Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping *him*, and desiring a certain thing of him.

— — 21. And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom.

*Luke* xxiv. 52. And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy:

*John* ix. 38. And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

*Acts* vii. 59. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon *God*, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit.

— — 60. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep.

2 *Cor.* xii. 8. For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart from me.

— — 9. And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness.+

*Gal.* i. 4. Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

— — 5. To whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

*Phil.* ii. 10. That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of *things* in heaven, and *things* in earth, and *things* under the earth;

1 *Tim.* i. 12. And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry.

*Heb.* i. 6. And again, when he bringeth in the first-begotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.

2 *Pet.* iii. 18. But grow in grace, and *in* the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him *be* glory both now and for ever. Amen.

*Rev.* v. 8. And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four *and* twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

— — 9. And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation;

— — 10. And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

— — 12. Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

— — 13. And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, *be* unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

— vii. 9. After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

— — 10. And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

See *Ps.* lxxxii. 15, 17. *Mat.* viii. 2; xxviii. 9. *Mark* i. 40. *Luke* xxiii. 42. *John* v. 23. 1 *Cor.* i. 2. 2 *Thess.* iii. 18.

(8. IS SUPERIOR TO MEN AND ANGELS.)

*Mat.* xii. 41. The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas *is* here.

— — 42. The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon *is* here.

*Luke* xi. 31. The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon *is* here.

— — 32. The men of Nineveh shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas *is* here.

*John* i. 17. For the law was given by Moses, *but* grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

— viii. 23. And he said unto them, Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.

*Eph.* i. 21. Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

*Phil.* ii. 9. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name:

*Heb.* i. 4. Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

— — 5. For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

— iii. 3. For this *man* was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

See *Ps.* lxxxix. 27. *Is.* ix. 6. *John* iii. 21. *Col.* i. 17, 18. *Heb.* i. 6. 1 *Pet.* iii. 22. *Rev.* i. 5.

## CHAP. XII.

## CHRIST'S HUMANITY.

### § 123. Christ's Incarnation.

*John* i. 14. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.

*Phil.* ii. 7. But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men:

— — 8. And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

*Heb.* ii. 14. Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

— — 15. And deliver them, who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

— — 16. For verily he took not on *him the nature of* angels; but he took on *him* the seed of Abraham.

1 *John* iv. 2. Hereby know ye the spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

— — 4. Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

2 *John* 7. For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

See *Gen.* iii. 15. *Ps.* xxii. 22. *Is.* ix. 6. *Mat.* i. 1; viii. 20. *Luke* iii. 23–38; xxiv. 39. *Acts* i. 14. *Rom.* i. 3, 4. 1 *Tim.* ii. 5. *Heb.* ii. 14–16. 1 *John* i. 1; iv. 3.

### § 124. Christ's Human Appetites, Feelings, and Relationships.

*Mat.* viii. 10. When Jesus heard *it*, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

— ix. 36. But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

— xxi. 18. Now in the morning, as he returned into the city, he hungered.

*Mark* vi. 6. And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

— xi. 12. And on the morrow, when they were come from Bethany, he was hungry:

*Luke* vii. 13. And when the Lord saw her, he had compassion on her, and said unto her, Weep not.

*John* ii. 12. After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples; and they continued there not many days.

— iv. 6. Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with *his* journey, sat thus on the well: *and* it was about the sixth hour.

— xi. 33. When Jesus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,

— — 34. And said, Where have ye laid him? They say unto him, Lord, come and see.

— — 35. Jesus wept.

— — 36. Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!

— — 37. And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?

*Gal.* i. 19. But other of the apostles saw I none save James the Lord's brother.

*Heb.* ii. 18. For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

— iv. 15. For we have not a high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as *we are*, *yet* without sin.

See *Mat.* iv. 2; viii. 24; xxvi. 38. *Mark* xi. 13. *Luke* ii. 52. *John* iv. 7.

### § 125. Christ Compared with the Father.

(1. IN DIGNITY.)

*John* vi. 38. For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.

— vii. 16. Jesus answered them, and said, My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.

— — 28. Then cried Jesus in the temple as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not.

— — 29. But I know him; for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

— viii. 42. Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.

— — 54. Jesus answered, If I honour myself, my honour is nothing: it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:

— — 55. Yet ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.

— x. 32. Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?

— xiv. 28. Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come *again* unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I.

— xvii. 4. I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

— — 8. For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received *them*, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.

— — 18. As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world.

1 *Cor.* iii. 23. And ye are Christ's; and Christ *is* God's.

— xi. 3. But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman *is* the man; and the head of Christ *is* God.

— xv. 24. Then *cometh* the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule, and all authority and power.

— — 27. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under *him*, *it is* manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.

— — 28. And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.

*Heb.* ii. 9. But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

See *John* viii. 29; x. 36; xvii. 3; xx. 17. *Eph.* i. 17.

(2. IN POWER.)

*Mat.* xx. 23. +but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to give, but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared of my Father.

*Mark* x. 40. But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but *it shall be given to them* for whom it is prepared.

*John* v. 19. Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.

— — 30. I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.

— xiv. 31. But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.

— xvii. 7. Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

*Acts* x. 38. How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

*Heb.* v. 7. Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared:

See *Is.* xlii. 6. *John* vi. 57; viii. 28. 2 *Cor.* xiii. 4.

(3. IN KNOWLEDGE.)

*Mark* xi. 13. And seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not *yet*.

— xiii. 32. But of that day and *that* hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.

*John* iii. 34. For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure *unto him*.

— v. 20. For the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.

— viii. 26. I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.

— — 28. Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am *he*, and *that* I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.

— xii. 49. For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.

— — 50. And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.

— xiv. 10. Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

— — 24. He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

— xv. 15. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.

— xvi. 15. All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew *it* unto you.

See *Mat.* xxiv. 36. *Zech.* xiv. 7.

(4. IN GOODNESS.)

*Mat.* xix. 16. And, behold, one came and said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

— — 17. And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? *there is* none good but one, *that is*, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

*Luke* xviii. 19. And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none *is* good, save one, *that is*, God.

---

## CHAP. XIII.

## OFFICES OF CHRIST.

### § 126. Christ our Example.

*Mat.* xi. 29. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

— — 30. For my yoke *is* easy, and my burden is light.

*John* xiii. 4. He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.

*John* xiii. 5. After that he poureth water into a basin, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe *them* with the towel wherewith he was girded.

— — 6. Then cometh he to Simon Peter: and Peter saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?

2 *Cor.* viii. 9. For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

*Phil.* ii. 5. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus:

*Heb.* xii. 2. Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of *our* faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

— — 3. For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

1 *Pet.* ii. 21. For even hereunto were ye called: because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

— iv. 1. Forasmuch then as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

— — 2. That he no longer should live the rest of *his* time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

1 *John* iii. 16. Hereby perceive we the love *of God*, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down *our* lives for the brethren.

### § 127. Our Justification.

*Acts* xiii. 39. And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

*Rom.* iii. 24. Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

— — 26. To declare, *I say*, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

— iv. 23. Now it was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

— — 24. But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe on him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead;

— — 25. Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification.

— v. 9. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

— viii. 1. *There is* therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

— — 2. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

— — 3. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

*Gal.* ii. 16. Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

— — 17. But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, *is* therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

— — 21. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness *come* by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

### § 128. Our Propitiation.

*Mat.* xx. 28. Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

*Mark* x. 45. For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.

*Acts* xiii. 38. Be it known unto you therefore, men *and* brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

*Rom.* iii. 25. Whom God hath set forth *to be* a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;

— v. 6. For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly.

— — 7. For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

— — 8. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

— — 10. For if, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son; much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

— — 11. And not only *so*, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.

1 *Cor.* xv. 3. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the Scriptures;

2 *Cor.* v. 18. And all things *are* of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

— — 19. To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

— — 21. For he hath made him *to be* sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him.

*Gal.* ii. 20. I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

— iii. 13. Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed *is* every one that hangeth on a tree:

*Eph.* i. 7. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace;

— — 8. Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

— ii. 7. That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace, in *his* kindness toward us, through Christ Jesus.

— — 13. But now, in Christ Jesus, ye who sometime were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

— — 14. For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition *between us;*

— — 15. Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, *even* the law of commandments *contained* in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, *so* making peace;

— — 16. And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:

— v. 2. And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweetsmelling savour.

— — 25. Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

— — 26. That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,

— — 27. That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

*Col.* i. 14. In whom we have redemption through his blood, *even* the forgiveness of sins:

— — 20. And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, *I say*, whether *they be* things in earth, or things in heaven.

— ii. 14. Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

— — 15. *And* having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

*Tit.* ii. 14. Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

*Heb.* ix. 13. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh;

— — 14. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God?

— — 25. Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

— — 26. For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

— x. 5. Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:

— — 6. In burnt offerings and *sacrifices* for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

— — 7. Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me) to do thy will, O God.

— — 8. Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and *offering* for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure *therein;* which are offered by the law;

— — 9. Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

— — 10. By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once *for all.*

— — 14. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

— — 19. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus,

— — 20. By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the vail, that is to say, his flesh;

— xiii. 12. Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate.

— — 13. Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach.

1 *Pet.* i. 18. Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, *as* silver and gold, from your vain conversation *received* by tradition from your fathers;

— — 19. But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

— — 20. Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,

— ii. 24. Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

— iii. 18. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit:

1 *John* i. 7. But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

— iv. 10. Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son *to be* the propitiation for our sins.

— v. 6. This is he that came by water and blood, *even* Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

*Rev.* vii. 13. And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

— —.14. And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

### § 129. Our Life.

*John* v. 11. He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

— — 12. Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

— xiv. 18. I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.

— — 19. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also.

— — 20. At that day ye shall know that I *am* in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.

— xvii. 26. And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare *it;* that the love wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in them.

*Rom.* viii. 9. But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

— — 10. And if Christ *be* in you, the body *is* dead because of sin; but the Spirit *is* life because of righteousness.

2 *Cor.* xiii. 3. Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you.

*Eph.* i. 9. Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he has purposed in himself:

— — 10. That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; *even* in him:

— ii. 4. But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

— — 5. Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved;)

— — 6. And hath raised *us* up together, and made *us* sit together in heavenly *places* in Christ Jesus:

— iv. 16. From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

1 *Thess.* v. 10. Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

2 *Tim.* ii. 11. *It is* a faithful saying: For if we be dead with *him,* we shall also live with *him:*

1 *John* iv. 9. In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.

See 1 *Cor.* ii. 16.

### § 130. Our Mediator.

*John* xiv. 6. Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.

— xvi. 23. And in that day ye shall ask me nothing. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give *it* you.

— — 24. Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.

— — 26. At that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

— — 27. For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God.

— xvii. 11. And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we *are.*

— — 20. Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe on me through their word;

*Rom.* viii. 34. Who *is* he that condemneth? *It is* Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

*Eph.* iii. 12. In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

*Col.* iii. 17. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, *do* all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

*Heb.* vii. 25. Wherefore he is able also to save them

to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them.

*Heb.* ix. 15. And for this cause he is the mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions *that were* under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

— — 24. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, *which are* the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us:

— xii. 24. And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than *that of* Abel.

1 *John* ii. 1. My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

### § 131. Our Priest.

*Heb.* iii. 1. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus;

— iv. 14. Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, let us hold fast *our* profession.

— v. 6. As he saith also in another *place*, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

— — 10. Called of God a high priest after the order of Melchisedec.

— vi. 20. Whither the forerunner is for us entered, *even* Jesus, made a high priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

— vii. 11. If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need *was there* that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron?

— — 13. For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

— — 14. For *it is* evident that our Lord sprang out of Juda; of which tribe Moses spake nothing concerning priesthood.

— — 15. And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another priest,

— — 16. Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.

— — 17. For he testifieth, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec.

— — 19. For the law made nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope *did;* by the which we draw nigh unto God.

— — 20. And inasmuch as not without an oath *he was made priest:*

— — 21. (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou *art* a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:)

— — 22. By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament.

— — 24. But this *man*, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.

— viii. 1. Now of the things which we have spoken *this is* the sum: We have such a high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

— — 2. A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

— — 3. For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore *it is* of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

— — 4. For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

— ix. 11 But Christ being come a high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

— — 12. Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption *for us.*

— x. 21. And *having* a high priest over the house of God;

— — 22. Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

### § 132. Our Saviour.

*Mat.* xviii. 11. For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.

*Luke* ii. 10. And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people.

— — 11. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord.

— ix. 56. For the Son of man is not come to destroy men's lives, but to save *them.* And they went to another village.

— xix. 10. For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.

*John* iii. 17. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.

*Acts* iv. 12. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

1 *Thess.* v. 9. For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ,

1 *Tim.* i. 15. This *is* a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

1 *John* ii. 22. Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

— iv. 14. And we have seen and do testify that the Father sent the Son *to be* the Saviour of the world.

### § 133. Our Brother.

*Heb.* ii. 11. For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified *are* all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

— — 12. Saying, I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

— — 13. And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me.

— — 17. Wherefore in all things it behooved him to be made like unto *his* brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things *pertaining* to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

See *Rom.* viii. 29.

---

## CHAP. XIV.

## FIGURATIVE CHARACTERS OF CHRIST.

### § 134. Christ the Bread of Life.

*John* vi. 32. Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

— — 34. Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

— — 35. And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

— — 48. I am the bread of life.

— — 50. This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.

— — 51. I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.

— — 52. The Jews therefore strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us *his* flesh to eat?

— — 53. Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.

— — 54. Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh

my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.

*John* vi. 55. For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.

— — 56. He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, dwelleth in me, and I in him.

— — 57. As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father; so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.

— — 58. This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.

1 *Cor.* x. 3. And did all eat the same spiritual meat;

### § 135. The Water of Life.

*John* iv. 10. Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water.

— — 11. The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

— — 12. Art thou greater than our father Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

— vii. 37. In the last day, that great *day* of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.

— — 38. He that believeth on me, as the Scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water.

— — 39. (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet *given;* because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

1 *Cor.* x. 4. And did all drink the same spiritual drink; for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

### § 136. The Corner Stone and Foundation.

*Mat.* xxi. 42. Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the Scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

*Mark* xii. 10. And have ye not read this Scripture; The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

— — 11. This was the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?

*Luke* xx. 17. And he beheld them, and said, What is this then that is written, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?

*Acts* iv. 11. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

1 *Cor.* iii. 11. For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ.

*Eph.* ii. 20. And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner *stone;*

— — 21. In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord:

1 *Pet.* ii. 3. If so be ye have tasted that the Lord *is* gracious.

— — 4. To whom coming, *as unto* a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, *and* precious,

— — 5. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

— — 6. Wherefore also it is contained in the Scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

— — 7. Unto you therefore which believe *he is* precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner.

See *Eph.* ii. 22.

### § 137. A Stumblingstone.

*Mat.* xxi. 44. And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

*Luke* xx. 18. Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.

*Rom.* ix. 33. As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

### § 138. The Light of the World.

*Mat.* iv. 16. The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

*Luke* i. 78. Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us,

— — 79. To give light to them that sit in darkness and *in* the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

*John* i. 4. In him was life; and the life was the light of men.

— — 5. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.

— — 9. *That* was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

— viii. 12. Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.

— ix. 5. As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world.

— xii. 35. Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.

— — 36. While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.

— — 46. I am come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.

### § 139. A Refiner and Purifier.

*Mal.* iii. 2. But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appareth? for he *is* like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap:

— — 3. And he shall sit *as* a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the LORD an offering in righteousness.

### § 140. The Morning Star.

*Rev.* xxii. 16. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, *and* the bright and morning star.

### § 141. A Vine.

*John* xv. 1. I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.

— — 2. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every *branch* that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.

— — 4. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.

— — 5. I am the vine, ye *are* the branches. He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing.

### § 142. The Lion of the Tribe of Judah.

*Rev.* v. 5. And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

### § 143. The Lamb of God.

*John* i. 35. Again the next day after, John stood, and two of his disciples;

— — 36. And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

*Rev.* v. 6. And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

— xiv. 1. And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him a hundred forty *and*

four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

### § 144. The Head of the Body.

*Rom.* xii. 4. For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

— — 5. So we, *being* many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another.

1 *Cor.* xii. 12. For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also *is* Christ.

— — 27. Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular.

*Eph.* iv. 15. But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, *even* Christ:

— v. 29. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

— — 30. For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

*Col.* i. 18. And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

### § 145. The Shepherd of the Sheep.

*John* x. 7. Then said Jesus unto them again, Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep.

— — 8. All that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.

— — 9. I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

— — 10. The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have *it* more abundantly.

— — 11. I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

— — 14. I am the good shepherd, and know my *sheep*, and am known of mine.

— — 16. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, *and* one shepherd.

1 *Pet.* ii. 25. For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

# BOOK IV.—IDOLATRY AND SUPERSTITION.

## CHAP. I.

## LAWS AND ARGUMENTS AGAINST IDOLATRY.

### § 1. Idol Worship Forbidden.

*Gen.* xxxv. 2. Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that *were* with him, Put away the strange gods that *are* among you, and be clean, and change your garments:

*Ex.* xxiii. 13. And in all *things* that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

— — 24. Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

*Deut.* v. 7. Thou shalt have none other gods before me.

— vii. 26. Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: *but* thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it *is* a cursed thing.

— xi. 16. Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;

— — 17. And *then* the LORD's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and *lest* ye perish quickly from off the good land which the LORD giveth you.

— xii. 29. When the LORD thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

— — 30. Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou inquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

— — 31. Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God:+

— xxviii. 14. And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

— xxix. 18. Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the LORD our God, to go *and* serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood;

*Jos.* xxiv. 14. Now therefore fear the LORD and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the LORD.

— — 23. Now therefore put away, *said he*, the strange gods which *are* among you, and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel.

*Jud.* vi. 10. And I said unto you, I *am* the LORD your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

1 *Sam.* vii. 3. And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the LORD with all your hearts, *then* put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the LORD, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hands of the Philistines.

2 *Kings* xvii. 35. With whom the LORD had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:

— — 37. And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.

— — 38. And the covenant that I have made with you ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.

*Ps.* lxxxi. 8. Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou wilt hearken unto me;

*Ps.* lxxxi. 9. There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.

*Jer.* xxv. 6. And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

*Ezek.* xiv. 6. Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Repent, and turn *yourselves* from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

— xx. 7. Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

*Hos.* xiii. 4. Yet I *am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for *there is* no saviour beside me.

*Amos* v. 5. But seek not Beth-el, nor enter into Gilgal, and pass not to Beer-sheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into captivity, and Beth-el shall come to nought.

1 *Cor.* x. 7. Neither be ye idolaters, as *were* some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

— — 14. Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.

1 *John* v. 21. Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

### § 2. Idol Making Forbidden.

*Ex.* xx. 23. Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

— xxxiv. 17. Thou shalt make thee no molten gods.

*Lev.* xix. 4. Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I *am* the LORD your God.

— xxvi. 1. Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up *any* image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I *am* the LORD your God.

*Deut.* iv. 16. Lest ye corrupt *yourselves*, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,

— — 17. The likeness of any beast that *is* on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

— — 18. The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

— — 23. Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the LORD your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing*, which the LORD thy God hath forbidden thee.

— v. 8. Thou shalt not make thee *any* graven image, *or* any likeness *of any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the waters beneath the earth:

— — 9. Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me,

— — 10. And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

— xvi. 22. Neither shalt thou set thee up *any* image; which the LORD thy God hateth.

### § 3. Intercourse with Idolaters Forbidden.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 15. Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and *one* call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice;

— — 16. And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

*Deut.* vii. 3. Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

— — 4. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

### § 4. Idolatry Inconsistent with God's Worship.

1 *Kings* xviii. 21. And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? if the LORD *be* God, follow him: but if Baal, *then* follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

2 *Cor.* vi. 15. And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

— — 16. And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in *them;* and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

### § 5. Folly of Idolatry.

*Ps.* cxv. 8. They that make them are like unto them; *so is* every one that trusteth in them.

— cxxxv. 18. They that make them are like unto them: *so is* every one that trusteth in them.

*Is.* xli. 28. For I beheld, and *there was* no man; even among them, and *there was* no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could answer a word.

— — 29. Behold, they *are* all vanity; their works *are* nothing: their molten images *are* wind and confusion.

— xliv. 9. They that make a graven image *are* all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they *are* their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

— — 15. Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth *it*, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth *it;* he maketh it a graven image, and falleth down thereto.

— — 16. He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth *himself*, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

— — 17. And the residue thereof he maketh a god, *even* his graven image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth *it*, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou *art* my god.

— — 19. And none considereth in his heart, neither *is there* knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten *it:* and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?

— — 20. He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, *Is there* not a lie in my right hand?

*Jer.* x. 8. But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock *is* a doctrine of vanities.

— — 14. Every man is brutish in *his* knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

— — 15. They *are* vanity, *and* the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

— li. 17. Every man is brutish by *his* knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image *is* falsehood, and *there is* no breath in them.

— — 18. They *are* vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

*Zech.* x. 2. For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because *there was* no shepherd.

*Acts* xvii. 29. Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

*Rom.* i. 21. Because that, when they knew God, they glorified *him* not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

— — 22. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools,

— — 23. And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

— — 25. Who changed the truth of God into a lie,

and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

### § 6. Idols Unable to Help.

*Deut.* xxxii. 37. And he shall say, Where *are* their gods, *their* rock in whom they trusted,

— — 38. Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, *and* drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, *and* be your protection.

*Jud.* x. 14. Go and cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

— xviii. 17. And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, *and* came in thither, *and* took the graven image, and the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men *that were* appointed with weapons of war.

1 *Kings* xviii. 29. And it came to pass, when midday was past, and they prophesied until the *time* of the offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that *there was* neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

2 *Kings* xviii. 33. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

— — 34. Where *are* the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where *are* the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand?

— — 35. Who *are* they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?

— xix. 12. Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; *as* Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which *were* in Thelasar?

— — 13. Where *is* the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?

2 *Chr.* xxv. 15. Wherefore the anger of the LORD was kindled against Amaziah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, which could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

— xxxii. 13. Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of *other* lands? were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

*Is.* x. 10. As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

— — 11. Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

— xxxvi. 19. Where *are* the gods of Hamath and Arphad? where *are* the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

— xli. 23. Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye *are* gods; yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold *it* together.

— — 24. Behold, ye *are* of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination *is he that* chooseth you.

— xlv. 20. Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye *that are* escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god *that* cannot save.

— xlvi. 7. They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, *one* shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

— — 8. Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring *it* again to mind, O ye transgressors.

*Jer.* ii. 28. But where *are* thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for *according to* the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah.

— x. 5. They *are* upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also *is it* in them to do good.

— xi. 12. Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

### § 7. Idols Defenceless.

*Jud.* vi. 28. And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut down that *was* by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar *that was* built.

— — 29. And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they inquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joash hath done this thing.

— — 30. Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the grove that *was* by it.

— — 31. And Joash said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst *it is yet* morning: if he *be* a god, let him plead for himself, because *one* hath cast down his altar.

— — 32. Therefore on that day he called him Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

2 *Kings* xix. 17. Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have destroyed the nations and their lands,

— — 18. And have cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

*Ps.* cxv. 4. Their idols *are* silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

— — 5. They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:

— — 6. They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:

— — 7. They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

— cxxxv. 15. The idols of the heathen *are* silver and gold, the work of men's hands.

— — 16. They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;

— — 17. They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there *any* breath in their mouths.

*Is.* xlvi. 1. Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth; their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages *were* heavy laden; *they are* a burden to the weary *beast.*

— — 2. They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivity.

*Dan.* xi. 8. And shall also carry captives into Egypt their gods, with their princes, *and* with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue *more* years than the king of the north.

*Hab.* ii. 18. What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

— — 19. Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it *is* laid over with gold and silver, and *there is* no breath at all in the midst of it.

---

## CHAP. II.

## PENALTIES AGAINST IDOLATRY.

### § 8. General National Threats and Punishments.

*Ex.* xxxii. 34. Therefore now go, lead the people unto *the place* of which I have spoken unto thee: behold mine Angel shall go before thee: nevertheless, in the day when I visit, I will visit their sin upon them.

— — 35. And the LORD plagued the people, because they made the calf, which Aaron made.

*Lev.* xxvi. 30. And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcasses upon the carcasses of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you.

*Deut.* xxxi. 17. Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God *is* not among us?

— — 18. And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned unto other gods.

2 *Kings* xxii. 16. Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the words of the book which the king of Judah hath read:

— — 17. Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 24. Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, *even* all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Judah:

— — 25. Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

*Jer.* i. 16. And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

— xi. 17. For the LORD of hosts, that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Israel and of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Baal.

— xiii. 10. This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

— xvi. 10. And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hath the LORD pronounced all this great evil against us? or what *is* our iniquity? or what *is* our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

— — 11. Then shalt thou say unto them, Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the LORD, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law;

— — 18. And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcasses of their detestable and abominable things.

— — 20. Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they *are* no gods?

— — 21. Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name *is* The LORD.

— xix. 3. And say, Hear ye the word of the LORD, O kings of Judah, and inhabitants of Jerusalem; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle.

— l. 38. A drought *is* upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it *is* the land of graven images, and they are mad upon *their* idols.

*Ezek.* v. 11. Wherefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish *thee;* neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity.

— vii. 20. As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they made the images of their abominations *and* of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them.

— xiv. 4. Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet; I the LORD will answer him that cometh, according to the multitude of his idols;

— — 5. That I may take the house of Israel in their own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

— xxiii. 30. I will do these *things* unto thee, because thou hast gone a whoring after the heathen, *and* because thou art polluted with their idols.

— — 49. And they shall recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

*Hos.* ii. 13. And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the LORD.

— iv. 19. The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

— xiii. 3. Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff *that* is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

*Amos* viii. 14. They that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; and, The manner of Beer-sheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

### § 9. National Extermination for Idolatry.

*Deut.* iv. 25. When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt *yourselves*, and make a graven image, *or* the likeness of any *thing*, and shall do evil in the sight of the LORD thy God, to provoke him to anger;

— — 26. I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong *your* days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

— vi. 14. Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you;

— — 15. (For the LORD thy God *is* a jealous God among you;) lest the anger of the LORD thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

— viii. 19. And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the LORD thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

— — 20. As the nations which the LORD destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the LORD your God.

*Jos.* xxiii. 16. When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

*Jer.* ix. 12. Who *is* the wise man, that may understand this? and *who is he* to whom the mouth of the LORD hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth *and* is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

— — 14. But have walked after the imagination of their own heart, and after Baalim which their fathers taught them:

— xviii. 15. Because my people hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways *from* the ancient paths, to walk in paths, *in* a way not cast up;

— — 16. To make their land desolate, *and* a perpetual hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

— xxii. 8. And many nations shall pass by this city,

and they shall say every man to his neighbour, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this great city?

*Jer.* xxii. 9. Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

— xliv. 2. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they *are* a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein;

— — 3. Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went to burn incense, *and* to serve other gods, whom they knew not, *neither* they, ye, nor your fathers.

— — 6. Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem; and they are wasted *and* desolate, as at this day.

— — 7. Therefore now thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; Wherefore commit ye *this* great evil against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Judah, to leave you none to remain;

— — 8. In that ye provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Egypt, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

— xlviii. 35. Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the LORD, him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

### § 10. National Subjugation.

*Jud.* ii. 14. And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

— — 15. Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the LORD was against them for evil, as the LORD had said, and as the LORD had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

— iii. 7. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and forgat the LORD their God, and served Baalim and the groves.

— — 8. Therefore the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hand of Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia; and the children of Israel served Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

*Jer.* xxxii. 29. And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

*Ezek.* vii. 21. And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it.

### § 11. National Expulsion and Captivity.

*Deut.* xxix. 24. Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what *meaneth* the heat of this great anger?

— — 25. Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt:

— — 26. For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and *whom* he had not given unto them:

— — 27. And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

— — 28. And the LORD rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as *it is* this day.

*Jer.* v. 19. And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the LORD our God all these *things* unto us? then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall ye serve strangers in a land *that is* not yours.

— xvi. 13. Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, *neither* ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

— xliv. 20. Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him *that* answer, saying,

— — 21. The incense that ye burned in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, ye and your fathers, your kings and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the LORD remember them, and came it *not* into his mind?

— — 22. So that the LORD could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, *and* because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

— — 23. Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

— xlviii. 7. For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and Chemosh shall go forth into captivity *with* his priests and his princes together.

*Ezek.* xxxiii. 25. Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

*Amos* v. 21. I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies.

— — 27. Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus, saith the LORD, whose name *is* The God of hosts.

### § 12. National Dispersion for Idolatry.

*Deut.* iv. 27. And the LORD shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the LORD shall lead you.

— — 28. And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

— xxviii. 36. The LORD shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

— — 64. And the LORD shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, *even* wood and stone.

### § 13. Destruction of the Temple for Idolatry.

2 *Chr.* vii. 19. But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

— — 20. Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it *to be* a proverb and a byword among all nations.

— — 21. And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

— — 22. And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

### § 14. Individuals Threatened and Punished for Idolatry.

*Deut.* xxvii. 14. And the Levites shall speak, and say unto all the men of Israel with a loud voice,

— — 15. Cursed *be* the man that maketh *any* graven or molten image, an abomination unto the LORD, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth *it* in

a secret place: and all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

1 *Kings* xi. 9. And the LORD was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice,

— — 10. And had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the LORD commanded.

— — 11. Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

2 *Chr.* xv. 16. And also *concerning* Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from *being* queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped *it*, and burnt *it* at the brook Kidron.

*Ps.* xvi. 4. Their sorrows shall be multiplied *that* hasten *after* another *god:* their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

— xcvii. 7. Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all *ye* gods.

*Is.* xlii. 17. They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye *are* our gods.

— xliv. 10. Who hath formed a god, or molten a graven image *that* is profitable for nothing?

— — 11. Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed; and the workmen, they *are* of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; *yet* they shall fear, *and* they shall be ashamed together.

— xlv. 16. They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together *that are* makers of idols.

### § 15. Death the Penalty for Idolatry.

*Ex.* xxii. 20. He that sacrificeth unto *any* god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

*Deut.* xiii. 5. And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn *you* away from the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the LORD thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

— — 6. If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which *is* as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

— — 7. *Namely*, of the gods of the people which *are* round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the *one* end of the earth even unto the *other* end of the earth;

— — 8. Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him: neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

— — 9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

— — 10. And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

— — 11. And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

— — 12. If thou shalt hear *say* in one of thy cities, which the LORD thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

— — 13. *Certain* men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

— — 14. Then shalt thou inquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, *if it be* truth, *and* the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought among you;

— — 15. Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that *is* therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

— xvii. 2. If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the LORD thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

— — 3. And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded;

— — 4. And it be told thee, and thou hast heard *of it*, and inquired diligently, and, behold, *it be* true, *and* the thing certain, *that* such abomination is wrought in Israel:

— — 5. Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, *even* that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

— xxx. 17. But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other other gods, and serve them;

— — 18. I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, *and that* ye shall not prolong *your* days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jordan to go to possess it.

1 *Kings* xiv. 9. But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy back:

— — 10. Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam, and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, *and* him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

*Is.* lxv. 11. But ye *are* they that forsake the LORD, that forget my holy mountain, that prepare a table for that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto that number.

— — 12. Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose *that* wherein I delighted not.

*Hos.* xiii. 1. When Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in Baal, he died.

### § 16. Death Inflicted for Idolatry.

*Ex.* xxxii. 25. And when Moses saw that the people *were* naked, (for Aaron had made them naked unto *their* shame among their enemies,)

— — 26. Then Moses stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who *is* on the LORD's side? *let him come* unto me. And all the sons of Levi gathered themselves together unto him.

— — 27. And he said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, *and* go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

— — 28. And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses; and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

— — 29. For Moses had said, Consecrate yourselves to day to the LORD, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

*Num.* xxv. 4. And the LORD said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, that the fierce anger of the LORD may be turned away from Israel.

— — 5. And Moses said unto the judges of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baal-peor.

1 *Kings* xviii. 40. And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there.

2 *Kings* i. 2. And Ahaziah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that *was* in Samaria, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, inquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron whether I shall recover of this disease.

2 *Kings* i. 3. But the angel of the LORD said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in Israel, *that* ye go to inquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron?

— — 4. Now therefore thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah departed.

— — 5. And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

— — 6. And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, *Is it* not because *there is* not a God in Israel, *that* thou sendest to inquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

— — 16. And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to inquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, *is it* not because *there is* no God in Israel to inquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

— — 17. So he died according to the word of the LORD which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram reigned in his stead, in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah; because he had no son.

— x. 23. And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the LORD, but the worshippers of Baal only.

— — 24. And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, *If* any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, *he that letteth him go*, his life *shall be* for the life of him.

— — 25. And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, *and* slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast *them* out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

— xi. 18. And all the people of the land went into the house of Baal, and brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the LORD.

— xxiii. 20. And he slew all the priests of the high places that *were* there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem.

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 17. Then all the people went to the house of Baal, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

---

## CHAP. III.

## WORSHIP OF HEAVENLY BODIES; GROVES AND HIGH PLACES.

### § 17. Heavenly Bodies Worshipped.

2 *Kings* xvii. 16. And they left all the commandments of the LORD their God, and made them molten images, *even* two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Baal.

— xxi. 3. For he built up again the high places which Hezekiah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Baal, and made a grove, as did Ahab king of Israel; and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

— — 5. And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 3. For he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father had broken down, and he reared up altars for Baalim, and made groves, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served them.

— — 5. And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the LORD.

*Jer.* vii. 17. Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the streets of Jerusalem?

— — 18. The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead *their* dough, to make cakes to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

— — 19. Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: *do they* not *provoke* themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

— — 20. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

*Ezek.* viii. 15. Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen *this*, O son of man? turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

— — 16. And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD'S house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the LORD, between the porch and the altar, *were* about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the LORD, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east.

### § 18. Worship of Heavenly Bodies Denounced.

*Deut.* iv. 19. And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, *even* all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the LORD thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

*Job* xxxi. 26. If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking *in* brightness;

— — 27. And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand:

— — 28. This also *were* an iniquity *to be punished by* the judge: for I should have denied the God *that is* above.

*Jer.* xix. 13. And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

*Zeph.* i. 4. I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, *and* the name of the Chemarim with the priests;

— — 5. And them that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; and them that worship *and* that swear by the LORD, and that swear by Malcham;

*Acts* vii. 42. Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices *by the space of* forty years in the wilderness?

### § 19. Instances of Grove Worship.

1 *Kings* xiv. 22. And Judah did evil in the sight of the LORD, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

— — 23. For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree.*

— xvi. 33. And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger than all the kings of Israel that were before him.

2 *Kings* xiii. 6. Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jeroboam, who made Israel sin, *but* walked therein: and there remained the grove also in Samaria.)

— xvi. 4. And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

* The groves (*asherim*) here spoken of were not trees, but wooden pillars set up for idolatrous purposes. An *eshel*, and not an *asherah*, is what Abraham (*Gen.* xxi. 33) planted in Beersheba.—H.

2 *Kings* xvii. 10. And they set them up images and groves in every high hill, and under every green tree:

— — 11. And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as *did* the heathen whom the LORD carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:

— xxi. 7. And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the LORD said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

— xxiii. 6. And he brought out the grove from the house of the LORD, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped *it* small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 18. And they left the house of the LORD God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass.

— xxviii. 4. He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

*Jer.* xvii. 1. The sin of Judah *is* written with a pen of iron, *and* with the point of a diamond: *it is* graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars;

— — 2. Whilst their children remember their altars and their groves by the green trees upon the high hills.

*Ezek.* xx. 28. *For* when I had brought them into the land, *for* the which I lifted up my hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

### § 20. Grove Worship Forbidden.

*Deut.* xvi. 21. Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any tree near unto the altar of the LORD thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

*Is.* xvii. 8. And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect *that* which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the images.

*Ezek.* vi. 13. Then shall ye know that I *am* the LORD, when their slain *men* shall be among their idols round about their altars, upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

*Micah* v. 14. And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so I will destroy thy cities.

### § 21. High Places for God's Worship.

1 *Kings* iii. 2. Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the LORD, until those days.

— — 3. And Solomon loved the LORD, walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

— — 4. And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; for that *was* the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar.

2 *Kings* xii. 3. But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

— xiv. 4. Howbeit the high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

— xv. 4. Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

— — 35. Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the LORD.

— xvii. 9. And the children of Israel did secretly *those* things that *were* not right against the LORD their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

— — 32. So they feared the LORD, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.

— xxiii. 9. Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the LORD in Jerusalem, but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

2 *Chr.* i. 3. So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that *was* at Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the LORD had made in the wilderness.

— — 13. Then Solomon came *from his journey* to the high place that *was* at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

— xv. 17. But the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

— xx. 33. Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

— xxxiii. 17. Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, *yet* unto the LORD their God only.

### § 22. High Places for Idol Worship.

2 *Chr.* xxi. 11. Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah *thereto.*

— xxviii. 25. And in every several city of Judah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the LORD God of his fathers.

*Is.* xvi. 12. And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

*Ezek.* xvi. 22. And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, *and* wast polluted in thy blood.

— — 23. And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord GOD,)

— — 24. *That* thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee a high place in every street.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## OTHER FORMS OF FALSE WORSHIP BY THE JEWS.

### § 23. Worship of Golden Calves.

*Ex.* xxxii. 1. And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for *as for* this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

— — 2. And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which *are* in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring *them* unto me.

— — 3. And all the people brake off the golden earrings which *were* in their ears, and brought *them* unto Aaron.

— — 4. And he received *them* at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

— — 5. And when Aaron saw *it*, he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To morrow *is* a feast to the LORD.

— — 6. And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

1 *Kings* xii. 26. And Jeroboam said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of David:

— — 27. If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, then shall the heart

of this people turn again unto their lord, *even* unto Rehoboam king of Judah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rehoboam king of Judah.

1 *Kings* xii. 28. Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves *of* gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

— — 29. And he set the one in Beth-el, and the other put he in Dan.

— — 32. And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that *is* in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Beth-el, sacrificing unto the calves that he had made: and he placed in Beth-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

— — 33. So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, *even* in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

2 *Kings* x. 29. Howbeit, *from* the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, *to wit*, the golden calves that *were* in Beth-el, and that *were* in Dan.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 8. +And *there are* with you golden calves, which Jeroboam made you for gods.

*Ps.* cvi. 19. They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image.

— — 20. Thus they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.

### § 24. Worship of Baal.

*Num.* xxv. 2. And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.

— — 3. And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel.

*Jud.* viii. 33. And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baal-berith their god.

1 *Kings* xvi. 31. And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him.

— — 32. And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria.

— xviii. 17. And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, *Art* thou he that troubleth Israel?

— — 18. And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the LORD, and thou hast followed Baalim.

— — 25. And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress *it* first; for ye *are* many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire *under*.

— — 26. And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed *it*, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But *there was* no voice, nor any that answered. And they leaped upon the altar which was made.

2 *Kings* x. 18. And Jehu gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ahab served Baal a little; *but* Jehu shall serve him much.

— — 19. Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice *to do* to Baal; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did *it* in subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal.

— — 20. And Jehu said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for Baal. And they proclaimed *it*.

— — 21. And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the house of Baal; and the house of Baal was full from one end to another.

— — 22. And he said unto him that *was* over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth vestments.

*Hos.* ii. 8. For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, *which* they prepared for Baal.

— xi. 2. *As* they called them, so they went from them: they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven images.

### § 25. Worship of Other Idols.

*Gen.* xxxi. 19. And Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen the images that *were* her father's.

*Jos.* xxiv. 2. And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, *even* Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor: and they served other gods.

*Jud.* viii. 27. And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, *even* in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a whoring after it: which thing became a snare unto Gideon, and to his house.

— ix. 27. And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode *the grapes*, and made merry, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

— x. 6. And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth, and the gods of Syria, and the gods of Zidon, and the gods of Moab, and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Philistines, and forsook the LORD, and served not him.

— xvii. 3. And when he had restored the eleven hundred *shekels* of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the LORD from my hand for my son, to make a graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

— — 4. Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother took two hundred *shekels* of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah.

— xviii. 14. Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

— — 23. And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, that thou comest with such a company?

— — 24. And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what *is* this *that* ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

— — 31. And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

1 *Kings* xi. 5. For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, and after Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

— — 7. Then did Solomon build a high place for Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in the hill that *is* before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

— — 8. And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

2 *Chr.* xxv. 14. Now it came to pass, after that Amaziah was come from the slaughter of the Edomites, that he brought the gods of the children of Seir, and set them up *to be* his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

*Is.* lvii. 6. Among the smooth *stones* of the stream *is* thy portion; they, they *are* thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

*Ezek.* xvi. 19. My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, *wherewith* I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for a sweet savour: and *thus* it was, saith the Lord GOD.

### § 26. Idolatrous Jewish Priests.

*Jud.* xvii. 5. And the man Micah had a house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

— xviii. 18. And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

— — 19. And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest: *is it* better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

— — 20. And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

— — 21. So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

— — 30. And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manasseh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan until the day of the captivity of the land.

1 *Kings* xii. 31. And he made a house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi.

— xiii. 33. After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became *one* of the priests of the high places.

— — 34. And this thing became sin unto the house of Jeroboam, even to cut *it* off, and to destroy *it* from off the face of the earth.

— xviii. 19. Now therefore send, *and* gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table.

— — 20. So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Carmel.

— — 22. Then said Elijah unto the people, I, *even* I only, remain a prophet of the LORD; but Baal's prophets *are* four hundred and fifty men.

— xix. 1. And Ahab told Jezebel all that Elijah had done, and withal how he had slain all the prophets with the sword.

— — 2. Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do *to me*, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to morrow about this time.

— xxii. 10. And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a void place in the entrance of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

2 *Kings* xxiii. 5. And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the hosts of heaven.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 9. Have ye not cast out the priests of the LORD, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of *other* lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, *the same* may be a priest of *them that are* no gods.

### § 27. Idolatrous Defilement of the Temple.

2 *Kings* xvi. 10. And king Ahaz went to Damascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and saw an altar that *was* at Damascus: and king Ahaz sent to Urijah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

— — 11. And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus: so Urijah the priest made *it* against king Ahaz came from Damascus.

— — 12. And when the king was come from Damascus, the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

— — 13. And he burnt his burnt offering and his meat offering, and poured his drink offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace offerings, upon the altar.

— — 14. And he brought also the brazen altar, which *was* before the LORD, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the LORD, and put it on the north side of the altar.

— — 15. And king Ahaz commanded Urijah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the morning burnt offering, and the evening meat offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat offering, with the burnt offering of all the people of the land, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brazen altar shall be for me to inquire *by*.

— — 16. Thus did Urijah the priest, according to all that king Ahaz commanded.

— xxi. 4. And he built altars in the house of the LORD, of which the LORD said, In Jerusalem will I put my name.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 4. Also he built altars in the house of the LORD, whereof the LORD had said, In Jerusalem shall my name be forever.

— — 7. And he set a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to David and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever:

*Jer.* vii. 30. For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

— xxxii. 34. But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

*Ezek.* viii. 5. Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

— — 6. He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? *even* the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations.

— — 7. And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole in the wall.

— — 8. Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

— — 9. And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

— — 10. So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, portrayed upon the wall round about.

— — 11. And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand: and a thick cloud of incense went up.

— — 13. He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, *and* thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

— — 14. Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the LORD's house which *was* toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

---

## CHAP. V.

## GENTILE IDOLATRY.

### § 28. The Samaritan Mongrel Worship.

2 *Kings* xvii. 24. And the king of Assyria brought *men* from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed *them* in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof.

— — 25. And *so* it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, *that* they feared not the LORD: there-

fore the LORD sent lions among them, which slew *some* of them.

2 *Kings* xvii. 26. Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.

— — 27. Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

— — 28. Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Samaria came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear the LORD.

— — 29. Howbeit every nation made gods of their own, and put *them* in the houses of the high places which the Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

— — 30. And the men of Babylon made Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Hamath made Ashima,

— — 31. And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech and Anammelech, the gods of Sepharvaim.

— — 33. They feared the LORD, and served their own gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence.

— — 34. Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the LORD, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, whom he named Israel:

— — 40. Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

— — 41. So these nations feared the LORD, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

### § 29. Gentile Votive Offerings to God.

1 *Sam.* vi. 5. Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of Israel: peradventure he will lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

— — 17. And these *are* the golden emerods which the Philistines returned *for* a trespass offering unto the LORD; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one;

— — 18. And the golden mice, *according to* the number of all the cities of the Philistines *belonging* to the five lords, *both* of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the great *stone of* Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: *which stone remaineth* unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shemite.

### § 30. Philistine Gods.

*Jud.* xvi. 23. Then the lords of the Philistines gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dagon their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand.

— — 24. And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many of us.

1 *Sam.* v. 7. And when the men of Ashdod saw that *it was* so, they said, The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

— xvii. 43. And the Philistine said unto David, *Am* I a dog, that thou comest to me with staves? And the Philistine cursed David by his gods.

1 *Chr.* x. 8. And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

— — 9. And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

— — 10. And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the temple of Dagon.

### § 31. Syrian Gods.

1 *Kings* xx. 10. And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me.

— — 23. And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods *are* gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plains, and surely we will be stronger than they.

2 *Kings* v. 18. In this thing the LORD pardon thy servant, *that* when my master goeth into the house of Rimmon to worship there, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rimmon: when I bow down myself in the house of Rimmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 23. For he sacrificed unto the gods of Damascus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Syria help them, *therefore* will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Israel.

### § 32. Assyrian and Babylonian Gods.

*Is.* xxxvii. 38. And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

*Dan.* iii. 1. Nebuchadnezzar the king made an image of gold, whose height *was* threescore cubits, *and* the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

— — 2. Then Nebuchadnezzar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

— — 3. Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, and treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up.

— — 4. Then a herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages,

— — 5. *That* at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set up:

— — 6. And whoso falleth not down and worshipeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

— — 7. Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of music, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

— — 8. Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and accused the Jews.

— — 9. They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever.

— — 10. Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

— — 11. And whoso falleth not down and worshipeth, *that* he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

— — 12. There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

— — 13. Then Nebuchadnezzar in *his* rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king.

— — 14. Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, *Is it* true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-

nego? do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

*Dan.* iii. 15. Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; *well:* but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who *is* that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

— — 16. Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, answered and said to the king, O Nebuchadnezzar, we *are* not careful to answer thee in this matter.

— — 17. If it be *so*, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver *us* out of thine hand, O king.

— — 18. But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

— — 28. *Then* Nebuchadnezzar spake, and said, Blessed *be* the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

— v. 4. They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

*Hab.* i. 11. Then shall *his* mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, *imputing* this his power unto his god.

### § 33. Greek Gods.

*Dan.* xi. 38. But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

— — 39. Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge *and* increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

*Acts* xiv. 12. And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.

— xvii. 16. Now while Paul waited for them at Athens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry.

— — 17. Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

— — 22. Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, *Ye* men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

— — 23. For as I passed by, and beheld your devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

— xix. 23. And the same time there arose no small stir about that way.

— — 24. For a certain *man* named Demetrius, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen;

— — 25. Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

— — 26. Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands:

— — 27. So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world worshippeth.

— — 28. And when they heard *these sayings*, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians.

— — 34. But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great *is* Diana of the Ephesians.

— — 35. And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, *Ye* men of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the *image* which fell down from Jupiter?

— — 36. Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

— — 37. For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

— xxviii. 11. And after three months we departed in a ship of Alexandria, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Castor and Pollux.

1 *Cor.* xii. 2. Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led.

*Gal.* iv. 8. Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

1 *Thess.* i. 9. For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God;

### § 34. Other Gentile Gods.

*Jud.* xi. 24. Wilt not thou possess that which Chemosh thy god giveth thee to possess? So whomsoever the LORD our God shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

*Dan.* xi. 37. Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers, nor the desire of women, nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

*Micah* iv. 5. For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the LORD our God for ever and ever.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## HUMAN SACRIFICES.

### § 35. Human Sacrifices Forbidden.

*Lev.* xviii. 21. And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through *the fire* to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

— xx. 2. Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, whosoever *he be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth *any* of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

— — 3. And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name.

— — 4. And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and kill him not;

— — 5. Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

2 *Kings* xvii. 17. And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves to do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

— — 18. Therefore the LORD was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but the tribe of Judah only.

*Ezek.* xx. 31. For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be inquired of by you, O house of Israel? *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be inquired of by you.

### § 36. Practice of Human Sacrifice.

*Ps.* cvi. 37. Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,

— — 38. And shed innocent blood, *even* the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood.

*Is.* lvii. 5. Inflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clefts of the rocks?

*Jer.* vii. 31. And they have built the high places of Tophet, which *is* in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded *them* not, neither came it into my heart.

— xix. 4. Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the blood of innocents;

— — 5. They have built also the high places of Baal, to burn their sons with fire *for* burnt offerings unto Baal, which I commanded not, nor spake *it*, neither came *it* into my mind:

— xxxii. 35. And they built the high places of Baal, which *are* in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through *the fire* unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

*Ezek.* xvi. 20. Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. *Is this* of thy whoredoms a small matter,

— — 21. That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through *the fire* for them?

— xxiii. 37. That they have committed adultery, and blood *is* in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through *the fire*, to devour *them*.

— — 39. For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

*Micah* vi. 7. Shall I give my firstborn *for* my transgression, the fruit of my body *for* the sin of my soul?+

### § 37. Instances of Human Sacrifice.

2 *Kings* iii. 26. And when the king of Moab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through *even* unto the king of Edom: but they could not.

— — 27. Then he took his eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him *for* a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was a great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to *their own* land.

— xvi. 3. But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

— xxi. 6. And he made his son pass through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the LORD, to provoke *him* to anger.

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 3. Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hinnom, and burnt his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

— xxxiii. 6. And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom+

### § 38. God Commands a Human Sacrifice.

*Gen.* xxii. 2. And he said, Take now thy son, thine only *son* Isaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

— — 3. And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

— — 6. And Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering, and laid *it* upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

— — 7. And Isaac spake unto Abraham his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here *am* I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where *is* the lamb for a burnt offering?

— — 8. And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both of them together.

— — 9. And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

— — 10. And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

### § 39. And then Prevents it.

*Gen.* xxii. 11. And the Angel of the LORD called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said, Here *am* I.

— — 12. And he said, Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only *son*, from me.

— — 13. And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind *him* a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.

— — 14. And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-jireh: as it is said *to* this day, In the mount of the LORD it shall be seen.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## ADORATION OF SAINTS.

### § 40. Prohibition of Saint Worship.

*Job* v. 1. Call now, if there be any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou turn?

*Col.* ii. 18. Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind.

### § 41. Adoration Rejected by Angels.

*Rev.* xix. 10. And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See *thou do it* not: I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

— xxii. 8. And I John saw these things, and heard *them*. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

— — 9. Then saith he unto me, See *thou do it* not: for I am thy fellow servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

### § 42. Adoration Rejected by Men.

*Acts* x. 25. And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped *him*.

— — 26. But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man.

— xiv. 11. And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

— — 13. Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.

— — 14. *Which* when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard *of*, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

— — 15. And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

— — 16. Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

*Acts* xiv. 18. And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

### § 43. Adoration not Rejected by Men.

*Dan.* ii. 46. Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him.

*Acts* xii. 22. And the people gave a shout, *saying, It is* the voice of a god, and not of a man.

### § 44. The Virgin Mary.

*Luke* i. 48. For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

— — 49. For he that is mighty hath done to me great things, and holy *is* his name.

— xi. 27. And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed *is* the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.

— — 28. But he said, Yea, rather, blessed *are* they that hear the word of God, and keep it.

*John* ii. 4. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## WITCHCRAFT.

### § 45. Witchcraft, etc., Prohibited.

*Lev.* xix. 26. Ye shall not eat *any thing* with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

— — 31. Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I *am* the LORD your God.

*Deut.* xviii. 10. There shall not be found among you *any one* that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, *or* that useth divination, *or* an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch,

— — 11. Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer.

— — 12. For all that do these things *are* an abomination unto the LORD: and because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

*Jer.* x. 2. Thus saith the LORD, Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

— xxvii. 9. Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

— — 10. For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

### § 46. Witchcraft Practised.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 6. +also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

*Is.* ii. 6. Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished from the east, and *are* soothsayers like the Philistines, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

*Nah.* iii. 4. Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well favoured harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

### § 47. Death Denounced for Witchcraft.

*Ex.* xxii. 18. Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

*Lev.* xx. 6. And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

— — 27. A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones; their blood *shall be* upon them.

*Micah* v. 12. And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no *more* soothsayers:

### § 48. Death Inflicted for Witchcraft.

*Jos.* xiii. 22. Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

1 *Sam.* xxviii. 9. And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

— — 10. And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

1 *Chr.* x. 13. So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the LORD, *even* against the word of the LORD, which he kept not, and also for asking *counsel* of *one that had* a familiar spirit, to inquire *of it:*

2 *Kings* xxiii. 24. Moreover the *workers with* familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did Josiah put away, that he might perform the words of the law, which were written in the book that Hilkiah the priest found in the house of the LORD.

### § 49. Efforts to Abolish Witchcraft.

1 *Sam.* xxviii. 3. Now Samuel was dead, and all Israel had lamented him, and buried him in Ramah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that had familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

2 *Kings* ix. 22. And it came to pass, when Joram saw Jehu, that he said, *Is it* peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts *are so* many?

### § 50. Divination by the Cup.

*Gen.* xliv. 4. *And* when they were gone out of the city, *and* not *yet* far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

— — 5. *Is* not this *it* in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

— — 15. And Joseph said unto them, What deed *is* this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly divine?

### § 51. Divination by Spirits.

*Acts* xvi. 16. And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying:

— — 17. The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

— — 18. And this did she many days. But Paul, being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her. And he came out the same hour.

### § 52. Divination by Arrows; by Entrails.

*Ezek.* xxi. 21. For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made *his* arrows bright, he consulted with images, he looked in the liver.

— — 22. At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to appoint *battering* rams against the gates, to cast a mount, *and* to build a fort.

### § 53. Astrology.

*Is.* xlvii. 13. Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from *these things* that shall come upon thee.

*Dan.* i. 20. And in all matters of wisdom *and* understanding, that the king inquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians *and* astrologers that *were* in all his realm.

— v. 7. The king cried aloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers. *And* the king spake, and said to the wise *men* of Babylon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

### § 54. Magic and Sorcery.

*Ex.* vii. 11. Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments.

— — 12. For they cast down every man his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.

— — 21. And the fish that *was* in the river died; and the river stank, and the Egyptians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of Egypt.

— — 22. And the magicians of Egypt did so with their enchantments; and Pharaoh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the LORD had said.

— viii. 7. And the magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt.

*Acts* viii. 9. But there was a certain man, called Simon, which beforetime in the same city used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Samaria, giving out that himself was some great one:

— — 10. To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

— — 11. And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

— xiii. 6. And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name *was* Bar-jesus:

— — 8. But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

### § 55. Necromancy.

1 *Sam.* xxviii. 7. Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, *there is* a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.

— — 8. And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me *him* up, whom I shall name unto thee.

— — 11. Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

— — 12. And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou *art* Saul.

— — 13. And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

— — 14. And he said unto her, What form *is* he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he *is* covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it *was* Samuel, and he stooped with *his* face to the ground, and bowed himself.

— — 15. And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

— — 16. Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

— — 17. And the LORD hath done to him, as he spake by me: for the LORD hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, *even* to David:

— — 18. Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the LORD done this thing unto thee this day.

— — 19. Moreover the LORD will also deliver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow *shalt* thou and thy sons *be* with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

*Ps.* cvi. 28. They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.

— — 29. Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

*Is.* viii. 19. And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead?

— xxix. 4. And thou shalt be brought down, *and* shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

### § 56. Exorcism.

*Acts* xix. 13. Then certain of the vagabond Jews, exorcists, took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jesus, saying, We adjure you by Jesus whom Paul preacheth.

— — 14. And there were seven sons of *one* Sceva, a Jew, *and* chief of the priests, which did so.

— — 15. And the evil spirit answered and said, Jesus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

— — 16. And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

— — 17. And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ephesus; and fear fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Jesus was magnified.

### § 57. Witchcraft, etc., found Vain.

*Ex.* viii. 18. And the magicians' did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man, and upon beast.

— ix. 11. And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians.

*Num.* xxiii. 23. Surely *there is* no enchantment against Jacob, neither *is there* any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wrought!

— xxiv. 1. And when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

*Is.* xix. 3. And the spirit of Egypt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

— — 12. Where *are* they? where *are* thy wise *men?* and let them tell thee now, and let them know what the LORD of hosts hath purposed upon Egypt.

— xliv. 25. That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise *men* backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish;

— xlvii. 12. Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

— — 14. Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves

from the power of the flame: *there shall* not *be* a coal to warm at, *nor* fire to sit before it.

*Dan.* v. 8. Then came in all the king's wise *men*: but they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

— — 15. And now the wise *men*, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

*Acts* xix. 18. And many that believed came, and confessed, and shewed their deeds.

— — 19. Many of them also which used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all *men*: and they counted the price of them, and found *it* fifty thousand *pieces* of silver.

— — 20. So mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

## CHAP. IX.

## JEWISH PRONENESS TO APOSTASY.

### § 58. Predictions of Jewish Idolatry.

*Deut.* xxxi. 16. And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go *to be* among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

— — 20. For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

*Jer.* xliv. 25. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

*Ezek.* xx. 39. As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord GOD; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter *also*, if we will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

*Hos.* viii. 11. Because Ephraim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

### § 59. Haste to Worship the Golden Calves.

*Ex.* xxxii. 7. And the LORD said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted *themselves*:

— — 8. They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These *be* thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

— — 21. And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

— — 22. And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they *are set* on mischief.

— — 23. For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for *as for* this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

— — 24. And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break *it* off. So they gave *it* me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came out this calf.

— — 31. And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

*Deut.* ix. 12. And the LORD said unto me, Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted *themselves*; they are quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

— — 16. And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, *and* had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the LORD had commanded you.

1 *Kings* xii. 30. And this thing became a sin: for the people went *to worship* before the one, *even* unto Dan.

*Neh.* ix. 18. Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This *is* thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great provocations;

*Hos.* viii. 5. Thy calf, O Samaria, hath cast *thee* off; mine anger is kindled against them: how long *will it be* ere they attain to innocency?

— — 6. For from Israel *was* it also: the workman made it; therefore it *is* not God: but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces.

— xiii. 2. And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, *and* idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice kiss the calves.

*Acts* vii. 40. Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us: for *as for* this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

— — 41. And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

### § 60. Jewish Readiness for Other Idolatry.

*Jud.* ii. 13. And they forsook the LORD, and served Baal and Ashtaroth.

— v. 8. They chose new gods; then *was* war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Israel?

*Ps.* cvi. 36. And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.

*Jer.* ii. 10. For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

— — 11. Hath a nation changed *their* gods, which *are* yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for *that which* doth not profit.

— xliv. 19. And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men?

*Ezek.* xx. 32. And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

*Hos.* ix. 10. I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first ripe in the fig tree at her first time: *but* they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto *that* shame; and *their* abominations were according as they loved.

— xii. 11. *Is there* iniquity *in* Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars *are* as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

*Amos* v. 26. But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Moloch and Chiun your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

*Acts* vii. 43. Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Babylon.

### § 61. Labor and Wealth bestowed on Images.

*Is.* xl. 19. The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

— — 20. He that *is* so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree *that* will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image, *that* shall not be moved.

— xli. 5. The isles saw *it*, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

— — 6. They helped every one his neighbour; and *every one* said to his brother, Be of good courage.

*Is.* xli. 7. So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, *and* he that smootheth *with* the hammer him that smote the anvil, saying, It *is* ready for the soldering: and he fastened it with nails, *that* it should not be moved.

— xliv. 12. The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

— — 13. The carpenter stretcheth out *his* rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.

— — 14. He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish *it*.

— xlvi. 6. They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, *and* hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

*Jer.* x. 3. For the customs of the people *are* vain: for *one* cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the axe.

— — 4. They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

— — 9. Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple *is* their clothing: they *are* all the work of cunning *men*.

*Ezek.* xvi. 18. And tookest thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

### § 62. Persistence of the Jews in Idolatry.

*Jud.* ii. 16. Nevertheless the LORD raised up judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

— — 17. And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the LORD; *but* they did not so.

— — 18. And when the LORD raised them up judges, then the LORD was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it repented the LORD because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

— — 19. And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, *that* they returned, and corrupted *themselves* more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

*Is.* lxv. 3. A people that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;

*Jer.* xliv. 17. But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for *then* had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

— — 18. But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all *things*, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

*Hos.* iv. 17. Ephraim *is* joined to idols: let him alone.

### § 63. Extent of Idolatry among the Jews.

1 *Kings* xi. 33. Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do *that which is* right in mine eyes, and *to keep* my statutes and my judgments, as *did* David his father.

2 *Kings* xvii. 12. For they served idols, whereof the LORD had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing.

*Is.* ii. 8. Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

*Jer.* xi. 13. For *according to* the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Judah; and *according to* the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to *that* shameful thing, *even* altars to burn incense unto Baal.

*Hos.* x. 1. Israel *is* an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images.

### § 64. Jewish Idolatry in Spite of God's Remonstrances.

*Jer.* xi. 10. They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

— xxxv. 15. I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them*, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

— xliv. 4. Howbeit I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them*, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

— — 5. But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

*Ezek.* xx. 8. But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.

### § 65. Jewish Idolatry in Spite of God's Anger.

*Deut.* xxxii. 16. They provoked him to jealousy with strange *gods*, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

*Jud.* ii. 11. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim:

— — 12. And they forsook the LORD God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that *were* round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the LORD to anger.

*Jer.* v. 7. How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by *them that are* no gods:—

— viii. 19. Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country: *Is* not the LORD in Zion? *is* not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, *and* with strange vanities?

*Hos.* viii. 14. For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

---

## CHAP. X.

## RUIN OF IDOLS.

### § 66. Destruction of Idols Predicted.

*Is.* ii. 20. In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made *each one* for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;

— — 21. To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

— xxvii. 9. By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this *is* all the fruit to take away

his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up.

*Is.* xxxi. 7. For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you *for* a sin.

*Jer.* x. 11. Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, *even* they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

— xliii. 12. And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

— — 13. He shall break also the images of Bethshemesh, that *is* in the land of Egypt; and the houses of the gods of the Egyptians shall he burn with fire.

— xlviii. 13. And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

— l. 2. Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, *and* conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded, Merodach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

*Ezek.* vi. 4. And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain *men* before your idols.

— — 5. And I will lay the dead carcasses of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

— — 6. In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

*Hos.* ii. 17. For I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

— x. 2. Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

— — 5. The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof *that* rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

— — 6. It shall be also carried unto Assyria *for* a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

— — 8. The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

*Amos* iii. 13. Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord GOD, the God of hosts,

— — 14. That, in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Israel upon him, I will also visit the altars of Beth-el: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

*Micah* i. 7. And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered *it* of the hire of a harlot, and they shall return to the hire of a harlot.

*Zech.* xiii. 2. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: +

### § 67. Destruction of Idols Commanded.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 13. But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:

*Num.* xxxiii. 51. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan;

— — 52. Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places:

*Deut.* vii. 5. But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

— — 25. The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold *that is* on them, nor take *it* unto thee, lest thou be snared therein: for it *is* an abomination to the LORD thy God.

— xii. 2. Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

— — 3. And ye shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

— — 4. Ye shall not do so unto the LORD your God.

— xiii. 17. And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the LORD may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

— — 18. When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do *that which is* right in the eyes of the LORD thy God.

### § 68. Idols Destroyed.

*Gen.* xxxv. 4. And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which *were* in their hand, and *all their* earrings which *were* in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the oak which *was* by Shechem.

*Ex.* xxxii. 20. And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt *it* in the fire, and ground *it* to powder, and strewed *it* upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink *of it*.

*Deut.* ix. 20. And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

— — 21. And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, *and* ground *it* very small, *even* until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

*Jud.* vi. 25. And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that *is* by it:

— — 26. And build an altar unto the LORD thy God upon the top of this rock, in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

— — 27. Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and *so* it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do *it* by day, that he did *it* by night.

1 *Sam.* vii. 4. Then the children of Israel did put away Baalim and Ashtaroth, and served the LORD only.

2 *Sam.* v. 21. And there they left their images, and David and his men burned them.

2 *Kings* x. 26. And they brought forth the images out of the house of Baal, and burned them.

— — 27. And they brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the house of Baal, and made it a draught house unto this day.

— — 28. Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of Israel.

— xviii. 4. He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the brazen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it: and he called it Nehushtan.

— xxiii. 11. And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the LORD, by the chamber of Nathanmelech the chamberlain, which *was* in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

— — 14. And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

1 *Chr.* xiv. 12. And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

2 *Chr.* xiv. 5. Also he took away out of all the cities of Judah the high places and the images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

— xv. 8. And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the LORD, that *was* before the porch of the LORD.

— xxxi. 1. Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, in Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

— xxxiii. 15. And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast *them* out of the city.

— xxxiv. 3. For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was yet young, he began to seek after the God of David his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Judah and Jerusalem from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

— — 4. And they brake down the altars of Baalim in his presence; and the images, that *were* on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust *of them*, and strewed *it* upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

— — 5. And he burnt the bones of the priests upon their altars, and cleansed Judah and Jerusalem.

— — 6. And *so did he* in the cities of Manasseh, and Ephraim, and Simeon, even unto Naphtali, with their mattocks round about.

— — 7. And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Israel, he returned to Jerusalem.

— — 33. And Josiah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that *pertained* to the children of Israel, and made all that were present in Israel to serve, *even* to serve the LORD their God. *And* all his days they departed not from following the LORD, the God of their fathers.

*Is.* xxxvii. 18. Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,

— — 19. And have cast their gods into the fire: for they *were* no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

### § 69. Idolatrous Things Destroyed.

2 *Kings* xxiii. 4. And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the LORD all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Beth-el.

— — 8. And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Geba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that *were* in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which *were* on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

— — 10. And he defiled Topheth, which *is* in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech.

— — 12. And the altars that *were* on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and brake *them* down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kidron.

— — 13. And the high places that *were* before Jerusalem, which *were* on the right hand of the mount of corruption, which Solomon the king of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth the abomination of the Zidonians, and for Chemosh the abomination of the Moabites, and for Milcom the abomination of the children of Ammon, did the king defile.

— — 15. Moreover the altar that *was* at Beth-el, *and* the high place which Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, *and* stamped *it* small to powder, and burned the grove.

— — 19. And all the houses also of the high places that *were* in the cities of Samaria, which the kings of Israel had made to provoke *the* LORD to anger, Josiah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Beth-el.

2 *Chr.* xiv. 3. For he took away the altars of the strange *gods*, and the high places, and brake down the images, and cut down the groves:

— xvii. 6. And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the LORD: moreover he took away the high places and groves out of Judah.

— xix. 3. Nevertheless, there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart to seek God.

— xxx. 14. And they arose and took away the altars that *were* in Jerusalem, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast *them* into the brook Kidron.

*Is.* xxxvi. 7. But if thou say to me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is it* not he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

### § 70. Divine Threats against Heathen Gods.

*Ex.* xii. 12. For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I *am* the LORD.

*Is.* ii. 18. And the idols he shall utterly abolish.

— xix. 1. The burden of Egypt. Behold, the LORD rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it.

*Jer.* xlvi. 25. The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and *all* them that trust in him:

— li. 44. And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him; yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall.

— — 47. Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Babylon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

— — 52. Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

*Ezek.* xxx. 13. Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause *their* images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.

*Micah* v. 13. Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

*Nah.* i. 14. And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, *that* no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

*Zeph.* ii. 11. The LORD *will be* terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and *men* shall

worship him, every one from his place, *even* all the isles of the heathen.

### § 71. Divine Vengeance on Heathen Gods.

*Num.* xxxiii. 4. For the Egyptians buried all *their* firstborn, which the LORD had smitten among them: upon their gods also the LORD executed judgments.

*Is.* xxvi. 13. O LORD our God, *other* lords besides thee have had dominion over us; *but* by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

— — 14. *They are* dead, they shall not live; *they are* deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

### § 72. Posthumous Disgrace of Idolaters.

*Jer.* viii. 1. At that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves:

— — 2. And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

# BOOK V.—WORKS OF GOD.

## CHAP. I.

## CREATION.

### § 1. God Created the Universe.

*Gen.* i. 1. In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

— ii. 4. These *are* the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the LORD God made the earth and the heavens.

2 *Kings* xix. 15. And Hezekiah prayed before the LORD, and said, O LORD God of Israel, which dwellest *between* the cherubim, thou art the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

*Job* xxviii. 26. When he made a decree for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder;

— — 27. Then did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

*Ps.* cii. 25. Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens *are* the work of thy hands.

— cxxi. 2. My help *cometh* from the LORD, which made heaven and earth.

— cxxiv. 8. Our help *is* in the name of the LORD, who made heaven and earth.

— cxxxvi. 5. To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— — 6. To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxlvi. 5. Happy *is he* that *hath* the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope *is* in the LORD his God:

— — 6. Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein *is*: which keepeth truth for ever:

*Prov.* iii. 19. The LORD by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.

— xxx. 4. Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what *is* his name, and what *is* his son's name, if thou canst tell?

*Is.* xxxvii. 16. O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest *between* the cherubim, thou *art* the God, *even* thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.

— xl. 12. Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

— — 21. Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

— — 22. *It is* he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof *are* as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

— — 26. Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these *things*, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that *he is* strong in power; not one faileth.

— xliv. 24. Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I *am* the LORD that maketh all *things*; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

— xlv. 18. For thus saith the LORD that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I *am* the LORD, and *there is* none else.

— xlviii. 13. Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: *when* I call unto them, they stand up together.

— li. 13. And forgettest the LORD thy Maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where *is* the fury of the oppressor?

— — 16. And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou *art* my people.

*Jer.* x. 12. He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

— xxxiii. 2. Thus saith the LORD the maker thereof, the LORD that formed it, to establish it; The LORD *is* his name;

— li. 15. He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

*Amos* v. 8. *Seek him* that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD *is* his name:

— ix. 6. *It is* he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth

them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD *is* his name.

*Acts* iv. 24. And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou *art* God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is;

— vii. 50. Hath not my hand made all these things?

*Heb.* iii. 4. For every house is builded by some *man;* but he that built all things *is* God.

— xi. 3. Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

2 *Pet.* iii. 5. For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

*Rev.* iv. 11. Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

— xiv. 7. Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

See *Prov.* viii. 27–30. *Acts* vii. 50; xvii. 24.

### § 2. Light and Darkness.

*Gen.* i. 3. And God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

— — 4. And God saw the light, that *it was* good: and God divided the light from the darkness.

— — 5. And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 16. The day *is* thine, the night also *is* thine: thou hast prepared the light and the sun.

*Is.* xlv. 7. I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the LORD do all these *things.*

2 *Cor.* iv. 6. For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to *give* the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

### § 3. The Firmament.

*Gen.* i. 6. And God said, Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

— — 7. And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which *were* under the firmament from the waters which *were* above the firmament: and it was so.

— — 8. And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

*Job* ix. 8. Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea;

— xxvi. 13. By his Spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

— xxxvii. 18. Hast thou with him spread out the sky, *which is* strong, *and* as a molten lookingglass?

*Ps.* xix. 1. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

— xxxiii. 6. By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

*Prov.* viii. 27. When he prepared the heavens, I *was* there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth:

### § 4. The Continents: Vegetable Life Begins.

*Gen.* i. 9. And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry *land* appear: and it was so.

— — 10. And God called the dry *land* Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that *it was* good.

— — 11. And God said, Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, *and* the fruit tree yielding fruit after his kind, whose seed *is* in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

— — 12. And the earth brought forth grass, *and* herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed *was* in itself, after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.*

— — 13. And the evening and the morning were the third day.

*Job* xxvi. 7. He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, *and* hangeth the earth upon nothing.

— — 10. He hath compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end.

— xxviii. 10. He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

— xxxviii. 3. Gird up now thy loins like a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.

— — 4. Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.

— — 5. Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?

— — 6. Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;

— — 7. When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy?

— — 8. Or *who* shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, *as if* it had issued out of the womb?

— — 9. When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a swaddling band for it,

— — 10. And brake up for it my decreed *place,* and set bars and doors,

— — 11. And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?

— — 18. Hast thou perceived the breadth of the the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.

*Ps.* xxiv. 2. For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

— xxxiii. 7. He gatheredh the waters of the sea together as a heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

— — 9. For he spake, and it was *done;* he commanded, and it stood fast.

— lxv. 6. Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; *being* girded with power:

— lxxxix. 12. The north and the south thou hast created them: Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.

— xcv. 5. The sea *is* his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry *land.*

— civ. 5. *Who* laid the foundations of the earth, *that* it should not be removed for ever.

— — 6. Thou coveredst it with the deep as *with* a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

— — 7. At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.

— — 8. They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.

— — 9. Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth.

*Prov.* viii. 28. When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:

— — 29. When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:

### § 5. The Sun, Moon, and Stars.

*Gen.* i. 14. And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years:

— — 15. And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

— — 16. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: *he made* the stars also.

— — 17. And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth,

— — 18. And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that *it was* good.

— — 19. And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

*Job* ix. 9. Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south;

*Ps.* civ. 19. He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.

— cxxxvi. 7. To him that made great lights: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

* The whole vegetable kingdom is supposed to be here introduced, because vegetable life *began* on the third day.—H.

*Ps.* cxxxvi. 8. The sun to rule by day: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 9. The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxlviii. 3. Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.

— — 4. Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that *be* above the heavens.

— — 5. Let them praise the name of the LORD: for he commanded, and they were created.

See *Ps.* viii. 3.

### § 6. Fish, Reptiles, Birds.

*Gen.* i. 20. And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl *that* may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

— — 21. And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

— — 22. And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

— — 23. And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

*Job* xxxix. 17. Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he imparted to her understanding.

*Ps.* civ. 25. *So is* this great and wide sea, wherein *are* things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.

— — 26. There go the ships: *there is* that leviathan *whom* thou hast made to play therein.

### § 7. Mammalia and Man.

*Gen.* i. 24. And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

— — 25. And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and everything that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that *it was* good.

— — 27. So God created man in his *own* image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them.

— — 31. And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, *it was* very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

— ii. 7. And the LORD God formed man *of* the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul.

— v. 1. This *is* the book of the generations of Adam. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him;

*Job* x. 9. Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

— — 11. Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.

— xxxiii. 4. The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

— xxxv. 10. But none saith, Where *is* God my maker, who giveth songs in the night;

*Prov.* xx. 12. The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

*Is* xlii. 5. Thus saith God the LORD, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

— xlv. 12. I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, *even* my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

— lxiv. 8. But now, O LORD, thou *art* our Father; we *are* the clay, and thou our potter; and we all *are* the work of thy hand.

*Jer.* xxvii. 5. I have made the earth, the man and the beast that *are* upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

*Zech.* xii. 1. The burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him.

See *Gen.* i. 26. *Acts* xvii. 29.

### § 8. The Creator Praised.

*Job* v. 9. Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:

— ix. 10. Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

— xii. 9. Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this?

— xxxvi. 24. Remember that thou magnify his work, which men behold.

— — 25. Every man may see it; man may behold *it* afar off.

*Ps.* xxviii. 5. Because they regard not the works of the LORD, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

— xl. 5. Many, O LORD my God, *are* thy wonderful works *which* thou hast done, and thy thoughts *which are* to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: *if* I would declare and speak *of them*, they are more than can be numbered.

— xcii. 4. For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

— — 5. O LORD, how great are thy works! *and* thy thoughts are very deep.

— civ. 24. O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.

— cxi. 2. The works of the LORD *are* great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

— — 3. His work *is* honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

— — 7. The works of his hands *are* verity and judgment; all his commandments *are* sure.

— — 8. They stand fast for ever and ever, *and are* done in truth and uprightness.

---

## CHAP. II.

## PRESERVATION.

### § 9. God the Preserver of All Things.

*Neh.* ix. 6. Thou, *even* thou, *art* LORD alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all *things* that *are* therein, the seas, and all that *is* therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

*Job* xii. 10. In whose hand *is* the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.

*Ps.* xxxvi. 6. Thy righteousness *is* like the great mountains; thy judgments *are* a great deep: O LORD, thou preservest man and beast.

— civ. 28. *That* thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.

— — 30. Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.

### § 10. Cares for Animals.

*Job* xxxviii. 39. Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of the young lions,

— — 40. When they couch in *their* dens, *and* abide in the covert to lie in wait?

— — 41. Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

— xxxix. 5. Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?

— — 6. Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the barren land his dwellings.

— — 7. He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.

— — 8. The range of the mountains *is* his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.

*Ps.* civ. 20. Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep *forth*.

— — 21. The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.

— cxlvii. 9. He giveth to the beast his food, *and* to the young ravens which cry.

*Joel* ii. 21. Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great things.

— — 22. Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

*Mat.* vi. 26. Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

## § 11. God Maintains the Usual Course of Nature.

(1. SEASONS.)

*Gen.* viii. 22. While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 17. Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

*Acts* xiv. 17. Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

(2. DAY AND NIGHT.)

*Job* ix. 7. Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars;

— xxxviii. 32. Canst thou bring forth Mazzaroth in his season? or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons?

— — 33. Knowest thou the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?

*Ps.* lxv. 8. They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

— cxlvii. 4. He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by *their* names.

*Is.* l. 3. I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

*Jer.* xxxi. 35. Thus saith the LORD, which giveth the sun for a light by day, *and* the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts *is* his name:

— xxxiii. 25. Thus saith the LORD; If my covenant *be* not with day and night, *and if* I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

See *Jer.* xxxiii. 20.

(3. RAIN; RAINBOW.)

*Gen.* ix. 12. And God said, This *is* the token of the covenant which I make between me and you, and every living creature that *is* with you, for perpetual generations:

— — 13. I do set my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

— — 14. And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

— — 15. And I will remember my covenant, which *is* between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

— — 16. And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

— — 17. And God said unto Noah, This *is* the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that *is* upon the earth.

*Job* v. 10. Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

— xii. 15. Behold, he withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

— xxviii. 11. He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and *the thing that is* hid bringeth he forth to light.

— xxxvi. 27. For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof;

— — 28. Which the clouds do drop *and* distil upon man abundantly.

— xxxviii. 26. To cause it to rain on the earth, *where* no man *is; on* the wilderness, wherein *there is* no man;

— — 27. To satisfy the desolate and waste *ground;* and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?

— — 37. Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay the bottles of heaven,

*Ps.* lxv. 9. Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, *which* is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

— — 10. Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof; thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

— — 11. Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

— — 12. They drop *upon* the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.

— lxviii. 9. Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

— — 10. Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

— lxxii. 6. He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers *that* water the earth.

— lxxvii. 17. The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad.

— civ. 13. He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.

— cxxxv. 7. He causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.

*Prov.* iii. 20. By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.

*Jer.* li. 16. When he uttereth *his* voice, *there is* a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

(4. CLOUDS.)

*Job* xxvi. 8. He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

— — 9. He holdeth back the face of his throne, *and* spreadeth his cloud upon it.

— xxxvi. 29. Also can *any* understand the spreadings of the clouds, *or* the noise of his tabernacle?

— — 30. Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.

— — 31. For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.

— — 32. With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it *not to shine* by *the cloud* that cometh betwixt.

— xxxvii. 11. Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud:

— — 12. And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.

— — 13. He causeth it to come, whether for correction, or for his land, or for mercy.

— — 14. Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.

— — 15. Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?

— — 16. Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge?

(5. HAIL, SNOW, COLD.)

*Job* xxxvii. 6. For he saith to the snow, Be thou *on* the earth; likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.

— — 10. By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.

— xxxviii. 22. Hast thou entered into the treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the treasures of the hail,

— — 23. Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?

*Ps.* cxlvii. 16. He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoar frost like ashes.

*Ps.* cxlvii. 17. He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?

(6. THUNDER AND LIGHTNING.)

2 *Sam.* xxii. 14. The LORD thundered from heaven, and the Most High uttered his voice.

*Job* xxvi. 11. The pillars of heaven tremble, and are astonished at his reproof.

— xxxvii. 1. At this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.

— — 2. Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound *that* goeth out of his mouth.

— — 3. He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the ends of the earth.

— — 4. After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.

— — 5. God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.

— xxxviii. 25. Who hath divided a watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;

*Ps.* xxix. 3. The voice of the LORD *is* upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the LORD *is* upon many waters.

— — 4. The voice of the LORD *is* powerful; the voice of the LORD *is* full of majesty.

— — 5. The voice of the LORD breaketh the cedars; yea, the LORD breaketh the cedars of Lebanon.

— — 6. He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and Sirion like a young unicorn.

— — 7. The voice of the LORD dividcth the flames of fire.

— — 8. The voice of the LORD shaketh the wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of Kadesh.

— — 9. The voice of the LORD maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one speak of *his* glory.

— lxxvii. 18. The voice of thy thunder *was* in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

— xcvii. 4. His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.

*Jer.* x. 13. When he uttereth his voice, *there is* a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

(7. WINDS.)

*Job* xxviii. 24. For he looketh to the ends of the earth, *and* seeth under the whole heaven;

— — 25. To make the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the water by measure.

— xxxvii. 17. How thy garments *are* warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south *wind?*

*Ps.* lxxviii. 26. He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

— cxlvii. 18. He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, *and* the waters flow.

## § 12. God Preserves and Protects Man.

*Gen.* xlviii. 15. And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 2. And he said, The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

— — 3. The God of my rock; in him will I trust: *he* is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

*Job* vii. 20. I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

— x. 12. Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

— — 13. And these *things* hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this *is* with thee.

— xxxiii. 18. He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

*Ps.* vii. 10. My defence *is* of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

— xvi. 5. The LORD *is* the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

— xxiii. 5. Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

— — 6. Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD for ever.

— xxvii. 1. The LORD is my light and my salvation: whom shall I fear? the LORD *is* the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid?

— xxxii. 7. Thou *art* my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

— xlvi. 1. God *is* our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble.

— — 2. Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

— — 3. *Though* the waters thereof roar *and* be troubled, *though* the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

— — 7. The LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jacob *is* our refuge. Selah.

— xlviii. 14. For this God *is* our God for ever and ever: he will be our guide *even* unto death.

— liv. 4. Behold, God *is* mine helper: the Lord *is* with them that uphold my soul.

— lxi. 4. I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah.

— lxii. 2. He only *is* my rock and my salvation; *he is* my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.

— — 6. He only *is* my rock and my salvation: *he is* my defence; I shall not be moved.

— — 7. In God *is* my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, *and* my refuge, *is* in God.

— lxiii. 8. My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

— lxvi. 9. Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.

— lxxiii. 23. Nevertheless I *am* continually with thee: thou hast holden *me* by my right hand.

— lxxxix. 18. For the LORD *is* our defence; and the Holy One of Israel *is* our King.

— xc. 1. Lord, thou hast been our dwellingplace in all generations.

— xci. 2. I will say of the LORD, *He is* my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust.

— xciv. 22. But the LORD is my defence; and my God *is* the rock of my refuge.

— cxxi. 3. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.

— — 4. Behold, he that keepeth Israel shall neither slumber nor sleep.

— — 5. The LORD *is* thy keeper: the LORD *is* thy shade upon thy right hand.

— — 7. The LORD shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.

— — 8. The LORD shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

*Is.* xii. 2. Behold, God *is* my salvation; I will trust and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH *is* my strength and *my* song; he also is become my salvation.

— xlvi. 3. Hearken unto me, O house of Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are borne *by me* from the belly, which are carried from the womb:

— — 4. And *even* to *your* old age I *am* he; and *even* to hoar hairs will I carry *you:* I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver *you.*

## § 13. God's Preserving Power Indispensable.

*Job* xxxiv. 14. If he set his heart upon man, *if* he gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;

— — 15. All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.

*Ps.* civ. 29. Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.

## CHAP. III.

## GOD'S PROVIDENCE IN NATURE.

### § 14. God Owns All Things.

*Deut.* x. 14. Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heavens *is* the LORD's thy God, the earth *also*, with all that therein *is*.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 11. Thine, O LORD, *is* the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all *that is* in the heaven and in the earth *is thine;* thine *is* the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art exalted as head above all.

*Job* xli. 11. Who hath prevented me, that I should repay *him? whatsoever is* under the whole heaven is mine.

*Ps.* xxiv. 1. The earth *is* the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

— xlvii. 9. The princes of the people are gathered together, *even* the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth *belong* unto God: he is greatly exalted.

— lx. 6. God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

— — 7. Gilead *is* mine, and Manasseh *is* mine; Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head; Judah *is* my lawgiver;

— lxxxix. 11. The heavens *are* thine, the earth also *is* thine: *as for* the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

— xcv. 4. In his hand *are* the deep places of the earth: the strength of the hills *is* his also.

— cviii. 7. God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

— — 8. Gilead *is* mine; Manasseh *is* mine; Ephraim also *is* the strength of mine head; Judah *is* my lawgiver;

— cxv. 16. The heaven, *even* the heavens, *are* the LORD's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

*Hag.* ii. 8. The silver *is* mine, and the gold *is* mine, saith the LORD of hosts.

1 *Cor.* x. 26. For the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

### § 15. Causes Eclipses and Darkness.

*Is.* xiii. 10. For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.

*Ezek.* xxxii. 7. And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

— — 8. All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord GOD.

*Joel* ii. 10. The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

— iii. 15. The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

*Amos* viii. 9. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord GOD, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

### § 16. Sets Mountains on Fire and Melts Them.

*Deut.* iv. 11. And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

— v. 23. And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, *even* all the heads of your tribes, and your elders:

*Jud.* v. 5. The mountains melted from before the LORD, *even* that Sinai from before the LORD God of Israel.

*Ps.* xcvii. 5. The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

— civ. 32. He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.

— cxliv. 5. Bow thy heavens, O LORD, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

*Is.* xxxiv. 9. And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

— — 10. It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

— lxiv. 1. Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

— — 2. As *when* the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, *that* the nations may tremble at thy presence!

— — 3. When thou didst terrible things *which* we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence.

*Ezek.* xxxviii. 22. And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that *are* with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

*Micah* i. 4. And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, *and* as the waters *that are* poured down a steep place.

*Nah.* i. 5. The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

### § 17. Causes Earthquakes.

*Job* ix. 5. Which removeth the mountains, and they know not; which overturneth them in his anger;

— — 6. Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble;

— xiv. 18. And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.

— xxviii. 9. He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

*Ps.* xviii. 7. Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.

*Is.* xiii. 13. Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the LORD of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.

— xxix. 6. Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

*Jer.* iv. 24. I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

*Ezek.* xxxviii. 20. So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that *are* upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

*Luke* xxi. 11. And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.

### § 18. Causes Lightning and Thunder.

*Ex.* xix. 16. And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that *was* in the camp trembled.

— xx. 18. And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw *it*, they removed, and stood afar off.

*Job* i. 16. While he was yet speaking, there came

also another, and said, The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

*Job* xxxviii. 35. Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we *are?*

2 *Sam.* xxii. 15. And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

*Ps.* xviii. 12. At the brightness *that was* before him his thick clouds passed, hail *stones* and coals of fire.

— — 13. The LORD also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail *stones* and coals of fire.

— — 14. Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them.

### § 19. Causes Winds, Storms, and Hail.

*Ex.* ix. 18. Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even until now.

— — 31. And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley *was* in the ear, and the flax *was* bolled.

— — 32. But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they *were* not grown up.

*Ps.* cv. 32. He gave them hail for rain, *and* flaming fire in their land.

*Is.* xxviii. 2. Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and a strong one, *which* as a tempest of hail *and* a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

*Jer.* iv. 11. At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem, A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

— — 12. *Even* a full wind from those *places* shall come unto me: now also will I give sentence against them.

— xxv. 32. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

— xlix. 36. And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Elam shall not come.

*Ezek.* xiii. 13. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even rend *it* with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in *my* fury to consume *it.*

*Hag.* ii. 17. I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; yet ye *turned* not to me, saith the LORD.

### § 20. Sends Rain and Dew.

*Gen.* xxvii. 28. Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine:

2 *Chr.* vi. 26. When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; *yet* if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

— — 27. Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

1 *Kings* viii. 35. When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

— — 36. Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou teach them the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

*Zech.* x. 1. Ask ye of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain: *so* the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

1 *Kings* xviii. 1. And it came to pass *after* many days, that the word of the LORD came to Elijah in the third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ahab; and I will send rain upon the earth.

*Jer.* xiv. 22. Are there *any* among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? *Art* not thou he, O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these *things.*

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 26. And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing.

*Joel* ii. 23. Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first *month.*

### § 21. Controls Waters and Floods.

*Job* xxvi. 12. He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.

*Ps.* xlii. 7. Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

— lxv. 5. *By* terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; *who art* the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off *upon* the sea:

— — 7. Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.

— lxxxix. 9. Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

— — 25. I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

— civ. 10. He sendeth the springs into the valleys, *which* run among the hills.

— — 11. They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench their thirst.

— cvii. 35. He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.

*Is.* xxx. 25. And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers *and* streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

— xxxv. 7. And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, *shall be* grass with reeds and rushes.

— xli. 18. I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.

— xliii. 19. Behold, I will do a new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, *and* rivers in the desert.

— — 20. The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, *and* rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

*Ezek.* xxvi. 19. For thus saith the Lord GOD: When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

— xxviii. 8. They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of *them that are* slain in the midst of the seas.

*Amos* ix. 5. And the Lord GOD of hosts *is* he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt.

*Nah.* i. 8. But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

### § 22. Controls Drought and Famine.

*Lev.* xxvi. 18. And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you seven times more for your sins.

— — 19. And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

*Lev.* xxvi. 20. And your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

*Deut.* xxviii. 23. And thy heaven that *is* over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that *is* under thee *shall be* iron.

— — 24. The LORD shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

1 *Kings* xvii. 1. And Elijah the Tishbite, *who was* of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, *As* the LORD God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word.

*Job* v. 22. At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

*Ps.* cvii. 33. He turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

— — 34. A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

*Jer.* viii. 13. I will surely consume them, saith the LORD: *there shall be* no grapes on the vine, nor figs on the fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and *the things that* I have given them shall pass away from them.

— li. 36. Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry.

*Ezek.* xxii. 24. Son of man, say unto her, Thou *art* the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

*Hos.* ii. 12. And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These *are* my rewards that my lovers have given me: and I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

— xiii. 15. Though he be fruitful among *his* brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the LORD shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall destroy the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

*Amos* iv. 7. And also I have withholden the rain from you, when *there were* yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

— — 8. So two *or* three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

— vii. 4. Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord GOD called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

*Nah.* i. 4. He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

*Hag.* i. 10. Therefore the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed *from* her fruit.

— — 11. And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon *that* which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

*Zech.* x. 11. And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Assyria shall be brought down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall depart away.

### § 23. Sends and Directs Noxious Animals.

*Ex.* xxiii. 28. And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

*Lev.* xxvi. 21. And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

— — 22. I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your *high* ways shall be desolate.

*Deut.* vii. 20. Moreover the LORD thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

*Jos.* xxiv. 12. And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, *even* the two kings of the Amorites; *but* not with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

*Job* v. 23. For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

*Jer.* v. 6. Wherefore a lion out of the forest shall slay them, *and* a wolf of the evenings shall spoil them, a leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, *and* their backslidings are increased.

*Hos.* ii. 18. And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and *with* the creeping things of the ground:+

*Joel* ii. 25. And I will restore to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpillar, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

*Amos* iv. 9. I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured *them:* yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

— vii. 1. Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, *it was* the latter growth after the king's mowings.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## GOD'S PROVIDENCE AMONG MEN, GENERALLY.

### § 24. God the Absolute Owner of Man.

*Ps.* xcv. 7. For he *is* our God; and we *are* the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To day if ye will hear his voice,

— c. 3. Know ye that the LORD he *is* God: *it is* he *that* hath made us, and not we ourselves; *we are* his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

*Ezek.* xviii. 4. Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die.

*Rom.* xiv. 8. For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

### § 25. The King of the Earth.

*Ex.* xv. 18. The LORD shall reign for ever and ever.

*Ps.* x. 16. The LORD *is* King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

— xxii. 28. For the kingdom *is* the LORD'S: and he *is* the governor among the nations.

— xxiv. 7. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lifted up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

— — 8. Who *is* this King of glory? The LORD strong and mighty, the LORD mighty in battle.

— — 9. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift *them* up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

— — 10. Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he *is* the King of glory. Selah.

— xxix. 10. The LORD sitteth upon the flood; yea, the LORD sitteth King forever.

— xlvii. 2. For the LORD most high *is* terrible; *he is* a great King over all the earth.

— — 7. For God *is* the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.

— — 8. God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

— lxviii. 24. They have seen thy goings, O God; *even* the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.

— lxxiv. 12. For God *is* my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

*Ps.* xcvii. 1. The LORD reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of isles be glad *thereof.*
— ciii. 19. The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all.
— cxlv. 11. They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power.
— — 12. To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
— — 13. Thy kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion *endureth* throughout all generations.
*Is.* xxxiii. 17. Thine eyes shall see the King in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.
— — 22. For the LORD *is* our judge, the LORD *is* our lawgiver, the LORD *is* our King; he will save us.
— lii. 7. How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth!

### § 26. The Judge of all the Earth.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 14. He *is* the LORD our God; his judgments *are* in all the earth.
*Job* xxi. 22. Shall *any* teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.
— xxiii. 7. There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered forever from my judge.
*Ps.* vii. 8. The LORD shall judge the people: judge me, O LORD, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity *that is* in me.
— ix. 8. And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.
— l. 4. He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.
— — 6. And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God *is* judge himself. Selah.
— lxxv. 7. But God *is* the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.
— lxxvi. 8. Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still.
— lxxxii. 8. Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.
— xcvi. 10. Say among the heathen *that* the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously.
— — 13. Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.
— xcviii. 9. Before the LORD; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.
— cv. 7. He *is* the LORD our God: his judgments *are* in all the earth.
*Is.* iii. 13. The LORD standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.
1 *Cor.* iv. 4. For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.
— — 5. Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God.

### § 27. Mysteries of Providence.

*Ps.* lxiv. 9. And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.
— lxvi. 5. Come and see the works of God: *he is* terrible *in his* doing toward the children of men.
— lxxi. 17. O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
— cv. 5. Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth:
*Prov.* xxv. 2. *It is* the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings *is* to search out a matter.
*Ec.* iii. 11. He hath made every *thing* beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.
See *Job* xxvi. 14.

### § 28. The Divine Sovereignty insisted upon.

*Is.* x. 15. Shall the axe boast itself against him that heweth therewith? *or* shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake *itself* against them that lift it up, *or* as if the staff should lift up *itself, as if it were* no wood.
*Rom.* ix. 19. Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?
— — 20. Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed *it*, Why hast thou made me thus?
— — 21. Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

### § 29. Resignation to the Dealings of Providence.

1 *Sam.* iii. 18. And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It *is* the LORD: let him do what seemeth him good.
2 *Sam.* xv. 26. But if he thus say, I have no delight in thee; behold, *here am* I, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.
*Job* i. 21. And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the LORD gave, and the LORD hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.
— — 22. In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.
— ii. 10. But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips.
*Ps.* xxxix. 9. I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst *it.*
*Acts* xxi. 14. And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, The will of the Lord be done.

---

## CHAP. V.

## GOD'S PROVIDENCE IN MAN'S TEMPORAL AFFAIRS.

### § 30. In General.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 12. Both riches and honour *come* of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand *is* power and might; and in thine hand *it is* to make great, and to give strength unto all.
— — 14. But who *am* I, and what *is* my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things *come* of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.
*Ps.* xxxiii. 15. He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works.
*Prov.* xxix. 26. Many seek the ruler's favour; but *every* man's judgment *cometh* from the LORD.
*Ec.* iii. 1. To every *thing there is* a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven:
— — 2. A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up *that which is* planted;
— — 3. A time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;
— — 4. A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to dance;
— — 5. A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;
— — 6. A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;
— — 7. A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;
— — 8. A time to love, and a time to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.
*Mat.* x. 29. Are not two sparrows sold for a far-

thing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.

*Mat.* x. 30. But the very hairs of your head are all numbered.

*Luke* xii. 6. Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?

— — 7. But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.

### § 31. God Overrules Human Designs.

*Gen.* xxxi. 29. It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

— xlv. 5. Now therefore be not grieved, nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for God did send me before you to preserve life.

— — 7. And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.

— — 8. So now *it was* not you *that* sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.

— l. 19. And Joseph said unto them, Fear not: for *am* I in the place of God?

— — 20. But as for you, ye thought evil against me; *but* God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as *it is* this day, to save much people alive.

*Prov.* xvi. 9. A man's heart deviseth his way: but the LORD directeth his steps.

— xix. 21. *There are* many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

— xx. 24. Man's goings *are* of the LORD; how can a man then understand his own way?

— xxi. 30. *There is* no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the LORD.

*Is.* x. 5. O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

— — 6. I will send him against a hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

— — 7. Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but *it is* in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

*Jer.* x. 23. O LORD, I know that the way of man *is* not in himself: *it is* not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

*John* vii. 30. Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

— viii. 20. These words spake Jesus in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

See *Acts* ii. 23.

### § 32. Human Endeavours Vain without God.

*Ps.* cxxvii. 1. Except the LORD build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the LORD keep the city, the watchman waketh *but* in vain.

— — 2. *It is* vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: *for* so he giveth his beloved sleep.

*Hab.* ii. 13. Behold, *is it* not of the LORD of hosts that the people shall labour in the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity?

### § 33. Resistance Useless.

*Gen.* xxiv. 50. Then Laban and Bethuel answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the LORD: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

1 *Kings* xii. 22. But the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying,

— — 23. Speak unto Rehoboam, the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and unto all the house of Judah and Benjamin, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

— — 24. Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel: return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the LORD, and returned to depart, according to the word of the LORD.

*Neh.* vi. 16. And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard *thereof*, and all the heathen that *were* about us saw *these things*, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

*Is.* xiv. 26. This *is* the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this *is* the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

— — 27. For the LORD of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul *it?* and his hand *is* stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

*Acts* v. 38. And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

— — 39. But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God.

### § 34. God gives Bad Rulers and Laws.

1 *Kings* xix. 15. And the LORD said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: and when thou comest, anoint Hazael *to be* king over Syria:

2 *Kings* viii. 12. And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

*Ezek.* xx. 24. Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

— — 25. Wherefore I gave them also statutes *that were* not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

— — 26. And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass through *the fire* all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might know that I *am* the LORD.

*Dan.* iv. 17. This matter *is* by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

*Hos.* xiii. 11. I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took *him* away in my wrath.

### § 35. Stirs up Adversaries.

*Jud.* ix. 22. When Abimelech had reigned three years over Israel,

— — 23. Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem dealt treacherously with Abimelech:

1 *Kings* xi. 14. And the LORD stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he *was* of the king's seed in Edom.

— — 23. And God stirred him up *another* adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah:

2 *Kings* xviii. 25. Am I now come up without the LORD against this place to destroy it? The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

— xix. 25. Hast thou not heard long ago *how* I have done it, *and* of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities *into* ruinous heaps.

— xxiv. 20. For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

*Is.* xxxvii. 26. Hast thou not heard long ago *how* I have done it; *and* of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities *into* ruinous heaps.

— — 27. Therefore their inhabitants *were* of small

power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* the grass on the housetops, and *as corn* blasted before it be grown up.

*Jer.* xxvii. 6. And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

— — 7. And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

— xxviii. 14. For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him: and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

— xlvi. 17. They did cry there, Pharaoh king of Egypt *is but* a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

— lii. 3. For through the anger of the LORD it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon.

*Lam.* ii. 17. The LORD hath done *that* which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused *thine* enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

See *Is.* xxxvi. 10.

### § 36. Inclines the Hearts of Men toward His Servants.

*Gen.* xxxix. 21. But the LORD was with Joseph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

*Ex.* iii. 21. And I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

*Ps.* lxxv. 6. For promotion *cometh* neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

*Prov.* xvi. 7. When a man's ways please the LORD, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.

*Dan.* i. 9. Now God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

*Acts* vii. 9. And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him,

— — 10. And delivered him out of all his afflictions, and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and he made him governor over Egypt and all his house.

### § 37. God Supplies Temporal Wants.

*Deut.* vii. 13. And he will love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 16. O LORD our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee a house for thine holy name *cometh* of thine hand, and *is* all thine own.

*Is.* xli. 17. *When* the poor and needy seek water, and *there is* none, *and* their tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORD will hear them, *I* the God of Israel will not forsake them.

### § 38. Sends Good and Evil to Good and Bad alike.

*Job* ix. 22. This *is* one *thing*, therefore I said *it*, He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

— — 23. If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.

*Ec.* vii. 15. All *things* have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just *man* that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked *man* that prolongeth *his life* in wickedness.

— viii. 14. There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just *men*, unto whom it happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked *men*, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also *is* vanity.

— ix. 1. For all this I considered in my heart even to declare all this, that the righteous, and the wise, and their works, *are* in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred *by* all *that is* before them.

— — 2. All *things come* alike to all: *there is* one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as *is* the good, so *is* the sinner; *and* he that sweareth, as *he* that feareth an oath.

— — 3. This *is* an evil among all *things* that are done under the sun, that *there is* one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness *is* in their heart while they live, and after that *they go* to the dead.

— — 11. I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race *is* not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

*Lam.* iii. 38. Out of the mouth of the Most High proceedeth not evil and good?

*Ezek.* xxi. 2. Son of man, set thy face toward Jerusalem, and drop *thy word* toward the holy places, and prophesy against the land of Israel,

— — 3. And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I *am* against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

— — 4. Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh from the south to the north:

— — 5. That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it shall not return any more.

See *Mat.* v. 45.

### § 39. Sends Changes of Fortune.

1 *Sam.* ii. 4. The bows of the mighty men *are* broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

— — 5. *They that were* full have hired out themselves for bread; and *they that were* hungry ceased: so that the barren hath borne seven; and she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

— — 6. The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

— — 7. The LORD maketh poor, and maketh rich: he bringeth low, and lifteth up.

— — 8. He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, *and* lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set *them* among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth *are* the LORD'S, and he hath set the world upon them.

*Job* v. 18. For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

— xxxiv. 24. He shall break in pieces mighty men without number, and set others in their stead.

*Ps.* xxx. 6. And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

— — 7. LORD, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, *and* I was troubled.

— lxxi. 20. *Thou*, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

— — 21. Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.

— ci. 1. I will sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

— cii. 10. Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.

— cxiii. 7. He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, *and* lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;

— — 8. That he may set *him* with princes, *even* with the princes of his people.

*Luke* i. 52. He hath put down the mighty from *their* seats, and exalted them of low degree.

— — 53. He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

### § 40. Gives Prosperity and Protection.

1 *Sam.* xv. 17. And Samuel said, When thou *wast* little in thine own sight, *wast* thou not *made* the head of the tribes of Israel, and the LORD anointed thee king over Israel?

— xxv. 29. Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall be bound in the bundle of life with the LORD thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he sling out, *as out* of the middle of a sling.

2 *Sam.* vii. 8. Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel:

— — 9. And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great *men* that *are* in the earth.

— xii. 7. And Nathan said to David, Thou *art* the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I anointed thee king over Israel and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;

— — 8. And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if *that had been* too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 7. Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, *even* from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Israel:

— — 8. And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that *are* in the earth.

*Job* viii. 7. Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

*Ps.* xviii. 32. *It is* God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

— — 33. He maketh my feet like hinds' *feet*, and setteth me upon my high places.

*Is.* xix. 22. And the LORD shall smite Egypt: he shall smite and heal *it:* and they shall return *even* to the LORD, and he shall be entreated of them, and shall heal them.

— lxiii. 13. That led them through the deep, as a horse in the wilderness, *that* they should not stumble?

— — 14. As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the LORD caused him to rest; so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name.

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 11. For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, *even* I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

— — 12. As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep *that are* scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

— — 16. I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up *that which was* broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

— — 30. Thus shall they know that I the LORD their God *am* with them, and *that* they, *even* the house of Israel, *are* my people, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 31. And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, *are* men, *and* I *am* your God, saith the Lord GOD.

### § 41. Sends Adversity.

*Job* xix. 9. He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown *from* my head.

— — 10. He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

— xxix. 2. O that I were as *in* months past, as *in* the days *when* God preserved me;

— — 3. When his candle shined upon my head, *and when* by his light I walked *through* darkness;

— — 4. As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of God *was* upon my tabernacle;

— xxx. 1. But now *they that are* younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.

*Ps.* lxxxix. 45. The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast covered him with shame. Selah.

— cvii. 39. Again, they are minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

*Is.* xiv. 16. They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, *and* consider thee, *saying*, *Is* this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

— — 17. *That* made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; *that* opened not the house of his prisoners?

— xxii. 15. Thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, *even* unto Shebna, which *is* over the house, *and say*,

— — 16. What hast thou here, and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, *as* he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, *and* that graveth a habitation for himself in a rock?

— — 17. Behold, the LORD will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

— — 18. He will surely violently turn and toss thee *like* a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory *shall be* the shame of thy lord's house.

— — 19. And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.

*Jer.* xlviii. 11. Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

— — 12. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

*Lam.* iii. 2. He hath led me, and brought *me into* darkness, but not *into* light.

— — 17. And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgat prosperity.

— iv. 5. They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills.

*Dan.* xi. 19. Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and not be found.

*Rev.* xviii. 14. And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## GOD'S PROVIDENCE IN MORAL DISCIPLINE.

### § 42. Affliction to be Expected.

*Job* v. 6. Although affliction cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;

— — 7. Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.

*Ec.* vii. 14. In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

*John* xvi. 33. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.

### § 43. Afflictions Threatened for Sin.

*Ps.* lv. 19. God shall hear, and afflict them, even he that abideth of old. Selah. Because they have no changes, therefore they fear not God.

— lxxxix. 30. If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

*Ps.* lxxxix. 31. If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

— — 32. Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

*Jer.* xxii. 21. I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; *but* thou saidst, I will not hear. This *hath been* thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

— — 22. The wind shall eat up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness.

### § 44. The Use of Afflictions.

*Deut.* viii. 5. Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, *so* the LORD thy God chasteneth thee.

*Job* v. 17. Behold, happy *is* the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

— xxxvi. 8. And, if *they be* bound in fetters, *and* be holden in cords of affliction;

— — 9. Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

— — 10. He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.

— — 21. Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this hast thou chosen rather than affliction.

*Ps.* xciv. 12. Blessed *is* the man whom thou chastenest, O LORD, and teachest him out of thy law;

— — 13. That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

— cvi. 43. Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked *him* with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity.

— cxix. 67. Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.

— — 71. *It is* good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.

*Prov.* iii. 12. For whom the LORD loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son *in whom* he delighteth.

*Is.* xxvi. 8. Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O LORD, have we waited for thee; the desire of *our* soul *is* to thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

— — 9. With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments *are* in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.

— — 16. LORD, in trouble have they visited thee; they poured out a prayer *when* thy chastening *was* upon them.

— xlviii. 10. Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

*Dan.* xi. 35. And *some* of them of understanding shall fall, to try them, and to purge, and to make *them* white, *even* to the time of the end: because *it is* yet for a time appointed.

*Hos.* v. 15. I will go *and* return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early.

*Heb.* xii. 6. For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

— — 7. If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

— — 8. But if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

— — 11. Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless, afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

### § 45. Afflictions Recited.

*Job* x. 17. Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war *are* against me.

*Ps.* lxvi. 10. For thou, O God, has proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

— — 11. Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.

— — 12. Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy *place.*

— lxxxviii. 9. Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: LORD, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

*Lam.* i. 12. *Is it* nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the LORD hath afflicted *me* in the day of his fierce anger.

— — 13. From above hath he sent fire, into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate *and* faint all the day.

— — 14. The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, *and* come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into *their* hands, *from whom* I am not able to rise up.

— iii. 1. I *am* the man *that* hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

— — 3. Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand *against me* all the day.

— — 45. Thou hast made us *as* the offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people.

*Hab.* iii. 7. I saw the tents of Cushan in affliction: *and* the curtains of the land of Midian did tremble.

### § 46. Disappointment Confessed and Threatened.

*Job* xvii. 11. My days are past, my purposes are broken off, *even* the thoughts of my heart.

— xxx. 26. When I looked for good, then evil came *unto me:* and when I waited for light, there came darkness.

*Is.* xxi. 4. My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

*Jer.* viii. 15. We looked for peace, but no good *came; and* for a time of health, and behold trouble!

*Amos* viii. 10. And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only *son,* and the end thereof as a bitter day.

*Micah* i. 12. For the inhabitant of Maroth waited carefully for good: but evil came down from the LORD unto the gate of Jerusalem.

*Hag.* i. 6. Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, earneth wages *to put it* into a bag with holes.

### § 47. Affliction Aggravated by Persecution.

*Job* xxx. 11. Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.

*Ps.* xxxv. 15. But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: *yea,* the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew *it* not; they did tear *me,* and ceased not:

— lxix. 26. For they persecute *him* whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

### § 48. God Mitigates Affliction.

*Gen.* xxxi. 42. Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. God hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and rebuked *thee* yesternight.

*Ps.* lxxxix. 33. Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

*Is.* xxvii. 7. Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote him? *or* is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

— — 8. In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth the rough wind in the day of the east wind.

*Jer.* xv. 11. The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily I will cause the enemy to entreat thee *well* in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

*Lam.* iii. 31. For the Lord will not cast off for ever:

— — 32. But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

— — 33. For he doth not afflict willingly, nor grieve the children of men.

### § 49. Patient Endurance of Affliction.

*Job* xxxiv. 31. Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne *chastisement*, I will not offend *any more:*

— — 32. *That which* I see not teach thou me: If I have done iniquity, I will do no more.

*Ps.* cxix. 75. I know, O LORD, that thy judgments *are* right, and *that* thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.

*Prov.* iii. 11. My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

*Lam.* iii. 19. Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.

— — 20. My soul hath *them* still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.

— — 21. This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.

— — 27. *It is* good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

— — 28. He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne *it* upon him.

— — 29. He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.

*Micah* vi. 9. The LORD'S voice crieth unto the city, and *the man of* wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

*Heb.* xii. 5. And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

### § 50. Afflictions sometimes Inefficacious.

*Job* xv. 11. *Are* the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 22. And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the LORD: this *is that* king Ahaz.

*Is.* ix. 13. For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the LORD of hosts.

— — 14. Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one day.

*Jer.* ii. 30. In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion.

*Zeph.* iii. 2. She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

### § 51. Fainting under Affliction.

*Job* iv. 5. But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.

— — 6. *Is* not *this* thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?

*Prov.* xxiv. 10. *If* thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength *is* small.

*Lam.* iii. 39. Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins?

### § 52. Support in Affliction.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 19. They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 23. The steps of a *good* man are ordered by the LORD: and he delighteth in his way.

— — 24. Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the LORD upholdeth *him with* his hand.

— cxxix. 1. Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Israel now say:

— — 2. Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

— cxl. 12. I know that the LORD will maintain the cause of the afflicted, *and* the right of the poor.

— cxlv. 14. The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all *those that be* bowed down.

2 *Cor.* i. 3. Blessed *be* God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

— — 4. Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

— — 5. For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ.

— — 6. And whether we be afflicted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation.

— — 7. And our hope of you *is* steadfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so *shall ye be* also of the consolation.

*Phil.* iv. 19. But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

### § 53. Afflictions will End.

*Job* v. 11. To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

— xi. 16. Because thou shalt forget *thy* misery, *and* remember *it* as waters *that* pass away:

*Ps.* xxx. 5. For his anger *endureth but* a moment; in his favour *is* life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy *cometh* in the morning.

— xci. 15. He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I *will be* with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honour him.

— cxii. 4. Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: *he is* gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

*Nah.* i. 9. What do ye imagine against the LORD? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time.

— — 12. Thus saith the LORD; Though *they be* quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

### § 54. God Delivers from Afflictions.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 17. He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of many waters:

2 *Chr.* xxx. 9. For if ye turn again unto the LORD, your brethren and your children *shall find* compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God *is* gracious and merciful, and will not turn away *his* face from you, if ye return unto him.

*Ps.* xxx. 11. Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness:

— xxxiv. 19. Many *are* the afflictions of the righteous: but the LORD delivereth him out of them all.

— — 20. He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

— xxxvii. 32. The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.

— — 33. The LORD will not leave him in his hand, nor condemn him when he is judged.

— cxlvi. 8. The LORD openeth *the eyes of* the blind: the LORD raiseth them that are bowed down: the LORD loveth the righteous:

*Is.* ix. 4. For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.

— xxv. 3. Therefore shall the strong people glorify thee, the city of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

— — 4. For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones *is* as a storm *against* the wall.

### § 55. The Righteous and Wicked Contrasted.

*Prov.* xii. 5. The thoughts of the righteous *are* right: *but* the counsels of the wicked *are* deceit.

— — 26. The righteous *is* more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.

### § 56. Contrasted Temporal Fortunes of the Righteous and Wicked.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 26. With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, *and* with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

— — 27. With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

— — 28. And the afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes *are* upon the haughty, *that* thou mayest bring *them* down.

2 *Chr.* xv. 1. And the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:

— — 2. And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The LORD *is* with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

*Job* viii. 20. Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers:

— — 21. Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.

— xxii. 20. Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

*Ps.* i. 6. For the LORD knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

— xviii. 25. With the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

— — 26. With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

— — 27. For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks.

— xxxii. 10. Many sorrows *shall be* to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the LORD, mercy shall compass him about.

— xxxvii. 17. For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous.

— — 18. The LORD knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.

— — 19. They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

— — 20. But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the LORD *shall be* as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.

— lxviii. 6. God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry *land.*

— lxxv. 10. All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; *but* the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.

— xci. 7. A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; *but* it shall not come nigh thee.

— — 8. Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

*Prov.* x. 6. Blessings *are* upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

— — 9. He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

— — 24. The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

— — 25. As the whirlwind passeth, so *is* the wicked no *more:* but the righteous *is* an everlasting foundation.

— — 28. The hope of the righteous *shall be* gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish.

— — 29. The way of the LORD *is* strength to the upright: but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.

— — 30. The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

— xi. 3. The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

— — 5. The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.

— — 6. The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in *their own* naughtiness.

— — 10. When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, *there is* shouting.

— — 11. By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

— — 18. The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness *shall be* a sure reward.

— — 21. *Though* hand *join* in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

— — 31. Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

— xii. 3. A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

— — 7. The wicked are overthrown, and *are* not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

— — 21. There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.

— xiii. 6. Righteousness keepeth *him that is* upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.

— — 13. Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.

— — 21. Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid.

— xiv. 19. The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

— — 22. Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth *shall be* to them that devise good.

— xxi. 18. The wicked *shall be* a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

— xxii. 5. Thorns *and* snares *are* in the way of the froward: he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.

— xxviii. 18. Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but *he that is* perverse *in his* ways shall fall at once.

*Is.* lxv. 13. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed:

— — 14. Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

*Mal.* iii. 18. Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

### § 57. Examples of Obedience and Disobedience.

*Num.* xiv. 24. But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it.

— — 30. Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, *concerning* which I sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

— — 36. And the men which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,

— — 37. Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the LORD.

— — 38. But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, *which were* of the men that went to search the land, lived *still.*

— xxvi. 63. These *are* they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho.

— — 64. But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered,

when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai.

*Num.* xxvi. 65. For the LORD had said of them, They shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.

*Deut.* iv. 3. Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

— — 4. But ye that did cleave unto the LORD your God *are* alive every one of you this day.

### § 58. God's Feelings toward the Righteous and Wicked.

*Prov.* iii. 32. For the froward *is* abomination to the LORD: but his secret *is* with the righteous.

— xi. 20. They that are of a froward heart *are* abomination to the LORD: but *such as are* upright in *their* way *are* his delight.

— xii. 2. A good *man* obtaineth favour of the LORD: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

— xv. 9. The way of the wicked *is* an abomination unto the LORD: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness.

— — 26. The thoughts of the wicked *are* an abomination to the LORD: but *the words* of the pure *are* pleasant words.

### § 59. Temporal Prosperity of the Righteous.

2 *Chr.* xv. 7. Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

*Job* xi. 17. And *thine* age shall be clearer, than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

*Ps.* xviii. 24. Therefore hath the LORD recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

— xxxi. 19. *Oh* how great *is* thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; *which* thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

— xxxiii. 12. Blessed *is* the nation whose God *is* the LORD; *and* the people *whom* he hath chosen for his own inheritance.

— xxxvii. 27. Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.

— — 28. For the LORD loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

— — 29. The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.

— lviii. 11. So that a man shall say, Verily *there is* a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth.

— lxxxix. 24. But my faithfulness and my mercy *shall be* with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

— xcii. 10. But my horn shalt thou exalt like *the horn of* a unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

— — 12. The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

— cxxi. 6. The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.

### § 60. Blessings Descend to their Children.

2 *Kings* x. 30. And the LORD said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing *that which is* right in mine eyes, *and* hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that *was* in mine heart, thy children of the fourth *generation* shall sit on the throne of Israel.

*Ps.* ciii. 17. But the mercy of the LORD *is* from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children;

— — 18. To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

— cvi. 3. Blessed *are* they that keep judgment, *and* he that doeth righteousness at all times.

— cxii. 1. Praise ye the LORD. Blessed *is* the man *that* feareth the LORD, *that* delighteth greatly in his commandments.

— — 2. His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

— — 3. Wealth and riches *shall be* in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

— cxlviii. 14. He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; *even* of the children of Israel, a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

*Prov.* xiii. 22. A good *man* leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner *is* laid up for the just.

— xx. 7. The just *man* walketh in his integrity: his children *are* blessed after him.

*Is.* xxx. 26. Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the LORD bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

— lxv. 23. They shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they *are* the seed of the blessed of the LORD, and their offspring with them.

*Jer.* v. 1. Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be *any* that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it.

### § 61. Deliverance of the Righteous from Evil.

2 *Kings* xxii. 18. But to the king of Judah which sent you to inquire of the LORD, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *As touching* the words which thou hast heard;

— — 19. Because thine heart was tender, and thou hast humbled thyself before the LORD, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation and a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard *thee*, saith the LORD.

— — 20. Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

*Job* v. 19. He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee.

— — 20. In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword.

— — 21. Thou shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

*Prov.* i. 33. But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

*Ec.* viii. 5. Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

*Is.* liv. 14. In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.

*Jer.* xxxix. 16. Go and speak to Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be *accomplished* in that day before thee.

— — 17. But I will deliver thee in that day, saith the LORD; and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of whom thou *art* afraid.

### § 62. Others' Sins not to be Suffered for.

*Num.* xvi. 22. And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

— xxvi. 10. And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: and they became a sign.

— — 11. Notwithstanding the children of Korah died not.

*Deut.* xxiv. 16. The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

2 *Kings* xiv. 6. But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

2 *Chr.* xxv. 3. Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

— — 4. But he slew not their children, but *did* as *it is* written in the law in the book of Moses, where the LORD commanded, saying, The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

*Jer.* xxxi. 29. In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

— — 30. But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

*Ezek.* xviii. 2. What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge?

— — 3. *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, ye shall not have *occasion* any more to use this proverb in Israel.

— — 10. If he beget a son *that is* a robber, a shedder of blood, and *that* doeth the like to *any* one of these *things*,

— — 11. And that doeth not any of those *duties*, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife,

— — 12. Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination,

— — 14. Now, lo, *if* he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

— — 15. *That* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

— — 16. Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, *but* hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

— — 17. *That* hath taken off his hand from the poor, *that* hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

— — 18. *As for* his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did *that* which *is* not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his iniquity.

— — 19. Yet say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, *and* hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

— — 20. The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him.

### § 63. The Righteous a Protection to the Wicked.

*Gen.* xviii. 26. And the LORD said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

— xix. 29. And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

*Job* xxii. 29. When *men* are cast down, then thou shalt say, *There is* lifting up; and he shall save the humble person.

— — 30. He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.*

— xlii. 7. And it was *so*, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Job, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me *the thing that is* right, as my servant Job *hath*.

— — 8. Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you: for him will I accept: lest I deal with you *after your* folly, in that ye have not spoken of me *the thing which is* right, like my servant Job.

### § 64. This Protection sometimes Denied.

*Ezek.* xiv. 14. Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver *but* their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 15. If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

— — 16. *Though* these three men *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

— — 17. Or *if* I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I cut off man and beast from it:

— — 18. Though these three men *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

— — 19. Or *if* I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

— — 20. Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, *were* in it, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall *but* deliver their own souls by their righteousness.

— — 21. For thus saith the Lord GOD; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

### § 65. Defence and Protection of the Righteous in this Life.

*Gen.* xv. 1. After these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I *am* thy shield, *and* thy exceeding great reward.

— xlix. 24. But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty *God* of Jacob; (from thence *is* the shepherd, the stone of Israel;)

2 *Sam.* xxii. 33. God *is* my strength *and* power; and he maketh my way perfect.

*Ps.* ix. 9. The LORD also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

— xviii. 35. Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great.

— xxiii. 1. The LORD *is* my shepherd; I shall not want.

— — 2. He maketh me to lie down in green pastures: he leadeth me beside the still waters.

— xxviii. 8. The LORD *is* their strength, and he *is* the saving strength of his anointed.

— xxix. 11. The LORD will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

— xlvi. 5. God *is* in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, *and that* right early.

— — 6. The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

— — 11. The LORD of hosts *is* with us; the God of Jacob *is* our refuge. Selah.

— lvi. 3. What time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

* A curious mistranslation. Noyes renders the verse: "He will deliver even him that is not innocent: the purity of thy hands shall save him."—H.

*Ps.* lvi. 4. In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.
— — 11. In God have I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.
— lxi. 3. For thou hast been a shelter for me, *and* a strong tower from the enemy.
— xci. 1. He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty.
— — 3. Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, *and* from the noisome pestilence.
— — 4. He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth *shall be thy* shield and buckler.
— xciv. 16. Who will rise up for me against the evil doers? *or* who will stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?
— — 17. Unless the LORD *had been* my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.
— — 18. When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up.
— cxviii. 6. The LORD *is* on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?
— 7. The LORD taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see *my desire* upon them that hate me.
— cxxiv. 1. If *it had* not *been* the LORD who was on our side, now may Israel say;
— — 2. If *it had* not *been* the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:
— — 3. Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:
— cxxv. 2. *As* the mountains *are* round about Jerusalem, so the LORD *is* round about his people from henceforth even for ever.
*Prov.* iii. 25. Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.
— — 26. For the LORD shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.
— xviii. 10. The name of the LORD *is* a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.
— xxix. 25. The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the LORD shall be safe.
*Is.* xl. 11. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry *them* in his bosom, *and* shall gently lead those that are with young.
— xli. 10. Fear thou not; for I *am* with thee: be not dismayed; for I *am* thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.
— xliii. 2. When thou passest through the waters, I *will be* with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.
— l. 7. For the Lord GOD will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.
— — 8. *He is* near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who *is* mine adversary? let him come near to me.
— — 9. Behold, the Lord GOD will help me; who *is* he *that* shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.
— li. 12. I, *even* I, *am* he that comforteth you: who *art* thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man *that* shall die, and of the son of man *which* shall be made *as* grass;
— lvii. 11. And of whom hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid *it* to thy heart? have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?
*Heb.* xiii. 6. So that we may boldly say, The Lord *is* my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

### § 66. Temporal Prosperity Promised and Given to the Righteous.

*Gen.* xxv. 11. And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by the well Lahai-roi.
— xxvi. 5. Because that Abraham obeyed my voice, and kept my charge, my commandments, my statutes, and my laws.
*Deut.* xi. 13. And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the LORD your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,
— — 14. That I will give *you* the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.
— xxviii. 13. And the LORD shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath: if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the LORD thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do *them:*
— xxx. 9. And the LORD thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the LORD will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:
— — 10. If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes *which are* written in this book of the law, *and* if thou turn unto the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.
2 *Sam.* v. 10. And David went on, and grew great, and the LORD God of hosts *was* with him.
1 *Kings* ii. 3. And keep the charge of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:
1 *Chr.* xi. 9. So David waxed greater and greater: for the LORD of hosts *was* with him.
— xxii. 13. Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the LORD charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.
2 *Chr.* xvii. 3. And the LORD was with Jehoshaphat, because he walked in the first ways of his father David, and sought not unto Baalim;
— — 4. But sought to the *LORD* God of his father, and walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Israel.
— — 5. Therefore the LORD stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah brought to Jehoshaphat presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.
— xxvii. 6. So Jotham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the LORD his God.
*Job* xxxvi. 11. If they obey and serve *him*, they shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.
*Ps.* xxxvii. 25. I have been young, and *now* am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.
*Prov.* ii. 21. For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.
*Is.* i. 19. If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:
— iii. 10. Say ye to the righteous, that *it shall be* well *with him:* for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.
See *Jos.* xiv. 14.

### § 67. The Righteous to be Delivered from Death.

*Gen.* vii. 1, And the LORD said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.
*Job* iv. 7. Remember, I pray thee, who *ever* perished being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?
*Prov.* xii. 28. In the way of righteousness *is* life; and *in* the pathway *thereof there is* no death.
*Jer.* xxxix. 18. For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee; because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the LORD.
*Ezek.* xviii. 5. But if a man be just, and do that which is lawful and right,
— — 7. And hath not oppressed any, *but* hath re-

stored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

*Ezek.* xviii. 8. He *that* hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, *that* hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man,

— — 9. Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he *is* just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord GOD.

### § 68. Spiritual Blessings Promised the Righteous.

1 *Sam.* xii. 14. If ye will fear the LORD, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the LORD; then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you continue following the LORD your God:

*Job* xxii. 21. Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

*Ps.* v. 12. For thou, LORD, wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as *with* a shield.

— xxiv. 3. Who shall ascend into the hill of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

— — 4. He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully.

— — 5. He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

— — 6. This *is* the generation of them that seek him, that seek thy face, O Jacob. Selah.

— xxv. 10. All the paths of the LORD *are* mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

— lxv. 4. Blessed *is the man whom* thou choosest, and causest to approach *unto thee, that* he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, *even* of thy holy temple.

— lxxxiv. 11. For the LORD God *is* a sun and shield: the LORD will give grace and glory: no good *thing* will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.

— xcvii. 11. Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

*Prov.* xxi. 21. He that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

*Jer.* xxxiii. 6. Behold, I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

*Zech.* iii. 6. And the angel of the LORD protested unto Joshua, saying,

— — 7. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

### § 69. The Prosperity of the Wicked.

*Job* ix. 24. The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, *and* who *is* he?

— xii. 6. The tabernacles of robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth *abundantly.*

— xxi. 13. They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.

— xxii. 18. Yet he filled their houses with good *things:* but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

*Ps.* lxxiii. 5. They *are* not in trouble *as other* men; neither are they plagued like *other* men.

— — 6. Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them *as* a garment.

— — 7. Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish.

— — 12. Behold, these *are* the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase *in* riches.

*Jer.* v. 27. As a cage is full of birds, so *are* their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

### § 70. Complaints of the Prosperity of the Wicked.

*Job* xxi. 6. Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

— — 7. Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

— — 8. Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

— — 9. Their houses *are* safe from fear, neither *is* the rod of God upon them.

— xxiv. 12. Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly *to them.*

*Ps.* lxxiii. 2. But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.

— — 3. For I was envious at the foolish, *when* I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

— — 4. For *there are* no bands in their death; but their strength *is* firm.

— — 13. Verily I have cleansed my heart *in* vain, and washed my hands in innocency.

— — 14. For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning.

— — 15. If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend *against* the generation of thy children.

*Jer.* xii. 1. Righteous *art* thou, O LORD, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of *thy* judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? *wherefore* are all they happy that deal very treacherously?

— — 2. Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: thou *art* near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

*Hab.* i. 3. Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause *me* to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence *are* before me: and there are *that* raise up strife and contention.

— — 4. Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth.

— — 13. +wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, *and* holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth *the man that is* more righteous than he?

— — 14. And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, *that have* no ruler over them?

— — 15. They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad.

— — 16. Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion *is* fat, and their meat plenteous.

— — 17. Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

*Mal.* ii. 17. Ye have wearied the LORD with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied *him?* When ye say, Every one that doeth evil *is* good in the sight of the LORD, and he delighteth in them; or, Where *is* the God of judgment?

— iii. 15. And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, *they that* tempt God are even delivered.

### § 71. The End of the Prosperity of the Wicked.

*Job* v. 3. I have seen the foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.

— xxiv. 22. He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and no *man* is sure of life.

— — 23. *Though* it be given him *to be* in safety, whereon he resteth; yet his eyes *are* upon their ways.

— — 24. They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low: they are taken out of the way as all *other,* and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

*Ps.* xxxvi. 12. There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

— xxxvii. 34. Wait on the LORD, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see *it.*

— — 35. I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.

— — 36. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he *was* not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.

— lv. 23. But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men

shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

*Ps.* lxxiii. 16. When I thought to know this, it *was* too painful for me;

— — 17. Until I went into the sanctuary of God; *then* I understood their end.

— — 18. Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

— — 19. How are they *brought* into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.

— — 20. As a dream when *one* awaketh; *so*, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

— — 21. Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

— — 22. So foolish *was* I, and ignorant: I was *as* a beast before thee.

— xcii. 6. A brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

— — 7. When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; *it is* that they shall be destroyed for ever:

*Prov.* iv. 19. The way of the wicked *is* as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.

— vi. 14. Frowardness *is* in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord.

— — 15. Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be broken without remedy.

*Ec.* viii. 12. Though a sinner do evil a hundred times, and his *days* be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

— — 13. But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong *his* days, *which are* as a shadow; because he feareth not before God.

### § 72. Final Doom of the Righteous and Wicked.

1 *Chr.* xxviii. 9. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the LORD searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 37. Mark the perfect *man*, and behold the upright: for the end of *that* man *is* peace.

— — 38. But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

— cxxv. 5. As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the LORD shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: *but* peace *shall be* upon Israel.

*Prov.* xi. 23. The desire of the righteous *is* only good: *but* the expectation of the wicked *is* wrath.

— xiv. 32. The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death.

*Rom.* ii. 7. To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life:

— — 8. But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,

— — 9. Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil; of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile:

1 *Pet.* iv. 17. For the time *is come* that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if *it* first *begin* at us, what shall the end *be* of them that obey not the gospel of God?

— — 18. And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

See *Rom.* ii. 6.

### § 73. National Calamities Denounced for Wickedness.

*Num* xiv. 34. After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, *even* forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, *even* forty years, and ye shall know my breach of promise.

— — 35. I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

— — 41. And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress the commandment of the LORD? but it shall not prosper.

*Deut.* xxviii. 45. Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee.

— — 46. And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

— — 47. Because thou servedst not the LORD thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all *things*;

1 *Sam.* xii. 15. But if ye will not obey the voice of the LORD, but rebel against the commandment of the LORD; then shall the hand of the LORD be against you, as it *was* against your fathers.

*Is.* i. 20. But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it*.

— xxv. 11. And he shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth *his hands* to swim: and he shall bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.

*Jer.* iv. 18. Thy way and thy doings have procured these *things* unto thee; this *is* thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

— v. 24. Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the LORD our God, that giveth rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

— — 25. Your iniquities have turned away these *things*, and your sins have withholden good *things* from you.

— vi. 18. Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what *is* among them.

— — 19. Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, *even* the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

— xi. 8. Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded *them* to do; but they did *them* not.

— xii. 17. But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the LORD.

— xvi. 16. Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the LORD, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

— xxv. 29. For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the LORD of hosts.

— — 31. A noise shall come *even* to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath a controversy with the nations: he will plead with all flesh; he will give them *that are* wicked to the sword, saith the LORD.

— xxvi. 4. And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

— — 5. To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending *them*, but ye have not hearkened;

— — 6. Then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth.

— xxx. 14. All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; *because* thy sins were increased.

— — 15. Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow *is* incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: *because* thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

— xxxv. 16. Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

*Jer.* xxxv. 17. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

— li. 24. And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the LORD.

*Ezek.* xxi. 24. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, *I say*, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

— xxxv. 14. Thus saith the Lord GOD; When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

— — 15. As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, *even* all of it: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

*Hos.* vii. 12. When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as their congregation hath heard.

— viii. 1. *Set* the trumpet to thy mouth. *He shall come* as an eagle against the house of the LORD, because they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

— ix. 9. They have deeply corrupted *themselves*, as in the days of Gibeah: *therefore* he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

— — 17. My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

— xii. 2. The LORD hath also a controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

*Amos* viii. 8. Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as *by* the flood of Egypt.

*Ob.* 15. For the day of the LORD *is* near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

See *Is.* xiv. 26, 27; xxx. 1. *Amos* iii. 6. *Acts* vii. 42.

### § 74. National Repentance and Apostasy.

*Jer.* xviii. 7. *At what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy *it;*

— — 8. If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

— — 9. And *at what* instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant *it;*

— — 10. If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

*Hos.* xiv. 3. Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, *Ye are* our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

— — 8. Ephraim *shall say*, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard *him*, and observed him:+

*Zeph.* ii. 1. Gather yourselves together, yea, gather together, O nation not desired;

— — 2. Before the decree bring forth, *before* the day pass as the chaff, before the fierce anger of the LORD come upon you, before the day of the LORD's anger come upon you.

### § 75. Sin Leads to its Own Punishment.

*Job* xv. 31. Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompense.

— xviii. 7. The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

*Ps.* vii. 15. He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch *which* he made.

— — 16. His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.

— xxxvii. 14. The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, *and* to slay such as be of upright conversation.

— — 15. Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.

— lxiii. 9. But those *that* seek my soul, to destroy *it*, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

— — 10. They shall fall by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

*Prov.* v. 22. His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.

— — 23. He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

— xxvi. 27. Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.

— xxix. 6. In the transgression of an evil man *there is* a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

*Ec.* x. 8. He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh a hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

— — 9. Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; *and* he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

*Is.* iii. 11. Woe unto the wicked! *it shall be* ill *with him:* for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

*Jonah* ii. 8. They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

### § 76. Conscience Punishes.

*Gen.* xlii. 21. And they said one to another, We *are* verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us.

— — 22. And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is required.

1 *Kings* xxi. 20. And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found *thee:* because thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the LORD.

*Job* xv. 20. The wicked man travaileth with pain all *his* days, and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.

— — 21. A dreadful sound *is* in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him.

— — 22. He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.

— — 23. He wandereth abroad for bread, *saying*, Where *is it?* he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.

— — 24. Trouble and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.

*Ps.* xiv. 5. There were they in great fear: for God *is* in the generation of the righteous.

*Prov.* xxviii. 1. The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.

*Is.* xlviii. 22. *There is* no peace, saith the LORD, unto the wicked.

— lvii. 20. But the wicked *are* like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

— — 21. *There is* no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

### § 77. God the Avenger of Evil.

*Deut.* vii. 10. And repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

2 *Sam.* iii. 39. And I *am* this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah *be* too hard for me: the LORD shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

*Job* xxi. 17. How oft is the candle of the wicked put out! and *how oft* cometh their destruction upon them! *God* distributeth sorrows in his anger.

*Job* xxi. 20. His eyes shall see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

— — 30. That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.

— — 31. Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him *what* he hath done?

— xxxi. 2. For what portion of God *is there* from above? and *what* inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

— — 3. *Is* not destruction to the wicked? and a strange *punishment* to the workers of iniquity?

— xxxiv. 11. For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to *his* ways.

— — 26. He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;

— — 27. Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways;

— xxxvi. 17. But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold *on thee.*

— xxxviii. 12. Hast thou commanded the morning since thy days; *and* caused the dayspring to know his place;

— — 13. That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?

— — 14. It is turned as clay *to* the seal; and they stand as a garment.

— — 15. And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.

*Ps.* ix. 16. The LORD is known *by* the judgment *which* he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah.

— lxviii. 21. But God shall wound the head of his enemies, *and* the hairy scalp of such a one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

— lxxiv. 14. Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, *and* gavest him *to be* meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

— lxxvi. 6. At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

— xciv. 23. And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; *yea*, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

— cxix. 118. Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit *is* falsehood.

— — 119. Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth *like* dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.

*Prov.* xxi. 12. The righteous *man* wisely considereth the house of the wicked: *but God* overthroweth the wicked for *their* wickedness.

*Is.* l. 11. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass *yourselves* about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks *that* ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow.

*Jer.* xxiii. 19. Behold, a whirlwind of the LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

— — 20. The anger of the LORD shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

— xxx. 23. Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

*Ezek.* xi. 21. But *as for them* whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord GOD.

*Joel* i. 15. Alas for the day! for the day of the LORD *is* at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

### § 78. Sins of Parents and others Suffered for.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 7. +visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth *generation.*

*Lev.* xxvi. 39. And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

*Num.* xiv. 33. And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcasses be wasted in the wilderness.

*Deut.* iv. 21. Furthermore the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance:

— — 22. But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jordan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

*Jos.* vii. 24. And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Achor.

— — 25. And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the LORD shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

— — 26. And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the LORD turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day.

— xxii. 17. *Is* the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the LORD,

— — 18. But that ye must turn away this day from following the LORD? and it will be, *seeing* ye rebel to day against the LORD, that to morrow he will be wroth with the whole congregation of Israel.

— — 20. Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

2 *Sam.* xxi. 3. Wherefore David said unto the Gibeonites, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless the inheritance of the LORD?

— — 4. And the Gibeonites said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Israel. And he said, What ye shall say, *that* will I do for you.

— — 5. And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us *that* we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Israel,

— — 6. Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the LORD in Gibeah of Saul, *whom* the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will give *them.*

*Job* v. 4. His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither *is there* any to deliver *them.*

— xx. 26. All darkness *shall be* hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

— xxi. 19. God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know *it.*

— xxx. 8. *They were* children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were viler than the earth.

*Ps.* cvi. 32. They angered *him* also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes:

*Is.* xiv. 21. Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

— lxv. 6. Behold, *it is* written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

— — 7. Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the LORD, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

*Jer.* ii. 9. Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the LORD, and with your children's children will I plead.

— iii. 24. For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

*Lam.* v. 7. Our fathers have sinned, and *are* not; and we have borne their iniquities.

*Ezek.* xvi. 2. Son of man, cause Jerusalem to know her abominations,

— — 3. And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Jerusalem; Thy birth and thy nativity *is* of the land of Canaan; thy father *was* an Amorite, and thy mother a Hittite.

### § 79. Cases of Retribution.

*Jud.* i. 6. But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

— — 7. And Adoni-bezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered *their meat* under my table: as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

— ix. 56. Thus God rendered the wickedness of Abimelech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

— — 57. And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came the curse of Jotham the son of Jerubbaal.

*Est.* ix. 1. Now in the twelfth month, that *is*, the month Adar, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them; (though it was turned to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them,)

— — 25. But when *Esther* came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

See 2 *Kings* xvii. 25, 26.

### § 80. Shame the Portion of the Wicked.

*Job* viii. 22. They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwellingplace of the wicked shall come to nought.

— xviii. 20. They that come after *him* shall be astonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

— — 21. Surely such *are* the dwellings of the wicked, and this *is* the place *of him that* knoweth not God.

*Ps.* liii. 5. There were they in great fear, *where* no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth *against* thee: thou hast put *them* to shame, because God hath despised them.

— lx. 8. Moab *is* my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe: Philistia, triumph thou because of me.

— cviii. 9. Moab *is* my washpot; over Edom will I cast out my shoe; over Philistia will I triumph.

*Jer.* xiii. 22. And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, *and* thy heels made bare.

*Micah* vi. 16. For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof a hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

### § 81. God does not Pity the Wicked in Calamity.

*Ezek.* vii. 3. Now *is* the end *come* upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

— — 4. And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord.

— — 8. Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

— — 9. And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations *that* are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord that smiteth.

— ix. 10. And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, *but* I will recompense their way upon their head.

— xxiv. 13. In thy filthiness *is* lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.

— — 14. I the Lord have spoken *it:* it shall come to pass, and I will do *it;* I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God.

### § 82. Death Threatened to the Wicked.

*Gen.* vi. 13. And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

*Num.* xxvii. 13. And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

— — 14. For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that *is* the water of Meribah in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin.

*Job* iv. 8. Even as I have seen, they that plough iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.

— — 9. By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.

— v. 14. They meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as in the night.

— xi. 20. But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope *shall be as* the giving up of the ghost.

— xv. 30. He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by the breath of his mouth shall he go away.

— xviii. 5. Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

— — 6. The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

— — 16. His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.

— xxxvi. 12. But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.

*Ps.* i. 4. The ungodly *are* not so: but *are* like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

— — 5. Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

— xxxiv. 16. The face of the Lord *is* against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

— — 21. Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

— xxxvii. 9. For evil doers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth.

— — 10. For yet a little while, and the wicked *shall* not *be:* yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it *shall* not *be.*

— lxii. 3. How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall *shall ye be, and as* a tottering fence.

— lxxiii. 27. For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.

— xcii. 9. For, lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

*Prov.* ii. 22. But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

— xi. 19. As righteousness *tendeth* to life; so he that pursueth evil *pursueth it* to his own death.

— xiii. 9. The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.

— xix. 16. He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; *but* he that despiseth his ways shall die.

*Prov.* xxi. 15. *It is* joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction *shall be* to the workers of iniquity.

— xxiv. 20. For there shall be no reward to the evil *man;* the candle of the wicked shall be put out.

*Is.* i. 28. And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners *shall be* together, and they that forsake the LORD shall be consumed.

See *Ezek.* xviii. 18.

### § 83. The Wicked Consumed.

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 6. But *the sons* of Belial *shall be* all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:

— — 7. But the man *that* shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the *same* place.

*Ps.* xi. 6. Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and a horrible tempest: *this shall be* the portion of their cup.

*Is.* v. 24. Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, *so* their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the LORD of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

— ix. 18. For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up *like* the lifting up of smoke.

*Jer.* xxi. 14. But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

*Ezek.* xxii. 31. Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord GOD.

*Mal.* iv. 1. For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the LORD of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.

— — 3. And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do *this*, saith the LORD of hosts.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## THE PURPOSES OF GOD.

### § 84. God has Determinate and Distinct Purposes.

*Job* xiv. 5. Seeing his days *are* determined, the number of his months *are* with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;

— xxiii. 14. For he performeth *the thing that is* appointed for me: and many such *things are* with him.

*Prov.* xvi. 4. The LORD hath made all *things* for himself: yea, even the wicked for the day of evil.

*Acts* xvii. 26. And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation;

See *Is.* xiv. 26.

### § 85. God's Purposes Eternal and Immutable.

*Ec.* iii. 14. I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth *it* that *men* should fear before him.

*Mat.* xxv. 34. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

1 *Cor.* ii. 7. But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, *even* the hidden *wisdom*, which God ordained before the world unto our glory;

*Eph.* iii. 10. To the intent that now unto the principalities and powers in heavenly *places* might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God.

— — 11. According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:

See *Num.* xxiii. 19. *Job* xxiii. 13. *Ps.* xxxiii. 11. *Mal.* iii. 6. *Jam.* i. 17.

### § 86. Men the Instruments of God's Purposes.

2 *Sam.* vii. 14. I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men.

2 *Kings* v. 1. Now Naaman, captain of the host of the king of Syria, was a great man with his master, and honourable, because by him the LORD had given deliverance unto Syria: he was also a mighty man in valour, *but he was* a leper.

2 *Chron.* xviii. 31. And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariot saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It *is* the king of Israel. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jehoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them *to depart* from him.

*Ezr.* vi. 22. And kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the LORD had made them joyful, and turned the heart of the king of Assyria unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Israel.

— vii. 27. Blessed *be* the LORD God of our fathers, which hath put *such a thing* as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the LORD which *is* in Jerusalem:

*Ps.* xvii. 13. Arise, O LORD, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, *which is* thy sword:

— — 14. From men *which are* thy hand, O LORD, from men of the world, *which have* their portion in *this* life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid *treasure:* they are full of children, and leave the rest of their *substance* to their babes.

*Prov.* xxi. 1. The king's heart *is* in the hand of the LORD, *as* the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

*Is.* xiii. 5. They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, *even* the LORD, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.

*Jer.* xxvii. 8. And it shall come to pass, *that* the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the LORD, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

— l. 9. For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows *shall be* as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

— li. 20. Thou *art* my battle axe *and* weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

— — 21. And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

— — 22. With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

— — 23. I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee I will break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

*Ezek.* xxv. 14. And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel: and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord GOD.

*Hab.* i. 6. For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, *that* bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces *that are* not theirs.

— — 12. *Art* thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? We shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

1 *Cor.* iv. 7. For who maketh thee to differ *from another?* and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive *it*, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received *it?*

See above, Chap. IV.; also 1 *Chr.* vi. 15. *Job* i. 21. *Is.* x. 5–7, 12. *Hab.* i. 12.

### § 87. National Election.

*Gen.* xxv. 22. And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If *it be* so, why *am* I thus? And she went to inquire of the LORD.

— — 23. And the LORD said unto her, Two nations *are* in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels and *the one* people shall be stronger than *the other* people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

*Ex.* xxxiii. 19. And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the LORD before thee; and will be gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

1 *Kings* xix. 18. Yet I have left *me* seven thousand in Israel, all the knees which have not bowed unto Baal, and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

*Is.* i. 9. Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, *and* we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

— x. 22. For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, *yet* a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

— — 23. For the Lord GOD of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.

— xliii. 21. This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

— xlv. 4. For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

*Jer.* xviii. 2. Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

— — 3. Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

— — 4. And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make *it.*

— — 5. Then the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

— — 6. O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, as the clay *is* in the potter's hand, so *are* ye in mine hand, O house of Israel.

— xxx. 22. And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

*Mal.* i. 2. I have loved you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? *Was* not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the LORD: yet I loved Jacob,

— — 3. And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

*Rom.* ix. 4. Who are Israelites; to whom *pertaineth* the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service *of God*, and the promises;

See *Deut.* iv. 20; vii. 6; xxxii. 9, 10.

### § 88. Individuals Elected.

*Is.* iv. 3. And it shall come to pass, *that he that is* left in Zion, and *he that* remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, *even* every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem:

*Jer.* i. 5. Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, *and* I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

— xxxi. 3. The LORD hath appeared of old unto me, *saying*, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee.

*Mat.* xi. 25. At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.

— — 26. Even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

— xiii. 10. And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

— — 11. He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.

— xx. 16. So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen.

— xxii. 14. For many are called, but few *are* chosen.

— xxiv. 22. And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved: but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.

— — 40. Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

*Mark* xiii. 20. And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.

*Luke* iv. 25. But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;

— — 26. But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, *a city* of Sidon, unto a woman *that was* a widow.

— — 27. And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.

— viii. 9. And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

— — 10. And he said, Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.

— x. 20. Notwithstanding, in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven.

— — 21. In that hour Jesus rejoiced in spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.

— xvii. 34. I tell you, in that night there shall be two *men* in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.

— — 35. Two *women* shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

— — 36. Two *men* shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

— xviii. 7. And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?

— — 8. I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless, when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?

*John* vi. 44. No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

— xv. 19. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own; but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.

— xvii. 2. As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

— — 9. I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine.

*Acts* ii. 39. For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, *even* as many as the Lord our God shall call.

— — 47. Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

— xiii. 48. And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

*Rom.* i. 6. Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:

— viii. 28. And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to *his* purpose.

*Rom.* viii. 29. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the firstborn among many brethren.
— — 30. Moreover, whom he did predestinate, them he also called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and whom he justified, them he also glorified.
— — 31. What shall we then say to these things? If God *be* for us, who *can be* against us?
— ix. 23. And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory.
— — 24. Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles?
— — 27. Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:
— — 28. For he will finish the work, and cut *it* short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.
— — 29. And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrah.
— xi. 4. But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to *the image of* Baal.
— — 5. Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace.
1 *Cor.* i. 26. For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, *are called*:
— — 27. But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;
— — 28. And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, *yea*, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are:
— — 29. That no flesh should glory in his presence.
See *Mat.* xi. 27. *Luke* x. 22.

### § 89. Human Merit Excluded.

*Rom.* ix. 10. And not only *this;* but when Rebecca also had conceived by one, *even* by our father Isaac,
— — 11. (For *the children* being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;)
— — 12. It was said unto her, The elder shall serve the younger.
— — 13. As it is written, Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.
— — 14. What shall we say then? *Is there* unrighteousness with God? God forbid.
— — 15. For he saith to Moses, I will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.
— — 16. So then *it is* not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.
*Gal.* i. 15. But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called *me* by his grace,
— — 16. To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:
*Eph.* i. 5. Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will.
— — 6. To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved:
— — 11. In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:
— — 12. That we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Christ.
1 *Thess.* i. 4. Knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God.
— — 5. For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.
2 *Thess.* ii. 14. Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ.
2 *Tim.* i. 9. Who hath saved us, and called *us* with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began:
— ii. 10. Therefore I endure all things for the elect's sake, that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal glory.
— — 20. But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.
1 *John* iv. 19. We love him, because he first loved us.
See *John* xiii. 18. *Rom.* xi. 7. 1 *Thess.* v. 9. 1 *Pet.* i. 2.

### § 90. Elected to Holiness.

*John* xv. 16. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and *that* your fruit should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.
— xvii. 6. I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.
*Eph.* i. 4. According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:
— ii. 10. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.
2 *Thess.* ii. 13. But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:
See *Rom.* viii. 29. *Phil.* ii. 13.

### § 91. References to a "Book of Life."

*Ex.* xxxii. 32. Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written.
— — 33. And the LORD said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.
*Dan.* xii. 1. +and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation *even* to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book.
*Phil.* iv. 3. And I entreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which laboured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and *with* other my fellow labourers, whose names *are* in the book of life.
*Rev.* iii. 5. He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.
— xiii. 8. And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.
— xvii. 8. The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.
— xx. 15. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.
— xxi. 27. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither *whatsoever* worketh abomination, or *maketh* a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life.
See *Rev.* xx. 12; xxii. 19.

### § 92. God's Purposes Include Evils and Evil Doers.

*Deut.* xxix. 4. Yet the LORD hath not given you a heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.
1 *Kings* xxii. 23. Now therefore, behold, the LORD

hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil concerning thee.

*Job* xvii. 4. For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt *them.*

*Ps.* lxxxi. 11. But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of me.

— — 12. So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: *and* they walked in their own counsels.

— cv. 25. He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilely with his servants.

*Is.* vi. 9. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

— — 10. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

— xix. 14. The LORD hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken *man* staggereth in his vomit.

— xliv. 18. They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; *and* their hearts, that they cannot understand.

— lxvi. 4. I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose *that* in which I delighted not.

*Jer.* vi. 21. Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

*Ezek.* xiv. 9. And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel.

*Amos* iii. 6. Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the LORD hath not done *it?*

*Zech.* viii. 10. For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither *was there any* peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

*John* vi. 65. And he said, Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.

2 *Cor.* iv. 3. But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost:

1 *Pet.* ii. 8. And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, *even to them* which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed.

*Rev.* xvii. 17. For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

### § 93. Reprobation.

*Is.* xxix. 9. Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

— — 10. For the LORD hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered.

— — 11. And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which *men* deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it *is* sealed:

— — 12. And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not learned.

*Jer.* vi. 30. Reprobate silver shall *men* call them, because the LORD hath rejected them.

*John* x. 26. But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.

— xvii. 12. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the Scripture might be fulfilled.

*Rom.* ix. 22. *What* if God, willing to shew *his* wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

— xi. 7. What then? Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded

— — 8. (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

2 *Cor.* xiii. 5. Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates?

— — 6. But I trust that ye shall know that we are not reprobates.

— — 7. Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates.

2 *Thess.* ii. 11. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie:

— — 12. That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

2 *Tim.* iii. 8. Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

— — 9. But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all *men*, as theirs also was.

*Jude* 4. For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ.

See *Ex.* ix. 16. *Rom.* ix. 17.

### § 94. God Hardens the Heart.

*Ex.* iv. 21. And the LORD said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

— vii. 3. And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.

— — 4. But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, *and* my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments.

— — 13. And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

— viii. 15. But when Pharaoh saw that there was respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had said.

— — 32. And Pharaoh hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

— ix. 12. And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the LORD had spoken unto Moses.

— — 16. And in very deed for this *cause* have I raised thee up, for to shew *in* thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

— — 34. And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

— — 35. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken by Moses.

— x. 1. And the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh: for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs before him:

— — 20. But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go.

— — 27. But the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go.

— xi. 9. And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt.

— — 10. And Moses and Aaron did all these wonders before Pharaoh: and the LORD hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go out of his land.

*Ex.* xiv. 4. And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I *am* the LORD. And they did so.

— — 8. And the LORD hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with a high hand.

— — 17. And I, behold, I will harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

*Deut.* ii. 30. But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the LORD thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as *appeareth* this day.

*Jos.* xi. 19. There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel, save the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all *other* they took in battle.

— — 20. For it was of the LORD to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, *and* that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the LORD commanded Moses.

1 *Sam.* ii. 25. If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the LORD, who shall entreat for him? Notwithstanding, they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the LORD would slay them.

— vi. 6. Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, as the Egyptians and Pharaoh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 1. And again the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah.

1 *Kings* xii. 15. Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the LORD, that he might perform his saying, which the LORD spake by Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

2 *Chr.* x. 15. So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the cause was of God, that the LORD might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

— xxv. 16. And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that *the king* said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

— — 20. But Amaziah would not hear; for it *came* of God, that he might deliver them into the hand *of their enemies*, because they sought after the gods of Edom.

*Rom.* ix. 17. For the Scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

— — 18. Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will *have mercy*, and whom he will he hardeneth.

### § 95. God Tempts Men.

*Gen.* xxii. 1. And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, *here* I *am*.

*Deut.* xiii. 1. If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

— — 2. And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

— — 3. Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the LORD your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the LORD your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

1 *Sam.* xvi. 14. But the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the LORD troubled him.

— xviii. 10. And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, and he prophesied in the midst of the house: and David played with his hand, as at other times: and *there was* a javelin in Saul's hand.

— xix. 9. And the evil spirit from the LORD was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and David played with *his* hand.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 49. He cast upon them the fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels *among them.*

1 *Kings* xxii. 20. And the LORD said, Who shall persuade Ahab, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

— — 21. And there came forth a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will persuade him.

— — 22. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade *him*, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 19. And the LORD said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

— — 20. Then there came out a spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD said unto him, Wherewith?

— — 21. And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And *the LORD* said, Thou shalt entice *him*, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do *even* so.

— — 22. Now therefore, behold, the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the LORD hath spoken evil against thee.

*Ezek.* iii. 20. Again, When a righteous *man* doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

See *Job* i. 12; ii. 6. *Jer.* vi. 21. *Mat.* iv. 1. 1 *Cor.* xi. 19.

### § 96. God does not Sin, nor Tempt to Sin.

*Jer.* vii. 9. Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not;

— — 10. And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations?

1 *Cor.* x. 13. There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God *is* faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear *it*.

— xiv. 33. For God is not *the author* of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints.

*Jam.* iii. 15. This wisdom descendeth not from above, but *is* earthly, sensual, devilish.

1 *John* ii. 16. For all that *is* in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

See *Jam.* i. 13.

### § 97. God brings Good out of Evil.

*Ps.* lxxvi. 10. Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.

*Rom.* iii. 7. For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

— — 8. And not *rather*, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

1 *Cor.* xi. 19. For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

See *Rom.* iii. 5, 6; v. 20; viii. 28.

### § 98. Men addressed as Free Agents.

*Deut.* xi. 26. Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse;

— — 27. A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the LORD your God, which I command you this day:

— — 28. And a curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the LORD your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

— xxx. 15. See, I have set before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

— — 16. In that I command thee this day to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

— — 19. I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, *that* I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

*Jos.* xxiv. 15. And if it seem evil unto you to serve the LORD, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that *were* on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

### § 99. God Laments the Obduracy of Sinners.

*Ps.* lxxxi. 13. Oh that my people had hearkened unto me, *and* Israel had walked in my ways!

— — 14. I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

— — 15. The haters of the LORD should have submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

*Is.* xlviii. 18. O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

*Mat.* xxiii. 37. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, *thou* that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under *her* wings, and ye would not!

*Luke* xiii. 34. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen *doth gather* her brood under *her* wings, and ye would not!

*John* v. 40. And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

### § 100. Has no Pleasure in their Death.

*Ezek.* xviii. 23. Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord GOD: *and* not that he should return from his ways, and live?

— — 31. Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

— — 32. For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord GOD: wherefore turn *yourselves*, and live ye.

*Mat.* xviii. 14. Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.

2 *Pet.* iii. 9. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is longsuffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance.

See *Ezek.* xxxiii. 10, 11.

### § 101. Men may be Saved if they will.

*Jer.* xxvi. 3. If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

*Joel* ii. 32. And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call.

*John* vi. 37. All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

*Acts* ii. 21. And it shall come to pass, *that* whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

*Rom.* x. 11. For the Scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

— — 13. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

2 *Tim.* ii. 21. If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, *and* prepared unto every good work.

### § 102. The Means to be Used.

*Phil.* ii. 12. Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling:

2 *Tim.* ii. 19. Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

2 *Pet.* i. 10. Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

— — 11. For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

# BOOK VI.—MIRACLES.

## CHAP. I.

## MIRACLES CONSIDERED.

(For Miracles by the Holy Ghost, see Book II., Chap. VII.)

### § 1. Purpose of Miracles.

*Ex.* iv. 5. That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

— — 8. And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign.

— — 9. And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour *it* upon the dry *land:* and the water which thou takest out of the river shall become blood upon the dry *land.*

— vii. 5. And the Egyptians shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.

— ix. 29. And Moses said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; *and* the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth *is* the LORD'S.

— xi. 7. But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the LORD doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.

— xvi. 6. And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt:

— — 7. And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the LORD; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD: and what *are* we, that ye murmur against us?

— — 8. And Moses said, *This shall be*, when the LORD shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the LORD heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him: and what *are* we? your murmurings *are* not against us, but against the LORD.

— — 12. I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God.

*Num.* xvi. 28. And Moses said, Hereby ye shall know that the LORD hath sent me to do all these works; for *I have* not *done them* of mine own mind.

— — 29. If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; *then* the LORD hath not sent me.

— — 30. But if the LORD make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that *appertain* unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the LORD.

*Jos.* iii. 10. And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God *is* among you, and *that* he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites.

1 *Kings* xviii. 23. Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under:* and I will dress the other bullock, and lay *it* on wood, and put no fire *under:*

— — 24. And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the LORD: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

*Mark* ii. 9. Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?

(See *Mark* ii. 10.)

*Mark* xvi. 20. And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with *them*, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

*Luke* xvii. 32. Remember Lot's wife.

*John* iv. 48. Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe.

— xi. 41. Then they took away the stone *from the place* where the dead was laid. And Jesus lifted up *his* eyes, and said, Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.

— — 42. And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said *it*, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.

See *Ex.* xix. 9. *John* ii. 23; iii. 1, 2; v. 36; vii. 31; x. 37, 38; xi. 42, 45, 47, 48; xx. 30, 31.

### § 2. Miracles Foretold.

*Gen.* xvii. 19. And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, *and* with his seed after him.

— xviii. 10. And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard *it* in the tent door, which *was* behind him.

— — 14. Is any thing too hard for the LORD? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.

*Ex.* iii. 20. And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go.

— iv. 17. And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

— — 28. And Moses told Aaron all the words of the LORD who had sent him, and all the signs which he had commanded him.

— vii. 17. Thus saith the LORD, In this thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: behold, I will smite with the rod that *is* in mine hand upon the waters which *are* in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

— — 18. And the fish that *is* in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall loathe to drink of the water of the river.

— viii. 2. And if thou refuse to let *them* go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with frogs:

— — 3. And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneading-troughs:

— — 4. And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

— — 21. Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they *are.*

*Ex.* viii. 22. And I will sever in that day the land of Goshen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I *am* the LORD in the midst of the earth.

— — 23. And I will put a division between my people and thy people: to morrow shall this sign be.

— ix. 2. For if thou refuse to let *them* go, and wilt hold them still,

— — 3. Behold, the hand of the LORD is upon thy cattle which *is* in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: *there shall be* a very grievous murrain.

— — 4. And the LORD shall sever between the cattle of Israel and the cattle of Egypt: and there shall nothing die of all *that is* the children's of Israel.

— — 5. And the LORD appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the LORD shall do this thing in the land.

— x. 4. Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the locusts into thy coast:

— — 5. And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

— — 6. And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians; which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Pharaoh.

— xxxiv. 10. And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou *art* shall see the work of the LORD: for it *is* a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

*Jos.* iii. 5. And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to morrow the LORD will do wonders among you.

*Jud.* xiii. 3. And the angel of the LORD appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou *art* barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

1 *Sam.* ii. 20. And Eli blessed Elkanah and his wife, and said, The LORD give thee seed of this woman for the loan which is lent to the LORD. And they went unto their own home.

— — 33. And the man of thine, *whom* I shall not cut off from mine altar, *shall be* to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the flower of their age.

— — 34. And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hophni and Phinehas; in one day they shall die both of them.

1 *Kings* xiv. 11. Him that dieth of Jeroboam in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

— — 12. Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: *and* when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

— — 13. And all Israel shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave, because in him there is found *some* good thing toward the LORD God of Israel in the house of Jereboam.

2 *Kings* iv. 14. And he said, What then *is* to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

— — 15. And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

— — 16. And he said, About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, *thou* man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.

*Rev.* xi. 6. These have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

See *Luke* i. 13.

### § 3. Miraculous Aid Requested.

1 *Sam.* i. 9. So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the LORD.

— — 10. And she *was* in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore.

— — 11. And she vowed a vow, and said, O LORD of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but will give unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him unto the LORD all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head.

2 *Kings* v. 6. And he brought the letter to the king of Israel, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have *therewith* sent Naaman my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover him of his leprosy.

— — 7. And it came to pass, when the king of Israel had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, *Am* I God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? Wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

— — 8. And it was *so*, when Elisha the man of God had heard that the king of Israel had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Israel.

*Mat.* viii. 5. And when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

— — 6. And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

— — 7. And Jesus saith unto him, I will come and heal him.

— — 8. The centurion answered and said, Lord, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

— xiv. 35. And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

— — 36. And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

— xvii. 14. And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a *certain* man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

— — 15. Lord, have mercy on my son; for he is lunatic, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

— — 16. And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

*Mark* ix. 20. And they brought him unto him: and when he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

— — 21. And he asked his father, How long is it ago since this came unto him? And he said, Of a child.

— — 22. And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

*Luke* ix. 38. And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son; for he is mine only child.

— — 39. And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him, hardly departeth from him.

— xviii. 38. And he cried, saying, Jesus, *thou* Son of David, have mercy on me.

— — 39. And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, *Thou* Son of David, have mercy on me.

— — 40. And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

— — 41. Saying, What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee? And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

*John* iv. 46. +And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum.

— — 47. When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

— — 49. The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

### § 4. References to the Mosaic Miracles.

*Deut.* xi. 2. And know ye this day: for *I speak* not with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the LORD your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,

— — 3. And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt, and unto all his land;

— xxix. 2. And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

— — 3. The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

*Deut.* xxxiv. 11. In all the signs and the wonders which the LORD sent him to do in the land of Egypt, to Pharaoh, and to all his servants, and to all his land.

— — 12. And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which Moses shewed in the sight of all Israel.

*Jos.* xxiv. 5. I sent Moses also and Aaron, and I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

*Neh.* ix. 10. And shewedst signs and wonders upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst thou get thee a name, as *it is* this day.

*Ps.* lxxvii. 14. Thou *art* the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

— lxxviii. 12. Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, *in* the field of Zoan.

— — 19. Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?

— — 20. Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?

— ciii. 7. He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of Israel.

— cv. 27. They shewed his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Ham.

— cvi. 21. They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt;

— — 22. Wondrous works in the land of Ham, *and* terrible things by the Red sea.

— cxiv. 1. When Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a people of strange language;

— — 2. Judah was his sanctuary, *and* Israel his dominion.

— — 3. The sea saw *it*, and fled: Jordan was driven back.

— — 4. The mountains skipped like rams, *and* the little hills like lambs.

— — 5. What *ailed* thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, *that* thou wast driven back?

— — 6. Ye mountains, *that* ye skipped like rams; *and* ye little hills, like lambs?

— cxxxv. 9. *Who* sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.

*Jer.* xxxii. 20. Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, *even* unto this day, and in Israel, and among *other* men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

— — 21. And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

### § 5. Miraculous Power of Christ's Name.

*Mark* ix. 38. And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us; and we forbade him, because he followeth not us.

— — 39. But Jesus said, Forbid him not: for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.

— — 40. For he that is not against us is on our part.

*Acts* iii. 12. And when Peter saw *it*, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or holiness we had made this man to walk?

— — 16. And his name, through faith in his name, hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

— iv. 9. If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

— — 10. Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, *even* by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

### § 6. Faith Required.

*Mat.* ix. 20. And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind *him*, and touched the hem of his garment:

— — 21. For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

— — 22. But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour.

*Mark* vi. 5. And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed *them*.

See next section; also *Mat.* xiii. 58. *Mark* ix. 23, 24.

### § 7. Failures in Attempting to Work Miracles.

2 *Kings* iv. 29. Then he said to Gehazi, Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and lay my staff upon the face of the child.

— — 30. And the mother of the child said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

— — 31. And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but *there was* neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is not awaked.

*Mat.* xvii. 19. Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

— — 20. And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove: and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

— — 21. Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.

*Mark* ix. 16. And he asked the scribes, What question ye with them?

— — 17. And one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

— — 18. And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him; and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

— — 19. He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.

— — 28. And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

*Luke* ix. 40. And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

— — 41. And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.

### § 8. The Apostolic Miracles.

*Acts* ii. 43. And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

— v. 12. And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they were all with one accord in Solomon's porch.

— — 15. Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid *them* on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

— — 16. There came also a multitude *out* of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

— vi. 8. And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

— xiv. 3. Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

— xix. 11. And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

— — 12. So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

— xxviii. 9. So when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

---

## CHAP. II.

## MIRACLES IN THE UPPER REGIONS, AND IN THE ATMOSPHERE.

### § 9. The Sun and Moon Stand Still.

*Hab.* iii. 11. The sun *and* moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, *and* at the shining of thy glittering spear.

See *Jos.* x. 12–14.

### § 10. The Pillars of Cloud and of Fire.

*Ex.* xiii. 21. And the LORD went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night.

— — 22. He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, *from* before the people.

— xiv. 19. And the Angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them:

— — 20. And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and it was a cloud and darkness *to them*, but it gave light by night *to these:* so that the one came not near the other all the night.

— xxxiii. 9. And it came to pass, as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood *at* the door of the tabernacle, and *the LORD* talked with Moses.

— xl. 34. Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

— — 35. And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the LORD filled the tabernacle.

— — 38. For the cloud of the LORD *was* upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.

*Num.* ix. 15. And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud covered the tabernacle, *namely*, the tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

— — 16. So it was alway: the cloud covered it *by day*, and the appearance of fire by night.

— xiv. 10. But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Israel.

— xvi. 42. And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the LORD appeared.

— — 43. And Moses and Aaron came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

See *Num.* x. 34.

### § 11. The Pillars of Cloud and Fire as Guides.

*Ex.* xl. 36. And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Israel went onward in all their journeys:

— — 37. But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

*Num.* ix. 17. And when the cloud was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Israel journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Israel pitched their tents.

— — 18. At the commandment of the LORD the children of Israel journeyed, and at the commandment of the LORD they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

— — 19. And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the LORD, and journeyed not.

— — 20. And *so* it was, when the cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the LORD they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the LORD they journeyed.

— — 21. And *so* it was, when the cloud abode from even unto the morning, and *that* the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether *it was* by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

— — 22. Or *whether it were* two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Israel abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

— — 23. At the commandment of the LORD they rested in their tents, and at the commandment of the LORD they journeyed: they kept the charge of the LORD, at the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

### § 12. References to the Pillars of Cloud and Fire.

*Neh.* ix. 12. Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

— — 19. Yet thou in thy manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 14. In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.

— xcix. 7. He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance *that* he gave them.

— cv. 39. He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.

### § 13. Miraculous Light.

*Acts* ix. 3. And as he journeyed, he came near Damascus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:

— xxii. 6. And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

— xxvi. 12. Whereupon as I went to Damascus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

— — 13. At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

### § 14. Darkness.

*Ex.* x. 21. And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness *which* may be felt.

— — 22. And Moses stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Egypt three days:

— — 23. They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

*Ps.* cv. 28. He sent darkness, and made it dark; and they rebelled not against his word.

*Mark* xv. 33. And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

*Luke* ix. 34. While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

### § 15. Dew.

*Jud.* vi. 36. And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said,

— — 37. Behold, I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; *and* if the dew be on the fleece only, and *it be* dry upon all the earth *besides*, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

— — 38. And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

— — 39. And Gideon said unto God, Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

— — 40. And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

### § 16. Hail.

*Ex.* ix. 22. And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.

— — 23. And Moses stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the LORD sent thunder and hail, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the LORD rained hail upon the land of Egypt.

— — 24. So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.

— — 25. And the hail smote throughout all the land of Egypt all that *was* in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

— — 26. Only in the land of Goshen, where the children of Israel *were*, was there no hail.

*Jos.* x. 11. And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, *and* were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the LORD cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: *they were* more which died with hailstones than *they* whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.

### § 17. Tempest Stilled.

*Jonah* i. 15. So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea ceased from her raging.

*Mat.* xiv. 32. And when they were come into the ship, the wind ceased.

*Mark* iv. 38. And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

— — 39. And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

— — 40. And he said unto them, Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?

— — 41. And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

— vi. 51. And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

*Luke* viii. 24. And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, Master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

— — 25. And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

---

## CHAP. III.

## MIRACLES IN FIRE.

### § 18. Miraculous Deaths by Fire.

*Lev.* x. 1. And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the LORD, which he commanded them not.

— — 2. And there went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they died before the LORD.

*Num.* xi. 1. And *when* the people complained, it displeased the LORD: and the LORD heard *it;* and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the LORD burnt among them, and consumed *them that were* in the uttermost parts of the camp.

— — 2. And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the LORD, the fire was quenched.

— — 3. And he called the name of the place Taberah: because the fire of the LORD burnt among them.

— xvi. 35. And there came out a fire from the LORD, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

2 *Kings* i. 10. And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I *be* a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

— — 11. Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

— — 12. And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I *be* a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

— — 13. And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

— — 14. Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

*Ps.* cvi. 18. And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame burned up the wicked.

*Rev.* xi. 5. And if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

### § 19. Miraculous Protection from Fire.

*Dan.* iii. 20. And he commanded the most mighty men that *were* in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, *and* to cast *them* into the burning fiery furnace.

— — 21. Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their *other* garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

— — 22. Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego.

— — 23. And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

— — 24. Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, *and* spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

— — 25. He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

— — 26. Then Nebuchadnezzar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, *and* spake, and said, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come *hither*. Then Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire.

— — 27. And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was a hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

### § 20. God's Presence Manifested by Fire.

*Gen.* xv. 17. And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

*Ex.* iii. 2. And the Angel of the LORD appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush *was* not consumed.

— — 3. And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

— xix. 18. And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly.

*Is.* vi. 4. And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

*Acts* ii. 3. And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

— vii. 30. And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

*Rev.* xv. 8. And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

### § 21. Miraculous Sacrificial Fire.

*Lev.* ix. 24. And there came a fire out from before the LORD, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: *which* when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces.

1 *Kings* xviii. 27. And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he *is* a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, *or* peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

— — 28. And they cried aloud, and cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

— — 30. And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD *that was* broken down.

— — 31. And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, Israel shall be thy name:

— — 32. And with the stones he built an altar in the name of the LORD: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

— — 33. And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid *him* on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and pour *it* on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

— — 34. And he said, Do *it* the second time. And they did *it* the second time. And he said, Do *it* the third time. And they did *it* the third time.

— — 35. And the water ran round about the altar: and he filled the trench also with water.

— — 38. Then the fire of the LORD fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that *was* in the trench.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 26. And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings, and peace offerings, and called upon the LORD; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering.

2 *Chr.* vii. 1. Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the LORD filled the house.

— — 2. And the priests could not enter into the house of the LORD, because the glory of the LORD had filled the LORD's house.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## MIRACLES IN WATER.

### § 22. The Deluge Foretold.

*Gen.* vi. 17. And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life, from under heaven; *and* every thing that *is* in the earth shall die.

— vii. 4. For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth.

### § 23. Time of the Deluge.

*Gen.* vii. 6. And Noah *was* six hundred years old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

— — 10. And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

— — 11. In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month,+

### § 24. Embarkation in the Ark.

*Gen.* vii. 2. Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that *are* not clean by two, the male and his female.

— — 3. Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

— — 7. And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

— — 9. There went in two and two unto Noah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Noah.

— — 13. In the selfsame day entered Noah, and Shem, and Ham, and Japheth, the sons of Noah, and Noah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

— — 14. They, and every beast after his kind, and

all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

*Gen.* vii. 15. And they went in unto Noah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein *is* the breath of life.

— — 16. And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the LORD shut him in.

### § 25. The Deluge.

*Gen.* vii. 11. +the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

— — 12. And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

— — 17. And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lifted up above the earth.

— — 18. And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

— — 19. And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that *were* under the whole heaven, were covered.

— — 20. Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

### § 26. Duration and Effects of the Deluge.

*Gen.* vii. 21. And all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beasts, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

— — 22. All in whose nostrils *was* the breath of life, of all that *was* in the dry *land*, died.

— — 23. And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and Noah only remained *alive*, and they that *were* with him in the ark.

— — 24. And the waters prevailed upon the earth a hundred and fifty days.

### § 27. End of the Deluge.

*Gen.* viii. 1. And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that *was* with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters assuaged.

— — 2. The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained.

— — 3. And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

— — 4. And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat.

— — 5. And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth *month*, on the first *day* of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

### § 28. Disembarkation from the Ark.

*Gen.* viii. 13. And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first *month*, the first *day* of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

— — 14. And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

— — 15. And God spake unto Noah, saying,

— — 16. Go forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

— — 17. Bring forth with thee every living thing that *is* with thee, of all flesh, *both* of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

— — 18. And Noah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

— — 19. Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, *and* whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

### § 29. Deluge Not to be Repeated.

*Gen.* vi. 18. But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

— ix. 9. And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

— — 10. And with every living creature that *is* with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

— — 11. And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

### § 30. References to the Deluge.

*Job* xxii. 15. Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

— — 16. Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood:

*Heb.* xi. 7. By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith.

2 *Pet.* ii. 5. And spared not the old world, but saved Noah the *eighth* person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

— iii. 6. Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

### § 31. The Division of the Red Sea.

*Ex.* xiv. 15. And the LORD said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward:

— — 16. But lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Israel shall go on dry *ground* through the midst of the sea.

— — 21. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the LORD caused the sea to go *back* by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry *land*, and the waters were divided.

— — 22. And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry *ground:* and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

— — 26. And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

— — 27. And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fled against it; and the LORD overthrew the Egyptians in the midst of the sea.

— — 28. And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, *and* all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

— — 29. But the children of Israel walked upon dry *land* in the midst of the sea; and the waters *were* a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

— — 30. Thus the LORD saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore.

— xv. 19. For the horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry *land* in the midst of the sea.

### § 32. References to the Division of the Red Sea.

*Ex.* xv. 1. Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

*Ex.* xv. 4. Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

— — 5. The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

— — 8. And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as a heap, *and* the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

— — 9. The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

— — 10. Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

— — 12. Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

— — 21. And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

*Deut.* xi. 4. And what he did unto the army of Egypt, unto their horses, and to their chariots: how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and *how* the LORD hath destroyed them unto this day;

*Jos.* xxiv. 7. And when they cried unto the LORD, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

*Neh.* ix. 11. And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mighty waters.

*Ps.* lxvi. 6. He turned the sea into dry *land:* they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

— lxviii. 22. The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring *my people* again from the depths of the sea:

— lxxiv. 13. Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

— lxxviii. 13. He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand as a heap.

— — 53. And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.

— cvi. 9. He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, and through the wilderness.

— — 11. And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.

— cxxxvi. 13. To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 14. And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 15. But overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

*Is.* x. 26. And the LORD of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb: and *as* his rod *was* upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt.

— xliii. 16. Thus saith the LORD, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

— li. 10. *Art* thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep: that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

— lxiii. 11. Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, *and* his people, *saying*, Where *is* he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where *is* he that put his Holy Spirit within him?

— — 12. That led *them* by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the waters before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

### § 33. Divisions of Jordan.

*Jos.* iii. 13. And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the LORD, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, *that* the waters of Jordan shall be cut off *from* the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon a heap.

— — 14. And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people;

— — 15. And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,)

— — 16. That the waters which came down from above stood *and* rose up upon a heap very far from the city Adam, that *is* beside Zaretan; and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea, failed, *and* were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho.

— — 17. And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan.

— iv. 16. Command the priests that bear the ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jordan.

— — 17. Joshua therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jordan.

— — 18. And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD were come up out of the midst of Jordan, *and* the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his banks, as *they did* before.

2 *Kings* ii. 8. And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped *it* together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

— — 13. He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the bank of Jordan;

— — 14. And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, Where *is* the LORD God of Elijah? And when he also had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

### § 34. References to Miraculous Divisions of Waters.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 15. Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: thou driedst up mighty rivers.

*Is.* xi. 15. And the LORD shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make *men* go over dry-shod.

*Rev.* xvi. 12. And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

### § 35. Sinking Miraculously Prevented.

2 *Kings* vi. 5. But as one was felling a beam, the axe head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

— — 6. And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And he cut down a stick, and cast *it* in thither; and the iron did swim.

— — 7. Therefore said he, Take *it* up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

*Mat.* xiv. 25. And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking on the sea.

— — 26. And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

— — 27. But straightway Jesus spake unto them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.

— — 28. And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

— — 29. And he said, Come. And when Peter was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jesus.

— — 30. But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

— — 31. And immediately Jesus stretched forth *his*

hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?

*Mark* vi. 48. And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

— — 49. But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

— — 50. For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.

*John* vi. 19. So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jesus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

— — 20. But he saith unto them, It is I; be not afraid.

### § 36. Miraculous Supplies of Water.

*Ex.* xvii. 5. And the LORD said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

— — 6. Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

— — 7. And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the LORD, saying, Is the LORD among us, or not?

*Num.* xx. 8. Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou and Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock; so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

— — 9. And Moses took the rod from before the LORD, as he commanded him.

— — 10. And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

— — 11. And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts *also*.

— — 13. This *is* the water of Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the LORD, and he was sanctified in them.

*Jud.* xv. 18. And he was sore athirst, and called on the LORD, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

— — 19. But God clave a hollow place that *was* in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof En-hakkore, which *is* in Lehi unto this day.

2 *Kings* iii. 16. And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.

— — 17. For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

— — 20. And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat-offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.

### § 37. References to Miraculous Supplies of Water.

*Neh.* ix. 15. And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give them.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 15. He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave *them* drink as *out of* the great depths.

— — 16. He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

— cv. 41. He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places *like* a river.

— cxiv. 8. Which turned the rock *into* a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

*Is.* xlviii. 21. And they thirsted not *when* he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

### § 38. Bad Water made Good.

*Ex.* xv. 24. And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

— — 25. And he cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, *which* when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them,

2 *Kings* ii. 19. And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city *is* pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water *is* naught, and the ground barren.

— — 20. And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought *it* to him.

— — 21. And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren *land*.

— — 22. So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake.

### § 39. Water turned into Blood.

*Ex.* vii. 19. And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and *that* there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in *vessels of* wood, and in *vessels of* stone.

— — 20. And Moses and Aaron did so, as the LORD commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that *were* in the river, in the sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the waters that *were* in the river were turned to blood.

— — 24. And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 44. And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

### § 40. Water turned into Wine.

*John* ii. 3. And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.

— — 5. His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do *it*.

— — 7. Jesus saith unto them, Fill the waterpots with water. And they filled them up to the brim.

— — 8. And he saith unto them, Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast. And they bare *it*.

— — 9. When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was, (but the servants which drew the water knew,) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

— — 10. And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: *but* thou hast kept the good wine until now.

---

## CHAP. V.

## MIRACLES IN THE EARTH.

### § 41. Earthquakes and Openings of the Earth.

*Num.* xvi. 31. And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that *was* under them:

— — 32. And the earth opened her mouth, and

swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that *appertained* unto Korah, and all *their* goods.

*Num.* xvi. 33. They, and all that *appertained* to them, went down alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

— — 34. And all Israel that *were* round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up *also*.

*Deut.* xi. 6. And what he did unto Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the son of Reuben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that *was* in their possession, in the midst of all Israel:

— — 7. But your eyes have seen all the great acts of the LORD which he did.

*Ps.* cvi. 17. The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan, and covered the company of Abiram.

*Acts* xvi. 26. And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

### § 42. Earthquakes in Prophetic Vision.

*Zech.* xiv. 4. And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which *is* before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, *and there shall be* a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

*Rev.* xi. 13. And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

— xvi. 18. And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, *and* so great.

— — 19. And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## MIRACLES IN THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM.

### § 43. Aaron's Rod.

*Num.* xvii. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of *their* fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers, twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

— — 3. And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod *shall be* for the head of the house of their fathers.

— — 4. And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, where I will meet with you.

— — 5. And it shall come to pass, *that* the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, whereby they murmur against you.

— — 6. And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, *even* twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron *was* among their rods.

— — 7. And Moses laid up the rods before the LORD in the tabernacle of witness.

— — 8. And it came to pass, that on the morrow Moses went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi was budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

— — 9. And Moses brought out all the rods from before the LORD unto all the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

### § 44. The Withered Fig Tree.

*Mat.* xxi. 19. And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away.

*Mark* xi. 20. And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

— — 21. And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

(For Jonah's Gourd, see *Jonah* iv. 6, 7.)

---

## CHAP. VII.

## MIRACLES IN THE ANIMAL KINGDOM.

### § 45. Miracles in Fish.

*Ps.* cv. 29. He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.

*Jonah* i. 17. Now the LORD had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

— ii. 10. And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry *land*.

*Mat.* xvii. 27. Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast a hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

*Luke* v. 4. Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.

— — 5. And Simon answering said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

— — 6. And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

— — 7. And they beckoned unto *their* partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

*John* xxi. 5. Then Jesus saith unto them, Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.

— — 6. And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

— — 9. As soon then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

— — 10. Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.

— — 11. Simon Peter went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, a hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

### § 46. Miraculous Sending of Reptiles.

*Ex.* viii. 5. And the LORD spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.

— — 6. And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and the frogs came up, and covered the land of Egypt.

— — 9. And Moses said unto Pharaoh, Glory over me: when shall I entreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, *that* they may remain in the river only?

— — 10. And he said, To morrow. And he said,

*Be it* according to thy word; that thou mayest know that *there is* none like unto the LORD our GOD.

*Ex.* viii. 11. And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

— — 12. And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses cried unto the LORD because of the frogs which he had brought against Pharaoh.

— — 13. And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

— — 14. And they gathered them together upon heaps; and the land stank.

*Num.* xxi. 6. And the LORD sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

*Ps.* cv. 30. Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.

### § 47. Miraculous Sending of Insects.

*Ex.* viii. 16. And the LORD said unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

— — 17. And they did so; for Aaron stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.

— — 24. And the LORD did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Pharaoh, and *into* his servants' houses, and into all the land of Egypt: the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

— — 30. And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the LORD.

— — 31. And the LORD did according to the word of Moses; and he removed the swarms of flies from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

— x. 12. And the LORD said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and eat every herb of the land, *even* all that the hail hath left.

— — 13. And Moses stretched forth his rod over the land of Egypt, and the LORD brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all *that* night; *and* when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

— — 14. And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous *were they;* before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

— — 15. For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.

— — 19. And the LORD turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 45. He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.

— — 46. He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labour unto the locust.

— cv. 31. He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, *and* lice in all their coasts.

— — 34. He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number,

— — 35. And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.

### § 48. Miraculous Coming of Birds.

*Ex.* xvi. 13. And it came to pass, that at even the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the dew lay round about the host.

*Num.* xi. 31. And there went forth a wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let *them* fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits *high* upon the face of the earth.

— — 32. And the people stood up all that day, and all *that* night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten homers: and they spread *them* all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 27. He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

— — 28. And he let *it* fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

— cv. 40. *The people* asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread of heaven.

1 *Kings* xvii. 6. And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

### § 49. Cattle Destroyed.

*Ex.* ix. 6. And the LORD did that thing on the morrow, and all the cattle of Egypt died: but of the cattle of the children of Israel died not one.

### § 50. Lions Restrained.

1 *Kings* xiii. 24. And when he was gone, a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcass was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcass.

— — 25. And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcass cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcass: and they came and told *it* in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

— — 26. And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard *thereof*, he said, It *is* the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the LORD: therefore the LORD hath delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake unto him.

— — 28. And he went and found his carcass cast in the way, and the ass and the lion standing by the carcass: the lion had not eaten the carcass, nor torn the ass.

*Dan.* vi. 16. Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast *him* into the den of lions. *Now* the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

— — 17. And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel.

— — 20. And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: *and* the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

— — 21. Then said Daniel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

— — 22. My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

— — 23. Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

— — 27. He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions.

### § 51. Miraculous Speech of Balaam's Ass.

*Num.* xxii. 28. And the LORD opened the mouth of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

— — 29. And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, for now would I kill thee.

— — 30. And the ass said unto Balaam, *Am* not I

thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since *I was* thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

2 *Pet.* ii. 16. But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbade the madness of the prophet.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## MIRACLES IN FOOD AND RAIMENT.

(See also above, § 48.)

### § 52. Manna.

*Ex.* xvi. 4. Then said the LORD unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

— — 14. And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness *there lay* a small round thing, *as* small as the hoar frost on the ground.

— — 15. And when the children of Israel saw *it*, they said one to another, It *is* manna: for they wist not what it *was*. And Moses said unto them, This *is* the bread which the LORD hath given you to eat.

— — 19. And Moses said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

— — 20. Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto Moses; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses was wroth with them.

— — 21. And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

— — 31. And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and it *was* like coriander seed, white; and the taste of it *was* like wafers *made* with honey.

— — 35. And the children of Israel did eat manna forty years, until they came to a land inhabited: they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.

*Num.* xi. 6. But now our soul *is* dried away: *there is* nothing at all, besides this manna, *before* our eyes.

— — 7. And the manna *was* as coriander seed, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdellium.

— — 8. *And* the people went about, and gathered *it*, and ground *it* in mills, or beat *it* in a mortar, and baked *it* in pans, and made cakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh oil.

— — 9. And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

*Jos.* v. 12. And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land: neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.

### § 53. References to Manna.

*Deut.* viii. 3. And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every *word* that proceedeth out of the mouth of the LORD doth man live.

— — 16. Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end;

*Neh.* ix. 20. Thou gavest also thy good Spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 23. Though he had commanded the clouds from above, and opened the doors of heaven,

— — 24. And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

— — 25. Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.

*John* vi. 31. Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

— — 49. Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness; and are dead.

### § 54. Supply of Food.

1 *Kings* xix. 6. And he looked, and, behold, *there was* a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

— — 8. And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights unto Horeb the mount of God.

### § 55. Multiplication of Food.

1 *Kings* xvii. 14. For thus saith the LORD God of Israel, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day *that* the LORD sendeth rain upon the earth.

— — 15. And she went and did according to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat *many* days.

— — 16. *And* the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Elijah.

2 *Kings* iv. 2. And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save a pot of oil.

— — 3. Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, *even* empty vessels; borrow not a few.

— — 4. And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

— — 5. So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought *the vessels* to her; and she poured out.

— — 6. And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, *There is* not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

— — 42. And there came a man from Baal-shalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

— — 43. And his servitor said, What should I set this before a hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the LORD, They shall eat, and shall leave *thereof*.

— — 44. So he set *it* before them, and they did eat, and left *thereof*, according to the word of the LORD.

*Mat.* xiv. 17. And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

— — 18. He said, Bring them hither to me.

— — 19. And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to *his* disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

— — 20. And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

— — 21. And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

— xv. 32. Then Jesus called his disciples *unto him*, and said, I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.

— — 33. And his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

— — 34. And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

— — 35. And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

— — 36. And he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake *them*, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

— — 37. And they did all eat, and were filled: and

they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets full.

*Mat.* xv. 38. And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

*Mark* vi. 35. And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time *is* far passed:

— — 36. Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

— — 37. He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they say unto him, Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

— — 38. He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And when they knew, they say, Five, and two fishes.

— — 39. And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

— — 40. And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

— — 41. And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave *them* to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

— — 42. And they did all eat, and were filled.

— — 43. And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

— — 44. And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

— viii. 5. And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven.

— — 6. And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before *them;* and they did set *them* before the people.

— — 7. And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before *them.*

— — 8. So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken *meat* that was left seven baskets.

— — 9. And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

*Luke* ix. 13. But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

— — 14. For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.

— — 15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

*John* vi. 7. Philip answered him, Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

— — 8. One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him,

— — 9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many?

— — 10. And Jesus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

### § 56. Poisonous Food made Wholesome.

2 *Kings* iv. 39. And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and shred *them* into the pot of pottage: for they knew *them* not.

— — 40. So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage, that they cried out, and said, O *thou* man of God, *there is* death in the pot. And they could not eat *thereof.*

— — 41. But he said, Then bring meal. And he cast *it* into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm in the pot.

### § 57. Miraculous Preservation of Clothing.

*Deut.* viii. 4. Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

— xxix. 5. And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

*Neh.* ix. 21. Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, *so that* they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## PRETERNATURAL BODILY GIFTS AND DEPRIVATIONS.

### § 58. Gift of Bodily Vision.

*Gen.* xxi. 19. And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

2 *Kings* vi. 16. And he answered, Fear not: for they that *be* with us *are* more than they that *be* with them.

— — 17. And Elisha prayed, and said, LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the LORD opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain *was* full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha.

### § 59. Gift and Deprivation of Strength.

*Gen.* xxxii. 24. And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.

— — 25. And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

*Jud.* xiv. 5. Then went Samson down, and his father and mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young lion roared against him.

— — 6. And the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and *he had* nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

— xv. 13. And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

— — 14. *And* when he came unto Lehi, the Philistine shouted against him: and the Spirit of the LORD came mightily upon him, and the cords that *were* upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands loosed from off his hands.

— — 15. And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men therewith.

— xvi. 3. And Samson lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put *them* upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of a hill that *is* before Hebron.

— — 5. And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, Entice him, and see wherein his great strength *lieth,* and by what *means* we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us eleven hundred *pieces* of silver.

— — 6. And Delilah said to Samson, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength *lieth,* and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

— — 7. And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

— — 8. Then the lords of the Philistines brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she bound him with them.

— — 9. Now *there were* men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

— — 10. And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

*Jud.* xvi. 11. And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

— — 12. Delilah therefore took new ropes, and bound him therewith, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And *there were* liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

— — 13. And Delilah said unto Samson, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

— — 14. And she fastened *it* with the pin, and said unto him, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

1 *Kings* xviii. 46. And the hand of the LORD was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel.

### § 60. Gift of Tongues.

*Acts* ii. 4. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

### § 61. Gift or Denial of Children.

(For the Miracle of Christ's Birth, see Book III., §§ 38, 39.)

*Gen.* xx. 17. So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare *children.*

— — 18. For the LORD had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah, Abraham's wife.

— xxi. 1. And the LORD visited Sarah as he had said, and the LORD did unto Sarah as he had spoken.

— — 2. For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

— — 5. And Abraham was a hundred years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.

— — 6. And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, *so that* all that hear will laugh with me.

— — 7. And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah should have given children suck? for I have borne *him* a son in his old age.

— xxiv. 36. And Sarah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath.

— xxv. 21. And Isaac entreated the LORD for his wife, because she *was* barren: and the LORD was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived.

— xxix. 31. And when the LORD saw that Leah *was* hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel *was* barren.

— xxx. 22. And God remembered Rachel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

— — 23. And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach:

1 *Sam.* i. 5. But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah: but the LORD had shut up her womb.

— ii. 21. And the LORD visited Hannah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Samuel grew before the LORD.

2 *Kings* iv. 17. And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

*Ps.* cxiii. 9. He maketh the barren woman to keep house, *and, to be* a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

*Heb.* xi. 11. Through faith also Sarah herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

See *Jud.* xiii. 27. *Luke* i. 36, 57.

### § 62. Miraculous Blindness.

*Gen.* xix. 11. And they smote the men that *were* at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

2 *Kings* vi. 18. And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the LORD, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.

— — 19. And Elisha said unto them, This *is* not the way, neither *is* this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Samaria.

*Acts* ix. 8. And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought *him* into Damascus.

— — 9. And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

— xiii. 11. And now, behold, the hand of the LORD *is* upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

### § 63. Miraculous Dumbness.

*Luke* i. 20. And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

— — 21. And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

— — 22. And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple; for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

### § 64. Miraculous Sleep.

*Gen.* ii. 21. And the LORD God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 12. So David took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw *it*, nor knew *it*, neither awaked: for they *were* all asleep; because a deep sleep from the LORD was fallen upon them.

### § 65. Miraculous Insanity.

*Dan.* iv. 24. This *is* the interpretation, O king, and this *is* the decree of the Most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

— — 25. That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, till thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

— — 26. And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

— — 31. While the word *was* in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, *saying*, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

— — 32. And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling *shall be* with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

— — 33. The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' *feathers*, and his nails like birds' *claws.*

---

## CHAP. X.

## MIRACULOUS CURES.

(See also Book III., § 73; this Book, §§ 5, 6; and Chap. XV.)

### § 66. Cure of Plague.

*Num.* xvi. 50. And Aaron returned unto Moses unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

### § 67. Cure of Leprosy.

2 *Kings* v. 10. And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

— — 11. But Naaman was wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the LORD his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

— — 12. *Are* not Abana and Pharpar, rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and went away in a rage.

— — 13. And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, *if* the prophet had bid thee *do some* great thing, wouldst thou not have done *it?* how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

— — 14. Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean.

*Mat.* viii. 2. And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

— — 3. And Jesus put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

*Mark* i. 40. And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

— — 41. And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth *his* hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean.

— — 42. And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

*Luke* v. 12. And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy; who seeing Jesus fell on *his* face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

— — 13. And he put forth *his* hand, and touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

— xvii. 13. And they lifted up *their* voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us.

— — 14. And when he saw *them*, he said unto them, Go shew yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.

### § 68. Cure of Palsy.

1 *Kings* xiii. 6. And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Entreat now the face of the LORD thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the LORD, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as *it was* before.

*Mat.* ix. 2. And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.

— — 3. And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This *man* blasphemeth.

— — 5. For whether is easier, to say, *Thy* sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?

— — 6. But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins, (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.

— — 7. And he arose, and departed to his house.

— xii. 13. Then saith he to the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

*Mark* ii. 11. I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.

— — 12. And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

— iii. 3. And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth.

— — 4. And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace.

— — 5. And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched *it* out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

*Luke* v. 22. But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts?

— — 23. Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?

— — 24. But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins, (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.

— — 25. And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

### § 69. Cure of Fever.

*Mat.* viii. 14. And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

— — 15. And he touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

*Mark* i. 29. And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John.

— — 30. But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever; and anon they tell him of her.

— — 31. And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

*Luke* iv. 38. And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

— — 39. And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

*John* iv. 50. Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

— — 51. And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told *him*, saying, Thy son liveth.

— — 52. Then inquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him.

— — 53. So the father knew that *it was* at the same hour, in the which Jesus said unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself believed, and his whole house.

— — 54. This *is* again the second miracle *that* Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee.

*Acts* xxviii. 8. And it came to pass, that the father of Publius lay sick of a fever and of a bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and prayed, and laid his hands on him, and healed him.

### § 70. Cure of Lameness.

*John* v. 5. And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

— — 6. When Jesus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time *in that case*, he saith unto him, Wilt thou be made whole?

— — 7. The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another stepeth down before me.

— — 8. Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.

— — 9. And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

*Acts* iii. 6. + but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk.

— — 7. And he took him by the right hand, and lifted *him* up: and immediately his feet and ankle bones received strength.

— — 8. And he leaping up stood, and walked, and

entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

*Acts* iii. 9. And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

— ix. 32. And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all *quarters*, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lydda.

— — 33. And there he found a certain man named Eneas, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

— — 34. And Peter said unto him, Eneas, Jesus Christ maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

— xiv. 8. And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

— — 9. The same heard Paul speak: who steadfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

— — 10. Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

### § 71. Cure of a Woman Bent with Infirmity.

*Luke* xiii. 11. And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up *herself*.

— — 12. And when Jesus saw her, he called *her to him*, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.

— — 13. And he laid *his* hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

### § 72. Dropsy Cured.

*Luke* xiv. 2. And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.

— — 3. And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?

— — 4. And they held their peace. And he took *him*, and healed him, and let him go;

### § 73. Hemorrhage Cured.

*Mark* v. 25. And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years.

— — 26. And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

— — 27. When she had heard of Jesus, came in the press behind, and touched his garment.

— — 28. For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

— — 29. And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in *her* body that she was healed of that plague.

— — 30. And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

— — 31. And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

— — 32. And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

— — 33. But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

— — 34. And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.

*Luke* viii. 43. And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

— — 44. Came behind *him*, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanched.

— — 46. And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that virtue is gone out of me.

— — 47. And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

### § 74. Blindness Cured.

2 *Kings* vi. 20. And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, LORD, open the eyes of these *men*, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, *they were* in the midst of Samaria.

*Mat.* ix. 27. And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, *Thou* Son of David, have mercy on us.

— — 28. And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

— — 29. Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you.

— — 30. And their eyes were opened; and Jesus straitly charged them, saying, See *that* no man know *it*.

— xx. 30. And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David.

— — 31. And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, *thou* Son of David.

— — 32. And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

— — 33. They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

— — 34. So Jesus had compassion *on them*, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

*Mark* viii. 22. And he cometh to Bethsaida: and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

— — 23. And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw aught.

— — 24. And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

— — 25. After that he put *his* hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up; and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

— x. 49. And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

— — 50. And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus.

— — 51. And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

— — 52. And Jesus said unto him, Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole. And immediately he received his sight, and followed Jesus in the way.

*Luke* xviii. 42. And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee.

— — 43. And immediately he received his sight, and followed him, glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw *it*, gave praise unto God.

*John* ix. 6. When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,

— — 7. And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

— — 8. The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

— — 9. Some said, This is he: others *said*, He is like him: *but* he said, I am *he*.

— — 10. Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

— — 11. He answered and said, A man that is called Jesus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Siloam, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

— — 12. Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

*Acts* ix. 17. And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, *even* Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost.

— xxii. 11. And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

— — 12. And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt *there*,

— — 13. Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

### § 75. Deafness and Dumbness Cured.

*Mark* vii. 32. And they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

— — 33. And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he spit, and touched his tongue;

— — 34. And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephphatha, that is, Be opened.

— — 35. And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

*Luke* i. 64. And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue *loosed*, and he spake, and praised God.

### § 76. Un-named Disease Cured.

*Mat.* viii. 13. And Jesus said unto the centurion, Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, *so* be it done unto thee. And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

*Luke* vii. 2. And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

— — 3. And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

— — 6. Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself; for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

— — 7. Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

— — 9. When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel.

— — 10. And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

### § 77. Wound Healed.

*Luke* xxii. 50. And one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

— — 51. And Jesus answered and said, Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.

### § 78. Cures of Poison from Serpents.

*Num.* xxi. 8. And the LORD said unto Moses, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.

— — 9. And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole; and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

*Acts* xxviii. 3. And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid *them* on the fire, there came a viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

— — 4. And when the barbarians saw the *venemous* beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

— — 5. And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm.

— — 6. Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god.

---

## CHAP. XI.

## MIRACULOUS DEATH AND DISEASE.

### § 79. Death of the Firstborn in Egypt.

*Ex.* xii. 29. And it came to pass, that at midnight the LORD smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that *was* in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

— — 30. And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Egyptians; and there was a great cry in Egypt: for *there was* not a house where *there was* not one dead.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 51. And smote all the firstborn in Egypt; the chief of *their* strength in the tabernacles of Ham:

— cv. 36. He smote also all the firstborn in their land, the chief of all their strength.

— cxxxv. 8. Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast.

— cxxxvi. 10. To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

### § 80. Deaths of Individuals.

*Gen.* xix. 26. But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt.

— xxxviii. 7. And Er, Judah's firstborn, was wicked in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD slew him.

*Num.* xxvi. 61. And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the LORD.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 38. And it came to pass about ten days *after*, that the LORD smote Nabal, that he died.

2 *Sam.* vi. 6. And when they came to Nachon's threshingfloor, Uzzah put forth *his hand* to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook *it*.

— — 7. And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzzah, and God smote him there for *his* error; and there he died by the ark of God.

— — 8. And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of the place Perez-uzzah to this day.

1 *Kings* xiv. 17. And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tirzah: *and* when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

1 *Chr.* xiii. 9. And when they came unto the threshingfloor of Chidon, Uzza put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.

— — 10. And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him. because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God.

— — 11. And David was displeased, because the LORD had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called Perez-uzza to this day.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 20. Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah: and the LORD struck him, and he died.

*Ezek.* xi. 13. And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pelatiah the son of Benaiah died. Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Israel?

*Acts* v. 5. And Ananias hearing these words fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

— — 10. Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying *her* forth, buried *her* by her husband.

— xii. 23. And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.

### § 81. Deaths in Large Numbers.

1 *Sam.* v. 11. So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

— — 12. And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

— vi. 19. And he smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the LORD, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten *many* of the people with a great slaughter.

1 *Kings* xx. 30. But the rest fled to Aphek, into the city; and *there* a wall fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men *that were* left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, into an inner chamber.

2 *Kings* ii. 24. And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

— xix. 35. And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 21. And the LORD sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land.+

*Is.* xxxvii. 36. Then the angel of the LORD went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they *were* all dead corpses.

See above, §§ 26, 31, 41, 78.

### § 82. Eruptive Disease.

*Ex.* ix. 8. And the LORD said unto Moses and unto Aaron, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Moses sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Pharaoh.

— — 9. And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt.

— — 10. And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Pharaoh; and Moses sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became a boil breaking forth *with* blains upon man, and upon beast.

*Job* ii. 7. So went Satan forth from the presence of the LORD, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

### § 83. Plagues.

*Num.* xi. 33. And while the flesh *was* yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the LORD was kindled against the people, and the LORD smote the people with a very great plague.

— — 34. And he called the name of that place Kibroth-hastaavah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

— xvi. 46. And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the LORD; the plague is begun.

— — 47. And Aaron took as Moses commanded, and ran into the midst of the congregation; and, behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.

— — 48. And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

— — 49. Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, besides them that died about the matter of Korah.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 15. So the LORD sent a pestilence upon Israel from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beersheba seventy thousand men.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 31. The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen *men* of Israel.

### § 84. Leprosy.

*Num.* xii. 10. And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam *became* leprous, *white* as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, *she was* leprous.

— — 11. And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

— — 12. Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

2 *Kings* v. 25. But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence *comest thou*, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.

— — 26. And he said unto him, Went not mine heart *with thee*, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? *Is it* a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

— — 27. The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence a leper *as white* as snow.

— xv. 5. And the LORD smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son *was* over the house, judging the people of the land.

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 19. Then Uzziah was wroth, and *had* a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the LORD, from beside the incense altar.

— — 20. And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he *was* leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hastened also to go out, because the LORD had smitten him.

— — 21. And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, *being* a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the LORD: and Jotham his son *was* over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

### § 85. Hemorrhoids.

1 *Sam.* v. 6. But the hand of the LORD was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, *even* Ashdod and the coasts thereof.

— — 9. And it was *so*, that, after they had carried it about, the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their secret parts.

### § 86. Palsy.

1 *Kings* xiii. 4. And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

---

## CHAP. XII.

## MIRACULOUS TRANSLATION AND RAISING THE DEAD.

### § 87. Translations to Heaven.

*Gen.* v. 24. And Enoch walked with God: and he *was* not; for God took him.

*Heb.* xi. 5. By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

1 *Kings* xviii. 11. And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here.*

— — 12. And it shall come to pass, *as soon as* I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the LORD shall carry thee whither I know not; and *so* when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from my youth.

2 *Kings* ii. 1. And it came to pass, when the LORD would take up Elijah unto heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with Elisha from Gilgal.

— — 11. And it came to pass as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, *there appeared* a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

— — 12. And Elisha saw *it*, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof! And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

— — 16. And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

— — 17. And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

— — 18. And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

*Rev.* xi. 12. And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

### § 88. Between Earthly Places.

*Ezek.* iii. 14. So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the LORD was strong upon me.

— — 15. Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by the river of Chebar, and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

— viii. 3. And he put forth the form of a hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; where *was* the seat of the image of jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy.

— xi. 24. Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

*John* vi. 21. Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

*Acts* viii. 39. And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

— — 40. But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cesarea.

### § 89. Raising the Dead by Prophets.

1 *Kings* xvii. 19. And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

— — 20. And he cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

— — 21. And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the LORD, and said, O LORD my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again.

— — 22. And the LORD heard the voice of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he revived.

— — 23. And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and Elijah said, See, thy son liveth.

2 *Kings* iv. 32. And when Elisha was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, *and* laid upon his bed.

— — 33. He went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the LORD.

— — 34. And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

— — 35. Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him: and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

— — 36. And he called Gehazi, and said, Call this Shunammite. So he called her. And when she was come unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

— — 37. Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.

— viii. 4. And the king talked with Gehazi the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that Elisha hath done.

— — 5. And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Gehazi said, My lord, O king, this *is* the woman, and this *is* her son, whom Elisha restored to life.

### § 90. Raising the Dead by Christ.

*Mat.* ix. 24. He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

— — 25. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

*Mark* v. 22. And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

— — 23. And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: *I pray thee*, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

— — 24. And *Jesus* went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

— — 35. While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's *house certain* which said, Thy daughter is dead; why troublest thou the Master any further?

— — 36. As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.

— — 37. And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John the brother of James.

— — 38. And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

— — 39. And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.

— — 40. And they laughed him to scorn. But he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

— — 41. And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, (I say unto thee,) arise.

— — 42. And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was *of the age* of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

*Luke* vii. 12. Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

— — 14. And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare *him* stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.

— — 15. And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

*Luke* viii. 41. And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue; and he fell down at Jesus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

— — 42. For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

— — 49. While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's *house*, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

— — 50. But when Jesus heard *it*, he answered him, saying, Fear not: believe only, and she shall be made whole.

— — 51. And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

— — 52. And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, Weep not; she is not dead, but sleepeth.

— — 53. And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

— — 54. And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise.

— — 55. And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

*John* xi. 43. And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth.

— — 44. And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with grave-clothes; and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jesus saith unto them, Loose him, and let him go.

— xii. 9. Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

### § 91. Raising the Dead by Apostles.

*Acts* ix. 40. But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning *him* to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.

— — 41. And he gave her *his* hand, and lifted her up; and when he had called the saints and widows, he presented her alive.

— xx. 9. And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

— — 10. And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing *him* said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

— — 11. When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

— — 12. And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

### § 92. Other Cases of Raising from Death.

2 *Kings* xiii. 20. And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

— — 21. And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band *of men;* and they cast the man into the sepulchre of Elisha: and when the man was let down, and touched the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.

*Acts* xiv. 19. And there came thither *certain* Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew *him* out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

— — 20. Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.

*Rev.* xi. 11. And after three days and a half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

## CHAP. XIII.

## MIRACULOUS DELIVERANCES, AND PHENOMENA.

(For Appearances of God, and of Angels, see Books II. and IX.)

### § 93. Miraculous Deliverances.

*Jer.* xxxvi. 26. But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son of Hammelech, and Seraiah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet: but the LORD hid them.

*Luke* iv. 30. But he, passing through the midst of them, went his way.

*Acts* v. 19. But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

— — 22. But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

— — 23. Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

— xii. 7. And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon *him*, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from *his* hands.

— — 8. And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals: and so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

— — 9. And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision.

— — 10. When they were past the first and the second ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

— — 11. And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and *from* all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

### § 94. Transfigurations.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 29. And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

— — 30. And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

— — 31. And Moses called unto them; and Aaron and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.

— — 32. And afterward all the children of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the LORD had spoken with him in mount Sinai.

— — 33. And *till* Moses had done speaking with them, he put a vail on his face.

— — 34. But when Moses went in before the LORD to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel *that* which he was commanded.

— — 35. And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with Him.

*Mat.* xvii. 1. And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into a high mountain apart,

— — 2. And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

*Mark* ix. 2. And after six days Jesus taketh *with*

*him* Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into a high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

*Mark* ix. 3. And his raiment became shining, exceeding white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

— — 4. And there appeared unto them Elias with Moses: and they were talking with Jesus.

— — 5. And Peter answered and said to Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

— — 6. For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

— — 8. And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jesus only with themselves.

*Luke* ix. 29. And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment *was* white *and* glistering.

### § 95. Transformations.

*Ex.* iv. 2. And the LORD said unto him, What *is* that in thine hand? And he said, A rod.

— — 3. And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

— — 4. And the LORD said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

— — 6. And the LORD said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand *was* leprous as snow.

— — 7. And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned again as his *other* flesh.

— vii. 9. When Pharaoh shall speak unto you, saying, Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and cast *it* before Pharaoh, *and* it shall become a serpent.

— — 10. And Moses and Aaron went in unto Pharaoh, and they did so as the LORD had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh, and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

### § 96. Destructive Violence.

*Jos.* vi. 20. So the people shouted when *the priests* blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

*Mark* xv. 38. And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

*Heb.* xi. 30. By faith the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

### § 97. Voices.

*Mat.* xvii. 5. While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him.

— — 6. And when the disciples heard *it*, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

— — 7. And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

— — 8. And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only.

*Luke* ix. 35. And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him.

— — 36. And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept *it* close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

*Acts* ix. 4. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

— — 5. And he said, Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

— — 6. And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.

— — 7. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.

— xxii. 9. And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

— xxvi. 14. And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hebrew tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? *it is* hard for thee to kick against the pricks.

— — 15. And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest.

### § 98. Sounds.

2 *Kings* vii. 6. For the LORD had made the host of the Syrians to hear a noise of chariots, and a noise of horses, *even* the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Israel hath hired against us the kings of the Hittites, and the kings of the Egyptians, to come upon us.

— — 7. Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it *was*, and fled for their life.

*Acts* ii. 2. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting.

---

## CHAP. XIV.

## MIRACLES IN EJECTING DEVILS AND DESTROYING IDOLS.

### § 99. Ejection of Devils.

*Mat.* viii. 16. When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with *his* word, and healed all that were sick:

— ix. 32. As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

— — 33. And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

— xii. 22. Then was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

— xv. 28. Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great *is* thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt. And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

— xvii. 17. Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

— — 18. And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

*Mark* i. 25. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him.

— — 26. And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

— vii. 25. For a *certain* woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

— — 26. The woman was a Greek, a Syrophenician by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

— — 29. And he said unto her, For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.

— — 30. And when she was come to her house, she found the devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

— ix. 25. When Jesus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the foul spirit, saying unto him, *Thou* dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.

*Mark* ix. 26. And *the spirit* cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

— — 27. But Jesus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

*Luke* iv. 33. And in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

— — 34. Saying, Let *us* alone; what have we to do with thee, *thou* Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God.

— — 35. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

— vi. 18. And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

— viii. 28. When he saw Jesus, he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, *thou* Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

— — 29. (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

— — 36. They also which saw *it* told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

— ix. 42. And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare *him*. And Jesus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

— xi. 14. And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

*Acts* viii. 6. And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

— — 7. For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed *with them:* and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

— — 8. And there was great joy in that city.

### § 100. Devils Sent into Swine.

*Mark* v. 10. And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

— — 11. Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

— — 12. And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

— — 13. And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine; and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand,) and were choked in the sea.

*Luke* viii. 31. And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep.

— — 32. And there was there a herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And he suffered them.

— — 33. Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

### § 101. Idols Cast Down.

1 *Sam.* v. 3. And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the LORD. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again.

— — 4. And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon *was* fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the LORD; and the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands *were* cut off upon the threshold; only *the stump of* Dagon was left to him.

— — 5. Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, tread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

## CHAP. XV.

## EFFECTS OF MIRACLES.

### § 102. Amazement.

*Mat.* xxi. 20. And when the disciples saw *it*, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

*Luke* iv. 36. And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word *is* this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

*John* ix. 32. Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

*Acts* ii. 6. Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

— — 7. And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Galileans?

— — 12. And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meanest this?

— iii. 10. And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

— — 11. And as the lame man which was healed held Peter and John, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Solomon's, greatly wondering.

### § 103. Fear.

1 *Sam.* iv. 8. Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these *are* the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

*Luke* v. 8. When Simon Peter saw *it*, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

— — 9. For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken.

— — 10. And so *was* also James, and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men.

— viii. 35. Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jesus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

*Acts* v. 11. And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

### § 104. Praise and Hope.

*Deut.* x. 21. He *is* thy praise, and he *is* thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

2 *Chr.* vii. 3. And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the LORD upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the LORD, *saying*, For *he is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

*Ps.* cvi. 12. Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.

*Is.* li. 9. Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the LORD; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. *Art* thou not it that hath cut Rahab, *and* wounded the dragon?

*Mat.* xv. 31. Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Israel.

*Luke* v. 26. And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

### § 105. Conviction.

*Ex.* iv. 29. And Moses and Aaron went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel:

*Ex.* iv. 30. And Aaron spake all the words which the LORD had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

— — 31. And the people believed: and when they heard that the LORD had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped.

— xiv. 31. And Israel saw that great work which the LORD did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the LORD, and believed the LORD, and his servant Moses.

1 *Kings* xvii. 24. And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou *art* a man of God, *and* that the word of the LORD in thy mouth *is* truth.

— xviii. 39. And when all the people saw *it*, they fell on their faces: and they said, The LORD, he *is* the God; the LORD, he *is* the God.

*Luke* v. 11. And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

*John* ii. 11. This beginning of miracles did Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

*Acts* iv. 21. So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all *men* glorified God for that which was done.

— — 22. For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

— ix. 35. And all that dwelt at Lydda and Saron saw him, and turned to the Lord.

— — 42. And it was known throughout all Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.

— xiii. 12. Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

### § 106. Unbelief and Neglect.

*Ex.* vii. 23. And Pharaoh turned and went into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.

— ix. 30. But as for thee and thy servants, I know that ye will not yet fear the LORD God.

*Deut.* i. 32. Yet in this thing ye did not believe the LORD your God,

— — 33. Who went in the way before you, to search you out a place to pitch your tents *in*, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 42. They remembered not his hand, *nor* the day when he delivered them from the enemy:

— — 43. How he had wrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan:

*Mark* vi. 52. For they considered not *the miracle* of the loaves; for their heart was hardened.

*John* ix. 13. They brought to the Pharisees him that aforetime was blind.

— — 14. And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

— — 15. Then again the Pharisees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

— — 18. But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

— — 19. And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

— — 20. His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

— — 21. But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

— — 26. Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

*Acts* ii. 13. Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

— — 14. But Peter standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Judah, and all *ye* that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

— — 15. For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is *but* the third hour of the day.

— iv. 14. And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

— — 16. Saying, What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them *is* manifest to all them that dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot deny *it*.

— — 17. But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

# BOOK VII.—MEDIUMS AND METHODS OF REVELATION.

## CHAP. I.

## MAN DESIROUS OF KNOWING GOD'S WILL.

### § 1. This Desire Exemplified in his Inquiries concerning:

(1. RELIGIOUS MATTERS.)

2 *Kings* xxii. 12. And the king commanded Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the king's, saying,

— — 13. Go ye, inquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 20. And the king commanded Hilkiah, and Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Abdon the son of Micah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asaiah a servant of the king's, saying,

— — 21. Go, inquire of the LORD for me, and for them that are left in Israel and in Judah, concerning the word of the book that is found: for great *is* the wrath of the LORD that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the LORD, to do after all that is written in this book.

— — 26. And as for the king of Judah, who sent you to inquire of the LORD, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel *concerning* the words which thou hast heard;

*Is.* xxxviii. 22. Hezekiah also had said, What *is* the sign that I shall go up to the house of the LORD?

*Jer.* xxiii. 35. Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD answered? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

— — 36. And the burden of the LORD shall ye mention no more; for every man's word shall be his burden: for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the LORD of hosts our God.

— — 37. Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the LORD answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

— xlii. 1. Then all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

— — 2. And said unto Jeremiah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and pray for us unto the LORD thy God, *even* for all this remnant; (for we are left *but* a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:)

— — 3. That the LORD thy God may shew us the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

*Zech.* vii. 2. When they had sent unto the house of God Sherezer and Regem-melech, and their men, to pray before the LORD,

— — 3. *And* to speak unto the priests which *were* in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

(2. CONDUCT IN WAR.)

*Jud.* i. 1. Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

— xx. 18. And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Judah *shall go up* first.

— — 23. (And the children of Israel went up and wept before the LORD until even, and asked counsel of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the LORD said, Go up against him.)

— — 26. Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the LORD, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

— — 27. And the children of Israel inquired of the LORD, (for the ark of the covenant of God *was* there in those days,

— — 28. And Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the LORD said, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 1. Then they told David, saying, Behold, the Philistines fight against Keilah, and they rob the threshing-floors.

— — 2. Therefore David inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the LORD said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah.

— — 4. Then David inquired of the LORD yet again. And the LORD answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

1 *Kings* xxii. 5. And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 4. And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Inquire, I pray thee, at the word of the LORD to day.

See 2 *Sam.* ii. 1; v. 22–24.

(3. THE ISSUES OF WAR.)

*Jud.* xviii. 3. When they *were* by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this *place?* and what hast thou here?

— — 4. And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.

— — 5. And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

— — 6. And the priest said unto them, Go in peace: before the LORD *is* your way wherein ye go.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 10. Then said David, O LORD God of Israel, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake.

— — 11. Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee,

tell thy servant. And the LORD said, He will come down.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 12. Then said David, Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the LORD said, They will deliver *thee* up.

2 *Sam.* v. 19. And David inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto David, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.

1 *Chr.* xiv. 8. And when the Philistines heard that David was anointed king over all Israel, all the Philistines went up to seek David. And David heard *of it*, and went out against them.

— — 9. And the Philistines came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

— — 10. And David inquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the LORD said unto him, Go up: for I will deliver them into thine hand.

— — 11. So they came up to Baal-perazim; and David smote them there. Then David said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters; therefore they called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

— — 13. And the Philistines yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

— — 14. Therefore David inquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

— — 15. And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, *that* then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Philistines.

— — 16. David therefore did as God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Philistines from Gibeon even to Gazer.

— — 17. And the fame of David went out into all lands; and the LORD brought the fear of him upon all nations.

*Jer.* xxi. 2. Inquire, I pray thee, of the LORD for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the LORD will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

— — 3. Then said Jeremiah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah:

— — 4. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that *are* in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and *against* the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

See *Jer.* xxxvii. 17; xxxviii. 14.

(4. OTHER MATTERS.)

See 1 *Sam.* x. 21, 22.

### § 2. This Desire a Duty.

*Jos.* ix. 14. And the men took of their victuals, and asked not *counsel* at the mouth of the LORD.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 18. And Saul said unto Ahiah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.

— — 19. And it came to pass, while Saul talked unto the priest, that the noise that *was* in the host of the Philistines went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, Withdraw thine hand.

1 *Chr.* x. 14. And inquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

*Zeph.* i. 6. And them that are turned back from the LORD; and *those* that have not sought the LORD, nor inquired for him.

### § 3. Sin Preventing the Knowledge of God's Will.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 36. And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither unto God.

— — 37. And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not that day.

— — 38. And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

*Ezek.* xiv. 1. Then came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

— — 2. And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

— — 3. Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: should I be inquired of at all by them?

— — 7. For every one of the house of Israel, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Israel, which separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to inquire of him concerning me; I the LORD will answer him by myself:

— — 8. And I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xx. 1. And it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth *month*, the tenth *day* of the month, *that* certain of the elders of Israel came to inquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

— — 2. Then came the word of the LORD unto me, saying,

— — 3. Son of man, speak unto the elders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye come to inquire of me? *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will not be inquired of by you.

### § 4. Inquiring by Lot.

*Num.* xxvi. 55. Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

— — 56. According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

*Jos* vii. 14. In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, *that* the tribe which the LORD taketh shall come according to the families *thereof;* and the family which the LORD shall take shall come by households; and the household which the LORD shall take shall come man by man.

— — 16. So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken:

— — 17. And he brought the family of Judah; and he took the family of the Zarhites; and he brought the family of the Zarhites man by man; and Zabdi was taken:

— — 18. And he brought his household man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, was taken.

— xiv. 2. By lot *was* their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and *for* the half tribe.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 40. Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

— — 41. Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, Give a perfect *lot.* And Saul and Jonathan were taken: but the people escaped.

— — 42. And Saul said, Cast *lots* between me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

1 *Chr.* xxiv. 5. Thus were they divided by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors *of the house* of God, were of the sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of Ithamar.

— — 31. These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aaron, in the presence of David the king, and Zadok and Ahimelech, and the chief of

the fathers of the priests and Levites, even the principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

1 *Chr.* xxv. 8. And they cast lots, ward against *ward*, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

— xxvi. 13. And they cast lots, as well the small as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

*Est.* iii. 7. In the first month, that *is*, the month Nisan, in the twelfth year of king Ahasuerus, they cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, before Haman from day to day, and from month to month, *to* the twelfth *month*, that *is*, the month Adar.

*Prov.* xvi. 33. The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof *is* of the LORD.

— xviii. 18. The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

*Jonah* i. 7. And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil *is* upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

See *Acts* i. 23–26.

---

## CHAP. II.

## THE QUALIFICATIONS OF A PROPHET.

### § 5. He must be Called of God.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 15. And the LORD God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwellingplace:

*Is.* vi. 8. Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here *am* I; send me.

*Ezek.* i. 28. As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so *was* the appearance of the brightness round about. This *was* the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the LORD. And when I saw *it*, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake.

— iii. 4. And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them.

— xi. 4. Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

*Amos* vii. 14. Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I *was* no prophet, neither *was* I a prophet's son; but I *was* a herdman, and a gatherer of sycamore fruit:

— — 15. And the LORD took me as I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Israel.

*Rev.* x. 11. And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

See *Ezek.* i. 1; also, next Section.

### § 6. He must be Inspired.

*Num.* xi. 25. And the LORD came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that *was* upon him, and gave *it* unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.

— — 26. But there remained two *of the* men in the camp, the name of the one *was* Eldad, and the name of the other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they *were* of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

— — 27. And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp.

— xii. 6. And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, *I* the LORD will make myself known unto him in a vision, *and* will speak unto him in a dream.

— — 7. My servant Moses *is* not so, who *is* faithful in all mine house.

xxii. 20. And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, *and* go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

— xxiii. 16. And the LORD met Balaam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Balak, and say thus.

1 *Sam.* ii. 27. And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house?

— iii. 1. And the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And the word of the LORD was precious in those days; *there was* no open vision.

— — 2. And it came to pass at that time, when Eli *was* laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, *that* he could not see;

— — 3. And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the LORD, where the ark of God *was*, and Samuel was laid down *to sleep;*

— — 4. That the LORD called Samuel: and he answered, Here *am* I.

— — 5. And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here *am* I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

— — 6. And the LORD called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here *am* I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

— — 7. Now Samuel did not yet know the LORD, neither was the word of the LORD yet revealed unto him.

— — 8. And the LORD called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here *am* I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

— — 9. Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

— — 10. And the LORD came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered, Speak; for thy servant heareth.

— — 21. And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the LORD.

— x. 9. And it was *so*, that, when he had turned his back to go from Samuel, God gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

— — 11. And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What *is* this *that* is come unto the son of Kish? *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

— — 13. And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

— xv. 16. Then Samuel said unto Saul, Stay, and I will tell thee what the LORD hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

— xix. 21. And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also.

— — 22. Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that *is* in Sechu: and he asked and said, Where *are* Samuel and David? And *one* said, Behold, *they be* at Naioth in Ramah.

— — 23. And he went thither to Naioth in Ramah: and the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Naioth in Ramah.

— — 24. And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 11. For when David was up in the morning, the word of the LORD came unto the prophet Gad, David's seer, saying,

1 *Kings* xiii. 20. And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the LORD came unto the prophet that brought him back:

2 *Kings* iii. 12. And Jehoshaphat said, The word of the LORD is with him. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and the king of Edom went down to him.

— — 15. But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the LORD came upon him.

— xx. 4. And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the LORD came to him, saying,

2 *Chr.* xx. 14. Then upon Jahaziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benaiah, the son of Jeiel, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, came the Spirit of the LORD in the midst of the congregation;

*Is.* xlviii. 16. Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there *am* I: and now the Lord GOD, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

— l. 4. The Lord GOD hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to *him that is* weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

*Jer.* xi. 18. And the LORD hath given me knowledge *of it*, and I know *it:* then thou shewedst me their doings.

— xx. 9. Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But *his word* was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not *stay*.

*Ezek.* ii. 1. And he said unto me, Son of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

— — 2. And the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

— iii. 22. And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

— — 24. Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

*Amos* iii. 7. Surely the Lord GOD will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

— — 8. The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord GOD hath spoken, who can but prophesy?

*Micah* iii. 8. But truly I am full of power by the Spirit of the LORD, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

*Luke* i. 67. And his father Zacharias was filled with the Holy Ghost, and prophesied, saying,

*Acts* xi. 27. And in these days came prophets from Jerusalem unto Antioch.

— — 28. And there stood up one of them named Agabus, and signified by the Spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Claudius Cesar.

— xxi. 4. And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem.

— — 10. And as we tarried *there* many days, there came down from Judea a certain prophet, named Agabus.

— — 11. And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver *him* into the hands of the Gentiles.

*Heb.* i. 1. God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in times past unto the fathers by the prophets,

*Rev.* iv. 1. After this I looked, and, behold, a door *was* opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard *was* as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

See 1 *Sam.* x. 6.

### § 7. He must have Wisdom and Understanding.

*Dan.* i. 17. As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams.

— — 18. Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar.

— — 19. And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the king.

— iv. 8. But at the last Daniel came in before me, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, according to the name of my god, and in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, *saying*,

— — 9. O Belteshazzar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy god *is* in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

— v. 11. There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom *is* the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, *I say*, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, *and* soothsayers;

— — 12. Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

— — 13. Then was Daniel brought in before the king. *And* the king spake and said unto Daniel, *Art* thou that Daniel, which *art* of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the king my father brought out of Jewry?

— — 14. I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods *is* in thee, and *that* light and understanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

*John* x. 34. Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?

### § 8. He must have Power to Work Miracles.

1 *Kings* xiii. 11. Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bethel: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

— — 12. And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

2 *Kings* v. 2. And the Syrians had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Israel a little maid; and she waited on Naaman's wife.

— — 3. And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord *were* with the prophet that *is* in Samaria! for he would recover him of his leprosy.

— — 4. And *one* went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that *is* of the land of Israel.

*Dan.* iv. 2. I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders that the high God hath wrought toward me.

### § 9. He must be Supported by God.

*Jer.* i. 6. Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, I cannot speak: for I *am* a child.

— — 7. But the LORD said unto me, Say not, I *am* a child: for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

— — 8. Be not afraid of their faces: for I *am* with thee to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

— — 9. Then the LORD put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth.

— — 17. Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them.

*Jer.* i. 18. For, behold, I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brazen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

— — 19. And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

— xv. 19. Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, *and* thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

— — 20. And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brazen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I *am* with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

— — 21. And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

*Ezek.* ii. 6. And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns *be* with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house.

— iii. 8. Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

— — 9. As an adamant harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they *be* a rebellious house.

---

## CHAP. III.

## THE DUTIES OF A PROPHET.

### § 10. He must Speak what God has said to Him.

*Num.* xxii. 8. And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the LORD shall speak unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam.

— — 18. And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the LORD my God, to do less or more.

— — 19. Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto me more.

— — 38. And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

— xxiii. 5. And the LORD put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.

— — 11. And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast blessed *them* altogether.

— — 12. And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the LORD hath put in my mouth?

— — 17. And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Moab with him. And Balak said unto him, What hath the LORD spoken?

— — 26. But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the LORD speaketh, that I must do?

— xxiv. 12. And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

— — 13. If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do *either* good or bad of mine own mind; *but* what the LORD saith, that will I speak?

— xxix. 40. And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

1 *Sam.* iii. 15. And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD. And Samuel feared to show Eli the vision.

— — 16. Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here *am* I.

— — 17. And he said, What *is* the thing that *the LORD* hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide *it* not from me: God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide *any* thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

2 *Sam.* vii. 17. According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

1 *Kings* xxii. 13. And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets *declare* good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak *that which is* good.

— — 14. And Micaiah said, *As* the LORD liveth, what the LORD saith unto me, that will I speak.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 15. According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David.

*Jer.* xxiii. 28. The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What *is* the chaff to the wheat? saith the LORD.

— xxvi. 2. Thus saith the LORD; Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and speak unto all the cities of Judah, which come to worship in the LORD's house, all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word:

— — 12. Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

*Ezek.* iii. 10. Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

— — 11. And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

— xiii. 10. Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and *there was* no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others daubed it with untempered *mortar:*

— — 11. Say unto them which daub *it* with untempered *mortar*, that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend *it.*

— — 12. Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where *is* the daubing wherewith ye have daubed *it?*

— — 14. So will I brake down the wall that ye have daubed with untempered *mortar*, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

*Jonah* i. 8. Then said they unto him, Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil *is* upon us; What *is* thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what *is* thy country? and of what people *art* thou?

— — 10. Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he had fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

See *Is.* xxi. 10. *Jer.* xlii. 4. *Ezek.* xi. 25. *Micah* ii. 7.

### § 11. Specific Requirements.

2 *Kings* ii. 9. And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah said unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

— — 10. And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: *nevertheless*, if thou see me *when I am* taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be *so.*

*Jer.* i. 10. See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

*Jer.* vi. 27. I have set thee *for* a tower *and* a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

*Ezek.* ii. 7. And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they *are* most rebellious.

— ix. 4. And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

— — 5. And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city and smite; let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

— — 6. Slay utterly old *and* young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom *is* the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which *were* before the house.

*Hos.* vi. 5. Therefore have I hewed *them* by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy judgments *are as* the light *that* goeth forth.

*Acts* xv. 32. And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed *them*.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## THE PROPHET'S PREDICTIONS.

### § 12. Their Fulfilment Promised.

*Jos.* xxiii. 15. Therefore it shall come to pass, *that* as all good things are come upon you, which the LORD your God promised you; so shall the LORD bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

1 *Sam.* iii. 12. In that day I will perform against Eli all *things* which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end.

1 *Kings* xiii. 32. For the saying which he cried by the word of the LORD against the altar in Beth-el, and against all the houses of the high places which *are* in the cities of Samaria, shall surely come to pass.

2 *Kings* x. 10. Know now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the LORD, which the LORD spake concerning the house of Ahab: for the LORD hath done *that* which he spake by his servant Elijah.

*Ezek.* xii. 22. Son of man, what *is* that proverb *that* ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

— — 23. Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say unto them, The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

— — 25. For I *am* the LORD: I will speak, and the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 26. Again the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

— — 27. Son of man, behold, *they of* the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth, *is* for many days *to come*, and he prophesieth of the times *that are* far off.

— — 28. Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; There shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord GOD.

— xxxiii. 33. And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

*Dan.* ix. 1. In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasuerus, of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;

— — 2. In the first year of his reign, I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem.

— x. 1. In the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing *was* true, but the time appointed *was* long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

*Hab.* ii. 3. For the vision *is* yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

See *Rev.* xxii. 6.

### § 13. Their Fulfilment.

*Gen.* xl. 21. And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand:

— — 22. But he hanged the chief baker: as Joseph had interpreted to them.

— xli. 11. And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

— — 12. And *there was* with us a young man, a Hebrew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

— — 13. And it came to pass, as he interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

*Jos.* vi. 26. And Joshua adjured *them* at that time, saying, Cursed *be* the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest *son* shall he set up the gates of it.

— xxiii. 14. And, behold, this day I *am* going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the LORD your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, *and* not one thing hath failed thereof.

1 *Kings* ii. 27. So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might fulfil the word of the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh.

— xiii. 1. And, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: and Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense.

— — 2. And he cried against the altar in the word of the LORD, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the LORD; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

— xv. 29. And it came to pass, when he reigned, *that* he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite:

— — 30. Because of the sins of Jeroboam which he sinned, and which he made Israel sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the LORD God of Israel to anger.

— xvi. 12. Thus did Zimri destroy all the house of Baasha, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake against Baasha by Jehu the prophet.

— — 13. For all the sins of Baasha, and the sins of Elah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

— — 34. In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest *son* Segub, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun.

— xxii. 37. So the king died, and was brought to Samaria; and they buried the king in Samaria.

— — 38. And *one* washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armour; according unto the word of the LORD which he spake.

2 *Kings* ix. 25. Then said *Jehu* to Bidkar his captain, Take up, *and* cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when

I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the LORD laid this burden upon him;

2 *Kings* ix. 26. Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Naboth, and the blood of his sons, saith the LORD; and I will requite thee in this plat, saith the LORD. Now therefore take *and* cast him into the plat *of ground*, according to the word of the LORD.

— xiv. 25. He restored the coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the LORD God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which *was* of Gath-hepher.

— xv. 12. This *was* the word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth *generation*. And so it came to pass.

— xxiii. 16. And as Josiah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that *were* there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned *them* upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word of the LORD which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

— — 17. Then he said, What title *is* that that I see? And the men of the city told him, *It is* the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Beth-el.

— — 18. And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Samaria.

*Is.* xlviii. 6. Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare *it?* I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

— — 7. They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

*Jer.* xxxii. 42. For thus saith the LORD; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

— xl. 2. And the captain of the guard took Jeremiah, and said unto him, The LORD thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

— — 3. Now the LORD hath brought *it*, and done according as he hath said: because ye have sinned against the LORD, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

*Ezek.* vii. 2. Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD unto the land of Israel; An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

— — 5. Thus saith the Lord GOD; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

— — 6. An end is come, the end is come: it watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

— — 7. The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble *is* near, and not the sounding again of the mountains.

*Dan* ix. 12. And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem.

— — 14. Therefore hath the LORD watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the LORD our God *is* righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

*Zech.* i. 6. But my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, Like as the LORD of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

*Mat.* xiii. 16. But blessed *are* your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

— — 17. For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous *men* have desired to see *those things* which ye see, and have not seen *them;* and to hear *those things* which ye hear, and have not heard *them.*

*Luke* x. 23. And he turned him unto *his* disciples, and said privately, Blessed *are* the eyes which see the things that ye see:

— — 24. For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen *them;* and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard *them.*

### § 14. Revelation Progressive.

*John* xvi. 12. I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.

---

## CHAP. V.

## THE PROPHET'S RECEPTION BY THE PEOPLE.

### § 15. Belief Enjoined.

1 *Sam.* iii. 19. And Samuel grew, and the LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

— — 20. And all Israel from Dan even to Beersheba knew that Samuel *was* established *to be* a prophet of the LORD.

— ix. 6. And he said unto him, Behold now, *there is* in this city a man of God, and *he is* an honourable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

— — 9. (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to inquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for *he that is* now *called* a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.)

— — 10. Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God *was.*

— — 19. And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I *am* the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that *is* in thine heart.

— — 20. And as for thine asses that were lost three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found.+

1 *Kings* xiii. 13. And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon.

— — 14. And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, *Art* thou the man of God that camest from Judah? And he said, I *am.*

— xiv. 1. At that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.

— — 2. And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam; and get thee to Shiloh: behold, there *is* Ahijah the prophet, which told me that *I should be* king over this people.

— — 3. And take with thee ten loaves, and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

— — 4. And Jeroboam's wife did so, and arose, and went to Shiloh, and came to the house of Ahijah. But Ahijah could not see; for his eyes were set by reason of his age.

2 *Kings* ii. 15. And when the sons of the prophets which *were* to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

— iii. 11. But Jehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD, that we may inquire of the LORD by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here *is* Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah.

— — 13. And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab.

— iv. 9. And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this *is* a holy man of God, which passeth by us continually

2 *Kings* viii. 7. And Elisha came to Damascus; and Benhadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

— xiii. 14. Now Elisha was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Joash the king of Israel came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father! the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 19. And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 14. And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

— xx. 20. And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the LORD your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

— xxvi. 5. And he sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God made him to prosper.

*Jer.* xxxvii. 17. Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out; and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, Is there *any* word from the LORD? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

— xxxviii. 14. Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the third entry that *is* in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

*Dan.* iv. 18. This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise *men* of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou *art* able; for the spirit of the holy gods *is* in thee.

*Zech.* vii. 7. *Should ye* not *hear* the words which the LORD hath cried by the former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when *men* inhabited the south and the plain?

*Acts* xxvi. 27. King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

1 *Thess.* v. 20. Despise not prophesyings.

See 1 *Kings* xiii. 11, 12

### § 16. Helped in Distress.

1 *Kings* xviii. 4. For it was *so*, when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the LORD, that Obadiah took a hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water.)

*Jer.* xxxix. 11. Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, saying,

— — 12. Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

— xl. 4. And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which *were* upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land *is* before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

— — 5. Now while he was not yet gone back, *he said*, Go back also to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon hath made governor over the cities of Judah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

### § 17. Without Honour in his Own Country.

*Mark* vi. 4. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

*Luke* iv. 24. And he said, Verily I say unto you, No prophet is accepted in his own country.

*John* iv. 44. For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

### § 18. Disbelieved.

(1. DISBELIEF FORETOLD.)

*Jer.* vii. 27. Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee; thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

— — 28. But thou shalt say unto them, This *is* a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the LORD their God, nor receiveth correction: truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

(2. INSTANCES OF DISBELIEF.)

*Jer.* vii. 25. Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day, I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending *them:*

— — 26. Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers.

— xxv. 3. From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that *is* the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

— — 4. And the LORD hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending *them;* but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

— xliii. 1. And it came to pass, *that* when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the LORD their God, for which the LORD their God had sent him to them, *even* all these words,

— — 2. Then spake Azariah the son of Hoshaiah, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest falsely: the LORD our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:

— — 3. But Baruch the son of Neriah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chaldeans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.

— — 4. So Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the land of Judah.

*Ezek.* xx. 49. Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

See 2 *Chr.* xxiv. 19; also, next Section.

(3. PENALTY OF DISBELIEF.)

2 *Kings* vii. 1. Then Elisha said, Hear ye the word of the LORD; Thus saith the LORD, To morrow about this time *shall* a measure of fine flour *be sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Samaria.

— — 2. Then a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, *if* the LORD would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see *it* with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

— — 16. And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So a measure of fine flour was *sold* for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, according to the word of the LORD.

— — 17. And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

— — 18. And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Samaria:

— — 19. And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, *if* the LORD should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

2 *Kings* vii. 20. And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

*Neh.* ix. 30. Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

*Jer.* v. 12. They have belied the LORD, and said, *It is* not he; neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:

— — 13. And the prophets shall become wind, and the word *is* not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

— — 14. Wherefore thus saith the LORD God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

— xxix. 18. And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and a hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

— — 19. Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the LORD, which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending *them;* but ye would not hear, saith the LORD.

### § 19. Hated.

1 *Kings* xxii. 7. And Jehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might inquire of him?

— — 8. And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, *There is* yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may inquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

— — 9. Then the king of Israel called an officer, and said, Hasten *hither* Micaiah the son of Imlah.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 6. But Jehoshaphat said, *Is there* not here a prophet of the LORD besides, that we might inquire of him?

— — 7. And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, *There is* yet one man, by whom we may inquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same *is* Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so.

— — 8. And the king of Israel called for one *of his* officers, and said, Fetch quickly Micaiah the son of Imla.

— — 17. And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee *that* he would not prophesy good unto me, but evil?

---

## CHAP. VI.

## THE SCHOOLS OF THE PROPHETS.

### § 20. The Schools of the Prophets.

1 *Sam.* x. 10. And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them.

— — 12. And one of the same place answered and said, But who *is* their father? Therefore it became a proverb, *Is* Saul also among the prophets?

— xix. 20. And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing *as* appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.

2 *Kings* ii. 3. And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know *it;* hold ye your peace.

— — 5. And the sons of the prophets that *were* at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the LORD will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know *it;* hold ye your peace.

— — 7. And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jordan.

— iv. 38. And Elisha came again to Gilgal: and *there was* a dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets *were* sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

— xxii. 14. So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam, and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahiah, went unto Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvah, the son of Harhas, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they communed with her.

1 *Chr.* xxv. 1. Moreover David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Asaph, and of Heman, and of Jeduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

— — 2. Of the sons of Asaph; Zaccur, and Joseph, and Nethaniah, and Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.

— — 3. Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedaliah, and Zeri, and Jeshaiah, Hashabiah, and Mattithiah, six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the LORD.

See 1 *Sam.* x. 5. 1 *Kings* xx. 35.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## FALSE PROPHETS.

### § 21. Described.

*Is.* ix. 15. The ancient and honourable, he *is* the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he *is* the tail.

*Jer.* xiv. 14. Then the LORD said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

— xxiii. 14. I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem a horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evil doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.

— — 17. They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, Ye shall have peace: and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, No evil shall come upon you.

— — 18. For who hath stood in the counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard *it?*

— — 21. I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

— — 25. I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

— — 26. How long shall *this* be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, *they are* prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

— — 27. Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams, which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Baal.

— xxvii. 15. For I have not sent them, saith the LORD, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

— xxix. 9. For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the LORD.

*Lam.* ii. 14. Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

*Ezek.* xiii. 4. O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deserts.

— — 5. Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the LORD.

— — 6. They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The LORD saith: and the LORD hath not sent them: and they have made *others* to hope that they would confirm the word.

— — 7. Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The LORD saith *it;* albeit I have not spoken?

— — 22. Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life;

— xxi. 29. While they see vanity unto thee, while they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of *them that are* slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity *shall have* an end.

— xxii. 25. *There is* a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey: they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

*Micah* ii. 11. If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, *saying,* I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

*Mat.* xxiv. 11. And many false prophets shall rise, and shall deceive many.

### § 22. The People Warned.

*Jer.* xxiii. 16. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you; they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, *and* not out of the mouth of the LORD.

— xxvii. 14. Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

— — 16. Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the LORD'S house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

— — 17. Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live; wherefore should this city be laid waste?

— xxix. 8. For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that *be* in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

*Mat.* vii. 15. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves.

1 *John* iv. 1. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

### § 23. False Prophets Appear.

*Gen.* xli. 8. And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream: but *there was* none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh.

1 *Kings* xiii. 18. He said unto him, I *am* a prophet also as thou *art;* and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. *But* he lied unto him.

— — 19. So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

— xxii. 6. Then the king of Israel gathered the prophets together, about four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

— — 11. And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the LORD, With these shalt thou push the Syrians, until thou hast consumed them.

— — 12. And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the king's hand.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 5. Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver *it* into the king's hand.

— — 10. And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until they be consumed.

— — 11. And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

*Neh.* vi. 10. Afterward I came unto the house of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the son of Mehetabeel, who *was* shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

— — 11. And I said, Should such a man as I flee? and who *is there,* that, *being* as I *am,* would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

— — 12. And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that he pronounced this prophecy against me: for Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.

— — 13. Therefore *was* he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and *that* they might have *matter* for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

*Jer.* xiv. 13. Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place.

— xxiii. 9. Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all my bones shake: I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness.

— xxviii. 1. And it came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, *and* in the fifth month, *that* Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which *was* of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the LORD, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

— — 2. Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken the yoke of the king of Babylon.

— — 3. Within two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the LORD'S house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and carried them to Babylon:

— — 4. And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, with all the captives of Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the LORD: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

— — 5. Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

— — 6. Even the prophet Jeremiah said, Amen: the LORD do so: the LORD perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the LORD'S house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon into this place.

— — 10. Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.

— — 11. And Hananiah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

— xxxvii. 19. Where *are* now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

*Dan.* ii. 8. The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

— — 9. But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, *there is but* one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

— — 10. The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore *there is* no king, lord, nor ruler, *that* asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

— — 11. And *it is* a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

— — 12. For this cause the king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise *men* of Babylon.

— — 13. And the decree went forth that the wise *men* should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows to be slain.

— iv. 6. Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise *men* of Babylon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

— — 7. Then came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

### § 24. How Distinguished from True Prophets.

*Deut.* xviii. 21. And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the LORD hath not spoken?

— — 22. When a prophet speaketh in the name of the LORD, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that *is* the thing which the LORD hath not spoken, *but* the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

1 *Kings* xxii. 28. And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, the LORD hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 27. And Micaiah said, If thou certainly return in peace, *then* hath not the LORD spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 9. We see not our signs: *there is* no more any prophet: neither *is there* among us any that knoweth how long.

*Is.* xli. 21. Produce your cause, saith the LORD; bring forth your strong *reasons*, saith the King of Jacob.

— — 22. Let them bring *them* forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they *be*, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

*Jer.* xxiii. 22. But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

— xxviii. 7. Nevertheless, hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

— — 8. The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

— — 9. The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, *then* shall the prophet be known, that the LORD hath truly sent him.

### § 25. Punishment of False Prophets.

*Deut.* xviii. 20. But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

1 *Kings* xxii. 24. But Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah went near, and smote Micaiah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

— — 25. And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

*Jer.* xiv. 15. Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed.

— xx. 6. And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesied lies.

— xxiii. 13. And I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria; they prophesied in Baal, and caused my people Israel to err.

— — 15. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land.

— — 30. Therefore, behold, I *am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

— — 31. Behold, I *am* against the prophets, saith the LORD, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

— — 32. Behold, I *am* against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the LORD.

— xxviii. 15. Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The LORD hath not sent thee; but thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

— — 16. Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the LORD.

— — 17. So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

— xxix. 15. Because ye have said, The LORD hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;

— — 16. *Know* that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne of David, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, *and* of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

— — 17. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

— — 21. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and of Zedekiah the son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall stay them before your eyes;

— — 22. And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which *are* in Babylon, saying, The LORD make thee like Zedekiah and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire;

— — 31. Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the LORD concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

— — 32. Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD; because he hath taught rebellion against the LORD.

*Ezek.* xii. 24. For there shall be no more any vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Israel.

— xiii. 2. Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

*Ezek.* xiii. 3. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing!

— — 8. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I *am* against you, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 9. And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

— — 23. Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

*Micah* iii. 5. Thus saith the LORD concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him:

— — 6. Therefore night *shall be* unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

— — 7. Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their lips; for *there is* no answer of God.

*Zech.* xiii. 2. +and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

— — 3. And it shall come to pass, *that* when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the LORD: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

— — 4. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

— — 5. But he shall say, I *am* no prophet, I *am* a husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

— — 6. And *one* shall say unto him, What *are* these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, *Those* with which I was wounded *in* the house of my friends.

### § 26. Punishment of their Followers.

*Jer.* xiv. 16. And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Jerusalem, because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

*Ezek.* xiii. 15. Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered *mortar*, and will say unto you, The wall *is* no *more*, neither they that daubed it;

— — 16. *To wit*, the prophets of Israel which prophesy concerning Jerusalem, and which see visions of peace for her, and *there is* no peace, saith the Lord GOD.

— xiv. 10. And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh *unto him;*

— — 11. That the house of Israel may go no more astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord GOD.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## PROPHETESSES.

### § 27. By Vocation.

*Ex.* xv. 20. And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances.

2 *Kings* xxii. 15. And she said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 22. And Hilkiah, and *they* that the king *had appointed*, went to Huldah the prophetess, the wife of Shallum the son of Tikvath, the son of Hasrah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;) and they spake to her to that *effect*.

— — 23. And she answered them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

*Neh.* vi. 14. My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

*Luke* ii. 36. And there was one Anna, a prophetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser: she was of a great age, and had lived with a husband seven years from her virginity;

*Acts* xxi. 9. And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

See *Jud.* iv. 4, 5.

### § 28. By Marriage.

*Is.* viii. 3. And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son.+

### § 29. False Prophetesses.

*Ezek.* xiii. 17. Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them,

— — 18. And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the *women* that sew pillows to all armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive *that come* unto you?

— — 19. And will ye pollute me among my people for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear *your* lies?

— — 20. Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD: Behold, I *am* against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make *them* fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, *even* the souls that ye hunt to make *them* fly.

— — 21. Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

*Rev.* ii. 20. Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## DREAMS AND THEIR INTERPRETATIONS.

### § 30. The Design of Dreams.

*Job* vii. 13. When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

— — 14. Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

— xxxiii. 14. For God speaketh once, yea twice, *yet man* perceiveth it not.

— — 15. In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

— — 16. Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction.

— — 17. That he may withdraw man *from his* purpose, and hide pride from man.

### § 31. Abimelech's Dream.

*Gen.* xx. 3. But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou *art but* a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken: for she *is* a man's wife.

*Gen.* xx. 4. But Abimelech had not come near her: and he said, LORD, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

— — 5. Said he not unto me, She *is* my sister? and she, even she herself said, He *is* my brother: in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

— — 6. And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

— — 7. Now therefore restore the man *his* wife; for he *is* a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore *her* not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that *are* thine.

— — 8. Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

### § 32. Jacob's Dreams.

*Gen.* xxviii. 12. And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

— — 13. And, behold, the LORD stood above it, and said, I *am* the LORD God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed;

— — 14. And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

— — 15. And, behold, I *am* with thee, and will keep thee in all *places* whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done *that* which I have spoken to thee of.

— xxxi. 10. And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle *were* ringstreaked, speckled, and grizzled.

— — 12. And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle *are* ringstreaked, speckled, and grizzled: for I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.

### § 33. Laban's Dream.

*Gen.* xxxi. 24. And God came to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

### § 34. Joseph's Dreams.

*Gen.* xxxvii. 5. And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told *it* his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

— — 6. And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

— — 7. For, behold, we *were* binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf.

— — 8. And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for his words.

— — 9. And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

— — 10. And he told *it* to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What *is* this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

### § 35. Dreams of Pharaoh's Butler and Baker.

*Gen.* xl. 5. And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Egypt, which *were* bound in the prison.

— — 6. And Joseph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they *were* sad.

— — 7. And he asked Pharaoh's officers that *were* with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye *so* sadly to day?

— — 8. And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and *there is* no interpreter of it. And Joseph said unto them, *Do* not interpretations *belong* to God? tell me *them*, I pray you.

— — 9. And the chief butler told his dream to Joseph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a vine *was* before me;

— — 10. And in the vine *were* three branches: and it *was* as though it budded, *and* her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

— — 11. And Pharaoh's cup *was* in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and I gave the cup into Pharaoh's hand.

— — 12. And Joseph said unto him, This *is* the interpretation of it: The three branches *are* three days:

— — 13. Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place; and thou shalt deliver Pharaoh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

— — 16. When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Joseph, I also *was* in in my dream, and, behold, *I had* three white baskets on my head:

— — 17. And in the uppermost basket *there was* of all manner of bakemeats for Pharaoh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

— — 18. And Joseph answered and said, This *is* the interpretation thereof: The three baskets *are* three days:

— — 19. Yet within three days shall Pharaoh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

### § 36. Pharaoh's Dream.

*Gen.* xli. 1. And it came to pass at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

— — 2. And, behold, there came up out of the river seven well favoured kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

— — 3. And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the *other* kine upon the brink of the river.

— — 4. And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Pharaoh awoke.

— — 5. And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and good.

— — 6. And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east wind sprung up after them.

— — 7. And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, *it was* a dream.

— — 15. And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I have dreamed a dream, and *there is* none that can interpret it: and I have heard say of thee, *that* thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

— — 16. And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, *It is* not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace.

— — 17. And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

— — 18. And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

— — 19. And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Egypt for badness:

— — 20. And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

*Gen.* xli. 21. And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they *were* still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

— — 22. And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

— — 23. And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, *and* blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

— — 24. And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told *this* unto the magicians; but *there was* none that could declare *it* to me.

— — 25. And Joseph said unto Pharaoh, The dream of Pharaoh *is* one: God hath shewed Pharaoh what he *is* about to do.

— — 26. The seven good kine *are* seven years; and the seven good ears *are* seven years: the dream *is* one.

— — 27. And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them *are* seven years; and the seven empty years blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.

— — 28. This *is* the thing which I have spoken unto Pharaoh: What God *is* about to do he sheweth unto Pharaoh.

— — 29. Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt:

— — 30. And there shall arise after them seven years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land;

— — 31. And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it *shall be* very grievous.

— — 32. And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; *it is* because the thing *is* established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

### § 37. The Soldier's Dream.

*Jud.* vii. 13. And when Gideon was come, behold, *there was* a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

— — 14. And his fellow answered and said, This *is* nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: *for* into his hand hath God delivered Midian, and all the host.

— — 15. And it was *so*, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the LORD hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

### § 38. Solomon's Dream.

1 *Kings* iii. 5. In Gibeon the LORD appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee.

— — 8. And thy servant *is* in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

— — 9. Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

— — 10. And the speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing.

— — 11. And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment;

— — 12. Behold, I have done according to thy word: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

— — 13. And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honour: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

— — 14. And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then I will lengthen thy days.

— — 15. And Solomon awoke; and, behold, *it was* a dream.+

— ix. 1. And it came to pass, when Solomon had finished the building of the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all Solomon's desire, which he was pleased to do,

— — 2. That the LORD appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon.

### § 39. Nebuchadnezzar's First Dream.

*Dan.* ii. 1. And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him.

— — 2. Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

— — 3. And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

— — 4. Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriac, O king, live forever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

— — 5. The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

— — 6. But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpretation thereof.

— — 7. They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

— — 14. Then Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arioch the captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise *men* of Babylon:

— — 15. He answered and said to Arioch the king's captain, Why *is* the decree *so* hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

— — 16. Then Daniel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

— — 25. Then Arioch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a man of the captives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

— — 26. The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

— — 27. Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise *men*, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

— — 28. But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

— — 29. As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came *into thy mind* upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

— — 30. But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for *any* wisdom that I have more than any living, but for *their* sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

— — 31. Thou, O king, sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness *was* excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof *was* terrible.

— — 32. This image's head *was* of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass,

— — 33. His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

— — 34. Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out without hands, which smote the image upon his feet *that were* of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.

*Dan.* ii. 35. Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

— — 36. This *is* the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

— — 37. Thou, O king, *art* a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

— — 38. And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou *art* this head of gold.

— — 39. And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

— — 40. And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all *things:* and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

— — 41. And whereas thou sawest the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

— — 42. And *as* the toes of the feet *were* part of iron, and part of clay, *so* the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

— — 43. And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

— — 44. And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, *but* it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

— — 45. Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream *is* certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.

### § 40. Nebuchadnezzar's Second Dream.

*Dan.* iv. 4. I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

— — 5. I saw a dream which made me afraid, and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head troubled me.

— — 10. Thus *were* the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof *was* great.

— — 11. The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

— — 12. The leaves thereof *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

— — 13. I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and a holy one came down from heaven:

— — 14. He cried aloud, and said thus, Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let the beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

— — 15. Nevertheless, leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

— — 16. Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

— — 19. Then Daniel, whose name *was* Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Belteshazzar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Belteshazzar answered and said, My lord, the dream *be* to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

— — 20. The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

— — 21. Whose leaves *were* fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it *was* meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

— — 22. It *is* thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

— — 23. And whereas the king saw a watcher and a holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and *let* his portion *be* with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

### § 41. Daniel's Dream.

*Dan.* vii. 1. In the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, *and* told the sum of the matters.

— — 15. I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of *my* body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

### § 42. The Dream of the Magi.

*Mat.* ii. 12. And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

See *Mat.* ii. 13.

### § 43. The Dream of Pilate's Wife.

*Mat.* xxvii. 19. When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a dream because of him.

---

## CHAP. X.

## TRANCES AND VISIONS.

### § 44. Trances and Visions.

*Gen.* xv. 12. And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, a horror of great darkness fell upon him.

*Num.* xxiv. 2. And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding *in his tents* according to their tribes; and the Spirit of God came upon him.

— — 3. And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

— — 4. He hath said, *which* heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling *into a trance*, but having his eyes open:

— — 15. And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

— — 16. He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the Most High, *which* saw the vision of the Almighty, falling *into a trance*, but having his eyes open:

*Job* iv. 12. Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.

— — 13. In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,

— — 14. Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.

— — 15. Then a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:

— — 16. It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image *was* before mine eyes, *there was* silence, and I heard a voice, *saying,*

*Ezek.* xxxvii. 1. The hand of the LORD was upon me, and carried me out in the Spirit of the LORD, and set

me down in the midst of the valley which *was* full of bones,

*Ezek.* xxxvii. 2. And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, *there were* very many in the open valley; and, lo, *they were* very dry.

— — 3. And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest.

— — 4. Again he said unto me, Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the Lord.

— — 5. Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones; Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:

— — 6. And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I *am* the Lord.

— — 7. So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.

— — 8. And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but *there was* no breath in them.

— — 9. Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.

— — 10. So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.

— — 11. Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Israel: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.

— — 12. Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel.

— — 13. And ye shall know that I *am* the Lord, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,

— — 14. And shall put my Spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken *it*, and performed *it*, saith the Lord.

— xl. 1. In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the beginning of the year, in the tenth *day* of the month, in the fourteenth year after that the city was smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the Lord was upon me, and brought me thither.

— — 2. In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Israel, and set me upon a very high mountain, by which *was* as the frame of a city on the south.

*Dan.* viii. 1. In the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, *even unto* me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

— — 2. And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I *was* at Shushan *in* the palace, which *is* in the province of Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ulai.

*Hos.* xii. 10. I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

*Acts* ix. 10. And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, named Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision, Ananias. And he said, Behold, I *am here*, Lord.

— — 11. And the Lord *said* unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and inquire in the house of Judas for *one* called Saul, of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,

— — 12. And hath seen in a vision a man named Ananias coming in, and putting *his* hand on him, that he might receive his sight.

— x. 10. And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance,

— — 11. And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth:

— — 12. Wherein were all manner of four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

— — 13. And there came a voice to him, Rise, Peter; kill, and eat.

— — 14. But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

— — 15. And the voice *spake* unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common.

— — 16. This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

— xi. 4. But Peter rehearsed *the matter* from the beginning, and expounded *it* by order unto them, saying,

— — 5. I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

— — 6. Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

— — 7. And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.

— — 8. But I said, Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

— xvi. 9. And a vision appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man of Macedonia, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Macedonia, and help us.

— — 10. And after he had seen the vision, immediately we endeavoured to go into Macedonia, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

— xviii. 9. Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:

— xxii. 17. And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

— — 18. And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.

— xxiii. 11. And the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome.

2 *Cor.* xii. 1. It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

— — 2. I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell; God knoweth;) such a one caught up to the third heaven.

— — 3. And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

— — 4. How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter.

— — 5. Of such a one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

---

## CHAP. XI.

## SIGNS AND SYMBOLIC ACTS.

### § 45. Division of Animals.

*Gen.* xv. 8. And he said, Lord God, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

— — 9. And he said unto him, Take me a heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove. and a young pigeon.

— — 10. And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.

— — 11. And when the fowls came down upon the carcasses, Abram drove them away.

### § 46. Offering Drink.

*Gen.* xxiv. 13. Behold, I stand *here* by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

*Gen.* xxiv. 14. And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: *let the same be* she *that* thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

— — 15. And it came to pass, before he had done speaking, that, behold, Rebekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

— — 42. And I came this day unto the well, and said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

— — 43. Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw *water*, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

— — 44. And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: *let* the same *be* the woman whom the LORD hath appointed out for my master's son.

### § 47. Lapping Water.

*Jud.* vii. 4. And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people *are* yet *too* many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, *that* of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

— — 5. So he brought down the people unto the water: and the LORD said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

— — 6. And the number of them that lapped, *putting* their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

— — 7. And the LORD said unto Gideon, By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the *other* people go every man unto his place.

— — 8. So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all *the rest of* Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Midian was beneath him in the valley.

### § 48. Invitation to Approach.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 8. Then said Jonathan, Behold, we will pass over unto *these* men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

— — 9. If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

— — 10. But if they say thus, Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the LORD hath delivered them into our hand; and this *shall be* a sign unto us.

— — 11. And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Philistines: and the Philistines said, Behold, the Hebrews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

— — 12. And the men of the garrison answered Jonathan and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jonathan said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the LORD hath delivered them into the hand of Israel.

### § 49. The Meeting of Men.

1 *Sam.* x. 2. When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Benjamin at Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

— — 3. Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

— — 4. And they will salute thee, and give thee two *loaves* of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

— — 5. After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where *is* the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

— — 6. And the Spirit of the LORD will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

— — 7. And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, *that* thou do as occasion serve thee; for God *is* with thee.

### § 50. Thunder and Rain.

1 *Sam.* xii. 16. Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will do before your eyes.

— — 17. *Is it* not wheat harvest to day? I will call unto the LORD, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that your wickedness *is* great, which ye have done in the sight of the LORD, in asking you a king.

— — 18. So Samuel called unto the LORD; and the LORD sent thunder and rain that day: and all the people greatly feared the LORD and Samuel.

### § 51. Altar Rent.

1 *Kings* xiii. 3. And he gave a sign the same day, saying, This *is* the sign which the LORD hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that *are* upon it shall be poured out.

— — 5. The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

### § 52. Wounds.

1 *Kings* xx. 35. And a certain man of the sons of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the LORD, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

— — 36. Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the LORD, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him.

— — 37. Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded *him.*

— — 38. So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

— — 39. And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

— — 40. And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So *shall* thy judgment *be;* thyself hast decided *it.*

### § 53. Ashes.

1 *Kings* xx. 41. And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Israel discerned him that he *was* of the prophets.

### § 54. Bow and Arrows.

2 *Kings* xiii. 15. And Elisha said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

— — 16. And he said to the king of Israel, Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand *upon it:* and Elisha put his hands upon the king's hands.

— — 17. And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened *it.* Then Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the LORD's deliver-

ance, and the arrow of deliverance from Syria: for thou shalt smite the Syrians in Aphek, till thou have consumed *them*.

2 *Kings* xiii. 18. And he said, Take the arrows. And he took *them*. And he said unto the king of Israel, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

— — 19. And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Syria till thou hadst consumed *it:* whereas now thou shalt smite Syria *but* thrice.

### § 55. Unknown Sign.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 24. In those days Hezekiah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the LORD: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a sign.

### § 56. Nakedness.

*Is.* xx. 2. At the same time spake the LORD by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking naked and barefoot.

— — 3. And the LORD said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years *for* a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;

— — 4. So shall the king of Assyria lead away the Egyptians prisoners, and the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with *their* buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.

### § 57. Sticks and Staves.

*Jer.* i. 11. Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

— — 12. Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

*Ezek.* xxxvii. 16. Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Judah, and for the children of Israel his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Joseph, the stick of Ephraim, and *for* all the house of Israel his companions:

— — 17. And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.

*Zech.* xi. 7. And I will feed the flock of slaughter, *even* you, O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands; and I fed the flock.

— — 10. And I took my staff, *even* Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people.

— — 11. And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it *was* the word of the LORD.

— — 14. Then I cut asunder mine other staff, *even* Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and Israel.

### § 58. Food.

2 *Kings* xix. 29. And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

*Is.* xxxvii. 30. And this *shall be* a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat *this* year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

### § 59. Shadow Brought Backward.

2 *Kings* xx. 8. And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What *shall be* the sign that the LORD will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the LORD the third day?

— — 9. And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the LORD, that the LORD will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

— — 10. And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

— — 11. And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the LORD: and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz.

*Is.* xxxviii. 7. And this *shall be* a sign unto thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath spoken;

— — 8. Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

### § 60. Cooking.

*Jer.* i. 13. And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof *is* toward the north.

*Ezek.* iv. 9. Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, *according* to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side; three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

— — 10. And thy meat which thou shalt eat *shall be* by weight, twenty shekels a day; from time to time shalt thou eat it.

— — 11. Thou shalt drink also water by the measure, the sixth part of a hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

— — 12. And thou shalt eat it *as* barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

— — 13. And the LORD said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them.

— — 14. Then said I, Ah Lord GOD! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth.

— — 15. Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

— xxiv. 3. And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Set on a pot, set *it* on, and also pour water into it:

— — 4. Gather the pieces thereof into it, *even* every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill *it* with the choice bones.

— — 5. Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, *and* make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

### § 61. Linen Girdle.

*Jer.* xiii. 1. Thus saith the LORD unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

— — 2. So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put *it* on my loins.

— — 3. And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time, saying,

— — 4. Take the girdle that thou hast got, which *is* upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

— — 5. So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me.

— — 6. And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

— — 7. Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

### § 62. Bottles.

*Jer.* xiii. 12. Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say

unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

*Jer.* xix. 1. Thus saith the LORD, Go and get a potter's earthern bottle, and *take* of the ancients of the people, and of the ancients of the priests;

— — 2. And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which *is* by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee:

— — 10. Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,

### § 63. Basket of Fruit.

*Jer.* xxiv. 1. The LORD shewed me, and behold, two baskets of figs *were* set before the temple of the LORD, after that Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.

— — 2. One basket *had* very good figs, *even* like the figs *that are* first ripe: and the other basket *had* very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.

— — 3. Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

*Amos* viii. 1. Thus hath the Lord GOD shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit.

— — 2. And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto me, The end is come upon my people of Israel; I will not again pass by them any more.

### § 64. Cup of Wine.

*Jer.* xxv. 15. For thus saith the LORD God of Israel unto me; Take the winecup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

— — 16. And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

— — 17. Then took I the cup at the LORD'S hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the LORD had sent me:

### § 65. Yokes.

*Jer.* xxvii. 2. Thus saith the LORD to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck,

— — 3. And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah;

### § 66. A King Delivered into the Hands of his Enemies.

*Jer.* xliv. 29. And this *shall be* a sign unto you, saith the LORD, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:

— — 30. Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

### § 67. Dumbness.

*Ezek.* iii. 26. And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they *are* a rebellious house.

— — 27. But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they *are* a rebellious house.

— xxiv. 27. In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xxix. 21. In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xxxiii. 22. Now the hand of the LORD was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

### § 68. Place of a Siege.

*Ezek.* iv. 1. Thou also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and portray upon it the city, *even* Jerusalem:

— — 2. And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set *battering* rams against it round about.

— — 3. Moreover take thou unto thee an iron pan, and set it *for* a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This *shall be* a sign to the house of Israel.

### § 69. Lying upon the Left Side.

*Ezek.* iv. 4. Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Israel upon it: *according* to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

— — 5. For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, three hundred and ninety days: so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Israel.

— — 6. And when thou hast accomplished them, lie again on thy right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Judah forty days: I have appointed thee each day for a year.

— — 7. Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Jerusalem, and thine arm *shall be* uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

— — 8. And, behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

### § 70. Razor.

*Ezek.* v. 1. And thou, son of man, take thee a sharp knife, take thee a barber's razor, and cause *it* to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh, and divide the *hair*.

— — 2. Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, *and* smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.

— — 3. Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy skirts.

— — 4. Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; *for* thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

— — 5. Thus saith the Lord GOD; This *is* Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries *that are* round about her.

### § 71. Removal of Furniture.

*Ezek.* xii. 3. Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they *be* a rebellious house.

— — 4. Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivity.

— — 5. Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

— — 6. In their sight shalt thou bear *it* upon *thy* shoulders, and carry *it* forth in the twilight: thou shalt

cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: for I have set thee *for* a sign unto the house of Israel.

*Ezek.* xii. 7. And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought *it* forth in the twilight, *and* I bare *it* upon *my* shoulder in their sight.

— — 9. Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou?

See *Ezek.* xii. 10–12.

### § 72. Vine Tree.

*Ezek.* xv. 2. Son of man, what is the vine tree more than any tree, *or than* a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

— — 3. Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will *men* take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

— — 4. Behold, it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for *any* work?

— — 5. Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for *any* work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

— xix. 10. Thy mother *is* like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was fruitful and full of branches by reason of many waters.

— — 11. And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and her stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her branches.

— — 12. But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

— — 13. And now she *is* planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty ground.

— — 14. And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, *which* hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod *to be* a sceptre to rule. This *is* a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation.

### § 73. Death.

*Ezek.* xxiv. 16. Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

— — 17. Forbear to cry, make no mourning for the dead, bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not *thy* lips, and eat not the bread of men.

— — 18. So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

— — 19. And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these *things are* to us, that thou doest *so?*

See *Ezek.* xxiv. 21–24.

### § 74. Whale.

*Ezek.* xxxii. 2. Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him; Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou *art* as a whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

— — 3. Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

— — 4. Then will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

— — 5. And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

— — 6. I will also water with thy blood the land wherein thou swimmest, *even* to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

### § 75. Handwriting on the Wall.

*Dan.* v. 5. In the same hour came forth fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaster of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

— — 6. Then the king's countenance was changed, and his thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees smote one against another.

— — 16. And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and *have* a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

— — 17. Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

### § 76. Plumbline.

*Amos* vii. 7. Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall *made* by a plumbline, with a plumbline in his hand.

— — 8. And the LORD said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more:

### § 77. A Prophet Marries a Prostitute.

*Hos.* i. 2. The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea. And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath committed great whoredom, *departing* from the LORD.

— — 3. So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son.

— — 4. And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little *while*, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

— — 5. And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israel in the valley of Jezreel.

— — 6. And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And *God* said unto him, Call her name Lo-ruhamah: for I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; but I will utterly take them away.

— — 7. But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

— — 8. Now when she had weaned Lo-ruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son.

— — 9. Then said *God*, Call his name Lo-ammi: for ye *are* not my people, and I will not be your *God*.

### § 78. Marries an Adulteress.

*Hos.* iii. 1. Then said the LORD unto me, Go yet, love a woman beloved of *her* friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons of wine.

— — 2. So I bought her to me for fifteen *pieces* of silver, and *for* a homer of barley, and a half homer of barley:

— — 3. And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for *another* man: so *will* I also *be* for thee.

— — 4. For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without an image, and without an ephod, and *without* teraphim:

### § 79. Rider among the Myrtle Trees.

*Zech.* i. 8. I saw by night, and behold a man riding upon a red horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that *were* in the bottom; and behind him *were there* red horses, speckled, and white.

— — 9. Then said I, O my lord, what *are* these? And the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these *be*.

— — 10. And the man that stood among the myrtle

trees answered and said, These *are they* whom the LORD hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

*Zech.* i. 11. And they answered the angel of the LORD that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

### § 80. Horns and Carpenters.

*Zech.* i. 18. Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four horns.

— — 19. And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What *be* these? And he answered me, These *are* the horns which have scattered Judah, Israel, and Jerusalem.

— — 20. And the LORD shewed me four carpenters.

— — 21. Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These *are* the horns which have scattered Judah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gentiles, which lifted up *their* horn over the land of Judah to scatter it.

### § 81. Golden Candlestick between Two Olive Trees.

*Zech.* iv. 1. And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

— — 2. And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all *of* gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which *are* upon the top thereof:

— — 3. And two olive trees by it, one upon the right *side* of the bowl, and the other upon the left *side* thereof.

— — 4. So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What *are* these, my lord?

— — 5. Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

— — 11. Then answered I, and said unto him, What *are* these two olive trees upon the right *side* of the candlestick and upon the left *side* thereof?

— — 12. And I answered again, and said unto him, What *be these* two olive branches, which through the two golden pipes empty the golden *oil* out of themselves?

— — 13. And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these *be?* And I said, No, my lord.

— — 14. Then said he, These *are* the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

### § 82. Flying Roll.

*Zech.* v. 1. Then I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

— — 2. And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll: the length thereof *is* twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

### § 83. Ephah.

*Zech.* v. 5. Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what *is* this that goeth forth.

— — 6. And I said, What *is* it? And he said, This *is* an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This *is* their resemblance through all the earth.

— — 7. And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this *is* a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

— — 8. And he said, This *is* wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

— — 9. Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind *was* in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

— — 10. Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?

— — 11. And he said unto me, To build it a house in the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

### § 84. Chariots and Horses.

*Zech.* vi. 1. And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two mountains; and the mountains *were* mountains of brass.

— — 2. In the first chariot *were* red horses; and in the second chariot black horses;

— — 3. And in the third chariot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grizzled and bay horses.

— — 4. Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What *are* these, my lord?

— — 5. And the angel answered and said unto me, These *are* the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth.

— — 6. The black horses which *are* therein go forth into the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grizzled go forth toward the south country.

— — 7. And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

— — 8. Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country.

### § 85. Crowns.

*Zech.* vi. 10. Take of *them of* the captivity, *even* of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiah the son of Zephaniah;

— — 11. Then take silver and gold, and make crowns, and set *them* upon the head of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest;

### § 86. Prophet Jonas.

*Mat.* xvi. 4. A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.

*Mark* viii. 12. And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.

*Luke* xi. 29. And when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jonas the prophet.

— — 30. For as Jonas was a sign unto the Ninevites, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.

### § 87. Beast with Seven Heads.

*Rev.* xiii. 1. And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

— — 2. And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

— — 3. And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

### § 88. Stone Cast into the Sea.

*Rev.* xviii. 21. And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast *it* into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

# BOOK VIII.—DUTIES TO GOD.

## CHAP. I.

## FEAR.

### § 1. General Description.

(1. THE FEAR OF THE LORD THE BEGINNING OF WISDOM.)

*Job* xxviii. 28. And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that *is* wisdom: and to depart from evil *is* understanding.

*Ps.* cxi. 10. The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do *his commandments:* his praise endureth for ever.

*Prov.* i. 7. The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of knowledge: *but* fools despise wisdom and instruction.

— ix. 10. The fear of the LORD *is* the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the Holy *is* understanding.

(2. NOT A SLAVISH FEAR.)

*Job* xxiii. 15. Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.

*Ezr.* ix. 4. Then were assembled unto me every one that trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonied until the evening sacrifice.

*Ps.* cxix. 120. My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

*Hab.* iii. 16. When I heard, my belly trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

### § 2. Commands to Fear God.

*Deut.* vi. 13. Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name.

— viii. 6. Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

— x. 12. And now, Israel, what doth the LORD thy God require of thee, but to fear the LORD thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the LORD thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

— — 20. Thou shalt fear the LORD thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name.

1 *Sam.* xii. 24. Only fear the LORD, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great *things* he hath done for you.

1 *Kings* viii. 40. That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

2 *Kings* xvii. 36. But the LORD, who brought you up out of the land of Egypt with great power and a stretched out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.

— — 39. But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 30. Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

2 *Chr.* vi. 31. That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

*Ps.* xxxiii. 8. Let all the earth fear the LORD: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

— lxxvi. 7. Thou, *even* thou, *art* to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

— lxxxix. 7. God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all *them that are* about him.

— xcix. 1. The LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth *between* the cherubim; let the earth be moved.

— cxiv. 7. Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob;

— xcvi. 9. O worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth.

*Prov.* iii. 7. Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the LORD, and depart from evil.

*Ec.* v. 2. Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter *any* thing before God: for God *is* in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few.

— xii. 13. Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this *is* the whole *duty* of man.

*Is.* viii. 13. Sanctify the LORD of hosts himself; and *let* him *be* your fear, and *let* him *be* your dread.

*Jer.* v. 22. Fear ye not me? saith the LORD: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand *for* the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

*Luke* xii. 4. And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.

— — 5. But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell: yea, I say unto you, Fear him.

*Heb.* xii. 28. Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

### § 3. Blessedness of Fearing God.

*Ex.* xx. 20. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

*Deut.* vi. 2. That thou mightest fear the LORD thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged.

— — 24. And the LORD commanded us to do all these statutes, to fear the LORD our God, for our good always, that he might preserve us alive, as *it is* at this day.

*Ps.* xxv. 12. What man *is* he that feareth the LORD? him shall he teach in the way *that* he shall choose.

— — 13. His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth.

— — 14. The secret of the LORD *is* with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

— xxxiii. 18. Behold, the eye of the LORD *is* upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

— — 19. To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.

— xxxiv. 9. O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for *there is* no want to them that fear him.

— — 10. The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the LORD shall not want any good *thing*.

*Ps.* ciii. 11. For as the heaven is high above the earth, *so* great is his mercy toward them that fear him.
— — 13. Like as a father pitieth *his* children, *so* the LORD pitieth them that fear him.
— cxi. 5. He hath given meat unto them that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.
— cxv. 13. He will bless them that fear the LORD, *both* small and great.
— cxxviii. 1. Blessed *is* every one that feareth the LORD; that walketh in his ways.
— cxlv. 19. He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him; he also will hear their cry, and will save them.
— cxlvii. 11. The LORD taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.
*Prov.* iii. 8. It shall be health to thy navel, and marrow to thy bones.
— ix. 11. For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.
— xiv. 2. He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the LORD: but *he that is* perverse in his ways despiseth him.
— — 26. In the fear of the LORD *is* strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.
— — 27. The fear of the LORD *is* a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.
— xvi. 6. By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the LORD *men* depart from evil.
— xix. 23. The fear of the LORD *tendeth* to life: and *he that hath it* shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.
*Is.* xxxiii. 6. And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, *and* strength of salvation: the fear of the LORD *is* his treasure.
*Mal.* iii. 16. Then they that feared the LORD spake often one to another: and the LORD hearkened, and heard *it*, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the LORD, and that thought upon his name.
— — 17. And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.
*Luke* i. 50. And his mercy *is* on them that fear him from generation to generation.
See *Ps.* xxxiv. 7.

### § 4. Punishment for not Fearing God.

*Prov.* i. 29. For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the LORD:
— — 30. They would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.
— — 31. Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.
*Job* xiii. 11. Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

### § 5. Examples of the Fear of God.

*Gen.* xlii. 18. And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; *for* I fear God:
*Ex.* ix. 20. He that feared the word of the LORD among the servants of Pharaoh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:
1 *Kings* xviii. 3. And Ahab called Obadiah, which *was* the governor of *his* house. (Now Obadiah feared the LORD greatly:
*Ps.* v. 7. But as for me, I will come *into* thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: *and* in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.
— lxxvii. 16. The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.
*Jonah* i. 9. And he said unto them, I *am* a Hebrew; and I fear the LORD, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry *land*.
*Hab.* iii. 10. The mountains saw thee, *and* they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, *and* lifted up his hands on high.

## CHAP. II.

## OBEYING GOD.

### § 6. The Connection between Obeying God and Knowing Him.

1 *John* ii. 3. And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.
— — 4. He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.
— — 6. He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked.

### § 7. Obedience Required.

*Lev.* xviii. 4. Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I *am* the LORD your God.
— — 5. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I *am* the LORD.
— xix. 37. Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.
— xx. 7. Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I *am* the LORD your God.
— — 8. And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I *am* the LORD which sanctify you.
— xxii. 31. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I *am* the LORD.
*Deut.* vii. 11. Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.
— x. 13. To keep the commandments of the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?
— xi. 32. And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.
— xiii. 4. Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him.
— xxvi. 16. This day the LORD thy God hath commanded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.
— xxvii. 1. And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.
— — 10. Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the LORD thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day.
— xxx. 8. And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the LORD, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.
*Ps.* cxix. 4. Thou hast commanded *us* to keep thy precepts diligently.
*Jer.* xi. 7. For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day *that* I brought them up out of the land of Egypt, *even* unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.
*Ezek.* xx. 19. I *am* the LORD your God; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;
*John* v. 14. Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.
1 *Thess.* iv. 2. For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.
See *Deut.* iv. 40; v. 33; vi. 17; viii. 1. *Ezek.* xi. 20.

### § 8. Rewards of Obedience.

*Lev.* xx. 22. Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spew you not out.
*Deut.* iv. 30. When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, *even* in the latter days, if thou turn to the LORD thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice:
(See *Deut.* iv. 31.)
— — 40. Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes,

and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong *thy* days upon the earth, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, for ever.

*Deut.* v. 33. Ye shall walk in all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and *that it may be* well with you, and *that* ye may prolong *your* days in the land which ye shall possess.

— vi. 17. Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the LORD your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

— — 18. And thou shalt do *that which is* right and good in the sight of the LORD; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers,

— — 19. To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath spoken.

— viii. 1. All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 20. He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

— — 21. The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

— — 25. Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eyesight.

*Ps.* xviii. 19. He brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

— — 20. The LORD rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

*Prov.* ii. 1. My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee;

— — 2. So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, *and* apply thine heart to understanding;

— — 3. Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, *and* liftest up thy voice for understanding;

— — 4. If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as *for* hid treasures;

— — 5. Then shalt thou understand the fear of the LORD, and find the knowledge of God.

— iii. 21. My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:

— — 22. So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.

*Ezek.* xi. 20. That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

*Mat.* vii. 21. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

*Mark* xii. 34. And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that durst ask him *any question.*

### § 9. Examples of Obedience.

*Gen.* vi. 22. Thus did Noah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

— vii. 5. And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him.

*Ex.* vii. 6. And Moses and Aaron did as the LORD commanded them, so did they.

— xii. 28. And the children of Israel went away, and did as the LORD had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

— — 50. Thus did all the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

— xl. 16. Thus did Moses: according to all that the LORD commanded him, so did he.

*Num.* i. 54. And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

*Jos.* xi. 15. As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so did Moses command Joshua, and so did Joshua; he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Moses.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 22. For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

— — 23. For all his judgments *were* before me: and *as for* his statutes, I did not depart from them.

— — 24. I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

— xxiv. 19. And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the LORD commanded.

2 *Chr.* xxx. 12. Also in Judah the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.

*Job* vi. 29. Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness *is* in it.

— x. 7. Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and *there is* none that can deliver out of thine hand.

— xxiii. 11. My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.

— xxvii. 5. God forbid that I should justify you: till I die I will not remove mine integrity from me.

— — 6. My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: my heart shall not reproach *me* so long as I live.

— xxxi. 5. If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;

— — 6. Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.

— — 7. If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

— — 8. *Then* let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

*Ps.* xviii. 21. For I have kept the ways of the LORD, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

— — 22. For all his judgments *were* before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

— — 23. I was also upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

— xxvii. 8. *When thou saidst*, Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, LORD, will I seek.

— xliv. 17. All this is come upon us; yet have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

— — 18. Our heart is not turned back, neither have our steps declined from thy way;

— cxix. 60. I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.

— — 112. I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes always, *even unto* the end.

— — 168. I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: for all my ways *are* before thee.

*Mat.* xxi. 6. And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

*Rom.* xvi. 19. For your obedience is come abroad unto all *men.* I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil.

See *Ps.* cxix. 91.

---

## CHAP. III.

## WAITING.

### § 10. Waiting on God.

*Ps.* xxvii. 14. Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: wait, I say, on the LORD.

— xxxiii. 20. Our soul waiteth for the LORD: he *is* our help and our shield.

— lix. 9. *Because of* his strength will I wait upon thee: for God *is* my defence.

— lxii. 1. Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him *cometh* my salvation.

— — 5. My soul, wait thou only upon God; for my expectation *is* from him.

— lxix. 6. Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord GOD of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

— cxxiii. 1. Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

— — 2. Behold, as the eyes of servants *look* unto the hand of their masters, *and* as the eyes of a maiden

F. B. Carpenter. Artist. R. Kupfer. Engr.

BEHOLD I STAND AT THE DOOR AND KNOCK.

( See Analysis page 169. *Rev.* III. *20.* )

unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes *wait* upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

*Ps.* cxxx. 5. I wait for the LORD, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

— — 6. My soul *waiteth* for the Lord more than they that watch for the morning: *I say, more than* they that watch for the morning.

*Is.* viii. 17. And I will wait upon the LORD, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

— xvii. 7. At that day shall a man look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel.

— xxv. 9. And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this *is* our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this *is* the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

— xxx. 18. And therefore will the LORD wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the LORD *is* a God of judgment: blessed *are* all they that wait for him.

— xxxiii. 2. O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

— xl. 31. But they that wait upon the LORD shall renew *their* strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; *and* they shall walk, and not faint.

*Micah* vii. 7. Therefore I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

*Hos.* xii. 6. Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## TRUST.

### § 11. Trust in God.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 37. David said moreover, The LORD that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the LORD be with thee.

2 *Kings* xviii. 5. He trusted in the LORD God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor *any* that were before him.

— — 6. For we clave to the LORD, *and* departed not from following him, but kept his commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 7. And the LORD was with him; *and* he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not.

*Ps.* iv. 5. Offer the sacrifices of righteousness, and put your trust in the LORD.

— x. 14. Thou hast seen *it;* for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite *it* with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

— xxxi. 5. Into thine hand I commit my spirit; thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

— xli. 11. By this I know that thou favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

— lxxi. 7. I am as a wonder unto many; but thou *art* my strong refuge.

— cxii. 7. He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the LORD.

— — 8. His heart *is* established, he shall not be afraid, until he see *his desire* upon his enemies.

— cxviii. 8. *It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

— — 9. *It is* better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.

*Prov.* xxviii. 25. He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the LORD shall be made fat.

*Is.* l. 10. Who *is* among you that feareth the LORD, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh *in* darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the LORD, and stay upon his God.

## CHAP. V.

## COMMUNION.

### § 12. Communion with God.

*Ps.* xvi. 7. I will bless the LORD, who hath given me counsel: my reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

— xix. 14. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer.

— xlii. 8. *Yet* the LORD will command his loving-kindness in the daytime, and in the night his song *shall be* with me, *and* my prayer unto the God of my life.

— lxiii. 6. When I remember thee upon my bed, *and* meditate on thee in the *night* watches.

— cxxxix. 17. How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

— — 18. *If* I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

1 *John* i. 6. If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

*Rev.* iii. 20. Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.

See 1 *John* i. 3.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## HOPE.

### § 13. Hope in God.

*Ps.* xxxi. 24. Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the LORD.

— xxxix. 7. And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope *is* in thee.

— xlii. 5. Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and *why* art thou disquieted in me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him *for* the help of his countenance.

— — 6. O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from the hill Mizar.

— — 11. Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God.

— xliii. 5. Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, *who is* the health of my countenance, and my God.

— lxxi. 5. For thou *art* my hope, O Lord GOD: *thou art* my trust from my youth.

— — 14. But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

— cxix. 74. They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word.

— — 114. Thou *art* my hiding place and my shield: I hope in thy word.

— cxxxi. 3. Let Israel hope in the LORD from henceforth and for ever.

*Lam.* iii. 24. The LORD *is* my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.

— — 26. *It is* good that *a man* should both hope and quietly wait for the salvation of the LORD.

*Rom.* viii. 24. For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

— — 25. But if we hope for that we see not, *then* do we with patience wait for *it*.

*Col.* i. 5. For the hope which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

*Heb.* vi. 18. That by two immutable things, in which *it was* impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us:

— — 19. Which *hope* we have as an anchor of the

soul, both sure and steadfast, and which entereth into that within the vail;

1 *Pet.* i. 13. Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

---

## CHAP. VII.

## JOY.

### § 14. The Duty of Rejoicing.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 10. Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

— — 31. Let the heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let *men* say among the nations, The LORD reigneth.

*Ps.* ii. 11. Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling.

— v. 11. But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee.

— ix. 2. I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou Most High.

— xx. 5. We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up *our* banners: the LORD fulfil all thy petitions.

— xxxii. 11. Be glad in the LORD, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all *ye that are* upright in heart.

— xxxiii. 1. Rejoice in the LORD, O ye righteous: *for* praise is comely for the upright.

— — 21. For our heart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.

— xxxiv. 2. My soul shall make her boast in the LORD: the humble shall hear *thereof*, and be glad.

— xxxvii. 4. Delight thyself also in the LORD; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

— lxviii. 3. But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.

— lxxxix. 17. For thou *art* the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

—xcv. 1. O come, let us sing unto the LORD: let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation.

— c. 1. Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all ye lands.

— — 2. Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

— cv. 3. Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the LORD.

— cvii. 22. And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing.

1 *Cor.* i. 31. That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

*Is.* xxviii. 5. In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

— — 6. And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

— xli. 16. Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the LORD, *and* shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.

*Jer.* ix. 23. Thus saith the LORD, Let not the wise *man* glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty *man* glory in his might, let not the rich *man* glory in his riches:

— — 24. But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I *am* the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these *things* I delight, saith the LORD.

*Zeph.* iii. 14. Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all thy heart, O daughter of Jerusalem.

*John* xv. 11. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and *that* your joy might be full.

*Phil.* iii. 1. Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed *is* not grievous, but for you *it is* safe.

— iv. 4. Rejoice in the Lord always: *and* again I say, Rejoice.

1 *Thess.* v. 16. Rejoice evermore.

See 1 *Chr.* xvi. 31. *Ps.* xl. 16; xcvii. 1; cxlix. 2; 2 *Cor.* x. 17.

### § 15. Joy Promised.

*Job* xxii. 26. For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.

*Ps.* lxiv. 10. The righteous shall be glad in the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

— lxxxix. 15. Blessed *is* the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O LORD, in the light of thy countenance.

— — 16. In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

— cxxxii. 16. I will also clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.

*Is.* lxvi. 14. And when ye see *this*, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the LORD shall be known toward his servants, and *his* indignation toward his enemies.

*Micah* vii. 8. Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the LORD *shall be* a light unto me.

### § 16. Examples of Rejoicing in God.

*Deut.* xxxii. 1. Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

*Ps.* iii. 3. But thou, O LORD, *art* a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head.

— iv. 7. Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time *that* their corn and their wine increased.

— xxviii. 7. The LORD *is* my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

— lxiii. 7. Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice.

— lxxiii. 25. Whom have I in heaven *but thee?* and *there is* none upon earth *that* I desire besides thee.

— — 26. My flesh and my heart faileth: *but* God *is* the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

— cxxvi. 3. The LORD hath done great things for us; *whereof* we are glad.

*Is.* xlix. 13. Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the LORD hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.

*Jer.* xxxi. 25. For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

*Hab.* iii. 17. Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither *shall* fruit *be* in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and *there shall be* no herd in the stalls:

— — 18. Yet I will rejoice in the LORD, I will joy in the God of my salvation.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## LOVE.

### § 17. Duty of Loving God.

*Deut.* vi. 5. And thou shalt love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

— xi. 1. Therefore thou shalt love the LORD thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway.

*Jos.* xxii. 5. But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the LORD charged you, to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

*Jos.* xxiii. 11. Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the LORD your God.

*Ps.* xviii. 1. I will love thee, O LORD, my strength.

— xxxi. 23. O love the LORD, all ye his saints: *for* the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

*Prov.* xxiii. 26. My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.

*Mat.* x. 37. He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

— xxii. 36. Master, which *is* the great commandment in the law?

— — 37. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.

— — 38. This is the first and great commandment.

*Mark* xii. 28. And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

— — 30. And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this *is* the first commandment.

— — 33. And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love *his* neighbour as himself, is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

See *Deut.* x. 12; xxx. 15, 16. *Jude* 21.

### § 18. The Relation of Love to Obedience.

*John* xiv. 15. If ye love me, keep my commandments.

— — 21. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

— — 22. Judas saith unto him, not Iscariot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

— — 23. Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

1 *John* v. 3. For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

See 2 *John* 6.

### § 19. The Blessedness of Loving God.

*Deut.* xxx. 20. That thou mayest love the LORD thy God, *and* that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he *is* thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.

*Ps.* xci. 14. Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

— cxlv. 20. The LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

*Prov.* viii. 17. I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me.

1 *Cor.* ii. 9. But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

— viii. 3. But if any man love God, the same is known of him.

1 *John* iv. 17. Herein is our love made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: because as he is, so are we in this world.

— — 18. There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.

See *Ex.* xx. 6. *Deut.* vii. 9; xi. 13, 14. *John* xiv. 21–23. *Rom.* viii. 28. *Jam.* i. 12.

## CHAP. IX.

## PRAISE.

### § 20. Praise Due to God.

*Ex.* xv. 2. The LORD *is* my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he *is* my God, and I will prepare him a habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him.

*Jud.* v. 3. Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye princes; I, *even* I, will sing unto the LORD; I will sing *praise* to the LORD God of Israel.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 50. Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 9. Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

— — 24. Declare his glory among the heathen; his marvellous works among all nations.

— — 28. Give unto the LORD, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

— — 29. Give unto the LORD the glory *due* unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

— — 36. Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel for ever and ever. And all the people said, Amen, and praised the LORD.

— xxix. 13. Now, therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

*Ps.* vii. 17. I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the LORD most high.

— viii. 1. O LORD our Lord, how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.

— — 9. O LORD our Lord, how excellent *is* thy name in all the earth!

— ix. 1. I will praise *thee*, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will shew forth all thy marvellous works.

— — 11. Sing praises to the LORD, which dwelleth in Zion: declare among the people his doings.

— xxi. 13. Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: *so* will we sing and praise thy power.

— xxii. 23. Ye that fear the LORD, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel.

— xxxiv. 3. O magnify the LORD with me, and let us exalt his name together.

— xxxv. 28. And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness *and* of thy praise all the day long.

— xlvii. 6. Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

— xlviii. 1. Great *is* the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, *in* the mountain of his holiness.

— l. 23. Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth *his* conversation *aright* will I shew the salvation of God.

— li. 15. O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

— liv. 6. I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O LORD; for *it is* good.

— lvi. 10. In God will I praise *his* word: in the LORD will I praise *his* word.

— lvii. 5. Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

— — 7. My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise.

— — 8. Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

— — 9. I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.

— — 11. Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: *let* thy glory *be* above all the earth.

— lix. 17. Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God *is* my defence, *and* the God of my mercy.

— lxiii. 5. My soul shall be satisfied as *with* marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise *thee* with joyful lips:

— lxvi. 2. Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.

— — 3. Say unto God, How terrible *art thou in* thy

works! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee.

*Ps.* lxviii. 34. Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency *is* over Israel, and his strength *is* in the clouds.

— lxxi. 8. Let my mouth be filled *with* thy praise *and with* thy honour all the day.

— — 15. My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness *and* thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers *thereof.*

— — 22. I will also praise thee with the psaltery, *even* thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel.

— — 23. My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.

— xcvi. 3. Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.

— — 7. Give unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

— — 8. Give unto the LORD the glory *due unto* his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.

— xcviii. 1. O sing unto the LORD a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.

— — 2. The LORD hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

— ciii. 1. Bless the LORD, O my soul; and all that is within me, *bless* his holy name.

— cvi. 2. Who can utter the mighty acts of the LORD? *who* can shew forth all his praise?

— cviii. 1. O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

— — 2. Awake, psaltery and harp: I *myself* will awake early.

— — 3. I will praise thee, O LORD, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

— — 5. Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

— cxviii. 28. Thou *art* my God, and I will praise thee: *thou art* my God, and I will exalt thee.

— cxix. 164. Seven times a day do I praise thee, because of thy righteous judgments.

— cxxxv. 3. Praise the LORD; for the LORD *is* good: sing praises unto his name; for *it is* pleasant.

— — 19. Bless the LORD, O house of Israel: bless the LORD, O house of Aaron:

— — 20. Bless the LORD, O house of Levi: ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.

— — 21. Blessed be the LORD out of Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

— cxxxviii. 1. I will praise thee with my whole heart: before the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

— cxlv. 5. I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

— — 6. And *men* shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness.

— cxlvi. 1. Praise ye the LORD. Praise the LORD, O my soul.

— cxlvii. 1. Praise ye the LORD: for *it is* good to sing praises unto our God; for *it is* pleasant; *and* praise is comely.

— — 12. Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem; praise thy God, O Zion.

— cl. 2. Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.

*Is.* xii. 4. And in that day shall ye say, Praise the LORD, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted.

*Jer.* li. 10. The LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zion the work of the LORD our God.

*Dan.* iv. 37. Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, all whose works *are* truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase.

*Joel* ii. 26. And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

*Luke* i. 46. And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,

— — 47. And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

## § 21. Praise Due from All.

(1. FROM THE INANIMATE CREATION.)

1 *Chr.* xvi. 32. Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that *is* therein.

— — 33. Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the LORD, because he cometh to judge the earth.

*Ps.* lxix. 34. Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.

— xcvi. 11. Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.

— — 12. Let the field be joyful, and all that *is* therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice.

— xcviii. 7. Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

— — 8. Let the floods clap *their* hands: let the hills be joyful together.

— ciii. 22. Bless the LORD, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the LORD, O my soul.

— cxlviii. 7. Praise the LORD from the earth, ye dragons and all deeps:

— — 8. Fire, and hail; snow, and vapour; stormy wind fulfilling his word:

— — 9. Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:

— — 10. Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and flying fowl:

— cxlv. 10. All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless thee.

*Is.* xliv. 23. Sing, O ye heavens; for the LORD hath done *it:* shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forests, and every tree therein: for the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel.

— lv. 12. For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap *their* hands.

(2. FROM ALL ON EARTH.)

1 *Chr.* xvi. 23. Sing unto the LORD, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

*Ps.* xxix. 1. Give unto the LORD, O ye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

— — 2. Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name; worship the LORD in the beauty of holiness.

— xlvii. 1. O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.

— xlviii. 10. According to thy name, O God, so *is* thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

— lxvi. 1. Make a joyful noise unto God, all ye lands:

— — 4. All the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing *to* thy name. Selah.

— — 8. O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:

— lxvii. 3. Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

— — 4. O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah.

— — 5. Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.

— — 6. *Then* shall the earth yield her increase; *and* God, *even* our own God, shall bless us.

— — 7. God shall bless us; and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

— lxviii. 32. Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Selah:

— lxxix. 13. So we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

— xcvi. 1. O sing unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the LORD, all the earth.

— cxiii. 3. From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the LORD'S name *is* to be praised.

— cxvii. 1. O praise the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.

cxxxviii. 4. All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

— — 5. Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great *is* the glory of the LORD.

*Ps.* cl. 6. Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise ye the LORD.

*Is.* xlii. 10. Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

— — 11. Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up *their voice*, the villages *that* Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

— — 12. Let them give glory unto the LORD, and declare his praise in the islands.

(3. FROM ALL IN HEAVEN.)

*Ps.* cxlviii. 1. Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

— — 2. Praise ye him, all his angels; praise ye him, all his hosts.

*Ezek.* iii. 12. Then the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, *saying*, Blessed *be* the glory of the LORD from his place.

*Luke* ii. 13. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

*Rev.* vii. 11. And all the angels stood round about the throne, and *about* the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

— — 12. Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, *be* unto our God, for ever and ever. Amen.

See *Ps.* ciii. 20, 21. *Rev.* xix. 1.

### § 22. Everlasting Praise due to God.

*Ps.* xxx. 12. To the end that *my* glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O LORD my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

— xxxiv. 1. I will bless the LORD at all times: his praise *shall* continually *be* in my mouth.

— xliv. 8. In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. Selah.

— lxiii. 4. Thus will I bless thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

— lxxv. 9. But I will declare for ever, I will sing praises to the God of Jacob.

— lxxxvi. 12. I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

— xcvi. 2. Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.

— civ. 33. I will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.

— cxv. 18. But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

— cxlv. 1. I will extol thee, my God, O King; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

— — 2. Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

— — 4. One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

— — 21. My mouth shall speak the praise of the LORD: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

— cxlvi. 2. While I live will I praise the LORD: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.

### § 23. Praise a Part of Public Worship.

*Ps.* ix. 14. That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

— xxvi. 12. My foot standeth in an even place; in the congregations will I bless the LORD.

— xxxv. 18. I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

— lxviii. 26. Bless ye God in the congregations, *even* the Lord, from the fountain of Israel.

— lxxxix. 5. And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O LORD: thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

— c. 4. Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, *and* into his courts with praise! be thankful unto him, *and* bless his name.

— cvii. 32. Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

— cix. 30. I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

— cxi. 1. Praise ye the LORD. I will praise the LORD with *my* whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, and *in* the congregation.

— cxiii. 1. Praise ye the LORD. Praise, O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD.

— cxviii. 19. Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, *and* I will praise the LORD:

— cxxxiv. 1. Behold, bless ye the LORD, all *ye* servants of the LORD, which by night stand in the house of the LORD.

— — 2. Lift up your hands *in* the sanctuary, and bless the LORD.

— cxxxv. 1. Praise ye the LORD. Praise ye the name of the LORD; praise *him*, O ye servants of the LORD.

— — 2. Ye that stand in the house of the LORD, in the courts of the house of our God,

— cxlix. 1. Praise ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, *and* his praise in the congregation of saints.

— cl. 1. Praise ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

### § 24. Doxologies.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 47. The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my rock; and exalted be the God of the rock of my salvation.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 10. Wherefore David blessed the LORD before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed *be* thou, LORD God of Israel our father, for ever and ever.

*Neh.* ix. 5. Then the Levites, Jeshua, and Kadmiel, Bani, Hashabniah, Sherebiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, *and* Pethahiah, said, Stand up *and* bless the LORD your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

*Ps.* xviii. 46. The LORD liveth; and blessed *be* my Rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

— xli. 13. Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

— lxviii. 35. O God, *thou art* terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel *is* he that giveth strength and power unto *his* people. Blessed *be* God.

— lxxii. 18. Blessed *be* the LORD God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things.

— — 19. And blessed *be* his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled *with* his glory. Amen, and Amen.

— lxxxix. 52. Blessed *be* the LORD for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

— cvi. 48. Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the LORD.

— cxiii. 2. Blessed be the name of the LORD from this time forth and for evermore.

*Dan.* ii. 20. Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his:

— — 21. And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

*Luke* ii. 14. Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men.

*Phil.* iv. 20. Now unto God and our Father *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

1 *Pet.* v. 11. To him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

*Jude* i. 24. Now unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and to present *you* faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

(See *Jude* 25.)

*Rev.* i. 5. And from Jesus Christ, *who is* the faithful witness, *and* the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

— — 6. And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him *be* glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

See *Rom.* xi. 36; xvi. 25–27. *Eph.* iii. 20, 21.

## CHAP. X.

## THANKSGIVING.

### § 25. Exhortations to Thanksgiving.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 8. Give thanks unto the LORD, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

*Is.* xii. 5. Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this *is* known in all the earth.

*Ps.* xcii. 1. *It is* a good thing to give thanks unto the LORD, and to sing praises unto thy name, O Most High:

— — 2. To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

— xcv. 2. Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

— cv. 1. O give thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people.

— cxlvii. 7. Sing unto the LORD with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:

*Eph.* v. 20. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ;

1 *Thess.* v. 18. In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you.

### § 26. Thanksgiving for Christ and His Salvation.

*Luke* i. 68. Blessed *be* the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

— — 69. And hath raised up a horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David;

— — 70. As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

1 *Cor.* xv. 57. But thanks *be* to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

2 *Cor.* ii. 14. Now thanks *be* unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savour of his knowledge by us in every place.

— ix. 15. Thanks *be* unto God for his unspeakable gift.

*Eph.* i. 3. Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly *places* in Christ:

*Col.* i. 12. Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light:

— — 13. Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated *us* into the kingdom of his dear Son:

1 *Pet.* i. 3. Blessed *be* the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead,

### § 27. For the Removal of God's Anger.

*Is.* xii. 1. And in that day thou shalt say, O LORD, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

### § 28. For the Fulfilment of Promises.

1 *Kings* viii. 15. And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which spake with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled *it*, saying,

— — 56. Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised: there hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

2 *Chr.* vi. 4. And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, who hath with his hands fulfilled *that* which he spake with his mouth to my father David, saying,

*Ps.* xxviii. 6. Blessed *be* the LORD, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

— lxvi. 20. Blessed *be* God, which hatn not turned away my prayer, nor his merey from me.

— lxxxix. 1. I will sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness to all generations.

— — 2. For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

— cxvi. 1. I love the LORD, because he hath heard my voice, *and* my supplications.

— — 2. Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon *him* as long as I live.

— cxviii. 21. I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.

*Dan.* ii. 19. Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. Then Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

— — 23. I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast *now* made known unto us the king's matter.

*Luke* i. 71. That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

### § 29. For Preservation of Life.

*Ps.* xxx. 3. O LORD, thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.

### § 30. For Deliverance from Enemies.

*Ex.* xviii. 10. And Jethro said, Blessed *be* the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

*Jud.* v. 11. *They that are delivered* from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the LORD, *even* the righteous acts *toward the inhabitants* of his villages in Israel: then shall the people of the LORD go down to the gates.

— — 12. Awake, awake, Deborah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Barak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of Abinoam.

1 *Sam.* ii. 1. And Hannah prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD; my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 41. Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

2 *Chr.* xx. 21. And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the LORD, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the LORD; for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— — 26. And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Berachah; for there they blessed the LORD: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Berachah, unto this day.

— — 27. Then they returned, every man of Judah and Jerusalem, and Jehoshaphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy; for the LORD had made them to rejoice over their enemies.

— — 28. And they came to Jerusalem with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the LORD.

*Neh.* xii. 31. Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great *companies of them that gave* thanks, *whereof one* went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung gate:

— — 32. And after them went Hoshaiah, and half of the princes of Judah,

— — 33. And Azariah, Ezra, and Meshullam,

— — 34. Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah,

— — 37. And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the water gate eastward.

— — 38. And the other *company of them that gave*

thanks went over against *them*, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces even unto the broad wall:

*Neh.* xii. 39. And from above the gate of Ephraim, and above the old gate, and above the fish gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even unto the sheep gate: and they stood still in the prison gate.

— — 40. So stood the two *companies of them that gave* thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

*Ps.* xviii. 17. He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

— — 29. For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

— — 48. He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

— — 49. Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

— xxvii. 6. And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the LORD.

— xxx. 1. I will extol thee, O LORD; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

— xxxi. 7. I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;

— — 8. And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my feet in a large room.

— xliv. 7. But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.

— lv. 18. He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle *that was* against me: for there were many with me.

— lix. 16. But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

— cxix. 62. At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.

— cxxiv. 6. Blessed *be* the LORD, who hath not given us *as* a prey to their teeth.

— cxxxvi. 24. And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxl. 7. O GOD the Lord, the strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

— cxliv. 1. Blessed *be* the LORD my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, *and* my fingers to fight:

*Jer.* xx. 13. Sing unto the LORD, praise ye the LORD: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evil doers.

### § 31. For God's Holiness.

*Ps.* xxx. 4. Sing unto the LORD, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

### § 32. For the Faith of Believers.

*Rom.* i. 8. First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

### § 33. For Vengeance upon Enemies.

*Ex.* xv. 6. Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

— — 7. And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, *which* consumed them as stubble.

*Jud.* v. 2. Praise ye the LORD for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 40. For thou hast girded me with strength to battle: them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.

*Ps.* xviii. 47. *It is* God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.

— liv. 7. For he hath delivered me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen *his desire* upon mine enemies.

— lxxi. 24. My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

— cxxxvi. 17. To him which smote great kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 18. And slew famous kings: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 19. Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 20. And Og the king of Bashan: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— cxliv. 2. My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and *he* in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

### § 34. For Various Mercies.

*Gen.* xxiv. 27. And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of my master Abraham, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth: I *being* in the way, the LORD led me to the house of my master's brethren.

*Neh.* xi. 17. And Mattaniah the son of Micha, the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph, *was* the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the second among his brethren, and Abda the son of Shammua, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun.

*Ps.* xiii. 6. I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath dealt bountifully with me.

— xxvi. 6. I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O LORD:

— — 7. That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

— xxxi. 21. Blessed *be* the LORD: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city.

— xxxv. 27. Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the LORD be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

— lxiii. 3. Because thy lovingkindness *is* better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

— lxviii. 19. Blessed *be* the LORD, *who* daily loadeth us *with benefits, even* the God of our salvation. Selah.

— lxxv. 1. Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, *unto thee* do we give thanks: for *that* thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

— xcviii. 3. He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

— ciii. 2. Bless the LORD, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:

— cvi. 1. Praise ye the LORD. O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cvii. 8. Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!

— — 21. Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!

— — 31. Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!

— cxv. 1. Not unto us, O LORD, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, *and* for thy truth's sake.

— cxvi. 12. What shall I render unto the LORD *for* all his benefits toward me?

— — 13. I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the LORD.

— cxviii. 1. O give thanks unto the LORD; for *he is* good: because his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— — 2. Let Israel now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— — 3. Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— — 4. Let them now that fear the LORD say, that his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxix. 7. I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments.

*Ps.* cxix. 65. Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O LORD, according unto thy word.

— — 171. My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

— cxl. 13. Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

*Is.* lxiii. 7. I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the LORD, *and* the praises of the LORD, according to all that the LORD hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

*Ezr.* vii. 28. And hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand of the LORD my God *was* upon me, and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me.

*Lam.* iii. 58. O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast redeemed my life.

### § 35. Blessings upon Thanksgiving.

2 *Chr.* xx. 22. And when they began to sing and to praise, the LORD set ambushments against the children of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir, which were come against Judah; and they were smitten.

---

## CHAP. XI.

## CONFESSION.

### § 36. The Duty of Confession.

*Lev.* v. 5. And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these *things*, that he shall confess that he hath sinned in that *thing:*

*Num.* v. 6. Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the LORD, and that person be guilty;

— — 7. Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: +

*Jer.* iii. 13. Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the LORD thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the LORD.

### § 37. Blessedness of Confession.

*Lev.* xxvi. 40. If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

— — 41. And *that* I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

— — 42. Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land.

*Job* xxxiii. 27. He looketh upon men, and *if any* say, I have sinned, and perverted *that which was* right, and it profited me not;

— — 28. He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

*Ps.* xxxii. 5. I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah.

*Prov.* xxviii. 13. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh *them* shall have mercy.

### § 38. Examples of Confession.

(1. INDIVIDUAL CONFESSION.)

*Gen.* xxxii. 9. And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the LORD which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

— — 10. I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 8. And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

*Job.* xl. 4. Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth.

— — 5. Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 18. For I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin.

— xli. 4. I said, LORD, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

— li. 3. For I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin *is* ever before me.

— — 4. Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done *this* evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justied when thou speakest, *and* be clear when thou judgest.

— lxix. 5. O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.

— cxix. 176. I have gone astray like a lost sheep: seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

— cxxx. 3. If thou, LORD, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

— cxlii. 2. I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

*Is.* vi. 5. Then said I, Woe *is* me! for I am undone; because I *am* a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the LORD of hosts.

(2. NATIONAL CONFESSIONS.)

*Num.* xiv. 40. And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we *be here*, and will go up into the place which the LORD hath promised: for we have sinned.

*Jud.* x. 10. And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim.

— — 15. And the children of Israel said unto the LORD, We have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

*Ezr.* ix. 6. And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over *our* head, and our tresspass is grown up unto the heavens.

— — 7. Since the days of our fathers *have* we *been* in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, *and* our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as *it is* this day.

— — 15. O LORD God of Israel, thou *art* righteous; for we remain yet escaped, as *it is* this day: behold, we *are* before thee in our trespasses; for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

*Neh.* i. 6. Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned.

— — 7. We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses.

— ix. 2. And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

— — 33. Howbeit thou *art* just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly:

— — 34. Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened

unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

*Neh.* ix. 35. For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

1 *Sam.* vii. 6. And they gathered together to Mizpeh, and drew water, and poured *it* out before the LORD, and fasted on that day, and said there, We have sinned against the LORD. And Samuel judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

— xii. 10. And they cried unto the LORD, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

*Ps.* cvi. 6. We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.

— — 7. Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked *him* at the sea, *even* at the Red sea.

*Is.* lix. 12. For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions *are* with us; and *as for* our iniquities, we know them;

— — 13. In transgressing and lying against the LORD, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

*Jer.* iii. 25. We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the LORD our God.

— xiv. 7. O LORD, through our iniquities testify against us, do thou *it* for thy name's sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

— — 20. We acknowledge, O LORD, our wickedness, *and* the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee.

*Lam.* i. 18. The LORD is righteous; for I have rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

— iii. 42. We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.

— v. 16. The crown is fallen *from* our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

*Dan.* ix. 5. We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

— — 6. Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

— — 7. O Lord, righteousness *belongeth* unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, *that are* near, and *that are* far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

— — 8. O Lord, to us *belongeth* confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

— — 10. Neither have we obeyed the voice of the LORD our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

— — 11. Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that *is* written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

— — 13. As *it is* written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

— — 15. And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

---

## CHAP. XII.

## PRAYER.

### § 39. The Yearning of the Soul for God.

*Job* xxiii. 3. Oh that I knew where I might find him! *that* I might come *even* to his seat!

— — 4. I would order *my* cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.

— — 5. I would know the words *which* he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

### § 40. The Duty of Prayer.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 11. Seek the LORD and his strength, seek his face continually.

*Ps.* cv. 4. Seek the LORD, and his strength: seek his face evermore.

*Is.* lv. 6. Seek ye the LORD while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:

*Lam.* iii. 41. Let us lift up our heart with *our* hands unto God in the heavens.

*Hos.* xiv. 2. Take with you words, and turn to the LORD: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive *us* graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips.

*Mat.* xxvi. 41. Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed *is* willing, but the flesh *is* weak.

*Mark* xiii. 33. Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

— xiv. 37. And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest thou not watch one hour?

— — 38. Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly *is* ready, but the flesh *is* weak.

*Luke* xxi. 36. Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man.

— xxii. 46. And said unto them, Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.

*Phil.* iv. 6. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

*Col.* iv. 2. Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

1 *Thess.* v. 17. Pray without ceasing.

1 *Tim.* ii. 8. I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

1 *Pet.* iv. 7. But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

2 *Chr.* xv. 13. That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

*Job* xv. 4. Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God.

— xxvii. 10. Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

*Ps.* x. 4. The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek *after God:* God *is* not in all his thoughts.

— liii. 4. Have the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread: they have not called upon God.

— lxxix. 6. Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.

— — 7. For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwellingplace.

*Is.* xliii. 22. But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel.

*Ezek.* xxii. 30. And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but I found none.

*Amos* v. 6. Seek the LORD, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour *it*, and *there be* none to quench *it* in Beth-el.

— — 7. Ye who turn judgment to wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,

See 1 *Chr.* xvi. 29. *Luke* xviii. 1.

### § 41. Conditions of Acceptable Prayer.

(1. IN CHRIST'S NAME.)

See Book III., Chap. XIII.

(2. IN FAITH.)

*Ps.* xvii. 6. I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, *and* hear my speech.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 4. I will call on the LORD, *who is* worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

*Job* v. 8. I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:

*Ps.* xviii. 3. I will call upon the LORD, *who is worthy* to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

— xx. 6. Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed; he will hear him from his holy heaven with the saving strength of his right hand.

— xxxvii. 5. Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring *it* to pass.

— xxxviii. 15. For in thee, O LORD, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord my God.

— lv. 16. As for me, I will call upon God; and the LORD shall save me.

— lvi. 9. When I cry *unto thee*, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for God *is* for me.

— lvii. 2. I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth *all things* for me.

— lxii. 8. Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God *is* a refuge for us. Selah.

— lxxiii. 28. But *it is* good for me to draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord GOD, that I may declare all thy works.

— lxxxvi. 7. In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

— cxxi. 1. I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.

*Mat.* xxi. 22. And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.

*Mark* xi. 24. Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive *them*, and ye shall have *them*.

*John* xv. 7. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.

*Heb.* iv. 16. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

— xi. 6. But without faith *it is* impossible to please *him:* for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and *that* he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

*Jam.* v. 15. And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

— i. 6. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering: for he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

— — 7. For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

1 *John* v. 14. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

— — 15. And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

See *Heb.* x. 22.

(3. IN SINCERITY.)

*Deut.* iv. 29. But if from thence thou shalt seek the LORD thy God, thou shalt find *him*, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

2 *Chr.* vii. 14. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

*Ps.* xvii. 1. Hear the right, O LORD, attend unto my cry; give ear unto my prayer, *that goeth* not out of feigned lips.

— — 2. Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

— cxlv. 18. The LORD *is* nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth.

*Jer.* xxix. 13. And ye shall seek me, and find *me*, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

*Hos.* vii. 14. And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, *and* they rebel against me.

*Mark* xii. 40. Which devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.

*John* iv. 23. But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.

See 2 *Chr.* vii. 14. *Is.* xxix. 13, 14.

(4. IN RIGHTEOUSNESS.)

(A. THE PRAYER OF THE RIGHTEOUS HEARD.)

*Job* viii. 5. If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;

— — 6. If thou *wert* pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

*Ps.* iv. 3. But know that the LORD hath set apart him that is godly for himself: the LORD will hear when I call unto him.

— xxxiv. 15. The eyes of the LORD *are* upon the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their cry.

*Prov.* xv. 29. The LORD *is* far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

*Is.* lviii. 10. And *if* thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness *be* as the noonday:

*John* ix. 31. Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

1 *Pet.* iii. 12. For the eyes of the LORD *are* over the righteous, and his ears *are open* unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord *is* against them that do evil.

1 *John* iii. 22. And whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do those things that are pleasing in his sight.

See *Ps.* xxxiv. 17. *Jam.* v. 16–18.

(B. THE PRAYER OF THE WICKED NOT HEARD.)

*Deut.* i. 45. And ye returned and wept before the LORD; but the LORD would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

— — 46. So ye abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode *there*.

— iii. 25. I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that *is* beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and Lebanon.

— — 26. But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

*Jud.* x. 11. And the LORD said unto the children of Israel, *Did* not *I deliver you* from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Amon, and from the Philistines?

— — 12. The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites, did oppress you; and ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

— — 13. Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will deliver you no more.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 42. They looked, but *there was* none to save; *even* unto the LORD, but he answered them not.

*Job* xxvii. 9. Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?

— xxxv. 12. There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.

— — 13. Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.

*Ps.* xviii. 41. They cried, but *there was* none to save *them: even* unto the LORD, but he answered them not.
— xxii. 1. My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? *why art thou so* far from helping me, *and from* the words of my roaring?
— — 2. O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.
— lxvi. 18. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear *me:*
— lxix. 3. I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.
*Prov.* i. 24. Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;
— — 25. But ye have set at naught all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:
— — 26. I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;
— — 27. When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.
— — 28. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:
— xxi. 13. Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.
*Is.* i. 15. And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.
— lviii. 9. Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I *am.* If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;
— lix. 2. But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid *his* face from you, that he will not hear.
*Jer.* xi. 11. Therefore thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.
— xv. 1. Then said the LORD unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, *yet* my mind *could* not *be* toward this people: cast *them* out of my sight, and let them go forth.
*Lam.* iii. 8. Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.
— — 44. Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that *our* prayer should not pass through.
*Hos.* v. 6. They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find *him;* he hath withdrawn himself from them.
*Micah* iii. 4. Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.
*Zech.* vii. 13. Therefore it is come to pass, *that* as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the LORD of hosts:
*Jam.* iv. 3. Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume *it* upon your lusts.
See Book V., §§ 55–68.

(5. IN HUMILITY AND PATIENCE.)

*Ps.* ix. 12. When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.
— xl. 1. I waited patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.
See 2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 12. *Job* xxxv. 13. *Luke* xviii. 10–14; xxii. 42.

(6. WITH CONFESSION AND FORGIVENESS.)

*Mark* xi. 25. And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have aught against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.
— — 26. But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.
*Acts* x. 4. + And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a memorial before God.
— — 31. And said, Cornelius, thy prayer is heard, and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.
See *Mat.* vi. 12.

(7. WITH PERSEVERANCE.)

*Ps.* lxxxvi. 3. Be merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee daily.
— lxxxviii. 1. O LORD God of my salvation, I have cried day *and* night before thee:
*Is.* lxii. 1. For Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp *that* burneth.
*Luke* xi. 5. And he said unto them, Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;
— — 6. For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?
— — 7. And he from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.
— — 8. I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.
— xviii. 1. And he spake a parable unto them *to this end,* that men ought always to pray, and not to faint;
— — 2. Saying, There was in a city a judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:
— — 3. And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.
— — 4. And he would not for awhile: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;
— — 5. Yet because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.
— — 6. And the Lord said, Hear what the unjust judge saith.
*Rom.* xii. 12. Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer;
*Eph.* vi. 18. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;
See *Gen.* xxxii. 26.

## § 42. Externals of Prayer.

(1. TIME.)

*Ps.* v. 3. My voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct *my prayer* unto thee, and will look up.
— lv. 17. Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.
— lxxxviii. 13. But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee.
— cxliii. 8. Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.
*Acts* x. 9. On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour:
— xvi. 25. And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

(2. PLACE.)

*Gen.* xxii. 5. And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.
*Lam.* iii. 55. I called upon thy name, O LORD, out of the low dungeon.
*Jonah* ii. 1. Then Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's belly.
*Mat.* vi. 5. And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites *are:* for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.
— — 6. But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

(3. MANNER.)

(A. REPETITIONS TO BE AVOIDED.)

*Mat.* vi. 7. But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen *do:* for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

— — 8. Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

(B. FORMS.)

*Deut.* xxvi. 5. And thou shalt speak and say before the LORD thy God, A Syrian ready to perish *was* my father; and he went down into Egypt, and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

— — 6. And the Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

— — 7. And when we cried unto the LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

— — 8. And the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders:

— — 9. And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, *even* a land that floweth with milk and honey.

— — 10. And now, behold, I have brought the first-fruits of the land, which thou, O LORD, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the LORD thy God, and worship before the LORD thy God:

— — 12. When thou hast made an end of tithing all the tithes of thine increase the third year, *which is* the year of tithing, and hast given *it* unto the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

— — 13. Then thou shalt say before the LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of *mine* house, and also have given them unto the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I forgotten *them:*

— — 14. I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away *aught* thereof for *any* unclean *use*, nor given *aught* thereof for the dead: *but* I have hearkened to the voice of the LORD my God, *and* have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

— — 15. Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

---

*Mat.* vi. 9. After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name.

— — 10. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth, as *it is* in heaven.

— — 11. Give us this day our daily bread.

— — 12. And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors.

— — 13. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

*Luke* xi. 1. And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as John also taught his disciples.

— — 2. And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.

— — 3. Give us day by day our daily bread.

— — 4. And forgive us our sins; for we also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.

(C. ADJUNCTS.)

*Dan.* ix. 3. And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

(D. POSTURES.—1. STANDING.)

*Ex.* xxxiii. 10. And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand *at* the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man *in* his tent door.

1 *Kings* viii. 14. And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood;

— — 22. And Solomon stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:

— — 55. And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a loud voice, saying,

2 *Kings* xx. 2. Then he turned his face to the wall and prayed unto the LORD, saying,

2 *Chr.* vi. 3. And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Israel: and all the congregation of Israel stood.

— — 12. And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:

— xx. 9. If, *when* evil cometh upon us, *as* the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name *is* in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

— — 19. And the Levites, of the children of the Kohathites, and of the children of the Korhites, stood up to praise the LORD God of Israel with a loud voice on high.

(2. BOWING.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 48. And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the LORD, and blessed the LORD God of my master Abraham, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

— — 52. And it came to pass, that, when Abraham's servant heard their words, he worshipped the LORD, *bowing himself* to the earth.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 8. And Moses made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 20. And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the LORD your God. And all the congregation blessed the LORD God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the LORD, and the king.

2 *Chr.* xxix. 29. And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

— — 30. Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the LORD with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

*Neh.* viii. 6. And Ezra blessed the LORD, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the LORD with *their* faces to the ground.

See *Gen.* xxiv. 26.

(3. SITTING.)

1 *Chr.* xvii. 16. And David the king came and sat before the LORD, and said, Who *am* I, O LORD God, and what *is* mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

(4. KNEELING.)

*Ps.* xcv. 6. O come, let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the LORD our maker.

1 *Kings* viii. 54. And it was *so*, that when Solomon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the LORD, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

2 *Chr.* vi. 13. For Solomon had made a brazen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven.

*Acts* xx. 36. And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

See *Acts* vii. 60.

(5. LYING.)

*Gen.* xvii. 3. And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

*Jos.* vii. 10. And the LORD said unto Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face?

2 *Chr.* xx. 18. And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with *his* face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem fell before the LORD, worshipping the LORD.

*Ezr.* x. 1. Now when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Israel a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people wept very sore.

## § 43. Efficacy of Prayer.

(1. GOD PROMISES TO HEAR PRAYER.)

2 *Chr.* vii. 13. If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

*Ps.* xxxii. 6. For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

— l. 15. And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee and thou shalt glorify me..

— cii. 17. He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.

*Prov.* iii. 6. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.

*Is.* xxx. 19. For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

— xlv. 19. I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the LORD speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

— lxv. 24. And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.

*Jer.* xxix. 12. Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

— xxxiii. 3. Call unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

*Lam.* iii. 25. The LORD *is* good unto them that wait for him, to the soul *that* seeketh him.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 37. Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will yet *for* this be inquired of by the house of Israel, to do *it* for them; +

*Amos* v. 4. For thus saith the LORD unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me, and ye shall live:

*Joel* ii. 17. Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where *is* their God?

— — 18. Then will the LORD be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

*Mat.* vii. 7. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

— — 8. For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

— — 9. Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

— — 10. Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

— — 11. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

— xviii. 19. Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.

*Luke* xi. 9. And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.

— — 10. For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.

(2. SOMETIMES DELAYS TO ANSWER.)

*Job* xiii. 24. Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?

— xxx. 20. I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me *not.*

— — 24. Howbeit he will not stretch out *his* hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 1. O God, why hast thou cast *us* off for ever? *why* doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?

— lxxvii. 7. Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

— — 8. Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth *his* promise fail for evermore?

— lxxx. 4. O LORD God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

— lxxxix. 46. How long, LORD? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?

*Hab.* i. 2. O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! *even* cry out unto thee *of* violence, and thou wilt not save!

(3. THE PROMISE FULFILLED.)

*Ex.* ix. 33. And Moses went out of the city from Pharaoh, and spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

— xxxiii. 17. And the LORD said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

*Deut.* ix. 19. For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the LORD was wroth against you to destroy you. But the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also.

— x. 10. And I stayed in the mount, according to the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the LORD hearkened unto me at that time also, *and* the LORD would not destroy thee.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 7. In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry *did enter* into his ears.

2 *Kings* xiii. 4. And Jehoahaz besought the LORD, and the LORD hearkened unto him: for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them.

— xix. 14. And Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up into the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

— — 20. Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *That* which thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria I have heard.

— xx. 5. Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears; behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the LORD.

1 *Chr.* v. 20. And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that *were* with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was entreated of them; because they put their trust in him.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 14. And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle *was* before and behind: and they cried unto the LORD, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

— — 15. Then the men of Judah gave a shout: and as the men of Judah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jeroboam and all Israel before Abijah and Judah.

— — 16. And the children of Israel fled before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.

— xxx. 27. Then the priests the Levites arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came *up* to his holy dwellingplace, *even* unto heaven.

*Neh.* ix. 27. + and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou

gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

*Neh.* ix. 28. But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest *them* from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies:

*Ps.* iii. 4. I cried unto the LORD with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah.

— vi. 8. Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

— — 9. The LORD hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

— ix. 10. And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, LORD, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

— x. 17. LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

— — 18. To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress.

— xviii. 6. In my distress I called upon the LORD, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, *even* into his ears.

— xxi. 2. Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah.

— xxii. 5. They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

— — 24. For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.

— xxx. 2. O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me.

— xxxi. 22. For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

— xxxiv. 4. I sought the LORD, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.

— — 5. They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

— — 6. This poor man cried, and the LORD heard *him*, and saved him out of all his troubles.

— lxv. 2. O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come.

— lxvi. 19. *But* verily God hath heard *me;* he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.

— lxxvii. 1. I cried unto God with my voice, *even* unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

— lxxxi. 7. Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. Selah.

— xcix. 6. Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they called upon the LORD, and he answered them.

— cvi. 23. Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy *them.*

— — 44. Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry:

— cvii. 13. Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he saved them out of their distresses.

— cxviii. 5. I called upon the LORD in distress: the LORD answered me, *and set me* in a large place.

— cxx. 1. In my distress I cried unto the LORD, and he heard me.

— cxxxviii. 3. In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, *and* strengthenedst me *with* strength in my soul.

*Lam.* iii. 56. Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

— — 57. Thou drewest near in the day *that* I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

*Hos.* xii. 3. He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he had power with God:

*Amos* vii. 2. And it came to pass, *that* when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord GOD, forgive, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he *is* small.

— — 3. The LORD repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

— — 5. Then said I, O Lord GOD, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he *is* small.

— — 6. The LORD repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord GOD.

*Jam.* v. 17. Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

— — 18. And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

See *Hos.* xii. 4. 2 *Cor.* xii. 8, 9.

### § 44. Objects of Prayer.

(1. CONVICTION OF SIN.)

*Job* xiii. 23. How many *are* mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

(2. REGENERATION.)

*Ps.* li. 2. Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

— — 7. Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

— — 10. Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me.

(3. PARDON.)

*Job* vii. 21. And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I *shall* not *be.*

*Ps.* xxv. 7. Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.

— — 11. For thy name's sake, O LORD, pardon mine iniquity; for it *is* great.

— — 18. Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins.

— xxxix. 8. Deliver me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.

— li. 1. Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

— — 8. Make me to hear joy and gladness; *that* the bones *which* thou hast broken may rejoice.

— — 9. Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.

— — 14. Deliver me from bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: *and* my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.

(4. SALVATION.)

*Ps.* xx. 9. Save, LORD: let the king hear us when we call.

— liv. 1. Save me, O God, by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.

— lxxi. 3. Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou *art* my rock and my fortress.

— lxxxv. 7. Shew us thy mercy, O LORD, and grant us thy salvation.

— lxxxvi. 16. O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

See *Ps.* xvii. 14.

(5. KNOWLEDGE OF DIVINE THINGS.)

*Ex.* xxxiii. 12. And Moses said unto the LORD, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

— — 13. Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation *is* thy people.

*Job* xlii. 4. Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

*Ps.* v. 8. Lead me, O LORD, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

*Ps.* xxv. 4. Shew me thy ways, O LORD; teach me thy paths.
— — 5. Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou *art* the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.
— xxvii. 11. Teach me thy way, O LORD, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.
— xxxix. 4. LORD, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it *is; that* I may know how frail I *am.*
— lxxxvi. 11. Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.
— cxix. 26. I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: teach me thy statutes.
— — 27. Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works.
— — 29. Remove from me the way of lying: and grant me thy law graciously.
— — 33. Teach me, O LORD, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it *unto* the end.
— — 34. Give me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with *my* whole heart.
— — 43. And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped in thy judgments.
— — 64. The earth, O LORD, is full of thy mercy: teach me thy statutes.
— — 66. Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.
— — 68. Thou *art* good, and doest good: teach me thy statutes.
— — 73. Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments.
— — 108. Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill offerings of my mouth, O LORD, and teach me thy judgments.
— — 124. Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.
— — 125. I *am* thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.
— — 135. Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes.
— — 175. Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.
— cxliii. 10. Teach me to do thy will; for thou *art* my God: thy Spirit *is* good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

(6. OBEDIENCE.)

*Ps.* cxix. 5. O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes!
— — 10. With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander from thy commandments.
— — 35. Make me to go in the path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.
— — 36. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness.
— — 38. Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who *is devoted* to thy fear.
— — 44. So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.
— — 80. Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed.
— — 133. Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me.

(7. REVIVAL.)

*Ps.* lxxx. 3. Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.
— — 7. Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.
— — 18. So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.
— — 19. Turn us again, O LORD God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.
— lxxxv. 4. Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease.
— — 5. Wilt thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?
— — 6. Wilt thou not revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?
— cxix. 25. My soul cleaveth unto the dust: quicken thou me according to thy word.
— — 37. Turn away mine eyes from beholding vanity; *and* quicken thou me in thy way.
— — 40. Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness.
— — 88. Quicken me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the testimony of thy mouth.
— — 107. I am afflicted very much: quicken me, O LORD, according unto thy word.
— — 156. Great *are* thy tender mercies, O LORD: quicken me according to thy judgments.
— — 159. Consider how I love thy precepts: quicken me, O LORD, according to thy lovingkindness.
— cxliii. 11. Quicken me, O LORD, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.
*Lam.* v. 20. Wherefore dost thou forget us for ever, *and* forsake us so long time?
— — 21. Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.
*Hab.* iii. 2. O LORD, I have heard thy speech, *and* was afraid: O LORD, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.
See *Num.* x. 36.

(8. DIVINE SEARCHING.)

*Ps.* xxvi. 2. Examine me, O LORD, and prove me; try my reins and my heart.
— cxxxix. 23. Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:
— — 24. And see if *there be any* wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting.

(9. SANCTIFICATION.)

*Ps.* xvii. 5. Hold up my goings in thy paths, *that* my footsteps slip not.
— xix. 12. Who can understand *his* errors? cleanse thou me from secret *faults.*
— — 13. Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous *sins;* let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.
— xxv. 21. Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.
— li. 11. Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy Holy Spirit from me.
— — 12. Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me *with thy* free Spirit.
— lxviii. 28. Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.
— cxix. 28. My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.
— — 116. Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope.
— — 117. Hold thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
*Jer.* x. 24. O LORD, correct me, but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

(10. BLESSING UPON FOOD: GRACE BEFORE MEAT.)

*Luke* ix. 16. Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.
*John* vi. 11. And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.
*Acts* xxvii. 35. And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all; and when he had broken *it,* he began to eat.
1 *Cor.* x. 30. For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?
1 *Tim.* iv. 4. For every creature of God *is* good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:
— — 5. For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

(11. HELP IN TROUBLE.)

*Ex.* xvii. 4. And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 24. And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the LORD, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

*Ps.* xxii. 19. But be not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help me.

— xxv. 17. The troubles of my heart are enlarged: *O* bring thou me out of my distresses.

— xxx. 10. Hear, O LORD, and have mercy upon me: LORD, be thou my helper.

— xxxi. 2. Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for a house of defence to save me.

— xxxviii. 21. Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, be not far from me.

— — 22. Make haste to help me, O Lord my salvation.

— xl. 11. Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O LORD: let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

— — 12. For innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart faileth me.

— — 17. But I *am* poor and needy; *yet* the Lord thinketh upon me: thou *art* my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

— xliv. 23. Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast *us* not off for ever.

— lxi. 2. From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock *that* is higher than I.

— lxix. 2. I sink in deep mire, where *there is* no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

— — 14. Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

— — 15. Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

— — 29. But I *am* poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

— lxx. 5. But I *am* poor and needy; make haste unto me, O God: thou *art* my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

— lxxi. 12. O God, be not far from me: O my God, make haste for my help.

— lxxxvi. 1. Bow down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I *am* poor and needy.

— lxxxviii. 14. LORD, why castest thou off my soul? *why* hidest thou thy face from me?

— — 15. I *am* afflicted and ready to die from *my* youth up: *while* I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

— — 16. Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

— xc. 13. Return, O LORD, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants.

— — 14. O satisfy us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.

— — 15. Make us glad according to the days *wherein* thou hast afflicted us, *and* the years *wherein* we have seen evil.

— cii. 2. Hide not thy face from me in the day *when* I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day *when* I call answer me speedily.

— cxxx. 1. Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O LORD.

— — 2. Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications.

— cxliii. 7. Hear me speedily, O LORD; my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

— cxliv. 7. Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

*Jonah* i. 14. Wherefore they cried unto the LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O LORD, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O LORD, hast done as it pleased thee.

See *Ps.* xxii. 11; xxv. 16–20; xxxi. 9; lvii. 1; lxix. 1, 2, 17; lxxxvi. 4; cxix. 8, 58, 76, 77, 153, 173.

(12. DELIVERANCE FROM ENEMIES.)

2 *Kings* xix. 16. LORD, bow down thine ear, and hear: open, LORD, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

*Neh.* iv. 9. Nevertheless we made our prayer unto our God, and set a watch against them day and night, because of them.

*Ps.* iii. 7. Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: for thou hast smitten all mine enemies *upon* the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.

— vii. 1. O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

— — 2. Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending *it* in pieces, while *there is* none to deliver.

— — 6. Arise, O LORD, in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me *to* the judgment *that* thou hast commanded.

— — 7. So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

— ix. 13. Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble *which I suffer* of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

— xiii. 1. How long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

— — 2. How long shall I take counsel in my soul, *having* sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

— — 4. Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; *and* those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

— xvii. 8. Keep me as the apple of the eye; hide me under the shadow of thy wings,

— — 9. From the wicked that oppress me, *from* my deadly enemies, *who* compass me about.

— xxii. 20. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog.

— xxv. 19. Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred.

— xxvi. 9. Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:

— — 10. In whose hands *is* mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes.

— xxviii. 3. Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief *is* in their hearts.

— xxxi. 15. My times *are* in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

— xxxv. 1. Plead *my cause*, O LORD, with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.

— — 2. Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help.

— — 3. Draw out also the spear, and stop *the way* against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I *am* thy salvation.

— — 17. Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

— — 19. Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: *neither* let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause.

— — 22. *This* thou hast seen, O LORD: keep not silence: O Lord, be not far from me.

— — 23. Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, *even* unto my cause, my God and my Lord.

— — 24. Judge me, O LORD my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.

— — 25. Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.

— xxxvi. 11. Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

— xl. 13. Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help me.

— xli. 10. But thou, O LORD, be merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite them.

— xlii. 9. I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

*Ps.* xlii. 10. *As* with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where *is* thy God?

— xliii. 1. Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O deliver me from the deceitful and unjust man.

— — 2. For thou *art* the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

— lv. 2. Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

— — 3. Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

— lix. 1. Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

— — 2. Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

— lxiv. 1. Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

— — 2. Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

— lxix. 18. Draw nigh unto my soul, *and* redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

— lxx. 1. *Make haste*, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O LORD.

— lxxi. 2. Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

— — 4. Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

— xciv. 3. LORD, how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?

— — 4. *How long* shall they utter *and* speak hard things? *and* all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?

— cix. 1. Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise;

— — 2. For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

— — 22. For I *am* poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me.

— — 26. Help me, O LORD my God: O save me according to thy mercy:

— — 27. That they may know that this *is* thy hand; *that* thou, LORD, hast done it.

— cxix. 122. Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.

— — 126. *It is* time for *thee*, LORD, to work: *for* they have made void thy law.

— — 134. Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep thy precepts.

— cxx. 2. Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, *and* from a deceitful tongue.

— cxl. 4. Keep me, O LORD, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

— cxli. 3. Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

— — 4. Incline not my heart to *any* evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties.

*Is.* xxxvii. 14. And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and spread it before the LORD.

— — 15. And Hezekiah prayed unto the LORD, saying,

— — 21. Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:

*Jer.* xviii. 19. Give heed to me, O LORD, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

*Lam.* iii. 59. O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

— — 60. Thou hast seen all their vengeance *and* all their imaginations against me.

*Luke* i. 74. That he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear,

— — 75. In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

See *Ps.* xxii. 21; xxv. 2; xxxi. 6; xxxviii. 16; lxxxvi. 17; cix. 21; cxix. 121, 154; cxl. 8; cxliii. 69.

(13. RECOVERY FROM SICKNESS.)

*Ps.* vi. 1. O LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

— — 2. Have mercy upon me, O LORD; for I *am* weak: O LORD, heal me; for my bones are vexed.

— — 3. My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O LORD, how long?

— — 4. Return, O LORD, deliver my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

— xiii. 3. Consider *and* hear me, O LORD my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the *sleep* of death;

— xxxviii. 1. O LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

— — 2. For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

— xxxix. 10. Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

— — 13. O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

— lxxvii. 2. In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

— lxxxviii. 2. Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;

— — 3. For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

(14. SUCCESS IN BUSINESS.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 12. And he said, O LORD God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Abraham.

1 *Chr.* iv. 10. And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest keep *me* from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested.

*Ps.* xc. 17. And let the beauty of the LORD our God be upon us: and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

— cxviii. 25. Save now, I beseech thee, O LORD: O LORD, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.

*Neh.* i. 11. O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cupbearer.

(15. FAVOR IN OLD AGE.)

*Ps.* lxxi. 9. Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

(16. ANSWER TO PRAYER.)

1 *Kings* viii. 28. Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to-day:

2 *Chr.* vi. 19. Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O LORD my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

*Job* xiii. 20. Only do not two *things* unto me; then will I not hide myself from thee.

— — 21. Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.

— — 22. Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

*Ps.* iv. 1. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me *when I was* in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.

— v. 1. Give ear to my words, O LORD; consider my meditation.

— — 2. Hearken unto the voice of my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee will I pray.

— xxvii. 7. Hear, O LORD, *when* I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

— xxviii. 1. Unto thee will I cry, O LORD my

rock; be not silent to me: lest, *if* thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

*Ps.* xxviii. 2. Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle.

— liv. 2. Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.

— lv. 1. Give ear to my prayer, O God, and hide not thyself from my supplication.

— lx. 5. That thy beloved may be delivered; save *with* thy right hand, and hear me.

— lxi. 1. Hear my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer.

— lxxxiv. 8. O LORD God of hosts, hear my prayer: give ear, O God of Jacob. Selah.

— lxxxvi. 6. Give ear, O LORD, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplication.

— cii. 1. Hear my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry come unto thee.

— cviii. 6. That thy beloved may be delivered: save *with* thy right hand, and answer me.

— cxl. 6. I said unto the LORD, Thou *art* my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

— cxli. 1. LORD, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

— cxliii. 1. Hear my prayer, O LORD, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, *and* in thy righteousness.

See *Ps.* cxix. 149.

### § 45. General Examples.

*Gen.* iv. 26. And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the LORD.

— xiii. 4. Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there Abram called on the name of the LORD.

*Deut.* iii. 23. And I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

1 *Sam.* i. 12. And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, that Eli marked her mouth.

— — 13. Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken.

— — 14. And Eli said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

— — 15. And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I *am* a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the LORD.

— — 16. Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

— xv. 31. So Samuel turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xx. 4. And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask *help* of the LORD: even out of all the cities of Judah they came to seek the LORD.

*Neh.* ii. 4. Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I prayed to the God of heaven.

*Ps.* xii. 1. Help, LORD; for the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

— xxv. 1. Unto thee, O LORD, do I lift up my soul.

— xxx. 8. I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the LORD I made supplication.

— lxvi. 17. I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.

— lxxx. 17. Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man *whom* thou madest strong for thyself.

— lxxxiv. 9. Behold, O God our shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.

— cxvi. 4. Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.

— cxlii. 1. I cried unto the LORD with my voice; with my voice unto the LORD did I make my supplication.

*Jer.* xxxii. 16. Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the LORD, saying,

*Dan.* vi. 10. Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and, his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

— — 11. Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making supplication before his God.

— — 12. Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask *a petition* of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing *is* true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

— — 13. Then answered they and said before the king, That Daniel, which *is* of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

*Jonah* ii. 7. When my soul fainted within me I remembered the LORD: and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

*Zech.* viii. 20. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; *It shall* yet *come to pass*, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

— — 21. And the inhabitants of one *city* shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.

*Acts* i. 13. And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James *the* son of Alpheus, and Simon Zelotes, and Judas *the brother* of James.

— — 14. These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren.

— xii. 5. Peter therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

— — 12. And when he had considered *the thing*, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying.

— xviii. 7. And he departed thence, and entered into a certain *man's* house, named Justus, *one* that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

See *Deut.* iii. 24. *Zech.* vii. 2. *Mal.* iii. 16. And also preceding Sections.

---

## CHAP. XIII.

## PLEADING IN PRAYER.

### § 46. By our Need.

*Ps.* xxii. 11. Be not far from me; for trouble *is* near; for *there is* none to help.

— xxv. 16. Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I *am* desolate and afflicted.

— xxxi. 9. Have mercy upon me, O LORD, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, *yea*, my soul and my belly.

— lxix. 1. Save me, O God; for the waters are come in unto *my* soul.

— — 17. And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

— cxlii. 6. Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

— cxliii. 9. Deliver me, O LORD, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me.

### § 47. By God's Promises.

*Gen.* xxxii. 12. And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

*Ex.* xxxii. 13. Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit *it* for ever.

*Deut.* ix. 27. Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

2 *Chr.* vi. 16. Now, therefore, O LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

— — 17. Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant David.

— — 42. O LORD God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: remember the mercies of David thy servant.

*Neh.* i. 8. Remember, I beseech thee, the word that thou commandedst thy servant Moses, saying, *If* ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

— — 9. But *if* ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, *yet* will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.

— — 10. Now these *are* thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

— ix. 32. Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the trouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day.

*Ps.* cxix. 41. Let thy mercies come also unto me, O LORD, *even* thy salvation, according to thy word.

— — 49. Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to hope.

— — 58. I entreated thy favour with *my* whole heart: be merciful unto me according to thy word.

— — 76. Let, I pray thee, thy merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.

— — 154. Plead my cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.

— — 169. Let my cry come near before thee, O LORD: give me understanding according to thy word.

— — 170. Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.

— cxxxii. 10. For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

See *Jer.* xiv. 21.

### § 48. By God's Mercy.

1 *Kings* iii. 6. And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as *it is* this day.

— — 7. And now, O LORD my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: and I *am but* a little child: I know not *how* to go out or come in.

*Ps.* xxii. 21. Save me from the lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns.

— xxv. 6. Remember, O LORD, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they *have been* ever of old.

— xxvii. 9. Hide not thy face *far* from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation.

— xxxi. 16. Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

— lvi. 13. For thou hast delivered my soul from death: *wilt* not *thou deliver* my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living?

— lxix. 13. But as for me, my prayer *is* unto thee, O LORD, *in* an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

— — 16. Hear me, O LORD; for thy lovingkindness *is* good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

*Is.* lxiii. 15. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where *is* thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

*Dan.* ix. 18. O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

See *Ps.* cix. 21.

### § 49. By God's Glory.

*Ex.* xxxii. 11. And Moses besought the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

— — 12. Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.

*Num.* xiv. 13. And Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear *it*, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

— — 14. And they will tell *it* to the inhabitants of this land: *for* they have heard that thou LORD *art* among this people, that thou LORD art seen face to face, and *that* thy cloud standeth over them, and *that* thou goest before them, by daytime in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

— — 15. Now *if* thou shalt kill *all* this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

— — 16. Because the LORD was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

*Deut.* ix. 28. Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

— — 29. Yet they *are* thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

*Jos.* vii. 7. And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord GOD, wherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jordan!

— — 8. O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies?

— — 9. For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear *of it*, and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto thy great name?

1 *Kings* xviii. 36. And it came to pass at *the time of* the offering of the *evening* sacrifice, that Elijah the prophet came near, and said, LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, let it be known this day that thou *art* God in Israel, and *that* I *am* thy servant, and *that* I have done all these things at thy word.

— — 37. Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that this people may know that thou *art* the LORD God, and *that* thou hast turned their heart back again.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 35. And say ye, Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, *and* glory in thy praise.

*Ps.* xxxi. 3. For thou *art* my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

— cxv. 2. Wherefore should the heathen say, Where *is* now their God?

*Dan.* ix. 17. Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake.

— — 19. O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my

God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.
See *Is.* xxxvii. 17, 20.

### § 50. By God's Justice.

*Gen.* xviii. 23. And Abraham drew near, and said, Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?
— — 24. Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that *are* therein?
— — 25. That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked; and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?
— — 28. Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for *lack of* five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy *it*.
— — 29. And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do *it* for forty's sake.
— — 30. And he said *unto him*, O let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do *it*, if I find thirty there.
— — 31. And he said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for twenty's sake.
— — 32. And he said, O let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy *it* for ten's sake.

### § 51. By Rejoicing of Enemies.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 16. For I said, *Hear me*, lest *otherwise* they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify *themselves* against me.
— lxxxvi. 17. Show me a token for good; that they which hate me may see *it*, and be ashamed: because thou, LORD, hast holpen me, and comforted me.
— cix. 21. But do thou for me, O GOD the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy *is* good, deliver thou me.
— cxl. 8. Grant not, O LORD, the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; *lest* they exalt themselves. Selah.

### § 52. By Faith in God.

*Ps.* xvi. 1. Preserve me, O God: for in thee do I put my trust.
— xxv. 2. O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me.
— — 20. O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.
— xxxi. 1. In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.
— xxxiii. 22. Let thy mercy, O LORD, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.
— lvii. 1. Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until *these* calamities be overpast.
— lxxi. 1. In thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.
— lxxxvi. 4. Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.
— cxix. 42. So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word.
— cxli. 8. But mine eyes *are* unto thee, O GOD the Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.
— cxlii. 5. I cried unto thee, O LORD: I said, Thou *art* my refuge *and* my portion in the land of the living.
*Jer.* xvii. 17. Be not a terror unto me: thou *art* my hope in the day of evil.

### § 53. By Good Works Past.

2 *Kings* xx. 3. I beseech thee, O LORD, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is* good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore.
*Neh.* v. 19. Think upon me, my God, for good, *according* to all that I have done for this people.
— xiii. 14. Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.
*Ps.* xxvi. 1. Judge me, O LORD; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the LORD; *therefore* I shall not slide.
— — 3. For thy lovingkindness *is* before mine eyes: and I have walked in thy truth.
cxix. 30. I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid *before me*.
— — 31. I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O LORD, put me not to shame.
— — 77. Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law *is* my delight.
— — 94. I *am* thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.
— — 121. I have done judgment and justice: leave me not to mine oppressors.
— — 132. Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
— — 153. Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.
— — 173. Let thine hand help me; for I have chosen thy precepts.
*Is.* xxxviii. 2. Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the LORD,
— — 3. And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done *that which is* good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore.
See *Ps.* xxxvi. 2.

### § 54. By Good Works to Come.

1 *Kings* viii. 57. The LORD our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us:
— — 58. That he may incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.
*Ps.* cxix. 8. I will keep thy statutes: O forsake me not utterly.
— — 32. I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou shalt enlarge my heart.
— — 145. I cried with *my* whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy statutes.
— — 146. I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall keep thy testimonies.
See *Job* xiii. 20, 21.

---

## CHAP. XIV.

## INTERCESSION.

### § 55. Duty of Intercession.

1 *Sam.* xii. 23. Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the good and the right way:
1 *Tim.* ii. 1. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, *and* giving of thanks, be made for all men;
See *Job* xlii. 8.

### § 56. Intercession Forbidden.

*Jer.* vii. 16. Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry or prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee.
— xi. 14. Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear *them* in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.
— xiv. 11. Then said the LORD unto me, Pray not for this people for *their* good.

### § 57. Intercession Desired.

*Ex.* ix. 28. Entreat the LORD (for *it is* enough) that there be no *more* mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

1 *Sam.* vii. 8. And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

— xii. 19. And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the LORD thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins *this* evil, to ask us a king.

— — 20. And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the LORD, but serve the LORD with all your heart;

*Job* ix. 32. For *he is* not a man, as I *am*, *that* I should answer him, *and* we should come together in judgment.

— — 33. Neither is there any daysman betwixt us, *that* might lay his hand upon us both.

— xvi. 21. Oh that one might plead for a man with God, as a man *pleadeth* for his neighbour!

— xxxiii. 6. Behold, I *am* according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed out of the clay.

— — 7. Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thee.

*Is.* xxxvii. 4. It may be the LORD thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that is left.

— — 5. So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

*Jer.* xxxvii. 3. And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest to the prophet Jeremiah, saying, Pray now unto the LORD our God for us.

*Dan.* ii. 17. Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his companions:

— — 18. That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise *men* of Babylon.

*Mal.* i. 9. And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the LORD of hosts.

*Acts* viii. 24. Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

### § 58. Intercession for Individuals.

*Num.* xii. 13. And Moses cried unto the LORD, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

*Job* xlii. 9. So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite *and* Zophar the Naamathite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the LORD also accepted Job.

— — 10. And the LORD turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the LORD gave Job twice as much as he had before.

1 *Sam.* i. 17. Then Eli answered and said, Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant *thee* thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

*Ps.* xx. 1. The LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; the name of the God of Jacob defend thee;

— — 2. Send thee help from the sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zion;

— — 3. Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice; Selah.

— — 4. Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

2 *Tim.* i. 3. I thank God, whom I serve from *my* forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

— — 4. Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

*Philem.* 4. I thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,

See *Acts* vii. 60.

### § 59. For a City.

*Gen.* xix. 18. And Lot said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

— — 19. Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

— — 20. Behold now, this city *is* near to flee unto, and it *is* a little one: O, let me escape thither, (*is* it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

— — 21. And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

— — 22. Haste thee, escape thither; for I can not do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar.

### § 60. For Ministers.

*Rom.* xv. 30. Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and for the love of the Spirit, that ye strive together with me in *your* prayers to God for me;

— — 31. That I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Judea; and that my service which *I have* for Jerusalem may be accepted of the saints;

— — 32. That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.

2 *Cor.* i. 11. Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift *bestowed* upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

*Eph.* vi. 19. And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

— — 20. For which I am an ambassador in bonds; that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

*Col.* iv. 3. Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds:

— — 4. That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

1 *Thess.* v. 25. Brethren, pray for us.

2 *Thess.* iii. 1. Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have *free* course, and be glorified, even as *it is* with you:

— — 2. And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all *men* have not faith.

*Heb.* xiii. 18. Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

— — 19. But I beseech *you* the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

### § 61. For One's Family.

*Gen.* xvii. 18. And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee!

— xxviii. 3. And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people;

— — 4. And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

— xxxii. 11. Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, *and* the mother with the children.

2 *Sam.* vii. 18. Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said, Who *am* I, O Lord GOD? and what *is* my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?

— — 19. And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord GOD; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And *is* this the manner of man, O Lord GOD?

— — 20. And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord GOD, knowest thy servant.

— — 21. For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know *them*.

— — 25. And now, O LORD God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish *it* for ever, and do as thou hast said.

— — 26. And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee.

2 *Sam.* vii. 27. For thou, O LORD of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee a house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

— — 28. And now, O Lord GOD, thou *art* that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

— — 29. Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord GOD, hast spoken *it:* and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.

— xii. 16. David therefore besought God for the child; and David fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 17. And *yet* this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast *also* spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.

— — 18. What can David *speak* more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for thou knowest thy servant.

— — 19. O LORD, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all *these* great things.

— — 23. Therefore now, LORD, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.

— — 24. Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever, saying, The LORD of hosts *is* the God of Israel, *even* a God to Israel: and *let* the house of David thy servant *be* established before thee.

— — 25. For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him a house: therefore thy servant hath found *in his heart* to pray before thee.

— — 26. And now, LORD, thou art God, and hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

— — 27. Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O LORD, and *it shall be* blessed for ever.

— xxii. 12. Only the LORD give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Israel, that thou mayest keep the law of the LORD thy God.

— xxix. 19. And give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all *these things*, and to build the palace, *for* the which I have made provision.

1 *Kings* viii. 25. Therefore now, LORD God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

— — 26. And now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father.

### § 62. For the Poor.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 21. O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

### § 63. For Saints.

(1. GENERAL INTERCESSIONS.)

2 *Chr.* vi. 41. Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O LORD God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejoice in goodness.

*Ps.* x. 12. Arise, O LORD; O God, lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.

— xxxvi. 10. O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.

— xl. 16. Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The LORD be magnified.

— lxvii. 1. God be merciful unto us, and bless us; *and* cause his face to shine upon us; Selah.

— — 2. That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving health among all nations.

— lxx. 4. Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

— xc. 16. Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.

— cxix. 79. Let those that fear thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.

— cxxv. 4. Do good, O LORD, unto *those that be* good, and to *them that are* upright in their hearts.

*Acts* xx. 32. And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

*Phil.* i. 3. I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

— — 4. Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

— — 5. For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

*Col.* i. 3. We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, praying always for you,

— — 9. For this cause we also, since the day we heard *it*, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

1 *Thess.* i. 2. We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

— iii. 10. Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

— — 11. Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you.

— — 12. And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all *men*, even as we *do* toward you:

2 *Thess.* i. 11. Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of *this* calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of *his* goodness, and the work of faith with power:

— — 12. That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

(2. BENEDICTIONS.)

*Gen.* xlvii. 10. And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.

*Lev.* ix. 22. And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them; and came down from offering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings.

*Num.* vi. 23. Speak unto Aaron and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,

— — 24. The LORD bless thee, and keep thee:

— — 25. The LORD make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

— — 26. The LORD lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace.

— — 27. And they shall put my name upon the children of Israel, and I will bless them.

— xxiv. 5. How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob, *and* thy tabernacles, O Israel!

— — 6. As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lignaloes which the LORD hath planted, *and* as cedar trees beside the waters.

— — 7. He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed *shall be* in many waters, and his king shall be higher than Agag, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

*Jos.* xiv. 13. And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 25. Then Saul said to David, Blessed *be* thou, my son David: thou shalt both do great *things*, and also shalt still prevail. So David went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

2 *Sam.* vi. 18. And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD of hosts.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 2. And when David had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the LORD.

— — 43. And all the people departed every man to his house: and David returned to bless his house.

*Ps.* cxviii. 26. + we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

— cxxxiv. 3. The LORD that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion.

*Jer.* xxxi 23. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity; The LORD bless thee, O habitation of justice, *and* mountain of holiness.

*Rom.* xv. 13. Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Holy Ghost.

— — 33. Now the God of peace *be* with you all. Amen.

— xvi. 24. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

1 *Cor.* xvi. 23. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you.

— — 24. My love *be* with you all in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 *Cor.* i. 2. Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

*Eph.* i. 2. Grace *be* to you, and peace, from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

— vi. 23. Peace *be* to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

— — 24. Grace *be* with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen.

*Phil.* i. 2. Grace *be* unto you, and peace, from God our Father and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

— iv. 23. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

1 *Thess.* v. 28. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

2 *Thess.* i. 2. Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

— iii. 5. And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Christ.

— — 16. Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord *be* with you all.

— — 18. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

2 *Tim.* iv. 22. The Lord Jesus Christ *be* with thy spirit. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

*Philem.* 3. Grace to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

— 25. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with your spirit. Amen.

*Heb.* vii. 7. And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

— xiii. 20. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

— — 21. Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

— — 25. Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

1 *Pet.* v. 10. But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle *you.*

2 *Pet.* i. 2. Grace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

*Jude* 2. Mercy unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

*Rev.* xxii. 21. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you all. Amen.

See *Jos.* xxii. 6. 1 *Cor.* i. 3. 1 *Thess.* i. 1.

### § 64. For Country.

(1. NATIONAL PARDON.)

*Ex.* xxxii. 30. And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the LORD; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin.

— xxxiv. 9. And he said, If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it *is* a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

*Num.* xiv. 17. And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my LORD be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

— — 18. The LORD *is* longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing *the guilty*, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation.*

— — 19. Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now.

1 *Kings* viii. 30. And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwellingplace: and when thou hearest, forgive.

— — 33. When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house:

— — 34. Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

— — 50. And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

*Ps.* lxxix. 8. O remember not against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us; for we are brought very low.

— — 9. Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake.

*Is.* lxiv. 9. Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we *are* all thy people.

(2. NATIONAL VICTORY.)

*Num.* x. 35. And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that Moses said, Rise up, LORD, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.

— — 36. And when it rested, he said, Return, O LORD, unto the many thousands of Israel.

*Jud.* v. 31. So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but *let* them that love him *be* as the sun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

1 *Kings* viii. 44. If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the LORD toward the city which thou hast chosen, and *toward* the house that I have built for thy name:

— — 45. Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

2 *Kings* xix. 19. Now therefore, O LORD our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD God, *even* thou only.

2 *Chr.* vi. 34. If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

— — 35. Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

— xiv. 11. And Asa cried unto the LORD his God, and said, LORD, *it is* nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O LORD our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude. O LORD, thou *art* our God; let not man prevail against thee.

— xx. 12. O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but our eyes *are* upon thee.

— — 13. And all Judah stood before the LORD, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

*Ps.* xvii. 7. Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust *in thee* from those that rise up *against them.*

— xliv. 4. Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jacob.

— lxxxiii. 9. Do unto them as *unto* the Midianites; as *to* Sisera, as *to* Jabin, as the brook of Kison:

*Ps.* lxxxiii. 10. *Which* perished at En-dor: they became *as* dung for the earth.

— cviii. 10. Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

— — 11. *Wilt* not *thou*, O God, *who* hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

(3. NATIONAL WELFARE.)

*Deut.* ix. 25. Thus I fell down before the LORD forty days and forty nights, as I fell down *at the first;* because the LORD had said he would destroy you.

— — 26. I prayed therefore unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand.

*Num.* xxvii. 15. And Moses spake unto the LORD, saying,

— — 16. Let the LORD, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

— — 17. Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the LORD be not as sheep which have no shepherd.

1 *Sam.* vii. 5. And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

— — 9 And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered *it for* a burnt offering wholly unto the LORD: and Samuel cried unto the LORD for Israel; and the LORD heard him.

1 *Kings* viii. 29. That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, *even* toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make toward this place.

— — 37. If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, *or* if there be caterpillar; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness *there be;*

— — 38. What prayer and supplication soever be *made* by any man, *or* by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:

— — 39. Then hear thou in heaven thy dwellingplace, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest;+

— — 47. *Yet* if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

— — 48. And *so* return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

— — 49. Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwellingplace, and maintain their cause,

— — 52. That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

— — 59. And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the LORD our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Israel at all times, as the matter shall require:

1 *Chr.* xxix. 18. O LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee:

2 *Chr.* vi. 20. That thine eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth toward this place.

— — 21. Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwellingplace, *even* from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive.

— — 24. And if thy people Israel be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house;

— — 25. Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

— — 28. If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting or mildew, locusts or caterpillars; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore, or whatsoever sickness *there be:*

— — 29. *Then* what prayer *or* what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

— — 36. If they sin against thee, (for *there is* no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before *their* enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

— — 37. Yet *if* they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

— — 38. If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and *toward* the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

— — 39. Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwellingplace, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

— — 40. Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and *let* thine ears *be* attent unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

*Neh.* i. 5. And said, I beseech thee, O LORD God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments:

*Ps.* ix. 19. Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

— x. 1. Why standest thou afar off, O LORD? *why* hidest thou *thyself* in times of trouble?

— xxv. 22. Redeem Israel, O God, out of all his troubles.

— xxviii. 9. Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

— xliv. 24. Wherefore hidest thou thy face, *and* forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

— — 25. For our soul is bowed down to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

— — 26. Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

— lx. 1. O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased: O turn thyself to us again.

— — 2. Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

— — 3. Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

— — 9. Who will bring me *into* the strong city? who will lead me into Edom?

— — 10. *Wilt* not thou, O God, *which* hadst cast us off? and *thou*, O God, *which* didst not go out with our armies?

— — 11. Give us help from trouble: for vain *is* the help of man.

— lxxiv. 2. Remember thy congregation, *which* thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, *which* thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt.

— — 19. O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove

unto the multitude *of the wicked:* forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 22. Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

— — 23. Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.

— lxxx. 1. Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest *between* the cherubim, shine forth.

— — 2. Before Ephraim and Benjamin and Manasseh stir up thy strength, and come *and* save us.

— — 14. Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

— — 15. And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch *that* thou madest strong for thyself.

— lxxxiii. 1. Keep not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

— — 2. For, lo, thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.

— cvi. 4. Remember me, O LORD, with the favour *that thou bearest unto* thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;

— — 5. That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.

— cviii. 12. Give us help from trouble: for vain *is* the help of man.

*Jer.* xiv. 19. Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and *there is* no healing for us? we looked for peace, and *there is* no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

— xxix. 7. And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

*Lam.* i. 20. Behold, O LORD; for I *am* in distress: my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: abroad the sword bereaveth, at home *there is* as death.

*Ezek.* ix. 8. And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord GOD! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

*Dan.* ix. 16. O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people *are become* a reproach to all *that are* about us.

See *Deut.* xxvi. 15. *Neh.* i. 6.

### § 65. For the Heathen.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 20. Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

*Mat.* ix. 37. Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly *is* plenteous, but the labourers *are* few;

— — 38. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

---

## CHAP. XV.

## IMPRECATIONS.

### § 66. Commands to Curse.

*Deut.* xi. 29. And it shall come to pass, when the LORD thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.

— — 30. *Are* they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Canaanites, which dwelt in the champaign over against Gilgal, beside the plains of Moreh?

— xxvii. 11. And Moses charged the people the same day, saying,

— — 12. These shall stand upon mount Gerizim to bless the people, when ye are come over Jordan; Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Joseph, and Benjamin:

— — 13. And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad, and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and Naphtali.

*Jos.* viii. 33. And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal; as Moses the servant of the LORD had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Israel.

2 *Sam.* xvi. 10. And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because the LORD hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

— — 11. And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now *may this* Benjamite *do it?* let him alone, and let him curse; for the LORD hath bidden him.

— — 12. It may be that the LORD will look on mine affliction, and that the LORD will requite me good for his cursing this day.

See *Jud.* v. 23.

### § 67. Commands not to Curse.

*Num.* xxii. 12. And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they *are* blessed.

— xxiii. 25. And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

### § 68. Curses Requested.

*Num.* xxii. 6. Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they *are* too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, *that* we may smite them, and *that* I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest *is* blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

— — 7. And the elders of Moab and the elders of Midian departed with the rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.

— — 10. And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, hath sent unto me, *saying,*

— — 11. Behold, *there is* a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

— xxiii. 7. And he took up his parable, and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, *saying,* Come, curse me Jacob, and come, defy Israel.

— — 8. How shall I curse, *whom* God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, *whom* the LORD hath not defied?

— xxiv. 10. And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed *them* these three times.

*Jos.* xxiv. 9. Then Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse you:

— — 10. But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

### § 69. Imprecations upon One's Self.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 17. And David spake unto the LORD when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 17. And David said unto God, *Is it* not I *that* commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but *as for* these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O LORD my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

*Ps.* vii. 3. O LORD my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;

— — 4. If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy;)

— — 5. Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take *it;* yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. Selah.

### § 70. Upon the Day of One's Birth.

*Job* iii. 1. After this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.

— — 2. And Job spake, and said,

— — 3. Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night *in which* it was said, There is a man child conceived.

— — 4. Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above, neither let the light shine upon it.

— — 5. Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terrify it.

— — 6. *As for* that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined unto the days of the year; let it not come into the number of the months.

— — 7. Lo, let that night be solitary; let no joyful voice come therein.

— — 8. Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.

— — 9. Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but *have* none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:

— — 10. Because it shut not up the doors of my *mother's* womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.

### § 71. Upon Persecutors of the Poor.

*Ps.* x. 2. The wicked in *his* pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

— cix. 9. Let his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

— — 10. Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek *their bread* also out of their desolate places.

— — 11. Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.

— — 12. Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

— — 13. Let his posterity be cut off; *and* in the generation following let their name be blotted out.

— — 14. Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the LORD; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out.

— — 15. Let them be before the LORD continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth.

— — 16. Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

### § 72. Upon Preachers of Another Gospel.

*Gal.* i. 8. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

— — 9. As we said before, so say I now again, If any *man* preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

### § 73. Upon Those who Love not Christ.

1 *Cor.* xvi. 22. If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema, Maran-atha.

### § 74. Upon Enemies and Transgressors.

*Num.* xvi. 15. And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the LORD, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 11. Bless, LORD, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

*Jud.* xvi. 28. And Samson called unto the LORD, and said, O Lord GOD, remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Philistines for my two eyes.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 19. Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the LORD have stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering: but if *they be* the children of men, cursed *be* they before the LORD; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the LORD, saying, Go, serve other gods.

*Neh.* iv. 4. Hear, O our God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a prey in the land of captivity:

— — 5. And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked *thee* to anger before the builders.

— v. 13. Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to this promise.

*Job* xxvii. 7. Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

*Ps.* v. 10. Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

— vi. 10. Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return *and* be ashamed suddenly.

— ix. 20. Put them in fear, O LORD: *that* the nations may know themselves *to be but* men. Selah.

— x. 15. Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil *man:* seek out his wickedness *till* thou find none.

— xxv. 3. Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause.

— xxviii. 4. Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

— xxxi. 17. Let me not be ashamed, O LORD; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, *and* let them be silent in the grave.

— — 18. Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

— xxxv. 4. Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

— — 8. Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

— — 9. And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

— — 26. Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify *themselves* against me.

— xl. 14. Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

— — 15. Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

— liv. 5. He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth.

— lv. 9. Destroy, O Lord, *and* divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

— — 15. Let death seize upon them, *and* let them

go down quick into hell: for wickedness *is* in their dwellings, *and* among them.

*Ps.* lvi. 7. Shall they escape by iniquity? in *thine* anger cast down the people, O God.

— lviii. 7. Let them melt away as waters *which* run continually: *when* he bendeth *his bow to shoot* his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

— lix. 5. Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Selah.

— — 11. Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

— — 12. *For* the sin of their mouth *and* the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying *which* they speak.

— — 13. Consume *them* in wrath, consume *them*, that they *may* not *be:* and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

— — 14. And at evening let them return; *and* let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

— — 15. Let them wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

— lxviii. 1. Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee before him.

— — 2. As smoke is driven away, *so* drive *them* away: as wax melteth before the fire, *so* let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

— lxix. 23. Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

— — 24. Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

— — 27. Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.

— — 28. Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

— lxx. 2. Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

— — 3. Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha.

— lxxi. 13. Let them be confounded *and* consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered *with* reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.

— lxxix. 10. Wherefore should the heathen say, Where *is* their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight *by* the revenging of the blood of thy servant *which is* shed.

— — 12. And render unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

— lxxxiii. 13. O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind.

— — 14. As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;

— — 16. Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O LORD.

— — 17. Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:

— xciv. 2. Lift up thyself, thou Judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

— cix. 7. When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and let his prayer become sin.

— — 17. As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him.

— — 18. As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

— — 19. Let it be unto him as the garment *which* covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

— — 20. *Let* this *be* the reward of mine adversaries from the LORD, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

— — 28. Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice.

— — 29. Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame; and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

— cxix. 78. Let the proud be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: *but* I will meditate in thy precepts.

— — 84. How many *are* the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?

— cxxix. 5. Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion.

— cxl. 9. *As for* the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

— — 10. Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

— cxliii. 12. And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I *am* thy servant.

— cxliv. 6. Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

*Jer.* xi. 20. But, O LORD of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

— xii. 3. But thou, O LORD, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.

— xv. 15. O LORD, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

— xvii. 18. Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

— xviii. 21. Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their *blood* by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and *be* widows; and let their men be put to death; *let* their young men *be* slain by the sword in battle.

— — 22. Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

— — 23. Yet, LORD, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay *me:* forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal *thus* with them in the time of thine anger.

— xx. 12. But, O LORD of hosts, that triest the righteous, *and* seest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause.

*Lam.* i. 22. Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs *are* many, and my heart *is* faint.

— iii. 64. Render unto them a recompense, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.

— — 65. Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

— — 66. Persecute and destroy them in anger from under the heavens of the LORD.

2 *Tim.* iv. 14. Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works:

See *Num.* x. 35.

# BOOK IX.—ANGELS, GOOD AND EVIL.

## CHAP. I.

## THE ANGEL OF THE LORD, OR, OF GOD.

### § 1. Promised.

*Ex.* xxiii. 20. Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

— — 21. Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not; for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name *is* in him.

— — 22. But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries.

— — 23. For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I will cut them off.

See *Ex.* xxxii. 34; xxxiii. 2, 3, 14, 15.

### § 2. Expected, or Asked for.

*Gen.* xxiv. 7. The LORD God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

— — 8. And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my oath: only bring not my son thither again.

— — 39. And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

— — 40. And he said unto me, The LORD, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

— — 41. Then shalt thou be clear from *this* my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee *one*, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

*Jud.* xiii. 8. Then Manoah entreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

### § 3. Instances of his Appearing.

*Gen.* xvi. 7. And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur.

— xxi. 17. And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hagar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he *is*.

— xxii. 15. And the Angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven the second time,

— xxxii. 26. And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

— — 27. And he said unto him, What *is* thy name? And he said, Jacob.

— — 28. And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

*Ex.* iii. 5. And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet; for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy ground.

*Num.* xxii. 31. Then the LORD opened the eyes of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.

*Jos.* v. 13. And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, *Art* thou for us, or for our adversaries?

— — 14. And he said, Nay; but *as* captain of the host of the LORD am I now come. And Joshua fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

— — 15. And the captain of the LORD's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest *is* holy. And Joshua did so.

*Jud.* xiii 9. And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband *was* not with her.

— — 10. And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the *other* day.

— — 11. And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, *Art* thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I *am*.

— — 21. But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife. Then Manoah knew that he *was* an angel of the LORD.

*Hos.* xii. 4. Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him *in* Beth-el, and there he spake with us;

See also *Gen.* xxii. 11; xxxii. 24, 25. *Ex.* iii. 2–4; xiv. 19. *Jud.* vi. 11. 2 *Sam.* xxiv. 15–17, compared with 1 *Chr.* xxi. 14–17; 2 *Kings* xix. 35.

### § 4. Inspires Terror.

*Num.* xxii. 23. And the ass saw the angel of the LORD standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Balaam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

— — 24. But the angel of the LORD stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall *being* on this side, and a wall on that side.

— — 25. And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

— — 26. And the angel of the LORD went further, and stood in a narrow place, where *was* no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

— — 27. And when the ass saw the angel of the LORD, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

*Jud.* vi. 22. And when Gideon perceived that he *was* an angel of the LORD, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord GOD! for because I have seen an angel of the LORD face to face.

— — 23. And the LORD said unto him, Peace *be* unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

— — 24. Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it *is* yet in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

— xiii. 6. Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenance *was* like the countenance of an angel of

God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he *was*, neither told he me his name:
See *Ex.* iii. 6. *Jud.* xiii. 22.

### § 5. Exercises Authority.

*Gen.* xvi. 8. And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.
— — 9. And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and submit thyself under her hands.
*Num.* xxii. 22. And God's anger was kindled because he went: and the angel of the LORD stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants *were* with him.
— — 32. And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? Behold, I went out to withstand thee, because *thy* way is perverse before me:
— — 33. And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.
— — 34. And Balaam said unto the angel of the LORD, I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.
— — 35. And the angel of the LORD said unto Balaam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.
*Jud.* v. 23. Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the LORD, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty.
— xiii. 12. And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass. How shall we order the child, and *how* shall we do unto him?
— — 13. And the angel of the LORD said unto Manaoh, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.
— — 14. She may not eat of any *thing* that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean *thing:* all that I commanded her let her observe.
2 *Kings* i. 15. And the angel of the LORD said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.
1 *Chr.* xxi. 18. Then the angel of the LORD commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the LORD in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.
See *Gen.* xxii. 11, 12; xxxi. 13.

### § 6. Affords Protection.

*Ps.* xxxiv. 7. The angel of the LORD encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

### § 7. Utters Predictions.

*Gen.* xvi. 10. And the angel of the LORD said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.
— — 11. And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Behold, thou *art* with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name Ishmael; because the LORD hath heard thy affliction.
— — 12. And he will be a wild man; his hand *will be* against every man, and every man's hand against him: and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.
— xxi. 18. Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.
*Jud.* vi. 11. And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which *was* in Ophrah, that *pertained* unto Joash the Abi-ezrite: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the wine-press, to hide *it* from the Midianites.
— — 12. And the angel of the LORD appeared unto him, and said unto him, The LORD *is* with thee, thou mighty man of valour.
— — 13. And Gideon said unto him, O my Lord, if the LORD be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and where *be* all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the LORD bring us up from Egypt? but now the LORD hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.
— — 14. And the LORD looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: have not I sent thee?
— — 15. And he said unto him, O my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family *is* poor in Manasseh, and I *am* the least in my father's house.
— xiii. 4. Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean *thing:*
— — 5. For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head; for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.
— — 7. But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean *thing:* for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

### § 8. Permits Oblations.

*Jud.* vi. 17. And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.
— — 18. Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my present, and set *it* before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.
— — 19. And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought *it* out unto him under the oak, and presented *it*.
— — 20. And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay *them* upon this rock, and pour out the broth. And he did so.
— — 21. Then the angel of the LORD put forth the end of the staff that *was* in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the LORD departed out of his sight.
— xiii. 15. And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.
— — 16. And the angel of the LORD said unto Manoah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD. For Manoah knew not that he *was* an angel of the LORD.
— — 19. So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering, and offered *it* upon a rock unto the LORD: and *the angel* did wondrously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.
— — 20. For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the LORD ascended in the flame of the altar: and Manaoh and his wife looked on *it*, and fell on their faces to the ground.

### § 9. Refuses to Give his Name.

*Gen.* xxxii. 29. And Jacob asked *him*, and said, Tell *me*, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, Wherefore *is* it *that* thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.
*Jud.* xiii. 17. And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD, What *is* thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?
— — 18. And the angel of the LORD said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it *is* secret?

### § 10. Identified with God.

*Gen.* xvi. 13. And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?

*Gen.* xvi. 14. Wherefore the well was called Beer-lahai-roi: behold, *it is* between Kadesh and Bered.

— xviii. 2. And he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw *them*, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground,

— — 16. And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them to bring them on the way.

— — 17. And the LORD said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do;

— — 20. And the LORD said, Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, and because their sin is very grievous,

— — 21. I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

— — 22. And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward Sodom: but Abraham stood yet before the LORD.

— xxxi. 11. And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, *saying*, Jacob: and I said, Here *am* I.

— — 13. I *am* the God of Beth-el, where thou anointedst the pillar, *and* where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

— xlviii. 16. The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

*Jud.* ii. 1. And an Angel of the LORD came up from Gilgal to Bochim, and said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your fathers; and I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

— — 2. And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my voice; why have ye done this?

— — 3. Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be *as thorns* in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you.

— — 4. And it came to pass, when the Angel of the LORD spake these words unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

— — 5. And they called the name of that place Bochim: and they sacrificed there unto the LORD.

— xiii. 22. And Manoah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

— — 23. But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these *things*, nor would as at this time have told us *such things* as these.

*Is.* lxiii. 9. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the Angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.

*Acts* vii. 33. Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

— — 38. This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and *with* our fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us:

— — 39. To whom our fathers would not obey, but thrust *him* from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt.

Also compare *Gen.* xxii. 11 with 12, and *Ex.* iii. 2 with 6 and 14.

---

## CHAP. II.

## GOOD ANGELS.

### § 11. Angels are Superhuman.

*Ps.* viii. 5. For thou hast made him a little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

*Mark* xii. 25. For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but are as the angels which are in heaven.

*Heb.* ii. 6. But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

— — 7. Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

2 *Pet.* ii. 11. Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.

*Rev.* xviii. 1. And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

### § 12. But not to be Worshipped.

*Ps.* civ. 4. Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire:

*Heb.* i. 7. And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.*

— ii. 5. For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak.

See also Book IV., Chap. VII.

### § 13. Cherubim and Seraphim.

*Is.* vi. 2. Above it stood the seraphim: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

*Ezek.* i. 4. And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness *was* about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

— — 5. Also out of the midst thereof *came* the likeness of four living creatures. And this *was* their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

— — 6. And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

— — 7. And their feet *were* straight feet; and the sole of their feet *was* like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass.

— — 8. And *they had* the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

— — 9. Their wings *were* joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one straightforward.

— — 10. As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

— — 11. Thus *were* their faces: and their wings *were* stretched upward; two *wings* of every one *were* joined one to another, and two covered their bodies.

— — 12. And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; *and* they turned not when they went.

— — 13. As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance *was* like burning coals of fire, *and* like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

— — 14. And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

— — 15. Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

— — 16. The appearance of the wheels and their work *was* like unto the colour of a beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work *was* as it were a wheel in the middle of a wheel.

— — 17. When they went, they went upon their four sides: *and* they turned not when they went.

— — 18. As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings *were* full of eyes round about them four.

— — 19. And when the living creatures went, the

* That is, angels are only messengers and ministers of God, like wind and lightning.—H.

wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

*Ezek.* i. 20. Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither *was their* spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

— — 21. When those went, *these* went; and when those stood, *these* stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature *was* in the wheels.

— — 22. And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature *was* as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

— — 23. And under the firmament *were* their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

— — 24. And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of a host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

— — 25. And there was a voice from the firmament that *was* over their heads, when they stood, *and* had let down their wings.

— iii. 13. *I heard* also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

— x. 3. Now the cherubim stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the cloud filled the inner court.

— — 5. And the sound of the cherubim's wings was heard *even* to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

— — 8. And there appeared in the cherubim the form of a man's hand under their wings.

— — 9. And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubim, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels *was* as the colour of a beryl stone.

— — 10. And *as for* their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

— — 11. When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

— — 12. And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, *were* full of eyes round about, *even* the wheels that they four had.

— — 13. As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

— — 14. And every one had four faces: the first face *was* the face of a cherub, and the second face *was* the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

— — 15. And the cherubim were lifted up. This *is* the living creature that I saw by the river of Chebar.

— — 16. And when the cherubim went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubim lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

— — 17. When they stood, *these* stood; and when they were lifted up, *these* lifted up themselves *also:* for the spirit of the living creature *was* in them.

— — 19. And the cherubim lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also *were* beside them, and *every one* stood at the door of the east gate of the LORD'S house; and the glory of the God of Israel *was* over them above.

— — 20. This *is* the living creature that I saw under the God of Israel by the river of Chebar; and I knew that they *were* the cherubim.

— — 21. Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man *was* under their wings.

— — 22. And the likeness of their faces *was* the same faces which I saw by the river of Chebar, their appearances and themselves: they went every one straight forward.

*Rev.* iv. 6. And before the throne *there was* a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, *were* four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

— — 7. And the first beast *was* like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast *was* like a flying eagle.

— xv. 7. And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

### § 14. Appear as Men.

*Gen.* xix. 1. And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing *them* rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

— — 2. And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

— — 3. And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

*Ezek.* xl. 3. And he brought me thither, and, behold, *there was* a man, whose appearance *was* like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

*Dan.* viii. 15. And it came to pass, when I, *even* I Daniel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

— — 16. And I heard a man's voice between *the banks of* Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this *man* to understand the vision.

— x. 4. And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which *is* Hiddekel;

— — 5. Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins *were* girded with fine gold of Uphaz:

— — 6. His body also *was* like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

— — 9. Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

— — 10. And, behold, a hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and *upon* the palms of my hands.

— — 18. Then there came again and touched me *one* like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

— xii. 5. Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

*Zech.* ii. 1. I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand.

— — 2. Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Jerusalem, to see what *is* the breadth thereof, and what *is* the length thereof.

— — 3. And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

*Luke* i. 11. And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.

*Rev.* x. 1. And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: and a rainbow *was* upon his head, and his face *was* as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

— — 2. And he had in his hand a little book open: and he set his right foot upon the sea, and *his* left *foot* on the earth,

— — 3. And cried with a loud voice, as *when* a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voices.

### § 15. Wear Human Apparel.

*Ezek.* ix. 2. And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; and one man among them *was* clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brazen altar.

— — 3. And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which *had* the writer's inkhorn by his side;

— — 11. And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which *had* the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

— x. 2. And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, *even* under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubim, and scatter *them* over the city. And he went in in my sight.

— — 6. And it came to pass, *that* when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubim; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

— — 7. And *one* cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubim unto the fire that *was* between the cherubim, and took *thereof*, and put *it* into the hands of *him that was* clothed with linen; who took *it*, and went out.

*Mat.* xxviii. 3. His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

*Acts* x. 30. And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,

*Rev.* xv. 6. And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

### § 16. Men Compared with Angels.

2 *Sam.* xix. 27. And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king *is* as an angel of God: do therefore *what is* good in thine eyes.

*Zech.* xii. 8. In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David *shall be* as God, as the angel of the LORD before them.

*Acts* vi. 15. And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

See 1 *Sam.* xxix. 9. 2 *Sam.* xiv. 17.

### § 17. Numbers of.

*Gen.* xxxii. 1. And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him.

— — 2. And when Jacob saw them, he said, This *is* God's host: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim.

1 *Chr.* xii. 22. For at *that* time day by day there came to David to help him, until *it was* a great host, like the host of God.

*Job* xxv. 3. Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not his light arise?

*Ps.* lxviii. 17. The chariots of God *are* twenty thousand, *even* thousands of angels: the Lord *is* among them, *as in* Sinai, in the holy *place*.

*Mat.* xxvi. 53. Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?

*Rev.* v. 11. And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne, and the beasts, and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

See *Heb.* xii. 22.

### § 18. Terror at.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 20. And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan was threshing wheat.

— — 30. But David could not go before it to inquire of God: for he was afraid because of the sword of the angel of the LORD.

*Dan.* viii. 17. So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end *shall be* the vision.

— x. 7. And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

— — 8. Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

— — 11. And he said unto me, O Daniel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

— — 15. And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

— — 16. And, behold, *one* like the similitude of the sons of men touched my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are turned upon me, and I have retained no strength

— — 17. For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

— — 19. And said, O man greatly beloved, fear not: peace *be* unto thee; be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

*Mat.* xxviii. 4. And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead *men*.

*Luke* i. 12. And when Zacharias saw *him*, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

— ii. 9. And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them; and they were sore afraid.

*Acts* x. 3. He saw in a vision evidently, about the ninth hour of the day, an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius.

— — 4. And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord?+

---

## CHAP. III.

## OFFICES OF GOOD ANGELS.

### § 19. They Wait on God.

1 *Kings* xxii. 15. So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go against Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the LORD shall deliver *it* into the hand of the king.

— — 16. And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but *that which is* true in the name of the LORD?

— — 17. And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

— — 18. And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

— — 19. And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the LORD: I saw the LORD sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 18. Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the LORD; I saw the LORD sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and *on* his left.

*Ps.* ciii. 20. Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel

in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

*Ps.* ciii. 21. Bless ye the LORD, all *ye* his hosts; *ye* ministers of his, that do his pleasure.

*Ezek.* x. 1. Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubim there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

— — 4. Then the glory of the LORD went up from the cherub, *and stood* over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the LORD's glory.

— — 18. Then the glory of the LORD departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubim.

— xxviii. 14. Thou *art* the anointed cherub that covereth; and I have set thee *so:* thou wast upon the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

*Rev.* iv. 4. And round about the throne *were* four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

See *Job* i. 6; ii. 1; xxxviii. 7. *Is.* vi. 1-3. *Dan.* vii. 10. *Rev.* v. 11.

### § 20. Announce God's Law.

*Acts* vii. 53. Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept *it.*

— xxiii. 9. And there arose a great cry: and the scribes *that were* of the Pharisees' part arose, and strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, let us not fight against God.

*Gal.* iii. 19. Wherefore then *serveth* the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; *and it was* ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

*Heb.* ii. 2. For if the word spoken by angels was steadfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompense of reward;

### § 21. Convey God's Messages.

*Is.* vi. 6. Then flew one of the seraphim unto me, having a live coal in his hand, *which* he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

— — 7. And he laid *it* upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

*Dan.* viii. 18. Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and set me upright.

— — 19. And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end *shall be.*

— ix. 20. And while I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the LORD my God for the holy mountain of my God;

— — 21. Yea, while I *was* speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

— — 22. And he informed *me,* and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

— — 23. At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew *thee;* for thou *art* greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

— x. 12. Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

— — 14. Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for *many* days.

*Luke* i. 18. And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

— — 19. And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings.

### § 22. Protect God's People.

*Gen.* xix. 12. And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring *them* out of this place:

— — 13. For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it.

— — 14. And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, get you out of this place; for the LORD will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

— — 15. And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened Lot, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city.

— — 16. And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; the LORD being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

— — 17. And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

### § 23. Inflict Divine Penalties.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 16. And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the LORD repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD was by the threshing-place of Araunah the Jebusite.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 14. So the LORD sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.

— — 15. And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the LORD beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the LORD stood by the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite.

— — 16. And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the LORD stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders *of Israel, who were* clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

— — 27. And the LORD commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

*Ps.* xxxv. 5. Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase *them.*

— — 6. Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

See 2 *Kings* xix. 35. 2 *Chr.* xxxii. 21. *Is.* xxxvii. 36. *Acts* xii. 23.

### § 24. Ministering Spirits.

1 *Kings* xix. 5. And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise *and* eat.

— — 7. And the angel of the LORD came again the second time, and touched him, and said, Arise *and* eat; because the journey *is* too great for thee.

*Ps.* xci. 11. For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

— — 12. They shall bear thee up in *their* hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

*Mat.* iv. 6. And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

— xviii. 10. Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.

*Luke* iv. 10. For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

*Luke* iv. 11. And in *their* hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.
*Acts* viii. 26. And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go toward the south, unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert.
— xii. 15. And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, It is his angel.
1 *Cor.* xi. 10. For this cause ought the woman to have power on *her* head because of the angels.
*Heb.* i. 13. But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?
— — 14. Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?
See *Acts* v. 19; xii. 7, 11.

### § 25. Are Guardians of Cities and Nations.

*Ezek.* ix. 1. He cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man *with* his destroying weapon in his hand.
*Dan.* x. 13. But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, Michael, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.
— — 20. Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now I will return to fight with the prince of Persia: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grecia shall come.
— — 21. But I will shew thee that which is noted in the Scripture of truth: and *there is* none that holdeth with me in these things, but Michael your prince.
— xi. 1. Also I in the first year of Darius the Mede, *even* I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.
— xii. 1. And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people:+

### § 26. Share in the Counsels of God.

*Zech.* i. 12. Then the angel of the Lord answered and said, O Lord of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years?
— — 13. And the Lord answered the angel that talked with me *with* good words and comfortable words.
*Luke* xv. 10. Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.

### § 27. Sound the Apocalyptic Trumpets.

*Rev.* viii. 2. And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.
— — 6. And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.
— — 13. And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!
— ix. 13. And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,
— — 14. Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.
— — 15. And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

### § 28. Gather the Elect to Judgment.

*Mat.* xxiv. 31. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.
*Mark* xiii. 27. And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.

## CHAP. IV.

## SATAN.

### § 29. His Fall through Pride.

*Luke* x. 18. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven.
See 1 *Tim.* iii. 6.

### § 30. Satan in the Form of a Serpent.

*Gen.* iii. 14. And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou *art* cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life:
See *Rev.* xii. 9; xxii. 2.

### § 31. The Great Red Dragon.

*Rev.* xii. 3. And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.
— — 4. And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.
— — 12. Therefore rejoice, *ye* heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.
— — 13. And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man *child.*
— — 15. And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.
— — 16. And the earth helped the woman; and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.
— — 17. And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.
— xiii. 4. And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who *is* like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?
— — 14. And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by *the means of* those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast,
See *Rev.* xiii. 15.

### § 32. Prince of Demons.

*Mat.* xxv. 41. Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:
1 *John* iii. 8. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil.
*Rev.* xii. 7. And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels.

### § 33. A Liar.

*John* viii. 44. Ye are of *your* father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do: he was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.
*Acts* xiii. 10. And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, *thou* child of the devil, *thou* enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?
*Rev.* xii. 9. And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, which de-

ceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

See *Mat.* xii. 24–26.

### § 34. Worship and Ministry of.

2 *Cor.* xi. 14. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

— — 15. Therefore *it is* no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works.

*Rev.* ii. 9. I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and *I know* the blasphemy of them which say they are Jews, and are not, but *are* the synagogue of Satan.

— iii. 9. Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.

### § 35. Afflicts.

*Job* i. 12. And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, all that he hath *is* in thy power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the LORD.

*Luke* xiii. 16. And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?

See *Job* ii. 7. *Acts* x. 38.

### § 36. Accuser of Good Men.

*Job* i. 6. Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them.

— — 7. And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

— — 8. And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil?

— — 9. Then Satan answered the LORD, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought?

— — 10. Hast not thou made a hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.

— — 11. But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he will curse thee to thy face.

— ii. 1. Again there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came also among them to present himself before the LORD.

— — 2. And the LORD said unto Satan, From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

— — 3. And the LORD said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that *there is* none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause.

— — 4. And Satan answered the LORD, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

— — 5. But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

— — 6. And the LORD said unto Satan, Behold, he *is* in thine hand; but save his life.

### § 37. Resists Good Men.

(See *Zech.* iii. 1.)

*Zech.* iii. 2. And the LORD said unto Satan, The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; even the LORD that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: *is* not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

— — 3. Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

— — 4. And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

— — 5. And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the LORD stood by.

### § 38. Tempts to Sin.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 1. And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.

*Mat.* iv. 1. Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.

— — 5. Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,

— — 8. Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

— — 9. And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

*Mark* i. 13. And he was there in the wilderness forty days tempted of Satan; and was with the wild beasts; and the angels ministered unto him.

*Luke* iv. 6. And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will, I give it.

— — 7. If thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

— — 8. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

— — 13. And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from him for a season.

— xxii. 31. And the Lord said, Simon, Simon, behold, Satan hath desired *to have* you, that he may sift *you* as wheat.

2 *Cor.* iv. 4. In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

1 *Pet.* v. 8. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

*Rev.* ii. 10. Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast *some* of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life.

See *Luke* xxii. 3. *Acts* v. 3. *Eph.* ii. 3. *Rev.* xii. 9.

### § 39. To be Resisted.

*Zech.* iii. 1. And he shewed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the LORD, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

*Eph.* iv. 27. Neither give place to the devil.

— vi. 11. Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

— — 12. For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high *places.*

1 *Thess.* ii. 18, Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us.

2 *Tim.* ii. 26. And *that* they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

*Jam.* iv. 7. Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

1 *Pet.* v. 9. Whom resist steadfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

*Rev.* ii. 13. I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, *even* where Satan's seat *is:* and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas *was* my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

### § 40. Wicked Given Over to.

*Ps.* cix. 6. Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Satan stand at his right hand.

1 *Tim.* i. 20. Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

1 *Cor.* v. 2. And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

— — 3. For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, *concerning* him that hath so done this deed,

— — 4. In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ,

— — 5. To deliver such a one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus.

### § 41. Fate of.

*John* xii. 31. Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.

— xiv. 30. Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.

— xvi. 11. Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged.

*Rom.* xvi. 20. And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ *be* with you. Amen.

(See *Rev.* xii. 7.)

*Rev.* xii. 8. And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

— — 10. And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, which accused them before our God day and night.

— — 11. And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death.

See *Rev.* xii. 9.

For Satan's final destiny, see *Rev.* xx. 10

---

## CHAP. V.

## EVIL ANGELS.

### § 42. Their Fall and Imprisonment.

2 *Pet.* ii. 4. For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast *them* down to hell, and delivered *them* into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

*Jude* 6. And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

See *Luke* viii. 31. *Rev.* xx. 3.

### § 43. Not Closely Confined.

*Eph.* ii. 2. Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:*

See *Eph.* vi. 12.

### § 44. Forms (in Vision).

*Rev.* xiii. 11. And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

— xvi. 13. And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs *come* out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of the false prophet.

* The meaning may be, either that they are aerial in their constitution, or that their abode is in the air. At any rate, they are not so imprisoned as not to be able to tempt men.—H.

### § 45. Power (in Vision).

*Rev.* ix. 5. And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment *was* as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

— xi. 7. And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

— xiii. 12. And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

— — 13. And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

— xvi. 14. For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, *which* go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

### § 46. Number of.

*Mat.* viii. 30. And there was a good way off from them a herd of many swine feeding.

— — 31. So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

— — 32. And he said unto them, Go. And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

— — 33. And they that kept them fled and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

*Mark* v. 8. (For he said unto him, Come out of the man, *thou* unclean spirit.)

— — 9. And he asked him, What *is* thy name? And he answered, saying, My name *is* Legion: for we are many.

*Luke* viii. 30. And Jesus asked him, saying, What is thy name? And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

### § 47. Possession by.

*Mat.* xii. 43. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.

— — 44. Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth *it* empty, swept, and garnished.

— — 45. Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last *state* of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

*Mark* v. 2. And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

— — 3. Who had *his* dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

— — 4. Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any *man* tame him.

— — 5. And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

*Luke* viii. 27. And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in *any* house, but in the tombs.

### § 48. Casting Out.

(See also Book VI., Chap. XIV.)

*Mat.* xii. 26. And if Satan cast out Satan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?

— — 27. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your children cast *them* out? therefore they shall be your judges.

*Mat.* xii. 29. Or else, how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.

— — 30. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scatteretn abroad.

*Mark* iii. 23. And he called them *unto him*, and said unto them in parables, How can Satan cast out Satan?

— — 26. And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.

— — 27. No man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.

*Luke* ix. 49. And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbade him, because he followeth not with us.

— — 50. And Jesus said unto him, Forbid *him* not: for he that is not against us is for us.

— x. 17. And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

— xi. 18. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub.

— — 19. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast *them* out? therefore shall they be your judges.

See *Luke* xi. 20.

### § 49. Identified with Idols.

*Lev.* xvii. 7. And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

*Deut.* xxxii. 17. They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new *gods that* came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

2 *Chr.* xi. 15. And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he had made.

1 *Cor.* x. 19. What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

— — 20. But *I say*, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

— — 21. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

1 *Tim.* iv. 1. Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

*Rev.* ix. 20. And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood;

### § 50. Are not Atheists.

*Jam.* ii. 19. Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

# BOOK X.—GENEALOGIES AND CATALOGUES.

## CHAP. I.

## ANTEDILUVIAN AND PATRIARCHAL GENEALOGIES.

### § 1. Adam to Noah.

*Gen.* v. 3. And Adam lived a hundred and thirty years, and begat *a son* in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth:

— — 4. And the days of Adam after he had begotten Seth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:

— — 6. And Seth lived a hundred and five years, and begat Enos:

— — 7. And Seth lived after he begat Enos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 9. And Enos lived ninety years, and begat Cainan:

— — 10. And Enos lived after he begat Cainan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 12. And Cainan lived seventy years, and begat Mahalaleel:

— — 13. And Cainan lived after he begat Mahalaleel eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 15. And Mahalaleel lived sixty and five years, and begat Jared:

— — 16. And Mahalaleel lived after he begat Jared eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 18. And Jared lived a hundred sixty and two years, and he begat Enoch:

— — 19. And Jared lived after he begat Enoch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 21. And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah:

— — 22. And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 25. And Methuselah lived a hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lamech:

— — 26. And Methuselah lived after he begat Lamech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 28. And Lamech lived a hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

— — 30. And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

— — 32. And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

— vi. 10. And Noah begat three sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

— ix. 28. And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

### § 2. Recapitulated.

1 *Chr.* i. 1. Adam, Sheth, Enosh,
— — 2. Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,
— — 3. Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,
— — 4. Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

### § 3. Cain to Lamech.

*Gen.* iv. 18. And unto Enoch was born Irad: and Irad begat Mehujael: and Mehujael begat Methusael: and Methusael begat Lamech.

### § 4. Noah to Abraham.

*Gen.* x. 21. Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother of Japheth the elder, even to him were *children* born.

— — 22. The children of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram.

— — 23. And the children of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.

— — 24. And Arphaxad begat Salah; and Salah begat Eber.

— — 25. And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of one *was* Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name *was* Joktan.

— — 26. And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

— — 27. And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,

— — 28. And Obal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

— — 29. And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all these *were* the sons of Joktan.

— — 30. And their dwelling was from Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar, a mount of the east.

— xi. 10. These *are* the generations of Shem: Shem *was* a hundred years old, and begat Arphaxad two years after the flood:

— — 12. And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah:

— — 14. And Salah lived thirty years, and begat Eber:

— — 16. And Eber lived four and thirty years, and begat Peleg:

— — 18. And Peleg lived thirty years, and begat Reu:

— — 20. And Reu lived two and thirty years, and begat Serug:

— — 22. And Serug lived thirty years, and begat Nahor:

— — 24. And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Terah:

— — 26. And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran.

— — 27. Now these *are* the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot.

— xxiv. 24. And she said unto him, I *am* the daughter of Bethuel the son of Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor.

— xxv. 19. And these *are* the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham begat Isaac:

### § 5. Recapitulated.

1 *Chr.* i. 17. The sons of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud, and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech.

— — 18. And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and Shelah begat Eber.

— — 19. And unto Eber were born two sons: the name of the one *was* Peleg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name *was* Joktan.

— — 20. And Joktan begat Almodad, and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and Jerah,

— — 21. Hadoram also, and Uzal, and Diklah,

— — 22. And Ebal, and Abimael, and Sheba,

— — 23. And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab. All these *were* the sons of Joktan.

— — 24. Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,

— — 25. Eber, Peleg, Reu,

1 *Chr.* i. 26. Serug, Nahor, Terah,
— — 27. Abram; the same *is* Abraham.

### § 6. Descendants of Ham.

See Book XII., "Other Nations," § 3.

### § 7. Descendants of Japheth.

See Book XII., "Other Nations," § 5.

### § 8. Descendants of Ishmael. (Two Lists.)

*Gen.* xxv. 12. Now these *are* the generations of Ishmael, Abraham's son, whom Hagar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham:
— — 13. And these *are* the names of the sons of Ishmael, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
— — 14. And Mishma, and Dumah, and Massa,
— — 15. Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah:
— — 16. These *are* the sons of Ishmael, and these *are* their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.
1 *Chr.* i. 28. The sons of Abraham; Isaac, and Ishmael.
— — 29. These *are* their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,
— — 30. Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, Hadad, and Tema,
— — 31. Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael.

### § 9. Descendants of Esau or Edom.

*Gen.* xxxvi. 1. Now these *are* the generations of Esau, who *is* Edom.
— — 4. And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and Bashemath bare Reuel;
— — 5. And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah; these *are* the sons of Esau, which were born unto him in the land of Canaan.
— — 9. And these *are* the generations of Esau the father of the Edomites in mount Seir:
— — 10. These *are* the names of Esau's sons; Eliphaz the son of Adah the wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bashemath the wife of Esau.
— — 11. And the sons of Eliphaz were Teman, Omar, Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz.
— — 12. And Timna was concubine to Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these *were* the sons of Adah Esau's wife.
— — 13. And these *are* the sons of Reuel: Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah: these were the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.
— — 14. And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife: and she bare to Esau Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.
— — 25. And the children of Anah *were* these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.
— — 26. And these *are* the children of Dishon; Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
— — 27. The children of Ezer *are* these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Akan.
— — 28. The children of Dishan *are* these; Uz, and Aran.
1 *Chr.* i. 34. And Abraham begat Isaac. The sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.
— — 35. The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.
— — 36. The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, Zephi, and Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and Amalek.
— — 37. The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah.
— — 38. And the sons of Seir; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.
— — 39. And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and Homam: and Timna *was* Lotan's sister.
— — 40. The sons of Shobal; Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shephi, and Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah.
— — 41. The sons of Anah; Dishon. And the sons of Dishon; Amram, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
— — 42. The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and Zavan, *and* Jakan. The sons of Dishan; Uz, and Aran.

### § 10. Hereditary Dukes of Edom.

*Gen.* xxxvi. 15. These *were* dukes of the sons of Esau; the sons of Eliphaz the firstborn *son* of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz,
— — 16. Duke Korah, duke Gatam, *and* duke Amalek; these *are* the dukes *that came* of Eliphaz in the land of Edom: these *were* the sons of Adah.
— — 17. And these *are* the sons of Reuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these *are* the dukes *that came* of Reuel in the land of Edom: these *are* the sons of Bashemath Esau's wife.
— — 18. And these *are* the sons of Aholibamah Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah: these *were* the dukes *that came* of Abolibamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's wife.
— — 19. These *are* the sons of Esau, who *is* Edom, and these *are* their dukes.
— — 20. These *are* the sons of Seir the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah,
— — 21. And Dishon, and Ezer, and Dishan: these *are* the dukes of the Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.
— — 22. And the children of Lotan were Hori and Hemam; and Lotan's sister *was* Timna.
— — 23. And the children of Shobal *were* these; Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, Shepho, and Onam.
— — 24. And these *are* the children of Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: +
— — 29. These *are* the dukes *that came* of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah.
— — 30. Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan; these *are* the dukes *that came* of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.
— — 40. And these *are* the names of the dukes *that came* of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth,
— — 41. Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,
— — 42. Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,
— — 43. Duke Magdiel, duke Iram: these *be* the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he *is* Esau the father of the Edomites.
1 *Chr.* i. 51. Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah, duke Aliah, duke Jetheth,
— — 52. Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah, duke Pinon,
— — 53. Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke Mibzar,
— — 54. Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These *are* the dukes of Edom.

### § 11. Elective Kings of Edom.

*Gen.* xxxvi. 31. And these *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.
— — 32. And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom; and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.
— — 33. And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.
— — 34. And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in his stead.
— — 35. And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Avith.
— — 36. And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.
— — 37. And Samlah died, and Saul of Rehoboth *by* the river reigned in his stead.
— — 38. And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.
— — 39. And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Pau; and his wife's name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.
1 *Chr.* i. 43. Now these *are* the kings that reigned in the land of Edom before *any* king reigned over the

children of Israel; Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city *was* Dinhabah.

1 *Chr.* i. 44. And when Bela was dead, Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

— — 45. And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.

— — 46. And when Husham was dead, Hadad the son of Bedad, which smote Midian in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Avith.

— — 47. And when Hadad was dead, Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead.

— — 48. And when Samlah was dead, Shaul of Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

— — 49. And when Shaul was dead, Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his stead.

— — 50. And when Baal-hanan was dead, Hadad reigned in his stead: and the name of his city *was* Pai; and his wife's name *was* Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

### § 12. Jacob's Family.

*Gen.* xxxv. 23. The sons of Leah; Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and Zebulun.

— — 24. The sons of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin:

— — 25. And the sons of Bilhah, Rachel's handmaid; Dan and Naphtali:

— — 26. And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher. These *are* the sons of Jacob, which were born to him in Padan-aram.

— xlvi. 8. And these *are* the names of the children of Israel which came into Egypt, Jacob and his sons: Reuben, Jacob's firstborn.

— — 9. And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.

— — 10. And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Johar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman.

— — 11. And the sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

— — 12. And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul.

— — 13. And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.

— — 14. And the sons of Zebulun; Sered, and Elon, and Jahleel.

— — 15. These *be* the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram, with his daughter Dinah: all the souls of his sons and daughters *were* thirty and three.

— — 16. And the sons of Gad; Ziphion, and Haggi, Shuni, and Ezbon, Eri, and Arodi, and Areli.

— — 17. And the sons of Asher; Jimnah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah, and Serah their sister: and the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.

— — 18. These *are* the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his daughter; and these she bare unto Jacob, *even* sixteen souls.

— — 19. The sons of Rachel Jacob's wife; Joseph, and Benjamin.

— — 20. And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On bare unto him.

— — 21. And the sons of Benjamin *were* Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, Ehi, and Rosh, Muppim, and Huppim, and Ard.

— — 22. These *are* the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob: all the souls *were* fourteen.

— — 23. And the sons of Dan; Hushim.

— — 24. And the sons of Naphtali; Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shillem.

— — 25. These *are* the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jacob: all the souls *were* seven.

See 1 *Chr.* ii. 1–2.

## CHAP. II.

## GENEALOGIES OF THE TRIBES.

[For Dan and Zebulun, whose children only are named, see above, § 12.]

### § 13. Reuben.

*Ex.* vi. 14. These *be* the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi: these *be* the families of Reuben.

1 *Chr.* v. 3. The sons, *I say*, of Reuben the firstborn of Israel *were*, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.

— — 4. The sons of Joel; Shemaiah his son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,

— — 5. Micah his son, Reaia his son, Baal his son,

— — 6. Beerah his son, whom Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria carried away *captives:* he *was* prince of the Reubenites.

— — 7. And his brethren by their families, when the genealogy of their generation was reckoned, *were* the chief, Jeiel, and Zechariah,

— — 8. And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in Aroer, even unto Nebo and Baalmeon:

### § 14. Simeon.

*Ex.* vi. 15. And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Canaanitish woman: these *are* the families of Simeon.

1 *Chr.* iv. 24. The sons of Simeon *were*, Nemuel, and Jamin, Jarib, Zerah, *and* Shaul:

— — 25. Shallum his son, Mibsam his son, Mishma his son.

— — 26. And the sons of Mishma; Hamuel his son, Zacchur his son, Shimei his son.

— — 34. And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and Joshah the son of Amaziah,

— — 35. And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Zeraiah, the son of Asiel,

— — 36. And Elioenai, and Jaakobah, and Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel, and Jesimiel, and Benaiah,

— — 37. And Ziza the son of Shiphi, the son of Allon, the son of Jedaiah, the son of Shimri, the son of Shemaiah;

### § 15. Levi.

*Ex.* vi. 16. And these *are* the names of the sons of Levi according to their generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi *were* a hundred thirty and seven years.

— — 17. The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.

— — 18. And the sons of Kohath; Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath *were* a hundred thirty and three years.

— — 19. And the sons of Merari; Mahali and Mushi: these *are* the families of Levi according to their generations.

— — 21. And the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri.

— — 22. And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael, and Elzaphan, and Zithri.

— — 24. And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Abiasaph: these *are* the families of the Korhites.

*Num.* iii. 17. And these were the sons of Levi by their names; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari.

— — 18. And these *are* the names of the sons of Gershon by their families; Libni, and Shimei.

— — 19. And the sons of Kohath by their families; Amram, and Izehar, Hebron, and Uzziel.

— — 20. And the sons of Merari by their families; Mahli, and Mushi. These *are* the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.

— xxvi. 59. And the name of Amram's wife *was* Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom *her mother* bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram, Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.

— — 60. And unto Aaron was born Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

1 *Chr.* vi. 16. The sons of Levi; Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.
— — 17. And these *be* the names of the sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.
— — 18. And the sons of Kohath *were*, Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.
— — 19. The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. And these *are* the families of the Levites according to their fathers.
— — 20. Of Gershom; Libni his son, Jahath his son, Zimmah his son,
— — 21. Joah his son, Iddo his son, Zerah his son, Jeaterai his son.
— — 22. The sons of Kohath; Amminadab his son, Korah his son, Assir his son,
— — 23. Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph his son, and Assir his son,
— — 24. Tahath his son, Uriel his son, Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son.
— — 25. And the sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and Ahimoth.
— — 26. *As for* Elkanah: the sons of Elkanah; Zophai his son, and Nahath his son,
— — 27. Eliab his son, Jeroham his son, Elkanah his son.
— — 28. And the sons of Samuel; the first-born Vashni, and Abiah.
— — 29. The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his son,
— — 30. Shimea his son, Haggiah his son, Asaiah his son.
— xxiii. 7. Of the Gershonites *were* Laadan, and Shimei.
— — 8. The sons of Laadan; the chief *was* Jehiel, and Zetham, and Joel, three.
— — 9. The sons of Shimei; Shelomith, and Haziel, and Haran, three. These *were* the chief of the fathers of Laadan.
— — 10. And the sons of Shimei *were*, Jahath, Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah. These four *were* the sons of Shimei.
— — 11. And Jahath was the chief, and Zizah the second: but Jeush and Beriah had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to *their* father's house.
— — 12. The sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.
— — 14. Now *concerning* Moses the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Levi.
— — 15. The sons of Moses *were*, Gershom, and Eliezer.
— — 16. Of the sons of Gershom, Shebuel *was* the chief.
— — 17. And the sons of Eliezer *were*, Rehabiah the chief. And Eliezer had none other sons; but the sons of Rehabiah were very many.
— — 18. Of the sons of Izhar; Shelomith the chief.
— — 19. Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the fourth.
— — 20. Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first, and Jesiah the second.
— — 21. The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Eleazar, and Kish.
— — 23. The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jeremoth, three.

### § 16. Judah.

1 *Chr.* ii. 3. The sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah: *which* three were born unto him of the daughter of Shua the Canaanitess. And Er, the first-born of Judah, was evil in the sight of the LORD; and he slew him.
— — 4. And Tamar his daughter in law bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the sons of Judah *were* five.
— — 5. The sons of Pharez; Hezron and Hamul.
— — 6. And the sons of Zerah; Zimri, and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol, and Dara: five of them in all.
— — 7. And the sons of Carmi; Achar, the troubler of Israel, who transgressed in the thing accursed.
— — 8. And the sons of Ethan; Azariah.
— — 9. The sons also of Hezron, that were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and Ram, and Chelubai.
— — 10. And Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah;
— — 11. And Nahshon begat Salma, and Salma begat Boaz.
— iv. 1. The sons of Judah; Pharez, Hezron, and Carmi, and Hur, and Shobal.
— — 2. And Reaiah the son of Shobal begat Jahath; and Jahath begat Ahumai, and Lahad. These *are* the families of the Zorathites.
— — 3. And these *were of* the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Idbash: and the name of their sister *was* Hazelelponi:
— — 4. And Penuel the father of Gedor, and Ezer the father of Hushah. These *are* the sons of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem.
— — 5. And Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.
— — 6. And Naarah bare him Ahuzam, and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haahashtari. These *were* the sons of Naarah.
— — 7. And the sons of Helah *were*, Zereth, and Jezoar, and Ethnan.
— — 8. And Coz begat Anub, and Zobebah, and the families of Aharhel the son of Harum.
— — 11. And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which *was* the father of Eshton.
— — 12. And Eshton begat Beth-rapha, and Paseah, and Tehinnah, the father of Ir-nahash. These *are* the men of Rechah.
— — 13. And the sons of Kenaz; Othniel, and Seraiah: and the sons of Othniel; Hathath.
— — 14. And Meonothai begat Ophrah: and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of the valley of Charashim; for they were craftsmen.
— — 21. The sons of Shelah the son of Judah *were*, Er, the father of Lecah, and Laadah the father of Mareshah, and the families of the house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Ashbea.
— — 22. And Jokim, and the men of Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph, who had the dominion in Moab, and Jashubi-lehem. And *these are* ancient things.

### § 17. Naphtali.

1. *Chr.* vii. 13. The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

### § 18. Gad.

1 *Chr.* v. 11. And the children of Gad dwelt over against them, in the land of Bashan unto Salcah:
— — 12. Joel the chief, and Shapham the next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in Bashan.
— — 13. And their brethren of the house of their fathers *were*, Michael, and Meshullam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.
— — 14. These *are* the children of Abihail the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah, the son of Gilead, the son of Michael, the son of Jeshishai, the son of Jahdo, the son of Buz;
— — 15. Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son of Guni, chief of the house of their fathers.
— — 16. And they dwelt in Gilead in Bashan, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of Sharon, upon their borders.
— — 17. All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jotham king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam king of Israel.

### § 19. Asher.

1 *Chr.* vii. 30. The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.
— — 31. And the sons of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel, who *is* the father of Birzavith.
— — 32. And Heber begat Japhlet, and Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.
— — 33. And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These *are* the children of Japhlet.
— — 34. And the sons of Shamer; Ahi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Aram.
— — 35. And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.

1 *Chr.* vii. 36. The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah.
— — 37. Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera.
— — 38. And the sons of Jether; Jephunneh, and Pispah, and Ara.
— — 39. And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.
— — 40. All these *were* the children of Asher, heads of *their* father's house, choice *and* mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war *and* to battle *was* twenty and six thousand men.

### § 20. Issachar.

1 *Chr.* vii. 1. Now the sons of Issachar *were*, Tola, and Puah, Jashub, and Shimrom, four.
— — 2. And the sons of Tola; Uzzi, and Rephaiah, and Jeriel, and Jahmai, and Jibsam, and Shemuel, heads of their father's house, *to wit*, of Tola: they were valiant men of might in their generations; whose number *was* in the days of David two and twenty thousand and six hundred.
— — 3. And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah: and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, five: all of them chief men.
— — 4. And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, *were* bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand *men:* for they had many wives and sons.
— — 5. And their brethren among all the families of Issachar *were* valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

### § 21. Manasseh.

1 *Chr.* vii. 14. The sons of Manasseh; Ashriel whom she bare; (*but* his concubine the Aramitess bare Machir the father of Gilead:
— — 15. And Machir took to wife *the sister* of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name *was* Maachah;) and the name of the second *was* Zelophehad: and Zelophehad had daughters.
— — 16. And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother *was* Sheresh; and his sons *were* Ulam and Rakem.
— — 17. And the sons of Ulam; Bedan. These *were* the sons of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh.
— — 18. And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and Abiezer, and Mahalah.
— — 19. And the sons of Shemidah were, Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and Aniam.

### § 22. Ephraim.

1 *Chr.* vii. 20. And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath, his son, and Eladah his son, and Tahath his son,
— — 21. And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath *that were* born in *that* land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.
— — 22. And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.
— — 23. And when he went in to his wife, she conceived and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house.
— — 24. (And his daughter *was* Sherah, who built Beth-horon the nether, and the upper, and Uzzensherah.)
— — 25. And Rephah *was* his son, also Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son,
— — 26. Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son,
— — 27. Non his son, Jehoshuah his son.
— — 28. And their possessions and habitations *were*, Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward Naaran, and westward Gezer, with the towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns thereof:
— — 29. And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Beth-shean and her towns, Taanach and her towns, Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Joseph the son of Israel.

### § 23. Benjamin.

1 *Chr.* vii. 6. The *sons* of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three.
— — 7. And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Iri, five; heads of the house of *their* fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.
— — 8. And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elioenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Abiah, and Anathoth, and Alameth. All these *are* the sons of Becher.
— — 9. And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *was* twenty thousand and two hundred.
— — 10. The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan; and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahishahar.
— — 11. All these the sons of Jediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, *were* seventeen thousand and two hundred *soldiers*, fit to go out for war *and* battle.
— — 12. Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of Ir, *and* Hushim, the sons of Aher.
viii. 1. Now Benjamin begat Bela his firstborn, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third,
— — 2. Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.
— — 3. And the sons of Bela were, Addar, and Gera, and Abihud,
— — 4. And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah,
— — 5. And Gera, and Shephuphan, and Huram.
— — 6. And these *are* the sons of Ehud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath:
— — 7. And Naaman, and Ahiah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat Uzza, and Ahihud.
— — 8. And Shaharaim begat *children* in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hushim and Baara *were* his wives.
— — 9. And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and Malcham,
— — 10. And Jeuz, and Shachia, and Mirma. These *were* his sons, heads of the fathers.
— — 11. And of Hushim he begat Abitub, and Elpaal.
— — 12. The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the towns thereof.
— — 13. Beriah also, and Shema, who *were* heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Ajalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:
— — 14. And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth,
— — 15. And Zebediah, and Arad, and Ader,
— — 16. And Michael, and Ispah, and Joha, the sons of Beriah;
— — 17. And Zebadiah, and Meshullam, and Hezeki, and Heber,
— — 18. Ishmerai also, and Jezliah, and Jobab, the sons of Elpaal,
— — 19. And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,
— — 20. And Elienai, and Zilthai, and Eliel,
— — 21. And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of Shimhi;
— — 22. And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,
— — 23. And Abdon, and Zichri, and Hanan,
— — 24. And Hananiah, and Elam, and Antothijah,
— — 25. And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak;
— — 26. And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,
— — 27. And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.
— — 28. These *were* heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief *men*. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

## CHAP. III.

## MISCELLANEOUS GENEALOGIES.

### § 24. Aaron's Descent.

1 *Chr.* vi. 1. The sons of Levi; Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

— — 2. And the sons of Kohath; Amram, Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.

— — 3. And the children of Amram; Aaron, and Moses, and Miriam.+

### § 25. Aaron's Descendants.

1 *Chr.* vi. 3.+The sons also of Aaron; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

— — 4. Eleazar begat Phinehas, Phinehas begat Abishua,

— — 5. And Abishua begat Bukki, and Bukki begat Uzzi,

— — 6. And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and Zerahiah begat Meraioth,

— — 7. Meraioth begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

— — 8. And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Ahimaaz,

— — 9. And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and Azariah begat Johanan,

— — 10. And Johanan begat Azariah; (he *it is* that executed the priest's office in the temple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:)

— — 11. And Azariah begat Amariah, and Amariah begat Ahitub,

— — 12. And Ahitub begat Zadok, and Zadok begat Shallum,

— — 13. And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and Hilkiah begat Azariah,

— — 14. And Azariah begat Seraiah, and Seraiah begat Jehozadak.

### § 26. Recapitulated (in Part).

1 *Chr.* vi. 50. And these *are* the sons of Aaron; Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son, Abishua his son,

— — 51. Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son,

— — 52. Meraioth his son, Amariah his son, Ahitub his son,

— — 53. Zadok his son, Ahimaaz his son.

### § 27. High Priests after the Captivity.

*Neh.* xii. 10. And Jeshua begat Joiakim, Joaikim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada,

— — 11. And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.

— — 12. And in the days of Joiakim were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Seraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Hananiah;

— — 13. Of Ezra, Meshullam; of Amariah, Jehohanan;

— — 14. Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Shebaniah, Joseph;

— — 15. Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth, Helkai;

— — 16. Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginnethon, Meshullam;

— — 17. Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin, of Moadiah, Piltai;

— — 18. Of Bilgah, Shammua; of Shemaiah, Jehonathan;

— — 19. And of Joiarib; Mattenai; of Jedaiah, Uzzi;

— — 20. Of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;

— — 21. Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Jedaiah, Nethaneel.

### § 28. A Branch of the Family of Hezron, Ancestor of David.

1 *Chr.* ii. 21. And afterward Hezron went in to the daughter of Machir the father of Gilead, whom he married when he *was* threescore years old; and she bare him Segub.

— — 22. And Segub begat Jair, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gilead.

— — 23. And he took Geshur, and Aram, with the towns of Jair, from them, with Kenath, and the towns thereof, *even* threescore cities. All these *belonged to* the sons of Machir the father of Gilead.

— — 24. And after that Hezron was dead in Caleb-ephratah, then Abiah Hezron's wife bare him Ashur the father of Tekoa.

### § 29. Descendants of Caleb Son of Hezron.*

1 *Chr.* ii. 18. And Caleb the son of Hezron begat *children* of Azubah *his* wife, and of Jerioth: her sons *are* these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ardon.

— — 19. And when Azubah was dead, Caleb took unto him Ephrath, which bare him Hur.

— — 20. And Hur begat Uri, and Uri begat Bezaleel.

— — 42. Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel *were*, Mesha his firstborn, which *was* the father of Ziph; and the sons of Mareshah the father of Hebron.

— — 43. And the sons of Hebron; Korah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and Shema.

— — 44. And Shema begat Raham, the father of Jorkoam: and Rekem begat Shammai.

— — 45. And the son of Shammai *was* Maon: and Maon *was* the father of Beth-zur.

— — 46. And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez: and Haran begat Gazez.

— — 47. And the sons of Jahdai; Regem, and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet, and Ephah, and Shaaph.

— — 48. Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare Sheber, and Tirhanah.

— — 49. She bare also Shaaph the father of Madmannah, Sheva the father of Machbenah, and the father of Gibea: and the daughter of Caleb *was* Achsa.

### § 30. Descendants of Caleb Son of Hur.†

1 *Chr.* ii. 50. These were the sons of Caleb the son of Hur, the firstborn of Ephratah; Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim,

— — 51. Salma the father of Beth-lehem, Hareph the father of Beth-gader.

— — 52. And Shobal the father of Kirjath-jearim had sons; Haroeh, *and* half of the Manahethites.

— — 53. And the families of Kirjath-jearim; the Ithrites, and the Puhites, and the Shumathites, and the Mishraites; of them came the Zareathites, and the Eshtaulites.

— — 54. The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem, and the Netophathites, Ataroth, the house of Joab, and half of the Manahethites, the Zorites.

— — 55. And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, *and* Suchathites. These *are* the Kenites that came of Hemath, the father of the house of Rechab.

### § 31. Descendants of Jerahmeel, Brother of Caleb.

1 *Chr.* ii. 25. And the sons of Jerahmeel the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, *and* Ahijah.

— — 26. Jerahmeel had also another wife, whose name *was* Atarah; she *was* the mother of Onam.

— — 27. And the sons of Ram the firstborn of Jerahmeel were, Maaz, and Jamin, and Eker.

— — 28. And the sons of Onam were, Shammai, and Jada. And the sons of Shammai; Nadab, and Abishur.

— — 29. And the name of the wife of Abishur *was* Abihail, and she bare him Ahban, and Molid.

— — 30. And the sons of Nadab; Seled, and Appaim; but Seled died without children.

— — 31. And the sons of Appaim; Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And the children of Sheshan; Ahlai.

— — 32. And the sons of Jada the brother of Shammai; Jether, and Jonathan: and Jether died without children.

— — 33. And the sons of Jonathan; Peleth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.

* This Caleb is thought by many to be grandfather of Caleb the spy.—H.

† Supposed by many to be an error in copying for "Hur the son of Caleb." As it now stands in our version, there are three Calebs.—H.

### § 32. Descendants of Sheshan, a Descendant of Jerahmeel.

1 *Chr.* ii. 34. Now Sheshan had no sons, but daughters. And Sheshan had a servant, an Egyptian, whose name *was* Jarha.

— — 35. And Sheshan gave his daughter to Jarha his servant to wife; and she bare him Attai.

— — 36. And Attai begat Nathan, and Nathan begat Zabad,

— — 37. And Zabad begat Ephlal, and Ephlal begat Obed,

— — 38. And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu begat Azariah,

— — 39. And Azariah begat Helez, and Helez begat Eleasah,

— — 40. And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,

— — 41. And Shallum begat Jekamiah, and Jekamiah begat Elishama.

### § 33. Descendants of Caleb the Spy.

1 *Chr.* iv. 15. And the sons of Caleb the son of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naam: and the sons of Elah, even Kenaz.

— — 16. And the sons of Jehaleleel; Ziph, and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asareel.

— — 17. And the sons of Ezra *were*, Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and Jalon; and she bare Miriam, and Shammai, and Ishbah the father of Eshtemoa.

— — 18. And his wife Jehudijah bare Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jekuthiel the father of Zanoah. And these *are* the sons of Bithiah the daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took.

— — 19. And the sons of *his* wife Hodiah the sister of Naham, the father of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshtemoa the Maachathite.

— — 20. And the sons of Shimon *were*, Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and Tilon. And the sons of Ishi *were*, Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth.

### § 34. Samuel's Descent.

1 *Sam.* i. 1. Now there was a certain man of Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name *was* Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite:

### § 35. Saul's Family and Descendants.

1 *Sam.* ix. 1. Now there was a man of Benjamin, whose name *was* Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of Aphiah, a Benjamite, a mighty man of power.

— xiv. 50. And the name of Saul's wife *was* Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of his host *was* Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle.

— — 51. And Kish *was* the father of Saul; and Ner the father of Abner *was* the son of Abiel.

1 *Chr.* viii. 29. And at Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon; whose wife's name *was* Maachah:

— — 30. And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab,

— — 31. And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zacher.

— — 32. And Mikloth begat Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them.

— — 33. And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

— — 34. And the son of Jonathan *was* Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat Micah.

— — 35. And the sons of Micah *were*, Pithon, and Melech, and Tarea, and Ahaz.

— — 36. And Ahaz begat Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza;

— — 37. And Moza begat Binea: Rapha *was* his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

— — 38. And Azel had six sons, whose names *are* these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these *were* the sons of Azel.

— — 39. And the sons of Eshek his brother *were*, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.

— — 40. And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, a hundred and fifty. All these *are* of the sons of Benjamin.

— ix. 39. And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jonathan, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

— — 40. And the son of Jonathan *was* Merib-baal: and Merib-baal begat Micah.

— — 41. And the sons of Micah *were*, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, *and Ahaz.*

— — 42. And Ahaz begat Jarah; and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri: and Zimri begat Moza;

— — 43. And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

— — 44. And Azel had six sons, whose names *are* these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. These *were* the sons of Azel.

### § 36. David's Descent.

*Ru.* iv. 18. Now these *are* the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron,

— — 19. And Hezron begat Ram, and Ram begat Amminadab,

— — 20. And Amminadab begat Nahshon, and Nahshon begat Salmon,

— — 21. And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed,

— — 22. And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse begat David.

1 *Chr.* ii. 12. And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed begat Jesse.

— — 13. And Jesse begat his firstborn Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third,

— — 14. Nethaneel the fourth, Raddai the fifth,

— — 15. Ozem the sixth, David the seventh:

— — 16. Whose sisters *were* Zeruiah, and Abigail. And the sons of Zeruiah; Abishai, and Joab, and Asahel, three.

— — 17. And Abigail bare Amasa: and the father of Amasa *was* Jether the Ishmaelite.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 55. And when Saul saw David go forth against the Philistine, he said unto Abner the captain of the host, Abner, whose son *is* this youth? And Abner said, *As* thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

— — 56. And the king said, Inquire thou whose son the stripling *is.*

— — 57. And as David returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, Abner took him, and brought him before Saul, with the head of the Philistine in his hand.

— — 58. And Saul said to him, Whose son *art* thou, *thou* young man? And David answered, *I am* the son of thy servant Jesse the Beth-lehemite.

### § 37. David's Children.

2 *Sam.* iii. 2. And unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess;

— — 3. And his second, Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur;

— — 4. And the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital;

— — 5. And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

— v. 14. And these *be* the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem; Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon,

— — 15. Ibhar also, and Elishua, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

— — 16. And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphalet.

1 *Chr.* iii. 1. Now these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron; the firstborn Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess: the second, Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess:

— — 2. The third, Absalom, the son of Maachah

the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur: the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith:

1 *Chr.* iii. 3. The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital: the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife.

— — 4. *These* six were born unto him in Hebron; and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years.

— — 5. And these were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of Ammiel:

— — 6. Ibhar also, and Elishama, and Eliphelet,

— — 7. And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

— — 8. And Elishama, and Eliada, and Eliphelet, nine.

— — 9. *These were* all the sons of David, besides the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister.

— xiv. 4. Now these *are* the names of *his* children which he had in Jerusalem; Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and Solomon.

— — 5. And Ibhar, and Elishua, and Elpalet,

— — 6. And Nogah, and Nepheg, and Japhia,

— — 7. And Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eliphalet.

### § 38. The Eighteen Kings of Judah.

1 *Chr.* iii. 10. And Solomon's son *was* Rehoboam, Abia his son, Asa his son, Jehoshaphat his son,

— — 11. Joram his son, Ahaziah his son, Joash his son,

— — 12. Amaziah his son, Azariah his son, Jotham his son,

— — 13. Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son, Manasseh his son,

— — 14. Amon his son, Josiah his son.

— — 15. And the sons of Josiah *were*, the firstborn Johanan, the second Jehoiakim, the third Zedekiah, the fourth Shallum.

— — 16. And the sons of Jehoiakim; Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah his son.

### § 39. Descendants of Jeconiah, Seventeenth King of Judah.

1 *Chr.* iii. 17. And the sons of Jeconiah; Assir, Salathiel his son,

— — 18. Malchiram also, and Pedaiah, and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama, and Nedabiah.

— — 19. And the sons of Pedaiah *were*, Zerubbabel, and Shimei: and the sons of Zerubbabel; Meshullam, and Hananiah, and Shelomith their sister:

— — 20. And Hashubah, and Ohel, and Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-hesed, five.

— — 21. And the sons of Hananiah; Pelatiah, and Jesaiah: the sons of Rephaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.

— — 22. And the sons of Shechaniah; Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah; Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and Neariah, and Shaphat, six.

— — 23. And the sons of Neariah; Elioenai, and Hezekiah, and Azrikam, three.

— — 24. And the sons of Elioenai *were*, Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Dalaiah, and Anani, seven.

### § 40. Descent and Children of Heman the Levite.

1 *Chr.* vi. 33. And these *are* they that waited with their children. Of the sons of the Kohathites; Heman a singer, the son of Joel, the son of Shemuel,

— — 34. The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son of Toah,

— — 35. The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son of Amasai,

— — 36. The son of Elkanah, the son of Joel, the son of Azariah, the son of Zephaniah,

— — 37. The son of Tahath, the son of Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah,

— — 38. The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of Israel.

— xxv. 4. Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, Shebuel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Hanani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, *and* Mahazioth:

### § 41. Descent of Asaph from Levi.

1 *Chr.* vi. 39. And his brother Asaph, who stood on his right hand, *even* Asaph the son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,

— — 40. The son of Michael, the son of Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah,

— — 41. The son of Ethni, the son of Zerah, the son of Adaiah,

— — 42. The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,

— — 43. The son of Jahath, the son of Gershom, the son of Levi.

### § 42. Descent of Ethan from Levi.

1 *Chr.* vi. 44. And their brethren the sons of Merari *stood* on the left hand: Ethan the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi, the son of Malluch,

— — 45. The son of Hashabiah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah,

— — 46. The son of Amzi, the son of Bani, the son of Shamer,

— — 47. The son of Mahli, the son of Mushi, the son of Merari, the son of Levi.

### § 43. Descent of Ezra from Aaron.

*Ezr.* vii. 1. Now after these things, in the reign of Artaxerxes king of Persia, Ezra the son of Seraiah, the son of Azariah, the son of Hilkiah,

— — 2. The son of Shallum, the son of Zadok, the son of Ahitub,

— — 3. The son of Amariah, the son of Azariah, the son of Meraioth,

— — 4. The son of Zerahiah, the son of Uzzi, the son of Bukki,

— — 5. The son of Abishua, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the chief priest:

### § 44. Children of Nahor.

*Gen.* xxii. 20. And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, Milcah, she hath also borne children unto thy brother Nahor;

— — 21. Huz his firstborn, and Buz his brother, and Kemuel the father of Aram,

— — 22. And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel.

— — 23. And Bethuel begat Rebekah: these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor, Abraham's brother.

— — 24. And his concubine, whose name *was* Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah.

### § 45. Children of Abraham by Keturah.

*Gen.* xxv. 2. And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah.

— — 3. And Jokshan begat Sheba, and Dedan. And the sons of Dedan were Asshurim, and Letushim, and Leummim.

— — 4. And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah, and Eldaah. All these *were* the children of Keturah.

1 *Chr.* i. 32. Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan.

— — 33. And the sons of Midian; Ephah, and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these *are* the sons of Keturah.

### § 46. Children of Rehoboam.

2. *Chr.* xi. 18. And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the son of David to wife, *and* Abihail the daughter of Eliab the son of Jesse;

— — 19. Which bare him children; Jeush, and Shamariah, and Zaham.

— — 20. And after her he took Maachah the daughter of Absalom; which bare him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and Shelomith.

### § 47. Children of Jehoshaphat.

2 *Chr.* xxi. 2. And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these *were* the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

## CHAP. IV.

## THE TRIBES IN CAMP AND ON MARCH.

### § 48. General Order of Encampment and March.

*Num.* ii. 2. Every man of the children of Israel shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house; far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

— — 17. Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward every man in his place, by their standards.

— — 34. And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

### § 49. Eastern Division.

*Num.* ii. 3. And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab *shall be* captain of the children of Judah.

— — 4. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

— — 5. And those that do pitch next unto him *shall be* the tribe of Issachar: and Nethaneel the son of Zuar *shall be* captain of the children of Issachar.

— — 6. And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

— — 7. *Then* the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon *shall be* captain of the children of Zebulun.

— — 8. And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

— — 9. All that were numbered in the camp of Judah *were* a hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies: these shall first set forth.

— x. 14. In the first *place* went the standard of the camp of the children of Judah according to their armies: and over his host *was* Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

— — 15. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Issachar *was* Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

— — 16. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zebulun *was* Eliab the son of Helon.

— — 17. And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle.

### § 50. Southern Division.

*Num.* ii. 10. On the south side *shall be* the standard of the camp of Reuben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben *shall be* Elizur the son of Shedeur

— — 11. And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

— — 12. And those which pitch by him *shall be* the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon *shall be* Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

— — 13. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

— — 14. Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad *shall be* Eliasaph the son of Reuel.

— — 15. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

— — 16. All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben *were* a hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies: and they shall set forth in the second rank.

— x. 18. And the standard of the camp of Reuben set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Elizur the son of Shedeur.

— — 19. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Simeon *was* Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

— — 20. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Gad *was* Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

— — 21. And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and *the other* did set up the tabernacle against they came.

### § 51. Western Division.

*Num.* ii. 18. On the west side *shall be* the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim *shall be* Elishama the son of Ammihud.

— — 19. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

— — 20. And by him *shall be* the tribe of Manasseh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh *shall be* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

— — 21. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

— — 22. Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin *shall be* Abidan the son of Gideoni.

— — 23. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

— — 24. All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim *were* a hundred thousand and eight thousand and a hundred, throughout their armies: and they shall go forward in the third rank.

— x. 22. And the standard of the camp of the children of Ephraim set forward according to their armies: and over his host *was* Elishama the son of Ammihud.

— — 23. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Manasseh *was* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

— — 24. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Benjamin *was* Abidan the son of Gideoni.

### § 52. Northern Division.

*Num.* ii. 25. The standard of the camp of Dan *shall be* on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan *shall be* Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

— — 26. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

— — 27. And those that encamp by him *shall be* the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher *shall be* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

— — 28. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

— — 29. Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali *shall be* Ahira the son of Enan.

— — 30. And his host, and those that were numbered of them, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

— — 31. All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan *were* a hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred: they shall go hindmost with their standards.

— x. 25. And the standard of the camp of the children of Dan set forward, *which was* the rearward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host *was* Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

— — 26. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Asher *was* Pagiel the son of Ocran.

— — 27. And over the host of the tribe of the children of Naphtali *was* Ahira the son of Enan.

## CHAP. V.

## CENSUSES OF ISRAEL IN THE WILDERNESS.

### § 53. Reuben.

*Num.* i. 20. And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 21. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Reuben, *were* forty and six thousand and five hundred.

— xxvi. 5. Reuben, the eldest son of Israel: the children of Reuben; Hanoch, *of whom cometh* the family of the Hanochites; of Pallu, the family of the Palluites:

— — 6. Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of the Carmites.

— — 7. These *are* the families of the Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.

— — 8. And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.

— — 9. And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel, and Dathan, and Abiram.+

### § 54. Simeon.

*Num.* i. 22. Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 23. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Simeon, *were* fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

—xxvi. 12. The sons of Simeon after their families: of Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Jamin, the family of the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family of the Jachinites:

— — 13. Of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of the Shaulites.

— — 14. These *are* the families of the Simeonites, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.

### § 55. Levi.

*Num.* xxvi. 57. And these *are* they that were numbered of the Levites after their families: of Gershon, the family of the Gershonites: of Kohath, the family of the Kohathites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites.

— — 58. These *are* the families of the Levites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram.

### § 56. Judah.

*Num.* i. 26. Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 27. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Judah, *were* threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

— xxvi. 19. The sons of Judah *were* Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan.

— — 20. And the sons of Judah after their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.

— — 21. And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

— — 22. These *are* the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

### § 57. Dan.

*Num.* i. 38. Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 39. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Dan, *were* threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

— xxvi. 42. These *are* the sons of Dan after their families: of Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These *are* the families of Dan after their families.

— — 43. All the families of the Shuhamites, according to those that were numbered of them, *were* threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

### § 58. Naphtali.

*Num.* i. 42. Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 43. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Naphtali, *were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

— xxvi. 48. *Of* the sons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites:

— — 49. Of Jezer, the family of the Jezerites: of Shillem, the family of the Shillemites.

— — 50. These *are* the families of Naphtali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and four hundred.

### § 59. Gad.

*Num.* i. 24. Of the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 25. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Gad, *were* forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

— xxvi. 15. The children of Gad after their families: of Zephon, the family of the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:

— — 16. Of Ozni, the family of the Oznites: of Eri, the family of the Erites:

— — 17. Of Arod, the family of the Arodites: of Areli, the family of the Arelites.

— — 18. These *are* the families of the children of Gad according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.

### § 60. Asher.

*Num.* i. 40. Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 41. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Asher, *were* forty and one thousand and five hundred.

— xxvi. 44. *Of* the children of Asher, after their families: of Jimna, the family of the Jimnites: of Jesui, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Beriites.

— — 45. Of the sons of Beriah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.

— — 46. And the name of the daughter of Asher *was* Sarah.

— — 47. These *are* the families of the sons of Asher according to those that were numbered of them; *who were* fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

### § 61. Issachar.

*Num.* i. 28. Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 29. Those that were numbered of them, *even*

of the tribe of Issachar, *were* fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

*Num.* xxvi. 23. *Of* the sons of Issachar after their families: *of* Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family of the Punites:

— — 24. Of Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family of the Shimronites.

— — 25. These *are* the families of Issachar according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.

### § 62. Zebulun.

*Num.* i. 30. Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 31. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Zebulun, *were* fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

— xxvi. 26. *Of* the sons of Zebulun after their families: of Sered, the family of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the family of the Jahleelites.

— — 27. These *are* the families of the Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.

### § 63. Manasseh.

*Num.* i. 34. Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 35. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Manasseh, *were* thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

— xxvi. 28. The sons of Joseph after their families *were* Manasseh and Ephraim.

— — 29. Of the sons of Manasseh: of Machir, the family of the Machirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead *come* the family of the Gileadites.

— — 30. These *are* the sons of Gilead: *of* Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the Helekites:

— — 31. And *of* Asriel, the family of the Asrielites: and *of* Shechem, the family of the Shechemites:

— — 32. And *of* Shemida, the family of the Shemidaites: and *of* Hepher, the family of the Hepherites.

— — 34. These *are* the families of Manasseh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

### § 64. Ephraim.

*Num.* i. 32. Of the children of Joseph, *namely*, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 33. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Ephraim, *were* forty thousand and five hundred.

— xxvi. 35. These *are* the sons of Ephraim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthalhites: of Becher, the family of the Bachrites: of Tahan, the family of the Tahanites.

— — 36. And these *are* the sons of Shuthelah: of Eran, the family of the Eranites.

— — 37. These *are* the families of the sons of Ephraim according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These *are* the sons of Joseph after their families.

### § 65. Benjamin.

*Num.* i. 36. Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

— — 37. Those that were numbered of them, *even* of the tribe of Benjamin, *were* thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

— xxvi. 38. The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites:

— — 39. Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

— — 40. And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: *of Ard*, the family of the Ardites: *and* of Naaman, the family of the Naamites.

— — 41. These *are* the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that were numbered of them *were* forty and five thousand and six hundred.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## DISTRIBUTION OF CANAAN.

### § 66. Reuben's Inheritance.

*Num.* xxxii. 37. And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Kirjathaim,

— — 38. And Nebo, and Baal-meon, (their names being changed,) and Shibmah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

*Jos.* xiii. 15. And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben *inheritance* according to their families.

— — 16. And their coast was from Aroer, that *is* on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Medeba;

— — 17. Heshbon, and all her cities that *are* in the plain; Dibon, and Bamoth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon,

— — 18. And Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and Mephaath,

— — 19. And Kirjathaim, and Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar in the mount of the valley,

— — 20. And Beth-peor, and Ashdoth-pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth,

— — 21. And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, *which were* dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the country.

— — 23. And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border *thereof*. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

### § 67. Simeon's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xix. 1. And the second lot came forth to Simeon, *even* for the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families: and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah.

— — 2. And they had in their inheritance Beer-sheba, or Sheba, and Moladah,

— — 3. And Hazar-shual, and Balah, and Azem,

— — 4. And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Hormah,

— — 5. And Ziklag, and Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-susah,

— — 6. And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhen; thirteen cities and their villages.

— — 7. Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages:

— — 8. And all the villages that *were* round about these cities to Baalath-beer, Ramath of the south. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.

— — 9. Out of the portion of the children of Judah *was* the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of the children of Judah was too much for them: therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

1 *Chr.* iv. 27. And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, like to the children of Judah.

— — 28. And they dwelt at Beer-sheba, and Moladah, and Hazar-shual,

— — 29. And at Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at Tolad,

— — 30. And at Bethuel, and at Hormah, and at Ziklag,

— — 31. And at Beth-marcaboth, and Hazar-su-

sim, and at Beth-birei, and at Shaaraim. These *were* their cities unto the reign of David.

1 *Chr.* iv. 32. And their villages *were*, Etam, and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and Ashan, five cities:

— — 33. And all their villages that *were* round about the same cities, unto Baal. These *were* their habitations, and their genealogy.

### § 68. Levi's Inheritance; to Aaron's Family.

*Jos.* xxi. 4. And the lot came out for the families of the Kohathites: and the children of Aaron the priest, *which were* of the Levites, had by lot out of the tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.

— — 8. And the children of Israel gave by lot unto the Levites these cities with their suburbs, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

— — 9. And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are *here* mentioned by name,

— — 10. Which the children of Aaron, *being* of the families of the Kohathites, *who were* of the children of Levi, had: for theirs was the first lot.

— — 11. And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which *city is* Hebron, in the hill *country* of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

— — 12. But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jephunneh for his possession.

— — 13. Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Libnah with her suburbs,

— — 14. And Jattir with her suburbs, and Eshtemoa with her suburbs,

— — 15. And Holon with her suburbs, and Debir with her suburbs,

— — 16. And Ain with her suburbs, and Juttah with her suburbs, *and* Beth-shemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

— — 17. And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs,

— — 18. Anathoth with her suburbs, and Almon with her suburbs; four cities.

— — 19. All the cities of the children of Aaron, the priests, *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

1 *Chr.* vi. 57. And to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, *namely*, Hebron, *the city* of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and Eshtemoa, with their suburbs,

— — 58. And Hilen with her suburbs, Debir with her suburbs,

— — 59. And Ashan with her suburbs, and Beth-shemesh with her suburbs:

— — 60. And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families *were* thirteen cities.

— — 64. And the children of Israel gave to the Levites *these* cities with their suburbs.

— — 65. And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, and out of the tribe of the children of Benjamin, these cities, which are called by *their* names.

### § 69. Levi's Inheritance; to the rest of Kohath's Family.

*Jos.* xxi. 5. And the rest of the children of Kohath *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of the tribe of Dan, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.

— — 20. And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which remained of the children of Kohath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ephraim.

— — 21. For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gezer with her suburbs,

— — 22. And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs; four cities.

— — 23. And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon with her suburbs,

— — 24. Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.

— — 25. And out of the half tribe of Manasseh, Tanach with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs; two cities.

— — 26. All the cities *were* ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kohath that remained.

1 *Chr.* vi. 61. And unto the sons of Kohath, *which were* left of the family of that tribe *were cities given* out of the half tribe, *namely, out of* the half *tribe* of Manasseh, by lot, ten cities.

— — 66. And *the residue* of the families of the sons of Kohath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ephraim.

— — 67. And they gave unto them, *of* the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs; *they gave* also Gezer with her suburbs,

— — 68. And Jokmeam with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs,

— — 69. And Ajalon with her suburbs, and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs:

— — 70. And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs, and Bileam with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kohath.

### § 70. Levi's Inheritance; to Gershon's Family.

*Jos.* xxi. 6. And the children of Gershon *had* by lot out of the families of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the half tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

— — 27. And unto the children of Gershon, of the families of the Levites, out of the *other* half tribe of Manasseh *they gave* Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Beeshterah with her suburbs; two cities.

— — 28. And out of the tribe of Issachar, Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh with her suburbs,

— — 29. Jarmuth with her suburbs, Engannim with her suburbs; four cities.

— — 30. And out of the tribe of Asher, Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with her suburbs.

— — 31. Helkath with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.

— — 32. And out of the tribe of Naphtali, Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three cities.

— — 33. All the cities of the Gershonites according to their families *were* thirteen cities with their suburbs.

1 *Chr.* vi. 62. And to the sons of Gershom throughout their families out of the tribe of Issachar, and out of the tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe of Naphtali, and out of the tribe of Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.

— — 71. Unto the sons of Gershom *were given*, out of the family of the half tribe of Manasseh, Golan in Bashan with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with her suburbs:

— — 72. And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs,

— — 73. And Ramoth with her suburbs, and Anem with her suburbs:

— — 74. And out of the tribe of Asher; Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon with her suburbs,

— — 75. And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs:

— — 76. And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her suburbs.

### § 71. Levi's Inheritance; to Merari's Family.

*Jos.* xxi. 7. The children of Merari by their families *had* out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

— — 34. And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kartah with her suburbs,

— — 35. Dimnah with her suburbs, Nahalal with her suburbs; four cities.

— — 36. And out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer with her suburbs, and Jahazah with her suburbs,

*Jos.* xxi. 37. Kedemoth with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs; four cities.

— — 38. And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, *to be* a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

— — 39. Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer with her suburbs; four cities in all.

— — 40. So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Levites, were *by* their lot twelve cities.

1 *Chr.* vi. 63. Unto the sons of Merari *were given* by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reuben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve cities.

— — 77. Unto the rest of the children of Merari *were given*, out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:

— — 78. And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, *were given them*, out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with her suburbs,

— — 79. Kedemoth also with her suburbs, and Mephaath with her suburbs:

— — 80. And out of the tribe of Gad; Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, and Mahanaim with her suburbs,

— — 81. And Heshbon with her suburbs, and Jazer with her suburbs.

### § 72. Judah's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xv. 1. *This* then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Judah by their families; *even* to the border of Edom the wilderness of Zin southward *was* the uttermost part of the south coast.

— — 2. And their south border was from the shore of the salt sea, from the bay that looketh southward:

— — 3. And it went out to the south side to Maaleh-acrabbim, and passed along to Zin, and ascended up on the south side unto Kadesh-barnea, and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a compass to Karkaa:

— — 4. *From thence* it passed toward Azmon, and went out unto the river of Egypt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

— — 5. And the east border *was* the salt sea, *even* unto the end of Jordan. And *their* border in the north quarter *was* from the bay of the sea at the uttermost part of Jordan:

— — 6. And the border went up to Bethhogla, and passed along by the north of Beth-arabah; and the border went up to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben:

— — 7. And the border went up toward Debir from the valley of Achor, and so northward, looking toward Gilgal, that *is* before the going up to Adummim, which *is* on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of En-shemesh, and the goings out thereof were at En-rogel:

— — 8. And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jebusite; the same *is* Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of Hinnom westward, which *is* at the end of the valley of the giants northward:

— — 9. And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of Nephtoah, and went out to the cities of mount Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah, which *is* Kirjath-jearim:

— — 10. And the border compassed from Baalah westward unto mount Seir, and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, which *is* Chesalon, on the north side, and went down to Beth-shemesh, and passed on to Timnah:

— — 11. And the border went out unto the side of Ekron northward: and the border was drawn to Shicron, and passed along to mount Baalah, and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

— — 12. And the west border *was* to the great sea, and the coast *thereof*. This *is* the coast of the children of Judah round about according to their families.

— — 20. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Judah according to their families.

— — 21. And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Judah toward the coast of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,

— — 22. And Kinah, and Dimonah, and Adadah,

— — 23. And Kedesh, and Hazor, and Ithnan,

— — 24. Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth,

— — 25. And Hazor, Hadattah, and Kerioth, *and* Hezron, which *is* Hazor,

— — 26. Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,

— — 27. And Hazar-gaddah, and Heshmon, and Beth-palet,

— — 28. And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba, and Bizjothjah,

— — 29. Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,

— — 30. And Eltolad, and Chesil, and Hormah,

— — 31. And Ziklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,

— — 32. And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities *are* twenty and nine, with their villages:

— — 33. *And* in the valley, Eshtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,

— — 34. And Zanoah, and En-gannim, Tappuah, and Enam,

— — 35. Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,

— — 36. And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and Gederah, and Gederothaim; fourteen cities with their villages:

— — 37. Zenan, and Hadashah, and Migdal-gad,

— — 38. And Dilean, and Mizpeh, and Joktheel,

— — 39. Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon,

— — 40. And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and Kithlish,

— — 41. And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages:

— — 42. Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,

— — 43. And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,

— — 44. And Keilah, and Achzib, and Mareshah; nine cities with their villages:

— — 45. Ekron, with her towns and her villages:

— — 46. From Ekron even unto the sea, all that *lay* near Ashdod, with their villages:

— — 47. Ashdod, with her towns and her villages; Gaza, with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Egypt, and the great sea, and the border *thereof:*

— — 48. And in the mountains, Shamir, and Jattir, and Socoh,

— — 49. And Dannah, and Kirjath-sannah, which *is* Debir,

— — 50. And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and Anim,

— — 51. And Goshen, and Holon, and Giloh: eleven cities with their villages:

— — 52. Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,

— — 53. And Janum, and Beth-tappuah, and Aphekah,

— — 54. And Humtah, and Kirjath-arba, which *is* Hebron, and Zior; nine cities with their villages:

— — 55. Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,

— — 56. And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and Zanoah,

— — 57. Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten cities with their villages:

— — 58. Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,

— — 59. And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their villages:

— — 60. Kirjath-baal, which *is* Kirjath-jearim, and Rabbah; two cities with their villages.

— — 61. In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,

— — 62. And Nibshan, and the city of Salt, and En-gedi; six cities with their villages.

### § 73. Dan's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xix. 40. *And* the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families.

— — 41. And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh,

— — 42. And Shaalabbin, and Ajalon, and Jethlah,

— — 43. And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,

— — 44. And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath,

*Jos.* xix. 45. And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon,

— — 46. And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho.

— — 48. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families, these cities with their villages.

### § 74. Naphtali's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xix. 32. The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, *even* for the children of Naphtali according to their families.

— — 33. And their coast was from Heleph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof were at Jordan:

— — 34. And *then* the coast turneth westward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reacheth to Zebulun on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west side, and to Judah upon Jordan toward the sunrising.

— — 35. And the fenced cities *are* Ziddim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth,

— — 36. And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor,

— — 37. And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-hazor,

— — 38. And Iron, and Migdal-el, Horem, and Beth-anath, and Beth-shemesh: nineteen cities with their villages.

— — 39. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities and their villages.

### § 75. Gad's Inheritance.

*Num.* xxxii. 34. And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,

— — 35. And Atroth, Shophan, and Jaazer, and Jogbehah,

— — 36. And Beth-nimrah, and Beth-haran, fenced cities; and folds for sheep.

*Jos.* xiii. 24. And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the tribe of Gad, *even* unto the children of Gad according to their families.

— — 25. And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that *is* before Rabbah;

— — 26. And from Heshbon unto Ramath-mizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir;

— — 27. And in the valley, Beth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and *his* border, *even* unto the edge of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side Jordan eastward.

— — 28. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages.

### § 76. Asher's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xix. 24. And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families.

— — 25. And their border was Helkath, and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph,

— — 26. And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Carmel westward, and to Shihor-libnath;

— — 27. And turneth toward the sunrising to Beth-dagon, and reacheth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north side of Beth-emek, and Neiel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand.

— — 28. And Hebron, and Rehob, and Hammon, and Kanah, *even* unto great Zidon;

— — 29. And *then* the coast turneth to Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Achzib:

— — 30. Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.

— — 31. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities with their villages.

### § 77. Issachar's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xix. 17. *And* the fourth lot came out to Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families.

— — 18. And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem,

— — 19. And Haphraim, and Shihon, and Anaharath,

— — 20. And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,

— — 21. And Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez;

— — 22. And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages.

— — 23. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities and their villages.

### § 78. Zebulun's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xix. 10. And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid:

— — 11. And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river that *is* before Jokneam;

— — 12. And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out toward Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia,

— — 13. And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah-kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-methoar to Neah;

— — 14. And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el:

— — 15. And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-lehem: twelve cities with their villages.

— — 16. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

### § 79. Manasseh's and Ephraim's Joint Inheritance.

*Jos.* xvi. 1. And the lot of the children of Joseph fell from Jordan by Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jericho throughout mount Beth-el,

— — 2. And goeth out from Beth-el to Luz, and passeth along unto the borders of Archi to Ataroth,

— — 3. And goeth down westward to the coast of Japhleti, unto the coast of Beth-horon the nether, and to Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.

— — 4. So the children of Joseph, Manasseh and Ephraim, took their inheritance.

— xvii. 10. Southward *it was* Ephraim's, and northward *it was* Manasseh's, and the sea is his border: and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east.

### § 80. Manasseh's Separate Inheritance.

*Num.* xxxii. 41. And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Havoth-jair.

— — 42. And Nobah went and took Kenath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.

*Jos.* xiii. 29. And Moses gave *inheritance* unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and *this* was *the possession* of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.

— — 30. And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, and all the towns of Jair, which *are* in Bashan, threescore cities:

— — 31. And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, *were pertaining* unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, *even* to the one half of the children of Machir by their families.

— — 32. These *are the countries* which Moses did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward.

— xvii. 1. There was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he *was* the firstborn of Joseph; *to wit*, for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan

— — 2. There was also *a lot* for the rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; for the children

of Abiezer, and for the children of Helek, and for the children of Asriel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these *were* the male children of Manasseh the son of Joseph by their families.

*Jos.* xvii. 5. And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, besides the land of Gilead and Bashan, which *were* on the other side Jordan;

— — 6. Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilead.

— — 7. And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that *lieth* before Shechem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah.

— — 8. *Now* Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but Tappuah on the border of Manasseh *belonged* to the children of Ephraim.

— — 9. And the coast descended unto the river Kanah, southward of the river: these cities of Ephraim *are* among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of Manasseh also *was* on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

— — 11. And Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Beth-shean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, *even* three countries.

### § 81. Ephraim's Separate Inheritance.

*Jos.* xvi. 5. And the border of the children of Ephraim according to their families was *thus:* even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Ataroth-addar, unto Beth-horon the upper;

— — 6. And the border went out toward the sea to Michmethah on the north side; and the border went about eastward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed by it on the east to Janohah;

— — 7. And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, and to Naarath, and came to Jericho, and went out at Jordan.

— — 8. The border went out from Tappuah westward unto the river Kanah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This *is* the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ephraim by their families.

— — 9. And the separate cities for the children of Ephraim *were* among the inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their villages.

### § 82. Benjamin's Inheritance.

*Jos.* xviii. 11. And the lot of the tribe of the children of Benjamin came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the children of Joseph.

— — 12. And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the border went up to the side of Jericho on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Beth-aven.

— — 13. And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of Luz, which *is* Beth-el, southward; and the border descended to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that *lieth* on the south side of the nether Beth-horon.

— — 14. And the border was drawn *thence*, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that *lieth* before Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kirjath-baal, which *is* Kirjath-jearim, a city of the children of Judah: this *was* the west quarter.

— — 15. And the south quarter *was* from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nephtoah:

— — 16. And the border came down to the end of the mountain that *lieth* before the valley of the son of Hinnom, *and* which *is* in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the side of Jebusi on the south, and descended to En-rogel,

— — 17. And was drawn from the north, and went forth to En-shemesh, and went forth toward Geliloth, which *is* over against the going up of Adummim, and descended to the stone of Bohan the son of Reuben,

— — 18. And passed along toward the side over against Arabah northward, and went down unto Arabah:

— — 19. And the border passed along to the side of Beth-hoglah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jordan: this *was* the south coast.

— — 20. And Jordan was the border of it on the east side. This *was* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

— — 21. Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Benjamin according to their families were Jericho, and Beth-hoglah, and the valley of Keziz,

— — 22. And Beth-arabah, and Zemaraim, and Beth-el,

— — 23. And Avim, and Parah, and Ophrah,

— — 24. And Chephar-haammonai, and Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities with their villages:

— — 25. Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beeroth,

— — 26. And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, and Mozah,

— — 27. And Rekem, and Irpeel, and Taralah,

— — 28. And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebusi, which *is* Jerusalem, Gibeath, *and* Kirjath; fourteen cities with their villages. This *is* the inheritance of the children of Benjamin according to their families.

### § 83. Caleb's Separate Inheritance.

*Jos.* xv. 13. And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, *even* the city of Arba the father of Anak, which *city is* Hebron.

1 *Chr.* vi. 54. Now these *are* their dwelling-places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aaron, of the families of the Kohathites: for theirs was the lot.

— — 55. And they gave them Hebron in the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.

— — 56. But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## VARIOUS CATALOGUES.

### § 84. Census Takers in the Wilderness.

*Num.* i. 4. And with you there shall be a man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

— — 5. And these *are* the names of the men that shall stand with you: of *the tribe of* Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.

— — 6. Of Simeon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

— — 7. Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

— — 8. Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

— — 9. Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of Helon.

— — 10. Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

— — 11. Of Benjamin; Abidan the son of Gideoni.

— — 12. Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

— — 13. Of Asher; Pagiel the son of Ocran.

— — 14. Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

— — 15. Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.

— — 16. These *were* the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in Israel.

### § 85. The Spies sent into Canaan.

*Num.* xiii. 4. And these *were* their names: Of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the son of Zaccur.

— — 5. Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.

— — 6. Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.

— — 7. Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.

*Num.* xiii. 8. Of the tribe of Ephraim, Oshea the son of Nun.
— — 9. Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.
— — 10. Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel the son of Sodi.
— — 11. Of the tribe of Joseph, *namely*, of the tribe of Manasseh, Gaddi the son of Susi.
— — 12. Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.
— — 13. Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael.
— — 14. Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi the son of Vophsi.
— — 15. Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.
— — 16. These *are* the names of the men which Moses sent to spy out the land. And Moses called Oshea the son of Nun, Jehoshua.

### § 86. Dividers of the Land of Canaan.

*Num.* xxxiv. 17. These *are* the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun.
— — 18. And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.
— — 19. And the names of the men *are* these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb the son of Jephunneh.
— — 20. And of the tribe of the children of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.
— — 21. Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.
— — 22. And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan, Bukki the son of Jogli.
— — 23. The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manasseh, Hanniel the son of Ephod.
— — 24. And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.
— — 25. And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan the son of Parnach.
— — 26. And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan.
— — 27. And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the son of Shelomi.
— — 28. And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud.
— — 29. These *are they* whom the LORD commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

### § 87. The Thirty-one Canaanite Kings Destroyed.

*Jos.* xii. 1. Now these *are* the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, from the river Arnon unto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east:
— — 2. Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt in Heshbon, *and* ruled from Aroer, which *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, even unto the river Jabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon;
— — 3. And from the plain to the sea of Chinneroth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea on the east, the way to Beth-jeshimoth; and from the south, under Ashdoth-pisgah:
— — 9. The king of Jericho, one; the king of Ai, which *is* beside Beth-el, one;
— — 10. The king of Jerusalem, one; the king of Hebron, one;
— — 11. The king of Jarmuth, one; the king of Lachish, one;
— — 12. The king of Eglon, one; the king of Gezer, one;
— — 13. The king of Debir, one; the king of Geder, one;
— — 14. The king of Hormah, one; the king of Arad, one;
— — 15. The king of Libnah, one; the king of Adullam, one;
— — 16. The king of Makkedah, one; the king of Beth-el, one;
— — 17. The king of Tappuah, one; the king of Hepher, one;
— — 18. The king of Aphek, one; the king of Lasharon, one;
— — 19. The king of Madon, one; the king of Hazor, one;
— — 20. The king of Shimron-meron, one; the king of Achshaph, one;
— — 21. The king of Taanach, one; the king of Megiddo, one;
— — 22. The king of Kedesh, one; the king of Jokneam of Carmel, one;
— — 23. The king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one; the king of the nations of Gilgal, one;
— — 24. The king of Tirzah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

### § 88. David's Mighty Men.

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 8. These *be* the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same *was* Adino the Eznite: *he lifted up his spear* against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.
— — 9. And after him *was* Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, *one* of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines *that* were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Israel were gone away:
— — 10. He arose, and smote the Philistines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.
— — 11. And after him *was* Shammah the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles: and the people fled from the Philistines.
— — 12. But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the LORD wrought a great victory.
— — 18. And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, *and* slew *them*, and had the name among three.
— — 19. Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the *first* three.
— — 20. And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow.
— — 21. And he slew an Egyptian, a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.
— — 22. These *things* did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name among three mighty men.
— — 23. He was more honourable than the thirty; but he attained not to the *first* three. And David set him over his guard.
— — 24. Asahel the brother of Joab *was* one of the thirty: Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,
— — 25. Shammah the Harodite, Elika the Harodite,
— — 26. Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,
— — 27. Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebunnai the Hushathite,
— — 28. Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai the Netophathite,
— — 29. Heleb the son of Baanah, a Netophathite, Ittai the son of Ribai out of Gibeah of the children of Benjamin,
— — 30. Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the brooks of Gaash,
— — 31. Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azmaveth the Barhumite,
— — 32. Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,
— — 33. Shammah the Hararite, Ahiam the son of Sharar the Hararite,

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 34. Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,
— — 35. Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the Arbite,
— — 36. Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah, Bani the Gadite,
— — 37. Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Beerothite, armourbearer to Joab the son of Zeruiah,
— — 38. Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,
— — 39. Uriah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.

1 *Chr.* xi. 6. And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief.
— — 10. These also *are* the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, *and* with all Israel, to make him king, according to the word of the LORD concerning Israel.
— — 11. And this *is* the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobeam, a Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain *by him* at one time.
— — 12. And after him *was* Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who *was one* of the three mightiest.
— — 20. And Abishai the brother of Joab, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew *them*, and had a name among the three.
— — 21. Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the *first* three.
— — 22. Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel, who had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.
— — 23. And he slew an Egyptian, a man of *great* stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand *was* a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.
— — 24. These *things* did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had a name among the three mightiest.
— — 25. Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the *first* three: and David set him over his guard.
— — 26. Also the valiant men of the armies *were*, Asahel the brother of Joab, Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem,
— — 27. Shammoth the Harorite, Helez the Pelonite,
— — 28. Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite, Abiezer the Antothite,
— — 29. Sibbecai the Hushathite, Ilai the Ahohite,
— — 30. Maharai the Netophathite, Heled the son of Baanah the Netophathite,
— — 31. Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah, *that pertained* to the children of Benjamin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,
— — 32. Hurai of the brooks of Gaash, Abiel the Arbathite,
— — 33. Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliahba the Shaalbonite,
— — 34. The sons of Hashem the Gizonite, Jonathan the son of Shage the Hararite,
— — 35. Ahiam the son of Sacar the Hararite, Eliphal the son of Ur,
— — 36. Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahijah the Pelonite,
— — 37. Hezro the Carmelite, Naarai the son of Ezbai,
— — 38. Joel the brother of Nathan, Mibhar the son of Haggeri,
— — 39. Zelek the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of Joab the son of Zeruiah,
— — 40. Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,
— — 41. Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son of Ahlai,
— — 42. Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,
— — 43. Hanan the son of Maachah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite,
— — 44. Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the Aroerite,
— — 45. Jediael the son of Shimri, and Joha his brother, the Tizite,
— — 46. Eliel the Mahavite, and Jeribai and Joshaviah the sons of Elnaam, and Ithmah the Moabite,
— — 47. Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.

— xii. 1. Now these *are* they that came to David to Ziklag, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kish: and they *were* among the mighty men, helpers of the war.
— — 2. *They were* armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in *hurling* stones and *shooting* arrows out of a bow, *even* of Saul's brethren of Benjamin.
— — 3. The chief *was* Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of Shemaah the Gibeathite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and Jehu the Antothite,
— — 4. And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad the Gederathite,
— — 5. Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah, and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the Haruphite,
— — 6. Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel, and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Korhites,
— — 7. And Joelah, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.

## § 89. David's Officers.

1 *Chr.* xxvi. 29. Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons *were* for the outward business over Israel, for officers and judges.
— — 30. *And* of the Hebronites, Hashabiah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, *were* officers among them of Israel on this side Jordan westward in all the business of the LORD, and in the service of the king.
— — 31. Among the Hebronites *was* Jerijah the chief, *even* among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at Jazer of Gilead.
— — 32. And his brethren, men of valour, *were* two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king David made rulers over the Reubenites, the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

— xxvii. 16. Furthermore over the tribes of Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites *was* Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah:
— — 17. Of the Levites, Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites, Zadok:
— — 18. Of Judah, Elihu, *one* of the brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri the son of Michael:
— — 19. Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the son of Azriel:
— — 20. Of the children of Ephraim, Hoshea the son of Azaziah: of the half tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of Pedaiah:
— — 21. Of the half *tribe* of Manasseh in Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah: of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Abner:
— — 22. Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jeroham. These *were* the princes of the tribes of Israel.

## § 90. David's Gadite Captains.

1 *Chr.* xii. 8. And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness men of might, *and* men of war *fit* for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces *were like* the faces of lions, and *were* as swift as the roes upon the mountains;
— — 9. Ezer the first, Obadiah the second, Eliab the third,
— — 10. Mishmannah the fourth, Jeremiah the fifth,
— — 11. Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh,
— — 12. Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the ninth,
— — 13. Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.
— — 14. These *were* of the sons of Gad, captains

of the host: one of the least *was* over a hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

1 *Chr.* xii. 15. These *are* they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all *them* of the valleys, *both* toward the east, and toward the west.

### § 91. David's Military Rotation in Service.

1 *Chr.* xxvii. 1. Now the children of Israel after their number, *to wit*, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 2. Over the first course for the first month *was* Jashobeam the son of Zabdiel: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 3. Of the children of Perez *was* the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

— — 4. And over the course of the second month *was* Dodai an Ahohite, and of his course *was* Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 5. The third captain of the host for the third month *was* Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, a chief priest: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 6. This *is that* Benaiah, *who was* mighty *among* the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course *was* Ammizabad his son.

— — 7. The fourth *captain* for the fourth month *was* Asahel the brother of Joab, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 8. The fifth captain for the fifth month *was* Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 9. The sixth *captain* for the sixth month *was* Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 10. The seventh *captain* for the seventh month *was* Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

— — 11. The eighth *captain* for the eighth month *was* Sibbecai the Hushathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 12. The ninth *captain* for the ninth month *was* Abiezer the Anetothite, of the Benjamites: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 13. The tenth *captain* for the tenth month *was* Maharai the Netophathite, of the Zarhites: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 14. The eleventh *captain* for the eleventh month *was* Benaiah the Pirathonite, of the children of Ephraim: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

— — 15. The twelfth *captain* for the twelfth month *was* Heldai the Netophathite, of Othniel: and in his course *were* twenty and four thousand.

### § 92. Solomon's Chief Officials.

1 *Kings* iv. 1. So king Solomon was king over all Israel.

— — 2. And these *were* the princes which he had: Azariah the son of Zadok the priest,

— — 3. Elihoreph and Ahiah, the sons of Shisha, scribes; Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, the recorder.

— — 4. And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over the host: and Zadok and Abiathar *were* the priests:

— — 5. And Azariah the son of Nathan *was* over the officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan *was* the principal officer, *and* the king's friend:

— — 6. And Ahishar *was* over the household: and Adoniram the son of Abda *was* over the tribute.

### § 93. Solomon's Purveyors.

1 *Kings* iv. 7. And Solomon had twelve officers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

— — 8. And these *are* their names: The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim:

— — 9. The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan:

— — 10. The son of Hesed, in Aruboth; to him *pertained* Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher:

— — 11. The son of Abinadab, in all the region of Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

— — 12. Baana the son of Ahilud; *to him pertained* Taanach and Megiddo, and all Beth-shean, which *is* by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah, *even* unto *the place that is* beyond Jokneam:

— — 13. The son of Geber, in Ramoth-gilead: to him *pertained* the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which *are* in Gilead; to him *also pertained* the region of Argob, which *is* in Bashan, threescore great cities with walls and brazen bars:

— — 14. Ahinadab the son of Iddo *had* Mahanaim:

— — 15. Ahimaaz *was* in Naphtali; he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

— — 16. Baanah the son of Hushai *was* in Asher and in Aloth:

— — 17. Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachar:

— — 18. Shimei the son of Elah, in Benjamin:

— — 19. Geber the son of Uri *was* in the country of Gilead, *in* the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and *he was* the only officer which *was* in the land.

### § 94. Chiefs of the Levites under David.

1 *Chr.* xv. 5. Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the chief, and his brethren a hundred and twenty:

— — 6. Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

— — 7. Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the chief, and his brethren a hundred and thirty:

— — 8. Of the sons of Elizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

— — 9 Of the sons of Hebron; Eliel the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

— — 10. Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren a hundred and twelve.

— xxiii. 6. And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, *namely*, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.

— xxvi. 20. And of the Levites, Ahijah *was* over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

— — 21. *As concerning* the sons of Laadan; the sons of the Gershonite Laadan, chief fathers, *even of* Laadan the Gershonite, *were* Jehieli.

— — 22. The sons of Jehieli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, *which were* over the treasures of the house of the LORD.

— — 23. Of the Amramites, *and* the Izharites, the Hebronites, *and* the Uzzielites:

— — 24. And Shebuel the son of Gershom, the son of Moses, *was* ruler of the treasures.

— — 25. And his brethren by Eliezer; Rehabiah his son, and Jeshaiah his son, and Joram his son, and Zichri his son, and Shelomith his son:

### § 95. David's Organization of the Priests.

1 *Chr.* xxiv. 1. Now *these are* the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

— — 2. But Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.

— — 3. And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar, according to their offices in their service.

— — 4. And there were more chief men found of the sons of Eleazar than of the sons of Ithamar; and *thus* were they divided. Among the sons of Eleazar *there were* sixteen chief men of the house of *their* fathers, and eight among the sons of Ithamar according to the house of their fathers.

— — 6. And Shemaiah the son of Nethaneel the scribe, *one* of the Levites, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zadok the priest, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and *before* the chief of the fa-

thers of the priests and Levites: one principal household being taken for Eleazar, and *one* taken for Ithamar.

1 *Chr.* xxiv. 7. Now the first lot came forth to Jehoiarib, the second to Jedaiah,

— — 8. The third to Harim, the fourth to Seorim,

— — 9. The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth to Mijamin,

— — 10. The seventh to Hakkoz, the eighth to Abijah,

— — 11. The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah,

— — 12. The eleventh to Eliashib, the twelfth to Jakim,

— — 13. The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeab,

— — 14. The fifteenth to Bilgah, the sixteenth to Immer,

— — 15. The seventeenth to Hezir, the eighteenth to Aphses,

— — 16. The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the twentieth to Jehezekel,

— — 17. The one and twentieth to Jachin, the two and twentieth to Gamul,

— — 18. The three and twentieth to Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Maaziah.

— — 19. These *were* the orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the LORD, according to their manner, under Aaron their father, as the LORD God of Israel had commanded him.

— — 20. And the rest of the sons of Levi *were these:* Of the sons of Amram; Shubael: of the sons of Shubael; Jehdeiah.

— — 21. Concerning Rehabiah: of the sons of Rehabiah, the first *was* Isshiah.

— — 22. Of the Izharites; Shelomoth: of the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath.

— — 23. And the sons *of Hebron;* Jeriah *the first*, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth.

— — 24. *Of* the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir.

— — 25. The brother of Michah *was* Isshiah: of the sons of Isshiah; Zechariah.

— — 26. The sons of Merari *were* Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.

— — 27. The sons of Merari by Jaaziah; Beno, and Shoham, and Zaccur, and Ibri.

— — 28. Of Mahli *came* Eleazar, who had no sons.

— — 29. Concerning Kish: the son of Kish *was* Jerahmeel.

— — 30. The sons also of Mushi; Mahli, and Eder, and Jerimoth. These *were* the sons of the Levites after the house of their fathers.

### § 96. Courses of the Temple Singers.

1 *Chr.* xxv. 9. Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons *were* twelve:

— — 10. The third to Zaccur, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 11. The fourth to Izri, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 12. The fifth to Nethaniah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 13. The sixth to Bukkiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 14. The seventh to Jesharelah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 15. The eighth to Jeshaiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 16. The ninth to Mattaniah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 17. The tenth to Shimei, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 18. The eleventh to Azareel, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 19. The twelfth to Hashabiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 20. The thirteenth to Shubael, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 21. The fourteenth to Mattithiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 22. The fifteenth to Jeremoth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 23. The sixteenth to Hananiah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 24. The seventeenth to Joshbekashah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 25. The eighteenth to Hanani, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 26. The nineteenth to Mallothi, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 27. The twentieth to Eliathah, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 28. The one and twentieth to Hothir, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 29. The two and twentieth to Giddalti, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 30. The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve:

— — 31. The four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer, *he*, his sons, and his brethren, *were* twelve.

### § 97. Courses of the Temple Porters.

1 *Chr.* xxvi. 1. Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites *was* Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of Asaph.

— — 2. And the sons of Meshelemiah *were*, Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jathniel the fourth,

— — 3. Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elioenai the seventh.

— — 4. Moreover the sons of Obed-edom *were*, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth,

— — 5. Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: for God blessed him.

— — 6. Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they *were* mighty men of valour.

— — 7. The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren *were* strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah.

— — 8. All these of the sons of Obed-edom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, *were* threescore and two of Obed-edom.

— — 9. And Meshelemiah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

— — 10. Also Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for *though* he was not the firstborn, his father made him the chief;)

— — 11. Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah *were* thirteen.

### § 98. The Levites who Sanctified the Temple under Hezekiah.

2 *Chr.* xxix. 12. Then the Levites arose, Mahath the son of Amasai, and Joel the son of Azariah, of the sons of the Kohathites: and of the sons of Merari; Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah the son of Jehaleleel: and of the Gershonites; Joah the son of Zimmah, and Eden the son of Joah.

— — 13. And of the sons of Elizaphan; Shimri, and Jeiel: and the sons of Asaph; Zechariah and Mattaniah.

— — 14. And of the sons of Heman; Jehiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of Jeduthun; Shemaiah, and Uzziel.

### § 99. Priests Returned with Zerubbabel.

*Neh.* xii. 1. Now these *are* the priests and the Levites that went up with Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua: Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,

— — 2. Amariah, Malluch, Hattush,

— — 3. Shechaniah, Rehum, Meremoth,

— — 4. Iddo, Ginnetho, Abijah,

— — 5. Miamin, Maadiah, Bilgah,

— — 6. Shemaiah, and Joiarib, Jedaiah,

— — 7. Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These *were* the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jeshua.

— — 8. Moreover the Levites: Jeshua, Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah, *and* Mattaniah, *which was* over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

*Neh.* xii. 9. Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their brethren, *were* over against them in the watches.

### § 100. Captives Returned with Zerubbabel. (Ezra's List.)

*Ezr.* ii. 1. Now these *are* the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city;

— — 2. Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, Seraiah, Reelaiah, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mizpar, Bigvai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel:

— — 3. The children of Parosh, two thousand a hundred seventy and two.

— — 4. The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

— — 5. The children of Arah, seven hundred seventy and five.

— — 6. The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua *and* Joab, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

— — 7. The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

— — 8. The children of Zattu, nine hundred forty and five.

— — 9. The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

— — 10. The children of Bani, six hundred forty and two.

— — 11. The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and three.

— — 12. The children of Azgad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

— — 13. The children of Adonikam, six hundred sixty and six.

— — 14. The children of Bigvai, two thousand fifty and six.

— — 15. The children of Adin, four hundred fifty and four.

— — 16. The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

— — 17. The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and three.

— — 18. The children of Jorah, a hundred and twelve.

— — 19. The children of Hashum, two hundred twenty and three.

— — 20. The children of Gibbar, ninety and five.

— — 21. The children of Beth-lehem, a hundred twenty and three.

— — 22. The men of Netophah, fifty and six.

— — 23. The men of Anathoth, a hundred twenty and eight.

— — 24. The children of Azmaveth, forty and two.

— — 25. The children of Kirjath-arim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred and forty and three.

— — 26. The children of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

— — 27. The men of Michmas, a hundred twenty and two.

— — 28. The men of Beth-el and Ai, two hundred twenty and three.

— — 29. The children of Nebo, fifty and two.

— — 30. The children of Magbish, a hundred fifty and six.

— — 31. The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

— — 32. The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

— — 33. The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and five.

— — 34. The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

— — 35. The children of Senaah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.

— — 36. The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

— — 37. The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

— — 38. The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

— — 39. The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

— — 40. The Levites: the children of Jeshua and Kadmiel, of the children of Hodaviah, seventy and four.

— — 41. The singers: the children of Asaph, a hundred twenty and eight.

— — 42. The children of the porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, *in* all a hundred thirty and nine.

### § 101. Captives Returned with Zerubbabel. (Nehemiah's List.)

*Neh.* vii. 5. And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

— — 6. These *are* the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Judah, every one unto his city;

— — 7. Who came with Zerubbabel, Jeshua, Nehemiah, Azariah, Raamiah, Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mispereth, Bigvai, Nehum, Baanah. The number, *I say*, of the men of the people of Israel *was this;*

— — 8. The children of Parosh, two thousand a hundred seventy and two.

— — 9. The children of Shephatiah, three hundred seventy and two.

— — 10. The children of Arah, six hundred fifty and two.

— — 11. The children of Pahath-moab, of the children of Jeshua and Joab, two thousand and eight hundred *and* eighteen.

— — 12. The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

— — 13. The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five.

— — 14. The children of Zaccai, seven hundred and threescore.

— — 15. The children of Binnui, six hundred forty and eight.

— — 16. The children of Bebai, six hundred twenty and eight.

— — 17. The children of Azgad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

— — 18. The children of Adonikam, six hundred threescore and seven.

— — 19. The children of Bigvai, two thousand threescore and seven.

— — 20. The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.

— — 21. The children of Ater of Hezekiah, ninety and eight.

— — 22. The children of Hashum, three hundred twenty and eight.

— — 23. The children of Bezai, three hundred twenty and four.

— — 24. The children of Hariph, a hundred and twelve.

— — 25. The children of Gibeon, ninety and five.

— — 26. The men of Beth-lehem and Netophah, a hundred fourscore and eight.

— — 27. The men of Anathoth, a hundred twenty and eight.

— — 28. The men of Beth-azmaveth, forty and two.

— — 29. The men of Kirjath-jearim, Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.

— — 30. The men of Ramah and Gaba, six hundred twenty and one.

— — 31. The men of Michmas, a hundred and twenty and two.

— — 32. The men of Beth-el and Ai, a hundred twenty and three.

— — 33. The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.

— — 34. The children of the other Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

— — 35. The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.

*Neh.* vii. 36. The children of Jericho, three hundred forty and five.

— — 37. The children of Lod, Hadid, and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.

— — 38. The children of Senaah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

— — 39. The priests: the children of Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua, nine hundred seventy and three.

— — 40. The children of Immer, a thousand fifty and two.

— — 41. The children of Pashur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

— — 42. The children of Harim, a thousand and seventeen.

— — 43. The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, *and* of the children of Hodevah, seventy and four.

— — 44. The singers: the children of Asaph, a hundred forty and eight.

— — 45. The porters: the children of Shallum, the children of Ater, the children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the children of Shobai, a hundred thirty and eight.

### § 102. Captives Returned with Ezra.

*Ezr.* viii. 1. These *are* now the chief of their fathers, and *this is* the genealogy of them that went up with me from Babylon, in the reign of Artaxerxes the king.

— — 2. Of the sons of Phinehas; Gershom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: of the sons of David; Hattush.

— — 3. Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the sons of Pharosh; Zechariah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males a hundred and fifty.

— — 4. Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Elihoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males.

— — 5. Of the sons of Shechaniah; the son of Jahaziel, and with him three hundred males.

— — 6. Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed the son of Jonathan, and with him fifty males.

— — 7. And of the sons of Elam; Jeshaiah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.

— — 8. And of the sons of Shephatiah; Zebadiah the son of Michael, and with him fourscore males.

— — 9. Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the son of Jehiel, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

— — 10. And of the sons of Shelomith; the son of Josiphiah, and with him a hundred and threescore males.

— — 11. And of the sons of Bebai; Zechariah the son of Bebai, and with him twenty and eight males.

— — 12. And of the sons of Azgad; Johanan the son of Hakkatan, and with him a hundred and ten males.

— — 13. And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names *are* these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

— — 14. Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

### § 103. Returned Captives Unable to Show their Genealogy.

*Ezr.* ii. 59. And these *were* they which went up from Tel-melah, Tel-harsa, Cherub, Addan, *and* Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they *were* of Israel:

— — 60. The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred fifty and two.

— — 61. And of the children of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai; which took a wife of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite, and was called after their name:

*Neh.* vii. 61. And these *were* they which went up *also* from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha, Cherub, Addon, and Immer: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their seed, whether they *were* of Israel.

— — 62. The children of Delaiah, the children of Tobiah, the children of Nekoda, six hundred forty and two.

— — 63. And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of Koz, the children of Barzillai, which took *one* of the daughters of Barzillai the Gileadite to wife, and was called after their name.

### § 104. Jews Found by Ezra, Married to Gentiles.

*Ezr.* x. 18. And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: *namely*, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah.

— — 20. And of the sons of Immer; Hanani and Zebadiah.

— — 21. And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziah.

— — 22. And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethaneel, Jozabad, and Elasah.

— — 23. Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same *is* Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and Eliezer.

— — 24. Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

— — 25. Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

— — 26. And of the sons of Elam; Mattaniah, Zechariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah.

— — 27. And of the sons of Zattu; Elioenai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza.

— — 28. Of the sons also of Bebai; Jehohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, *and* Athlai.

— — 29. And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

— — 30. And of the sons of Pahath-moab; Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manasseh.

— — 31. And *of* the sons of Harim; Eliezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah, Shimeon,

— — 32. Benjamin, Malluch, *and* Shemariah.

— — 33. Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh *and* Shimei.

— — 34. Of the sons of Bani; Maadai, Amram, and Uel,

— — 35. Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh,

— — 36. Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib,

— — 37. Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,

— — 38. And Bani, and Binnui, and Shimei,

— — 39. And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

— — 40. Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai,

— — 41. Azareel, and Shelemiah, Shemariah,

— — 42. Shallum, Amariah, *and* Joseph.

— — 43. Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah.

— — 44. All these had taken strange wives: and *some* of them had wives by whom they had children.

### § 105. Repairers of Jerusalem under Nehemiah.

*Neh.* iii. 1. Then Eliashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Hananeel.

— — 2. And next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next unto them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.

— — 3. But the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who *also* laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

— — 4. And next unto them repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah, the son of Koz. And next unto them repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And next unto them repaired Zadok the son of Baana.

— — 5. And next unto them the Tekoites repaired; but their nobles put not their necks to the work of their Lord.

— — 6. Moreover the old gate repaired Jehoiada the son of Paseah, and Meshullam the son of Besodeiah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

— — 7. And next unto them repaired Melatiah the Gibeonite, and Jadon the Meronothite, the men of

Gibeon, and of Mizpah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the river.

*Neh.* iii. 9. And next unto them repaired Rephaiah the son of Hur, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem.

— — 10. And next unto them repaired Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hattush the son of Hashabniah.

— — 11. Malchijah the son of Harim, and Hashub the son of Pahath-moab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

— — 12. And next unto him repaired Shallum the son of Halohesh, the ruler of the half part of Jerusalem, he and his daughters.

— — 13. The valley gate repaired Hanun, and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand cubits on the wall unto the dung gate.

— — 14. But the dung gate repaired Malchiah the son of Rechab, the ruler of part of Beth-haccerem; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

— — 15. But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of David.

— — 16. After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half part of Beth-zur, unto *the place* over against the sepulchres of David, and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

— — 17. After him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of the half part of Keilah, in his part.

— — 18. After him repaired their brethren, Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler of the half part of Keilah.

— — 19. And next to him repaired Ezer the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Mizpah, another piece over against the going up to the armoury at the turning *of the wall.*

— — 20. After him Baruch the son of Zabbai earnestly repaired the other piece, from the turning *of the wall* unto the door of the house of Eliashib the high priest.

— — 21. After him repaired Meremoth the son of Urijah the son of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of Eliashib even to the end of the house of Eliashib.

— — 22. And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

— — 23. After him repaired Benjamin and Hashub over against their house. After him repaired Azariah the son of Maaseiah the son of Ananiah by his house.

— — 24. After him repaired Binnui the son of Henadad another piece, from the house of Azariah unto the turning *of the wall*, even unto the corner.

— — 25. Palal the son of Uzai, over against the turning *of the wall*, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that *was* by the court of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son of Parosh.

— — 26. Moreover the Nethinim dwelt in Ophel, unto *the place* over against the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

— — 27. After them the Tekoites repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ophel.

— — 28. From above the horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

— — 29. After them repaired Zadok the son of Immer over against his house. After him repaired also Shemaiah the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of the east gate.

— — 30. After him repaired Hananiah the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Meshullam the son of Berechiah over against his chamber.

— — 31. After him repaired Malchiah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nethinim, and of the merchants, over against the gate Miphkad, and to the going up of the corner.

— — 32. And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

### § 106. Dwellers at Jerusalem. (Two Lists.)

1 *Chr.* ix. 2. Now the first inhabitants that *dwelt* in their possessions in their cities *were*, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Nethinim.

— — 3. And in Jerusalem dwelt of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manasseh;

— — 4. Uthai the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.

— — 5. And of the Shilonites; Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons.

— — 6. And of the sons of Zerah; Jeuel, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

— — 7. And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,

— — 8. And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah;

— — 9. And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men *were* chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

— — 10. And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,

— — 11. And Azariah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, the ruler of the house of God;

— — 12. And Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchijah, and Maasiai the son of Adiel, the son of Jahzerah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Meshillemith, the son of Immer;

— — 13. And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

— — 14. And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, of the sons of Merari;

— — 15. And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph;

— — 16. And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites.

— — 35. And in Gibeon dwelt the father of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name *was* Maachah:

— — 36. And his firstborn son Abdon, then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Ner, and Nadab,

— — 37. And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

— — 38. And Mikloth begat Shimeam. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

*Neh.* xi. 3. Now these *are* the chief of the province that dwelt in Jerusalem: but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, *to wit*, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinim, and the children of Solomon's servants.

— — 4. And at Jerusalem dwelt *certain* of the children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin. Of the children of Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the children of Perez;

— — 5. And Maaseiah the son of Baruch, the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.

— — 6. All the sons of Perez that dwelt at Jerusalem *were* four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

— — 7. And these *are* the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah, the son of Kolaiah, the son of Maaseiah, the son of Ithiel, the son of Jesaiah.

*Neh.* xi. 8. And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine hundred twenty and eight.

— — 9. And Joel the son of Zichri *was* their overseer: and Judah the son of Senuah *was* second over the city.

— — 10. Of the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin.

— — 11. Seraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the son of Meraioth, the son of Ahitub, *was* the ruler of the house of God.

— — 12. And their brethren that did the work of the house *were* eight hundred twenty and two: and Adaiah the son of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the son of Pashur, the son of Malchiah,

— — 13. And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and Amashai the son of Azareel, the son of Ahasai, the son of Meshillemoth, the son of Immer,

— — 14. And their brethren, mighty men of valour, a hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer *was* Zabdiel, the son of *one of* the great men.

— — 15. Also of the Levites: Shemaiah the son of Hashub, the son of Azrikam, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Bunni:

— — 20. And the residue of Israel, of the priests, *and* the Levites, *were* in all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.

— — 21. But the Nethinim dwelt in Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa *were* over the Nethinim.

— — 22. The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem *was* Uzzi the son of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asaph, the singers *were* over the business of the house of God.

— — 24. And Pethahiah the son of Meshezabeel, of the children of Zerah the son of Judah, *was* at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

— — 25. And for the villages, with their fields, *some* of the children of Judah dwelt at Kirjath-arba, and *in* the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and *in* the villages thereof, and at Jekabzeel, and *in* the villages thereof,

— — 26. And at Jeshua, and at Moladah, and at Beth-phelet,

— — 27. And at Hazar-shual, and at Beer-sheba, and *in* the villages thereof,

— — 28. And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah, and in the villages thereof,

— — 29. And at En-rimmon, and at Zareah, and at Jarmuth,

— — 30. Zanoah, Adullam, and *in* their villages, at Lachish, and the fields thereof, at Azekah, and *in* the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hinnom.

— — 31. The children also of Benjamin from Geba *dwelt* at Michmash, and Aija, and Beth-el, and *in* their villages,

— — 32. *And* at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,

— — 33. Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,

— — 34. Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,

— — 35. Lod, and Ono, the valley of craftsmen.

— — 36. And of the Levites *were* divisions *in* Judah, *and* in Benjamin.

### § 107. Sealers of Nehemiah's Covenant.

*Neh.* x. 1. Now those that sealed *were* Nehemiah, the Tirshatha, the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,

— — 2. Seraiah, Azariah, Jeremiah,

— — 3. Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah,

— — 4. Hattush, Shebaniah, Malluch,

— — 5. Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah,

— — 6. Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch,

— — 7. Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,

— — 8. Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these *were* the priests.

— — 9. And the Levites: both Jeshua the son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel;

— — 10. And their brethren, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan,

— — 11. Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah,

— — 12. Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

— — 13. Hodijah, Bani, Beninu.

— — 14. The chief of the people; Parosh, Pahath-moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani,

— — 15. Bunni, Azgad, Bebai,

— — 16. Adonijah, Bigvai, Adin,

— — 17. Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur,

— — 18. Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai,

— — 19. Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai,

— — 20. Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir,

— — 21. Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua,

— — 22. Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah,

— — 23. Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,

— — 24. Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek,

— — 25. Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaseiah,

— — 26. And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan,

— — 27. Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

# BOOK XI.—THE HEBREWS.

## CHAP. I.

## GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE.

### § 1. Origin and Call of the Hebrews.

*Gen.* xi. 28. And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees.

— — 31. And Terah took Abram his son, and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law, his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

— xii. 1. Now the LORD had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

— — 2. And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

— — 3. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.

— — 4. So Abram departed, as the LORD had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram *was* seventy and five years old when he departed out of Haran.

— — 5. And Abram took Sarai his wife, and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Canaan; and into the land of Canaan they came.

— — 6. And Abram passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, unto the plain of Moreh. And the Canaanite *was* then in the land.

— xvii. 2. And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

— — 4. As for me, behold, my covenant *is* with thee, and thou shalt be a father of many nations.

— — 5. Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

— — 6. And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee.

— — 7. And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations, for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee.

— — 15. And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but Sarah *shall* her name *be*.

— — 16. And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be *a mother* of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

— — 17. Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall *a child* be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear?

*Ex.* vi. 7. And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

— xix. 5. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth *is* mine:

— — 6. And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and a holy nation. These *are* the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel.

*Deut.* xxviii. 9. The LORD shall establish thee a holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the LORD thy God, and walk in his ways.

— — 10. And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called by the name of the LORD; and they shall be afraid of thee.

*Is.* lxii. 12. And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

*Heb.* xi. 12. Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, *so many* as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

See *Jer.* xxxi. 1. *Ezek.* xxxvii. 27.

### § 2. God's Covenant with Them.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 27. And the LORD said unto Moses, Write thou these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Israel.

*Deut.* v. 2. The LORD our God made a covenant with us in Horeb.

— — 3. The LORD made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, *even* us, who *are* all of us here alive this day.

— xxix. 1. These *are* the words of the covenant, which the LORD commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, besides the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

— — 9. Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 15. Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations;

— — 16. *Even of the covenant* which he made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;

— — 17. And hath confirmed the same to Jacob for a law, *and* to Israel *for* an everlasting covenant,

*Jer.* xi. 2. Hear ye the words of this covenant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem;

— — 3. And say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel; Cursed *be* the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

— — 4. Which I commanded your fathers in the day *that* I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

— — 5. That I may perform the oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as *it is* this day. Then answered I, and said, So be it, O LORD.

— xxxiv. 13. Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; I made a covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

See *Ezek.* xxxvii. 26.

### § 3. God Faithful to his Covenant.

1 *Sam.* ii. 30. Wherefore the LORD God of Israel saith, I said indeed *that* thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the LORD saith, Be it far from me; for them that

honour me I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

2 *Kings* xiii. 23. And the LORD was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence as yet.

*Ps.* lxxxix. 28. My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.

— cv. 8. He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word *which* he commanded to a thousand generations.

— — 9. Which *covenant* he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac;

— — 10. And confirmed the same unto Jacob, for a law, *and* to Israel *for* an everlasting covenant:

— cxi. 9. He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend *is* his name.

*Ezek.* xvi. 60. Nevertheless, I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant.

— — 61. Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for daughters, but not by thy covenant.

— — 62. And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD:

— xx. 14. But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I brought them out.

— — 37. And I will cause you to pass under the rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

### § 4. Their Covenant with God.

*Deut.* xxix. 10. Ye stand this day all of you before the LORD your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, *with* all the men of Israel,

— — 11. Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that *is* in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

— — 12. That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee this day:

— — 13. That he may establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and *that* he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

— — 14. Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath;

— — 15. But with *him* that standeth here with us this day before the LORD our God, and also with *him* that *is* not here with us this day:

*Jos.* xxiv. 25. So Joshua made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shechem.

2 *Kings* xi. 17. And Jehoiada made a covenant between the LORD and the king and the people, that they should be the LORD's people; between the king also and the people.

— xxiii. 3. And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all *their* heart and all *their* soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant.

2 *Chr.* xv. 12. And they entered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

— xxiii. 16. And Jehoiada made a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the LORD's people.

— xxix. 10. Now *it is* in mine heart to make a covenant with the LORD God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

— xxxiv. 31. And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

— — 32. And he caused all that were present in Jerusalem and Benjamin to stand *to it*. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem did according to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

*Neh.* ix. 38. And because of all this we make a sure *covenant*, and write *it;* and our princes, Levites, *and* priests, seal *unto it*.

*Jer.* l. 5. They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, *saying*, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in a perpetual covenant *that* shall not be forgotten.

### § 5. The Divine Choice Reasserted.

*Deut.* vii. 6. For thou *art* a holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God has chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

— xiv. 2. For thou *art* a holy people unto the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that *are* upon the earth.

— xxvi. 17. Thou hast avouched the LORD this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

— — 18. And the LORD hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that *thou* shouldest keep all his commandments;

— xxxii. 9. For the LORD's portion *is* his people; Jacob *is* the lot of his inheritance.

*Ps.* cv. 6. O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen.

— cxxxv. 4. For the LORD hath chosen Jacob unto himself, *and* Israel for his peculiar treasure.

*Is.* xxix. 22. Therefore thus saith the LORD, who redeemed Abraham, concerning the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

— xli. 8. But thou, Israel, *art* my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend.

— — 9. *Thou* whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou *art* my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

### § 6. Reasons for it.

*Deut.* vii. 7. The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye *were* the fewest of all people:

— — 8. But because the LORD loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the LORD brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt.

— x. 15. Only the LORD had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, *even* you above all people, as *it is* this day.

— xxvi. 19. And to make thee high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be a holy people unto the LORD thy God, as he hath spoken.

### § 7. Canaan Promised.

*Gen.* xiii. 1. And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.

— — 11. Then Lot chose him all the plain of Jordan; and Lot journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

— — 12. Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelt in the cities of the plain, and pitched *his* tent toward Sodom.

— — 14. And the LORD said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

— — 15. For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

— — 17. Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

*Gen.* xv. 7. And he said unto him, I *am* the LORD that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit.

— — 18. In that same day the LORD made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates:

— xvii. 8. And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God.

— xxvi. 2. And the LORD appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of.

— — 3. Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I sware unto Abraham thy father;

— xxxv. 12. And the land which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

— xlviii. 21. And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die; but God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

— l. 24. And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die; and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

*Ex.* vi. 4. And I have also established my covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

— — 8. And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did sware to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for a heritage: I *am* the LORD.

— xv. 17. Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, *in* the place, O LORD, *which* thou hast made for thee to dwell in; *in* the sanctuary, O LORD, *which* thy hands have established.

— xxxiii. 1. And the LORD said unto Moses, Depart, *and* go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Egypt, unto the land which I sware unto Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it:

*Deut.* iii. 28. But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

— xi. 31. For ye shall pass over Jordan to go in to possess the land which the LORD your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

*Jos.* i. 3. Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

— — 4. From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 28. And ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.

### § 8. Conditions of Possessing Canaan.

2 *Kings* xxi. 8. Neither will I make the feet of Israel move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers; only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Moses commanded them.

1 *Chr.* xxviii. 8. Now therefore, in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the LORD, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the LORD your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave *it* for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

*Jer.* vii. 5. For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbour:

— — 6. *If* ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt;

— — 7. Then will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

### § 9. References to the Promise.

*Deut.* xxxii. 8. When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 18. Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance;

— — 19. When ye were but few, even a few, and strangers in it.

*Ps.* cv. 11. Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance:

— — 12. When they were *but* a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in it.

*Neh.* ix. 7. Thou *art* the LORD the God, who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of Abraham;

— — 8. And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites, and the Girgashites, to give *it*, *I say*, to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou *art* righteous:

*Jer.* xxv. 5. They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the LORD hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

— — 7. Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the LORD; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

*Acts* vii. 2. And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran,

— — 3. And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

— — 4. Then came he out of the land of the Chaldeans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

— — 5. And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not *so much as* to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when *as yet* he had no child.

### § 10. The Israelites always to be God's People.

2 *Sam.* vii. 24. For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel *to be* a people unto thee for ever: and thou, LORD, art become their God.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 9. Also I will ordain a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning,

— — 10. And since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee, that the LORD will build thee a house.

— — 22. For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, LORD, becamest their God.

*Ps.* xlviii. 8. As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the LORD of hosts, in the city of our God: God will establish it for ever. Selah.

— cxv. 12. The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless *us*; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.

— — 14. The LORD shall increase you more and more, you and your children.

— — 15. Ye *are* blessed of the LORD which made heaven and earth.

*Is.* xxx. 20. And *though* the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

— — 21. And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This *is* the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

— lx. 15. Whereas thou hast been forsaken and

hated, so that no man went through *thee*, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

*Is.* lx. 21. Thy people also *shall be* all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

— lxvi. 22. For as the new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the LORD, so shall your seed and your name remain.

(See *Jer.* xxxi. 35.)

*Jer.* xxxi. 36. If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the LORD, *then* the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

— — 37. Thus saith the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, saith the LORD.

— xxxiii. 17. For thus saith the LORD; David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel;

— — 18. Neither shall the priests the Levites want a man before me to offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

— — 20. Thus saith the LORD; If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;

— — 21. *Then* may also my covenant be broken with David my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers.

— — 22. As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured; so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me.

— — 24. Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, The two families which the LORD hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

(See *Jer.* xxxiii. 25.)

*Jer.* xxxiii. 26. Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, *so* that I will not take *any* of his seed *to be* rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

See *Joel* iii. 18, 19, 20, 21.

### § 11. Joy and Pride in God's Choice.

*Deut.* iv. 7. For what nation *is there so* great, who *hath* God *so* nigh unto them, as the LORD our God *is* in all *things that* we call upon him *for?*

*Ps.* cxlix. 2. Let Israel rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zion be joyful in their King.

*Is.* xliii. 1. But now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called *thee* by thy name; thou *art* mine.

— xliv. 1. Yet now hear, O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have chosen:

— — 2. Thus saith the LORD that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, *which* will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jeshurun, whom I have chosen.

*Mal.* i. 5. And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The LORD will be magnified from the border of Israel.

*Rom.* ii. 17. Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of God,

— — 18. And knowest *his* will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;

— — 19. And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

2 *Cor.* xi. 22. Are they Hebrews? so *am* I. Are they Israelites? so *am* I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so *am* I.

*Phil.* iii. 4. Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

— — 5. Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, *of* the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law a Pharisee;

### § 12. Duty of the Chosen People.

*Lev.* xx. 26. And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the LORD *am* holy, and have severed you from *other* people, that ye should be mine.

*Deut.* xxvii. 9. And Moses and the priests the Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel; this day thou art become the people of the LORD thy God.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 12. Remember his marvellous works that he hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

— — 13. O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones.

*John* viii. 39. They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham.

### § 13. Their Unfaithfulness Punished.

2 *Chr.* xxx. 7. And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the LORD God of their fathers, *who* therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

*Ezek.* xx. 18. But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

*Amos* iii. 2. You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities.

— ix. 7. *Are* ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the Philistines from Caphtor, and the Syrians from Kir?

*Zech.* i. 4. Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye now from your evil ways, and *from* your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the LORD.

---

## CHAP. II.

## ISRAEL IN EGYPT.

### § 14. The Sojourn in Egypt Foretold.

*Gen.* xv. 13. And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land *that is* not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years;

— xlvi. 2. And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here *am* I.

— — 3. And he said, I *am* God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation.

— — 4. I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up *again:* and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

*Acts* vii. 6. And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat *them* evil four hundred years.

### § 15. Entrance into Egypt.

*Gen.* xli. 55. And when all the land of Egypt was famished, the people cried to Pharaoh for bread: and Pharaoh said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto Joseph; what he saith to you, do.

— — 56. And the famine was over all the face of the earth: and Joseph opened all the storehouses, and sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Egypt.

— — 57. And all countries came into Egypt to Jo-

seph for to buy *corn;* because that the famine was *so* sore in all lands.

*Gen.* xlii. 1. Now when Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another?

— — 2. And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die.

— — 3. And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt.

— — 5. And the sons of Israel came to buy *corn* among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan.

— xliii. 1. And the famine *was* sore in the land.

— — 2. And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

— xliv. 25. And our father said, Go again, *and* buy us a little food.

— — 26. And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother *be* with us.

— xlv. 9. Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:

— — 10. And thou shalt dwell in the land of Goshen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:

— — 11. And there will I nourish thee; for yet *there are* five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.

— — 12. And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that *it is* my mouth that speaketh unto you.

— xlvi. 1. And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Isaac.

— — 5. And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba: and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Pharaoh had sent to carry him.

— — 6. And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him:

— — 7. His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

— — 26. All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls *were* threescore and six;

— — 27. And the sons of Joseph, which were borne him in Egypt, *were* two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, *were* threescore and ten.

*Acts* vii. 12. But when Jacob heard that there was corn in Egypt, he sent out our fathers first.

### § 16. Sojourn in Egypt.

*Gen.* xlvii. 12. And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to *their* families.

— — 27. And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

— l. 22. And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he and his father's house: and Joseph lived a hundred and ten years.

*Ex.* i. 1. Now these *are* the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.

— — 2. Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah,

— — 3. Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin,

— — 4. Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

— — 5. And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt *already.*

— xii. 40. Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, *was* four hundred and thirty years.

— — 41. And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the LORD went out from the land of Egypt.

*Jos.* xxiv. 4. And I gave unto Isaac Jacob and Esau: and I gave unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt.

*Ps.* cv. 23. Israel also came into Egypt; and Jacob sojourned in the land of Ham.

*Acts* vii. 14. Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob *to him*, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls.

— — 15. So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers.

*Gal.* iii. 17. And this I say, *that* the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect.*

### § 17. Bondage in Egypt.

*Ex.* i. 6. And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

— — 7. And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

— — 8. Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

— — 9. And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel *are* more and mightier than we:

— — 10. Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and *so* get them up out of the land.

— — 11. Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom and Raamses.

— — 12. But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.

— — 13. And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour:

— — 14. And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, *was* with rigour.

— vi. 9. And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel: but they hearkened not unto Moses for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

*Deut.* iv. 20. But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, *even* out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as *ye are* this day.

— v. 6. I *am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

1 *Kings* viii. 51. For they *be* thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

*Is.* lii. 4. For thus saith the Lord GOD, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without cause.

*Acts* vii. 18. Till another king arose, which knew not Joseph.

— — 19. The same dealt subtilely with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

See *Deut.* xxvi. 6.

### § 18. God Remembers His Covenant.

*Ex.* ii. 23. And it came to pass in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

— — 24. And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

* St. Paul reckons 430 years, not from the going down of Jacob, but from the going down of Abraham, into Egypt.—H.

*Ex.* ii. 25. And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto *them.*

— iii. 7. And the LORD said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which *are* in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows;

— — 9. Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppress them.

— vi. 5. And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

*Neh.* ix. 9. And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and heardest their cry by the Red sea;

*Acts* vii. 34. I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

See *Deut.* xxvi. 7.

### § 19. Deliverance Promised.

*Gen.* xv. 14. And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance.

— — 16. But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites *is* not yet full.

*Ex.* iii. 8. And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites.

*Acts* vii. 7. And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and serve me in this place.

### § 20. Moses Commissioned.

*Ex.* iii. 10. Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

— — 16. Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and *seen* that which is done to you in Egypt:

— — 17. And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

— — 18. And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the LORD our God.

— iv. 22. And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD, Israel *is* my son, *even* my firstborn.

— — 23. And I say unto thee, Let my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay thy son, *even* thy firstborn.

### § 21. Moses Objects.

*Ex.* iii. 11. And Moses said unto God, Who *am* I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

— — 12. And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this *shall be* a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When then thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

— iv. 1. And Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The LORD hath not appeared unto thee.

— — 10. And Moses said unto the LORD, O my Lord, I *am* not eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant; but I *am* slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

— vi. 30. And Moses said before the LORD, Behold, I *am* of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?

### § 22. Aaron Appointed to Assist Him.

*Ex.* iv. 14. And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Moses, and he said, *Is* not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

— — 15. And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do.

— — 16. And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, *even* he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead of God.

— vii. 2. Thou shalt speak all that I command thee; and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.

— — 7. And Moses *was* fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.

### § 23. Commission Referred to.

1 *Sam.* xii. 6. And Samuel said unto the people, *It is* the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of Egypt.

*Ps.* cv. 26. He sent Moses his servant; *and* Aaron whom he had chosen.

*Micah* vi. 4. For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam.

— — 5. O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal; that ye may know the righteousness of the LORD.

### § 24. Liberation of the People Demanded.

*Ex.* v. 1. And afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold a feast unto me in the wilderness.

— — 3. And they said, The God of the Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

### § 25. Pharaoh's Refusal.

*Ex.* v. 2. And Pharaoh said, Who *is* the LORD, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the LORD, neither will I let Israel go.

— — 4. And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works? get you unto your burdens.

— — 5. And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now *are* many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

— — 6. And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

— — 7. Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

— — 8. And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish *aught* thereof: for they *be* idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go *and* sacrifice to our God.

— — 9. Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard vain words.

### § 26. The People Murmur at their Increased Burdens.

*Ex.* v. 20. And they met Moses and Aaron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:

— — 21. And they said unto them, The LORD look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

*Ex.* v. 22. And Moses returned unto the LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou *so* evil entreated this people? why *is* it *that* thou hast sent me?

— — 23. For since I came to Pharaoh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

### § 27. Final Orders to Moses.

*Ex.* vi. 1. Then the LORD said unto Moses, Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharaoh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.

— — 6. Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I *am* the LORD, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

— — 11. Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

— — 12. And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who *am* of uncircumcised lips?

— — 13. And the LORD spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

— — 26. These *are* that Aaron and Moses, to whom the LORD said, Bring out the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their armies.

— — 27. These *are* they which spake to Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these *are* that Moses and Aaron.

— — 28. And it came to pass on the day *when* the LORD spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt,

— — 29. That the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, I *am* the LORD: speak thou unto Pharaoh king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.

— vii. 14. And the LORD said unto Moses, Pharaoh's heart *is* hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

— — 15. Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

— — 16. And thou shalt say unto him, The LORD God of the Hebrews hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

### § 28. The Struggle.

(1. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF BLOOD.)

*Ex.* vii. 25. And seven days were fulfilled, after that the LORD had smitten the river.

— viii. 1. And the LORD spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

(2. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF FROGS.)

*Ex.* viii. 8. Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron, and said, Entreat the LORD, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the LORD.

(3. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF LICE.*)

*Ex.* viii. 20. And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

(4. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF FLIES.)

*Ex.* viii. 25. And Pharaoh called for Moses and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

— — 26. And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the LORD our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

— — 27. We will go three days' journey into the wilderness, and sacrifice to the LORD our God, as he shall command us.

— — 28. And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the LORD your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: entreat for me.

— — 29. And Moses said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will entreat the LORD that the swarms of flies may depart from Pharaoh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Pharaoh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the LORD.

— ix. 1. Then the LORD said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

(5. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF MURRAIN.)

*Ex.* ix. 7. And Pharaoh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Israelites dead. And the heart of Pharaoh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

(6. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF BOILS.)

*Ex.* ix. 13. And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Pharaoh, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

— — 14. For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that *there is* none like me in all the earth.

— — 15. For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

— — 17. As yet exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

(7. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF HAIL.)

*Ex.* x. 3. And Moses and Aaron came in unto Pharaoh, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

— — 7. And Pharaoh's servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the LORD their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed?

— — 8. And Moses and Aaron were brought again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: *but* who *are* they that shall go?

— — 9. And Moses said, We will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we *must hold* a feast unto the LORD.

— — 10. And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look *to it*; for evil *is* before you.

— — 11. Not so: go now ye *that are* men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Pharaoh's presence.

(8. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF LOCUSTS.)

*Ex.* x. 17. Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and entreat the LORD your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

— — 18. And he went out from Pharaoh, and entreated the LORD.

(9. AFTER THE PLAGUE OF DARKNESS.)

*Ex.* x. 24. And Pharaoh called unto Moses, and said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you.

— — 25. And Moses said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the LORD our God.

— — 26. Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not a hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the LORD our God; and we know not with what we must serve the LORD, until we come thither.

— — 28. And Pharaoh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in *that* day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

* Supposed to have been gnats.—H.

*Ex.* x. 29. And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more.

(10. THE FINAL STROKE.)

*Ex.* xi. 1. And the LORD said unto Moses, Yet will I bring one plague *more* upon Pharaoh, and upon Egypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let *you* go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

— — 4. And Moses said, Thus saith the LORD, About midnight will I go out into the midst of Egypt:

— — 5. And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that *is* behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

— — 6. And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

— — 8. And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in a great anger.

— xii. 31. And he called for Moses and Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, *and* get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the LORD, as ye have said.

— — 32. Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also.

— — 33. And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We *be* all dead *men*.

---

## CHAP. III.

## THE EXODUS FROM EGYPT.

### § 29. Hasty Departure.

*Ex.* xii. 34. And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

— — 37. And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot *that were* men, beside children.

— — 38. And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, *even* very much cattle.

— — 39. And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victuals.

— — 51. And it came to pass the self-same day, *that* the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies.

— xiii. 18. But God led the people about, *through* the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

1 *Sam.* xii. 8. When Jacob was come into Egypt, and your fathers cried unto the LORD, then the LORD sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place.

*Ps.* cv. 37. He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and *there was* not one feeble *person* among their tribes.

— — 38. Egypt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.

*Hos.* xii. 13. And by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

*Acts* vii. 35. This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send *to be* a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

— — 36. He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years.

— xiii. 17. The God of this people of Israel chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with a high arm brought he them out of it.

### § 30. Pursuit and Deliverance.

*Ex.* xiv. 5. And it was told the king of Egypt that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us?

— — 6. And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

— — 7. And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt, and captains over every one of them.

— — 9. But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses *and* chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon.

— — 10. And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel cried out unto the LORD.

— — 23. And the Egyptians pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, *even* all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

— — 24. And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the LORD looked unto the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Egyptians,

— — 25. And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the LORD fighteth for them against the Egyptians.

*Jos.* xxiv. 6. And I brought your fathers out of Egypt: and ye came unto the sea; and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

### § 31. God's Hand Recognized in the Deliverance.

*Ex.* xix. 3. And Moses went up unto God, and the LORD called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel;

— — 4. Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and *how* I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

*Deut.* iv. 34. Or hath God assayed to go *and* take him a nation from the midst of *another* nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the LORD your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes?

*Jos.* xxiv. 17. For the LORD our God, he *it is* that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

*Jud.* vi. 7. And it came to pass, when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD because of the Midianites,

— — 8. That the LORD sent a prophet unto the children of Israel, which said unto them, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

— — 9. And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

2 *Sam.* vii. 23. And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people, *even* like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Egypt, *from* the nations and their gods?

1 *Chr.* xvii. 21. And what one nation in the earth *is* like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem *to be* his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Egypt?

*Ps.* lxxvii. 15. Thou hast with *thine* arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah.

*Ps.* cv. 42. For he remembered his holy promise, *and* Abraham his servant.

— — 43. And he brought forth his people with joy, *and* his chosen with gladness:

— cxxxvi. 11. And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 12. With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

*Micah* vii. 15. According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will I shew unto him marvellous *things*.

See *Deut.* xxvi. 8.

### § 32. God's Designs Therein.

*Ex.* xxix. 46. And they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I *am* the LORD their God.

*Lev.* xxii. 32. Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I *am* the LORD which hallow you,

— — 33. That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD.

— xxv. 38. I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, *and* to be your God.

— xxvi. 13. I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

*Num.* xv. 41. I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I *am* the LORD your God.

*Ps.* lxxxi. 10. I *am* the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

*Is.* xliii. 3. For I *am* the LORD thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt *for* thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

— — 4. Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

*Ezek.* xx. 9. But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they *were*, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt.

— — 10. Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness.

### § 33. Future Generations to be Instructed.

*Deut.* vi. 20. *And* when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What *mean* the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD our God hath commanded you?

— — 21. Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the LORD brought us out of Egypt with a mighty hand:

— — 22. And the LORD shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

— — 23. And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

### § 34. Desire to Return to Egypt.

*Ex.* xiv. 11. And they said unto Moses, Because *there were* no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Egypt?

— — 12. *Is* not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For *it had been* better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wilderness.

*Num.* xiv. 3. And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Egypt?

— — 4. And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt.

*Neh.* ix. 16. But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

— — 17. And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou *art* a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.

See *Acts* vii. 39.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## IN THE WILDERNESS.

### § 35. The Wilderness Described.

*Deut.* viii. 15. Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, *wherein were* fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where *there was* no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

— xxxii. 10. He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

*Jer.* ii. 6. Neither said they, Where *is* the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

*Hos.* xiii. 5. I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.

### § 36. From Egypt to Sinai.

(From Rameses to Succoth. See *Ex.* xii. 37.)

*Ex.* xiii. 20. And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the wilderness.

— xiv. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before Pi-hahiroth, between Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-zephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

— — 3. For Pharaoh will say of the children of Israel, They *are* entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

(For the Passage of the Red Sea, see *Ex.* xiv. 19–31.)

*Ex.* xv. 22. So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness, and found no water.

— — 23. And when they came to Marah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they *were* bitter: therefore the name of it was called Marah.

— — 27. And they came to Elim, where *were* twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

— xvi. 1. And they took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of Sin, which *is* between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Egypt.

— xvii. 1. And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the LORD, and pitched in Rephidim: and *there was* no water for the people to drink.

— xix. 1. In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they *into* the wilderness of Sinai.

— — 2. For they were departed from Rephidim, and were come *to* the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount.

### § 37. Battle with the Amalekites.

*Ex.* xvii. 8. Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidim.

— — 9. And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in mine hand.

*Ex.* xvii. 10. So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

— — 11. And it came to pass, when Moses held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

— — 12. But Moses' hands *were* heavy; and they took a stone, and put *it* under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

— — 13. And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword.

### § 38. Jethro's Visit.

*Ex.* xviii. 5. And Jethro, Moses' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God:

— — 6. And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

— — 7. And Moses went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of *their* welfare; and they came into the tent.

— — 8. And Moses told his father in law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, *and* all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and *how* the LORD delivered them.

— — 9. And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the LORD had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Egyptians.

### § 39. The Law Given at Sinai.

*Ex.* xx. 1. And God spake all these words, saying,

— — 2. I *am* the LORD thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage.

— — 3. Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

— — 4. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness *of any thing* that *is* in heaven above, or that *is* in the earth beneath, or that *is* in the water under the earth:

— — 5. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God *am* a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth *generation* of them that hate me;

— — 6. And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

— — 7. Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

— — 8. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

— — 9. Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

— — 10. But the seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates:

— — 11. For *in* six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them *is*, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

— — 12. Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

— — 13. Thou shalt not kill.

— — 14. Thou shalt not commit adultery.

— — 15. Thou shalt not steal.

— — 16. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

— — 17. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that *is* thy neighbour's.

See *Deut.* v. 6–21. *Mat.* xxii. 34–40. *Mark* xii. 28–31.

### § 40. From Sinai to Southern Border of Canaan.

*Num.* x. 11. And it came to pass on the twentieth *day* of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

— — 12. And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran.

— — 13. And they first took their journey according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

(For the order of march, see *Num.* x. 14–27.)

*Num.* x. 28. Thus *were* the journeyings of the children of Israel according to their armies, when they set forward.

— — 33. And they departed from the mount of the LORD three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

(For Taberah, see *Num.* xi. 1–3. For Kibroth-hattaavah, see *Num.* xi. 34.)

*Num.* xi. 35. *And* the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto Hazeroth; and abode at Hazeroth.

— xii. 16. And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.

*Deut.* i. 2. (*There are* eleven days' *journey* from Horeb by the way of mount Seir, unto Kadesh-barnea.)

— — 6. The LORD our God spake unto us in Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount:

— — 7. Turn you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto all *the places* nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates.

— — 8. Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

— — 19. And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites, as the LORD our God commanded us; and we came to Kadesh-barnea.

— — 20. And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the LORD our God hath given unto us.

— — 21. Behold, the LORD thy God hath set the land before thee: go up *and* possess *it*, as the LORD God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; fear not, neither be discouraged.

— x. 11. And the Lord said unto me, Arise, take *thy* journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

### § 41. Canaan Searched.

*Num.* xiii. 2. Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

— — 3. And Moses by the commandment of the LORD sent them from the wilderness of Paran: all those men *were* heads of the children of Israel.

— — 17. And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this *way* southward, and go up into the mountain:

— — 18. And see the land, what it *is*; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they *be* strong or weak, few or many;

— — 19. And what the land *is* that they dwell in, whether it *be* good or bad; and what cities *they be* that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

— — 20. And what the land *is*, whether it *be* fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time *was* the time of the first ripe grapes.

— — 21. So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath.

— — 22. And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak, *were*. (Now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.)

*Deut.* i. 22. And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

— — 23. And the saying pleased me well; and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

— — 24. And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

### § 42. An Evil Report Brought Back.

*Num.* xiii. 25. And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

— — 26. And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the wilderness of Paran, to Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

— — 27. And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this *is* the fruit of it.

— — 28. Nevertheless the people *be* strong that dwell in the land, and the cities *are* walled, *and* very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there.

— — 30. And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

— — 31. But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they *are* stronger than we.

— xiv. 1. And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

— — 6. And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, *which were* of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

— — 9. Only rebel not ye against the LORD, neither fear ye the people of the land; for they *are* bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the LORD *is* with us: fear them not.

### § 43. The Forty Years for the Forty Days.

(See *Num.* xiv. 34.)

*Num.* xiv. 23. Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoke me see it:

— — 25. (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

— — 31. But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised.

— — 32. But *as for* you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this wilderness.

— — 39. And Moses told these sayings unto all the children of Israel: and the people mourned greatly.

— xxxii. 8. Thus did your fathers, when I sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land.

— — 9. For when they went up into the valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should not go into the land which the LORD had given them.

— — 13. And the LORD's anger was kindled against Israel, and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.

— — 14. And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the LORD toward Israel.

— — 15. For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all his people.

*Deut.* i. 28. Whither shall we go up? our brethren have discouraged our heart, saying, The people *is* greater and taller than we; the cities *are* great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the Anakim there.

— — 34. And the LORD heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,

— — 35. Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

— — 36. Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the LORD.

— — 37. Also the LORD was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

— — 38. *But* Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

— — 39. Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

— — 40. But *as for* you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

*Jos.* v. 6. For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till all the people *that were* men of war, which came out of Egypt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: unto whom the LORD sware that he would not shew them the land, which the LORD sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

*Ps.* cvi. 24. Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word:

— — 25. But murmured in their tents, *and* hearkened not unto the voice of the LORD.

— — 26. Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:

— — 27. To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.

*Ezek.* xx. 13. But the house of Israel rebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they despised my judgments, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the wilderness, to consume them.

— — 15. Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given *them*, flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands;

— — 16. Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for their heart went after their idols.

— — 23. I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would scatter them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

1 *Cor.* x. 5. But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.

*Heb.* iii. 16. For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

— — 17. But with whom was he grieved forty years? *was it* not with them that had sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness?

*Jude* 5. I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not.

### § 44. From Kadesh to Mount Hor.

(For the eighteen stations between Hazeroth and Kadesh, see *Num.* xxxiii. 18–36.)

*Num.* xx. 1. Then came the children of Israel, *even* the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there.

*Deut.* ii. 1. Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the LORD spake unto me; and we compassed mount Seir many days.

— — 2. And the LORD spake unto me, saying,

— — 3. Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward.

— — 4. And command thou the people, saying, Ye *are* to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:

— — 5. Meddle not with them; for I will not give

you of their land, no, not so much as a footbreadth: because I have given mount Seir unto Esau *for* a possession.

*Deut.* ii. 6. Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

— — 7. For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the LORD thy God *hath been* with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

— — 8. And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

*Jud.* xi. 16. But when Israel came up from Egypt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to Kadesh;

— — 17. Then Israel sent messengers unto the king of Edom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Edom would not hearken *thereto.* And in like manner they sent unto the king of Moab; but he would not *consent:* and Israel abode in Kadesh.

*Num.* xx. 22. And the children of Israel, *even* the whole congregation, journeyed from Kadesh, and came unto mount Hor.

— xxxiii. 38. And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the LORD, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first *day* of the fifth month.

— — 40. And king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land of Canaan, heard of the coming of the children of Israel.

*Deut.* x. 6. And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth of the children of Jaakan to Mosera: there Aaron died, and there he was buried; and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

— — 7. From thence they journeyed unto Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters.

See *Num.* xx. 14–21.

### § 45. From Mount Hor to Canaan.

*Num.* xxi. 4. And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to compass the land of Edom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way.

— — 10. And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in Oboth.

— — 11. And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at Ije-abarim, in the wilderness which *is* before Moab, toward the sunrising.

— — 12. From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.

— — 13. From thence they removed and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which *is* in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon *is* the border of Moab, between Moab and the Amorites.

*Deut.* ii. 13. Now rise up, *said I,* and get you over the brook Zered. And we went over the brook Zered.

— — 14. And the space in which we came from Kadesh-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, *was* thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the LORD sware unto them.

— — 15. For indeed the hand of the LORD was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

— — 16. So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

— — 17. That the LORD spake unto me, saying,

— — 18. Thou art to pass over through Ar, the coast of Moab, this day.

— — 19. And *when* thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon *any* possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lot *for* a possession.

*Num.* xxi. 16. And from thence *they went* to Beer: that *is* the well whereof the LORD spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them water.

— — 17. Then Israel sang this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

— — 18. The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by *the direction of* the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness *they went* to Mattanah:

— — 19. And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:

— — 20. And from Bamoth *in* the valley, that *is* in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh toward Jeshimon.

*Jud.* xi. 21. And the LORD God of Israel delivered Sihon and all his people into the hand of Israel, and they smote them: so Israel possessed all the land of the Amorites, the inhabitants of that country.

— — 22. And they possessed all the coasts of the Amorites, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and from the wilderness even unto Jordan.

(For Sihon, king of the Amorites, see also *Num.* xxi. 21–25. *Deut.* ii. 32–34.)

*Num.* xxi. 31. Thus Israel dwelt in the land of the Amorites.

— — 32. And Moses sent to spy out Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that *were* there.

— — 33. And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei.

(For the issue, see verses 34, 35; *Deut.* iii. 3. 4.)

*Num.* xxii. 1. And the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the plains of Moab on this side Jordan *by* Jericho.

*Deut.* iii. 29. So we abode in the valley over against Beth-peor.

### § 46. The Forty-two Stations between Egypt and Canaan.

*Num.* xxxiii. 1. These *are* the journeys of the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt with their armies under the hand of Moses and Aaron.

— — 2. And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the LORD: and these *are* their journeys according to their goings out.

— — 3. And they departed from Rameses in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out with a high hand in the sight of all the Egyptians.

— — 5. And the children of Israel removed from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.

— — 6. And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which *is* in the edge of the wilderness.

— — 7. And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pi-hahiroth, which *is* before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before Migdol.

— — 8. And they departed from before Pi-hahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in Marah.

— — 9. And they removed from Marah, and came unto Elim: and in Elim *were* twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there.

— — 10. And they removed from Elim, and encamped by the Red sea.

— — 11. And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sin.

— 12. And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamped in Dophkah.

— — 13. And they departed from Dophkah, and encamped in Alush.

— — 14. And they removed from Alush, and encamped at Rephidim, where was no water for the people to drink.

*Num.* xxxiii. 15. And they departed from Rephidim, and pitched in the wilderness of Sinai.

— — 16. And they removed from the desert of Sinai, and pitched at Kibroth-hattaavah.

— — 17. And they departed from Kibroth-hattaavah, and encamped at Hazeroth.

— — 18. And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.

— — 19. And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez.

— — 20. And they departed from Rimmon-parez, and pitched in Libnah.

— — 21. And they removed from Libnah, and pitched at Rissah.

— — 22. And they journeyed from Rissah, and pitched in Kehelathah.

— — 23. And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.

— — 24. And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Haradah.

— — 25. And they removed from Haradah, and pitched in Makheloth.

— — 26. And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.

— — 27. And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah.

— — 28. And they removed from Tarah, and pitched in Mithcah.

— — 29. And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah.

— — 30. And they departed from Hashmonah, and encamped at Moseroth.

— — 31. And they departed from Moseroth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.

— — 32. And they removed from Bene-jaakan, and encamped at Hor-hagidgad.

— — 33. And they went from Hor-hagidgad, and pitched in Jotbathah.

— — 34. And they removed from Jotbathah, and encamped at Ebronah.

— — 35. And they departed from Ebronah, and encamped at Ezion-gaber.

— — 36. And they removed from Ezion-gaber, and pitched in the wilderness of Zin, which *is* Kadesh.

— — 37. And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.

— — 41. And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah.

— — 42. And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.

— — 43. And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth.

— — 44. And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in Ije-abarim, in the border of Moab.

— — 45. And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibon-gad.

— — 46. And they removed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon-diblathaim.

— — 47. And they removed from Almon-diblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo.

— — 48. And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab by Jordan, near Jericho.

— — 49. And they pitched by Jordan, from Bethjesimoth, *even* unto Abel-shittim in the plains of Moab.

### § 47. God's Mercies in the Wilderness.

*Ex.* xv. 13. Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people *which* thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided *them* in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

*Deut.* viii. 2. And thou shalt remember all the way which the LORD thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, *and* to prove thee, to know what *was* in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

— xi. 5. And what he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place:

*Ps.* lxxvii. 20. Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

— lxxviii. 52. But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

— cxxxvi. 16. To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

*Jer.* xxxi. 2. Thus saith the LORD, The people *which were* left of the sword found grace in the wilderness; *even* Israel, when I went to cause him to rest.

*Ezek.* xx. 17. Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

— — 34. And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out.

— — 35. And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will I plead with you face to face.

— — 36. Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord GOD.

*Hos.* ii. 14. Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her.

— — 15. And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt.

*Amos* ii. 10. Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite.

*Acts* xiii. 18. And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

---

## CHAP. V.

## CONQUEST OF CANAAN.

### § 48. Canaan Described.

*Gen.* xiii. 10. And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it *was* well watered every where, before the LORD destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, *even* as the garden of the LORD, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar.

*Ex.* xxxiii. 3. Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way.

*Lev.* xx. 24. But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I *am* the LORD your God, which have separated you from *other* people.

*Num.* xiv. 7. And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, *is* an exceeding good land.

— — 8. If the LORD delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey.

*Jer.* xxxii. 22. And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, a land flowing with milk and honey;

*Ezek.* xx. 5. And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when I chose Israel, and lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I *am* the LORD your God;

— — 6. In the day *that* I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which *is* the glory of all lands:

See *Deut.* xxvi. 9. *Jud.* xviii. 9, 10.

### § 49. Gradual Expulsion of the Canaanites Promised.

(See *Gen.* xv. 16.)

*Ex.* xxiii. 27. I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.

*Ex.* xxiii. 29. I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

— — 30. By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

— — 31. And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

— — 32. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

— — 33. They shall not dwell in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

— xxxiv. 11. Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

*Lev.* xxvi. 7. And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

— — 8. And five of you shall chase a hundred, and a hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

*Num.* xxiv. 19. Out of Jacob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.

*Deut.* ii. 25. This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations *that are* under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

— vii. 22. And the LORD thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

— — 23. But the LORD thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

— — 24. And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

— ix. 1. Hear, O Israel: Thou *art* to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven.

— — 2. A people great and tall, the children of the Anakim, whom thou knowest, and *of whom* thou hast heard *say*, Who can stand before the children of Anak!

— — 3. Understand therefore this day, that the LORD thy God *is* he which goeth over before thee; *as* a consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the LORD hath said unto thee.

— xi. 22. For if ye shall diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the LORD your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him;

— — 23. Then will the LORD drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

— — 24. Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

— — 25. There shall no man be able to stand before you: *for* the LORD your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

*Jos.* xxiii. 5. And the LORD your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the LORD your God hath promised unto you.

### § 50. Their Expulsion Commanded.

*Num.* xxxiii. 53. And ye shall dispossess *the inhabitants of* the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.

— — 54. And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families; *and* to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's *inheritance* shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

— — 55. But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them *shall be* pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

— — 56. Moreover it shall come to pass, *that* I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

### § 51. Conquests East of the Jordan.

(1. SIHON OF HESHBON.)

*Num.* xxi. 21. And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying,

— — 22. Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink *of* the waters of the well: *but* we will go along by the king's *high* way, until we be past thy borders.

— — 23. And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: and he came to Jahaz, and fought against Israel

— — 24. And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon *was* strong.

— — 25. And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.

— — 26. For Heshbon *was* the city of Sihon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.

— — 27. Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and prepared:

— — 29. Woe to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the Amorites.

— — 30. We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even unto Dibon, and we have laid them waste even unto Nophah, which *reacheth* unto Medeba.

*Deut.* ii. 24. Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possess *it*, and contend with him in battle.

— — 26. And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto Sihon king of Heshbon with words of peace, saying,

— — 27. Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

— — 28. Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet:

— — 29. (As the children of Esau which dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which dwell in Ar, did unto me:) until I shall pass over Jordan into the land which the LORD our God giveth us.

— — 31. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sihon and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

— — 32. Then Sihon came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jahaz.

— — 33. And the LORD our God delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

— — 34. And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

— iii. 3. So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

— — 6. And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

*Jud.* xi. 18, Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Edom, and the land of Moab, and came by the east side of the land of Moab, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, but came not within the border of Moab: for Arnon *was* the border of Moab.

— — 19. And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, the king of Heshbon; and Israel said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

— — 20. But Sihon trusted not Israel to pass through his coast: but Sihon gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jahaz, and fought against Israel.

See *Num.* xxi. 31, 32.

(2. OG OF BASHAN.)

*Num.* xxi. 34. And the LORD said unto Moses, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

— — 35. So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

*Deut.* iii. 1. Then we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Edrei.

— — 2. And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

### § 52. Two Tribes and a Half Provided For.

*Num.* xxxii. 1. Now the children of Reuben and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jazer, and the land of Gilead, that, behold, the place *was* a place for cattle;

— — 2. The children of Gad and the children of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

— — 3. Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and Elealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and Beon,

— — 4. *Even* the country which the LORD smote before the congregation of Israel, *is* a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

— — 5. Wherefore, said they, if we have found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for a possession, *and* bring us not over Jordan.

— — 6. And Moses said unto the children of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

— — 7. And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from going over into the land which the LORD hath given them?

— — 16. And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

— — 17. But we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities, because of the inhabitants of the land.

— — 18. We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel have inherited every man his inheritance:

— — 19. For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jordan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan eastward.

— — 20. And Moses said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the LORD to war,

— — 21. And will go all of you armed over Jordan before the LORD, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

— — 22. And the land be subdued before the LORD: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Israel; and this land shall be your possession before the LORD.

— — 23. But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the LORD: and be sure your sin will find you out.

— — 33. And Moses gave unto them, *even* to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coast, *even* the cities of the country round about.

— xxxiv. 14. For the tribe of the children of Reuben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have received *their inheritance;* and half the tribe of Manasseh have received their inheritance:

— — 15. The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jordan *near* Jericho eastward, toward the sunrising.

*Deut.* iii. 18. And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all *that are* meet for the war.

*Jos.* i. 12. And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshua, saying,

— — 13. Remember the word which Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying, The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

— — 14. Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

— — 15. Until the LORD have given your brethren rest, as *he hath given* you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the LORD's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrising.

— xxiv. 8. And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

### § 53. Boundaries of their Territory.

*Deut.* iii. 12. And this land, *which* we possessed at that time, from Aroer, which *is* by the river Arnon, and half mount Gilead, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites.

— — 13. And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, *being* the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

— — 14. Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and called them after his own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.

— — 15. And I gave Gilead unto Machir.

— — 16. And unto the Reubenites and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbok, *which is* the border of the children of Ammon;

— — 17. The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast *thereof*, from Chinnereth even unto the sea of the plain, *even* the salt sea, under Ashdoth-pisgah eastward.

— iv. 47. And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were on this side Jordan toward the sunrising;

— — 48. From Aroer, which *is* by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which *is* Hermon.

— — 49. And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pisgah.

(For Sihon's territory, see *Jos.* xii. 1–3.)

*Jos.* xii. 4. And the coast of Og king of Bashan, *which was* of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ashtaroth and at Edrei,

*Jos.* xii. 5. And reigned in mount Hermon, and in Salcah, and in all Bashan, unto the border of the Geshurites and the Maachathites, and half Gilead, the border of Sihon king of Heshbon.

— — 6. Them did Moses the servant of the LORD and the children of Israel smite: and Moses the servant of the LORD gave it *for* a possession unto the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

— xiii. 8. With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, which Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, *even* as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;

— — 9. From Aroer, that *is* upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that *is* in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon;

— — 10. And all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon;

— — 11. And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan unto Salcah;

— — 12. All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrei, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

### § 54. Death of Moses.

*Deut.* xxxi. 1. And Moses went and spake these words unto all Israel.

— — 2. And he said unto them, I *am* a hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in: also the LORD hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

— — 3. The LORD thy God, he will go over before thee, *and* he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: *and* Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the LORD hath said.

— — 4. And the LORD shall do unto them as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

— — 5. And the LORD shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

— xxxiv. 1. And Moses went up from the plains of Moab unto the mountain of Nebo, to the top of Pisgah, that *is* over against Jericho: and the LORD shewed him all the land of Gilead, unto Dan.

— — 2. And all Naphtali, and the land of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, unto the utmost sea,

— — 3. And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, the city of palm trees, unto Zoar.

— — 4. And the LORD said unto him, This *is* the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see *it* with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

— — 5. So Moses the servant of the LORD died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the LORD.

— — 6. And he buried him in a valley in the land of Moab, over against Beth-peor: but no man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

### § 55. The Jordan Crossed.

*Jos.* i. 1. Now after the death of Moses the servant of the LORD, it came to pass, that the LORD spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' minister, saying,

— — 2. Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, *even* to the children of Israel.

— iii. 1. And Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed from Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged there before they passed over.

— — 2. And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host;

— — 3. And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

— — 4. Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed *this* way heretofore.

(See *Jos.* iii. 14–17.)

*Jos.* iv. 19. And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth *day* of the first month, and encamped in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.

— — 22. Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Israel came over this Jordan on dry land.

— — 23. For the LORD your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the LORD your God did to the Red sea, which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

— — 24. That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the LORD, that it *is* mighty: that ye might fear the LORD your God for ever.

### § 56. Six Years of War.

(1. ENCAMPED AT GILGAL.)

*Jos.* v. 1. And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which *were* on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, which *were* by the sea, heard that the LORD had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.

— — 10. And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho.

— — 11. And they did eat of the old corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched *corn* in the selfsame day.

(2. JERICHO TAKEN.)

*Jos.* vi. 1. Now Jericho was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none came in.

— — 2. And the LORD said unto Joshua, See, I have given into thine hand Jericho, and the king thereof, *and* the mighty men of valour.

— — 3. And ye shall compass the city, all *ye* men of war, *and* go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

— — 4. And seven priests shall bear before the ark seven trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass the city seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

— — 5. And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long *blast* with the ram's horn, *and* when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

— — 10. And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall *any* word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

— — 14. And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp. So they did six days.

— — 15. And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

— — 16. And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the LORD hath given you the city.

(See *Jos.* vi. 20.)

*Jos.* vi. 21. And they utterly destroyed all that *was* in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

— — 27. So the LORD was with Joshua; and his fame was *noised* throughout all the country.

Thos. Nast. Artist. R. Kupfer. Engr.

**MOSES ON MOUNT NEBO.**

( See Analysis page 244. *Deut.* XXXIV. 1. )

(3. REPULSE AT AI.)

*Jos.* vii. 2. And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which *is* beside Beth-aven, on the east side of Beth-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ai.

— — 3. And they returned to Joshua, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; *and* make not all the people to labour thither; for they *are but* few.

— — 4. So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men; and they fled before the men of Ai.

— — 5. And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them *from* before the gate *even* unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water.

(4. THE CITY TAKEN BY STRATAGEM.)

*Jos.* viii. 1. And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai: see, I have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:

— — 2. And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto Jericho and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

— — 3. So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

— — 4. And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the city, *even* behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

— — 5. And I, and all the people that *are* with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that we will flee before them,

— — 6. (For they will come out after us,) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

— — 7. Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver it into your hand.

— — 8. And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, *that* ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the LORD shall ye do. See, I have commanded you.

— — 9. Joshua therefore sent them forth; and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai: but Joshua lodged that night among the people.

— — 10. And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

— — 11. And all the people, *even the people* of war that *were* with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now *there was* a valley between them and Ai.

— — 12. And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of the city.

— — 13. And when they had set the people, *even* all the host that *was* on the north of the city, and their liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

— — 14. And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw *it*, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that *there were* liers in ambush against him behind the city.

— — 15. And Joshua and all Israel made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

— — 16. And all the people that *were* in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

— — 17. And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open, and pursued after Israel.

— — 18. And the LORD said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that *is* in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that *he had* in his hand toward the city.

— — 19. And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire.

— — 20. And when the men of Ai looked behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

— — 21. And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

— — 22. And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they let none of them remain or escape.

— — 23. And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua.

— — 24. And it came to pass, when Israel had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

— — 25. And *so* it was, *that* all that fell that day, both of men and women, *were* twelve thousand, *even* all the men of Ai.

— — 26. For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ai.

— — 27. Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the LORD which he commanded Joshua.

— — 28. And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it a heap for ever, *even* a desolation unto this day.

— — 29. And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide: and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcass down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones, *that remaineth* unto this day.

(5. BY STRATAGEM THE GIBEONITES ESCAPE THE SWORD.)

*Jos.* ix. 3. And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai,

— — 4. They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

— — 5. And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry *and* mouldy.

— — 6. And they went to Joshua unto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

— — 7. And the men of Israel said unto the Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and how shall we make a league with you?

— — 8. And they said unto Joshua, We *are* thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who *are* ye? and from whence come ye?

— — 9. And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come, because of the name of the LORD thy God: for we have heard the fame of him, and all that he did in Egypt,

— — 10. And all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that *were* beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which *was* at Ashtaroth.

— — 11. Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We *are* your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

— — 12. This our bread we took hot *for* our pro-

vision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

*Jos.* ix. 13. And these bottles of wine, which we filled, *were* new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

— — 15. And Joshua made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

(6. THE GIBEONITES REDUCED TO PERPETUAL BONDAGE.)

*Jos.* ix. 16. And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they *were* their neighbours, and *that* they dwelt among them.

— — 17. And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities *were* Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim.

— — 18. And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.

— — 19. But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the LORD God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.

— — 20. This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

— — 21. And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be hewers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.

— — 22. And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We *are* very far from you; when ye dwell among us?

— — 23. Now therefore ye *are* cursed, and there shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

— — 24. And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the LORD thy God commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

— — 25. And now, behold, we *are* in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

— — 26. And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.

— — 27. And Joshua made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the LORD, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

(7. THE FIVE KINGS OF SOUTHERN CANAAN OVERTHROWN.)

*Jos.* x. 1. Now it came to pass, when Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem had heard how Joshua had taken Ai, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jericho and her king, so he had done to Ai and her king; and how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them;

— — 2. That they feared greatly, because Gibeon *was* a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it *was* greater than Ai, and all the men thereof *were* mighty.

— — 6. And the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

— — 7. So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

— — 8. And the LORD said unto Joshua, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

— — 9. Joshua therefore came unto them suddenly, *and* went up from Gilgal all night.

— — 10. And the LORD discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Beth-horon, and smote them to Azekah, and unto Makkedah.

— — 28. And that day Joshua took Makkedah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah as he did unto the king of Jericho.

— — 29. Then Joshua passed from Makkedah, and all Israel with him, unto Libnah, and fought against Libnah:

— — 30. And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Israel; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jericho.

— — 31. And Joshua passed unto Libnah, and all Israel with him, unto Lachish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

— — 32. And the LORD delivered Lachish into the hand of Israel, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein, according to all that he had done to Libnah.

— — 33. Then Horam king of Gezer came up to help Lachish; and Joshua smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

— — 34. And from Lachish Joshua passed unto Eglon, and all Israel with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

— — 35. And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that *were* therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lachish.

— — 36. And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto Hebron; and they fought against it:

— — 37. And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Eglon; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that *were* therein.

— — 38. And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, to Debir; and fought against it:

— — 39. And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that *were* therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Libnah, and to her king.

— — 40. So Joshua smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the LORD God of Israel commanded.

— — 41. And Joshua smote them from Kadesh-barnea even unto Gaza, and all the country of Goshen, even unto Gibeon.

— — 42. And all these kings and their land did Joshua take at one time, because the LORD God of Israel fought for Israel.

— — 43. And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp at Gilgal.

(8. THE KINGS OF NORTHERN CANAAN DEFEATED.)

*Jos.* xi. 1. And it came to pass, when Jabin king of Hazor had heard *those things*, that he sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph,

— — 2. And to the kings that *were* on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor on the west,

— — 3. *And to* the Canaanite on the east and on the west, and *to* the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebusite in the mountains, and *to* the Hivite under Hermon in the land of Mizpeh.

*Jos.* xi. 4. And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that *is* upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

— — 5. And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel.

— — 6. And the LORD said unto Joshua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Israel: thou shalt hough their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

— — 7. So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Merom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

— — 8. And the LORD delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zidon, and unto Misrephoth-maim, and unto the valley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

— — 10. And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

— — 11. And they smote all the souls that *were* therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying *them:* there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hazor with fire.

— — 12. And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, *and* he utterly destroyed them, as Moses the servant of the LORD commanded.

— — 13. But *as for* the cities that stood still in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; *that* did Joshua burn.

— — 14. And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

(9. THE ANAKIM CUT OFF.)

*Jos.* xi. 21. And at that time came Joshua, and cut off the Anakim from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.

— — 22. There was none of the Anakim left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod, there remained.

(10. RESULT OF THE FIVE CAMPAIGNS.)

*Jos.* xi. 16. So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the same;

— — 17. *Even* from the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

— — 18. Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.

— — 23. So Joshua took the whole land, according to all that the LORD said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

— xii. 7. And these *are* the kings of the country which Joshua and the children of Israel smote on this side Jordan on the west, from Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon even unto the mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir; which Joshua gave unto the tribes of Israel *for* a possession according to their divisions;

— — 8. In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Canaanites, the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites:

(11. WHAT REMAINED UNCONQUERED.*)

*Jos.* xiii. 2. This *is* the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Philistines, and all Geshuri,

— — 3. From Sihor, which *is* before Egypt, even unto the borders of Ekron northward, *which* is counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites:

— — 4. From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and Mearah that *is* beside the Sidonians, unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

— — 5. And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon toward the sunrising, from Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath.

— — 6. All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lebanon unto Misrephoth-maim, *and* all the Sidonians, them will I drive out from before the children of Israel: only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

*Jud.* iii. 1. Now these *are* the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, *even* as many *of Israel* as had not known all the wars of Canaan;

— — 2. Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

— — 3. *Namely*, five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount Baal-hermon unto the entering in of Hamath.

## § 57. God Acknowledged as the Conqueror.

*Jos.* xxiii. 10. One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the LORD your God, he *it is* that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

2 *Chr.* xx. 7. *Art* not thou our God, *who* didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever?

*Neh.* ix. 22. Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

— — 24. So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.

— — 25. And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great goodness.

*Ps.* xliv. 1. We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, *what* work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

— — 2. *How* thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; *how* thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

— — 3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto them.

— lxxviii. 54. And he brought them to the border of his sanctuary, *even to* this mountain, *which* his right hand had purchased.

— — 55. He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

— cv. 44. And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;

— cvi. 10. And he saved them from the hand of him that hated *them*, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.

— cxi. 6. He hath shewed the people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

— cxxxv. 10. Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;

— — 11. Sihon king of the Amorites, and Og king of Bashan, and all the kingdoms of Canaan:

— — 12. And he gave their land *for* a heritage, a heritage unto Israel his people.

— cxxxvi. 21. And gave their land for a heritage: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

— — 22. *Even* a heritage unto Israel his servant: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

* About one fourth of the territory.—H.

*Ps.* cxxxvi. 23. Who remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy *endureth* for ever:

*Amos* ii. 9. Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height *was* like the height of the cedars, and he *was* strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

*Hab.* iii. 12. Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

— — 13. Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, *even* for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

— — 14. Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing *was* as to devour the poor secretly.

*Acts* xiii. 19. And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Canaan, he divided their land to them by lot.

### § 58. Why God Fought for the Hebrews.

*Deut.* iv. 37. And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Egypt;

— — 38. To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou *art*, to bring thee in, to give thee their land *for* an inheritance, as *it is* this day.

*Ps.* xlvii. 4. He shall choose our inheritance for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Selah.

### § 59. The Territory West of the Jordan Divided.

(1. THE COMMAND TO JOSHUA.)

*Jos.* xiii. 1. Now Joshua was old *and* stricken in years; and the LORD said unto him, Thou art old *and* stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.

— — 7. Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

(2. CALEB'S INHERITANCE.)

*Jos.* xiv. 6. Then the children of Judah came unto Joshua in Gilgal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite said unto him, Thou knowest the thing that the LORD said unto Moses the man of God concerning me and thee in Kadesh-barnea.

— — 9. And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the LORD my God.

— — 12. Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the LORD spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the Anakim *were* there, and *that* the cities *were* great *and* fenced: if so be the LORD *will be* with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the LORD said.

(See *Jos.* xiv. 13.)

*Jos.* xiv. 14. Hebron therefore became the inheritance of Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite unto this day; because that he wholly followed the LORD God of Israel.

— — 15. And the name of Hebron before *was* Kirjath-arba; *which Arba was* a great man among the Anakim. And the land had rest from war.

(3. JUDAH'S INHERITANCE.)

See *Jos.* xv. 1–12.

(4. EPHRAIM'S INHERITANCE.)

See *Jos.* xvi. 5–9.

(5. MANASSEH'S INHERITANCE.)

See *Jos.* xvii. 7–11.

(6. EPHRAIM AND MANASSEH ASK FOR MORE TERRITORY.)

*Jos.* xvii. 14. And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me *but* one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I *am* a great people, forasmuch as the LORD hath blessed me hitherto?

— — 15. And Joshua answered them, If thou *be* a great people, *then* get thee up to the wood *country*, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

— — 17. And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, *even* to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou *art* a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot *only:*

— — 18. But the mountain shall be thine; for it *is* a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, *and* though they *be* strong.

(7. THE SEVEN OTHER TRIBES PROVIDED FOR.)

*Jos.* xviii. 1. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there: and the land was subdued before them.

— — 2. And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

— — 3. And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, How long *are* ye slack to go to possess the land, which the LORD God of your fathers hath given you?

— — 4. Give out from among you three men for *each* tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come *again* to me.

— — 5. And they shall divide it into seven parts: Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the house of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

— — 6. Ye shall therefore describe the land *into* seven parts, and bring *the description* hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the LORD our God.

— — 8. And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the LORD in Shiloh.

— — 9. And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came *again* to Joshua to the host at Shiloh.

— — 10. And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the LORD: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions.

See *Jos.* xviii. 11–xix. 48.

(8. JOSHUA'S INHERITANCE.)

*Jos.* xix. 49. When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Israel gave an inheritance to Joshua the son of Nun among them:

— — 50. According to the word of the LORD they gave him the city which he asked, *even* Timnath-serah in mount Ephraim: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

(9. FORTY-EIGHT CITIES ASSIGNED TO THE LEVITES.)

*Jos.* xiii. 14. Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the LORD God of Israel made by fire *are* their inheritance, as he said unto them.

— xxi. 1. Then came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel;

— — 2. And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The LORD commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle.

— — 3. And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the LORD, these cities and their suburbs.

— — 41. All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel *were* forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

— — 42. These cities were every one with their cities round about them: thus *were* all these cities.

For these cities see *Jos.* xxi. 4–40.

(10. ALL SETTLED.)

*Jos.* xxi. 43. And the LORD gave unto Israel all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

— — 44. And the LORD gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the LORD delivered all their enemies into their hand.

— — 45. There failed not aught of any good thing which the LORD had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass.

### § 60. The Warriors of the Trans-Jordanic Tribes Sent Back.

*Jos.* xxii. 1. Then Joshua called the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh,

— — 2. And said unto them, Ye have kept all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded you, and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

— — 3. Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the LORD your God.

— — 4. And now the LORD your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, *and* unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave you on the other side Jordan.

— — 7. Now to the *one* half of the tribe of Manasseh Moses had given *possession* in Bashan: but unto the *other* half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan westward. And when Joshua sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them.

— — 9. And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Israel out of Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan, to go unto the country of Gilead, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

### § 61. Joshua's Valedictory.

*Jos.* xxiii. 1. And it came to pass, a long time after that the LORD had given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua waxed old *and* stricken in age.

— — 2. And Joshua called for all Israel, *and* for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old *and* stricken in age:

— — 3. And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the LORD your God *is* he that hath fought for you.

— — 4. Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward.

— xxiv. 13. And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

— — 18. And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: *therefore* will we also serve the LORD; for he *is* our God.

— — 19. And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the LORD: for he *is* a holy God; he *is* a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

— — 20. If ye forsake the LORD, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

— — 21. And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

— — 22. And Joshua said unto the people, Ye *are* witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the LORD, to serve him. And they said, *We are* witnesses.

— — 28. So Joshua let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

### § 62. The People Faithful for a Time.

*Jud.* ii. 6. And when Joshua had let the people go, the children of Israel went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

— — 7. And the people served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the LORD, that he did for Israel.

See *Jos.* xxiv. 31.

### § 63. Boundaries of Canaan West of the Jordan.

*Num.* xxxiv. 2. Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan; (this *is* the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, *even* the land of Canaan with the coasts thereof:)

— — 3. Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward:

— — 4. And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of Akrabbim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Kadesh-barnea, and shall go on to Hazar-addar, and pass on to Azmon:

— — 5. And the border shall fetch a compass from Azmon unto the river of Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.

— — 6. And *as for* the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.

— — 7. And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor:

— — 8. From mount Hor ye shall point out *your border* unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad:

— — 9. And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at Hazar-enan: this shall be your north border.

— — 10. And ye shall point out your east border from Hazar-enan to Shepham:

— — 11. And the coast shall go down from Shepham to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the sea of Chinnereth eastward:

— — 12. And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.

— — 13. And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This *is* the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the LORD commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:

*Amos* vi. 2. Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great: then go down to Gath of the Philistines: *be they* better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

### § 64. The History of the Tribes Foreshadowed.

*Gen.* xlix. 1. And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you *that* which shall befall you in the last days.

— — 2. Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.

— — 28. All these *are* the twelve tribes of Israel: and this *is it* that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 1. And this *is* the blessing, wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

(REUBEN.)

*Gen.* xlix. 3. Reuben, thou *art* my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

— — 4. Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou *it:* he went up to my couch.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 6. Let Reuben live, and not die; and let *not* his men be few.

(SIMEON AND LEVI.)

*Gen.* xlix. 5. Simeon and Levi *are* brethren; instruments of cruelty *are in* their habitations.

— — 6. O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their self-will they digged down a wall.

— — 7. Cursed *be* their anger, for *it was* fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 8. And of Levi he said, *Let* thy Thummim and thy Urim *be* with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, *and with* whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah;

— — 9. Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

— — 10. They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

See *Deut.* xxxiii. 11.

(JUDAH.)

*Gen.* xlix. 8. Judah, thou *art he* whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand *shall be* in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

— — 9. Judah *is* a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

— — 11. Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

— — 12. His eyes *shall be* red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 7. And this *is the blessing* of Judah: and he said, Hear, LORD, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou a help *to him* from his enemies.

(ZEBULUN.)

*Gen.* xlix. 13. Zebulun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he *shall be* for a haven of ships; and his border *shall be* unto Zidon.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 18. And of Zebulun he said, Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, Issachar, in thy tents.

— — 19. They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck *of* the abundance of the seas, and *of* treasures hid in the sand.

(ISSACHAR.)

*Gen.* xlix. 14. Issachar *is* a strong ass couching down between two burdens:

— — 15. And he saw that rest *was* good, and the land that *it was* pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

(DAN.)

*Gen.* xlix. 16. Dan shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Israel.

— — 17. Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

— — 18. I have waited for thy salvation, O LORD.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 22. And of Dan he said, Dan *is* a lion's whelp: he shall leap from Bashan.

(GAD.)

*Gen.* xlix. 19. Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 20. And of Gad he said, Blessed *be* he that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

— — 21. And he provided the first part for himself, because there, *in* a portion of the lawgiver, *was he* seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the LORD, and his judgments with Israel.

(ASHER.)

*Gen.* xlix. 20. Out of Asher his bread *shall be* fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 24. And of Asher he said, *Let* Asher *be* blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil.

— — 25. Thy shoes *shall be* iron and brass; and as thy days, *so shall* thy strength *be.*

(NAPHTALI.)

*Gen.* xlix. 21. Naphtali *is* a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 23. And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the LORD, possess thou the west and the south.

(JOSEPH; INCLUDING EPHRAIM AND MANASSEH.)

*Gen.* xlix. 22. Joseph *is* a fruitful bough, *even* a fruitful bough by a well; *whose* branches run over the wall:

— — 23. The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot *at him*, and hated him:

— — 25. *Even* by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessing of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

— — 26. The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 13. And of Joseph he said, Blessed of the LORD *be* his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

— — 14. And for the precious fruits *brought forth* by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,

— — 15. And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,

— — 16. And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and *for* the good will of him that dwelt in the bush: let *the blessing* come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

— — 17. His glory *is like* the firstling of his bullock, and his horns *are like* the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they *are* the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they *are* the thousands of Manasseh.

(BENJAMIN.)

*Gen.* xlix. 27. Benjamin shall raven *as* a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

See *Deut.* xxxiii. 12.

## § 65. Ezekiel's Vision of Canaan.*

*Ezek.* xlvii. 13. Thus saith the Lord GOD; This *shall be* the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: Joseph *shall have two* portions.

— — 14. And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: *concerning* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

— — 15. And this *shall be* the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to Zedad;

— — 16. Hamath, Berothah, Sibraim, which *is* between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; Hazar-hatticon, which *is* by the coast of Hauran.

— — 17. And the border from the sea shall be Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath. And *this is* the north side.

— — 18. And the east side ye shall measure from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilead, and from the land of Israel *by* Jordan, from the border unto the east sea. And *this* is the east side.

— — 19. And the south side southward, from Tamar *even* to the waters of strife *in* Kadesh, the river to the great sea. And *this is* the south side southward.

— — 20. The west side also *shall be* the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This *is* the west side.

— — 21. So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

* Designed to set forth the spiritual blessings of the Christian dispensation.—H.

*Ezek.* xlviii. 1. Now these *are* the names of the tribes. From the north end to the coast of the way of Hethlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazar-enan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east *and* west; a *portion for* Dan.

— — 2. And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Asher.

— — 3. And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion for* Naphtali.

— — 4. And by the border of Naphtali, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Manasseh.

— — 5. And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Ephraim.

— — 6. And by the border of Ephraim, from the east side even unto the west side, a *portion for* Reuben.

— — 7. And by the border of Reuben, from the east side unto the west side, a *portion for* Judah.

— — 8. And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand *reeds in* breadth, and *in* length as one of the *other* parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

— — 9. The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD *shall be* of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

— — 10. And for them, *even* for the priests, shall be *this* holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand *in length*, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the LORD shall be in the midst thereof.

— — 11. *It shall be* for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.

— — 12. And *this* oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

— — 13. And over against the border of the priests, the Levites *shall have* five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length *shall be* five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

— — 14. And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for *it is* holy unto the LORD.

— — 15. And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane *place* for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

— — 16. And these *shall be* the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

— — 17. And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

— — 18. And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy *portion shall be* ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy *portion;* and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

— — 19. And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

— — 20. All the oblation *shall be* five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

— — 21. And the residue *shall be* for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary of the house *shall be* in the midst thereof.

— — 22. Moreover, from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, *being* in the midst *of that* which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border of Benjamin, shall be for the prince.

— — 23. As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin *shall have* a *portion.*

— — 24. And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side, Simeon *shall have* a *portion.*

— — 25. And by the border of Simeon, from the east side unto the west side, Issachar a *portion.*

— — 26. And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west side, Zebulun a *portion.*

— — 27. And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west side, Gad a *portion.*

— — 28. And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from Tamar *unto* the waters of strife *in* Kadesh, *and* to the river toward the great sea.

— — 29. This *is* the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these *are* their portions, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 30. And these *are* the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

— — 31. And the gates of the city *shall be* after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

— — 32. And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan.

— — 33. And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simeon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

— — 34. At the west side four thousand and five hundred, *with* their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali.

— — 35. *It was* round about eighteen thousand *measures:* and the name of the city from *that* day *shall be,* The LORD *is* there.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## THE HEBREW POLITY.

### § 66. Theocratic.

(1. GOD OFFERS TO BE THE HEAD OF THE STATE.)

(See *Ex.* xix. 3–6.)

*Hos.* xiii. 10. I will be thy king: where *is any other* that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

(2. IS ACCEPTED BY THE PEOPLE.)

*Ex.* xix. 8. And all the people answered together, and said, All that the LORD hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the LORD.

(3. THE HIGH PRIEST TO BE GOD'S VICEGERENT.)

*Num.* xxvii. 18. And the LORD said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom *is* the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him;

— — 19. And set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation; and give him a charge in their sight.

— — 20. And thou shalt put *some* of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel may be obedient.

*Ex.* xxviii. 30. And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the LORD: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the LORD continually.

### § 67. Separate.

*Ex.* xxxiii. 16. For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? *is it* not in that thou goest with us? So shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that *are* upon the face of the earth.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 12. Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee:

*Lev.* xviii. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, I *am* the LORD your God.

— — 3. After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

— xx. 23. And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

*Deut.* xviii. 9. When thou art come into the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

*Num.* xxiii. 9. For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

*Deut.* xxxii. 11. As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

— — 12. *So* the LORD alone did lead him, and *there was* no strange god with him.

*Jos.* xxiii. 7. That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear *by them*, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

1 *Kings* viii. 53. For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, *to be* thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord GOD.

*Jer.* xxxiii. 9. And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

### § 68. But Provision made for Strangers.

*Ex.* xii. 48. And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the LORD, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.

— — 49. One law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.

— xxii. 21. Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

— xxiii. 9. Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

*Lev.* xix. 33. And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

— — 34. *But* the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

*Deut.* x. 19. Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

1 *Kings* viii. 41. Moreover concerning a stranger, that *is* not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

— — 42. (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house:

— — 43. Hear thou in heaven thy dwellingplace, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as *do* thy people Israel; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

2 *Chr.* ii. 17. And Solomon numbered all the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found a hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

— vi. 32. Moreover concerning the stranger, which is not of thy people Israel, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house:

— — 33. Then hear thou from the heavens, *even* from thy dwellingplace, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as *doth* thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

*Is.* lvi. 3. Neither let the son of the stranger, that hath joined himself to the LORD, speak, saying, The LORD hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold, I *am* a dry tree.

### § 69. General Assembly of the Nation.

*Num.* xi. 11. And Moses said unto the LORD, Wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me?

— — 14. I am not able to bear all this people alone, because *it is* too heavy for me.

— — 16. And the LORD said unto Moses, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Israel, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

— — 17. And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which *is* upon thee, and will put *it* upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear *it* not thyself alone.

— — 24. And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

### § 70. Tribal.

(1. THE TRIBES, RECKONING EPHRAIM AND MANASSEH AS ONE.)

*Jos.* iii. 12. Now therefore take you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out of every tribe a man.

1 *Chr.* ii. 1. These *are* the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun.

— — 2. Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naphtali, Gad, and Asher.

(2. IN WAR.)

*Num.* xxxi. 4. Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

— — 5. So there were delivered out of the thousands of Israel, a thousand of *every* tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

(3. EACH TRIBE HAD ITS PRINCE.)

See *Num.* i. 4.

(4. SOMETIMES APPARENTLY ELECTED TO THE POST.)

See 1 *Chr.* ii. 10.

(5. LANDED PROPERTY NOT TO BE CARRIED BY MARRIAGE FROM ONE TRIBE TO ANOTHER.)

*Num.* xxxvi. 1. And the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake before Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

— — 2. And they said, The LORD commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and my lord was commanded by the LORD to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters.

— — 3. And if they be married to any of the sons of the *other* tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

— — 4. And when the jubilee of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

— — 5. And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the LORD, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well.

— — 6. This *is* the thing which the LORD doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying,

Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

*Num.* xxxvi. 7. So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

— — 8. And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

— — 9. Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

(6. THE TRIBAL FEELING VERY STRONG.)

*Jud.* xxi. 2. And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

— — 3. And said, O LORD God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

— — 5. And the children of Israel said, Who *is there* among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the LORD? For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

— — 6. And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

— — 7. How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the LORD, that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

— — 15. And the people repented them for Benjamin, because that the LORD had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

— — 17. And they said, *There must be* an inheritance for them that be escaped of Benjamin, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Israel.

(7. THE TWELVE TRIBES (DAN OMITTED) SYMBOLIC OF THE ELECT CHURCH.)

*Rev.* vii. 4. And I heard the number of them which were sealed: *and there were* sealed a hundred *and* forty *and* four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

— — 5. Of the tribe of Juda *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad *were* sealed twelve thousand.

— — 6. Of the tribe of Aser *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses *were* sealed twelve thousand.

— — 7. Of the tribe of Simeon *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar *were* sealed twelve thousand.

— — 8. Of the tribe of Zabulon *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph *were* sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin *were* sealed twelve thousand.

— xxi. 12. And had a wall great and high, *and* had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are *the names* of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

## § 71. Agrarian.

(1. EVERY FAMILY TO HAVE LAND.)

*Num.* xxvi. 51. These *were* the number of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty.

— — 52. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 53. Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

— — 54. To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

See *Num.* xxxiii. 54.

(2. LAND NOT PERMANENTLY ALIENABLE.)

*Lev.* xxv. 23. The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land *is* mine; for ye *are* strangers and sojourners with me.

— — 24. And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

— — 25. If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away *some* of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.

— — 26. And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it;

— — 27. Then let him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

— — 28. But if he be not able to restore *it* to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubilee: and in the jubilee it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

— — 29. And if a man sell a dwelling-house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it be sold; *within* a full year may he redeem it.

— — 30. And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that *is* in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubilee.

— — 31. But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubilee.

— — 32. Notwithstanding the cities of the Levites, *and* the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.

— — 33. And if a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in *the year of* jubilee: for the houses of the cities of the Levites *are* their possession among the children of Israel.

— — 34. But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it *is* their perpetual possession.

1 *Kings* xxi. 3. And Naboth said to Ahab, The LORD forbid it me, that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

— — 5. But Jezebel his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

— — 6. And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee *another* vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

2 *Kings* viii. 3. And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Philistines: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

— — 6. And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that *was* hers, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

## § 72. The Municipal Government.

(1. ELDERS.)

*Ruth* iv. 1. Then went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

— — 2. And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

(See *Jos.* xx. 24.)

1 *Kings* xxi. 8. So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed *them* with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that *were* in his city, dwelling with Naboth.

— — 11. And the men of his city, *even* the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants of

his city, did as Jezebel had sent unto them, *and* as it *was* written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

*Prov.* xxxi. 23. Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

(2. SECRETARIES—"SHOTERIM.")

*Ex.* v. 14. And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, *and* demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

*Deut.* xx. 8. And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man *is there that is* fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart.

— — 9. And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

1 *Chr.* xxiii. 4. Of which, twenty and four thousand *were* to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six thousand *were* officers and judges:

2 *Chr.* xix. 11. And, behold, Amariah the chief priest *is* over you in all matters of the LORD; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites *shall be* officers before you. Deal courageously, and the LORD shall be with the good.

— xxxiv. 13. Also *they were* over the bearers of burdens, and *were* overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: and of the Levites *there were* scribes, and officers, and porters.

(3. JUDGES—"SHOPHETIM.")

*Ex.* xviii. 13. And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening.

— — 14. And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What *is* this thing that thou doest to the people? Why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

— — 15. And Moses said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto me to inquire of God:

— — 16. When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do make *them* know the statutes of God, and his laws.

— — 17. And Moses' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest *is* not good.

— — 18. Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that *is* with thee: for the thing *is* too heavy for thee; thou art not able to perform it thyself alone.

— — 19. Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: be thou for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God:

— — 20. And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

— — 21. Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place *such* over them, *to be* rulers of thousands, *and* rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens:

— — 22. And let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, *that* every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear *the burden* with thee.

— — 23. If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee *so*, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

— — 24. So Moses hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

— — 25. And Moses chose able men out of all Israel, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

— — 26. And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves.

*Deut.* i. 13. Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

— — 14. And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken *is* good *for us* to do.

— — 15. So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

— xvi. 18. Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

2 *Chr.* xix. 5. And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city.

— — 8. Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat set of the Levites, and *of* the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.

*Ezr.* vii. 25. And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom of thy God, that *is* in thine hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that *are* beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye them that know *them* not.

See 1 *Chr.* xxiii. 4; xxvi. 29–32. 2 *Chr.* xix. 8–11.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## PERIOD OF THE JUDGES.

### § 73. Length of the Period.

*Acts* xiii. 20. And after that he gave *unto them* judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.*

### § 74. General Character of the Period.

*Jud.* ii. 10. And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which knew not the LORD, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel.

— xvii. 6. In those days *there was* no king in Israel, *but* every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

— xxi. 25. In those days *there was* no king in Israel: every man did *that which was* right in his own eyes.

See *Jud.* ii. 16–19; xviii. 1.

### § 75. Mesopotamian Servitude. Othniel.

(For this servitude of eight years, see *Jud.* iii. 8.)

*Jud.* iii. 9. And when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, *even* Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother.

— — 10. And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war: and the LORD delivered Chushan-rishathaim king of Mesopotamia into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushan-rishathaim.

— — 11. And the land had rest forty years: and Othniel the son of Kenaz died.

### § 76. Moabitish Servitude. Ehud and Shamgar.

*Jud.* iii. 12. And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD strengthened Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, because they had done evil in the sight of the LORD.

— — 13. And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and Amalek, and went and smote Israel, and possessed the city of palm trees.

— — 14. So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

* St. Paul agrees with Josephus (*Ant.* viii. 3. 1), who makes the period of the Judges precisely 443 years. According to 1 *Kings* vi. 1, it was only 331 years.—H.

*Jud.* iii. 15. But when the children of Israel cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man lefthanded: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab.

— — 28. And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

— — 29. And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

— — 30. So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And the land had rest fourscore years.

— — 31. And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men with an oxgoad: and he also delivered Israel.

### § 77. Canaanitish Servitude. Deborah and Barak.

*Jud.* iv. 1. And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.

— — 2. And the LORD sold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in Hazor; the captain of whose host *was* Sisera, which dwelt in Harosheth of the Gentiles

— — 3. And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he mightily oppressed the children of Israel.

— — 4. And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.

— — 5. And she dwelt under the palm tree of Deborah, between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her for judgment.

— — 6. And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, *saying*, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

— — 7. And I will draw unto thee, to the river Kishon, Sisera the captain of Jabin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

— — 8. And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, *then* I will not go.

— — 9. And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey which thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

— — 10. And Barak called Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

— — 23. So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

— — 24. And the hand of the children of Israel prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

— v. 6. In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through byways.

— — 7. *The inhabitants of* the villages ceased, they ceased in Israel, until that I Deborah arose, that I arose a mother in Israel.

### § 78. Midianitish Servitude. Gideon.

*Jud.* vi. 1. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years.

— — 2. And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel: *and* because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which *are* in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

— — 3. And *so* it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came up against them;

— — 4. And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

— — 5. For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; *for* both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

— — 6. And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel cried unto the LORD.

— viii. 28. Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more. And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.

— — 29. And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

— — 32. And Gideon the son of Joash died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

### § 79. Abimelech, Gideon's Illegitimate Son.

*Jud.* viii. 30. And Gideon had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

— — 31. And his concubine that *was* in Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he called Abimelech.

— — 34. And the children of Israel remembered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

— — 35. Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, *namely*, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

— ix. 1. And Abimelech the son of Jerubbaal went to Shechem unto his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

— — 2. Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, Whether *is* better for you, either that all the sons of Jerubbaal, *which are* threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I *am* your bone and your flesh.

— — 3. And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow Abimelech; for they said, He *is* our brother.

— — 4. And they gave him threescore and ten *pieces* of silver out of the house of Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light persons, which followed him.

— — 5. And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, *being* threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding, yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left; for he hid himself.

— — 6. And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went and made Abimelech king, by the plain of the pillar that *was* in Shechem.

### § 80. Ibzan, Elon, Abdon.

*Jud.* xii. 8 And after him Ibzan of Beth-lehem judged Israel.

— — 9. And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, *whom* he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years.

— — 10. Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

— — 11. And after him Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged Israel ten years.

— — 12. And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country of Zebulon.

— — 13. And after him Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

— — 14. And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Israel eight years.

— — 15. And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the Amalekites.

### § 81. General Disorder.

*Jud.* xviii. 1. In those days *there was* no king in Israel: and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day *all their* inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

— — 2. And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from Zorah, and from Eshtaol, to spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

— — 7. Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that *were* therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zidonians, quiet and secure; and *there was* no magistrate in the land, that might put *them* to shame in *any* thing; and they *were* far from the Zidonians, and had no business with *any* man.

— — 8. And they came unto their brethren to Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them, What *say* ye?

— — 9. And they said, Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it *is* very good: and *are* ye still? be not slothful to go, *and* to enter to possess the land.

— — 10. When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; a place where *there is* no want of any thing that *is* in the earth.

— — 27. And they took *the things* which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Laish, unto a people *that were* at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

— — 28. And *there was* no deliverer, because it *was* far from Zidon, and they had no business with *any* man; and it was in the valley that *lieth* by Beth-rehob. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

— — 29. And they called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city *was* Laish at the first.

### § 82. Philistine Servitude. Samson.

*Jud.* xiii. 1. And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD; and the LORD delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years.

— — 24. And the woman bare a son, and called his name Samson: and the child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

— — 25. And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

— xv. 20. And he judged Israel in the days of the Philistines twenty years.

— xvi. 31. Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought *him* up, and buried him between Zorah and Eshtaol in the buryingplace of Manoah his father. And he judged Israel twenty years.

### § 83. Second Philistine Servitude. Samuel and his Sons.

1 *Sam.* iv. 2. And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men.

— — 10. And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

— — 11. And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain.

— vii. 13. So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel.

— — 14. And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

— — 15. And Samuel judged Israel all the days of his life.

— — 16. And he went from year to year in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.

— — 17. And his return *was* to Ramah; for there *was* his house; and there he judged Israel; and there he built an altar unto the LORD.

— viii. 1. And it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons judges over Israel.

— — 2. Now the name of his firstborn was Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: *they were* judges in Beer-sheba.

— — 3. And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside after lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judgment.

— xii. 9. And when they forgat the LORD their God, he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them.

### § 84. Tola and Jair.

*Jud.* x. 1. And after Abimelech there arose to defend Israel Tola the son of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim.

— — 2. And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shamir.

— — 3. And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty and two years.

— — 4. And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havoth-jair unto this day, which *are* in the land of Gilead.

— — 5. And Jair died, and was buried in Camon.

### § 85. Ammonitish Servitude. Jephthah.

*Jud.* x. 8. And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen years, all the children of Israel that *were* on the other side Jordan in the land of the Amorites, which *is* in Gilead.

— — 9. Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also against Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; so that Israel was sore distressed.

— — 18. And the people *and* princes of Gilead said one to another, What man *is he* that will begin to fight against the children of Ammon? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

— xi. 1. Now Jephthah the Gileadite was a mighty man of valour, and he *was* the son of a harlot: and Gilead begat Jephthah.

— — 2. And Gilead's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jephthah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou *art* the son of a strange woman.

— — 3. Then Jephthah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tob: and there were gathered vain men to Jephthah, and went out with him.

— — 4. And it came to pass in process of time, that the children of Ammon made war against Israel.

— — 5. And it was so, that when the children of Ammon made war against Israel, the elders of Gilead went to fetch Jephthah out of the land of Tob:

— — 6. And they said unto Jephthah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ammon.

— — 7. And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

— — 8. And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, Therefore we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against children of Ammon, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gilead.

— — 9. And Jephthah said unto the elders of Gilead, If ye bring me home again to fight against the

children of Ammon, and the LORD deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

*Jud.* xi. 10. And the elders of Gilead said unto Jephthah, The LORD be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

— — 11. Then Jephthah went with the elders of Gilead, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jephthah uttered all his words before the LORD in Mizpeh.

— — 32. So Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to fight against them; and the LORD delivered them into his hands.

— — 33. And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, *even* twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel.

— xii. 7. And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gileadite, and was buried in *one of* the cities of Gilead.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## THE UNITED KINGDOM.

### § 86. The Hebrews Demand a King.

1 *Sam.* viii. 4. Then all the elders of Israel gathered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,

— — 5. And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

— xii. 12. And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when the LORD your God *was* your king.

— — 13. Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, *and* whom ye have desired! and, behold, the LORD hath set a king over you.

### § 87. The Demand Offensive to God

1 *Sam.* viii. 6. But the thing displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto the LORD.

— — 7. And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

— — 8. According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

— — 9. Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over them.

— — 19. Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

— — 20. That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

— — 21. And Samuel heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the LORD.

— — 22. And the LORD said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man into his city.

See 1 *Sam.* x. 17–19.

### § 88. But had been Foreseen and Provided For.

(1. THE KING MUST BE A NATIVE HEBREW.)

*Deut.* xvii. 14. When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, I will set a king over me, like as all the nations that *are* about me;

— — 15. Thou shalt in any wise set *him* king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: *one* from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which *is* not thy brother.

(2. MUST NOT MULTIPLY HORSES.)

*Deut.* xvii. 16. But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the LORD hath saith unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

(3. NOR MULTIPLY WIVES.)

*Deut.* xvii. 17. Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold.

(4. BUT WRITE OUT A COPY OF THE LAW, AND BE GOVERNED BY IT.)

(See *Deut.* xvii. 18, 19.)

*Deut.* xvii. 20. That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the commandment, *to* the right hand, or *to* the left: to the end that he may prolong *his* days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

### § 89. Saul.

(1. ANOINTED.)

1 *Sam.* ix. 15. Now the LORD had told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

— — 16. To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, and thou shalt anoint him *to be* captain over my people Israel, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

— — 17. And when Samuel saw Saul, the LORD said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people.

— — 25. And when they were come down from the high place into the city, *Samuel* communed with Saul upon the top of the house.

— — 26. And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

— x. 1. Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured *it* upon his head, and kissed him, and said, *Is it* not because the LORD hath anointed thee *to be* captain over his inheritance?

(2. MADE KING.)

1 *Sam.* x. 17. And Samuel called the people together unto the LORD to Mizpeh;

— — 18. And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, *and* of them that oppressed you:

— — 19. And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, *Nay*, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the LORD by your tribes, and by your thousands.

— — 20. And when Samuel had caused all the tribes of Israel to come near, the tribe of Benjamin was taken.

— — 21. When he had caused the tribe of Benjamin to come near by their families, the family of Matri was taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

— — 22. Therefore they inquired of the LORD further, if the man should yet come thither. And the LORD answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the stuff.

— — 23. And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people, from his shoulders and upward.

— — 24. And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him whom the LORD hath chosen, that *there is* none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

1 *Sam.* x. 25. Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote *it* in a book, and laid *it* up before the LORD. And Samuel sent all the people away, every man to his house.

(3. NOT ACCEPTED BY ALL.)

1 *Sam.* x. 26. And Saul also went home to Gibeah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

— — 27. But the children of Belial said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no presents. But he held his peace.

(4. WINS THE AFFECTIONS OF THE PEOPLE.)

1 *Sam.* xi. 1. Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

— — 2. And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this *condition* will I make *a covenant* with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it *for* a reproach upon all Israel.

— — 3. And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Israel: and then, if *there be* no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

— — 4. Then came the messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

— — 5. And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What *aileth* the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.

— — 6. And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

— — 7. And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent *them* throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the LORD fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

— — 11. And it was *so* on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the Ammonites until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of them were not left together.

— — 12. And the people said unto Samuel, Who *is* he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? bring the men, that we may put them to death.

— — 13. And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day the LORD hath wrought salvation in Israel.

— — 14. Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.

— — 15. And all the people went to Gilgal; and there they made Saul king before the LORD in Gilgal; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace offerings before the LORD; and there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.

(5. FIRST OFFENCE.)

1 *Sam.* xiii. 8. And he tarried seven days, according to the set time that Samuel *had appointed:* but Samuel came not to Gilgal; and the people were scattered from him.

— — 9. And Saul said, Bring hither a burnt offering to me, and peace offerings. And he offered the burnt offering.

— — 10. And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, behold, Samuel came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

— — 11. And Samuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and *that* thou camest not within the days appointed, and *that* the Philistines gathered themselves together at Michmash;

— — 12. Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not made supplication unto the LORD: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

— — 13. And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the LORD thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever.

— — 14. But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the LORD hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him *to be* captain over his people, because thou hast not kept *that* which the LORD commanded thee.

— — 15. And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people *that were* present with him, about six hundred men.

— — 16. And Saul, and Jonathan his son, and the people *that were* present with them, abode in Gibeah of Benjamin: but the Philistines encamped in Michmash.

(6. SECOND OFFENCE.)

1 *Sam.* xv. 1. Samuel also said unto Saul, The LORD sent me to anoint thee *to be* king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the LORD.

— — 2. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, I remember *that* which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid *wait* for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

— — 3. Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass.

— — 4. And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Judah.

— — 5. And Saul came to a city of Amalek, and laid wait in the valley.

— — 7. And Saul smote the Amalekites from Havilah *until* thou comest to Shur, that *is* over against Egypt.

— — 8. And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

— — 9. But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all *that was* good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing *that was* vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

— — 12. And when Samuel rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Samuel, saying, Saul came to Carmel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gilgal.

— — 13. And Samuel came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, Blessed *be* thou of the LORD: I have performed the commandment of the LORD.

— — 14. And Samuel said, What *meaneth* then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

— — 15. And Saul said, They have brought them from the Amalekites: for the people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

— — 22. And Samuel said, Hath the LORD *as great* delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the LORD? Behold, to obey *is* better than sacrifice, *and* to hearken than the fat of rams.

— — 23. For rebellion *is as* the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness *is as* iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, he hath also rejected thee from *being* king.

— — 24. And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the LORD, and thy words: because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

— — 25. Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD.

— — 26. And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou hast rejected the word of the LORD, and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.

— — 27. And as Samuel turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

1 *Sam.* xv. 28. And Samuel said unto him, The LORD hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, *that is* better than thou.

— — 34. Then Samuel went to Ramah; and Saul went up to his house to Gibeah of Saul.

(7. THIRD OFFENCE.)

(For his interview with the witch of Endor, see 1 *Sam.* xxviii. 7–19.)

1 *Sam.* xxviii. 20. Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

— — 21. And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

— — 22. Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

— — 23. But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he rose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

— — 24. And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded *it*, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

— — 25. And she brought *it* before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

(8. DEATH.)

1 *Sam.* xxxi. 1. Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

— — 2. And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Melchi-shua, Saul's sons.

— — 3. And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

— — 4. Then said Saul unto his armour-bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

— — 5. And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

— — 6. So Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

See 1 *Chr.* x. 14.

(9. LENGTH OF HIS REIGN.)

*Acts* xiii. 21. And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years.

## § 90. Ish-bosheth, Saul's Only Surviving Son.

(1. ABNER MAKES HIM KING OF THE TEN TRIBES.)

2 *Sam.* ii. 8. But Abner the son of Ner, captain of Saul's host, took Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim;

— — 9. And made him king over Gilead, and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.

— — 10. Ish-bosheth Saul's son *was* forty years old when he began to reign over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.

— iii. 1. Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

(2. HIS END.)

2 *Sam.* iv. 1. And when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, his hands were feeble, and all the Israelites were troubled.

— — 2. And Saul's son had two men *that were* captains of bands: the name of the one *was* Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rimmon a Beerothite, of the children of Benjamin: (for Beeroth also was reckoned to Benjamin:

— — 3. And the Beerothites fled to Gittaim, and were sojourners there until this day.)

— — 5. And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ish-bosheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

— — 6. And they came thither into the midst of the house, *as though* they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him under the fifth *rib:* and Rechab and Baanah his brother escaped.

— — 7. For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

— — 8. And they brought the head of Ish-bosheth unto David to Hebron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, which sought thy life; and the LORD hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

## § 91. David.

(1. ANOINTED.)

1 *Sam.* xvi. 1. And the LORD said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Bethlehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons.

— — 12. And he sent, and brought him in. Now he *was* ruddy, *and* withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this *is* he.

— — 13. Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

(2. REIGNS OVER JUDAH ONLY.)

2 *Sam.* ii. 1. And it came to pass after this, that David inquired of the LORD, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the LORD said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto Hebron.

— — 2. So David went up thither, and his two wives also, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail Nabal's wife the Carmelite.

— — 3. And his men that *were* with him did David bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.

— — 4. And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, *That* the men of Jabesh-gilead *were they* that buried Saul.

— — 11. And the time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six months.

## § 92. David's Reign Over All.

(1. PROMISED.)

1 *Sam.* xxiv. 20. And now, behold, I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.

2 *Sam.* vii. 15. But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took *it* from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

— — 16. And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 13. I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took *it* from *him* that was before thee:

— — 14. But I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 5. Ought ye not to know that the LORD God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, *even* to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt?

(2. BROUGHT ABOUT BY ABNER.)

2 *Sam.* iii. 12. And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose *is* the land? saying *also*, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand *shall be* with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

— — 17. And Abner had communication with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David in times past *to be* king over you:

— — 18. Now then do *it:* for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

— — 19. And Abner also spake in the ears of Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole house of Benjamin.

— — 20. So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that *were* with him a feast.

— — 21. And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth. And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

(3. CONSUMMATED.)

2 *Sam.* v. 1. Then came all the tribes of Israel to David unto Hebron, and spake, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

— — 2. Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel.

— — 3. So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the LORD: and they anointed David king over Israel.

1 *Chr.* xi. 1. Then all Israel gathered themselves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we *are* thy bone and thy flesh.

— — 2. And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou *wast* he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the LORD thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Israel.

— — 3. Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the LORD by Samuel.

— xii. 23. And these *are* the numbers of the bands *that were* ready armed to the war, *and* came to David to Hebron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, according to the word of the LORD.

— — 24. The children of Judah that bare shield and spear *were* six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.

— — 25. Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

— — 26. Of the children of Levi four thousand and six hundred.

— — 27. And Jehoiada *was* the leader of the Aaronites, and with him *were* three thousand and seven hundred;

— — 28. And Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

— — 29. And of the children of Benjamin, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

— — 30. And of the children of Ephraim twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers.

— — 31. And of the half tribe of Manasseh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king.

— — 32. And of the children of Issachar, *which were men* that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them *were* two hundred; and all their brethren *were* at their commandment.

— — 33. Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: *they were* not of double heart.

— — 34. And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

— — 35. And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

— — 36. And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

— — 37. And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, a hundred and twenty thousand.

— — 38. All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel *were* of one heart to make David king.

— — 39. And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

— — 40. Moreover they that were nigh them, *even* unto Issachar and Zebulun and Naphtali, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, *and* meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for *there was* joy in Israel.

*Acts* xiii. 22. And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the *son* of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

(4. DAVID TAKES JERUSALEM.)

2 *Sam* v. 6. And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jebusites, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto David, saying, Except thou take away the blind and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: thinking, David cannot come in hither.

— — 7. Nevertheless, David took the strong hold of Zion: the same *is* the city of David.

— — 8. And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and smiteth the Jebusites, and the lame and the blind, *that are* hated of David's soul, *he shall be chief and captain.* Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

— — 9. So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward.

1 *Chr.* xi. 4. And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which *is* Jebus; where the Jebusites *were*, the inhabitants of the land.

— — 5. And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which *is* the city of David.

— — 7. And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of David.

— — 8. And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about: and Joab repaired the rest of the city.

(5. HAS A PALACE BUILT.)

2 *Sam.* v. 11. And Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built David a house.

— — 12. And David perceived that the LORD had established him king over Israel, and that he had exalted his kingdom for his people Israel's sake.

1 *Chr.* xiv. 2. And David perceived that the LORD had confirmed him king over Israel, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Israel.

(6. SMITES THE PHILISTINES TWICE.)

See 2 *Sam.* v. 22–25. 1 *Chr.* xiv. 8–17.

(7. FETCHES THE ARK TO JERUSALEM.)

See 2 *Sam.* vi. 1–19. 1 *Chr.* xv. 1–28.

(8. GREATLY EXTENDS AND STRENGTHENS HIS KINGDOM.)

2 *Sam.* viii. 1. And after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and

David took Metheg-ammah out of the hand of the Philistines.

2 *Sam.* viii. 2. And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And *so* the Moabites became David's servants, *and* brought gifts.

— — 3. David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river Euphrates.

— — 4. And David took from him a thousand *chariots*, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot *horses*, but reserved of them *for* a hundred chariots.

— — 5. And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succour Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

— — 6. Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, *and* brought gifts. And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

— — 7. And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadadezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

— — 8. And from Betah, and from Berothai, cities of Hadadezer, king David took exceeding much brass.

— — 9. When Toi king of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadadezer,

— — 10. Then Toi sent Joram his son unto king David, to salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him; for Hadadezer had wars with Toi. And *Joram* brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

— — 11. Which also king David did dedicate unto the LORD, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

— — 12. Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of Rehob, king of Zobah.

— — 13. And David gat *him* a name when he returned from smiting of the Syrians in the valley of salt, *being* eighteen thousand *men*.

— — 15. And David reigned over all Israel; and David executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

1 *Chr.* xviii. 14. So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

See 2 *Sam.* viii. 14; x. 1–19. 1 *Chr.* xviii. 1–13; xix. 1–19.

(9. HIS FIRST OFFENCE.)

2 *Sam.* xi. 1. And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth *to battle*, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

— — 2. And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that David rose from off his bed, and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he saw a woman washing herself; and the woman *was* very beautiful to look upon.

— — 3. And David sent and inquired after the woman. And *one* said, *Is* not this Bath-sheba, the daughter of Eliam, the wife of Uriah the Hittite?

— — 4. And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; for she was purified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

— — 5. And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I *am* with child.

— — 6. And David sent to Joab, *saying*, Send me Uriah the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

— — 7. And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded *of him* how Joab did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

— — 8. And David said to Uriah, Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess *of meat* from the king.

— — 9. But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

— — 10. And when they had told David, saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from *thy* journey? why *then* didst thou not go down unto thine house?

— — 11. And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and my lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? *as* thou livest, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

— — 12. And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and the morrow.

— — 13. And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

— — 14. And it came to pass in the morning, that David wrote a letter to Joab, and sent *it* by the hand of Uriah.

— — 15. And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may be smitten, and die.

— — 26. And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband.

— — 27. And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

(10. NATHAN'S PARABLE.)

2 *Sam.* xii. 1. And the LORD sent Nathan unto David. And he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

— — 2. The rich *man* had exceeding many flocks and herds:

— — 3. But the poor *man* had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

— — 4. And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

— — 5. And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, *As* the LORD liveth, the man that hath done this *thing* shall surely die:

— — 6. And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

— — 9. Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the LORD, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife *to be* thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.

— — 10. Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife.

— — 11. Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give *them* unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

— — 12. For thou didst *it* secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.

(11. ABSALOM'S REBELLION.)

See 2 *Sam.* xv. 1; xviii. 15.

(12. SHEBA'S INSURRECTION.)

2 *Sam.* xx. 1. And there happened to be there a man of Belial, whose name *was* Sheba, the son of Bichri, a Benjamite: and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have no part in David, neither have we inherit-

ance in the son of Jesse: every man to his tents, O Israel.

2 *Sam.* xx. 2. So every man of Israel went up from after David, *and* followed Sheba the son of Bichri: but the men of Judah clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

(For the fate of Sheba, see 2 *Sam.* xx. 14–22.)

(13. FOUR BATTLES WITH THE PHILISTINES.)

See 2 *Sam.* xxi. 15–22.

(14. HIS SECOND OFFENCE.)

See 2 *Sam.* xxiv. 1–4. 1 *Chr.* xxi. 1–4.

(15. ADONIJAH'S REBELLION.)

1 *Kings* i. 5. Then Adonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

— — 6. And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also *was* a very goodly man; and *his mother* bare him after Absalom.

— — 7. And he conferred with Joab the son of Zeruiah, and with Abiathar the priest: and they following Adonijah helped *him.*

— — 8. But Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and Nathan the prophet, and Shimei, and Rei, and the mighty men which *belonged* to David, were not with Adonijah.

— — 9. And Adonijah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which *is* by Enrogel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants:

— — 10. But Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah, and the mighty men, and Solomon his brother, he called not.

See 1 *Kings* i. 41–53.

(16. ORDERS THE ANOINTING OF SOLOMON.)

1 *Kings* i. 32. And king David said, Call me Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada. And they came before the king.

— — 33. The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon:

— — 34. And let Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet anoint him there king over Israel: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king Solomon.

— — 35. Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Israel and over Judah.

— — 36. And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada answered the king, and said, Amen: the LORD God of my lord the king say so *too.*

— — 37. As the LORD hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solomon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king David.

— — 38. So Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, went down, and caused Solomon to ride upon king David's mule, and brought him to Gihon.

— — 39. And Zadok the priest took a horn of oil out of the tabernacle, and anointed Solomon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Solomon.

— — 40. And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

(17. DAVID'S DEATH AND LENGTH OF HIS REIGN.)

2 *Sam.* v. 4. David *was* thirty years old when he began to reign, *and* he reigned forty years.

— — 5. In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months: and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty and three years over all Israel and Judah.

1 *Kings* ii. 10. So David slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David.

— — 11. And the days that David reigned over Israel *were* forty years: seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 26. Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.

— — 27. And the time that he reigned over Israel *was* forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three *years* reigned he in Jerusalem.

— xxiii. 1. So when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his son king over Israel.

— xxix. 28. And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.

## § 93. The Divine Favour toward David.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 44. Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept *me to* be head of the heathen: a people *which* I knew not shall serve me.

*Ps.* xviii. 43. Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; *and* thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people *whom* I have not known shall serve me.

— — 44. As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.

— — 45. The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

— — 50. Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed for evermore.

— lxxviii. 70. He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:

— — 71. From following the ewes great with young he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

— — 72. So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

— lxxxix. 19. Then thou spakest in vision to thy Holy One, and saidst, I have laid help upon *one that is* mighty; I have exalted *one* chosen out of the people.

— — 20. I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

— — 21. With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

— — 22. The enemy shall not exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

— — 23. And I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

— cxxxii. 17. There will I make the horn of David to bud: I have ordained a lamp for mine anointed.

— — 18. His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.

## § 94. Promises to David's Line.

2 *Sam.* vii. 12. And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

— — 13. He shall build a house for my name, and I will establish the throne of his kingdom for ever.

— xxii. 51. *He is* the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto David, and to his seed for evermore.

1 *Kings* ii. 33. +but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the LORD.

*Ps.* lxxxix. 3. I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have sworn unto David my servant.

— — 4. Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne to all generations. Selah.

— — 29. His seed also will I make *to endure* for ever, and his throne as the days of heaven.

— — 36. His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.

— — 37. It shall be established for ever as the moon, and *as* a faithful witness in heaven. Selah.

## § 95. If David's Example be Followed.

1 *Kings* ii. 4. That the LORD may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth

with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel.

1 *Kings* ix. 4. And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, *and* wilt keep my statutes and my judgments;

— — 5. Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel.

1 *Chr.* xxviii. 7. Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

2 *Chr.* vii. 17. And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

— — 18. Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man *to be* ruler in Israel.

*Ps.* cxxxii. 11. The LORD hath sworn *in* truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.

— — 12. If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.

## § 96. Solomon.

(1. BORN OF BATH-SHEBA.)

2 *Sam.* xii. 24. And David comforted Bath-sheba his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and he called his name Solomon: and the LORD loved him.

— — 25. And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his name Jedidiah, because of the LORD.

(2. ANOINTED BEFORE DAVID'S DEATH.)

See above, § 91, (16.)

(3. ACCESSION.)

1 *Kings* ii. 12. Then sat Solomon upon the throne of David his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 22. And did eat and drink before the LORD on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed *him* unto the LORD *to be* the chief governor, and Zadok *to be* priest.

— — 23. Then Solomon sat on the throne of the LORD as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him.

— — 24. And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.

— — 25. And the LORD magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him *such* royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.

(4. MARRIES PHARAOH'S DAUGHTER.)

1 *Kings* iii. 1. And Solomon made affinity with Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her into the city of David, until he had made an end of building his own house, and the house of the LORD, and the wall of Jerusalem round about.

(5. HIS CHOICE OF WISDOM.)

(See 1 *Kings* iii. 6–15.)

2 *Chr.* i. 7. In that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

— — 8. And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead.

— — 9. Now, O LORD God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: for thou hast made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude.

— — 10. Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, *that is so* great?

— — 11. And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

— — 12. Wisdom and knowledge *is* granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as none of the kings have had that *have been* before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

(6. CONGRATULATED BY HIRAM OF TYRE.)

1 *Kings* v. 1. And Hiram king of Tyre sent his servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: for Hiram was ever a lover of David.

(7. PREPARES TO BUILD THE TEMPLE.)

1 *Kings* v. 2. And Solomon sent to Hiram, saying,

— — 3. Thou knowest how that David my father could not build a house unto the name of the LORD his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the LORD put them under the soles of his feet.

— — 4. But now the LORD my God hath given me rest on every side, *so that there is* neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

— — 5. And, behold, I propose to build a house unto the name of the LORD my God, as the LORD spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build a house unto my name.

— — 6. Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that *there is* not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians.

— — 7. And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people.

— — 8. And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: *and* I will do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

— — 9. My servants shall bring *them* down from Lebanon unto the sea; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive *them:* and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household.

— — 10. So Hiram gave Solomon cedar trees and fir trees *according to* all his desire.

— — 11. And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat *for* food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year.

2 *Chr.* ii. 1. And Solomon determined to build a house for the name of the LORD, and a house for his kingdom.

— — 2. And Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

— — 3. And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him a house to dwell therein, *even so deal with me.*

— — 4. Behold, I build a house to the name of the LORD my God, to dedicate *it* to him, *and* to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shewbread, and for the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the LORD our God. This *is an ordinance* for ever to Israel.

— — 7. Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that *are* with me in Judah and in Jerusalem, whom David my father did provide.

2 *Chr.* ii. 8. Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lebanon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; and, behold, my servants *shall be* with thy servants,

— — 9. Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build *shall be* wonderful great.

— — 10. And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

— — 11. Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, Because the LORD hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

— — 12. Huram said moreover, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, that made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build a house for the LORD, and a house for his kingdom.

— — 13. And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of Huram my father's,

— — 14. The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David thy father.

— — 15. Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

— — 16. And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

— — 18. And he set threescore and ten thousand of them *to be* bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand *to be* hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people awork.

(8. BUILDS THE TEMPLE.)

1 *Kings* vi. 1. And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month of Zif, which *is* the second month, that he began to build the house of the LORD.

— — 14. So Solomon built the house, and finished it.

— — 37. In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the LORD laid, in the month Zif:

— — 38. And in the eleventh year, in the month Bul, which *is* the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

2 *Chr.* iii. 1. Then Solomon began to build the house of the LORD at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where *the LORD* appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

— — 2. And he began to build in the second *day* of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

— v. 1. Thus all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in *all* the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

(9. OTHER BUILDINGS.)

1 *Kings* vii. 1. But Solomon was building his own house thirteen years, and he finished all his house.

— — 2. He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof *was* a hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

— — 3. And *it was* covered with cedar above upon the beams, that *lay* on forty-five pillars, fifteen *in* a row.

— — 4. And *there were* windows *in* three rows, and light *was* against light *in* three ranks.

— — 5. And all the doors and posts *were* square, with the windows: and light *was* against light *in* three ranks.

— — 6. And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch *was* before them: and the *other* pillars and the thick beam *were* before them.

— — 7. Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, *even* the porch of judgment: and *it was* covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

— — 8. And his house where he dwelt *had* another court within the porch, *which* was of the like work. Solomon made also a house for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had taken *to wife*, like unto this porch.

— — 9. All these *were of* costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and *so* on the outside toward the great court.

— — 10. And the foundation *was of* costly stones, *even* great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

— — 11. And above *were* costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

— — 12. And the great court round about *was* with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, and for the porch of the house.

— ix. 24. But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her house which *Solomon* had built for her: then did he build Millo.

2 *Chr.* viii. 11. And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because *the places are* holy, whereunto the ark of the LORD hath come.

(10. CITIES BUILT AND PEOPLED.)

1 *Kings* ix. 10. And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the LORD, and the king's house,

— — 11. (*Now* Hiram the king of Tyre had furnished Solomon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,) that then king Solomon gave Hiram twenty cities in the land of Galilee.

— — 12. And Hiram came out from Tyre to see the cities which Solomon had given him; and they pleased him not.

— — 13. And he said, What cities *are* these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of Cabul unto this day.

— — 14. And Hiram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

2 *Chr.* viii. 1. And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house,

— — 2. That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

— — 3. And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it.

— — 4. And he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hamath.

— — 5. Also he built Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

— — 6. And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

(11. BUILDS A NAVY.)

1 *Kings* ix. 26. And king Solomon made a navy of ships in Ezion-geber, which *is* beside Eloth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Edom.

— — 27. And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

— — 28. And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought *it* to king Solomon.

2 *Chr.* viii. 17. Then went Solomon to Ezion-geber, and to Eloth, at the sea side in the land of Edom.

2 *Chr.* viii. 18. And Huram sent him, by the hands of his servants, ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought *them* to king Solomon.

(12. VISITED BY THE QUEEN OF SHEBA.)

1 *Kings* x. 1. And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard questions.

— — 2. And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

— — 3. And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not *any* thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

— — 4. And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

— — 5. And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

— — 6. And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom.

— — 7. Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it;* and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

— — 8. Happy *are* thy men, happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, *and* that hear thy wisdom.

— — 9. Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment and justice.

— — 10. And she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

— — 11. And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug trees, and precious stones.

— — 12. And the king made of the almug trees pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

— — 13. And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides *that* which Solomon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

2 *Chr.* ix. 1. And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

— — 2. And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

— — 3. And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon, and the house that he had built,

— — 4. And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel: his cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

— — 5. And she said to the king, *It was* a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:

— — 6. Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen *it:* and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: *for* thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

— — 7. Happy *are* thy men, and happy *are* these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

— — 8. Blessed be the LORD thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, *to be* king for the LORD thy God: because thy God loved Israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

— — 9. And she gave the king a hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba gave king Solomon.

— — 10. And the servants also of Huram, and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought algum trees and precious stones.

— — 11. And the king made *of* the algum trees terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

— — 12. And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, besides *that* which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

(13. HIS REVENUES AND WEALTH.)

1 *Kings* x. 14. Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

— — 15. Besides *that he had* of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

— — 16. And king Solomon made two hundred targets *of* beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of gold went to one target.

— — 17. And *he made* three hundred shields *of* beaten gold; three pounds of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

— — 18. Moreover, the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

— — 19. The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne *was* round behind: and *there were* stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

— — 20. And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

— — 21. And all king Solomon's drinking vessels *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon *were of* pure gold; none *were of* silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

— — 22. For the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram: once in three years came the navy of Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

— — 27. And the king made silver *to be* in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he *to be* as the sycamore trees that *are* in the vale, for abundance.

2 *Chr.* i. 14. And Solomon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

— — 15. And the king made silver and gold at Jerusalem *as plenteous* as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycamore trees that *are* in the vale for abundance.

— — 16. And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

— — 17. And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty: and so brought they out *horses* for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, by their means.

— ix. 27. And the king made silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycamore trees that *are* in the low plains in abundance.

— — 13. Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six talents of gold;

— — 14. Besides *that which* chapmen and merchants

brought. And all the kings of Arabia and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

2 *Chr.* ix. 15. And king Solomon made two hundred targets *of* beaten gold: six hundred *shekels* of beaten gold went to one target.

— — 16. And three hundred shields *made he of* beaten gold: three hundred *shekels* of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

— — 17. Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

— — 18. And *there were* six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, *which were* fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

— — 19. And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

— — 20. And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon *were of* gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon *were of* pure gold: none *were of* silver; it was *not* any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

— — 21. For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

— — 22. And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

(14. HIS HORSES AND CHARIOTS.)

1 *Kings* x. 26. And Solomon gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

— — 28. And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

— — 29. And a chariot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred *shekels* of silver, and a horse for a hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring *them* out by their means.

2 *Chr.* ix. 25. And Solomon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

— — 28. And they brought unto Solomon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

(15. RETURNING TO JERUSALEM FROM HIS SUMMER RESIDENCE.)

*Sol.* iii. 6. Who *is* this that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?

— — 7. Behold his bed, which *is* Solomon's; threescore valiant men *are* about it, of the valiant of Israel.

— — 8. They all hold swords, *being* expert in war: every man *hath* his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

— — 9. King Solomon made himself a chariot of the wood of Lebanon.

— — 10. He made the pillars thereof *of* silver, the bottom thereof *of* gold, the covering of it *of* purple, the midst thereof being paved *with* love, for the daughters of Jerusalem.

— — 11. Go forth, O ye daughters of Zion, and behold king Solomon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

(16. HIS FAME.)

1 *Kings* iv. 29. And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that *is* on the sea shore.

— — 30. And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.

— — 31. For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

— x. 23. So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

— — 24. And all the earth sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

— — 25. And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

(17. HIS SINS.)

1 *Kings* xi. 1. But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, *and* Hittites;

— — 2. Of the nations *concerning* which the LORD said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: *for* surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.

— — 3. And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

— — 4. For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, *that* his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as *was* the heart of David his father.

— — 6. And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully after the LORD, as *did* David his father.

(18. EXTENT OF HIS KINGDOM.)

2 *Chr.* ix. 26. And he reigned over all the kings from the river even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the border of Egypt.

(19. LENGTH OF HIS REIGN.)

1 *Kings* xi. 42. And the time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel *was* forty years.

— — 43. And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* ix. 30. And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years.

— — 31. And Solomon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## THE KINGDOM OF ISRAEL.*

### § 97. The Disruption Foretold.

1 *Kings* xi. 12. Notwithstanding, in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: *but* I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

— — 13. Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; *but* will give one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake which I have chosen.

— — 29. And it came to pass at that time when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two *were* alone in the field:

— — 30. And Ahijah caught the new garment that *was* on him, and rent it *in* twelve pieces:

— — 31. And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

— — 32. (But he shall have one tribe for my servant David's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Israel:)

— — 34. Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdon out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, whom

* This northern, seceding kingdom carried with it ten of the tribes, and about three-fourths of the territory. It lasted a little more than 250 years, was ruled over by 19 sovereigns, of 9 different dynasties, and was finally overthrown by the Assyrians, 721 B.C.—H.

Thos. Nast. Artist. R. Kupfer. Engr.

SOLOMON IN HIS GLORY.

( See Analysis pages 263 - 266 .)

I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes:

1 *Kings* xi. 35. But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, *even* ten tribes.

— — 36. And unto his son will I give one tribe, that David my servant may have a light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

— — 37. And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.

— — 38. And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do *that is* right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did; that I will be with thee, and hold thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee.

— — 39. And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever.

— — 40. Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam. And Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, under Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon.

### § 98. The Final Breach.

1 *Kings* xii. 1. And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for all Israel were come to Shechem to make him king.

— — 2. And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who was yet in Egypt, heard *of it*, (for he was fled from the presence of king Solomon, and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt,)

— — 3. That they sent and called him. And Jeroboam and all the congregation of Israel came, and spake unto Rehoboam, saying,

— — 4. Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

— — 5. And he said unto them, Depart *yet* for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

(For the counsel which Jeroboam asked and received, see 1 *Kings* xii. 6–11.)

1 *Kings* xii. 12. So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

— — 13. And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

— — 14. And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father *also* chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

— — 16. So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither *have we* inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents.

— — 17. But *as for* the children of Israel which dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

— — 18. Then king Rehoboam sent Adoram, who *was* over the tribute; and all Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

— — 19. So Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

— — 20. And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel: there was none that followed the house of David, but the tribe of Judah only.

### § 99. Civil War Forbidden.

1 *Kings* xii. 21. And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he assembled all the house of Judah, with the tribe of Benjamin, a hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Israel, to bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam the son of Solomon.

(See 1 *Kings* xii. 22–24.)

2 *Chr.* xi. 1. And when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin a hundred and fourscore thousand chosen *men*, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehoboam.

— — 3. Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying,

— — 4. Thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house; for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

### § 100. First Dynasty.

(1. JEROBOAM.)

1 *Kings* xii. 25. Then Jeroboam built Shechem in mount Ephraim, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built Penuel.

(Makes Tirzah his capital; see 1 *Kings* xiv. 17.)

1 *Kings* xiv. 20. And the days which Jeroboam reigned *were* two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nadab his son reigned in his stead.

(2. NADAB.)

1 *Kings* xv. 25. And Nadab the son of Jeroboam began to reign over Israel in the second year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned over Israel two years.

— — 26. And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

### § 101. Second Dynasty.

(1. BAASHA.)

1 *Kings* xv. 32. And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

— — 33. In the third year of Asa king of Judah began Baasha the son of Ahijah to reign over all Israel in Tirzah, twenty and four years.

— — 34. And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin.

— xvi. 6. So Baasha slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tirzah: and Elah his son reigned in his stead.

(2. ELAH.)

1 *Kings* xvi. 8. In the twenty and sixth year of Asa king of Judah began Elah the son of Baasha to reign over Israel in Tirzah, two years.

— — 10. And Zimri went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.

### § 102. Third Dynasty.

ZIMRI.

1 *Kings* xvi. 15. In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri reign seven days in Tirzah. And the people *were* encamped against Gibbethon, which *belonged* to the Philistines.

### § 103. Fourth Dynasty.

(1. OMRI.)

1 *Kings* xvi. 16. And the people *that were* encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp.

— — 17. And Omri went up from Gibbethon, and all Israel with him, and they besieged Tirzah.

— — 18. And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

— — 19. For his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the LORD, in walking in the way of Jeroboam, and in his sin which he did, to make Israel to sin.

— — 21. Then were the people of Israel divided

into two parts: half of the people followed Tibni the son of Ginath, to make him king; and half followed Omri.

1 *Kings* xvi. 22. But the people that followed Omri prevailed against the people that followed Tibni the son of Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri reigned.

— — 23. In the thirty and first year of Asa king of Judah began Omri to reign over Israel, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tirzah.

— — 24. And he bought the hill Samaria of Shemer for two talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shemer, owner of the hill, Samaria.

— — 25. But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the LORD, and did worse than all that *were* before him.

— — 26. For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the LORD God of Israel to anger with their vanities.

— — 28. So Omri slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria: and Ahab his son reigned in his stead.

(2. AHAB.)

1 *Kings* xvi. 29. And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty and two years.

— — 30. And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the LORD above all that *were* before him.

(For Jezebel, see 1 *Kings* xvi. 31. For two triumphs over the Syrians, see 1 *Kings* xx.)

1 *Kings* xxii. 29. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

— — 30. And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel disguised himself, and went into the battle.

— — 31. But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Israel.

— — 32. And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it *is* the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Jehoshaphat cried out.

— — 33. And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it *was* not the king of Israel, that they turned back from pursuing him.

— — 34. And a *certain* man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

— — 35. And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Syrians, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

— — 36. And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

— — 40. So Ahab slept with his fathers; and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

(3. AHAZIAH.)

1 *Kings* xxii. 51. Ahaziah the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned two years over Israel.

— — 52. And he did evil in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of his mother, and in the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin:

— — 53. For he served Baal, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the LORD God of Israel, according to all that his father had done.

(For his death, see 2 *Kings* i. 17.)

(4. JEHORAM.)

(See 2 *Kings* i. 17.)

2 *Kings* iii. 1. Now Jehoram the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria in the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reigned twelve years.

— — 2. And he wrought evil in the sight of the LORD; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the image of Baal that his father had made.

— — 3. Nevertheless he cleaved unto the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

## § 104. Fifth Dynasty.

(1. JEHU.)

2 *Kings* ix. 14. So Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi conspired against Joram. (Now Joram had kept Ramoth-gilead, he and all Israel, because of Hazael king of Syria.

— — 15. But king Joram was returned to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria.) And Jehu said, If it be your minds, *then* let none go forth *nor* escape out of the city to go to tell *it* in Jezreel.

— — 16. So Jehu rode in a chariot, and went to Jezreel; for Joram lay there. And Ahaziah king of Judah was come down to see Joram.

— — 17. And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take a horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, *Is it* peace?

— — 18. So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Jehu said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

— — 19. Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, *Is it* peace? And Jehu answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

— — 20. And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving *is* like the driving of Jehu the son of Nimshi; for he driveth furiously.

— — 21. And Joram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And Joram king of Israel and Ahaziah king of Judah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jehu, and met him in the portion of Naboth the Jezreelite.

— — 23. And Joram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ahaziah, *There is* treachery, O Ahaziah.

— — 24. And Jehu drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Jehoram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his chariot.

(Orders Jezebel to be thrown from a window. See 2 *Kings* ix. 30–37.)

(Cuts off the family of Ahab. See 2 *Kings* x. 1–17.)

(DESTROYS THE WORSHIPPERS OF BAAL. See 2 *Kings* x. 18-28.)

(See 2 *Kings* x. 30.)

2 *Kings* x. 31. But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the LORD God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

— — 35. And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his stead.

— — 36. And the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria *was* twenty and eight years.

(2. JEHOAHAZ.)

2 *Kings* xiii. 1. In the three and twentieth year of Joash the son of Ahaziah king of Judah, Jehoahaz the son of Jehu began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* seventeen years.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, and followed the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, which made Israel to sin; he departed not therefrom.

— — 3. And the anger of the LORD was kindled against Israel, and he delivered them into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael, all *their* days.

2 *Kings* xiii. 5. (And the LORD gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents, as beforetime.

— — 9. And Jehoahaz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Samaria: and Joash his son reigned in his stead.

(3. JEHOASH.)

2 *Kings* xiii. 10. In the thirty and seventh year of Joash king of Judah began Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* sixteen years.

— — 11. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD; he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: *but* he walked therein.

— — 13. And Joash slept with his fathers; and Jeroboam sat upon his throne: and Joash was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel.

— xiv. 16. And Jehoash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Samaria with the kings of Israel; and Jeroboam his son reigned in his stead.

(4. JEROBOAM II.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 23. In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah, Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, *and reigned* forty and one years.

— — 24. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

— — 26. For the LORD saw the affliction of Israel, *that it was* very bitter: for *there was* not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.

— — 27. And the LORD said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash.

— — 29. And Jeroboam slept with his fathers, *even* with the kings of Israel; and Zachariah his son reigned in his stead.

(5. ZACHARIAH.)

2 *Kings* xv. 8. In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zachariah the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six months.

— — 9. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

— — 10. And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

See 2 *Kings* xv. 12.

### § 105. Sixth Dynasty.

(SHALLUM.)

2 *Kings* xv. 13. Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned a full month in Samaria.

— — 14. For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

### § 106. Seventh Dynasty.

(1. MENAHEM.)

2 *Kings* xv. 17. In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, *and reigned* ten years in Samaria.

— — 18. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

— — 19. *And* Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand.

— — 20. And Menahem exacted the money of Israel, *even* of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Assyria. So the king of Assyria turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

— — 22. And Menahem slept with his fathers; and Pekahiah his son reigned in his stead.

(2. PEKAHIAH.)

2 *Kings* xv. 23. In the fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekahiah the son of Menahem began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* two years.

— — 24. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

— — 25. But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arich, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

### § 107. Eighth Dynasty.

(PEKAH.)

2 *Kings* xv. 27. In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah, Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, *and reigned* twenty years.

— — 28. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

— — 29. In the days of Pekah king of Israel came Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and took Ijon, and Abel-beth-maachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to Assyria.

— — 30. And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah.

### § 108. Ninth Dynasty.

(HOSHEA.)

2 *Kings* xvii. 1. In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began Hoshea the son of Elah to reign in Samaria over Israel nine years.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, but not as the kings of Israel that were before him.

— — 3. Against him came up Shalmaneser king of Assyria; and Hoshea became his servant, and gave him presents.

— — 4. And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as *he had done* year by year: therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison.

### § 109. The Kingdom of Israel Destroyed by the Assyrians.

2 *Kings* xvii. 5. Then the king of Assyria came up throughout all the land, and went up to Samaria, and besieged it three years.

— — 6. In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.

See 2 *Kings* xvii. 24.

---

## CHAP. X.

## THE KINGDOM OF JUDAH.*

### § 110. Rehoboam.

(1. HIS ACCESSION.)

2 *Chr.* x. 1. And Rehoboam went to Shechem: for to Shechem were all Israel come to make him king.

— — 2. And it came to pass, when Jeroboam the

* Spiritually, the Kingdom of Judah was stronger than the Kingdom of Israel, and so outlasted it by nearly a hundred and fifty years. There were twenty sovereigns, and all of one dynasty. The Kingdom was overthrown by the Babylonians, 586 B.C.—H.

son of Nebat, who *was* in Egypt, whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard *it*, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

2 *Chr.* x. 3. And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

— — 4. Thy father made our yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

— — 5. And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

— — 6. And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye *me* to return answer to this people?

— — 7. And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

— — 8. But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

— — 9. And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

— — 10. And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* somewhat lighter for us; thus thou shalt say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

— — 11. For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

— — 12. So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

— — 13. And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,

— — 14. And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I *will chastise you* with scorpions.

— — 16. And when all Israel *saw* that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and *we have* none inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: *and* now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

— — 17. But *as for* the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

— — 18. Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that *was* over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam made speed to get him up to *his* chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

— — 19. And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

(2. WAR BETWEEN THE KINGDOMS FORBIDDEN.)

See 2 *Chr.* xi. 1–4.

(3. SHISHAK OF EGYPT SPOILS JERUSALEM.)

See 1 *Kings* xiv. 25, 26. 2 *Chr.* xii. 2–9.

(4. LENGTH OF HIS REIGN.)

1 *Kings* xiv. 21. And Rehoboam the son of Solomon reigned in Judah. Rehoboam *was* forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD did choose out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Naamah an Ammonitess.

— — 31. And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And his mother's name *was* Naamah an Ammonitess. And Abijam his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xi. 17. So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

— xii. 13. So king Rehoboam strengthened himself in Jerusalem, and reigned: for Rehoboam *was* one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Jerusalem, the city which the LORD had chosen out of all the tribes of Israel, to put his name there. And his mother's name *was* Naamah an Ammonitess.

— — 14. And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.

— — 16. And Rehoboam slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of David: and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.

## § 111. Abijah.

(1. WAR WITH ISRAEL.)

See 1 *Kings* xv. 7. 2 *Chr.* xiii. 3–20.

(2. LENGTH OF HIS REIGN.)

1 *Kings* xv. 1. Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat reigned Abijam over Judah.

— — 2. Three years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

— — 3. And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and his heart was not perfect with the LORD his God, as the heart of David his father.

— — 4. Nevertheless for David's sake did the LORD his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem;

— — 8. And Abijam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 1. Now in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to reign over Judah.

— — 2. He reigned three years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Michaiah the daughter of Uriel of Gibeah. And there was war between Abijah and Jeroboam.

— — 21. But Abijah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

## § 112. Asa.

(1. TEN YEARS OF PEACE.)

1 *Kings* xv. 9. And in the twentieth year of Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa over Judah.

— — 10. And forty and one years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Maachah, the daughter of Abishalom.

— — 11. And Asa did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, as *did* David his father.

— — 12. And he took away the sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

— — 13. And also Maachah his mother, even her he removed from *being* queen, because she had made an idol in a grove; and Asa destroyed her idol, and burnt *it* by the brook Kidron.

— — 14. But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the LORD all his days.

— — 15. And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the LORD, silver, and gold, and vessels.

2 *Chr.* xiv. 1. So Abijah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Asa his son reigned in his stead. In his days the land was quiet ten years.

— — 2. And Asa did *that which was* good and right in the eyes of the LORD his God:

— — 4. And commanded Judah to seek the LORD God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

— — 6. And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the LORD had given him rest.

— — 7. Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about *them* walls and towers, gates and bars, *while* the land *is* yet before us; because

we have sought the LORD our God, we have sought *him*, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

(2. A GREAT VICTORY.)

2 *Chr.* xiv. 8. And Asa had an army *of men* that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these *were* mighty men of valour.

— — 9. And there came out against them Zerah the Ethiopian with a host of a thousand thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Mareshah.

— — 10. Then Asa went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zephathah at Mareshah.

— — 12. So the LORD smote the Ethiopians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

— — 13. And Asa and the people that *were* with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were destroyed before the LORD, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

— — 14. And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the LORD came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

— — 15. They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

— xv. 19. And there was no *more* war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

(3. CONSTANT SKIRMISHING.)

1 *Kings* xv. 16. And there was war between Asa and Baasha king of Israel all their days.

See 1 *Kings* xv. 32.

(4. LEAGUE WITH SYRIA.)

1 *Kings* xv. 17. And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

— — 18. Then Asa took all the silver and the gold *that were* left in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Asa sent them to Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon, the son of Hezion, king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

— — 19. *There is* a league between me and thee, *and* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

— — 20. So Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-beth-maachah, and all Cinneroth, with all the land of Naphtali.

— — 21. And it came to pass, when Baasha heard *thereof*, that he left off building of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.

— — 22. Then king Asa made a proclamation throughout all Judah; none *was* exempted: and they took away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha had builded; and king Asa built with them Geba of Benjamin, and Mizpah.

2 *Chr.* xvi. 1. In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa, Baasha king of Israel came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Asa king of Judah.

— — 2. Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the LORD and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus, saying,

— — 3. *There is* a league between me and thee, as *there was* between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me.

— — 4. And Ben-hadad hearkened unto king Asa, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Israel; and they smote Ijon, and Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the store cities of Naphtali.

— — 5. And it came to pass, when Baasha heard *it*, that he left off building of Ramah, and let his work cease.

— — 6. Then Asa the king took all Judah; and they carried away the stones of Ramah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Baasha was building; and he built therewith Geba and Mizpah.

(5. REBUKED BY A PROPHET.)

2 *Chr.* xvi. 7. And at that time Hanani the seer came to Asa king of Judah, and said unto him, Because thou hast relied on the king of Syria, and not relied on the LORD thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.

— — 8. Were not the Ethiopians and the Lubim a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou did rely on the LORD, he delivered them into thine hand.

(6. END OF HIS REIGN.)

1 *Kings* xv. 24. And Asa slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xvi. 13. And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

## § 113. Jehoshaphat.

(1. LENGTH AND GENERAL CHARACTER OF HIS REIGN.)

1 *Kings* xxii. 41. And Jehoshaphat the son of Asa began to reign over Judah in the fourth year of Ahab king of Israel.

— — 42. Jehoshaphat *was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

— — 43. And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD: nevertheless the high places were not taken away; *for* the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

— — 44. And Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.

— — 46. And the remnant of the sodomites, which remained in the days of his father Asa, he took out of the land.

— — 47. *There was* then no king in Edom: a deputy *was* king.

2 *Chr.* xx. 31. And Jehoshaphat reigned over Judah: *he was* thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

— — 32. And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it, doing *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD.

(2. STRENGTHENS HIS KINGDOM AGAINST ISRAEL.)

2 *Chr.* xvii. 1. And Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.

— — 2. And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Judah, and set garrisons in the land of Judah, and in the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.

(3. PROVIDES FOR THE RELIGIOUS INSTRUCTION OF HIS PEOPLE.)

2 *Chr.* xvii. 7. Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, *even* to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Zechariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, to teach in the cities of Judah.

— — 8. And with them *he sent* Levites, *even* Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehonathan, and Adonijah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah, Levites; and with them Elishama and Jehoram, priests.

(4. HIS PROSPERITY AND POWER.)

2 *Chr.* xvii. 10. And the fear of the LORD fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that *were* round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat.

— — 11. Also *some* of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and tribute silver; and the Ara-

bians brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

2 *Chr.* xvii. 12. And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, and cities of store.

— — 13. And he had much business in the cities of Judah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, *were* in Jerusalem.

— — 14. And these *are* the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of thousands; Adnan the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.

— — 15. And next to him *was* Jehohanan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

— — 16. And next him *was* Amasiah the son of Zichri, who willingly offered himself unto the LORD; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

— — 17. And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

— — 18. And next him *was* Jehozabad, and with him a hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

— — 19. These waited on the king, besides *those* whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Judah.

(5. ALLIANCE WITH ISRAEL.)

2 *Chr.* xviii. 1. Now Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab.

— — 2. And after *certain* years he went down to Ahab to Samaria. And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that *he had* with him, and persuaded him to go up *with him* to Ramoth-gilead.

— — 3. And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I *am* as thou *art*, and my people as thy people; and *we will be* with thee in the war.

— — 28. So the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

— — 29. And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Israel disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

— — 30. Now the king of Syria had commanded the captains of the chariots that *were* with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

(See 2 *Chr.* xviii. 31.)

2 *Chr.* xviii. 32. For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again from pursuing him.

— — 33. And a *certain* man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

— — 34. And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed *himself* up in *his* chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

(6. REPROVED FOR THE ALLIANCE.)

2 *Chr.* xix. 1. And Jehoshaphat the king of Judah returned to his house in peace to Jerusalem.

— — 2. And Jehu the son of Hanani the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the LORD? therefore *is* wrath upon thee from before the LORD.

(7. REFORMATION AGAIN ATTEMPTED.)

2 *Chr.* xix. 4. And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and he went out again through the people from Beersheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the LORD God of their fathers.

(See 2 *Chr.* xix. 5.)

2 *Chr.* xix. 6. And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the LORD, who *is* with you in the judgment.

— — 7. Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do *it:* for *there is* no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

— — 9. And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

— — 10. And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the LORD, and *so* wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

(8. SIGNAL VICTORY.)

2 *Chr.* xx. 1. It came to pass after this also, *that* the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them *other* besides the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.

— — 2. Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they *be* in Hazazon-tamar, which *is* En-gedi.

— — 3. And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.

(See 2 *Chr.* xx. 14.)

2 *Chr.* xx. 15. And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the LORD unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle *is* not yours, but God's.

— — 16. To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel.

— — 17. Ye shall not *need* to fight in this *battle:* set yourselves, stand ye *still*, and see the salvation of the LORD with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: for the LORD *will be* with you.

— — 23. For the children of Ammon and Moab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Seir, utterly to slay and destroy *them:* and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Seir, every one helped to destroy another.

— — 24. And when Judah came toward the watchtower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they *were* dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

— — 25. And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

— — 29. And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of *those* countries, when they had heard that the LORD fought against the enemies of Israel.

— — 30. So the realm of Jehoshaphat was quiet: for his God gave him rest round about.

(9. JEHOSHAPHAT'S SHIPS.)

1 *Kings* xxii. 48. Jehoshaphat made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at Ezion-geber.

— — 49. Then said Ahaziah the son of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Jehoshaphat would not.

2 *Chr.* xx. 35. And after this did Jehoshaphat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very wickedly:

— — 36. And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-gaber.

— — 37. Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the

LORD hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tarshish.

(10. HIS DEATH.)

1 *Kings* xxii. 50. And Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxi. 1. Now Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son reigned in his stead.

## § 114. Jehoram.

(1. BLOODY BEGINNING.)

(For his brethren, see 2 *Chr.* xxi. 2.)

2 *Chr.* xxi. 3. And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to Jehoram; because he *was* the firstborn.

— — 4. Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and *divers* also of the princes of Israel..

(2. WICKED REIGN.)

2 *Kings* viii. 16. And in the fifth year of Joram the son of Ahab the king of Israel, Jehoshaphat *being* then king of Judah, Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah began to reign.

— — 17. Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

— — 18. And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab; for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the LORD.

— — 19. Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him always a light, *and* to his children.

2 *Chr.* xxi. 5. Jehoram *was* thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

— — 6. And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, like as did the house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD.

— — 7. Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for ever.

(3. REVOLT OF THE EDOMITES.)

2 *Kings* viii. 20. In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made a king over themselves.

— — 21. So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

— — 22. Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. Then Libnah revolted at the same time.

2 *Chr.* xxi. 8. In his days the Edomites revolted from under the dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king.

— — 9. Then Jehoram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

— — 10. So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time *also* did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

(4. PHILISTINES AND ARABIANS COME AGAINST HIM.)

2 *Chr.* xxi. 16. Moreover the LORD stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that *were* near the Ethiopians:

— — 17. And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons.

(5. LOATHSOME DISEASE AND DEATH.)

2 *Kings* viii. 24. And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxi. 18. And after all this the LORD smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

— — 19. And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

— — 20. Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

## § 115. Ahaziah.

(1. HIS DESCENT AND WICKEDNESS.)

2 *Kings* viii. 25. In the twelfth year of Joram the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

— — 26. Two and twenty years old *was* Ahaziah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

— — 27. And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as *did* the house of Ahab: for he *was* the son in law of the house of Ahab.

2 *Chr.* xxii. 1. And the inhabitants of Jerusalem made Ahaziah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the Arabians to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah reigned.

— — 2. Forty and two years old *was* Ahaziah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Athaliah the daughter of Omri.

— — 3. He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

— — 4. Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the LORD like the house of Ahab: for they were his counsellors, after the death of his father, to his destruction.

(2. JOINS THE KING OF ISRAEL IN ALLIANCE AGAINST SYRIA.)

2 *Kings* viii. 28. And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth-gilead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

— — 29. And king Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds which the Syrians had given him at Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria. And Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was sick.

2 *Chr.* xxii. 5. He walked also after their counsel, and went with Jehoram the son of Ahab king of Israel to war against Hazael king of Syria at Ramoth-gilead: and the Syrians smote Joram.

— — 6. And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick.

(3. IS SLAIN BY JEHU.)

See 2 *Kings* ix. 27–29. 2 *Chr.* xxii. 7–9.

## § 116. Queen Athaliah.

(1. SEEKS TO EXTERMINATE THE ROYAL LINE OF DAVID.)

2 *Kings* xi. 1. And when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal.

2 *Chr.* xxii. 10. But when Athaliah the mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Judah.

(2. THE WIFE OF THE HIGH PRIEST SAVES JEHOASH.)

2 *Kings* xi. 2. But Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons, *which were* slain; and they hid him, *even* him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

— — 3. And he was with her hid in the house of the LORD six years. And Athaliah did reign over the land.

2 *Chr.* xxii. 11. But Jehoshabeath, the daughter of the king, took Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Jehoshabeath, the daughter of king Jehoram, the wife of Jehoiada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah,) hid him from Athaliah, so that she slew him not.

— — 12. And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Athaliah reigned over the land.

(3. THE HIGH PRIEST RECOVERS THE THRONE FOR JEHOASH.)

2 *Kings* xi. 4. And the seventh year Jehoiada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

— — 5. And he commanded them, saying, This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

— — 6. And a third part *shall be* at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down.

— — 7. And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the LORD about the king.

— — 8. And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

— — 9. And the captains over the hundreds did according to all *things* that Jehoiada the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Jehoiada the priest.

— — 10. And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's spears and shields, that *were* in the temple of the LORD.

— — 11. And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, *along* by the altar and the temple.

— — 12. And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and *gave him* the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.

(4. ATHALIAH SLAIN.)

2 *Kings* xi. 13. And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard *and* of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the LORD.

— — 14. And when she looked, behold, the king stood by a pillar, as the manner *was*, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Athaliah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, treason.

— — 15. But Jehoiada the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges; and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the LORD.

— — 16. And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.

(5. ORDER RESTORED.)

(See 2 *Kings* xi. 17.)

2 *Kings* xi. 19. And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the LORD, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.

— — 20. And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Athaliah with the sword *beside* the king's house.

## § 117. Jehoash.

(1. LENGTH OF HIS REIGN.)

2 *Kings* xi. 21. Seven years old *was* Jehoash when he began to reign.

— xii. 1. In the seventh year of Jehu, Jehoash began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 1. Joash *was* seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Zibiah of Beer-sheba.

(2. INFLUENCE OF THE HIGH PRIEST.)

2 *Kings* xii. 2. And Jehoash did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 2. And Joash did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jehoiada the priest.

— — 3. And Jehoiada took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

(3. REPAIRS THE TEMPLE.)

See 2 *Kings* xii. 4–16. 2 *Chr.* xxiv. 4–14.

(4. DEATH OF THE HIGH PRIEST.)

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 15. But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full of days when he died; a hundred and thirty years old *was he* when he died.

— — 16. And they buried him in the city of David among the kings, because he had done good in Israel, both toward God, and toward his house.

(5. HIS PEOPLE LEAD HIM INTO IDOLATRY.)

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 17. Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

See 2 *Chr.* xxiv. 18–22.

(6. SYRIAN INVASION.)

2 *Kings* xii. 17. Then Hazael king of Syria went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and Hazael set his face to go up to Jerusalem.

— — 18. And Jehoash king of Judah took all the hallowed things that Jehoshaphat, and Jehoram, and Ahaziah, his fathers, kings of Judah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the LORD, and in the king's house, and sent *it* to Hazael king of Syria: and he went away from Jerusalem.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 23. And it came to pass at the end of the year, *that* the host of Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Damascus.

— — 24. For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men, and the LORD delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Joash.

(7. SLAIN BY HIS SERVANTS.)

2 *Kings* xii. 20. And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew Joash in the house of Millo, which goeth down to Silla.

— — 21. For Jozachar the son of Shimeath, and Jehozabad the son of Shomer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 25. And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Jehoiada the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of David, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 26. And these are they that conspired against him; Zabad the son of Shimeath an Ammonitess, and Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a Moabitess.

### § 118. Amaziah.

(1. BEGINS WELL.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 1. In the second year of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah.

— — 2. He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

— — 3. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, yet not like David his father: he did according to all things as Joash his father did.

2 *Chr.* xxv. 1. Amaziah *was* twenty and five years old *when* he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, but not with a perfect heart.

(2. AVENGES THE MURDER OF HIS FATHER.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 5. And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had slain the king his father.

See 2 *Kings* xiv. 6. 2 *Chr.* xxv. 3, 4.

(3. DISMISSES TROOPS HIRED OF ISRAEL.)

2 *Chr.* xxv. 5. Moreover Amaziah gathered Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of *their* fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice *men, able* to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

— — 6. He hired also a hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Israel for a hundred talents of silver.

— — 7. But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Israel go with thee; for the LORD *is* not with Israel, *to wit, with* all the children of Ephraim.

— — 8. But if thou wilt go, do *it*, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath power to help, and to cast down.

— — 9. And Amaziah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Israel? And the man of God answered, The LORD is able to give thee much more than this.

— — 10. Then Amaziah separated them, *to wit*, the army that was come to him out of Ephraim, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger.

— — 13. But the soldiers of the army which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and smote three thousand of them and took much spoil.

(4. GOES AGAINST EDOM.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 7. He slew of Edom in the valley of salt ten thousand, and took Sela by war, and called the name of it Joktheel unto this day.

2 *Chr.* xxv. 11. And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten thousand.

— — 12. And *other* ten thousand *left* alive did the children of Judah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

(5. FALLS INTO IDOLATRY.)

See 2 *Chr.* xxv. 14–16.

(6. WAR WITH ISRAEL.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 8. Then Amaziah sent messengers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

— — 9. And Jehoash the king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that *was* in Lebanon sent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

— — 10. Thou hast indeed smitten Edom, and thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory *of this*, and tarry at home: for why shouldest thou meddle to *thy* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Judah with thee?

— — 11. But Amaziah would not hear. Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went up; and he and Amaziah king of Judah looked one another in the face at Beth-shemesh, which *belongeth* to Judah.

— — 12. And Judah was put to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man to their tents.

— — 13. And Jehoash king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-shemesh, and came to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim unto the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

— — 14. And he took all the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.

2 *Chr.* xxv. 21. So Joash the king of Israel went up; and they saw one another in the face, *both* he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which *belongeth* to Judah.

— — 22. And Judah was put to the worse before Israel, and they fled every man to his tent.

— — 23. And Joash the king of Israel took Amaziah king of Judah, the son of Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him to Jerusalem, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem from the gate of Ephraim to the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

— — 24. And *he took* all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Obededom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Samaria.

(7. SLAIN BY CONSPIRATORS.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 17. And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.

— — 19. Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem: and he fled to Lachish; but they sent after him to Lachish, and slew him there.

— — 20. And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

2 *Chr.* xxv. 25. And Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah lived after the death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king of Israel fifteen years.

— — 27. Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the LORD they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish: but they sent to Lachish after him, and slew him there.

— — 28. And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.

### § 119. Azariah, or Uzziah.

(1. BEGINS WELL.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 21. And all the people of Judah took Azariah, which *was* sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah.

— xv. 1. In the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel began Azariah son of Amaziah king of Judah to reign.

— — 2. Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jecholiah of Jerusalem.

— — 3. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had done;

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 1. Then all the people of Judah took Uzziah, who *was* sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Amaziah.

— — 3. Sixteen years old *was* Uzziah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Jecoliah of Jerusalem.

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 4. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah did.

(2. COMPLETES THE REDUCTION OF THE EDOMITES.)

2 *Kings* xiv. 22. He built Elath, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 2. He built Eloth, and restored it to Judah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

(3. OTHER MILITARY SUCCESSES.)

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 6. And he went forth and warred against the Philistines, and brake down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod, and built cities about Ashdod, and among the Philistines.

— — 7. And God helped him against the Philistines, and against the Arabians that dwelt in Gurbaal, and the Mehunim.

— — 8. And the Ammonites gave gifts to Uzziah: and his name spread abroad *even* to the entering in of Egypt; for he strengthened *himself* exceedingly.

(4. USURPS THE PRIEST'S OFFICE, AND IS SMITTEN WITH LEPROSY.)

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 16. But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to *his* destruction: for he transgressed against the LORD his God, and went into the temple of the LORD to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

— — 17. And Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the LORD, *that were* valiant men:

— — 18. And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, *It appertaineth* not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither *shall it be* for thine honour from the LORD God.

See 2 *Kings* xv. 5. 2 *Chr.* xxvi. 19–21.

(5. HIS DEATH.)

2 *Kings* xv. 7. So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 23. So Uzziah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which *belonged* to the kings; for they said, He *is* a leper: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

## § 120. Jotham.

(1. A GOOD KING.)

2 *Kings* xv. 32. In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.

— — 33. Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jerusha, the daughter of Zadok.

— — 34. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

2 *Chr.* xxvii. 1. Jotham *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Uzziah did: howbeit he entered not into the temple of the LORD. And the people did yet corruptly.

— — 8. He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.

(2. ENTERPRISE IN BUILDING.)

2 *Chr.* xxvii. 3. He built the high gate of the house of the LORD, and on the wall of Ophel he built much.

— — 4. Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

(3. SUCCESS IN WAR.)

2 *Chr.* xxvii. 5. He fought also with the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year a hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

(4. TROUBLE BEGINS.)

2 *Kings* xv. 37. In those days the LORD began to send against Judah Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah.

(5. HIS DEATH.)

2 *Kings* xv. 38. And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxvii. 9. And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.

## § 121. Ahaz.

(1. A WICKED KING.)

2 *Kings* xvi. 1. In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah, Ahaz son of Jotham king of Judah began to reign.

— — 2. Twenty years old *was* Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem, and did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD his God, like David his father.

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 1. Ahaz *was* twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem: but he did not *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, like David his father:

— — 2. For he walked in the ways of the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Baalim.

(2. ROUGHLY HANDLED BY THE SYRIANS AND ISRAELITES.)

2 *Kings* xvi. 6. At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there unto this day.

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 5. Wherefore the LORD his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought *them* to Damascus. And he was also delivered into the hand of the king of Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.

— — 6. For Pekah the son of Remaliah slew in Judah a hundred and twenty thousand in one day, *which were* all valiant men; because they had forsaken the LORD God of their fathers.

— — 7. And Zichri, a mighty man of Ephraim, slew Maaseiah the king's son, and Azrikam the governor of the house, and Elkanah *that was* next to the king.

— — 8. And the children of Israel carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.

— — 9. But a prophet of the LORD was there, whose name *was* Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the LORD God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage *that* reacheth up unto heaven.

— — 10. And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Judah and Jerusalem for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: *but are there* not with you, even with you, sins against the LORD your God?

— — 11. Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the LORD *is* upon you.

— — 12. Then certain of the heads of the children of Ephraim, Azariah the son of Johanan, Berechiah the son of Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of Hadlai, stood up against them that came from the war,

— — 13. And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended

against the LORD *already*, ye intend to add *more* to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and *there is* fierce wrath against Israel.

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 14. So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

— — 15. And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Samaria.

(3. THE INVASION REPELLED.*)

2 *Kings* xvi. 5. Then Rezin king of Assyria, and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel, came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome *him*.

(4. ALLIANCE WITH ASSYRIA.)

2 *Kings* xvi. 7. So Ahaz sent messengers to Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I *am* thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which rise up against me.

— — 8. And Ahaz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent *it for* a present to the king of Assyria.

— — 9. And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried *the people of* it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 16. At that time did king Ahaz send unto the kings of Assyria to help him.

— — 17. For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives.

— — 18. The Philistines also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Judah, and had taken Beth-shemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Shocho with the villages thereof, and Timnah with the villages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

— — 19. For the LORD brought Judah low because of Ahaz king of Israel; for he made Judah naked, and transgressed sore against the LORD.

— — 20. And Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

(5. DEATH OF AHAZ.)

2 *Kings* xvi. 20. And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 27. And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, *even* in Jerusalem: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Israel: and Hezekiah his son reigned in his stead.

## § 122. Hezekiah.

(1. FEARS GOD, AND IS PROSPERED.)

2 *Kings* xviii. 1. Now it came to pass in the third year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, *that* Hezekiah the son of Ahaz king of Judah began to reign.

— — 2. Twenty and five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also *was* Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.

— — 3. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father did.

(See 2 *Kings* xviii. 5–7.)

2 *Kings* xviii. 8. He smote the Philistines, *even* unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

2 *Chr.* xxix. 1. Hezekiah began to reign *when he was* five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Abijah, the daughter of Zechariah.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that David his father had done.

(2. REPAIRS THE TEMPLE, AND RESTORES ITS WORSHIP.)

See 2 *Chr.* xxix. 3–36.

(3. SUMMONS THE WHOLE PEOPLE TO KEEP A PASSOVER.)

See 2 *Chr.* xxx.

(4. ROOTS OUT IDOLATRY.)

See 2 *Chr.* xxxi.

(5. PAYS TRIBUTE TO SENNACHERIB OF ASSYRIA.)

2 *Kings* xviii. 13. Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them.

— — 14. And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver and thirty talents of gold.

— — 15. And Hezekiah gave *him* all the silver that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house.

— — 16. At that time did Hezekiah cut off *the gold from* the doors of the temple of the LORD, and *from* the pillars which Hezekiah king of Judah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of Assyria.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 1. After these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib king of Assyria came, and entered into Judah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself.

— — 2. And when Hezekiah saw that Sennacherib was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jerusalem,

— — 3. He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which *were* without the city: and they did help him.

— — 4. So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water?

— — 5. Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised *it* up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo *in* the city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance.

— — 6. And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to them, saying,

— — 7. Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that *is* with him: for *there be* more with us than with him.

— — 8. With him *is* an arm of flesh; but with us *is* the LORD our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.

(6. THE ASSYRIANS PRESS ON.)

2 *Kings* xviii. 17. And the king of Assyria sent Tartan and Rabsaris and Rab-shakeh from Lachish to king Hezekiah with a great host against Jerusalem: and they went up and came to Jerusalem. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which *is* in the highway of the fuller's field.

— — 18. And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder.

* Perhaps not till after the alliance with Assyria, which led to the downfall of the kingdom of Syria, 740 B.C. Syria had been subdued by David, but threw off the yoke in the time of Solomon. After the revolt of the Ten Tribes, Syria was at first in league with Judah against Israel; then warred upon them both: and, finally, was in league with Israel against Judah, until Judah invoked the help of the "Tiger-Lord" of Assyria, by whom Damascus was taken, the Syrian kingdom brought to an end, and the Two and a Half Tribes east of the Jordan carried captive into Media.—H.

2 *Kings* xviii. 19. And Rab-shakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence *is* this wherein thou trustest?

— — 20. Thou sayest, (but *they are but* vain words,) *I have* counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

— — 21. Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, *even* upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him.

— — 22. But if ye say unto me, We trust in the LORD our God: *is* not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and hath said to Judah and Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar in Jerusalem?

— — 23. Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Assyria, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

— — 24. How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

— — 28. Then Rab-shakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria:

— — 29. Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

— — 30. Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

— — 31. Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make *an agreement* with me by a present, and come out to me, and *then* eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

— — 32. Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he persuadeth you, saying, The LORD will deliver us.

— xix. 8. So Rab-shakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

— — 9. And when he heard say of Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee; he sent messengers again unto Hezekiah, saying,

— — 11. Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

See 2 *Kings* xix. 14. 2 *Chr.* xxvii. 18. *Is.* xxxvi.

(7. ISAIAH PROMISES DELIVERANCE.)

2 *Kings* xix. 6. And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

— — 7. Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

See 2 *Kings* xix. 20–34. *Is.* xxxvii. 1–35.

(8. AN ANGEL SMITES THE ASSYRIANS.)

(See 2 *Kings* xix. 35, 36.)

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 22. Thus the LORD saved Hezekiah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem from the hand of Sennacherib, the king of Assyria, and from the hand of all *other*, and guided them on every side.

— — 23. And many brought gifts unto the LORD to Jerusalem, and presents to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

See *Is.* xxxvii. 36, 37.

(9. HEZEKIAH'S SICKNESS AND RECOVERY.)

See 2 *Kings* xx. 1–11. 2 *Chr.* xxxii. 24. *Is.* xxxviii.

(10. AMBASSADORS FROM BABYLON.)

2 *Kings* xx. 12. At that time Berodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present unto Hezekiah: for he had heard that Hezekiah had been sick.

— — 13. And Hezekiah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and *all* the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

See 2 *Chr.* xxxii. 31. *Is.* xxxix. 1, 2.

(11. ISAIAH FORETELLS THE BABYLONISH CAPTIVITY.)

2 *Kings* xx. 14. Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country, *even* from Babylon.

— — 15. And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All *the things* that *are* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

— — 17. Behold, the days come, that all that *is* in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, shall be carried unto Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

— — 18. And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

— — 19. Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. And he said, *Is it* not *good*, if peace and truth be in my days?

See *Is.* xxxix. 3–8.

(12. HEZEKIAH DIES.)

2 *Kings* xx. 21. And Hezekiah slept with his fathers: and Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 33. And Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of David: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him honour at his death. And Manasseh his son reigned in his stead.

## § 123. Manasseh.

(1. IDOLATROUS AND WICKED.)

2 *Kings* xxi. 1. Manasseh *was* twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Hephzi-bah.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.

— — 9. But they hearkened not: and Manasseh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel.

— — 16. Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; besides his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 1. Manasseh *was* twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Jerusalem:

— — 2. But did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the LORD had cast out before the children of Israel.

— — 9. So Manasseh made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, *and* to do worse than the heathen, whom the LORD had destroyed before the children of Israel.

(2. CARRIED OFF TO BABYLON.)

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 10. And the LORD spake to Manasseh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

— — 11. Wherefore the LORD brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon.

(3. HUMBLES HIMSELF BEFORE GOD, AND IS RESTORED TO HIS KINGDOM.*)

See 2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 12, 13, 18, 19.

(4. STRENGTHENS THE DEFENCES OF JERUSALEM AND OTHER CITIES.)

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 14. Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah.

(5. PUTS DOWN IDOLATRY, AND RESTORES THE WORSHIP OF GOD.)

(See 2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 15.)

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 16. And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD God of Israel.

(6. BURIED IN HIS OWN GARDEN.)

2 *Kings* xxi. 18. And Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 20. So Manasseh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.

## § 124. Amon.

(1. A SHORT AND WICKED REIGN.)

2 *Kings* xxi. 19. Amon *was* twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.

— — 20. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as his father Manasseh did.

— — 21. And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

— — 22. And he forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 21. Amon *was* two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem.

— — 22. But he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, as did Manasseh his father: for Amon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Manasseh his father had made, and served them;

— — 23. And humbled not himself before the LORD, as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more.

See *Zeph.* iii.

(2. SLAIN BY CONSPIRATORS.)

2 *Kings* xxi. 23. And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 24. And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

(3. FATE OF THE CONSPIRATORS.)

2 *Kings* xxi. 24. And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 25. But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.

(4. BURIED IN THE GARDEN OF UZZA.)

2 *Kings* xxi. 26. And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.

## § 125. Josiah.

(1. HIS ACCESSION AND EXTIRPATION OF IDOLATRY FORETOLD MORE THAN THREE CENTURIES BEFORE.)

See 1 *Kings* xiii. 1, 2.

(2. HIS TENDER AGE AND EXCELLENT CHARACTER.)

2 *Kings* xxii. 1. Josiah *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Jedidah the daughter of Adaiah of Boscath.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

— xxiii. 25. And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the LORD with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there *any* like him.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 1. Josiah *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem one and thirty years.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* right in the sight of the LORD, and walked in the ways of David his father, and declined *neither* to the right hand, nor to the left.

(3. ATTACKS IDOLATRY IN BOTH KINGDOMS.)

See 2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 3–7.

(4. REPAIRS THE TEMPLE.)

2 *Kings* xxii. 3. And it came to pass in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, *that* the king sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the scribe, to the house of the LORD, saying,

— — 4. Go up to Hilkiah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the LORD, which the keepers of the doors have gathered of the people:

— — 5. And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD: and let them give it to the doers of the work, which *is* in the house of the LORD, to repair the breaches of the house,

— — 6. Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

— — 7. Howbeit, there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

See 2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 8–13.

(5. THE ORIGINAL COPY OF THE LAW FOUND.)

See 2 *Kings* xxii. 8. 2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 14.

(6. THE PEOPLE CALLED TOGETHER TO HEAR THE BOOK READ.)

See 2 *Kings* xxiii. 1–3. 2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 29–32.

(7. KEEPS A PASSOVER.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 21. And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passover unto the LORD your God, as *it is* written in the book of this covenant.

— — 22. Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor of the kings of Judah;

— — 23. But in the eighteenth year of king Josiah, *wherein* this passover was holden to the LORD in Jerusalem.

See 2 *Chr.* xxxv. 1–19.

(8. HUNTS DOWN IDOLATRY—BURNS DEAD MEN'S BONES ON THE ALTAR AT BETHEL.)

See 2 *Kings* xxiii. 4–20. 2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 33.

(9. ALLIANCE WITH CHALDEA COSTS HIM HIS LIFE.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 29. In his days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against him; and he slew him at Megiddo, when he had seen him.

— — 30. And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Megiddo, and brought him to Jerusalem, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

See 2 *Chr.* xxxv. 20–24.

* This captivity is supposed to have lasted about a year.—H.

## § 126. Jehoahaz.*

(1. REIGNS ONLY THREE MONTHS.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 31. Jehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

— — 32. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 1. Then the people of the land took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and made him king in his father's stead in Jerusalem.

— — 2. Jehoahaz *was* twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Jerusalem.

(2. DEPOSED AND CARRIED PRISONER TO EGYPT, WHERE HE DIES.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 33. And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands at Riblah in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of a hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

— — 34. And Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and turned his name to Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: and he came to Egypt, and died there.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 3. And the king of Egypt put him down at Jerusalem, and condemned the land in a hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

— — 4. And the king of Egypt made Eliakim his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem, and turned his name to Jehoiakim. And Necho took Jehoahaz his brother, and carried him to Egypt.

See *Ezek.* xix. 3, 4.

(3. HIS DEATH THERE FORETOLD.)

*Jer.* xxii. 10. Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him; *but* weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

— — 11. For thus saith the LORD touching Shallum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of Josiah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

— — 12. But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

## § 127. Jehoiakim.

(1. REIGNS ELEVEN YEARS.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 36. Jehoiakim *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Zebudah, the daughter of Pedaiah of Rumah.

— — 37. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his fathers had done.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 5. Jehoiakim *was* twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God.

(2. PAYS TRIBUTE TO THE KING OF EGYPT.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 35. And Jehoiakim gave the silver and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharaoh: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give *it* unto Pharaoh-nechoh.

(3. DENOUNCED FOR HIS EVIL DEEDS.)

*Jer.* xxii. 13. Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; *that* useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

— — 14. That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and *it is* ceiled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.

— — 15. Shalt thou reign, because thou closest *thyself* in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, *and* then *it was* well with him?

— — 16. He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then *it was* well *with him: was* not this to know me? saith the LORD.

— — 17. But thine eyes and thine heart *are* not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do *it*.

— — 18. Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah; They shall not lament for him, *saying*, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, *saying*, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

— — 19. He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem.

(4. JERUSALEM TAKEN. DANIEL AMONG THE CAPTIVES. B.C. 605.)

2 *Kings* xxiv. 1. In his days Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up, and Jehoiakim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 6. Against him came up Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Babylon.

— — 7. Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the LORD to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon.

*Dan.* i. 1. In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it.

— — 2. And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried into the land of Shinar to the house of his God; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his God.

(5. JEHOIAKIM REVOLTS. 603 B.C.)

(See 2 *Kings* xxiv. 1.)

2 *Kings* xxiv. 2. And the LORD sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servants the prophets.

— — 3. Surely at the commandment of the LORD came *this* upon Judah, to remove *them* out of his sight, for the sins of Manasseh, according to all that he did;

— — 4. And also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Jerusalem with innocent blood; which the LORD would not pardon.

(6. IS SLAIN. 597 B.C.)

(See *Jer.* xxxvi. 29, 30.)

2 *Kings* xxiv. 6. So Jehoiakim slept with his fathers: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 8. Now the rest of the acts of Jehoiakim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they *are* written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and Jehoiachin his son reigned in his stead.

## § 128. Jehoiachin.

(1. REIGNS ONLY THREE MONTHS.)

2 *Kings* xxiv. 8. Jehoiachin *was* eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem three months. And his mother's *was* Nehushta, the daughter of Elnathan of Jerusalem.

— — 9. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 9. Jehoiachin *was* eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD.

(2. IS CARRIED TO BABYLON—EZEKIEL AMONG THE CAPTIVES—597 B.C.)

2 *Kings* xxiv. 10. At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the city was besieged.

— — 11. And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

— — 12. And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went

* Called also Shallum. Not the rightful heir, as he was younger than his brother Jehoiakim, who succeeded him. See 1 *Chr.* iii. 15.—H.

out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers: and the king of Babylon took him in the eighth year of his reign.

2 *Kings* xxiv. 13. And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the LORD, as the LORD had said.

— — 14. And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, *even* ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save the poorest sort of the people of the land.

— — 15. And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, *those* carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon.

— — 16. And all the men of might, *even* seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all *that were* strong *and* apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 10. And when the year was expired, king Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Babylon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the LORD, and made Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.

*Jer.* lii. 28. This *is* the people whom Nebuchadrezzar carried away captive: in the seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

(3. RELEASED FROM PRISON BY THE SON AND SUCCESSOR OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 27. And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* Evil-merodach king of Babylon in the year that he began to reign did lift up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah out of prison;

— — 28. And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon;

— — 29. And changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

— — 30. And his allowance *was* a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

*Jer.* lii. 31. And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth *day* of the month, *that* Evil-merodach king of Babylon, in the *first* year of his reign, lifted up the head of Jehoiachin king of Judah, and brought him forth out of prison,

— — 32. And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that *were* with him in Babylon,

— — 33. And changed his prison garments: and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

— — 34. And *for* his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Babylon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

## § 129. Zedekiah, the Last King.

(1. MADE KING BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR.)

2 *Kings* xxiv. 17. And the king of Babylon made Mattaniah his father's brother king in his stead, and changed his name to Zedekiah.

— — 18. Zedekiah *was* twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Hamutal, the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

— — 19. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 11. Zedekiah *was* one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.

— — 12. And he did *that which was* evil in the sight of the LORD his God, *and* humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet *speaking* from the mouth of the LORD.

*Jer.* xxxvii. 1. And king Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

— — 2. But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the LORD, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

— lii. 1. Zedekiah *was* one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name *was* Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah.

— — 2. And he did *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD, according to all that Jehoiakim had done.

(2. REBELS AGAINST HIM.)

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 13. And he also rebelled against king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the LORD God of Israel.

See 2 *Kings* xxiv. 20. *Jer.* lii. 3.

(3. JERUSALEM BESIEGED AND TAKEN. 586 B.C.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 1. And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

— — 2. And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

— — 3. And on the ninth *day* of the *fourth* month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

— — 4. And the city was broken up, and all the men of war *fled* by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which *is* by the king's garden: (now the Chaldees *were* against the city round about:) and *the king* went the way toward the plain.

(See 2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 14–21.)

*Jer.* xxxix. 1. In the ninth year of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the tenth month, came Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon and all his army against Jerusalem, and they besieged it.

— — 2. *And* in the eleventh year of Zedekiah, in the fourth month, the ninth *day* of the month, the city was broken up.

— — 3. And all the princes of the king of Babylon came in, and sat in the middle gate, *even* Nergal-sharezer, Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-saris, Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Babylon.

— — 4. And it came to pass, *that* when Zedekiah the king of Judah saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

— lii. 4. And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, *that* Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came, he and all his army, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

— — 5. So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

— — 6. And in the fourth month, in the ninth *day* of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

— — 7. Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which *was* by the king's garden; (now the Chaldeans *were* by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain.

(4. THE ISSUE FORETOLD.)

*Jer.* xxi. 7. And afterward, saith the LORD, I will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and

into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

(5. FATE OF ZEDEKIAH.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 5. And the army of the Chaldees pursued after the king, and overtook him in the place of Jericho: and all his army were scattered from him.

— — 6. So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Babylon to Riblah; and they gave judgment upon him.

— — 7. And they slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Babylon.

*Jer.* xxxix. 5. But the Chaldeans' army pursued after them, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath, where he gave judgment upon him.

— — 6. Then the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah in Riblah before his eyes: also the king of Babylon slew all the nobles of Judah.

— — 7. Moreover he put out Zedekiah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Babylon.

— lii. 8. But the army of the Chaldeans pursued after the king, and overtook Zedekiah in the plains of Jericho; and all his army was scattered from him.

— — 9. Then they took the king, and carried him up unto the king of Babylon to Riblah in the land of Hamath; where he gave judgment upon him.

— — 10. And the king of Babylon slew the sons of Zedekiah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Judah in Riblah.

— — 11. Then he put out the eyes of Zedekiah; and the king of Babylon bound him in chains, and carried him to Babylon, and put him in prison till the day of his death.

(6. THE PUTTING OUT OF ZEDEKIAH'S EYES HAD BEEN FORETOLD.

*Ezek.* xii. 13. My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon *to* the land of the Chaldeans; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

— — 14. And I will scatter toward every wind all that *are* about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.

## § 130. The Kingdom of Judah wiped out.

(1. JERUSALEM DESTROYED.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 8. And in the fifth month, on the seventh *day* of the month, which *is* the nineteenth year of king Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, came Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:

— — 9. And he burnt the house of the LORD, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great *man's* house burnt he with fire.

— — 10. And all the army of the Chaldees, that *were with* the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about.

— — 11. Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carry away.

1 *Chr.* vi. 15. And Jehozadak went *into captivity*, when the LORD carried away Judah and Jerusalem by the hand of Nebuchadnezzar.

*Jer.* xxxix. 8. And the Chaldeans burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Jerusalem.

— — 9. Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive into Babylon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

— lii. 12. Now in the fifth month, in the tenth *day* of the month, which *was* the nineteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, came Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard, *which* served the king of Babylon, into Jerusalem.

— — 13. And burned the house of the LORD, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great *men* burned he with fire:

— — 14. And all the army of the Chaldeans, that *were* with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Jerusalem round about.

— — 15. Then Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive *certain* of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude.

— — 29. In the eighteenth year of Nebuchadrezzar he carried away captive from Jerusalem eight hundred thirty and two persons:

(2. CHIEF PRIEST AND OTHER LEADERS OF THE PEOPLE PUT TO DEATH.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 18. And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

— — 19. And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land *that were* found in the city:

— — 20. And Nebuzar-adan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah:

— — 21. And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their land.

*Jer.* lii. 24. And the captain of the guard took Seraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

— — 25. He took also out of the city a eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

— — 26. So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah.

— — 27. And the king of Babylon smote them, and put them to death in Riblah in the land of Hamath. Thus Judah was carried away captive out of his own land.

(3. ONLY A HANDFUL LEFT.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 12. But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land *to be* vinedressers and husbandmen.

*Jer.* xxxix. 10. But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Judah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

(4. GEDALIAH MADE GOVERNOR OF THE REMNANT.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 22. And *as for* the people that remained in the land of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon had left, even over them he made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the son of Shaphan, ruler.

(5. JEREMIAH LET OUT OF PRISON.)

(See *Jer.* xxxix. 11, 12.)

*Jer.* xxxix. 13. So Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard sent, and Nebushasban, Rab-saris, and Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, and all the king of Babylon's princes;

— — 14. Even they sent, and took Jeremiah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

— xl. 6. Then went Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

(6. SUBMISSION OF THE PEOPLE.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 23. And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah governor, there came to

Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan the son of Careah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the Netophathite, and Jaazaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

2 *Kings* xxv. 24. And Gedaliah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chaldees: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon; and it shall be well with you.

*Jer.* xl. 7. Now when all the captains of the forces which *were* in the fields, *even* they and their men, heard that the king of Babylon had made Gedaliah the son of Ahikam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Babylon;

— — 8. Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jonathan the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons of Ephai the Netophathite, and Jezaniah the son of a Maachathite, they and their men.

— — 9. And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Babylon, and it shall be well with you.

— — 10. As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put *them* in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

— — 11. Likewise when all the Jews that *were* in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that *were* in all the countries, heard that the king of Babylon had left a remnant of Judah, and that he had set over them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan;

— — 12. Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Judah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

(7. GEDALIAH WARNED OF A CONSPIRACY.)

*Jer.* xl. 13. Moreover Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,

— — 14. And said to him, Dost thou certainly know that Baalis the king of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael the son of Nethaniah to slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam believed them not.

— — 15. Then Johanan the son of Kareah spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know *it*: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jews which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Judah perish?

— — 16. But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam said unto Johanan the son of Kareah, Thou shalt not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Ishmael.

(8. GEDALIAH SLAIN.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 25. But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chaldees that were with him at Mizpah.

*Jer.* xli. 1. Now it came to pass in the seven month, *that* Ishmael the son of Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah; and there they did eat bread together in Mizpah.

— — 2. Then arose Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Babylon had made governor over the land.

— — 3. Ishmael also slew all the Jews that were with him, *even* with Gedaliah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans that were found there, *and* the men of war.

— — 4. And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gedaliah, and no man knew *it*,

— — 5. That there came certain from Shechem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria, *even* fourscore men, having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring *them* to the house of the LORD.

— — 6. And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mizpah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.

— — 7. And it was *so*, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, *and cast them* into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that *were* with him.

— — 8. But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.

— — 9. Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the bodies of the dead men whom he had slain because of Gedaliah, *was* it which Asa the king had made for fear of Baasha king of Israel: *and* Ishmael the son of Nethaniah filled it with *them that were* slain.

(9. AN ATTEMPT MADE TO CARRY THE PEOPLE OVER TO THE AMMONITES.)

*Jer.* xli. 10. Then Ishmael carried away captive all the residue of the people that *were* in Mizpah, *even* the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mizpah, whom Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had committed to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam: and Ishmael the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ammonites.

(10. THIS ATTEMPT DEFEATED.)

*Jer.* xli. 11. But when Johanan the son of Kareah and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had done,

— — 12. Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and found him by the great waters that *are* in Gibeon.

— — 13. Now it came to pass, *that* when all the people which *were* with Ishmael saw Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, then they were glad.

— — 14. So all the people that Ishmael had carried away captive from Mizpah cast about and returned, and went unto Johanan the son of Kareah.

— — 15. But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah escaped from Johanan with eight men, and went to the Ammonites.

(11. THE PEOPLE PREFER TO ESCAPE TO EGYPT.)

*Jer.* xli. 16. Then took Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces that *were* with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after *that* he had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, *even* mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:

— — 17. And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt,

— — 18. Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.

(12. JEREMIAH TELLS THEM NOT TO GO.)

*Jer.* xlii. 5. Then they said to Jeremiah, The LORD be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the LORD thy God shall send thee to us.

— — 6. Whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evil, we will obey the voice of the LORD our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD our God.

— — 8. Then called he Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces which *were* with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

*Jer.* xlii. 9. And said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

— — 10. If ye will still abide in this land, then will I build you, and not pull *you* down; and I will plant you, and not pluck *you* up: for I repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

— — 11. Be not afraid of the king of Babylon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the LORD: for I *am* with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

— — 12. And I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

— — 13. But if ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the LORD our God,

— — 14. Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Egypt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

— — 15. And now therefore hear the word of the LORD, ye remnant of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; If ye wholly set your faces to enter Egypt, and go to sojourn there;

— — 16. Then it shall come to pass, *that* the sword, which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Egypt; and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.

— — 17. So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Egypt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

— — 18. For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt; and ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

— — 19. The LORD hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Judah; Go ye not into Egypt: know certainly that I have admonished you this day.

— — 20. For ye have dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the LORD your God, saying, Pray for us unto the LORD our God; and according unto all that the LORD our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do *it*.

— — 21. And *now* I have this day declared *it* to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the LORD your God, nor any *thing* for the which he hath sent me unto you.

— — 22. Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go *and* to sojourn.

(13. BUT THEY GO.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 26. And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Egypt: for they were afraid of the Chaldees.

*Jer.* xliii. 5. But Johanan the son of Kareah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Judah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;

— — 6. *Even* men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard had left with Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the prophet, and Baruch the son of Neriah.

— — 7. So they came into the land of Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice of the LORD: thus came they *even* to Tahpanhes.

(14. THE FOURTH AND FINAL DEPORTATION TO BABYLON. 582 B.C.)

*Jer.* lii. 30. In the three and twentieth year of Nebuchadrezzar, Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons *were* four thousand and six hundred.

(15. THE DESOLATION LAMENTED.)

*Ps.* lxxxix. 38. But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

— — 39. Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned his crown *by casting it* to the ground.

— — 40. Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

— — 41. All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.

— — 42. Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

— — 43. Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

— — 44. Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.

---

## CHAP. XI.

## THE CAPTIVITIES.

### § 131. The Height from which the Hebrews fell.

(1. THE PROSPERITY PROMISED.)

*Gen.* xiii. 16. And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, *then* shall thy seed also be numbered.

— xv. 4. And, behold, the word of the LORD *came* unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

— — 5. And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be.

— xxii. 16. And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the LORD, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only *son*,

— — 17. That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which *is* upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;

— — 19. So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba.

— xxvi. 24. And the LORD appeared unto him the same night, and said, I *am* the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I *am* with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake.

— xxxv. 10. And God said unto him, Thy name *is* Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name; and he called his name Israel.

— — 11. And God said unto him, I *am* God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

— xlviii. 4. And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee *for* an everlasting possession.

*Num.* xxiv. 8. God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of a unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce *them* through with his arrows.

— — 9. He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? Blessed *is* he that blesseth thee, and cursed *is* he that curseth thee.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 28. Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob *shall be* upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.

— — 29. Happy *art* thou, O Israel: who *is* like unto thee, O people saved by the LORD, the shield of thy help, and who *is* the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee: and thou shalt tread upon their high places.

*Heb.* vi. 14. Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

See *Gen.* xxvi. 4. *Num.* xxiv. 5–7.

(2. THE PROSPERITY REALIZED.)

*Num.* i. 44. These *are* those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, *being* twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

— — 45. So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;

— — 46. Even all they that were numbered were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

— ii. 32. These *are* those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts *were* six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

— — 33. But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— xxii. 5. He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor, which *is* by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

*Deut.* i. 10. The LORD your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye *are* this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

— — 11. (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye *are*, and bless you, as he hath promised you!)

— x. 22. Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the LORD thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

*Jos.* xxiv. 3. And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Isaac.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 45. Strangers shall submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

— — 46. Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid out of their close places.

1 *Kings* iv. 20. Judah and Israel *were* many, as the sand which *is* by the sea in multitude, eating and drinking, and making merry.

— — 25. And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of Solomon.

1 *Chr.* v. 23. And the children of the half tribe of Manasseh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bashan unto Baal-hermon and Senir, and unto mount Hermon.

— — 24. And these *were* the heads of the house of their fathers, even Epher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel, and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, famous men, *and* heads of the house of their fathers.

*Neh.* ix. 23. Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess *it.*

*Ps.* lxxx. 8. Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

— — 9. Thou preparedst *room* before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

— — 10. The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof *were like* the goodly cedars.

— — 11. She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches unto the river.

— cv. 24. And he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.

*Is.* li. 1. Hearken to me, ye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the LORD: look unto the rock *whence* ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit *whence* ye are digged.

— — 2. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah *that* bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him.

*Jer.* ii. 2. Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land *that was* not sown.

— — 3. Israel *was* holiness unto the LORD, *and* the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the LORD.

*Ezek.* xxxiii. 24. Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Israel speak, saying, Abraham was one, and he inherited the land: but we *are* many; the land is given us for inheritance.

*Acts* vii. 17. But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt.

See *Deut.* xxvi. 5.

## § 132. The Whole Nation Denounced.

*Lev.* xxvi. 33. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

— — 36. And upon them that are left *alive* of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

— — 37. And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

— — 38. And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

*Num.* xiv. 11. And the LORD said unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me? and how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

— — 12. I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

*Deut.* ix. 6. Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for thy righteousness; for thou *art* a stiffnecked people.

— xxviii. 25. The LORD shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

— — 48. Therefore thou shalt serve thine enemies, which the LORD shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in the want of all *things:* and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

— xxxii. 28. For they *are* a nation void of counsel, neither *is there any* understanding in them.

2 *Kings* xvii. 13. Yet the LORD testified against Israel, and against Judah, by all the prophets, *and by* all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments, *and* my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.

— — 14. Notwithstanding, they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the LORD their God.

— — 19. Also Judah kept not the commandments of the LORD their God, but walked in the statutes of Israel which they made.

— — 21. For he rent Israel from the house of David; and they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from following the LORD, and made them sin a great sin.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 14. Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the LORD which he had hallowed in Jerusalem.

*Is.* v. 13. Therefore my people are gone into captivity, because *they have* no knowledge: and their honourable men *are* famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

*Jer.* ii. 7. And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

— v. 11. For the house of Israel and the house of

Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the LORD.

*Jer.* xxxii. 30. For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the LORD.

— li. 5. For Israel *hath* not *been* forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the LORD of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel.

*Ezek.* vii. 25. Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and *there shall be* none.

*Micah* vii. 13. Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

### § 133. Israel Denounced.

1 *Kings* xiv. 15. For the LORD shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, provoking the LORD to anger.

— — 16. And he shall give Israel up because of the sins of Jeroboam, who did sin, and who made Israel to sin.

2 *Kings* xvii. 15. And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that *were* round about them, *concerning* whom the LORD had charged them, that they should not do like them.

*Micah* i. 5. For the transgression of Jacob *is* all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What *is* the transgression of Jacob? *is it* not Samaria? and what *are* the high places of Judah? *are they* not Jerusalem?

— — 6. Therefore will I make Samaria as a heap of the field, *and* as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

*Hos.* viii. 4. They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew *it* not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

— x. 3. For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the LORD; what then should a king do to us?

— — 4. They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

— xiii. 16. Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

*Amos* vi. 14. But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the LORD the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of the wilderness.

### § 134. Judah Denounced.

*Is.* v. 15. And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

— xxiv. 2. And it shall be, as with the people, so with the priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

*Jer.* v. 4. Therefore I said, Surely these *are* poor; they are foolish: for they know not the way of the LORD, *nor* the judgment of their God.

— — 5. I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, *and* the judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, *and* burst the bonds.

— xiii. 13. Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, with drunkenness.

— — 14. And I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

— xix. 6. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter.

— — 7. And I will make void the counsel of Judah and Jerusalem in this place; and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their carcasses will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

— xxv. 18. *To wit*, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, a hissing, and a curse; as *it is* this day;

*Ezek.* v. 6. And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that *are* round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

— — 7. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that *are* round about you, *and* have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that *are* round about you;

— — 8. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I, even I, *am* against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

— — 17. So will I send upon you famine and evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the LORD have spoken *it*.

— xi. 12. And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD: for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have done after the manners of the heathen that *are* round about you.

*Amos* ii. 4. Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they have despised the law of the LORD, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

### § 135. Alliances with other Nations of no Avail.

*Is.* xx. 5. And they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ethiopia their expectation, and of Egypt their glory.

— — 6. And the inhabitants of this isle shall say in that day, Behold, such *is* our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Assyria: and how shall we escape?

— xxx. 1. Woe to the rebellious children, saith the LORD, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may add sin to sin:

— — 2. That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt!

— — 3. Therefore shall the strength of Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt *your* confusion.

— — 4. For his princes were at Zoan, and his ambassadors came to Hanes.

— — 5. They were all ashamed of a people *that* could not profit them, nor be a help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

— — 6. The burden of the beasts of the south: Into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence *come* the old and young lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people *that* shall not profit *them*.

— — 7. For the Egyptians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength *is* to sit still.

*Is.* xxxi. 1. Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because *they are* many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the LORD!

— — 2. Yet he also *is* wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evil doers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

— xxxvi. 6. Lo, thou trustest in the staff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so *is* Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust in him.

*Jer.* ii. 14. *Is* Israel a servant? *is* he a homeborn *slave?* why is he spoiled?

— — ii. 15. The young lions roared upon him, *and* yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

— — 16. Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes have broken the crown of thy head.

— — 17. Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, when he led thee by the way?

— — 18. And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river?

— — 36. Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

— — 37. Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

*Lam.* iv. 17. As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation *that* could not save *us.*

— v. 6. We have given the hand *to* the Egyptians, *and to* the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.

*Hos.* viii. 8. Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure.

— — 9. For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired lovers.

— — 10. Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

— xii. 1. Ephraim feedeth on wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; and they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and oil is carried into Egypt.

See *Is.* xx. 5, 6. *Jer.* xlii. 19. *Ezek.* xii. 14; xxix. 6, 7, 16.

### § 136. Captivity Foretold.

(1. OF ISRAEL.)

*Hos.* v. 9. Ephraim shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that which shall surely be.

*Amos* ix. 4. And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them, and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

See 1 *Kings* xiv. 15, 16.

(2. OF JUDAH.)

2 *Kings* xxi. 11. Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations, *and* hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which *were* before him, and hath made Judah also to sin with his idols:

— — 12. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Behold, I *am* bringing *such* evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth of it, both his ears shall tingle.

— — 13. And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab: and I will wipe Jerusalem as *a man* wipeth a dish, wiping *it*, and turning *it* upside down.

— — 14. And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

— — 15. Because they have done *that which was* evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.

*Jer.* iv. 7. The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; *and* thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

— vii. 15. And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, *even* the whole seed of Ephraim.

— ix. 16. I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

— xii. 7. I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

— xiii. 19. The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open *them:* Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

— — 20. Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come from the north: where *is* the flock *that* was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

— — 21. What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast taught them *to be* captains, *and* as chief over thee: shalt not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail?

— xv. 2. And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the LORD; Such as *are* for death, to death; and such as *are* for the sword, to the sword; and such as *are* for the famine, to the famine; and such as *are* for the captivity, to the captivity.

— — 3. And I will appoint over them four kinds, saith the LORD: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

— — 4. And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for *that* which he did in Jerusalem.

— — 5. For who shall have pity upon thee, O Jerusalem? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest?

— — 14. And I will make *thee* to pass with thine enemies into a land *which* thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, *which* shall burn upon you.

— xvii. 4. And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, *which* shall burn for ever.

— xxiv. 8. And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Egypt:

— — 9. And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for *their* hurt, *to be* a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

— — 10. And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

— xxxiv. 21. And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from you.

— xliv. 27. Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that *are* in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

— xlv. 4. Thus shalt thou say unto him, The LORD saith thus: Behold, *that* which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

*Ezek.* v. 12. A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter a third

part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

*Ezek.* v. 14. Moreover, I will make thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that *are* round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

— — 15. So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that *are* round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I the LORD have spoken *it*.

— — 16. When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for *their* destruction, *and* which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread:

— vi. 7. And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xii. 10. Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; This burden *concerneth* the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that *are* among them.

— — 11. Say, I *am* your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove *and* go into captivity.

— — 12. And the prince that *is* among them shall bear upon *his* shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with *his* eyes.

— — 15. And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

— — 16. But I will leave a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xxii. 15. And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

— — 16. And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

— xxix. 6. And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I *am* the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

— — 7. When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder; and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

— — 16. And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth *their* iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them; but they shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

See *Jer.* xv. 14; xvii. 4; xxv. 18. *Ezek.* xii. 9, 13, 14, 46–48.

(3. JUDAH TO BE CAPTIVE IN BABYLON.)

*Is.* xxxix. 6. Behold, the days come, that all that *is* in thine house, and *that* which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the LORD.

*Jer.* xxv. 8. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

— — 9. Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and a hissing, and perpetual desolations.

— xxxii. 4. And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

— — 5. And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the LORD: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper?

— xxxiv. 1. The word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, when Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and all his army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

— — 2. Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire:

— — 3. And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.

— xxxviii. 1. Then Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and Pashur the son of Malchiah, heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

— — 2. Thus saith the LORD, He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

— — 3. Thus saith the LORD, This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which shall take it.

See 2 *Kings* xx. 17. *Jer.* xxi. 7; xxxiv. 21.

(4. DURATION OF THE BABYLONISH CAPTIVITY.)

*Jer.* xxv. 11. And this whole land shall be a desolation, *and* an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

— — 12. And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, *that* I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations.

— xxix. 10. For thus saith the LORD, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

— — 11. For I keep the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end.

See *Dan.* ix. 1, 2.

(5. JEREMIAH CONTRADICTED BY A FALSE PROPHET.)

*Jer.* xxix. 25. Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that *are* at Jerusalem, and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

— — 26. The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the LORD, for every man *that is* mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the stocks.

— — 27. Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

— — 28. For therefore he sent unto us *in* Babylon, saying, This *captivity is* long: build ye houses, and dwell *in them;* and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

— — 29. And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah the prophet.

(6. THE FALSE PROPHET DENOUNCED.)

See *Jer.* xxxix. 30–32.

## § 137. Dealings of God with Israel.

(1. THE TRANS-JORDANIC TERRITORY OVERRUN IN THE REIGN OF JEHU.)

(See *Num.* xxxii. 33–42. *Jos.* xiii. 15–32.)

2 *Kings* x. 32. In those days the LORD began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel;

— — 33. From Jordan eastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which *is* by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.

(2. THE SON AND SUCCESSOR OF JEHU HARD PRESSED BY THE SYRIANS.)

(See 2 *Kings* xiii. 3.)

2 *Kings* xiii. 22. But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Jehoahaz.

(3. THE DECLINE OF THE KINGDOM ARRESTED FOR A TIME BY JEROBOAM II.)

See 2 *Kings* xiv. 25–27.

(4. LOSS OF THE TRANS-JORDANIC AND OTHER TERRITORY.)

(See 2 *Kings* xv. 29.)

1 *Chr.* v. 25. And they transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

— — 26. And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of Tilgathpilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.

See *Is.* ix. 1.

(5. THE KING OF ISRAEL PUNISHED FOR WITHHOLDING TRIBUTE. 725 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xvii. 3, 4.

(6. THE PEOPLE CARRIED CAPTIVE INTO MEDIA. 721 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xvii. 5, 6.

2 *Kings* xvii. 22. For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them.

— — 23. Until the LORD removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day.

— xviii. 9. And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which *was* the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, *that* Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it.

— — 10. And at the end of three years they took it: *even* in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that *is* the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken.

— — 11. And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor *by* the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes:

— — 12. Because they obeyed not the voice of the LORD their God, but transgressed his covenant, *and* all that Moses the servant of the LORD commanded, and would not hear *them*, nor do *them*.

## § 138. God's Dealings with Judah.

(1. SPOILED BY THE EGYPTIANS. 972 B.C.)

(See 1 *Kings* xiv. 25, 26.)

2 *Chr.* xii. 2. And it came to pass, *that* in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, because they had transgressed against the LORD,

— — 3. With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people *were* without number that came with him out of Egypt; the Lubim, the Sukkiim, and the Ethiopians.

— — 4. And he took the fenced cities which *pertained* to Judah, and came to Jerusalem.

— — 5. Then came Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and *to* the princes of Judah, that were gathered together to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and said unto them, Thus saith the LORD, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shishak.

— — 6. Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The LORD *is* righteous.

— — 7. And when the LORD saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the LORD came to Shemaiah, saying, They have humbled themselves; *therefore* I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Jerusalem by the hand of Shishak.

— — 8. Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

— — 9. So Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem, and took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

(2. INVADED BY THE SYRIANS ABOUT 840 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xii. 17, 18. 2 *Chr.* xxiv. 23, 24.

(3. PLAGUED BY THE SYRIANS AND ISRAELITES. JUST BEFORE 742 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xv. 37.

(4. ANOTHER INVASION BY THE SAME FOES. ABOUT 742 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xvi. 5, 6. 2 *Chr.* xxviii. 5, 6.

*Is.* vii. 1. And it came to pass in the days of Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, *that* Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

(5. BABYLON POINTED OUT AS THE FUTURE CONQUEROR. 713–712 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xx. 12–19. 2 *Chr.* xxx. 31.

(6. DELIVERED FROM THE ASSYRIANS. ABOUT 700 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xix. 35, 36. 2 *Chr.* xxxii. 21, 22. *Is.* xxxvii. 36, 37.

(7. MANASSEH CARRIED OFF BY THE ASSYRIANS. ABOUT 677 B.C.)

See 2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 11.

(8. JOSIAH SLAIN BY THE EGYPTIANS, AND THE KINGDOM VIRTUALLY ENDED. 608 B.C.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 26. Notwithstanding, the LORD turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal.

— — 27. And the LORD said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there.

(See 2 *Kings* xxiii. 29.)

2 *Chr.* xxxv. 20. After all this, when Josiah had prepared the temple, Necho king of Egypt came up to fight against Charchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him.

— — 21. But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? *I come* not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from *meddling with* God, who *is* with me, that he destroy thee not.

— — 22. Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.

— — 23. And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded.

— — 24. His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried in *one of* the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.

(9. FIRST DEPORTATION TO BABYLON. 605 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xxiv. 1. 2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 6, 7. *Dan.* i. 1, 2.

(10. SECOND DEPORTATION. 597 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xxiv. 10–16. *Jer.* lii. 28.

(11. THIRD DEPORTATION. 586 B.C.)

See 2 *Kings* xxv. 1–12. 2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 17. *Jer.* lii. 29.

(12. FORBIDDEN TO GO INTO EGYPT.)

*Jer.* xliv. 11. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah.

— — 12. And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to go into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, *and*

fall in the land of Egypt; they shall *even* be consumed by the sword *and* by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an execration, *and* an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

*Jer.* xliv. 13. For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Egypt, as I have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

— — 14. So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

*Hos.* xi. 5. He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.

— — 6. And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour *them*, because of their own counsels.

(13. FOURTH DEPORTATION. 582 B.C.)

See *Jer.* lii. 30.

(14. CONCLUSION OF THE WHOLE MATTER.)

2 *Kings* xvii. 20. And the LORD rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 59. When God heard *this*, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:

— — 60. So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent *which* he placed among men;

— — 61. And delivered his strength into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

— — 62. He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.

— cvi. 40. Therefore was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.

— — 41. And he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.

— — 42. Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

*Is.* iii. 8. For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings *are* against the LORD, to provoke the eyes of his glory.

— xlii. 22. But this *is* a people robbed and spoiled; *they are* all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

— — 23. Who among you will give ear to this? *who* will hearken and hear for the time to come?

— — 24. Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and Israel to the robbers? did not the LORD, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

— — 25. Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid *it* not to heart.

— lxiii. 18. The people of thy holiness have possessed *it* but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

— lxiv. 10. Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

*Jer.* xxxii. 23. And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them.

— — 24. Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest *it*.

*Lam.* i. 1. How doth the city sit solitary, *that was* full of people! *how* is she become as a widow! she *that was* great among the nations, *and* princes among the provinces, *how* is she become tributary!

— — 2. She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears *are* on her cheeks: among all her lovers she hath none to comfort *her:* all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

— — 3. Judah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and because of great servitude: she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

— — 5. Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

— ii. 1. How hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, *and* cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not his footstool in the day of his anger!

— iv. 11. The LORD hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

— — 12. The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 18. Wherefore I poured my fury upon them for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols *wherewith* they have polluted it:

— — 19. And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

*Zech.* vii. 14. But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

## § 139. The Captivity in Babylon.

(1. GOD'S FAVOR PROMISED.)

*Lev.* xxvi. 44. And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I *am* the LORD their God.

— — 45. But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I *am* the LORD.

*Jer.* iv. 27. For thus hath the LORD said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end.

— v. 18. Nevertheless in those days, saith the LORD, I will not make a full end with you.

— xxx. 11. For I *am* with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee; but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished.

*Ezek.* vi. 8. Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have *some* that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

— — 9. And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

— — 10. And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, *and that* I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

— xiv. 22. Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant that shall be brought forth, *both* sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, *even* concerning all that I have brought upon it.

— — 23. And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord GOD.

*Amos* ix. 8. Behold, the eyes of the Lord GOD *are* upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD.

*Amos* ix. 9. For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as *corn* is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

*Zech.* xiii. 8. And it shall come to pass, *that* in all the land, saith the LORD, two parts therein shall be cut off *and* die; but the third shall be left therein.

— — 9. And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It *is* my people: and they shall say, The LORD *is* my God.

See *Ezek.* xii. 16.

(2. THE PEOPLE ADVISED TO SETTLE DOWN QUIETLY IN BABYLON.)

*Jer.* xxix. 2. (After that Jeconiah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;)

— — 3. By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, saying,

— — 4. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon;

— — 5. Build ye houses, and dwell *in them;* and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

— — 6. Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

(3. JEWISH CAPTIVES TAKEN INTO THE SERVICE OF THE COURT.)

*Dan.* i. 3. And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring *certain* of the children of Israel, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

— — 4. Children in whom *was* no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as *had* ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans.

— — 5. And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

— — 6. Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah:

— — 7. Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for he gave unto Daniel *the name* of Belteshazzar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; and to Mishael, of Meshach; and to Azariah, of Abed-nego.

— — 8. But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

— — 10. And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces worse liking than the children which *are* of your sort? then shall ye make *me* endanger my head to the king.

— — 11. Then said Daniel to Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah,

— — 12. Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

— — 13. Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

— — 14. So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

— — 15. And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

— — 16. Thus Melzar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

— — 21. And Daniel continued *even* unto the first year of king Cyrus.

(4. DANIEL MADE RULER OF THE PROVINCE.)

*Dan.* ii. 48. Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise *men* of Babylon.

— — 49. Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel *sat* in the gate of the king.

(5. HIS THREE FRIENDS PROMOTED.)

*Dan.* iii. 30. Then the king promoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.

(6. DANIEL MADE FIRST OF THE THREE PRESIDENTS.)

*Dan.* vi. 1. It pleased Darius to set over the kingdom a hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

— — 2. And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel *was* first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

— — 3. Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit *was* in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

— — 25. Then king Darius wrote unto all the people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

(See *Dan.* vi. 26, 27.)

*Dan.* vi. 28. So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian.

(7. AND YET THE CAPTIVITY WAS GRIEVOUS.)

*Ps.* cxxxvii. 1. By the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.

— — 2. We hanged our harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

— — 3. For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us *required of us* mirth, *saying*, Sing us one of the songs of Zion.

— — 4. How shall we sing the LORD'S song in a strange land?

— — 5. If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget *her cunning.*

— — 6. If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy.

## § 140. The Jews that remained in Persia after the time of Cyrus.

(1. A JEWISH MAIDEN MADE QUEEN. 479–8 B.C.*)

See *Est.* ii. 1–20.

(2. THE PREMIERSHIP GIVEN TO AN AMALEKITE, BEFORE WHOM THE COUSIN OF THE NEW QUEEN REFUSES TO PROSTRATE HIMSELF.)

*Est.* iii. 1. After these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that *were* with him.

— — 2. And all the king's servants, that *were* in the king's gate, bowed, and reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai bowed not, nor did *him* reverence.

(3. HAMAN SEEKS THE DESTRUCTION OF ALL THE JEWS.)

*Est.* iii. 3. Then the king's servants, which *were* in the king's gate, said unto Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the king's commandment?

* It is now generally supposed that the Ahasuerus of the Book of Esther was Xerxes, the invader of Greece.—H.

*Est.* iii. 4. Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Haman, to see whether Mordecai's matters would stand: for he had told him that he *was* a Jew.

— — 5. And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath.

— — 6. And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that *were* throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, *even* the people of Mordecai.

(4. PROCURES A DECREE TO THAT EFFECT.)

*Est.* iii. 8. And Haman said unto king Ahasuerus, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and their laws *are* diverse from all people; neither keep they the king's laws: therefore it *is* not for the king's profit to suffer them.

— — 9. If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring *it* into the king's treasuries.

— — 10. And the king took his ring from his hand, and gave it unto Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, the Jews' enemy.

— — 11. And the king said unto Haman, The silver *is* given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

— — 12. Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Haman had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that *were* over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and *to* every people after their language; in the name of king Ahasuerus was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

— — 13. And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, *even* upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Adar, and *to take* the spoil of them for a prey.

— — 14. The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

— — 15. The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was perplexed.

(5. CONSTERNATION OF THE JEWS.)

*Est.* iv. 1. When Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

— — 2. And came even before the king's gate: for none *might* enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

— — 3. And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, *there was* great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

(6. ESTHER INFORMED OF WHAT IS GOING ON.)

*Est.* iv. 4. So Esther's maids and her chamberlains came and told *it* her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mordecai, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received *it* not.

— — 5. Then called Esther for Hatach, *one* of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mordecai, to know what it *was*, and why it *was*.

— — 6. So Hatach went forth to Mordecai unto the street of the city, which *was* before the king's gate.

— — 7. And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

— — 8. Also he gave him the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shushan to destroy them, to shew *it* unto Esther, and to declare *it* unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make request before him for her people.

— — 9. And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecai.

(7. SHE IS AFRAID TO INTERPOSE.)

*Est.* iv. 10. Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai;

— — 11. All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, *there is* one law of his his to put *him* to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

— — 12. And they told to Mordecai Esther's words.

(8. MORDECAI INSISTS UPON IT.)

*Est.* iv. 13. Then Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

— — 14. For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, *then* shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for *such* a time as this?

(9. HAMAN WARNED BY HIS FRIENDS.)

*Est.* vi. 12. And Mordecai came again to the king's gate. But Haman hasted to his house mourning, and having his head covered.

— — 13. And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every *thing* that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zeresh his wife unto him, If Mordecai *be* of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

(10. HAMAN HANGED ON HIS OWN GALLOWS.)

*Est.* vii. 3. Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

— — 4. For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

— — 5. Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to do so?

— — 6. And Esther said, The adversary and enemy *is* this wicked Haman. Then Haman was afraid before the king and the queen.

— — 7. And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath *went* into the palace garden: and Haman stood up to make request for his life to Esther the queen; for he saw that there was evil determined against him by the king.

— — 8. Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Haman was fallen upon the bed whereon Esther *was*. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Haman's face.

— — 9. And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also the gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon.

— — 10. So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

(11. MORDECAI MADE PRIME MINISTER.)

*Est.* viii. 1. On that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecai came before the king; for Esther had told what he *was* unto her.

— — 2. And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and gave it unto Mordecai. And Esther set Mordecai over the house of Haman.

(12. JEWS AUTHORIZED TO DEFEND THEMSELVES.)

*Est.* viii. 3. And Esther spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Haman the Agagite, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

— — 4. Then the king held out the golden sceptre toward Esther. So Esther arose, and stood before the king,

— — 5. And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing *seem* right before the king, and I *be* pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Haman the son of Hammedatha the Agagite, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which *are* in all the king's provinces:

— — 6. For how can I endure to see the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

— — 7. Then the king Ahasuerus said unto Esther the queen and to Mordecai the Jew, Behold, I have given Esther the house of Haman, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

— — 8. Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal *it* with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse.

— — 9. Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that *is*, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth *day* thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which *are* from India unto Ethiopia, a hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

— — 10. And he wrote in the king Ahasuerus' name, and sealed *it* with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, *and* riders on mules, camels, *and* young dromedaries:

— — 11. Wherein the king granted the Jews which *were* in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, *both* little ones and women, and *to take* the spoil of them for a prey.

— — 12. Upon one day in all the provinces of king Ahasuerus, *namely*, upon the thirteenth *day* of the twelfth month, which *is* the month Adar.

— — 13. The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province *was* published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

— — 14. *So* the posts that rode upon mules *and* camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shushan the palace.

(13. THEIR ENEMIES SMITTEN.)

*Est.* ix. 2. The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for the fear of them fell upon all people.

— — 3. And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mordecai fell upon them.

— — 4. For Mordecai *was* great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mordecai waxed greater and greater.

— — 5. Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they would unto those that hated them.

— — 6. And in Shushan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

— — 7. And Parshandatha, and Dalphon, and Aspatha,

— — 8. And Poratha, and Adalia, and Aridatha,

— — 9. And Parmashta, and Arisai, and Aridai, and Vajezatha,

— — 10. The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

— — 11. On that day the number of those that were slain in Shushan the palace was brought before the king.

— — 12. And the king said unto Esther the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shushan the palace, and the ten sons of Haman; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what *is* thy request further? and it shall be done.

— — 13. Then said Esther, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which *are* in Shushan to do to morrow also according unto this day's decree, and let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows.

— — 14. And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and they hanged Haman's ten sons.

— — 15. For the Jews that *were* in Shushan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, and slew three hundred men at Shushan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

— — 16. But the Jews that *were* in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand, but they laid not their hands on the prey,

— — 17. On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

— — 18. But the Jews that were at Shushan assembled together on the thirteenth *day* thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth *day* of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

— — 19. Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar *a day of* gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

(14. FEAST OF PURIM ESTABLISHED.)

See *Est.* ix. 20–32.

---

## CHAP. XII.

## THE RESTORATION.

### § 141. Restoration Longed for.

*Ps.* xiv. 7. Oh that the salvation of Israel *were come* out of Zion! when the LORD bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

— liii. 6. Oh that the salvation of Israel *were come* out of Zion! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, *and* Israel shall be glad.

— cvi. 47. Save us, O LORD our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, *and* to triumph in thy praise.

— cxxvi. 4. Turn again our captivity, O LORD, as the streams in the south.

### § 142. Foretold.

*Is.* xi. 11. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and

from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea.

*Is.* xi. 12. And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

— xxvii. 12. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel.

— — 13. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the LORD in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

— xliii. 5. Fear not; for I *am* with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west:

— — 6. I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

— — 7. *Even* every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

*Jer.* iii. 18. In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

— xii. 14. Thus saith the LORD against all mine evil neighbours, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

— — 15. And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

— xvi. 14. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

— — 15. But, The LORD liveth, that brought up the children of Israel from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

— xxiii. 7. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that they shall no more say, The LORD liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

— — 8. But, The LORD liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

— xxiv. 5. Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for *their* good.

— — 6. For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring them again to this land: and I will build them, and not pull *them* down; and I will plant them, and not pluck *them* up.

— xxix. 14. And I will be found of you, saith the LORD: and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

— xxx. 3. For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD: and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

— — 10. Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make *him* afraid.

— xxxi. 22. How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the LORD hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman shall compass a man.

— — 24. And there shall dwell in Judah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they *that* go forth with flocks.

— xxxii. 36. And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

— — 37. Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

— xxxiii. 7. And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, as at the first.

— xliv. 28. Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah; and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or theirs.

— xlvi. 27. But fear not thou, O my servant Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make *him* afraid.

— — 28. Fear thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the LORD: for I *am* with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure; yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

*Ezek.* xi. 15. Son of man, thy brethren, *even* thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, *are* they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

— — 16. Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

— — 17. Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel.

— — 18. And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence.

— — 19. And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them a heart of flesh:

(See *Ezek.* xi. 20, 21.)

*Ezek.* xxxvii. 21. And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:

*Zech.* viii. 7. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from the west country;

— x. 6. And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I *am* the LORD their God, and will hear them.

— — 10. I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and *place* shall not be found for them.

### § 143. God's Power to be Displayed.

*Jer.* xxx. 5. For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.

— — 6. Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?

— — 7. Alas! for that day *is* great, so that none *is*

like it: it *is* even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

*Jer.* xxx. 8. For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD of hosts, *that* I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

(See verse 10.)

*Jer.* xxxi. 10. Hear the word of the LORD, O ye nations, and declare *it* in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd *doth* his flock.

— — 11. For the LORD hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of *him that was* stronger than he.

— — 12. Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden; and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

— — 13. Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

— — 14. And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the LORD.

— l. 33. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The children of Israel and the children of Judah *were* oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

— — 34. Their Redeemer *is* strong; The LORD of hosts *is* his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon.

(See *Zeph.* iii. 14.)

*Zeph.* iii. 15. The LORD hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: the King of Israel, *even* the LORD, *is* in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

— — 16. In that day it shall be said to Jerusalem, Fear thou not: *and to* Zion, Let not thine hands be slack.

— — 17. The LORD thy God in the midst of thee *is* mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy: he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

— — 18. I will gather *them that are* sorrowful for the solemn assembly, *who* are of thee, *to whom* the reproach of it *was* a burden.

— — 19. Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame.

— — 20. At that time will I bring you *again*, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the LORD.

### § 144. Cyrus named as the Deliverer.

*Is.* xli. 25. I have raised up *one* from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as *upon* mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

— — 26. Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, *He is* righteous? yea, *there is* none that sheweth, yea, *there is* none that declareth, yea, *there is* none that heareth your words.

— — 27. The first *shall say* to Zion, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings.

(See *Is.* xli. 28.)

*Is.* xliv. 26. That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof:

— — 27. That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

— — 28. That saith of Cyrus, *He is* my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

— xlv. 1. Thus saith the LORD to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the twoleaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

— — 2. I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

— — 3. And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the LORD, which call *thee* by thy name, *am* the God of Israel.

(See verses 4–6.)

*Is.* xlv. 13. I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the LORD of hosts.

— xlix. 22. Thus saith the Lord GOD, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in *their* arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon *their* shoulders.

— — 23. And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with *their* face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD: for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

### § 145. The Route Homeward to be Safe and Easy.

*Is.* xi. 16. And there shall be a highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was in Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt.

— xxxv. 3. Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

— — 4. Say to them *that are* of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come *with* vengeance, *even* God *with* a recompense; he will come and save you.

— — 9. No lion shall be there, nor *any* ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk *there:*

— — 10. And the ransomed of the LORD shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

— — 8. And a highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it *shall be* for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err *therein.*

— xliii. 18. Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

(See verses 19, 20.)

*Is.* lii. 9. Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the LORD hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

— — 11. Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean *thing;* go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the LORD.

— — 12. For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the LORD will go before you; and the God of Israel *will be* your rearward.

— lxii. 10. Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

*Jer.* xxxi. 8. Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, *and* with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return thither.

— — 9. They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein

they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim *is* my firstborn.

*Jer.* xxxi. 18. I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself *thus;* Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed *to the yoke:* turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou *art* the LORD my God.

— — 19. Surely, after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon *my* thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

— — 20. *Is* Ephraim my dear son? *is he* a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the LORD.

— — 21. Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, *even* the way *which* thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Israel, turn again to these thy cities.

*Hos.* i. 10. Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people, *there* it shall be said unto them, *Ye are* the sons of the living God.

— — 11. Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great *shall be* the day of Jezreel.

### § 146. The Old Home.

*Is.* lxv. 8. Thus saith the LORD, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and *one* saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing *is* in it: so will I do for my servants' sake, that I may not destroy them all.

— — 9. And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.

— — 10. And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

*Jer.* l. 19. And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ephraim and Gilead.

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 13. And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

— xxxvi. 24. For I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.

*Zech.* viii. 8. And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.

— x. 8. I will hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased.

— — 9. And I will sow them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

(See verse 10.)

*Zech.* xiv. 10. All the land shall be turned as a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and *from* the tower of Hananeel unto the king's winepresses.

— — 11. And *men* shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited.

### § 147. The Nation shall be a Unit.

*Jer.* xxxi. 5. Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Samaria: the planters shall plant, and shall eat *them* as common things.

— — 6. For there shall be a day, *that* the watchmen upon the mount Ephraim shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the LORD our God.

— — 7. For thus saith the LORD; Sing with gladness for Jacob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O LORD, save thy people, the remnant of Israel.

*Is.* xi. 13. The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

*Ezek.* xxxvii. 18. And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not shew us what thou *meanest* by these?

— — 19. Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will take the stick of Joseph, which *is* in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fellows, and will put them with him, *even* with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

— — 20. And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes.

— — 22. And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:

### § 148. Shall be Stable.

2 *Chr.* xxxiii. 8. Neither will I any more remove the foot of Israel from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Moses.

*Is.* lxi. 7. For your shame *ye shall have* double; and *for* confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

*Jer.* xxxi. 27. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will sow the house of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

— — 28. And it shall come to pass, *that* like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the LORD.

— xxxii. 41. Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

*Ezek.* xxviii. 25. Thus saith the Lord GOD; When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob.

— — 26. And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD their God.

*Amos* ix. 15. And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the LORD thy God.

*Zech.* ii. 4. And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, Jerusalem shall be inhabited *as* towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

— — 5. For I, saith the LORD, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her.

See *Ezek.* xxxviii. 8.

### § 149. Shall be Strong.

*Is.* xi. 14. But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west: they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them.

— xli. 11. Behold, all they that were incensed against thee shall be ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish.

*Is.* xli. 12. Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, *even* them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

— — 13. For I the LORD thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee.

— — 14. Fear not, thou worm Jacob, *and* ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the LORD, and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel.

— lx. 10. And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

— — 11. Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that *men* may bring unto thee the forces of the Gentiles, and *that* their kings *may be* brought.

— — 12. For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, *those* nations shall be utterly wasted.

*Amos* ix. 14. And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit *them;* and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

*Ob.* 17. But upon mount Zion shall be deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

— — 18. And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be *any* remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken *it.*

— — 19. And *they of* the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and *they of* the plain, the Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria: and Benjamin *shall possess* Gilead.

— — 20. And the captivity of this host of the children of Israel *shall possess* that of the Canaanites, *even* unto Zarephath; and the captivity of Jerusalem, which *is* in Sepharad, shall possess the cities of the south.

— — 21. And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the LORD'S.

*Micah* iv. 6. In that day, saith the LORD, will I assemble her that halteth, and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

— — 7. And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever.

— — 8. And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

— v. 6. And they shall waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of Nimrod in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver *us* from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

— — 7. And the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people as a dew from the LORD, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

— — 8. And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people, as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

— — 9. Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

*Zech.* ix. 13. When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

(See verse 14.)

*Zech.* ix. 15. The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, *and* make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, *and* as the corners of the altar.

— — 16. And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for *they shall be as* the stones of a crown, lifted up as an ensign upon his land.

— xii. 6. In that day will I make the governors of Judah like a hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, *even* in Jerusalem.

— — 7. The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify *themselves* against Judah.

### § 150. Shall have Renewed Prosperity.

*Is.* xxvii. 6. He shall cause them that come of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

— xlix. 18. Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, *and* come to thee. *As* I live, saith the LORD, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them *on thee,* as a bride *doeth.*

— — 19. For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.

— — 20. The children which thou shalt have, after thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place *is* too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.

— — 21. Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where *had* they *been?*

— liv. 1. Sing, O barren, thou *that* didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou *that* didst not travail with child: for more *are* the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the LORD.

— — 2. Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

— — 3. For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

— — 4. Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

— — 6. For the LORD hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.

— — 7. For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.

— — 8. In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the LORD thy Redeemer.

— — 9. For this *is as* the waters of Noah unto me: for *as* I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.

— — 10. For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.

— lx. 22. A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the LORD will hasten it in his time.

(See *Is.* lxii. 1.)

*Is.* lxii. 2. And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the LORD shall name.

— — 3. Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the LORD, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.

— — 4. Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken: neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate:

but thou shalt be called Hephzi-bah, and thy land Beulah: for the LORD delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.

*Jer.* xxiii. 3. And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

— — 4. And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the LORD.

— xxx. 18. Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

— — 19. And out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry; and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

— xxxiii. 10. Thus saith the LORD; Again there shall be heard in this place, which ye say *shall be* desolate without man and without beast, *even* in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast.

— — 11. The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, Praise the LORD of hosts: for the LORD *is* good; for his mercy *endureth* for ever: *and* of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the LORD. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the LORD.

— — 12. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be a habitation of shepherds causing *their* flocks to lie down.

— — 13. In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him that telleth *them*, saith the LORD.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 8. But ye, O mountains of Israel, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Israel; for they are at hand to come.

— — 9. For, behold, I *am* for you, and I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

— — 10. And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, *even* all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded:

— — 11. And I will multiply upon you man and beast: and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better *unto you* than at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 12. Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, *even* my people Israel; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them *of men*.

— — 33. Thus saith the Lord GOD: In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also cause *you* to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

— — 34. And the desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

— — 35. And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of Eden; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities *are become* fenced, *and* are inhabited.

— — 36. Then the heathen that are left round about you shall know that I the LORD build the ruined *places*, *and* plant that that was desolate: I the LORD have spoken *it*, and I will do *it*.

— — 37. +I will increase them with men like a flock.

— — 38. As the holy flock, as the flock of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the LORD.

See 2 *Kings* xix. 30, 31. *Jer.* xxxiii. 14, 22.

### § 151. Shall be Holy.

*Is.* lii. 1. Awake, awake, put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

— — 2. Shake thyself from the dust; arise, *and* sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zion.

— — 3. For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

— — 5. Now therefore, what have I here, saith the LORD, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the LORD; and my name continually every day *is* blasphemed.

— — 6. Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore *they shall know* in that day that I *am* he that doth speak: behold, *it is* I.

(See *Ezek.* xx. 37.)

*Ezek.* xx. 38. And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 41. I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen.

— xxxvii. 26. Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

— — 28. And the heathen shall know that I the LORD do sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.

*Zeph.* iii. 9. For then will I turn to the people a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the LORD, to serve him with one consent.

— — 10. From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, *even* the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

See *Ezek.* xi. 18–21. *Joel* iii. 17. *Ob.* 17.

### § 152. Strangers shall be Gathered in.

*Is.* xiv. 1. For the LORD will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob.

— — 2. And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the LORD for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

— xlv. 14. Thus saith the LORD, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, *saying*, Surely God *is* in thee; and *there is* none else, *there is* no God.

— lvi. 8. The Lord GOD which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, Yet will I gather *others* to him, besides those that are gathered unto him.

— lx. 16. Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

— lxi. 9. And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they *are* the seed *which* the LORD hath blessed.

*Jer.* iii. 17. At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the LORD; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart.

*Amos* ix. 11. In that day will I raise up the taber-

nacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

*Amos* ix. 12. That they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the LORD that doeth this.

*Micah* vii. 11. *In* the day that thy walls are to be built, *in* that day shall the decree be far removed.

— — 12. *In* that day *also* he shall come even to thee from Assyria, and *from* the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and *from* mountain to mountain.

*Zech.* ii. 11. And many nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of them, and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto thee.

### § 153. Enemies shall be put to Shame.

(See *Jer.* xxx. 16.)

*Jer.* xxx. 17. For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, *saying*, This *is* Zion, whom no man seeketh after.

*Zech.* xiv. 12. And this shall be the plague wherewith the LORD will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

— — 13. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* a great tumult from the LORD shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

— — 14. And Judah also shall fight at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

### § 154. God shall be Acknowledged.

*Is.* xiv. 3. And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,

— — 4. That thou shalt take up this proverb against the king of Babylon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased!

— — 5. The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, *and* the sceptre of the rulers.

— — 6. He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, *and* none hindereth.

— — 7. The whole earth is at rest, *and* is quiet: they break forth into singing.

*Ezek.* xx. 42. And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country *for* the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

— xxxix. 21. And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and my hand that I have laid upon them.

— — 22. So the house of Israel shall know that I *am* the LORD their God from that day and forward.

— — 23. And the heathen shall know that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and gave them into the hand of their enemies; so fell they all by the sword.

— — 24. According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.

— — 26. After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made *them* afraid.

— — 27. When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

— — 28. Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.

### § 155. Exultation in the Deliverance.

*Ps.* lxxxv. 1. LORD, thou hast been favourable unto thy land: thou hast brought back the captivity of Jacob.

— cvii. 2. Let the redeemed of the LORD say *so*, whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

— cxxvi. 1. When the LORD turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream.

— — 2. Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The LORD hath done great things for them.

— cxlvii. 2. The LORD doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

*Is.* xlviii. 20. Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it *even* to the end of the earth; say ye, The LORD hath redeemed his servant Jacob.

*Zech.* ii. 6. Ho, ho, *come forth*, and flee from the land of the north, saith the LORD; for I have spread you abroad as the four winds of heaven, saith the LORD.

— — 7. Deliver thyself, O Zion, that dwellest with the daughter of Babylon.

— — 8. For thus saith the LORD of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you, toucheth the apple of his eye.

---

## CHAP. XIII.

## THE HEBREWS AGAIN IN PALESTINE.

### § 156. The Edict of Cyrus. 536 B.C.*

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 22. Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD *spoken* by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

— — 23. Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him a house in Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah. Who *is there* among you of all his people? The LORD his God *be* with him, and let him go up.

*Ezr.* i. 1. Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and *put it* also in writing, saying,

— — 2. Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The LORD God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him a house at Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah.

— — 3. Who *is there* among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which *is* in Judah, and build the house of the LORD God of Israel, (he *is* the God,) which *is* in Jerusalem.

— — 4. And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, besides the freewill offering for the house of God that *is* in Jerusalem.

### § 157. What Tribes Responded.

*Ezr.* i. 5. Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all *them* whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the LORD which *is* in Jerusalem.

* By subtracting this date from 605 B.C., the date of the first deportation by Nebuchadnezzar, we obtain 69, or, in round numbers, 70 years for the duration of the Captivity.—H.

*Ezr.* i. 6. And all they that *were* about them strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, besides all *that* was willingly offered.

(For Ephraim and Manasseh, see *Chr.* ix. 3.)

### § 158. Cyrus Restores the Sacred Vessels.

(See 2 *Kings* xxiv. 13.)

*Ezr.* i. 7. Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem, and had put them in the house of his gods;

— — 8. Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto Sheshbazzar, the prince of Judah.

— — 9. And this *is* the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

— — 10. Thirty basins of gold, silver basins of a second *sort* four hundred and ten, *and* other vessels a thousand.

— — 11. All the vessels of gold and of silver *were* five thousand and four hundred. All *these* did Sheshbazzar bring up with *them of* the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

### § 159. How many People Returned.

*Ezr.* ii. 64. The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred *and* threescore.

— — 65. Besides their servants and their maids, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and *there were* among them two hundred singing men and singing women.

— — 66. Their horses *were* seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

— — 67. Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; *their* asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

*Neh.* vii. 66. The whole congregation together *was* forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.

— — 67. Besides their manservants and their maidservants, of whom *there were* seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven; and they had two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.

— — 68. Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

— — 69. *Their* camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

### § 160. Their Contributions for the Temple.

*Ezr.* ii. 68. And *some* of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the LORD which *is* at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:

— — 69. They gave after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams of gold, and five thousand pounds of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.

— — 70. So the priests, and the Levites, and *some* of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinim, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

*Neh.* vii. 70. And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tirshatha gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basins, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

— — 71. And *some* of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundred pounds of silver.

— — 72. And *that* which the rest of the people gave *was* twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pounds of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

— — 73. So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers, and *some* of the people, and the Nethinim, and all Israel, dwelt in their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Israel *were* in their cities.

### § 161. The Altar Built, and the Old Order of Festivals and Services Restored.

*Ezr.* iii. 1. And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel *were* in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Jerusalem.

— — 2. Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as *it is* written in the law of Moses the man of God.

— — 3. And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear *was* upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, *even* burnt offerings morning and evening.

— — 4. They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as *it is* written, and *offered* the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required;

— — 5. And afterward *offered* the continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that offered a freewill offering unto the LORD.

— — 6. From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the LORD. But the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not *yet* laid.

### § 162. Materials Provided for the Temple.

*Ezr.* iii. 7. They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia.

### § 163. The Foundations Laid.

See *Ezr.* iii. 8–13.

### § 164. The Samaritans not allowed to Assist.

*Ezr.* iv. 1. Now when the adversaries of Judah and Benjamin heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel;

— — 2. Then they came to Zerubbabel, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye *do;* and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Esar-haddon king of Assur, which brought us up hither.

— — 3. But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Israel, said unto them, Ye have nothing to do with us to build a house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the LORD God of Israel, as king Cyrus the king of Persia hath commanded us.

### § 165. They then Oppose.

(1. FROM 535 B.C. TO THE ACCESSION OF DARIUS HYSTASPIS, 521 B.C.)

*Ezr.* iv. 4. Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Judah, and troubled them in building,

— — 5. And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days of Cyrus king of Persia, even until the reign of Darius king of Persia.

(2. UNDER CAMBYSES, 529–522 B.C.)

*Ezr.* iv. 6. And in the reign of Ahasuerus, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they *unto him* an accusation against the inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.

(3. THE WORK STOPPED UNDER PSEUDO-SMERDIS, 522–521 B.C.)

(For the Accusation of the Samaritans, and the Edict of the Persian King, see *Ezr.* iv. 7–22.)

*Ezr.* iv. 23. Now when the copy of king Artaxerxes' letter *was* read before Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews, and made them to cease by force and power.

— — 24. Then ceased the work of the house of

God, which *is* at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia.

### § 166. The People Reproved.

*Ezr.* v. 1. Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that *were* in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, *even* unto them.

*Hag.* i. 2. Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's house should be built.

— — 3. Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying,

— — 4. *Is it* time for you, O ye, to dwell in your ceiled houses, and this house *lie* waste?

— — 5. Now therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

— — 7. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Consider your ways.

— — 8. Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the LORD.

— — 9. Ye looked for much, and, lo, *it came* to little; and when ye brought *it* home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the LORD of hosts. Because of mine house that *is* waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

### § 167. The Work Resumed.

*Ezr.* v. 2. Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which *is* at Jerusalem: and with them *were* the prophets of God helping them.

*Hag.* i. 12. Then Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the prophet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the LORD.

— — 13. Then spake Haggai the LORD's messenger in the LORD's message unto the people, saying, I *am* with you, saith the LORD.

— — 14. And the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; and they came and did work in the house of the LORD of hosts, their God,

— — 15. In the fourth and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year of Darius the king.

### § 168. The Course Pursued by the Persian Government.

(1. THE GOVERNOR OF SYRIA MAKES SHARP INQUIRY, BUT DOES NOT STOP THE WORK.)

*Ezr.* v. 3. At the same time came to them Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

— — 4. Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building?

— — 5. But the eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and then they returned answer by letter concerning this *matter*.

(2. SENDS HOME FOR INSTRUCTIONS.)

See *Ezr.* v. 6–17.

(3. DARIUS TELLS HIM TO LET THE JEWS ALONE.)

*Ezr.* vi. 6. Now, *therefore*, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and your companions the Apharsachites, which *are* beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

— — 7. Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

(4. AND TO HELP ON THE WORK.)

See *Ezr.* vi. 8–12.

(5. THE GOVERNOR OF COURSE OBEYS.)

*Ezr.* vi. 13. Then Tatnai, governor on this side the river, Shethar-boznai, and their companions, according to that which Darius the king had sent, so they did speedily.

### § 169. The Temple Finished. 515 B.C.

*Ezr.* vi. 14. And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Haggai the prophet and Zechariah the son of Iddo. And they builded, and finished *it*, according to the commandment of the God of Israel, and according to the commandment of Cyrus, and Darius, and Artaxerxes king of Persia.

— — 15. And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king.

### § 170. The Temple Dedicated.

See *Ezr.* vi. 16–22.

### § 171. Mission of Ezra. 458 B.C.

(1. IS COMMISSIONED BY ARTAXERXES LONGIMANUS.)

See *Ezr.* vii. 11–26.

(2. SETS FORTH.)

*Ezr.* vii. 6. This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he *was* a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the LORD God of Israel had given: and the king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the LORD his God upon him.

— — 7. And there went up *some* of the children of Israel, and of the priests, and the Levites, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinim, unto Jerusalem, in the seventh year of Artaxerxes the king.

— — 8. And he came to Jerusalem in the fifth month, which *was* in the seventh year of the king.

— — 9. For upon the first *day* of the first month began he to go up from Babylon, and on the first *day* of the fifth month came he to Jerusalem, according to the good hand of his God upon him.

(3. HALTS THREE DAYS AT AHAVA, AND KEEPS A FAST.)

See *Ezr.* viii. 15–23.

(4. COMMITS THE TREASURES AND SACRED VESSELS TO THE CUSTODY OF THE PRIESTS.)

See *Ezr.* viii. 24–30.

(5. REACHES JERUSALEM.)

*Ezr.* viii. 31. Then we departed from the river of Ahava on the twelfth *day* of the first month, to go unto Jerusalem: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

— — 32. And we came to Jerusalem, and abode there three days.

(6. DELIVERS THE KING'S ORDERS.)

*Ezr.* viii. 36. And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

(7. BREAKS UP THE HEATHEN MARRIAGE CONNECTIONS WHICH HAD BEEN FORMED. 457 B.C.*)

See *Ezr.* ix.–x.

### § 172. Administration of Nehemiah. 445–433 B.C.

(1. GETS SAD TIDINGS FROM JERUSALEM.)

*Neh.* i. 1. ✝And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace,

— — 2. That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and *certain* men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

— — 3. And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province *are* in great affliction and reproach: the wall of Jerusalem

* And in this year probably returns to Babylon.—H.

also *is* broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

*Neh.* i. 4. And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned *certain* days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven.

(2. IS COMMISSIONED BY ARTAXERXES LONGIMANUS TO GO THERE.)

*Neh.* ii. 1. And it came to pass in the month Nisan, in the twentieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that* wine *was* before him: and I took up the wine, and gave *it* unto the king. Now I had not been *beforetime* sad in his presence.

— — 2. Wherefore the king said unto me, Why *is* thy countenance sad, seeing thou *art* not sick? this *is* nothing *else* but sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

— — 3. And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

— — 5. And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Judah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

— — 6. And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So it pleased the king to send me; and I set him a time.

— — 7. Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Judah;

— — 8. And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which *appertained* to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.

(3. REACHES JERUSALEM.)

*Neh.* ii. 9. Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

— — 10. When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard *of it*, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel.

— — 11. So I came to Jerusalem, and was there three days.

(4. INSPECTS THE RUINS BY NIGHT.)

*Neh.* ii. 12. And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I *any* man what my God had put in my heart to do at Jerusalem: neither *was there any* beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

— — 13. And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung port, and viewed the walls of Jerusalem, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

— — 14. Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but *there was* no place for the beast *that was* under me to pass.

— — 15. Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and *so* returned.

— — 16. And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told *it* to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

(5. STIRS UP THE PEOPLE TO REBUILD THE WALL.)

*Neh.* ii. 17. Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we *are* in, how Jerusalem *lieth* waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Jerusalem, that we be no more a reproach.

— — 18. Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for *this* good *work.*

(6. IN SPITE OF THE DERISION OF THEIR ENEMIES.)

*Neh.* ii. 19. But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard *it*, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What *is* this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king?

— — 20. Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.

(7. OPPOSITION INCREASES, BUT THE WORK GOES ON.)

*Neh.* iv. 1. But it came to pass, that when Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

— — 6. So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

(8. AN ATTACK RESOLVED UPON.)

*Neh.* iv. 7. But it came to pass, *that* when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Arabians, and the Ammonites, and the Ashdodites, heard that the walls of Jerusalem were made up, *and* that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

— — 8. And conspired all of them together to come *and* to fight against Jerusalem, and to hinder it.

— — 10. And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and *there is* much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

— — 11. And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

— — 12. And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, From all places whence ye shall return unto us *they will be upon you.*

(9. PREPARATIONS MADE TO REPEL IT.)

*Neh.* iv. 13. Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, *and* on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

— — 14. And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, Be not ye afraid of them: remember the Lord, *which is* great and terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives and your houses.

— — 15. And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, and God had brought their counsel to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

— — 16. And it came to pass from that time forth, *that* the half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the habergeons; and the rulers *were* behind all the house of Judah.

— — 17. They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, *every one* with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other *hand* held a weapon.

— — 18. For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and *so* builded. And he that sounded the trumpet *was* by me.

— — 19. And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work *is* great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from the other.

— — 20. In what place *therefore* ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: our God shall fight for us.

— — 21. So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

— — 22. Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Jerusalem, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

— — 23. So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my ser-

vants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, *saving that* every one put them off for washing.

(10. A STOP PUT TO THE OPPRESSION OF THE POOR.)

See *Neh.* v. 1–13.

(11. THE NEW GOVERNOR PROVIDES FOR HIMSELF AND OTHERS.)

*Neh.* v. 14. Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, *that is*, twelve years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor.

— — 15. But the former governors that *had been* before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

— — 16. Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants *were* gathered thither unto the work.

— — 17. Moreover *there were* at my table a hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, besides those that came unto us from among the heathen that *are* about us.

— — 18. Now *that* which was prepared *for me* daily *was* one ox *and* six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

(12. NEW PLOTS.)

*Neh.* vi. 1. Now it came to pass, when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and Geshem the Arabian, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and *that* there was no breach left therein, (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

— — 2. That Sanballat and Geshem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in *some one of* the villages in the plain of Ono. But they thought to do me mischief.

— — 3. And I sent messengers unto them, saying, I *am* doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

— — 4. Yet they sent unto me four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

— — 5. Then sent Sanballat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;

— — 6. Wherein *was* written, It is reported among the heathen, and Gashmu saith *it*, *that* thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

— — 7. And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Jerusalem, saying, *There is* a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

— — 8. Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.

— — 9. For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, *O God*, strengthen my hands.

(13. FALSE PROPHETS EMPLOYED TO STOP THE WORK.)

See *Neh.* vi. 10–14.

(14. THE WALL FINISHED. 444 B.C.)

*Neh.* vi. 15. So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth *day* of *the month* Elul, in fifty and two days.

(15. SOME OF THE JEWISH NOBLES PROVE FALSE.)

*Neh.* vi. 17. Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah sent many letters unto Tobiah, and *the letters* of Tobiah came unto them.

— — 18. For *there were* many in Judah sworn unto him, because he *was* the son in law of Shechaniah the son of Arah; and his son Johanan had taken the daughter of Meshullam the son of Berechiah.

— — 19. Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. *And* Tobiah sent letters to put me in fear.

(16. CLOSE WATCH TO BE KEPT.)

*Neh.* vii. 1. Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Levites were appointed,

— — 2. That I gave my brother Hanani, and Hananiah the ruler of the palace, charge over Jerusalem: for he *was* a faithful man, and feared God above many.

— — 3. And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Jerusalem be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar *them*: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every one in his watch, and every one *to be* over against his house.

— — 4. Now the *city* was large and great: but the people *were* few therein, and the houses *were* not builded.

(17. EZRA AND NEHEMIAH UNITE IN CONDUCTING RELIGIOUS SERVICES.)

See *Neh.* viii. 1–13.

(18. THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES KEPT.)

See *Neh.* viii. 14–18.

(19. A SOLEMN FAST AND CONFESSION.)

See *Neh.* ix.

(20. A NEW COVENANT MADE WITH GOD.)

*Neh.* x. 28. And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinim, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;

— — 29. They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and into an oath, to walk in God's law, which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do all the commandments of the LORD our Lord, and his judgments and his statutes;

(For the chief points of this Covenant, see *Neh.* x. 30–39.)

(21. A SPECIAL EFFORT REQUIRED TO PEOPLE THE CITY.

*Neh.* xi. 1. And the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Jerusalem the holy city, and nine parts *to dwell* in *other* cities.

— — 2. And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered to dwell at Jerusalem.

(22. THE DEDICATION OF THE WALL.)

*Neh.* xii. 27. And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, both with thanksgivings, and with singing, *with* cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

— — 28. And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi;

— — 29. Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem.

— — 30. And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

— — 35. And *certain* of the priests' sons with trumpets; *namely*, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, the son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur, the son of Asaph:

— — 36. And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azarael, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe before them.

— — 41. And the priests; Eliakim, Maaseiah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, *and* Hananiah, with trumpets;

— — 42. And Maaseiah, and Shemaiah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and Ezer. And the singers sang loud, with Jezrahiah *their* overseer.

— — 43. Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off.

(23. PROVISION MADE FOR THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES.)

See *Neh.* xii. 44–47.

(24. THE CONGREGATION PURGED OF ITS HEATHEN ELEMENTS.)

*Neh.* xiii. 1. On that day they read in the book of Moses in the audience of the people; and therein was found written, that the Ammonite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

— — 2. Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

— — 3. Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

(25. THE TEMPLE DESECRATED AFTER NEHEMIAH'S RETURN TO BABYLON, IN 433 B.C.)

*Neh.* xiii. 4. And before this, Eliashib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, *was* allied unto Tobiah:

— — 5. And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which was commanded *to be given* to the Levites, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

(26. THE TEMPLE CLEANSED.)

*Neh.* xiii. 6. But in all this *time* was not I at Jerusalem: for in the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes king of Babylon came I unto the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the king:

— — 7. And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib did for Tobiah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

— — 8. And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of Tobiah out of the chamber.

— — 9. Then I commanded, and they cleansed the chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

— — 10. And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given *them:* for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field.

— — 11. Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.

— — 12. Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and new wine and the oil unto the treasuries.

— — 13. And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and next to them *was* Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithful, and their office *was* to distribute unto their brethren.

(27. AN END PUT TO THE DESECRATION OF THE SABBATH.)

See *Neh.* xiii. 15–22.

(28. MARRIAGE ALLIANCES WITH THE HEATHEN BROKEN UP.)

See *Neh.* xiii. 23–31.

---

## CHAP. XIV.

## JERUSALEM.

### § 173. Its Strength and Beauty.

*Ps.* xlviii. 2. Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, *is* mount Zion, *on* the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

— — 11. Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments.

— — 12. Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

— — 13. Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell *it* to the generation following.

— cxxii. 2. Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Jerusalem.

— — 3. Jerusalem is builded as a city that is compact together.

— — 4. Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the LORD, unto the testimony of Israel, to give thanks unto the name of the LORD.

— — 5. For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.

### § 174. Prayed For.

*Ps.* li. 18. Do good in thy good pleasure unto Zion: build thou the walls of Jerusalem.

— cxxii. 6. Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee.

— — 7. Peace be within thy walls, *and* prosperity within thy palaces.

— — 8. For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace *be* within thee.

### § 175. Loved and Defended by God.

*Ps.* xlviii. 3. God is known in her palaces for a refuge.

— — 4. For, lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

— — 5. They saw *it*, *and* so they marvelled; they were troubled, *and* hasted away.

— lxxxvii. 1. His foundation *is* in the holy mountains.

— — 2. The LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

— — 3. Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah.

— — 4. I will make mention of Rahab and Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethiopia; this *man* was born there.

— — 5. And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the Highest himself shall establish her.

— — 6. The LORD shall count, when he writeth up the people, *that* this *man* was born there. Selah.

— cxxxii. 13. For the LORD hath chosen Zion; he hath desired *it* for his habitation.

### § 176. Threatened for Sin.

*Is.* xxix. 1. Woe to Ariel, to Ariel, the city *where* David dwelt! add ye year to year; let them kill sacrifices.

— — 2. Yet I will distress Ariel, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ariel.

— — 3. And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

— xxvii. 10. Yet the defenced city *shall be* desolate, *and* the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

— — 11. When the bows thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, *and* set them on fire; for it *is* a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

*Jer.* i. 14. Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

— — 15. For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the LORD; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah.

— ix. 11. And I will make Jerusalem heaps, *and* a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant.

— xix. 8. And I will make this city desolate, and a hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss, because of all the plagues thereof.

*Jer.* xx. 5. Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon.

— xxi. 10. For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire.

— xxxii. 28. Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it:

— — 31. For this city hath been to me *as* a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day, that I should remove it from before my face;

### § 177. Plundered by the Egyptians.

1 *Kings* xiv. 25. And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, *that* Shishak king of Egypt came up against Jerusalem:

— — 26. And he took away the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took all the shields of gold which Solomon had made.

— — 27. And king Rehoboam made in their stead brazen shields, and committed *them* unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

— — 28. And it was *so*, when the king went into the house of the LORD, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guardchamber.

— — 30. And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all *their* days.

### § 178. Delivered from the Assyrians.

2 *Kings* xix. 10. Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 9. After this did Sennacherib king of Assyria send his servants to Jerusalem, (but he *himself laid siege* against Lachish, and all his power with him,) unto Hezekiah king of Judah, and unto all Judah that *were* at Jerusalem, saying,

— — 10. Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Jerusalem?

— — 11. Doth not Hezekiah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The LORD our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

— — 12. Hath not the same Hezekiah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Judah and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

— — 14. Who *was there* among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

— — 15. Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

— — 16. And his servant spake yet *more* against the LORD God, and against his servant Hezekiah.

— — 17. He wrote also letters to rail on the LORD God of Israel, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of *other* lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hezekiah deliver his people out of mine hand.

— — 18. Then they cried with a loud voice, in the Jews' speech, unto the people of Jerusalem that *were* on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

— — 19. And they spake against the God of Jerusalem, as against the gods of the people of the earth, *which were* the work of the hands of man.

— — 20. And for this *cause* Hezekiah the king, and the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz, prayed and cried to heaven.

*Is.* xxxvi. 20. Who *are they* among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

— — 21. But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

— xxxvii. 17. Incline thine ear, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

— — 20. Now therefore, O LORD our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou *art* the LORD, *even* thou only.

— — 33. Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

— — 34. By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

— — 35. For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

— xxxviii. 6. And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city.

— xxxix. 8. Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good *is* the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

### § 179. Jehoiachin to be Carried Captive.

*Jer.* xxii. 24. *As* I live, saith the LORD, though Coniah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

— — 25. And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand *of them* whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of the Chaldeans.

— — 26. And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

— — 27. But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they not return.

— — 28. *Is* this man Coniah a despised broken idol? *is he* a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not?

— — 29. O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the LORD.

— — 30. Thus saith the LORD, Write ye this man childless, a man *that* shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

### § 180. Destruction by the Chaldeans.

(1. FORETOLD.)

*Is.* lxiv. 11. Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burnt up with fire: and all our pleasant things are laid waste.

— — 12. Wilt thou refrain thyself for these *things*, O LORD? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

*Jer.* xiii. 9. Thus saith the LORD, After this manner will I mar the pride of Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

— — 18. Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your principalities shall come down, *even* the crown of your glory.

— xvi. 2. Thou shalt not take thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons nor daughters in this place.

— — 9. For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

*Jer.* xvii. 3. O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance *and* all thy treasures to the spoil, *and* thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

— xxxiv. 22. Behold, I will command, saith the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant.

*Ezek.* vii. 22. My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret *place:* for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

— — 27. The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— ix. 7. And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

— xi. 8. Ye have feared the sword, and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 9. And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among you.

— — 10. Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Israel; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 25. Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD had shewed me.

— xii. 20. And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xxi. 23. And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

— xxiv. 2. Son of man, write thee the name of the day, *even* of this same day: the king of Babylon set himself against Jerusalem this same day.

— — 24. Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

— — 25. Also, thou son of man, *shall it* not *be* in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

— — 26. *That* he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause *thee* to hear *it* with *thine* ears?

— xxxiii. 28. For I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Israel shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

— — 29. Then shall they know that I *am* the LORD, when I have laid the land most desolate, because of all their abominations which they have committed.

*Amos* ii. 5. But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem.

*Micah* v. 1. Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

(2. JUSTIFIED.)

*Jer.* xxxiii. 4. For thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Judah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;

— — 5. They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but *it is* to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

*Ezek.* vii. 23. Make a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.

— — 24. Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.

— viii. 17. Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen *this,* O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

— — 18. Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, *yet* will I not hear them.

— ix. 9. Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah *is* exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, The LORD hath forsaken the earth, and the LORD seeth not.

— xi. 6. Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

— xxii. 2. Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her abominations.

— — 3. Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord GOD; The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to defile herself.

— — 4. Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come *even* unto thy years: therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

— — 5. *Those that be* near, and *those that be* far from thee, shall mock thee, *which art* infamous *and* much vexed.

— — 6. Behold, the princes of Israel, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.

— — 7. In thee have they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.

— — 8. Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths.

— — 9. In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

— — 10. In thee have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was set apart for pollution.

— — 11. And one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.

— — 12. In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 13. Behold, therefore I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

— xxiv. 7. For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

— — 8. That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

— — 9. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

(3. ACCOMPLISHED.)

(See 2 *Kings* xxv. 1–10. 2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 17–19.)

*Jer.* li. 50. Ye that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the LORD afar off, and let Jerusalem come into your mind.

— — 51. We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces; for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the LORD's house.

*Ezek.* xxxiii. 21. And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth *month,* in the fifth *day* of the month, *that* one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

*Lam.* ii. 13. What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach *is* great like the sea: who can heal thee?

— v. 11. They ravished the women in Zion, *and* the maids in the cities of Judah.

*Lam.* v. 12. Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.
— — 13. They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the wood.
— — 14. The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their music.
— — 15. The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.
— — 17. For this our heart is faint; for these *things* our eyes are dim.
— — 18. Because of the mountain of Zion, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.
— — 22. But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

### § 181. Restoration Promised.

*Ps.* lxix. 35. For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.
— — 36. The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.
— cii. 13. Thou shalt arise, *and* have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the set time, is come.
— — 14. For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.
— — 15. So the heathen shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.
— — 16. When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory.
*Is.* xl. 9. O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift *it* up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!
— — 10. Behold, the Lord GOD will come with strong *hand*, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward *is* with him, and his work before him.
— xlix. 14. But Zion said, The LORD hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.
— — 15. Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee.
— — 16. Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of *my* hands; thy walls *are* continually before me.
— — 17. Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.
*Jer.* xxx. 21. And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who *is* this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the LORD.
— xxxi. 1. At the same time, saith the LORD, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people.
— — 4. Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Israel: thou shalt again be adorned with thy tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.
— — 38. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the city shall be built to the LORD from the tower of Hananeel unto the gate of the corner.
— — 39. And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gareb, and shall compass about to Goath.
— — 40. And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the back of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, *shall be* holy unto the LORD; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.
*Zech.* i. 14. So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts: I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy.
— — 15. And I am very sore displeased with the heathen *that are* at ease: for I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.
— — 16. Therefore thus saith the LORD; I am returned to Jerusalem with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the LORD of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth upon Jerusalem.
— — 17. Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the LORD shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem.
— ii. 12. And the LORD shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again.
— viii. 3. Thus saith the LORD; I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called A city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts, The holy mountain.
— — 4. Thus said the LORD of hosts; There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand for very age.
— — 5. And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof.

### § 182. Destruction by the Romans Foretold.

*Zech.* xiv. 1. Behold the day of the LORD cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.
— — 2. For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.
*Mat.* xxiii. 38. Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.
— — 39. For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord.
— xxiv. 6. And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all *these things* must come to pass, but the end is not yet.
— — 7. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.
— — 8. All these *are* the beginning of sorrows.
— — 19. And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!
— — 20. But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:
— — 21. For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.
*Mark* xiii. 7. And when ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars, be ye not troubled: for *such things* must needs be; but the end *shall* not *be* yet.
— — 8. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these *are* the beginnings of sorrows.
— — 17. But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!
— — 18. And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.
— — 19. For *in* those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.
*Luke* xix. 41. And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it,
— — 42. Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things *which belong* unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.
— — 43. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,
— — 44. And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knowest not the time of thy visitation.
— xxi. 9. But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end *is* not by and by.
— — 10. Then said he unto them, Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:
— — 20. And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.
— — 21. Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.

*Luke* xxi. 22. For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.

— — 23. But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.

— — 24. And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled.

*Acts* vi. 14. For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us.

---

## CHAP. XV.

## JUDAISM AND CHRISTIANITY.

### § 183. The Gospel to be offered first to the Jews.

*Mat.* x. 5. These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into *any* city of the Samaritans enter ye not:

— — 6. But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

— xv. 24. But he answered and said, I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

### § 184. They Demand the Death of Christ.

*Acts* xiii. 28. And though they found no cause of death *in him*, yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain.

— — 29. And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took *him* down from the tree, and laid *him* in a sepulchre.

### § 185. The Fruit of Christ's Personal Ministry in Jerusalem.

*Acts* i. 15. And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of names together were about a hundred and twenty,)

### § 186. The Field a Hopeful one.

*Acts* ii. 5. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

### § 187. The Pentecostal Beginning. 30 A.D.

(1. PROMISED.)

*Joel* ii. 28. And it shall come to pass afterward, *that* I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy; your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

— — 29. And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my Spirit.

— — 30. And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.

— — 31. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and terrible day of the LORD come.

*Acts* i. 5. For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

— — 6. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel?

— — 7. And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.

— — 8. But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

(2. REALIZED.)

*Acts* ii. 8. And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

— — 9. Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judea, and Cappadocia, in Pontus, and Asia,

— — 10. Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in Egypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews and proselytes,

— — 11. Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

— — 16. But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

— — 17. And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

— — 18. And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; and they shall prophesy:

— — 19. And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

— — 20. The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

— — 37. Now when they heard *this*, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men *and* brethren, what shall we do?

— — 38. Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.

— — 40. And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

— — 41. Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added *unto them* about three thousand souls.

— — 42. And they continued steadfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

### § 188. Growth of the Church during the first Six Years.*

(1. AFTER THE HEALING OF THE LAME MAN.)

*Acts* iii. 17. And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did *it*, as *did* also your rulers.

— — 19. Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

— — 20. And he shall send Jesus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

— iv. 4. Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

(2. AFTER THE JUDGMENT UPON ANANIAS AND SAPPHIRA.)

*Acts* v. 13. And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them.

— — 14. And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women;)

(3. AFTER THE APPOINTMENT OF DEACONS. PERHAPS ABOUT 35 A.D.)

*Acts* vi. 7. And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

### § 189. The First Persecution. 36–39 A.D.

See *Acts* viii. 1.

*Acts* ix. 31. Then had the churches rest throughout all Judea and Galilee and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Holy Ghost, were multiplied.

### § 190. St. Paul in Jerusalem. 58 A.D.

*Acts* xxi. 20. And when they heard *it*, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how

* The whole number of converts is supposed to have been at least ten or twelve thousand.—H.

many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all zealous of the law:

*Acts* xxi. 21. And they are informed of thee, that thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gentiles to forsake Moses, saying that they ought not to circumcise *their* children, neither to walk after the customs.

— — 22. What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

## § 191. Labors among the Jews in Other Places.

(1. DAMASCUS.)

*Acts* ix. 20. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.

— — 22. But Saul increased the more in strength, and confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damascus, proving that this is very Christ.

(2. ISLAND OF CYPRUS.)

*Acts* xiii. 5. And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to *their* minister.

(3. ANTIOCH IN PISIDIA.)

*Acts* xiii. 13. Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

— — 14. But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

— — 16. Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with *his* hand said, Men of Israel, and ye that fear God, give audience.

— — 26. Men *and* brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent.

(4. ICONIUM.)

*Acts* xiv. 1. And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

(5. THESSALONICA.)

*Acts* xvii. 1. Now when they had passed through Amphipolis and Apollonia, they came to Thessalonica, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

— — 2. And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the Scriptures,

— — 4. And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

(6. BEREA.)

*Acts* xvii. 9. And when they had taken security of Jason, and of the others, they let them go.

— — 10. And the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Silas by night unto Berea: who coming *thither* went into the synagogue of the Jews.

— — 12. Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

(7. CORINTH.)

*Acts* xviii. 1. After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth;

— — 2. And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla, (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome,) and came unto them.

— — 4. And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

(8. EPHESUS.)

*Acts* xviii. 19. And he came to Ephesus, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

— xix. 10. And this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Asia heard the word of the Lord Jesus, both Jews and Greeks.

(9. ROME.)

*Acts* xxviii. 17. And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men *and* brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans:

— — 18. Who, when they had examined me, would have let *me* go, because there was no cause of death in me.

— — 19. But when the Jews spake against *it*, I was constrained to appeal unto Cesar; not that I had aught to accuse my nation of.

— — 20. For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see *you*, and to speak with *you:* because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain.

— — 21. And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Judea concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

— — 22. But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, we know that every where it is spoken against.

— — 24. And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

(10. ST. PAUL'S TESTIMONY IN THE SUMMER OF 60 A.D.)

*Acts* xxvi. 19. Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

— — 20. But shewed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and *then* to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

## § 192. Opposition of the Jews.

(1. AT ANTIOCH IN PISIDIA.)

*Acts* xiii. 42. And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath.

— — 43. Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas; who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in the grace of God.

— — 44. And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

— — 45. But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

(2. AT CORINTH.)

*Acts* xviii. 12. And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

— — 13. Saying, This *fellow* persuaded men to worship God contrary to the law.

— — 14. And when Paul was now about to open *his* mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O *ye* Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

— — 15. But if it be a question of words and names, and *of* your law, look ye *to it;* for I will be no judge of such *matters.*

— — 16. And he drave them from the judgment seat.

— — 17. Then all the Greeks took Sosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat *him* before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things.

(3. AT EPHESUS.)

*Acts* xix. 8. And he went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things concerning the kingdom of God.

— — 9. But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus.

(4. AT CORINTH AGAIN.)

*Acts* xx. 1. And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto *him* the disciples, and embraced *them*, and departed for to go into Macedonia.

— — 2. And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

*Acts* xx. 3. And *there* abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia.
— — 4. And there accompanied him into Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and Timotheus; and of Asia, Tychicus and Trophimus.
— — 5. These going before tarried for us at Troas.

### § 193. The Jews Given Up.

(1. BY CHRIST.)

*Mat.* xxi. 43. Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.

(2. BY THE APOSTLES.)

*Acts* xiii. 40. Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in the prophets;
— — 41. Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.
— — 46. Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles.
— — 47. For so hath the Lord commanded us, *saying*, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.
— — 49. And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.
— xviii. 5. And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews *that* Jesus *was* Christ.
— — 6. And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook *his* raiment, and said unto them, Your blood *be* upon your own heads; I *am* clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles.
— xxviii. 25. And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Holy Ghost by Esaias the prophet unto our fathers,
— — 26. Saying, Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:
— — 27. For the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.
— — 28. Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and *that* they will hear it.
— — 29. And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

### § 194. The Jews will one day Repent the Death of the Messiah.

*Zech.* xii. 10. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for *his* only *son*, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for *his* firstborn.
— — 11. In that day shall there be a great mourning in Jerusalem, as the mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.
— — 12. And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart;
— — 13. The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shimei apart, and their wives apart;
— — 14. All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

### § 195. And will be Gathered In.

*Is.* i. 25. And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:
— — 26. And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.
— — 27. Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.
— xxvi. 1. In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will *God* appoint *for* walls and bulwarks.
— — 2. Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.
— — 3. Thou wilt keep *him* in perfect peace, *whose* mind *is* stayed *on thee:* because he trusteth in thee.
— — 4. Trust ye in the LORD for ever: for in the LORD JEHOVAH *is* everlasting strength.
— — 5. For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low, *even* to the ground; he bringeth it *even* to the dust.
— — 6. The foot shall tread it down, *even* the feet of the poor, *and* the steps of the needy.
— — 12. LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.
— — 15. Thou hast increased the nation, O LORD, thou hast increased the nation; thou art glorified: thou hadst removed *it* far *unto* all the ends of the earth.
— xxix. 23. But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.
— — 24. They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.
— xxxii. 13. Upon the land of my people shall come up thorns *and* briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy *in* the joyous city:
— — 14. Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;
— — 15. Until the Spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.
— — 16. Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field
— — 17. And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance for ever.
— — 18. And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;
— — 19. When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.
— — 20. Blessed *are* ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth *thither* the feet of the ox and the ass.
— xxxv. 1. The wilderness and the solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.
— — 2. It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon; they shall see the glory of the LORD, *and* the excellency of our God.
— xl. 1. Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God.
— — 2. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all her sins.
— xlv. 17. *But* Israel shall be saved in the LORD with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.
*Jer.* xxiv. 7. And I will give them a heart to know me, that I *am* the LORD; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.
— xxxi. 31. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah:

*Jer.* xxxi. 32. Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, in the day *that* I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was a husband unto them, saith the LORD:

— — 33. But this *shall be* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the LORD, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people.

— — 34. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.

— xxxii. 38. And they shall be my people, and I will be their God:

— — 39. And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

— — 40. And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.

— xxxiii. 8. And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

— l. 20. In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and *there shall be* none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve.

*Ezek.* xx. 40. For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord GOD, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the firstfruits of your oblations, with all your holy things.

— — 43. And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

— — 44. And ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have wrought with you for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

— xxi. 25. And thou, profane wicked prince of Israel, whose day is come, when iniquity *shall have* an end,

— — 26. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this *shall* not *be* the same: exalt *him that is* low, and abase *him that is* high.

— — 27. I will overturn, overturn, overturn it: and it shall be no *more*, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it *him*.

— xxxiv. 14. I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and *in* a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel.

— — 15. I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 25. And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

— — 27. And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that served themselves of them.

— — 28. And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them: but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make *them* afraid.

— xxxvi. 13. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they say unto you, Thou *land* devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

— — 14. Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 15. Neither will I cause *men* to hear in the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord GOD.

— xxxvii. 23. Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

— — 27. My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

— xxxix. 29. Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my Spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

*Amos* ix. 13. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that the ploughman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.

*Micah* ii. 12. I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of *the multitude of* men.

— — 13. The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it; and their king shall pass before them, and the LORD on the head of them.

*Zech.* iii. 10. In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the fig tree.

— vi. 14. And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the temple of the LORD.

— — 15. And they *that are* far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And *this* shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the LORD your God.

— viii. 13. And it shall come to pass, *that* as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing: fear not, *but* let your hands be strong.

— — 14. For thus saith the LORD of hosts; As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the LORD of hosts, and I repented not:

— — 15. So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.

— — 22. Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the LORD of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD.

— — 23. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; In those days *it shall come to pass*, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard *that* God *is* with you.

— ix. 8. And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes.

— — 12. Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare *that* I will render double unto thee:

— x. 12. And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

— xiv. 5. And ye shall flee *to* the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, *and* all the saints with thee.

— — 6. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the light shall not be clear, *nor* dark:

— — 7. But it shall be one day which shall be

known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, *that* at evening time it shall be light.

*Zech.* xiv. 8. And it shall be in that day, *that* living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

*Mal.* iii. 4. Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the LORD, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

— — 5. And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in *his* wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger *from his right*, and fear not me, saith the LORD of hosts.

2 *Cor.* iii. 12. Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great plainness of speech:

— — 13. And not as Moses, *which* put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not steadfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:

— — 14. But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which *vail* is done away in Christ.

— — 15. But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart.

— — 16. Nevertheless, when it shall turn to the LORD, the vail shall be taken away.

### § 196. The Conversion of the Jews as Related to the Conversion of the World.

*Rom.* ix. 1. I say the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost,

— — 2. That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

— — 3. For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

— x. 1. Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, that they might be saved.

— xi. 9. And David said, Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompense unto them:

— — 10. Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

— — 11. I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but *rather* through their fall salvation *is come* unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy.

— — 12. Now if the fall of them *be* the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their fulness?

— — 13. For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office:

— — 14. If by any means I may provoke to emulation *them which are* my flesh, and might save some of them.

— — 15. For if the casting away of them *be* the reconciling of the world, what *shall* the receiving *of them be*, but life from the dead?

— — 23. And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again.

— — 24. For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree; how much more shall these, which be the natural *branches*, be graffed into their own olive tree?

— — 25. For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own conceits, that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in.

— — 26. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

— — 27. For this *is* my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

— — 28. As concerning the gospel, *they are* enemies for your sakes; but as touching the election, *they are* beloved for the fathers' sakes.

— — 30. For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

— — 31. Even so have these also now not believed that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

— — 32. For God hath concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

# BOOK XII.—OTHER NATIONS.

## CHAP. I.

## THE ORIGIN OF NATIONS.

### § 1. Noah the Second Father of Mankind.

*Gen.* ix. 18. And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: and Ham *is* the father of Canaan.

— — 19. These *are* the three sons of Noah: and of them was the whole earth overspread.

— x. 1. Now these *are* the generations of the sons of Noah; Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

— — 32. These *are* the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

See *Acts* xvii. 26.

### § 2. The Unity of the Race Destroyed.

*Gen.* xi. 1. And the whole earth was of one language, and of one speech.

— — 2. And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there.

— — 4. And they said, Go to, let us build us a city, and a tower, whose top *may reach* unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

— — 5. And the LORD came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

— — 6. And the LORD said, Behold, the people *is* one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

— — 7. Go to, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

— — 8. So the LORD scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

— — 9. Therefore is the name of it called Babel; because the LORD did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the LORD scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

### § 3. The Descendants of Ham, of whom came the Kingdoms of Babylon and Egypt.

*Gen.* x. 6. And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.
— — 7. And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.
— — 8. And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.
— — 10. And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.
— — 13. And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,
— — 14. And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (out of whom came Philistim,) and Caphtorim.
— — 15. And Canaan begat Sidon his firstborn, and Heth,
— — 16. And the Jebusite, and the Amorite, and the Girgasite,
— — 17. And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,
— — 18. And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the Canaanites spread abroad.
— — 20. These *are* the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, *and* in their nations.
1 *Chr.* i. 8. The sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.
— — 9. And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah, and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.
— — 10. And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be mighty upon the earth.
— — 11. And Mizraim begat Ludim, and Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim.
— — 12. And Pathrusim, and Casluhim, (of whom came the Philistines,) and Caphtorim.
— — 13. And Canaan begat Zidon his firstborn, and Heth,
— — 14. The Jebusite also, and the Amorite, and the Girgashite,
— — 15. And the Hivite, and the Arkite, and the Sinite,
— — 16. And the Arvadite, and the Zemarite, and the Hamathite.

### § 4. The Descendants of Shem, of whom came the Kingdom of Assyria.

*Gen.* x. 11. Out of that land went forth Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah,
— — 12. And Resen between Nineveh and Calah: the same *is* a great city.
(See *Gen.* x. 21–30.)
*Gen.* x. 31. These *are* the sons of Shem, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

### § 5. The Descendants of Japheth.

*Gen.* x. 2. The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.
— — 3. And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.
— — 4. And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.
— — 5. By these were the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.
1 *Chr.* i. 5. The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan, and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.
— — 6. And the sons of Gomer; Ashchenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.
— — 7. And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.

## CHAP. II.

## OFFSHOOTS OF THE ABRAHAMIC STOCK.

### § 6. Moabites and Ammonites.

*Gen.* xix. 36. Thus were both the daughters of Lot with child by their father.
— — 37. And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same *is* the father of the Moabites unto this day.
— — 38. And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same *is* the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

### § 7. Ishmaelites.

(For the descendants of Ishmael, see Book X., § 8.)
*Gen.* xvi. 1. Now Sarai, Abram's wife, bare him no children: and she had a handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name *was* Hagar.
— — 2. And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the LORD hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai.
— — 3. And Sarai, Abram's wife, took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife.
— — 4. And he went in unto Hagar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was despised in her eyes.
— — 5. And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong *be* upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: the LORD judge between me and thee.
— — 6. But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid *is* in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.
— — 15. And Hagar bare Abram a son: and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.
— — 16. And Abram *was* fourscore and six years old, when Hagar bare Ishmael to Abram.
— xvii. 20. And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.
— xxi. 9. And Sarah saw the son of Hagar the Egyptian, which she had borne unto Abraham, mocking.
— — 10. Wherefore she said unto Abraham, Cast out this bondwoman and her son: for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, *even* with Isaac.
— — 11. And the thing was very grievous in Abraham's sight because of his son.
— — 12. And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called.
— — 13. And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he *is* thy seed.
— — 20. And God was with the lad; and he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness, and became an archer.
— — 21. And he dwelt in the wilderness of Paran: and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Egypt.
— xxv. 17. And these *are* the years of the life of Ishmael, a hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died, and was gathered unto his people.
— — 18. And they dwelt from Havilah unto Shur, that *is* before Egypt, as thou goest toward Assyria: *and* he died in the presence of all his brethren.

### § 8. Allegorical Allusion.

*Gal.* iv. 30. Nevertheless what saith the Scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for the son of

the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the free woman.

*Gal.* iv. 31. So then, brethren, we are not children of the bondwoman, but of the free.

### § 9. Midianites.

(For the children of Abraham by Keturah, see *Gen.* xxv. 1–4.)

*Ex.* ii. 15. Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by a well.

*Acts* vii. 22. And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds.

— — 23. And when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Israel.

— — 24. And seeing one *of them* suffer wrong, he defended *him*, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:

— — 25. For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.

— — 26. And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

— — 27. But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

— — 28. Wilt thou kill me, as thou didst the Egyptian yesterday?

— — 29. Then fled Moses at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Madian, where he begat two sons.

### § 10. Edomites.

*Gen.* xxxvi. 6. And Esau took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jacob.

— — 7. For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

— — 8. Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir: Esau *is* Edom.

*Num.* xx. 14. And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of Edom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travail that hath befallen us:

— — 15. How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers:

— — 16. And when we cried unto the LORD, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we *are* in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border.

— — 17. Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink *of* the water of the wells: we will go by the king's *high* way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

— — 18. And Edom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

— — 19. And the children of Israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only, without *doing* any thing *else*, go through on my feet.

— — 20. And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

— — 21. Thus Edom refused to give Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel turned away from him.

*Deut.* ii. 12. The Horim also dwelt in Seir beforetime; but the children of Esau succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Israel did unto the land of his possession, which the LORD gave unto them.

---

## CHAP. III.

## HEBREWS AND GENTILES BEFORE THE FINAL SETTLEMENT IN CANAAN.

### § 11. Gentile Friendships with Abraham and Isaac.

*Gen.* xiv. 17. And the king of Sodom went out to meet him, after his return from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer and of the kings that *were* with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which *is* the king's dale.

— xx. 1. And Abraham journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelt between Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

— — 15. And Abimelech said, Behold, my land *is* before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

— xxi. 22. And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God *is* with thee in all that thou doest:

— — 23. Now therefore swear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: *but* according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

— — 24. And Abraham said, I will swear.

— — 27. And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them made a covenant.

— — 32. Thus they made a covenant at Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the Philistines.

— — 34. And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.

— xxvi. 6. And Isaac dwelt in Gerar.

— — 26. Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief captain of his army.

— — 27. And Isaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have sent me away from you?

— — 28. And they said, We saw certainly that the LORD was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, *even* betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

— — 29. That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou *art* now the blessed of the LORD.

— — 30. And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

— — 31. And they rose up betimes in the morning, and sware one to another: and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

### 12. The Hebrews kindly received in Egypt.

*Gen.* xlvii. 5. And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

— — 6. The land of Egypt *is* before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell: and if thou knowest *any* men of activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

— — 7. And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

— — 11. And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded.

*Acts* vii. 13. And at the second *time* Joseph was made known to his brethren; and Joseph's kindred was made known unto Pharaoh.

### § 13. Oppressed under a New Dynasty.

See Book XI., § 17.

## CHAP. IV.

## THE CANAANITES.

### § 14. Gentile Names of Places in Canaan.

*Gen.* xxviii. 19. And he called the name of that place Beth-el: but the name of that city *was called* Luz at the first.

*Jos.* xv. 15. And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before *was* Kirjath-sepher.

*Jud.* i. 11. And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before *was* Kirjath-sepher:

See *Jud.* xviii. 29.

### § 15. The Giants.

*Num.* xiii. 32. And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, *is* a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it *are* men of a great stature.

— — 33. And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, *which come* of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

*Deut.* ii. 10. The Emim dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakim;

— — 11. Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakim; but the Moabites call them Emim.

— — 20. (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummim,

— iii. 11. For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead *was* a bedstead of iron; *is* it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits *was* the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

*Jud.* i. 20. And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.

See *Jos.* xi. 21, 22.

### § 16. The Curse upon Ham's fourth Son.

*Gen.* ix. 24. And Noah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

— — 25. And he said, Cursed *be* Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

— — 26. And he said, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

— — 27. God shall enlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem; and Canaan shall be his servant.

### § 17. Names of Tribes inhabiting Canaan.

(1. TEN IN ALL.)

*Gen.* xv. 19. The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites,

— — 20. And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaim,

— — 21. And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

(2. SIX WEST OF THE JORDAN.)

*Ex.* xxxiii. 2. And I will send an Angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite:

### § 18. Boundaries and Locations.

*Gen.* x. 19. And the border of the Canaanites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto Gaza; as thou goest unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Admah, and Zeboim, even unto Lasha.

*Num.* xiii. 29. The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

*Jud.* i. 36. And the coast of the Amorites *was* from the going up to Akrabbim, from the rock, and upward.

### § 19. The Defilement of the Land.

*Lev.* xviii. 25. And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

— — 27. (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which *were* before you, and the land is defiled;)

*Deut.* xii. 31. +for every abomination to the LORD which he hateth have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

— xviii. 14. For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the LORD thy God hath not suffered thee so *to do.*

— xxix. 16. (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

— — 17. And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which *were* among them:)

2 *Kings* xvii. 7. For *so* it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the LORD their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods,

— — 8. And walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.

1 *Kings* xxi. 26. And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all *things* as did the Amorites, whom the Lord cast out before the children of Israel.

*Ezr.* ix. 11. Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

### § 20. Miraculous Destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah.

*Gen.* xix. 23. The sun was risen upon the earth when Lot entered into Zoar.

— — 24. Then the LORD rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

— — 25. And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

— — 27. And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the LORD:

— — 28. And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

### § 21. Canaanites not Expelled by the Hebrews.

*Jos.* xiii. 13. Nevertheless the children of Israel expelled not the Geshurites, nor the Maachathites: but the Geshurites and the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day.

— xv. 63. As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day.

*Jud.* i. 19. And the LORD was with Judah; and he drave out *the inhabitants of* the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.

— — 21. And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day.

— — 27. Neither did Manasseh drive out *the inhabitants of* Beth-shean and her towns, nor of Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns,

nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

*Jud.* i. 29. Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them.

— — 31. Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab, nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor of Aphik, nor of Rehob:

— — 32. But the Asherites dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

— — 34. And the Amorites forced the children of Dan into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

*Ps.* cvi. 34. They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the LORD commanded them:

— — 35. But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.

See *Jud.* iii. 1–3.

### § 22. Canaanites made Tributary.

*Jos.* xvi. 10. And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the Ephraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

— xvii. 12. Yet the children of Manasseh could not drive out *the inhabitants of* those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

— — 13. Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

*Jud.* i. 28. And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

— — 30. Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor the inhabitants of Nahalol; but the Canaanites dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

— — 33. Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh, nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless, the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh and of Beth-anath became tributaries unto them.

— — 35. But the Amorites would dwell in mount Heres in Aijalon, and in Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

1 *Kings* ix. 20. *And* all the people *that were* left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which *were* not of the children of Israel,

— — 21. Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of bondservice unto this day.

2 *Chr.* viii. 7. *As for* all the people *that were* left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which *were* not of Israel,

— — 8. *But* of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay tribute until this day.

See *Jos.* ix. 3–27.

### § 23. Why they were not all driven out.

*Jud.* ii. 20. And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel; and he said, Because that this people hath transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

— — 21. I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he died:

---

## CHAP. V.

## MUTUAL RELATIONS OF THE HEBREWS AND OTHER NATIONS.

### § 24. The Hebrews to be a Separate People.

See Book XI., § 66.

### § 25. Ezekiel's Vision of the Provision made for Strangers.

*Ezek.* xlvii. 22. And it shall come to pass, *that* ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Israel; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel.

— xlvii. 23. And it shall come to pass, *that* in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give *him* his inheritance, saith the Lord GOD.

### § 26. The Kenites Favoured.

*Jud.* i. 16. And the children of the Kenite, Moses' father in law, went up out of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which *lieth* in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelt among the people.

— iv. 11. Now Heber the Kenite, *which was* of the children of Hobab the father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zaanaim, which *is* by Kedesh.

1 *Sam.* xv. 6. And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye shewed kindness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

### § 27. The Moabites and Ammonites.

(1. NOT TO BE DISTRESSED.)

*Deut.* ii. 9. And the LORD said unto me, Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land *for* a possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot *for* a possession.

(See *Deut.* ii. 16–19.)

*Deut.* ii. 37. Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not, *nor* unto any place of the river Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the LORD our God forbade us.

(2. BUT NEVER TO BE MADE CITIZENS.)

*Deut.* xxiii. 3. An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD: even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the LORD for ever.

— — 4. Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor of Pethor of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.

— — 5. Nevertheless, the LORD thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the LORD thy God loved thee.

— — 6. Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.

See *Neh.* xiii. 1–3.

### § 28. The Edomites and Egyptians.

(1. NOT TO BE ABHORRED.)

*Deut.* xxiii. 7. Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he *is* thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land.

(2. AND MAY IN THE THIRD GENERATION BE MADE CITIZENS.)

*Deut.* xxiii. 8. The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

### § 29. The Midianites to be Vexed.

*Num.* xxv. 16. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 17. Vex the Midianites, and smite them:

— — 18. For they vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor,

and in the matter of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.

(See *Num.* xxxi. 1.)

*Num.* xxxi. 2. Avenge the children of Israel of the Midianites: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people.

— — 3. And Moses spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.

### § 30. The Canaanites to be Destroyed.

*Deut.* vii. 1. When the LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

— — 2. And when the LORD thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, *and* utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

— — 16. And thou shalt consume all the people which the LORD thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that *will* be a snare unto thee.

— xx. 16. But of the cities of these people, which the LORD thy God doth give thee *for* an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

— — 17. But thou shalt utterly destroy them; *namely*, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee:

— — 18. That they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye sin against the LORD your God.

— xxv. 17. Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;

— — 18. How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, *even* all *that were* feeble behind thee, when thou *wast* faint and weary; and he feared not God.

— — 19. Therefore it shall be, when the LORD thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which thy LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it, *that* thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget *it*.

*Jud.* xxi. 8. And they said, What one *is there* of the tribes of Israel that came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from Jabesh-gilead to the assembly.

— — 9. For the people were numbered, and, behold, *there were* none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead there.

— — 10. And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

— — 11. And this *is* the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

See 1 *Sam.* xv. 1–4.

### § 31. The Amalekites.

(1. SAUL BLAMED FOR SPARING THEIR KING.)

(See 1 *Sam.* xv. 1–3.)

1 *Sam.* xv. 18. And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Amalekites, and fight against them until they be consumed.

— — 19. Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the LORD, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the LORD?

— — 20. And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the LORD, and have gone the way which the LORD sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and have utterly destroyed the Amalekites.

— — 21. But the people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD thy God in Gilgal.

(2. AN AMALEKITE RAID.)

1 *Sam.* xxx. 1. And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitted Ziklag, and burned it with fire;

— — 2. And had taken the women captives, that *were* therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried *them* away, and went on their way.

— — 3. So David and his men came to the city, and, behold, *it was* burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

— — 4. Then David and the people that *were* with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

— — 5. And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite.

— — 6. And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but David encouraged himself in the LORD his God.

### § 32. The Samaritans.

(1. ORIGIN OF THE NAME.)

See 1 *Kings* xvi. 24.

(2. ASSYRIANS BROUGHT IN.)

See 2 *Kings* xvii. 24. *Ezr.* iv. 9, 10.

(3. HATED BY THE JEWS.)

*Luke* ix. 52. And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.

— — 53. And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.

*John* iv. 9. Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.

— — 27. And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

— viii. 48. Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil?

(4. CHRIST TREATS THEM KINDLY.)

*Luke* xvii. 15. And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God.

— — 16. And fell down on *his* face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was a Samaritan.

— — 17. And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where *are* the nine?

— — 18. There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.

*John* iv. 20. Our fathers worshipped in this mountain: and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship.

— — 21. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father.

— — 22. Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship; for salvation is of the Jews.

### § 33. Tributaries.

(See 2 *Sam.* viii. 2, 6.)

2 *Sam.* viii. 14. And he put garrisons in Edom, throughout all Edom put he garrisons, and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

1 *Kings* iv. 21. And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

1 *Kings* iv. 24. For he had dominion over all *the region* on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

2 *Kings* iii. 4. And Mesha king of Moab was a sheep-master, and rendered unto the king of Israel a hundred thousand lambs, and a hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

1 *Chr.* xviii. 2. And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants, *and* brought gifts.

— — 6. Then David put *garrisons* in Syria-damascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, *and* brought gifts. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

— — 13. And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomites became David's servants. Thus the LORD preserved David whithersoever he went.

— xix. 19. And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more.

See 2 *Chr.* ix. 26; xxvii. 5.

### § 34. Friendly Relations with Other Nations.

1 *Sam.* xxi. 10. And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of Gath.

— xxii. 3. And David went thence to Mizpeh of Moab: and he said unto the king of Moab, Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, *and be* with you, till I know what God will do for me.

— — 4. And he brought them before the king of Moab: and they dwelt with him all the while that David was in the hold.

— xxvii. 1. And David said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: *there is* nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Philistines; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Israel: so shall I escape out of his hand.

— — 2. And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that *were* with him unto Achish, the son of Maoch, king of Gath.

1 *Chr.* xviii. 9. Now when Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of Zobah;

— — 10. He sent Hadoram his son to king David, to inquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hadarezer, and smitten him; (for Hadarezer had war with Tou;) and *with him* all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

1 *Kings* iv. 34. And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

(See 1 *Sam.* viii. 9, 10. 1 *Kings* v. 1. 2 *Chr.* ii. 11, 12.)

2 *Chr.* ix. 23. And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

— — 24. And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

(See 2 *Chr.* xvii. 10, 11; xx. 29, 30.)

(For Hezekiah and the King of Babylon, see 2 *Kings* xx. 12, 13. 2 *Chr.* xxxii. 31.)

*Is.* xxxix. 1. At that time Merodach-baladan, the son of Baladan, king of Babylon, sent letters and a present to Hezekiah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

— — 2. And Hezekiah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

— — 3. Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, *even* from Babylon.

— — 4. Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that *is* in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

### § 35. The Visit of the Queen of Sheba.

See 1 *Kings* x. 1–9. 2 *Chr.* ix. 1–8.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## THE INTERMARRYING OF THE HEBREWS AND OTHER NATIONS.

### § 36. Intermarriage with the Canaanites strictly forbidden.

See *Ex.* xxxiv. 12–16. *Deut.* vii. 1–4.

*Jos.* xxiii. 12. Else, if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, *even* these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

— — 13. Know for a certainty that the LORD your God will no more drive out *any* of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given you.

### § 37. Intermarriage with the Moabites and Ammonites virtually forbidden.

See *Deut.* xxiii. 3–6.

### § 38. Intermarriage with the Edomites and Egyptians much less stringently forbidden.

See *Deut.* xxiii. 7, 8.

### § 39. The Case of Female Captives of War.

*Deut.* xxi. 10. When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the LORD thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

— — 11. And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

— — 12. Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails;

— — 13. And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

See *Deut.* xxi. 14.

### § 40. Instances of Intermarriage.

*Gen.* xxvi. 34. And Esau was forty years old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:

— — 35. Which were a grief of mind unto Isaac and to Rebekah.

— xli. 45. And Pharaoh called Joseph's name Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah priest of On. And Joseph went out over *all* the land of Egypt.

*Ex.* ii. 21. And Moses was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Moses Zipporah his daughter.

*Num.* xii. 1. And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman.

*Ruth* i. 3. And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

— — 4. And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one *was* Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth; and they dwelt there about ten years.

See *Gen.* xlvi. 20. 2 *Sam.* iii. 3. 1 *Kings* iii. 1; xi. 1, 2; xvi. 31. 1 *Chr.* ii. 34, 35; iii. 2.

### § 41. The Reform under Ezra.

*Ezr.* ix. 1. Now when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, *doing* according to their abominations, *even* of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites.

— — 2. For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of *those* lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

— — 3. And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonied.

— — 5. And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the LORD my God,

— — 8. And now for a little space grace hath been *shewed* from the LORD our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

— — 9. For we *were* bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem.

— — 10. And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

— — 12. Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and leave *it* for an inheritance to your children for ever.

— — 13. And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities *deserve*, and hast given us *such* deliverance as this;

— — 14. Should we again break thy commandments, and join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed *us*, so that *there should be* no remnant nor escaping?

— x. 2. And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel, *one* of the sons of Elam, answered and said unto Ezra, We have trespassed against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Israel concerning this thing.

— — 3. Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

— — 4. Arise; for *this* matter *belongeth* unto thee: we also *will be* with thee: be of good courage, and do *it*.

— — 5. Then arose Ezra, and made the chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware.

— — 6. Then Ezra rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Johanan the son of Eliashib: and *when* he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

— — 7. And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Jerusalem;

— — 8. And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

— — 9. Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It *was* the ninth month, on the twentieth *day* of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of *this* matter, and for the great rain.

— — 10. And Ezra the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Israel.

— — 11. Now therefore make confession unto the LORD God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

— — 12. Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

— — 13. But the people *are* many, and *it is* a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither *is this* a work of one day or two: for we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

— — 14. Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

— — 15. Only Jonathan the son of Asahel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah were employed about this *matter:* and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite helped them.

— — 16. And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, *with* certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by *their* names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

— — 17. And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

— — 19. And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and *being* guilty, *they offered* a ram of the flock for their trespass.

### § 42. The Reform under Nehemiah.

(1. THE PLEDGE THAT WAS BROKEN.)

*Neh.* x. 30. And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons.

(2. THE MEASURES TAKEN.)

*Neh.* xiii, 23. In those days also saw I Jews *that* had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, *and* of Moab:

— — 24. And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

— — 25. And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, *saying*, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

— — 26. Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel; nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin.

— — 27. Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

— — 28. And *one* of the sons of Joiada, the son of Eliashib the high priest, *was* son in law to Sanballat the Horonite: therefore I chased him from me.

— — 29. Remember them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Levites.

— — 30. Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Levites, every one in his business;

— — 31. And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. Remember me, O my God, for good.

(3. MALACHI DENOUNCES THESE HEATHEN MARRIAGES WHICH LED TO FRIVOLOUS DIVORCES OF HEBREW WIVES.)

*Mal.* ii. 10. Have we not all one father? hath not

one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

*Mal.* ii. 11. Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the LORD which he loved, and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

— — 12. The LORD will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, and him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

— — 13. And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the LORD with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth *it* with good-will at your hand.

— — 14. Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the LORD hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet *is* she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

— — 15. And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the Spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

— — 16. For the LORD, the God of Israel, saith that he hateth putting away: for *one* covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## NOTICES OF GENTILE NATIONS: CHIEFLY PROPHETIC AND DENUNCIATORY.

### § 43. Denunciations of the Heathen.

(1. IN GENERAL.)

*Ps.* ix. 5. Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever.

— xxxiii. 10. The LORD bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

— cxlix. 6. *Let* the high *praises* of God *be* in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their hand;

— — 7. To execute vengeance upon the heathen, *and* punishments upon the people;

— — 8. To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;

— — 9. To execute upon them the judgment written: this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

*Is.* viii. 9. Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

— — 10. Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: for God *is* with us.

— xxv. 2. For thou hast made of a city a heap; *of* a defenced city a ruin: a palace of strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

— — 5. Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; *even* the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

— xli. 1. Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew *their* strength; let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

— — 15. Behold, I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat *them* small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.

*Is.* lxiii. 19. We are *thine:* thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

*Jer.* x. 25. Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jacob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

— xxv. 13. And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, *even* all that is written in this book, which Jeremiah has prophesied against all the nations.

— — 14. For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

*Is.* xxxiv. 2. For the indignation of the LORD *is* upon all nations, and *his* fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

— — 3. Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcasses, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

*Joel* iii. 9. Proclaim ye this among the Gentiles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:

— — 10. Beat your ploughshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: let the weak say, I *am* strong.

— — 11. Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O LORD.

— — 12. Let the heathen be awakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.

— — 13. Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness *is* great.

— — 14. Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of decision: for the day of the LORD *is* near in the valley of decision.

*Micah* v. 15. And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

*Zeph.* iii. 6. I have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

*Hag.* ii. 21. Speak to Zerubbabel, governor of Judah, saying, I will shake the heavens and the earth;

— — 22. And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.

*Zech.* xiv. 15. And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

(2. THE ENEMIES OF ISRAEL.)

*Is.* xvii. 12. Woe to the multitude of many people, *which* make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, *that* make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters!

— — 13. The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but *God* shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

— — 14. And behold at eveningtide trouble; *and* before the morning he *is* not. This *is* the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

— xix. 17. And the land of Judah shall be a terror unto Egypt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the LORD of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

— xxix. 5. Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones *shall be* as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

— — 7. And the multitude of all the nations that

fight against Ariel, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

*Is.* xxix. 8. It shall even be as when a hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, *he is* faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zion.

*Jer.* ix. 25. Behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will punish all *them which are* circumcised with the uncircumcised;

— — 26. Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all *that are* in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all *these* nations *are* uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel *are* uncircumcised in the heart.

— xxv. 19. Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

— — 20. And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Uz, and all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and Azzah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

— — 21. Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,

— — 22. And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which *are* beyond the sea,

— — 23. Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all *that are* in the utmost corners,

— — 24. And all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

— — 25. And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of Elam, and all the kings of the Medes,

— — 26. And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which *are* upon the face of the earth: and the king of Sheshach shall drink after them.

— — 27. Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Drink ye, and be drunken, and spew, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

— — 28. And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

— — 33. And the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from *one* end of the earth even under the *other* end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

*Joel* iii. 1. For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and Jerusalem,

— — 2. I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and *for* my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

— — 3. And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for a harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that they might drink.

*Micah* iv. 11. Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zion.

— — 12. But they know not the thoughts of the LORD, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

— — 13. Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion; for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

*Zech.* ii. 9. For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me.

— xii. 2. Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Judah and against Jerusalem.

— — 3. And in that day will I make Jerusalem a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

— — 4. In that day, saith the LORD, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

— — 5. And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem *shall be* my strength in the LORD of hosts their God.

— — 9. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

(3. CONSPIRACIES COMPLAINED OF.)

*Ps.* lxxxiii. 3. They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.

— — 4. They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from *being* a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

— — 5. For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee:

— — 6. The tabernacles of Edom, and the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the Hagarenes;

— — 7. Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek; the Philistines with the inhabitants of Tyre;

— — 8. Assur also is joined with them: they have holpen the children of Lot. Selah.

(4. FOWLS AND BEASTS SUMMONED TO THE BANQUET.)

*Ezek.* xxxix. 17. And thou, son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; Speak unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, *even* a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

— — 18. Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan.

— — 19. And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.

— — 20. Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord GOD.

(5. REPENTANCE AND RESTORATION POSSIBLE.)

*Jer.* xii. 16. And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, The LORD liveth: as they taught my people to swear by Baal; then shall they be built in the midst of my people.

## § 44. The Amalekites.

(1. WHAT THE LORD SAID TO MOSES.)

*Ex.* xvii. 14. And the LORD said unto Moses, Write this *for* a memorial in a book, and rehearse *it* in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

(2. WHAT BALAAM SAID.)

*Num.* xxiv. 20. And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek *was* the first of the nations; but his latter end *shall be* that he perish for ever.

## § 45. The Kenites.

(1. DWELT IN A MOUNTAINOUS DISTRICT.)

*Num.* xxiv. 21. And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwelling-place, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

(2. TO BE CARRIED CAPTIVE BY THE ASSYRIANS.)

*Num.* xxiv. 22. Nevertheless the Kenite shall be wasted, until Asshur shall carry thee away captive.

## § 46. Syria.

(1. TO BE DESTROYED.)

*Is.* vii. 7. Thus saith the Lord GOD, It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

*Is.* vii. 8. For the head of Syria *is* Damascus, and the head of Damascus *is* Rezin; and within threescore and five years shall Ephraim be broken, that it be not a people.

— — 9. And the head of Ephraim *is* Samaria, and the head of Samaria *is* Remaliah's son. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

— xvii. 1. The burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from *being* a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

— — 2. The cities of Aroer *are* forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall make *them* afraid.

— — 3. The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remnant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD of hosts.

*Jer.* xlix. 23. Concerning Damascus. Hamath is confounded, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are fainthearted; *there is* sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

— — 24. Damascus is waxed feeble, *and* turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on *her*: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

— — 25. How is the city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

— — 26. Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD of hosts.

— — 27. And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus, and it shall consume the palaces of Ben-hadad.

*Zech.* ix. 1. The burden of the word of the LORD in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus *shall be* the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, *shall* be toward the LORD.

— — 2. And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus, and Zidon, though it be very wise.

(2. REASON GIVEN.)

*Amos* i. 3. Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron:

— — 4. But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Ben-hadad.

— — 5. I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Eden: and the people of Syria shall go into captivity unto Kir, saith the LORD.

## § 47. Assyria.

(1. NINEVEH THREATENED.)

*Jonah* i. 2. Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me.

— iii. 2. Arise, go into Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

— — 3. So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the LORD. Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three days' journey.

— — 4. And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and Nineveh shall be overthrown.

— — 5. So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

— — 6. For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered *him* with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.

— — 7. And he caused *it* to be proclaimed and published through Nineveh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

— — 8. But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that *is* in their hands.

(2. REPENTS, AND IS SPARED.)

See *Jonah* iii. 10.

*Jonah* iv. 10. Then said the LORD, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou has not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

— — 11. And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left; and also much cattle?

(3. TIGLATH-PILESER WILL CONQUER SYRIA, AND SPOIL SAMARIA. 740 B.C.)

*Is.* viii. 3. +Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

— — 4. For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

(4. SHALMANESER AND SARGON WILL DESOLATE SAMARIA. 721 B.C.)

*Hos.* viii. 2. Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

— — 3. Israel hath cast off *the thing that is* good: the enemy shall pursue him.

— x. 7. *As for* Samaria, her king is cut off as the foam upon the water.

— — 9. O Israel, thou hast sinned from the days of Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

— — 10. *It is* in my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

— — 14. Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon *her* children.

— — 15. So shall Beth-el do unto you because of your great wickedness: in a morning shall the king of Israel utterly be cut off.

*Amos* iv. 11. I have overthrown *some* of you, as God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah, and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

— — 12. Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: *and* because I will do this unto thee, prepare to meet thy God, O Israel.

— v. 2. The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; *there is* none to raise her up.

— — 3. For thus saith the Lord GOD; The city that went out *by* a thousand shall leave a hundred, and that which went forth *by* a hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Israel.

— vii. 9. And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with the sword.

— ix. 10. All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

*Micah* i. 13. O thou inhabitant of Lachish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she *is* the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion: for the transgressions of Israel were found in thee.

— — 14. Therefore shalt thou give presents to Moresheth-gath: the houses of Achzib *shall be* a lie to the kings of Israel.

— — 15. Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Mareshah: he shall come unto Adullam the glory of Israel.

See 2 *Kings* xvii. 6. *Hos.* xiii. 16.

(5. EGYPT AND ETHIOPIA HUMBLED BY SARGON. 713 B. C.)

*Is.* xx. 1. In the year that Tartan came unto Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against Ashdod, and took it;

See *Is.* xx. 2–6. *Nah.* iii. 8–10.

(6. JUDAH NOT TO BE DELIVERED BY EGYPT FROM THE ASSYRIANS.)

(See *Is.* xxx.–xxxv.)

*Is.* xxx. 31. For through the voice of the LORD

shall the Assyrian be beaten down, *which* smote with a rod.

*Is.* xxx. 32. And *in* every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the LORD shall lay upon him, *it* shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it.

— xxxi. 8. Then shall the Assyrian fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

— — 9. And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire *is* in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

(7. JUDAH TO BE OVERRUN BY THE ASSYRIANS.)

*Is.* viii. 6. Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;

— — 7. Now therefore, behold, the LORD bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, *even* the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

— — 8. And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach *even* to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel.

— x. 8. For he saith, *Are* not my princes altogether kings?

— — 9. *Is* not Calno as Carchemish? *is* not Hamath as Arpad? *is* not Samaria as Damascus?

(8. THE ASSYRIANS TO BE BEATEN OFF.)

2 *Kings* xix. 23. By thy messengers thou hast reproached the LORD, and hast said, With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, *and into* the forest of his Carmel.

— — 24. I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.

— — 26. Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were *as* the grass of the field, and *as* the green herb, *as* the grass on the housetops, and *as corn* blasted before it be grown up.

— — 27. But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

— — 28. Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

— — 30. And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

— — 31. For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD *of hosts* shall do this.

— — 32. Therefore thus saith the LORD concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

— — 33. By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the LORD.

— — 34. For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

*Is.* x. 12. Wherefore it shall come to pass, *that*, when the Lord hath performed his whole work upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, I will punish the fruit of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

— — 13. For he saith, By the strength of my hand I have done *it*, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant *man:*

— — 14. And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs *that are* left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

— — 16. Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

— — 17. And the light of Israel shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his briers in one day;

— — 18. And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standardbearer fainteth.

— — 19. And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

— — 24. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zion, be not afraid of the Assyrian: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Egypt.

— — 25. For yet a very little while, and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

— — 27. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of the anointing.

— — 28. He is come to Aiath, he is passed to Migron; at Michmash he had laid up his carriages:

— — 29. They are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Geba; Ramah is afraid. Gibeah of Saul is fled.

— — 30. Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto Laish, O poor Anathoth.

— — 31. Madmenah is removed; the inhabitants of Gebim gathered themselves to flee.

— — 32. As yet shall he remain at Nob that day: he shall shake his hand *against* the mount of the daughter of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem.

— — 33. Behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature *shall be* hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

— — 34. And he shall cut down the thickest of the forest with iron, and Lebanon shall fall by a mighty one.

— xiv. 25. That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

— xxxiii. 1. Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou *wast* not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; *and* when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

— — 3. At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

— — 4. And your spoil shall be gathered *like* the gathering of the caterpillar: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

— — 7. Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

— — 8. The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

— — 9. The earth mourneth *and* languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed *and* hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off *their fruits.*

— — 11. Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, *as* fire, shall devour you.

— — 12. And the people shall be *as* the burnings of lime: *as* thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.

— — 18. Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where *is* the scribe? where *is* the receiver? where *is* he that counted the towers?

— — 19. Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, *that thou canst* not understand.

— — 20. Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle *that* shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

*Is.* xxxiii. 21. But there the glorious LORD *will be* unto us a place of broad rivers *and* streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.

— xxxvii. 6. And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the LORD, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.

— — 7. Behold, I will send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

— — 8. So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish.

— — 9. And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard *it*, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,

— — 10. Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of Assyria.

— — 11. Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

— — 12. Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, *as* Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which *were* in Telassar?

— — 13. Where *is* the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah?

— — 22. This *is* the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

— — 23. Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against the Holy One of Israel.

— — 24. By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall cedars thereof, *and* the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, *and* the forest of his Carmel.

— — 25. I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

— — 28. But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

— — 29. Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

— — 31. And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Judah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

— — 32. For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD of hosts shall do this.

— — 37. So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

(9. ASSYRIA TO BE DESTROYED. 625 B.C.)

*Nah.* i. 11. There is *one* come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the LORD, a wicked counsellor.

— — 13. For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

— — 15. Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

— ii. 1. He that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make *thy* loins strong, fortify *thy* power mightily.

— — 2. For the LORD hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

— — 3. The shield of his mighty men is made red, the valiant men *are* in scarlet: the chariots *shall be* with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

— — 4. The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

— — 5. He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

— — 6. The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

— — 7. And Huzzab shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead *her* as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

— — 8. But Nineveh *is* of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, *shall they cry;* but none shall look back.

— — 9. Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for *there is* none end of the store *and* glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

— — 10. She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain *is* in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

— — 11. Where *is* the dwelling of the lions, and the feeding place of the young lions, where the lion, *even* the old lion, walked, *and* the lion's whelp, and none made *them* afraid?

— — 12. The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

— — 13. Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will burn her chariots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

(10. MORAL CAUSES OF THE DESOLATION.)

*Nah.* iii. 1. Woe to the bloody city! it *is* all full of lies *and* robbery; the prey departeth not;

— — 2. The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

— — 3. The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and *there is* a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcasses; and *there is* none end of *their* corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

— — 5. Behold, I *am* against thee, saith the LORD of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

— — 6. And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

— — 7. And it shall come to pass, *that* all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste; who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

(11. NINEVEH AS HELPLESS AS THEBES.)

*Nah.* iii. 8. Art thou better than populous No, that was situate among the rivers, *that had* the waters round about it, whose rampart *was* the sea, *and* her wall *was* from the sea?

— — 9. Ethiopia and Egypt *were* her strength, and *it was* infinite; Put and Lubim were thy helpers.

— — 10. Yet *was* she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

— — 11. Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt seek strength because of the enemy.

— — 12. All thy strong holds *shall be like* fig trees with the first ripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

— — 13. Behold, thy people in the midst of thee *are* women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

*Nah.* iii. 14. Draw thee water for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln.

— — 15. There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the canker-worm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

— — 16. Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven; the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth away.

— — 17. Thy crowned *are* as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, *but* when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they *are*.

— — 18. Thy shepherds slumber, O king of Assyria: thy nobles shall dwell *in the dust:* thy people is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth *them*.

— — 19. *There is* no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

(12. TO BE UTTERLY DESOLATE.)

*Is.* xxx. 33. For Tophet *is* ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made *it* deep *and* large: the pile thereof *is* fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

*Zeph.* ii. 13. And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Assyria; and will make Nineveh a desolation, *and* dry like a wilderness.

— — 14. And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the upper lintels of it; *their* voice shall sing in the windows; desolation *shall be* in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar work.

— — 15. This *is* the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I *am*, and *there is* none besides me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss, *and* wag his hand.

(13. VIVID PICTURE OF THE GLORY AND THE FALL OF ASSYRIA.)

*Ezek.* xxxi. 3. Behold, the Assyrian *was* a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of a high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

— — 4. The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

— — 5. Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

— — 6. All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

— — 7. Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

— — 8. The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; not any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

— — 9. I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches; so that all the trees of Eden, that *were* in the garden of God, envied him.

— — 10. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

— — 11. I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

— — 12. And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

— — 13. Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

— — 14. To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

— — 15. Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

— — 16. I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

— — 17. They also went down into hell with him, unto *them that be* slain with the sword; and *they that were* his arm, *that* dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

— xxxii. 22. Asshur *is* there and all her company: his graves *are* about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

— — 23. Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave; all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.

## § 48. Elam.

(1. TO BE SUBDUED BY THE CHALDEANS.)

*Jer.* xlix. 35. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Behold, I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might.

— — 37. For I will cause Elam to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, *even* my fierce anger, saith the LORD; and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:

— — 38. And I will set my throne in Elam, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the LORD.

(2. TO BE PUT TO SHAME AMONG THE DEAD.)

*Ezek.* xxxii. 24. There *is* Elam and all her multitude round about her grave; all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

— — 25. They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of *them that be* slain.

(3. TO BE RESTORED.)

*Jer.* xlix. 39. But it shall come to pass in the latter days, *that* I will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith the LORD.

## § 49. Babylon.

(1. EXTENT AND POWER OF THE KINGDOM.)

*Jer.* vi. 22. Thus saith the LORD, Behold, a people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

— — 23. They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they *are* cruel, and have no mercy; their voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zion.

— — 24. We have heard the fame thereof: our

hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail.

*Jer.* vi. 25. Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy *and* fear *is* on every side.

— xv. 12. Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?

*Dan.* iv. 1. Nebuchadnezzar the king, unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth: Peace be multiplied unto you.

— v. 18. O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

— — 19. And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

— vii. 2. Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

— — 3. And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

— — 4. The first *was* like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

*Hab.* i. 5. Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your days, *which* ye will not believe, though it be told *you.*

— — 7. They *are* terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

— — 8. Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from afar; they shall fly as the eagle *that* hasteth to eat.

— — 9. They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up *as* the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

— — 10. And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

See *Dan.* ii. 37, 38.

(2. INDICATION OF THE DESPOTIC CHARACTER OF THE GOVERNMENT.)

*Dan.* ii. 24. Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise *men* of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise *men* of Babylon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

(3. NEBUCHADNEZZAR CRIPPLES EGYPT. 605 B.C.)

2 *Kings* xxiv. 7. And the king of Egypt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Babylon had taken from the river of Egypt unto the river Euphrates all that pertained to the king of Egypt.

See *Jer.* xlvi. 1–12.

(4. FURTHER CONQUESTS TO BE MADE.)

*Jer.* iv. 5. Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

— — 6. Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not; for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction.

— — 9. And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the LORD, *that* the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

— — 10. Then said I, Ah, Lord GOD! surely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

— — 13. Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots *shall be* as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

— — 14. O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

— — 15. For a voice declareth from Dan, and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

— — 16. Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Jerusalem, *that* watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Judah.

— — 17. As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

— v. 15. Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the LORD: it *is* a mighty nation, it *is* an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

— — 16. Their quiver *is* as an open sepulchre, they *are* all mighty men.

— — 17. And they shall eat up thine harvest and thy bread, *which* thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

— vi. 26. O daughter of my people, gird *thee* with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: make thee mourning, *as for* an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

— xxi. 8. And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

— — 9. He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chaldeans that besiege you, he shall live, and his life shall be unto him for a prey.

— xxvii. 4. And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

— — 11. But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

— — 12. I spake also to Zedekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

— — 13. Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the LORD hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

— xxxviii. 20. But Jeremiah said, They shall not deliver *thee.* Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the LORD, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

— — 21. But if thou refuse to go forth, this *is* the word that the LORD hath shewed me:

— — 22. And, behold, all the women that are left in the king of Judah's house *shall be* brought forth to the king of Babylon's princes, and those *women* shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, *and* they are turned away back.

— — 23. So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chaldeans: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Babylon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

(5. THE PRIDE OF NEBUCHADNEZZAR PUNISHED.)

*Dan.* iv. 28. All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.

— — 29. At the end of twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Babylon.

— — 30. The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

— v. 20. But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him.

— — 21. And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling *was* with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and *that* he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

(6. REASON RESTORED.)

*Dan.* iv. 36. At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me.

(7. BABYLON TO BE UTTERLY DESTROYED.)

*Ps.* cxxxvii. 8. O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy *shall he be* that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

— — 9. Happy *shall he be*, that taketh and dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

*Is.* xiii. 2. Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

— — 3. I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine anger, *even* them that rejoice in my highness.

— — 4. The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.

— — 6. Howl ye; for the day of the LORD *is* at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.

— — 7. Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:

— — 8. And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces *shall be as* flames.

— — 9. Behold, the day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

— — 11. And I will punish the world for *their* evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

— — 12. I will make a man more precious than fine gold: even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

— — 14. And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.

— — 15. Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined *unto them* shall fall by the sword.

— — 16. Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

— — 17. Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and *as for* gold, they shall not delight in it.

— — 18. *Their* bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.

— — 19. And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah.

— — 20. It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.

— — 21. But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

— — 22. And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in *their* pleasant palaces: and her time *is* near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

— xxvii. 1. In that day the LORD with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that *is* in the sea.

— xliii. 14. Thus saith the LORD, your Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; For your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose cry *is* in the ships.

— — 17. Which bringeth forth the chariot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

*Jer.* l. 28. The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon, to declare in Zion the vengeance of the LORD our God, the vengeance of his temple.

— — 29. Call together the archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel.

— — 30. Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the LORD.

— — 31. Behold, I *am* against thee, *O thou* most proud, saith the Lord GOD of hosts: for thy day is come, the time *that* I will visit thee.

— — 32. And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

— — 35. A sword *is* upon the Chaldeans, saith the LORD, and upon the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise *men*.

— — 36. A sword *is* upon the liars; and they shall dote: a sword *is* upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

— — 37. A sword *is* upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that *are* in the midst of her; and they shall become as women: a sword *is* upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

— — 39. Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell *there*, and the owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

— — 40. As God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour *cities* thereof, saith the LORD; *so* shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

— li. 6. Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this *is* the time of the LORD's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompense.

— — 45. My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the LORD.

— — 46. And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come *one* year, and after that in *another* year *shall come* a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

*Hab.* ii. 5. Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, *he is* a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell, and *is* as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

— — 6. Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth *that which is* not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay!

— — 7. Shall they not rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

— — 8. Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and *for* the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

(8. THE ROYAL VIRGIN TO BE DEGRADED.)

*Is.* xlvii. 1. Come down, and sit in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon, sit on the ground: *there is* no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called tender and delicate.

— — 2. Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

— — 3. Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet *thee as* a man.

*Is.* xlvii. 5. Sit thou silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms.

— — 6. I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

— — 7. And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever: *so* that thou didst not lay these *things* to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

— — 8. Therefore hear now this, *thou that art* given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, I *am*, and none else besides me; I shall not sit *as* a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

— — 9. But these two *things* shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, *and* for the great abundance of thine enchantments.

— — 10. For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I *am*, and none else besides me.

— — 11. Therefore shall evil come upon thee, thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, *which* thou shalt not know.

— — 15. Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, *even* thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

(9. IRONICAL SUMMONS TO SELF-DEFENCE.)

*Jer.* li. 12. Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the LORD hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon.

— — 13. O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, *and* the measure of thy covetousness.

(10. THE STRUGGLE HOPELESS.)

*Jer.* li. 25. Behold, I *am* against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the LORD, which destroyeth all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.

— — 26. And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the LORD.

— — 29. And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

— — 30. The mighty men of Babylon have forborne to fight, they have remained in *their* holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; her bars are broken.

— — 31. One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Babylon that his city is taken at *one* end,

— — 32. And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

— — 33. For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon *is* like a threshingfloor, *it is* time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

— — 34. Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

— — 35. The violence done to me and to my flesh *be* upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.

— — 37. And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, an astonishment, and a hissing, without an inhabitant.

— — 38. They shall roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions' whelps.

— — 39. In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the LORD.

— — 40. I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with the goats.

— — 41. How is Sheshach taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Babylon become an astonishment among the nations!

— — 42. The sea is come up upon Babylon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

— — 43. Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth *any* son of man pass thereby.

— — 48. Then the heaven and the earth, and all that *is* therein, shall sing for Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the LORD.

— — 49. As Babylon *hath caused* the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth.

— — 53. Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, *yet* from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the LORD.

— — 54. A sound of a cry *cometh* from Babylon, and great destruction from the land of the Chaldeans:

— — 55. Because the LORD hath spoiled Babylon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

— — 56. Because the spoiler is come upon her, *even* upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: for the LORD God of recompenses shall surely requite.

— — 57. And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise *men*, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name *is* The LORD of hosts.

— — 58. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; The broad walls of Babylon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

(11. EARTH AND HELL MOVED.)

*Is.* xiv. 8. Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, *and* the cedars of Lebanon, *saying*, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

— — 9. Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet *thee* at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, *even* all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

— — 10. All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

— — 11. Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, *and* the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

— — 12. How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lucifer, son of the morning! *how* art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

— — 13. For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

— — 14. I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High.

— — 15. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell, to the sides of the pit.

— — 18. All the kings of the nations, *even* all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

— — 19. But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, *and as* the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcass trodden under feet.

— — 20. Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, *and* slain thy people: the seed of evil doers shall never be renowned.

— — 22. For I will rise up against them, saith the LORD of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the LORD.

*Is.* xiv. 23. I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

(12. DESTRUCTION TO COME FROM THE NORTH.)

*Jer.* l. 3. For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

— — 8. Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

— — 10. And Chaldea shall be a spoil: all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the LORD.

— — 11. Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as bulls;

— — 12. Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations *shall be* a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

— — 13. Because of the wrath of the LORD it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

— — 14. Put yourself in array against Babylon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the LORD.

— — 15. Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down: for it *is* the vengeance of the LORD: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her.

— — 16. Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

— — 17. Israel *is* a scattered sheep; the lions have driven *him* away: first the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath broken his bones.

— — 18. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria.

— — 21. Go up against the land of Marathaim, *even* against it, and against the inhabitants of Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

— — 22. A sound of battle *is* in the land, and of great destruction.

— — 23. How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation among the nations!

— — 24. I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

— — 26. Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

— — 27. Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of their visitation.

— — 41. Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

— — 42. They shall hold the bow and the lance: they *are* cruel, and will not shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, *every one* put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.

— — 43. The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, *and* pangs as of a woman in travail.

— — 45. Therefore hear ye the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make *their* habitation desolate with them.

— — 46. At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

(13. THE MEDES TO TAKE BABYLON.)

*Is.* xxi. 1. The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass through; *so* it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.

— — 2. A grievous vision is declared unto me; The treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media: all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

— — 3. Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing *of it;* I was dismayed at the seeing *of it.*

— — 5. Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, *and* anoint the shield.

— — 6. For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

— — 7. And he saw a chariot *with* a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, *and* a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

— — 8. And he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward whole nights:

— — 9. And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, *with* a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

*Jer.* li. 11. Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device *is* against Babylon, to destroy it; because it *is* the vengeance of the LORD, the vengeance of his temple.

— — 27. Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillars.

— — 28. Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

(14. A COPY OF JEREMIAH'S PROPHECY TO BE SENT TO BABYLON.)

*Jer.* li. 59. The word which Jeremiah the prophet commanded Seraiah the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, when he went with Zedekiah the king of Judah into Babylon in the fourth year of his reign. And *this* Seraiah *was* a quiet prince.

— — 61. And Jeremiah said to Seraiah, When thou comest to Babylon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

— — 62. Then shalt thou say, O LORD, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate for ever.

— — 63. And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, *that* thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Euphrates:

— — 64. And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far *are* the words of Jeremiah.

(15. BELSHAZZAR'S FEAST.)

*Dan.* v. 1. Belshazzar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

— — 2. Belshazzar, while he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which *was* in Jerusalem; that the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines, might drink therein.

— — 3. Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the temple of the house of God which *was* at Jerusalem; and the king and his princes, his wives and his concubines, drank in them.

(16. THE HAND-WRITING ON THE WALL.)

(See *Dan.* v. 5.)

*Dan.* v. 9. Then was king Belshazzar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonied.

— — 10. *Now* the queen, by reason of the words of

the king and his lords, came into the banquet house: *and* the queen spake and said, O king, live for ever; let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed.

(17. EXPLAINED BY DANIEL.)

*Dan.* v. 22. And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this:

— — 23. But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou and thy lords, thy wives and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath *is*, and whose *are* all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

— — 24. Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

— — 25. And this *is* the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL, UPHARSIN.

— — 26. This *is* the interpretation of the thing: MENE; God hath numbered thy kingdom, and finished it.

— — 27. TEKEL; Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

— — 28. PERES; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the Medes and Persians.

(18. THE CATASTROPHE. 538 B.C.)

*Dan.* v. 30. In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain.

— — 31. And Darius the Median took the kingdom, *being* about threescore and two years old.

## § 50. Mystical Babylon.

(1. HER FALL ANTICIPATED.)

*Rev.* xiv. 8. And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

See *Jer.* li. 7.

(2. DRUNK WITH THE BLOOD OF THE SAINTS.)

See *Rev.* xvii. 1–6.

(3. HER FALL MORE FULLY DESCRIBED.)

*Rev.* xviii. 2. And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

— — 3. For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

— — 4. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

— — 5. For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

— — 6. Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled, fill to her double.

— — 9. And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

— — 10. Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

## § 51. Egypt.

(1. THE FOLLY OF RELYING UPON EGYPT. ABOUT 720 B.C.)

*Is.* xxxi. 3. Now the Egyptians *are* men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fall together.

(CIVIL WAR IN EGYPT AFTER THE OVERTHROW OF THE ETHIOPIAN (XXV^TH) DYNASTY, BETWEEN 690–664 B.C.)

*Is.* xix. 2. And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, *and* kingdom against kingdom.

(3. THE OPPRESSIVE RULE OF PSAMMETICHUS. 664–611 B.C.)

*Is.* xix. 4. And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts.

— — 5. And the waters shall fail from the sea, and the rivers shall be wasted and dried up.

— — 6. And they shall turn the rivers far away; *and* the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

— — 7. The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no *more*.

— — 8. The fishes also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

— — 9. Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave networks, shall be confounded.

— — 10. And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make sluices *and* ponds for fish.

— — 11. Surely the princes of Zoan *are* fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Pharaoh is become brutish: how say ye unto Pharaoh, I *am* the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

— — 13. The princes of Zoan are become fools, the princes of Noph are deceived; they have also seduced Egypt, *even they that are* the stay of the tribes thereof.

— — 15. Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

— — 16. In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the LORD of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

(4. PHARAOH-NECHO DEFEATED BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR AT CARCHEMISH. 605 B.C.)

*Jer.* xlvi. 3. Order ye the buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

— — 4. Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with *your* helmets; furbish the spears, *and* put on the brigandines.

— — 5. Wherefore have I seen them dismayed *and* turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: *for* fear *was* round about, saith the LORD.

— — 6. Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Euphrates.

— — 7. Who *is* this *that* cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

— — 8. Egypt riseth up like a flood, and *his* waters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, *and* will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

— — 9. Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ethiopians and the Libyans, that handle the shield; and the Lydians, that handle *and* bend the bow.

— — 11. Go up into Gilead, and take balm, O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; *for* thou shalt not be cured.

— — 12. The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, *and* they are fallen both together.

See 2 *Kings* xxiv. 7.

(5. THE TWO EAGLES.)

*Ezek.* xvii. 2. Son of man, put forth a riddle, and speak a parable unto the house of Israel;

— — 3. And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; A great eagle with great wings, long winged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lebanon, and took the highest branch of the cedar:

— — 4. He cropped off the top of his young twigs,

and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.

*Ezek.* xvii. 5. He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in a fruitful field; he placed *it* by great waters, *and* set it *as* a willow tree.

— — 6. And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

— — 7. There was also another great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

— — 8. It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

— — 9. Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

— — 10. Yea, behold, *being* planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

— — 12. Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these *things mean?* tell *them*, Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon;

— — 13. And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land:

— — 14. That the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, *but* that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

— — 15. But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such *things?* or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?

— — 16. *As* I live, saith the Lord God, surely in the place *where* the king *dwelleth* that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, *even* with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die.

— — 17. Neither shall Pharaoh with *his* mighty army and great company make for him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons:

— — 18. Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had given his hand, and hath done all these *things*, he shall not escape.

— — 19. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; *As* I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head.

— — 20. And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Babylon, and will plead with him there for his trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

— — 21. And all his fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the Lord have spoken *it.*

(6. AFTER THE CAPTURE OF GAZA BY THE EGYPTIANS. 588 B.C.)

*Jer.* xxxvii. 7. Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to inquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.

— — 8. And the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

— — 9. Thus saith the Lord; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

— — 10. For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there remained *but* wounded men among them, *yet* should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

*Ezek.* xxix. 2. Son of man, set thy face against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and prophesy against him, and against all Egypt:

— — 3. Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against thee, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river *is* mine own, and I have made *it* for myself.

— — 4. But I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

— — 5. And I will leave thee *thrown* into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

— — 8. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

— — 9. And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I *am* the Lord: because he hath said, The river *is* mine, and I have made *it.*

— — 10. Behold, therefore I *am* against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Egypt utterly waste *and* desolate, from the tower of Syene even unto the border of Ethiopia.

— — 11. No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited forty years.

— — 12. And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities among the cities *that are* laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

— — 13. Yet thus saith the Lord God; At the end of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

— — 14. And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return *into* the land of Pathros, into the land of their habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom.

— — 15. It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

(7. A YEAR LATER.)

*Ezek.* xxx. 21. Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and, lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

— — 22. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I *am* against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

— — 23. And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

— — 24. And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharaoh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded *man.*

— — 25. But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaoh shall fall down; and they shall know that I *am* the Lord, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

— — 26. And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I *am* the Lord.

(8. DURING THE SIEGE OF JERUSALEM.)

*Jer.* xxxvii. 4. Now Jeremiah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.

— — 5. Then Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they departed from Jerusalem.

(9. EGYPT TO BE SUBDUED BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR. AFTER THE FALL OF TYRE, 585 B.C.)

*Jer.* xliii. 9. Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which *is* at the entry of Pharaoh's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah;

— — 10. And say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

— — 11. And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Egypt, *and deliver* such *as are* for death to death; and such *as are* for captivity to captivity; and such *as are* for the sword to the sword.

— xlvi. 13. The word that the LORD spake to Jeremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon should come *and* smite the land of Egypt.

— — 14. Declare ye in Egypt, and publish in Migdol, and publish in Noph and in Tahpanhes: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

— — 15. Why are thy valiant *men* swept away? they stood not, because the LORD did drive them.

— — 16. He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.

— — 19. O thou daughter dwelling in Egypt, furnish thyself to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

— — 20. Egypt *is like* a very fair heifer, *but* destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north.

— — 21. Also her hired men *are* in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, *and* are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, *and* the time of their visitation.

— — 22. The voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with axes, as hewers of wood.

— — 23. They shall cut down her forest, saith the LORD, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and *are* innumerable.

— — 24. The daughter of Egypt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

— — 26. And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the LORD.

*Ezek.* xxix. 18. Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus: every head *was* made bald, and every shoulder *was* peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it:

— — 19. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

— — 20. I have given him the land of Egypt *for* his labour wherewith he served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord GOD.

(10. A MORE DETAILED DESCRIPTION OF THE CONQUEST.)

*Ezek.* xxx. 2. Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Howl ye, Woe worth the day!

— — 3. For the day *is* near, even the day of the LORD *is* near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

— — 4. And the sword shall come upon Egypt, and great pain shall be in Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in Egypt, and they shall take away her multitude, and her foundations shall be broken down.

— — 6. Thus saith the LORD; They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: from the tower of Syene shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 7. And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries *that are* desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities *that are* wasted.

— — 8. And they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I have set a fire in Egypt, and *when* all her helpers shall be destroyed.

— — 10. Thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also make the multitude of Egypt to cease by the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon.

— — 11. He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Egypt, and fill the land with the slain.

— — 12. And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the LORD have spoken *it*.

— — 14. And I will make Pathros desolate, and will set fire in Zoan, and will execute judgments in No.

— — 15. And I will pour my fury upon Sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No.

— — 16. And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph *shall have* distresses daily.

— — 17. The young men of Aven and of Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these *cities* shall go into captivity.

— — 18. At Tehaphnehes also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

— — 19. Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

(11. PHARAOH WARNED.)

*Ezek.* xxxi. 2. Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

— — 18. To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that be* slain by the sword. This *is* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

(12. LAMENTATION OVER THE COMING FALL OF PHARAOH.)

*Ezek.* xxxii. 9. I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

— — 10. Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at *every* moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

— — 11. For thus saith the Lord GOD; The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.

— — 12. By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

— — 13. I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

— — 14. Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 15. When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I shall smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 16. This *is* the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, *even* for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord GOD.

(13. ANOTHER LAMENTATION.)

*Ezek.* xxxii. 18. Son of man, wail for the multitude of Egypt, and cast them down, *even* her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

*Ezek.* xxxii. 19. Whom dost thou pass in beauty? go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

— — 20. They shall fall in the midst of *them that are* slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

— — 21. The strong among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

— — 31. Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, *even* Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

— — 32. For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with *them that are* slain with the sword, *even* Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

## § 52. Ethiopia.

*Is.* xviii. 1. Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which *is* beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

— — 2. That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, *saying*, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!

— — 3. All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

— — 4. For so the Lord said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwellingplace like a clear heat upon herbs, *and* like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

— — 5. For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning-hooks, and take away *and* cut down the branches.

— — 6. They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth; and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

— — 7. In that time shall the present be brought unto the Lord of hosts of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the Lord of hosts, the mount Zion.

*Ezek.* xxx. 5. Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and all the mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

— — 9. In that day shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ethiopians afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Egypt: for, lo, it cometh.

*Zeph.* ii. 12. Ye Ethiopians also, ye *shall be* slain by my sword.

## § 53. The Medo-Persian Empire.

### (A. FROM FIRST TO LAST.)

#### (1. TO BE FOUNDED BY CYRUS. 559 B.C.)

*Is.* xli. 2. Who raised up the righteous *man* from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made *him* rule over kings? he gave *them* as the dust to his sword, *and* as driven stubble to his bow.

— — 3. He pursued them, *and* passed safely; *even* by the way *that* he had not gone with his feet.

(See *Is.* xli. 25–28; xlv. 1–4.)

*Is.* xlvi. 11. Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, I have spoken *it*, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed *it*, I will also do it.

— xlviii. 14. All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these *things?* The Lord hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm *shall be on* the Chaldeans.

— — 15. I, *even* I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

#### (2. DANIEL'S VISION.)

(See first clause of *Dan.* ii. 39.)

*Dan.* vii. 5. And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and *it had* three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

— viii. 3. Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had *two* horns: and the *two* horns *were* high; but one *was* higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

— — 4. I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither *was there any* that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great.

— — 20. The ram which thou sawest having *two* horns *are* the kings of Media and Persia.

#### (3. LAWS NOT TO BE CHANGED.)

*Dan.* vi. 6. Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Darius, live for ever.

— — 7. All the presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree, that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

— — 8. Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not.

— — 9. Wherefore king Darius signed the writing and the decree.

— — 14. Then the king, when he heard *these* words, was sore displeased with himself, and set *his* heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

— — 15. Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Medes and Persians *is*, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

— — 18. Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of music brought before him: and his sleep went from him.

— — 19. Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

— — 24. And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast *them* into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came to the bottom of the den.

### (B. IN ITS HIGHEST BLOOM.)

#### (1. EXTENT AND ORGANIZATION.)

*Est.* i. 1. +(this *is* Ahasuerus which reigned from India even unto Ethiopia, *over* a hundred and seven and twenty provinces,)

— — 14. And the next unto him *was* Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, *and* Memucan, the seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face, *and* which sat the first in the kingdom,)

— x. 1. And the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and *upon* the isles of the sea.

#### (2. AN AMALEKITE MADE PRIME MINISTER.)

See *Est.* iii. 1.

#### (3. INDICATIONS OF THE ARBITRARY AND DESPOTIC CHARACTER OF THE GOVERNMENT.)

*Ezr.* vii. 26. And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether *it be* unto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

*Est.* v. 9. Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai.

— — 10. Nevertheless Haman refrained himself:

and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zeresh his wife.

*Est.* v. 11. And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all *the things* wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

— — 12. Haman said moreover, Yea, Esther the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

— — 13. Yet all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mordecai the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

— — 14. Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused the gallows to be made.

(4. A CONSPIRACY EXPOSED.)

*Est.* ii. 21. In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

— — 22. And the thing was known to Mordecai, who told *it* unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king *thereof* in Mordecai's name.

— — 23. And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the chronicles before the king.

(5. A JEW THEREBY BECOMES PRIME MINISTER.)

*Est.* vi. 1. On that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

— — 2. And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus.

— — 3. And the king said, What honour and dignity hath been done to Mordecai for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

— — 4. And the king said, Who *is* in the court? Now Haman was come into the outward court of the king's house, to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that he had prepared for him.

— — 5. And the king's servant said unto him, Behold, Haman standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

— — 6. So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Haman thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

— — 7. And Haman answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

— — 8. Let the royal apparel be brought which the king *useth* to wear, and the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown royal which is set upon his head:

— — 9. And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man *withal* whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

— — 10. Then the king said to Haman, Make haste, *and* take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

— — 11. Then took Haman the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mordecai, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shalt it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

— viii. 15. And Mordecai went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and the city of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.

— — 16. The Jews had light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

— — 17. And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

— x. 3. For Mordecai the Jew *was* next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

(6. A QUEEN WANTONLY REPUDIATED.)

*Est.* i. 13. Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so *was* the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

— — 15. What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains?

— — 16. And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that *are* in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus.

— — 17. For *this* deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

— — 18. *Likewise* shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus *shall there arise* too much contempt and wrath.

— — 19. If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

— — 20. And when the king's decree, which he shall make, shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

— — 21. And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan:

— — 22. For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and that *it* should be published according to the language of every people.

(7. A BEAUTIFUL JEWESS MADE QUEEN.)

*Est.* ii. 1. After these things, when the wrath of king Ahasuerus was appeased, he remembered Vashti, and what she had done, and what was decreed against her.

— — 2. Then said the kings servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young virgins sought for the king.

— — 3. And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shushan the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hege the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given *them:*

— — 4. And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Vashti. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

— — 12. Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king Ahasuerus, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purifications accomplished, *to wit*, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with *other* things for the purifying of the women,)

— — 13. Then thus came *every* maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go

with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

*Est.* ii. 14. In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Shaashgaz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

— — 15. Now when the turn of Esther, the daughter of Abihail the uncle of Mordecai, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hegai the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Esther obtained favor in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

— — 16. So Esther was taken unto king Ahasuerus into his house royal in the tenth month, which *is* the month Tebeth, in the seventh year of his reign.

— — 17. And the king loved Esther above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Vashti.

(8. A GRAND BANQUET.)

*Est.* i. 1. Now it came to pass in the days of Ahasuerus,+

— — 2. *That* in those days, when the king Ahasuerus sat on the throne of his kingdom, which *was* in Shushan the palace,

— — 3. In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, *being* before him:

— — 4. When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, *even* a hundred and fourscore days.

— — 5. And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

— — 6. *Where were* white, green, and blue *hangings*, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the beds *were of* gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black marble.

— — 7. And they gave *them* drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king.

— — 8. And the drinking *was* according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

(9. THE QUEEN ALSO MAKES A FEAST.)

*Est.* i. 9. Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women *in* the royal house which *belonged* to king Ahasuerus.

(10. FEAST IN HONOUR OF THE NEW QUEEN.)

*Est.* ii. 18. Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, *even* Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

— — 19. And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mordecai sat in the king's gate.

— — 20. Esther had not *yet* shewed her kindred nor her people, as Mordecai had charged her: for Esther did the commandment of Mordecai, like as when she was brought up with him.

(11. ESTHER'S BANQUET.)

*Est.* v. 1. Now it came to pass on the third day, that Esther put on *her* royal *apparel*, and stood in the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

— — 2. And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the court, *that* she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Esther the golden sceptre that *was* in his hand. So Esther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

— — 3. Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what *is* thy request? it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

— — 4. And Esther answered, If *it seem* good unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

— — 5. Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that Esther had prepared.

— — 6. And the king said unto Esther at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

— — 7. Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request *is;*

— — 8. If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

(12. ESTHER'S SECOND BANQUET.)

*Est.* vi. 14. And while they *were* yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlain, and hastened to bring Haman unto the banquet that Esther had prepared.

— vii. 1. So the king and Haman came to banquet with Esther the queen.

— — 2. And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What *is* thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what *is* thy request? and it shall be performed, *even* to the half of the kingdom.

## § 54. Moab.

(1. TO BE DESOLATED.)

*Num.* xxiv. 14. And now, behold, I go unto my people: come *therefore, and* I will advertise thee what this people shall do to the people in the latter days.

*Is.* xv. 1. The burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, *and* brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, *and* brought to silence:

— — 2. He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their heads *shall be* baldness, *and* every beard cut off.

— — 3. In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

— — 4. And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh; their voice shall be heard *even* unto Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

— — 5. My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives *shall flee* unto Zoar, a heifer of three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

— — 6. For the waters of Nimrim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

— — 7. Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.

— — 8. For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglaim, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim.

— — 9. For the waters of Dimon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land.

— xvi. 2. For it shall be, *that*, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, *so* the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of Arnon.

— — 3. Take counsel, execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

— — 4. Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler:

for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.

*Is.* xvi. 7. Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-hareseth shall ye mourn; surely *they are* stricken.

— — 8. For the fields of Heshbon languish, *and* the vine of Sibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come *even* unto Jazer, they wandered *through* the wilderness: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

— — 9. Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

— — 10. And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in *their* presses: I have made *their vintage* shouting to cease.

— — 11. Wherefore my bowels shall sound like a harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-haresh.

— — 13. This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning Moab since that time.

— — 14. But now the LORD hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of a hireling, and the glory of Moab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant *shall* be very small *and* feeble.

— xxv. 10. For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab shall be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill.

— — 12. And the fortress of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, low, *and* bring to the ground, *even* to the dust.

*Jer.* xlviii. 1. Against Moab thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto Nebo! for it is spoiled: Kiriathaim is confounded *and* taken: Misgab is confounded and dismayed.

— — 2. *There shall be* no more praise of Moab: in Heshbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from *being* a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Madmen; the sword shall pursue thee.

— — 3. A voice of crying *shall be* from Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction.

— — 4. Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

— — 5. For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

— — 6. Flee, save your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness.

— — 8. And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the LORD hath spoken.

— — 9. Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

— — 10. Cursed *be* he that doeth the work of the LORD deceitfully, and cursed *be* he that keepeth back his sword from blood.

— — 14. How say ye, We *are* mighty and strong men for the war?

— — 15. Moab is spoiled, and gone up *out of* her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith the king, whose name *is* the LORD of hosts.

— — 16. The calamity of Moab *is* near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

— — 17. All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, How is the strong staff broken, *and* the beautiful rod!

— — 18. Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from *thy* glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, *and* he shall destroy thy strong holds.

— — 19. O inhabitant of Aroer, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, *and* say, What is done?

— — 20. Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that Moab is spoiled,

— — 21. And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath,

— — 22. And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaim,

— — 23. And upon Kiriathaim, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meon.

— — 24. And upon Kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.

— — 25. The horn of Moab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the LORD.

— — 26. Make ye him drunken; for he magnified *himself* against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

— — 28. O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove *that* maketh her nest in the side of the hole's mouth.

— — 31. Therefore will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; *mine heart* shall mourn for the men of Kir-heres.

— — 32. O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

— — 33. And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; *their* shouting *shall be* no shouting.

— — 34. From the cry of Heshbon *even* unto Elealeh, *and even* unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar *even* unto Horonaim, *as* a heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be desolate.

— — 36. Therefore mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres: because the riches *that* he hath gotten are perished.

— — 37. For every head *shall be* bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands *shall* be cuttings, and upon the loins sackcloth.

— — 38. *There shall be* lamentation generally upon all the housetops of Moab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Moab like a vessel wherein *is* no pleasure, saith the LORD.

— — 39. They shall howl, *saying*, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

— — 40. For thus saith the LORD; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab.

— — 41. Kerioth is taken, and the strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Moab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

— — 42. And Moab shall be destroyed from *being* a people, because he hath magnified *himself* against the LORD.

— — 43. Fear, and the pit, and the snare, *shall be* upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the LORD.

— — 44. He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, *even* upon Moab, the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

— — 45. They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

— — 46. Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

*Ezek.* xxv. 8. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that Moab and Seir do say, Behold, the house of Judah *is* like unto all the heathen;

— — 9. Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities *which are* on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Beth-jeshimoth, Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim,

— — 10. Unto the men of the east with the Ammonites, and will give them in possession, that the Ammonites may not be remembered among the nations.

— — 11. And I will execute judgments upon Moab; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

See *Ps.* lx. 8; lxxxiii. 6. *Zeph.* ii. 8–11.

2. THE SINS OF MOAB.)

*Is.* xvi. 6. We have heard of the pride of Moab; *he is* very proud: *even* of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: *but* his lies *shall* not be *so.*

*Jer.* xlviii. 29. We have heard the pride of Moab. (he is exceeding proud,) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

— — 30. I know his wrath, saith the LORD; but *it shall* not *be* so; his lies shall not so effect *it.*

*Amos* ii. 1. Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Moab, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime.

— — 2. But I will send a fire upon Moab, and it shall devour the palaces of Kirioth: and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, *and* with the sound of the trumpet:

— — 3. And I will cut off the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the LORD.

(3. THE DESOLATION TO BE REPAIRED.)

*Jer.* xlviii. 47. Yet will I bring again the captivity of Moab in the latter days, saith the LORD. Thus far *is* the judgment of Moab.

## § 55. Ammon.

(1. TO BE DESOLATED.)

*Jer.* xlix. 1. Concerning the Ammonites, thus saith the Lord; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why *then* doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

— — 2. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the LORD.

— — 3. Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rabbah, gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for their king shall go into captivity, *and* his priests and his princes together.

— — 4. Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, *saying*, Who shall come unto me?

— — 5. Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

— — 6. And afterward I will bring again the captivity of Ammon, saith the LORD.

(2. BY NEBUCHADNEZZAR.)

*Ezek.* xxi. 19. Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose *it* at the head of the way to the city.

— — 20. Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

— — 28. And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword *is* drawn: for the slaughter *it is* furbished, to consume because of the glittering:

— — 30. Shall I cause *it* to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

— — 31. And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee; I will blow against thee in the face of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, *and* skilful to destroy.

— — 32. Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no *more* remembered: for I the LORD have spoken it.

(3. WHY.)

*Ezek.* xxv. 2. Son of man, set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesy against them;

— — 3. And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Israel, when it was desolate; and against the house of Judah, when they went into captivity;

— — 4. Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

— — 5. And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 6. For thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast clapped *thine* hands, and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in heart with all thy despite against the land of Israel;

— — 7. Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

*Amos* i. 13. Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child, of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border:

— — 14. But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

— — 15. And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the LORD.

## § 56. Edom.

(1. DESOLATION FORETOLD.)

*Num.* xxiv. 18. And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.

*Is.* xxi. 11. The burden of Dumah. He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

— — 12. The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will inquire, inquire ye: return, come.

— xxxiv. 6. The sword of the LORD is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, *and* with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the LORD hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

— — 7. And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

— — 11. But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

— — 12. They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none *shall be* there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

— — 13. And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be a habitation of dragons, *and* a court for owls.

— — 14. The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

— — 15. There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

— — 16. Seek ye out of the book of the LORD, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

— — 17. And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

*Jer.* xlix. 7. Concerning Edom, thus saith the LORD of hosts; *Is* wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

*Jer.* xlix. 8. Flee ye, turn back, dwell deep, O inhabitants of Dedan; for I will bring the calamity of Esau upon him, the time *that* I will visit him.

— — 9. If grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave *some* gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

— — 10. But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and he *is* not.

— — 11. Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve *them* alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

— — 12. For thus saith the LORD; Behold, they whose judgment *was* not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and *art* thou he *that* shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink *of it.*

— — 14. I have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, *saying*, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

— — 15. For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, *and* despised among men.

— — 16. The terribleness hath deceived thee, *and* the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the LORD.

— — 17. Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

— — 18. As in the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah and the neighbour *cities* thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

— — 19. Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who *is* a chosen *man, that* I may appoint over her? for who *is* like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who *is* that shepherd that will stand before me?

— — 20. Therefore hear the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

— — 21. The earth is moved at the noise of their fall; at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea.

— — 22. Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bozrah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Edom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

*Lam.* iv. 21. Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

— — 22. The punishment of thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will discover thy sins.

(2. REASON ASSIGNED.)

*Ps.* cxxxvii. 7. Remember, O LORD, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase *it*, rase *it, even* to the foundation thereof.

*Ezek.* xxv. 12. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

— — 13. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman; and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword.

— xxxii. 29. There *is* Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by *them that were* slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

— xxxv. 2. Son of man, set thy face against mount Seir, and prophesy against it,

— — 3. And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, O mount Seir, I *am* against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate.

— — 4. I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 5. Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed *the blood of* the children of Israel by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, in the time *that their* iniquity *had* an end:

— — 6. Therefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: since thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

— — 7. Thus will I make mount Seir most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

— — 8. And I will fill his mountains with his slain *men:* in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

— — 9. I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 10. Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; whereas the LORD was there:

— — 11. Therefore, *as* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy, which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

— — 12. And thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD, *and that* I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

— — 13. Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard *them.*

— xxxvi. 2. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the ancient high places are ours in possession:

— — 3. Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because they have made *you* desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and *are* an infamy of the people:

— — 4. Therefore, ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that *are* round about.

— — 5. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all *their* heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

*Amos* i. 11. Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

— — 12. But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.

*Ob.* 2. Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

— 3. The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation *is* high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

— 4. Though thou exalt *thyself* as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the LORD.

— 5. If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave *some* grapes?

— 6. How are *the things* of Esau searched out! *how* are his hidden things sought up!

— 7. All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee *even* to the border: the men that were at peace

with thee have deceived thee, *and* prevailed against thee; *they that eat* thy bread have laid a wound under thee: *there is* none understanding in him.

*Ob.* 8. Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise *men* out of Edom, and understanding out of the mount of Esau?

— 9. And thy mighty *men*, O Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

— 10. For *thy* violence against thy brother Jacob shame shall cover thee, and thou shalt be cut off for ever.

— 11. In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou *wast* as one of them.

— 12. But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress.

— 13. Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid *hands* on their substance in the day of their calamity;

— 14. Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

— 16. For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, *so* shall all the heathen drink continually; yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

(3. THE DESOLATION IRREPARABLE.)

*Mal.* i. 4. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the LORD hath indignation for ever.

## § 57. Tyre.

(1. GEOGRAPHICAL POSITION.)

*Ezek.* xxvii. 2. Now, thou son of man, take up a lamentation for Tyrus;

— — 3. And say unto Tyrus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, *which art* a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O Tyrus, thou hast said, I *am* of perfect beauty.

— — 4. Thy borders *are* in the midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

*Hos.* ix. 13. Ephraim, as I saw Tyrus, *is* planted in a pleasant place: but Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

(2. COMMERCIAL GREATNESS.)

*Ezek.* xxvii. 5. They have made all thy *ship* boards of fir trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee.

— — 6. *Of* the oaks of Bashan have they made thine oars; the company of the Ashurites have made thy benches *of* ivory, *brought* out of the isles of Chittim.

— — 7. Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of Elishah was that which covered thee.

— — 8. The inhabitants of Zidon and Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise *men*, O Tyrus, *that* were in thee, were thy pilots.

— — 9. The ancients of Gebal and the wise *men* thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

— — 10. They of Persia and of Lud and of Phut were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.

— — 11. The men of Arvad with thine army *were* upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadim were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

— — 12. Tarshish *was* thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all *kind of* riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

— — 13. Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they *were* thy merchants: they traded the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market.

— — 14. They of the house of Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

— — 15. The men of Dedan *were* thy merchants; many isles *were* the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee *for* a present, horns of ivory and ebony.

— — 16. Syria *was* thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.

— — 17. Judah, and the land of Israel, they *were* thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and balm.

— — 18. Damascus *was* thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

— — 19. Dan also and Javan going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

— — 20. Dedan *was* thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

— — 21. Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these *were they* thy merchants.

— — 22. The merchants of Sheba and Raamah, they *were* thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

— — 23. Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of Sheba, Asshur, *and* Chilmad, *were* thy merchants.

— — 24. These *were* thy merchants in all sorts of *things*, in blue clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

— — 25. The ships of Tarshish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

— xxviii. 12. Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tyrus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

— — 13. Thou hast been in Eden the garden of God; every precious stone *was* thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabarets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

— — 15. Thou *wast* perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

(3. FRIENDLY RELATIONS WITH DAVID AND SOLOMON.)

See 2 *Sam.* v. 11. 1 *Kings* v. 11, 12. 1 *Chr.* xiv. 1. 2 *Chr.* ii. 3–16.

(4. MARRIAGE ALLIANCE WITH AHAB, KING OF ISRAEL.)

See 1 *Kings* xvi. 31.

(5. HER SINS OF AVARICE AND PRIDE.)

*Ezek.* xxviii. 2. Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thine heart *is* lifted up, and thou hast said, I *am* a god, I sit *in* the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou *art* a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

— — 3. Behold, thou *art* wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

— — 4. With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

— — 5. By thy great wisdom *and* by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because of thy riches:

*Ezek.* xxviii. 6. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;

— — 7. Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

— — 9. Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I *am* God? but thou *shalt be* a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee.

— — 10. Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 16. By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

— — 17. Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

— — 18. Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore I will bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

— — 19. All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never *shalt* thou *be* any more.

(6. HER SIN AGAINST THE PEOPLE OF GOD.)

*Ezek.* xxvi. 2. Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken *that was* the gates of the people; she is turned unto me; I shall be replenished, *now* she is laid waste:

*Joel* iii. 4. Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompense? and if ye recompense me, swiftly *and* speedily will I return your recompense upon your own head;

— — 5. Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things:

— — 6. The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

— — 7. Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompense upon your own head:

— — 8. And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the Sabeans, to a people far off: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

*Amos* i. 9. Thus saith the LORD; for three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant:

— — 10. But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus which shall devour the palaces thereof.

(7. TO BE PUNISHED BY THE CHALDEANS.)

*Is.* xxiii. 1. The burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to them.

— — 2. Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

— — 3. And by great waters the sea of Sihor, the harvest of the river, *is* her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.

— — 6. Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

— — 7. *Is* this your joyous *city*, whose antiquity *is* of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

— — 8. Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning *city*, whose merchants *are* princes, whose traffickers *are* the honourable of the earth?

— — 9. The LORD of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, *and* to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

— — 10. Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish: *there is* no more strength.

— — 11. He stretched out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment against the merchant *city*, to destroy the strong holds thereof.

— — 13. Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, *till* the Assyrian founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; *and* he brought it to ruin.

— — 14. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.

(8. TO BE UTTERLY DESOLATED.)

*Ezek.* xxvi. 3. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

— — 4. And they shall destroy the walls of Tyrus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

— — 5. It shall be *a place for* the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

— — 6. And her daughters which *are* in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 7. For thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

— — 8. He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

— — 9. And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

— — 10. By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

— — 11. With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.

— — 12. And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

— — 13. And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

— — 14. And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be *a place* to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the LORD have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 15. Thus saith the Lord GOD to Tyrus; Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

— — 16. Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at *every* moment, and be astonished at thee.

— — 17. And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, *that wast* inhabited of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror *to be* on all that haunt it!

— — 18. Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that *are* in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

— — 20. When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the living;

*Ezek.* xxvi. 21. I will make thee a terror, and thou *shalt be* no *more:* though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord GOD.

(9. EZEKIEL'S LAMENTATION OVER HER FALL.)

*Ezek.* xxvii. 26. Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the east wind hath broken thee in the midst of the seas.

— — 27. Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war that *are* in thee, and in all thy company which *is* in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

— — 28. The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

— — 29. And all that handle the oar, the mariners, *and* all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

— — 30. And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

— — 31. And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart *and* bitter wailing.

— — 32. And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, *saying,* What *city is* like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

— — 33. When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

— — 34. In the time *when* thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters, thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

— — 35. All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in *their* countenance.

— — 36. The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and never *shalt be* any more.

(10. AFTER SEVENTY YEARS TO BE RESTORED.)

*Is.* xxiii. 15. And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tyre sing as a harlot.

— —16. Take a harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

— — 17. And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the LORD will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

— — 18. And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the LORD: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the LORD, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

(11. FINALLY TO BE DEVOURED WITH FIRE.)

*Zech.* ix. 3. And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

— — 4. Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

## § 58. Zidon.*

*Is.* xxiii. 4. Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, *even* the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, *nor* bring up virgins.

— — 5. As at the report concerning Egypt, *so* shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

— — 12. And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

*Ezek.* xxviii. 21. Son of man, set thy face against Zidon, and prophesy against it,

— — 22. And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

— —23. For I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— xxxii. 30. There *be* the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with *them that be* slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

## § 59. Philistia.

*Is.* xiv. 29. Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and its fruit *shall be* a fiery flying serpent.

— — 30. And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

— — 31. Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestina, *art* dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none *shall be* alone in his appointed times.

— — 32. What shall *one* then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it.

*Jer.* xlvii. 2. Thus saith the LORD; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

— — 3. At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong *horses,* at the rushing of his chariots, *and at* the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to *their* children for feebleness of hands;

— — 4. Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, *and* to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth: for the LORD will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the country of Caphtor.

— — 5. Baldness is come upon Gaza; Ashkelon is cut off *with* the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou cut thyself?

— — 6. O thou sword of the LORD, how long *will it be* ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

— — 7. How can it be quiet, seeing the LORD hath given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the sea shore? there hath he appointed it.

*Ezek.* xxv. 15. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy *it* for the old hatred;

— — 16. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethim, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

— — 17. And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

*Amos* i. 6. Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver *them* up to Edom:

— — 7. But I will send a fire on the wall of Gaza, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

— — 8. And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord GOD.

* Zidon, though in her later history subject to Tyre, was probably the more ancient city of the two, and had done more to corrupt the worship of the Hebrews. Hence the separate notice taken of her by the prophets.—H.

*Zeph.* ii. 4. For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they shall drive out Ashdod at the noonday, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

— — 5. Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of the LORD *is* against you; O Canaan, the land of the Philistines, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

— — 6. And the sea coast shall be dwellings *and* cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

— — 7. And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the evening: for the LORD their God shall visit them, and turn away their captivity.

*Zech.* ix. 5. Ashkelon shall see *it*, and fear; Gaza also *shall see it*, and be very sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

— — 6. And a bastard shall dwell in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride of the Philistines.

— — 7. And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, *shall be* for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite.

## § 60. Arabia.

(1. TO BE SCOURGED BY THE ASSYRIANS.)

*Is.* xxi. 13. The burden upon Arabia. In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dedanim.

— — 14. The inhabitants of the land of Tema brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

— — 15. For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

— — 16. For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of a hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail:

— — 17. And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished: for the LORD God of Israel hath spoken *it*.

(2. BY THE CHALDEANS.)

*Jer.* xlix. 28. Concerning Kedar, and concerning the kingdoms of Hazor, which Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon shall smite, thus saith the LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kedar, and spoil the men of the east.

— — 29. Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, Fear *is* on every side.

— — 30. Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the LORD; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

— — 31. Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the LORD, which have neither gates nor bars, *which* dwell alone.

— — 32. And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter into all winds them *that are* in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the LORD.

— — 33. And Hazor shall be a dwelling for dragons, *and* a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor *any* son of man dwell in it.

## § 61. The Macedonian Empire.

(1. UNDER ALEXANDER.)

(See last clause of *Dan.* ii. 39.)

*Dan.* vii. 6. After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

— viii. 5. And as I was considering, behold, a he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat *had* a notable horn between his eyes.

— — 6. And he came to the ram that had *two* horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

— — 7. And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

— — 21. And the rough goat *is* the king of Grecia: and the great horn that *is* between his eyes *is* the first king.

— xi. 2. And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than *they* all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia.

— — 3. And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will.

(2. TO BE BROKEN UP AFTER THE DEATH OF ALEXANDER. 323 B.C.)

*Dan.* viii. 8. Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

— — 22. Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

— xi. 4. And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others besides those.

(3. THE GRECIAN KINGS OF EGYPT AND SYRIA.)

*Dan.* xi. 5. And the king of the south shall be strong, and *one* of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion *shall be* a great dominion.

— — 6. And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm; but she shall be given up, and they that brought her: and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in *these* times.

— — 7. But out of a branch of her roots shall *one* stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

— — 9. So the king of the south shall come into *his* kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

— — 10. But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and *one* shall certainly come, and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, *even* to his fortress.

— — 11. And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, *even* with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

— — 12. *And* when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down *many* ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened *by it*.

— — 13. For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

— — 14. And in those times there shall many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

— — 15. So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither *shall there be any* strength to withstand.

— — 16. But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

— — 17. He shall also set his face to enter with the

strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand *on his side*, neither be for him.

*Dan.* xi. 18. After this he shall turn his face into the isles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause *it* to turn upon him.

— — 20. Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes *in* the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.

(4. ANTIOCHUS EPIPHANES, THE EIGHTH KING OF SYRIA. 176–164 B.C.)

*Dan.* viii. 9. And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant *land*.

— — 10. And it waxed great, *even* to the host of heaven; and it cast down *some* of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

— — 23. And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

— — 24. And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

— — 25. And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify *himself* in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

— xi. 21. And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom; but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

— — 22. And with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince of the covenant.

— — 23. And after the league *made* with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

— — 24. He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do *that* which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches; *yea*, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

— — 25. And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

— — 26. Yea, they that feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

— — 27. And both these kings' hearts *shall be* to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end *shall be* at the time appointed.

— — 28. Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart *shall be* against the holy covenant; and he shall do *exploits*, and return to his own land.

— — 29. At the time appointed he shall return, and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

(5. COMPELLED BY THE ROMANS TO LET EGYPT ALONE, ANTIOCHUS WILL TURN AGAINST JERUSALEM.)

*Dan.* viii. 11. Yea, he magnified *himself* even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily *sacrifice* was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

— — 12. And a host was given *him* against the daily *sacrifice* by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

— — 13. Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain *saint* which spake, How long *shall be* the vision *concerning* the daily *sacrifice*, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

— — 14. And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

— xi. 30. For the ships of Chittim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant.

— — 31. And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily *sacrifice*, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

— — 32. And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and do *exploits*.

— — 33. And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil, *many* days.

— — 34. Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

— — 36. And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

— xii. 6. And *one* said to the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, How long *shall it be* to the end of these wonders?

— — 7. And I heard the man clothed in linen, which *was* upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever, that *it shall be* for a time, times, and a half; and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these *things* shall be finished.

— — 10. Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

— — 11. And from the time *that* the daily *sacrifice* shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, *there shall be* a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

— — 12. Blessed *is* he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

(6. AND WILL COME TO A MISERABLE END.)

*Dan.* xi. 40. And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

— — 41. He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many *countries* shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, *even* Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

— — 42. He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

— — 43. But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians *shall be* at his steps.

— — 44. But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

— — 45. And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in the glorious holy mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

## § 62. Rome.

(1. DESCRIBED.)

*Num.* xxiv. 23. And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

— — 24. And ships *shall come* from the coast of

Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.

*Dan.* vii. 7. After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it *was* diverse from all the beasts that *were* before it: and it had ten horns.

— — 11. I beheld then, because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld *even* till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

— — 19. Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth *were of* iron, and his nails *of* brass; *which* devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

— — 23. Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

(2. THE DIGNITY OF ROMAN CITIZENSHIP.)

*Acts* xvi. 35. And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

— — 36. And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

— — 37. But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Romans, and have cast *us* into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

— — 38. And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Romans.

— — 39. And they came and besought them, and brought *them* out, and desired *them* to depart out of the city.

— — 40. And they went out of the prison, and entered into *the house of* Lydia: and when they had seen the brethren, they comforted them, and departed.

— xxii. 25. And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman, and uncondemned?

— — 26. When the centurion heard *that*, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest; for this man is a Roman.

— — 27. And the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

— — 28. And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was *free* born.

— — 29. Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

## § 63. The Little Horn.*

(1. TO MAKE WAR WITH THE SAINTS.)

*Dan.* vii. 8. I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn *were* eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

— — 20. And of the ten horns that *were* in his head, and *of* the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even *of* that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look *was* more stout than his fellows.

— — 21. I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

— — 22. Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

— — 24. And the ten horns out of this kingdom *are* ten kings *that* shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

* Antiochus Epiphanes, as some suppose; but by most interpreters understood as referring to the Papacy.—H.

(2. TO BE DESTROYED.)

*Dan.* vii. 12. As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

— — 17. These great beasts, which are four, *are* four kings, *which* shall arise out of the earth.

— — 18. But the saints of the Most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

— — 26. But the judgment shalt sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy *it* unto the end.

— — 27. And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the Most High, whose kingdom *is* an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.

— — 28. Hitherto *is* the end of the matter. As for me Daniel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I kept the matter in my heart.

## § 64. Remote Northern Nations.

(1. MESHECH AND TUBAL.)

*Ezek.* xxxii. 26. There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves *are* round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

— — 27. And they shall not lie with the mighty *that are* fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though *they were* the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

— — 28. Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with *them that are* slain with the sword.

(2. MAGOG, MESHECH, AND TUBAL.*)

*Ezek.* xxxviii. 2. Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,

— — 3. And say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

— — 4. And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts *of armour*, *even* a great company *with* bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

— — 5. Persia, Ethiopia, and Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

— — 6. Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: *and* many people with thee.

— — 7. Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

— — 8. After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land *that is* brought back from the sword, *and is* gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Israel, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.

— — 9. Thou shalt ascend and come like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

— — 10. Thus saith the Lord GOD; It also shall come to pass, *that* at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:

— — 11. And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

— — 12. To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places *that are now* inhabited, and upon the people *that are* gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.

* Gog is the name of the prince, Magog of the land and people. Instead of "chief prince of Meshech and Tubal," some would have it: "Prince of Rosh (Russia), Meshech, and Tubal."—H.

*Ezek.* xxxviii. 13. Sheba, and Dedan, and the merchants of Tarshish, with all the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

— — 14. Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord GOD; In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know *it?*

— — 15. And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

— — 16. And thou shalt come up against my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gog, before their eyes.

— — 17. Thus saith the Lord GOD; *Art* thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days *many* years, that I would bring thee against them?

— — 21. And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord GOD: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

— xxxix. 1. Therefore, thou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

— — 2. And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

— — 3. And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

— — 4. Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that *is* with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and *to* the beasts of the field, to be devoured.

— — 5. Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 6. And I will send a fire on Magog, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 11. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea; and it shall stop the *noses* of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call *it*, The valley of Hamon-gog.

— — 12. And seven months shall the house of Israel be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.

— — 13. Yea, all the people of the land shall bury *them;* and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 14. And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land, to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

— — 15. And the passengers *that* pass through the land, when *any* seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog.

— — 16. And also the name of the city *shall be* Hamonah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

See *Gen.* x. 2. *Rev.* xx. 8.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## THE CONVERSION OF THE GENTILES.

### § 65. The Divine Covenant.

*Ps.* ii. 8. Ask of me, and I shall give *thee* the heathen *for* thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth *for* thy possession.

— — 9. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

— — 10. Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

### § 66. The Promise Made to Abraham.

*Gen.* xviii. 18. Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

— xxvi. 4. And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these countries; and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed:

*Rom.* iv. 16. Therefore *it is* of faith, that *it might be* by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all,

— — 17. (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, *even* God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were:

— — 18. Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, So shall thy seed be.

### § 67. General Predictions.

*Is.* xlii. 1. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, *in whom* my soul delighteth; I have put my Spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

— — 4. He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law.

— xliii. 8. Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

— — 9. Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, *It is* truth.

— xliv. 3. For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

— — 4. And they shall spring up *as* among the grass, as willows by the water-courses.

— — 5. One shall say I *am* the LORD's; and another shall call *himself* by the name of Jacob; and another shall subscribe *with* his hand unto the LORD, and surname *himself* by the name of Israel.

— xlv. 24. Surely shall *one* say, In the LORD have I righteousness and strength: *even* to him shall *men* come; and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed.

— — 25. In the LORD shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory.

—xlvi. 12. Hearken unto me, ye stout-hearted, that *are* far from righteousness:

— — 13. I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory.

— xlix. 5. And now, saith the LORD that formed me from the womb *to be* his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, Though Israel be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and my God shall be my strength.

— — 6. And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

— — 7. Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, *and* his Holy One, to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the LORD that is faithful, *and* the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee.

— — 8. Thus saith the LORD, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee

for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;

*Is.* xlix. 9. That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that *are* in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures *shall be* in all high places.

— — 10. They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.

— — 11. And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.

— li. 3. For the LORD shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the LORD: joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

— — 5. My righteousness *is* near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; the isles shall wait upon me, and on mine arm shall they trust.

— lii. 8. Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion.

— — 13. Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.

— — 15. So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for *that* which had not been told them shall they see; and *that* which they had not heard shall they consider.

— liv. 11. O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, *and* not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.

— — 12. And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.

— — 13. And all thy children *shall be* taught of the LORD; and great *shall be* the peace of thy children.

— — 15. Behold, they shall surely gather together, *but* not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.

— — 16. Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.

— lv. 5. Behold, thou shalt call a nation *that* thou knowest not, and nations *that* knew not thee shall run unto thee, because of the LORD thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee.

— lix. 21. As for me, this *is* my covenant with them, saith the LORD; My Spirit that *is* upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the LORD, from henceforth and for ever.

— lx. 13. The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

— — 17. For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.

— — 18. Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.

— — 19. The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the LORD shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.

— — 20. Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.

— lxi. 4. And they shall build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

— — 5. And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien *shall be* your ploughmen and your vinedressers.

— — 6. But ye shall be named the Priests of the LORD: *men* shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

— lxv. 1. I am sought of *them that* asked not *for me;* I am found of *them that* sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation *that* was not called by my name.

— lxvi. 7. Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

— — 8. Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? *or* shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children.

— — 9. Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the LORD: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut *the womb?* saith thy God.

— — 10. Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

— — 11. That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

— — 12. For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gentiles like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon *her* sides, and be dandled upon *her* knees.

— — 13. As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Jerusalem.

— — 21. And I will also take of them for priests *and* for Levites, saith the LORD.

*Jer.* xvi. 19. O LORD, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and *things* wherein *there is* no profit.

*Mal.* i. 11. For, from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name *shall be* great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense *shall be* offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name *shall be* great among the heathen, saith the LORD of hosts.

*Mat.* xii. 17. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying,

— — 18. Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my Spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gentiles.

— — 21. And in his name shall the Gentiles trust.

## § 68. Particular Nations Referred to.

### (1. EGYPT AND ASSYRIA.)

*Is.* xix. 18. In that day shall five* cities in the land of Egypt speak the language of Canaan, and swear to the LORD of hosts; one shall be called, The city of destruction.

— — 19. In that day shall there be an altar to the LORD in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the LORD.

— — 20. And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the LORD of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the LORD because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them.

— — 21. And the LORD shall be known to Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know the LORD in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the LORD, and perform *it.*

— — 23. In that day shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria, and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians.

— — 24. In that day shall Israel be the third with Egypt and with Assyria, *even* a blessing in the midst of the land:

— — 25. Whom the LORD of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed *be* Egypt my people, and Assyria the work of my hands, and Israel mine inheritance.

* The number *five* is symbolic of incompleteness, denoting, as Delitzsch says, "a fragmentary commencement of Egypt's future and complete conversion."—H.

(2. THE CHINESE.)

*Is.* xlix. 12. Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sinim.

(3. SEVERAL OTHER NATIONS.)

*Is.* lx. 1. Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the LORD is risen upon thee.

— — 2. For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the LORD shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.

— — 3. And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

— — 4. Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at *thy* side.

— — 5. Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee.

— — 6. The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the LORD.

— — 7. All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Nebaioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and I will glorify the house of my glory.

— — 8. Who *are* these *that* fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

— — 9. Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto the name of the LORD thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, because he hath glorified thee.

— lxvi. 19. And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, *to* Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, *to* Tubal and Javan, *to* the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles.

— — 20. And they shall bring all your brethren *for* an offering unto the LORD out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Jerusalem, saith the LORD, as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the LORD.

## § 69. Jewish Contempt for the Gentiles.

*John* vii. 35. Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles?

## § 70. Christ's Parables Illustrating the Call of the Gentiles.

(1. THE GREAT SUPPER.)

*Luke* xiv. 16. Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:

— — 17. And sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.

— — 18. And they all with one *consent* began to make excuse. The first said unto him, I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.

— — 19. And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.

— — 20. And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.

— — 21. So that servant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the poor, and the maimed, and the halt, and the blind.

— — 22. And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.

— — 23. And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and compel *them* to come in, that my house may be filled.

— — 24. For I say unto you, That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.

(2. THE WICKED HUSBANDMEN.)

*Mat.* xxi. 33. Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:

— — 34. And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, that they might receive the fruits of it.

— — 35. And the husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.

— — 36. Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.

— — 37. But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.

— — 38. But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.

— — 39. And they caught him, and cast *him* out of the vineyard, and slew *him*.

— — 40. When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

— — 41. They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out *his* vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

*Mark* xii. 1. And he began to speak unto them by parables. A *certain* man planted a vineyard, and set a hedge about *it*, and digged *a place for* the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

— — 2. And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.

— — 3. And they caught *him*, and beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

— — 4. And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded *him* in the head, and sent *him* away shamefully handled.

— — 5. And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.

— — 6. Having yet therefore one son, his well beloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.

— — 7. But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be ours.

— — 8. And they took him, and killed *him*, and cast *him* out of the vineyard.

— — 9. What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.

*Luke* xx. 9. Then began he to speak to the people this parable; A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.

— — 10. And at the season he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent *him* away empty.

— — 11. And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated *him* shamefully, and sent *him* away empty.

— — 12. And again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast *him* out.

— — 13. Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my beloved son: it may be they will reverence *him* when they see him.

— — 14. But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be ours.

— — 15. So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed *him*. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?

— — 16. He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others. And when they heard *it*, they said, God forbid.

(3. THE MARRIAGE OF THE KING'S SON.)

*Mat.* xxii. 1. And Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

— — 2. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,

— — 3. And sent forth his servants to call them that were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.

— — 4. Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and *my* fatlings *are* killed, and all things *are* ready: come unto the marriage.

— — 5. But they made light of *it*, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:

— — 6. And the remnant took his servants, and entreated *them* spitefully, and slew *them.*

— — 7. But when the king heard *thereof*, he was wroth: and he sent forth his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.

— — 8. Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not worthy.

— — 9. Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.

— — 10. So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.

## § 71. Gospel Carried to the Samaritans.

*John* iv. 39. And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

*Acts* viii. 5. Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them.

— — 12. But when they believed Philip preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of Jesus Christ, they were baptized, both men and women.

— — 13. Then Simon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

— — 14. Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John:

— — 17. Then laid they *their* hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost.

— — 25. And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Samaritans.

## § 72. The Ethiopian Eunuch Baptized.

*Acts* viii. 29. Then the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join yourself to this chariot.

— — 36. And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water: and the eunuch said, See, *here is* water; what doth hinder me to be baptized?

— — 37. And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God.

## § 73. St. Paul.

(1. HIS EARLY LIFE.)

*Acts* xxi. 37. And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

— — 38. Art not thou that Egyptian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

— — 39. But Paul said, I am a man *which am* a Jew of Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people.

— — 40. And when he had given him license, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto *them* in the Hebrew tongue, saying,

— xxii. 1. Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence *which I make* now unto you.

— — 2. (And when they heard that he spake in the Hebrew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

— — 3. I am verily a man *which am* a Jew, born in Tarsus, *a city* in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, *and* taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

— xxvi. 1. Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

— — 2. I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

— — 3. Especially *because I know* thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

— — 4. My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews;

— — 5. Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee.

(2. HIS CONVERSION. 36 OR 37 A. D.)

*Acts* xxii. 10. And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

(3. HIS COMMISSION.)

*Acts* ix. 15. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel:

— xxii. 15. For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.

— — 16. And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

— — 21. And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles.

— xxvi. 16. But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;

— — 17. Delivering thee from the people, and *from* the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee,

— — 18. To open their eyes, *and* to turn *them* from darkness to light, and *from* the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me.

(4. THE DISCIPLES AT FIRST AFRAID OF HIM.)

*Acts* ix. 26. And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

(5. ARE PERSUADED TO RECEIVE HIM.)

*Acts* ix. 27. But Barnabas took him, and brought *him* to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

— — 28. And he was with them coming in and going out at Jerusalem.

(6. THEY ACCEPT HIM AS AN APOSTLE TO THE GENTILES.)

*Gal.* ii. 7. But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as *the gospel* of the circumcision *was* unto Peter;

— — 8. (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the circumcision, the same was mighty in me toward the Gentiles;)

— — 9. And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we *should go* unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

(7. HE MAGNIFIES HIS OWN OFFICE.)

*Rom.* i. 5. By whom we have received grace and

apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name:

*Rom.* i. 13. Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was led hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gentiles.

— — 14. I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

— — 15. So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

— xv. 16. That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost.

2 *Cor.* iii. 6. Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life.

*Eph.* iii. 1. For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles,

— — 2. If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me to you-ward;

— — 7. Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

— — 8. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ;

*Col.* i. 25. Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;

— — 26. *Even* the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

— — 27. To whom God would make known what *is* the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory:

2 *Tim.* i. 11. Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

### § 74. Cornelius, the Roman Centurion.

(1. SENDS FOR PETER. ABOUT 40 A.D.)

*Acts.* x. 8. And when he had declared all *these* things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.

(2. PETER'S VISION.)

*Acts* xi. 9. But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, *that* call not thou common.

— — 10. And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

(3. PETER GOES.)

*Acts* x. 17. Now while Peter doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cornelius had made inquiry for Simon's house, and stood before the gate,

— — 18. And called, and asked whether Simon, which was surnamed Peter, were lodged there.

— — 21. Then Peter went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cornelius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek: what *is* the cause wherefore ye are come?

— — 22. And they said, Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by a holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

— — 23. Then called he them in, and lodged *them.* And on the morrow Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

— — 24. And the morrow after they entered into Cesarea. And Cornelius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

— — 27. And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

— — 28. And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God had shewed me that I should not call any man common or unclean.

— — 29. Therefore came I *unto you* without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

(4. HIS RECEPTION.)

*Acts* x. 32. Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of *one* Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

— — 33. Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

### § 75. Attitude of the Church in Jerusalem.

(1. PETER QUESTIONED.)

*Acts* xi. 1. And the apostles and brethren that were in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God.

— — 2. And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him.

— — 3. Saying, Thou went in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

(2. HIS COURSE APPROVED.)

*Acts* xi. 11. And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Cesarea unto me.

— — 12. And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

— — 13. And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter;

— — 14. Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

— — 17. Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as *he did* unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that I could withstand God?

— — 18. When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then hath God also to the Gentiles granted repentance unto life.

### § 76. The Gentile Church in Antioch.

(1. ITS BEGINNING. ABOUT 40 A.D.)

*Acts* xi. 21. And the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.

— — 22. Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch.

— — 23. Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord.

(2. PAUL BROUGHT FROM TARSUS. 44 A.D.)

*Acts* xi. 25. Then departed Barnabas to Tarsus, for to seek Saul:

— — 26. And when he had found him, he brought him unto Antioch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And the disciples were called Christians first in Antioch.

(3. RETURNS WITH BARNABAS FROM JERUSALEM. 45 A.D.)

*Acts* xii. 24. But the word of God grew and multiplied.

— — 25. And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled *their* ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark.

### § 77. St. Paul's First Missionary Tour. 46–47 A.D.

(1. ISLAND OF CYPRUS.)

(See *Acts* xiii. 4–6.)

*Acts* xiii. 7. Which was with the deputy of the

country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

(2. PERGA.)

See *Acts* xiii. 13.

(3. ANTIOCH IN PISIDIA.)

See *Acts* xiii. 14–52.

(4. ICONIUM.)

See *Acts* xiv. 1–5.

(5. LYSTRA AND DERBE.)

See *Acts* xiv. 6–20.

(6. BACK AGAIN TO ANTIOCH.)

*Acts* xiv. 21. And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lystra, and *to* Iconium, and Antioch.

— — 24. And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.

— — 25. And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia:

— — 26. And thence sailed to Antioch, from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

— — 27. And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had opened the door of faith unto the Gentiles.

— — 28. And there they abode long time with the disciples.

## § 78. The Council at Jerusalem. 50 A.D.

(1. ITS OCCASION.)

*Acts* xv. 1. And certain men which came down from Judea taught the brethren, *and said*, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved.

— — 2. When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question.

— — 3. And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

— — 4. And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and *of* the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

— — 5. But there rose up certain of the sect of the Pharisees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command *them* to keep the law of Moses.

(2. DELIBERATIONS.)

*Acts* xv. 6. And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

— — 7. And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men *and* brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

— — 8. And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as *he did* unto us;

— — 9. And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.

— — 10. Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

— — 11. But we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

— — 12. Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gentiles by them.

— — 13. And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men *and* brethren, hearken unto me:

— — 14. Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for his name.

— — 15. And to this agree the words of the prophets; as it is written,

— — 16. After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

— — 17. That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

— — 19. Wherefore my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles are turned to God:

— — 20. But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, *and from* fornication, and *from* things strangled, and *from* blood.

(3. RESULT.)

*Acts* xv. 22. Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; *namely*, Judas, surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren:

— — 23. And they wrote *letters* by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren *send* greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and Cilicia:

— — 24. Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, *Ye must* be circumcised, and keep the law; to whom we gave no *such* commandment:

— — 25. It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul,

— — 26. Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

— — 27. We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell *you* the same things by mouth.

— — 29. That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

(4. THE MESSENGERS RETURN TO ANTIOCH.)

*Acts* xv. 33. And after they had tarried *there* a space, they were let go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles.

— — 34. Notwithstanding it pleased Silas to abide there still.

— — 35. Paul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

(5. THE STRUGGLE NOT WHOLLY OVER.)

*Gal.* ii. 14. But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter before *them* all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

## § 79. St. Paul's Second Missionary Tour. 51–54 A.D.

(1. PAUL AND BARNABAS PART COMPANY.)

*Acts* xv. 36. And some days after, Paul said unto Barnabas, Let us go again and visit our brethren in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, *and see* how they do.

— — 37. And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark.

— — 38. But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.

— — 39. And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed unto Cyprus;

(2. PAUL AND SILAS IN SYRIA AND ASIA MINOR.)

*Acts* xv. 40. And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

*Acts* xv. 41. And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches.

— xvi. 1. Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father *was* a Greek:

— — 2. Which was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lystra and Iconium.

— — 3. Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

— — 4. And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Jerusalem.

— — 5. And so were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

(3. FROM ASIA MINOR TO EUROPE. 52 A.D.)

*Acts* xvi. 11. Therefore loosing from Troas, we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next *day* to Neapolis;

— — 12. And from thence to Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, *and* a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

— — 13. And on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted *thither*.

(4. AT ATHENS.)

*Acts* xvii. 14. And then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Silas and Timotheus abode there still.

— — 15. And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

— — 19. And they took him, and brought him unto Areopagus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, *is?*

— — 20. For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

— — 21. (For all the Athenians, and strangers which were there, spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell or to hear some new thing.)

— — 33. So Paul departed from among them.

— — 34. Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which *was* Dionysius the Areopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

(5. AT CORINTH.)

*Acts* xviii. 8. And Crispus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized.

— — 10. For I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: for I have much people in this city.

— — 11. And he continued *there* a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

(6. BACK AGAIN TO ANTIOCH.)

*Acts* xviii. 18. And Paul *after this* tarried *there* yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn *his* head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow.

— — 22. And when he had landed at Cesarea, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went down to Antioch.

## § 80. St. Paul's Third Missionary Tour. 54–57 A.D.

(1. FROM ANTIOCH TO GALATIA AND PHRYGIA.)

*Acts* xviii. 23. And after he had spent some time *there*, he departed, and went over *all* the country of Galatia and Phrygia in order, strengthening all the disciples.

(2. TWO YEARS IN EPHESUS.)

See *Acts* xix. 1–20.

(3. TIMOTHY AND ERASTUS SENT INTO MACEDONIA.)

*Acts* xix. 21. After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome.

— — 22. So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season.

(4. UPROAR AGAINST PAUL IN EPHESUS.)

*Acts* xix. 29. And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

— — 30. And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

— — 31. And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring *him* that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

— — 32. Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

— — 33. And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

(5. UPROAR QUELLED BY THE TOWN CLERK.)

*Acts* xix. 38. Wherefore if Demetrius, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

— — 39. But if ye inquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.

— — 40. For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

— — 41. And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

## § 81. St. Paul goes from Ephesus to Jerusalem.

(1. VISITS GREECE A SECOND TIME.)

See *Acts* xx. 1–3.

(2. FROM PHILIPPI TO TROAS.)

See *Acts* xx. 6–12.

(3. FROM TROAS TO MILETUS.)

See *Acts* xx. 13–16.

(4. INTERVIEW WITH THE EPHESIAN ELDERS.)

*Acts* xx. 17. And from Miletus he sent to Ephesus, and called the elders of the church.

— — 18. And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Asia, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

— — 19. Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews:

— — 20. *And* how I kept back nothing that was profitable *unto you*, but have shewed you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house,

— — 21. Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ.

— — 25. And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

— — 37. And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

— — 38. Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

(5. FROM MILETUS TO PTOLEMAIS.)

*Acts* xxi. 1. And it came to pass, that after we were gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Coos, and the *day* following unto Rhodes, and from thence unto Patara:

*Acts* xxi. 2. And finding a ship sailing over unto Phenicia, we went aboard, and set forth.

— — 3. Now when we had discovered Cyprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Syria, and landed at Tyre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

— — 5. And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till *we were* out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

— — 6. And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

— — 7. And when we had finished *our* course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

(6. FROM PTOLEMAIS TO CESAREA.)

See *Acts* xxi. 8–14.

(7. FROM CESAREA TO JERUSALEM.)

*Acts* xxi. 15. And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to Jerusalem.

— — 16. There went with us also *certain* of the disciples of Cesarea, and brought with them one Mnason of Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

— — 17. And when we were come to Jerusalem, the brethren received us gladly.

— — 18. And the *day* following Paul went in with us unto James; and all the elders were present.

— — 19. And when he had saluted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry.

## § 82. St. Paul in Jerusalem.

(1. HE TRIES TO CONCILIATE THE JEWISH BELIEVERS.)

*Acts* xxi. 23. Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

— — 24. Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may shave *their* heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but *that* thou thyself also walkest orderly, and keepest the law.

— — 25. As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written *and* concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from *things* offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

— — 26. Then Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

(2. UNBELIEVING JEWS MAKE A RIOT.)

*Acts* xxi. 27. And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him,

— — 28. Crying out, Men of Israel, help: This is the man, that teacheth all *men* every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

— — 29. (For they had seen before with him in the city Trophimus an Ephesian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

— — 30. And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

— — 31. And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Jerusalem was in an uproar:

— — 32. Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

— — 33. Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded *him* to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

— — 34. And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

— — 35. And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

— — 36. For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away with him.

## § 83. St. Paul in Cesarea. 59–61 A.D.

(1. IS SENT THERE BY LYSIAS.)

*Acts* xxiii. 32. On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

— — 33. Who, when they came to Cesarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

— — 34. And when the governor had read *the letter*, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that *he was* of Cilicia;

— — 35. I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall.

(2. ACCUSED BY TERTULLUS BEFORE FELIX.)

*Acts* xxiv. 1. And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and *with* a certain orator *named* Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.

— — 2. And when he was called forth, Tertullus began to accuse *him*, saying, Seeing that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,

— — 3. We accept *it* always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all thankfulness.

— — 4. Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.

— — 5. For we have found this man *a* pestilent *fellow*, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes:

— — 6. Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law.

— — 7. But the chief captain Lysias came *upon us*, and with great violence took *him* away out of our hands,

— — 8. Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

— — 9. And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

(3. THE APOSTLE'S ANSWER.)

*Acts* xxiv. 10. Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch, as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

— — 11. Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Jerusalem for to worship.

— — 12. And they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

— — 13. Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

— — 16. And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and *toward* men.

— — 17. Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

— — 18. Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

— — 19. Who ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had aught against me.

— — 20. Or else let these same *here* say, if they

have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

*Acts* xxiv. 21. Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

(4. HE IS NOT RELEASED.)

*Acts* xxiv. 22. And when Felix heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of *that* way, he deferred them, and said, When Lysias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

— — 23. And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let *him* have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

— — 24. And after certain days, when Felix came with his wife Drusilla, which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Christ.

— — 25. And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

— — 26. He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

— — 27. But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix's room: and Felix, willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

(5. PLEADS HIS CAUSE BEFORE FESTUS.)

*Acts* xxv. 1. Now when Festus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Cesarea to Jerusalem.

— — 2. Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

— — 3. And desired favour against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him.

— — 4. But Festus answered, that Paul should be kept at Cesarea, and that he himself would depart shortly *thither*.

— — 5. Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with *me*, and accuse this man, if there be any wickedness in him.

— — 6. And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cesarea; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

— — 7. And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem stood round about, and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove.

— — 8. While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cesar, have I offended any thing at all.

— — 9. But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?

— — 10. Then said Paul, I stand at Cesar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

— — 11. For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die; but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cesar.

— — 12. Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cesar? unto Cesar shalt thou go.

(6. BROUGHT ALSO BEFORE KING AGRIPPA.)

*Acts* xxv. 13. And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cesarea to salute Festus.

— — 14. And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:

— — 15. About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed *me*, desiring *to have* judgment against him.

— — 16. To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have license to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

— — 17. Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

— — 18. Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

— — 20. And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked *him* whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.

— — 21. But when Paul had appealed to be reserved under the hearing of Augustus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cesar.

— — 22. Then Agrippa said unto Festus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

— — 23. And on the morrow, when Agrippa was come, and Bernice, with great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Festus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

— — 24. And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and *also* here, crying that he ought not to live any longer.

— — 25. But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him.

— — 26. Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and especially before thee, O king Agrippa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

— — 27. For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes *laid* against him.

(7. IMPRESSIONS MADE BY PAUL'S SPEECH.)

*Acts* xxvi. 24. And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

— — 25. But he said, I am not mad, most noble Festus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

— — 26. For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

— — 28. Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.

— — 29. And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

(8. HE IS PRONOUNCED INNOCENT, BUT MUST GO TO ROME.)

*Acts* xxvi. 30. And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bernice, and they that sat with them:

— — 31. And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

— — 32. Then said Agrippa unto Festus, This man might have been set at liberty, if he had not appealed to Cesar.

## § 84. The Voyage to Italy.

(1. FROM CESAREA TO SIDON.)

*Acts* xxvii. 1. And when it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they delivered Paul and certain other prisoners unto *one* named Julius, a centurion of Augustus' band.

— — 2. And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; *one* Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us.

*Acts* xxvii. 3. And the next *day* we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave *him* liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

(2. FROM SIDON TO MYRA.)

*Acts* xxvii. 4. And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Cyprus, because the winds were contrary.

— — 5. And when we had sailed over the sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we came to Myra, *a city* of Lycia.

— — 6. And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy; and he put us therein.

(3. SHIPWRECKED AT MALTA.)

*Acts* xxviii. 1. And when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita.

— — 2. And the barbarous people shewed us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

(4. FROM MALTA TO PUTEOLI.)

*Acts* xxviii. 12. And landing at Syracuse, we tarried *there* three days.

— — 13. And from thence we fetched a compass, and came to Rhegium: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Puteoli:

— — 14. Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rome.

(5. FROM PUTEOLI TO ROME.)

*Acts* xxviii. 15. And from thence, when the brethren heard of us, they came to meet us as far as Appii Forum, and the Three Taverns; whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

— — 16. And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

## § 85. Jews and Gentiles made one in Christ.

*Mat.* iii. 9. And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

*Luke* iii. 8. Bring forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to *our* father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

*Rom.* ii. 10. But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good; to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile:

— iii. 29. *Is he* the God of the Jews only? *is he* not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also:

— ix. 6. Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they *are* not all Israel, which are of Israel:

— — 7. Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, *are they* all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called.

— — 8. That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these *are* not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.

— — 9. For this *is* the word of promise, At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

— — 25. As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

— — 26. And it shall come to pass, *that* in the place where it was said unto them, Ye *are* not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

— — 30. What shall we say then? That the Gentiles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of faith.

— — 31. But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

— — 32. Wherefore? Because *they sought it* not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

— x. 12. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him.

— — 18. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

— — 19. But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, I will provoke you to jealousy by *them that are* no people, *and* by a foolish nation I will anger you.

— — 20. But Esaias is very bold, and saith, I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

— xi. 17. And if some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

— — 18. Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

— — 19. Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in.

— — 20. Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not highminded, but fear:

— — 21. For if God spared not the natural branches, *take heed* lest he also spare not thee.

— — 22. Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

— xv. 9. And that the Gentiles might glorify God for *his* mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name.

— — 10. And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.

— — 11. And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye people.

— — 12. And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust.

— — 18. For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,

— — 19. Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Jerusalem, and round about unto Illyricum, I have fully preached the gospel of Christ.

— — 20. Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

— — 21. But as it is written, To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

*Gal.* iii. 14. That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

— — 28. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus.

— — 29. And if ye *be* Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

*Eph.* ii. 17. And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.

— iii. 5. Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit:

— — 6. That the Gentiles should be fellow heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the gospel:

# BOOK XIII.—THE OUTWARD MAN.

## CHAP. I.

## THE NATURE OF THE BODY.

### § 1. Unity of the Body.

1 *Cor.* xii. 14. For the body is not one member, but many.

— — 15. If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

— — 16. And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

— — 17. If the whole body *were* an eye, where *were* the hearing? If the whole *were* hearing, where *were* the smelling?

— — 18. But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

— — 19. And if they were all one member, where *were* the body?

— — 20. But now *are they* many members, yet but one body.

— — 21. And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

— — 22. Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

— — 23. And those *members* of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely *parts* have more abundant comeliness.

— — 24. For our comely *parts* have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having giving more abundant honour to that *part* which lacked:

— — 25. That there should be no schism in the body; but *that* the members should have the same care one for another.

— — 26. And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

### § 2. Manly Beauty.

*Gen.* xxxix. 6. +And Joseph was a goodly person, and well favoured.

*Jud.* viii. 18. Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men *were they* whom ye slew at Tabor? And they answered, As thou *art*, so *were* they; each one resembling the children of a king.

1 *Sam.* ix. 2. And he had a son, whose name *was* Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and *there was* not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: from his shoulders and upward *he was* higher than any of the people.

— xvii. 42. And when the Philistine looked about, and saw David, he disdained him: for he was *but* a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

2 *Sam.* xiv. 25. But in all Israel there was none to be so much praised as Absalom for his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

— — 26. And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled *it*; because *the hair* was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels after the king's weight.

*Sol.* v. 9. What *is* thy beloved more than *another* beloved, O thou fairest among women? what *is* thy beloved more than *another* beloved, that thou dost so charge us?

— — 10. My beloved *is* white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand.

— — 11. His head *is as* the most fine gold; his locks *are* bushy, *and* black as a raven:

— — 12. His eyes *are* as *the eyes* of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, *and* fitly set:

— — 13. His cheeks *are* as a bed of spices, *as* sweet flowers: his lips *like* lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh:

— — 14. His hands *are as* gold rings set with the beryl: his belly *is as* bright ivory overlaid *with* sapphires:

— — 15. His legs *are as* pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his countenance *is* as Lebanon, excellent as the cedars:

— — 16. His mouth *is* most sweet: yea, he *is* altogether lovely. This *is* my beloved, and this *is* my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem.

See 1 *Kings* i. 6.

### § 3. Female Beauty.

*Gen.* vi. 1. And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

— — 2. That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they *were* fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose.

— xii. 11. And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou *art* a fair woman to look upon:

— — 12. Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This *is* his wife: and they will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

— — 14. And it came to pass, that, when Abram was come into Egypt, the Egyptians beheld the woman that she *was* very fair.

— — 15. The princes also of Pharaoh saw her, and commended her before Pharaoh: and the woman was taken into Pharaoh's house.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 3. Now the name of the man *was* Nabal, and the name of his wife Abigail; and *she was* a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man *was* churlish and evil in his doings; and he *was* of the house of Caleb.

2 *Sam.* xiv. 27. And unto Absalom there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name *was* Tamar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

*Est.* ii. 5. *Now* in Shushan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name *was* Mordecai, the son of Jair, the son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a Benjamite;

— — 6. Who had been carried away from Jerusalem with the captivity which had been carried away with Jeconiah king of Judah, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away.

— — 7. And he brought up Hadassah, that *is*, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid *was* fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

— — 8. So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shushan the palace, to the custody of Hegai, that Esther was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hegai, keeper of the women.

*Est.* ii. 9. And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, *which were* meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best *place* of the house of the women.

— — 10. Esther had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mordecai had charged her that she should not shew *it.*

— — 11. And Mordecai walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Esther did, and what should become of her.

*Job* xlii. 13. He had also seven sons and three daughters.

— — 14. And he called the name of the first, Jemima; and the name of the second, Kezia; and the name of the third, Keren-happuch.

— — 15. And in all the land were no women found *so* fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

*Sol.* iv. 1. Behold, thou *art* fair, my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair *is* as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Gilead.

— — 2. Thy teeth *are* like a flock *of sheep that are even* shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none *is* barren among them.

— — 3. Thy lips *are* like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech *is* comely: thy temples *are* like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

— — 4. Thy neck *is* like the tower of David builded for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

— — 5. Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

*Jer.* vi. 2. I have likened the daughter of Zion to a comely and delicate *woman.*

— — 3. The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; they shall pitch *their* tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

(1. SWARTHY BEAUTY.)

*Sol.* i. 5. I *am* black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, as the tents of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

— — 6. Look not upon me, because I *am* black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; *but* mine own vineyard have I not kept.

(2. BEAUTY WITHOUT DISCRETION.)

*Prov.* xi. 22. *As* a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, *so is* a fair woman which is without discretion.

### § 4. Diminutive Stature.

*Luke* xix. 3. And he sought to see Jesus who he was: and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

— — 4. And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycamore tree to see him; for he was to pass that *way.*

See *Lev.* xxi. 20.

### § 5. Giants.

*Gen.* vi. 4. There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare *children* to them, the same *became* mighty men which *were* of old, men of renown.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 4. And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span.

2 *Sam.* xxi. 16. And Ishbi-benob, which *was* of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear *weighed* three hundred *shekels* of brass in weight, he being girded with a new *sword,* thought to have slain David.

— — 18. And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibberchai the Hushathite slew Saph, which *was* of the sons of the giant.

— — 19. And there was again a battle in Gob with the Philistines, where Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim, a Beth-lehemite, slew *the brother of* Goliath the Gittite, the staff of whose spear *was* like a weaver's beam.

— — 20. And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

— — 21. And when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimeah the brother of David slew him.

— — 22. These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

1 *Chr.* xx. 4. And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines; at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Sippai, *that was* of the children of the giant: and they were subdued.

— — 5. And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear staff *was* like a weaver's beam.

— — 6. And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of *great* stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six *on each hand,* and six *on each foot:* and he also was the son of the giant.

— — 7. But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea David's brother slew him.

— — 8. These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

See *Num.* xiii. 22, 32. *Deut.* ii. 10, 11, 20. 1 *Sam.* x. 23. 1 *Chr.* xi. 23.

### § 6. Dexterity.

(1. LEFT-HANDED.)

*Jud.* xx. 16. Among all this people *there were* seven hundred chosen men lefthanded; every one could sling stones at a hair *breadth,* and not miss.

(2. DOUBLE-HANDED.)

See 1 *Chr.* xii. 2.

(3. SWIFT-FOOTED.)

2 *Sam.* ii. 18. And there were three sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and Abishai, and Asahel: and Asahel *was as* light of foot as a wild roe.

### § 7. The Five Senses.

*Gen.* xxvii. 22. And Jacob went near unto Isaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice *is* Jacob's voice, but the hands *are* the hands of Esau.

— — 27. And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son *is* as the smell of a field which the LORD hath blessed:

*Ex.* iv. 11. And the LORD said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the LORD?

*Job* xii. 11. Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

— xxxiv. 3. For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.

1 *Sam.* iii. 11. And the LORD said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

*Ec.* i. 8. All things *are* full of labour; man cannot utter *it:* the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

See *Micah* vii. 16.

### § 8. The Appetites.

*Gen.* xxv. 30. And Esau said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red *pottage;* for I *am* faint: therefore was his name called Edom.

— xxvii. 4. And make me savoury meat, such as I love, and bring *it* to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.

— — 6. And Rebekah spake unto Jacob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,

— — 7. Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the LORD before my death.

*Gen.* xxvii. 14. And he went, and fetched, and brought *them* to his mother: and his mother made savoury meat, such as his father loved.

— — 17. And she gave the savoury meat and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.

*Ex.* xvii. 2. Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the LORD?

— — 3. And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses, and said, Wherefore *is* this *that* thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

1 *Chr.* xi. 17. And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that *is* at the gate!

— — 18. And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it out to the LORD.

— — 19. And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with *the jeopardy of* their lives they brought it: therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

*Job* vi. 6. Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there *any* taste in the white of an egg?

— — 7. The things *that* my soul refused to touch *are* as my sorrowful meat.

— xxxiii. 20. So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

*Ps.* cii. 4. My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.

— — 9. For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,

— cvii. 17. Fools, because of their transgression, and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.

— — 18. Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat; and they draw near unto the gates of death.

*Prov.* xxvii. 7. The full soul loatheth a honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.

## § 9. The Countenance.

(1. CHEERFUL.)

1 *Sam.* i. 18. And she said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more *sad*.

*Prov.* xv. 13. A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

*Ec.* viii. 1. Who *is* as the wise *man?* and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed.

(2. SULLEN.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 2. And Jacob beheld the countenance of Laban, and, behold, it *was* not toward him as before.

— — 4. And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock,

— — 5. And said unto them, I see your father's countenance, that it *is* not toward me as before; but the God of my father hath been with me.

*Dan.* iii. 19. Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: *therefore* he spake and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

(3. BEARING THE STAMP OF SIN.)

*Is.* iii. 9. The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide *it* not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

## § 10. The Hair.

(1. THE HAIR OF THE HAND.)

*Gen.* xxvii. 11. And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, Esau my brother *is* a hairy man, and I *am* a smooth man:

— — 21. And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou *be* my very son Esau or not.

— — 23. And he discerned him not, because his hands were hairy, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.

(2. THE BEARD.)

*Gen.* xli. 14. Then Pharaoh sent and called Joseph, and they brought him hastily out of the dungeon: and he shaved *himself*, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Pharaoh.

*Lev.* xix. 27. Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.

2 *Sam.* x. 4. Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved off the one half of their beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, *even* to their buttocks, and sent them away.

— — 5. When they told *it* unto David, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

— xix. 24. And Mephibosheth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.

1 *Chr.* xix. 4. Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

— — 5. Then there went *certain*, and told David how the men were served; and he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your beards be grown, and *then* return.

See 2 *Sam.* xx. 9. *Ezr.* ix. 3. *Is.* vii. 20. *Jer.* xli. 5. *Ezek.* v. 1.

(3. THE HAIR OF THE HEAD.)

*Lev.* xiii. 40. And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he *is* bald; *yet is* he clean.

— — 41. And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he *is* forehead bald; *yet is* he clean.

*Jud.* xvi. 22. Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again after he was shaven.

*Is.* vii. 20. In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is hired, *namely*, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

*Jer.* vii. 29. Cut off thine hair, *O Jerusalem*, and cast *it* away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

*Ezek.* xliv. 20. Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

*Micah* i. 16. Make them bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

1 *Cor.* xi. 14. Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

— — 15. But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for *her* hair is given to her for a covering.

See 2 *Sam.* xiv. 26. 1 *Tim.* ii. 9. 1 *Pet.* iii. 3.

## § 11. The Forehead.

*Rev.* xiii. 16. And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

— — 17. And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

See *Is.* xlviii. 4. *Jer.* iii. 3. *Ezek.* iii. 8, 9.

## § 12. The Eyes.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 10. My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

*Luke* xi. 33. No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth *it* in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.

— — 34. The light of the body is the eye: there-

fore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when *thine eye* is evil, thy body also *is* full of darkness.

*Luke* xi. 35. Take heed therefore, that the light which is in thee be not darkness.

— — 36. If thy whole body therefore *be* full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.

See *Num.* x. 31. *Jud.* xvi. 28. *Prov.* xx. 12.

### § 13. The Ears.

*Ps.* xlix. 4. I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

*Prov.* xv. 31. The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

— xviii. 15. The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

See *Ex.* xxi. 6. *Mat.* xxvi. 51. *Acts* vii. 57.

### § 14. The Mouth.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 2. I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

*Prov.* xviii. 4. The words of a man's mouth *are as* deep waters, *and* the wellspring of wisdom *as* a flowing brook.

— — 6. A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

— — 7. A fool's mouth *is* his destruction, and his lips *are* the snare of his soul.

See 1 *Sam.* i. 12. 2 *Kings* iv. 34. *Job* xxxiv. 3. *Ps.* xxii. 13.

### § 15. The Teeth.

*Prov.* xxx. 14. *There is* a generation, whose teeth *are as* swords, and their jaw teeth *as* knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from *among* men.

*Lam.* iii. 16. He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath covered me with ashes.

See *Gen.* xlix. 12. *Num.* xi. 33. *Job* xiii. 14; xix. 20; xxix. 17.

### § 16. Winking.

*Job* xv. 12. Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,

*Prov.* vi. 13. He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

### § 17. Stooping.

*John* viii. 8. And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

### § 18. Prostration.

*Num.* xiv. 5. Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel.

— xvi. 4. And when Moses heard *it*, he fell upon his face:

1 *Kings* xviii. 42. So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the top of Carmel; and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

### § 19. Sighing.

*Job* iii. 24. For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.

*Jer.* xlv. 2. Thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch;

— — 3. Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the LORD hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

*Ezek.* xxi. 6. Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of *thy* loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

— — 7. And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings, because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak *as* water; behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord GOD.

### § 20. Tears.

*Num.* xi. 10. Then Moses heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and the anger of the LORD was kindled greatly; Moses also was displeased.

1 *Sam.* xx. 41. *And* as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of *a place* toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded.

— xxiv. 16. And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, *Is* this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

2 *Sam.* xiii. 36. And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

— xv. 23. And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the wilderness.

2 *Kings* viii. 11. And he settled his countenance steadfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.

*Job* xvi. 16. My face is foul with weeping, and on my eyelids *is* the shadow of death;

*Ps.* vi. 6. I am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears.

— xxxix. 12. Hear my prayer, O LORD, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears; for I *am* a stranger with thee, *and* a sojourner, as all my fathers *were*.

— lvi. 8. Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: *are they* not in thy book?

— lxxx. 5. Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure.

— — 6. Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

*Jer.* ix. 1. Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

— xiv. 17. Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.

*Lam.* i. 16. For these *things* I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

— ii. 18. Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.

— — 19. Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: Lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street.

— iii. 48. Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

— — 49. Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

— — 50. Till the LORD look down, and behold from heaven.

— — 51. Mine eye affecteth mine heart, because of all the daughters of my city.

*John* xi. 31. The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mary, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.

### § 21. Saliva.

*Job* vii. 19. How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

— xxx. 10. They abhor me, they flee far from me, and spare not to spit in my face.

See *John* ix. 6.

### § 22. Excretions.

*Deut.* xxiii. 12. Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

— — 13. And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

— — 14. For the LORD thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

2 *Kings* xviii. 27. But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

*Is.* xxxvi. 12. But Rabshakeh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? *hath he* not *sent me* to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

*Mal.* ii. 3. Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, *even* the dung of your solemn feasts; and *one* shall take you away with it.

*Mat.* xv. 17. Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?

*Mark* vii. 18. And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, *it* cannot defile him;

— — 19. Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?

---

## CHAP. II.

## THE SUSTENANCE OF THE BODY.

### § 23. Necessity of Food.

1 *Kings* xviii. 41. And Elijah said unto Ahab, Get thee up, eat and drink; for *there is* a sound of abundance of rain.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 29. Then said Jonathan, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

— — 30. How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Philistines?

— — 31. And they smote the Philistines that day from Michmash to Aijalon: and the people were very faint.

— xxx. 11. And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

— — 12. And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk *any* water, three days and three nights.

*Mark* viii. 1. In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jesus called his disciples *unto him*, and saith unto them,

— — 2. I have compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:

— — 3. And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way: for divers of them came from far.

— — 4. And his disciples answered him, From whence can a man satisfy these *men* with bread here in the wilderness?

*Acts* ix. 19. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with his disciples which were at Damascus.

— xxvii. 33. And while the day was coming on, Paul besought *them* all to take meat, saying, This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

— — 34. Wherefore I pray you to take *some* meat; for this is for your health: for there shall not a hair fall from the head of any of you.

— — 36. Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took *some* meat.

### § 24. Food a Gift of God.

*Ex.* xvi. 32. And Moses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Egypt.

— — 33. And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the LORD, to be kept for your generations.

— — 34. As the LORD commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept.

*Ruth* i. 6. Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had visited his people in giving them bread.

1 *Kings* xvii. 2. And the word of the LORD came unto him, saying,

— — 3. Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that *is* before Jordan.

— — 4. And it shall be, *that* thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

— — 5. So he went and did according unto the word of the LORD: for he went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that *is* before Jordan.

*Job* xxxvi. 16. Even so would he have removed thee out of the strait *into* a broad place, where *there is* no straitness; and that which should be set on thy table *should be* full of fatness.

*Ps.* civ. 27. These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give *them* their meat in due season.

— cvii. 9. For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

— cxxxii. 15. I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.

— cxxxvi. 25. Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy *endureth* for ever.

— cxlv. 15. The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

— — 16. Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

— cxlvii. 14. He maketh peace *in* thy borders, *and* filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.

*Ec.* iii. 12. I know that *there is* no good in them, but for *a man* to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

— — 13. And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it *is* the gift of God.

— viii. 15. Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

*Is.* lxii. 6. I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Jerusalem, *which* shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the LORD, keep not silence,

— — 7. And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusalem a praise in the earth.

— — 8. The LORD hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give thy corn *to be* meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

— — 9. But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the LORD; and they that have brought it together shall drink it in the courts of my holiness.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 29. I will also save you from all your uncleannesses: and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.

— — 30. And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.

*Hos.* xi. 4. I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

*Joel* ii. 19. Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

See *Job* xxviii. 5. *Ps.* cxlvi. 7. *Acts* xiv. 17.

### § 25. Food Cursed.

*Num.* xi. 18. And say thou unto the people, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the LORD, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for *it was* well with us in Egypt: therefore the LORD will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

— — 19. Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

— — 20. *But* even a whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the LORD which *is* among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Egypt?

*Ps.* lxix. 22. Let their table become a snare before them: and *that which should have been* for *their* welfare, *let it become* a trap.

### § 26. Human Care Necessary.

*Gen.* vi. 21. And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather *it* to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

*Ex.* xvi. 16. This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, an omer for every man, *according to* the number of your persons; take ye every man for *them* which *are* in his tents.

1 *Kings* iv. 22. And Solomon's provision for one day was thirty measures of fine flour, and threescore measures of meal,

*Mat.* xiv. 15. And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

— — 16. But Jesus said unto them, They need not depart; give ye them to eat.

### § 27. Man shall not Live by Bread Alone.

*Is.* lv. 2. Wherefore do ye spend money for *that which is* not bread? and your labour for *that which* satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye *that which is* good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.

*Mat.* iv. 3. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

— — 4. But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.

*Luke* iv. 2. Being forty days tempted of the devil. And in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

— — 3. And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

— — 4. And Jesus answered him, saying, It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.

*John* iv. 13. Jesus answered and said unto her, Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:

— — 14. But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.

— — 15. The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

— vi. 27. Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you: for him hath God the Father sealed.

1 *Cor.* vi. 13. Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them.+

### § 28. Varieties of Food.

(1. VEGETABLE.)

*Gen.* i. 29. And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which *is* upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which *is* the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat.

— — 30. And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein *there is* life, *I have given* every green herb for meat: and it was so.

*Jud.* xiv. 7. And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Samson well.

— — 8. And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcass of the lion: and, behold, *there was* a swarm of bees and honey in the carcass of the lion.

— — 9. And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcass of the lion.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 25. And all *they of* the land came to a wood; and there was honey upon the ground.

— — 43. Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that *was* in mine hand, *and*, lo, I must die.

*Ps.* lxxxi. 16. He should have fed them also with the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

*Prov.* xxiv. 13. My son, eat thou honey, because *it is* good; and the honeycomb, *which is* sweet to thy taste:

See *Dan.* i. 12–16.

BREAD THE STAFF OF LIFE: See *Gen.* xli. 54; xlvii. 12, 15. *Ex.* xxix. 32; xl. 23. *Lev.* xxvi. 26. *Jos.* ix. 5. *Jud.* viii. 6; xix. 5. *Ps.* cv. 16. *Ezek.* iv. 16; v. 16. *John* xxi. 13.

(2. ANIMAL.)

*Gen.* ix. 2. And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth *upon* the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

— — 3. Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

— xxvii. 25. And he said, Bring *it* near to me, and I will eat of my son's vension, that my soul may bless thee. And he brought *it* near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

*Deut.* xii. 20. When the LORD thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

— — 21. If the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the LORD hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

— — 22. Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat *of* them alike.

(3. BLOOD FORBIDDEN.)

*Gen.* ix. 4. But flesh with the life thereof, *which is* the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

(4. A JEWISH CUSTOM.)

*Gen.* xxxii. 32. Therefore the children of Israel eat not *of* the sinew which shrank, which *is* upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day; because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

(5. HUMAN FLESH.)

*Lev.* xxvi. 27. And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

— — 28. Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

*Lev.* xxvi. 29. And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

*Deut.* xxviii. 53. And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the LORD thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

— — 54. *So that* the man *that is* tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

— — 55. So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

— — 56. The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

— — 57. And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all *things* secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

2 *Kings* vi. 28. And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

— — 29. So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

*Job* xxxi. 31. If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

*Is.* ix. 19. Through the wrath of the LORD of hosts is the land darkened, and the people shall be as the fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother.

— — 20. And he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

— — 21. Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: *and* they together *shall be* against Judah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

— xlix. 24. Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

— — 25. But thus saith the LORD, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

— — 26. And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the LORD *am* thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob.

*Jer.* xix. 9. And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

*Lam.* ii. 20. Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, *and* children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

— iv. 10. The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

*Ezek.* v. 9. And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

— — 10. Therefore the fathers shall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I scatter into all the winds.

*Micah* iii. 1. And I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; *Is it* not for you to know judgment?

— — 2. Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

— — 3. Who also eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

## § 29. Cooking.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Gen.* xxv. 29. And Jacob sod pottage: and Esau came from the field, and he *was* faint:

— xxvii. 9. Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

— — 10. And thou shalt bring *it* to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

— — 31. And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

*Deut.* xiv. 21. Ye shall not eat *of* any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that *is* in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou *art* a holy people unto the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

2 *Sam.* xiii. 6. So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

— — 7. Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Amnon's house, and dress him meat.

— — 8. So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, and kneaded *it*, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

*Ps.* lviii. 9. Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in *his* wrath.

(2. FIGURATIVE.)

*Ezek.* xi. 3. Which say, *It is* not near; let us build houses: this *city is* the caldron, and we *be* the flesh.

— — 7. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they *are* the flesh, and this *city is* the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

— — 11. This *city* shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; *but* I will judge you in the border of Israel:

— xxiv. 6. Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD; Woe to the bloody city, to the pot whose scum *is* therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.

— — 10. Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

— — 11. Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and *that* the filthiness of it may be molten in it, *that* the scum of it may be consumed.

— — 12. She hath wearied *herself* with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum *shall be* in the fire.

*Hos.* vii. 3. They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.

— — 4. They *are* all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, *who* ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

— — 5. In the day of our king, the princes have made *him* sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

— — 6. For they have made ready their heart like an oven, while they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

— — 7. They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: *there is* none among them that calleth unto me.

— — 8. Ephraim, he hath mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.

### § 30. Feasting.

(1. DIRECTIONS.)

*Prov.* xxiii. 1. When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what *is* before thee:

— — 2. And put a knife to thy throat, if thou *be* a man given to appetite.

— — 3. Be not desirous of his dainties: for they *are* deceitful meat.

— — 6. Eat thou not the bread of *him that hath* an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:

— — 7. For as he thinketh in his heart, so *is* he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart *is* not with thee.

— — 8. The morsel *which* thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

*Jer.* xvi. 8. Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

*Luke* xiv. 12. Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor *thy* rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompense be made thee.

— — 13. But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:

— — 14. And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just.

(2. INVITATIONS.)

2 *Sam.* xiii. 25. And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

— — 26. Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Amnon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

— — 27. But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.

(3. EXAMPLES.)

1 *Sam.* ix. 22. And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which *were* about thirty persons.

— — 23. And Samuel said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

— — 24. And the cook took up the shoulder, and *that* which *was* upon it, and set *it* before Saul. And *Samuel* said, Behold that which is left! set *it* before thee, *and* eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

*Job* i. 4. And his sons went and feasted *in their* houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

— — 13. And there was a day when his sons and his daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

(4. RIOTOUS MIRTH.)

*Is.* v. 12. And the harp and the viol, the tabret and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

(5. SACRED FEASTS.)

1 *Kings* iii. 15. +And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and offered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and made a feast to all his servants.

— viii. 65. And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt, before the LORD our God, seven days and seven days, *even* fourteen days.

— — 66. On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the LORD had done for David his servant, and for Israel his people.

*Jude* 12. These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear:+

### § 31. Undue Concern and Gluttony.

*Num.* xi. 4. And the mixed multitude that *was* among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat?

— — 5. We remember the fish, which we did eat in Egypt freely; the cucumbers, and the melons, and the leeks, and the onions, and the garlic:

— — 13. Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 29. So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;

— — 30. They were not estranged from their lust: but while their meat *was* yet in their mouths,

— cvi. 14. But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

— — 15. And he gave them their request; but sent leanness into their soul.

*Prov.* xxiii. 20. Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh:

*John* vi. 26. Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

*Job* xv. 27. Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh collops of fat on *his* flanks.

*Prov.* xxv. 16. Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.

See *Prov.* xxiii. 21.

### § 32. Fasting.

*Gen.* xxiv. 33. And there was set *meat* before him to eat: but he said, I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

*Deut.* xxix. 6. Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I *am* the LORD your God.

1 *Kings* xiii. 7. And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and I will give thee a reward.

— — 8. And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

— — 9. For so was it charged me by the word of the LORD, saying, Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

— — 15. Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

— — 16. And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

— — 17. For it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

— xxi. 4. And Ahab came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Naboth the Jezreelite had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

*Ps.* cix. 23. I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

— — 24. My knees are weak through fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

*Is.* viii. 21. And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

— — 22. And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and *they shall be* driven to darkness.

*Dan.* x. 2. In those days I Daniel was mourning three full weeks.

— — 3. I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

*Luke* v. 33. And they said unto him, Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise *the disciples* of the Pharisees; but thine eat and drink?

— — 34. And he said unto them, Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them?

— — 35. But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

### § 33. Famine.

*Gen.* xii. 10. And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine *was* grievous in the land.

— xxvi. 1. And there was a famine in the land, besides the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar.

— xli. 53. And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Egypt, were ended.

— — 54. And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread.

— xlv. 6. For these two years *hath* the famine *been* in the land: and yet *there are* five years, in the which *there shall* neither *be* earing nor harvest.

— xlvii. 13. And *there was* no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and *all* the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

— — 14. And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.

— — 15. And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

— — 16. And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

— — 17. And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread *in exchange* for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses; and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

— — 18. When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide *it* from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not aught left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

— — 19. Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give *us* seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

— — 20. And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

— — 21. And as for the people, he removed them to cities from *one* end of the borders of Egypt even to the *other* end thereof.

*Lev.* xxvi. 26. *And* when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver *you* your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

*Deut.* xxviii. 33. The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

— — 34. So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

— — 38. Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather *but* little in; for the locust shall consume it.

— — 39. Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress *them*, but shalt neither drink *of* the wine, nor gather *the grapes;* for the worms shall eat them.

— — 40. Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint *thyself* with the oil; for thine olive shall cast *his fruit.*

*Ruth* i. 1. Now it came to pass in the days when the judges ruled, that there was a famine in the land. And a certain man of Beth-lehem-judah went to sojourn in the country of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

— — 2. And the name of the man *was* Elimelech, and the name of his wife Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, Ephrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and continued there.

2 *Sam.* xxi. 1. Then there was a famine in the days of David three years, year after year; and David inquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, *It is* for Saul, and for *his* bloody house, because he slew the Gibeonites.

1 *Kings* xviii. 2. And Elijah went to shew himself unto Ahab. And *there was* a sore famine in Samaria.

2 *Kings* viii. 1. Then spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the LORD hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years.

— — 2. And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Philistines seven years.

*Job* xxx. 3. For want and famine *they were* solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste:

— — 4. Who cut up mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots *for* their meat.

— — 5. They were driven forth from among *men*, (they cried after them as *after* a thief,)

— — 6. To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, *in* caves of the earth, and *in* the rocks.

*Ps.* cv. 16. Moreover he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread.

*Is.* li. 19. These two *things* are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: by whom shall I comfort thee?

*Jer.* xiv. 1. The word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning the dearth.

— — 2. Judah mourneth, and the gates thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

— — 3. And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, *and* found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads.

— — 4. Because the ground is chapped, for there was no rain in the earth, the ploughmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

— — 5. Yea, the hind also calved in the field, and forsook *it*, because there was no grass.

— — 6. And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like dragons; their eyes did fail, because *there was* no grass.

— — 18. If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they know not.

*Lam.* i. 11. All her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat to relieve the soul: See, O LORD, and consider; for I am become vile.

— — 19. I called for my lovers, *but* they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

— ii. 11. Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.

— — 12. They say to their mothers, Where *is* corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

— iv. 4. The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, *and* no man breaketh *it* unto them.

— — 8. Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

*Lam.* iv. 9. *They that be* slain with the sword are better than *they that be* slain with hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for *want of* the fruits of the field.

— v. 9. We gat our bread with *the peril of* our lives, because of the sword of the wilderness.

— — 10. Our skin was black like an oven, because of the terrible famine.

*Ezek.* vi. 11. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Smite with thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Israel! for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

— — 12. He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

— — 14. So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more desolate than the wilderness toward Diblath, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I *am* the LORD.

— vii. 14. They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

— — 15. The sword *is* without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that *is* in the field shall die with the sword; and he that *is* in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

— xii. 18. Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

— — 19. And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord GOD of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, *and* of the land of Israel; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

— xiv. 13. Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

*Amos* iv. 6. And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

*Acts* vii. 11. Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Chanaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

## § 34. Drink.

(1. WATER.)

*Num.* xx. 2. And there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

— — 3. And the people chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when our brethren died before the LORD!

— — 4. And why have ye brought up the congregation of the LORD into this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

— — 5. And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it *is* no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither *is* there any water to drink.

*Lam.* v. 4. We have drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto us.

*Ezek.* iv. 16. Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

— — 17. That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

See *Num.* xx. 7–11. *Is.* iii. 1.

(2. WINE.)

*Ps.* civ. 14. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth;

— — 15. And wine *that* maketh glad the heart of man, *and* oil to make *his* face to shine, and bread *which* strengtheneth man's heart.

*Joel* ii. 24. And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

See *John* ii. 1–11.

(3. WINE PRESCRIBED.)

*Prov.* xxxi. 6. Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

— — 7. Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

1 *Tim.* v. 23. Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

(4. ABUSE OF IT CONDEMNED.)

*Prov.* xx. 1. Wine *is* a mocker, strong drink *is* raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.

— xxiii. 31. Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, *when* it moveth itself aright.

*Eph.* v. 18. And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

*Tit.* ii. 3. The aged women likewise, that *they be* in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

(5. PROHIBITED TO THE PRIESTHOOD WHEN ON DUTY.)

*Lev.* x. 9. Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations:

*Ezek.* xliv. 21. Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

## § 35. Total Abstinence from Wine.

(1. THE NAZARITES.)

(See *Num.* vi. 2–4.)

*Lam.* iv. 7. Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing *was* of sapphire:

*Amos* ii. 11. And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Nazarites. *Is it* not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the LORD.

— — 12. But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, Prophesy not.

See *Jud.* xiii. 2–5. *Luke* i. 15.

(2. THE RECHABITES.)

*Jer.* xxxv. 2. Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the LORD, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

— — 3. Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites;

— — 4. And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which *was* by the chamber of the princes, which *was* above the chamber of Maaseiah the son of Shallum, the keeper of the door:

— — 5. And I set before the sons of the house of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups; and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

— — 6. But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, *neither* ye, nor your sons for ever.

— — 7. Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have *any:* but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live many days in the land where ye *be* strangers.

— — 8. Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

— — 9. Nor to build houses for us to dwell in; neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

— — 10. But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

— — 11. But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up into the land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Jerusalem for fear of the army of the Chaldeans, and for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

— — 13. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabit-

ants of Jerusalem, Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the LORD.

*Jer.* xxxv. 14. The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

— — 18. And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Rechabites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you;

— — 19. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever.

### § 36. Wine-Drinking.

*Gen.* xliii. 34. And he took *and sent* messes unto them from before him: but Benjamin's mess was five times so much as any of theirs. And they drank, and were merry with him.

*Ec.* ii. 3. I sought in mine heart to give myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what *was* that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

*Is.* lvi. 12. Come ye, *say they*, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to-morrow shall be as this day, *and* much more abundant.

*Zech.* ix. 17. For how great *is* his goodness, and how great *is* his beauty! corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

— x. 7. And *they of* Ephraim shall be like a mighty *man*, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see *it*, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

See *Gen.* xxvii. 25. *Neh.* ii. 1.

### § 37. Wine and Wantonness.

*Est.* i. 10. On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

— — 11. To bring Vashti the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she *was* fair to look on.

— — 12. But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by *his* chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

*Hos.* iv. 11. Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart.

### § 38. Drunkenness.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Gen.* ix. 20. And Noah began *to be* a husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

— — 21. And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 36. And Abigail came to Nabal; and, behold, he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nabal's heart *was* merry within him, for he *was* very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

— — 37. But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nabal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became *as* a stone.

1 *Kings* xx. 12. And it came to pass, when *Benhadad* heard this message, as he *was* drinking, he and the kings in the pavilions, that he said unto his servants, Set *yourselves in array*. And they set *themselves in array* against the city.

— — 16. And they went out at noon. But Benhadad *was* drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

(2. FIGURATIVE.)

*Ps.* lxxiii. 10. Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full *cup* are wrung out to them.

— lxxv. 8. For in the hand of the LORD *there is* a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring *them* out, *and* drink *them*.

*Is.* xxviii. 8. For all tables are full of vomit *and* filthiness, *so that there is* no place *clean*.

*Jer.* li. 7. Babylon *hath been* a golden cup in the LORD's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad.

— — 8. Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

— — 9. We would have healed Babylon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up *even* to the skies.

*Is.* li. 17. Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, *and* wrung *them* out.

— — 21. Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:

— — 22. Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God *that* pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, *even* the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

— — 23. But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

— lxiii. 6. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.

*Jer.* ix. 15. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, *even* this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

*Lam.* iii. 15. He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.

*Ezek.* xxiii. 31. Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her cup into thine hand.

— — 32. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

— — 33. Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Samaria.

— — 34. Thou shalt even drink it and suck *it* out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken *it*, saith the Lord GOD.

*Hab.* ii. 15. Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to *him*, and makest *him* drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

— — 16. Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the LORD's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing *shall be* on thy glory.

### § 39. Punishment of Drunkenness.

*Deut.* xxix. 19. And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst:

— — 20. The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written

in this book shall lie upon him, and the LORD shall blot out his name from under heaven.

*Deut.* xxix. 21. And the LORD shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law:

*Prov.* xxiii. 29. Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?

— — 30. They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

— — 32. At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.

— — 33. Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.

— — 34. Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

— — 35. They have stricken me, *shalt thou say, and* I was not sick; they have beaten me, *and* I felt *it not:* when shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

*Is.* v. 11. Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, *that* they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, *till* wine inflame them!

— — 22. Woe unto *them that are* mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

— — 23. Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

— xxiv. 9. They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

— — 11. *There is* a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

— xxviii. 1. Woe to the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty *is* a fading flower, which *are* on the head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine!

— — 3. The crown of pride the drunkards of Ephraim, shall be trodden under feet:

— — 7. But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble *in* judgment.

*Joel* i. 5. Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; for it is cut off from your mouth.

*Nah.* i. 10. For while *they be* folden together *as* thorns, and while they are drunken *as* drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

### § 40. Sleep.

(1. EXAMPLES.)

*Job* xi. 18. And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig *about thee, and* thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

— — 19. Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make *thee* afraid; yea, many shall make suit unto thee.

*Ps.* iii. 5. I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the LORD sustained me.

— iv. 8. I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, LORD, only makest me dwell in safety.

*Prov.* iii. 24. When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.

*Jer.* xxxi. 26. Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

*Mat.* xxvi. 43. And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

*Mark* xiv. 40. And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

1 *Thess.* v. 7. For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night.

(2. EARLY RISING.)

*Gen.* xliv. 3. As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

*Prov.* xxxi. 15. She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

## CHAP. III.

## BODY CLOTHED.

### § 41. Divine Origin of Dress.

*Gen.* iii. 21. Unto Adam also and to his wife did the LORD God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

### § 42. Folly of Anxiety about Dress.

*Mat.* vi. 28. And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:

— — 29. And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

### § 43. Directions to Women.

1 *Tim.* ii. 9. In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with braided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

— — 10. But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

1 *Pet.* iii. 3. Whose adorning, let it not be that outward *adorning* of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

— — 4. But *let it be* the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, *even the ornament* of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

### § 44. Ceremonial Regulations.

*Lev.* xix. 19. +neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

*Deut.* xxii. 11. Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, *as* of woollen and linen together.

*Num.* xv. 38. Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments, throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:

— — 39. And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the LORD, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring:

— — 40. That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be holy unto your God.

*Deut.* xxii. 12. Thou shalt make thee fringes upon the four quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou covereth *thyself.*

*Mat.* xxiii. 5. But all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,

### § 45. Material of Dress.

(1. FINE LINEN.)

*Ezek.* xvi. 10. I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.

— — 13. Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment *was of* fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil+

*Rev.* xviii. 16. And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

See *Lev.* xix. 19. *Est.* viii. 15. *Ezek.* xvi. 10, 13. *Rev.* xix. 8.

(2. SILK.)

*Prov.* xxxi. 22. She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing *is* silk and purple.

See *Gen.* xli. 42. *Prov.* xxxi. 22. *Ezek.* xvi. 10.

(3. GOLD.)

*Ps.* xlv. 13. The King's daughter *is* all glorious within: her clothing *is* of wrought gold.

(4. WOOLLEN GARMENTS.)

See *Lev.* xiii. 47, 48; xix. 19. *Prov.* xxxi. 13.

### § 46. Color of Material.

(1. WHITE, BLUE, AND PURPLE.)

See *Est.* viii. 15. *John* xix. 5.

(2. SCARLET.)

*Prov.* xxxi. 21. She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household *are* clothed with scarlet.

*Dan.* v. 29. Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and *put* a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

See *Mat.* xxvii. 28.

### § 47. Portions of Dress.

(1. SHOES AND SANDALS.)

See *Ex.* iii. 5; xii. 11. *Deut.* xxix. 5; xxxiii. 25. *Jos.* v. 15; ix. 13. 1 *Kings* ii. 5. *Is.* xx. 2. *Mark* vi. 9. *Luke* xxii. 35. *Acts* xii. 8.

(A. MANNER OF FASTENING.)

See *Gen.* xiv. 23. *John* i. 27.

(2. COAT.)

1 *Sam.* ii. 19. Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought *it* to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

See *Sol.* v. 3. *Dan.* iii. 21. *Mat.* v. 40; x. 10. *Luke* iii. 11; vi. 29. *John* xix. 23; xxi. 7. *Acts* ix. 39.

(3. CLOAK.)

See *Num.* xv. 38–40. *Mat.* xxi. 8. *Mark* xiii. 16. *John* xiii. 4. *Acts* xii. 8. 2 *Tim.* iv. 13.

(4. GIRDLE.)

2 *Kings* i. 7. And he said unto them, What manner of man *was he* which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

— — 8. And they answered him, *He was* a hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It *is* Elijah the Tishbite.

*Mark* i. 6. And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey;

See *Lev.* viii. 7. 1 *Sam.* ii. 18. *Prov.* xxxi. 17, 24. *John* xiii. 5. *Acts* xxi. 11.

(5. VAIL.)

See *Gen.* xxiv. 65; xxxviii. 14. *Ruth* iii. 15. *Sol.* v. 7.

(6. A COVERING NOT STATED.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 30. And David went up by the ascent of *mount* Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered, and he went barefoot: and all the people that *was* with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

1 *Cor.* xi. 4. Every man praying or prophesying, having *his* head covered, dishonoureth his head.

— — 5. But every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with *her* head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were shaven.

— — 6. For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

— — 7. For a man indeed ought not to cover *his* head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

— — 13. Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

### § 48. Seemliness of Dress.

(1. CLEANLINESS.)

*Ec.* ix. 8. Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

*Rev.* iii. 4. Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy.

(2. MENDING.)

*Mark* ii. 21. No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.

*Luke* v. 36. And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was *taken* out of the new agreeth not with the old.

### § 49. Ornaments of Dress.

*Gen.* xxiv. 47. And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter *art* thou? And she said, The daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son, whom Milcah bare unto him: and I put the earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

*Jud.* viii. 24. And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, because they *were* Ishmaelites.)

— — 25. And they answered, We will willingly give *them.* And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

— — 26. And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred *shekels* of gold; besides ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that *was* on the kings of Midian, and besides the chains that *were* about their camels' necks.

*Sol.* i. 9. I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots.

— — 10. Thy cheeks are comely with rows *of jewels*, thy neck with chains *of gold.*

— — 11. We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.

*Jer.* iv. 30. And *when* thou *art* spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; *thy* lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

*Ezek.* xvi. 11. I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck.

— — 12. And I put a jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful crown upon thine head.

— xxiii. 42. And a voice of a multitude being at ease *was* with her: and with the men of the common sort *were* brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

(A. ORNAMENTS REMOVED.)

*Ex.* xxxiii. 4. And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and no man did put on him his ornaments.

— — 5. For the LORD had said unto Moses, Say unto the children of Israel, Ye *are* a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may know what to do unto thee.

— — 6. And the children of Israel stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Horeb.

*Is.* iii. 18. In that day the Lord will take away the bravery of *their* tinkling ornaments *about their feet*, and *their* cauls, and *their* round tires like the moon,

— — 19. The chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers,

— — 20. The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the earrings,

— — 21. The rings, and nose jewels,

— — 22. The changeable suits of apparel, and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins,

— — 23. The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails.

— — 24. And it shall come to pass, *that* instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; *and* burning instead of beauty.

*Jer.* xiii. 11. For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me for a people, and for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would not hear.

*Ezek.* xxiii. 26. They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

### § 50. Garments Perfumed.

*Ps.* xlv. 8. All thy garments *smell* of myrrh, and aloes, *and* cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

(A. THE BODY ANOINTED.)

*Is.* lvii. 9. And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase *thyself even* unto hell.

*Ezek.* xvi. 9. Then washed I thee with water; yea, I thoroughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

*Amos* vi. 6. That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

— — 7. Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

*Mat.* xxvi. 6. Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper,

— — 7. There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

— — 8. But when his disciples saw *it*, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose *is* this waste?

— — 9. For this ointment might have been sold for much, and given to the poor.

— — 10. When Jesus understood *it*, he said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

*Mark* xiv. 4. And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

— — 5. For it might have been sold for more than three hundred pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

— — 6. And Jesus said, Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

*Luke* vii. 46. My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.

### § 51. Disguised by Dress.

*Gen.* xxvii. 15. And Rebekah took goodly raiment of her eldest son Esau, which *were* with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son:

— — 16. And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

### § 52. Grief Exhibited by Dress.

(1. CLOTHES RENT.)

*Jos.* vii. 6. And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the LORD until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads.

*Gen.* xxxvii. 29. And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph *was* not in the pit; and he rent his clothes.

— xliv. 13. Then they rent their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

*Lev.* x. 6. And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

1 *Sam.* iv. 12. And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head.

2 *Sam.* i. 11. Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that *were* with him:

— xiii. 30. And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

— — 31. Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

— xv. 32. And it came to pass, that *when* David was come to the top *of the mount*, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

2 *Kings* xviii. 37. Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rab-shakeh.

— xxii. 11. And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 19. And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

*Is.* xxxvi. 22. Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with *their* clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

*Jer.* xxxvi. 24. Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, *neither* the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

(2. SACKCLOTH.)

*Gen.* xxxvii. 34. And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

1 *Kings* xxi. 27. And it came to pass, when Ahab heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

2 *Kings* vi. 30. And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, *he had* sackcloth within upon his flesh.

— xix. 1. And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

— — 2. And he sent Eliakim, which *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to Isaiah the prophet the son of Amos.

*Job* xvi. 15. I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust.

*Ps.* xxxv. 13. But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing *was* sackcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

— — 14. I behaved myself as though *he had been* my friend *or* brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth *for his* mother.

*Jer.* iv. 8. For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

*Lam.* ii. 10. The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, *and* keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

*Ezek.* vii. 18. They shall also gird *themselves* with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame *shall be* upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

(3. DUST FOR A COVERING.)

*Micah* i. 10. Declare ye *it* not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah roll thyself in the dust.

### § 53. Removal of Dress.

*Gen.* xxxvii. 23. And it came to pass, when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stripped Joseph out of his coat, *his* coat of *many* colours that *was* on him;

*Micah* i. 8. Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.

— — 11. Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Zaanan came not forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel; he shall receive of you his standing.

*Mark* xiv. 51. And there followed him a certain young man, having a linen cloth cast about *his* naked *body;* and the young men laid hold on him:

— — 52. And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

## CHAP. IV.

## THE AFFLICTIONS OF THE BODY.

### § 54. Sickness.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Gen.* xlviii. 1. And it came to pass after these things, that *one* told Joseph, Behold, thy father *is* sick: and he took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Ephraim.

2 *Sam.* xii. 15. And Nathan departed unto his house. And the LORD struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.

*Job* xxx. 15. Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue my soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.

— — 16. And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.

*Ps.* xxxix. 11. When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man *is* vanity. Selah.

— xli. 8. An evil disease, *say they*, cleaveth fast unto him: and *now* that he lieth he shall rise up no more.

*Ec.* v. 17. All his days also he eateth in darkness, and *he hath* much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

*Is.* xxxviii. 9. The writing of Hezekiah king of Judah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

— — 10. I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

— — 11. I said, I shall not see the LORD, *even* the LORD, in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

— — 12. Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining sickness: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.

— — 13. I reckoned till morning, *that*, as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day *even* to night wilt thou make an end of me.

— — 14. Like a crane, *or* a swallow, so did I chatter: I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail *with looking* upward: O LORD, I am oppressed; undertake for me.

*Dan.* viii. 27. And I Daniel fainted, and was sick *certain* days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood *it*.

*John* xi. 1. Now a certain *man* was sick, *named* Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha.

— — 2. (It was *that* Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.)

— — 3. Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.

— — 4. When Jesus heard *that*, he said, This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.

*Phil.* ii. 26. For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

2 *Tim.* iv. 20. Erastus abode at Corinth: but Trophimus have I left at Miletum sick.

(2. FIGURATIVE.)

*Jer.* xvii. 14. Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou *art* my praise.

*Micah* vi. 13. Therefore also will I make *thee* sick in smiting thee, in making *thee* desolate because of thy sins.

— — 14. Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down *shall be* in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and *that* which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

— — 15. Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

### § 55. Weakness.

*Ps.* cii. 22. When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

— — 23. He weakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days.

*Is.* xl. 30. Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

*Lam.* iii. 18. And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

*Ezek.* vii. 17. All hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak *as* water.

### § 56. Restlessness.

*Deut.* xxviii. 67. In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

*Job* vii. 3. So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

— — 4. When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

*Ec.* v. 12. The sleep of a labouring man *is* sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

### § 57. Pain.

*Job* xiv. 22. But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.

— xxx. 17. My bones are pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.

— — 18. By the great force *of my disease* is my garment changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.

— xxxiii. 19. He is chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong *pain*.

*Lam.* iii. 5. He hath builded against me, and compassed *me* with gall and travail.

*Rev.* xvi. 10. And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

### § 58. Consumption.

*Job* xvi. 8. And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, *which* is a witness *against me:* and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

— xvii. 7. Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members *are* as a shadow.

— xix. 20. My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

— xxx. 22. Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride *upon it*, and dissolvest my substance.

— xxxiii. 21. His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones *that* were not seen stick out.

*Ps.* xxii. 17. I may tell all my bones: they look *and* stare upon me.

— xxxi. 10. For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.

— xxxii. 3. When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

— — 4. For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

— cii. 5. By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.

— — 3. For my days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as a hearth.

— — 11. My days *are* like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass.

*Is.* xxiv. 16. From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, *even* glory to the righteous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

### § 59. Fever.

*Deut.* xxviii. 22. The LORD shall smite thee with a

consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

### § 60. Palsy.

*Mark* ii. 3. And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.
See *Mat.* iv. 24; viii. 6. *Acts* viii. 7; ix. 33.

### § 61. Leprosy.

*Lev.* xiii. 2. When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

— — 3. And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and *when* the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight *be* deeper than the skin of his flesh, it *is* a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

— — 4. If the bright spot *be* white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight *be* not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague seven days:

— — 5. And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague in his sight be at a stay, *and* the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

— — 6. And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, *if* the plague *be* somewhat dark, *and* the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it *is but* a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

— — 7. But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

— — 8. And *if* the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

— — 9. When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

— — 10. And the priest shall see *him:* and, behold, *if* the rising *be* white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and *there be* quick raw flesh in the rising;

— — 11. It *is* an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he *is* unclean.

— — 12. And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of *him that hath* the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

— — 13. Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, *if* the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: it is all turned white: he *is* clean.

— — 14. But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

— — 15. And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: *for* the raw flesh *is* unclean: it *is* a leprosy.

— — 16. Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

— — 17. And the priest shall see him: and, behold, *if* the plague be turned unto white; then the priest shall pronounce *him* clean *that hath* the plague: he *is* clean.

— — 24. Or if there be *any* flesh, in the skin whereof *there is* a hot burning, and the quick *flesh* that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

— — 25. Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it *be in* sight deeper than the skin; it *is* a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

— — 26. But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hair in the bright spot, and it *be* no lower than the *other* skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

— — 27. And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: *and* if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* the plague of leprosy.

— — 28. And if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not in the skin, but it *be* somewhat dark; it *is* a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it *is* an inflammation of the burning.

— — 29. If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

— — 30. Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it *be* in sight deeper than the skin, and *there be* in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a dry scall, *even* a leprosy upon the head or beard.

— — 31. And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it *be* not in sight deeper than the skin, and *that there is* no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the plague of the scall seven days:

— — 32. And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, *if* the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall *be* not in sight deeper than the skin;

— — 33. He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up *him that hath* the scall seven days more:

— — 34. And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, *if* the scall be not spread in the skin, nor *be* in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

— — 35. But if the scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

— — 36. Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he *is* unclean.

— — 37. But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and *that* there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he *is* clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

— — 42. And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it *is* a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

— — 43. Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, *if* the rising of the sore *be* white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

— — 44. He is a leprous man, he *is* unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague *is* in his head.

— — 45. And the leper in whom the plague *is*, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean.

— — 46. All the days wherein the plague *shall be* in him he shall be defiled; he *is* unclean: he shall dwell alone; without the camp *shall* his habitation *be*.

— — 47. The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, *whether it be* a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

— — 48. Whether *it be* in the warp, or woof, of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin;

— — 49. And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it *is* a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

— — 50. And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up *it that hath* the plague seven days:

— — 51. And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, *or* in any work that is made of skin; the plague *is* a fretting leprosy; it *is* unclean.

— — 52. He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it *is* a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

— — 53. And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

— — 54. Then the priest shall command that they

wash *the thing* wherein the plague *is*, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

*Lev.* xiii. 55. And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, *if* the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread, it *is* unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it *is* fret inward, *whether* it *be* bare within or without.

— — 56. And if the priest look, and, behold, the plague *be* somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

— — 57. And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it *is* a spreading *plague:* thou shalt burn that wherein the plague *is* with fire.

— — 58. And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin *it be*, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

— — 59. This *is* the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

— xiv. 34. When ye be come into the land of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;

— — 35. And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me *there is* as it were a plague in the house:

— — 36. Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go *into it* to see the plague, that all that *is* in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:

— — 37. And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, *if* the plague *be* in the walls of the house with hollow streaks, greenish or reddish, which in sight *are* lower than the wall;

— — 38. Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:

— — 39. And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the walls of the house;

— — 40. Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague *is*, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:

— — 41. And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:

— — 42. And they shall take other stones, and put *them* in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaster the house.

— — 43. And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plastered;

— — 44. Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, *if* the plague be spread in the house, it *is* a fretting leprosy in the house: it *is* unclean.

— — 45. And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry *them* forth out of the city into an unclean place.

— — 46. Moreover, he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.

— — 47. And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.

— — 48. And if the priest shall come in, and look *upon it*, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plastered; then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.

— — 54. This *is* the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scall,

— — 55. And for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house,

— — 56. And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:

— — 57. To teach when *it is* unclean, and when *it is* clean: this *is* the law of leprosy.

*Num.* v. 2. Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead:

— — 3. Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.

— — 4. And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the LORD spake unto Moses, so did the children of Israel.

*Deut.* xxiv. 8. Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, *so* ye shall observe to do.

— — 9. Remember what the LORD thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt.

*Luke* xvii. 12. And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off:

See 2 *Kings* v. 6. 2 *Chr.* xxvi. 19. *Luke* v. 12.

### § 62. Cutaneous Disorders.

*Lev.* xiii. 38. If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, *even* white bright spots;

— — 39. Then the priest shall look: and, behold, *if* the bright spots in the skin of their flesh *be* darkish white, it *is* a freckled spot *that* groweth in the skin: he *is* clean.

*Deut.* xxviii. 27. The LORD will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

*Job* vii. 5. My flesh is clothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome

### § 63. Sores and Boils.

*Lev.* xiii. 18. The flesh also, in which, *even* in the skin thereof, was a boil, and is healed,

— — 19. And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

— — 20. And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it *be* in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

— — 21. But if the priest look on it, and, behold, *there be* no white hairs therein, and *if* it *be* not lower than the skin, but *be* somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

— — 22. And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it *is* a plague.

— — 23. But if the bright spot stay in his place, *and* spread not, it *is* a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

— xv. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When any man hath a running issue out of his flesh, *because of* his issue he *is* unclean.

— — 3. And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it *is* his uncleanness.

*Rev.* xvi. 1. And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

— — 2. And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and *upon* them which worshipped his image.

### § 64. Mortification.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 3. *There is* no soundness in my flesh because of thine anger; neither *is there any* rest in my bones because of my sin.

— — 4. For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as a heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

— — 5. My wounds stink *and* are corrupt because of my foolishness.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 6. I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.

— — 7. For my loins are filled with a loathsome *disease:* and *there is* no soundness in my flesh.

— — 8. I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

### § 65. Mutilation.

*Deut.* xxiii. 1. He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

*Is.* xxxix. 7. And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon.

See 2 *Kings* xx. 18. *Dan.* i. 3, 10, 11. *Mat.* xix. 11, 12. *Acts* viii. 27.

### § 66. Wounds.

(1. LITERAL.)

See 2 *Kings* viii. 29.

(2. FIGURATIVE.)

*Is.* i. 5. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

— — 6. From the sole of the foot even unto the head *there is* no soundness in it; *but* wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

*Jer.* vi. 14. They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace.

— viii. 11. For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when *there is* no peace.

— x. 19. Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this *is* a grief, and I must bear it.

— xv. 17. I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

— — 18. Why is my pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, *which* refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, *and as* waters *that* fail?

—xxx. 12. For thus saith the LORD, Thy bruise *is* incurable, *and* thy wound *is* grievous.

— — 13. *There is* none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.

*Lam.* iii. 11. He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.

*Hos.* v. 13. When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah *saw* his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

— vi. 1. Come, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

— — 2. After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live in his sight.

— — 3. Then shall we know, *if* we follow on to know the LORD: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter *and* former rain unto the earth.

— vii. 1. When I would have healed Israel, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, and the wickedness of Samaria: for they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, *and* the troop of robbers spoileth without.

*Micah* i. 9. For her wound *is* incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is come unto the gate of my people, *even* to Jerusalem.

### § 67. Fractures.

See *Ezek.* xxx. 21, 22.

### § 68. Blindness.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Lev.* xix. 14. Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

*Deut.* xxvii. 18. Cursed *be* he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way: and all the people shall say, Amen.

*Jud.* xvi. 21. But the Philistines took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.

*John* ix. 1. And as *Jesus* passed by, he saw a man which was blind from *his* birth.

— — 2. And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

— — 3. Jesus answered, Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.

(2. FIGURATIVE.)

*Deut.* xxviii. 29. And thou shalt grope at noonday, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save *thee.*

*Is.* lix. 9. Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, *but* we walk in darkness.

— — 10. We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if *we had* no eyes: we stumble at noonday as in the night; *we are* in desolate places as dead *men.*

*John* ix. 39. And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.

— — 40. And *some* of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words, and said unto him, Are we blind also?

### § 69. Lameness.

*Gen.* xxxii. 31. And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

*Jer.* viii. 21. For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

2 *Sam.* iv. 4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son *that was* lame of *his* feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name *was* Mephibosheth.

— ix. 13. So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jerusalem: for he did eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

*Acts* iii. 2. And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

— — 3. Who, seeing Peter and John about to go into the temple, asked an alms.

— — 4. And Peter, fastening his eyes upon him with John, said, Look on us.

— — 5. And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

— — 6. Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none,+

### § 70. Pestilence.

*Num.* xxv. 9. And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

*Deut.* xxviii. 21. The LORD shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 50. He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence.

— xci. 5. Thou shalt not be afraid for the terror by night; *nor* for the arrow *that* flieth by day;

— — 6. *Nor* for the pestilence *that* walketh in darkness; *nor* for the destruction *that* wasteth at noonday.

*Jer.* xxi. 6. And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence.

*Amos* iv. 10. I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

### § 71. Physicians.

*Job* xiii. 4. But *ye are* forgers of lies, ye *are* all physicians of no value.

2 *Chr.* xvi. 12. And Asa in the thirty and ninth year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease *was* exceeding *great:* yet in his disease he sought not to the LORD, but to the physicians.

*Jer.* viii. 22. *Is there* no balm in Gilead? *is there* no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

*Mat.* ix. 12. But when Jesus heard *that*, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.

*Mark* ii. 17. When Jesus heard *it*, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

*Luke* v. 31. And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.

*Col.* iv. 14. Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you.

### § 72. Prescriptions.

2 *Kings* xx. 7. And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid *it* on the boil, and he recovered.

*Is.* xxxviii. 21. For Isaiah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay *it* for a plaster upon the boil, and he shall recover.

See *Jer.* xlvi. 11.

### § 73. Apothecaries.

*Ex.* xxxvii. 29. And he made the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

See *Neh.* iii. 8.

### § 74. Sickness caused by Sin.

*Lev.* xxvi. 14. But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

— — 15. And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, *but* that ye break my covenant:

— — 16. I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

*Deut.* xxviii. 58. If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;

— — 59. Then the LORD will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, *even* great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

— — 60. Moreover, he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Egypt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

— — 61. Also every sickness, and every plague, which *is* not written in the book of this law, them will the LORD bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

### § 75. Recovery is of God.

*Ex.* xv. 26. And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the LORD thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I *am* the LORD that healeth thee.

*Job* xxxiii. 23. If there be a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness;

— — 24. Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ransom.

— — 25. His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

— — 29. Lo, all these *things* worketh God oftentimes with man,

— — 30. To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

*Ex.* xxiii. 25. And ye shall serve the LORD your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee.

*Deut.* vii. 15. And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all *them* that hate thee.

*Ps.* lxviii. 20. *He that is* our God, *is* the God of salvation; and unto GOD the Lord *belong* the issues from death.

— ciii. 3. Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;

— — 4. Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies:

— — 5. Who satisfieth thy mouth with good *things; so that* thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.

— cvii. 19. Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he saveth them out of their distresses.

— — 20. He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered *them* from their destructions.

— cxviii. 17. I shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the LORD.

— — 18. The LORD hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

*Is.* xxxviii. 15. What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done *it:* I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

— — 16. O LORD, by these *things men* live, and in all these *things is* the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

*Phil.* ii. 27. For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

— — 28. I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

---

## CHAP. V.

## THE BODY IN OLD AGE.

### § 76. Old Age Venerable.

*Job* xii. 12. With the ancient *is* wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

*Prov.* xx. 29. The glory of young men *is* their strength: and the beauty of old men *is* the gray head.

### § 77. Promised.

*Gen.* xv. 15. And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

*Ex.* xxiii. 26. There shall nothing cast their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will fulfil.

*Job* v. 26. Thou shalt come to *thy* grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season.

*Ps.* xci. 16. With long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

*Is.* lxv. 20. There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die a hundred years old; but the sinner *being* a hundred years old shall be accursed.

— — 21. And they shall build houses, and inhabit *them;* and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.

— — 22. They shall not build, and another inhabit;

they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree *are* the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.

See *Prov.* iii. 1, 2; iv. 10; ix. 11. *Zech.* viii. 4.

### § 78. Conditions of the Promise.

*Deut.* xi. 8. Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

— — 9. And that ye may prolong *your* days in the land, which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

— — 21. That your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth.

*Ps.* xxi. 4. He asked life of thee, *and* thou gavest *it* him, *even* length of days for ever and ever.

— — xxxiv. 12. What man *is he that* desireth life, *and* loveth *many* days, that he may see good?

— — 13. Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

*Prov.* iii. 1. My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments:

— — 2. For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

— x. 27. The fear of the LORD prolongeth days: but the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

### § 79. Vigorous Old Age.

*Deut.* xxxiv. 7. And Moses *was* a hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

*Jos.* xiv. 10. And now, behold, the LORD hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the LORD spake this word unto Moses, while *the children of* Israel wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I *am* this day fourscore and five years old.

— — 11. As yet I *am as* strong this day as *I was* in the day that Moses sent me: as my strength *was* then, even so *is* my strength now, for war, both to go out, and to come in.

### § 80. Feeble Old Age.

*Gen.* xxvii. 1. And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, *here am* I.

— xlviii. 10. Now the eyes of Israel were dim for age, *so that* he could not see+

1 *Sam.* iv. 15. Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

2 *Sam.* xix. 33. And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem.

— — 34. And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem?

— — 35. I *am* this day fourscore years old: *and* can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

*Job* xii. 20. He removeth away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

— xxx. 2. Yea, whereto *might* the strength of their hands *profit* me, in whom old age was perished?

*Ec.* xii. 3. In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

— — 4. And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of music shall be brought low;

*Lam.* iii. 4. My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.

See 1 *Kings* i. 1, 2; xiv. 4.

### § 81. Duties of the Aged.

*Joel* i. 2. Hear this, ye old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

— — 3. Tell ye your children of it, and *let* your children *tell* their children, and their children another generation.

*Tit.* ii. 2. That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

(A. DAVID'S PRAYER IN OLD AGE.)

*Ps.* lxxi. 18. Now also when I am old and gray-headed, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto *this* generation, *and* thy power to every one *that* is to come.

### § 82. Duties to the Aged.

*Lev.* xix. 32. Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I *am* the LORD.

### § 83. Promises to the Aged.

(See also § 51.)

*Ps.* xcii. 14. They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;

*Prov.* xvi. 31. The hoary head *is* a crown of glory, *if* it be found in the way of righteousness.

### § 84. Instances of Longevity.

*Gen.* v. 5. And all the days that Adam lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.

— — 8. And all the days of Seth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

— — 11. And all the days of Enos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

— — 14. And all the days of Cainan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

— — 17. And all the days of Mahalaleel were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

— — 20. And all the days of Jared were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

— — 23. And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years:

— — 27. And all the days of Methuselah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

— — 31. And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

— ix. 29. And all the days of Noah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

— xi. 11. And Shem lived after he begat Arphaxad five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 13. And Arphaxad lived after he begat Salah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 15. And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 17. And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 19. And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 21. And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 23. And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 25. And Nahor lived after he begat Terah a hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

— — 32. And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years: and Terah died in Haran.

— xxiii. 1. And Sarah was a hundred and seven and twenty years old: *these were* the years of the life of Sarah.

— xxv. 7. And these *are* the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, a hundred threescore and fifteen years.

— — 8. Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and died in a good old age, an old man, and full *of years;* and was gathered to his people.

— xxxv. 28. And the days of Isaac were a hundred and fourscore years.

*Gen.* xxxv. 29. And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, *being* old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.

— xlvii. 8. And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, How old *art* thou?

— — 9. And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage *are* a hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

— — 28. And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jacob was a hundred forty and seven years.

— l. 23. And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third *generation:* the children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were brought up upon Joseph's knees.

*Ex.* vi. 20. +and the years of the life of Amram *were* a hundred and thirty and seven years.

*Num.* xxxiii. 39. And Aaron *was* a hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in Mount Hor.

*Jos.* xxiv. 29. And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* a hundred and ten years old.

1 *Sam.* xii. 2. And now, behold, the king walketh before you: and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons *are* with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

— xvii. 12. Now David *was* the son of that Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-judah, whose name *was* Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men *for* an old man in the days of Saul.

2 *Sam.* xix. 32. Now Barzillai was a very aged man, *even* fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he *was* a very great man.

1 *Kings* i. 1. Now king David was old *and* stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

— — 2. Wherefore his servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

— — 3. So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a Shunammite, and brought her to the king.

— — 4. And the damsel *was* very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him; but the king knew her not.

— — 15. And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Abishag the Shunammite ministered unto the king.

*Job* xv. 10. With us *are* both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.

— xlii. 16. After this lived Job a hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, *even* four generations.

— — 17. So Job died, *being* old and full of days.

*Hos.* vii. 9. Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth *it* not: yea, gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

See *Ex.* vi. 16, 18. *Deut.* xxxi. 1, 2. *Jos.* xiii. 1. 2 *Chr.* xxiv. 15. *Ezr.* iii. 12, 13.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## THE DEATH OF THE BODY.

### § 85. Death the Ordering of God.

*Job* x. 8. Thine hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

— xiv. 20. Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his countenance, and sendest him away.

— xxx. 23. For I know *that* thou wilt bring me *to* death, and *to* the house appointed for all living.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 22. For *such as be* blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and *they that be* cursed of him shall be cut off.

— xlix. 6. They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;

— — 7. None *of them* can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him:

— — 8. (For the redemption of their soul *is* precious, and it ceaseth for ever:)

— — 9. That he should still live for ever, *and* not see corruption.

— lxxx. 16. *It is* burned with fire, *it is* cut down: they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

— xc. 3. Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, Return, ye children of men.

— — 7. For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.

*Is.* xl. 6. The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh *is* grass, and all the goodliness thereof *is* as the flower of the field:

— — 7. The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people *is* grass.

### § 86. An Appointed Time to Die.

*Job* vii. 1. Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth? *are not* his days also like the days of a hireling?

— — 2. As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as a hireling looketh for *the reward of* his work;

— xiv. 14. If a man die, shall he live *again?* all the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come.

— — 15. Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.

2 *Kings* viii. 9. +Thy son Benhadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

— — 10. And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly recover; howbeit the LORD hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

— xx. 6. And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake.

*Is.* xxxviii. 5. Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

(A. SOMETIMES AS A PUNISHMENT FOR SIN.)

*Num.* xx. 24. Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye rebelled against my word at the water of Meribah.

— — 25. Take Aaron and Eleazar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

— — 26. And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son: and Aaron shall be gathered *unto his people*, and shall die there.

*Deut.* xxxii. 50. And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

— — 51. Because ye transgressed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of Meribah-Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

— — 52. Yet thou shalt see the land before *thee;* but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Israel.

*Jer.* ix. 21. For death is come up into our windows, *and* is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, *and* the young men from the streets.

See *Job* xx. 11.

### § 87. All Must Die.

*Job* xxi. 32. Yet ye shall be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.

— — 33. The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as *there are* innumerable before him.

*Ps.* xxii. 29. All *they that be* fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall

bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul.

*Ps.* lxxxix. 48. What man *is he that* liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.

*Ec.* i. 4. *One* generation passeth away, and *another* generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

— iv. 15. I considered all the living which walk under the sun, with the second child that shall stand up in his stead.

— vi. 6. Yea, though he live a thousand years twice *told*, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

— viii. 8. *There is* no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither *hath he* power in the day of death: and *there is* no discharge in *that* war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

*Zech.* i. 5. Your fathers, where *are* they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

*Heb.* vii. 23. And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

See *Num.* xxiv. 23. *Jud.* ii. 10.

### § 88. Frailty of Life.

*Job* iv. 17. Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his Maker?

— — 18. Behold, he put no trust in his servants; and his angels he charged with folly:

— — 19. How much less *in* them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation *is* in the dust, *which* are crushed before the moth?

— vi. 12. *Is* my strength the strength of stones? or *is* my flesh of brass?

— xiii. 12. Your remembrances *are* like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

— — 28. And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth-eaten.

— xvii. 1. My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the graves *are ready* for me.

*Ps.* xc. 4. For a thousand years in thy sight *are but* as yesterday when it is past, and *as* a watch in the night.

— — 5. Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are *as* a sleep: in the morning *they are* like grass *which* groweth up.

— — 6. In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.

— — 9. For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale *that is told.*

— — 10. The days of our years *are* threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength *they be* fourscore years, yet *is* their strength labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.

— ciii. 14. For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we *are* dust.

— — 15. *As for* man, his days *are* as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

— — 16. For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.

— cxliv. 3. LORD, what *is* man, that thou takest knowledge of him! *or* the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

— — 4. Man is like to vanity: his days *are* as a shadow that passeth away.

*Ec.* xii. 6. Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

— — 7. Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

*Is.* ii. 22. Cease ye from man, whose breath *is* in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of?

1 *Pet.* i. 24. For all flesh *is* as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

### § 89. Uncertainty of Life.

*Gen.* xxvii. 2. And he said, Behold now, I am old, I know not the day of my death:

*Deut.* xxviii. 66. And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

*Ps.* cxix. 109. My soul *is* continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.

*Prov.* xxvii. 1. Boast not thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.

*Jam.* iv. 13. Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

— — 14. Whereas ye know not what *shall be* on the morrow. For what *is* your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

— — 15. For that ye *ought* to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

— — 16. But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

### § 90. Brevity of Life.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 15. For we *are* strangers before thee, and sojourners, as *were* all our fathers: our days on the earth *are* as a shadow, and *there is* none abiding.

*Job* vii. 6. My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

— — 7. O remember that my life *is* wind: mine eye shall no more see good.

— ix. 25. Now my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.

— — 26. They are passed away as the swift ships: as the eagle *that* hasteth to the prey.

— x. 20. *Are* not my days few? cease *then, and* let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

— xiv. 1. Man *that is* born of a woman *is* of few days, and full of trouble.

— — 2. He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.

— — 3. And dost thou open thine eyes upon such a one, and bringest me into judgment with thee?

— xvi. 22. When a few years are come, then I shall go the way *whence* I shall not return.

*Ps.* xxxix. 5. Behold, thou hast made my days *as* a handbreadth; and mine age *is* as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state *is* altogether vanity. Selah.

— lxxxix. 47. Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?

1 *Cor.* vii. 30. And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

— — 31. And they that use this world, as not abusing *it:* for the fashion of this world passeth away.

*Heb.* xiii. 14. For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

### § 91. Death in Prospect.

(1. PREPARING FOR DEATH.)

*Deut.* xxxii. 29. O that they were wise, *that* they understood this, *that* they would consider their latter end!

*Ps.* xc. 12. So teach *us* to number our days, that we may apply *our* hearts unto wisdom.

(2. CARE FOR SURVIVORS.)

*Deut.* xxxi. 14. And the LORD said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 27. For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after my death?

— — 28. Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them.

— — 29. For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt *yourselves*, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

1 *Kings* ii. 1. Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Solomon his son, saying,
— — 2. I go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and shew thyself a man;
2 *Pet.* i. 13. Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting *you* in remembrance;
— — 14. Knowing that shortly I must put off *this* my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed me.
— — 15. Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

(3. SETTLING OF AFFAIRS.)

2 *Kings* xx. 1. In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.
*Is.* xxxviii. 1. In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz, came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.
*Heb.* ix. 16. For where a testament *is*, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.
— — 17. For a testament *is* of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

(4. CHARGE FOR FUNERAL.)

*Gen.* xlvii. 29. And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt:
— — 30. But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt, and bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.
— xlix. 29. And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that *is* in the field of Ephron the Hittite,
— — 30. In the cave that *is* in the field of Machpelah, which *is* before Mamre, in the land of Caanan, which Abraham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace.
— — 31. There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; there they buried Isaac and Rebekah his wife; and there I buried Leah.
— — 32. The purchase of the field and of the cave that *is* therein *was* from the children of Heth.
— l. 4. And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying,
— — 5. My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Canaan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.
— — 6. And Pharaoh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.
— — 25. And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.
*Heb.* xi. 22. By faith, Joseph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Israel; and gave commandment concerning his bones.
*Ex.* xiii. 19. And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.
2 *Sam.* xix. 37. Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, *and be buried* by the grave of my father and of my mother.+
1 *Kings* xiii. 31. And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God *is* buried; lay my bones beside his bones:

(5. THE PAINS OF DEATH.)

2 *Sam.* xxii. 5. When the waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;
*Job* xxxiii. 22. Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.
*Ps.* xviii. 4. The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.
— — 5. The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me.
— lv. 4. My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.
*Jonah* ii. 3. For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.
— — 5. The waters compassed me about, *even* to the soul: the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.
— — 6. I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars *was* about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from corruption, O LORD my God.

(6. THANKSGIVING FOR DELIVERANCE FROM DEATH.)

*Is.* xxxviii. 17. Behold, for peace I had great bitterness; but thou hast in love to my soul *delivered it* from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.
— — 18. For the grave cannot praise thee, death cannot celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.
— — 19. The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I *do* this day: the father to the children shall make known thy truth.
— — 20. The LORD *was ready* to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed instruments all the days of our life in the house of the LORD.

(7. THE RIGHTEOUS UNDISMAYED.)

*Ps.* xxiii. 4. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou *art* with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
2 *Tim.* iv. 6. For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.

## § 92. Instances of Death.

*Gen.* xxxv. 19. And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which *is* Beth-lehem.
— xlix. 33. And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.
*Num.* xx. 27. And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.
— — 28. And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount.
*Jud.* xix. 27. And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down *at* the door of the house, and her hands *were* upon the threshold.
— — 28. And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But none answered. Then the man took her *up* upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.
— — 29. And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and divided her, *together* with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel.
— — 30. And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, take advice, and speak *your minds*.
1 *Sam.* iv. 18. And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Israel forty years.
*Job* xxxiv. 20. In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away without hand.
*John* xi. 14. Then said Jesus unto them plainly, Lazarus is dead.

### § 93. Death a Rest in Sleep.

*Ps.* lxxvi. 5. The stouthearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

*Job* iii. 17. There the wicked cease *from* troubling; and there the weary be at rest.

— — 18. *There* the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.

— — 19. The small and great are there; and the servant *is* free from his master.

— xvii. 16. They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when *our* rest together *is* in the dust.

*Is.* lvii. 2. He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, *each one* walking *in* his uprightness.

*John* xi. 11. These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.

— — 12. Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.

— — 13. Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.

### § 94. The Dead Uninterested in Life.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 28. Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

*Job* xiv. 19. The waters wear the stones: thou washest away the things which grow *out* of the dust of the earth; and thou destroyest the hope of man.

— — 21. His sons come to honour, and he knoweth *it* not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth *it* not of them.

— xxi. 21. For what pleasure *hath* he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?

*Ps.* xlix. 10. For he seeth *that* wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

— — 16. Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;

— — 17. For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

*Prov.* xi. 7. When a wicked man dieth, *his* expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust *men* perisheth.

*Ec.* v. 15. As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

— — 16. And this also *is* a sore evil, *that* in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind?

— ix. 10. Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do *it* with thy might; for *there is* no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

*John* ix. 4. I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.

### § 95. The Dead Forgotten.

*Job* iv. 20. They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding *it*.

— — 21. Doth not their excellency *which is* in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

— viii. 18. If he destroy him from his place, then *it* shall deny him, *saying*, I have not seen thee.

— — 19. Behold, this *is* the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

— xviii. 17. His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.

*Ps.* xxxi. 12. I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

— lxxxviii. 4. I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man *that hath* no strength:

— — 5. Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou remembrest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.

*Ec.* ii. 16. For *there is* no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now *is* in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise *man?* as the fool.

— iv. 16. *There is* no end of all the people, *even* of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

— viii. 10. And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this *is* also vanity.

See *Job* xx. 8.

### § 96. The Dead Never to Return.

*Job* vii. 8. The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no *more:* thine eyes *are* upon me, and I *am* not.

— — 9. *As* the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away; so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no *more.*

— — 10. He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

— x. 21. Before I go *whence* I shall not return, *even* to the land of darkness and the shadow of death;

— xiv. 10. But man dieth, and wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where *is* he?

— — 11. *As* the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up;

— — 12. So man lieth down, and riseth not: till the heavens *be* no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.

*Ps.* xlix. 19. He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.

— lxxviii. 39. For he remembered that they *were but* flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

See *Job* xx. 9. *Jer.* xxii. 11, 12.

### § 97. The Blessedness of those who Die in the Lord.

*Num.* xxiii. 10. Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth *part* of Israel? Let me die the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

*Ps.* cxvi. 15. Precious in the sight of the LORD *is* the death of his saints.

*Prov.* xi. 8. The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

*Is.* lvii. 1. The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth *it* to heart: and merciful men *are* taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil *to come*

*John* xii. 24. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.

*Rom.* vi. 7. For he that is dead is freed from sin.

*Rev.* xiv. 13. And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed *are* the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## THE BURIAL OF THE BODY.

### § 98. Man Desirous of Burying his Dead.

*Gen.* xxiii. 3. And Abraham stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of Heth, saying,

— — 4. I *am* a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

*Ec.* vi. 3. If a man beget a hundred *children*, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also *that* he have no burial; I say, *that* an untimely birth *is* better than he.

— — 4. For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

— — 5. Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known *any thing:* this hath more rest than the other.

See *Mat.* viii. 21. *Luke* ix. 59.

### § 99. This Desire a Duty.

2 *Sam.* ii. 5. And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, Blessed *be* ye of the LORD, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, *even* unto Saul, and have buried him.

2 *Kings* ix. 34. And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed *woman*, and bury her: for she *is* a king's daughter.

See *Ezek.* xxxix. 11–16.

### § 100. Purchase of Burial-Grounds.

*Gen.* xxiii. 5. And the children of Heth answered Abraham, saying unto him,

— — 6. Hear us, my lord: thou *art* a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

— — 7. And Abraham stood up, and bowed himself to the people of the land, *even* to the children of Heth.

— — 8. And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight, hear me, and entreat for me to Ephron the son of Zohar,

— — 9. That he may give me the cave of Machpelah, which he hath, which *is* in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

— — 10. And Ephron dwelt among the children of Heth: and Ephron the Hittite answered Abraham in the audience of the children of Heth, *even* of all that went in at the gate of his city, saying,

— — 11. Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that *is* therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

— — 19. And after this, Abraham buried Sarah his wife in the cave of the field of Machpelah before Mamre: the same *is* Hebron in the land of Canaan.

— — 20. And the field, and the cave that *is* therein, were made sure unto Abraham for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of Heth.

### § 101. Preparations for Burial.

*Lev.* x. 4. And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

— — 5. So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Moses had said.

*Mat.* xxvi. 12. For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did *it* for my burial.

(1. WASHING.)

*Acts* ix. 36. Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas: this woman was full of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

— — 37. And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid *her* in an upper chamber.

(2. EMBALMING.)

*Gen.* l. 2. And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

— — 3. And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians mourned for him threescore and ten days.

— — 26. So Joseph died, *being* a hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

### § 102. Grief for the Dead.

(1. WATCHING.)

2 *Sam.* xxi. 10. And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

— — 11. And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done.

(2. MOURNING.)

*Gen.* l. 11. And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This *is* a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called Abel-mizraim, which *is* beyond Jordan.

*Num.* xx. 29. And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, *even* all the house of Israel.

1 *Kings* xiii. 29. And the prophet took up the carcass of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

— — 30. And he laid his carcass in his own grave; and they mourned over him, *saying*, Alas, my brother!

2 *Sam.* xiv. 2. And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

*Ec.* xii. 5. Also *when* they shall be afraid of *that which is* high, and fears *shall be* in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:

*Jer.* xvi. 3. For thus saith the LORD concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land.

— — 4. They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; *but* they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their carcasses shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

— — 5. For thus saith the LORD, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the LORD, *even* lovingkindness and mercies.

— — 7. Neither shall *men* tear *themselves* for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall *men* give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.

*Ezek.* xxiv. 21. Speak unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

— — 22. And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover *your* lips, nor eat the bread of men.

— — 23. And your tires *shall be* upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

*Hos.* ix. 4. They shall not offer wine *offerings* to the LORD, neither shall they be pleasing unto him: their sacrifices *shall be* unto them as the bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

See *Ezek.* xxxi. 15.

(3. PLAYING UPON INSTRUMENTS.)

*Mat.* ix. 23. And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise,

(4. BURNING OF ODORS.)

2 *Chr.* xvi. 14. And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours and divers kinds *of spices* prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made a very great burning for him.

*Jer.* xxxiv. 4. Yet hear the word of the LORD, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus saith the LORD of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword;

— — 5. *But* thou shalt die in peace: and with the

burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn *odours* for thee; and they will lament thee, *saying*, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the LORD.

(5. SHAVING OF BEARDS.)

See *Jer.* xli. 5.

(6. RENDING OF CLOTHES AND GIRDING WITH SACKCLOTH.)

2 *Sam.* iii. 31. And David said to Joab, and to all the people that *were* with him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David *himself* followed the bier.

(7. WEEPING.)

*Gen.* l. 1. And Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

— xxiii. 2. And Sarah died in Kirjath-arba; the same *is* Hebron in the land of Canaan: and Abraham came to mourn for Sarah, and to weep for her.

*Deut.* xxxiv. 8. And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab thirty days: so the days of weeping *and* mourning for Moses were ended.

2 *Sam.* i. 12. And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen by the sword.

— — 24. Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with *other* delights; who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

— iii. 32. And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept.

— — 33. And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner as a fool dieth?

— — 34. Thy hands *were* not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, *so* fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

*Acts* ix. 38. And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring *him* that he would not delay to come to them.

— — 39. Then Peter arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dorcas made, while she was with them.

(8. LAMENTING.)

*Gen.* l. 10. And they came to the threshingfloor of Atad, which *is* beyond Jordan; and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

*Joel* i. 8. Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

*Acts* viii. 2. And devout men carried Stephen *to his burial*, and made great lamentation over him.

(9. WAILING.)

*Jer.* ix. 17. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning *women*, that they may come:

— — 18. And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

— — 19. For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast *us* out.

— — 20. Yet hear the word of the LORD, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

*Amos* v. 16. Therefore the LORD, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing *shall be* in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

— — 17. And in all vineyards *shall be* wailing: for I will pass through thee, saith the LORD.

(10. CUTTING THE FLESH.)

*Lev.* xix. 28. Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I *am* the LORD.

— xxi. 5. They shall not make baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

*Deut.* xiv. 1. Ye *are* the children of the LORD your God: ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

*Jer.* xvi. 6. Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall *men* lament for them, nor cut themselves, nor make themselves bald for them:

## § 103. Sympathy with Mourners.

2 *Sam.* x. 1. And it came to pass after this, that the king of the children of Ammon died, and Hanun his son reigned in his stead.

— — 2. Then said David, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, as his father shewed kindness unto me. And David sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And David's servants came into the land of the children of Ammon.

— — 3. And the princes of the children of Ammon said unto Hanun their lord, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not David *rather* sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

1 *Chr.* xix. 1. Now it came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon died, and his son reigned in his stead.

— — 2. And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash, because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Ammon to Hanun, to comfort him.

— — 3. But the princes of the children of Ammon said to Hanun, Thinkest thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

*Job* xxix. 25. I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one *that* comforteth the mourners.

*John* xi. 18. Now Bethany was nigh unto Jerusalem, about fifteen furlongs off:

— — 19. And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother.

## § 104. Burials.

*Gen.* xxv. 9. And his sons Isaac and Ishmael buried him in the cave of Machpelah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which *is* before Mamre;

— — 10. The field which Abraham purchased of the sons of Heth: there was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.

— xxxv. 8. But Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak: and the name of it was called Allon-bachuth.

— xlviii. 7. And as for me, when I came from Padan, Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet *there was* but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath; the same *is* Beth-lehem.

— l. 7. And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land of Egypt,

— — 8. And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen.

— — 9. And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

— — 12. And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

— — 13. For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan and buried him in the cave of the field of

Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a burying-place of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

*Gen.* l. 14. And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

*Jos.* xxiv. 30. And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-serah, which *is* in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of Gaash.

— — 32. And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for a hundred pieces of silver; and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

— — 33. And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill *that pertained to* Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount Ephraim.

*Jud.* ii. 8. And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of the LORD, died, *being* a hundred and ten years old.

— — 9. And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Timnath-heres, in the mount of Ephraim, on the north side of the hill Gaash.

1 *Kings* xiv. 18. And they buried him; and all Israel mourned for him, according to the word of the LORD, which he spake by the hand of his servant Abijah the prophet.

2 *Kings* ix. 28. And his servants carried him in a chariot to Jerusalem, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of David.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 1. And Samuel died; and all the Israelites were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down to the wilderness of Paran.

— xxxi. 11. And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul,

— — 12. All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Beth-shan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there.

— — 13. And they took their bones, and buried *them* under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

2 *Sam.* xxi. 12. And David went and took the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son from the men of Jabesh-gilead, which had stolen them from the street of Beth-shan, where the Philistines had hanged them, when the Philistines had slain Saul in Gilboa:

— — 13. And he brought up from thence the bones of Saul and the bones of Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

— — 14. And the bones of Saul and Jonathan his son buried they in the country of Benjamin in Zelah, in the sepulchre of Kish his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was entreated for the land.

1 *Chr.* x. 11. And when all Jabesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul,

— — 12. They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

*Jer.* vii. 32. Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor The valley of the son of Hinnom, but The valley of slaughter: for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

— xix. 11. And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, as *one* breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury *them* in Tophet, till *there be* no place to bury.

— — 12. Thus will I do unto this place, saith the LORD, and to the inhabitants thereof, and *even* make this city as Tophet:

*Mark* vi. 29. And when his disciples heard *of it*, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

*John* xi. 17. Then when Jesus came, he found that he had *lain* in the grave four days already.

*Acts* v. 6. And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried *him* out, and buried *him*.

— vii. 16. And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor, *the father* of Sychem.

See *Deut.* xxxiv. 5, 6. *Jud.* viii. 32; xvi. 31. 2 *Kings* xiv. 20. 2 *Chr.* xxiv. 16, 25.

### § 105. The Grave.

*Job* x. 22. A land of darkness, as darkness *itself; and* of the shadow of death, without any order, and *where* the light *is* as darkness.

— xvii. 13. If I wait, the grave *is* mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

— xviii. 18. He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

— xxxviii. 17. Have the gates of death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

*Ps.* xlix. 14. Like sheep that are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

*Ec.* xi. 8. But if a man live many years, *and* rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh *is* vanity.

*Lam.* iii. 6. He hath set me in dark places as *they that be* dead of old.

*John* xi. 38. Jesus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.

See *Ezek.* xxvi. 20.

### § 106. Monuments.

*Gen.* xxxv. 20. And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: that *is* the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.

2 *Sam.* xviii. 17. And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Israel fled every one to his tent.

*Luke* xi. 48. Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.

### § 107. Corruption.

*Job* xvii. 14. I have said to corruption, Thou *art* my father: to the worm, *Thou art* my mother, and my sister.

— xviii. 13. It shall devour the strength of his skin: *even* the firstborn of death shall devour his strength.

— xxi. 23. One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.

— — 24. His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.

— — 25. And another died in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

— — 26. They shall lie down alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

— xxiv. 19. Drought and heat consume the snow waters: *so doth* the grave *those which* have sinned.

— — 20. The womb shall forget him; the worm shall feed sweetly on him; he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

*Ps.* cxlvi. 7. Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth food to the hungry. The LORD looseth the prisoners.

*John* xi. 39. Jesus said, Take ye away the stone. Martha, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been *dead* four days.

*Acts* xiii. 36. For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

### § 108. Threats of Non-Burial.

*Deut.* xxviii. 26. And thy carcass shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray *them* away.

1 *Kings* xvi. 4. He that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

1 *Kings* xxi. 23. And of Jezebel also spake the LORD, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel.
— — 24. Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.
2 *Kings* ix. 10. And the dogs shall eat Jezebel in the portion of Jezreel, and *there shall be* none to bury *her*. And he opened the door, and fled.
— — 37. And the carcass of Jezebel shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jezreel; *so* that they shall not say, This *is* Jezebel.
*Jer.* vii. 33. And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray *them* away.
— ix. 22. Speak, Thus saith the LORD, Even the carcasses of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather *them*.
*Amos* viii. 3. And the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord GOD: *there shall be* many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast *them* forth with silence.
See 1 *Kings* xiv. 11. *Is.* xiv. 18–20. *Ezek.* xxxix. 4.

### § 109. Bodies Devoured.

*Ps.* lxxix. 2. The dead bodies of thy servants have they given *to be* meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.
— — 3. Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem; and *there was* none to bury *them*.
2 *Kings* ix. 35. And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of *her* hands.
— — 36. Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This *is* the word of the LORD, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel:
*Rev.* xi. 8. And their dead bodies *shall lie* in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified.
— — 9. And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and a half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.
— — 10. And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.
— xix. 17. And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;
— — 18. That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all *men*, *both* free and bond, both small and great.
See *Ezek.* xxxix. 17–20.

### § 110. Bodies Burned.

*Amos* vi. 9. And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.
— — 10. And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that *is* by the sides of the house, *Is there* yet *any* with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.
See *Amos* ii. 1.

# BOOK XIV.—EXTERNAL NATURE.

[See also Book V., "WORKS OF GOD."]

## CHAP. I.

## THE HEAVENS.

### § 1. Orders of the Heavenly Bodies.

1 *Cor.* xv. 40. *There are* also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial *is* one, and the *glory* of the terrestrial *is* another.
— — 41. *There is* one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars; for *one* star differeth from *another* star in glory.

### § 2. Sun and Moon.

*Ps.* xix. 5. Which *is* as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, *and* rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.
— — 6. His going forth *is* from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.
*Ec.* i. 5. The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.
*Rev.* xii. 1. And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars.
— xvi. 8. And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

### § 3. The Stars.

*Jud.* v. 20. They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera.
*Job* xxxviii. 31. Canst thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades, or loose the bands of Orion?
*Rev.* ii. 28. And I will give him the morning star.

### § 4. Other Stellar Bodies.

*Mat.* ii. 9. When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.
— — 10. When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.
*Jude* 13. Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

### § 5. Heavenly Bodies Extinguished or Obscured.

*Mat.* xxiv. 29. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken.
*Mark* xiii. 24. But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,
— — 25. And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.

*Rev.* viii. 12. And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

### § 6. Old and New Heavens.

*Is.* li. 6. Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

— lxv. 15. And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord GOD shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name:

— — 16. That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

— — 17. For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.

— — 18. But be ye glad and rejoice for ever *in that* which I create: for, behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

— — 19. And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.

### § 7. Light.

(1. IS WONDERFUL AND BEAUTIFUL.)

*Job* xxxviii. 19. Where *is* the way *where* light dwelleth? and *as for* darkness, where *is* the place thereof,

— — 20. That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths *to* the house thereof?

— — 21. Knowest thou *it*, because thou wast then born? or *because* the number of thy days *is* great.

— — 24. By what way is the light parted, *which* scattereth the east wind upon the earth?

*Ec.* xi. 7. Truly the light *is* sweet, and a pleasant *thing it is* for the eyes to behold the sun:

(2. WITNESSING FOR GOD.)

*Ps.* xix. 2. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

— — 3. *There is* no speech nor language, *where* their voice is not heard.

— — 4. Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

— xcvii. 6. The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory.

(3. SYMBOLIC USE OF.)

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 4. And *he shall be* as the light of the morning, *when* the sun riseth, *even* a morning without clouds; *as* the tender grass *springing* out of the earth by clear shining after rain.

*Job* xxiv. 13. They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.

*John* xi. 9. Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.

### § 8. Darkness.

*Job* xvii. 12. They change the night into day: the light *is* short because of darkness.

— xxviii. 3. He setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

— xxxvi. 20. Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place.

*Jer.* iv. 23. I beheld the earth, and, lo, *it was* without form, and void; and the heavens, and they *had* no light.

— — 28. For this shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken *it*, I have purposed *it*, and will not repent, neither will I turn back from it.

— xiii. 15. Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the LORD hath spoken.

— — 16. Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, *and* make *it* gross darkness.

*John* xi. 10. But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.

---

## CHAP II.

## THE EARTH.

### § 9. Islands.

*Is.* xxiv. 15. Wherefore glorify ye the LORD in the fires, *even* the name of the LORD God of Israel in the isles of the sea.

*Rev.* xvi. 20. And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

### § 10. Mountains.

(See *Gen.* xxii. 1.)

*Gen.* xxii. 4. Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

*Ps.* lxviii. 15. The hill of God *is as* the hill of Bashan; a high hill *as* the hill of Bashan.

— — 16. Why leap ye, ye high hills? *this is* the hill *which* God desireth to dwell in; yea, the LORD will dwell *in it* for ever.

— lxxii. 3. The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.

— lxxvi. 4. Thou *art* more glorious *and* excellent than the mountains of prey.

### § 11. Mountains as Resorts.

(1. FOR THE VIEW.)

*Num.* xxvii. 12. And the LORD said unto Moses, Get thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Israel.

*Deut.* iii. 27. Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold *it* with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

— xxxii. 49. Get thee up into this mountain Abarim, *unto* mount Nebo, which *is* in the land of Moab, that *is* over against Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel for a possession:

(2. FOR SAFETY IN SPEAKING.)

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 13. Then David went over to the other side, and stood on the top of a hill afar off; a great space *being* between them:

2 *Chr.* xiii. 4. And Abijah stood up upon mount Zemaraim, which *is* in mount Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou Jeroboam, and all Israel;

(3. FOR INCANTATIONS.)

*Num.* xxii. 41. And it came to pass on the morrow, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the high places of Baal, that thence he might see the utmost *part* of the people.

— xxiii. 13. And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

— — 27. And Balak said unto Balaam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

— — 28. And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh toward Jeshimon.

(4. FOR THE TEMPTATION OF CHRIST.)

*Luke* iv. 5. And the devil, taking him up into a high

mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

### § 12. Mountains as Representatives, and Symbols.

(1. OF A NATION.)

*Jer.* xxii. 6. For thus saith the LORD unto the king's house of Judah; Thou *art* Gilead unto me, *and* the head of Lebanon: *yet* surely I will make thee a wilderness, *and* cities *which* are not inhabited.

— — 7. And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with their weapons: and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast *them* into the fire.

— — 20. Go up to Lebanon, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

— — 23. O inhabitant of Lebanon, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a woman in travail!

*Ezek.* vi. 2. Son of man, set thy face toward the mountains of Israel, and prophesy against them,

— — 3. And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord GOD; Thus saith the Lord GOD to the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys; Behold, I, *even* I, will bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your high places.

— xxxvi. 1. Also, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains of Israel, and say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the LORD:

— — 6. Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the mountains and to the hills, to the rivers and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have borne the shame of the heathen:

— — 7. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; I have lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that *are* about you, they shall bear their shame.

(2. OF A TRIBUNAL OF JUSTICE.)

*Micah* vi. 1. Hear ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

— — 2. Hear ye, O mountains, the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

— — 3. O my people, what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

### § 13. Earthquakes.

*Rev.* viii. 5. And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast *it* into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

### § 14. Mining Excavations.

*Job* xxviii. 7. *There is* a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye have not seen:

— — 8. The lion's whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

### § 15. Quarries.

*Jud.* iii. 26. And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Seirath.

### § 16. Salt.

(1. METAPHORICAL.)

*Mark* ix. 49. For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.

— — 50. Salt *is* good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another.

*Luke* xiv. 34. Salt *is* good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?

— — 35. It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; *but* men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

(2. SOWN AS A SYMBOL OF DESTRUCTION.)

*Jud.* ix. 45. And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city and slew the people that *was* therein, and beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

### § 17. Useful and Precious Metals.

*Deut.* viii. 9. A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any *thing* in it; a land whose stones *are* iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

*Job* xxviii. 1. Surely there is a vein for the silver, and a place for gold *where* they fine *it*.

— — 2. Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass *is* molten *out of* the stone.

*Is.* ii. 7. Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither *is there any* end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither *is there any* end of their chariots:

*Lam.* iv. 1. How is the gold become dim! *how* is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

— — 2. The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

### § 18. Precious Stones.

*Job* xxviii. 5. *As for* the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

— — 6. The stones of it *are* the place of sapphires; and it hath dust of gold.

— — 16. It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

— — 17. The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it *shall not be for* jewels of fine gold.

— — 18. No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom *is* above rubies.

— — 19. The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

See 2 *Chr.* ix. 10.

---

## CHAP. III.

## WATERS.

### § 19. Wells and Fountains.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Deut.* viii. 7. For the LORD thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

*Jud.* i. 14. And it came to pass, when she came *to him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off *her* ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou?

— — 15. And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

See *John* iv. 6, 11, 12.

(2. FIGURATIVE.)

*Ps.* lxxxiv. 6. *Who* passing through the valley of Baca make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools.

*Is.* xii. 3. Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation.

*Jam.* iii. 11. Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet *water* and bitter?

— — 12. Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so *can* no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

See *Prov.* v. 15.

(3. POOL OF BETHESDA.)

*John* v. 2. Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep *market* a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, having five porches.

— — 3. In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

— — 4. For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

### § 20. Rivers and Brooks.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Jud.* v. 21. The river of Kishon swept them away

that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

*Ec.* i. 7. All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea *is* not full: unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

(2. METAPHORICAL.)

*Ps.* xxxvi. 7. How excellent *is* thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.

— — 8. They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures.

— — 9. For with thee *is* the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.

— xlvi. 4. *There is* a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy *place* of the tabernacles of the Most High.

— cx. 7. He shall drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.

### § 21. The Four Rivers of Paradise.

*Gen.* ii. 10. And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

— — 11. The name of the first *is* Pison: that *is* it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where *there is* gold;

— — 12. And the gold of that land *is* good: there *is* bdellium and the onyx stone.

— — 13. And the name of the second river *is* Gihon: the same *is* it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

— — 14. And the name of the third river *is* Hiddekel: that *is* it which goeth toward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river *is* Euphrates.

### § 22. Ideal Rivers.

(1. EZEKIEL'S VISION OF THE RIVER OF SALVATION.)

*Ezek.* xlvii. 1. Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house *stood toward* the east, and the water came down from under, from the right side of the house, at the south *side* of the altar.

— — 2. Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the outer gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.

— — 3. And when the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the ankles.

— — 4. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters *were* to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters *were* to the loins.

— — 5. Afterward he measured a thousand; *and it was* a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

— — 6. And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen *this?* Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

— — 7. Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river *were* very many trees on the one side and on the other.

— — 8. Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: *which being* brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

— — 9. And it shall come to pass, *that* every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

— — 10. And it shall come to pass, *that* the fishes shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto En-eglaim; they shall be a *place* to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.

— — 11. But the miry places thereof and the marshes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.

— — 12. And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for medicine.

(2. JOHN'S VISION OF THE RIVER OF LIFE.)

*Rev.* xxii. 1. And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb.

— — 2. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, *was there* the tree of life, which bare twelve *manner of* fruits, *and* yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree *were* for the healing of the nations.

### § 23. Floods.

*Job* xxx. 14. They came *upon me* as a wide breaking in *of waters:* in the desolation they rolled themselves *upon me.*

*Lam.* iii. 54. Waters flowed over mine head; *then* I said, I am cut off.

### § 24. Rivers and Fountains Poisoned.

*Rev.* viii. 10. And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

— — 11. And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

— xvi. 4. And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood

### § 25. Drought.

(1. DESCRIBED.)

1 *Kings* xvii. 7. And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

*Job* xxviii. 4. The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant; *even the waters* forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

— xxxviii. 38. When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?

(2. EMPLOYED IN COMPARISON.)

*Job* vi. 15. My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, *and* as the stream of brooks they pass away;

— — 17. What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.

— — 18. The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

— — 19. The troops of Tema looked, the companies of Sheba waited for them.

— — 20. They were confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

### § 26. The Sea.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Job* xxxviii. 16. Hast thou entered into the springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the search of the depth?

*Is.* xxiv. 14. They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the LORD, they shall cry aloud from the sea.

(2. METAPHORICAL.)

*Ps.* xviii. 16. He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.

— lxxxviii. 6. Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

— — 7. Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hath afflicted *me* with all thy waves. Selah.

— cxxiv. 4. Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:

— — 5. Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.

(3. TURNED INTO BLOOD.)

*Rev.* viii. 8. And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

— — 9. And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

— xvi. 3. And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead *man:* and every living soul died in the sea.

---

# CHAP. IV.

# METEOROLOGY.

## § 27. The Seasons.*

(See *Gen.* viii. 22.)

*Job* xxxvii. 9. Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north.

— xxxviii. 29. Out of whose womb came the ice? and the hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?

— — 30. The waters are hid as *with* a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.

*Prov.* xxvi. 1. As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.

*Sol.* ii. 8. The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.

— — 9. My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, showing himself through the lattice.

— — 10. My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.

— — 11. For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over *and* gone;

— — 12. The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing *of birds* is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;

— — 13. The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines *with* the tender grape give a *good* smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.

— — 14. O my dove, *that art* in the clefts of the rock, in the secret *places* of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for sweet *is* thy voice, and thy countenance *is* comely.

*Mat.* xxiv. 32. Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer *is* nigh:

— — 33. So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, *even* at the doors.

## § 28. Signs of the Weather.

1 *Kings* xviii. 43. And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, *There is* nothing. And he said, Go again seven times.

— — 44. And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ahab, Prepare *thy chariot*, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

— — 45. And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ahab rode, and went to Jezreel.

*Job* xxxvii. 21. And now *men* see not the bright light which *is* in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.

— — 22. Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God *is* terrible majesty.

*Ec.* xi. 4. He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

*Mat.* xvi. 2. He answered and said unto them, When it is evening, ye say, *It will be* fair weather: for the sky is red.

— — 3. And in the morning, *It will be* foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowering. O *ye* hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not *discern* the signs of the times?

*Luke* xii. 54. And he said also to the people, When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.

— — 55. And when *ye see* the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.

— — 56. *Ye* hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

— — 57. Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?

## § 29. Clouds.

*Job* xxxvi. 33. The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning the vapour.

— xxxviii. 34. Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of water may cover thee?

*Ps.* cxlvii. 8. Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

*Ec.* xi. 3. If the clouds be full of rain, they empty *themselves* upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

2 *Pet.* ii. 17. These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

*Jude* 12. +clouds *they are* without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

## § 30. Mist and Rain.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Gen.* ii. 5. And every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and *there was* not a man to till the ground.

— — 6. But there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

*Job* xxxviii. 28. Hath the rain a father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?

(2. METAPHORICAL.)

*Is.* xlv. 8. Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the LORD have created it.

## § 31. Ice, Snow, and Hail.

*Ex.* ix. 19. Send therefore now, *and* gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; *for upon* every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

— — 21. And he that regarded not the word of the LORD left his servants and his cattle in the field.

*Job* vi. 16. Which are blackish by reason of the ice, *and* wherein the snow is hid:

*Ps.* lxviii. 14. When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was *white* as snow in Salmon.

— lxxviii. 47. He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore trees with frost.

— — 48. He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts.

*Jer.* xviii. 13. Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Israel hath done a very horrible thing.

— — 14. Will *a man* leave the snow of Lebanon *which cometh* from the rock of the field? *or* shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

*Rev.* viii. 7. The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

— xvi. 21. And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, *every stone* about the weight of a talent:

* The Rabbins make six seasons in Palestine.—H.

and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague there was exceeding great.

### § 32. Dew.

*Gen.* xxvii. 39. And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

*Job* xxix. 19. My root *was* spread out by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.

*Hos.* vi. 4. O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your goodness *is* as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away.

### § 33. Winds.

*Job* i. 18. While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters *were* eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

— — 19. And, behold, there came a great wind from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

— xxvii. 19. The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he *is* not.

— — 20. Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

— — 21. The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

— — 22. For *God* shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain flee out of his hand.

— — 23. *Men* shall clap their hands at him and shall hiss him out of his place.

*Ec.* i. 6. The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north: it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

*Hos.* viii. 7. For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk; the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up.

*Rev.* vii. 1. And after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

— — 2. And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea.

### § 34. Thunder.

1 *Sam.* vii. 10. And as Samuel was offering up the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: but the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

---

## CHAP. V.

## THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM.

### § 35. Grass and Reeds.

*Job* viii. 11. Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?

— — 12. Whilst it *is* yet in his greenness, *and* not cut down, it withereth before any *other* herb.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 1. Fret not thyself because of evil doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

— — 2. For they shall soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.

— cxxix. 6. Let them be as the grass *upon* the housetops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

— — 7. Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

— — 8. Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the LORD *be* upon you: we bless you in the name of the LORD.

*Luke* vii. 24. And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

### § 36. Herbs.

*Gen.* xxx. 14. And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

*Jer.* xii. 4. How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

### § 37. Gourd.

*Jonah* iv. 6. And the LORD God prepared a gourd, and made *it* to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jonah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

— — 7. But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

— — 8. And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, *It is* better for me to die than to live.

— — 9. And God said to Jonah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I do well to be angry, *even* unto death.

### § 38. Flowers.

See 1 *Kings* vii. 26. *Sol.* ii. 1, 16. *Is.* xxxv. 1. *Hos.* xiv. 5. *Mat.* vi. 28.

### § 39. Fruits.

*Num.* xiii. 23. And they came unto the brook of Eshcol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and *they brought* of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

— — 24. The place was called the brook Eshcol, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.

*Deut.* xxxii. 32. For their vine *is* of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah; their grapes *are* grapes of gall, their clusters *are* bitter:

*Sol.* vi. 11. I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, *and* to see whether the vine flourished, *and* the pomegranates budded.

— — 12. Or ever I was aware, my soul made me *like* the chariots of Ammi-nadib.

*Is.* xxviii. 4. And the glorious beauty, which *is* on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, *and* as the hasty fruit before the summer; which *when* he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

— lxi. 11. For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord GOD will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

### § 40. Fruits Cut Off.

*Job* xv. 32. It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

— — 33. He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive.

*Is.* vii. 21. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* a man shall nourish a young cow and two sheep.

— — 22. And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk *that* they shall give, he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

— — 23. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall *even* be for briers and thorns.

— — 24. With arrows and with bows shall *men* come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

— — 25. And *on* all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns; but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

— xxiv. 1. Behold, the LORD maketh the earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

— — 3. The land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the LORD hath spoken this word.

— — 4. The earth mourneth *and* fadeth away, the world languisheth *and* fadeth away, the haughty people of the earth do languish.

*Is.* xxiv. 5. The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

— — 6. Therefore hath the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

— — 7. The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.

*Jer.* iv. 25. I beheld, and, lo, *there was* no man, and all the birds of the heavens were fled.

— — 26. I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place *was* a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the LORD, *and* by his fierce anger.

— xi. 16. The LORD called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, *and* of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

— xii. 10. Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

— — 11. They have made it desolate, *and being* desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth *it* to heart.

— — 12. The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall devour from the *one* end of the land even to the *other* end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

— — 13. They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, *but* shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

*Hos.* ix. 15. All their wickedness *is* in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes *are* revolters.

— — 16. Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay *even* the beloved *fruit* of their womb.

### § 41. Trees.

(1. GROWTH.)

*Job* viii. 16. He *is* green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

— — 17. His roots are wrapped about the heap, *and* seeth the place of stones.

— xiv. 7. For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.

— — 8. Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;

— — 9. *Yet* through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.

*Ps.* civ. 16. The trees of the LORD are full *of sap;* the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted;

*Is.* vi. 11. Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate,

— — 12. And the LORD have removed men far away, and *there be* a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

— — 13. But yet in it *shall be* a tenth, and *it* shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance *is* in them, when they cast *their leaves:* so the holy seed *shall be* the substance thereof.

— xli. 19. I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, *and* the pine, and the box tree together:

— — 20. That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the LORD hath done this, and the Holy One of Israel hath created it.

*Jer.* xvii. 5. Thus saith the LORD; Cursed *be* the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the LORD.

— — 6. For he shall be like the heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, *in* a salt land and not inhabited.

— — 7. Blessed *is* the man that trusteth in the LORD, and whose hope the LORD is.

— — 8. For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and *that* spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

*Hos.* xiv. 4. I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

— — 5. I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon.

— — 6. His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon.

— — 7. They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive *as* the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof *shall be* as the wine of Lebanon.

(2. DESTRUCTION.)

*Ps.* cv. 33. He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.

*Is.* xl. 23. That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

— — 24. Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown; yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

*Ezek.* xx. 46. Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop *thy word* toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

— — 47. And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the LORD; Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

— — 48. And all flesh shall see that I the LORD have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

*Zech.* xi. 1. Open thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

— — 2. Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; for the forest of the vintage is come down.

*Mat.* iii. 10. And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## ARTICULATES, MOLLUSCS, FISH, AND REPTILES.

### § 42. The Horseleech.

*Prov.* xxx. 15. The horseleech hath two daughters, *crying*, Give, give. There are three *things that* are never satisfied, *yea*, four *things* say not, *It is* enough:

— — 16. The grave; and the barren womb; the earth *that* is not filled with water; and the fire *that* saith not, *It is* enough.

### § 43. Insects.

(1. LITERAL.)

*Deut.* xxviii. 42. All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

*Prov.* xxx. 24. There be four *things which are* little upon the earth, but they *are* exceeding wise:

— — 25. The ants *are* a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

— — 27. The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

— — 28. The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in king's palaces.

*Joel* i. 4. That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten.

(2. FIGURATIVE.)

*Is.* vii. 17. The LORD shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah; *even* the king of Assyria.

— — 18. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall hiss for the fly that *is* in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that *is* in the land of Assyria.

— — 19. And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

(3. LOCUSTS COMPARED TO A DEVASTATING ARMY.)

*Joel* i. 6. For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth *are* the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

— — 7. He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast *it* away; the branches thereof are made white.

— — 9. The meat offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the LORD; the priests, the LORD'S ministers, mourn.

— — 10. The field is wasted, the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

— — 11. Be ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

— — 12. The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, *even* all the trees of the field, are withered; because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

— — 16. Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, *yea*, joy and gladness from the house of our God?

— — 17. The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

— — 18. How do the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

— — 19. O LORD, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

— — 20. The beasts of the field cry also unto thee: for the rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

— ii. 1. Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for *it is* nigh at hand;

— — 2. A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, *even* to the years of many generations.

— — 3. A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land *is* as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

— — 4. The appearance of them *is* as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

— — 5. Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

— — 6. Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

— — 7. They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

— — 8. Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and *when* they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

— — 9. They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

(4. DELIVERANCE PROMISED.)

*Joel* ii. 20. But I will remove far off from you the northern *army*, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

## § 44. The Snail.

*Ps.* lviii. 8. As a snail *which* melteth, let *every one of them* pass away: *like* the untimely birth of a woman, *that* they may not see the sun.

## § 45. Fish.

See *Gen.* 1. 28. *Ex.* vii. 18. *Is.* xix. 10. *Ezek.* xxix. 5, 10. *Jonah* i. 17. *Mat.* xvii. 27.

## § 46. Serpents.

(1. NOXIOUS.)

*Deut.* xxxii. 24. *They shall be* burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

— — 33. Their wine *is* the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

*Job* xx. 14. *Yet* his meat in his bowels is turned, *it is* the gall of asps within him.

— — 16. He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

*Ps.* cxl. 3. They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison *is* under their lips. Selah.

(2. REFERENCES TO THE PRACTICE OF CHARMING THEM.)

*Ps.* lviii. 4. Their poison *is* like the poison of a serpent: *they are* like the deaf adder *that* stoppeth her ear;

— — 5. Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.

*Ec.* x. 11. Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better.

*Jer.* viii. 17. For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which *will* not *be* charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the LORD.

## § 47. Leviathan.

(1. HIS STRENGTH.)

*Job* xli. 1. Canst thou draw out leviathan with a hook? or his tongue with a cord *which* thou lettest down?

— — 22. In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before him.

— — 23. The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

— — 24. His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether *millstone*.

— — 25. When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

(2. HIS ARMOR.)

*Job* xli. 2. Canst thou put a hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

— — 7. Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

— — 12. I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.

— — 13. Who can discover the face of his garment? *or* who can come *to him* with his double bridle?

— — 14. Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth *are* terrible round about.

— — 15. *His* scales *are his* pride, shut up together *as with* a close seal.

— — 16. One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

— — 17. They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

(3. HIS INVULNERABILITY.)

*Job* xli. 26. The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.

— — 27. He esteemeth iron as straw, *and* brass as rotten wood.

— — 28. The arrow cannot make him flee: sling stones are turned with him into stubble.

— — 29. Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

*Job* xli. 30. Sharp stones *are* under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

(4. HIS SWIFTNESS.)

*Job* xli. 31. He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

— — 32. He maketh a path to shine after him; *one* would think the deep *to be* hoary.

(5. HIS FEARLESS AND UNTAMABLE NATURE.)

*Job* xli. 3. Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft *words* unto thee?

— — 4. Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

— — 5. Wilt thou play with him as *with* a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

— — 6. Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

— — 33. Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.

— — 34. He beholdeth all high *things:* he *is* a king over all the children of pride.

(6. HIS TERRIBLE ASPECT.)

*Job* xli. 18. By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes *are* like the eyelids of the morning.

— — 19. Out of his mouth go burning lamps, *and* sparks of fire leap out.

— — 20. Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as *out* of a seething pot or caldron.

— — 21. His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

(7. BUT GOD, HIS MAKER, IS STILL MORE TO BE FEARED.)

*Job* xli. 8. Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

— — 9. Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not *one* be cast down even at the sight of him?

— — 10. None *is so* fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand before me?

---

# CHAP. VII.

# BIRDS.

## § 48. The Raven.

*Gen.* viii. 6. And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Noah opened the window of the ark which he had made:

— — 7. And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

## § 49. The Dove.

(1. NOAH'S MESSENGER.)

*Gen.* viii. 8. Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground.

— — 9. But the dove found no rest for the soul of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark; for the waters *were* on the face of the whole earth. Then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

— — 10. And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark.

— — 11. And the dove came in to him in the evening, and, lo, in her mouth *was* an olive leaf plucked off: so Noah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

— — 12. And he stayed yet other seven days, and sent forth the dove, which returned not again unto him any more.

(2. GREGARIOUS AND TIMID.)

*Ezek.* vii. 16. But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for his iniquity.

*Hos.* vii. 11. Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria.

— xi. 11. They shall tremble as a bird out of Egypt, and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: and I will place them in their houses, saith the LORD.

## § 50. The Partridge.

*Jer.* xvii. 11. *As* the partridge sitteth *on eggs*, and hatcheth *them* not; *so* he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool.

See 1 *Sam.* xxvi. 20.

## § 51. The Peacock and Ostrich.

*Job* xxxix. 13. *Gavest thou* the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the ostrich?

— — 18. What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.

## § 52. The Hawk and Eagle.

*Job* xxxix. 26. Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, *and* stretch her wings toward the south?

— — 27. Doth the eagle mount up at thy command, and make her nest on high?

— — 28. She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.

— — 29. From thence she seeketh the prey, *and* her eyes behold afar off.

— — 30. Her young ones also suck up blood: and where the slain *are*, there *is* she.

*Mat.* xxiv. 28. For wheresoever the carcass is, there will the eagles be gathered together.

*Luke* xvii. 37. And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, Wheresoever the body *is*, thither will the eagles be gathered together.

## § 53. The Habits of Birds.

(1. THEIR NESTS.)

*Ps.* lxxxiv. 3. Yea, the sparrow hath found a house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, *even* thine altars, O LORD of hosts, my King, and my God.

— civ. 17. Where the birds make their nests: *as for* the stork, the fir trees *are* her house.

(2. SINGING.)

*Ps.* civ. 12. By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, *which* sing among the branches.

(3. MIGRATIONS.)

*Jer.* viii. 7. Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the LORD.

(4. CARE FOR YOUNG.)

See *Deut.* xxxii. 11. *Mat.* xxiii. 37. *Luke* xiii. 34.

(5. NEGLECT OF YOUNG.)

*Job* xxxix. 14. Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in the dust,

— — 15. And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.

— — 16. She is hardened against her young ones, as though *they were* not hers: her labour is in vain without fear:

(6. QUARRELS.)

*Jer.* xii. 9. Mine heritage *is* unto me *as* a speckled bird, the birds round about *are* against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, come to devour.

## § 54. Birds as Images of Sorrow.

*Ps.* lxviii. 13. Though ye have lain among the pots, *yet shall ye be as* the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.

— cii. 6. I am like a pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.

— — 7. I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the housetop.

## CHAP. VIII.

## ANIMALS.

### § 55. Animal Instincts and Habits.

(1. EATING IN SILENCE.)

*Job* vi. 5. Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

(2. SLEEPING DURING THE DAY.)

*Job* xxxvii. 7. He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work.

— — 8. Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.

(3. LEAVING THEIR DAMS AT MATURITY.)

*Job* xxxix. 4. Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.

(4. SEXUAL IMPULSES.)

*Jer.* ii. 23. How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? See thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: *thou art* a swift dromedary traversing her ways;

— — 24. A wild ass used to the wilderness, *that* snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

— — 25. Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope; no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

(5. INCREASE.)

*Job* xxi. 10. Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

— xxxix. 1. Knowest thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? *or* canst thou mark when the hinds do calve?

— — 2. Canst thou number the months *that* they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

— — 3. They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.

(6. NURSING THEIR YOUNG.)

*Lam.* iv. 3. Even the sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people *is become* cruel, like the ostriches in the wilderness.

### § 56. Breeding of Cattle.

(1. THE KIND OF CATTLE WHICH LABAN GAVE JACOB FOR HIS SERVICES.)

*Gen.* xxx. 35. And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstreaked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, *and* every one that had *some* white in it, and all the brown among the sheep and gave *them* into the hand of his sons.

— — 36. And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

(2. JACOB'S DEVICE TO PRODUCE THE LIKE.)

*Gen.* xxx. 37. And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and pilled white streaks in them, and made the white appear which *was* in the rods.

— — 38. And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

— — 39. And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstreaked, speckled, and spotted.

— — 40. And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstreaked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

— — 41. And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

— — 42. But when the cattle were feeble, he put *them* not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

— — 43. And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

(3. JACOB ATTRIBUTES HIS SUCCESS TO PROVIDENCE.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 8. If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstreaked shall be thy hire: then bare all the cattle ringstreaked.

— — 9. Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given *them* to me.

(4. BREEDING OF HYBRIDS FORBIDDEN.)

*Lev.* xix. 19. Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: +

(5. MULES NATURAL HYBRIDS.)

*Gen.* xxxvi. 24. +this *was that* Anah that found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.

### § 57. Sheep and Goats.

(1. INCREASE PRAYED FOR.)

*Ps.* cxliv. 13. *That* our garners *may be* full, affording all manner of store; *that* our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

(2. MIGRATION IN SEARCH OF PASTURAGE.)

1 *Chr.* iv. 38. These mentioned by *their* names *were* princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

— — 39. And they went to the entrance of Gedor, *even* unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

— — 40. And they found fat pasture and good, and the land *was* wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for *they* of Ham had dwelt there of old.

— v. 9. And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Euphrates: because their cattle were multiplied in the land of Gilead.

See *Gen.* xxxvii. 12–14.

(3. LAMBS GIVEN AS A WITNESS.)

*Gen.* xxi. 28. And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves.

— — 29. And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What *mean* these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

— — 30. And he said, For *these* seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

— — 31. Wherefore he called that place Beer-sheba; because there they sware both of them.

(4. GOD'S PEOPLE CALLED A FLOCK.)

*Micah* vii. 14. Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily *in* the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed *in* Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old.

See *Ps.* lxxix. 13; lxxx. 1, 2; xcv. 7+; c. 3. *John* x. 16

(5. SINNERS LIKENED TO LOST SHEEP.)

(See *Ps.* cxix. 176.)

*Ps.* xliv. 11. Thou hast given us like sheep *appointed* for meat; and hast scattered us among the heathen.

*Jer.* l. 4. In those days, and in that time, saith the LORD, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and seek the LORD their God.

— — 6. My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away *on* the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their resting place.

— — 7. All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because

they have sinned against the LORD, the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers.

See *Is.* liii. 6.

(6. CHRIST'S PARABLE OF THE LOST SHEEP.)

*Mat.* xviii. 12. How think ye? if a man have a hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?

— — 13. And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that *sheep*, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.

*Luke* xv. 4. What man of you, having a hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?

— — 5. And when he hath found *it*, he layeth *it* on his shoulders, rejoicing.

— — 6. And when he cometh home, he calleth together *his* friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep which was lost.

— — 7. I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.

### § 58. Oxen.

(1. WILD.)

*Is.* li. 20. Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the LORD, the rebuke of thy God.

(2. DOMESTICATED.)

*Ps.* cxliv. 14. *That* our oxen *may be* strong to labour; *that there be* no breaking in, nor going out; that *there be* no complaining in our streets.

*Job* xlii. 12. So the LORD blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

*Prov.* xiv. 4. Where no oxen *are*, the crib *is* clean: but much increase *is* by the strength of the ox.

See *Gen.* xii. 16; xxxii. 5; xxxiv. 28. *Job* i. 3.

(3. EVIL-DOERS CALLED COWS AND BULLS.)

*Ps.* xxii. 12. Many bulls have compassed me: strong *bulls* of Bashan have beset me round.

— — 13. They gaped upon me *with* their mouths, *as* a ravening and a roaring lion.

*Amos* iv. 1. Hear this word, ye kine of Bashan, that *are* in the mountain of Samaria, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

— — 3. And ye shall go out at the breaches, every *cow at that which is* before her; and ye shall cast *them* into the palace, saith the LORD.

See *Jer.* xlvi. 20. *Hos.* x. 11.

### § 59. Loss of Stock a Divine Infliction.

*Deut.* xxviii. 31. Thine ox *shall be* slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass *shall be* violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep *shall be* given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue *them*.

See *Jer.* xii. 4; l. 27. *Zech.* xiv. 15.

### § 60. Horns, Symbolizing Pride and Power.

*Ps.* lxxv. 4. I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

— — 5. Lift not up your horn on high: speak *not* with a stiff neck.

See *Jer.* xlviii. 25. *Amos* vi. 13.

### § 61. Asses.

(1. LOST AND SOUGHT.)

1 *Sam.* ix. 3. And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

— — 4. And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of Shalisha, but they found *them* not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and *there they were* not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites; but they found *them* not.

— — 5. *And* when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his servant that *was* with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave *caring* for the asses, and take thought for us.

(2. FOUND.)

1 *Sam.* x. 14. And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that *they were* no where, we came to Samuel.

— — 15. And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto you.

— — 16. And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

### § 62. Wild Asses.

*Job* xxiv. 5. Behold, *as* wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness *yieldeth* food for them *and* for *their* children.

See *Job* xxxix. 5. *Ps.* civ. 11. *Jer.* ii. 24; xiv. 6.

### § 63. The Horse.

(1. HIS SPEED.)

*Jer.* xii. 5. If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and *if* in the land of peace, *wherein* thou trustedst, *they wearied thee*, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan?

— — 6. For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

(2. HIS STRENGTH AND SPIRIT IN BATTLE.)

*Job* xxxix. 19. Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?

— — 20. Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils *is* terrible.

— — 21. He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in *his* strength: he goeth on to meet the armed men.

— — 22. He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.

— — 23. The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.

— — 24. He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that *it is* the sound of the trumpet.

— — 25. He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha! and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.

*Jer.* viii. 4. Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

— — 5. Why *then* is this people of Jerusalem slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

— — 6. I hearkened and heard, *but* they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle.

— — 16. The snorting of his horses was heard from Dan: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

(3. BUT HE REQUIRES TRAINING.)

*Ps.* xxxii. 9. Be ye not as the horse, *or* as the mule, *which* have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

(4. AND MAY NOT BE DEPENDED UPON AGAINST GOD.)

*Ps.* xxxiii. 17. A horse *is* a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver *any* by his great strength.

*Ps.* cxlvii. 10. He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

### § 64. St. John's Vision of Horses.

*Rev.* ix. 16. And the number of the army of the horsemen *were* two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

— — 17. And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses *were* as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

— — 18. By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

— — 19. For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails *were* like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

### § 65. The Camel and Dromedary.

(1. THEIR SWIFTNESS.)

1 *Sam.* xxx. 17. And David smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

See *Est.* viii. 10, 14. *Is.* lx. 6. *Jer.* ii. 23.

(2. CARRIED OFF BY ROBBERS.)

*Job* i. 17. While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

### § 66. The Dog.

*Ps.* lix. 6. They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

*Prov.* xxvi. 11. As a dog returneth to his vomit, *so* a fool returneth to his folly.

*Is.* lvi. 10. His watchmen *are* blind: they are all ignorant, they *are* all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

— — 11. Yea, *they are* greedy dogs *which* can never have enough, and they *are* shepherds *that* cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

2 *Pet.* ii. 22. But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog *is* turned to his own vomit again; and, The sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

See *Ps.* lix. 14, 15. *Rev.* xxii. 15.

### § 67. The Coney.

*Ps.* civ. 18. The high hills *are* a refuge for the wild goats; *and* the rocks for the conies.

*Prov.* xxx. 26. The conies *are but* a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

See *Lev.* xi. 5. *Deut.* xiv. 7.

### § 68. The Roe and Hart.

*Sol.* ii. 16. My beloved *is* mine, and I *am* his: he feedeth among the lilies.

— — 17. Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bether.

*Lam.* i. 6. And from the daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts *that* find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

See *Deut.* xii. 15. *Ps.* xlii. 1. *Is.* xxxv. 6.

### § 69. Wild Beasts.

*Gen.* xxxvii. 31. And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

— — 32. And they sent the coat of *many* colours, and they brought *it* to their father; and said, This have we found: know now whether it *be* thy son's coat or no.

— — 33. And he knew it, and said, *It is* my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces.

*Ps.* lxxx. 13. The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

*Is.* lvi. 9. All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, *yea*, all ye beasts in the forest.

*Amos* v. 18. Woe unto you that desire the day of the LORD! to what end *is* it for you? the day of the LORD *is* darkness, and not light.

— — 19. As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

— — 20. *Shall* not the day of the LORD *be* darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

### § 70. The Wolf.

*Ezek.* xxii. 27. Her princes in the midst thereof *are* like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, *and* to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

*John* x. 12. But he that is a hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth; and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.

— — 13. The hireling fleeth, because he is a hireling, and careth not for the sheep.

See *Mat.* x. 16. *Acts* xx. 29.

### § 71. The Fox.

*Luke* xiii. 32. And he said unto them, Go ye, and tell that fox, +

### § 72. The Lion.

(1. STRONG AND TERRIBLE.)

*Num.* xxiii. 24. Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat *of* the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

*Job* iv. 10. The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and the teeth of the young lions, are broken.

— — 11. The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.

*Ps.* x. 9. He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.

— xvii. 11. They have now compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

— — 12. Like as a lion *that* is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

— lviii. 6. Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

*Jer.* xii. 8. Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore have I hated it.

— xxv. 37. And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the LORD.

— — 38. He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

*Amos* iii. 4. Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

2 *Tim.* iv. 17. Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and *that* all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion.

See 1 *Pet.* v. 8.

(2. EZEKIEL'S PARABLE.)

*Ezek.* xix. 1. Moreover, take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,

— — 2. And say, What *is* thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions.

— — 3. And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

— — 4. The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.

— — 5. Now when she saw that she had waited,

*and* her hope was lost, then she took another of her whelps, *and* made him a young lion.

*Ezek.* xix. 6. And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, *and* devoured men.

— — 7. And he knew their desolate palaces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his roaring.

— — 8. Then the nations set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit.

— — 9. And they put him in ward in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon the mountains of Israel.

### § 73. The Bear.

*Prov.* xvii. 12. Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.

— xxviii. 15. *As* a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; *so is* a wicked ruler over the poor people.

See 2 *Sam.* xvii. 8. *Is.* lix. 11.

### § 74. The Unicorn and Dragon.

*Job* xxxix. 9. Will the unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?

— — 10. Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

— — 11. Wilt thou trust him, because his strength *is* great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?

— — 12. Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather *it into* thy barn?

*Ps.* xliv. 19. Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.

*Jer.* x. 22. Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, *and* a den of dragons.

### § 75. The Behemoth.

(1. HIS FOOD AND DWELLING.)

*Job* xl. 15. Behold now behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.

— — 20. Surely the mountains bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.

— — 21. He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.

— — 22. The shady trees cover him *with* their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.

— — 23. Behold, he drinketh up a river, *and* hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth.

— — 24. He taketh it with his eyes: *his* nose pierceth through snares.

(2. HIS GREAT STRENGTH.)

*Job* xl. 16. Lo now, his strength *is* in his loins, and his force *is* in the navel of his belly.

— — 17. He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.

— — 18. His bones *are as* strong pieces of brass; his bones *are* like bars of iron.

(3. BUT GOD IS STRONGER.)

*Job* xl. 19. He *is* the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach *unto him.*

---

## CHAP. IX.

## MAN AND THE ANIMAL CREATION.

### § 76. Man's Dominion over Animals.

*Gen.* i. 28. And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

— ii. 19. And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought *them* unto Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that *was* the name thereof.

*Ps.* viii. 4. What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

— — 6. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all *things* under his feet:

— — 7. All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;

— — 8. The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, *and whatsoever* passeth through the paths of the seas.

— xci. 13. Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

*Jam.* iii. 7. For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:

### § 77. The Animals Preserved with Noah.

*Gen.* vii. 8. Of clean beasts, and of beasts that *are* not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth,

— vi. 19. And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every *sort* shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep *them* alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

— — 20. Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind; two of every *sort* shall come unto thee, to keep *them* alive.

### § 78. Destruction Threatened.

*Zeph.* i. 2. I will utterly consume all *things* from off the land, saith the LORD.

— — 3. I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

### § 79. Man and Animals Compared.

(1. CONTRAST.)

*Ps.* civ. 22. The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.

— — 23. Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.

1 *Cor.* xv. 39. All flesh *is* not the same flesh: but *there is* one *kind of* flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, *and* another of birds.

*Ec.* iii. 21. Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

(2. RESEMBLANCE.)

*Ps.* xlix. 12. Nevertheless man *being* in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts *that* perish.

*Ec.* iii. 19. For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all *is* vanity.

— — 20. All go unto one place; all are of the dust, and all turn to dust.

### § 80. Man Bound to Treat Animals Kindly.

*Ex.* xxxiv. 26. The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

*Lev.* xxii. 28. And *whether it be* cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

*Deut.* xxii. 4. Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift *them* up again.

— — 6. If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, *whether they be* young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

— — 7. *But* thou shalt in any wise let the dam go

and take the young to thee; that it may be well with thee, and *that* thou mayest prolong *thy* days.

*Deut.* xxv. 4. Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out *the corn.*

*Prov.* xii. 10. A righteous *man* regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked *are* cruel.

*Luke* xiv. 5. And answered them, saying, Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?

1 *Tim.* v. 18. For the Scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The labourer *is* worthy of his reward.

### § 81. Instances of Kindness to Animals.

*Gen.* xxiv. 19. And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw *water* for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

— — 20. And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw *water*, and drew for all his camels.

— — 32. And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that *were* with him.

— — 45. And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew *water:* and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

— — 46. And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her *shoulder*, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

### § 82. Jacob's Present to Esau.

*Gen.* xxxii. 13. And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a present for Esau his brother;

— — 14. Two hundred she goats and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes and twenty rams,

— — 15. Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine and ten bulls, twenty she asses and ten foals.

— — 16. And he delivered *them* into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

— — 17. And he commanded the foremost, saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose *art* thou? and whither goest thou? and whose *are* these before thee?

— — 18. Then thou shalt say, *They be* thy servant Jacob's; it *is* a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also he is behind us.

— — 19. And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him.

### § 83. Animals Used for Transportation.

(1. CAMELS FOR RIDING.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 61. And Rebekah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Rebekah, and went his way.

— xxxi. 17. Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

— — 18. And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods, which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-aram, for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

(2. ASSES FOR BURTHEN.)

*Gen.* xlii. 26. And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

(3. ASSES FOR RIDING.)

*Ex.* iv. 20. And Moses took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took the rod of God in his hand.

*Num.* xxii. 21. And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab.

2 *Sam.* xix. 25. And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the king, that the king said unto him, Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Mephibosheth?

— — 26. And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant *is* lame.

1 *Kings* xiii. 23. And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, *to wit*, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

— — 27. And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled *him.*

2 *Kings* iv. 24. Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not *thy* riding for me, except I bid thee.

(4. WHITE ASSES RIDDEN BY RULERS.)

*Jud.* v. 10. Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

(5. AN ASS COLT RIDDEN BY CHRIST.)

*Mat.* xxi. 2. Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose *them*, and bring *them* unto me.

— — 3. And if any *man* say aught unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

— — 7. And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set *him* thereon.

— — 8. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strewed *them* in the way.

(6. HORSES FOR RIDING.)

See 2 *Kings* ix. 18. *Est.* vi. 8, 9. *Amos* ii. 15.

### § 84. Fishing.

*Mat.* iv. 18. And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

— — 19. And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men.

— — 20. And they straightway left *their* nets, and followed him.

— — 21. And going on from thence, he saw two other brethren, James *the son* of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

— — 22. And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

*Mark* i. 16. Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

— — 17. And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.

— — 18. And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

— — 19. And when he had gone a little further thence, he saw James the *son* of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets.

— — 20. And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

*Luke* v. 2. And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing *their* nets.

*John* xxi. 7. Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt *his* fisher's coat *unto him*, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea.

— — 8. And the other disciples came in a little ship, (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

See *Is.* xix. 8. *Ezek.* xlvii. 10. *John* xxi. 3.

### § 85. Fowling.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 20. Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the LORD; for the king of Israel is come out to seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

*Ps.* cxxiv. 7. Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.

— cxl. 5. The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the way side; they have set gins for me. Selah.

— cxli. 9. Keep me from the snare *which* they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

— — 10. Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

— cxlii. 3. When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

*Prov.* i. 17. Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

*Ec.* ix. 12. For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so *are* the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

*Lam.* iii. 52. Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, without cause.

*Amos* iii. 5. Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin *is* for him? shall *one* take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

### § 86. Hunting.

(1. FOR FOOD.)

*Gen.* x. 9. He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD.

— xxv. 27. And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and Jacob *was* a plain man, dwelling in tents.

— xxvii. 3. Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me *some* venison;

— — 5. And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau went to the field to hunt *for* venison, *and* to bring *it*.

— — 30. And it came to pass, as soon as Isaac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Isaac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.

(2. FOR MISCHIEF.)

*Jud.* xv. 4. And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took firebrands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

— — 5. And when he had set the brands on fire, he let *them* go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards *and* olives.

(3. TO DESTROY WILD BEASTS.)

1 *Sam.* xvii. 34. And David said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

— — 35. And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered *it* out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught *him* by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

See 2 *Sam.* xxiii. 20. *Is.* li. 20.

### § 87. Hebrew Law on Death or Damage by Horned Cattle.

*Ex.* xxi. 28. If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox *shall be* quit.

— — 29. But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

— — 30. If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

— — 31. Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

— — 32. If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

— — 35. And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead *ox* also they shall divide.

— — 36. Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

### § 88. Man may learn Wisdom from Animals.

*Job* xii. 7. But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

— — 8. Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee; and the fishes of the sea shall declare upon thee.

— xxxv. 11. Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

*Prov.* vi. 6. Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

— — 7. Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

— — 8. Provideth her meat in the summer, *and* gathereth her food in the harvest.

— xxx. 29. There be three *things* which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

— — 30. A lion, *which is* strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

— — 31. A greyhound; a he goat also; and a king, against whom *there is* no rising up.

# BOOK XV.—INDUSTRIAL EMPLOYMENTS AND PRODUCTS.

## CHAP. I.

## IDLENESS AND INDUSTRY.

### § 1. Sloth.

(1. DESCRIBED.)

*Prov.* xviii. 9. He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.

— xix. 24. A slothful *man* hideth his hand in *his* bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

— xxi. 25. The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.

— — 26. He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not.

— xxii. 13. The slothful *man* saith, *There is* a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

— xxvi. 13. The slothful *man* saith, *There is* a lion in the way; a lion *is* in the streets.

— — 14. As the door turneth upon his hinges, so *doth* the slothful upon his bed.

— — 15. The slothful hideth his hand in *his* bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

— — 16. The sluggard *is* wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

(2. SHARPLY CHALLENGED.)

*Prov.* vi. 9. How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

See *Prov.* vi. 6–10.

(3. ITS EFFECTS.)

*Prov.* vi. 10. *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

— — 11. So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

— x. 26. As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so *is* the sluggard to them that send him.

— xix. 15. Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.

— xx. 4. The sluggard will not plough by reason of the cold; *therefore* shall he beg in harvest, and *have* nothing.

— xxiv. 30. I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;

— — 31. And, lo, it was all grown over with thorns, *and* nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

— — 32. Then I saw, *and* considered *it* well: I looked upon *it*, *and* received instruction.

— — 33. *Yet* a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

— — 34. So shall thy poverty come *as* one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

*Ec.* x. 18. By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

### § 2. Idleness and Industry Contrasted.

*Prov.* x. 4. He becometh poor that dealeth *with* a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

— — 5. He that gathereth in summer *is* a wise son: *but* he that sleepeth in harvest *is* a son that causeth shame.

— xii. 11. He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain *persons is* void of understanding.

— — 24. The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.

— — 27. The slothful *man* roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man *is* precious.

— xiii. 4. The soul of the sluggard desireth, and *hath* nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.

— xv. 19. The way of the slothful *man is* as a hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous *is* made plain.

— xxviii. 19. He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain *persons* shall have poverty enough.

### § 3. Industry Enjoined.

*Prov.* xiii. 23. Much food *is in* the tillage of the poor: but there is *that is* destroyed for want of judgment.

*Rom.* xii. 11. Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord:

*Eph.* iv. 28. Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with *his* hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

1 *Thess.* iv. 11. And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

— — 12. That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and *that* ye may have lack of nothing.

2 *Thess.* iii. 10. For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he eat.

— — 11. For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies.

— — 12. Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

2 *Tim.* ii. 6. The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

### § 4. The Profitableness of Human Labour Questioned.

*Ec.* i. 3. What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?

— ii. 10. And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and this was my portion of all my labour.

— — 11. Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all *was* vanity and vexation of spirit, and *there was* no profit under the sun.

— — 22. For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

— — 23. For all his days *are* sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

— iii. 9. What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

— — 10. I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

*Ec.* vi. 7. All the labour of man *is* for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.

### § 5. The Question Answered.

1 *Kings* xi. 28. And the man Jeroboam *was* a mighty man of valour: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Joseph.

*Prov.* xiii. 11. Wealth *gotten* by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.

— xiv. 23. In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips *tendeth* only to penury.

— xvi. 26. He that laboureth, laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him.

— xx. 13. Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty: open thine eyes, *and* thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

— xxi. 5. The thoughts of the diligent *tend* only to plenteousness; but of every one *that is* hasty only to want.

— xxvii. 23. Be thou diligent to know the state of thy flocks, *and* look well to thy herds:

— — 24. For riches *are* not for ever: and doth the crown *endure* to every generation?

— — 25. The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.

— — 26. The lambs *are* for thy clothing, and the goats *are* the price of the field.

— — 27. And *thou shalt have* goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and *for* the maintenance for thy maidens.

*Ec.* v. 18. Behold *that* which I have seen: *it is* good and comely *for one* to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it *is* his portion.

### § 6. Frugality.

(1. RECOMMENDED.)

*Prov.* xxi. 17. He that loveth pleasure *shall be* a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

— — 20. *There is* treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.

*John* vi. 12. When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

— — 13. Therefore they gathered *them* together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

(2. SHOULD NOT BE CARRIED TOO FAR.)

*Prov.* xi. 24. There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and *there is* that withholdeth more than is meet, but *it tendeth* to poverty.

---

## CHAP. II.

## TILLING THE GROUND.

### § 7. Man's Original Employment.

(1. BEFORE THE FALL.)

*Gen.* ii. 8. And the LORD God planted a garden eastward in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

— — 9. And out of the ground made the LORD God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

— — 15. And the LORD God took the man and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it.

(2. AFTER THE FALL.)

*Gen.* iii. 23. Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

### § 8. The Curse.

(1. INFLICTED.)

*Gen.* iii. 17. And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed *is* the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat *of* it all the days of thy life;

— — 18. Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field:

— — 19. In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it was thou taken: for dust thou *art*, and unto dust shalt thou return.

(2. NOT TO BE REPEATED.)

*Gen.* viii. 21. And the LORD smelled a sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart *is* evil from his youth: neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

### § 9. Fertility and Barrenness are from God.

*Ps.* cvii. 36. And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

— — 37. And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

— — 38. He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

*Heb.* vi. 7. For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

— — 8. But that which beareth thorns and briers *is* rejected, and *is* nigh unto cursing; whose end *is* to be burned.

### § 10. A Fertile Land Promised the Hebrews if Obedient.

*Lev.* xxv. 18. Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.

— — 19. And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.

— xxvi. 3. If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

— — 4. Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

— — 5. And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely.

— — 6. And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make *you* afraid: and I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land.

— — 9. For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

— — 10. And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

*Deut.* viii. 10. When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the LORD thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

— xi. 10. For the land whither thou goest in to possess it, *is* not as the land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst *it* with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

— — 11. But the land, whither ye go to possess it, *is* a land of hills and valleys, *and* drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

— — 12. A land which the LORD thy God careth for: the eyes of the LORD thy God *are* always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

— — 15. And I will send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

(See *Is.* xxx. 23; xxxii. 20. *Ezek.* xxxiv. 27; xxxvi. 8, 9. *Joel* ii. 24.)

*Ps.* lxxii. 16. There shall be a handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and *they* of the city shall flourish like the grass of the earth.

*Zech.* viii. 11. But now I *will* not *be* unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the LORD of hosts.

— — 12. For the seed *shall be* prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these *things*.

*Is.* xxx. 23. Then shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

### § 11. How Fertile it Was.

*Gen.* xxvi. 12. Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year a hundredfold: and the LORD blessed him.

*Deut.* i. 25. And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought *it* down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, *It is* a good land which the LORD our God doth give us.

— vi. 10. And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, which thou buildedst not,

— — 11. And houses full of all good *things*, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

— — 12. *Then* beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage.

— viii. 8. A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey;

— xxxii. 13. He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

— — 14. Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape.

*Ps.* lxv. 13. The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

### § 12. Famine in Egypt Provided for.

*Gen.* xli. 34. Let Pharaoh do *this*, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land of Egypt in the seven plenteous years.

— — 35. And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Pharaoh, and let them keep food in the cities.

— — 36. And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Egypt; that the land perish not through the famine.

— — 37. And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

— — 47. And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

— — 48. And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which *was* round about every city, laid he up in the same.

— — 49. And Joseph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for *it was* without number.

### § 13. Royal and Priestly Monopoly of Land in Egypt.

*Gen.* xlvii. 22. Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion *assigned them* of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

— — 23. Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, *here is* seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

— — 24. And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth *part* unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

— — 25. And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants.

— — 26. And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, *that* Pharaoh should have the fifth *part;* except the land of the priests only, *which* became not Pharaoh's.

### § 14. The Lands of Canaan Divided among the Hebrews by Lot.

(See *Num.* xxxiii. 54.)

*Jos.* xiv. 1. And these *are the countries* which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them.

— — 5. As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did, and they divided the land.

*Jos.* xix. 51. These *are* the inheritances, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shiloh before the LORD, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

### § 15. Spoliation Threatened.

*Micah* ii. 4. In that day shall *one* take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamentation, *and* say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed *it* from me! turning away he hath divided our fields.

— — 5. Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the LORD.

### § 16. Purchase of Real Estate by the Prophet Jeremiah.

*Jer.* xxxii. 7. Behold, Hanameel the son of Shallum thine uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that *is* in Anathoth: for the right of redemption *is* thine to buy *it*.

— — 8. So Hanameel mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the LORD, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that *is* in Anathoth, which *is* in the country of Benjamin: for the right of inheritance *is* thine, and the redemption *is* thine; buy *it* for thyself. Then I knew that this *was* the word of the LORD.

— — 9. And I bought the field of Hanameel my uncle's son, that *was* in Anathoth, and weighed him the money, *even* seventeen shekels of silver.

— — 10. And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed *it*, and took witnesses, and weighed *him* the money in the balances.

— — 11. So I took the evidence of the purchase, *both* that which was sealed *according* to the law and custom, and that which was open:

— — 12. And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's *son*, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

— — 13. And I charged Baruch before them, saying,

— — 14. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Take these evidences, the evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

— — 15. For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

*Jer.* xxxii. 25. And thou hast said unto me, O Lord GOD, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hands of the Chaldeans.

— — 43. And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, *It is* desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hands of the Chaldeans.

— — 44. Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal *them*, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the LORD.

### § 17. Ploughing.

(1. MIXED TEAM FORBIDDEN.)

*Deut.* xxii. 10. Thou shalt not plough with an ox and an ass together.

(2. OXEN USED FOR PLOUGHING.)

*Job* i. 14. And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were ploughing, and the asses feeding beside them:

— — 15. And the Sabeans fell *upon them*, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

(3. PLOUGHING, METAPHORICALLY.)

*Jer.* iv. 3. For thus saith the LORD to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns.

*Ps.* cxxix. 3. The ploughers ploughed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

*Hos.* x. 11. And Ephraim *is as* a heifer *that is* taught, *and* loveth to tread out *the corn;* but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plough, *and* Jacob shall break his clods.

— — 12. Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for *it is* time to seek the LORD, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

— — 13. Ye have ploughed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

(4. YOKE USED SYMBOLICALLY.)

*Jer.* xxviii. 12. Then the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah *the prophet*, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jeremiah, saying,

— — 13. Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

### § 18. Planting.

(1. SOWING IMMEDIATELY AFTER PLOUGHING.)

*Is.* xxviii. 23. Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

— — 24. Doth the ploughman plough all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

— — 25. When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the rye in their place?

— — 26. For his God doth instruct him to discretion, *and* doth teach him.

(2. MIXED SEED FORBIDDEN.)

*Lev.* xix. 19. + thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: +

*Deut.* xxii. 9. Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

(3. WHEN TO SOW.)

*Ec.* xi. 6. In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both *shall be* alike good.

(4. SPIRITUAL SOWING AND REAPING.)

*Ps.* cxxvi. 5. They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.

— — 6. He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves *with him.*

### § 19. Eating from Standing Crops.

*Deut.* xxiii. 24. When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put *any* in thy vessel.

— — 25. When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

### § 20. Harvest.

(1. REAPERS.)

*Ruth* ii. 4. And, behold, Boaz came from Beth-lehem, and said unto the reapers, The LORD *be* with you. And they answered him, The LORD bless thee.

— — 5. Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel *is* this?

— — 6. And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It *is* the Moabitish damsel that came back with Naomi out of the country of Moab:

(2. JOY OF HARVEST.)

*Is.* ix. 3. Thou hast multiplied the nation, *and* not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, *and* as *men* rejoice when they divide the spoil.

See *Hos.* vi. 11.

(3. A SORROWFUL HARVEST.)

*Is.* xvii. 4. And in that day it shall come to pass, *that* the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

— — 5. And it shall be as when the harvestmen gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rephaim.

— — 9. In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Israel: and there shall be desolation.

— — 10. Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the Rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

— — 11. In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: *but* the harvest *shall be* a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

(4. THE SPIRITUAL HARVEST.)

*Luke* x. 2. Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly *is* great, but the labourers *are* few: pray ye therefore the lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.

*Rev.* xiv. 15. And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe.

— — 16. And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

### § 21. Gleaning.

(1. PERMITTED BY LAW.)

*Lev.* xix. 9. And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.

— — 10. And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather *every* grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

— xxiii. 22. And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave

them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I *am* the LORD your God.

*Deut.* xxiv. 19. When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

— — 20. When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

— — 21. When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean *it* afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

— — 22. And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

(2: RUTH IN THE FIELD OF BOAZ.)

*Ruth* ii. 2. And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and glean ears of corn after *him* in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

— — 3. And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her hap was to light on a part of the field *belonging* unto Boaz, who *was* of the kindred of Elimelech.

— — 7. And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

— — 8. Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

— — 9. *Let* thine eyes *be* on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of *that* which the young men have drawn.

— — 14. And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched *corn*, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

— — 15. And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:

— — 16. And let fall also *some* of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave *them*, that she may glean *them*, and rebuke her not.

— — 17. So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

— — 18. And she took *it* up, and went into the city; and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

— — 21. And Ruth the Moabitess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

— — 22. And Naomi said unto Ruth her daughter in law, *It is* good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.

— — 23. So she kept fast by the maidens of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

(3. GLEANING, METAPHORICALLY.)

*Is.* xvii. 6. Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two *or* three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four *or* five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

— xxiv. 13. When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, *there shall be* as the shaking of an olive tree, *and* as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

*Jer.* vi. 9. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Israel as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer into the baskets.

*Micah* vii. 1. Woe is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grape gleanings of the vintage: *there is* no cluster to eat: my soul desired the first ripe fruit.

### § 22. Threshing.

See *Jer.* xli. 15; li. 33. *Amos* i. 3. *Micah* iv. 11–13.

### § 23. Other Methods Employed.

*Is.* xxviii. 27. For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

— — 28. Bread *corn* is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break *it with* the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it *with* his horsemen.

— — 29. This also cometh forth from the LORD of hosts, *which* is wonderful in counsel, *and* excellent in working.

### § 24. Fanning.

*Is.* xxx. 24. The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

*Jer.* xv. 7. And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave *them* of children, I will destroy my people, *since* they return not from their ways.

— li. 1. Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying wind;

— — 2. And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

### § 25. Chaff and Stubble.

*Job* xxi. 18. They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

*Jer.* xiii. 24. Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

— — 25. This *is* thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the LORD; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood.

See *Is.* xxv. 10; xxxiii. 11.

### § 26. Uncircumcised Fruit.

*Lev.* xix. 23. And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.

— — 24. But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the LORD *withal.*

— — 25. And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I *am* the LORD your God.

### § 27. Vineyards and Vinedressers.

*Deut.* xx. 6. And what man *is he* that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not *yet* eaten of it? let him *also* go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

*Ec.* ii. 4. I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

— — 5. I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all *kind of* fruits:

— — 6. I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

*Sol.* ii. 15. Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines *have* tender grapes.

— vii. 10. I *am* my beloved's, and his desire *is* toward me.

— — 11. Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

— — 12. Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us see if the vine flourish, *whether* the tender grape appear, *and* the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.

— — 13. The mandrakes give a smell, and at our

gates *are* all manner of pleasant *fruits*, new and old, *which* I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

*Is.* v. 1. Now will I sing to my well beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:

— — 2. And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

— — 3. And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

— — 4. What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

— xxvii. 2. In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.

— — 3. I the LORD do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest *any* hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

*Jer.* ii. 21. Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

— lii. 16. But Nebuzar-adan the captain of the guard left *certain* of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

See *Sol.* vii. 12; viii. 11, 12.

### § 28. Vintage.

*Lam.* i. 15. The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty *men* in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: the Lord hath trodden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, *as* in a winepress.

*Hos.* ix. 1. Rejoice not, O Israel, for joy, as *other* people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward upon every cornfloor.

— — 2. The floor and the winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

— — 3. They shall not dwell in the LORD's land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean *things* in Assyria.

*Rev.* xiv. 17. And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

— — 18. And another angel came out from the altar, which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

— — 19. And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast *it* into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

— — 20. And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand *and* six hundred furlongs.

### § 29. Wine.

(1. BOTTLING.)

*Job* xxxii. 19. Behold my belly *is* as wine *which* hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

*Mat.* ix. 17. Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.

*Mark* ii. 22. And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.

*Luke* v. 37. And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

— — 38. But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.

(2. IMPROVED BY AGE.)

*Luke* v. 39. No man also having drunk old *wine* straightway desireth new; for he saith, The old is better.

### § 30. Vineyards Destroyed.

*Ps.* lxxx. 12. Why hast thou *then* broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

*Is.* v. 5. And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; *and* break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down:

— — 6. And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

— — 7. For the vineyard of the LORD of hosts *is* the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

### § 31. Fig Trees and Figs.

(1. MENTIONED.)

*Prov.* xxvii. 18. Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

See *Gen.* iii. 7. *Sol.* ii. 13. *Jam.* iii. 12. *Rev.* vi. 13.

(2. A BARREN FIG TREE CURSED.)

*Mark* xi. 14. And Jesus answered and said unto it, No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard *it*.

(3. CHRIST'S PARABLE OF THE FIG TREE.)

*Luke* xiii. 6. He spake also this parable; A certain *man* had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

— — 7. Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?

— — 8. And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung *it:*

— — 9. And if it bear fruit, *well:* and if not, *then* after that thou shalt cut it down.

### § 32. The Sabbath of the Land.

*Lev.* xxv. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land keep a sabbath unto the LORD.

— — 3. Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;

— — 4. But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD; thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.

— — 5. That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: *for* it is a year of rest unto the land.

— — 6. And the sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,

— — 7. And for thy cattle, and for the beast that *are* in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

---

## CHAP. III.

## CARE OF LIVE STOCK

### § 33. Shepherds.

(1. ABEL A SHEPHERD.)

*Gen.* iv. 2. And she again bare his brother Abel. And Abel was a keeper of sheep, but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

(2. SHEPHERDS IN THE PATRIARCHAL AGE.)

*Gen.* xxix. 6. And he said unto them, *Is* he well?

And they said, *He is* well: and, behold, Rachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

*Gen.* xxxvii. 1. And Jacob dwelt in the land wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Canaan.

— — 2. These *are* the generations of Jacob. Joseph, *being* seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad *was* with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father their evil report.

— — 12. And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shechem.

— — 13. And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed *the flock* in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here *am I.*

— xlvi. 31. And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which *were* in the land of Canaan, are come unto me;

— — 32. And the men *are* shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

— xlvii. 1. Then Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they *are* in the and of Goshen.

— — 2. And he took some of his brethren, *even* five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.

— — 3. And Pharaoh said unto his brethren, What *is* your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy servants *are* shepherds, both we, *and* also our fathers.

— — 4. They said moreover unto Pharaoh, For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine *is* sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Goshen.

*Jud.* v. 16. Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reuben *there were* great searchings of heart.

*Job* i. 3. His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east.

*Hos.* xii. 12. And Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and Israel served for a wife, and for a wife he kept *sheep.*

(3. SHEPHERDS AN ABOMINATION TO THE EGYPTIANS.)

*Gen.* xlvi. 33. And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What *is* your occupation?

— — 34. That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, *and* also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd *is* an abomination unto the Egyptians.

(4. MOSES A SHEPHERD.)

*Ex.* iii. 1. Now Moses kept the flock of Jethro his father in law, the priest of Midian: and he led the flock to the back side of the desert, and came to the mountain of God, *even* to Horeb.

(5. AND DAVID.)

1 *Sam.* xvi. 11. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all *thy* children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

— xvii. 15. But David went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Beth-lehem.

— — 20. And David rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse had commanded him; and he came to the trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.

(6. AND DOEG.)

1 *Sam.* xxi. 7. Now a certain man of the servants of Saul *was* there that day, detained before the LORD; and his name *was* Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that *belonged* to Saul.

(7. THE SHEPHERDS OF BETHLEHEM.)

*Luke* ii. 8. And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

## § 34. Shepherd's Duty.

(1. TO WATCH THE FLOCK.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 40. *Thus* I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 5. And they were scattered, because *there is* no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

— — 6. My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek *after them.*

(2. TO FIND PASTURAGE.)

1 *Kings* xviii. 5. And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

— — 6. So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ahab went one way by himself, and Obadiah went another way by himself.

*Sol.* i. 7. Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest *thy flock* to rest at noon: for why should I be as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

— — 8. If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

— vi. 1. Whither is thy beloved gone, O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

— — 2. My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.

— — 3. I *am* my beloved's, and my beloved *is* mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

*Is.* v. 17. Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 2. Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD unto the shepherds; Woe *be* to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

— — 3. Ye eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: *but* ye feed not the flock.

— — 8. *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because *there was* no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

— — 9. Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the LORD;

— — 10. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I *am* against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

(3. TO CARE FOR THE YOUNG AND DISABLED.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 38. This twenty years *have* I *been* with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of the flock have I not eaten.

— xxxiii. 13. And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children *are* tender, and the flocks and herds with young *are* with me; and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

— — 14. Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant; and I will lead on softly, according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto Seir.

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 4. The diseased have ye not strengthen-

ed, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up *that which was* broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

(4. TO BE RESPONSIBLE FOR LOSSES.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 39. That which was torn *of beasts* I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, *whether* stolen by day, or stolen by night.

(5. TO BEAT OFF WILD ANIMALS.)

*Amos* iii. 12. Thus saith the LORD; As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in Samaria in the corner of a bed, and in Damascus *in* a couch.

See 1 *Sam.* xvii. 34–36.

(6. SOMETIMES ASSISTED BY ADVENTURERS.)

1 *Sam.* xxv. 15. But the men *were* very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields.

— — 16. They were a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

## § 35. Shepherds, Metaphorical.

*Jer.* x. 21. For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

— xxiii. 1. Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD.

— xxv. 34. Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves *in the ashes*, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

— — 35. And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

— — 36. A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and a howling of the principal of the flock, *shall be heard:* for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

*Zech.* xi. 3. *There is* a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.

— — 4. Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter;

— — 5. Whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them say, Blessed *be* the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

— — 6. For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver *them.*

— — 8. Three shepherds also I cut off in one month; and my soul loathed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

— — 9. Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another.

— — 15. And the LORD said unto me, Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

— — 16. For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, *which* shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but He shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

— — 17. Woe to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword *shall be* upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

## § 36. Wells for Stock.

(1. VALUABLE; STRIVEN FOR.)

*Gen.* xxi. 25. And Abraham reproved Abimelech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants had violently taken away.

— — 26. And Abimelech said, I wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I *of it*, but to day.

— xxvi. 15. For all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Philistines had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

— — 18. And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

— — 19. And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of springing water.

— — 20. And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water *is* ours: and he called the name of the well Esek; because they strove with him.

— — 21. And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it Sitnah.

— — 22. And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it Rehoboth; and he said, For now the LORD hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

— — 23. And we went up from thence to Beer-sheba.

— — 32. And it came to pass the same day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

— — 33. And he called it Shebah: therefore the name of the city *is* Beer-sheba unto this day.

(2. KEPT COVERED.)

*Gen.* xxix. 1. Then Jacob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east.

— — 2. And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there *were* three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone *was* upon the well's mouth.

— — 3. And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

— — 7. And he said, Lo, *it is* yet high day, neither *is it* time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go *and* feed *them.*

— — 8. And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and *till* they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

— — 9. And while he yet spake with them, Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.

— — 10. And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.

(3. CONTENTION FOR FIRST ACCESS.)

*Ex.* ii. 16. Now the priest of Midian had seven daughters: and they came and drew *water*, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

— — 17. And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

— — 18. And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How *is it that* ye are come so soon to day?

— — 19. And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew *water* enough for us, and watered the flock.

— — 20. And he said unto his daughters, And where *is* he? why *is* it *that* ye have left the man? call him, that he may eat bread.

(4. THE REASON; FOULING WITH THE CATTLE'S FEET.)

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 17. And *as for* you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he goats.

— — 18. *Seemeth it* a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to

have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet.

*Ezek.* xxxiv. 19. And *as for* my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

— — 20. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD unto them; Behold, I, *even* I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

— — 21. Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

— — 22. Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

### § 37. Milk, Butter, and Cheese.

*Jud.* iv. 19. And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty. And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

— v. 25. He asked water, *and* she gave *him* milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 17. And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an ephah of this parched *corn*, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

— — 18. And carry these ten cheeses unto the captain of *their* thousand, and look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

*Job* x. 10. Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

— xxix. 5. When the Almighty *was* yet with me, *when* my children *were* about me;

— — 6. When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;

*Prov.* xxx. 33. Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

See *Deut.* xxxii. 14. *Is.* vii. 21, 22.

### § 38. Sheep-Shearing.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 2. And *there was* a man in Maon, whose possessions *were* in Carmel; and the man *was* very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.

— — 4. And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did shear his sheep.

— — 5. And David sent out ten young men, and David said unto the young men, Get you up to Carmel, and go to Nabal, and greet him in my name:

— — 6. And thus shall ye say to him that liveth *in prosperity*, Peace *be* both to thee, and peace *be* to thine house, and peace *be* unto all that thou hast.

— — 7. And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there aught missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.

— — 8. Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes; for we come in a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.

— — 9. And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and ceased.

2 *Sam.* xiii. 23. And it came to pass after two full years, that Absalom had sheepshearers in Baal-hazor, which *is* beside Ephraim: and Absalom invited all the king's sons.

— — 24. And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## HUMAN ABODES.

### § 39. A City the First-named Human Abode.

*Gen.* iv. 17. And Cain knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Enoch: and he builded a city, and called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Enoch

### § 40. Tents.

(1. THEIR ORIGIN.)

*Gen.* iv. 20. And Adah bare Jubal: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and *of such as have* cattle.

(2. USED BY ABRAHAM AND THE HEBREWS.)

*Gen.* xviii. 9. And they said unto him, Where *is* Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.

— xxvi. 25. And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.

— xxxi. 25. Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gilead.

— — 33. And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents: but he found *them* not. Then went he out of Leah's tent, and entered into Rachel's tent.

*Deut.* v. 30. Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.

(3. USED EXCLUSIVELY BY THE RECHABITES.)

See *Jer.* xxxv. 7, 9, 10.

### § 41. Booths and Tabernacles.

*Gen.* xxxiii. 17. And Jacob journeyed to Succoth, and built him a house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called Succoth.

*Job* xxvii. 18. He buildeth his house as a moth, and as a booth *that* the keeper maketh.

*Is.* i. 8. And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

*Jer.* x. 20. My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they *are* not: *there is* none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

See *Jonah* iv. 5. *Mat.* xvii. 4.

### § 42. Brick.

(1. BURNED AND LAID IN BITUMEN.)

*Gen.* xi. 3. And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

(2. MADE IN EGYPT WITH STRAW.)

*Ex.* v. 10. And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not give you straw.

— — 11. Go ye, get you straw where you can find it: yet not aught of your work shall be diminished.

— — 12. So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt to gather stubble instead of straw.

— — 18. Go therefore now, *and* work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

— — 19. And the officers of the children of Israel did see *that* they *were* in evil *case*, after it was said, Ye shall not minish *aught* from your bricks of your daily task.

### § 43. Stone and Mortar.

1 *Chr.* xxii. 2. And David commanded to gather together the strangers that *were* in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

1 *Kings* v. 17. And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, *and* hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

— — 18. And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew *them*, and the stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

*Ezr.* vi. 4. *With* three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expenses be given out of the king's house:

*Ezek.* xxii. 28. And her prophets have daubed them with untempered *mortar*, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord GOD, when the LORD hath not spoken.

### § 44. Timber.

2 *Kings* vi. 1. And the sons of the prophet said unto Elisha, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too strait for us.

— — 2. Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jordan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

— — 3. And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

— — 4. So he went with them. And when they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.

1 *Chr.* xiv. 1. Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him a house.

— xxii. 4. Also cedar trees in abundance: for the Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David.

### § 45. Metals for Fastenings and Ornament.

1 *Chr.* xxii. 14. Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the LORD a hundred thousand talents of gold, and a hundred thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

— — 3. And David prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance without weight;

— — 16. Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, *there is* no number. Arise *therefore*, and be doing, and the LORD be with thee.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 12. And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the LORD, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

— — 13. So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

*Is.* xxii. 23. And I will fasten him *as* a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

— — 24. And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

— — 25. In that day, saith the LORD of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that *was* upon it shall be cut off: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

### § 46. Ivory.

1 *Kings* xxii. 39. Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Israel?

See *Sol.* vii. 4. *Amos* iii. 15.

### § 47. Judgment and Forethought in Building.

*Prov.* xxiv. 3. Through wisdom is a house builded; and by understanding it is established:

— — 27. Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

*Luke* xiv. 28. For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish *it?*

— — 29. Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish *it*, all that behold *it* begin to mock him,

— — 30. Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

### § 48. Procuring Materials.

1 *Kings* v. 13. And king Solomon raised a levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

— — 14. And he sent them to Lebanon, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lebanon, and two months at home: and Adoniram *was* over the levy.

— — 15. And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

— — 16. Besides the chief of Solomon's officers which *were* over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

### § 49. Pillars.

*Jud.* xvi. 25. And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson out of the prison house; and he made them sport: and they set him between the pillars.

— — 26. And Samson said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

— — 29. And Samson took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

— — 30. And Samson said, Let me die with the Philistines. And he bowed himself with *all his* might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that *were* therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than *they* which he slew in his life.

### § 50. Roof.

(1. USED AS A PLACE OF RESORT.)

*Jos.* ii. 8. And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

*Jud.* xvi. 27. Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Philistines *were* there; and *there were* upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Samson made sport.

*Mark* ii. 4. And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken *it* up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

*Luke* xvii. 31. In that day, he which shall be upon the housetop, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.

(2. A BATTLEMENT REQUIRED.)

*Deut.* xxii. 8. When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

### § 51. Windows.

See 1 *Kings* vii. 45. *Is.* liv. 12. *Jer.* xxii. 14.

### § 52. Entrances.

(1. PORCHES AND DOORS.)

*Jud.* iii. 23. Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

*Ezek.* xxxiii. 30. Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the LORD.

See 1 *Kings* vii. 6, 8, 12. *Sol.* v. 4, 5; viii. 9.

(2. GATES.)

*Ps.* cxviii. 20. This gate of the LORD, into which the righteous shall enter.

— cxlvii. 13. For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

(3. ENTRANCES AS RESORTS AND TRIBUNALS.)

2 *Chr.* xviii. 9. And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah, sat either of them on his throne, clothed in *their* robes, and they sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

*Job* xxix. 7. When I went out to the gate through the city, *when* I prepared my seat in the street!

*Job* xxix. 8. The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, *and* stood up.

— — 9. The princes refrained talking, and laid *their* hand on their mouth.

— — 10. The nobles held their peace, and their tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.

*Prov.* viii. 3. She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors:

*Jer.* xxvi. 7. So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the LORD.

— — 10. When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the LORD'S *house.*

See 1 *Kings* vii. 7. *Est.* v. 1. *Prov.* ix. 14.

### § 53. Parlor or Audience Chamber.

*Jud.* iii. 20. And Ehud came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone: and Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of *his* seat.

— — 24. When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour *were* locked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

— — 25. And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened *them:* and, behold, their lord *was* fallen down dead on the earth.

### § 54. Means of Heating.

(1. FIRE-PLACE.)

*Jer.* xxxvi. 22. Now the king sat in the winter house in the ninth month: and *there was a fire* on the hearth burning before him.

(2. PAN OF COALS.)

*Mark* xiv. 54. And Peter followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

*Luke* xxii. 55. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them.

*John* xviii. 18. And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals, for it was cold; and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.

### § 55. Treasure and Store Houses.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 27. And Hezekiah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of pleasant jewels;

— — 28. Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes for flocks.

See *Ex.* i. 11.

### § 56. Exemption of House Builder.

*Deut.* xx. 5. And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man *is there* that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

### § 57. Cities Built.

*Num.* xxxii. 24. Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

— — 25. And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

— — 26. Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilead:

1 *Kings* ix. 15. And this *is* the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the LORD, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and Gezer.

— — 16. *For* Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it *for* a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife.

— — 17. And Solomon built Gezer, and Beth-horon the nether,

— — 18. And Baalath, and Tadmor in the wilderness, in the land,

— — 19. And all the cities of store that Solomon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in Lebanon, and in all the land of his dominion.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 29. Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

### § 58. Cities Destroyed.

*Is.* i. 7. Your country *is* desolate, your cities *are* burned with fire; your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and *it is* desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

— xxiv. 10. The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

— — 12. In the city is left desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

---

## CHAP. V.

## FURNITURE, UTENSILS, AND MECHANIC ARTS

### § 59. Furniture.

(1. PLAIN.)

2 *Kings* iv. 10. Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

— — 11. And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there

(2. ELEGANT.)

*Prov.* xxiv. 4. And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

### § 60. Beds and Seats.

(1. FOR SLEEPING.)

*Gen.* xlvii. 31. And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And Israel bowed himself upon the bed's head.

— xlviii. 2. And *one* told Jacob, and said, Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened himself, and sat upon the bed.

1 *Sam.* xix. 13. And Michal took an image, and laid *it* in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' *hair* for his bolster, and covered *it* with a cloth.

*Prov.* vii. 16. I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved *works,* with fine linen of Egypt.

— — 17. I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.

(2. FOR USE AT MEALS.)

See *Ezek.* xxiii. 41. *Amos* vi. 4.

(3. KING'S SEAT.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 25. And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, *even* upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

### § 61. Curtains and Hangings.

(1. OF THE TABERNACLE.)

*Ex.* xxxvi. 35. And he made a vail *of* blue, and

purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: *with* cherubim made he it of cunning work.

*Ex.* xxxvi. 36. And he made thereunto four pillars *of* shittim *wood*, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks *were of* gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

— — 37. And he made a hanging for the tabernacle door *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needlework;

— — 38. And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets *were of* brass.

(2. OF A BANQUETING-ROOM.)

See *Est.* i. 6.

### § 62. Mirrors.

*Ex.* xxxviii. 8. And he made the laver *of* brass, and the foot of it *of* brass, of the lookingglasses of *the women* assembling, which assembled *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

*Jam.* i. 23. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

— — 24. For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

See *Job* xxxvii. 18.

### § 63. Artificial Light.

*Job* xii. 5. He that is ready to slip with *his* feet *is as* a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

*Mat.* xxv. 2. And five of them were wise, and five *were* foolish.

— — 3. They that *were* foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:

— — 4. But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.

*Luke* viii. 16. No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth *it* under a bed; but setteth *it* on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.

— — 17. For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither *any thing* hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

*Rev.* xviii. 23. And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

### § 64. Pottery.

1 *Chr.* iv. 23. These *were* the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

*John* ii. 6. And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

### § 65. Baskets and Bottles.

*Ps.* cxix. 83. For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; *yet* do I not forget thy statutes.

*Luke* ix. 17. And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

### § 66. Spinning.

*Ex.* xxxv. 25. And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, *both* of blue, and of purple, *and* of scarlet, and of fine linen.

— — 26. And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' *hair*.

*Prov.* xxxi. 13. She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

— — 14. She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

— — 19. She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

### § 67. Weaving.

*Ex.* xxxviii. 16. All the hangings of the court round about *were* of fine twined linen.

*Prov.* xxxi. 24. She maketh fine linen, and selleth *it;* and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

See 1 *Chr.* iv. 21.

### § 68. Tentmaking.

*Acts* xviii. 3. And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: (for by their occupation they were tentmakers.)

### § 69. Leather; Tanning.

*Ex.* xxxvi. 19. And he made a covering for the tent *of* rams' skins dyed red, and a covering *of* badgers' skins above *that.*

*Acts* ix. 43. And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.

— x. 5. And now send men to Joppa, and call for *one* Simon, whose surname is Peter:

— — 6. He lodgeth with one Simon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

### § 70. Grinding.

*Mat.* xxiv. 41. Two *women shall be* grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.

*Rev.* xviii. 22. And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft *he be*, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee.

See *Ec.* xii. 4.

### § 71. Water-works.

2 *Kings* xx. 20. And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, *are* they not written in the book of the Chronicles of the kings of Judah?

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 30. This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works.

*Jer.* ii. 12. Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the LORD.

— — 13. For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, *and* hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

See *Neh.* iii. 15, 16.

### § 72. Smithcraft.

*Gen.* iv. 22. And Zillah, she also bare Tubal-cain, an instructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain *was* Naamah.

1 *Sam.* xiii. 19. Now there was no smith found throughout all the land of Israel: for the Philistines said, Lest the Hebrews make *them* swords or spears:

— — 20. But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his axe, and his mattock.

— — 21. Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

*Ps.* lii. 2. Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.

*Prov.* xxvii. 17. Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

*Ec.* x. 10. If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom *is* profitable to direct.

*Jer.* vi. 28. They *are* all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: *they are* brass and iron; they *are* all corrupters.

— — 29. The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

1 *Kings* vii. 40. And Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basins. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for the house of the LORD:

— — 41. The two pillars, and the *two* bowls of the chapiters that *were* on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars;

— — 42. And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, *even* two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that *were* upon the pillars;

— — 43. And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

— — 44. And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

— — 45. And the pots, and the shovels, and the basins: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, *were of* bright brass.

— — 46. In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zarthan.

*Ezek.* xxii. 18. Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they *are* brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are *even* the dross of silver.

— — 19. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD: Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

— — 20. *As* they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt *it;* so will I gather *you* in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave *you there*, and melt you.

— — 21. Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

— — 22. As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know that I the LORD have poured out my fury upon you.

### § 73. Gold and Silver Work.

*Ex.* xxxix. 3. And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut *it into* wires, to work *it* in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, *with* cunning work.

1 *Chr.* xx. 2. And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and *there were* precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head; and he also brought exceeding much spoil out of the city.

*Neh.* iii. 8. Next unto him repaired Uzziel the son of Harhaiah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hananiah the son of *one of* the apothecaries, and they fortified Jerusalem unto the broad wall.

*Prov.* xxv. 4. Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

— — 5. Take away the wicked *from* before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.

— xxvii. 21. *As* the fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so *is* a man to his praise.

### § 74. Skilled Artizans.

*Ex.* xxxi. 2. See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:

— — 3. And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

— — 4. To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

— — 5. And in cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

— — 6. And I, behold, I have given with him Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

— — 7. The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that *is* thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle,

— — 8. And the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

— — 9. And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,

— — 10. And the clothes of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

— — 11. And the anointing oil, and the sweet incense for the holy *place:* according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

— xxxv. 27. And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

— — 28. And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

— — 29. The children of Israel brought a willing offering unto the LORD, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand of Moses.

— — 30. And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the LORD hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;

— — 31. And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

— — 32. And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

— — 33. And in the cutting of stones, to set *them*, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

— — 34. And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, *both* he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan.

— — 35. Them hath he filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, *even* of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

— xxxvi. 1. Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the LORD put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the LORD hath commanded.

— — 2. And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the LORD had put wisdom, *even* every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

— xxxviii. 22. And Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 23. And with him *was* Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

1 *Kings* vii. 13. And king Solomon sent and fetched Hiram out of Tyre.

— — 14. He *was* a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father *was* a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

1 *Chr.* xxii. 15. Moreover, *there are* workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## TRADE AND COMMERCE.

### § 75. Honesty in Trade.

(1. FRAUD.)

*Lev.* xix. 11. Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another.

1 *Thess.* iv. 6. That no *man* go beyond and defraud his brother in *any* matter: because that the Lord *is* the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.

1 *Thes.* iv. 7. For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness.

(2. FALSE WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.)

*Lev.* xix. 35. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

— — 36. Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I *am* the LORD your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt.

*Deut.* xxv. 13. Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small:

— — 14. Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small:

— — 15. *But* thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

— — 16. For all that do such things, *and* all that do unrighteously, *are* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

*Prov.* xi. 1. A false balance *is* abomination to the LORD: but a just weight *is* his delight.

— xvi. 11. A just weight and balance *are* the LORD'S: all the weights of the bag *are* his work.

— xx. 10. Divers weights, *and* divers measures, both of them *are* alike abomination to the LORD.

— — 23. Divers weights *are* an abomination unto the LORD; and a false balance *is* not good.

*Hos.* xii. 7. *He is* a merchant, the balances of deceit *are* in his hand: he loveth to oppress.

— — 8. And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: *in* all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me that *were* sin.

— — 9. And I *that am* the LORD thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.

*Micah* vi. 10. Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the scant measure *that is* abominable?

— — 11. Shall I count *them* pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

— — 12. For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue *is* deceitful in their mouth.

(3. HOARDING UP.)

*Prov.* xi. 26. He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing *shall be* upon the head of him that selleth *it*.

(4. BEATING DOWN.)

*Prov.* xx. 14. *It is* naught, *it is* naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

## § 76. Trade.

(1. IN BREADSTUFFS.)

*Rev.* vi. 5. And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

— — 6. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny: and *see* thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

See *Ezek.* xxvii. 17.

(2. IN LUMBER.)

See 1 *Kings* v. 6, 8–10. 1 *Chr.* xxii. 4.

(3. IN LUXURIES.)

*Rev.* xviii. 11. And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

— — 12. The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

— — 13. And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and souls of men.

— — 15. The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

See *Gen.* xxxvii. 25. *Ezek.* xxvii. 16, 18–20, 22–24.

## § 77. Camels for Transportation and Travel.

*Gen.* xxiv. 10. And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for all the goods of his master *were* in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto the city of Nahor.

— — 11. And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, *even* the time that women go out to draw *water*.

— xxxvii. 25. And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of Ishmaelites came from Gilead, with their camels bearing spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry *it* down to Egypt.

## § 78. Accounts.

1 *Kings* vii. 47. And Solomon left all the vessels *unweighed*, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass found out.

2 *Kings* xii. 15. Moreover they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.

2 *Chr.* iv. 18. Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

## § 79. Benefits of Trade.

*Gen.* xxxiv. 20. And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,

— — 21. These men *are* peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, *it is* large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

— — 22. Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they *are* circumcised.

— — 23. *Shall* not their cattle and their substance and every beast of theirs *be* ours? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

## § 80. Usury Forbidden.

*Lev.* xxv. 35. And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt relieve him: *yea, though he be* a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

— — 36. Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

— — 37. Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

*Deut.* xxiii. 19. Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

— — 20. Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

*Ps.* xv. 5. *He that* putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these *things* shall never be moved.

*Prov.* xxviii. 8. He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.

## CHAP. VII.

## SHIPS AND NAVIGATION.

### § 81. Noah's Ark.

*Gen.* vi. 14. Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

— — 15. And this *is the fashion* which thou shalt make it *of:* The length of the ark *shall be* three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

— — 16. A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; *with* lower, second, and third *stories* shalt thou make it.

### § 82. Boats on the Lake of Galilee.

*Mat.* viii. 23. And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

— — 24. And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

— — 25. And his disciples came to *him*, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

— — 26. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

*Luke* viii. 22. Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

— — 23. But as they sailed, he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled *with water*, and were in jeopardy.

*John* vi. 16. And when even was *now* come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

— — 17. And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

— — 18. And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

— — 22. The day following, when the people, which stood on the other side of the sea, saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but *that* his disciples were gone away alone;

— — 23. Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:

### § 83. Seaports.

*Jud.* v. 17. Gilead abode beyond Jordan: and why did Dan remain in ships? Asher continued on the sea shore, and abode in his breaches.

*Rev.* xviii. 17. For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

— — 18. And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What *city is* like unto this great city!

— — 19. And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

See *Jud.* v. 17. *Ezek.* xxvii. 2–4, 8. *Nah.* iii. 8.

### § 84. God Protects Mariners.

*Ps.* cvii. 23. They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;

— — 24. These see the works of the LORD, and his wonders in the deep.

— — 25. For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

— — 26. They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble.

— — 27. They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end.

— — 28. Then they cry unto the LORD in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

— — 29. He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

— — 30. Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

*Acts* xxvii. 21. But after long abstinence, Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss.

— — 22. And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of *any man's* life among you, but of the ship.

— — 23. For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,

— — 24. Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Cesar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

— — 25. Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

— — 26. Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island.

### § 85. Jonah goes to Sea.

*Jonah* i. 3. But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the LORD.

### § 86. Working Ship.

(1. ROWING.)

*Jonah* i. 13. Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring *it* to the land; but they could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

*Mark* vi. 47. And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

See verse 48.

(2. STEERING.)

*Jam.* iii. 4. Behold also the ships, which though *they be* so great, and *are* driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

### § 87. Bad Management.

*Is.* xxxiii. 23. Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast; they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

*Mark* viii. 14. Now *the disciples* had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

### § 88. Wintering in Harbor to Avoid Storms.

*Acts* xxvii. 7. And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under Crete, over against Salmone;

— — 8. And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called the Fair Havens; nigh whereunto was the city *of* Lasea.

— — 9. Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished *them.*

— — 10. And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

— — 11. Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

— — 12. And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, *and there* to winter; *which is* a haven of Crete, and lieth toward the southwest and northwest.

### § 89. Storms.

*Ps.* xlviii. 6. Fear took hold upon them there, *and* pain, as of a woman in travail

— — 7. Thou breakest the ships of Tarshish with an east wind.

*Jonah* i. 4. But the LORD sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

*Mat.* xiv. 24. But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

*Mark* iv. 37. And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

*Acts* xxvii. 13. And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained *their* purpose, loosing *thence*, they sailed close by Crete.

— — 14. But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon.

— — 20. And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on *us*, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

### § 90. Prayer in Storm.

*Jonah* i. 5. Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that *were* in the ship into the sea, to lighten *it* of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

— — 6. So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

### § 91. Manœuvres in a Storm.

(1. UNDERGIRDING, AND SCUDDING.)

*Acts* xxvii. 15. And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up to the wind, we let *her* drive.

— — 16. And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat:

— — 17. Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

(2. LIGHTENING THE SHIP.)

*Acts* xxvii. 18. And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next *day* they lightened the ship;

— — 19. And the third *day* we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

— — 38. And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

(3. CASTING PASSENGER OVERBOARD.)

*Jonah* i. 11. Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous.

— — 12. And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest *is* upon you.

(4. SOUNDING AND ANCHORING ON APPROACHING LAND.)

*Acts* xxvii. 27. But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

— — 28. And sounded, and found *it* twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found *it* fifteen fathoms.

— — 29. Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

(5. PREVENTING DESERTION OF CREW.)

*Acts* xxvii. 30. And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

— — 31. Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

— — 32. Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

— — 37. And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen souls.

(6. BEACHING THE SHIP.)

*Acts* xxvii. 39. And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

— — 40. And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed *themselves* unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

— — 41. And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken by the violence of the waves.

(7. ESCAPE OF THE SHIP'S COMPANY.)

*Acts* xxvii. 42. And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

— — 43. But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from *their* purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast *themselves* first *into the sea*, and get to land:

— — 44. And the rest, some on boards, and some on *broken pieces* of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they escaped all safe to land.

# BOOK XVI.—THE FAMILY.

## CHAP. I.

## VIRGINITY.

### § 1. Virgins Mentioned.

*Gen.* xxiv. 16. And the damsel *was* very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

*Num.* xxxi. 35. And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

*Jud.* xxi. 12. And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which *is* in the land of Canaan.

### § 2. Dress of Virgin Princesses.

2 *Sam.* xiii. 18. And *she had* a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters *that were* virgins apparelled. Then his servants brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

### § 3. The Charms of the Shulamite.,

*Sol.* vi. 4. Thou *art* beautiful, O my love, as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, terrible as *an army* with banners.

— — 5. Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have overcome me: thy hair *is* as a flock of goats that appear from Gilead:

— — 6. Thy teeth *are* as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and *there is* not one barren among them.

— — 7. As a piece of a pomegranate *are* thy temples within thy locks.

— — 8. There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

— — 9. My dove, my undefiled is *but* one; she *is* the *only* one of her mother, she *is* the choice *one* of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; *yea*, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

— — 10. Who *is* she *that* looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, *and* terrible as *an army* with banners?

### § 4. Another Picture of the Same.

*Sol.* vii. 1. How beautiful are thy feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs *are* like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

— — 2. Thy navel *is like* a round goblet, *which* wanteth not liquor: thy belly *is like* a heap of wheat set about with lilies.

— — 3. Thy two breasts *are* like two young roes *that are* twins.

— — 4. Thy neck *is* as a tower of ivory; thine eyes *like* the fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy nose *is* as the tower of Lebanon which looketh toward Damascus.

— — 5. Thine head upon thee *is* like Carmel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the King *is* held in the galleries.

— — 6. How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

— — 7. This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters *of grapes*.

— — 8. I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy nose like apples;

— — 9. And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth *down* sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

### § 5. Virgin Captives Spared.

*Num.* xxxi. 13. And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

— — 14. And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, *with* the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

— — 15. And Moses said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?

— — 16. Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the LORD in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the LORD.

— — 17. Now therefore kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

— — 18. But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

— — 19. And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify *both* yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

### § 6. The Perpetual Virginity of Jephthah's Daughter.

*Jud.* xi. 30. And Jephthah vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ammon into mine hands,

— — 31. Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ammon, shall surely be the LORD'S, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

— — 34. And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she *was his* only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

— — 35. And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I have opened my mouth unto the LORD, and I cannot go back.

— — 36. And she said unto him, My father, *if* thou hast opened thy mouth unto the LORD, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, *even* of the children of Ammon.

— — 39. And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her *according* to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Israel,

— — 40. *That* the daughters of Israel went yearly to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gileadite four days in a year.

### § 7. This Virginity Bewailed.

*Jud.* xi. 37. And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that

I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

*Jud.* xi. 38. And he said, Go. And he sent her away *for* two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

### § 8. Brothers Guarding a Sister's Honor.

*Sol.* viii. 8. We have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

— — 9. If she *be* a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she *be* a door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

### § 9. Her Chastity Invincible.

*Sol.* viii. 10. I *am* a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found favour.

— — 11. Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-hamon; he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand *pieces* of silver.

— — 12. My vineyard, which *is* mine, *is* before me: thou, O Solomon, *must have* a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

### § 10. Not to be Married, looked upon as a Calamity.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 63. The fire consumed their young men; and their maidens were not given to marriage.

— — 64. Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no lamentation.

### § 11. St. Paul thought it better not to be Married, as things then were.

1 *Cor.* vii. 1. Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: *It is* good for a man not to touch a woman.

— — 7. For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

— — 8. I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I.

— — 25. Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful.

— — 26. I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, *I say*, that *it is* good for a man so to be.

— — 27. Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

— — 28. But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

— — 29. But this I say, brethren, the time *is* short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

— — 32. But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

— — 33. But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please *his* wife.

— — 36. But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of *her* age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

— — 37. Nevertheless he that standeth steadfast in his heart having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

— — 38. So then he that giveth *her* in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth *her* not in marriage doeth better.

### § 12. But Better to Marry than to Burn.

1 *Cor.* vii. 2. Nevertheless, *to avoid* fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

— — 9. But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn.

### § 13. The Gift of Continence.

*Mat.* xix. 10. His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with *his* wife, it is not good to marry.

— — 11. But he said unto them, All *men* cannot receive this saying, save *they* to whom it is given.

— — 12. For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from *their* mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive *it*, let him receive *it*.

### § 14. Continence Rewarded.

*Rev.* xiv. 4. These are they which were not defiled with women; for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, *being* the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

## CHAP. II.

## THE INSTITUTION AND LAWS OF MARRIAGE.

### § 15. Marriage a Divine Ordinance.

*Gen.* ii. 18. And the LORD God said, *It is* not good that the man should be alone; I will make him a help meet for him.

— — 20. And Adam gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found a help meet for him.

— — 22. And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man.

— — 23. And Adam said, This *is* now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of man.

— iii. 20. And Adam called his wife's name Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

— v. 2. Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Adam, in the day when they were created.

— ix. 1. And God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

— — 7. And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

1 *Cor.* xi. 11. Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

— — 12. For as the woman *is* of the man, even so *is* the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

### § 16. But Only for this Life.

*Luke* xx. 27. Then came to *him* certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him,

— — 28. Saying, Master, Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

— — 29. There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

— — 30. And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

— — 31. And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

— — 32. Last of all the woman died also.

— — 33. Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

— — 34. And Jesus answering said unto them, The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:

— — 35. But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:

— — 36. Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.

### § 17. Marriage Commended.

*Ruth* i. 9. The LORD grant you that ye may find rest, each *of you* in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

*Prov.* xviii. 22. *Whoso* findeth a wife findeth a good *thing*, and obtaineth favour of the LORD.

— xxxi. 10. Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price *is* far above rubies.

— — 11. The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

— — 12. She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

*Heb.* xiii. 4. Marriage *is* honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

### § 18. Asceticism Rebuked.

1 *Tim.* iv. 3. Forbidding to marry, *and commanding* to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

— v. 14. I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

— — 15. For some are already turned aside after Satan.

### § 19. Monogamy.

(1. IMPLIED IN THE ORIGINAL INSTITUTION OF MARRIAGE.)

*Gen.* ii. 24. Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

(2. IN WHAT IS SAID OF THE WIVES OF NOAH AND HIS SONS.)

See *Gen.* vii. 13.

(3. AND IN WHAT CHRIST SAID.)

See *Mat.* xix. 5, 6. *Mark* x. 7, 8.

### § 20. Polygamy and Concubinage Practised.

(1. A CAINITE THE FIRST POLYGAMIST.)

*Gen.* iv. 19. And Lamech took unto him two wives: the name of the one *was* Adah, and the name of the other Zillah.

(2. THE PATRIARCHS.)

*Gen.* xxv. 1. Then again Abraham took a wife, and her name *was* Keturah.

— — 6. But unto the sons of the concubines, which Abraham had, Abraham gave gifts, and sent them away from Isaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country.

— xxxvi. 2. Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite;

— — 3. And Bashemath Ishmael's daughter, sister of Nebajoth.

— xxix. 25. And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it *was* Leah: and he said to Laban, What *is* this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?

— — 26. And Laban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

— — 27. Fulfil her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

— — 28. And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also.

— — 30. And he went in also unto Rachel, and he loved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him yet seven other years.

(3. GIDEON THE JUDGE.)

See *Jud.* viii. 30.

(4. ELKANAH THE LEVITE.)

1 *Sam.* i. 2. And he had two wives; the name of the one *was* Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children.

(5. TROUBLE FROM IT.)

1 *Sam.* i. 6. And her adversary also provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the LORD had shut up her womb.

— — 7. And *as* he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the LORD, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

— — 8. Then said Elkanah her husband to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? *am* not I better to thee than ten sons?

*Gen.* xxi. 14. And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave *it* unto Hagar, putting *it* on her shoulder; and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of Beer-sheba.

See *Gen.* xvi. 4–6.

(6. SAUL.)

2 *Sam.* iii. 7. And Saul had a concubine, whose name *was* Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and *Ish-bosheth* said to Abner, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine?

(7. DAVID.)

1 *Sam.* xxvii. 3. And David dwelt with Achish at Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, *even* David with his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, Nabal's wife.

2 *Sam.* v. 13. And David took *him* more concubines and wives out of Jerusalem, after he was come from Hebron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to David.

1 *Chr.* xiv. 3. And David took more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more sons and daughters.

(8. SOLOMON.)

See 1 *Kings* xi. 1–3. *Sol.* vi. 8.

(9. REHOBOAM.)

2 *Chr.* xi. 21. And Rehoboam loved Maachah the daughter of Absalom above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

### § 21. Polygamy not Prohibited by Moses, but Restrained and Discouraged.

(1. TWO SISTERS NOT TO BE TAKEN TOGETHER.)

*Lev.* xviii. 18. Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex *her*, to uncover her nakedness, besides the other in her life *time*.

(2. THE FIRSTBORN TO HAVE HIS RIGHT.)

*Deut.* xxi. 15. If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have borne him children, *both* the beloved and the hated; and *if* the firstborn son be hers that was hated:

— — 16. Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit *that* which he hath, *that* he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, *which is indeed* the firstborn:

— — 17. But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated *for* the firstborn, by giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he *is* the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn *is* his.

(3. CEREMONIAL BURDENS IMPOSED.)

See *Lev.* xv. 18.

(4. CITIZENSHIP DENIED TO EUNUCHS.)

See *Deut.* xxiii. 1.

### § 22. Marriages with Gentiles.

(1. OBJECTED TO.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 3. And I will make thee swear by the LORD, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell:

— — 4. But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac.

— — 5. And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

*Gen.* xxiv. 6. And Abraham said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

— — 37. And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, in whose land I dwell:

— — 38. But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

— xxvii. 46. And Rebekah said to Isaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these *which are* of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

— xxviii. 1. And Isaac called Jacob, and blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan.

— — 2. Arise, go to Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of Laban thy mother's brother.

*Jud.* xiv. 1. And Samson went down to Timnath, and saw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

— — 2. And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore get her for me to wife.

— — 3. Then his father and his mother said unto him, *Is there* never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

*Gen.* xxxiv. 13. And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister:

— — 14. And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that *were* a reproach unto us:

(2. BUT SOMETIMES HAPPENED.)

*Lev.* xxiv. 10. And the son of an Israelitish woman, whose father *was* an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish *woman* and a man of Israel strove together in the camp;

See *Gen.* xli. 50. *Num.* xii. 1. 1 *Kings* iii. 1.

(3. IN THE CASE OF SAMSON BY DIVINE APPOINTMENT.)

*Jud.* xiv. 4. But his father and his mother knew not that it *was* of the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

(4. CIRCUMCISION REQUIRED.)

*Gen.* xxxiv. 15. But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we *be*, that every male of you be circumcised;

— — 16. Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

— — 17. But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

(5. FEMALE CAPTIVES IN WAR, IF NOT CANAANITES.)

See *Deut.* xxi. 10–14.

## § 23. Marriages with Near Relations.

(1. PROHIBITED BY THE MOSAIC LAW.)

*Lev.* xviii. 6. None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover *their* nakedness: I *am* the LORD.

— — 7. The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she *is* thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

— — 8. The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it *is* thy father's nakedness.

— xx. 11. And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

— xviii. 9. The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, *whether she be* born at home, or born abroad, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

— xx. 17. And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it *is* a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

— xviii. 10. The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, *even* their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs *is* thine own nakedness.

— — 11. The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she *is* thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

— — 12. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she *is* thy father's near kinswoman.

— — 13. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she *is* thy mother's near kinswoman.

— xx. 19. And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister; for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

— xviii. 14. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she *is* thine aunt.

— xx. 20. And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

— xviii. 15. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she *is* thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

— xx. 12. And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood *shall be* upon them.

— xviii. 16. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it *is* thy brother's nakedness.

— xx. 21. And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it *is* an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.*

*Mark* vi. 17. For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her.

— — 18. For John had said unto Herod, It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

— — 19. Therefore Herodias had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

*Lev.* xviii. 17. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; *for* they *are* her near kinswomen: it *is* wickedness.

— xx. 14. And if a man take a wife and her mother, it *is* wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

(2. BUT HAD BEEN ALLOWED BEFORE THE GIVING OF THE LAW.)

*Gen.* xii. 13. Say, I pray thee, thou *art* my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

— — 16. And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

— — 17. And the LORD plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarai, Abram's wife.

— — 18. And Pharaoh called Abram, and said, What *is* this *that* thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she *was* thy wife?

— — 19. Why saidst thou, She *is* my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take *her*, and go thy way.

— — 20. And Pharaoh commanded *his* men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

— xx. 2. And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She *is* my sister: and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah.

— — 9. Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what

* For the law in case the brother had died childless, see *Deut.* xxv. 5-10.—H.

have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

*Gen.* xx. 10. And Abimelech said unto Abraham, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

— — 11. And Abraham said, Because I thought, Surely the fear of God *is* not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

— — 12. And yet indeed *she is* my sister; she *is* the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

— — 13. And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This *is* thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He *is* my brother.

— — 14. And Abimelech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave *them* unto Abraham, and restored him Sarah his wife.

— — 16. And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand *pieces* of silver: behold, he *is* to thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that *are* with thee, and with all *other:* thus she was reproved.

— xxvi. 7. And the men of the place asked *him* of his wife; and he said, She *is* my sister: for he feared to say, *She is* my wife; lest, *said he*, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah; because she *was* fair to look upon.

— — 9. And Abimelech called Isaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she *is* thy wife: and how saidst thou, She *is* my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

— — 10. And Abimelech said, What *is* this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lain with thy wife, and thou shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

— — 11. And Abimelech charged all *his* people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

*Ex.* vi. 20. And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses+

See *Num.* xxvi. 59.

## § 24. Levirate Marriages.

### (1. IN THE PATRIARCHAL PERIOD.)

*Gen.* xxxviii. 8. And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother.

— — 9. And Onan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled *it* on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

— — 10. And the thing which he did displeased the LORD: wherefore he slew him also.

— — 11. Then said Judah to Tamar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shelah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren *did.* And Tamar went and dwelt in her father's house.

### (2. AS REGULATED BY MOSES.)

*Deut.* xxv. 5. If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of a husband's brother unto her.

— — 6. And it shall be, *that* the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother *which is* dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

— — 7. And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

— — 8. Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and *if* he stand *to it*, and say, I like not to take her;

— — 9. Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

— — 10. And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

### (3. BOAZ AND RUTH.)

*Ruth* ii. 1. And Naomi had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name *was* Boaz.

— — 10. Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I *am* a stranger?

— — 11. And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband; and *how* thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

— — 12. The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the LORD God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust.

— — 13. Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

— iii. 2. And now *is* not Boaz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

— — 4. And it shall be, when he lieth down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

— — 5. And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

— — 6. And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

— — 7. And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

— — 8. And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

— — 9. And he said, Who *art* thou? And she answered, I *am* Ruth thine handmaid: spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou *art* a near kinsman.

— — 10. And he said, Blessed *be* thou of the LORD, my daughter: *for* thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

— — 11. And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the city of my people doth know that thou *art* a virtuous woman.

— — 12. And now it is true that I *am thy* near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I.

— — 13. Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, *that* if he will perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, *as* the LORD liveth: lie down until the morning.

— — 14. And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

— — 15. Also he said, Bring the vail that *thou hast* upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six *measures* of barley, and laid *it* on her: and she went into the city.

— — 16. And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who *art* thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

— — 17. And she said, These six *measures* of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

— — 18. Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

### § 25. Heiresses.

(See *Num.* xxxvi. 1–8.)

*Num.* xxxvi. 10. Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:

— — 11. For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

— — 12. *And* they were married into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

1 *Chr.* xxiii. 22. And Eleazar died, and had no sons, but daughters: and their brethren the sons of Kish took them.

### § 26. Hebrew Priests.

*Lev.* xxi. 7. They shall not take a wife *that is* a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he *is* holy unto his God.

— — 8. Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for I the LORD, which sanctify you, *am* holy.

— — 13. And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

— — 14. A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, *or* a harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

— — 15. Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I the LORD do sanctify him.

*Ezek.* xliv. 22. Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel; or a widow that had a priest before.

### § 27. Christian Ministers.

See 1 *Tim.* iii. 2, 12.

### § 28. The Mosaic Law of Divorce.

*Deut.* xxiv. 1. When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give *it* in her hand, and send her out of his house.

— — 2. And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's *wife*.

— — 3. And *if* the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth *it* in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her *to be* his wife;

— — 4. Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that *is* abomination before the LORD: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

(A. METAPHORICAL USE.)

*Is.* l. 1. Thus saith the LORD, Where *is* the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my creditors *is it* to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

### § 29. The Christian Law.

*Mat.* v. 31. It hath been said, Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:

— — 32. But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

— xix. 3. The Pharisees also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

— — 4. And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made *them* at the beginning made them male and female,

— — 5. And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh?

— — 6. Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

— — 7. They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

— — 8. He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not so.

— — 9. And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except *it be* for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.

*Mark* x. 2. And the Pharisees came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away *his* wife? tempting him.

— — 3. And he answered and said unto them, What did Moses command you?

— — 4. And they said, Moses suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put *her* away.

— — 5. And Jesus answered and said unto them, For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.

— — 6. But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.

— — 7. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;

— — 8. And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.

— — 9. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

— — 10. And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same *matter*.

— — 11. And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.

— — 12. And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.

*Luke* xvi. 18. Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from *her* husband committeth adultery.

1 *Cor.* vii. 10. And unto the married I command, *yet* not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from *her* husband:

— — 11. But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to *her* husband: and let not the husband put away *his* wife.

— — 12. But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

— — 13. And the woman which hath a husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

— — 14. For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

— — 15. But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such *cases:* but God hath called us to peace.

— — 16. For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save *thy* husband? or knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save *thy* wife?

— — 17. But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches.

---

## CHAP. III.

## MODES OF GETTING A WIFE.

### § 30. By Violence.

*Jud.* xxi. 1. Now the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

— — 14. And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so they sufficed them not.

*Jud.* xxi. 16. Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Benjamin?

— — 18. Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Israel have sworn, saying, Cursed *be* he that giveth a wife to Benjamin.

— — 19. Then they said, Behold, *there is* a feast of the LORD in Shiloh yearly, *in a place* which *is* on the north side of Beth-el, on the east side of the highway that goeth up from Beth-el to Shechem, and on the south of Lebonah.

— — 20. Therefore they commanded the children of Benjamin, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

— — 21. And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shiloh came out to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shiloh, and go to the land of Benjamin.

— — 22. And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for ye did not give unto them at this time, *that* ye should be guilty.

— — 23. And the children of Benjamin did so, and took *them* wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

### § 31. By Parental Authority.

*Gen.* xxxi. 26. And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captives *taken* with the sword?

— — 31. And Jacob answered and said to Laban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

*Jud.* xiv. 20. But Samson's wife was *given* to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

— xv. 1. But it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

— — 2. And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: *is* not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

— — 3. And Samson said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

— — 6. Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 17. And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, her will I give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight the LORD's battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon him.

— — 18. And David said unto Saul, Who *am* I? and what *is* my life, *or* my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?

— — 19. But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should have been given to David, that she was given unto Adriel the Meholathite to wife.

— — 20. And Michal Saul's daughter loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.

— — 21. And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David, Thou shalt this day be my son in law in *the one of* the twain.

— — 22. And Saul commanded his servants, *saying*, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

— — 23. And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I *am* a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

— — 24. And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake David.

— xxv. 44. But Saul had given Michal his daughter, David's wife, to Phalti the son of Laish, which *was* of Gallim.

2 *Sam.* iii. 13. And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

— — 14. And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver *me* my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for a hundred foreskins of the Philistines.

— — 15. And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from *her* husband, *even* from Phaltiel the son of Laish.

— — 16. And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Bahurim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

— xiii. 13. And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Israel. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he will not withhold me from thee.

(A. IN REQUITAL OF MILITARY PROWESS.)

*Jos.* xv. 16. And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

— — 17. And Othniel the son of Kenaz, the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 25. And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any dowry, but a hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

— — 26. And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not expired.

— — 27. Wherefore David arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

### § 32. Chosen, or Procured, by Others.

(1. BY PARENTS.)

*Gen.* xxxiv. 4. And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

— — 6. And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

— — 8. And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

— — 9. And make ye marriages with us, *and* give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.

— — 10. And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

— xxxviii. 6. And Judah took a wife for Er his first-born, whose name *was* Tamar.

*Jud.* xiv. 10. So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

(2. BY A HOUSEHOLD SERVANT.)

(See *Gen.* xxiv. 1–9.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 49. And now, if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

(3. BY MESSENGERS.)

1 *Sam.* xxv. 39. And when David heard that Nabal was dead, he said, Blessed *be* the LORD, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nabal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the LORD hath returned the wickedness of Nabal upon his own head. And David sent and communed with Abigail, to take her to him to wife.

— — 40. And when the servants of David were

come to Abigail to Carmel, they spake unto her, saying, David sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 41. And she arose, and bowed herself on *her* face to the earth, and said, Behold, *let* thine handmaid *be* a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

— — 42. And Abigail hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of hers that went after her; and she went after the messengers of David, and became his wife.

— — 43. David also took Ahinoam of Jezreel; and they were also both of them his wives.

## § 33. Proposals.

(1. REFUSED.)

1 *Kings* ii. 19. Bath-sheba therefore went unto king Solomon, to speak unto him for Adonijah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right hand.

— — 20. Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; *I pray thee*, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother; for I will not say thee nay.

— — 21. And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife.

— — 22. And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he *is* mine elder brother; even for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah.

*Sol.* vi. 13. Return, return, O Shulamite; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shulamite? As it were the company of two armies.

(2. THE SUITOR SLAIN.)

1 *Kings* ii. 23. Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life.

— — 24. Now therefore, *as* the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of David my father, and who hath made me a house, as he promised, Adonijah shall be put to death this day.

— — 25. And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him that he died.

(3. PARABLE OF JOASH.)

2 *Chr.* xxv. 18. And Joash king of Israel sent to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The thistle that *was* in Lebanon sent to the cedar that *was* in Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that *was* in Lebanon, and trode down the thistle.

See 2 *Kings* xiv. 9.

## § 34. Choice by the Parties themselves.

(1. IN ACCORDANCE WITH THE WISH OF PARENTS.)

*Gen.* xxviii. 5. And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the brother of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's mother.

— — 6. When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;

— — 7. And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Padan-aram;

— — 8. And Esau seeing that the daughters of Canaan pleased not Isaac his father;

— — 9. Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

(2. CONSENT OF THE BRIDE.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 57. And they said, We will call the damsel, and inquire at her mouth.

— — 58. And they called Rebekah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

— — 59. And they sent away Rebekah their sister, and her nurse, and Abraham's servant, and his men.

(3. AFTER THAT OF RELATIVES.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 51. Behold, Rebekah *is* before thee; take *her*, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the LORD hath spoken.

— — 60. And they blessed Rebekah, and said unto her, Thou *art* our sister; be thou *the mother* of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

— xxv. 20. And Isaac was forty years old when he took Rebekah to wife, the daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of Padan-aram, the sister to Laban the Syrian.

(4. INDEPENDENTLY OF OTHERS.)

*Gen.* xxxviii. 1. And it came to pass at that time, that Judah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain Adullamite, whose name *was* Hirah.

— — 2. And Judah saw there a daughter of a certain Canaanite, whose name *was* Shuah; and he took her, and went in unto her.

— xi. 29. And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife *was* Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah.

— — 30. But Sarai was barren; she *had* no child.

*Ex.* vi. 23. And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of Naashon, to wife; and she bare him Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar.

— — 25. And Eleazar Aaron's son took him *one* of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare him Phinehas: these *are* the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their families.

(5. MOVED BY ARDENT AFFECTION.)

*Gen.* xxix. 11. And Jacob kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

— — 18. And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter.

— — 19. And Laban said, *It is* better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

— — 20. And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him *but* a few days, for the love he had to her.

— xxxiv. 3. And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake kindly unto the damsel.

— — 18. And their words pleased Hamor and Shechem Hamor's son.

— — 19. And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he *was* more honourable than all the house of his father.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 28. And Saul saw and knew that the LORD *was* with David, and *that* Michal Saul's daughter loved him.

*Ps.* xlv. 10. Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

— — 11. So shall the King greatly desire thy beauty: for he *is* thy Lord; and worship thou him.

*Sol.* i. 2. Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love *is* better than wine.

— — 3. Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name *is as* ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

— — 4. Draw me, we will run after thee: the King hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine: the upright love thee.

— iii. 1. By night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

— — 2. I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

— — 3. The watchmen that go about the city found me: *to whom I said*, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

— — 4. *It was* but a little that I passed from them,

but I found him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

*Sol.* iii. 5. I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, till he please

— viii. 5. Who *is* this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth; there she brought thee forth *that* bare thee.

— — 6. Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love *is* strong as death; jealousy *is* cruel as the grave: the coals thereof *are* coals of fire, *which hath* a most vehement flame.

— — 7. Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

(6. THE CHRISTIAN RULE OF CHOICE.)

2 *Cor.* vi. 14. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

— — 17. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean *thing;* and I will receive you,

---

# CHAP. IV.

# BETROTHAL AND WEDDING.

## § 35. Betrothal.

(1. BETROTHAL PRESENTS.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 21. And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the LORD had made his journey prosperous or not.

— — 22. And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten *shekels* weight of gold;

— — 23. And said, Whose daughter *art* thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room *in* thy father's house for us to lodge in?

— — 53. And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave *them* to Rebekah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things.

(2. BLESSINGS FROM FRIENDS.)

*Ruth* iv. 11. And all the people that *were* in the gate, and the elders, said, *We are* witnesses. The LORD make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and do thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Beth-lehem:

— — 12. And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of the seed which the LORD shall give thee of this young woman.

(3. FEAST.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 54. And they did eat and drink, he and the men that *were* with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master.

— — 55. And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us *a few* days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

— — 56. And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the LORD hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

(4. EXEMPTION FROM MILITARY SERVICE.)

*Deut.* xx. 7. And what man *is there* that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

(5. SPIRITUAL BETROTHAL.)

*Hos.* ii. 19. And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

— — 20. I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the LORD.

— — 21. And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

— — 22. And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel.

— — 23. And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to *them which were* not my people, Thou *art* my people; and they shall say, *Thou art* my God.

2 *Cor.* xi. 2. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy; for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present *you as* a chaste virgin to Christ.

## § 36. The Bridegroom.

(1. HIS COMPANIONS.)

*Jud.* xiv. 11. And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

*Mat.* ix. 15. And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.

(2. COMES BY NIGHT, AND IS MET WITH TORCHES.)

*Mat.* xxv. 1. Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom.

— — 5. While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.

— — 6. And at midnight there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.

— — 7. Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.

— — 8. And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone out.

— — 9. But the wise answered, saying, *Not so;* lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

(3. LONGING FOR THE BRIDE.)

*Sol.* iv. 7. Thou *art* all fair, my love; *there is* no spot in thee.

— — 8. Come with me from Lebanon, *my* spouse, with me from Lebanon: look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

— — 9. Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, *my* spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

— — 10. How fair is thy love, my sister, *my* spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

— — 11. Thy lips, O *my* spouse, drop *as* the honeycomb: honey and milk *are* under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments *is* like the smell of Lebanon.

— — 12. A garden inclosed *is* my sister, *my* spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

— — 13. Thy plants *are* an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard,

— — 14. Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes with all the chief spices:

— — 15. A fountain of gardens, a well of living waters, and streams from Lebanon.

— — 16. Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, *that* the spices thereof may flow out.+

## § 37. The Bride.

(1. HER BATH.)

*Ruth* iii. 3. Wash thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: *but* make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

(2. VAIL.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 62. And Isaac came from the way of the well Lahai-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

— — 63. And Isaac went out to meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels *were* coming.

— — 64. And Rebekah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw Isaac, she lighted off the camel.

— — 65. For she *had* said unto the servant, What man *is* this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant *had* said, It *is* my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

(3. ATTIRE.)

*Rev.* xix. 7. Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

— — 8. And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

*Ps.* xlv. 14. She shall be brought unto the King in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

(4. JEWELS.)

*Is.* lxi. 10. I will greatly rejoice in the LORD, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh *himself* with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth *herself* with her jewels.

*Jer.* ii. 32. Can a maid forget her ornaments, *or* a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number.

(5. DOWRY.)

*Gen.* xxxiv. 11. And Shechem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.

— — 12. Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

*Ps.* xlv. 12. And the daughter of Tyre *shall be there* with a gift; *even* the rich among the people shall entreat thy favour.

(6. RESPONSE TO THE BRIDEGROOM.)

*Sol.* iv. 6. Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.

— — 16. +Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.

— v. 2. I sleep, but my heart waketh: *it is* the voice of my beloved that knocketh, *saying*, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, *and* my locks with the drops of the night.

— — 3. I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?

— — 4. My beloved put in his hand by the hole *of the door*, and my bowels were moved for him.

— — 5. I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped *with* myrrh, and my fingers *with* sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.

— — 6. I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, *and* was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

— — 7. The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my vail from me.

— — 8. I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I *am* sick of love.

— viii. 1. O that thou *wert* as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! *when* I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised.

— — 2. I would lead thee, *and* bring thee into my mother's house *who* would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.

— — 3. His left hand *should* be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.

— — 4. I charge you, O daughters of Jerusalem, that ye stir not up, nor awake *my* love, until he please.

— — 13. Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: cause me to hear *it*.

— — 14. Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.

(7. THE BRIDE OF THE LAMB.)

*Rev.* xxi. 9. And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

## § 38. The Wedding.

(1. GUESTS.)

*Ps.* xlv. 15. With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the King's palace.

*Mat.* xxv. 10. And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: and the door was shut.

— — 11. Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open to us,

— — 12. But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, I know you not.

*John* ii. 1. And the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee; and the mother of Jesus was there:

— — 2. And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

(2. WEDDING GARMENTS.)

*Mat.* xxii. 11. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment:

— — 12. And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.

— — 13. Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast *him* into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

(3. FESTIVITIES.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 27. Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me: and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

— — 28. And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done foolishly in *so* doing.

*Is.* lxii. 5. For *as* a young man marrieth a virgin, *so* shall thy sons marry thee: and *as* the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, *so* shall thy God rejoice over thee.

*Jer.* vii. 34. Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for the land shall be desolate.

— xxv. 10. Moreover I will take from them the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

(4. ENTERTAINMENTS.)

*Jud.* xiv. 12. And Samson said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and find *it* out, then I will give you thirty sheets and thirty change of garments:

— — 13. But if ye cannot declare *it* me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

— — 14. And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

— — 18. And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What *is* sweeter than honey? and what *is* stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not ploughed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

(5. CONSUMMATION.)

*Gen.* xxix. 21. And Jacob said unto Laban, Give *me* my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

— — 22. And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.

— — 23. And it came to pass in the evening, that he took Leah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

— xxiv. 66. And the servant told Isaac all things that he had done.

— — 67. And Isaac brought her into his mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebekah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Isaac was comforted after his mother's *death*.

*Sol.* i. 12. While the King *sitteth* at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

— — 13. A bundle of myrrh *is* my well beloved unto me; he shall lie all night betwixt my breasts.

— — 14. My beloved *is* unto me *as* a cluster of camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi.

— — 15. Behold, thou *art* fair, my love; behold, thou *art* fair; thou *hast* doves' eyes.

— — 16. Behold, thou *art* fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed *is* green.

— — 17. The beams of our house *are* cedar, *and* our rafters of fir.

— ii. 1. I *am* the rose of Sharon, *and* the lily of the valleys.

— — 2. As the lily among thorns, so *is* my love among the daughters.

— — 3. As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so *is* my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, and his fruit *was* sweet to my taste.

— — 4. He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me *was* love.

— — 5. Stay me with flagons, comfort me with apples: for I *am* sick of love.

— — 6. His left hand *is* under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.

— — 7. I charge you, O ye daughters of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

— v. 1. I am come into my garden, my sister, *my* spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.

(6. TOKENS OF VIRGINITY.)

*Deut.* xxii. 13. If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her,

— — 14. And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

— — 15. Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth *the tokens of* the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

— — 16. And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

— — 17. And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech *against her*, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these *are the tokens of* my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

— — 18. And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him;

— — 19. And they shall amerce him in a hundred *shekels* of silver, and give *them* unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

— — 20. But if this thing be true, *and the tokens of* virginity be not found for the damsel:

— — 21. Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die; because she hath wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: so shalt thou put evil away from among you.

(7. EXEMPTION FROM MILITARY SERVICE.)

*Deut.* xxiv. 5. When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: *but* he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken.

---

## CHAP. V.

## MARRIED LIFE.

### § 39. The Married State.

(1. ITS JOYS.)

*Ruth* iii. 1. Then Naomi her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall I not seek rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

*Ec.* ix. 9. Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: for that *is* thy portion in *this* life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

(2. ITS CARES.)

1 *Cor.* vii. 34. There is a difference *also* between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please *her* husband.

— — 35. And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

(3. METAPHORICAL.)

*Jer.* iii. 14. Turn, O backsliding children, saith the LORD; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion:

### § 40. Marital Rights.

*Gen.* xxvi. 8. And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that Abimelech king of the Philistines, looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac *was* sporting with Rebekah his wife.

— xxx. 15. And she said unto her, *Is it* a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? and Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

— — 16. And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

1 *Cor.* vii. 3. Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

— — 4. The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

— — 5. Defraud ye not one the other, except *it be* with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency.

— — 6. But I speak this by permission, *and* not of commandment.

(A. ABLUTION.)

*Lev.* xv. 18. The woman also with whom man shall lie *with* seed of copulation, they shall *both* bathe *themselves* in water, and be unclean until the even.

### § 41. Duties of Husbands.

*Gen.* xxxi. 50. If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take *other* wives beside my daughters, no man *is* with us; see, God *is* witness betwixt me and thee.

*Prov.* v. 15. Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

*Prov.* v. 16. Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, *and* rivers of waters in the streets.

— — 17. Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

— — 18. Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.

— — 19. *Let her be as* the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love.

— — 20. And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

*Eph.* v. 28. So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

— — 31. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

— — 32. This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

— — 33. Nevertheless, let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife *see* that she reverence *her* husband.

*Col.* iii. 19. Husbands, love *your* wives, and be not bitter against them.

1 *Tim.* v. 8. But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

1 *Pet.* iii. 7. Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with *them* according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered.

### § 42. Duties of Wives.

*Gen.* iii. 16. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire *shall be* to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

1 *Cor.* vii. 39. The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

— xi. 8. For the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.

— — 9. Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

*Eph.* v. 22. Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

— — 23. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the Saviour of the body.

— — 24. Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so *let* the wives *be* to their own husbands in every thing.

*Col.* iii. 18. Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

1 *Tim.* ii. 11. Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

— — 12. But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

— — 13. For Adam was first formed, then Eve.

— — 14. And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

*Tit.* ii. 1. But speak thou the things which become sound doctrine:

— — 4. That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

— — 5. *To be* discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed.

1 *Pet.* iii. 1. Likewise, ye wives, *be* in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives;

— — 2. While they behold your chaste conversation *coupled* with fear.

— — 5. For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

— — 6. Even as Sarah obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

### § 43. A Good Wife.

*Prov.* xi. 16. A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong *men* retain riches.

— xii. 4. A virtuous woman *is* a crown to her husband; but she that maketh ashamed *is* as rottenness in his bones.

— xiv. 1. Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands.

— xix. 14. House and riches *are* the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife *is* from the LORD.

— xxxi. 16. She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

— — 17. She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

— — 18. She perceiveth that her merchandise *is* good: her candle goeth not out by night.

— — 20. She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

— — 25. Strength and honour *are* her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

— — 26. She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue *is* the law of kindness.

— — 27. She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

— — 28. Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband *also*, and he praiseth her.

— — 29. Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

— — 30. Favour *is* deceitful, and beauty *is* vain: *but* a woman *that* feareth the LORD, she shall be praised.

— — 31. Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

### § 44. A Bad Wife.

(1. CONTENTIONS.)

*Prov.* xix. 13. A foolish son *is* the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife *are* a continual dropping.

— xxi. 9. *It is* better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman in a wide house.

— — 19. *It is* better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

— xxv. 24. *It is* better to dwell in the corner of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

— xxvii. 15. A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

— — 16. Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, *which* bewrayeth *itself*.

(2. INSOLENT.)

2 *Sam.* vi. 20. Then David returned to bless his household. And Michal the daughter of Saul came out to meet David, and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to day, who uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself!

— — 21. And David said unto Michal, *It was* before the LORD, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Israel: therefore will I play before the LORD.

— — 22. And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

— — 23. Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her death.

(3. TREACHEROUS.)

*Jud.* xiv. 15. And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? *is it* not *so?*

— — 16. And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told *it* me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told *it* my father nor my mother, and shall I tell *it* thee?

*Jud.* xiv. 17. And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

(4. TEMPTING TO IDOLATRY.)

*Jud.* iii. 5. And the children of Israel dwelt among the Canaanites, Hittites, and Amorites, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and Jebusites:

— — 6. And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

*Jer.* xliv. 9. Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?

— — 10. They are not humbled *even* unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

— — 15. Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude; even all the people that dwelt in the land of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jeremiah, saying,

— — 16. *As for* the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the LORD, we will not hearken unto thee.

(5. JEZEBEL AN INSTANCE.)

1 *Kings* xxi. 7. And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the kingdom of Israel? arise, *and* eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite.

— — 14. Then they sent to Jezebel, saying, Naboth is stoned, and is dead.

— — 15. And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money: for Naboth is not alive, but dead.

— — 25. But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the LORD, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up.

(6. DESERTING HER HUSBAND.)

*Jer.* iii. 20. Surely *as* a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the LORD.

## § 45. The Hebrew Wife's Position.

(1. PREPARING FOOD.)

*Gen.* xviii. 6. And Abraham hastened into the tent unto Sarah, and said, Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead *it*, and make cakes upon the hearth.

(2. DISPENSING HOSPITALITY.)

2 *Kings* iv. 8. And it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where *was* a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And *so* it was, *that* as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

(3. SIDING WITH THE HUSBAND AGAINST THE FATHER.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 14. And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, *Is there* yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

— — 15. Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

— — 16. For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that *is* ours, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

(4. PACIFYING AN ENEMY.)

1 *Sam.* xxv. 14. But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Behold, David sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he railed on them.

— — 25. Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Belial, *even* Nabal: for as his name *is*, so *is* he; Nabal *is* his name, and folly *is* with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 26. Now therefore, my lord, *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, seeing the LORD hath withholden thee from coming to *shed* blood, and from avenging thyself with thine own hand, now let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal.

— — 35. So David received of her hand *that* which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

(5. SAVING THE HUSBAND'S LIFE.)

1 *Sam.* xix. 11. Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

— — 12. So Michal let David down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

— — 14. And when Saul sent messengers to take David, she said, He *is* sick.

— — 15. And Saul sent the messengers *again* to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

— — 16. And when the messengers were come in, behold, *there was* an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' *hair* for his bolster.

— — 17. And Saul said unto Michal, Why has thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

(6. DEVOTING A SON TO THE LORD.)

1 *Sam.* i. 22. But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, *I will not go up* until the child be weaned, and *then* I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there abide for ever.

— — 25. And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Eli.

— — 26. And she said, O my lord, *as* thy soul liveth, my lord, I *am* the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the LORD.

— — 27. For this child I prayed; and the LORD hath given my petition which I asked of him:

— — 28. Therefore also I have lent him to the LORD; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the LORD. And he worshipped the LORD there.

(7. THE LAW OF A WIFE'S VOW.)

*Num.* xxx. 6. And if she had at all a husband, when she vowed, or uttered aught out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

— — 7. And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard *it*: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

— — 8. But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard *it*, then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect; and the LORD shall forgive her.

— — 10. And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

— — 11. And her husband heard *it*, and held his peace at her, *and* disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

— — 12. But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard *them; then* whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

— — 13. Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

— — 14. But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which *are* upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard *them*.

— — 15. But if he shall any ways make them void

after that he hath heard *them;* then he shall bear her iniquity.

*Num.* xxx. 16. These *are* the statutes, which the LORD commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, *being yet* in her youth in her father's house.

(8. THE TRIAL OF JEALOUSY.)

*Num.* v. 12. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

— — 13. And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and *there be* no witness against her, neither she be taken *with the manner;*

— — 14. And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled; or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

— — 15. Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth *part* of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it *is* an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, bringing iniquity to remembrance.

(A. THE ORDEAL WATER.)

*Num.* v. 16. And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the LORD:

— — 17. And the priest shall take holy water in an earthern vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put *it* into the water:

— — 18. And the priest shall set the woman before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which *is* the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

(B. THE WOMAN'S OATH.)

*Num.* v. 19. And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness *with another* instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

— — 20. But if thou hast gone aside *to another* instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee besides thine husband:

— — 21. Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The LORD make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the LORD doth make thy thigh to rot, and thy belly to swell;

— — 22. And this water that causeth the curse shall go into thy bowels, to make *thy* belly to swell, and *thy* thigh to rot. And the woman shall say, Amen, amen.

(C. THE DIVINE JUDGMENT.)

*Num.* v. 23. And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot *them* out with the bitter water:

— — 24. And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become* bitter.

— — 25. Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before the LORD, and offer it upon the altar:

— — 26. And the priest shall take a handful of the offering, *even* the memorial thereof, and burn *it* upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

— — 27. And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, *that* if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, *and become* bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman shall be a curse among her people.

— — 28. And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free, and shall conceive seed.

— — 29. This *is* the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside *to another* instead of her husband, and is defiled;

— — 30. Or when the spirit of jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the LORD, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

— — 31. Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman shall bear her iniquity.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## PARENTS AND CHILDREN.

### § 46. Children the Gift of God.

*Gen.* iv. 1. And Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare Cain, and said, I have gotten a man from the LORD.

— — 25. And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth: For God, *said she*, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew.

— xxx. 2. And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel; and he said, *Am* I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

— xxix. 32. And Leah conceived, and bare a son; and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Surely the LORD hath looked upon my affliction: now therefore my husband will love me.

— — 33. And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the LORD hath heard that I *was* hated, he hath therefore given me this *son* also: and she called his name Simeon.

— xxx. 5. And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son.

— — 6. And Rachel said, God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name Dan.

— — 17. And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

— — 18. And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name Issachar.

— — 19. And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

— — 20. And Leah said, God hath endued me *with* a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name Zebulun.

— — 21. And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name Dinah.

— — 24. And she called his name Joseph; and said, The LORD shall add to me another son.

— xxxiii. 5. And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children, and said, Who *are* those with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously given thy servant.

*Ps.* cxxvii. 3. Lo! children *are* a heritage of the Lord: *and* the fruit of the womb *is his* reward.

*Ruth* iv. 13. So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, the LORD gave her conception, and she bare a son.

1 *Sam.* i. 19. And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah: and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the LORD remembered her.

— — 20. Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name Samuel, *saying*, Because I have asked him of the LORD.

### § 47. Children a Blessing and a Credit.

*Gen.* v. 29. And he called his name Noah, saying, This *same* shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the LORD hath cursed.

*Job* xxi. 11. They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

*Prov.* xvii. 6. Children's children *are* the crown of old men; and the glory of children *are* their fathers.

*Ruth* iv. 14. And the women said unto Naomi, Blessed *be* the Lord, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Israel.

— — 15. And he shall be unto thee a restorer of *thy* life, and a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath borne him.

*Ps.* cvii. 41. Yet setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh *him* families like a flock.

— cxxvii. 4. As arrows *are* in the hand of a mighty man; so *are* children of the youth.

— — 5. Happy *is* the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

### § 48. Promised as a Reward.

*Deut.* vii. 12. Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the LORD thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

— — 14. Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

*Job* v. 24. And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle *shall be* in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not sin.

— — 25. Thou shalt know also that thy seed *shall be* great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

*Ps.* xlv. 16. Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

— — 17. I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for ever and ever.

— cii. 28. The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

— cxxviii. 2. For thou shalt eat the labour of thine hands: happy *shalt* thou *be*, and *it shall be* well with thee.

— — 3. Thy wife *shall be* as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive plants round about thy table.

— — 4. Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the LORD.

— — 5. The LORD shall bless thee out of Zion: and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life.

— — 6. Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, *and* peace upon Israel.

*Is.* xlviii. 19. Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

### § 49. Taken Away in Punishment.

*Deut.* xxviii. 32. Thy sons and thy daughters *shall be* given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail *with longing* for them all the day long: and *there shall be* no might in thine hand.

— — 41. Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity.

2 *Sam.* xii. 14. Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD to blaspheme, the child also *that is* born unto thee shall surely die.

*Job* xviii. 19. He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

— xxvii. 14. If his children be multiplied, *it is* for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

— — 15. Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows shall not weep.

*Ps.* xxi. 10. Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

— — 11. For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, *which* they are not able *to perform.*

*Hos.* ix. 12. Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, *that there shall* not *be* a man *left:* yea, woe also to them when I depart from them!

### § 50. Barrenness.

(1. AN AFFLICTION.)

*Gen.* xv. 2. And Abram said, Lord GOD, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house *is* this Eliezer of Damascus?

— — 3. And Abram said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir.

*Jud.* xiii. 2. And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danites, whose name *was* Manoah; and his wife *was* barren, and bare not.

*Luke* i. 7. And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren; and they both were *now* well stricken in years.

— — 24. And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

— — 25. Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on *me*, to take away my reproach among men.

See *Gen.* xi. 30. 1 *Sam.* i. 6–8.

(2. MIRACULOUSLY REMOVED.)

*Gen.* xviii. 11. Now Abraham and Sarah *were* old *and* well stricken in age; *and* it ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women.

— — 12. Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?

— — 13. And the Lord said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

— — 15. Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

*Luke* i. 36. And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

### § 51. Abortive Births.

*Job* iii. 16. Or as a hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants *which* never saw light.

— x. 18. Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

— — 19. I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

*Jer.* xx. 15. Cursed *be* the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee: making him very glad.

— — 16. And let that man be as the cities which the LORD overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

— — 17. Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb *to be* always great *with me.*

*Hos.* ix. 11. *As for* Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

— — 14. Give them O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

### § 52. Desire for Children.

*Gen.* xxx. 1. And when Rachel saw that she bare Jacob no children, Rachel envied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, or else I die.

— — 3. And she said, Behold my maid Bilhah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her.

— — 4. And she gave him Bilhah her handmaid to wife: and Jacob went in unto her.

See 1 *Sam.* i. 11, 26, 27. *Ps.* lviii. 8.

### § 53. Conception and Pregnancy.

*Num.* xi. 12. Have I conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto me, Carry them in thy bosom, as a nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou swarest unto their fathers?

*Ps.* cxxxix. 13. For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

*Ps.* cxxxix. 14. I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous *are* thy works; and *that* my soul knoweth right well.

— — 15. My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, *and* curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

— — 16. Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all *my members* were written, *which* in continuance were fashioned, when *as yet there was* none of them.

*Ec.* xi. 5. As thou knowest not what *is* the way of the spirit, *nor* how the bones *do grow* in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

*Luke* i. 41. And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:

### § 54. Birth.

*Gen.* xxix. 34. And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have borne him three sons: therefore was his name called Levi.

— — 35. And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she said, Now will I praise the LORD: therefore she called his name Judah; and left bearing.

— xxx. 7. And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

— — 9. When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid, and gave her Jacob to wife.

— — 10. And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.

— — 12. And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a second son.

— xxxviii. 3. And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er.

— — 4. And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Onan.

— — 5. And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shelah: and he was at Chezib, when she bare him.

— xli. 50. And unto Joseph were born two sons, before the years of famine came: which Asenath the daughter of Potipherah priest of On bare unto him.

*Ex.* ii. 1. And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took *to wife* a daughter of Levi.

— — 2. And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he *was* a goodly *child*, she hid him three months.

1 *Kings* iii. 17. And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

— — 18. And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we *were* together; *there was* no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

2 *Kings* xix. 3. And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

*Ps.* vii. 14. Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.

— xxii. 9. But thou *art* he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope *when I was* upon my mother's breasts.

— — 10. I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou *art* my God from my mother's belly.

— lxxi. 6. By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise *shall be* continually of thee.

*Is.* xxvi. 17. Like as a woman with child, *that* draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, *and* crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O LORD.

— — 18. We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

— xlii. 14. I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, *and* refrained myself: *now* will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.

*Jer.* iv. 31. For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, *and* the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zion, *that* bewaileth herself, *that* spreadeth her hands, *saying*, Woe *is* me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

— xx. 14. Cursed *be* the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

— — 18. Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame?

*Micah* iv. 9. Now why dost thou cry out aloud? *is there* no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

— — 10. Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go *even* to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

*John* xvi. 21. A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

1 *Tim.* ii. 15. Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

*Rev.* xii. 2. And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

### § 55. Twins.

*Gen.* xxv. 24. And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, *there were* twins in her womb.

— — 25. And the first came out red, all over like a hairy garment; and they called his name Esau.

— — 26. And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac *was* threescore years old when she bare them.

— xxxviii. 27. And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins *were* in her womb.

— — 28. And it came to pass, when she travailed, that *the one* put out *his* hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

— — 29. And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? *this* breach *be* upon thee: therefore his name was called Pharez.

— — 30. And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zarah.

### § 56. Death in Childbed.

*Gen.* xxxv. 16. And they journeyed from Bethel; and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath: and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

— — 17. And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also.

— — 18. And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died,) that she called his name Benoni: but his father called him Benjamin.

1 *Sam.* iv. 19. And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, *near* to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her.

— — 20. And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast borne a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard *it*.

### § 57. Midwives.

*Ex.* i. 15. And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one *was* Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah;

*Ex.* i. 16. And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see *them* upon the stools, if it *be* a son, then ye shall kill him; but if it *be* a daughter, then she shall live.

— — 17. But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

— — 18. And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

— — 19. And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women *are* not as the Egyptian women; for they *are* lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

— — 20. Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

— — 21. And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, that he made them houses.

### § 58. Treatment of Newborn Child.

*Ezek.* xvi. 4. And *as for* thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to supple *thee;* thou wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.

— — 5. None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the loathing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

— — 6. And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee *when thou wast* in thy blood, Live.

### § 59. Naming at Birth.

*Gen.* xxi. 3. And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac.

— xxx. 8. And Rachel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Naphtali.

— — 11. And Leah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name Gad.

— — 13. And Leah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name Asher.

— xli. 51. And Joseph called the name of the firstborn Manasseh: For God, *said he*, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

— — 52. And the name of the seeond called he Ephraim: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

*Ex.* ii. 22. And she bare *him* a son, and he called his name Gershom: for he said, I have been a stranger in a strange land.

*Ruth* iv. 17. And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Obed: he *is* the father of Jesse, the father of David.

1 *Sam.* iv. 21. And she named the child I-chabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

— — 22. And she said, The glory is departed from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

1 *Chr.* iv. 9. And Jabez was more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name Jabez, saying, Because I bare him with sorrow.

### § 60. Death of Infant by Overlying.

1 *Kings* iii. 19. And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

— — 20. And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

— — 21. And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

### § 61. Care of Infants.

(1. NURSING.)

*Ex.* ii. 7. Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

— — 8. And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

— — 9. And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give *thee* thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

*Ruth* iv. 16. And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

*Acts* vii. 20. In which time Moses was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

(2. WEANING.)

*Gen.* xxi. 8. And the child grew, and was weaned: and Abraham made a great feast the *same* day that Isaac was weaned.

1 *Sam.* i. 23. And Elkanah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only the LORD establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

1 *Kings* xi. 20. And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house: and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

*Ps.* cxxxi. 2. Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul *is* even as a weaned child.

*Is.* xxviii. 9. Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? *them that are* weaned from the milk, *and* drawn from the breasts.

(3. TEACHING TO WALK.)

*Hos.* xi. 3. I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that I healed them.

### § 62. Adoption.

*Gen.* xlviii. 5. And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt, before I came unto thee into Egypt, *are* mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine.

— — 6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, *and* shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

*Ex.* ii. 3. And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid *it* in the flags by the river's brink.

— — 4. And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

— — 5. And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash *herself* at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side: and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

— — 6. And when she had opened *it*, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This *is one* of the Hebrews' children.

— — 10. And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

*Acts* vii. 21. And when he was cast out, Pharaoh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

See *Gen.* xvi. 2; xxx. 3–7, 9–13. *Rom.* viii. 15–23. *Gal.* iv. 5. *Eph.* i. 5.

### § 63. Noteworthy Families.

*Gen.* xxix. 16. And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder *was* Leah, and the name of the younger *was* Rachel.

— — 17. Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured.

*Num.* xxvi. 33. And Zelophehad the son of Hepher

had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad *were* Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 49. Now the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shua: and the names of his two daughters *were these;* the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal.

2 *Kings* x. 1. And Ahab had seventy sons in Samaria. And Jehu wrote letters, and sent to Samaria, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the elders, and to them that brought up Ahab's *children*, saying,

### § 64. Parental Authority.

*Gen.* xviii. 19. For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the LORD, to do justice and judgment; that the LORD may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

— l. 15. And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

— — 16. And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

— — 17. So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

— — 18. And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we *be* thy servants.

— — 21. Now therefore fear ye not: I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

*Num.* xxx. 3. If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind *herself* by a bond, *being* in her father's house in her youth;

— — 4. And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her; then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

— — 5. But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth, not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand; and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

2 *Sam.* xiv. 23. So Joab arose and went to Geshur, and brought Absalom to Jerusalem.

— — 24. And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. So Absalom returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

### § 65. Example.

*Ps.* xlix. 13. This their way *is* their folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. Selah.

2 *Tim.* i. 5. When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

### § 66. Instruction.

*Ex.* x. 2. And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that yé may know how that I *am* the LORD.

— xiii. 8. And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, *This is done* because of that *which* the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt.

— — 9. And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the LORD's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

— — 10. Thou shalt therefore keep this ordinance in his season from year to year.

*Deut.* iv. 9. Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

— — 10. *Specially* the day that thou stoodest before the LORD thy God in Horeb, when the LORD said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and *that* they may teach their children.

— xi. 19. And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

1 *Sam.* ii. 26. And the child Samuel grew on, and was in favour both with the LORD, and also with men.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 3. Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

— — 4. We will not hide *them* from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the LORD, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

— — 5. For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

— — 6. That the generation to come might know *them, even* the children *which* should be born; *who* should arise and declare *them* to their children:

— — 7. That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments:

— — 8. And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation *that* set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not steadfast with God.

*Prov.* xxii. 6. Train up a child in the way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.

### § 67. Correction.

(1. SHOULD BE EFFECTIVE.)

*Prov.* xiii. 24. He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.

— xix. 18. Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.

— xxii. 15. Foolishness *is* bound in the heart of a child; *but* the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.

— xxiii. 13. Withhold not correction from the child: for *if* thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

— — 14. Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell.

— xxix. 15. The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left *to himself* bringeth his mother to shame.

— — 17. Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

(2. BUT NOT UNJUST.)

*Eph.* vi. 4. And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

*Col.* iii. 21. Fathers, provoke not your children *to anger*, lest they be discouraged.

### § 68. Parental Indulgence.

(1. IN THE CASE OF ELI.)

1 *Sam.* ii. 22. Now Eli was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Israel; and how they lay with the women that assembled *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 23. And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

— — 24. Nay, my sons; for *it is* no good report that I hear: ye make the LORD's people to transgress.

(2. PENALTY DENOUNCED.)

1 *Sam.* iii. 13. For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not.

— — 14. And therefore I have sworn unto the house

of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

(3. AND INFLICTED.)

1 *Sam.* iv. 13. And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the way side watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told *it*, all the city cried out.

— — 14. And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What *meaneth* the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

— — 16. And the man said unto Eli, I *am* he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, What is there done, my son?

— — 17. And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

(4. DAVID'S CARE FOR ABSALOM.)

2 *Sam.* xviii. 5. And the king commanded Joab and Abishai and Ittai, saying, *Deal* gently for my sake with the young man, *even* with Absalom. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Absalom.

(5. HIS INEFFICIENT WRATH AT AMNON.)

2 *Sam.* xiii. 21. But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

## § 69. Duties of Children to Parents.

(1. REVERENCE.)

*Deut.* v. 16. Honour thy father and thy mother, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

— xxvii. 16. Cursed *be* he that setteth light by his father or his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

*Lev.* xix. 3. Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I *am* the LORD your God.

*Is.* xlv. 10. Woe unto him that saith unto *his* father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

*Luke* xviii. 18. And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

— — 20. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honour thy father and thy mother.

— — 21. And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.

*Eph.* vi. 2. Honour thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise;

— — 3. That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

(A. REVERENCE AND IRREVERENCE EXEMPLIFIED.)

*Gen.* ix. 22. And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

— — 23. And Shem and Japhet took a garment, and laid *it* upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces *were* backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

(2. OBEDIENCE.)

*Prov.* vi. 20. My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

— — 21. Bind them continually upon thine heart, *and* tie them about thy neck.

— — 22. When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and *when* thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

— xxiii. 22. Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.

*Jer.* iii. 4. Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou *art* the guide of my youth?

— — 5. Will he reserve *his anger* for ever? will he keep *it* to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

*Jer.* iii. 19. But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

*Eph.* vi. 1. Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

*Col.* iii. 20. Children, obey *your* parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

(A. THE PENALTY OF DISOBEDIENCE.)

*Deut.* xxi. 18. If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and *that*, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

— — 19. Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

— — 20. And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son *is* stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; *he is* a glutton, and a drunkard.

— — 21. And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Israel shall hear, and fear.

*Prov.* xxx. 17. The eye *that* mocketh at *his* father, and despiseth *his* mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

(3. DOCILITY.)

*Ps.* xxxiv. 11. Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the LORD.

*Prov.* i. 8. My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

— — 9. For they *shall be* an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

— iv. 1. Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

— — 2. For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.

— — 3. For I was my father's son, tender and only *beloved* in the sight of my mother.

— — 4. He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

— — 10. Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

— — 11. I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths.

— — 12. When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.

— — 13. Take fast hold of instruction; let *her* not go: keep her; for she *is* thy life.

— — 20. My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.

— — 21. Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.

— — 22. For they *are* life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.

— viii. 32. Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed *are they that* keep my ways.

— — 33. Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

— xii. 1. Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof *is* brutish.

— xiii. 1. A wise son *heareth* his father's instruction: but a scorner heareth not rebuke.

— xv. 5. A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

— xx. 11. Even a child is known by his doings, whether his work *be* pure, and whether *it be* right.

— xxiii. 19. Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.

## § 70. Offences against Parents.

(1. ROBBING.)

*Prov.* xxviii. 24. Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, *It is* no transgression; the same *is* the companion of a destroyer.

— xix. 26. He that wasteth *his* father, *and* chaseth

away *his* mother, *is* a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.

(2. SMITING.)

*Ex.* xxi. 15. And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

(3. CURSING.)

*Ex.* xxi. 17. And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

*Lev.* xx. 9. For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood *shall be* upon him.

*Prov.* xx. 20. Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

— xxx. 11. *There is* a generation *that* curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

*Mat.* xv. 4. For God commanded, saying, Honour thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.

— — 5. But ye say, Whosoever shall say to *his* father or *his* mother, *It is* a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;

— — 6. And honour not his father or his mother, *he shall be free.* Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.

*Mark* vii. 10. For Moses said, Honour thy father and thy mother; and, Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:

— — 11. But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, *It is* Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; *he shall be free.*

— — 12. And ye suffer him no more to do aught for his father or his mother;

### § 71. The Gladness and Shame of Parents.

*Prov.* x. 1. The Proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son *is* the heaviness of his mother.

— xv. 20. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

— xvii. 21. He that begetteth a fool *doeth it* to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

— — 25. A foolish son *is* a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

— xxiii. 15. My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.

— — 16. Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.

— — 24. The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise *child* shall have joy of him.

— — 25. Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

— xxvii. 11. My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

— xxviii. 7. Whoso keepeth the law *is* a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous *men* shameth his father.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## WIDOWS AND ORPHANS.

### § 72. The Bitterness of their Lot.

*Ruth* i. 5. And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

— — 19. So they two went until they came to Bethlehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that all the city was moved about them, and they said, *Is* this Naomi?

— — 20. And she said unto them, Call me not Naomi, call me Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

— — 21. I went out full, and the LORD hath brought me home again empty: why *then* call ye me Naomi, seeing the LORD hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

*Job* xxiv. 3. They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.

*Ps.* xciv. 6. They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.

— — 7. Yet they say, The LORD shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard *it.*

*Jer.* xv. 8. Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused *him* to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.

— — 9. She that hath borne seven languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone down while *it was* yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the LORD.

*Lam.* v. 2. Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

— — 3. We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers *are* as widows.

*Is.* li. 18. *There is* none to guide her among all the sons *whom* she hath brought forth; neither *is there any* that taketh her by the hand of all the sons *that* she hath brought up.

### § 73. Their Claim to Protection.

*Deut.* xxiv. 17. Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, *nor* of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge:

*Job* xxix. 11. When the ear heard *me*, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw *me*, it gave witness to me:

— — 12. Because I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and *him that had* none to help him.

— — 13. The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.

— xxxi. 16. If I have withheld the poor from *their* desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

— — 17. Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

— — 18. (For from my youth he was brought up with me, as *with* a father, and I have guided her from my mother's womb;)

— — 19. If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

— — 20. If his loins have not blessed me, and *if* he were *not* warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

— — 21. If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:

— — 22. *Then* let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.

— — 23. For destruction *from* God *was* a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

1 *Tim.* v. 16. If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

*Jam.* i. 27. Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, *and* to keep himself unspotted from the world.

### § 74. God their Avenger.

*Ex.* xxii. 22. Ye shall not afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

— — 23. If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear their cry;

— — 24. And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

*Deut.* x. 18. He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

— xxvii. 19. Cursed *be* he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow: and all the people shall say, Amen.

*Job* xxii. 9. Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.

— — 10. Therefore snares *are* round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;

— — 11. Or darkness, *that* thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.

*Ps.* lxviii. 5. A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, *is* God in his holy habitation.

*Ps.* cxlvi. 9. The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

*Prov.* xv. 25. The LORD will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.

### § 75. Widows to be Honoured, if Widows indeed.

1 *Tim.* v. 3. Honour widows that are widows indeed.

— — 4. But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

— — 5. Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

— — 6. But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth.

— — 7. And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

(A. A NOTABLE EXAMPLE.)

*Luke* ii. 37. And she *was* a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served *God* with fastings and prayers night and day.

### § 76. A Widow's Vow Binding.

*Num.* xxx. 9. But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

### § 77. For Service in the Church.*

1 *Tim.* v. 9. Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

— — 10. Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

— — 11. But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will marry;

— — 12. Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

— — 13. And withal they learn *to be* idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## FAMILY AFFECTIONS.

### § 78. The Old Home.

*Gen.* xxxi. 3. And the LORD said unto Jacob, Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

*Ex.* iv. 18. And Moses went and returned to Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which *are* in Egypt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace.

— — 19. And the LORD said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for all the men are dead which sought thy life.

### § 79. Parents in Law.

*Ex.* xviii. 1. When Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, *and* that the LORD had brought Israel out of Egypt;

— — 2. Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he had sent her back,

— — 3. And her two sons; of which the name of the one *was* Gershom; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

— — 4. And the name of the other *was* Eliezer; for the God of my father, *said he, was* mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Pharaoh:

— — 27. And Moses let his father in law depart; and he went his way into his own land.

*Ruth* i. 7. Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Judah.

— — 8. And Naomi said unto her two daughters in law, Go, return each to her mother's house: the LORD deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

— — 10. And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

— — 11. And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? *are* there yet *any more* sons in my womb, that they may be your husbands?

— — 12. Turn again, my daughters, go *your way;* for I am too old to have a husband. If I should say, I have hope, *if* I should have a husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

— — 13. Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for it grieveth me much for your sakes that the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

— — 14. And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and Orpah kissed her mother in law; but Ruth clave unto her.

— — 15. And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

— — 16. And Ruth said, Entreat me not to leave thee, *or* to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people *shall be* my people, and thy God my God:

— — 17. Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the LORD do so to me, and more also, *if aught* but death part thee and me.

— — 18. When she saw that she was steadfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

— — 22. So Naomi returned, and Ruth the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab: and they came to Bethlehem in the beginning of barley harvest.

### § 80. Grandfather.

*Gen.* xlviii. 8. And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who *are* these?

— — 9. And Joseph said unto his father, They *are* my sons, whom God hath given me in this *place.* And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

— — 10. +And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them.

— — 11. And Israel said unto Joseph, I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

— — 12. And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

— — 20. And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.

### § 81. Uncle and Nephew.

*Gen.* xxix. 12. And Jacob told Rachel that he *was* her father's brother, and that he *was* Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father.

— — 13. And it came to pass, when Laban heard the tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.

— — 14. And Laban said to him, Surely thou *art* my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the space of a month.

### § 82. Parents and Children.

(1. LOVE TO CHILDREN.)

*Gen.* xxi. 15. And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

— — 16. And she went, and sat her down over against *him* a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for

* Probably as Deaconesses.—H.

she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against *him*, and lifted up her voice, and wept.

*Gen.* xxxi. 55. And early in the morning Laban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto his place.

— xlii. 36. And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved *of my children:* Joseph *is* not, and Simeon *is* not, and ye will take Benjamin *away:* all these things are against me.

— xlv. 28. And Israel said, *It is* enough; Joseph my son *is* yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

— xlvi. 29. And Joseph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Israel his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

— — 30. And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou *art* yet alive.

1 *Kings* iii. 26. Then spake the woman whose the living child *was* unto the king, for her bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, *but* divide *it.*

2 *Sam.* xiii. 37. But Absalom fled, and went to Talmai, the son of Ammihud, king of Geshur. And *David* mourned for his son every day.

— — 38. So Absalom fled, and went to Geshur, and was there three years.

— — 39. And *the soul of* king David longed to go forth unto Absalom: for he was comforted concerning Amnon, seeing he was dead.

(2. GOD'S LOVE LIKE THAT OF A FATHER.)

*Deut.* i. 31. And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the LORD thy God bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

2 *Cor.* vi. 18. And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

(3. GIFTS TO CHILDREN.)

*Gen.* xxv. 5. And Abraham gave all that he had unto Isaac.

*Jos.* xv. 18. And it came to pass, as she came *unto him*, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted off *her* ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

— — 19. Who answered, Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

2 *Chr.* xi. 23. And he dealt wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Judah and Benjamin, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victuals in abundance. And he desired many wives.

*Luke* xi. 11. If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he give him a stone? or if *he ask* a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?

— — 12. Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?

(4. FAVORITE CHILDREN.)

*Gen.* xxv. 28. And Isaac loved Esau, because he did eat of *his* venison: but Rebekah loved Jacob.

— xxxvii. 3. Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he *was* the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of *many* colours.

— — 4. And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

— — 35. And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

— xlii. 4. But Benjamin, Joseph's brother, Jacob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest peradventure mischief befall him.

— — 38. And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

— xliii. 13. Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:

— — 14. And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may send away your other brother, and Benjamin. If I be bereaved *of my children*, I am bereaved.

— xliv. 19. My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?

— — 20. And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.

— — 21. And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.

— — 22. And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for *if* he should leave his father, *his father* would die.

— — 27. And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two *sons:*

— — 28. And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:

— — 29. And if ye take this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

— — 30. Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad *be* not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life;

— — 31. It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad *is* not *with us*, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.

— xlviii. 22. Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

2 *Chr.* xi. 22. And Rehoboam made Abijah the son of Maachah the chief, *to be* ruler among his brethren: for *he thought* to make him king.

(5. REBEKAH'S UNSCRUPULOUS FAVORITISM.)

*Gen.* xxvii. 8. Now therefore, my son, obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

— — 12. My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

— — 13. And his mother said unto him, Upon me *be* thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me *them.*

(6. THE BLESSING STOLEN IN CONSEQUENCE.)

*Gen.* xxvii. 18. And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here *am* I; who *art* thou, my son?

— — 19. And Jacob said unto his father, I *am* Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

— — 20. And Isaac said unto his son, How *is it* that thou hast found *it* so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the LORD thy God brought *it* to me.

— — 24. And he said, *Art* thou my very son Esau? And he said, I *am.*

— — 26. And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

— — 29. Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed *be* every one that curseth thee, and blessed *be* he that blesseth thee.

(7. ESAU'S DISAPPOINTMENT AND GRIEF.)

*Gen.* xxvii. 32. And Isaac his father said unto him, Who *art* thou? And he said, I *am* thy son, thy firstborn, Esau.

— — 33. And Isaac trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where *is* he that hath taken venison, and brought *it* me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, *and* he shall be blessed.

— — 34. And when Esau heard the words of his father, he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, *even* me also, O my father.

— — 35. And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

— — 36. And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he

hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

*Gen.* xxvii. 37. And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

— — 38. And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, *even* me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, and wept.

## § 83. Brethren.

(1. BROTHERLY LOVE.)

*Gen.* xlii. 7. And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food.

— — 8. And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

*Ex.* iv. 27. And the LORD said to Aaron, Go into the wilderness to meet Moses. And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and kissed him.

*Jud.* viii. 19. And he said, They *were* my brethren, *even* the sons of my mother: *as* the LORD liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

*Ps.* cxxxiii. 1. Behold, how good and how pleasant *it is* for brethren to dwell together in unity!

— — 2. *It is* like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, *even* Aaron's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments;

— — 3. As the dew of Hermon, *and as the dew* that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the LORD commanded the blessing, *even* life for evermore.

(2. HATRED AND INJURY BY BRETHREN.)

*Gen.* xxvii. 41. And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob.

— — 42. And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, *purposing* to kill thee.

— — 43. Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to Laban my brother to Haran;

— — 44. And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

— — 45. Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget *that* which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

— xxxvii. 11. And his brethren envied him; but his father observed the saying.

— — 18. And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they conspired against him to slay him.

— — 19. And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh.

— — 20. Come now therefore, and let us slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him; and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

— — 21. And Reuben heard *it*, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

— — 22. And Reuben said unto them, Shed no blood, *but* cast him into this pit that *is* in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

— — 24. And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit *was* empty, *there was* no water in it.

— — 26. And Judah said unto his brethren, What profit *is it* if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood?

— — 27. Come, and let us sell him to the Ishmaelites, and let not our hands be upon him; for he *is* our brother *and* our flesh: and his brethren were content.

— — 30. And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child *is* not; and I, whither shall I go?

2 *Sam.* xiii. 22. And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon neither good nor bad: for Absalom hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.

*Prov.* xviii. 19. A brother offended *is harder to be won* than a strong city: and *their* contentions *are* like the bars of a castle.

(3. BUT NOT REVENGED.)

*Gen.* xxxiii. 4. And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

— xlii. 24. And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.

— xliii. 30. And Joseph made haste; for his bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought *where* to weep; and he entered into *his* chamber, and wept there.

— xlv. 1. Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren.

— — 2. And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard.

— — 3. And Joseph said unto his brethren, I *am* Joseph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence.

— — 4. And Joseph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I *am* Joseph your brother, whom ye sold into Egypt.

— — 13. And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither.

— — 14. And he fell upon his brother Benjamin's neck, and wept; and Benjamin wept upon his neck.

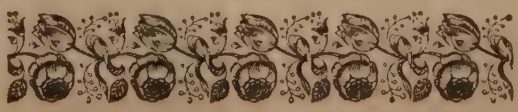
— — 15. Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.

— — 22. To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred *pieces* of silver, and five changes of raiment.

— — 23. And to his father he sent after this *manner;* ten asses laden with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

— — 24. So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.





# BOOK XVII.—MASTERS AND SERVANTS.

## CHAP. I.

## PRE-MOSAIC SERVITUDE.

### § 1. The Curse of Canaan.

See *Gen.* ix. 25.

### § 2. Servants in the Time of Abraham.

(1. CIRCUMCISED ALONG WITH THE FAMILY.)

*Gen.* xvii. 13. He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

— — 23. And Abraham took Ishmael his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

— — 27. And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

(2. GIVEN AS DOWRY.)

*Gen.* xxix. 24. And Laban gave unto his daughter Leah Zilpah his maid *for* a handmaid.

— — 29. And Laban gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid.

(3. EMPLOYED AS SOLDIERS.)

*Gen.* xiv. 14. And when Abram heard that his brother was taken captive, he armed his trained *servants*, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued *them* unto Dan.

### § 3. Joseph Sold Twice.

*Gen.* xxxvii. 28. Then there passed by Midianites merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for twenty *pieces* of silver: and they brought Joseph into Egypt.

— — 36. And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, *and* captain of the guard.

— xxxix. 1. And Joseph was brought down to Egypt; and Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an Egyptian, bought him of the hands of the Ishmaelites, which had brought him down thither.

— — 2. And the LORD was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian.

— — 3. And his master saw that the LORD *was* with him, and that the LORD made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

### § 4. Becomes Overseer.

*Gen.* xxxix. 4. And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all *that* he had he put into his hand.

— — 5. And it came to pass from the time *that* he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the LORD blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the LORD was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

— — 6. And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not aught he had, save the bread which he did eat.+

### § 5. Bondage for Theft.

*Gen.* xliii. 18. And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

— xliv. 8. Behold, the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

— — 9. With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

— — 10. And he said, Now also *let* it *be* according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

— — 11. Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

— — 12. And he searched, *and* began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.

— — 14. And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he *was* yet there: and they fell before him on the ground.

— — 16. And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we *are* my lord's servants, both we, and *he* also with whom the cup is found.

— — 17. And he said, God forbid that I should do so: *but* the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

— — 33. Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.

### § 6. The Israelitish Bondage in Egypt.

(1. ITS SEVERITY.)

*Ex.* v. 13. And the taskmasters hated *them*, saying, Fulfil your works, *your* daily tasks, as when there was straw.

— — 15. Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

— — 16. There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants *are* beaten; but the fault *is* in thine own people.

— — 17. But he said, Ye *are* idle, *ye are* idle: therefore ye say, Let us go *and* do sacrifice to the LORD.

(2. BORROWING IN REPRISAL.)

*Ex.* iii. 22. But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put *them* upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil the Egyptians.

— xi. 2. Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

— — 3. And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover, the man Moses *was* very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

— xii. 35. And the children of Israel did according

to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

*Ex.* xii. 36. And the LORD gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them *such things as they required:* and they spoiled the Egyptians.

---

## CHAP. II.

## HEBREW SERVITUDE.

### § 7. Not properly Slavery.

*Lev.* xxv. 43. Thou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but shalt fear thy God.

*Deut.* xxiv. 7. If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of Israel, and maketh merchandize of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

### § 8. But Bondage an Evil and a Degradation.

*Deut.* xxviii. 68. And the LORD shall bring thee into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy *you.*

1 *Kings* ix. 22. But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they *were* men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

### § 9. Hebrews Sold to Hebrews for Theft.

*Ex.* xxii. 2. If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, *there shall* no blood *be shed* for him.

— — 3. If the sun be risen upon him, *there shall be* blood *shed* for him; *for* he should make full restitution: if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft.

### § 10. On Account of Poverty: for Six Years, or less if the Year of Jubilee came sooner.

*Ex.* xxi. 1. Now these *are* the judgments which thou shalt set before them.

— — 2. If thou buy a Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

— — 3. If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

— — 4. If his master have given him a wife, and she have borne him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

*Lev.* xxv. 39. And if thy brother *that dwelleth* by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant:

— — 40. *But* as a hired servant, *and* as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, *and* shall serve thee unto the year of jubilee:

— — 41. And *then* shall he depart from thee, *both* he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

— — 42. For they *are* my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen.

*Deut.* xv. 12. *And* if thy brother, a Hebrew man, or a Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee.

— — 13. And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

— — 14. Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy winepress: *of that* wherewith the LORD thy God hath blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

— — 15. And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

— — 18. It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth a double hired servant *to thee,* in serving thee six years: and the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

2 *Kings* iv. 1. Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the LORD: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

### § 11. For More Than Six Years.

*Ex.* xxi. 5. And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

— — 6. Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever.

*Lev.* xxv. 10. And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout *all* the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.

*Deut.* xv. 16. And it shall be, if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

— — 17. Then thou shalt take an awl, and thrust *it* through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise.

### § 12. Vowed Servants of the Sanctuary.

*Lev.* xxvii. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the persons *shall be* for the LORD by thy estimation.

— — 8. But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

### § 13. To Non-Hebrews.

*Lev.* xxv. 47. And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother *that dwelleth* by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger *or* sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

— — 48. After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him:

(See *Joel* iii. 6. *Amos* i. 6.)

*Lev.* xxv. 49. Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or *any* that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

— — 50. And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubilee: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, according to the time of a hired servant shall it be with him.

— — 51. If *there be* yet many years *behind,* according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

— — 52. And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubilee, then he shall count with him, *and* according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

— — 53. *And* as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: *and the other* shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

— — 54. And if he be not redeemed in these *years,* then he shall go out in the year of jubilee, *both* he, and his children with him.

— — 55. For unto me the children of Israel *are* servants; they *are* my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

### § 14. Hebrew Maidservants.

*Ex.* xxi. 7. And if a man sell his daughter to be a

maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do.

*Ex.* xxi. 8. If she please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

— — 9. And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

— — 10. If he take him another *wife*, her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

— — 11. And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

### § 15. Penalty for Abuse of Bond Servants.

*Ex.* xxi. 20. And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished.

— — 21. Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he *is* his money.

— — 26. And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

— — 27. And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

### § 16. A Slave Owning Slaves.

2 *Sam.* ix. 10. Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in *the fruits*, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Mephibosheth thy master's son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Ziba had fifteen sons and twenty servants.

### § 17. Pursuit and Recovery of Fugitive Bond Servants.

(1. BY HEBREW MASTER.)

1 *Kings* ii. 39. And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto Achish son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants *be* in Gath.

— — 40. And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath.

— — 41. And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to Gath, and was come again.

(2. BUT NOT ALLOWED TO GENTILES.)

*Deut.* xxiii. 15. Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

— — 16. He shall dwell with thee, *even* among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

### § 18. Hebrew Servitude Abolished.

*Jer.* xxxiv. 8. *This is* the word that came unto Jeremiah from the LORD, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which *were* at Jerusalem, to proclaim liberty unto them;

— — 9. That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, *being* a Hebrew or a Hebrewess, go free; that none should serve himself of them, *to wit*, of a Jew his brother.

— — 10. Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more; then they obeyed, and let *them* go.

— — 11. But afterwards they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

— — 14. At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother a Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

— — 15. And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour: and ye had made a covenant before me in the house which is called by my name.

— — 16. But ye turned and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

— — 17. Therefore thus saith the LORD; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the LORD, to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

— — 18. And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof,

— — 19. The princes of Judah, and the princes of Jerusalem, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

— — 20. I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

### § 19. Attempt to Revive it.

*Neh.* v. 1. And there was a great cry of the people and of their wives against their brethren the Jews.

— — 2. For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, *are* many: therefore we take up corn *for them*, that we may eat and live.

— — 3. *Some* also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

— — 4. There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, *and that upon* our lands and vineyards.

— — 5. Yet now our flesh *is* as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and *some* of our daughters are brought into bondage *already:* neither *is it* in our power *to redeem them;* for other men have our lands and vineyards.

— — 6. And I was very angry when I heard their cry and these words.

— — 7. Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them.

— — 8. And I said unto them, We, after our ability, have redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing *to answer.*

— — 9. Also I said, It *is* not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God because of the heathen our enemies?

— — 10. I likewise, *and* my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

— — 11. Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth *part* of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

— — 12. Then said they, We will restore *them*, and will require nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

## CHAP. III.

## SLAVES OF FOREIGN DESCENT AMONG THE HEBREWS.

### § 20. Slaves might be Purchased of the Heathen.

*Lev.* xxv. 44. Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, *shall be* of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

— — 45. Moreover, of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that *are* with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

— — 46. And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit *them for* a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

### § 21. But Man-Stealing Prohibited.

*Ex.* xxi. 16. And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

### § 22. Captives Reduced to Servitude.

(1. WOMEN AND CHILDREN.)

See *Num.* xxxi. 35. *Deut.* xx. 14; xxi. 10, 11.

(2. A CAPTIVE WIFE NOT TO BE SOLD.)

*Deut.* xxi. 14. And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

(3. THE LORD'S TRIBUTE.)

(See *Num.* xxxi. 28–30.)

*Num.* xxxi. 40. And the persons *were* sixteen thousand; of which the LORD's tribute *was* thirty and two persons.

— — 47. Even of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty, *both* of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 23. Canaanites Enslaved.

(1. THE GIBEONITES.)

(See *Jos.* ix. 3–27.)

2 *Sam.* xxi. 2. And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them; (now the Gibeonites *were* not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them: and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah:)

(2. REMNANTS OF THE CANAANITES.)

See 1 *Kings* ix. 20. 2 *Chr.* viii. 7.

(3. THE NETHINIM.*)

*Ezr.* ii. 43. The Nethinim: the children of Ziha, the children of Hasupha, the children of Tabbaoth,

— — 44. The children of Keros, the children of Siaha, the children of Padon,

— — 45. The children of Lebanah, the children of Hagabah, the children of Akkub,

— — 46. The children of Hagab, the children of Shalmai, the children of Hanan,

— — 47. The children of Giddel, the children of Gahar, the children of Reaiah,

— — 48. The children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda, the children of Gazzam,

— — 49. The children of Uzza, the children of Paseah, the children of Besai,

— — 50. The children of Asnah, the children of Mehunim, the children of Nephusim,

— — 51. The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

— — 52. The children of Bazluth, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

— — 53. The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Thamah,

— — 54. The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

*Neh.* vii. 46. The Nethinim: the children of Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the children of Tabbaoth,

— — 47. The children of Keros, the children of Sia, the children of Padon,

— — 48. The children of Lebana, the children of Hagaba, the children of Shalmai,

— — 49. The children of Hanan, the children of Giddel, the children of Gahar,

— — 50. The children of Reaiah, the children of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,

— — 51. The children of Gazzam, the children of Uzza, the children of Phaseah,

— — 52. The children of Besai, the children of Meunim, the children of Nephishesim,

— — 53. The children of Bakbuk, the children of Hakupha, the children of Harhur,

— — 54. The children of Bazlith, the children of Mehida, the children of Harsha,

— — 55. The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Tamah,

— — 56. The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.

(4. THE CHILDREN OF SOLOMON'S SERVANTS.)

*Ezr.* ii. 55. The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Peruda,

— — 56. The children of Jaalah, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

— — 57. The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Ami.

— — 58. All the Nethinim, and the children of Solomon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.

*Neh.* vii. 57. The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotai, the children of Sophereth, the children of Perida,

— — 58. The children of Jaala, the children of Darkon, the children of Giddel,

— — 59. The children of Shephatiah, the children of Hattil, the children of Pochereth of Zebaim, the children of Amon.

— — 60. All the Nethinim, and the children of Solomon's servants, *were* three hundred ninety and two.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## GRÆCO-ROMAN SERVITUDE.

### § 24. St. Paul's Advice to Servants.

1 *Cor.* vii. 21. Art thou called *being* a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be made free, use *it* rather.

— — 22. For he that is called in the Lord, *being* a servant, is the Lord's freeman: likewise also he that is called, *being* free, is Christ's servant.

— — 23. Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

— — 24. Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

### § 25. Onesimus sent back to his Master.

*Philem.* 10. I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my bonds:

— — 11. Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

— — 12. Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

— — 13. Whom I would have retained with me, that in thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

— — 14. But without thy mind would I do nothing;

* Originally Gibeonites (*Jos.* ix. 21–27), but afterwards apparently recruited from other captives taken in war.—H.

that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

### § 26. Philemon to receive him as a Brother.

*Philem.* 15. For perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;
— 16. Not now as a servant, but above a servant, a brother beloved, especially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?
— 17. If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself.
— 18. If he hath wronged thee, or oweth *thee* aught, put that on mine account;
— 19. I Paul have written *it* with mine own hand, I will repay *it:* albeit I do not say to thee how thou owest unto me even thine own self besides.
— 20. Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord.
— 21. Having confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

### § 27. Duties of Servants.

(1. TO BE RESPECTFUL.)

1 *Tim.* vi. 1. Let as many servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the name of God and *his* doctrine be not blasphemed.
— — 2. And they that have believing masters, let them not despise *them*, because they are brethren; but rather do *them* service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

(2. OBEDIENT.)

*Eph.* vi. 5. Servants, be obedient to them that are *your* masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;
— — 6. Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;
— — 7. With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:
*Col.* iii. 22. Servants, obey in all things *your* masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:
*Tit.* ii. 9. *Exhort* servants to be obedient unto their own masters, *and* to please *them* well in all things; not answering again;
1 *Pet.* ii. 18. Servants, *be* subject to *your* masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.
— — 19. For this *is* thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.
— — 20. For what glory *is it*, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer *for it*, ye take it patiently, this *is* acceptable with God.

(3. FAITHFUL.)

1 *Cor.* iv. 1. Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God.
— — 2. Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.
*Col.* iii. 23. And whatsoever ye do, do *it* heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;
— — 24. Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.
*Tit.* ii. 10. Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

### § 28. Duties of Masters.

(1. TO BE JUST.)

*Job* xxxi. 13. If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;
— — 14. What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?
— — 15. Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?

*Col.* iv. 1. Masters, give unto *your* servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

(2. AND GENTLE.)

*Eph.* vi. 9. And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him.

---

## CHAP. V.

## HIRED SERVANTS.

### § 29. Working for Wages not wholly unknown among the Hebrews.

*Job* xiv. 6. Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as a hireling, his day.
See *Job* vii. 1, 2.

### § 30. Jacob.

(1. TO WORK FOR STATED WAGES.)

*Gen.* xxix. 15. And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou *art* my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what *shall* thy wages *be?*

(2. HIS SERVICE FOR HIS WIVES.)

*Gen.* xxx. 25. And it came to pass, when Rachel had borne Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country.
— — 26. Give *me* my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

(3. HIS WAGES TO BE IN CATTLE.)

*Gen.* xxx. 27. And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, *tarry: for* I have learned by experience that the LORD hath blessed me for thy sake.
— — 28. And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give *it.*
— — 29. And he said unto him, Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.
— — 30. For *it was* little which thou hadst before I *came*, and it is *now* increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee since my coming; and now, when shall I provide for mine own house also?
— — 31. And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed *and* keep thy flock.
— — 32. I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and *of such* shall be my hire.
— — 33. So shall my righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that *is* not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.
— — 34. And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

(4. HIS WAGES OFTEN CHANGED.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 6. And ye know that with all my power I have served your father.
— — 7. And your father hath deceived me, and changed my wages ten times; but God suffered him not to hurt me.
— — 41. Thus have I been twenty years in thy house: I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle; and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

(5. HE RAN AWAY.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 20. And Jacob stole away unawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.
— — 21. So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face *toward* the mount Gilead.

*Gen.* xxxi. 22. And it was told Laban on the third day, that Jacob was fled.

— — 23. And he took his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gilead.

### § 31. Treatment of Hirelings.

(1. NOT TO BE OPPRESSED.)

*Deut.* xxiv. 14. Thou shalt not oppress a hired servant *that is* poor and needy, *whether he be* of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that *are* in thy land within thy gates:

(2. TO BE PAID DAILY.)

*Lev.* xix. 13. Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob *him:* the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

*Deut.* xxiv. 15. At his day thou shalt give *him* his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he *is* poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the LORD, and it be sin unto thee.

(3. THE WITHHOLDING OF WAGES A CRIME.)

*Jam.* v. 4. Behold, the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of Sabaoth.

### § 32. Christ's Parable of the Laborers in the Vineyard.

*Mat.* xx. 1. For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man *that is* a householder, which went out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.

— — 2. And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.

— — 3. And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,

— — 4. And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.

— — 5. Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

— — 6. And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?

— — 7. They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, *that* shall ye receive.

— — 8. So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them *their* hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

— — 9. And when they came that *were hired* about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.

— — 10. But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

— — 11. And when they had received *it*, they murmured against the goodman of the house,

— — 12. Saying, These last have wrought *but* one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.

— — 13. But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

— — 14. Take *that* thine *is*, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.

— — 15. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good?

---

## CHAP. VI.

## OF SERVANTS IN GENERAL.

### § 33. Gehazi, an Officious and Dishonest Servant.

2 *Kings* iv. 27. And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul *is* vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid *it* from me, and hath not told me.

— v. 20. But Gehazi, the servant of Elisha the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Naaman this Syrian, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, *as* the LORD liveth, I will run after him, and take somewhat of him.

— — 21. So Gehazi followed after Naaman. And when Naaman saw *him* running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, *Is* all well?

— — 22. And he said, All *is* well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ephraim two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

— — 23. And Naaman said, Be content, take two talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid *them* upon two of his servants; and they bare *them* before him.

— — 24. And when he came to the tower, he took *them* from their hand, and bestowed *them* in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

### 34. Amnon's Valet.

2 *Sam.* xiii. 17. Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this *woman* out from me, and bolt the door after her.

### § 35. Household of a Centurion.

*Acts* x. 1. There was a certain man in Cesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian *band*,

— — 2. A devout *man*, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God always.

— — 7. And when the angel which spake unto Cornelius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

### § 36. Messengers.

*Prov.* xiii. 17. A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador *is* health.

— xxv. 13. As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, *so is* a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.

— xxvi. 6. He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, *and* drinketh damage.

### § 37. Servants to be Desired.

*Prov.* xii. 9. *He that is* despised, and hath a servant, *is* better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

*Ec.* ii. 7. I got *me* servants and maidens, and had servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Jerusalem before me:

### § 38. Their Proper Rank.

*Mat.* x. 24. The disciple is not above *his* master, nor the servant above his lord.

— — 25. It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord.+

*Luke* xvii. 7. But which of you, having a servant ploughing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?

— — 8. And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself, and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?

— — 9. Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.

— — 10. So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are

unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.

*John* xiii. 16. Verily, verily, I say unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

— — 17. If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.

### § 39. Not Apt to become Good Masters.

*Prov.* xix. 10. Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less for a servant to have rule over princes.

— xxx. 21. For three *things* the earth is disquieted, and for four *which* it cannot bear:

— — 22. For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

— — 23. For an odious *woman* when she is married; and a handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

*Lam.* v. 8. Servants have ruled over us: *there is* none that doth deliver *us* out of their hand.

### § 40. But may Change Places with Profligate Sons.

*Prov.* xvii. 2. A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.

### § 41. Hints about the Management of Servants.

*Prov.* xxix. 19. A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

— — 21. He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become *his* son at the length.

— xxx. 10. Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

*Ec.* vii. 21. Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee.

— — 22. For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

### § 42. Good Men Servants of the Lord.

*Ps.* cxvi. 16. O LORD, truly I *am* thy servant; I *am* thy servant, *and* the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.

— ci. 6. Mine eyes *shall be* upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

1 *Pet.* ii. 16. As free, and not using *your* liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

*Rev.* vii. 3. Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

### § 43. The Unjust Steward a Pattern of Prudence.

*Luke* xvi. 1. And he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

— — 2. And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.

— — 3. Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.

— — 4. I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

— — 5. So he called every one of his lord's debtors *unto him*, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?

— — 6. And he said, A hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.

— — 7. Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, A hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

— — 8. And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

— — 9. And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

— — 10. He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.

— — 11. If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true *riches?*

— — 12. And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

— — 13. No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other: or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

### § 44. The Final Doom of Unfaithful Servants of the Lord.

*Mat.* xxiv. 45. Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

— — 46. Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

— — 47. Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

— — 48. But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;

— — 49. And shall begin to smite *his* fellow servants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;

— — 50. The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and in an hour that he is not aware of,

— — 51. And shall cut him asunder, and appoint *him* his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

*Luke* xii. 35. Let your loins be girded about, and *your* lights burning;

— — 36. And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that, when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.

— — 37. Blessed *are* those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.

— — 38. And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find *them* so, blessed are those servants.

— — 39. And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.

— — 40. Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.

— — 41. Then Peter said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

— — 42. And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom *his* lord shall make ruler over his household, to give *them their* portion of meat in due season.

— — 43. Blessed *is* that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.

— — 44. Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.

— — 45. But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;

— — 46. The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for *him*, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.

— — 47. And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not *himself*, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many *stripes*.

— — 48. But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few *stripes*. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.

# BOOK XVIII.—CIVIL AND SOCIAL LIFE.

## CHAP. I.

## REGAL GOVERNMENT.

### § 1. An Oriental Despot Described.

1 *Sam.* viii. 10. And Samuel told all the words of the LORD unto the people that asked of him a king.

— — 11. And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint *them* for himself, for his chariots, and *to be* his horsemen; and *some* shall run before his chariots.

— — 12. And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and *will set them* to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

— — 13. And he will take your daughters *to be* confectionaries, and *to be* cooks, and *to be* bakers.

— — 14. And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your olive-yards, *even* the best *of them*, and give *them* to his servants.

— — 15. And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants.

— — 16. And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put *them* to his work.

— — 17. He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

— — 18. And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the LORD will not hear you in that day.

### § 2. Regal Authority in Egypt.

(1. TO IMPRISON AND RELEASE AT WILL.)

*Gen.* xxxix. 19. And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled.

— — 20. And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners *were* bound: and he was there in the prison.

— xl. 2. And Pharaoh was wroth against two *of* his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

— — 3. And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where Joseph *was* bound.

— — 4. And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward.

— xli. 10. Pharaoh was wroth with his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, *both* me and the chief baker:

See *Gen.* xl. 20.

(2. TO APPOINT A VICEROY.)

*Gen.* xli. 38. And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find *such a one* as this *is*, a man in whom the Spirit of God *is?*

— — 39. And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, *there is* none so discreet and wise as thou *art:*

— — 40. Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

— — 41. And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt.

— xlv. 25. And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Canaan unto Jacob their father,

— — 26. And told him, saying, Joseph *is* yet alive, and he *is* governor over all the land of Egypt. And Jacob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

(3. WITH PLENARY POWER.)

*Gen.* xli. 44. And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I *am* Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt.

— — 46. And Joseph *was* thirty years old when he stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land of Egypt.

— xlii. 6. And Joseph *was* the governor over the land, *and* he *it was* that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him *with* their faces to the earth.

— xliv. 18. Then Judah came near unto him, and said, O my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou *art* even as Pharaoh.

(4. THE INSIGNIA OF VICEROYALTY.)

*Gen.* xli. 42. And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck;

— — 43. And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him *ruler* over all the land of Egypt.

### § 3. Attempts Made to Establish Monarchy among the Hebrews.

(1. GIDEON REFUSES TO BE KING.)

*Jud.* viii. 22. Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian.

— — 23. And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: the LORD shall rule over you.

(2. ABIMELECH'S CRIME, AND JOTHAM'S PARABLE.)

*Jud.* ix. 7. And when they told *it* to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

— — 8. The trees went forth *on a time* to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, Reign thou over us.

— — 9. But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

— — 10. And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

— — 11. But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

— — 12. Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

— — 13. And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

*Jud.* ix. 14. Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, *and* reign over us.

— — 15. And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, *then* come *and* put your trust in my shadow; and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

— — 16. Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands:

— — 17. (For my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian:

— — 18. And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, because he *is* your brother:)

— — 19. If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubbaal and with his house this day, *then* rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you:

— — 20. But if not, let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

— — 21. And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother.

### § 4. Saul Appointed by Samuel.

1 *Sam.* ix. 20. And on whom *is* all the desire of Israel? *Is it* not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

— — 21. And Saul answered and said, *Am* not I a Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

— xii. 1. And Samuel said unto all Israel, Behold, I have hearkened unto your voice in all that ye said unto me, and have made a king over you.

### § 5. David's Acknowledgment of Dependence upon God.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 30. For by thee I have run through a troop: by my God have I leaped over a wall.

— — 34. He maketh my feet like hinds' *feet;* and setteth me upon my high places.

— — 36. Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath made me great.

— — 37. Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my feet did not slip.

*Ps.* xxi. 5. His glory *is* great in thy salvation: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

— — 6. For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

— — 7. For the king trusteth in the LORD, and through the mercy of the Most High he shall not be moved.

— cxlvi. 3. Put not your trust in princes, *nor* in the son of man, in whom *there is* no help.

— — 4. His breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.

### § 6. Solomon's Dominion, Typifying that of Christ.

*Ps.* lxxii. 1. Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.

— — 2. He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.

— — 4. He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.

— — 5. They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

— — 7. In his days shall the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

— — 8. He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.

— — 9. They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.

— — 10. The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts.

— — 11. Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.

— — 12. For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and *him* that hath no helper.

— — 13. He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

### § 7. The Succession Restored in the Case of Joash.

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 3. And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the LORD hath said of the sons of David.

### § 8. The True Ideal of a King.

*Prov.* xvi. 10. A divine sentence *is* in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.

— xxix. 14. The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

### § 9. Inauguration and Regalia.

(1. ANOINTING.)

1 *Kings* xix. 16. And Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint *to be* king over Israel: and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt thou anoint *to be* prophet in thy room.

2 *Kings* ix. 1. And Elisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Ramoth-gilead:

— — 2. And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an inner chamber;

— — 3. Then take the box of oil, and pour *it* on his head, and say, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

— — 4. So the young man, *even* the young man the prophet, went to Ramoth-gilead.

— — 5. And when he came, behold, the captains of the host *were* sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jehu said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

— — 6. And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the LORD, *even* over Israel.

See 1 *Kings* i. 39.

(2. CROWN AND BRACELET.)

2 *Sam.* i. 10. So I stood upon him and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that *was* upon his head, and the bracelet that *was* on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

— xii. 30. And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof *was* a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was *set* on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 11. Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and *gave him* the testimony, and made him king. And Jehoiada and his sons anointed him, and said, God save the king.

*Ps.* xxi. 1. The king shall joy in thy strength, O LORD; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice!

— — 3. For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

(3. SCEPTRE.)

See *Ps.* xlv. 6.

(4. PEALING OF TRUMPETS.)

1 *Kings* i. 41. And Adonijah and all the guests that *were* with him heard *it* as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore *is this* noise of the city being in an uproar?

— — 44. And the king hath sent with him Zadok the priest, and Nathan the prophet, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's mule:

— — 45. And Zadok the priest and Nathan the prophet have anointed him king in Gihon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This *is* the noise that ye have heard.

— — 46. And also Solomon sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

— — 47. And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David, saying, God make the name of Solomon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

— — 48. And also thus said the king, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which hath given *one* to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing *it*.

2 *Kings* ix. 11. Then Jehu came forth to the servants of his lord: and *one* said unto him, *Is* all well? wherefore came this mad *fellow* to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

— — 12. And they said, *It is* false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I have anointed thee king over Israel.

— — 13. Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put *it* under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king.

## § 10. The Person of the Hebrew King Sacred.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 8. Then said Abishai to David, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not *smite* him the second time.

— — 9. And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the LORD's anointed, and be guiltless?

— — 10. David said furthermore, *As* the LORD liveth, the LORD shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and perish.

— — 23. The LORD render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the LORD delivered thee into *my* hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the LORD's anointed.

2 *Sam.* i. 9. He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life *is* yet whole in me.

— — 13. And David said unto the young man that told him, Whence *art* thou? And he answered, I *am* the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

— — 14. And David said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's anointed?

— — 15. And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, *and* fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

— — 16. And David said unto him, Thy blood *be* upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the LORD's anointed.

## § 11. His Authority.

(1. TO TAKE LIFE.)

2 *Sam.* iv. 12. And David commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged *them* up over the pool in Hebron. But they took the head of Ish-bosheth, and buried *it* in the sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.

1 *Kings* ii. 42. And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word *that* I have heard *is* good.

— — 43. Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the LORD, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

— — 44. The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father; therefore the LORD shall return thy wickedness upon thine own head:

— — 45. And king Solomon *shall be* blessed, and the throne of David shall be established before the LORD for ever.

— — 46. So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

(2. TO VIOLATE THE SANCTUARY.)

1 *Kings* ii. 28. Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

— — 29. And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD; and, behold, *he is* by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him.

— — 30. And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the LORD, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, and thus he answered me.

— — 31. And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Joab shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

— — 34. So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

(3. TO TRY AND DECIDE CAUSES.)

1 *Kings* iii. 16. Then came there two women, *that were* harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.

— — 22. And the other woman said, Nay; but the living *is* my son, and the dead *is* thy son. And this said, No; but the dead *is* thy son, and the living *is* my son. Thus they spake before the king.

— — 23. Then said the king, The one saith, This *is* my son that liveth, and thy son *is* the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son *is* the dead, and my son *is* the living.

— — 24. And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

— — 25. And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

— — 27. Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she *is* the mother thereof.

— — 28. And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God *was* in him to do judgment.

(4. TO REQUIRE ATTENDANCE AND APPOINT OFFICIALS.)

1 *Sam.* xvi. 19. Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which *is* with the sheep.

— — 20. And Jesse took an ass *laden* with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent *them* by David his son unto Saul.

2 *Sam.* viii. 16. And Joab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was* recorder,

— — 17. And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, *were* the priests; and Seraiah *was* the scribe;

— — 18. And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was over* both the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and David's sons were chief rulers.

(5. TO IMPOSE TAXES.)

See 2 *Kings* xv. 19, 20; xxiii. 35.

(6. TO LEVY LABORERS.)

See 1 *Kings* v. 13–15.

(7. CONFINE TO ONE'S HOME.)

1 *Kings* ii. 36. And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Build thee a house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

— — 37. For it shall be, *that* on the day thou goest out, and passest over the brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

— — 38. And Shimei said unto the king, The saying *is* good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant, do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem many days.

— — 26. And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for thou *art* worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the Lord GOD before David my father, and because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

(8. TO GIVE WIVES TO THE ROYAL FAMILY.)

See 2 *Sam.* xiii. 13. 1 *Kings* ii. 17.

(9. TO APPOINT A HIGH PRIEST.)

1 *Kings* ii. 35. And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host: and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar.

(10. TO DISPOSE OF PREDECESSOR'S PROPERTY.)

2 *Sam.* ix. 9. Then the king called to Ziba, Saul's servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Saul and all his house.

(11. TO APPOINT A SUCCESSOR.)

1 *Kings* i. 13. Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Adonijah reign?

— — 14. Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words.

— — 20. And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Israel *are* upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

— — 28. Then king David answered and said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

— — 29. And the king sware, and said, *As* the LORD liveth, that hath redeemed my soul out of all distress,

— — 30. Even as I sware unto thee by the LORD God of Israel, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

— — 31. Then Bath-sheba bowed with *her* face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, Let my lord king David live for ever.

(12. TO RECOMMEND A POLICY TO THE SUCCESSOR.)

1 *Kings* ii. 5. Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah did to me, *and* what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel, unto Abner the son of Ner, and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that *was* about his loins, and in his shoes that *were* on his feet.

— — 6. Do therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

— — 8. And, behold, *thou hast* with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the LORD, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

— — 9. Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou *art* a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

## § 12. Royal Authority Restrained.

(1. BY INDIGNATION OF TROOPS.)

1 *Sam.* xiv. 44. And Saul answered, God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

— — 45. And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: *as* the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not.

(2. BY REFUSAL TO EXECUTE AN UNLAWFUL COMMAND.)

1 *Sam.* xxii. 17. And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the LORD; because their hand also *is* with David, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the LORD.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 2. And David said to Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beer-sheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know *it*.

— — 3. And Joab answered, The LORD make his people a hundred times so many more as they *be*: but, my lord the king, *are* they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel?

— — 4. Nevertheless the king's word prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

— — 5. And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all *they of* Israel were a thousand thousand and a hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah *was* four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

— — 6. But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab.

— — 7. And God was displeased with this thing: therefore he smote Israel.

(3. BY INTESTINE RIVALRIES.)

2 *Sam.* xix. 41. And, behold, all the men of Israel came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Judah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all David's men with him, over Jordan?

— — 42. And all the men of Judah answered the men of Israel, Because the king *is* near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's *cost?* or hath he given us any gift?

— — 43. And the men of Israel answered the men of Judah, and said, We have ten parts in the king, and we have also more *right* in David than ye: why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Judah were fiercer than the words of the men of Israel.

(4. BY THE INSUBORDINATION OF THE HEAD OF THE ARMY.)

(A. IN THE CASE OF ABNER.)

2 *Sam.* iii. 8. Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, *Am* I a dog's head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

— — 9. So do God to Abner, and more also, except, as the LORD hath sworn to David, even so I do to him;

— — 10. To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, from Dan even to Beer-sheba.

— — 11. And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he feared him.

(B. IN THE CASE OF JOAB.)

2 *Sam.* iii. 23. When Joab and all the host that *was* with him were come, they told Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

— — 24. Then Joab came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Abner came unto thee;

why *is* it *that* thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

2 *Sam.* iii. 25. Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

— — 26. And when Joab was come out from David, he sent messengers after Abner, which brought him again from the well of Sirah: but David knew *it* not.

— — 27. And when Abner was returned to Hebron, Joab took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and smote him there under the fifth *rib*, that he died, for the blood of Asahel his brother.

— — 30. So Joab and Abishai his brother slew Abner, because he had slain their brother Asahel at Gibeon in the battle.

See 2 *Sam.* xviii. 11–17.

(C. ALTHOUGH THE KING FINALLY GETS THE UPPER HAND.)

2 *Sam.* iii. 36. And all the people took notice *of it*, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

— — 37. For all the people and all Israel understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Abner the son of Ner.

1 *Kings* ii. 32. And the LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing *thereof*, *to wit*, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah.

— — 33. Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: +

(5. BY THE POWER OF HIS NOBLES.)

*Jer.* xxxviii. 4. Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the hurt.

— — 5. Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he *is* in your hand: for the king *is* not *he that* can do *any* thing against you.

— — 24. Then said Zedekiah unto Jeremiah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

— — 25. But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

— — 26. Then thou shalt say unto them, I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jonathan's house, to die there.

— — 27. Then came all the princes unto Jeremiah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

## § 13. Qualifications of a Good King.

(1. HIGH BIRTH.)

*Ec.* x. 5. There is an evil *which* I have seen under the sun, as an error *which* proceedeth from the ruler:

— — 6. Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place.

— — 7. I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

— — 17. Blessed *art* thou, O land, when thy king *is* the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

(2. MATURITY.)

*Ec.* x. 16. Woe to thee, O land, when thy king *is* a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

*Is.* iii. 12. *As for* my people, children *are* their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause *thee* to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

(3. WISDOM.)

*Prov.* xxv. 3. The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings *is* unsearchable.

— xxviii. 2. For the transgression of a land many *are* the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding *and* knowledge the state *thereof* shall be prolonged.

— — 16. The prince that wanteth understanding *is* also a great oppressor: *but* he that hateth covetousness shall prolong *his* days.

— xxix. 8. Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise *men* turn away wrath.

*Ps.* xlix. 20. Man *that is* in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts *that* perish.

*Ec.* iv. 13. Better *is* a poor and a wise child, than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.

— — 14. For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also *he that is* born in his kingdom becometh poor.

(4. SINCERITY AND LOVE OF TRUTH.)

*Job* xxxiv. 30. That the hypocrite reign not, lest the people be ensnared.

*Prov.* xxix. 12. If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants *are* wicked.

(5. TEMPERANCE.)

*Prov.* xxxi. 4. *It is* not for kings, O Lemuel, *it is* not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

— — 5. Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

(6. JUSTICE AND MERCY.)

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 3. The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men *must be* just, ruling in the fear of God.

*Prov.* xx. 8. A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

— — 28. Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

— xxix. 4. The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

— xxxi. 8. Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

— — 9. Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy.

*Jer.* xxi. 11. And touching the house of the king of Judah, *say*, Hear ye the word of the LORD;

— — 12. O house of David, thus saith the LORD; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver *him that is* spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings.

*Ezek.* xlv. 8. In the land shall be his possession in Israel: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and *the rest of* the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

— — 9. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord GOD.

— xlvi. 16. Thus saith the Lord GOD; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it *shall be* their possession by inheritance.

— — 17. But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the year of liberty; after, it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

— — 18. Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; *but* he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession; that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

(7. HATRED OF WICKEDNESS, AND ENERGY IN PUNISHING IT.)

*Ps.* ci. 8. I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the LORD.

*Prov.* xvi. 12. *It is* an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.

— xx. 26. A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

### § 14. Good Kings who Sinned and Repented.

(1. DAVID.)

1 *Kings* xv. 5. Because David did *that which was* right in the eyes of the LORD, and turned not aside from any *thing* that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.

(2. HEZEKIAH.)

2 *Chr.* xxxi. 20. And thus did Hezekiah throughout all Judah, and wrought *that which was* good and right and truth before the LORD his God.

— — 21. And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did *it* with all his heart, and prospered.

— xxxii. 25. But Hezekiah rendered not again according to the benefit *done* unto him; for his heart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem.

— — 26. Notwithstanding, Hezekiah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, *both* he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the LORD came not upon them in the days of Hezekiah.

### § 15. Divine Threats against Bad Kings.

1 *Kings* xiv. 5. And the LORD said unto Ahijah, Behold, the wife of Jeroboam cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he *is* sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself *to be* another *woman.*

— — 6. And it was *so*, when Ahijah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why feignest thou thyself *to be* another? for I *am* sent to thee *with* heavy *tidings.*

— — 7. Go, tell Jeroboam, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Israel,

— — 8. And rent the kingdom away from the house of David, and gave it thee: and *yet* thou hast not been as my servant David, who kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do *that* only *which was* right in mine eyes;

— — 14. Moreover the LORD shall raise him up a king over Israel, who shall cut off the house of Jeroboam that day: but what? even now.

— xvi. 2. Forasmuch as I exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Israel; and thou hast walked in the way of Jeroboam, and hast made my people Israel to sin, to provoke me to anger with their sins;

— — 3. Behold, I will take away the posterity of Baasha, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

— — 7. And also by the hand of the prophet Jehu the son of Hanani came the word of the LORD against Baasha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the LORD, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jeroboam; and because he killed him.

— xix. 17. And it shall come to pass, *that* him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay.

— xx. 42. And he said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Because thou hast let go out of *thy* hand a man whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

— — 43. And the king of Israel went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Samaria.

— xxi. 16. And it came to pass, when Ahab heard that Naboth was dead, that Ahab rose up to go down to the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite, to take possession of it.

— — 18. Arise, go down to meet Ahab king of Israel, which *is* in Samaria: behold, *he is* in the vineyard of Naboth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

— — 19. And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the LORD, In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

— — 21. Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel.

— — 22. And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked *me* to anger, and made Israel to sin.

2 *Kings* iii. 14. And Elisha said, *As* the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

— ix. 8. For the whole house of Ahab shall perish: and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel:

— — 9. And I will make the house of Ahab like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah:

2 *Chr.* xxi. 12. And there came a writing to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa king of Judah,

— — 13. But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, *which were* better than thyself:

— — 14. Behold, with a great plague will the LORD smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

— — 15. And thou *shalt have* great sickness by disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

*Amos* iii. 9. Publish in the palaces at Ashdod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the midst thereof.

— — 10. For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.

— — 11. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; An adversary *there shall be* even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

— — 15. And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

— vi. 1. Woe to them *that are* at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, *which are* named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came!

— — 3. Ye that put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near;

— — 4. That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

— — 5. That chant to the sound of the viol, *and* invent to themselves instruments of music, like David;

— — 11. For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

— — 12. Shall horses run upon the rock? will *one* plough *there* with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

— — 13. Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

*Hab.* ii. 9. Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil!

— — 10. Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned *against* thy soul.

— — 11. For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam out of the timber shall answer it.

*Hab.* ii. 12. Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and establisheth a city by iniquity!

*Zech.* x. 3. Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

— — 4. Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together.

### § 16. Saul's Ferocity.

(1. IN SLAYING THE PRIESTS.)

1 *Sam.* xxii. 16. And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all thy father's house.

— — 18. And the king said to Doeg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Doeg the Edomite turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.

— — 19. And Nob, the city of the priests, smote he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.

(2. IN SEEKING TO SLAY DAVID.)

1 *Sam.* xix. 10. And Saul sought to smite David even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fled, and escaped that night.

### § 17. Ingratitude of Joash in Slaying the Son of his Benefactor.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 22. Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The LORD look upon *it*, and require *it*.

### § 18. Slaughter of Infants.

(1. BY PHARAOH.)

*Ex.* i. 22. And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

(2. BY HEROD.)

See *Mat.* ii. 16.

### § 19. The Fate of a Bad King.

2 *Chr.* xxii. 7. And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God by coming to Joram: for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the LORD had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab.

2 *Kings* ix. 27. But when Ahaziah the king of Judah saw *this*, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jehu followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. *And they did so* at the going up to Gur, which *is* by Ibleam. And he fled to Megiddo, and died there.

— — 29. And in the eleventh year of Joram the son of Ahab began Ahaziah to reign over Judah.

2 *Chr.* xxii. 9. And he sought Ahaziah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Samaria,) and brought him to Jehu: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he *is* theson of Jehoshaphat, who sought the LORD with all his heart. So the house of Ahaziah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

### § 20. Bad Kings Repent, and are Spared.

2 *Chr.* xii. 1. And it came to pass, when Rehoboam had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, he forsook the law of the LORD, and all Israel with him.

— — 12. And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the LORD turned from him, that he would not destroy *him* altogether: and also in Judah things went well.

— xxxiii. 12. And when he was in affliction, he besought the LORD his God, and humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

— — 13. And prayed unto him: and he was entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the LORD he *was* God.

---

## CHAP. II.

## THE COURT.

### § 21. The Royal Household.

(1. PROVISIONS FOR THE TABLE.)

1 *Kings* iv. 23. Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and a hundred sheep, besides harts, and roebucks, and fallow deer, and fatted fowl.

— — 27. And those officers provided victuals for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

— — 28. Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place where *the officers* were, every man according to his charge.

(2. HEAD SERVANTS.)

*Gen.* xl. 1. And it came to pass after these things, *that* the butler of the king of Egypt and *his* baker had offended their lord the king of Egypt.

(3. BIRTH-DAY FEAST.)

*Gen.* xl. 20. And it came to pass the third day, *which was* Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

*Mat.* xiv. 6. But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias danced before them, and pleased Herod.

— — 7. Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

*Mark* vi. 21. And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief *estates* of Galilee;

— — 22. And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give *it* thee.

— — 23. And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give *it* thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

— — 26. And the king was exceeding sorry; *yet* for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

### § 22. Overseers.

(1. DISCRETION AND INTEGRITY REQUIRED.)

*Gen.* xli. 33. Now therefore let Pharaoh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Egypt.

*Ps.* ci. 7. He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

*Prov.* xiv. 35. The king's favour *is* toward a wise servant: but his wrath is *against* him that causeth shame.

(2. DAVID'S OVERSEERS.)

1 *Chr.* xxvii. 25. And over the king's treasures *was* Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, *was* Jehonathan the son of Uzziah:

— — 26. And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground *was* Ezri the son of Chelub:

— — 27. And over the vineyards *was* Shimei the Ramathite: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars *was* Zabdi the Shiphmite:

— — 28. And over the olive trees and the sycamore trees that *were* in the low plains *was* Baal-hanan the Gederite: and over the cellars of oil *was* Joash:

— — 29. And over the herds that fed in Sharon *was* Shitrai the Sharonite: and over the herds *that were* in the valleys *was* Shaphat the son of Adlai:

— — 30. Over the camels also *was* Obil the Ishmael-

ite: and over the asses *was* Jehdeiah the Meronothite:

1 *Chr.* xxvii. 31. And over the flocks *was* Jaziz the Hagerite. All these *were* the rulers of the substance which *was* king David's.

(3. SOLOMON'S.)

1 *Kings* ix. 23. These *were* the chief of the officers that *were* over Solomon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

2 *Chr.* viii. 10. And these *were* the chief of king Solomon's officers, *even* two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

(4. OF CANDACE.)

*Acts* viii. 27. And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, a eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship.

### § 23. Other Officers.

2 *Sam.* xx. 24. And Adoram *was* over the tribute: and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud *was* recorder:

— — 25. And Sheva *was* scribe: and Zadok and Abiathar *were* the priests:

— — 26. And Ira also the Jairite was a chief ruler about David.

1 *Chr.* xviii. 15. And Joab the son of Zeruiah *was* over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, recorder;

— — 16. And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and Abimelech the son of Abiathar, *were* the priests; and Shavsha was scribe;

— — 17. And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of David *were* chief about the king.

### § 24. Counsellors.

(1. UPRIGHTNESS REQUIRED.)

*Prov.* xi. 14. Where no counsel *is*, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

— xvi. 13. Righteous lips *are* the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.

(2. THE WISDOM OF AGE.)

1 *Kings* xii. 6. And king Rehoboam consulted with the old men, that stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

— — 7. And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

(3. THE RASHNESS OF YOUTH.)

1 *Kings* xii. 8. But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, *and* which stood before him:

— — 9. And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

— — 10. And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou *it* lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little *finger* shall be thicker than my father's loins.

— — 11. And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

(4. DAVID'S COUNSELLORS.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 31. And *one* told David, saying, Ahithophel *is* among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O LORD, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness.

— xvi. 23. And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days, *was* as if a man had inquired at the oracle of God: so *was* all the counsel of Ahithophel both with David and with Absalom.

1 *Chr.* xxvii. 32. Also Jonathan David's uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and Jehiel the son of Hachmoni *was* with the king's sons;

— — 33. And Ahithophel *was* the king's counsellor: and Hushai the Archite *was* the king's companion:

(5. THE CRAFTY COUNSELLOR WHO RUINED ABSALOM.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 33. Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me:

— — 34. But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king; *as* I *have been* thy father's servant hitherto, so *will* I now also *be* thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.

— — 35. And *hast thou* not there with thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests? therefore it shall be, *that* what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell *it* to Zadok and Abiathar the priests.

— — 36. Behold, *they have* there with them their two sons, Ahimaaz Zadok's *son*, and Jonathan Abiathar's *son;* and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear

— — 37. So Hushai David's friend came into the city, and Absalom came into Jerusalem.

— xvi. 16. And it came to pass, when Hushai the Archite, David's friend, was come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, God save the king, God save the king.

— — 17. And Absalom said to Hushai, *Is* this thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend?

— — 18. And Hushai said unto Absalom, Nay; but whom the LORD, and this people, and all the men of Israel, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

— — 19. And again, whom should I serve? *should I* not *serve* in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

### § 25. Courtier's Maxims.

(1. TO BE MODEST.)

*Prov.* xxv. 6. Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great *men:*

— — 7. For better *it is* that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.

(2. SUBMISSIVE.)

*Ec.* viii. 3. Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

— — 4. Where the word of a king *is*, *there is* power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?

— x. 4. If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding pacifieth great offences.

(3. OBEDIENT.)

*Ec.* viii. 2. I *counsel thee* to keep the king's commandment, and *that* in regard of the oath of God.

### § 26. Influence at Court.

(1. THE CHAMBERLAIN.)

*Acts* xii. 20. And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's *country*.

— — 21. And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

(2. THE QUEEN-MOTHER.)

1 *Kings* ii. 13. And Adonijah the son of Haggith came to Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon. And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

— — 14. He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

— — 15. And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and *that* all Israel set their faces on

me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for it was his from the LORD.

1 *Kings* ii. 16. And now I ask one petition of thee, deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

— — 17. And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Solomon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me Abishag the Shunammite to wife.

— — 18. And Bath-sheba said, Well, I will speak for thee unto the king.

### § 27. Court Ceremony.

(1. OBEISANCE.)

2 *Sam.* ix. 6. Now when Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan, the son of Saul, was come unto David, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And David said, Mephibosheth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

— — 8. And he bowed himself, and said, What *is* thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such a dead dog as I *am?*

— xiv. 1. Now Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart *was* toward Absalom.

— — 3. And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Joab put the words in her mouth.

— — 4. And when the woman of Tekoah spake to the king, she fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.

— — 21. And the king said unto Joab, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Absalom again.

— — 22. And Joab fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Joab said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of his servant.

— xxiv. 20. And Araunah looked, and saw the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

1 *Kings* i. 16. And Bath-sheba bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou?

1 *Chr.* xxi. 21. And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and went out of the threshing-floor, and bowed himself to David with *his* face to the ground.

(2. STRATAGEM TO OBTAIN AUDIENCE.)

2 *Sam.* xiv. 28. So Absalom dwelt two full years in Jerusalem, and saw not the king's face.

— — 29. Therefore Absalom sent for Joab, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

— — 30. Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and set it on fire. And Absalom's servants set the field on fire.

— — 31. Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto *his* house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

— — 32. And Absalom answered Joab, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Geshur? *it had been* good for me *to have been* there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be *any* iniquity in me, let him kill me.

— — 33. So Joab came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Absalom, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king kissed Absalom.

(3. PRIVATE AUDIENCE.)

*Jud.* iii. 17. And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon *was* a very fat man.

— — 18. And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

— — 19. But he himself turned again from the quarries that *were* by Gilgal, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

(4. SPLENDID APPAREL.)

*Luke* vii. 25. But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.

### § 28. Royal Anger and Favor.

*Prov.* xvi. 14. The wrath of a king *is as* messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.

— — 15. In the light of the king's countenance *is* life; and his favour *is* as a cloud of the latter rain.

— xix. 6. Many will entreat the favour of the prince: and every man *is* a friend to him that giveth gifts.

— — 12. The king's wrath *is* as the roaring of a lion; but his favour *is* as dew upon the grass.

— xx. 2. The fear of a king *is* as the roaring of a lion: *whoso* provoketh him to anger sinneth *against* his own soul.

### § 29. Royal Patronage.

(1. OFFERED FOR A CONSIDERATION.)

*Num.* xxii. 15. And Balak sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

— — 16. And they came to Balaam, and said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

— — 17. For I will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

— — 36. And when Balak heard that Balaam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which *is* in the border of Arnon, which *is* in the utmost coast.

— — 37. And Balak said unto Balaam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

— xxiv. 11. Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the LORD hath kept thee back from honour.

— — 25. And Balaam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Balak also went his way.

(2. CONFERRED FROM GRATITUDE.)

2 *Sam.* xix. 31. And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan.

— — 36. Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

— — 37. But behold thy servant Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

— — 38. And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, *that* will I do for thee.

— — 39. And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

### § 30. Court Favorite.

2 *Sam.* ix. 11. Then said Ziba unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Mephibosheth, *said the king*, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

— — 12. And Mephibosheth had a young son, whose name *was* Micha. And all that dwelt in the house of Ziba *were* servants unto Mephibosheth.

1 *Kings* xi. 19. And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharaoh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the queen.

### § 31. Royal Gifts.

2 *Kings* viii. 8. And the king said unto Hazael, Take a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and inquire of the LORD by him, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

— v. 5. And the king of Syria said, Go to, go,

and I will send a letter unto the king of Israel. And he departed, and took with him ten talents of silver, and six thousand *pieces* of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

2 *Kings* viii. 9. So Hazael went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said+

### § 32. Popular Escort.

2 *Sam.* xix. 15. So the king returned, and came to Jordan. And Judah came to Gilgal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.

— — 16. And Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite, which *was* of Bahurim, hasted and came down with the men of Judah to meet king David.

— — 17. And *there were* a thousand men of Benjamin with him, and Ziba the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jordan before the king.

— — 40. Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel.

---

## CHAP. III.

## QUESTIONS OF SOVEREIGNTY.

### § 33. Legitimate Succession.

2 *Kings* xiii. 24. So Hazael king of Syria died; and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.

### § 34. Legitimate Succession Restored.

(1. AGENCY OF THE HIGH PRIEST.)

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 1. And in the seventh year Jehoiada strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Azariah the son of Jeroham, and Ishmael the son of Jehohanan, and Azariah the son of Obed, and Maaseiah the son of Adaiah, and Elishaphat, the son of Zichri, into covenant with him.

— — 2. And they went about in Judah, and gathered the Levites out of all the cities of Judah, and the chief of the fathers of Israel, and they came to Jerusalem.

(2. ARRANGEMENTS FOR THE INAUGURATION.)

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 4. This *is* the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Levites, *shall be* porters of the doors;

— — 5. And a third part *shall be* at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people *shall be* in the courts of the house of the LORD.

— — 6. But let none come into the house of the LORD, save the priests, and they that minister of the Levites; they shall go in, for they *are* holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the LORD.

— — 7. And the Levites shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever *else* cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

— — 8. So the Levites and all Judah did according to all that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go *out* on the sabbath: for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not the courses.

— — 9. Moreover Jehoiada the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that *had been* king David's, which *were* in the house of God.

— — 10. And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

(3. THE USURPER SLAIN.)

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 12. Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the LORD:

— — 13. And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of music, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, treason.

— — 14. Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the LORD.

— — 15. So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of the horse gate by the king's house, they slew her there.

(4. AND JOASH ENTHRONED.)

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 20. And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the LORD: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

— — 21. And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

### § 35. Absalom's Rebellion.

(1. HE PLAYS THE DEMAGOGUE.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 2. And Absalom rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was *so*, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Absalom called unto him, and said, Of what city *art* thou? And he said, Thy servant *is* of one of the tribes of Israel.

— — 3. And Absalom said unto him, See, thy matters *are* good and right; but *there is* no man *deputed* of the king to hear thee.

— — 4. Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

— — 5. And it was *so*, that when any man came nigh *to him* to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

— — 6. And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.

(2. SETS UP FOR HIMSELF.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 1. And it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

— — 10. But Absalom sent spies throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.

(3. TEMPORARY SUCCESS.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 12. And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counsellor, from his city, *even* from Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people increased continually with Absalom.

— — 13. And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the men of Israel are after Absalom.

— — 14. And David said unto all his servants that *were* with him at Jerusalem, Arise, and let us flee; for we shall not *else* escape from Absalom: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

— — 15. And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants *are ready to do* whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

(4. HIS FATE.)

2 *Sam.* xviii. 8. For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

2 *Sam.* xviii. 9. And Absalom met the servants of David. And Absalom rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven and the earth; and the mule that *was* under him went away.

— — 10. And a certain man saw *it*, and told Joab, and said, Behold, I saw Absalom hanged in an oak.

— — 11. And Joab said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest *him*, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten *shekels* of silver, and a girdle.

— — 12. And the man said unto Joab, Though I should receive a thousand *shekels* of silver in mine hand, *yet* would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and Abishai and Ittai, saying, Beware that none *touch* the young man Absalom.

— — 13. Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against my own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against *me*.

(5. THE PEOPLE BRING BACK THE KING.)

2 *Sam.* xix. 9. And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, The king saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Philistines; and now he is fled out of the land for Absalom.

— — 10. And Absalom, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

— — 11. And king David sent to Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Judah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Israel is come to the king, *even* to his house.

— — 12. Ye *are* my brethren, ye *are* my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

— — 14. And he bowed the heart of all the men of Judah, even as *the heart of* one man; so that they sent *this word* unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

(6. DAVID'S GRIEF FOR ABSALOM.)

2 *Sam.* xviii. 33. And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, O my son Absalom! my son, my son Absalom! would God I had died for thee, O Absalom, my son, my son!

— xix. 1. And it was told Joab, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.

— — 2. And the victory that day was *turned* into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

— — 4. But the king covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Absalom! O Absalom, my son, my son!

(7. HIS GRIEF REPROVED.)

2 *Sam.* xix. 5. And Joab came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

— — 6. In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if Absalom had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

— — 7. Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the LORD, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

— — 8. Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: for Israel had fled every man to his tent.

(8. MEPHIBOSHETH FALSELY CHARGED WITH ASPIRING TO THE THRONE.)

2 *Sam.* xvi. 3. And the king said, And where *is* thy master's son? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Jerusalem: for he said, To day shall the house of Israel restore me the kingdom of my father.

— — 4. Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine *are* all that *pertained* unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said, I humbly beseech thee *that* I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

(9. REPARATION MADE.)

2 *Sam.* xix. 28. For all *of* my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thou servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

— — 29. And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, Thou and Ziba divide the land.

— — 30. And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

## § 36. Adonijah's Rebellion.

(1. HE ASSUMES ROYAL POWER.)

See 1 *Kings* i. 5–10.

(2. NATHAN AND BATH-SHEBA CONSULT.)

1 *Kings* i. 11. Wherefore Nathan spoke unto Bathsheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Adonijah the son of Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth *it* not?

— — 12. Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Solomon.

(3. THEY INFORM DAVID.)

1 *Kings* i. 17. And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the LORD thy God unto thine handmaid, *saying*, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

— — 18. And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest *it* not:

— — 19. And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and Abiathar the priest, and Joab the captain of the host: but Solomon thy servant hath he not called.

— — 21. Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Solomon shall be counted offenders.

— — 22. And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nathan the prophet also came in.

— — 23. And they told the king, saying, Behold Nathan the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

— — 24. And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

— — 25. For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and Abiathar the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, God save king Adonijah.

— — 26. But me, *even* me thy servant, and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant Solomon, hath he not called.

— — 27. Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed *it* unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

(4. THE REBELLION CRUSHED AT ITS BIRTH.)

1 *Kings* i. 42. And while he yet spake, behold, Jonathan the son of Abiathar the priest came: and Adonijah said unto him, Come in; for thou *art* a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

— — 43. And Jonathan answered and said to Adonijah, Verily our lord king David hath made Solomon king.

— — 49. And all the guests that *were* with Adoni-

jah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

(5. ADONIJAH AFTERWARDS SLAIN.)

See 1 *Kings* ii. 24–5.

### § 37. Rebellion Resulting in National Dismemberment.

1 *Kings* xi. 26. And Jeroboam the son of Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name *was* Zeruah, a widow woman, even he lifted up *his* hand against the king.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 6. Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat, the servant of Solomon the son of David, is risen up, and hath rebelled against his lord.

— — 7. And there are gathered unto him vain men, the children of Belial, and have strengthened themselves against Rehoboam the son of Solomon, when Rehoboam was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

— — 8. And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the LORD in the hand of the sons of David; and ye *be* a great multitude,+

### § 38. Rebellion of a Conquered People.

2 *Kings* i. 1. Then Moab rebelled against Israel after the death of Ahab.

— iii. 5. But it came to pass, when Ahab was dead, that the king of Moab rebelled against the king of Israel.

### § 39. Kings Murdered.

(1. BY SONS.)

2 *Kings* xix. 36. So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.

— — 37. And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Armenia. And Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead.

2 *Chr.* xxxii. 21. +And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

(2. BY OFFICERS OF RANK.)

2 *Kings* viii. 13. And Hazael said, But what, *is* thy servant a dog that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The LORD hath shewed me that thou *shalt be* king over Syria.

— — 14. So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him, What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me *that* thou shouldest surely recover.

— — 15. And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped *it* in water, and spread *it* on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

1 *Kings* xv. 27. And Baasha the son of Ahijah, of the house of Issachar, conspired against him; and Baasha smote him at Gibbethon, which *belonged* to the Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel laid siege to Gibbethon.

— — 28. Even in the third year of Asa king of Judah did Baasha slay him, and reigned in his stead.

— xvi. 9. And his servant Zimri, captain of half *his* chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza steward of *his* house in Tirzah.

### § 40. Surviving Queen Slain.

2 *Kings* ix. 31. And as Jehu entered in at the gate, she said, *Had* Zimri peace, who slew his master?

— — 32. And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who *is* on my side? who? And there looked out to him two *or* three eunuchs.

— — 33. And he said, Throw her down. So they threw her down: and *some* of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he trode her under foot.

### § 41. King's Sons Slain.

2 *Kings* x. 5. And he that *was* over the house, and he that *was* over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up *of the children*, sent to Jehu, saying, We *are* thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou *that which is* good in thine eyes.

— — 6. Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye *be* mine, and *if* ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jezreel by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, *being* seventy persons, *were* with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

— — 7. And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him *them* to Jezreel.

— — 8. And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

— — 9. And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye *be* righteous: behold, I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

### § 42. His Relatives, Friends, and Partizans Slain.

1 *Kings* xvi. 11. And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, *that* he slew all the house of Baasha: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

2 *Kings* x. 11. So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

— — 17. And when he came to Samaria, he slew all that remained unto Ahab in Samaria, till he had destroyed him, according to the saying of the LORD, which he spake to Elijah.

### § 43. And even those of his Ally.

2 *Kings* x. 12. And he arose and departed, and came to Samaria. *And* as he *was* at the shearing house in the way,

— — 13. Jehu met with the brethren of Ahaziah king of Judah, and said, Who *are* ye? And they answered, We *are* the brethren of Ahaziah; and we go down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

— — 14. And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, *even* two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

2 *Chr.* xxii. 8. And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them.

### § 44. God Rules over All.

*Jud.* v. 13. Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty.

*Job* xii. 18. He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

— — 19. He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

— — 21. He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## THE BODY POLITIC.

### § 45. God Supreme.

1 *Sam.* xvi. 6. And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the LORD'S anointed *is* before him.

1 *Sam.* xvi. 7. But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for *the LORD seeth* not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the LORD looketh on the heart.

— — 8. Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

— — 9. Then Jesse made Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the LORD chosen this.

— — 10. Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD hath not chosen these.

*Job* xii. 23. He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them *again*.

— — 24. He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness *where there is* no way.

— — 25. They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

(A. JOSHUA DIVINELY APPOINTED.)

*Num.* xxvii. 21. And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask *counsel* for him after the judgment of Urim before the LORD: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, *both* he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation.

— — 22. And Moses did as the LORD commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazar the priest, and before all the congregation:

— — 23. And he laid his hands upon him, and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

*Deut.* xxxiv. 9. And Joshua the son of Nun was full of the spirit of wisdom; for Moses had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Israel hearkened unto him, and did as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 46. Conditions of National Prosperity: Material and Spiritual.

*Prov.* xiv. 28. In the multitude of people *is* the king's honour: but in the want of people *is* the destruction of the prince.

— — 34. Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin *is* a reproach to any people.

*Ec.* v. 9. Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king *himself* is served by the field.

*Amos* v. 14. Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the LORD, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken.

— — 15. Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the LORD God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph.

### § 47. Love of Country.

1 *Kings* xi. 21. And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

— — 22. Then Pharaoh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

### § 48. Obedience to Rulers.

*Prov.* xvii. 11. An evil *man* seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.

— xxiv. 21. My son, fear thou the LORD and the king: *and* meddle not with them that are given to change:

— — 22. For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

*Ex.* xxii. 28. Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

*Ec.* x. 20. Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

*Mat.* xvii. 24. And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received tribute *money* came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

— — 25. He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Simon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

— — 26. Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

— xxii. 17. Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cesar, or not?

— — 18. But Jesus perceived their wickedness, and said, Why tempt ye me, *ye* hypocrites?

— — 19. Shew me the tribute money. And they brought unto him a penny.

— — 20. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription?

— — 21. They said unto him, Cesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God the things that are God's.

*Mark* xii. 14. +Is it lawful to give tribute to Cesar, or not?

— — 15. Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see *it*.

— — 16. And they brought *it*. And he saith unto them, Whose *is* this image and superscription? And they said unto him, Cesar's.

— — 17. And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Cesar the things that are Cesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

*Luke* xx. 22. Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Cesar, or no?

— — 24. Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it? They answered and said, Cesar's.

— — 25. And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which be Cesar's, and unto God the things which be God's.

*Acts* v. 29. Then Peter and the *other* apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men.

*Rom.* xiii. 1. Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

— — 2. Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

— — 3. For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

— — 4. For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to *execute* wrath upon him that doeth evil.

— — 5. Wherefore *ye* must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience' sake.

— — 6. For, for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

— — 7. Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute *is due;* custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

*Tit.* iii. 1. Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work,

1 *Pet.* ii. 13. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

— — 14. Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well.

— — 15. For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

— — 17. Honour all *men*. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

### § 49. Taking the Census.

*Num.* i. 2. Take ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the

house of their fathers, with the number of *their* names, every male by their polls;

*Num.* i. 3. From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies.

— — 17. And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by *their* names:

— — 18. And they assembled all the congregation together on the first *day* of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls.

— — 19. As the LORD commanded Moses, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

— — 47. But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered among them.

— xxvi. 2. Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Israel, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all that are able to go to war in Israel.

— — 3. And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of Moab by Jordan *near* Jericho, saying,

— — 4. *Take the sum of the people*, from twenty years old and upward; as the LORD commanded Moses and the children of Israel, which went forth out of the land of Egypt.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 2. For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which *was* with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

— — 3. And Joab said unto the king, Now the LORD thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, a hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see *it:* but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

— — 4. Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

— — 5. And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Aroer, on the right side of the city that *lieth* in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward Jazer:

— — 6. Then they came to Gilead, and to the land of Tahtim-hodshi; and they came to Dan-jaan, and about to Zidon,

— — 7. And came to the strong hold of Tyre, and to all the cities of the Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and they went out to the south of Judah, *even* to Beer-sheba.

— — 8. So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Jerusalem at the end of nine months and twenty days.

— — 9. And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah *were* five hundred thousand men.

2 *Kings* iii. 6. And king Jehoram went out of Samaria the same time, and numbered all Israel.

1 *Chr.* xxvii. 23. But David took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because the LORD had said he would increase Israel like to the stars of the heavens.

— — 24. Joab the son of Zeruiah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Israel; neither was the number put in the account of the Chronicles of king David.

*Luke* ii. 1. And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Cesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed.

— — 2. (*And* this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.)

— — 3. And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

## § 50. The Consent of the People.

(1. TO THE GOVERNMENT AND CODE OF MOSES.)

*Ex.* xxiv. 3. And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

*Deut.* v. 27. Go thou near, and hear all that the LORD our God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that the LORD our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear *it*, and do *it*.

— — 28. And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the LORD said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken.

— xxxiii. 4. Moses commanded us a law, *even* the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob.

— — 5. And he was king in Jeshurun, when the heads of the people *and* the tribes of Israel were gathered together.

(2. TO THE LEADERSHIP OF JOSHUA.)

*Jos.* i. 16. And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

— — 17. According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses.

— — 18. Whosoever *he be* that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

— xxiv. 31. And Israel served the LORD all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that overlived Joshua, and which had known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel.

(3. TO THE GOVERNMENT OF DAVID.)

1 *Chr.* xii. 16. And there came of the children of Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David.

— — 17. And David went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if *ye be come* to betray me to mine enemies, seeing *there is* no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look *thereon*, and rebuke *it*.

— — 18. Then the spirit came upon Amasai, *who was* chief of the captains, *and he said*, Thine *are we*, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse: peace, peace *be* unto thee, and peace *be* to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

— xiii. 1. And David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, *and* with every leader.

— xxviii. 1. And David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substance and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Jerusalem.

(4. THEIR GREATER GUILT.)

*Neh.* ix. 29. And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto the law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

— — 37. And it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we *are* in great distress.

## § 51. Samuel a Just Judge.

1 *Sam.* xii. 3. Behold, here I *am:* witness against me before the LORD, and before his anointed: whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received *any* bribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

— — 4. And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken aught of any man's hand.

1 *Sam.* xii. 5. And he said unto them, The LORD *is* witness against you, and his anointed *is* witness this day, that ye have not found aught in my hand. And they answered, *He is* witness.

### § 52. Wicked Magistrates.

(1. DESCRIBED.)

*Prov.* xxviii. 12. When righteous *men* do rejoice, *there is* great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.

— — 28. When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

— xxix. 2. When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.

*Is.* i. 21. How is the faithful city become a harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

— — 22. Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

— — 23. Thy princes *are* rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

*Micah* iii. 9. Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

— — 10. They build up Zion with blood, and Jerusalem with iniquity.

— — 11. The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the LORD, and say, *Is* not the LORD among us? none evil can come upon us.

— vii. 3. That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, and the judge *asketh* for a reward; and the great *man*, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

— — 4. The best of them *is* as a brier: the most upright *is sharper* than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen *and* thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

*Zeph.* iii. 3. Her princes within her *are* roaring lions; her judges *are* evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

(2. SENT IN JUDGMENT.)

*Job* xii. 17. He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

*Is.* iii. 1. For, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water.

— — 2. The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

— — 3. The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator.

— — 4. And I will give children *to be* their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

— — 5. And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

— — 6. When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, *saying*, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and *let* this ruin *be* under thy hand:

— — 7. In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be a healer; for in my house *is* neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

(3. THREATENED.)

*Ec.* viii. 9. All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: *there is* a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

*Is.* x. 1. Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness *which* they have prescribed;

— — 2. To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and *that* they may rob the fatherless!

— — 3. And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation *which* shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

— — 4. Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

— iii. 14. The LORD will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor *is* in your houses.

— — 15. What mean ye *that* ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

— xxviii. 14. Wherefore hear the word of the LORD, ye scornful men, that rule this people which *is* in Jerusalem.

— — 15. Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

— — 17. Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hidingplace.

— — 18. And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

— — 19. From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only *to* understand the report.

— — 20. For the bed is shorter than that *a man* can stretch himself *on it:* and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself *in it.*

*Jer.* xxiii. 2. Therefore thus saith the LORD God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them; behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

*Hos.* v. 10. The princes of Judah were like them that remove the bound: *therefore* I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

*Micah* iii. 12. Therefore shall Zion for your sake be ploughed *as* a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

### § 53. A Wicked People.

(1. DESCRIBED.)

*Ezek.* xxii. 29. The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

*Hos.* iv. 1. Hear the word of the LORD, ye children of Israel: for the LORD hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because *there is* no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

— — 2. By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood.

— v. 11. Ephraim *is* oppressed *and* broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after the commandment.

*Amos* v. 10. They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

— — 11. Forasmuch thereof as your treading *is* upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

— — 12. For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate *from their right.*

— — 13. Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it *is* an evil time.

*Micah* ii. 8. Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

— — 9. The women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

— — 10. Arise ye, and depart; for this *is* not *your* rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy *you*, even with a sore destruction.

— vii. 2. The good *man* is perished out of the earth; and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net.

— — 5. Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

— — 6. For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies *are* the men of his own house.

(2. THREATENED.)

*Jer.* ix. 10. For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are burned up, so that none can pass through *them;* neither can *men* hear the voice of the cattle: both the fowl of the heavens and the beasts are fled; they are gone.

*Hos.* iv. 3. Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

— — 4. Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people *are* as they that strive with the priest.

*Amos* ii. 6. Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away *the punishment* thereof; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;

— — 7. That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a man and his father will go in unto the *same* maid, to profane my holy name:

— — 8. And they lay *themselves* down upon clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and they drink the wine of the condemned *in* the house of their god.

*Hab.* ii. 17. For the violence of Lebanon shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, *which* made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

*Zeph.* iii. 1. Woe to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

*Zech.* vii. 9. Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:

— — 10. And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

— — 11. But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

— — 12. Yea, they made their ears *as* an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his Spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the LORD of hosts.

## CHAP. V.

## CRIMES AND PUNISHMENTS.

### § 54. The General Law of Recompense.

*Lev.* xxiv. 17. And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death.

— — 18. And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast.

— — 19. And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him;

— — 20. Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him *again.*

— — 21. And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.

— — 22. Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I *am* the LORD your God.

### § 55. Wilful Murder.

(1. DESCRIBED.)

*Job* xxiv. 14. The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.

*Ps.* x. 8. He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

(2. THE NOACHIC LAW.)

*Gen.* ix. 5. And surely your blood of your lives will I require: at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man.

— — 6. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man.

(3. THE MOSAIC LAW.)

*Ex.* xxi. 12. He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

— — 14. But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

*Deut.* v. 17. Thou shalt not kill.

— xxvii. 24. Cursed *be* he that smiteth his neighbour secretly: and all the people shall say, Amen.

— — 25. Cursed *be* he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person: and all the people shall say, Amen.

— — 26. Cursed *be* he that confirmeth not *all* the words of this law to do them: and all the people shall say, Amen.

*Prov.* xxviii. 17. A man that doeth violence to the blood of *any* person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.

(A. MORE THAN ONE WITNESS REQUIRED.)

*Num.* xxxv. 30. Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person *to cause him* to die.

*Deut.* xvii. 6. At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; *but* at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

(B. DISPOSITION TO BE MADE OF THE BODY OF THE CULPRIT.)

*Deut.* xxi. 22. And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree:

— — 23. His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged *is* accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance.

### § 56. Moses Slays an Egyptian.

*Ex.* ii. 11. And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting a Hebrew, one of his brethren.

— — 12. And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that *there was* no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

— — 13. And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hebrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

— — 14. And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

### § 57. Saul Tries to Kill David.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 8. And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed *but* thousands: and *what* can he have more but the kingdom?

— — 9. And Saul eyed David from that day and forward.

— — 11. And Saul cast the javelin; for he said, I

will smite David even to the wall *with it.* And David avoided out of his presence twice.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 12. And Saul was afraid of David, because the LORD was with him, and was departed from Saul.

### § 58. Amasa Slain by Joab.

2 *Sam.* xx. 9. And Joab said to Amasa, *Art* thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

— — 10. But Amasa took no heed to the sword that *was* in Joab's hand: so he smote him therewith in the fifth *rib*, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and struck him not again; and he died.+

— — 11. And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that *is* for David, *let him go* after Joab.

— — 12. And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

— — 13. When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

### § 59. David Avenges the Slaying of Ishbosheth.

2 *Sam.* iv. 9. And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said unto them, *As* the LORD liveth, who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

— — 10. When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who *thought* that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

— — 11. How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

### § 60. Avenges also the Slaughter of the Gibeonites.

2 *Sam.* xxi. 7. But the king spared Mephibosheth, the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of the LORD's oath that *was* between them, between David and Jonathan the son of Saul.

— — 8. But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite:

— — 9. And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill before the LORD: and they fell *all* seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first *days*, in the beginning of barley harvest.

### § 61. The Six Cities of Refuge.

*Ex.* xxi. 13. And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver *him* into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

*Num.* xxxv. 6. And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites *there shall be* six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that he may flee thither: and to them ye shall add forty and two cities.

— — 7. *So* all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites *shall be* forty and eight cities: them *shall ye give* with their suburbs.

— — 8. And the cities which ye shall give *shall be* of the possession of the children of Israel: from *them that have* many ye shall give many; but from *them that have* few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

— — 10. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jordan into the land of Canaan,

— — 11. Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares.

— — 12. And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

— — 13. And of these cities which ye shall give, six cities shall ye have for refuge.

— — 14. Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, *which* shall be cities of refuge.

— — 15. These six cities shall be a refuge, *both* for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them; that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

*Deut.* iv. 41. Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sunrising;

— — 42. That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

— — 43. *Namely*, Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, of the Manassites.

— xix. 1. When the LORD thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

— — 2. Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

— — 3. Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

— — 7. Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

— — 8. And if the LORD thy God enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

— — 9. If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the LORD thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

— — 10. That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and *so* blood be upon thee.

*Jos.* xx. 2. Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses:

— — 3. That the slayer that killeth *any* person unawares *and* unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

— — 7. And they appointed Kedesh in Galilee in mount Naphtali, and Shechem in mount Ephraim, and Kirjath-arba, which *is* Hebron, in the mountain of Judah.

— — 8. And on the other side Jordan by Jericho eastward, they assigned Bezer in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reuben, and Ramoth in Gilead out of the tribe of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out of the tribe of Manasseh.

— — 9. These were the cities appointed for all the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth *any* person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

### § 62. The Judicial Procedure Prescribed.

(1. IF THE KILLING WAS NOT INTENTIONAL.)

*Num.* xxxv. 22. But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,

— — 23. Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing *him* not, and cast *it* upon him, that he die, and *was* not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

— — 24. Then the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

— — 25. And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his

refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil.

*Deut.* xix. 4. And this *is* the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past;

— — 5. As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the axe to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

— — 6. Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he *was* not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past.

*Jos.* xx. 4. And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

— — 5. And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

— — 6. And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment, *and* until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

(A. BUT NO SAFETY OUTSIDE THE CITY OF REFUGE.)

*Num.* xxxv. 26. But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

— — 27. And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood:

— — 28. Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

— — 32. And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

(2. IF A DANGEROUS INSTRUMENT WAS USED.)

*Num.* xxxv. 16. And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

— — 17. And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

— — 18. Or *if* he smite him with a hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he *is* a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

— — 19. The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

(3. IF MURDER WAS INTENDED.)

*Num.* xxxv. 20. But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die;

— — 21. Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote *him* shall surely be put to death; *for* he *is* a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

— — 31. Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which *is* guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

— — 33. So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye *are:* for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

— — 34. Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for I the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

*Deut.* xix. 11. But if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

— — 12. Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

— — 13. Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away *the guilt of* innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee.

### § 63. Parable of the Woman of Tekoah.

2 *Sam.* xiv. 5. And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I *am* indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

— — 6. And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and *there was* none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

— — 7. And, behold, the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband *neither* name nor remainder upon the earth.

— — 8. And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

— — 9. And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity *be* on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne *be* guiltless.

— — 10. And the king said, Whosoever saith *aught* unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

— — 11. Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the LORD thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

— — 12. Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak *one* word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

— — 13. And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

— — 14. For we must needs die, and *are* as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect *any* person; yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

— — 15. Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, *it is* because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

— — 16. For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man *that would* destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

### § 64. Expiation of a Murder Perpetrated by an Unknown Hand.

*Deut.* xxi. 1. If *one* be found slain in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, *and* it be not known who hath slain him:

— — 2. Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which *are* round about him that is slain;

— — 3. And it shall be, *that* the city *which is* next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take a heifer, which hath not been wrought with, *and* which hath not drawn in the yoke:

— — 4. And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley.

— — 5. And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; for them the LORD thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the

LORD; and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be *tried:*

*Deut.* xxi. 6. And all the elders of that city, *that are* next unto the slain *man*, shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

— — 7. And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen *it.*

— — 8. Be merciful, O LORD, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

— — 9. So shalt thou put away the *guilt of* innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the LORD.

## § 65. Adultery.

(1. THE MOSAIC LAW.)

*Lev.* xviii. 20. Moreover thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

— xx. 10. And the man that committeth adultery with *another* man's wife, *even he* that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

*Deut.* v. 18. Neither shalt thou commit adultery.

— xxii. 22. If a man be found lying with a woman married to a husband, then they shall both of them die, *both* the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel.

(2. TEMPTATION RESISTED.)

*Gen.* xxxix. 7. And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me.

— — 8. But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what *is* with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

— — 9. *There is* none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou *art* his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God?

— — 10. And it came to pass, as she spake to Joseph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, *or* to be with her.

— — 11. And it came to pass about this time, that *Joseph* went into the house to do his business; and *there was* none of the men of the house there within.

— — 12. And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

(3. A CASE OF GUILT, AND FORGIVENESS.)

*Jud.* xix. 1. And it came to pass in those days, when *there was* no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him a concubine out of Beth-lehem-judah.

— — 2. And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there four whole months.

— — 3. And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly unto her, *and* to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house; and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

— — 4. And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

(4. ITS PREVALENCE AMONG THE HEBREWS.)

*Jer.* v. 7. When I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses.

— — 8. They were *as* fed horses in the morning: every one neighed after his neighbour's wife.

— — 9. Shall I not visit for these *things?* saith the LORD: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

— — 10. Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they *are* not the LORD'S.

— xxiii. 10. For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil, and their force *is* not right.

— xxix. 23. Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and *am* a witness, saith the LORD.

*Ezek.* xviii. 6. *And* hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel, neither hath defiled his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a menstruous woman.

— xxxiii. 26. Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

(5. ITS WICKEDNESS.)

*Job* xxiv. 15. The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth *his* face.

— — 16. In the dark they dig through houses, *which* they had marked for themselves in the daytime: they know not the light.

— — 17. For the morning *is* to them even as the shadow of death: if *one* know *them, they are in* the terrors of the shadow of death.

— — 18. He *is* swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

— xxxi. 1. I made a covenant with mine eyes: why then should I think upon a maid?

— — 9. If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or *if* I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

— — 10. *Then* let my wife grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

— — 11. For this *is* a heinous crime; yea, it *is* an iniquity *to be punished by* the judges.

— — 12. For it *is* a fire *that* consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase.

*Prov.* vi. 24. To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

— — 25. Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids.

— — 26. For by means of a whorish woman *a man is brought* to a piece of bread: and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.

— — 27. Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

— — 28. Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

— — 29. So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

— — 30. *Men* do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

— — 31. But *if* he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

— — 32. *But* whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he *that* doeth it destroyeth his own soul.

— — 33. A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

— — 34. For jealousy *is* the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

— — 35. He will not regard any ransom: neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

— xxx. 18. There be three *things which* are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

— — 19. The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

— — 20. Such *is* the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

(6. MARRIAGE OF A DIVORCED WOMAN ADULTEROUS.)

*Rom.* vii. 2. For the woman which hath a husband is bound by the law to *her* husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of *her* husband.

— — 3. So then if, while *her* husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

(7. ADULTERY IN THE HEART.)

*Mat.* v. 27. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery:

— — 28. But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.

(8. SPIRITUAL ADULTERY.)

*Is.* lvii. 3. But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

— — 4. Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, *and* draw out the tongue? *are* ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood.

— — 7. Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

— — 8. Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou has discovered *thyself to another* than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee *a covenant* with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest *it*.

*Jer.* iii. 1. They say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, saith the LORD.

— — 6. The LORD said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen *that* which backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

— — 7. And I said after she had done all these *things*, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah saw *it*.

— — 8. And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Israel committed adultery, I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

— — 9. And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

*Ezek.* xvi. 16. And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours; and playedst the harlot thereupon: *the like things* shall not come, neither shall it be *so*.

— — 17. Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them.

— — 25. Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

— — 26. Thou hast also committed fornication with the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

— — 27. Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary *food*, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

— — 28. Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

— — 29. Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

— — 30. How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord GOD, seeing thou doest all these *things*, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

— — 31. In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as a harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

— — 32. *But as* a wife that committeth adultery, *which* taketh strangers instead of her husband!

— — 33. They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

— — 34. And the contrary is in thee from *other* women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

— — 36. Thus saith the Lord GOD; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

— — 37. Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all *them* that thou hast loved, with all *them* that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

— — 38. And I will judge thee as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

— — 39. And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

— — 40. They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

— — 41. And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

— — 44. Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use *this* proverb against thee, saying, As *is* the mother, *so is* her daughter.

— — 45. Thou *art* thy mother's daughter, that loatheth her husband and her children; and thou *art* the sister of thy sisters, which loathed their husbands and their children: your mother was a Hittite, and your father an Amorite.

— — 46. And thine elder sister *is* Samaria, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, *is* Sodom and her daughters.

— — 47. Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as *if that were* a very little *thing*, thou hast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

— — 48. *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, Sodom thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

— — 49. Behold, this was the iniquity of thy sister Sodom, pride, fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her and in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

— — 50. And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore I took them away as I saw *good*.

— — 51. Neither hath Samaria committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

— — 52. Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

— — 53. When I shall bring again their captivity, the captivity of Sodom and her daughters, and the captivity of Samaria and her daughters, then *will I bring again* the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

— — 54. That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto them.

— — 55. When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Samaria and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

— — 56. For thy sister Sodom was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,

*Ezek.* xvi. 57. Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of *thy* reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all *that are* round about her, the daughters of the Philistines, which despise thee round about.

— — 58. Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the LORD.

— — 59. For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath in breaking the covenant.

— — xxiii. 43. Then said I unto *her that was* old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she *with them?*

— — 44. Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto Aholah and unto Aholibah, the lewd women.

— — 45. And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they *are* adulteresses, and blood *is* in their hands.

— — 46. For thus saith the Lord GOD; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled.

— — 47. And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

— — 48. Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

*Hos.* ii. 1. Say ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Ruhamah.

— — 2. Plead with your mother, plead; for she *is* not my wife, neither *am* I her husband: let her therefore put away her whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

— — 3. Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst.

— — 4. And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they *be* the children of whoredoms.

— — 5. For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully; for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give *me* my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink.

— — 6. Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

— — 7. And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find *them:* then shall she say, I will go and return to my first husband; for then *was it* better with me than now.

— — 9. Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax *given* to cover her nakedness.

— — 10. And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

— — 11. I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

*Rev.* ii. 22. Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

## § 66. Incest.

(1. FORBIDDEN.)

*Deut.* xxii. 30. A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.

— xxvii. 20. Cursed *be* he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt: and all the people shall say, Amen.

— — 22. Cursed *be* he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother: and all the people shall say, Amen.

— — 23. Cursed *be* he that lieth with his mother in law: and all the people shall say, Amen.

(2. LOT.)

*Gen.* xix. 30. And Lot went up out of Zoar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

— — 31. And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father *is* old, and *there is* not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

— — 32. Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

— — 33. And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

— — 34. And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, *and* lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

— — 35. And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

(3. REUBEN.)

*Gen.* xxxv. 22. And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah his father's concubine: and Israel heard *it.* Now the sons of Jacob were twelve:

(4. AMNON.)

2 *Sam.* xiii. 1. And it came to pass after this, that Absalom the son of David had a fair sister, whose name *was* Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her.

— — 2. And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she *was* a virgin; and Amnon thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

— — 11. And when she had brought *them* unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

— — 12. And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this folly.

— — 14. Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, forced her, and lay with her.

— — 15. Then Amnon hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her *was* greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone.

— — 16. And she said unto him, *There is* no cause: this evil in sending me away *is* greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

(A. THE CRIME AVENGED.)

2 *Sam.* xiii. 20. And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath Amnon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he *is* thy brother; regard not this thing. So Tamar remained desolate in her brother Absalom's house.

— — 28. Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant.

— — 29. And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his mule, and fled.

— — 32. And Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose *that* they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Amnon only is dead: for by the appointment of Absalom this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tamar.

— — 33. Now therefore let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Amnon only is dead.

— — 34. But Absalom fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

— — 35. And Jonadab said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so it is.

(5. ABSALOM.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 16. And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left ten women, *which were* concubines, to keep the house.

— xvi. 21. And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall the hands of all that *are* with thee be strong.

— — 22. So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel.

— xx. 3. And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women *his* concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

(6. REPORTED OF THE CORINTHIANS.)

1 *Cor.* v. 1. It is reported commonly *that there is* fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife.

## § 67. Rape.

(1. A CAPITAL OFFENCE.)

*Deut.* xxii. 25. But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her; then the man only that lay with her shall die:

— — 26. But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; *there is* in the damsel no sin *worthy* of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so *is* this matter:

— — 27. For he found her in the field, *and* the betrothed damsel cried, and *there was* none to save her.

(2. THE LEVITE'S CONCUBINE.)

*Jud.* xix. 25. But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

— — 26. Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord *was*, till it was light.

— xx. 3. (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell *us*, how was this wickedness?

— — 4. And the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, I came into Gibeah that *belongeth* to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge.

— — 5. And the men of Gibeah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, *and* thought to have slain me: and my concubine have they forced, that she is dead.

— — 6. And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel.

— — 7. Behold, ye *are* all children of Israel; give here your advice and counsel.

## § 68. Fornication.

(1. WITH A BETROTHED VIRGIN.)

*Deut.* xxii. 23. If a damsel *that is* a virgin be betrothed unto a husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

— — 24. Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, *being* in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

(2. WITH A VIRGIN NOT BETROTHED.)

*Ex.* xxii. 16. And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

— — 17. If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins.

*Deut.* xxii. 28. If a man find a damsel *that is* a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

— — 29. Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty *shekels* of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

(3. DINAH'S CASE.)

*Gen.* xxxiv. 1. And Dinah the daughter of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

— — 2. And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivite, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and defiled her.

— — 5. And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob held his peace until they were come.

— — 7. And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard *it:* and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done.

— — 31. And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with a harlot?

## § 69. Harlotry before the Time of Moses.

(1. THE HARLOT'S DRESS.)

*Gen.* xxxviii. 12. And in process of time the daughter of Shuah Judah's wife died; and Judah was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Timnath, he and his friend Hirah the Adullamite.

— — 13. And it was told Tamar, saying, Behold, thy father in law goeth up to Timnath to shear his sheep.

— — 14. And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place, which *is* by the way to Timnath; for she saw that Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

— — 15. When Judah saw her, he thought her *to be* a harlot; because she had covered her face.

(2. HER HIRE.)

*Gen.* xxxviii. 16. And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she *was* his daughter in law:) and she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

— — 17. And he said, I will send *thee* a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt thou give *me* a pledge, till thou send *it?*

— — 18. And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that *is* in thine hand. And he gave *it* her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

— — 19. And she arose, and went away, and laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

— — 20. And Judah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the Adullamite, to receive *his* pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

— — 21. Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where *is* the harlot, that *was* openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this *place.*

— — 22. And he returned to Judah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, *that* there was no harlot in this *place.*

— — 23. And Judah said, Let her take *it* to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

(3. BURNING A PUNISHMENT FOR HARLOTRY.)

*Gen.* xxxviii. 24. And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told Judah, saying, Tamar thy daughter in law hath played the harlot; and also, behold, she *is* with child by whoredom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt.

— — 25. When she *was* brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these *are,*

*am* I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose *are* these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

*Gen.* xxxviii. 26. And Judah acknowledged *them*, and said, She hath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Shelah my son. And he knew her again no more.

### § 70. In the Time of Moses.

(1. FORBIDDEN.)

*Lev.* xix. 29. Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

*Deut.* xxiii. 17. There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel.

— — 18. Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God for any vow: for even both these *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

(2. BY PRIESTS' DAUGHTERS ESPECIALLY HEINOUS.)

*Lev.* xxi. 9. And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

(3. WITH HEATHEN WOMEN.)

*Num.* xxv. 1. And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab.

— — 6. And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish woman in the sight of Moses, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who *were* weeping *before* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 7. And when Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, saw *it*, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

— — 8. And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.

— — 14. Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, *even* that was slain with the Midianitish woman, *was* Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a chief house among the Simeonites.

— — 15. And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain *was* Cozbi, the daughter of Zur; he *was* head over a people, *and* of a chief house in Midian.

(4. CITIZENSHIP DENIED TO BASTARDS.)

*Deut.* xxiii. 2. A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the LORD; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

### § 71. Samson.

(1. THE HARLOT OF GAZA.)

*Jud.* xvi. 1. Then went Samson to Gaza, and saw there a harlot, and went in unto her.

(2. DELILAH AND HER TREACHERY.)

*Jud.* xvi. 4. And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sorek, whose name *was* Delilah.

— — 15. And she said unto him, How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart *is* not with me? Thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength *lieth*.

— — 16. And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, *so* that his soul was vexed unto death;

— — 17. That he told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a razor upon mine head; for I *have been* a Nazarite unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any *other* man.

— — 18. And when Delilah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Philistines, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

— — 19. And she made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

— — 20. And she said, The Philistines *be* upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the LORD was departed from him.

### § 72. Spiritual Harlotry.

*Ps.* cvi. 39. Thus were they defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.

*Jer.* ii. 20. For of old time I have broken thy yoke, *and* burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

— — 33. Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

— iii. 2. Lift up thine eyes unto the high places, and see where thou hast not been lain with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

— — 3. Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

— xi. 15. What hath my beloved to do in mine house, *seeing* she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

— xiii. 26. Therefore will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

— — 27. I have seen thine adulteries, and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, *and* thine abominations on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean? when *shall it* once *be?*

*Ezek.* xvi. 13. +and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

— — 14. And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it *was* perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

— — 15. But thou didst trust in thine own beauty, and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

— — 63. That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more, because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord GOD.

— xx. 29. Then I said unto them, What *is* the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.

— — 30. Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

— xxiii. 2. Son of man, there were two women, the daughters of one mother:

— — 3. And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

— — 4. And the names of them *were* Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus *were* their names; Samaria *is* Aholah, and Jerusalem Aholibah.

— — 5. And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians *her* neighbours,

— — 6. *Which were* clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

— — 7. Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them *that were* the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

— — 8. Neither left she her whoredoms *brought* from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

*Ezek.* xxiii. 9. Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom she doted.

— — 10. These discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

— — 11. And when her sister Aholibah saw *this*, she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms more than her sister in *her* whoredoms.

— — 12. She doted upon the Assyrians *her* neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

— — 13. Then I saw that she was defiled, *that* they *took* both one way,

— — 14. And *that* she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men portrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans portrayed with vermilion,

— — 15. Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land of their nativity:

— — 16. And as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chaldea.

— — 17. And the Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was alienated from them.

— — 18. So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

— — 19. Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt.

— — 20. For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh *is as* the flesh of asses, and whose issue *is like* the issue of horses.

— — 21. Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians for the paps of thy youth.

— — 27. Thus will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom *brought* from the land of Egypt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt any more.

— — 28. For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand *of them* whom thou hatest, into the hand *of them* from whom thy mind is alienated:

— — 29. And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

— — 35. Therefore thus saith the Lord God: Because thou hast forgotten me, and cast me behind thy back, therefore hear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

— — 36. The Lord said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah and Aholibah? yea, declare unto them their abominations;

*Hos.* iv. 12. My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused *them* to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

— — 13. They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof *is* good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

— — 14. I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people *that* doth not understand shall fall.

— — 15. Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, *yet* let not Judah offend; and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Beth-aven, nor swear, The Lord liveth.

— — 16. For Israel slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the Lord will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

— — 18. Their drink is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: her rulers *with* shame do love, Give ye.

— v. 1. Hear ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye ear, O house of the king; for judgment *is* toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor.

— — 2. And the revolters are profound to make slaughter, though I *have been* a rebuker of them all.

— — 3. I know Ephraim, and Israel is not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredom, *and* Israel is defiled.

— — 4. They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms *is* in the midst of them, and they have not known the Lord.

— — 5. And the pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with them.

(A. THE MYSTICAL MOTHER OF HARLOTS.)

*Rev.* xvii. 1. And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters;

— — 2. With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

— — 3. So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

— — 4. And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

— — 5. And upon her forehead *was* a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

## § 73. Intercourse with a Menstruous Woman.

(1. PROHIBITED.)

*Lev.* xviii. 19. Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

(2. THE PENALTY.)

*Lev.* xx. 18. And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

(3. LOATHSOMENESS.)

*Is.* xxx. 22. Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

*Lam.* i. 17. Zion spreadeth forth her hands, *and there is* none to comfort her: the Lord hath commanded concerning Jacob, *that* his adversaries *should be* round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman among them.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 17. Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as the uncleanness of a removed woman.

## § 74. Sodomy.

(1. FORBIDDEN.)

*Lev.* xviii. 22. Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it *is* abomination.

— — 23. Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it *is* confusion.

— — 24. Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you;

*Lev.* xviii. 26. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit *any* of these abominations; *neither* any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

— — 28. That the land spew not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spewed out the nations that *were* before you.

— — 29. For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit *them* shall be cut off from among their people.

— — 30. Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that *ye* commit not *any one* of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye defile not yourselves therein: I *am* the LORD your God.

— xx. 13. If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

(2. INSTANCES.)

*Gen.* xix. 4. But before they lay down, the men of the city, *even* the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

— — 5. And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where *are* the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

— — 6. And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

— — 7. And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

— — 8. Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as *is* good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

— — 9. And they said, Stand back. And they said *again*, This one *fellow* came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, *even* Lot, and came near to break the door.

— — 10. But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

*Jud.* xix. 22. *Now* as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, *and* beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him.

— — 23. And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, *nay*, I pray you, do not *so* wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly.

— — 24. Behold, *here is* my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

### § 75. Bestiality.

*Ex.* xxii. 19. Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

*Lev.* xx. 15. And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death; and ye shall slay the beast.

— — 16. And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood *shall be* upon them.

*Deut.* xxvii. 21. Cursed *be* he that lieth with any manner of beast: and all the people shall say, Amen.

### § 76. Blasphemy.

*Lev.* xxiv. 11. And the Israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name *of the LORD*, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name *was* Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan:)

— — 12. And they put him in ward, that the mind of the LORD might be shewed them.

— — 14. Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard *him* lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.

— — 15. And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin.

— — 16. And he that blasphemeth the name of the LORD, he shall surely be put to death, *and* all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name *of the LORD*, shall be put to death.

— — 23. And Moses spake to the children of Israel, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones and the children of Israel did as the LORD commande Moses.

*Deut.* v. 11. Thou shalt not take the name of the LORD thy God in vain: for the LORD will not hold *him* guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

*Rev.* xiii. 5. And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty *and* two months.

— — 6. And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

— xvi. 9. And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

— — 11. And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

### 77. Bearing False Witness.

*Ex.* xxiii. 1. Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness.

*Lev.* xix. 12. And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I *am* the LORD.

*Deut.* v. 20. Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.

*Prov.* xiv. 5. A faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will utter lies.

— xix. 28. An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

— xxiv. 28. Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive *not* with thy lips.

— xxv. 18. A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour *is* a maul, a sword, and a sharp arrow.

*Zech.* viii. 17. And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these *are things* that I hate, saith the LORD.

(A. INSTANCES.)

*Gen.* xxxix. 13. And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth.

— — 14. That she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in a Hebrew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:

— — 15. And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

— — 16. And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

— — 17. And she spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hebrew servant; which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

— — 18. And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled out.

1 *Kings* xxi. 9. And she wrote in the letters, saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people:

— — 10. And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And *then* carry him out, and stone him, that he may die.

— — 12. They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.

— — 13. And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before him: and the men of Belial

witnessed against him, *even* against Naboth, in the presence of the people, saying, Naboth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

(B. PUNISHMENT.)

*Deut.* xix. 16. If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him *that which is* wrong;

— — 17. Then both the men, between whom the controversy *is*, shall stand before the LORD, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

— — 18. And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, *if* the witness *be* a false witness, *and* hath testified falsely against his brother;

— — 19. Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

— — 20. And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

— — 21. And thine eye shall not pity; *but* life *shall go* for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

*Prov.* xix. 5. A false witness shall not be unpunished; and *he that* speaketh lies shall not escape.

— — 9. A false witness shall not be unpunished; and *he that* speaketh lies shall perish.

— xxi. 28. A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.

(C. ATTEMPT TO ENTRAP CHRIST.)

*Luke* xx. 20. And they watched *him*, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

— — 21. And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person *of any*, but teachest the way of God truly:

## § 78. Assault, Trespass, and Casualty.

(1. ASSAULT.)

*Ex.* xxi. 18. And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with *his* fist, and he die not, but keepeth *his* bed:

— — 19. If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote *him* be quit: only he shall pay *for* the loss of his time, and shall cause *him* to be thoroughly healed.

— — 22. If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart *from her*, and yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges *determine*.

— — 23. And if *any* mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

— — 24. Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

— — 25. Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

*Deut.* xxv. 11. When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

— — 12. Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity *her*.

(2. TRESPASS BY CATTLE.)

*Ex.* xxii. 5. If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

— — 9. For all manner of trespass, *whether it be* for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, *or* for any manner of lost thing, which *another* challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; *and* whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

— — 10. If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing *it:*

— — 11. *Then* shall an oath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept *thereof*, and he shall not make *it* good.

— — 12. And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

— — 13. If it be torn in pieces, *then* let him bring it *for* witness, *and* he shall not make good that which was torn.

— — 14. And if a man borrow *aught* of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof *being* not with it, he shall surely make *it* good.

— — 15. *But* if the owner thereof *be* with it, he shall not make *it* good: if it *be* a hired *thing*, it came for his hire.

(3. CASUALTY.)

*Ex.* xxii. 6. If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed *therewith;* he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

— xxi. 33. And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

— — 34. The owner of the pit shall make *it* good, *and* give money unto the owner of them; and the dead *beast* shall be his.

## § 79. Theft.

*Gen.* xxxi. 30. And now, *though* thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, *yet* wherefore hast thou stolen my gods?

— — 32. With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live: before our brethren discern thou what *is* thine with me, and take *it* to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them.

— — 34. Now Rachel had taken the images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Laban searched all the tent, but found *them* not.

— — 35. And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot rise up before thee; for the custom of women *is* upon me. And he searched, but found not the images.

— — 36. And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What *is* my trespass? what *is* my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

— — 37. Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set *it* here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

*Ex.* xxii. 1. If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep.

— — 4. If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double.

— — 7. If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

— — 8. If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, *to see* whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

*Deut.* v. 19. Neither shalt thou steal.

*Jos.* vii. 15. And it shall be, *that* he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the LORD, and because he hath wrought folly in Israel.

— — 19. And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the LORD God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide *it* not from me.

*Jud.* xvii. 1. And there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name *was* Micah.

— — 2. And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred *shekels* of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine

ears, behold, the silver *is* with me; I took it. And his mother said, Blessed *be thou* of the LORD, my son.

*Prov.* xxix. 24. Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth *it* not.

## § 80. Administration of Law.

(1. JUDGES APPOINTED.)

*Deut.* i. 9. And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

— — 12. How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

— — 16. And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear *the causes* between your brethren, and judge righteously between *every* man and his brother, and the stranger *that is* with him.

— — 17. Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; *but* ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment *is* God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring *it* unto me, and I will hear it.

— — 18. And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

(2. THE HIGHER COURT AT THE PLACE OF THE SANCTUARY.)

*Deut.* xvii. 8. If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, *being* matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy God shall choose;

— — 9. And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and inquire; and they shall shew the sentence of judgment:

— — 10. And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the LORD shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

— — 11. According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, *to* the right hand, nor *to* the left.

— — 12. And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the LORD thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shall put away the evil from Israel.

— — 13. And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

(3. IMPARTIAL JUSTICE DEMANDED.)

*Ex.* xxiii. 2. Thou shalt not follow a multitude to *do* evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest *judgment:*

— — 3. Neither shalt thou countenance a poor man in his cause.

— — 6. Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

— — 7. Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not justify the wicked.

— — 8. And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

*Lev.* xix. 15. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: *but* in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.

*Deut.* xvi. 19. Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous.

— — 20. That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

*Ps.* lxxxii. 2. How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

— — 3. Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

— — 4. Deliver the poor and needy: rid *them* out of the hand of the wicked.

— — 5. They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course.

— — 6. I have said, Ye *are* gods; and all of you *are* children of the Most High.

— — 7. But ye shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

*Prov.* xvii. 26. Also to punish the just *is* not good, *nor* to strike the princes for equity.

— xviii. 5. *It is* not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

— xxiv. 23. These *things* also *belong* to the wise. *It is* not good to have respect of persons in judgment.

— xxviii. 21. To have respect of persons *is* not good: for, for a piece of bread *that* man will transgress.

*Ec.* v. 8. If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for *he that is* higher than the highest regardeth; and *there be* higher than they.

— vii. 7. Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart.

*Jer.* xxii. 1. Thus saith the LORD; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word,

— — 2. And say, Hear the word of the LORD, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

— — 3. Thus saith the LORD; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

— — 4. For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

*Lam.* iii. 35. To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the Most High,

— — 36. To subvert a man in his cause, the Lord approveth not.

*Zech.* viii. 16. These *are* the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

(4. LITIGATION TO BE SHUNNED.)

*Luke* xii. 58. When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, *as thou art* in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into the prison.

— — 59. I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last mite.

*John* vii. 51. Doth our law judge *any* man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

(5. ONE WITNESS INSUFFICIENT.)

*Deut.* xix. 15. One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

*John* viii. 17. It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.

(6. WITNESSES IN CAPITAL CASES TO BE EXECUTIONERS.)

*Deut.* xvii. 7. The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

## § 81. Imprisonment.

(1. JOSEPH IMPRISONS HIS TEN BROTHERS IN EGYPT.)

*Gen.* xlii. 15. Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

— — 16. Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your

words may be proved, whether *there be any* truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye *are* spies.

*Gen.* xlii. 17. And he put them all together into ward three days.

— — 19. If ye *be* true *men*, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

— — 20. But bring your youngest brother unto me; so that your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

(2. A HEBREW PROPHET UNDER HOUSE-ARREST.)

*Jer.* xxxvi. 5. And Jeremiah commanded Baruch, saying, I *am* shut up; I cannot go into the house of the LORD:

— — 19. Then said the princes unto Baruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where ye be.

(3. IMPRISONED.)

*Jer.* xxxvii. 13. And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward *was* there, whose name *was* Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chaldeans.

— — 14. Then said Jeremiah, *It is* false; I fall not away to the Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.

— — 15. Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe; for they had made that the prison.

— — 16. When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the cabins, and Jeremiah had remained there many days;

(4. COMMITTED TO THE COURT OF THE GUARD.)

*Jer.* xxxvii. 18. Moreover Jeremiah said unto king Zedekiah, What have I offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

— — 20. Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

— — 21. Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

(5. THROWN INTO AN EMPTY CISTERN.)

*Jer.* xxxviii. 6. Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son of Hammelech, that *was* in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon *there was* no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.

— — 7. Now when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jeremiah in the dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Benjamin;

— — 8. Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

— — 9. My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for *there is* no more bread in the city.

— — 10. Then the king commanded Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jeremiah the prophet out of the dungeon before he die.

— — 11. So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

— — 12. And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now *these* old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jeremiah did so.

— — 13. So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

— — 28. So Jeremiah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Jerusalem was taken: and he was *there* when Jerusalem was taken.

(6. ROMAN MILITARY ESCORT.)

*Acts* xxiii. 23. And he called unto *him* two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cesarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third hour of the night;

— — 24. And provide *them* beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring *him* safe unto Felix the governor.

— — 31. Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought *him* by night to Antipatris.

(7. EXPLANATORY LETTER.)

*Acts* xxiii. 25. And he wrote a letter after this manner:

— — 26. Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix *sendeth* greeting.

— — 27. This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman.

— — 28. And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

— — 29. Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

— — 30. And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what *they had* against him. Farewell.

(8. UNJUST IMPRISONMENT.)

*Gen.* xl. 15. For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hebrews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

(9. CRUEL TREATMENT.)

*Lam.* iii. 34. To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,

— — 53. They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

(10. PRISONER TRUSTED.)

*Gen.* xxxix. 22. And the keeper of the prison committed to Joseph's hand all the prisoners that *were* in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer *of it*.

— — 23. The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing *that was* under his hand; because the LORD was with him, and *that* which he did the LORD made *it* to prosper.

(11. ROMAN MODE OF CHAINING TO KEEPERS.)

*Acts* xii. 6. And when Herod would have brought him forth, the same night Peter was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

(12. RESPONSIBILITY OF KEEPERS.)

*Acts* xii. 18. Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers what was become of Peter.

— — 19. And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that *they* should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Cesarea, and there abode.

### § 82. Corporal Punishment.

*Deut.* xxv. 1. If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that *the judges* may judge them, then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

— — 2. And it shall be, if the wicked man *be* worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

— — 3. Forty stripes he may give him, *and* not ex-

ceed: lest, *if* he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

*Prov.* xx. 30. The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so *do* stripes the inward parts of the belly.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## BUSINESS AFFAIRS.

### § 83. Inheritance.

(1. BIRTHRIGHT.)

*Gen.* xxv. 31. And Jacob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

— — 32. And Esau said, Behold, I *am* at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

— — 33. And Jacob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he sold his birthright unto Jacob.

— — 34. Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way. Thus Esau despised *his* birthright.

— xlviii. 13. And Joseph took them both, Ephraim in his right hand toward Israel's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought *them* near unto him.

— — 14. And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid *it* upon Ephraim's head, who *was* the younger, and his left hand upon Manasseh's head, guiding his hands wittingly; for Manasseh *was* the firstborn.

— — 17. And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

— — 18. And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this *is* the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

— — 19. And his father refused, and said, I know *it*, my son, I know *it:* he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.

— xliii. 33. And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

1 *Chr.* v. 1. Now the sons of Reuben the firstborn of Israel, (for he *was* the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

— — 2. For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him *came* the chief ruler; but the birthright *was* Joseph's:)

*Ps.* lxxxix. 26. He shall cry unto me, Thou *art* my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation.

— — 27. Also I will make him *my* firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.

(2. INHERITANCE OF DAUGHTERS.)

*Num.* xxvii. 1. Then came the daughters of Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and these *are* the names of his daughters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.

— — 2. And they stood before Moses, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

— — 3. Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.

— — 4. Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us *therefore* a possession among the brethren of our father.

— — 5. And Moses brought their cause before the LORD.

— — 6. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 7. The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

— — 8. And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

— — 9. And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

— — 10. And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

— — 11. And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded Moses.

*Jos.* xvii. 3. But Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these *are* the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

— — 4. And they came near before Eleazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, The LORD commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore, according to the commandment of the LORD, he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

(3. CHRIST REFUSES TO INTERFERE.)

*Luke* xii. 13. And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.

— — 14. And he said unto him, Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?

### § 84. Sale and Purchase of Land.

(1. ASKED AND REFUSED.)

1 *Kings* xxi. 1. And it came to pass after these things, *that* Naboth the Jezreelite had a vineyard, which *was* in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab king of Samaria.

— — 2. And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it *is* near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; *or*, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

See 1 *Kings* xxi. 3.

(2. EFFECTED.)

*Gen.* xxiii. 12. And Abraham bowed down himself before the people of the land.

— — 13. And he spake unto Ephron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou *wilt give it*, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field: take *it* of me, and I will bury my dead there.

— — 14. And Ephron answered Abraham, saying unto him,

— — 15. My lord, hearken unto me: the land *is worth* four hundred shekels of silver; what *is* that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

— — 16. And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current *money* with the merchant.

— — 17. And the field of Ephron, which *was* in Machpelah, which *was* before Mamre, the field, and the cave which *was* therein, and all the trees that *were* in the field, that *were* in all the borders round about, were made sure

— — 18. Unto Abraham for a possession in the presence of the children of Heth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

— xxxiii. 19. And he bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of Hamor, Shechem's father, for a hundred pieces of money.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 21. And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And David said, to buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the LORD, that the plague may be stayed from the people.

— — 22. And Araunah said unto David, Let my

lord the king take and offer up what *seemeth* good unto him: behold, *here be* oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and *other* instruments of the oxen for wood.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 23. All these *things* did Araunah, *as* a king, give unto the king. And Araunah said unto the king, The LORD thy God accept thee.

— — 24. And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy *it* of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the LORD my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 22. Then David said to Ornan, Grant me the place of *this* threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the LORD: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be stayed from the people.

— — 23. And Ornan said unto David, Take *it* to thee, and let my lord the king do *that which is* good in his eyes: lo, I give *thee* the oxen *also* for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering: I give it all.

— — 24. And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take *that* which *is* thine for the LORD, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

— — 25. So David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

(3. REDEMPTION OF HEREDITARY PROPERTY WHICH HAD BEEN SOLD.)

*Ruth* iv. 3. And he said unto the kinsman, Naomi, that is come again out of the country of Moab, selleth a parcel of land, which *was* our brother Elimelech's:

— — 4. And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy *it* before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem *it*, redeem *it*: but if thou wilt not redeem *it*, *then* tell me, that I may know: for *there is* none to redeem *it* besides thee; and I *am* after thee. And he said, I will redeem *it*.

— — 5. Then said Boaz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy *it* also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

— — 6. And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem *it* for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem *it*.

— — 7. Now this *was the manner* in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave *it* to his neighbour: and this *was* a testimony in Israel.

— — 8. Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy *it* for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

— — 9. And Boaz said unto the elders, and *unto* all the people, Ye *are* witnesses this day, that I have bought all that *was* Elimelech's, and all that *was* Chilion's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.

— — 10. Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye *are* witnesses this day.

See *Lev.* xxv. 25.

(4. RECORD AND WITNESSES.)

*Is.* viii. 1. Moreover the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen concerning Maher-shalal-hash-baz.

— — 2. And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah.

## § 85. Sacredness of Landmarks.

*Deut.* xix. 14. Thou shalt not remove the neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the LORD thy God giveth thee to possess it.

— xxvii. 17. Cursed *be* he that removeth his neighbour's landmark: and all the people shall say, Amen.

*Job* xxiv. 2. *Some* remove the landmarks: they violently take away flocks, and feed *thereof*.

*Prov.* xxii. 28. Remove not the ancient landmark, which thy fathers have set.

— xxiii. 10. Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:

— — 11. For their Redeemer *is* mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.

## § 86. Buying and Selling.

(1. JOSEPH'S RELATIVES PERMITTED TO DWELL AND TRADE IN EGYPT.)

*Gen.* xlii. 32. We *be* twelve brethren, sons of our father; one *is* not, and the youngest *is* this day with our father in the land of Canaan.

— — 33. And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye *are* true *men*; leave one of your brethren *here* with me, and take *food for* the famine of your households, and be gone:

— — 34. And bring your youngest brother unto me: than shall I know that ye *are* no spies, but *that* ye *are* true *men*: *so* will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall traffick in the land.

— xlv. 16. And the fame thereof is heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it pleased Pharaoh well, and his servants.

— — 17. And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan;

— — 18. And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.

(2. FAIR DEALING ENJOINED.)

*Ex.* xvi. 36. Now an omer *is* the tenth *part* of an ephah.

*Lev.* xxv. 14. And if thou sell aught unto thy neighbour, or buyest *aught* of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress one another:

— — 15. According to the number of years after the jubilee thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, *and* according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:

— — 16. According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for *according* to the number *of the years* of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.

— — 17. Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I *am* the LORD your God.

— xxvii. 25. And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

*Ezek.* xlv. 10. Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

— — 11. The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of a homer, and the ephah the tenth part of a homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

— — 12. And the shekel *shall be* twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

(3. OPPRESSION AND FRAUD DENOUNCED.)

*Amos* viii. 4. Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,

— — 5. Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit?

— — 6. That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; *yea*, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

(4. RUIN THREATENED.)

*Ezek.* vii. 10. Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

— — 11. Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them *shall remain*, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs: neither *shall there be* wailing for them.

— — 12. The time is come, the day draweth near:

let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath *is* upon all the multitude thereof.

*Ezek.* vii. 13. For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision *is* touching the whole multitude thereof, *which* shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life.

### § 87. Business Habits.

(1. HONESTY AND DILIGENCE.)

*Prov.* xvi. 8. Better *is* a little with righteousness, than great revenues without right.

— xxii. 29. Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean *men*.

(2. PROMPTNESS IN PAYING.)

*Prov.* iii. 27. Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do *it*.

— — 28. Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 21. The wicked borroweth and payeth not again: but the righteous sheweth mercy, and giveth.

### § 88. Borrowing and Lending.

(1. THE BORROWER A SERVANT TO THE LENDER.)

*Prov.* xxii. 7. The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower *is* servant to the lender.

(2. LENDING TO THE NEEDY A DUTY.)

*Deut.* xv. 7. If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

— — 8. But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, *in that* which he wanteth.

— — 9. Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and he cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be sin unto thee.

— — 10. Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

— — 11. For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 26. *He is* ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed *is* blessed.

(3. AND WITHOUT USURY.)

*Ex.* xxii. 25. If thou lend money to *any of* my people *that is* poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as a usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

*Ezek.* xviii. 13. Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him.

(4. RELEASE OF DEBTS EVERY SEVEN YEARS.)

*Deut.* xv. 1. At the end of *every* seven years thou shalt make a release.

— — 2. And this *is* the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth *aught* unto his neighbour shall release *it;* he shall not exact *it* of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the LORD's release.

(5. BUT NOT TO FOREIGNERS.)

*Deut.* xv. 3. Of a foreigner thou mayest exact *it again:* but *that* which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

— — 4. Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance to possess it:

— — 5. Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

(6. THE HEBREWS TO BE A LENDING NATION.)

*Deut.* xv. 6. For the LORD thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

### § 89. Pledges.

(1. MILLSTONE MAY NOT BE TAKEN TO PLEDGE.)

*Deut.* xxiv. 6. No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh *a man's* life to pledge.

(2. PLEDGED RAIMENT NOT TO BE KEPT OVER NIGHT.)

*Ex.* xxii. 26. If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

— — 27. For that *is* his covering only, it *is* his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear: for I *am* gracious.

*Deut.* xxiv. 12. And if the man *be* poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

— — 13. In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, and bless thee: and it shall be righteousness unto thee before the LORD thy God.

— — 18. But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

(3. DEBTOR'S HOUSE NOT TO BE ENTERED.)

*Deut.* xxiv. 10. When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

— — 11. Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

### § 90. Suretyship.

*Prov.* vi. 1. My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, *if* thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

— — 2. Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

— — 3. Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend.

— — 4. Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

— — 5. Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand *of the hunter*, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

— xi. 15. He that is surety for a stranger shall smart *for it:* and he that hateth suretiship is sure.

— xvii. 18. A man void of understanding striketh hands, *and* becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

— xx. 16. Take his garment that is surety *for* a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

— xxii. 26. Be not thou *one* of them that strike hands, *or* of them that are sureties for debts.

— — 27. If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?

— xxvii. 13. Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## SOCIAL RELATIONS AND DUTIES.

### § 91. Riches.

(1. INSTANCES.)

*Gen.* xiii. 2. And Abram *was* very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

— — 3. And he went on his journeys from the

south even to Beth-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Beth-el and Hai;

*Gen.* xiii. 5. And Lot also, which went with Abram, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

— — 6. And the land was not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

— xxiv. 34. And he said, I *am* Abraham's servant.

— — 35. And the LORD hath blessed my master greatly, and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

— xxvi. 13. And the man waxed great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:

— — 14. For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants: and the Philistines envied him.

— — 16. And Abimelech said unto Isaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we.

— — 17. And Isaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.

2 *Chron.* xxvi. 10. Also he built towers in the desert, and digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains; husbandmen *also*, and vinedressers in the mountains, and in Carmel: for he loved husbandry.

*Luke* xix. 2. And, behold, *there was* a man named Zaccheus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

(2. A CAUSE OF ENVY.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 1. And he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that *was* our father's; and of *that* which *was* our father's hath he gotten all this glory.

(3. PROCURE RESPECT AND COMFORT.)

*Job* xxix. 21. Unto me *men* gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.

— — 22. After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.

— — 23. And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide *as* for the latter rain.

— — 24. *If* I laughed on them, they believed *it* not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.

*Prov.* xviii. 11. The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city, and as a high wall in his own conceit.

*Ec.* x. 19. A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all *things*.

(4. DISRESPECT CONSEQUENT UPON THEIR LOSS.)

*Job* xix. 13. He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

— — 14. My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

— — 15. They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

— — 16. I called my servant, and he gave *me* no answer; I entreated him with my mouth.

— — 17. My breath is strange to my wife, though I entreated for the children's *sake* of mine own body.

— — 18. Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

(5. THE VANITY OF RICHES.)

*Job* xxxi. 24. If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, *Thou art* my confidence;

— — 25. If I rejoiced because my wealth *was* great, and because mine hand had gotten much:

*Prov.* xiii. 7. There is that maketh himself rich, yet *hath* nothing: *there is* that maketh himself poor, yet *hath* great riches.

— — 8. The ransom of a man's life *are* his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.

— xxiii. 4. Labour not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom.

— — 5. Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for *riches* certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

*Ec.* vi. 1. There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it *is* common among men:

— — 2. A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this *is* vanity, and it *is* an evil disease.

— v. 10. He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this *is* also vanity.

— — 11. When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good *is there* to the owners thereof, saving the beholding *of them* with their eyes?

— iv. 7. Then I returned, and I saw vanity under the sun.

— — 8. There is one *alone*, and *there is* not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet *is there* no end of all his labour; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither *saith he*, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This *is* also vanity, yea, it *is* a sore travail.

1 *Tim.* vi. 17. Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

(6. THE TEMPTATIONS OF RICHES.)

*Deut.* viii. 11. Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

— — 12. Lest *when* thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt *therein;*

— — 13. And *when* thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

— — 14. Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the LORD thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage;

— — 17. And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of *mine* hand hath gotten me this wealth.

— — 18. But thou shalt remember the LORD thy God: for *it is* he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as *it is* this day.

*Prov.* xxviii. 20. A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.

— — 22. He that hasteth to be rich *hath* an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.

— — 11. The rich man *is* wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.

(7. OF NO REAL PROFIT TO THE WICKED.)

*Job* xx. 15. He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 16. A little that a righteous man hath *is* better than the riches of many wicked.

*Prov.* x. 2. Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.

— — 3. The LORD will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.

— xi. 4. Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death.

— — 28. He that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous shall flourish as a branch.

— xv. 6. In the house of the righteous *is* much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble.

— xx. 21. An inheritance *may be* gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

— xxi. 6. The getting of treasures by a lying tongue *is* a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

*Ec.* v. 13. There is a sore evil *which* I have seen under the sun, *namely*, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

— — 14. But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and *there is* nothing in his hand.

*Ezek.* vii. 19. They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: because it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity.

### § 92. Poverty.

(1. OF WICKED VAGRANTS.)

*Job* xxx. 7. Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.

(2. THE POOR ALWAYS TO BE FOUND.)

*Prov.* xxii. 2. The rich and poor meet together: the LORD *is* the maker of them all.

*Mat.* xxvi. 11. For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always.

*Mark* xiv. 7. For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

(A. AN INSTANCE.)

*Mark* x. 46. And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timeus, sat by the highway side begging.

*Luke* xviii. 35. And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

(3. THEIR DISADVANTAGES.)

*Prov.* xix. 7. All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth *them with* words, *yet* they *are* wanting *to him.*

— — 4. Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.

— x. 15. The rich man's wealth *is* his strong city: the destruction of the poor *is* their poverty.

(4. LIABLE TO OPPRESSION.)

*Job* xxii. 5. *Is* not thy wickedness great? and thine iniquities infinite?

— — 6. For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.

— — 7. Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.

— xxiv. 4. They turn the needy out of the way: the poor of the earth hide themselves together.

— — 6. They reap *every one* his corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.

— — 7. They cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that *they have* no covering in the cold.

— — 8. They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.

— — 9. They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.

— — 10. They cause *him* to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf *from* the hungry;

— — 11. *Which* make oil within their walls, *and* tread *their* winepresses, and suffer thirst.

— xxx. 25. Did not I weep for him that was in trouble? was *not* my soul grieved for the poor?

*Prov.* xiv. 20. The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich *hath* many friends.

— xviii. 23. The poor useth entreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

— xxviii. 3. A poor man that oppresseth the poor *is like* a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.

*Jam.* ii. 6. But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

— — 7. Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

(5. GOD THEIR PROTECTOR.)

*Job* v. 15. But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

— — 16. So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

— xxxvi. 15. He delivereth the poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.

*Ps.* ix. 18. For the needy shall not always be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall *not* perish for ever.

— xii. 5. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the LORD; I will set *him* in safety *from him that* puffeth at him.

— xiv. 6. Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD *is* his refuge.

— xxxv. 10. All my bones shall say, LORD, who *is* like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

— xli. 1. Blessed *is* he that considereth the poor: the LORD will deliver him in time of trouble.

— — 2. The LORD will preserve him, and keep him alive; *and* he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

— — 3. The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.

*Prov.* xvii. 5. Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: *and* he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.

— xxii. 16. He that oppresseth the poor to increase his *riches, and* he that giveth to the rich, *shall* surely *come* to want.

— — 22. Rob not the poor, because he *is* poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate:

— — 23. For the LORD will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

(6. ALLEVIATIONS OF THEIR LOT.)

*Prov.* xix. 22. The desire of a man *is* his kindness; and a poor man *is* better than a liar.

— xv. 16. Better *is* little with the fear of the LORD, than great treasure and trouble therewith.

— xxviii. 6. Better *is* the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than *he that is* perverse *in his* ways, though he *be* rich.

— xxix. 13. The poor and the deceitful man meet together: the LORD lighteneth both their eyes.

*Ec.* iv. 6. Better *is* a handful *with* quietness, than both the hands full *with* travail and vexation of spirit.

*Jam.* ii. 5. Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?

(7. THE PRAYER OF AGUR.)

*Prov.* xxx. 7. Two *things* have I required of thee; deny me *them* not before I die:

— — 8. Remove far from me vanity and lies; give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me:

— — 9. Lest I be full, and deny *thee*, and say, Who *is* the LORD? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God *in vain.*

### § 93. Good Neighborhood.

(1. TALEBEARING FORBIDDEN.)

*Lev.* xix. 16. Thou shalt not go up and down *as* a talebearer among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I *am* the LORD.

(2. ITS EVILS.)

*Prov.* xi. 13. A talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

— xvi. 28. A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.

— xviii. 8. The words of a talebearer *are* as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

— xx. 19. He that goeth about *as* a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

— xxv. 23. The north wind driveth away rain: so *doth* an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.

— xxvi. 20. Where no wood is, *there* the fire goeth out: so where *there is* no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.

— — 22. The words of a talebearer *are* as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

(3. HATRED AND REVENGE FORBIDDEN.)

*Lev.* xix. 17. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.

— — 18. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge

against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I *am* the LORD.

(4. STRAYS AND WAIFS.)

*Deut.* xxii. 1. Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

— — 2. And if thy brother *be* not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

— — 3. In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost things of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

(5. KINDNESS EVEN TO AN ENEMY'S BEAST.)

*Ex.* xxiii. 4. If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

— — 5. If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

(6. HELP IN PURSUIT OF THIEVES.)

*Jud.* xviii. 22. *And* when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that *were* in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

(7. COUNSEL AND COMFORT.)

2 *Sam.* xx. 18. Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask *counsel* at Abel: and so they ended *the matter.*

*Job* iv. 2. *If* we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?

— — 3. Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.

— — 4. Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.

*Prov.* xv. 22. Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

— xxvii. 9. Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so *doth* the sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.

## § 94. Friendship.

(1. ITS INDISPENSABLE CONDITIONS.)

*Prov.* xviii. 24. A man *that hath* friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend *that* sticketh closer than a brother.

— xxvii. 19. As in water face *answereth* to face, so the heart of man to man.

*Amos* iii. 3. Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

(2. ITS BENEFITS.)

*Prov.* xvii. 17. A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

— xxvii. 6. Faithful *are* the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy *are* deceitful.

— — 10. Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: *for* better *is* a neighbour *that is* near than a brother far off.

*Ec.* iv. 9. Two *are* better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

— — 10. For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him *that is* alone when he falleth; for *he hath* not another to help him up.

— — 11. Again, if two lie together, then they have heat: but how can one be warm *alone?*

— — 12. And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

(3. THE SYMPATHY OF JOB'S THREE FRIENDS.)

*Job* ii. 11. Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him, and to comfort him.

— — 12. And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

— — 13. So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that *his* grief was very great.

(4. HIS DESERTION BY HIS OTHER FRIENDS.)

*Job* xix. 19. All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

(5. THE FRIENDSHIP OF DAVID AND JONATHAN.)

1 *Sam.* xviii. 1. And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own soul.

— — 2. And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house.

— — 3. Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

(6. THEIR COVENANT.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 16. So Jonathan made *a covenant* with the house of David, *saying*, Let the LORD even require *it* at the hand of David's enemies.

— — 17. And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

— — 42. And Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

— xxiii. 18. And they two made a covenant before the LORD: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.

(7. JONATHAN'S FIDELITY.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 30. Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious *woman*, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

— — 31. For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he shall surely die.

— — 32. And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

— — 33. And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

— xxiii. 16. And Jonathan Saul's son arose, and went to David into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.

— — 17. And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Israel, and I shall be next unto thee; and that also my father knoweth.

(8. DAVID'S GRIEF FOR HIM.)

2 *Sam.* i. 23. Saul and Jonathan *were* lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

— — 26. I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

(9. FRIENDSHIPS OF BAD MEN.)

*Prov.* xxi. 10. The soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

— xxii. 24. Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man thou shalt not go;

— — 25. Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.

— xxv. 19. Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble *is like* a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

*Luke* xxiii. 12. And the same day Pilate and Herod

were made friends together; for before they were at enmity between themselves.

(10. A SUBTILE FRIEND, AND HIS BAD ADVICE.)

2 *Sam.* xiii. 3. But Amnon had a friend, whose name *was* Jonadab, the son of Shimeah David's brother: and Jonadab *was* a very subtile man.

— — 4. And he said unto him, Why *art* thou, *being* the king's son, lean from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Amnon said unto him, I love Tamar, my brother Absalom's sister.

— — 5. And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see *it*, and eat *it* at her hand.

(11. OBTRUSIVENESS AND FLATTERY TO BE AVOIDED.)

*Prov.* xxv. 17. Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and *so* hate thee.

— xxvii. 14. He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

### § 95. Enmity.

(1. FROM JEALOUSY.)

1 *Sam.* xviii. 29. And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.

(2. REVENGE A MATTER OF COURSE.)

1 *Sam.* xxiv. 19. For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the LORD reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

(3. BUT CHRIST COMMANDS US TO LOVE OUR ENEMIES.)

*Mat.* v. 43. Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.

— — 44. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;

(4. A KING'S ENEMY.)

2 *Sam.* xvi. 5. And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name *was* Shimei, the son of Gera: he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

— — 6. And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men *were* on his right hand and on his left.

— — 7. And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou man of Belial:

— — 8. The LORD hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the LORD hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, behold, thou *art taken* in thy mischief, because thou *art* a bloody man.

— — 9. Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

(5. HE HUMBLES HIMSELF BEFORE THE KING.)

2 *Sam.* xix. 18. And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shimei the son of Gera fell down before the king, as he was come over Jordan;

— — 19. And said unto the king, Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart.

— — 20. For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of Joseph to go down to meet my lord the king.

(6. AND IS FORGIVEN.)

2 *Sam.* xix. 21. But Abishai the son of Zeruiah answered and said, Shall not Shimei be put to death for this, because he cursed the LORD's anointed?

— — 22. And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I *am* this day king over Israel?

— — 23. Therefore the king said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.

(7. JEROBOAM'S ENMITY AGAINST SOLOMON.)

1 *Kings* xi. 27. And this *was* the cause that he lifted up *his* hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, *and* repaired the breaches of the city of David his father.

See verses 29–40.

### § 96. Gratitude.

*Ruth* ii. 19. And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day *is* Boaz.

— — 20. And Naomi said unto her daughter in law, Blessed *be* he of the LORD, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Naomi said unto her, The man *is* near of kin unto us, one of our next kinsmen.

2 *Sam.* ii. 6. And now the LORD shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

— — 7. Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them.

— ix. 1. And David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul, that I may shew him kindness for Jonathan's sake?

— — 2. And *there was* of the house of Saul a servant whose name *was* Ziba. And when they had called him unto David, the king said unto him, *Art* thou Ziba? And he said, Thy servant *is he*.

— — 3. And the king said, *Is* there not yet any of the house of Saul, that I may shew the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the king, Jonathan hath yet a son *which is* lame on *his* feet.

— — 4. And the king said unto him, Where *is* he? And Ziba said unto the king, Behold, he *is* in the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar.

— — 5. Then king David sent, and fetched him out of the house of Machir, the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar.

— — 7. And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## MANNERS AND CUSTOMS.

### § 97. The Hebrew Woman's Position.

(1. SHE MIGHT GO UNVEILED.)

See *Gen.* xii. 14; xxiv. 16–25; xxix. 11. 1 *Sam.* i. 13.

(2. AND ALONE.)

See *Deut.* xxii. 25–27.

(3. MIGHT CONVERSE IN PUBLIC.)

See *Gen.* xxiv. 24, 45–47; xxix. 9–12. 1 *Sam.* ix. 11.

(4. APPEAR IN COURT.)

See *Num.* xxvii. 2.

(5. GIVE COUNSEL IN AN EMERGENCY.)

See 2 *Sam.* xiv. 2.

(6. AND IN PUBLIC MATTERS.)

See *Ex.* xv. 20. 1 *Sam.* xviii. 6, 7.

(7. DELIVER A CITY.)

2 *Sam.* xx. 21. The matter *is* not so: but a man of

mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, *even* against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

2 *Sam.* xx. 22. Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom: and they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast *it* out to Joab. And he blew a trumpet, and they retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

(8. RAISE AN ARMY AND MAKE WAR.)

See *Jud.* iv. 8–14.

(9. BE JUDGE AND QUEEN.)

See *Jud.* iv. 4, 5. 1 *Kings* x. 1–13. 2 *Chr.* ix. 1–9.

## § 98. Dress.

(1. AT FIRST.)

*Gen.* ii. 25. And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

(2. THE SEXES NOT TO EXCHANGE GARMENTS.)

*Deut.* xxii. 5. The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so *are* abomination unto the LORD thy God.

(3. MENDING.)

*Mat.* ix. 16. No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment; for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.

(4. MAGNIFICENT ATTIRE.)

*Ps.* xlv. 9. Kings' daughters *were* among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir.

(5. FULL TOILET FOR VISITORS.)

2 *Kings* ix. 30. And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard *of it;* and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

*Ezek.* xxiii. 40. And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger *was* sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

— — 41. And satest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

## § 99. Food and Attendance.

(1. A PATRIARCHAL ENTERTAINMENT.)

*Gen.* xviii. 7. And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetched a calf tender and good, and gave *it* unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

— — 8. And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set *it* before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

(2. AN EGYPTIAN ENTERTAINMENT.)

*Gen.* xliii. 15. And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up, and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.

— — 16. And when Joseph saw Benjamin with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring *these* men home, and slay, and make ready; for *these* men shall dine with me at noon.

— — 17. And the man did as Joseph bade; and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.

— — 24. And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave *them* water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

— — 31. And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

— — 32. And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that *is* an abomination unto the Egyptians.

(3. FOOD MIRACULOUSLY FURNISHED.)

*Ex.* xvi. 2. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness:

— — 3. And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the LORD in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, *and* when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

— — 5. And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare *that* which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

— — 17. And the children of Israel did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

— — 18. And when they did mete *it* with an omer, he that gathereth much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

(4. OF WHICH THE PEOPLE GOT TIRED.)

*Num.* xxi. 5. And the people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for *there is* no bread neither *is there any* water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.

(5. THE WIDOW'S OIL.)

2 *Kings* iv. 7. Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

(6. AMNON WAITED ON BY HIS SISTER.)

2 *Sam.* xiii. 9. And she took a pan, and poured *them* out before him; but he refused to eat. And Amnon said, Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

— — 10. And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tamar took the cakes which she had made, and brought *them* into the chamber to Amnon her brother

(7. APPETITE TAKEN AWAY BY SORROW.)

2 *Sam.* iii. 35. And when all the people came to cause David to eat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or aught else, till the sun be down.

— — 38. And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel?

## § 100. Conventional Signs of Feeling.

(1. OF GRIEF.)

*Job* i. 20. Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

— ii. 8. And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the ashes.

2 *Sam.* xiii. 19. And Tamar put ashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that *was* on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

(2. OF HATE.)

2 *Sam.* xvi. 13. And as David and his men went by the way, Shimei went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust.

— — 14. And the king, and all the people that *were* with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

## § 101. Salutations.

(1. MEETING.)

*Gen.* xxxii. 3. And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother unto the land of Seir, the country of Edom.

— — 4. And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now:

— — 5. And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I have sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight.

*Gen.* xxxiii. 1. And Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

— — 2. And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

— — 3. And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

— — 6. Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

— — 7. And Leah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves.

— xliii. 25. And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

— — 26. And when Joseph came home, they brought the present which *was* in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth.

— — 27. And he asked them of *their* welfare, and said, *Is* your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? *Is* he yet alive?

— — 28. And they answered, Thy servant our father *is* in good health, he *is* yet alive. And they bowed down their heads, and made obeisance.

— — 29. And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Benjamin, his mother's son, and said, *Is* this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 22. And David left his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

— xxv. 23. And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

— — 24. And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, *upon* me *let this* iniquity *be:* and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

2 *Kings* iv. 25. So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, *yonder is* that Shunammite:

— — 26. Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, *Is it* well with thee? *is it* well with thy husband? *is it* well with the child? And she answered, *It is* well.

— x. 15. And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab *coming* to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart *is* with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give *me* thine hand. And he gave *him* his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

— — 16. And he said, Come with me, and see my zeal for the LORD. So they made him ride in his chariot.

(2. PARTING.)

*Jos.* xxii. 6. So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

## 102. Gifts.

(1. THEIR USE.)

*Prov.* xviii. 16. A man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

— xvii. 8. A gift *is as* a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it prospereth.

(2. THEIR ABUSE.)

*Prov.* xxi. 14. A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom, strong wrath.

— xvii. 23. A wicked *man* taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment.

(3. TO APPEASE AN OFFENDED BROTHER.)

*Gen.* xxxii. 20. And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob *is* behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me.

— — 21. So went the present over before him; and himself lodged that night in the company.

— — 22. And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok.

— — 23. And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

— xxxiii. 8. And he said, What *meanest* thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, *These are* to find grace in the sight of my lord.

— — 9. And Esau said. I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself.

— — 10. And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

— — 11. Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took *it.*

— — 12. And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

(4. AS A PROOF OF GOOD-WILL.)

*Gen.* xlii. 25. Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus did he unto them.

(5. TO RECIPROCATE GOOD-WILL.)

*Gen.* xliii. 11. And their father Israel said unto them, If *it must be* so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessel, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices and myrrh, nuts and almonds:

— — 12. And take double money in your hand; and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry *it* again in your hand; peradventure it *was* an oversight.

(6. AS A TEST OF CHARACTER.)

*Gen.* xliv. 1. And he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks *with* food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

— — 2. And put my cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that Joseph had spoken.

(7. TO A SEER, ON ASKING COUNSEL.)

1 *Sam.* ix. 7. Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, *if* we go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and *there is* not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we?

— — 8. And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: *that* will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

(8. TO WIFE AND CHILDREN, AT THE ANNUAL SACRIFICE.)

1 *Sam.* i. 4. And when the time was that Elkanah offered, he gave to Peninnah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

(9. TO KINSMEN, AFTER RESTORED PROSPERITY.)

*Job* xlii. 11. Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the LORD had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money; and every one an earring of gold.

(10. IN FORMAL COVENANT OF FRIENDSHIP.)

1 *Sam.* xviii. 4. And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that *was* upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

### § 103. Travelling.

(1. INSTANCES.)

*Gen.* xxxiii. 18. And Jacob came to Shalem, a city of Shechem, which *is* in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram; and pitched his tent before the city.

— xxxv. 21. And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Edar.

— — 27. And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the city of Arba, which *is* Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned.

— xxxvii. 14. And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

— — 15. And a certain man found him, and, behold, *he was* wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

— — 16. And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed *their flocks.*

— — 17. And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan.

— xlii. 29. And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

2 *Kings* ii. 25. And he went forth from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria.

(2. DIFFERENT MODES.)

*Gen.* xlv. 19. Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

— — 20. Also regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt *is* yours.

— — 21. And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.

— — 27. And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived.

*Jud.* xix. 10. But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, which *is* Jerusalem; and *there were* with him two asses saddled, his concubine also *was* with him.

2 *Kings* iv. 18. And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

— — 19. And he said unto his father, My head, my head! And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

— — 20. And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and *then* died.

— — 21. And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut *the door* upon him, and went out.

— — 22. And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

— — 23. And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? *it is* neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, *It shall be* well.

— v. 9. So Naaman came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of Elisha.

*Jam.* iii. 3. Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

(3. PROVISIONS AND PROVENDER CARRIED.)

*Jud.* xix. 19. Yet there is both straw and provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man *which is* with thy servants: *there is* no want of any thing.

(4. SLEEPING OUT OF DOORS.)

*Gen.* xxviii. 10. And Jacob went out from Beersheba, and went toward Haran.

— — 11. And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took off the stones of that place, and put *them for* his pillow, and lay down in that place to sleep.

(5. ASKING DIRECTIONS.)

*Gen.* xxix. 4. And Jacob said unto them, My brethren, whence *be* ye? And they said, Of Haran *are* we.

— — 5. And he said unto them, Know ye Laban the son of Nahor? And they said, We know *him.*

1 *Sam.* ix. 18. Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house *is.*

(6. GUIDES.)

*Gen.* xlvi. 28. And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, to direct his face unto Goshen; and they came into the land of Goshen.

*Num.* x. 29. And Moses said unto Hobab, the son of Raguel the Midianite, Moses' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the LORD said, I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for the LORD hath spoken good concerning Israel.

— — 30. And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

— — 31. And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes.

— — 32. And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness the LORD shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

— — 34. And the cloud of the LORD *was* upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

(7. EXPLORING FOR SETTLEMENT.)

*Jud.* xviii. 11. And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war.

— — 12. And they went up, and pitched in Kirjath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place Mahaneh-dan unto this day: behold, *it is* behind Kirjath-jearim.

— — 13. And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the house of Micah.

— — 15. And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, *even* unto the house of Micah, and saluted him.

(8. SURETY FOR SAFE RETURN.)

*Gen.* xlii. 37. And Reuben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

— xliii. 3. And Judah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you.

— — 4. If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

— — 5. But if thou wilt not send *him*, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother *be* with you.

— — 6. And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye *so* ill with me, *as* to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

— — 7. And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, *Is* your father yet alive? have ye *another* brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: Could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

— — 8. And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, *and* also our little ones.

— — 9. I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:

— — 10. For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this second time.

*Gen.* xliv. 23. And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.

— — 24. And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.

— — 32. For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.

— — 34. For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad *be* not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

(9. ROYAL COURIERS.)

2 *Chr.* xxx. 6. So the posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, turn again unto the LORD God of Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

— — 10. So the posts passed from city to city, through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh, even unto Zebulun: but they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

See *Est.* iii. 13, 15; viii. 10, 14. *Jer.* li. 31.

## § 104. Visiting, and Returning Home.

*Prov.* xxvii. 8. As a bird wandereth from her nest, so *is* a man that wandereth from his place.

*Luke* i. 39. And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, into a city of Juda;

— — 40. And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.

— — 56. And Mary abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

*John* vii. 53. And every man went unto his own house.

— xx. 10. Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

## § 105. Hospitality.

(1. ENJOINED.)

*Heb.* xiii. 2. Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares.

(2. INSTANCES.)

*Gen.* xviii. 3. And said, My lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

— — 4. Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree.

— — 5. And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

— xxiv. 17. And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

— — 18. And she said, Drink, my lord: and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

— — 25. She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.

— — 26. And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the LORD.

— — 28. And the damsel ran, and told *them of* her mother's house these things.

— — 29. And Rebekah had a brother, and his name *was* Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

— — 30. And it came to pass, when he saw the earring, and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me, that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

— — 31. And he said, Come in thou blessed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

*Jud.* xix. 5. And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

— — 6. And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

— — 7. And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

— — 8. And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

— — 9. And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

1 *Sam.* xxvii. 5. And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

— — 6. Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day.

— — 7. And the time that David dwelt in the country of the Philistines was a full year and four months.

1 *Kings* xvii. 9. Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which *belongeth* to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

— — 10. So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman *was* there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

— — 11. And as she was going to fetch *it*, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

— — 12. And she said, *As* the LORD thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but a handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

— — 13. And Elijah said unto her, Fear not; go *and* do as thou hast said, but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring *it* unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

*Job* xxxi. 32. The stranger did not lodge in the street; *but* I opened my doors to the traveller.

*Luke* vii. 44. And he turned to the woman, and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped *them* with the hairs of her head.

— — 45. Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman, since the time I came in, hath not ceased to kiss my feet.

— ix. 12. And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

— xxiv. 28. And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and he made as though he would have gone further.

— — 29. But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us; for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

*Acts* xxi. 8. And the next *day* we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was *one* of the seven; and abode with him.

— xxviii. 7. In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Publius; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

— — 10. Who also honoured us with many honours; and when we departed, they laded *us* with such things as were necessary.

*Philem.* 22. But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

(3. COMPENSATION DECLINED.)

2 *Kings* iv. 12. And he said to Gehazi his servant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

— — 13. And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what *is* to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

(4. THE INHOSPITALITY OF GIBEAH.)

*Jud.* xix. 11. *And* when they *were* by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city of the Jebusites, and lodge in it.

— — 12. And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that *is* not of the children of Israel; we will pass over to Gibeah.

— — 13. And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gibeah, or in Ramah.

— — 14. And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them *when they were* by Gibeah, which *belongeth* to Benjamin.

— — 15. And they turned aside thither, to go in *and* to lodge in Gibeah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for *there was* no man that took them into his house to lodging.

(A. AN EXCEPTION.)

*Jud.* xix. 16. And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which *was* also of mount Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gibeah: but the men of the place *were* Benjamites.

— — 17. And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goest thou? and whence comest thou?

— — 18. And he said unto him, We *are* passing from Beth-lehem-judah toward the side of mount Ephraim; from thence *am* I: and I went to Beth-lehem-judah, but I *am now* going to the house of the LORD; and there *is* no man that receiveth me to house.

— — 20. And the old man said, Peace *be* with thee; howsoever, *let* all thy wants *lie* upon me; only lodge not in the street.

— — 21. So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

## § 106. Discourse.

(1. INTERPRETER.)

*Gen.* xlii. 23. And they knew not that Joseph understood *them;* for he spake unto them by an interpreter.

(2. NEWS.)

*Prov.* xxv. 25. *As* cold waters to a thirsty soul, so *is* good news from a far country.

*Luke* xxiv. 13. And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem *about* threescore furlongs.

— — 14. And they talked together of all these things which had happened.

— — 17. And he said unto them, What manner of communications *are* these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?

— — 18. And the one of them, whose name was Cleopas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Jerusalem, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

(3. RULES FOR DISCOURSE.)

(A. RESPECT THE AGED.)

*Job* xxxii. 4. Now Elihu had waited till Job had spoken, because they *were* elder than he.

— — 6. And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I *am* young, and ye *are* very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

— — 7. I said, Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

(B. LISTEN PATIENTLY.)

*Job* xxxii. 10. Therefore I said, Hearken to me: I also will shew mine opinion.

— — 11. Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

— — 12. Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, *there was* none of you that convinced Job, *or* that answered his words:

— — 13. Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

— — 14. Now he hath not directed *his* words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

— — 15. They were amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.

— — 16. When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, *and* answered no more,)

*Prov.* xviii. 13. He that answereth a matter before he heareth *it*, it *is* folly and shame unto him.

(C. HAVE SOMETHING TO SAY.)

*Job* xxxii. 17. *I said*, I will answer also my part; I also will shew mine opinion.

— — 18. For I am full of matter; the spirit within me constraineth me.

(D. HAVE A FAIR HEARING.)

*Job* xxxiii. 31. Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.

— — 32. If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.

— — 33. If not, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

— xxxiv. 2. Hear my words, O ye wise *men;* and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.

(4. WHOM TO TALK TO.)

(A. NOT TO A FOOL.)

*Prov.* xxix. 9. *If* a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, *there is* no rest.

(B. STILL LESS TO THE IMPATIENT.)

*Prov.* xxix. 20. Seest thou a man *that is* hasty in his words? *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

(C. BUT TO THE WISE.)

*Prov.* i. 5. A wise *man* will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

— — 6. To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

— xx. 5. Counsel in the heart of man *is like* deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.

(D. AND TO THE PERSON INTERESTED.)

*Prov.* xxv. 9. Debate thy cause with thy neighbour *himself;* and discover not a secret to another:

— — 10. Lest he that heareth *it* put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.

(5. ARGUING.)

(A. BRINGS OUT BOTH SIDES.)

*Prov.* xviii. 17. *He that is* first in his own cause *seemeth* just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

(B. REQUIRES GOOD TEMPER.)

*Prov.* xv. 1. A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

— xxv. 15. By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.

(C. IS USELESS AGAINST DESPERATION.)

*Job* vi. 25. How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

— — 26. Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, *which are* as wind.

(6. JUDICIOUS DISCOURSE.)

*Prov.* xv. 23. A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word *spoken* in due season, how good *is it!*

— xvi. 20. He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth in the LORD, happy *is* he.

— — 21. The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.

*Prov.* xvi. 23. The heart of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.
— — 24. Pleasant words *are as* a honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
— xx. 15. There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of knowledge *are* a precious jewel.
— xxiv. 26. *Every man* shall kiss *his* lips that giveth a right answer.
— xxv. 11. A word fitly spoken *is like* apples of gold in pictures of silver.
*Ec.* xii. 11. The words of the wise *are* as goads, and as nails fastened *by* the masters of assemblies, *which* are given from one shepherd.

(7. CONTRASTED WITH WICKED.)

*Prov.* x. 20. The tongue of the just *is as* choice silver: the heart of the wicked *is* little worth.
— xii. 18. There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise *is* health.
— xiii. 2. A man shall eat good by the fruit of *his* mouth: but the soul of the transgressors *shall eat* violence.
— xv. 4. A wholesome tongue *is* a tree of life: but perverseness therein *is* a breach in the spirit.
— xviii. 20. A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; *and* with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.
— — 21. Death and life *are* in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

(8. MISPLACED DISCOURSE.)

(A. FOLLY WITH THE WISE.)

*Job* xv. 2. Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?
— — 3. Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?

(B. PARABLES WITH FOOLS.)

*Prov.* xxvi. 7. The legs of the lame are not equal: so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.
— — 9. *As* a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so *is* a parable in the mouth of fools.

(9. LYING, AND ITS EXPOSURE.)

*Job* xi. 3. Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?
— xv. 5. For thy mouth uttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the crafty.
— — 6. Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.
*Prov.* xii. 20. Deceit *is* in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace *is* joy.
— — 19. The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue *is* but for a moment.

(10. DISCOURSE OF PERSONS.)

(A. ABOUT OTHERS.)

*Prov.* xi. 9. A hypocrite with *his* mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.
— xv. 30. The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: *and* a good report maketh the bones fat.

(B. ABOUT ONE'S SELF.)

*Ps.* xlix. 18. Though while he lived he blessed his soul, (and *men* will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself,)

(11. SILENCE.)

(A. THE CONSEQUENCES OF TALKING.)

*Prov.* xii. 14. A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of *his* mouth: and the recompense of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.
— xiii. 3. He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: *but* he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
— xii. 13. The wicked is snared by the transgression of *his* lips: but the just shall come out of trouble.

(B. SILENCE CONCERNING TRANSGRESSION.)

*Prov.* xvii. 9. He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth *very* friends.

(C. SILENCE MAY BE BEST OF ALL.)

*Prov.* xxi. 23. Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue, keepeth his soul from troubles.
*Job* xiii. 5. Oh that ye would altogether hold your peace! and it should be your wisdom.

## § 107. Reputation.

(1. ITS VALUE.)

*Prov.* xxii. 1. A *good* name *is* rather to be chosen than great riches, *and* loving favour rather than silver and gold.
*Ec.* vii. 1. A good name *is* better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.

(2. EASILY LOST.)

*Ec.* x. 1. Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour: *so doth* a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom *and* honour.

## § 108. Music.

(1. MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS.)

(A. INVENTED.)

*Gen.* iv. 21. And his brother's name *was* Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

(B. MENTIONED.)

*Job* xxi. 12. They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ.
— xxx. 31. My harp also is *turned* to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.
*Ec.* ii. 8. I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, *as* musical instruments, and that of all sorts.
— — 9. So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem: also my wisdom remained with me.
*Is.* xxiv. 8. The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.
*Ezek.* xxxiii. 32. And, lo, thou *art* unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.
1 *Cor.* xiv. 7. And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

(2. TO DRIVE AWAY AN EVIL SPIRIT.)

1 *Sam.* xvi. 15. And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee.
— — 16. Let our lord now command thy servants, *which are* before thee, to seek out a man, *who is* a cunning player on a harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.
— — 17. And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring *him* to me.
— — 18. Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, *that is* cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in matters, and a comely person, and the LORD *is* with him.
— — 22. And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.
— — 23. And it came to pass, when the *evil* spirit from God was upon Saul, that David took a harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

(3. TO WELCOME A CONQUEROR.)

1 *Sam.* xviii. 6. And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all cities of Israel, singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of music.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 7. And the women answered *one another* as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands.

(4. IN CHILDREN'S GAMES.)

*Mat.* xi. 16. But whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

— — 17. And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

*Luke* vii. 31. And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?

— — 32. They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.

## § 109. Memorials.

(1. WRITING.)

*Jud.* v. 14. Out of Ephraim *was there* a root of them against Amalek; after thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of Machir came down governors, and out of Zebulun they that handle the pen of the writer.

(2. BOOKS.)

*Job* xix. 23. Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!

— — 24. That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

*Ec.* xii. 12. And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books *there is* no end; and much study *is* a weariness of the flesh.

2 *Tim.* iv. 13. The cloak that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring *with thee*, and the books, *but* especially the parchments.

(3. MONUMENTS.)

*Jos.* iv. 20. And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal.

— — 21. And he spake unto the children of Israel, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What *mean* these stones?

2 *Sam.* xviii. 18. Now Absalom in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which *is* in the king's dale: for he said, I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Absalom's place.

# BOOK XIX.—WAR.

## CHAP. I.

## GOD'S HAND IN WAR.

### § 1. War Offensive to God.

1 *Chr.* xxii. 8. But the word of the LORD came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build a house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight.

*Ps.* ix. 6. O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

— xxxv. 20. For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against *them that are* quiet in the land.

— lxviii. 30. Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, *till every one* submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people *that* delight in war.

— cxx. 6. My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.

— — 7. I *am for* peace: but when I speak, they *are* for war.

— cxl. 1. Deliver me, O LORD, from the evil man: preserve me from the violent man;

— — 2. Which imagine mischiefs in *their* heart; continually are they gathered together *for* war.

*Mat.* xxvi. 51. And, behold, one of them which were with Jesus stretched out *his* hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest, and smote off his ear.

— — 52. Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.

*Jam.* iv. 1. From whence *come* wars and fightings among you? *come they* not hence, *even* of your lusts that war in your members?

— — 2. Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

*Rev.* xiii. 10. He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

### § 2. But Used in Punishing.

*Deut.* xxviii. 49. The LORD shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, *as swift* as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand;

2 *Chr.* xv. 6. And nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

*Job* xix. 29. Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath *bringeth* the punishments of the sword, that ye may know *there is* a judgment.

*Is.* ix. 8. The Lord sent a word into Jacob, and it hath lighted upon Israel.

— — 9. And all the people shall know, *even* Ephraim and the inhabitant of Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

— — 10. The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycamores are cut down, but we will change *them into* cedars.

— — 11. Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him, and join his enemies together;

— — 12. The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

*Lam.* ii. 2. The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought *them* down to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

— — 5. The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation.

— — 8. The LORD hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

*Ezek.* xxiii. 22. Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith the Lord GOD; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

— — 23. The Babylonians, and all the Chaldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and Koa, *and* all the Assyrians with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

— — 24. And they shall come against thee with chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, *which* shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge thee according to their judgments.

— — 25. And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

*Zeph.* i. 7. Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord GOD; for the day of the LORD *is* at hand: for the LORD hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests.

— — 8. And it shall come to pass in the day of the LORD'S sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

— — 9. In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

— — 10. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, *that there shall be* the noise of a cry from the fish gate, and a howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

— — 11. Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

— — 12. And it shall come to pass at that time, *that* I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are settled on their lees: that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.

— — 13. Therefore, their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit *them;* and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof.

— — 14. The great day of the LORD *is* near, *it is* near, and hasteth greatly, *even* the voice of the day of the LORD: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.

*Zeph.* i. 15. That day *is* a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

— — 16. A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

— — 17. And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

— — 18. Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

See 2 *Chr.* xxviii. 9. *Is.* xiii. 3, 4, 9; xxxiv. 2, 6. *Jer.* xlvii. 5–7; xlviii. 10; xlix. 5. *Ezek.* xxiii. 24, 25.

### § 3. God Directing Military Operations.

*Ex.* xiv. 13. And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the LORD, which he will shew to you to day: for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to day, ye shall see them again no more for ever.

— — 14. The LORD shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

*Deut.* xx. 4. For the LORD your God *is* he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

*Jud.* i. 2. And the LORD said, Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

— vi. 16. And the LORD said unto him, Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as one man.

— xi. 29. Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon Jephthah, and he passed over Gilead, and Manasseh, and passed over Mizpeh of Gilead, and from Mizpeh of Gilead he passed over *unto* the children of Ammon.

1 *Sam.* xxii. 5. And the prophet Gad said unto David, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Judah. Then David departed, and came into the forest of Hareth.

— xxx. 7. And David said to Abiathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Abiathar brought thither the ephod to David.

— — 8. And David inquired at the LORD, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake *them*, and without fail recover *all*.

2 *Sam.* v. 22. And the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

— — 23. And when David inquired of the LORD, he said, Thou shalt not go up; *but* fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

— — 24. And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the LORD go out before thee, to smite the hosts of the Philistines.

— — 25. And David did so, as the LORD had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from Geba until thou come to Gazer.

— xxii. 18. He delivered me from my strong enemy, *and* from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

2 *Kings* xix. 4. It may be the LORD thy God will hear all the words of Rab-shakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up *thy* prayer for the remnant that are left.

— — 5. So the servants of king Hezekiah came to Isaiah.

— — 21. This *is* the word that the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin the daughter of Zion hath despised thee, *and* laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

— — 22. Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted *thy* voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? *even* against the Holy *One* of Israel.

*Ps.* xviii. 34. He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

*Amos* v. 9. That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

*Zech.* x. 5. And they shall be as mighty *men*, which tread down *their enemies* in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD *is* with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

See *Jud.* xx. 18, 28. 1 *Sam.* xxiii. 1–4. 2 *Sam.* ii. 1. 1 *Chr.* xiv. 10.

(A. USE MADE OF THE ARK.)

*Num.* xiv. 44. But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and Moses, departed not out of the camp.

*Jos.* vi. 11. So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about *it* once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

— — 12. And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the LORD.

1 *Sam.* iv. 3. And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Philistines? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of Shiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

— — 4. So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth *between* the cherubim: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, *were* there with the ark of the covenant of God.

— — 5. And when the ark of the covenant of the LORD came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

— — 6. And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What *meaneth* the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

### § 4. Implicit Obedience Required.

*Num.* xiv. 42. Go not up, for the LORD *is* not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

— — 43. For the Amalekites and the Canaanites *are* there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the LORD, therefore the LORD will not be with you.

*Deut.* i. 41. Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

— — 42. And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I *am* not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.

— — 43. So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD, and went presumptuously up into the hill.

— — 44. And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, *even* unto Hormah.

### § 5. Assurance of Victory.

*Ps.* ix. 3. When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

— xliv. 5. Through thee will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

— xlvii. 3. He shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.

— lx. 12. Through God we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies.

— cviii. 13. Through God we shall do valiantly: for he *it is that* shall tread down our enemies.

— cxviii. 10. All nations compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD will I destroy them.

— — 11. They compassed me about; yea, they

compassed me about: but in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

*Ps.* cxviii. 12. They compassed me about like bees; they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will destroy them.

— — 13. Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the LORD helped me.

— cxliv. 10. *It is he* that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 18. Thus the children of Israel were brought under at that time, and the children of Judah prevailed, because they relied upon the LORD God of their fathers

### § 6. Arms Vain without God.

*Deut.* xxxii. 30. How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the LORD had shut them up?

*Jud.* v. 22. Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the prancings, the prancings of their mighty ones.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 45. Then said David to the Philistine, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of the LORD of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied.

— — 46. This day will the LORD deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take thine head from thee; and I will give the carcasses of the host of the Philistines this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know that there is a God in Israel.

— — 47. And all this assembly shall know that the LORD saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle *is* the LORD'S, and he will give you into our hands.

*Ps.* xx. 7. Some *trust* in chariots, and some in horses: but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

— — 8. They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

— xxxiii. 16. There is no king saved by the multitude of a host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.

— xliv. 6. For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

*Prov.* xxi. 31. The horse *is* prepared against the day of battle: but safety *is* of the LORD.

See *Is.* xxx. 16; xliii. 17. *Micah* v. 10. *Hag.* ii. 21, 22.

### § 7. God Exhorts to Courage.

*Deut.* iii. 21. And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

— — 22. Ye shall not fear them: for the LORD your God he shall fight for you.

— vii. 17. If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations *are* more than I; how can I dispossess them?

— — 18. Thou shalt not be afraid of them: *but* shalt well remember what the LORD thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt;

— — 19. The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the LORD thy God brought thee out: so shall the LORD thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

— xxxi. 6. Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the LORD thy God, he *it is* that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

— — 7. And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the LORD hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

— — 8. And the LORD, he *it is* that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

— — 23. And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them: and I will be with thee.

*Jos.* i. 5. There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, *so* I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

— — 6. Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

— — 7. Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it *to* the right hand or *to* the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest.

— iv. 14. On that day the LORD magnified Joshua in the sight of all Israel; and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.

### § 8. Promises Victory.

*Deut.* i. 29. Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

— — 30. The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Egypt before your eyes;

— vii. 21. Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God *is* among you, a mighty God and terrible.

— xx. 1. When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, *and* a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

*Jos.* i. 9. Have I not commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God *is* with thee whithersoever thou goest.

*Jud.* vii. 9. And it came to pass the same night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

1 *Kings* xx. 28. And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the LORD, Because the Syrians have said, The LORD *is* God of the hills, but he *is* not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD.

See 2 *Chr.* xx. 15, 17; xxxii. 6–8. *Is.* xxxi. 3.

### § 9. Sends Panic.

*Ex.* xv. 14. The people shall hear, *and* be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina.

— — 15. Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

— — 16. Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be *as* still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O LORD, till the people pass over, *which* thou hast purchased.

See *Is.* xix. 2; xxx. 15–17. *Jer.* xlix. 37. *Ezek.* xxxii. 9, 10; xxxviii. 21. *Ob.* 9.

(A. A NOTABLE INSTANCE.)

2 *Kings* vii. 3. And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

— — 4. If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine *is* in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Syrians: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

— — 5. And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Syrians: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Syria, behold, *there was* no man there.

### § 10. Threatens Defeat.

*Lev.* xxvi. 17. And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

*Deut.* xxxii. 25. The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling *also* with the man of gray hairs.

1 *Sam.* ii. 10. The adversaries of the LORD shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the LORD shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed.

2 *Chr.* xviii. 12. And the messenger that went to call Micaiah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets *declare* good to the king with one assent; Let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of theirs, and speak thou good.

— — 13. And Micaiah said, *As* the LORD liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak.

— — 15. And the king said to him, how many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the LORD?

— — 16. Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the LORD said, These have no master; let them return *therefore* every man to his house in peace.

*Is.* xxx. 15. For thus saith the Lord GOD, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: and ye would not.

— — 16. But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

— — 17. One thousand *shall flee* at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on a hill.

*Ezek.* xv. 6. Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

— — 7. And I will set my face against them; they shall go out from *one* fire, and *another* fire shall devour them; and ye shall know that I *am* the LORD, when I set my face against them.

— — 8. And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a trespass, saith the Lord GOD.

— xxi. 9. Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD; Say, A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

— — 10. It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my son, *as* every tree.

— — 11. And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.

— — 12. Cry and howl, son of man; for it shall be upon my people, it *shall be* upon all the princes of Israel: terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: smite therefore upon *thy* thigh.

— — 13. Because *it is* a trial, and what if *the sword* contemn even the rod? it shall be no more, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 14. Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite *thine* hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it *is* the sword of the great *men that are* slain, which entereth into their privy chambers.

— — 15. I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that *their* hearts may faint, and *their* ruins be multiplied: ah! *it is* made bright, *it is* wrapped up for the slaughter.

— — 16. Go thee one way or other, *either* on the right hand, *or* on the left, whithersoever thy face is set.

— — 17. I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said *it*.

See *Jer.* xlix. 35. *Ezek.* xxix. 3.

### § 11. And Inflicts it.

*Jos.* vii. 12. Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, *but* turned *their* backs before their enemies, because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you.

— — 13. Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow: for thus saith the LORD God of Israel, *There is* an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

*Ps.* lxxvi. 3. There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah.

— lxxviii. 66. And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

— lxxxix. 10. Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

See 2 *Chr.* xii. 5–8; xxiv. 23, 24. *Is.* v. 25. *Jer.* xlvi. 15, 16.

### § 12. God's Hand acknowledged in Defeat.

*Ps.* xliv. 9. But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

— — 10. Thou makest us to turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

See *Ps.* lxxxix. 42–44.

---

## CHAP. II.

## MILITARY ORGANIZATION.

### § 13. Household Troops.

See *Gen.* xiv. 14.

### § 14. Volunteers.

*Jud.* iii. 27. And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

— v. 9. My heart *is* toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the LORD.

— vi. 34. But the Spirit of the LORD came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abi-ezer was gathered after him.

— — 35. And he sent messengers throughout all Manasseh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and they came up to meet them.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 13. And the three eldest sons of Jesse went *and* followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle *were* Eliab the firstborn, and next unto him Abinadab, and the third Shammah.

— — 14. And David *was* the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

2 *Sam.* xx. 4. Then said the king to Amasa, Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present.

— — 5. So Amasa went to assemble *the men of* Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

— — 14. And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and all the Berites: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

2 *Kings* iii. 21. And when all the Moabites heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

### § 15. Military Adventurers.

1 *Sam.* xxii. 1. David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard *it*, they went down thither to him.

— — 2. And every one *that was* in distress, and every one that *was* in debt, and every one *that was* discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them; and there were with him about four hundred men.

2 *Sam.* xv. 11. And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem, *that were* called; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

1 *Kings* xi. 25. And he was an adversary to Israel all the days of Solomon, besides the mischief that Hadad *did:* and he abhorred Israel, and reigned over Syria.

1 *Chr.* xii. 20. As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Jozabad, and Jediael, and Michael, and Jozabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that *were* of Manasseh.

— — 21. And they helped David against the band *of the rovers:* for they *were* all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

1 *Kings* xi. 24. And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them *of Zobah:* and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus.

## § 16. Military Strength of the Hebrews.

(1. TIME OF JOSHUA: OF TWO TRIBES AND A HALF.)

*Jos.* iv. 12. And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them:

— — 13. About forty thousand prepared for war passed over before the LORD unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.

(2. TIME OF THE JUDGES.)

*Jud.* xx. 1. Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the LORD in Mizpeh.

— — 2. And the chief of all the people, *even* of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen that drew sword.

— — 15. And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, besides the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

— — 17. And the men of Israel, besides Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all these *were* men of war.

(3. TIME OF SAUL.)

1 *Sam.* xi. 8. And when he numbered them in Bezek, the children of Israel were three hundred thousand, and the men of Judah thirty thousand.

1 *Chr.* v. 18. The sons of Reuben, and the Gadites, and half the tribe of Manasseh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, *were* four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

(4. TIME OF DAVID.)

See 1 *Chr.* xi. 23–38.

(5. TIME OF REHOBOAM: JUDAH AND BENJAMIN ONLY.)

See 1 *Kings* xii. 21.

(6. TIME OF ABIJAH: JUDAH AND ISRAEL.)

2 *Chr.* xiii. 3. And Abijah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, *even* four hundred thousand chosen men: Jeroboam also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, *being* mighty men of valour.

(7. JUDAH: UNDER JEHOSHAPHAT.)

See 2 *Chr.* xvii. 13–18.

(8. JUDAH UNDER AMAZIAH.)

See 2 *Chr.* xxv. 5.

(9. JUDAH UNDER UZZIAH.)

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 12. The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour *were* two thousand and six hundred.

— — 13. And under their hand *was* an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the kings against the enemy.

## § 17. Hebrew Standing Army.

(1. UNDER SAUL.)

1 *Sam.* xiii. 1. Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned two year over Israel,

— — 2. Saul chose him three thousand *men* of Israel; *whereof* two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

— xiv. 52. And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

(2. UNDER UZZIAH.)

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 11. Moreover Uzziah had a host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeiel the scribe and Maaseiah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, *one* of the king's captains.

## § 18. Generals and Officers appointed by the King.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 13. Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the people.

2 *Sam.* xvii. 25. And Absalom made Amasa captain of the host instead of Joab: which Amasa *was* a man's son, whose name *was* Ithra an Israelite, that went in to Abigail the daughter of Nahash, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother.

— xviii. 1. And David numbered the people that *were* with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

— — 2. And David sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Joab, and a third part under the hand of Abishai the son of Zeruiah, Joab's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ittai the Gittite. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

— xix. 13. And say ye to Amasa, *Art* thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Joab.

— xx. 23. Now Joab *was* over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehoiada *was* over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

1 *Chr.* xxvii. 34. And after Ahithophel *was* Jehoiada the son of Benaiah, and Abiathar: and the general of the king's army *was* Joab.

2 *Chr.* viii. 9. But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they *were* men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

1 *Kings* xx. 24. And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

## § 19. Authority of Officers.

*Mat.* viii. 9. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this *man*, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it.*

*Luke* vii. 8. For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth *it.*

## § 20. Life-Guard.

1 *Sam.* xxviii. 1. And it came to pass in those days, that the Philistines gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

— — 2. And David said to Achish, Surely thou shalt know what thy servant can do. And Achish said to David, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine head for ever.

See 2 *Kings* xxv. 2, 8–20. *Jer.* xxxix. 9–13; xl. 1–5.

(A. DAVID'S LIFE SAVED.)

2 *Sam.* xxi. 17. But Abishai the son of Zeruiah suc-

coured him, and smote the Philistine, and killed him. Then the men of David sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the light of Israel.

### § 21. Armor-bearers.

1 *Sam.* xvi. 21. And David came to Saul, and stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armour-bearer.

— xvii. 7. And the staff of his spear *was* like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head *weighed* six hundred shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

— — 41. And the Philistine came on and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield *went* before him.

2 *Sam.* xviii. 15. And ten young men that bare Joab's armour compassed about and smote Absalom, and slew him.

See *Jud.* ix. 54, 55. 1 *Sam.* xiv. 1, 7, 13, 14.

### § 22. Priest's Military Duties.

*Deut.* xx. 2. And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

— — 3. And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

2 *Chr.* xiii. 12. And, behold, God himself *is* with us for *our* captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the LORD God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

See 1 *Chr.* xii. 26–28.

### § 23. Auxiliaries.

2 *Sam.* xv. 19. Then said the king to Ittai the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou *art* a stranger, and also an exile.

— — 20. Whereas thou camest *but* yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth *be* with thee.

— — 21. And Ittai answered the king, and said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

— — 22. And David said to Ittai, Go and pass over. And Ittai the Gittite passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that *were* with him.

1 *Sam.* xxix. 1. Now the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek; and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which *is* in Jezreel.

— — 2. And the lords of the Philistines passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rearward with Achish.

— — 3. Then said the princes of the Philistines, What *do* these Hebrews *here?* And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, *Is* not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell *unto me* unto this day?

— — 4. And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? *should it* not *be* with the heads of these men?

— — 5. *Is* not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

— — 6. Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, *as* the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host *is* good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favour thee not.

— — 7. Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Philistines.

— — 8. And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

— — 9. And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou *art* good in my sight, as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

— — 10. Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

— — 11. So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Philistines. And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

1 *Chr.* xii. 19. And there fell *some* of Manasseh to David, when he came with the Philistines against Saul to battle; but they helped them not: for the lords of the Philistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, He will fall to his master Saul to *the jeopardy of* our heads.

### § 24. Mercenaries.

2 *Sam.* x. 6. And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent and hired the Syrians of Beth-rehob, and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Maacah a thousand men, and of Ish-tob twelve thousand men.

1 *Chr.* xix. 6. And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made themselves odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria-maachah, and out of Zobah.

— — 7. So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

See 2 *Chr.* xvi. 2, 3; xxv. 6.

### § 25. References to Cavalry.

See 2 *Kings* xviii. 23. *Is.* xxvi. 8. *Jer.* viii. 16. *Ezek.* xxiii. 22, 23; xxvi. 11; xxxviii. 15. *Hab.* i. 8. *Zech.* x. 3, 5.

### § 26. Strength of Gentile Armies.

*Jud.* vii. 12. And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels *were* without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

1 *Sam.* xiii. 5. And the Philistines gathered themselves together to fight with Israel, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which *is* on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Michmash, eastward from Beth-aven.

1 *Kings* xx. 25. And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, *and* surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

— — 27. And the children of Israel were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country.

See 2 *Chr.* xii. 2, 3.

For Sennacherib's army, see 2 *Kings* xix. 35.

## CHAP. III.

## ARMS AND SUPPLIES.

### § 27. Uniform.

See *Ezek.* xxiii. 6, 12. *Nah.* ii. 3.

### § 28. Armor.

(1. OFFENSIVE.)

*Jud.* iii. 16. But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

— — 21. And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

— — 22. And the haft also went in after the blade: and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and the dirt came out.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 51. Therefore David ran, and stood upon the Philistine, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Philistines saw their champion was dead, they fled.

— xxi. 8. And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

— — 9. And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in the valley of Elah, behold, it *is here* wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take *it:* for *there is* no other save that here. And David said, *There is* none like that; give it me.

— xxvi. 22. And David answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

2 *Sam.* xx. 8. When they *were* at the great stone which *is* in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joab's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle *with* a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

*Job* xx. 25. It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: terrors *are* upon him.

*Is.* iii. 25. Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

— — 26. And her gates shall lament and mourn; and she *being* desolate shall sit upon the ground.

*Lam.* ii. 21. The young and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain *them* in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, *and* not pitied.

— — 22. Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the LORD's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

*Luke* xxii. 36. Then said he unto them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take *it*, and likewise *his* scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.

— — 38. And they said, Lord, behold, here *are* two swords. And he said unto them, It is enough.

(2. DEFENSIVE.)

1 *Sam.* xvii. 5. And *he had* a helmet of brass upon his head, and he *was* armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat *was* five thousand shekels of brass.

— — 6. And *he had* greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders.

*Ps.* xviii. 2. The LORD *is* my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler and the horn of my salvation, *and* my high tower.

— — 30. *As for* God, his way *is* perfect: the word of the LORD is tried: he *is* a buckler to all those that trust in him.

— cxv. 9. O Israel, trust thou in the LORD: he *is* their help and their shield.

— — 10. O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he *is* their help and their shield.

— — 11. Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the LORD: he *is* their help and their shield.

(3. BOTH OFFENSIVE AND DEFENSIVE.)

1 *Sam.* xvii. 38. And Saul armed David with his armour, and he put a helmet of brass upon his head: also he armed him with a coat of mail.

— — 39. And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved *it.* And David said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved *them.* And David put them off him.

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 14. And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings *to cast* stones.

### § 29. Sling.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 40. And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a scrip; and his sling *was* in his hand: and he drew near to the Philistine.

— — 48. And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to meet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Philistine.

— — 49. And David put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang *it*, and smote the Philistine in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

— — 50. So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but *there was* no sword in the hand of David.

*Jer.* x. 17. Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.

— — 18. For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may find *it so.*

### § 30. Cavalry Equipment.

See *Jer.* xlvi. 4.

### § 31. Bow and Arrows.

1 *Sam.* xx. 40. And Jonathan gave his artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry *them* to the city.

*Job* vi. 4. For the arrows of the Almighty *are* within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

— xx. 24. He shall flee from the iron weapon, *and* the bow of steel shall strike him through.

— xxix. 20. My glory *was* fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.

*Ps.* xi. 2. For, lo, the wicked bend *their* bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart.

*Jer.* iv. 29. The whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city *shall be* forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

— li. 3. Against *him that* bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against *him that* lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her host.

— — 4. Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeans, and *they that are* thrust through in her streets.

*Hos.* vii. 15. Though I have bound *and* strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

— — 16. They return, *but* not to the Most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this *shall be* their derision in the land of Egypt.

*Amos* ii. 14. Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself:

— — 15. Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and *he that is* swift of foot shall not deliver *himself:* neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

— — 16. And *he that is* courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

See *Zech.* x. 4.

(A. ARCHERY SIGNALS.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 11. And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

— — 12. And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about to morrow any time, *or* the third *day*, and, behold, *if there be* good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;

— — 13. The LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father *to do* thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the LORD be with thee, as he hath been with my father.

— — 14. And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the LORD, that I die not:

— — 15. But *also* thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

— — 19. And *when* thou hast stayed three days, *then* thou shalt go down quickly, and come to the place where thou didst hide thyself when the business was *in hand*, and shalt remain by the stone Ezel.

— — 20. And I will shoot three arrows on the side *thereof*, as though I shot at a mark.

— — 21. And, behold, I will send a lad, *saying*, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows *are* on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for *there is* peace to thee, and no hurt; *as* the LORD liveth.

— — 22. But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows *are* beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

— — 23. And *as touching* the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD *be* between thee and me for ever.

— — 35. And it came to pass in the morning, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

— — 36. And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. *And* as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

— — 37. And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, *Is* not the arrow beyond thee?

— — 38. And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

— — 39. But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

### § 32. Chariots.

*Jos.* xi. 9. And Joshua did unto them as the LORD bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

— xvii. 16. And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, *both they* who *are* of Beth-shean and her towns, and *they* who *are* of the valley of Jezreel.

*Jud.* iv. 12. And they shewed Sisera that Barak the son of Abinoam was gone up to mount Tabor.

— — 13. And Sisera gathered together all his chariots, *even* nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that *were* with him, from Harosheth of the Gentiles unto the river of Kishon.

1 *Kings* iv. 26. And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

2 *Kings* vi. 14. Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

— — 15. And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, a host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

See 2 *Kings* xviii. 24. *Is.* v. 28; xxii. 6. *Jer.* iv. 13; xlvi. 9. *Ezek.* xxvi. 10. *Nah.* ii. 4.

### § 33. Military Machines.

2 *Chr.* xxvi. 15. And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

See *Ezek.* xxvi. 9.

### § 34. Colors.

*Ps.* lx. 4. Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. Selah.

See *Sol.* vi. 4. *Is.* xviii. 3. *Jer.* iv. 6, 21, 22; li. 12.

### § 35. Trumpet and Cornet.

*Num.* xxxi. 6. And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of *every* tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

*Jos.* vi. 6. And Joshua the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD.

— — 8. And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the LORD, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the LORD followed them.

— — 9. And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rearward came after the ark, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

— — 13. And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rearward came after the ark of the LORD, *the priests* going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

See *Jer.* iv. 5, 19. *Neh.* iv. 18. *Hos.* v. 8.

### § 36. Provisions.

*Gen.* xiv. 18. And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he *was* the priest of the most high God.

— — 19. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth:

— — 20. And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all.

*Jos.* i. 10. Then Joshua commanded the officers of the people, saying,

— — 11. Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the LORD your God giveth you to possess it.

*Jud.* xx. 10. And we will take ten men of a hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and a hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victuals for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

— — 11. So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 18. Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched *corn*, and a hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid *them* on asses.

— — 19. And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nabal.

— — 20. And it was *so, as* she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David and his men came down against her; and she met them.

— — 27. And now this blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my lord.

2 *Sam.* xvi. 1. And when David was a little past

the top *of the hill*, behold, Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred *loaves* of bread, and a hundred bunches of raisins, and a hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

2 *Sam.* xvi. 2. And the king said unto Ziba, What meanest thou by these? And Ziba said, The asses *be* for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

— xvii. 27. And it came to pass, when David was come to Mahanaim, that Shobi the son of Nahash of Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and Machir the son of Ammiel of Lo-debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite of Rogelim,

— — 28. Brought beds, and basins, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched *corn*, and beans, and lentiles, and parched *pulse*,

— — 29. And honey, and butter, and sheep, and cheese of kine, for David, and for the people that *were* with him, to eat: for they said, The people *is* hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

2 *Kings* iii. 9. So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and they fetched a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

— — 10. And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab!

See *Ezek.* xxxviii. 7.

### § 37. Provisions Refused.

*Jud.* viii. 5. And he said unto the men of Succoth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they *be* faint, and I am pursuing after Zebah and Zalmunna, kings of Midian.

— — 6. And the princes of Succoth said, *Are* the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army?

— — 7. And Gideon said, Therefore when the LORD hath delivered Zebah and Zalmunna into mine hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

— — 8. And he went up thence to Penuel, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Penuel answered him as the men of Succoth had answered *him*.

— — 9. And he spake also unto the men of Penuel, saying, When I come again in peace, I will break down this tower.

— — 15. And he came to the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, *Are* the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men *that are* weary?

1 *Sam.* xxv. 10. And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, Who *is* David? and who *is* the son of Jesse? there be many servants nowadays that break away every man from his master.

— — 11. Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and the flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give *it* unto them, whom I know not whence they *be?*

---

## CHAP. IV.

## MARCH AND ENCAMPMENT.

### § 38. Muster and Disbanding.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 17. Then said Saul unto the people that *were* with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer *were* not *there*.

— xx. 4. Then said Jonathan unto David, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do *it* for thee.

1 *Kings* xx. 26. And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up to Aphek, to fight against Israel.

*Jud.* xxi. 24. And the children of Israel departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

See 1 *Sam.* xiii. 15. *Nah.* ii. 5.

### § 39. Trumpet Signals.

*Num.* x. 2. Make thee two trumpets of silver: of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

— — 3. And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 4. And if they blow *but* with one *trumpet*, then the princes, *which are* heads of the thousands of Israel, shall gather themselves unto thee.

— — 5. When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

— — 6. When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

— — 7. But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm.

— — 8. And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

— — 9. And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be remembered before the LORD your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

*Jer.* iv. 19. My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

— — 20. Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, *and* my curtains in a moment.

— — 21. How long shall I see the standard, *and* hear the sound of the trumpet?

— — 22. For my people *is* foolish, they have not known me; they *are* sottish children, and they have none understanding: they *are* wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

— vi. 1. O ye children of Benjamin, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the trumpet in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire in Beth-haccerem: for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

— — 4. Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

— — 5. Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

— — 6. For thus hath the LORD of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Jerusalem: this *is* the city to be visited; she *is* wholly oppression in the midst of her.

— — 17. Also I set watchmen over you, *saying*, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

*Hos.* v. 8. Blow ye the cornet in Gibeah, *and* the trumpet in Ramah: cry aloud *at* Beth-aven, after thee, O Benjamin.

1 *Cor.* xiv. 8. For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

### § 40. Marches and Military Movements.

*Jud.* i. 9. And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the valley.

*Is.* v. 25. Therefore is the anger of the LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcasses *were* torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

— — 26. And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly:

— — 27. None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

*Is.* v. 28. Whose arrows *are* sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind:

— — 29. Their roaring *shall be* like a lion, they shall roar like young lions; yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry *it* away safe, and none shall deliver *it*.

— — 30. And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if *one* look unto the land, behold darkness *and* sorrow; and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

*Jud.* xx. 14. But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

2 *Sam.* ii. 12. And Abner the son of Ner, and the servants of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, went out from Mahanaim to Gibeon.

— v. 17. But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard *of it*, and went down to the hold.

— — 18. The Philistines also came and spread themselves in the valley of Rephaim.

— xv. 17. And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

— — 18. And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Cherethites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which came after him from Gath, passed on before the king.

— xvi. 15. And Absalom, and all the people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.

— xvii. 24. Then David came to Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him.

— xviii. 4. And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

2 *Kings* iii. 8. And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Edom.

### § 41. Orders to March.

*Jos.* vi. 7. And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass before the ark of the LORD.

1 *Sam.* xxv. 12. So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

— — 13. And David said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up affar David about four hundred men; and two hundred abode by the stuff.

### § 42. Night March.

2 *Sam.* ii. 29. And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

— — 32. And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which *was in* Bethlehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

— xvii. 22. Then David arose, and all the people that *were* with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.

### § 43. Escort Duty.

2 *Kings* i. 9. Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of a hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God, the king hath said, Come down.

See *Acts* xxiii. 23, 24, 31–33.

### § 44. Halt.

*Jud.* xviii. 16. And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which *were* of the children of Dan, stood by the entering of the gate.

2 *Sam.* xviii. 16. And Joab blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Israel: for Joab held back the people.

### § 45. Military Position.

*Jud.* vi. 33. Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the valley of Jezreel.

— vii. 1. Then Jerubbaal, who *is* Gideon, and all the people that *were* with him, rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of Moreh, in the valley.

1 *Sam.* iv. 1. And the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Eben-ezer: and the Philistines pitched in Aphek.

— xiv. 2. And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibeah under a pomegranate tree which *is* in Migron: and the people that *were* with him *were* about six hundred men;

— xxviii. 4. And the Philistines gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in Gilboa.

2 *Sam.* xvii. 26. So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead.

### § 46. Encampment.

*Jos.* x. 15. And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.

— — 21. And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children of Israel.

*Jud.* x. 17. Then the children of Ammon were gathered together, and encamped in Gilead. And the children of Israel assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mizpeh.

1 *Sam.* xxii. 6. When Saul heard that David was discovered, and the men that *were* with him, (now Saul abode in Gibeah under a tree in Ramah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants *were* standing about him;)

1 *Chr.* xi. 15. Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines encamped in the valley of Rephaim.

See 1 *Sam.* xiii. 16. 2 *Kings* vii. 5.

---

## CHAP. V.

## STRATEGY AND TACTICS.

### § 47. Wisdom Required.

(1. TO AVOID WAR.)

1 *Kings* v. 12. And the LORD gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together.

(2. IN MAKING WAR.)

*Prov.* xx. 18. *Every* purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

— xxi. 22. A wise *man* scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.

— xxiv. 5. A wise man *is* strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.

— — 6. For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors *there is* safety.

*Ec.* vii. 19. Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty *men* which are in the city.

— ix. 13. This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it *seemed* great unto me.

— — 14. *There was* a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it.

*Ec.* ix. 15. Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

— — 16. Then said I, Wisdom *is* better than strength: nevertheless the poor man's wisdom *is* despised, and his words are not heard.

— — 18. Wisdom *is* better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good.

### § 48. A Council of War.

(1. THE WISE AHITHOPHEL ADVISES AN IMMEDIATE ATTACK.)

2 *Sam.* xvi. 20. Then said Absalom to Ahithophel, Give counsel among you what we shall do.

— xvii. 1. Moreover Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night:

— — 2. And I will come upon him while he *is* weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that *are* with him shall flee; and I will smite the king only:

— — 3. And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man whom thou seekest *is* as if all returned: *so* all the people shall be in peace.

— — 4. And the saying pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.

(2. THE CRAFTY HUSHAI ADVISES DELAY.)

2 *Sam.* xvii. 5. Then said Absalom, Call now Hushai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

— — 6. And when Hushai was come to Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do *after* his saying? if not, speak thou.

— — 7. And Hushai said unto Absalom, The counsel that Ahithophel hath given *is* not good at this time.

— — 8. For, said Hushai, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they *be* mighty men, and they *be* chafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father *is* a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

— — 9. Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some *other* place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.

— — 10. And he also *that is* valiant, whose heart *is* as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt; for all Israel knoweth that thy father *is* a mighty man, and *they* which *be* with him *are* valiant men.

— — 11. Therefore I counsel that all Israel be generally gathered unto thee, from Dan even to Beersheba, as the sand that *is* by the sea for multitude; and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

— — 12. So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that *are* with him there shall not be left so much as one.

— — 13. Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Israel bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

(3. HUSHAI'S ADVICE TAKEN.)

2 *Sam.* xvii. 14. And Absalom and all the men of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite *is* better than the counsel of Ahithophel. For the LORD had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent that the LORD might bring evil upon Absalom.

— — 15. Then said Hushai unto Zadok and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and thus did Ahithophel counsel Absalom and the elders of Israel; and thus and thus have I counselled.

### § 49. Reconnoitring.

*Jud.* vii. 10. But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:

— — 11. And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phurah his servant unto the outside of the armed men that *were* in the host.

### § 50. Challenge to Battle.

*Jud.* ix. 24. That the cruelty *done* to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them, and upon the men of Shechem, which aided him in the killing of his brethren.

— — 25. And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

— — 26. And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

— — 28. And Gaal the son of Ebed said, Who *is* Abimelech, and who *is* Shechem, that we should serve him? *is* not *he* the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve the men of Hamor the father of Shechem: for why should we serve him?

— — 29. And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

— — 30. And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was kindled.

— — 38. Then said Zebul unto him, Where *is* now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who *is* Abimelech, that we should serve him? *is* not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

2 *Sam.* ii. 13. And Joab the son of Zeruiah, and the servants of David, went out, and met together by the pool of Gibeon: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

— — 14. And Abner said to Joab, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Joab said, Let them arise.

— — 15. Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Benjamin, which *pertained* to Ish-bosheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of David.

— — 16. And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and *thrust* his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called Helkath-hazzurim, which *is* in Gibeon.

2 *Kings* x. 2. Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons *are* with you, and *there are* with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

— — 3. Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set *him* on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

— — 4. But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

2 *Chr.* xxv. 17. Then Amaziah king of Judah took advice, and sent to Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

### § 51. Order of Battle.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 1. Now the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which *belongeth* to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephes-dammim.

— — 2. And Saul and the men of Israel were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and set the battle in array against the Philistines.

— — 3. And the Philistines stood on a mountain on the one side, and Israel stood on a mountain on the other side: and *there was* a valley between them.

— — 21. For Israel and the Philistines had put the battle in array, army against army.

2 *Sam.* x. 7. And when David heard of *it*, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

2 *Sam* x. 8. And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ishtob, and Maacah, *were* by themselves in the field.

— — 9. When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice *men* of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians:

— — 10. And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put *them* in array against the children of Ammon.

— — 11. And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

1 *Chr.* xix. 9. And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of the city: and the kings that were come *were* by themselves in the field.

— — 10. Now when Joab saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the choice of Israel, and put *them* in array against the Syrians.

— — 11. And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of Abishai his brother, and they set *themselves* in array against the children of Ammon.

— — 12. And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

1 *Kings* xx. 13. And, behold, there came a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the LORD, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I *am* the LORD.

— — 14. And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, *Even* by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

— — 15. Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty-two: and after them he numbered all the people, *even* all the children of Israel, *being* seven thousand.

— — 19. So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

(A. POSITION OF COMMANDER.)

2 *Sam.* xviii. 3. But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now *thou art* worth ten thousand of us: therefore now *it is* better that thou succour us out of the city.

### § 52. Surprises.

*Gen.* xiv. 15. And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hobah, which *is* on the left hand of Damascus.

*Jud.* vii. 16. And he divided the three hundred men *into* three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within the pitchers.

— — 17. And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be *that*, as I do, so shall ye do.

— — 18. When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that *are* with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, *The sword* of the LORD, and of Gideon.

— — 19. So Gideon, and the hundred men that *were* with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that *were* in their hands.

— — 20. And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow *withal:* and they cried, The sword of the LORD, and of Gideon.

— — 21. And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

— — 22. And the three hundred blew the trumpets+

— viii. 11. And Gideon went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of Nobah and Jogbehah, and smote the host: for the host was secure.

### § 53. An Attack Feared.

*Gen.* xxxii. 6. And the messengers returned to Jacob, saying, We came to thy brother Esau, and also he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

— — 7. Then Jacob was greatly afraid and distressed: and he divided the people that *was* with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

— — 8. And said, If Esau come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

### § 54. But it was not Made.

*Gen.* xxxiii. 15. And Esau said, Let me now leave with thee *some* of the folk that *are* with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

— — 16. So Esau returned that day on his way unto Seir.

### § 55. Ambuscades.

*Jud.* ix. 31. And he sent messengers unto Abimelech, privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shechem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

— — 32. Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that *is* with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

— — 33. And it shall be, *that* in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, *when* he and the people that *is* with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thou shalt find occasion.

— — 34. And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that *were* with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.

— — 35. And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and Abimelech rose up, and the people that *were* with him, from lying in wait.

— — 36. And when Gaal saw the people, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as *if they were* men.

— — 37. And Gaal spake again and said, See, there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of Meonenim.

— — 42. And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abimelech.

— — 43. And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people *were* come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

— — 44. And Abimelech, and the company that *was* with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two *other* companies ran upon all *the people* that *were* in the fields, and slew them.

— xvi. 2. *And it was told* the Gazites, saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed *him* in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

— xx. 29. And Israel set liers in wait round about Gibeah.

— — 30. And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.

— — 31. And the children of Benjamin went out

against the people, *and* were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, *and* kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gibeah in the field, about thirty men of Israel.

*Jud.* xx. 32. And the children of Benjamin said, They *are* smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

— — 33. And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, *even* out of the meadows of Gibeah.

— — 34. And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that evil *was* near them.

— — 36. So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

— — 37. And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait drew *themselves* along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

— — 38. Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Israel and the liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

— — 39. And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite *and* kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as *in* the first battle.

— — 40. But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

— — 41. And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

— — 42. Therefore they turned *their backs* before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which *came* out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

— — 43. *Thus* they inclosed the Benjamites round about, *and* chased them, *and* trode them down with ease over against Gibeah toward the sunrising.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 13. But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Judah, and the ambushment *was* behind them.

### § 56. Battles.

*Gen.* xiv. 1. And it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arioch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations;

— — 2. *That these* made war with Bera king of Sodom, and with Bersha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, which is Zoar.

— — 3. All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, which is the salt sea.

— — 8. And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zeboiim, and the king of Bela, (the same *is* Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

— — 9. With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of nations, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arioch king of Ellasar; four kings with five.

*Jud.* ix. 39. And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

— xx. 19. And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

— — 20. And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to fight against them at Gibeah.

— — 22. And the people, the men of Israel, encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

— — 24. And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 19. Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, *were* in the valley of Elah, fighting with the Philistines.

2 *Sam.* x. 15. And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Israel, they gathered themselves together.

— — 16. And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that *were* beyond the river; and they came to Helam: and Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer *went* before them.

— — 17. And when it was told David, he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

1 *Chr.* xix. 16. And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that *were* beyond the river: and Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer *went* before them.

— — 17. And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set *the battle* in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

### § 57. Stratagems.

(See 2 *Kings* iii. 16.)

2 *Kings* iii. 18. And this is *but* a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your hand.

— — 19. And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

— — 22. And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side *as* red as blood:

— — 23. And they said, This *is* blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## VICTORY AND PURSUIT.

### § 58. Panic.

*Gen.* xxxv. 5. And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that *were* round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

*Jud.* vii. 22. And the LORD set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah in Zererath, *and* to the border of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 15. And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was a very great trembling.

— — 16. And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down *one another.*

— — 20. And Saul and all the people that *were* with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, every man's sword was against his fellow, *and there was* a very great discomfiture.

See 2 *Chr.* xx. 23.

### § 59. Victory.

*Num.* xiv. 45. Then the Amalekites came down, and the Canaanites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, *even* unto Hormah.

*Jos.* xxiii. 9. For the LORD hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but *as for* you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

— xxiv. 11. And ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of Jericho fought against you, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgashites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites; and I delivered them into your hand.

*Jud.* i. 22. And the house of Joseph, they also went up against Beth-el: and the LORD *was* with them.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 47. So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of Ammon, and against Edom, and against the kings of Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed *them.*

— — 48. And he gathered a host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

— xix. 8. And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him.

2 *Sam.* ii. 17. And there was a very sore battle that day; and Abner was beaten, and the men of Israel, before the servants of David.

— v. 20. And David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The LORD hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place Baal-perazim.

### § 60. Flight.

(1. FORETOLD.)

*Deut.* xxviii. 7. The LORD shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

See *Is.* xxxi. 8, 9.

(2. INSTANCES.)

*Jud.* iv. 15. And the LORD discomfited Sisera, and all *his* chariots, and all *his* host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off *his* chariot, and fled away on his feet.

— xx. 47. But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

1 *Chr.* x. 1. Now the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa.

2 *Sam.* x. 13. And Joab drew nigh, and the people that *were* with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

— — 14. And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joab returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

1 *Chr.* xix. 14. So Joab and the people that *were* with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him.

— — 15. And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 13. Then David and his men, *which were* about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth.

1 *Kings* xx. 20. And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on a horse with the horseman.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 9. The children of Ephraim, *being* armed, *and* carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

### § 61. Flight Intercepted.

*Jud.* vii. 24. And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and took the waters unto Beth-barah and Jordan.

— xii. 5. And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was *so*, that when those Ephraimites which were escaped said, Let me go over, that the men of Gilead said unto him, *Art* thou an Ephraimite? If he said, Nay;

— — 6. Then said they unto him, Say now Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce *it* right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

### § 62. Pursuit.

*Jud.* vii. 23. And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manasseh, and pursued after the Midianites.

— viii. 4. And Gideon came to Jordan, *and* passed over, he, and the three hundred men that *were* with him, faint, yet pursuing *them.*

1 *Sam.* vii. 11. And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until *they came* under Beth-car.

— xiv. 21. Moreover, the Hebrews *that* were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp *from the country* round about, even they also *turned* to be with the Israelites that *were* with Saul and Jonathan.

— — 22. Likewise all the men of Israel which had hid themselves in mount Ephraim, *when* they heard that the Philistines fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

— — 23. So the LORD saved Israel that day: and the battle passed over unto Beth-aven.

— — 46. Then Saul went up from following the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.

— xvii. 52. And the men of Israel and of Judah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Philistines, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ekron. And the wounded of the Philistines fell down by the way to Shaaraim, even unto Gath, and unto Ekron.

— xxiii. 24. And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul: but David and his men *were* in the wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon.

— — 25. Saul also and his men went to seek *him.* And they told David: wherefore he came down into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Maon. And when Saul heard *that*, he pursued after David in the wilderness of Maon.

— — 26. And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them.

— xxiv. 2. Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and went to seek David and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

2 *Sam.* ii. 19. And Asahel pursued after Abner; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Abner.

— — 24. Joab also and Abishai pursued after Abner: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ammah, that *lieth* before Giah by the way of the wilderness of Gibeon.

— xx. 6. And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than *did* Absalom: take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us.

— — 7. And there went out after him Joab's men, and the Cherethites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

— — 10. +So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the son of Bichri.

### § 63. Overtaking.

*Gen.* xiv. 10. And the vale of Siddim *was full of* slimepits; and the kings of Sodom and Gomorrah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the mountain.

*Jud.* iv. 16. But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all the host of Sisera fell upon the edge of the sword; *and* there was not a man left.

— viii. 12. And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and discomfited all the host.

2 *Kings* iii. 24. And when they came to the camp of Israel, the Israelites rose up and smote the Moabites, so that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting the Moabites, even in *their* country.

*Ps.* xviii. 37. I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

### § 64. Exultation over Victory.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 35. He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

— — 38. I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

— — 43. Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth: I did stamp them as the mire of the street, *and* did spread them abroad.

— — 48. It *is* God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under me,

— — 49. And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.

*Ps.* xviii. 38. I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

— — 39. For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

— — 40. Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

— — 42. Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## FORTRESSES AND SIEGES.

### § 65. Fortified Cities.

*Deut.* iii. 5. All these cities *were* fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many.

2 *Chr.* xi. 5. And Rehoboam dwelt in Jerusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

— — 6. He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,

— — 7. And Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adullam,

— — 8. And Gath, and Mareshah, and Ziph,

— — 9. And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah,

— — 10. And Zorah, and Ajalon, and Hebron, which *are* in Judah and in Benjamin, fenced cities.

— — 11. And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victuals, and of oil and wine.

— — 12. And in every several city *he put* shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

— xxvi. 9. Moreover Uzziah built towers in Jerusalem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning *of the wall*, and fortified them.

### § 66. Strong Positions Occupied.

1 *Sam.* xiii. 23. And the garrison of the Philistines went out to the passage of Michmash.

— xiv. 4. And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over unto the Philistines' garrison, *there was* a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one *was* Bozez, and the name of the other Sench.

— — 5. The forefront of the one *was* situate northward over against Michmash, and the other southward over against Gibeah.

— xxiii. 14. And David abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand.

— — 15. And David saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and David *was* in the wilderness of Ziph in a wood.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 29. And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at En-gedi.

— xxvi. 1. And the Ziphites came unto Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself in the hill of Hachilah, *which is* before Jeshimon?

— — 2. Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Ziph, having three thousand chosen men of Israel with him, to seek David in the wilderness of Ziph.

— — 3. And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* before Jeshimon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

1 *Chr.* xi. 16. And David *was* then in the hold, and the Philistines' garrison *was* then at Beth-lehem.

### § 67. Fortresses Occupied.

*Jos.* x. 19. And stay ye not, *but* pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD your God hath delivered them into your hand.

— — 20. And it came to pass, when Joshua and the children of Israel had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest *which* remained of them entered into fenced cities.

*Jud.* ix. 46. And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard *that*, they entered into a hold of the house of the god Berith.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 7. And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.

### § 68. Directions Concerning Sieges.

(1. PLACES MUST FIRST BE SUMMONED TO SURRENDER.)

*Deut.* xx. 10. When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it.

— — 11. And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, *that* all the people *that is* found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

— — 12. And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

— — 13. And when the LORD thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

— — 14. But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, *even* all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

— — 15. Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities *which are* very far off from thee, which *are* not of the cities of these nations.

(2. FRUIT TREES MUST NOT BE DESTROYED.)

*Deut.* xx. 19. When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field *is* man's *life*) to employ *them* in the siege:

— — 20. Only the trees which thou knowest that they *be* not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

### § 69. Sieges Threatened.

*Deut.* xxviii. 52. And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the LORD thy God hath given thee.

### § 70. Jerusalem Summoned to Surrender.

2 *Kings* xviii. 26. Then said Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto Rab-shakeh,

Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand *it:* and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

2 *Kings* xviii. 36. But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

*Is.* xxxvi. 1. Now it came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah, *that* Sennacherib king of Assyria came up against all the defenced cities of Judah, and took them.

— — 2. And the king of Assyria sent Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

— — 3. Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkiah's son, which was over the house, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, Asaph's son, the recorder.

— — 4. And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Assyria, What confidence *is* this wherein thou trustest?

— — 5. I say, *sayest thou,* (but *they are but* vain words, *I have* counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

— — 8. Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

— — 9. How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for chariots and for horsemen?

— — 10. And am I now come up without the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

— — 11. Then said Eliakim and Shebna and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand *it:* and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that *are* on the wall.

— — 13. Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.

— — 14. Thus saith the king, Let not Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

— — 15. Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

— — 16. Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, Make *an agreement* with me *by* a present, and come out to me: and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

— — 17. Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

— — 18. *Beware* lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The LORD will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

## § 71. Sieges Formed.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 8. And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Keilah, to besiege David and his men.

1 *Chr.* xx. 1. And it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out *to battle,* Joab led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jerusalem. And Joab smote Rabbah, and destroyed it.

2 *Sam.* xx. 15. And they came and besieged him in Abel of Beth-maachah, and they cast up a bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that *were* with Joab battered the wall, to throw it down.

1 *Kings* xx. 1. And Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and *there were* thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 *Kings* vi. 24. And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Samaria.

— — 25. And there was a great famine in Samaria: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's head was *sold* for fourscore *pieces* of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of dove's dung for five *pieces* of silver.

## § 72. Incidents of a Siege.

(1. TRIBUTE DEMANDED.)

1 *Kings* xx. 2. And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad,

— — 3. Thy silver and thy gold *is* mine; thy wives also and thy children, *even* the goodliest, *are* mine.

— — 4. And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I *am* thine, and all that I have.

(2. FAMINE.)

2 *Kings* vi. 26. And as the king of Israel was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

— — 27. And he said, If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

(3. SURRENDER ADVISED.)

*Jer.* xxxviii. 15. Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare *it* unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

— — 16. So Zedekiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, *As* the LORD liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

— — 17. Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel; If thou wilt assuredly go forth unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

— — 18. But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

— — 19. And Zedekiah the king said unto Jeremiah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

(4. A VIVID PICTURE.)

*Is.* xxii. 1. The burden of the valley of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops?

— — 2. Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city: thy slain *men are* not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

— — 3. All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, *which* have fled from far.

— — 4. Therefore said I, Look away from me; I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

— — 5. For *it is* a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity by the Lord GOD of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

— — 6. And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men *and* horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield.

— — 7. And it shall come to pass, *that* thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.

— — 8. And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour of the house of the forest.

— — 9. Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

— — 10. And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye have broken down to fortify the wall.

— — 11. Ye made also a ditch between the two

Thos. Nast Artist. R. Eggler. Engr.

WAR IN ANCIENT TIMES.

walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

*Is.* xxii. 12. And in that day did the Lord GOD of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

— — 13. And behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die.

— — 14. And it was revealed in mine ears by the LORD of hosts, Surely this iniquity shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

### § 73. Relief Promised.

1 *Sam.* xi. 9. And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by *that time* the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed *it* to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.

— — 10. Therefore the men of Jabesh said, To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

### § 74. Siege Raised.

2 *Sam.* xx. 16. Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Joab, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

— — 17. And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, *Art* thou Joab? And he answered, I *am he.* Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

— — 19. I *am one of them that are* peaceable *and* faithful in Israel: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up the inheritance of the LORD?

— — 20. And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

*Jer.* xxxvii. 11. And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was broken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army,

— — 12. Then Jeremiah went forth out of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, to separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

### § 75. Cities Taken.

*Gen.* xxxiv. 25. And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.

— — 26. And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

— — 27. The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

*Jud.* viii. 17. And he beat down the tower of Penuel, and slew the men of the city.

2 *Sam.* xii. 26. And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city.

— — 27. And Joab sent messengers to David, and said, I have fought against Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.

— — 28. Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

— — 29. And David gathered all the people together, and went to Rabbah, and fought against it, and took it.

(A. SIGNAL FOR PROTECTION AT CAPTURE.)

*Jos.* ii. 12. Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token:

— — 13. And *that* ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

— — 14. And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the LORD hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

— — 17. And the men said unto her, We *will be* blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

— — 18. Behold, *when* we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

— — 19. And it shall be, *that* whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood *shall be* upon his head, and we *will be* guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood *shall be* on our head, if *any* hand be upon him.

— — 20. And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

— — 21. And she said, According unto your words, so *be* it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

— vi. 22. But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, as ye sware unto her.

### § 76. Captured Cities Burned.

*Deut.* xiii. 16. And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the LORD thy God: and it shall be a heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

*Num.* xxi. 28. For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon: it hath consumed Ar of Moab, *and* the lords of the high places of Arnon.

— xxxi. 10. And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

*Jud.* i. 8. Now the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

— ix. 48. And Abimelech gat him up to mount Zalmon, he and all the people that *were* with him; and Abimelech took an axe in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid *it* on his shoulder, and said unto the people that *were* with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, *and* do as I *have done.*

— — 49. And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed Abimelech, and put *them* to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, about a thousand men and women.

— xx. 48. And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of *every* city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## MISHAPS AND CASUALTIES.

### § 77. Exhaustion of Troops.

(1. FROM WANT OF FOOD.)

1 *Sam.* xiv. 24. And the men of Israel were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted *any* food.

— — 26. And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

— — 27. But Jonathan heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that *was* in his hand, and

dipped it in a honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 28. Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed *be* the man that eateth *any* food this day. And the people were faint.

(2. FROM FATIGUE.)

1 *Sam.* xxx. 9. So David went, he and the six hundred men that *were* with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

— — 10. But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor.

2 *Sam.* xxi. 15. Moreover the Philistines had yet war again with Israel; and David went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Philistines: and David waxed faint.

## § 78. Wounds.

*Jud.* ix. 40. And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown *and* wounded, *even* unto the entering of the gate.

— — 41. And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah: and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem.

1 *Chr.* x. 3. And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 39. And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.

*Mark* xiv. 47. And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

## § 79. Gentiles Killed in Battle.

(1. INDEFINITE NUMBERS.)

*Jud.* i. 5. And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 5. So David and his men went to Keilah, and fought with the Philistines, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So David saved the inhabitants of Keilah.

1 *Kings* xx. 21. And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.

1 *Chr.* v. 22. For there fell down many slain, because the war *was* of God. And they dwelt in their steads until the captivity.

(2. DEFINITE NUMBERS.)

*Num.* xxxi. 7. And they warred against the Midianites, as the LORD commanded Moses; and they slew all the males.

— — 8. And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain; *namely*, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

*Jud.* i. 4. And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men.

— — 10. And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: now the name of Hebron before *was* Kirjath-arba: and they slew Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai.

— vii. 25. And they took two princes of the Midianites, Oreb and Zeeb; and they slew Oreb upon the rock Oreb, and Zeeb they slew at the winepress of Zeeb, and pursued Midian, and brought the heads of Oreb and Zeeb to Gideon on the other side Jordan.

— viii. 10. Now Zebah and Zalmunna *were* in Karkor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand *men*, all that were left of all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell a hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

1 *Chr.* xviii. 5. And when the Syrians of Damascus came to help Hadarezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

— — 12. Moreover, Abishai the son of Zeruiah slew of the Edomites in the valley of salt eighteen thousand.

2 *Sam.* x. 18. And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew *the men of* seven hundred chariots of the Syrians, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of their host, who died there.

1 *Chr.* xix. 18. But the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew of the Syrians seven thousand *men which fought in* chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

1 *Kings* xx. 29. And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And *so* it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians a hundred thousand footmen in one day.

## § 80. Hebrews Killed in Battle.

(1. BY GENTILES.)

2 *Kings* xiii. 7. Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust by threshing.

(2. BY OTHER HEBREWS.)

*Jud.* xx. 21. And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

— — 25. And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

— — 35. And the LORD smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that day twenty and five thousand and a hundred men: all these drew the sword.

— — 44. And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these *were* men of valour.

— — 45. And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them.

— — 46. So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these *were* men of valour.

2 *Sam.* ii. 30. And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

— — 31. But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, *so that* three hundred and threescore men died.

— xviii. 6. So the people went out into the field against Israel: and the battle was in the wood of Ephraim;

— — 7. Where the people of Israel were slain before the servants of David, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand *men*.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 17. And Abijah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Israel five hundred thousand chosen men.

## § 81. Leaders Killed.

2 *Sam.* ii. 22. And Abner said again to Asahel, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to Joab thy brother?

— — 23. Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Abner with the hinder end of the spear smote him under the fifth *rib*, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, *that* as many as came to the place where Asahel fell down and died stood still.

— xi. 16. And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew that valiant men *were*.

2 *Sam.* xi. 17. And the men of the city went out, and fought with Joab: and there fell *some* of the people of the servants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also.

— xviii. 14. Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he *was* yet alive in the midst of the oak.

1 *Chr.* x. 2. And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul.

— — 6. So Saul died, and his three sons, and all his house died together.

### § 82. Treatment of Dead Enemies.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 54. And David took the head of the Philistine, and brought it to Jerusalem; but he put his armour in his tent.

— xxxi. 8. And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gilboa.

— — 9. And they cut off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to publish *it in* the house of their idols, and among the people.

— — 10. And they put his armour in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Bethshan.

### § 83. Mourning for the Dead in Battle.

2 *Sam.* i. 17. And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:

— — 19. The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!

— — 20. Tell *it* not in Gath, publish *it* not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

— — 21. Ye mountains of Gilboa, *let there be* no dew, neither *let there be* rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, *as though he had* not *been* anointed with oil.

— — 22. From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

— — 25. How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, *thou wast* slain in thine high places.

— — 27. How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

— xix. 3. And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## PRISONERS OF WAR.

### § 84. No Quarter Given.

1 *Sam.* xxvii. 10. And Achish said, Whither have ye made a road to day? And David said, Against the south of Judah, and against the south of the Jerahmeelites, and against the south of the Kenites.

— — 11. And David saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring *tidings* to Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did David, and so *will be* his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.

— — 12. And Achish believed David, saying, He hath made his people Israel utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

### § 85. Prisoners Taken.

*Gen.* xiv. 12. And they took Lot, Abram's brother's son, who dwelt in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

*Num.* xxi. 1. And *when* king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took *some* of them prisoners.

— xxxi. 9. And the children of Israel took *all* the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

— — 11. And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, *both* of men and of beasts.

— — 12. And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which *are* by Jordan *near* Jericho.

1 *Chr.* v. 19. And they made war with the Hagarites, with Jetur, and Nephish, and Nodab.

— — 21. And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men a hundred thousand.

— xviii. 4. And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: David also houghed all the chariot *horses*, but reserved of them a hundred chariots.

### § 86. Well Treated.

1 *Kings* xx. 31. And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel *are* merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy life.

— — 32. So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and *put* ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, *Is* he yet alive? he *is* my brother.

— — 33. Now the men did diligently observe whether *any thing would come* from him, and did hastily catch *it:* and they said, Thy brother Benhadad. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Benhadad came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

*Ps.* cvi. 46. He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives.

### § 87. Set Free.

2 *Kings* vi. 21. And the king of Israel said unto Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite *them?* shall I smite *them?*

— — 22. And he answered, Thou shalt not smite *them:* wouldst thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

— — 23. And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Syria came no more into the land of Israel.

### § 88. Tortured.

*Jud.* viii. 16. And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness, and briers, and with them he taught the men of Succoth.

2 *Sam.* xii. 31. And he brought forth the people that *were* therein, and put *them* under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brickkiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem.

1 *Chr.* xx. 3. And he brought out the people that *were* in it, and cut *them* with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people returned to Jerusalem.

See 2 *Kings* xxv. 7.

### § 89. Put to Death.

*Jos.* x. 16. But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Makkedah.

*Jos.* x. 17. And it was told Joshua, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Makkedah.

— — 18. And Joshua said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

— — 22. Then said Joshua, open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

— — 23. And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, *and* the king of Eglon.

— — 24. And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua, that Joshua called for all the men of Israel, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

— — 25. And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall the LORD do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

— — 26. And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: +and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

— — 27. And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, *that* Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, *which remain* until this very day.

*Jud.* viii. 20. And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, *and* slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he *was* yet a youth.

— — 21. Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man *is, so is* his strength. And Gideon arose, and slew Zebah and Zalmunna, and took away the ornaments that *were* on their camels' necks.

1 *Sam.* xv. 32. Then said Samuel, Bring ye hither to me Agag the king of the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

— — 33. And Samuel said, As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And Samuel hewed Agag in pieces before the LORD in Gilgal.

---

## CHAP. X.

## SPOILS OF WAR.

### § 90. Not Always Taken.

*Jud.* v. 19. The kings came *and* fought; then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo; they took no gain of money.

### § 91. Refused.

*Gen.* xiv. 22. And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lifted up mine hand unto the LORD, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth,

— — 23. That I will not *take* from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that *is* thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich:

— — 24. Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take their portion.

### § 92. Forbidden.

*Jos.* vi. 18. And ye, in any wise keep *yourselves* from the accursed thing, lest ye make *yourselves* accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse and trouble it.

— vii. 1. But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the LORD was kindled against the children of Israel.

— — 11. Israel hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of the accursed thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put *it* even among their own stuff.

— — 20. And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the LORD God of Israel, and thus and thus have I done:

— — 21. When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and two hundred shekels of silver, and a wedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they *are* hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.

— — 22. So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, *it was* hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

— — 23. And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the children of Israel, and laid them out before the LORD.

### § 93. Expected.

*Jud.* v. 28. The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot *so* long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

— — 29. Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,

— — 30. Have they not sped? have they *not* divided the prey; to every man a damsel *or* two; to Sisera a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, *meet* for the necks of *them that take* the spoil?

### § 94. Taken.

*Gen.* xiv. 11. And they took all the goods of Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

— xxxiv. 28. They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which *was* in the city, and that which *was* in the field,

— — 29. And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that *was* in the house.

*Num.* xxxi. 32. And the booty, *being* the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

— — 33. And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

— — 34. And threescore and one thousand asses,

— — 36. And the half, *which was* the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

— — 42. And of the children of Israel's half, which Moses divided from the men that warred,

— — 43 (Now the half *that pertained unto* the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand *and* seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

— — 44. And thirty and six thousand beeves,

— — 45. And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

— — 46. And sixteen thousand persons,)

*Deut.* ii. 35. Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

— iii. 7. But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

1 *Sam.* xiii. 17. And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way *that leadeth to* Ophrah, unto the land of Shual:

— — 18. And another company turned the way *to* Beth-horon: and another company turned *to* the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Zeboim toward the wilderness.

— xvii. 53. And the children of Israel returned from chasing after the Philistines, and they spoiled their tents.

2 *Sam.* iii. 22. And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from *pursuing* a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner *was* not with David in Hebron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

2 *Kings* vii. 8. And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid *it;* and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence *also*, and went and hid *it.*

### § 95. Recovered.

*Gen.* xiv. 16. And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

1 *Sam.* xxx. 18. And David recovered all that the Amalekites had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.

— — 19. And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any *thing* that they had taken to them: David recovered all.

— — 20. And David took all the flocks and the herds, *which* they drave before those *other* cattle, and said, This *is* David's spoil.

### § 96. Divided.

*Gen.* xiv. 21. And the king of Sodom said unto Abram, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.

*Num.* xxxi. 53. (*For* the man of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

*Jos.* xxii. 8. And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

*Jud.* xiv. 19. And the Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

1 *Sam.* xxx. 13. And David said unto him, To whom *belongest* thou? and whence *art* thou? And he said, I *am* a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days agone I fell sick.

— — 14. We made an invasion *upon* the south of the Cherethites, and upon *the coast* which *belongeth* to Judah, and upon the south of Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.

— — 15. And David said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

— — 16. And when he had brought him down, behold, *they were* spread abroad upon all the earth, eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Philistines, and out of the land of Judah.

— — 21. And David came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow David, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Besor: and they went forth to meet David, and to meet the people that *were* with him: and when David came near to the people, he saluted them.

— — 22. Then answered all the wicked men, and *men* of Belial, of those that went with David, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them *aught* of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead *them* away, and depart.

— — 23. Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the LORD hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

— — 24. For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but as his part *is* that goeth down to the battle, so *shall* his part *be* that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

— — 25. And it was *so* from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day.

— — 26. And when David came to Ziklag, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Judah, *even* to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the LORD;

— — 27. To *them* which *were* in Beth-el, and to *them* which *were* in south Ramoth, and to *them* which *were* in Jattir,

— — 28. And to *them* which *were* in Aroer, and to *them* which *were* in Siphmoth, and to *them* which *were* in Eshtemoa,

— — 29. And to *them* which *were* in Rachal, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Jerahmeelites, and to *them* which *were* in the cities of the Kenites,

— — 30. And to *them* which *were* in Hormah, and to *them* which *were* in Chorashan, and to *them* which *were* in Athach,

— — 31. And to *them* which *were* in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt.

*Ps.* lxviii. 12. Kings of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.

### § 97. The Lord's Portion.

*Num.* xxxi. 21. And Eleazar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;

— — 22. Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

— — 23. Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make *it* go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

— — 24. And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

— — 25. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 26. Take the sum of the prey that was taken *both* of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

— — 27. And divide the prey into two parts: between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation.

— — 28. And levy a tribute unto the LORD of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, *both* of the persons, and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

— — 29. Take *it* of their half, and give *it* unto Eleazar the priest, *for* a heave offering of the LORD.

— — 30. And of the children of Israel's half, thou shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the LORD.

— — 31. And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 37. And the LORD's tribute of the sheep was six hundred and three-score and fifteen.

— — 38. And the beeves *were* thirty and six thousand; of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and twelve.

— — 39. And the asses *were* thirty thousand and five hundred: of which the LORD's tribute *was* threescore and one.

— — 48. And the officers which *were* over thousands of the host, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Moses:

— — 49. And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which *are* under our charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.

— — 50. We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, to make an atonement for our souls before the LORD.

— — 51. And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, *even* all wrought jewels.

— — 52. And all the gold of the offering that they

offered up to the LORD, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

*Jos.* vi. 19. But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron *are* consecrated unto the LORD: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

— — 24. And they burnt the city with fire, and all that *was* therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the LORD.

---

## CHAP. XI.

## MILITARY INTELLIGENCE.

### § 98. By Divine Revelation.

1 *Kings* xx. 22. And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.

2 *Kings* vi. 8. Then the king of Syria warred against Israel, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place *shall be* my camp.

— — 9. And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down.

— — 10. And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice.

— — 11. Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us *is* for the king of Israel?

— — 12. And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but Elisha, the prophet that *is* in Israel, telleth the king of Israel the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

### § 99. By Reconnoissance and Scouting.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 5. And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and Abner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him.

— — 6. Then answered David and said to Ahimelech the Hittite, and to Abishai the son of Zeruiah, brother to Joab, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And Abishai said, I will go down with thee.

— — 7. So David and Abishai came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Abner and the people lay round about him.

2 *Kings* vii. 12. And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that we *be* hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

— — 13. And one of his servants answered and said, Let *some* take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they *are* as all the multitude of Israel that are left in it: behold, *I say*, they *are* even as all the multitude of the Israelites that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

— — 14. They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

— — 15. And they went after them unto Jordan: and, lo, all the way *was* full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

### § 100. From Inhabitants.

*Jud.* iv. 14. And Deborah said unto Barak, Up; for this *is* the day in which the LORD hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: is not the LORD gone out before thee? So Barak went down from mount Tabor, and ten thousand men after him.

— ix. 47. And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

1 *Sam.* xix. 19. And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David *is* at Naioth in Ramah.

— xxiii. 19. Then came up the Ziphites to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not David hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hachilah, which *is* on the south of Jeshimon?

— — 20. Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come down; and our part *shall be* to deliver him into the king's hand.

— — 21. And Saul said, Blessed *be* ye of the LORD; for ye have compassion on me.

— — 22. Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his haunt is, *and* who hath seen him there: for it is told me *that* he dealeth very subtilely.

— — 23. See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.

— — 27. But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have invaded the land.

— — 28. Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after David, and went against the Philistines: therefore they called that place Sela-hammahlekoth.

— xxiv. 1. And it came to pass, when Saul was returned from following the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David *is* in the wilderness of Engedi.

2 *Kings* vii. 9. Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day *is* a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

— — 10. So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Syrians, and, behold, *there was* no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they *were*.

— — 11. And he called the porters; and they told *it* to the king's house within.

(A. DECEPTION.)

*Jud.* iv 20. Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and inquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

### § 101. From Prisoners.

*Jud.* i. 24. And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and we will shew thee mercy.

— — 25. And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

— — 26. And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz; which *is* the name thereof unto this day.

— viii. 13. And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun *was up*,

— — 14. And caught a young man of the men of Succoth, and inquired of him: and he described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, *even* threescore and seventeen men.

### § 102. From Fugitives.

*Gen.* xiv. 13. And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for he dwelt in the plain of Mamre the Amorite, brother of Eshcol, and brother of Aner: and these *were* confederate with Abram.

1 *Sam.* xix. 18. So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and dwelt in Naioth.

2 *Sam.* i. 1. Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from the slaughter of

the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag;

2 *Sam* i. 2. It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and *so* it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

— — 3. And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

— — 4. And David said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son be dead also.

— — 5. And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

— — 6. And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

— — 7. And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here *am* I.

— — 8. And he said unto me, Who *art* thou? And I answered him, I *am* an Amalekite.

### § 103. From Spies.

(1. SPIES SENT FORTH.)

*Jos.* ii. 1. And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into a harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there.

*Jud.* i. 23. And the house of Joseph sent to descry Beth-el. Now the name of the city before *was* Luz.

(2. SUSPECTED.)

*Gen.* xlii. 9. And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye *are* spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

— — 10. And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

— — 11. We *are* all one man's sons: we *are* true *men;* thy servants are no spies.

— — 12. And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

— — 13. And they said, Thy servants *are* twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Canaan; and, behold, the youngest *is* this day with our father, and one *is* not.

— — 14. And Joseph said unto them, That *is it* that I spake unto you, saying, Ye *are* spies:

— — 30. The man, *who is* the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

— — 31. And we said unto him We *are* true *men;* we are no spies:

(3. DISCOVERED, BUT ESCAPE.)

*Jos.* ii. 2. And it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the country.

— — 3. And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

— — 7. And the men pursued after them the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

— — 22. And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned; and the pursuers sought *them* throughout all the way, but found *them* not.

2 *Sam.* xvii. 17. Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz stayed by En-rogel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a wench went and told them; and they went and told king David.

— — 18. Nevertheless, a lad saw them, and told Absalom: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Bahurim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.

(4. PROTECTED.)

*Jos.* ii. 4. And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they *were:*

— — 5. And it came to pass *about the time* of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out; whither the men went, I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

— — 6. But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

— — 15. Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house *was* upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

— — 16. And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

2 *Sam.* xvii. 19. And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

— — 20. And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where *is* Ahimaaz and Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find *them*, they returned to Jerusalem.

(5. RECOMPENSE FOR PROTECTING.)

*Jos.* vi. 17. And the city shall be accursed, *even* it, and all that *are* therein, to the LORD: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that *are* with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent.

— — 23. And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

— — 25. And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel *even* unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

(6. INTELLIGENCE BROUGHT BACK.)

*Jos.* ii. 23. So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all *things* that befell them:

— xiv. 7. Forty years old *was* I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh-barnea to espy out the land; and I brought him word as *it was* in mine heart.

— — 8. Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the LORD my God.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 4. David therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

2 *Sam.* xvii. 21. And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.

### § 104. From Partizans among the Enemy.

See 2 *Sam.* xv. 27, 28, 33–37.

### § 105. Despatches Sent and Received.

2 *Sam.* xi. 18. Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the war;

— — 19. And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

— — 20. And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

— — 21. +why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

— — 22. So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

— — 23. And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

2 *Sam.* xi. 24. And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and *some* of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

— xvii. 16. Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that *are* with him.

— xviii. 19. Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the LORD hath avenged him of his enemies.

— — 20. And Joab said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

— — 21. Then said Joab to Cushi, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cushi bowed himself unto Joab, and ran.

— — 22. Then said Ahimaaz the son of Zadok yet again to Joab, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cushi. And Joab said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings ready?

— — 23. But howsoever, *said he*, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then Ahimaaz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cushi.

— — 24. And David sat between the two gates: and the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

— — 25. And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he *be* alone, *there is* tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

— — 26. And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold *another* man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

— — 27. And the watchman said, Methinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of Ahimaaz the son of Zadok. And the king said, He *is* a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

— — 28. Ahimaaz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed *be* the LORD thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

— — 29. And the king said, Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz answered, When Joab sent the king's servant, and *me* thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what *it was*.

— — 30. And the king said *unto him*, Turn aside, *and* stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

— — 31. And behold, Cushi came; and Cushi said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the LORD hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

— — 32. And the king said unto Cushi, *Is* the young man Absalom safe? And Cushi answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do *thee* hurt, be as *that* young man *is*.

### § 106. Warning of Invasion by Beacon.

See *Jer.* vi. 1.

### § 107. Use Made of Intelligence.

1 *Sam.* xiii. 3. And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that *was* in Geba, and the Philistines heard *of it*. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear.

— — 4. And all Israel heard say *that* Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and *that* Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal.

— xxvii. 4. And it was told Saul that David was fled to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.

1 *Chr.* xix. 8. And when David heard *of it*, he sent Joab, and all the host of the mighty men.

## CHAP. XII.

## MILITARY VIRTUES AND VICES.

### § 108. Impiety and Injustice to be Shunned.

*Deut.* xxiii. 9. When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

*Luke* iii. 14. And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither accuse *any* falsely; and be content with your wages.

(A. EXAMPLES.)

1 *Sam.* xxv. 28. I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the LORD will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the battles of the LORD, and evil hath not been found in thee *all* thy days.

See *Acts* x. 1, 2, 7.

(B. THE CHRISTIAN MINISTER A SOLDIER.)

2 *Tim.* ii. 4. No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of *this* life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

— — 5. And if a man also strive for masteries, *yet* is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

### § 109. Discretion a Soldierly Virtue.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 5. And David went out whithersoever Saul sent him, *and* behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

— — 16. But all Israel and Judah loved David, because he went out and came in before them.

— — 30. Then the princes of the Philistines went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, *that* David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by.

### § 110. Magnanimity to an Enemy.

1 *Sam.* xxiv. 3. And he came to the sheepcotes by the way, where *was* a cave; and Saul went in to cover his feet: and David and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

— — 4. And the men of David said unto him, Behold the day of which the LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then David arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily.

— — 5. And it came to pass afterward, that David's heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

— — 6. And he said unto his men, The LORD forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the LORD'S anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he *is* the anointed of the LORD.

— — 7. So David stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on *his* way.

— — 8. David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

— — 9. And David said to Saul, Wherefore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?

— — 10. Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the LORD had delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and *some* bade *me* kill thee: but *mine eye* spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he *is* the LORD'S anointed.

— — 11. Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that *there is* neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou huntest my soul to take it.

— xxvi. 11. The LORD forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the LORD'S anointed: but, I

pray thee, take thou now the spear that *is* at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

1 *Sam.* xxvi. 14. And David cried to the people, and to Abner the son of Ner, saying, Answerest thou not, Abner? Then Abner answered and said, Who *art* thou *that* criest to the king?

— — 15. And David said to Abner, *Art* not thou a *valiant* man? and who *is* like to thee in Israel? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

— — 16. This thing *is* not good that thou hast done. *As* the LORD liveth, ye *are* worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the LORD's anointed. And now see where the king's spear *is*, and the cruse of water that *was* at his bolster.

2 *Sam.* ii. 20. Then Abner looked behind him, and said, *Art* thou Asahel? And he answered, I *am*.

— — 21. And Abner said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Asahel would not turn aside from following of him.

(A. ITS OPPOSITE.)

*Deut.* xxviii. 50. A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

### § 111. Exhortations to Courage.

1 *Sam.* iv. 9. Be strong, and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you: quit yourselves like men, and fight.

— xvii. 32. And David said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.

2 *Sam.* x. 12. Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the LORD do that which seemeth him good.

1 *Chr.* xix. 13. Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the LORD do *that which is* good in his sight.

2 *Sam.* xi. 25. Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

### § 112. Heathen Champion and his Challenge.

1 *Sam.* xvii. 8. And he stood and cried unto the armies of Israel, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set *your* battle in array? *am* not I a Philistine, and ye servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

— — 9. If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

— — 10. And the Philistine said, I defy the armies of Israel this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

— — 16. And the Philistine drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

— — 23. And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name, out of the armies of the Philistines, and spake according to the same words: and David heard *them*.

— — 25. And the men of Israel said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Israel is he come up: and it shall be, *that* the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Israel.

— — 26. And David spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who *is* this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God?

— — 27. And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

— — 44. And the Philistine said to David, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

### § 113. Courage from Above.

1 *Sam.* xii. 11. And the LORD sent Jerubbaal, and Bedan, and Jephthah, and Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelt safe.

— xvii. 33. And Saul said to David, Thou art not able to go against this Philistine to fight with him: for thou *art but* a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

— — 36. Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God.

*Ps.* xxvii. 3. Though a host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this *will* I *be* confident.

### § 114. Heroes and their Deeds.

(1. OTHNIEL.)

*Jud.* i. 12. And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

— — 13. And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

(2. TWO TRIBES.)

*Jud.* v. 18. Zebulun and Naphtali *were* a people *that* jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

(3. SAMSON.)

*Jud.* xv. 7. And Samson said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

— — 8. And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.

— — 16. And Samson said, With the jawbone of an ass, heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

— — 17. And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place Ramath-lehi.

(4. JONATHAN.)

1 *Sam.* xiv. 1. Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that *is* on the other side. But he told not his father.

— — 6. And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the LORD will work for us: for *there is* no restraint to the LORD to save by many or by few.

— — 7. And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that *is* in thy heart: turn thee; behold, I *am* with thee according to thy heart.

— — 13. And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armourbearer slew after him.

— — 14. And that first slaughter, which Jonathan and his armourbearer made was about twenty men, within as it were a half acre of land, *which* a yoke *of oxen might plough*.

(5. ELEAZAR.)

1 *Chr.* xi. 13. He was with David at Pas-dammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines.

— — 14. And they set themselves in the midst of *that* parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved *them* by a great deliverance.

(6. THREE MIGHTY MEN.)

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 13. And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto

the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim.

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 14. And David *was* then in a hold, and the garrison of the Philistines *was* then *in* Beth-lehem.

— — 15. And David longed, and said, Oh, that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which *is* by the gate!

— — 16. And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that *was* by the gate, and took *it*, and brought *it* to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

— — 17. And he said, Be it far from me, O LORD, that I should do this: *is not this* the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.

### § 115. Heroines.

(1. DEBORAH.)

See *Jud.* iv. 4–9, 14.

(2. JAEL.)

*Jud.* iv. 17. Howbeit Sisera fled away on his feet to the tent of Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite: for *there was* peace between Jabin the king of Hazor and the house of Heber the Kenite.

— — 18. And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

— — 21. Then Jael Heber's wife took a nail of the tent, and took a hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

— — 22. And, behold, as Barak pursued Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her *tent*, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail *was* in his temples.

— v. 24. Blessed above women shall Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be; blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

— — 26. She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

— — 27. At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

(3. THE WOMAN OF THEBEZ.)

*Jud.* ix. 50. Then went Abimelech to Thebez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

— — 51. But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut *it* to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

— — 52. And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

— — 53. And a certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to brake his skull.

2 *Sam.* xi. 21. Who smote Abimelech the son of Jerubbesheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez?+

### § 116. A Soldier's Pride.

*Jud.* ix. 54. Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

— — 55. And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

### § 117. Boasting.

*Jud.* vii. 2. And the LORD said unto Gideon, The people that *are* with thee *are* too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

1 *Kings* xx. 11. And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell *him*, Let not him that girdeth on *his harness* boast himself as he that putteth it off.

2 *Chr.* xxv. 19. Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Edomites; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou meddle to *thine* hurt, that thou shouldest fall, *even* thou, and Judah with thee?

### § 118. Fear.

*Gen.* xxxiv. 30. And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: and I *being* few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

*Num.* xxii. 2. And Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the Amorites.

— — 3. And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they *were* many: and Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.

*Jos.* ii. 9. And she said unto the men, I know that the LORD hath given you the land, and that your terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

— — 10. For we have heard how the LORD dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that *were* on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed.

— — 11. And as soon as we had heard *these things*, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the LORD your God, he *is* God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

— — 24. And they said unto Joshua, Truly the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

*Jud.* v. 15. And the princes of Issachar *were* with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reuben *there were* great thoughts of heart.

1 *Sam.* vii. 7. And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard *it*, they were afraid of the Philistines.

— xiii. 6. When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

— — 7. And *some of* the Hebrews went over Jordan to the land of Gad and Gilead. As for Saul, he *was* yet in Gilgal, and all the people followed him trembling.

— xvii. 11. When Saul and all Israel heard those words of the Philistine, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

— — 24. And all the men of Israel, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.

— xxiii. 3. And David's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Judah: how much more then if we come to Keilah against the armies of the Philistines?

— xxviii. 5. And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

2 *Chr.* xv. 5. And in those times *there was* no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations *were* upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

### § 119. Cowards Sent Home.

*Jud.* vii. 3. Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Whosoever *is* fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

See *Deut.* xx. 8.

# CHAP. XIII.

# WARS AND CONQUESTS.

## § 120. Hebrew Conquests East of the Jordan.

*Num.* xxxii. 39. And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and took it, and dispossessed the Amorite which *was* in it.

— — 40. And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manasseh; and he dwelt therein.

*Deut.* ii. 36. From Aroer, which *is* by the brink of the river of Arnon, and *from* the city that *is* by the river, even unto Gilead, there was not one city too strong for us: the LORD our God delivered all unto us:

— iii. 4. And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

— — 8. And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that *was* on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon;

— — 9. (*Which* Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it Shenir;)

— — 10. All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

— iv. 46. On this side Jordan, in the valley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and the children of Israel smote, after they were come forth out of Egypt:

— xxix. 7. And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

— — 8. And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasseh.

*Jud.* xi. 12. And Jephthah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ammon, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

— — 13. And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Because Israel took away my land, when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan: now therefore restore those *lands* again peaceably.

— — 14. And Jephthah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ammon:

— — 15. And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, Israel took not away the land of Moab, nor the land of the children of Ammon:

## § 121. Other Hebrew Conquests.

*Num.* xxxii. 27. But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the LORD to battle, as my lord saith.

— — 28. So concerning them Moses commanded Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:

— — 29. And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the LORD, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a possession:

— — 30. But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possession among you in the land of Canaan.

— — 31. And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

— — 32. We will pass over armed before the LORD into the land of Canaan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jordan *may be* ours.

*Deut.* iii. 19. But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (*for* I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

— — 20. Until the LORD have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and *until* they also possess the land which the LORD your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and *then* shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

*Jos.* xv. 14. And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

— xix. 47. And the coast of the children of Dan went out *too little* for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father.

*Jud.* i. 17. And Judah went with Simeon his brother, and they slew the Canaanites that inhabited Zephath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called Hormah.

— — 18. Also Judah took Gaza with the coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.

1 *Sam.* xxvii. 8. And David and his men went up, and invaded the Geshurites, and the Gezrites, and the Amalekites: for those *nations were* of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shur, even unto the land of Egypt.

— — 9. And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish.

1 *Kings* xi. 15. For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Edom;

— — 16. (For six months did Joab remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:)

1 *Chr.* xviii. 1. Now after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines.

— — 3. And David smote Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the river Euphrates.

2 *Kings* xiii. 25. And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz took again out of the hand of Ben-hadad the son of Hazael the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Jehoahaz his father by war. Three times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.

1 *Chr.* iv. 41. And these written by name came in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because *there was* pasture there for their flocks.

— — 42. And *some* of them, *even* of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to mount Seir, having for their captains Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah, and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.

— — 43. And they smote the rest of the Amalekites that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

— v. 10. And in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east *land* of Gilead.

## § 122. Sundry Gentile Conquests.

*Gen.* xiv. 4. Twelve years they served Chedorlaomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

— — 5. And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that *were* with him, and smote the Rephaim in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzim in Ham, and the Emim in Shaveh Kiriathaim.

— — 6. And the Horites in their mount Seir, unto El-paran, which *is* by the wilderness.

— — 7. And they returned, and came to En-mishpat, which *is* Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt in Hazezon-tamar.

*Deut.* ii. 21. A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakim; but the LORD destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

— — 22. As he did to the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, when he destroyed the Horim from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

*Deut.* ii. 23. And the Avim which dwelt in Hazerim, *even* unto Azzah, the Caphtorim, which came forth out of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

### § 123. Wars and Dissensions among the Hebrews.

*Jud.* viii. 1. And the men of Ephraim said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Midianites? And they did chide with him sharply.

— — 2. And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? *Is* not the gleaning of the grapes of Ephraim better than the vintage of Abiezer?

— — 3. God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Midian, Oreb and Zeeb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

— xii. 1. And the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jephthah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

— — 2. And Jephthah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

— — 3. And when I saw that ye delivered *me* not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the LORD delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

— — 4. Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said, Ye Gileadites *are* fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, *and* among the Manassites.

— xv. 9. Then the Philistines went up, and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lehi.

— — 10. And the men of Judah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

— xx. 8. And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any *of us* go to his tent, neither will we any *of us* turn into his house.

— — 9. But now this *shall be* the thing which we will do to Gibeah; *we will go up* by lot against it;

2 *Sam.* iii. 6. And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

1 *Kings* xv. 6. And there was war between Rehoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life.

— xxii. 2. And it came to pass in the third year, that Jehoshaphat the king of Judah came down to the king of Israel.

2 *Kings* xv. 16. Then Menahem smote Tiphsah, and all that *were* therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah: because they opened not *to him*, therefore he smote *it; and* all the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

2 *Chr.* xiii. 19. And Abijah pursued after Jeroboam, and took cities from him, Bethel with the towns thereof, and Jeshanah with the towns thereof and Ephraim with the towns thereof.

### § 124. Military Devastation.

(1. FORETOLD OR APPREHENDED.)

*Num.* xxii. 4. And Moab said unto the elders of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all *that are* round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor *was* king of the Moabites at that time.

*Deut.* xxviii. 51. And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed; which *also* shall not leave thee *either* corn, wine, or oil, *or* the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

*Is.* iv. 1. And in that day seven women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel; only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproach.

*Hos.* vi. 11. Also O Judah, he hath set a harvest for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

(2. COMMANDED.)

See 2 *Kings* iii. 18, 19.

(3. INFLICTED.)

2 *Kings* iii. 25. And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about *it*, and smote it.

### § 125. Incomplete Conquest.

*Gen.* xxvii. 40. And by thy sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother: and it shall come to pass, when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

### § 126. Conquered People Disarmed.

1 *Sam.* xiii. 22. So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that *were* with Saul and Jonathan: but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there found.

### § 127. Dispirited.

*Jud.* xv. 11. Then three thousand men of Judah went to the top of the rock Etam, and said to Samson, Knowest thou not that the Philistines *are* rulers over us? what *is* this *that* thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

— — 12. And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Philistines. And Samson said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

1 *Sam.* xxxi. 7. And when the men of Israel that *were* on the other side of the valley, and *they* that *were* on the other side Jordan, saw that the men of Israel fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

1 *Kings* xi. 17. That Hadad fled, he and certain Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad *being* yet a little child.

— — 18. And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran, and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him a house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

1 *Chr.* x. 7. And when all the men of Israel that *were* in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

---

## CHAP. XIV.

## NEGOTIATIONS AND ALLIANCES.

### § 128. Parley.

(1. TO PREVENT VIOLENCE.)

*Jud.* xviii. 25. And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

— — 26. And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they *were* too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

(2. TO STOP PURSUIT.)

2 *Sam.* ii. 25. And the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together after Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of a hill.

— — 26. Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

2 *Sam.* ii. 27. And Joab said, *As* God liveth, unless thou hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother.

— — 28. So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought they any more.

(3. TO TERMINATE A SIEGE.)

See 2 *Sam.* xx. 16–22.

### § 129. Negotiations to Avert Hostilities.

*Jos.* xxii. 12. And when the children of Israel heard *of it*, the whole congregation of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go up to war against them.

— — 13. And the children of Israel sent unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the priest,

— — 14. And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Israel; and each one *was* a head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Israel.

— — 15. And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half tribe of Manasseh, unto the land of Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,

— — 30. And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which *were* with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manasseh spake, it pleased them.

— — 31. And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manasseh, This day we perceive that the Lord *is* among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the LORD: now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand of the LORD.

— — 32. And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gilead, unto the land of Canaan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word again.

— — 33. And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reuben and Gad dwelt.

— — 34. And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar *Ed:* for it *shall be* a witness between us that the LORD *is* God.

*Jud.* xi. 23. So now the LORD God of Israel hath dispossessed the Amorites from before his people Israel, and shouldest thou possess it?

— — 25. And now *art* thou any thing better than Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab? did he ever strive against Israel, or did he ever fight against them,

— — 26. While Israel dwelt in Heshbon and her towns, and in Aroer and her towns, and in all the cities that *be* along by the coasts of Arnon, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover *them* within that time?

— — 27. Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the LORD the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

— — 28. Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

— xx. 12. And the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness *is* this that is done among you?

— — 13. Now therefore deliver *us* the men, the children of Belial, which *are* in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Israel:

*Luke* xiv. 31. Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?

— — 32. Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.

### § 130. To End War and Induce Surrender.

*Jud.* xxi. 13. And the whole congregation sent *some* to speak to the children of Benjamin that *were* in the rock Rimmon, and to call peaceably unto them.

### § 131. Insulting Terms from a Confident Foe.

1 *Kings* xx. 5. And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

— — 6. Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, *that* whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put *it* in their hand, and take *it* away.

— — 7. Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this *man* seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not.

— — 8. And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not *unto him*, nor consent.

— — 9. Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

### § 132. Submission after Defeat.

2 *Sam.* x. 19. And when all the kings *that were* servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and served them. So the Syrians feared to help the children of Ammon any more.

1 *Kings* xx. 34. And *Ben-hadad* said unto him, The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then *said Ahab*, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

### § 133. Ambassadors.

1 *Kings* xx. 17. And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Ben-hadad sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Samaria.

— — 18. And he said, Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

### § 134. Military Alliances.

*Jos.* ix. 1. And it came to pass, when all the kings which *were* on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lebanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Canaanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard *thereof;*

— — 2. That they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshua and with Israel, with one accord.

— x. 3. Wherefore Adoni-zedek king of Jerusalem sent unto Hoham king of Hebron, and unto Piram king of Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of Lachish, and unto Debir king of Eglon, saying,

— — 4. Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gibeon: for it hath made peace with Joshua and with the children of Israel.

— — 5. Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth, the king of Lachish, the king of Eglon, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and made war against it.

*Jud.* i. 3. And Judah said unto Simeon his brother,

Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

1 *Kings* xxii. 1. And they continued three years without war between Syria and Israel.

— — 3. And the king of Israel said unto his servants, Know ye that Ramoth in Gilead *is* ours, and we *be* still, *and* take it not out of the hand of the king of Syria?

— — 4. And he said unto Jehoshaphat, Wilt thou go with me to battle to Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat said to the king of Israel, I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

2 *Kings* iii. 7. And he went and sent to Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: I *am* as thou *art*, my people as thy people, *and* my horses as thy horses.

(A. NOT ALWAYS TO BE FEARED.)

*Is.* vii. 2. And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

— — 3. Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, and Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool, in the highway of the fuller's field;

— — 4. And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

— — 5. Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

— — 6. Let us go up against Judah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, *even* the son of Tabeal:

# BOOK XX.—FALLEN MAN.

## CHAP. I.

## NATURE AND GENESIS OF SIN.

### § 1. Sin Defined and Described.

*Prov.* xviii. 1. Through desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh *and* intermeddleth with all wisdom.*

*Jer.* vi. 7. As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: violence and spoil is heard in her; before me continually *is* grief and wounds.

— ix. 13. And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein:

— xvii. 9. The heart *is* deceitful above all *things*, and desperately wicked: who can know it?

*Hos.* xiii. 9. O Israel, thou hast destroyed thyself, but in me *is* thine help.

*Acts* viii. 23. For I perceive that thou art in the gall of bitterness, and *in* the bond of iniquity.

*Rom.* vi. 19. I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

— viii. 7. Because the carnal mind *is* enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

— — 8. So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

— xiv. 23. And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because *he eateth* not of faith: for whatsoever *is* not of faith is sin.

*Gal.* v. 17. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

*Jam.* iv. 17. Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth *it* not, to him it is sin.

1 *John* iii. 4. Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

— v. 17. All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

See *Rom.* v. 10; vii. 14. 1 *Cor.* ii. 14. *Eph.* ii. 3. *Col.* i. 21. 1 *John* iii. 8.

* That is, the man of selfish and wayward impulses rushes headlong into sin.—H.

### § 2. The First Transgression.

(1. THE TEST OF OBEDIENCE.)

*Gen.* ii. 16. And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

— — 17. But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

(2. THE TEMPTATION TO DISOBEY.)

*Gen.* iii. 1. Now the serpent was more subtile than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

— — 2. And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

— — 3. But of the fruit of the tree which *is* in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

— — 4. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

— — 5. For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

(3. THE DISOBEDIENCE.)

*Gen.* iii. 6. And when the woman saw that the tree *was* good for food, and that it *was* pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make *one* wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat.

(4. THE GUILT AND SHAME.)

*Gen.* iii. 7. And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they *were* naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and make themselves aprons.

(5. THE TRIAL AND JUDGMENT.)

*Gen.* iii. 8. And they heard the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the LORD God amongst the trees of the garden.

— — 9. And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him, Where *art* thou?

— — 10. And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and I was afraid, because I *was* naked; and I hid myself.

*Gen.* iii. 11. And he said, Who told thee that thou *wast* naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

— — 12. And the man said, The woman whom thou gavest *to be* with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

— — 13. And the LORD God said unto the woman, What *is* this *that* thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

— — 22. And the LORD God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

— — 24. So he drove out the man: and he placed at the east of the garden of Eden cherubim, and a flaming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life.

---

## CHAP. II.

## THE EXTENT AND EVIL OF SIN.

### § 3. Native Depravity.

*Job* xiv. 4. Who can bring a clean *thing* out of an unclean? not one.

— xv. 14. What *is* man, that he should be clean? and *he which is* born of a woman, that he should be righteous?

— xxv. 4. How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean *that is* born of a woman?

— — 5. Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

— — 6. How much less man, *that is* a worm? and the son of man, *which is* a worm?

*Ps.* li. 5. Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.

— lviii. 3. The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.

*Eph.* ii. 3. Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

*Gal.* ii. 15. We *who are* Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles,

See *Gen.* viii. 21. *Eph.* ii. 3.

(A. THE RELATIVE INNOCENCE OF EARLY CHILDHOOD.)

*Mat.* xix. 13. Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put *his* hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

— — 14. But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven.

— — 15. And he laid *his* hands on them, and departed thence.

*Mark* x. 13. And they brought young children to him, that he should touch them; and *his* disciples rebuked those that brought *them.*

— — 14. But when Jesus saw *it*, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not; for of such is the kingdom of God.

— — 15. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.

— — 16. And he took them up in his arms, put *his* hands upon them, and blessed them.

*Luke* xviii. 15. And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when *his* disciples saw *it*, they rebuked them.

— — 16. But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God.

— — 17. Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.

See *Mat.* xviii. 2, 3. 1 *Cor.* xiv. 20.

### § 4. Depravity Universal.

*Gen.* vi. 5. And GOD saw that the wickedness of man *was* great in the earth, and *that* every imagination of the thoughts of his heart *was* only evil continually.

— — 11. The earth also was corrupt before God; and the earth was filled with violence.

— — 12. And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

— xiii. 13. But the men of Sodom *were* wicked and sinners before the LORD exceedingly.

*Deut.* xxxii. 5. They have corrupted themselves, their spot *is* not *the spot* of his children: *they are* a perverse and crooked generation.

*Job* xv. 15. Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.

— — 16. How much more abominable and filthy *is* man, which drinketh iniquity like water?

*Ps.* xiv. 1. The fool hath said in his heart, *There is* no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, *there is* none that doeth good.

— — 2. The LORD looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, *and* seek God.

— — 3. They are all gone aside, they are *all* together become filthy: *there is* none that doeth good, no, not one.

— liii. 1. The fool hath said in his heart, *There is* no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: *there is* none that doeth good.

— — 2. God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if they were *any* that did understand, that did seek God.

— — 3. Every one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; *there is* none that doeth good, no, not one.

— lxxviii. 32. For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.

*Prov.* xx. 6. Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?

— — 9. Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?

*Ec.* vii. 27. Behold, this have I found, saith the Preacher, *counting* one by one, to find out the account;

— — 28. Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

— — 29. Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

— viii. 11. Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

*Jer.* ii. 29. Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the LORD.

— — 35. Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

— xvi. 12. And ye have done worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

*Mat.* xv. 18. But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.

— — 19. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:

— — 20. These are *the things* which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.

*Mark* vii. 20. And he said, That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.

— — 21. For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,

— — 22. Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:

— — 23. All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.

*John* v. 45. Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is *one* that accuseth you, *even* Moses, in whom ye trust.

*Rom.* iii. 9. What then? are we better *than they?* No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin;

— — 10. As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one:

— — 11. There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

— — 12. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

1 *John* v. 19. *And* we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness.

See 1 *Kings* viii. 46. *Ec.* vii. 29. *Is.* lix. 3, 4. *Micah* vii. 2, 4.

### § 5. Guilt Universal.

1 *Kings* viii. 46. If they sin against thee, (for *there is* no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

*Is.* lxiv. 6. But we are all as an unclean *thing*, and all our righteousnesses *are* as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

*Hos.* xiv. 9. Who *is* wise, and he shall understand these *things?* prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the LORD *are* right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein.

*Rom.* iii. 19. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

— — 23. For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;

— v. 12. Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

— — 14. Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

*Gal.* iii. 22. But the Scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

### § 6. Man's Love of Sin.

*Job* xx. 12. Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, *though* he hide it under his tongue;

— — 13. *Though* he spare it, and forsake it not, but keep it still within his mouth;

*Ps.* xxxvi. 4. He deviseth mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way *that is* not good; he abhorreth not evil.

*Prov.* iv. 16. For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause *some* to fall.

— — 17. For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

— xvi. 30. He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.

*John* iii. 19. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.

— — 20. For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.

— xii. 43. For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.

See *Prov.* xxvi. 11. *Hos.* iv. 8.

### § 7. Sin Discovered by the Law.

*John* viii. 9. And they which heard *it*, being convicted by *their own* conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, *even* unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

— xv. 22. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin; but now they have no cloak for their sin.

*Rom.* ii. 12. For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law; and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

— — 14. For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

— — 15. Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their conscience also bearing witness, and *their* thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

— iii. 20. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law *is* the knowledge of sin.

— v. 13. (For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law.

— vii. 7. What shall we say then? *Is* the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet.

— — 8. But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin *was* dead.

— — 9. For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died.

— — 10. And the commandment, which *was ordained* to life, I found *to be* unto death.

— — 11. For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew *me*.

— — 13. Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

---

## CHAP. III.

## SINS OF THE FLESH.

### § 8. Works of the Flesh in General.

*Is.* lix. 3. For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

— — 4. None calleth for justice, nor *any* pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

— — 5. They hatch cockatrice' eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

— — 6. Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works *are* works of iniquity, and the act of violence *is* in their hands.

— — 7. Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts *are* thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction *are* in their paths.

— — 8. The way of peace they know not; and *there is* no judgment in their goings: they have made them crooked paths; whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

— — 11. We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but *there is* none; for salvation, *but* it is far off from us.

— — 14. And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

*John* viii. 41. Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, *even* God.

*Rom.* i. 29. Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; whisperers,

— — 30. Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

— — 31. Without understanding, covenant-breakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

— — 32. Who, knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

— iii. 13. Their throat *is* an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps *is* under their lips:

— — 14. Whose mouth *is* full of cursing and bitterness:

— — 15. Their feet *are* swift to shed blood:

*Rom.* iii. 16. Destruction and misery *are* in their ways:
— — 17. And the way of peace have they not known:
— — 18. There is no fear of God before their eyes.
1 *Cor.* v. 9. I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators:
— — 10. Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out of the world.
— — 11. But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such a one no not to eat.
— — 12. For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within?
— — 13. But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.
*Gal.* v. 19. Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are *these*, Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness.
— — 20. Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,
— — 21. Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like; of the which I tell you before, as I have also told *you* in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
*Eph.* iv. 19. Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.
— v. 3. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints;
— — 4. Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.
— — 5. For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.
— — 6. Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience.
— — 7. Be not ye therefore partakers with them.
— — 10. Proving what is acceptable unto the LORD.
— — 11. And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove *them*.
— — 12. For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.
1 *Tim.* i. 8. But we know that the law *is* good, if a man use it lawfully;
— — 9. Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,
— — 10. For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;
*Tit.* iii. 3. For we ourselves also were sometime foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, *and* hating one another.
*Jam.* v. 5. Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.
2 *Pet.* ii. 13. And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, *as* they that count it pleasure to riot in the daytime. Spots *they are* and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they feast with you;
— — 14. Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: a heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:
— — 18. For when they speak great swelling *words* of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, *through much* wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.
*Jude* 7. Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.
— 8. Likewise also these *filthy* dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.
— 9. Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee.
— 19. These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

### § 9. Warnings Against Lewd Women.

(1. THEIR ARTS.)

*Prov.* v. 1. My son, attend unto my wisdom, *and* bow thine ear to my understanding:
— — 2. That thou mayest regard discretion, and *that* thy lips may keep knowledge.
— — 3. For the lips of a strange woman drop *as* a honeycomb, and her mouth *is* smoother than oil:
— vii. 6. For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,
— — 7. And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man void of understanding,
— — 8. Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,
— — 9. In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:
— — 10. And, behold, there met him a woman *with* the attire of a harlot, and subtile of heart.
— — 11. (She *is* loud and stubborn; her feet abide not in her house:
— — 12. Now *is she* without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)
— — 13. So she caught him, and kissed him, *and* with an impudent face said unto him,
— — 14. *I have* peace offerings with me; this day have I paid my vows.
— — 15. Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.
— — 18. Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.
— — 19. For the goodman *is* not at home, he is gone a long journey:
— — 20. He hath taken a bag of money with him, *and* will come home at the day appointed.
— — 21. With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.
— — 22. He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;
— — 23. Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it *is* for his life.
— ix. 13. A foolish woman *is* clamorous: *she is* simple, and knoweth nothing.
— — 14. For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,
— — 15. To call passengers who go right on their ways:
— — 16. Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: and *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
— — 17. Stolen waters are sweet, and bread *eaten* in secret is pleasant.

(2. THE RUIN OF YIELDING TO THEM.)

*Prov.* ii. 16. To deliver thee from the strange woman, *even* from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words;
— — 17. Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God.
— — 18. For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.
— — 19. None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.
— — 20. That thou mayest walk in the way of good *men*, and keep the paths of the righteous.

*Prov.* v. 4. But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a twoedged sword.
— — 5. Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.
— — 6. Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, *that* thou canst not know *them.*
— — 8. Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:
— — 9. Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:
— — 10. Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth; and thy labours *be* in the house of a stranger;
— — 11. And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
— — 12. And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;
— — 13. And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ears to them that instructed me!
— — 14. I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.
— vii. 1. My son, keep my words, and lay up my commandments with thee.
— — 2. Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye.
— — 3. Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.
— — 4. Say unto wisdom, Thou *art* my sister; and call understanding *thy* kinswoman:
— — 5. That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger *which* flattereth with her words.
— — 24. Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.
— — 25. Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.
— — 26. For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong *men* have been slain by her.
— — 27. Her house *is* the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death.
— ix. 18. But he knoweth not that the dead *are* there; *and that* her guests *are* in the depths of hell.
— xxii. 14. The mouth of strange women *is* a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the LORD shall fall therein.
— xxiii. 27. For a whore *is* a deep ditch; and a strange woman *is* a narrow pit.
— — 28. She also lieth in wait as *for* a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.
— xxix. 3. Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth *his* substance.
— xxxi. 2. What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?
— — 3. Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways to that which destroyeth kings.
*Ec.* vii. 26. And I find more bitter than death the woman whose heart *is* snares and nets, *and* her hands *as* bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

### § 10. Christ's Treatment of the Erring.

(1. THE SAMARITAN WOMAN.)

*John* iv. 16. Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.
— — 17. The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jesus said unto her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:
— — 18. For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.

(2. THE WOMAN TAKEN IN ADULTERY.)

*John* viii. 3. And the scribes and Pharisees brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,
— — 4. They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.
— — 5. Now Moses in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?
— — 6. This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jesus stooped down, and with *his* finger wrote on the ground, *as though he heard them not.*
— — 7. So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.
— — 10. When Jesus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?
— — 11. She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.

### § 11. Lewdness Viewed from the Christian Standpoint.

1 *Cor.* vi. 13. Now the body *is* not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body.
— — 15. Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make *them* the members of a harlot? God forbid.
— — 16. What! know ye not that he which is joined to a harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh.
— — 17. But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit.
— — 18. Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth against his own body.
— x. 8. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand.
1 *Thess.* iv. 3. For this is the will of God, *even* your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:
— — 4. That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;
— — 5. Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God:
1 *Tim.* v. 2. The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.
*Heb.* xii. 16. Lest there *be* any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.
*Rev.* ii. 6. But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.
— — 14. But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.
— — 15. So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.

### § 12. Sins against Nature.

1 *Kings* xiv. 24. And there were also sodomites in the land: *and* they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the LORD cast out before the children of Israel.
*Rom.* i. 24. Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness, through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:
— — 26. For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature.
— — 27. And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompense of their error which was meet.

(A. PUNISHED.)

*Deut.* xxix. 22. So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the LORD hath laid upon it;
— — 23. *And that* the whole land thereof *is* brimstone, and salt, *and* burning, *that* it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom and Gomorrah, Admah and Zeboim, which the LORD overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:
*Lam.* iv. 6. For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

2 *Pet.* ii. 6. And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned *them* with an overthrow, making *them* an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly:

---

## CHAP. IV.

## SINS OF THE SPIRIT, AND AGAINST OURSELVES.

### § 13. Double-Mindedness.

*Jam.* i. 8. A doubleminded man *is* unstable in all his ways.

— iv. 8. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse *your* hands, *ye* sinners; and purify *your* hearts, *ye* doubleminded.

### § 14. Spiritual Blindness and Ignorance.

*Job* xvii. 10. But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find *one* wise *man* among you.

— xxxviii. 2. Who *is* this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?

*Prov.* xii. 8. A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a perverse heart shall be despised.

— xiv. 7. Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not *in him* the lips of knowledge.

— xix. 2. Also, *that* the soul *be* without knowledge, *it is* not good; and he that hasteth with *his* feet sinneth.

— — 3. The foolishness of man perverteth his way: and his heart fretteth against the LORD.

*Mat.* xiii. 13. Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

— — 14. And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

— — 15. For this people's heart is waxed gross, and *their* ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with *their* eyes, and hear with *their* ears, and should understand with *their* heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

*John* vii. 49. But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

1 *Cor.* xv. 34. Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak *this* to your shame.

*Eph.* iv. 18. Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

2 *Tim.* iii. 7. Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth.

2 *Pet.* ii. 12. But these, as natural brute beasts made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

*Jude* 10. But these speak evil of those things which they know not; but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

### § 15. Folly.

(1. THE FOOL DESCRIBED.)

*Prov.* x. 23. *It is* as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

— xi. 12. He that is void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

— xii. 12. The wicked desireth the net of evil *men:* but the root of the righteous yieldeth *fruit.*

— — 23. A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.

— xiii. 16. Every prudent *man* dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open *his* folly.

— — 19. The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but *it is* abomination to fools to depart from evil.

— xiv. 8. The wisdom of the prudent *is* to understand his way: but the folly of fools *is* deceit.

— — 9. Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous *there is* favour.

— — 15. The simple believeth every word: but the prudent *man* looketh well to his going.

— — 16. A wise *man* feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

— — 18. The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

— — 33. Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but *that which is* in the midst of fools is made known.

— xv. 2. The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

— — 7. The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish *doeth* not so.

— — 14. The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

— — 21. Folly *is* joy to *him that is* destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

— xvi. 22. Understanding *is* a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools *is* folly.

— xvii. 16. Wherefore *is there* a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing *he hath* no heart *to it?*

— — 24. Wisdom *is* before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool *are* in the ends of the earth.

— xviii. 2. A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

— xxvii. 12. A prudent *man* foreseeth the evil, *and* hideth himself; *but* the simple pass on, *and* are punished.

*Ec.* iv. 5. The fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

— ix. 17. The words of wise *men are* heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

— x. 3. Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth *him*, and he saith to every one *that* he *is* a fool.

— — 13. The beginning of the words of his mouth *is* foolishness: and the end of his talk *is* mischievous madness.

— — 15. The labour of the foolish weareth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

(2. HOW TO TREAT HIM.)

*Prov.* xxiii. 9. Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.

— xxvi. 3. A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

— — 4. Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

— — 5. Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.

— — 8. As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so *is* he that giveth honour to a fool.

— xxvii. 22. Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, *yet* will not his foolishness depart from him.

(3. HIS PUNISHMENT.)

*Prov.* i. 32. For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

— x. 8. The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a prating fool shall fall.

— — 10. He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a prating fool shall fall.

— — 21. The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want of wisdom.

— xi. 29. He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool *shall be* servant to the wise of heart.

— xiii. 20. He that walketh with wise *men* shall be wise: but a companion of fools shall be destroyed.

— xiv. 3. In the mouth of the foolish *is* a rod of pride: but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

— xxii. 3. A prudent *man* foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.

*Ec.* x. 12. The words of a wise man's mouth *are* gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

(4. EVEN THE WISDOM OF THIS WORLD IS FOOLISHNESS WITH GOD.)

1 *Cor.* i. 19. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

— — 20. Where *is* the wise? where *is* the scribe? where *is* the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

— — 21. For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

— — 22. For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

— ii. 6. Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought:

— iii. 18. Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.

— — 19. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God: for it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

— — 20. And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

## § 16. Pride.

(1. ITS HATEFULNESS.)

*Job* xl. 12. Look on every one *that is* proud, *and* bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.

— — 13. Hide them in the dust together; *and* bind their faces in secret.

— — 14. Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.

*Ps.* xii. 4. Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips *are* our own: who *is* lord over us?

— xvii. 10. They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak proudly.

— xlix. 11. Their inward thought *is*, *that* their houses *shall continue* for ever, *and* their dwellingplaces to all generations; they call *their* lands after their own names.

— cxix. 21. Thou hast rebuked the proud *that are* cursed, which do err from thy commandments.

— — 70. Their heart is as fat as grease: *but* I delight in thy law.

*Prov.* viii. 13. The fear of the LORD *is* to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate.

— xxi. 4. A high look, and a proud heart, *and* the ploughing of the wicked, *is* sin.

— xxx. 13. *There is* a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

*Hos.* vii. 10. And the pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

(2. ITS PUNISHMENT.)

*Ps.* ci. 5. Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath a high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

*Prov.* xvi. 5. Every one *that is* proud in heart *is* an abomination to the LORD: *though* hand *join* in hand, he shall not be unpunished.

— — 18. Pride *goeth* before destruction, and a haughty spirit before a fall.

*Is.* iii. 16. Moreover the LORD saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and wanton eyes, walking and mincing *as* they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

— — 17. Therefore the Lord will smite with a scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the LORD will discover their secret parts.

*Luke* i. 51. He hath shewed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

(3. FALSELY CHARGED UPON DAVID.)

1 *Sam.* xvii. 28. And Eliab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and Eliab's anger was kindled against David, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

— — 29. And David said, What have I now done? *Is there* not a cause?

— — 30. And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

— — 31. And when the words were heard which David spake, they rehearsed *them* before Saul: and he sent for him.

## § 17. Ambition Rebuked.

*Mat.* xxiii. 11. But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.

*Mark* ix. 33. And he came to Capernaum: and being in the house he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

— — 34. But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who *should be* the greatest.

— — 35. And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, *the same* shall be last of all, and servant of all.

— xii. 38. And he said unto them in his doctrine, Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and *love* salutations in the marketplaces,

— — 39. And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:

*Luke* ix. 46. Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

— xx. 45. Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

— — 46. Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;

— xxii. 24. And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

*John* v. 44. How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not the honour that *cometh* from God only?

## § 18. Self-Righteousness and Self-Conceit.

*Deut.* ix. 4. Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the LORD thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the LORD hath brought me in to possess this land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD doth drive them out from before thee.

— — 5. Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the LORD sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

*Job* xi. 4. For thou hast said, My doctrine *is* pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

— — 5. But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

— — 6. And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that *they are* double to that which is! Know therefore that God exacteth of thee *less* than thine iniquity *deserveth*.

— xii. 2. No doubt but ye *are* the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

— xvi. 17. Not for *any* injustice in mine hands: also my prayer *is* pure.

— — 18. O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

— xviii. 2. How long *will it be ere* ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

— — 3. Wherefore are we counted as beasts, *and* reputed vile in your sight?

— — 4. He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

— xxi. 27. Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices *which* ye wrongfully imagine against me.

— — 28. For ye say, Where *is* the house of the prince? and where *are* the dwellingplaces of the wicked?

— — 29. Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,

*Job* xxxii. 1. So these three men ceased to answer Job, because he *was* righteous in his own eyes.

— — 2. Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

— xxxiii. 8. Surely thou hast spoken in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of *thy* words, *saying*,

— — 9. I am clean without transgression, I *am* innocent; neither *is there* iniquity in me.

— xxxv. 2. Thinkest thou this to be right, *that* thou saidst, My righteousness *is* more than God's?

*Prov.* xii. 15. The way of a fool *is* right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel *is* wise.

— xiv. 12. There is a way which seemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.

— xxvi. 12. Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? *there is* more hope of a fool than of him.

— xxviii. 26. He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.

— xxx. 12. *There is* a generation *that are* pure in their own eyes, and *yet* is not washed from their filthiness.

*Is.* v. 21. Woe unto *them that are* wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

— lxv. 4. Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments; which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable *things is in* their vessels;

— — 5. Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These *are* a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

*Mat.* xix. 20. The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

*Mark* x. 19. Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother

— — 20. And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

*Luke* xvi. 15. And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

*John* ix. 41. Jesus said unto them, If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

2 *Cor.* x. 17. But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

— — 18. For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but whom the Lord commendeth.

*Gal.* vi. 3. For if a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

## § 19. Boasting.

*Job* vi. 13. *Is* not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

— xii. 3. But I have understanding as well as you; I *am* not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

*Prov.* xxv. 14. Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift *is like* clouds and wind without rain.

— — 27. *It is* not good to eat much honey: so *for men* to search their own glory *is not* glory.

— xxvii. 2. Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.

(A. WITHOUT OFFENCE.)

*Rom.* xv. 17. I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jesus Christ in those things which pertain to God.

2 *Cor.* vii. 14. For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting which *I made* before Titus, is found a truth.

— xi. 1. Would to God ye could bear with me a little in *my* folly: and indeed bear with me.

— — 10. As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia.

— — 11. Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth.

— — 16. I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

— — 17. That which I speak, I speak *it* not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.

— — 18. Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

— — 19. For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye *yourselves* are wise.

— — 21. I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit, whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

— xii. 6. For though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but *now* I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me *to be*, or *that* he heareth of me.

## § 20. Suicide.

(1. WEARINESS OF LIFE.)

*Job* iii. 11. Why died I not from the womb? *why* did I *not* give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?

— — 12. Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?

— — 13. For now should I have lain still and been quiet, I should have slept: then had I been at rest,

— — 14. With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves;

— — 15. Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:

— — 20. Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the bitter *in* soul;

— — 21. Which long for death, but it *cometh* not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;

— — 22. Which rejoice exceedingly, *and* are glad, when they can find the grave?

— — 23. *Why is light given* to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?

— vi. 11. What *is* my strength, that I should hope? and what *is* mine end, that I should prolong my life?

— vii. 15. So that my soul chooseth strangling, *and* death rather than my life.

— — 16. I loathe *it;* I would not live alway: let me alone; for my days *are* vanity.

— x. 1. My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.

— — 2. I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.

*Ec.* ii. 17. Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun *is* grievous unto me: for all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

— iv. 3. Yea, better *is he* than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

(2. DEATH DESIRED.)

*Num.* xi. 15. And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

— xiv. 2. And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or would God we had died in this wilderness!

*Job* vi. 8. Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant *me* the thing that I long for!

— — 9. Even that it would please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

— — 10. Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

— xiv. 13. Oh that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!

— xxiii. 16. For God maketh my heart soft, and the Almighty troubleth me:

— — 17. Because I was not cut off before the darkness, *neither* hath he covered the darkness from my face.

*Ec.* iv. 2. Wherefore I praised the dead which are already dead, more than the living which are yet alive.

*Jer.* viii. 3. And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the LORD of hosts.

*Rev.* ix. 6. And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

(3. INSTANCES OF SUICIDE.)

1 *Chr.* x. 4. Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

— — 5. And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

2 *Sam.* xvii. 23. And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled *his* ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

*Mat.* xxvii. 3. Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

— — 4. Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What *is that* to us? see thou *to that.*

— — 5. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself.

(4. CHRIST'S TEMPTATION.)

*Luke* iv. 9. And he brought him to Jerusalem, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down from hence:

---

## CHAP. V.

## SINS AGAINST OUR NEIGHBOUR.

### § 21. Anger.

(1. DESCRIBED.)

1 *Sam.* xxv. 17. Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he *is such* a son of Belial, that *a man* cannot speak to him.

*Prov.* xii. 16. A fool's wrath is presently known: but a prudent *man* covereth shame.

— xiv. 17. *He that is* soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

— — 29. *He that is* slow to wrath *is* of great understanding: but *he that is* hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

— xvi. 32. *He that is* slow to anger *is* better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.

— xix. 11. The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and *it is* his glory to pass over a transgression.

— xxv. 28. He that *hath* no rule over his own spirit *is like* a city *that is* broken down, *and* without walls.

— xxvii. 3. A stone *is* heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath *is* heavier than them both.

— xxix. 22. An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

*Jam.* i. 20. For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

(2. FORBIDDEN.)

*Ec.* vii. 9. Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

*Eph.* iv. 26. Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

(3. KINDLED.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 34. So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

*Job* xxxii. 3. Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and *yet* had condemned Job.

— — 5. When Elihu saw that *there was* no answer in the mouth of *these* three men, then his wrath was kindled.

*Ps.* cvi. 33. Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with his lips.

*Mat.* xx. 24. And when the ten heard *it*, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

*Mark* x. 41. And when the ten heard *it*, they began to be much displeased with James and John.

(4. PUNISHMENT THREATENED.)

*Prov.* xix. 19. A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver *him*, yet thou must do it again.

— xxii. 8. He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.

*Mat.* v. 22. But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

### § 22. Harsh Judgment.

*Mat.* vii. 1. Judge not, that ye be not judged.

— — 2. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

— — 3. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

— — 4. Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam *is* in thine own eye?

— — 5. Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.

*Luke* vi. 41. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?

— — 42. Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.

*John* vii. 24. Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.

*Rom.* ii. 1. Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

— xiv. 4. Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth; yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

1 *Cor.* iv. 3. But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

*Jam.* iv. 11. Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of *his* brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

— — 12. There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

(A. SOMETIMES DESERVED.)

*Mat.* vii. 6. Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.

— xii. 34. O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.

— xxiii. 33. Ye serpents, *ye* generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell?

*Luke* iii. 7. Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

### § 23. Scorn.

*Job* xxxiv. 7. What man *is* like Job, *who* drinketh up scorning like water?

*Ps.* lxxiii. 8. They are corrupt, and speak wickedly *concerning* oppression: they speak loftily.

*Prov.* xix. 25. Smite a scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, *and* he will understand knowledge.

— — 29. Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

— xxi. 11. When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

— — 24. Proud *and* haughty scorner *is* his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.

— xxii. 10. Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

— xxiv. 9. The thought of foolishness *is* sin: and the scorner *is* an abomination to men.

### § 24. Malice.

*Ps.* x. 7. His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: under his tongue *is* mischief and vanity.

— lxiv. 6. They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: both the inward *thought* of every one *of them*, and the heart, *is* deep.

— lii. 4. Thou lovest all devouring words, O *thou* deceitful tongue.

— — 5. God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of *thy* dwelling-place, and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah.

— lvi. 5. Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts *are* against me for evil.

*Prov.* iv. 24. Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.

— vi. 12. A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

— x. 31. The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

— — 32. The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked *speaketh* frowardness.

— xvi. 27. An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips *there is* as a burning fire.

— xvii. 20. He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

*Eph.* iv. 31. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

*Jam.* v. 9. Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge standeth against the door.

1 *John* ii. 9. He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

— — 11. But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

(A. VAIN MALICE.)

*Prov.* xxvi. 2. As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

### § 25. Envy.

*Num.* xi. 28. And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, *one* of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them.

— — 29. And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? would God that all the LORD's people were prophets, *and* that the LORD would put his Spirit upon them.

— — 30. And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

— xii. 2. And they said, Hath the LORD indeed spoken only by Moses? hath he not spoken also by us? And the LORD heard it.

*Job* v. 2. For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 7. Rest in the LORD, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

— — 8. Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

— cvi. 16. They envied Moses also in the camp, *and* Aaron the saint of the LORD.

— cxii. 10. The wicked shall see *it*, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish.

*Prov.* iii. 31. Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.

— xiv. 30. A sound heart *is* the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.

— xxiii. 17. Let not thine heart envy sinners; but *be thou* in the fear of the LORD all the day long.

— —18. For surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.

— xxiv. 1. Be not thou envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them:

— — 2. For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.

— — 19. Fret not thyself because of evil *men*, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

— xxvii. 4. Wrath *is* cruel, and anger *is* outrageous; but who *is* able to stand before envy?

*Ec.* iv. 4. Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.

*Gal.* v. 26. Let us not be desirous of vainglory, provoking one another, envying one another.

*Jam.* iii. 14. But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

— — 16. For where envy and strife *is*, there *is* confusion and every evil work.

— iv. 5. Do ye think that the Scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

### § 26. Strife.

*Prov.* iii. 29. Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

— — 30. Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

— x. 12. Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins.

— xv. 18. A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but *he that is* slow to anger appeaseth strife.

— xvii. 1. Better *is* a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than a house full of sacrifices *with* strife.

— — 14. The beginning of strife *is as* when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

— — 19. He loveth transgression that loveth strife: *and* he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

— xx. 3. *It is* an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.

— xxv. 8. Go not forth hastily to strive, lest *thou know not* what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.

— xxvi. 17. He that passeth by, *and* meddleth with strife *belonging* not to him, *is like* one that taketh a dog by the ears.

— — 21. *As* coals *are* to burning coals, and wood to fire; so *is* a contentious man to kindle strife.

*Mat.* xviii. 15. Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother.

— — 16. But if he will not hear *thee, then* take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.

*Mark* iii. 24. And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.

— — 25. And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.

*Luke* xi. 17. But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house *divided* against a house falleth.

1 *Cor.* xi. 16. But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

*Gal.* v. 15. But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another.

### § 27. Rendering Evil for Evil.

(1. FORBIDDEN.)

*Prov.* xx. 22. Say not thou, I will recompense evil; *but* wait on the LORD, and he shall save thee.

*Prov.* xxiv. 29. Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.

*Luke* ix. 54. And when his disciples James and John saw *this*, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did?

— — 55. But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.

*Rom.* xii. 17. Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

— — 19. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but *rather* give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance *is* mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

1 *Thess.* v. 15. See that none render evil for evil unto any *man;* but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all *men.*

(2. RESOLVED UPON.)

1 *Sam.* xxv. 21. Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this *fellow* hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that *pertained* unto him: and he hath requited me evil for good.

— — 22. So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that *pertain* to him by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

(3. PREVENTED.)

1 *Sam.* xxv. 30. And it shall come to pass, when the LORD shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Israel;

— — 31. That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the LORD shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

— — 32. And David said to Abigail, Blessed *be* the LORD God of Israel, which sent thee this day to meet me:

— — 33. And blessed *be* thy advice, and blessed *be* thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to *shed* blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

— — 34. For in very deed, *as* the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth against the wall.

## § 28. Oppression.

*Job* xx. 19. Because he hath oppressed *and* hath forsaken the poor; *because* he hath violently taken away a house which he builded not;

— — 20. Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

— — 21. There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

— — 22. In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.

— vi. 27. Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig *a pit* for your friend.

— — 28. Now therefore be content, look upon me; for *it is* evident unto you if I lie.

— xxii. 8. But *as for* the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it.

— xxiv. 21. He evil entreateth the barren *that* beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

— xxvii. 13. This *is* the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, *which* they shall receive of the Almighty.

— xxxv. 9. By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make *the oppressed* to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.

*Ps.* lxii. 10. Trust not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart *upon them.*

*Prov.* xiv. 31. He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

*Is.* xxx. 12. Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

— — 13. Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

— — 14. And he shall break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water *withal* out of the pit.

(A. GOD THE AVENGER OF THE OPPRESSED.)

*Job* xxxiv. 28. So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and heareth the cry of the afflicted.

*Ps.* ciii. 6. The LORD executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

*Is.* xxix. 20. For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off:

— — 21. That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought.

## § 29. Flattery.

*Job* xvii. 5. He that speaketh flattery to *his* friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

— xxxii. 20. I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

— — 21. Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person; neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

— — 22. For I know not to give flattering titles; *in so doing* my Maker would soon take me away.

*Ps.* xii. 2. They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: *with* flattering lips *and* with a double heart do they speak.

— — 3. The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, *and* the tongue that speaketh proud things:

— xxxvi. 2. For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

— lxxviii. 36. Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

*Prov.* xxiv. 24. He that saith unto the wicked, Thou *art* righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:

— xxv. 26. A righteous man falling down before the wicked *is as* a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.

— xxvi. 28. A lying tongue hateth *those that are* afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

— xxviii. 23. He that rebuketh a man, afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

— xxix. 5. A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.

## § 30. False Dealing.

(1. MADNESS FEIGNED.)

1 *Sam.* xxi. 11. And the servants of Achish said unto him, *Is* not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

— — 12. And David laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Achish the king of Gath.

— — 13. And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

— — 14. Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man is mad: wherefore *then* have ye brought him to me?

— — 15. Have I need of madmen, that ye have brought this *fellow* to play the madman in my presence? shall this *fellow* come into my house?

(2. AN ARTIFICE DETECTED.)

2 *Sam.* xiv. 17. Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so *is* my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the LORD thy God will be with thee.

2 *Sam.* xiv. 18. Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

— — 19. And the king said, *Is not* the hand of Joab with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, *As* thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from aught that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

— — 20. To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord *is* wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all *things* that *are* in the earth.

(3. PETER'S DISSIMULATION.)

*Gal.* ii. 11. But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

— — 12. For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

— — 13. And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation.

(4. PAUL DISALLOWS THE SUSPICION OF FICKLENESS.)

2 *Cor.* i. 17. When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea, yea, and nay, nay?

## § 31. Falsehood.

(1. IN GENERAL.)

2 *Kings* iv. 28. Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

*Job* xv. 35. They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit.

— xxi. 34. How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth falsehood?

— xxiv. 25. And if *it be* not *so* now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

— xxxi. 33. If I covered my transgressions as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

— xxxvi. 4. For truly my words *shall* not *be* false: he that is perfect in knowledge *is* with thee.

*Ps.* iv. 2. O ye sons of men, how long *will ye turn* my glory into shame? *how long* will ye love vanity, *and* seek after leasing? Selah.

— l. 19. Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy tongue frameth deceit.

— lii. 3. Thou lovest evil more than good; *and* lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah.

— lv. 20. He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant.

— — 21. *The words* of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war *was* in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet *were* they drawn swords.

— lxii. 4. They only consult to cast *him* down from his excellency: they delight in lies: they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah.

— cxvi. 11. I said in my haste, All men *are* liars.

— cxix. 69. The proud have forged a lie against me: *but* I will keep thy precepts with *my* whole heart.

— cxliv. 8. Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood.

— — 11. Rid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand *is* a right hand of falsehood:

— — 12. That our sons *may be* as plants grown up in their youth; *that* our daughters *may be* as corner stones, polished *after* the similitude of a palace:

*Prov.* ii. 12. To deliver thee from the way of the evil *man*, from the man that speaketh froward things;

— — 13. Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness;

— — 14. Who rejoice to do evil, *and* delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

— — 15. Whose ways *are* crooked, and *they* froward in their paths:

— vi. 19. A false witness *that* speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

— x. 18. He that hideth hatred *with* lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, *is* a fool.

— xvii. 4. A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; *and* a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.

— xxvi. 23. Burning lips and a wicked heart *are like* a potsherd covered with silver dross.

— — 24. He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;

— — 25. When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for *there are* seven abominations in his heart.

— — 26. *Whose* hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the *whole* congregation.

*Jer.* v. 2. And though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear falsely.

— vii. 8. Behold, ye trust in lying words, that cannot profit.

— ix. 3. And they bend their tongues *like* their bow *for* lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith the LORD.

— — 4. Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with slanders.

— — 5. And they will deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, *and* weary themselves to commit iniquity.

— — 6. Thine habitation *is* in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the LORD.

*Hos.* xi. 12. Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

(2. THE AGREEMENT BETWEEN DAVID AND JONATHAN.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 6. If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked *leave* of me that he might run to Beth-lehem his city: for *there is* a yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

— — 7. If he say thus, *It is* well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, *then* be sure that evil is determined by him.

— — 27. And it came to pass on the morrow, *which was* the second *day* of the month, that David's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

— — 28. And Jonathan answered Saul, David earnestly asked *leave* of me *to go* to Beth-lehem:

— — 29. And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city, and my brother, he hath commanded me *to be there:* and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

(3. PETER'S HEINOUS OFFENCE.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 69. Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee.

— — 70. But he denied before *them* all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

*Mark* xiv. 66. And as Peter was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

— — 67. And when she saw Peter warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jesus of Nazareth.

— — 68. But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

— — 69. And a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is *one* of them.

— — 70. And he denied it again. And a little after, they that stood by said again to Peter, Surely thou art *one* of them: for thou art a Galilean, and thy speech agreeth *thereto.*

*Luke* xxii. 56. But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

— — 57. And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

— — 58. And after a little while another saw him,

and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.

*Luke* xxii. 59. And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this *fellow* also was with him; for he is a Galilean.

— — 60. And Peter said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

*John* xviii. 15. And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and *so did* another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the palace of the high priest.

— — 16. But Peter stood at the door without. Then went out that other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that kept the door, and brought in Peter.

— — 17. Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also *one* of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

— — 25. And Simon Peter stood and warmed himself. They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also *one* of his disciples? He denied *it*, and said, I am not.

— — 26. One of the servants of the high priest, being *his* kinsman whose ear Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

— — 27. Peter then denied again; and immediately the cock crew.

(4. SAPPHIRA.)

*Acts* v. 7. And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

— — 8. And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

— — 9. Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband *are* at the door, and shall carry thee out.

(5. GOD'S ABHORRENCE OF FALSEHOOD.)

*Ps.* lxiii. 11. But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

— cxx. 3. What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?

— — 4. Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.

*Prov.* xx. 17. Bread of deceit *is* sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

*Jer.* ix. 8. Their tongue *is as* an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: *one* speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

— — 9. Shall I not visit them for these *things?* saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

## § 32. Hypocrisy.

*Job* xvii. 8. Upright *men* shall be astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

*Ps.* v. 9. For *there is* no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part *is* very wickedness; their throat *is* an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue.

*Is.* xxix. 13. Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near *me* with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men:

— — 14. Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, *even* a marvellous work and a wonder: for the wisdom of their wise *men* shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent *men* shall be hid.

— xxxii. 5. The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said *to be* bountiful.

— — 6. For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the LORD, to make empty the soul of the hungry; and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

— — 7. The instruments also of the churl *are* evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

— — 8. But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he stand.

— xlviii. 1. Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the LORD, and make mention of the God of Israel, *but* not in truth, nor in righteousness.

— lviii. 1. Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

— — 2. Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God.

*Ezek.* xxxiii. 31. And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee *as* my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they shew much love, *but* their heart goeth after their covetousness.

*Mat.* vi. 24. No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

— xv. 7. *Ye* hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying,

— — 8. This people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with *their* lips; but their heart is far from me.

— — 9. But in vain they do worship me, teaching *for* doctrines the commandments of men.

— xvi. 5. And when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

— — 6. Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

— — 7. And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have taken no bread.

— — 8. *Which* when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?

— — 9. Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

— — 10. Neither the seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?

— — 11. How is it that ye do not understand that I spake *it* not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees?

— — 12. Then understood they how that he bade *them* not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.

— xxiii. 1. Then spake Jesus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

— — 2. Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees sit in Moses' seat:

— — 3. All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, *that* observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for they say, and do not.

— — 13. But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in *yourselves*, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.

— — 23. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weighter *matters* of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

— — 24. *Ye* blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.

— — 26. *Thou* blind Pharisee, cleanse first that *which is* within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.

— — 28. Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.

*Mark* vii. 6. He answered and said unto them, Well hath Esaias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written, This people honoureth me with *their* lips, but their heart is far from me.

*Rom.* ii. 20. An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

— — 21. Thou therefore which teachest another,

teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

*Rom.* ii. 22. Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege?

— — 23. Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

*Gal.* ii. 18. For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

*Tit.* i. 16. They profess that they know God; but in works they deny *him*, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

(A. ITS PUNISHMENT.)

*Job* viii. 13. So *are* the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

— — 14. Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust *shall be* a spider's web.

— — 15. He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

— xiii. 16. He also *shall be* my salvation: for a hypocrite shall not come before him.

— xx. 4. Knowest thou *not* this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

— — 5. That the triumphing of the wicked *is* short, and the joy of the hypocrite *but* for a moment?

— — 6. Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;

— — 7. *Yet* he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where *is* he?

— — 8. He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

— — 9. The eye also *which* saw him shall *see him* no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

— — 10. His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

— — 11. His bones are full *of the sin* of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.

— — 17. He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

— — 18. That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow *it* down: according to *his* substance *shall* the restitution *be*, and he shall not rejoice *therein*.

— xxvii. 8. For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

— xxxvi. 13. But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.

— — 14. They die in youth, and their life *is* among the unclean.

*Ps.* l. 16. But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or *that* thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?

— — 17. Seeing thou hatest instruction, and castest my words behind thee.

*Prov.* iii. 35. The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

*Mat.* xxiii. 14. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.

— — 25. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.

— — 27. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead *men's* bones, and of all uncleanness.

— — 29. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous.

*Luke* xi. 47. Woe unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.

### § 33. Manslaughter.

*Gen.* iv. 23. And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, hear my voice; ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

— — 24. If Cain shall be avenged sevenfold, truly Lamech seventy and sevenfold.

### § 34. Murder.

(1. DESCRIBED, AND FORBIDDEN.)

*Ps.* x. 10. He croucheth, *and* humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

*Prov.* i. 18. And they lay wait for their *own* blood; they lurk privily for their *own* lives.

— — 19. So *are* the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; *which* taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

— xxix. 10. The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.

*Mat.* v. 21. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

1 *Pet.* iv. 15. But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or *as* a thief, or *as* an evil doer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.

(A. HATRED IS MURDER.)

1 *John* iii. 15. Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

(2. THE FIRST MURDER.)

*Gen.* iv. 8. And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

— — 9. And the LORD said unto Cain, Where *is* Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: *Am* I my brother's keeper?

— — 10. And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground.

— — 11. And now *art* thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand.

— — 12. When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

— — 13. And Cain said unto the LORD, My punishment *is* greater than I can bear.

— — 14. Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, *that* every one that findeth me shall slay me.

— — 15. And the LORD said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the LORD set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.

1 *John* iii. 12. Not as Cain, *who* was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

(3. MURDER ATTEMPTED.)

1 *Sam.* xix. 1. And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

(4. PREVENTED.)

1 *Sam.* xix. 2. But Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David: and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

— — 3. And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou *art*, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

— xxii. 20. And one of the sons of Ahimelech the son of Ahitub, named Abiathar, escaped, and fled after David.

### § 35. Causing Others to Sin.

(1. BY ENTICEMENT.)

*Job* xxxiv. 8. Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.

*Ps.* i. 1. Blessed *is* the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful.

*Prov.* i. 10. My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not.

— — 11. If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

*Prov.* i. 12. Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:
— — 13. We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:
— — 14. Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:
— — 15. My son, walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:
— — 16. For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.
— iv. 14. Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil *men.*
— — 15. Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.
— — 25. Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.
— — 26. Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.
— — 27. Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil.
— xvi. 29. A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way *that is* not good.
— xxviii. 10. Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the upright shall have good *things* in possession.
1 *John* ii. 26. These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

(2. BY BRIBERY.)

*Job* xv. 34. For the congregation of hypocrites *shall be* desolate, and fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.
*Is.* xxxiii. 15. He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;
— — 16. He shall dwell on high; his place of defence *shall be* the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters *shall be* sure.

(3. BY HIERARCHICAL ARROGANCE.)

*Mat.* xviii. 6. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and *that* he were drowned in the depth of the sea.
— — 7. Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!
*Mark* ix. 42. And whosoever shall offend one of *these* little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.
*Luke* xvii. 1. Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe *unto him*, through whom they come!
— — 2. It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.

(4. BY ABUSE OF CHRISTIAN LIBERTY.)

*Rom.* xiv. 20. For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed *are* pure; but *it is* evil for that man who eateth with offence.
— — 21. *It is* good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor *any thing* whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.
1 *Cor.* viii. 13. Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

## § 36. Covetousness.

(1. FORBIDDEN.)

*Deut.* v. 21. Neither shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any *thing* that *is* thy neighbour's.
*Ps.* x. 3. For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, *whom* the LORD abhorreth.
*Luke* xii. 15. And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.
1 *Cor.* x. 24. Let no man seek his own, but every man another's *wealth.*
*Phil.* ii. 4. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

(2. INDULGED.)

*Micah* ii. 2. And they covet fields, and take *them* by violence; and houses, and take *them* away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.
*Luke* xvi. 14. And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.
2 *Pet.* ii. 15. Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam *the son* of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

(3. PUNISHED.)

*Prov.* xv. 27. He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.
*Is.* v. 8. Woe unto them that join house to house, *that* lay field to field, till *there be* no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!
— — 9. In mine ears *said* the LORD of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, *even* great and fair, without inhabitant.
— — 10. Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of a homer shall yield an ephah.
— lvii. 17. For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.
1 *Tim.* vi. 9. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and *into* many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.
— — 10. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.
*Jude* 11. Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core.

(4. WEALTH AND POVERTY MATTERS OF INDIFFERENCE.)

*Jam.* i. 9. Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:
— — 10. But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.
— — 11. For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

(5. SPIRITUAL GIFTS MAY BE COVETED.)

1 *Cor.* xii. 31. But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

## § 37. Theft.

(1. DENOUNCED.)

*Job* v. 5. Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.
*Ps.* l. 18. When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.
— cxix. 61. The bands of the wicked have robbed me: *but* I have not forgotten thy law.
*Prov.* xxi. 7. The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.
*Zech.* v. 3. Then said he unto me, This *is* the curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off *as* on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off *as* on that side according to it.
— — 4. I shall bring it forth, saith the LORD of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of him that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.
1 *Cor.* vi. 8. Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that *your* brethren.

(2. RESTITUTION.)

*Lev.* vi. 2. If a soul sin, and commit a trespass

against the LORD, and lie unto his neighbour in that which was delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour;

*Lev.* vi. 3. Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

— — 4. Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

— — 5. Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, *and* give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering.

*Num.* v. 7. + and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth *part* thereof, and give *it* unto *him* against whom he hath trespassed.

*Luke* xix. 8. And Zaccheus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore *him* fourfold.

(3. JUDAS A THIEF.)

*John* xii. 4. Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's *son*, which should betray him,

— — 5. Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

— — 6. This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## SINS AGAINST GOD.

### § 38. Practical Atheism.

*Ps.* xxxvi. 1. The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, *that there is* no fear of God before his eyes.

See *Ps.* xiv. 1; liii. 1. *Rom.* iii. 18.

### § 39. Forgetfulness of God.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 10. They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law;

— — 11. And forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.

*Hos.* xiii. 6. According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me.

### § 40. Obstinacy, and Hardness of Heart.

*Deut.* ix. 13. Furthermore the LORD spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people:

*Ps.* lxxviii. 17. And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the Most High in the wilderness.

— xcv. 8. Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, *and* as *in* the day of temptation in the wilderness:

— — 9. When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.

*Prov.* xxviii. 14. Happy *is* the man that feareth always: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.

*Is.* xxvi. 10. Let favour be shewed to the wicked, *yet* will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the LORD.

— — 11. LORD, *when* thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: *but* they shall see, and be ashamed for *their* envy at the people: yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

— xlviii. 4. Because I knew that thou *art* obstinate, and thy neck *is* an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

— — 8. Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time *that* thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

*Jer.* v. 3. O LORD, *are* not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, *but* they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

— vi. 16. Thus saith the LORD, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where *is* the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk *therein.*

— vii. 23. But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

— — 24. But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels *and* in the imagination of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward.

— viii. 12. Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush; therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

— xix. 15. Thus said the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

*Mal.* iii. 13. Your words have been stout against me, saith the LORD. Yet ye say, What have we spoken *so much* against thee?

— — 14. Ye have said, It *is* vain to serve God: and what profit *is it* that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the LORD of hosts?

*Mark* viii. 17. And when Jesus knew *it*, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?

— — 18. Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?

— — 19. When I break the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? They say unto him, Twelve.

— — 20. And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up? And they said, Seven.

— — 21. And he said unto them, How is it that ye do not understand?

*Rom.* x. 21. But to Israel he saith, All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

*Heb.* iii. 7. Wherefore as the Holy Ghost saith, To day if ye will hear his voice,

— — 8. Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

— — 9. When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.

— — 15. While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

— iv. 7. Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

— v. 11. Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

### § 41. Tempting God.

*Deut.* vi. 16. Ye shall not tempt the LORD your God, as ye tempted *him* in Massah.

*Num.* xiv. 22. Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

*Ps.* lxxviii. 18. And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

— — 41. Yea, they turned back and tempted God, and limited the Holy One of Israel.

*Is.* vii. 10. Moreover the LORD spake again unto Ahaz, saying,

— — 11. Ask thee a sign of the LORD thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

— — 12. But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.

— — 13. And he said, Hear ye now, O house of

David; *Is it* a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

*Mat.* iv. 7. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

— xii. 38. Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

— xvi. 1. The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

— xxii. 35. Then one of them, *which was* a lawyer, asked *him a question*, tempting him, and saying,

*Mark* viii. 11. And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

*Luke* iv. 12. And Jesus answering said unto him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.

— xi. 16. And others, tempting *him*, sought of him a sign from heaven.

*John* vi. 30. They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

1 *Cor.* x. 9. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.

### § 42. Rebellion Against God.

*Deut.* i. 26. Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God:

— 27. And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the LORD hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us.

— ix. 7. Remember, *and* forget not, how thou provokedst the LORD thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the LORD.

— — 23. Likewise when the LORD sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

— — 24. Ye have been rebellious against the LORD from the day that I knew you.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 19. Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the LORD; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

*Job* xv. 13. That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest *such* words go out of thy mouth?

— — 25. For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth himself against the Almighty.

— — 26. He runneth upon him, *even* on *his* neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:

— xxxiv. 37. For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth *his hands* among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

*Ps.* lxxiii. 9. They set their mouths against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

*Is.* i. 2. Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken; I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

— — 3. The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: *but* Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.

— — 4. Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evil doers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward.

— xxx. 9. That this *is* a rebellious people, lying children, children *that* will not hear the law of the LORD:

— xlv. 9. Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! *Let* the potsherd *strive* with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

— lxv. 2. I have spread out my hands all the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way *that was* not good, after their own thoughts;

*Jer.* v. 23. But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

— xi. 9. And the LORD said unto me, A conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

*Ezek.* xii. 2. Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they *are* a rebellious house.

(A. FALSELY CHARGED.)

*Job* xxxiv. 34. Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

— — 35. Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words *were* without wisdom.

— — 36. My desire *is that* Job may be tried unto the end, because of *his* answers for wicked men.

(B. ITS PUNISHMENT.)

*Num.* xv. 30. But the soul that doeth *aught* presumptuously, *whether he be* born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

— — 31. Because he hath despised the word of the LORD, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity *shall be* upon him.

### § 43. Blasphemy.

*Job* ii. 9. Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die.

*Ps.* xliv. 15. My confusion *is* continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

— — 16. For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of the enemy and avenger.

— cxxxix. 19. Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

— — 20. For they speak against thee wickedly, *and* thine enemies take *thy name* in vain.

*Ezek.* xx. 27. Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD; Yet in this your fathers have blasphemed me, in that they have committed a trespass against me.

— xxxvi. 20. And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These *are* the people of the LORD, and are gone forth out of his land.

*Rom.* ii. 24. For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written.

*Col.* iii. 8. But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

### § 44. Lying for God.

*Job* xiii. 6. Hear now my reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

— — 7. Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

— — 8. Will ye accept his person? will ye contend for God?

— — 9. Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye *so* mock him?

— xxvii. 11. I will teach you by the hand of God: *that* which *is* with the Almighty will I not conceal.

— — 12. Behold, all ye yourselves have seen *it;* why then are ye thus altogether vain?

### § 45. Denying His Providence.

*Job* xxi. 14. Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

— — 15. What *is* the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?

— xxii. 17. Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?

— xxxiv. 9. For he hath said, It profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.

*Ps.* x. 13. Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not require *it.*

*Hos.* vii. 13. Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

### § 46. Impeaching His Attributes.

(1. HIS KNOWLEDGE.)

*Job* xxii. 12. *Is* not God in the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high are they!

*Job* xxii. 13. And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

— — 14. Thick clouds *are* a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.

— xl. 2. Shall he that contendeth with the Almighty instruct *him?* he that reproveth God, let him answer it.

*Ps.* x. 11. He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see *it.*

— lix. 7. Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords *are* in their lips: for who, *say they*, doth hear?

— lxxiii. 11. And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the Most High?

*Is.* xxix. 15. Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the LORD, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

— — 16. Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

— — 17. *Is* it not yet a very little while, and Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?

*Ezek.* viii. 12. Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

(2. HIS VERACITY.)

2 *Pet.* iii. 3. Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

— — 4. And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as *they were* from the beginning of the creation.

(3. HIS JUSTICE.)

*Job* ix. 16. If I had called, and he had answered me; *yet* would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.

— — 17. For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause.

— xix. 6. Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

— — 7. Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but *there is* no judgment.

— xxxiv. 5. For Job hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away my judgment.

— — 6. Should I lie against my right? my wound *is* incurable without transgression.

— — 16. If now *thou hast* understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.

— — 17. Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?

— — 18. *Is it fit* to say to a king, *Thou art* wicked? *and* to princes, *Ye are* ungodly?

— — 19. *How much less to him* that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all *are* the work of his hands.

(4. HIS GOODNESS.)

*Ex.* xvi. 9. And Moses spake unto Aaron, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, Come near before the LORD: for he hath heard your murmurings.

*Num.* xiv. 27. How long *shall I bear with* this evil congregation, which murmur against me? I have heard the murmuring of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me.

— — 29. Your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness, and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

— xvi. 41. But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron, saying, Ye have killed the people of the LORD.

*Job* ix. 18. He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

— — 34. Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:

— — 35. *Then* would I speak, and not fear him; but *it is* not so with me.

— x. 3. *Is it* good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

— — 4. Hast thou eyes of flesh? or seest thou as man seeth?

— — 5. *Are* thy days as the days of man? *are* thy years as man's days,

— — 6. That thou inquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

— xiii. 25. Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

— — 26. For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

— xvi. 9. He teareth *me* in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

— — 11. God hath delivered me to the ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

— — 12. I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken *me* by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

— — 13. His archers compass me round about, he cleaveth my reins asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

— — 14. He breaketh me with breach upon breach; he runneth upon me like a giant.

— xix. 21. Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

— — 22. Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

— xxx. 21. Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.

— xxxiii. 10. Behold, he findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy;

— — 11. He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

— xxxvii. 20. Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.

1 *Cor.* x. 10. Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.

*Phil.* ii. 14. Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

*Jude* 16. These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling *words*, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## PUNISHMENT OF SIN.

### § 47. The Wrath of God.

*Ex.* xxxii. 9. And the LORD said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it *is* a stiffnecked people:

— — 10. Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation.

*Deut.* ix. 8. Also in Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

— — 22. And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah, ye provoked the LORD to wrath.

2 *Chr.* xxx. 8. Now be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers *were, but* yield yourselves unto the LORD, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the LORD your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

*Job* xx. 23. *When* he is about to fill his belly, *God* shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain *it* upon him while he is eating.

*Prov.* vi. 16. These six *things* doth the LORD hate; yea, seven *are* an abomination unto him:

— — 17. A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood,

— — 18. A heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief,

— xvii. 15. He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both *are* abomination to the LORD.

*Jer.* vi. 8. Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest my

soul depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

*Jer.* xxi. 13. Behold, I *am* against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, *and* rock of the plain, saith the LORD; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

*Rom.* i. 18. For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

*Jam.* iv. 4. Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

### § 48. The Understanding Darkened.

*Rom.* i. 28. And even as they did not like to retain God in *their* knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;

### § 49. The Conscience Seared.

1 *Tim.* iv. 2. Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron:

*Tit.* i. 15. Unto the pure all things *are* pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving *is* nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

### § 50. The Will Enslaved.

*Jer.* xiii. 23. Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? *then* may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

2 *Tim.* iii. 13. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

### § 51. An Accusing Conscience.

*Gen.* xli. 9. Then spake the chief butler unto Pharaoh, saying, I do remember my faults this day:

1 *Kings* xvii. 17. And it came to pass after these things, *that* the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

— — 18. And she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

### § 52. Fear.

*Job* xviii. 11. Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet.

— — 12. His strength shall be hungerbitten, and destruction *shall be* ready at his side.

— — 14. His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king of terrors.

— — 15. It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because *it is* none of his: brimstone shall be scattered upon his habitation.

### § 53. Temporal Calamities.

*Lev.* xxvi. 23. And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

— — 24. Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

— — 25. And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of *my* covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

*Deut.* ix. 14. Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

— xxviii. 15. But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

— — 16. Cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

— — 17. Cursed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

— — 18. Cursed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

— — 19. Cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and cursed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

— — 20. The LORD shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.

— — 28. The LORD shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

— — 30. Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build a house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

— — 35. The LORD shall smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

— — 37. And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword among all nations whither the LORD shall lead thee.

— — 43. The stranger that *is* within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

— — 44. He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

— — 62. And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the LORD thy God.

— — 63. And it shall come to pass, *that* as the LORD rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the LORD will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

— — 65. And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the LORD shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:

1 *Sam.* xii. 25. But if ye shall still do wickedly, ye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

*Job* v. 12. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform *their* enterprise.

— — 13. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong.

— viii. 4. If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression;

— xiv. 17. My transgression *is* sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.

— xv. 28. And he dwelleth in desolate cities, *and* in houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

— — 29. He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

xviii. 8. For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

— — 9. The gin shall take *him* by the heel, *and* the robber shall prevail against him.

— — 10. The snare *is* laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

— xx. 27. The heaven shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

— — 28. The increase of his house shall depart, *and his goods* shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

— — 29. This *is* the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

— xxvii. 16. Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

— — 17. He may prepare *it*, but the just shall put *it* on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

— xxxvi. 18. Because *there is* wrath, *beware* lest he take thee away with *his* stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee.

— — 19. Will he esteem thy riches? *no*, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.

*Ps.* ix. 15. The heathen are sunk down in the pit *that* they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

— lxxviii. 33. Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble.

— cvii. 40. He poureth contempt upon princes, and

causeth them to wander in the wilderness, *where there is* no way.

*Ps.* cxl. 11. Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow *him.*

*Prov.* iii. 33. The curse of the LORD *is* in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just.

— ix. 12. If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but *if* thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear *it.*

— x. 7. The memory of the just *is* blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

— xi. 27. He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

— xiii. 15. Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors *is* hard.

— — 25. The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.

— xvii. 13. Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

— xviii. 3. When the wicked cometh, *then* cometh also contempt, and with ignominy reproach.

— xxiii. 21. For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe *a man* with rags.

— xxiv. 8. He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.

— xxvi. 10. The great *God* that formed all *things* both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

— xxix. 1. He, that being often reproved hardeneth *his* neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

— — 16. When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.

*Ec.* ii. 26. For *God* giveth to a man that *is* good in his sight, wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to *him that is* good before God. This also *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.

*Is.* i. 29. For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

— — 30. For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

— — 31. And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench *them.*

— v. 18. Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

— — 19. That say, Let him make speed, *and* hasten his work, that we may see *it:* and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know *it!*

— — 20. Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

— ix. 16. For the leaders of this people cause *them* to err; and *they that are* led of them *are* destroyed.

— — 17. Therefore the LORD shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one *is* a hypocrite and an evil doer, and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand *is* stretched out still.

— xxxii. 9. Rise up, ye women that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

— — 10. Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

— — 11. Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird *sackcloth* upon *your* loins.

— — 12. They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.

— xliii. 27. Thy first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.

— — 28. Therefore I have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

— lxiv. 7. And *there is* none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

*Jer.* v. 28. They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

— — 29. Shall I not visit for these *things?* saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

— vi. 15. Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush; therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time *that* I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

— viii. 14. Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us water of gall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

— xv. 13. Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and *that* for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

— xxxvi. 31 And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

*Lam.* i. 8. Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

— — 9. Her filthiness *is* in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O LORD, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified *himself.*

— iii. 47. Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.

*Hos.* v. 7. They have dealt treacherously against the LORD; for they have begotten strange children: now shall a month devour them with their portions.

*Mic.* ii. 1. Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand.

— — 3. Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time *is* evil.

### § 54. Final Doom.

*Ps.* cxix. 155. Salvation *is* far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.

*Jer.* viii. 20. The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

*Mat.* vii. 23. And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.

— xi. 23. And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day.

— — 24. But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee.

1 *Cor.* vi. 9. Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

— — 10. Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

*Phil.* iii. 19. Whose end *is* destruction, whose God *is their* belly, and *whose* glory *is* in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

*Jam.* i. 15. Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

2 *Pet.* ii. 1. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

# BOOK XXI.—MAN REDEEMED.

## CHAP. I.

## THE NEW COVENANT.

(See Book III., Chap. XIII., "Offices of Christ.")

### § 1.—The Covenant.

2 *Sam.* xxiii. 5. Although my house *be* not so with God; yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all *things*, and sure: for *this is* all my salvation, and all *my* desire, although he make *it* not to grow.

*Is.* lxi. 8. For I the LORD love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

*Ezek.* xvi. 7. I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: *thy* breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou *wast* naked and bare.

— — 8. Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time *was* the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord GOD, and thou becamest mine.

*Gal.* iii. 15. Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; though *it be* but a man's covenant, yet *if it be* confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

— — 18. For if the inheritance *be* of the law, *it is* no more of promise: but God gave *it* to Abraham by promise.

— iv. 24. Which things are an allegory: for these are the two covenants; the one from the mount Sinai, which gendereth to bondage, which is Agar.

— — 25. For this Agar is mount Sinai in Arabia, and answereth to Jerusalem which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

*Heb.* viii. 6. But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises.

— — 7. For if that first *covenant* had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

— — 8. For finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:

— — 9. Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

— x. 15. *Whereof* the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

— — 16. This *is* the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord: I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

— viii. 10. For this *is* the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

— — 13. In that he saith, A new *covenant*, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old *is* ready to vanish away.

— xii. 18. For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

See *Is.* lix. 21. *Jer.* xxxi. 31–34; xxxii. 40.

### § 2. All May be Saved.

*Rom.* v. 15. But not as the offence, so also *is* the free gift: for if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, *which is* by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

— — 16. And not as *it was* by one that sinned, *so is* the gift: for the judgment *was* by one to condemnation, but the free gift *is* of many offences unto justification.

— — 17. For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.

— — 18. Therefore, as by the offence of one *judgment came* upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one *the free gift came* upon all men unto justification of life.

— — 19. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

— — 20. Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound:

2 *Cor.* v. 14. For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead:

— — 15. And *that* he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

1 *Tim.* ii. 3. For this *is* good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

— — 4. Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

— iv. 9. This *is* a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation.

— — 10. For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

*Tit.* ii. 11. For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men,

1 *John* ii. 2. And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for *the sins of* the whole world.

*Rev.* xxii. 17. And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

See *Mark* xvi. 15, 16. *John* iii. 16, 17. *Acts* ii. 38, 39. 2 *Cor.* v. 19. *Eph.* i. 10; iii. 9. *Col.* i. 20.

### § 3. Few are Saved.

*Mat.* vii. 13. Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide *is* the gate, and broad *is* the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:

— — 14. Because strait *is* the gate, and narrow *is* the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.

*Luke* xiii. 23. Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

— — 24. Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

### § 4. Salvation is by Grace.

See *Acts* xx. 24. *Rom.* iii. 24; v. 8, 15, 16, 17; ix. 16; xi. 5. 6. 1 *Cor.* iv. 7; xv. 10. *Eph.* i. 5, 6; ii. 4–10. 2 *Tim.* i. 9. *Tit.* iii. 5. 1 *Pet.* i. 10.

## CHAP. II.

## EFFECTUAL CALLING.

### § 5. The Understanding Enlightened.

(1. THE GOSPEL PREACHED.)

*Acts* xvi. 32. And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

*Rom.* x. 6. But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down *from above:*)

— — 7. Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)

— — 8. But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, *even* in thy mouth, and in thy heart; that is, the word of faith which we preach;

(2. THE TRUTH RECEIVED.)

*Mat.* vii. 24. Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

— — 25. And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house: and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

— — 26. And every one that heareth these things of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

— — 27. And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell: and great was the fall of it.

*Luke* vi. 47. Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:

— — 48. He is like a man which built a house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it; for it was founded upon a rock.

— — 49. But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built a house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell: and the ruin of that house was great.

*Jam.* i. 18. Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

1 *Pet.* i. 23. Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

2 *Pet.* i. 4. Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises; that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

### § 6. The Will Renewed.

(1. INSTANTANEOUSLY.)

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 26. A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you a heart of flesh.

(2. WHOLLY.)

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 25. Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.

*Rom.* vi. 1. What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

— — 2. God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein?

— — 6. Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with *him*, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

— — 11. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

— — 12. Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

— — 13. Neither yield ye your members *as* instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members *as* instruments of righteousness unto God.

— vii. 5. For when we were in the flesh, the motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members to bring forth fruit unto death.

— — 6. But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not *in* the oldness of the letter.

2 *Cor.* v. 17. Therefore if any man *be* in Christ, *he is* a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

(3. INCOMPREHENSIBLY.)

*John* iii. 4. Nicodemus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

— — 8. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.

### § 7. This New Life is of God.

*Prov.* xvi. 1. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, *is* from the LORD.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 27. And I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do *them.*

*John* i. 13. Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

*Eph.* ii. 1. And you *hath he quickened*, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

*Col.* ii. 13. And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

*Tit.* iii. 4. But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared,

— — 5. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

— — 6. Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour;

### § 8. Man Co-operates.

*Is.* i. 16. Wash ye, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil;

— — 17. Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

*John* i. 12. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, *even* to them that believe on his name:

*Eph.* iv. 20. But ye have not so learned Christ;

— — 21. If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus:

— — 22. That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

— — 23. And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

— — 24. And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness.

— — 25. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

— v. 13. But all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light; for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

— — 14. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light.

*Col.* iii. 9. Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

— — 10. And have put on the new *man*, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him:

— — 11. Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond *nor* free: but Christ *is* all, and in all.

### § 9. The New Birth a Necessity.

*John* iii. 3. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.

— — 5. Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and *of* the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.

— — 6. That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.

*John* iii. 7. Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.

### § 10. Its Evidence.

(1. FAITH.)

1 *John* v. 1. Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat, loveth him also that is begotten of him.

— — 4. For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, *even* our faith.

See 1 *Cor.* xii. 3.

(2. GOOD WORKS.)

1 *John* ii. 29. If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

See *Mat.* v. 16. *Eph.* ii. 10. *Tit.* ii. 14; iii. 8.

---

## CHAP. III.

## REPENTANCE.

### § 11. Nature of True Repentance.

(1. A SENSE OF PERSONAL POLLUTION AND GUILT.)

See *Ps.* li. 2–4, 7. *Is.* lxiv. 6. *Dan.* ix. 20. *Acts* ii. 37; xvi. 30. 1 *Tim.* i. 13.

(2. AN APPREHENSION OF GOD'S MERCY IN CHRIST.)

See *Is.* liii. 4–6. *Luke* i. 76–78. *Eph.* ii. 4–7. 1 *Tim.* i. 15. *Tit.* iii. 5, 6.

(3. GODLY SORROW FOR SIN.)

*Is.* lvii. 10. Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; *yet* saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

— — 12. I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

2 *Cor.* vii. 9. Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

— — 10. For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

(4. TURNING FROM IT UNTO GOD.)

*Jer.* xxxvi. 7. It may be they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great *is* the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against this people.

### § 12. Repentance a Duty.

*Job* xi. 14. If iniquity *be* in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

— — 15. For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be steadfast, and shalt not fear:

*Jer.* vii. 3. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

— xviii. 11. Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

— xxvi. 13. Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the LORD your God; and the LORD will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

*Ezek.* xviii. 30. Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord GOD. Repent, and turn *yourselves* from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

*Dan.* iv. 27. Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

*Zech.* i. 2. The LORD hath been sore displeased with your fathers.

— — 3. Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the LORD of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the LORD of hosts.

*Mat.* iii. 7. But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

— — 8. Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

— iv. 17. From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.

— ix. 13. But go ye and learn what *that* meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

*Mark* i. 15. And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.

— vi. 12. And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

*Luke* v. 32. I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.

*Acts* viii. 21. Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy heart is not right in the sight of God.

— — 22. Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

### § 13. Encouragement to Repentance.

(1. PROMISES TO THE PENITENT.)

*Deut.* xxx. 1. And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt call *them* to mind among all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath driven thee,

— — 2. And shalt return unto the LORD thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

— — 3. That then the LORD thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations, whither the LORD thy God hath scattered thee.

— — 4. If *any* of thine be driven out unto the outmost *parts* of heaven, from thence will the LORD thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

— — 5. And the LORD thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

*Job* xxxiii. 26. He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

*Ps.* xxxiv. 18. The LORD *is* nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit.

— cxlvii. 3. He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.

*Jer.* iv. 1. If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the LORD, return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

*Ezek.* xviii. 21. But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

— — 22. All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

— — 27. Again, when the wicked *man* turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

— — 28. Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

— xxxiii. 10. Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Israel; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins *be* upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

— — 11. Say unto them, *As* I live, saith the Lord GOD, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

— — 12. Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgres-

sion: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his *righteousness* in the day that he sinneth.

*Ezek.* xxxiii. 13. When I shall say to the righteous, *that* he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousness shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

— — 14. Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;

— — 15. *If* the wicked restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

— — 16. None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

— — 17. Yet the children of thy people say, The way of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.

— — 18. When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

— — 19. But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

— — 20. Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal, O ye house of Israel, I will judge you every one after his ways.

*Mat.* v. 3. Blessed *are* the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

— — 4. Blessed *are* they that mourn: for they shall be comforted.

2 *Cor.* vi. 2. (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now *is* the accepted time; behold, now *is* the day of salvation.)

(2. GOD WAITING TO BE GRACIOUS.)

*Luke* xv. 11. And he said, A certain man had two sons:

— — 12. And the younger of them said to *his* father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth *to me*. And he divided unto them *his* living.

— — 13. And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.

— — 14. And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.

— — 15. And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.

— — 16. And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.

— — 17. And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!

— — 18. I will arise and go to my father, and I will say unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and before thee,

— — 19. And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.

— — 20. And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.

— — 21. And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.

— — 22. But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put *it* on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on *his* feet:

— — 23. And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill *it*; and let us eat, and be merry:

— — 24. For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. And they began to be merry.

— — 25. Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing.

— — 26. And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.

— — 27. And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.

— — 28. And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and entreated him.

— — 29. And he answering said to *his* father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment; and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:

— — 30. But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.

— — 31. And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.

— — 32. It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.

(3. GOING OUT AFTER THE LOST.)

(A. THE PARABLE OF THE LOST SHEEP.)

See *Mat.* xviii. 12, 13. *Luke* xv. 4–7.

(B. PARABLE OF THE LOST PIECE OF MONEY.)

*Luke* xv. 8. Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the house, and seek diligently till she find *it*.

— — 9. And when she hath found *it*, she calleth *her* friends and *her* neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me: for I have found the piece which I had lost.

### § 14. Examples.

2 *Chr.* xv. 4. But when they in their trouble did turn unto the LORD God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

— xxx. 11. Nevertheless, divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun humbled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 34. When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and inquired early after God.

— — 35. And they remembered that God *was* their Rock, and the high God their Redeemer.

*Mat.* xxvi. 75. And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly.

*Luke* xxii. 61. And the Lord turned, and looked upon Peter. And Peter remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

— — 62. And Peter went out, and wept bitterly.

### § 15. The Impenitent.

*Prov.* xxi. 29. A wicked man hardeneth his face: but *as for* the upright, he directeth his way.

*Mat.* xi. 20. Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

— — 21. Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes.

— — 22. But I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than for you.

*Luke* x. 13. Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.

— xiii. 1. There were present at that season some that told him of the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.

— — 2. And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?

— — 3. I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

— — 4. Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Jerusalem?

*Luke* xiii. 5. I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.

*Rom.* ii. 5. But, after thy hardness and impenitent heart, treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

2 *Cor.* xii. 21. *And* lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and *that* I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

*Rev.* ii. 21. And I gave her space to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.

— ix. 21. Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

*Heb.* xii. 17. For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## FAITH.

### § 16. Faith Defined.

*Heb.* xi. 1. Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen.

### § 17. Described.

(1. IS A GIFT OF GOD.)

*Mat.* xvi. 17. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Bar-jona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed *it* unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven.

*Eph.* ii. 8. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: *it is* the gift of God:

(2. IS OF THE HEART.)

*Rom.* x. 9. That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

— — 10. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

(3. IS OF DIFFERENT DEGREES.)

*John* xx. 29. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed *are* they that have not seen, and *yet* have believed.

(4. IS ACCOMPANIED BY LOVE.)

*Eph.* iii. 17. That Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

(5. IS A WORK.)

*John* vi. 28. Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

— — 29. Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.

(6. LEAVES ALL TO FOLLOW CHRIST.)

*Mat.* viii. 21. And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

— — 22. But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.

*Luke* ix. 59. And he said unto another, Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

— — 60. Jesus said unto him, Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.

— xiv. 26. If any *man* come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

— — 33. So likewise, whosoever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.

*Mark* x. 28. Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

*Luke* v. 27. And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me.

— — 28. And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

*Mat.* xiii. 44. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

— — 45. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchantman, seeking goodly pearls:

— — 46. Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

(7. SITS AT JESUS' FEET AND HEARS HIS WORD.)

*Luke* x. 39. And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word.

— — 40. But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

— — 41. And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things:

— — 42. But one thing is needful; and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.

(8. RECEIVES THE KINGDOM OF GOD AS A LITTLE CHILD.)

*Mark* ix. 36. And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

— — 37. Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.

*Luke* ix. 48. And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.

See *Mat.* xix. 13–15. *Mark* x. 13–16. *Luke* xviii. 15–17.

### § 18. Relation of Faith to Works.

(1. JUSTIFICATION BY FAITH.)

See Chap. VI., below.

(2. WORKS REQUIRED IN ORDER TO JUSTIFICATION.)

*Deut.* vi. 25. And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our God, as he hath commanded us.

*Jam.* ii. 21. Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

— — 22. Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

— — 24. Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

— — 25. Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent *them* out another way?

(3. IN ORDER TO SALVATION.)

*Mat.* v. 20. For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed *the righteousness* of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.

*Luke* viii. 19. Then came to him *his* mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

— — 20. And it was told him *by certain* which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

— — 21. And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.

— x. 25. And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

— — 26. He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou?

— — 27. And he answering said, Thou shalt love

the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

*Luke* x. 28. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.

*John* viii. 51. Verily, verily, I say unto you, If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.

— xv. 14. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.

1 *Cor.* iii. 8. Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

*Gal.* vi. 4. But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another.

— — 5. For every man shall bear his own burden.

*Heb.* vi. 9. But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

— — 10. For God *is* not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

*Rom.* ii. 13. (For not the hearers of the law *are* just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

— x. 5. For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them.

*Rev.* xxii. 14. Blessed *are* they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

(A. PARABLE OF THE TEN POUNDS.)

*Luke* xix. 12. He said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.

— — 13. And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.

— — 14. But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this *man* to reign over us.

— — 15. And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.

— — 16. Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.

— — 17. And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

— — 18. And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

— — 19. And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.

— — 20. And another came, saying, Lord, behold, *here is* thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:

— — 21. For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

— — 22. And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, *thou* wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:

— — 23. Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?

— — 24. And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give *it* to him that hath ten pounds.

— — 25. (And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)

— — 26. For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

— — 27. But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay *them* before me.

(B. PARABLE OF THE BARREN FIG TREE.)

See *Luke* xiii. 6–9.

(C. PARABLE OF THE TALENTS.)

*Mat.* xxv. 14. For *the kingdom of heaven is* as a man travelling into a far country, *who* called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

— — 15. And unto one he gave five talents, to another two, and to another one; to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

— — 16. Then he that had received the five talents went and traded with the same, and made *them* other five talents.

— — 17. And likewise he that *had received* two, he also gained other two.

— — 18. But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

— — 19. After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.

— — 20. And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

— — 21. His lord said unto him, Well done, *thou* good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

— — 22. He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

— — 23. His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.

— — 24. Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art a hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strewed:

— — 25. And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, *there* thou hast *that is* thine.

— — 26. His lord answered and said unto him, *Thou* wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strewed:

— — 27. Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and *then* at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

— — 28. Take therefore the talent from him, and give *it* unto him which hath ten talents.

— — 29. For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

*Mark* iv. 25. For he that hath, to him shall be given; and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

(4. WORKS WITHOUT FAITH INSUFFICIENT.)

*Job* ix. 2. I know *it is* so of a truth: but how should man be just with God?

— — 3. If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand.

*Rom.* iv. 1. What shall we say then that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

— — 2. For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath *whereof* to glory; but not before God.

— — 4. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

*Gal.* iii. 10. For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed *is* every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

(A. PARABLE OF THE LABORERS IN THE VINEYARD.)

See *Mat.* xx. 1–15.

(B. PARABLE OF THE TWO SONS.)

*Mat.* xxi. 28. But what think ye? A *certain* man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.

— — 29. He answered and said, I will not; but afterward he repented, and went.

— — 30. And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I *go*, sir; and went not.

— — 31. Whether of them twain did the will of *his* father? They say unto him, The first. Jesus saith

unto them, Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.

(5. FAITH WITHOUT WORKS INSUFFICIENT.)

*Rom.* iii. 31. Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

*Tit.* iii. 8. *This is* a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

— — 14. And let ours also learn to maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be not unfruitful.

*Jam.* ii. 14. What *doth it* profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

— — 17. Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

— — 18. Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

— — 20. But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead?

— — 26. For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

(6. WORKS THE FRUIT AND EVIDENCE OF FAITH.)

*Mat.* vii. 16. Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?

— — 17. Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

— — 18. A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither *can* a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

— — 19. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

— — 20. Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

— xii. 33. Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by *his* fruit.

*Luke* iii. 9. And now also the axe is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

— vi. 43. For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

— — 44. For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.

## § 19. The Duty of Believing.

*Job* xxxv. 14. Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, *yet* judgment *is* before him; therefore trust thou in him.

— — 15. But now, because *it is* not *so*, he hath visited in his anger; yet he knoweth *it* not in great extremity:

*Ps.* xxxvii. 3. Trust in the LORD, and do good; *so* shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.

— lv. 22. Cast thy burden upon the LORD, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

*Prov.* iii. 5. Trust in the LORD with all thine heart: and lean not unto thine own understanding.

— xvi. 3. Commit thy works unto the LORD, and thy thoughts shall be established.

*John* xi. 15. And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.

*Acts* xvi. 27. And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

— — 28. But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

— — 29. Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Silas,

— — 30. And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

— — 31. And they said, Believe on the Lord Jesus Christ, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

*Rom.* xiv. 22. Hast thou faith? have *it* to thyself before God. Happy *is* he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

2 *Tim.* i. 13. Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

1 *John* iii. 23. And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.

(A. THE YOUNG EXHORTED.)

*Ec.* xii. 1. Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

— — 2. While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

## § 20. Examples of Faith.

*Job* xiii. 15. Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.

*Ps.* iv. 6. *There be* many that say, Who will shew us *any* good? LORD, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.

— xi. 1. In the LORD put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee *as* a bird to your mountain?

— xiii. 5. But I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

— xxii. 4. Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

— xxxi. 14. But I trusted in thee, O LORD: I said, Thou *art* my God.

— xl. 3. And he hath put a new song in my mouth, *even* praise unto our God: many shall see *it*, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

— lii. 8. But I *am* like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever.

— cxvi. 10. I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:

*Mat.* viii. 19. And a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

— ix. 9. And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him.

— xv. 23. But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

— xvi. 16. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God.

*Mark* v. 18. And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

— ix. 24. And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

— x. 17. And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may inherit eternal life?

— — 47. And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, *thou* Son of David, have mercy on me.

— — 48. And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, *Thou* Son of David have mercy on me.

*Luke* iii. 10. And the people asked him, saying, What shall we do then?

— ix. 18. And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him; and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am?

— — 19. They answering said, John the Baptist; but some *say*, Elias; and others *say*, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

— — 20. He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God.

— — 57. And it came to pass, that, as they went

in the way, a certain *man* said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

*John* i. 40. One of the two which heard John *speak*, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother.

— — 41. He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ.

— — 42. And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is by interpretation, A stone.

— — 43. The day following Jesus would go forth into Galilee, and findeth Philip, and saith unto him, Follow me.

— — 44. Now Philip was of Bethsaida, the city of Andrew and Peter.

— — 45. Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph.

— ii. 23. Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast *day*, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

— iii. 1. There was a man of the Pharisees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:

— — 2. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him.

— iv. 28. The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

— — 29. Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Christ?

— — 30. Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

— — 41. And many more believed because of his own word;

— — 42. And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard *him* ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

— vi. 69. And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God.

— vii. 31. And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this *man* hath done?

— viii. 30. As he spake these words, many believed on him.

— ix. 33. If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

— x. 42. And many believed on him there.

— xi. 21. Then said Martha unto Jesus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

— — 22. But I know, that even now, whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give *it* thee.

— — 27. She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world.

— — 32. Then when Mary was come where Jesus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.

— — 45. Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him.

— xii. 11. Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus.

— — 20. And there were certain Greeks among them that came up to worship at the feast:

— — 21. The same came therefore to Philip, which was of Bethsaida of Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jesus.

— — 22. Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.

— xvi. 31. Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?

*Rom.* iv. 19. And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about a hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb:

— — 20. He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

— — 21. And being fully persuaded, that what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

2 *Cor.* iv. 13. We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

— v. 7. (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

*Eph.* i. 19. And what *is* the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, according to the working of his mighty power,

1 *Tim.* i. 16. Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

*Heb.* xi. 2. For by it the elders obtained a good report.

— — 8. By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

— — 9. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as *in* a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

— — 10. For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker *is* God.

— — 17. By faith Abraham, when he was tried, offered up Isaac: and he that had received the promises offered up his only begotten *son*,

— — 18. Of whom it was said, That in Isaac shall thy seed be called:

— — 21. By faith Jacob, when he was a dying, blessed both the sons of Joseph; and worshipped, *leaning* upon the top of his staff.

## § 21. Immunities and Rewards of Faith.

### (1. BLESSEDNESS AND JOY.)

*Ps.* xl. 4. Blessed *is* that man that maketh the LORD his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

— lxxxiv. 12. O LORD of hosts, blessed *is* the man that trusteth in thee.

*Luke* i. 45. And blessed *is* she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

*Acts* xvi. 34. And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

1 *Pet.* i. 8. Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see *him* not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

### (2. PARTICIPATION IN THE BLESSINGS OF THE ABRAHAMIC COVENANT.)

*Is.* lvii. 13. When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take *them:* but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

— — 14. And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

*Rom.* iv. 13. For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, *was* not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

*Gal.* iii. 7. Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

— — 8. And the Scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, *saying*, In thee shall all nations be blessed.

— — 9. So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

— iv. 28. Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are the children of promise.

### (3. DELIVERANCE FROM THE BONDAGE OF THE LAW.)

*Rom.* vii. 4. Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, *even* to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

*Gal.* iii. 23. But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

— — 24. Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster *to bring us* unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith.

— — 25. But after that faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

(4. DELIVERANCE FROM THE PENALTY AND POWER OF SIN.)

*Ps.* xxxiv. 22. The LORD redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

*Acts* x. 43. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

*Rom.* vi. 14. For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

(5. SECURITY.)

*Ps.* xxxvii. 40. And the LORD shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him.

— xci. 9. Because thou hast made the LORD, *which is* my refuge, *even* the Most High, thy habitation;

— — 10. There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

*Jer.* xlv. 5. And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek *them* not: for, behold, I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

*Ps.* cxxv. 1. They that trust in the LORD *shall be* as mount Zion, *which* cannot be removed, *but* abideth for ever.

*John* xiv. 1. Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.

2 *Cor.* i. 24. Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

*Heb.* xi. 31. By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

(6. HOPE.)

*Ps.* xxvii. 13. *I had fainted*, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living.

*Rom.* v. 2. By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

(7. LIFE EVERLASTING.)

*John* iii. 15. That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.

— — 16. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.

— v. 24. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.

— vi. 47. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.

— xi. 26. And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?

1 *John* ii. 25. And this is the promise that he hath promised us, *even* eternal life.

— v. 11. And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.

— — 12. He that hath the Son hath life; *and* he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

— — 13. These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

## § 22. Achievements of Faith.

*Mat.* xxi. 21. Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this *which is done* to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.

*Mark* ix. 23. Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things *are* possible to him that believeth.

— xi. 22. And Jesus answering saith unto them, Have faith in God.

— — 23. For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.

*Luke* vii. 50. And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.

— viii. 48. And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.

— xvii. 6. And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.

— — 19. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.

*John* xiv. 12. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater *works* than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

*Heb.* xi. 20. By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and Esau concerning things to come.

— — 23. By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw *he was* a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment.

— — 24. By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter;

— — 28. Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

— — 29. By faith they passed through the Red sea as by dry *land:* which the Egyptians assaying to do were drowned.

— — 32. And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gideon, and *of* Barak, and *of* Samson, and *of* Jephthah; *of* David also, and Samuel, and *of* the prophets:

— — 33. Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions,

— — 34. Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens.

— — 35. Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:

## § 23. Distrust.

(1. INDICATED.)

*Job* xvii. 15. And where *is* now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

*Ps.* lxxvii. 9. Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.

*Jer.* xviii. 12. And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

(2. FORBIDDEN.)

*Mat.* vi. 25. Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?

— — 31. Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?

— — 32. (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.

— — 33. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you.

— — 34. Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day *is* the evil thereof.

*Luke* xii. 22. And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.

— — 29. And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.

*Heb.* xii. 12. Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

— — 13. And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

1 *Pet.* v. 7. Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

(3. PUT TO SHAME.)

*Mat.* vi. 30. Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, *shall he* not much more *clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

— — 27. Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature?

— x. 31. Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.

*Luke* xii. 23. The life is more than meat, and the body *is more* than raiment.

— — 24. Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?

— — 25. And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?

— — 26. If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?

— — 27. Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Solomon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.

— — 28. If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more *will he clothe* you, O ye of little faith?

— — 30. For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.

## § 24. Unbelief.

(1. CONTRASTED WITH BELIEF.)

*John* iii. 18. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.

— — 36. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.

1 *John* v. 10. He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

(2. EXAMPLES.)

*Num.* xi. 21. And Moses said, The people, among whom I *am*, *are* six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month

— — 22. Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

— — 23. And the LORD said unto Moses, Is the LORD's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

*Ps.* lii. 7. Lo, *this is* the man *that* made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, *and* strengthened himself in his wickedness.

*Mat.* xiii. 58. And he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

*Luke* iv. 23. And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in Capernaum, do also here in thy country.

*John* i. 11. He came unto his own, and his own received him not.

— — 46. And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see.

— iii. 9. Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?

— — 10. Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things?

— — 11. Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.

— — 12. If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you *of* heavenly things?

— v. 38 And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

— — 41. I receive not honour from men.

— — 43. I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

— vi. 36. But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.

— vii. 26. But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very Christ?

— — 27. Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Christ cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

— — 40. Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet.

— — 41. Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee?

— — 42. Hath not the Scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was?

— — 47. Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived?

— — 48. Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him?

— — 52. They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Galilee? Search, and look: for out of Galilee ariseth no prophet.

— viii. 45. And because I tell *you* the truth, ye believe me not.

— — 46. Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?

— ix. 16. Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them.

— — 29. We know that God spake unto Moses: *as for* this *fellow*, we know not from whence he is.

— xi. 46. But some of them went their ways to the Pharisees, and told them what things Jesus had done.

— xii. 37. But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:

— — 38. That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?

— — 39. Therefore they could not believe, because that Esaias said again,

— — 40. He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with *their* eyes, nor understand with *their* heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.

— — 41. These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.

— xvi. 9. Of sin, because they believe not on me;

*Rom.* x. 16. But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?

*Heb.* iv. 2. For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard *it*.

(3. MITIGATION OF GUILT.)

1 *Tim.* i. 13. Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did *it* ignorantly in unbelief.

(4. PUNISHMENT.)

*Num.* xx. 12. And the LORD spake unto Moses and

Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 21. Therefore the LORD heard *this*, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel;

— — 22. Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:

*John* viii. 24. I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am *he*, ye shall die in your sins.

*Heb.* iii. 18. And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

— — 19. So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

— iv. 6. Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

— xii. 25. See that ye refuse not him that speaketh: for if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more *shall not* we *escape*, if we turn away from him that *speaketh* from heaven:

See *Mark* xvi. 16. *John* iii. 18, 36. 2 *Thess.* ii. 11, 12.

## CHAP. V.

## UNION WITH CHRIST.

(See Book III., § 129; "Christ our Life.")

## CHAP. VI.

## JUSTIFICATION.

### § 25. God the Author.

*Rom.* viii. 33. Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? *It is* God that justifieth.

1 *Cor.* vi. 11. And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

### § 26. Faith the Instrumental Cause.

*Gen.* xv. 6. And he believed in the LORD; and he counted it to him for righteousness.

*Hab.* ii. 4. Behold, his soul *which* is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith.

*Rom.* i. 17. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

— iii. 22. Even the righteousness of God *which is* by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe; for there is no difference:

— iv. 3. For what saith the Scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.

— — 22. And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

— v. 1. Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:

*Gal.* iii. 6. Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

— v. 5. For we through the Spirit wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

*Phil.* iii. 7. But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ.

— — 8. Yea doubtless, and I count all things *but* loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them *but* dung, that I may win Christ,

— — 9. And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

*Jam.* ii. 23. And the Scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

### § 27. And Faith Only.

*Rom.* iii. 21. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and the prophets;

— — 27. Where *is* boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay; but by the law of faith.

— — 28. Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

— iv. 5. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

— — 6. Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works.

— — 14. For if they which are of the law *be* heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:

— — 15. Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, *there is* no transgression.

*Rom.* vii. 1. Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

— x. 3. For they, being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

— — 4. For Christ *is* the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

— xi. 6. And if by grace, then *is it* no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if *it be* of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

*Gal.* ii. 19. For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God.

— iii. 11. But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, *it is* evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

— — 12. And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them.

— — 21. *Is* the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

— iv. 21. Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

— — 22. For it is written, that Abraham had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a free woman.

— — 23. But he *who was* of the bondwoman was born after the flesh; but he of the free woman *was* by promise.

— v. 4. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace.

*Eph.* ii. 9. Not of works, lest any man should boast.

*Jam.* ii. 10. For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one *point*, he is guilty of all.

— — 11. For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

### § 28. Circumcision of no Avail.

*Gal.* v. 2. Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing.

— — 3. For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

— — 6. For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love.

— vi. 12. As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

— — 13. For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

*Gal.* vi. 14. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

— — 15. For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.

— — 16. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace *be* on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

*Rom.* ii. 25. For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

— — 26. Therefore, if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

— — 27. And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

— — 28. For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither *is that* circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

— — 29. But he *is* a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision *is that* of the heart, in the spirit, *and* not in the letter; whose praise *is* not of men, but of God.

— iii. 30. Seeing *it is* one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.

— iv. 9. *Cometh* this blessedness then upon the circumcision *only*, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness.

— — 10. How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

— — 11. And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which *he had yet* being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:

— — 12. And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which *he had* being *yet* uncircumcised.

### § 29. Good Works Sure to Follow.

*Rom.* vi. 15. What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

— viii. 4. That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

### § 30. Pardon.

(1. PROMISED.)

*Ps.* lxv. 3. Iniquities prevail against me: *as for* our transgressions, thou shalt purge them away.

— cxxx. 4. But *there is* forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

— — 8. And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.

*Is.* i. 18. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

— xliii. 26. Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

— lv. 1. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.

— — 7. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the LORD, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.

*Luke* xxiv. 47. And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem.

*Heb.* viii. 12. For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

— x. 17. And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

— — 18. Now where remission of these *is*, *there is* no more offering for sin.

1 *John* i. 9. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us *our* sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

*Rev.* iii. 18. I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and *that* the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye salve, that thou mayest see.

(2. GRANTED.)

*Num.* xiv. 20. And the LORD said, I have pardoned according to thy word:

2 *Sam.* xii. 13. And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the LORD. And Nathan said unto David, The LORD also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

*Ps.* lxxxv. 2. Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people; thou hast covered all their sins. Selah.

— — 3. Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast turned *thyself* from the fierceness of thine anger.

— xcix. 8. Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: thou wast a God that forgavest them, though thou tookest vengeance of their inventions.

— ciii. 12. As far as the east is from the west, *so* far hath he removed our transgressions from us.

*Is.* xliii. 25. I, *even* I, *am* he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins.

— xliv. 21. Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for thou *art* my servant: I have formed thee; thou *art* my servant: O Israel, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

— — 22. I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee.

1 *Tim.* i. 14. And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

1 *John* ii. 12. I write unto you, little children, because your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

(3. BLESSEDNESS OF.)

*Ps.* xxxii. 1. Blessed *is he whose* transgression *is* forgiven, *whose* sin *is* covered.

— — 2. Blessed *is* the man unto whom the LORD imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit *there is* no guile.

*Rom.* iv. 7. *Saying*, Blessed *are* they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

— — 8. Blessed *is* the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.

(4. SINS NOT FORGIVEN.)

*Job* x. 14. If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

*Jer.* ii. 22. For though thou wash thee with nitre, and take thee much soap, *yet* thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord GOD.

(A. THE UNPARDONABLE SIN.)

1 *John* v. 16. If any man see his brother sin a sin *which is* not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it.

See *Mat.* xii. 31, 32. *Luke* xii. 10.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## ADOPTION.

### § 31. God our Father.

*Mat.* xxiii. 9. And call no *man* your father upon the earth: for one is your Father, which is in heaven.

*Rom.* viii. 15. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father.

See *Is.* lxiii. 16. *Mat.* vi. 9. *Luke* xi. 2.

### § 32. Believers His Children.

*Is.* lxiii. 8. For he said, Surely they *are* my people, children *that* will not lie: so he was their Saviour.

*Rom.* viii. 14. For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

*Gal.* iii. 26. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

— iv. 5. To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

— — 6. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.

*Eph.* ii. 19. Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

— v. 1. Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

1 *Pet.* i. 14. As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

1 *John* iii. 1. Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

### § 33. Heirs of God, and Joint Heirs with Christ.

*Rom.* viii. 16. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

— — 17. And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with *him*, that we may be also glorified together.

*Gal.* iv. 7. Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

*Tit.* iii. 7. That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

### § 34. Chastened.

*Heb.* xii. 9. Furthermore, we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected *us*, and we gave *them* reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of Spirits, and live?

— — 10. For they verily for a few days chastened *us* after their own pleasure, but he for *our* profit, that *we* might be partakers of his holiness.

*Rev.* iii. 19. As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## DUTIES AND GRACES OF THE NEW LIFE.

### 35. Love to God and Man.

1 *Cor.* xiii 1. Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become *as* sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

— — 2. And though I have *the gift of* prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

— — 3. And though I bestow all my goods to feed *the poor*, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

— — 4. Charity suffereth long, *and* is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

— — 5. Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

— — 6. Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth;

— — 7. Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

— — 8. Charity never faileth: but whether *there be* prophecies, they shall fail; whether *there be* tongues, they shall cease; whether *there be* knowledge, it shall vanish away.

— — 9. For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

— — 10. But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

— — 11. When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

— — 13. And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these *is* charity.

— xiv. 1. Follow after charity, and desire spiritual *gifts*, but rather that ye may prophesy.

2 *John* 6. And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

(A. THE MEASURE OF LOVE.)

*Luke* vii. 40. And Jesus answering said unto him, Simon, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And he saith, Master, say on.

— — 41. There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five hundred pence, and the other fifty.

— — 42. And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?

— — 43. Simon answered and said, I suppose that *he*, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.

### § 36. Love to Man.

*Mat.* vii. 12. Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the law and the prophets.

— xix. 18. He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,

— — 19. Honour thy father and *thy* mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

— xxii. 39. And the second *is* like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

— — 40. On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.

*Mark* xii. 31. And the second *is* like, *namely* this, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

*Luke* vi. 31. And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.

*Rom.* xiii. 8. Owe no man anything, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

— — 9. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if *there be* any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

— — 10. Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love *is* the fulfilling of the law.

*Gal.* v. 14. For all the law is fulfilled in one word, *even* in this; Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

*Jam.* ii. 8. If ye fulfil the royal law according to the Scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

### § 37. Love to Christian Brethren.

*John* xiii. 34. A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another.

— — 35. By this shall all *men* know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another.

— xv. 12. This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.

— — 17. These things I command you, that ye love one another.

*Rom.* xii. 9. *Let* love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

— — 10. *Be* kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honour preferring one another;

1 *Cor.* xvi. 14. Let all your things be done with charity.

*Col.* iii. 14. And above all these things *put on* charity, which is the bond of perfectness.

1 *Thess.* iv. 9. But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

1 *Tim.* i. 5. Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and *of* a good conscience, and *of* faith unfeigned:

*Heb.* xiii. 1. Let brotherly love continue.

1 *Pet.* i. 22. Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, *see that ye* love one another with a pure heart fervently:

— iv. 8. And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

1 *John* ii. 7. Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

— — 10. He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him.

— iii. 10. In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

— — 11. For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.

— — 14. We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not *his* brother abideth in death.

— — 18. My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

— iv. 7. Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

— — 11. Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

2 *John* 5. And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.

(A. THE NECESSARY CONSEQUENCE OF LOVING GOD.)

1 *John* v. 2. By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

— iv. 20. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

— — 21. And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

## § 38. This Law of Love Violated.

(1. BY DIVISIONS IN THE CHURCH.)

*Rom.* xvi. 17. Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them.

— — 18. For they that are such serve not our Lord Jesus Christ, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

1 *Cor.* i. 10. Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and *that* there be no divisions among you; but *that* ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

— — 11. For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them *which are of the house* of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.

— — 12. Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ.

— — 13. Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

— iii. 1. And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, *even* as unto babes in Christ.

— — 2. I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able *to bear it*, neither yet now are ye able.

— — 3. For ye are yet carnal: for whereas *there is* among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

— — 4. For while one saith, I am of Paul; and another, I *am* of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

— — 5. Who then is Paul, and who *is* Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man?

(2. BY GOING TO LAW BEFORE THE HEATHEN.)

1 *Cor.* vi. 1. Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints?

— — 2. Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

— — 3. Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

— — 4. If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

— — 5. I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

— — 6. But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

— — 7. Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? Why do you not rather *suffer yourselves to* be defrauded?

## § 39. Christian Unity.

*Rom.* xv. 5. Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one toward another according to Christ Jesus:

— — 6. That ye may with one mind *and* one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ.

— — 7. Wherefore receive ye one another, as Christ also received us, to the glory of God.

*Phil.* ii. 1. If *there be* therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

— — 2. Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be likeminded, having the same love, *being* of one accord, of one mind.

— iv. 2. I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

1 *Pet.* iii. 8. Finally, *be ye* all of one mind, having compassion one of another; love as brethren, *be* pitiful, *be* courteous:

## § 40. Christian Fellowship.

*John* xi. 16. Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.

*Rom.* xv. 22. For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you.

— — 23. But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

— — 24. Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your *company*.

— — 28. When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain.

— — 29. And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessings of the gospel of Christ.

1 *Cor.* xvi. 15. I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stephanas, that it is the firstfruits of Achaia, and *that* they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)

— — 16. That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with *us*, and laboureth.

— — 17. I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achaicus: for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

— — 18. For they have refreshed my spirit and yours: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

2 *Cor.* i. 23. Moreover I call God for a record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth.

2 *Cor.* ii. 12. Furthermore, when I came to Troas to *preach* Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

— — 13. I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother; but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia.

— vi. 11. O *ye* Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.

— — 12. Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your own bowels.

— — 13. Now for a recompense in the same, (I speak as unto *my* children,) be ye also enlarged.

— vii. 3. I speak not *this* to condemn *you:* for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with *you.*

— — 4. Great *is* my boldness of speech toward you, great *is* my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

— — 6. Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus;

— — 7. And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

— — 12. Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, *I did it* not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

— — 13. Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all.

— — 15. And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

— — 16. I rejoice therefore that I have confidence in you in all *things.*

*Eph.* i. 15. Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints,

— — 16. Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

— vi. 21. But that ye also may know my affairs, *and* how I do, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

— — 22. Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and *that* he might comfort your hearts.

*Phil.* i. 8. For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.

— — 27. Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel;

2 *Thess.* iii. 6. Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

*Phil.* ii. 19. But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

— — 20. For I have no man likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

— — 21. For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's.

— — 22. But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

— — 23. Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

— — 24. But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

— — 29. Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation:

— — 30. Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me.

*Col.* i. 4. Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love *which ye have* to all the saints,

— ii. 1. For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and *for* them at Laodicea, and *for* as many as have not seen my face in the flesh:

— — 5. For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the steadfastness of your faith in Christ.

— iv. 7. All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, *who is* a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellow servant in the Lord:

— — 8. Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

— — 9. With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is *one* of you. They shall make known unto you all things which *are done* here.

— — 10. Aristarchus my fellow prisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him;)

— — 11. And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only *are my* fellow workers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

1 *Thess.* i. 3. Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father;

— ii. 17. But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

— iii. 6. But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also *to see* you.

— — 7. Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith:

— — 8. For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord.

— — 9. For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

— iv. 10. And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

2 *Tim.* iv. 9. Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

— — 21. Do thy diligence to come before winter.+

*Philem.* 5. Hearing of thy love and faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;

— 6. That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

— 7. For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother.

— 8. Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Christ to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

— 9. Yet for love's sake I rather beseech *thee,* being such a one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ.

*Heb.* xiii. 23. Know ye that *our* brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

2 *John* 12. Having many things to write unto you, I would not *write* with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full.

— 13. The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

3 *John* 2. Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

— 12. Demetrius hath good report of all *men,* and of the truth itself: yea, and we *also* bear record; and ye know that our record is true.

— 13. I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

— 14. But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace *be* to thee. *Our* friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

(A. PARTIALITY FORBIDDEN.)

*Job* xiii. 10. He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

*Jam.* ii. 1. My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, *the Lord* of glory, with respect of persons.

— — 2. For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

— — 3. And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footsool:

— — 4. Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

— — 9. But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

### 41. Christian Salutations.

*Rom.* xvi. 3. Greet Priscilla and Aquila, my helpers in Christ Jesus:

— — 4. Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Gentiles.

— — 5. Likewise *greet* the church that is in their house. Salute my well beloved Epenetus, who is the firstfruits of Achaia unto Christ.

— — 6. Greet Mary, who bestowed much labour on us.

— — 7. Salute Andronicus and Junia, my kinsmen, and my fellow prisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also were in Christ before me.

— — 8. Greet Amplias, my beloved in the Lord.

— — 9. Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ, and Stachys my beloved.

— — 10. Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus' *household.*

— — 11. Salute Herodian my kinsman. Greet them that be of the *household* of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.

— — 12. Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the land.

— — 13. Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

— — 14. Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the brethren which are with them.

— — 15. Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with them.

— — 21. Timotheus my workfellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you.

— — 22. I Tertius, who wrote *this* epistle, salute you in the Lord.

— — 23. Gaius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quartus a brother.

1 *Cor.* i. 3. Grace *be* unto you, and peace from God our Father, and *from* the Lord Jesus Christ.

— xvi. 21. The salutation of *me* Paul with mine own hand.

— — 19. The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their house.

2 *Cor.* xiii. 13. All the saints salute you.

*Phil.* iv. 21. Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

— — 22. All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cesar's household.

*Col.* iv. 15. Salute the brethren which are in Laodicea, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house.

— — 17. And say to Archippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

— — 18. The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace *be* with you. Amen.

2 *Thess.* iii. 17. The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

2 *Tim.* iv. 19. Salute Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

— — 21. +Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Linus, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

*Philem.* 2. And to *our* beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellow soldier, and to the church in thy house:

— — 23. There salute thee Epaphras, my fellow prisoner in Christ;

— 24. Marcus, Aristarchus, Demas, Lucas, my fellow labourers.

*Heb.* xiii. 34. Salute all them that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you.

*Tit.* iii. 15. All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace *be* with you all. Amen.

1 *Pet.* v. 13. The *church that is* at Babylon, elected together with *you*, saluteth you; and *so doth* Marcus my son.

See 2 *Cor.* xiii. 13. Also, p. 657, § 94, "The Christian Kiss of Charity."

### § 42. Christian Hospitality.

(1. ENJOINED.)

1 *Pet.* iv. 9. Use hospitality one to another without grudging.

— — 10. As every man hath received the gift, *even so* minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

3 *John* 5. Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

— 6. Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

— 7. Because that for his name's sake they went forth, taking nothing of the Gentiles,

— 8. We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellow helpers to the truth.

See *Heb.* xiii. 2.

(2. RESTRICTED.)

2 *John* 10. If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into *your* house, neither bid him God speed:

— 11. For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds.

(3. WITHHELD.)

3 *John* 9. I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the pre-eminence among them, receiveth us not.

— 10. Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth *them* out of the church.

### § 43. Ministering to the Necessity of Saints.

*Mark* ix. 41. For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.

*Rom.* xii. 13. Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality.

2 *Cor.* viii. 8. I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

— — 13. For *I mean* not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

— — 14. But by an equality, *that* now at this time your abundance *may be a supply* for their want, that their abundance also may be *a supply* for your want; that there may be equality:

— — 15. As it is written, He that *had gathered* much had nothing over; and he that *had gathered* little had no lack.

— — 16. But thanks *be* to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you.

— — 17. For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

— — 20. Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

— — 21. Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

— — 22. And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which *I have* in you.

— — 23. Whether *any do inquire* of Titus, *he is* my

partner and fellow helper concerning you: or our brethren *be inquired of, they are* the messengers of the churches, *and* the glory of Christ.

2 *Cor.* viii. 24. Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

*Phil.* iv. 9. Those things, which ye have both learned and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

— — 10. But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me hath flourished again: wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

— — 14. Notwithstanding, ye have well done, that ye did communicate with my affliction.

— — 15. Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

— — 16. For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

— — 17. Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account.

— — 18. But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received of Epaphroditus the things *which were sent* from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a sacrifice acceptable, well pleasing to God.

2 *Tim.* i. 16. The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

— — 17. But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found *me.*

— — 18. The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

(See 1 *Cor.* xvi. 2.)

*Heb.* xiii. 16. But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

*Jam.* ii. 15. If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

— — 16. And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be *ye* warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body: what *doth it* profit?

1 *John* iii. 17. But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels *of compassion* from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

(A. INSTANCES.)

*Acts* ii. 44. And all that believed were together, and had all things common;

— — 45. And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all *men*, as every man had need.

— — 46. And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart.

— iv. 32. And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any *of them* that aught of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

— — 34. Neither was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

— — 35. And laid *them* down at the apostles' feet: and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

— — 36. And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation), a Levite, *and* of the country of Cyprus,

— — 37. Having land, sold *it*, and brought the money, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet.

— xi. 29. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwell in Judea:

— — 30. Which also they did, and sent it to the elders by the hands of Barnabas and Saul.

*Rom.* xv. 25. But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints.

— — 26. For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.

1 *Cor.* xvi. 3. And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by *your* letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem.

— — 4. And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

2 *Cor.* viii. 1. Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia;

— — 2. How that in a great trial of affliction, the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality.

— — 3. For to *their* power, I bear record, yea, and beyond *their* power *they were* willing of themselves;

— — 4. Praying us with much entreaty that we would receive the gift, and *take upon us* the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

— — 5. And *this they did*, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

— — 6. Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also.

*Gal.* ii. 10. Only *they would* that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

(B. THE SIN OF ANANIAS AND SAPPHIRA.)

*Acts* v. 1. But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession,

— — 2. And kept back *part* of the price, his wife also being privy *to it*, and brought a certain part, and laid *it* at the apostles' feet.

## § 44. Liberality in Giving.

(1. ENJOINED.)

*Prov.* xiv. 21. He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy *is* he.

— xxix. 7. The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: *but* the wicked regardeth not to know *it.*

— iii. 9. Honour the LORD with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:

— — 10. So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

*Ec.* xi. 1. Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days.

— — 2. Give a portion to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

*Mat.* xix. 21. Jesus said unto them, If thou wilt be perfect, go *and* sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come *and* follow me.

— — 22. But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

— — 23. Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.

— — 24. And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

— — 25. When his disciples heard *it*, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

*Mark* x. 21. Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me.

— — 22. And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

— — 23. And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God?

— — 24. And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!

— — 25. It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

— — 26. And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

*Luke* iii. 11. He answereth and saith unto them, He

that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

*Luke* vi. 38. Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.

— xi. 41. But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.

— xii. 33. Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

— xviii. 22. Now when Jesus heard these things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.

— — 23. And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.

— — 24. And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!

— — 25. For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

— — 26. And they that heard *it* said, Who then can be saved?

*Rom.* xv. 27. It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

2 *Cor.* viii. 7. Therefore, as ye abound in every *thing, in* faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and *in* all diligence, and *in* your love to us, *see* that ye abound in this grace also.

1 *Tim.* vi. 18. That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate;

*Ps.* cxii. 5. A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.

(A. ANCIENT EXAMPLES.)

1 *Kings* xix. 21. And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered unto him.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 3. And he dealt to every one of Israel, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon *of wine.*

(B. THE WIDOW'S MITES.)

*Mark* xii. 41. And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

— — 42. And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing.

— — 43. And he called *unto him* his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I say unto you, That this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:

— — 44. For all *they* did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, *even* all her living.

*Luke* xxi. 1. And he looked up, and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

— — 2. And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two mites.

— — 3. And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:

— — 4. For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.

(C. PARABLE OF THE GOOD SAMARITAN.)

*Luke* x. 29. But he, willing to justify himself, said unto Jesus, And who is my neighbour?

— — 30. And Jesus answering said, A certain *man* went down from Jerusalem to Jericho, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded *him*, and departed, leaving *him* half dead.

— — 31. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way; and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.

— — 32. And likewise a Levite, when he was at the place, came and looked *on him*, and passed by on the other side.

— — 33. But a certain Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was; and when he saw him, he had compassion *on him*,

— — 34. And went to *him*, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.

— — 35. And on the morrow when he departed, he took out two pence, and gave *them* to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him: and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.

— — 36. Which now of these three, thinkest thou, was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?

— — 37. And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto him, Go, and do thou likewise.

(2. CHEERFULNESS REQUIRED.)

*Rom.* xii. 8. Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, *let him do it* with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

2 *Cor.* viii. 10. And herein I give *my* advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago.

— — 11. Now therefore perform the doing *of it;* and as *there was* a readiness to will, so *there may be* a performance also out of that which ye have.

— — 12. For if there be first a willing mind, *it is* accepted according to that a man hath, *and* not according to that he hath not.

— ix. 1. For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

— — 2. For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many.

— — 3. Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

— — 4. Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

— — 5. Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as *a matter of* bounty, and not as *of* covetousness.

— — 6. But this *I say*, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

— — 7. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, *so let him give;* not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver.

(3. OSTENTATION CONDEMNED.)

*Mat.* vi. 1. Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.

— — 2. Therefore when thou doest *thine* alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

— — 3. But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

— — 4. That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.

## § 45. Arguments for Liberality.

(1. THE GLORY OF GOD.)

2 *Cor.* ix. 10. Now he that ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for *your* food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your righteousness:)

— — 11. Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

2 *Cor.* ix. 12. For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

— — 13. While by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for *your* liberal distribution unto them, and unto all *men;*

— — 14. And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

(2. THE GIVER BLESSED.)

*Ps.* cxii. 9. He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

*Prov.* xi. 25. The liberal soul shall be made fat; and he that watereth shall be watered also himself.

— xix. 17. He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the LORD; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.

— xxii. 9. He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

— xxviii. 27. He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.

*Mat.* xxv. 35. For I was a hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:

— — 36. Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.

— — 37. Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee a hungered, and fed *thee?* or thirsty, and gave *thee* drink?

— — 38. When saw we thee a stranger, and took *thee* in? or naked, and clothed *thee?*

— — 39. Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

— — 40. And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done *it* unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done *it* unto me.

*Acts* xx. 35. I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

2 *Cor.* ix. 8. And God *is* able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all *things*, may abound to every good work:

— — 9. (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.

1 *Tim.* vi. 19. Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

### § 46. Gratitude.

(1. CALLED FOR.)

*Gen.* xl. 14. But think on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Pharaoh, and bring me out of this house:

1 *Kings* ii. 7. But shew kindness unto the sons of Barzillai the Gileadite, and let them be of those that eat at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Absalom thy brother.

(2. WITHHELD.)

*Gen.* xl. 23. Yet did not the chief butler remember Joseph, but forgat him.

*Deut.* xxxii. 6. Do ye thus requite the LORD, O foolish people and unwise? *is* not he thy father *that* hath bought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee?

1 *Sam.* xix. 4. And Jonathan spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king sin against his servant; against David; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works *have been* to thee-ward very good:

— — 5. For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the LORD wrought a great salvation for all Israel: thou sawest *it*, and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause?

### § 47. Restoring Lost Property.

*Gen.* xlii. 27. And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it *was* in his sack's mouth.

— — 28. And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, *it is* even in my sack: and their heart failed *them*, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What *is* this *that* God hath done unto us?

— — 35. And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money *was* in his sack: and when *both* they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

— xliii. 19. And they came near to the steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

— — 20. And said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

— — 21. And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, *every* man's money *was* in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

— — 22. And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

— — 23. And he said, Peace *be* to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.

— xliv. 6. And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

— — 7. And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

### § 48. Fellow-Feeling with Others.

*Job* vi. 14. To him that is afflicted pity *should be shewed* from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the Almighty.

— xvi. 2. I have heard many such things: miserable comforters *are* ye all.

— — 3. Shall vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou answerest?

— — 4. I also could speak as ye *do:* if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you.

— — 5. *But* I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should assuage *your grief.*

— xxix. 14. I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment *was* as a robe and a diadem.

— — 15. I was eyes to the blind, and feet *was* I to the lame.

— — 16. I *was* a father to the poor: and the cause *which* I knew not I searched out.

— — 17. And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.

*Prov.* xxiv. 11. If thou forbear to deliver *them that are* drawn unto death, and *those that are* ready to be slain;

— — 12. If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider *it?* and he that keepeth thy soul, doth *not* he know *it?* and shall *not* he render to *every* man according to his works?

*Rom.* xii. 15. Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

— — 16. *Be* of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

*Col.* iii. 12. Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

*Heb.* xiii. 3. Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; *and* them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

### § 49. Teaching.

*Job* xxvi. 2. How hast thou helped *him that is* without power? *how* savest thou the arm *that hath* no strength?

— — 3. How hast thou counselled *him that hath* no

wisdom? and *how* hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

*Job* xxvi. 4. To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

*Ps.* li. 13. *Then* will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.

*Mat.* v. 19. Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach *them*, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

1 *Cor.* ix. 19. For though I be free from all *men*, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more.

— — 20. And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;

— — 21. To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

— — 22. To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to all *men*, that I might by all means save some.

— — 23. And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with *you*.

### § 50. Reproving.

*Ps.* cxli. 5. Let the righteous smite me; *it shall be* a kindness: and let him reprove me; *it shall be* an excellent oil, *which* shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also *shall be* in their calamities.

— — 6. When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

*Prov.* ix. 7. He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked *man getteth* himself a blot.

— — 8. Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.

— — 9. Give *instruction* to a wise *man*, and he will be yet wiser: teach a just *man*, and he will increase in learning.

— x. 17. He *is in* the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.

— xiii. 18. Poverty and shame *shall be to* him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.

— xv. 10. Correction *is* grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: *and* he that hateth reproof shall die.

— — 12. A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

— — 32. He that refuseth instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding.

— xvii. 10. A reproof entereth more into a wise man than a hundred stripes into a fool.

— xxiv. 25. But to them that rebuke *him* shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.

— xxv. 12. *As* an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, *so is* a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

— xxvii. 5. Open rebuke *is* better than secret love.

— xxviii. 4. They that forsake the law praise the wicked: but such as keep the law contend with them.

*Ec.* vii. 5. *It is* better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

2 *Thess.* iii. 14. And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

— — 15. Yet count *him* not as an enemy, but admonish *him* as a brother.

1 *Tim.* v. 1. Rebuke not an elder, but entreat *him* as a father; *and* the younger men as brethren:

### § 51. Mutual Edifying.

*Rom.* xiv. 13. Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in *his* brother's way.

— — 14. I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that *there is* nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him *it is* unclean.

— — 15. But if thy brother be grieved with *thy* meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

— — 16. Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

— — 17. For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

— — 18. For he that in these things serveth Christ *is* acceptable to God, and approved of men.

— — 19. Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another.

— xv. 1. We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

— — 2. Let every one of us please *his* neighbour for *his* good to edification.

1 *Cor.* x. 32. Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God:

— — 33. Even as I please all *men* in all *things*, not seeking mine own profit, but the *profit* of many, that they may be saved.

2 *Cor.* xii. 20. For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and *that* I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest *there be* debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

*Gal.* vi. 1. Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such a one in the spirit of meekness: considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted.

— — 2. Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ.

1 *Thess.* v. 11. Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

*Heb.* x. 24. And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works:

### § 52. Peaceableness.

*Gen.* xiii. 7. And there was a strife between the herdmen of Abram's cattle and the herdmen of Lot's cattle: and the Canaanite and the Perizzite dwelt then in the land.

— — 8. And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we *be* brethren.

— — 9. *Is* not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me: if *thou wilt take* the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if *thou depart* to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

*Ps.* xxxiv. 14. Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.

*Prov.* xv. 17. Better *is* a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

*Mat.* v. 9. Blessed *are* the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

*Rom.* xii. 18. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

*Eph.* iv. 3. Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit in the bond of peace.

*Col.* iii. 15. And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body; and be ye thankful.

1 *Tim.* ii. 2. For kings, and *for* all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

*Heb.* xii. 14. Follow peace with all *men*, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord:

*Jam.* iii. 18. And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

### § 53. Mercifulness.

*Prov.* xi. 17. The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but *he that is* cruel troubleth his own flesh.

*Mat.* v. 7. Blessed *are* the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

— — 23. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath aught against thee;

— — 24. Leave there thy gift before the altar, and

go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

*Mat.* vi. 14. For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:

— — 15. But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

— xviii. 21. Then came Peter to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? till seven times?

— — 22. Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but, Until seventy times seven.

*Luke* vi. 36. Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.

— — 37. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:

— xvii. 3. Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.

— — 4. And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.

*Eph.* iv. 32. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

*Col.* iii. 13. Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also *do* ye.

*Jam.* ii. 13. For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

1 *Pet.* iii. 9. Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing.

(A. PARABLE OF THE UNMERCIFUL SERVANT.)

*Mat.* xviii. 23. Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

— — 24. And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents.

— — 25. But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.

— — 26. The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

— — 27. Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.

— — 28. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow servants, which owed him a hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took *him* by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.

— — 29. And his fellow servant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.

— — 30. And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.

— — 31. So when his fellow servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.

— — 32. Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me:

— — 33. Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellow servant, even as I had pity on thee?

— — 34. And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.

— — 35. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.

### § 54. Returning Good for Evil.

1 *Sam.* xxiv. 17. And he said to David, Thou *art* more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

— — 18. And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the LORD had delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

*Job* xxxi. 29. If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him;

— — 30. (Neither have I suffered my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.)

*Prov.* xxiv. 17. Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

— — 18. Lest the LORD see *it*, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

— xxv. 21. If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

— — 22. For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the LORD shall reward thee.

*Mat.* v. 46. For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

— — 47. And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more *than others?* do not even the publicans so?

— — 48. Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

*Luke* vi. 32. For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.

— — 33. And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.

— — 34. And if ye lend *to them* of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.

— — 35. But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and *to* the evil.

*Rom.* xii. 14. Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

— — 20. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

— — 21. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

2 *Tim.* iv. 16. At my first answer no man stood with me, but all *men* forsook me: *I pray God* that it may not be laid to their charge.

### § 55. But Hating Evil Doers.

*Job* xxii. 19. The righteous see *it*, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.

*Ps.* xv. 4. In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the LORD. *He that* sweareth to *his own* hurt, and changeth not.

— xxvi. 5. I have hated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with the wicked.

— xxxi. 6. I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

— lii. 6. The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:

— lviii. 10. The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked.

— lix. 10. The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see *my desire* upon mine enemies.

— xcii. 11. Mine eye also shall see *my desire* on mine enemies, *and* mine ears shall hear *my desire* of the wicked that rise up against me.

— cxxxviii. 7. Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

— cxxxix. 21. Do not I hate them, O LORD, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

— — 22. I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

*Prov.* xxix. 27. An unjust man *is* an abomination to the just: and *he that is* upright in the way *is* abomination to the wicked.

*Lam.* i. 21. They have heard that I sigh; *there is* none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done *it:* thou wilt bring the day *that* thou hast called, and they shall be like unto me.

*Micah* vii. 10. Then *she that is* mine enemy shall see *it*, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the LORD thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets.

### § 56. Government of the Tongue.

*Job* viii. 2. How long wilt thou speak these *things?* and *how long shall* the words of thy mouth *be like* a strong wind?

— xi. 2. Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified.

— xxvii. 2. *As* God liveth, *who* hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, *who* hath vexed my soul;

— — 3. All the while my breath *is* in me, and the spirit of God *is* in my nostrils;

— — 4. My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

— xxxv. 16. Therefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

*Ps.* xv. 3. *He that* backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

— xxxix. 1. I said I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

— — 2. I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, *even* from good; and my sorrow was stirred.

*Prov.* x. 11. The mouth of a righteous *man is* a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

— — 13. In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod *is* for the back of him that is void of understanding.

— — 14. Wise *men* lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish *is* near destruction.

— — 19. In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips *is* wise.

— xii. 17. *He that* speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.

— — 22. Lying lips *are* abomination to the LORD: but they that deal truly *are* his delight.

— — 25. Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but a good word maketh it glad.

— xiv. 24. The crown of the wise *is* their riches: *but* the foolishness of fools *is* folly.

— — 25. A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful *witness* speaketh lies.

— xv. 28. The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

— xvii. 7. Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.

— — 27. He that hath knowledge spareth his words: *and* a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

— — 28. Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: *and* he that shutteth his lips *is esteemed* a man of understanding.

— xix. 1. Better *is* the poor that walketh in his integrity, than *he that is* perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

— xxvi. 18. As a mad *man* who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,

— — 19. So *is* the man *that* deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?

— xxix. 11. A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise *man* keepeth it in till afterwards.

— xxx. 32. If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, *lay* thine hand upon thy mouth.

*Ec.* v. 3. For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice *is known* by multitude of words.

— — 7. For in the multitude of dreams and many words *there are* also *divers* vanities; but fear thou God.

— x. 14. A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?

*Mat.* xv. 11. Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.

*Mark* vii. 15. There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.

*Eph.* iv. 29. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

*Col.* iv. 6. Let your speech *be* always with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

*Jam.* i. 19. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

— — 26. If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion *is* vain.

— iii. 2. For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same *is* a perfect man, *and* able also to bridle the whole body.

— — 5. Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

— — 6. And the tongue *is* a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

— — 8. But the tongue can no man tame; *it is* an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

— — 9. Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God.

— — 10. Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

### § 57. Humility.

(1. BECOMING.)

*Gen.* xviii. 27. And Abraham answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which *am but* dust and ashes:

*Job* vii. 17. What *is* man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

— — 18. And *that* thou shouldest visit him every morning, *and* try him every moment?

— xv. 7. *Art* thou the first man *that* was born? or wast thou made before the hills?

— — 8. Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself?

— — 9. What knowest thou, that we know not? *what* understandest thou, which *is* not in us?

— xxii. 2. Can a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?

— — 3. *Is it* any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or *is it* gain *to him*, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

— — 4. Will he reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?

— xxxv. 4. I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.

— — 5. Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds *which* are higher than thou.

— — 6. If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or *if* thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?

— — 7. If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

— — 8. Thy wickedness *may hurt* a man as thou *art;* and thy righteousness *may profit* the son of man.

— xxxvii. 19. Teach us what we shall say unto him; *for* we cannot order *our speech* by reason of darkness.

— xl. 7. Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

— — 8. Wilt thou also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?

— — 9. Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with a voice like him?

— — 10. Deck thyself now *with* majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.

— — 11. Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one *that is* proud, and abase him.

— xlii. 3. Who *is* he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I under-

stood not; things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

*Ps.* xvi. 2. *O my soul*, thou hast said unto the LORD, *Thou art* my Lord: my goodness *extendeth* not to thee;

— — 3. *But* to the saints that *are* in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom *is* all my delight.

— cxxxi. 1. Lord, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty: neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for me.

*Prov.* xxx. 2. Surely I *am* more brutish than *any* man, and have not the understanding of a man.

— — 3. I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy.

(2. REQUIRED.)

*Mat.* xviii. 1. At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

— — 2. And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

— — 3. And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

— — 4. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

— — 5. And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.

1 *Cor.* iv. 20. For the kingdom of God *is* not in word, but in power.

*Mat.* xx. 25. But Jesus called them *unto him*, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

— — 26. But it shall not not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;

— — 27. And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

— xxiii. 6. And love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,

— — 7. And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi, Rabbi.

— — 8. But be not ye called Rabbi: for one is your Master, *even* Christ; and all ye are brethren.

— — 10. Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, *even* Christ.

*Mark* x. 42. But Jesus called them *to him*, and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

— — 43. But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:

— — 44. And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.

*Luke* xiv. 7. And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

— — 8. When thou art bidden of any *man* to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;

— — 9. And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.

— — 10. But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

— xxii. 25. And he said unto them, The kings of the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.

— — 26. But ye *shall* not *be* so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.

*Rom.* xii. 3. For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think *of himself* more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith.

1 *Cor.* viii. 2. And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

*Eph.* v. 21. Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

*Phil.* ii. 3. *Let* nothing *be done* through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

*Jam.* iii. 1. My brethren, be not many masters, knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

— iv. 10. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up.

1 *Pet.* v. 6. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

(3. REWARDED.)

1 *Kings* xxi. 29. Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: *but* in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 27. Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard *thee* also, saith the LORD.

*Ps.* cxxxviii. 6. Though the LORD *be* high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

*Prov.* iii. 34. Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.

— xi. 2. *When* pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly *is* wisdom.

— xiii. 10. Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised *is* wisdom.

— xv. 33. The fear of the LORD *is* the instruction of wisdom; and before honour *is* humility.

— xvi. 19. Better *it is to be* of an humble spirit with the lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.

— xviii. 12. Before destruction the heart of man is haughty; and before honour *is* humility.

— xxii. 4. By humility *and* the fear of the LORD *are* riches, and honour, and life.

— xxix. 23. A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

*Mat.* xxiii. 12. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.

*Luke* xiv. 11. For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

*Jam.* iv. 6. But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

1 *Pet.* v. 5. Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all *of you* be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble.

(4. PRIDE HUMBLED.)

*Ex.* ix. 27. And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the LORD *is* righteous, and I and my people *are* wicked.

— x. 16. Then Pharaoh called for Moses and Aaron in haste; and he said, I have sinned against the LORD your God, and against you.

*Num.* xxi. 7. Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

1 *Sam.* xv. 30. Then he said, I have sinned: *yet* honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the LORD thy God.

— xxvi. 21. Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son David; for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 10. And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said

unto the LORD, I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O LORD, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

*Jam.* v. 16. Confess *your* faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

(5. HUMILITY EXEMPLIFIED.)

*Mat.* xv. 26. But he answered and said, It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* to dogs.

— — 27. And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

*Mark* vii. 27. But Jesus said unto her, Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast *it* unto the dogs.

— — 28. And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

(6. PARABLE OF THE PHARISEE AND THE PUBLICAN.)

*Luke* xviii. 9. And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:

— — 10. Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and the other a publican.

— — 11. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men *are*, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.

— — 12. I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.

— — 13. And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as *his* eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.

— — 14. I tell you, this man went down to his house justified *rather* than the other: for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

## § 58. Meekness.

*Num.* xii. 3. (Now the man Moses *was* very meek, above all the men which *were* upon the face of the earth.)

*Ps.* xxii. 26. The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart shall live for ever.

— xxv. 9. The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

— xxxvii. 11. But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

— lxxvi. 9. When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth. Selah.

— cxlvii. 6. The LORD lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.

— cxlix. 4. For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

*Is.* xxix. 19. The meek also shall increase *their* joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

*Zeph.* ii. 3. Seek ye the LORD, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meekness: it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the LORD'S anger.

*Mat.* v. 5. Blessed *are* the meek: for they shall inherit the earth.

— — 38. Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

— — 39. But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

— — 40. And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have *thy* cloak also.

— — 41. And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

— — 42. Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.

*Luke* vi. 29. And unto him that smiteth thee on the *one* cheek offer also the other; and him that taketh away thy cloak forbid not *to take thy* coat also.

*Eph.* iv. 1. I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called,

— — 2. With all lowliness and meekness, with long-suffering, forbearing one another in love;

*Jam.* iii. 13. Who *is* a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

## § 59. Patience.

*Ec.* vii. 8. Better *is* the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: *and* the patient in spirit *is* better than the proud in spirit.

*Luke* xxi. 19. In your patience possess ye your souls.

*Col.* i. 11. Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering with joyfulness;

1 *Thess.* v. 14. Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all *men*.

*Heb.* vi. 15. And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

— x. 36. For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

*Jam.* i. 3. Knowing *this*, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.

— — 4. But let patience have *her* perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

— v. 7. Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain.

— — 8. Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

— — 11. Behold, we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

## § 60. Contentment.

*Ps.* xvi. 6. The lines are fallen unto me in pleasant *places;* yea, I have a goodly heritage.

1 *Cor.* vii. 20. Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

*Phil.* iv. 11. Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, *therewith* to be content.

— — 12. I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

1 *Tim.* vi. 6. But godliness with contentment is great gain.

— — 7. For we brought nothing into *this* world, *and it is* certain we can carry nothing out.

— — 8. And having food and raiment, let us be therewith content.

*Heb.* xiii. 5. *Let your* conversation *be* without covetousness; *and be* content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

## § 61. Enjoyment of Life.

*Prov.* xv. 15. All the days of the afflicted *are* evil: but he that is of a merry heart *hath* a continual feast.

— xvii. 22. A merry heart doeth good *like* a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

*Ec.* ii. 24. *There is* nothing better for a man, *than* that he should eat and drink, and *that* he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it *was* from the hand of God.

— — 25. For who can eat, or who else can hasten *hereunto*, more than I?

— iii. 22. Wherefore I perceive that *there is* nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that *is* his portion: for who shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

— v. 19. Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat

thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this *is* the gift of God.

*Ec.* v. 20. For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth *him* in the joy of his heart.

— ix. 7. Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

(A. NOT RIOTOUS.)

*Prov.* xiv. 13. Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth *is* heaviness.

— xxv. 20. *As* he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, *and as* vinegar upon nitre, so *is* he that singeth songs to a heavy heart.

*Ec.* ii. 1. I said in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth; therefore enjoy pleasure: and behold, this also *is* vanity.

— — 2. I said of laughter, *It is* mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?

— vii. 6. For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so *is* the laughter of the fool: this also *is* vanity.

(B. BUT SOBER.)

*Ec.* vii. 2. *It is* better to go to the house of mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that *is* the end of all men; and the living will lay *it* to his heart.

— — 3. Sorrow *is* better than laughter: for by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

— — 4. The heart of the wise *is* in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools *is* in the house of mirth.

— xi. 9. Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these *things* God will bring thee into judgment.

— — 10. Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth *are* vanity.

*Tit.* ii. 6. Young men likewise exhort to be sober-minded.

*Jam.* v. 13. Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

### § 62. Thoughtfulness and Vigilance.

*Deut.* iv. 32. For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and *ask* from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been *any such thing* as this great thing *is*, or hath been heard like it?

— xxxii. 7. Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

*Job* xi. 13. If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him;

— xxii. 22. Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his words in thine heart.

*Ps.* iv. 4. Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

— xxxix. 3. My heart was hot within me; while I was musing the fire burned: *then* spake I with my tongue,

— xlix. 3. My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart *shall be* of understanding.

— lxxvii. 3. I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. Selah.

— — 5. I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

— — 6. I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

— — 10. And I said, This *is* my infirmity: *but I will remember* the years of the right hand of the Most High.

— — 11. I will remember the works of the LORD: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

— — 12. I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

— cxix. 23. Princes also did sit *and* speak against me: *but* thy servant did meditate in thy statutes.

— — 52. I remembered thy judgments of old, O LORD; and have comforted myself.

— — 59. I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.

— cxliii. 5. I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

*Prov.* iv. 23. Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it *are* the issues of life.

— xvi. 17. The highway of the upright *is* to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.

*Lam.* iii. 40. Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the LORD.

*Mat.* xxvi. 40. And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

2 *Tim.* ii. 7. Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

*Heb.* x. 32. But call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions;

*Phil.* iv. 8. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things *are* honest, whatsoever things *are* just, whatsoever things *are* pure, whatsoever things *are* lovely, whatsoever things *are* of good report; if *there be* any virtue, and if *there be* any praise, think on these things.

1 *Thess.* v. 6. Therefore let us not sleep, as *do* others; but let us watch and be sober.

*Rev.* iii. 2. Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.

— — 3. Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

### § 63. Self-Denial.

*Mat.* v. 29. And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

— — 30. And if thy right hand offend thee, cut it off, and cast *it* from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not *that* thy whole body should be cast into hell.

— x. 38. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

— xvi. 24. Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

— — 25. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.

— — 26. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

— xviii. 8. Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast *them* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.

— — 9. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast *it* from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.

*Mark* viii. 34. And when he had called the people *unto him* with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.

*Luke* ix. 23. And he said to *them* all, If any *man* will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.

— xiv. 27. And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.

— xvii. 33. Whosoever shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.

— xviii. 28. Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.

— — 29. And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,

— — 30. Who shall not receive manifold more in

this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.

*John* xii. 25. He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.

*Rom.* viii. 12. Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

— — 13. For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

*Gal.* v. 24. And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

*Col.* iii. 5. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry.

— — 6. For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

— — 7. In the which ye also walked sometime, when ye lived in them.

*Tit.* ii. 12. Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

### § 64. Subjection of the Body.

*Rom.* xiii. 12. The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour of light.

— — 13. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying:

1 *Cor.* ix. 24. Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain.

— — 25. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they *do it* to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

— — 26. I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

— — 27. But I keep under my body, and bring *it* into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be a castaway.

1 *Pet.* ii. 10. Which in time past *were* not a people, but *are* now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

— — 11. Dearly beloved, I beseech *you* as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

### § 65. Non-Conformity to the World.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 10. O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever?

— cxix. 53. Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.

— — 136. Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

— — 158. I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.

*John* xvii. 15. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil.

— — 16. They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

*Rom.* xii. 2. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what *is* that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God.

1 *Cor.* x. 6. Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.

*Eph.* iv. 17. This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind,

*Col.* iii. 2. Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

1 *Pet.* iv. 3. For the time past of *our* life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

— — 4. Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with *them* to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of *you*:

— — 5. Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

— — 6. For, for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

1 *John* ii. 15. Love not the world, neither the things *that are* in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

— — 17. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

— iv. 5. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them.

3 *John* 11. Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

### § 66. Purity of Heart.

*Ps.* li. 6. Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden *part* thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

*Prov.* xxii. 11. He that loveth pureness of heart, *for* the grace of his lips the king *shall be* his friend.

— xxi. 8. The way of man *is* froward and strange: but *as for* the pure, his work *is* right.

*Mat.* v. 8. Blessed *are* the pure in heart: for they shall see God.

*Luke* vi. 45. A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.

### § 67. Fidelity.

*Jos.* xxiv. 1. And Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to Shechem, and called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God.

— — 16. And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

— — 24. And the people said unto Joshua, The LORD our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

*Luke* xi. 23. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.

*Heb.* iii. 2. Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses *was faithful* in all his house.

— vi. 12. That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

### § 68. Steadfastness.

*Jos.* xxiii. 8. But cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto this day.

1 *Sam.* xii. 21. And turn ye not aside: for *then should ye go* after vain *things*, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they *are* vain.

*Ps.* lxxviii. 37. For their heart was not right with him, neither were they steadfast in his covenant.

*Mat.* xxvi. 33. Peter answered and said unto him, Though all *men* shall be offended because of thee, *yet* will I never be offended.

— — 35. Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

*Mark* xiv. 29. But Peter said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet *will* not I.

— — 31. But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

*John* xv. 9. As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.

1 *Cor.* xv. 58. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye steadfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

— — xvi. 13. Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

*Gal.* vi. 10. As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all *men*, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

*Phil.* iv. 1. Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, *my* dearly beloved.

*Col.* ii. 4. And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words.

— — 6. As ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, *so* walk ye in him:

— — 7. Rooted and built up in him, and established in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

— — 19. And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

1 *Thess.* ii. 12. That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

— iii. 5. For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labour be in vain.

— v. 21. Prove all things; hold fast that which is good.

— — 22. Abstain from all appearance of evil.

2 *Thess.* ii. 15. Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

— iii. 13. But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing.

2 *Tim.* i. 14. That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us.

— iii. 14. But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned *them;*

*Heb.* iv. 1. Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left *us* of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

— x. 23. Let us hold fast the profession of *our* faith without wavering; for he *is* faithful that promised;

— xii. 1. Wherefore, seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset *us*, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

— xiii. 9. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines: for *it is* a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

2 *John* 8. Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

*Jude* 20. But ye, beloved, building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost,

— 21. Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life.

*Rev.* ii. 24. But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden.

— — 25. But that which ye have *already*, hold fast till I come.

— iii. 8. I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.

— — 10. Because thou hast kept the word of my patience, I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.

(A. PETER'S DENIAL OF CHRIST.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 71. And when he was gone out into the porch, another *maid* saw him, and said unto them that were there, This *fellow* was also with Jesus of Nazareth.

— — 72. And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

— — 73. And after a while came unto *him* they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art *one* of them: for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

— — 74. Then began he to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

*Mark* xiv. 71. But he began to curse and to swear, *saying*, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

### § 69. Zeal.

*Num.* xxv. 11. Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my jealousy.

— — 12. Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:

— — 13. And he shall have it, and his seed after him, *even* the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel.

*Ps.* cxix. 139. My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.

— xlii. 1. As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God.

— — 2. My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

*Mat.* xxiv. 12. And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.

*Acts* iv. 13. Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.

*Rom.* x. 2. For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

1 *Cor.* xiv. 12. Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual *gifts*, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

2 *Cor.* vii. 11. For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, *what* clearing of yourselves, yea, *what* indignation, yea, *what* fear, yea, *what* vehement desire, yea, *what* zeal, yea, *what* revenge! In all *things* ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

— xi. 29. Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

— — 30. If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

*Gal.* iv. 17. They zealously affect you, *but* not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them

— — 18. But *it is* good to be zealously affected always in *a* good *thing*, and not only when I am present with you.

*Phil.* iii. 6. Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

*Col.* iv. 13. For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them *that are* in Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis.

*Jude* 3. Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort *you* that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

*Rev.* iii. 15. I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

— — 16. So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spew thee out of my mouth.

— — 17. Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

### § 70. Consecration.

*Rom.* xii. 1. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, *which is* your reasonable service.

1 *Cor.* x. 31. Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God.

2 *Cor.* iv. 15. For all things *are* for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

### § 71. Example.

*Mat.* v. 13. Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

— — 14. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hid.

— — 15. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

— — 16. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven.

1 *Thess.* i. 6. And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost:

— — 7. So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia.

— — 8. For from you sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Macedonia and Achaia, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

*Phil.* iii. 17. Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an ensample.

1 *Pet.* ii. 12. Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by *your* good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation.

### § 72. Perfection.

(1. TO BE AIMED AT.)

*Deut.* v. 32. Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.

— xviii. 13. Thou shalt be perfect with the LORD thy God.

*Jos.* xxiii. 6. Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom *to* the right hand or *to* the left;

1 *Kings* viii. 61. Let your heart therefore be perfect with the LORD our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

*Ps.* ci. 2. I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

*Rom.* xiii. 14. But put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and make not provision for the flesh, to *fulfil* the lusts *thereof.*

2 *Cor.* vii. 1. Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

— xiii. 9. For we are glad, when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, *even* your perfection.

— — 11. Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you.

*Eph.* iv. 13. Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ:

— — 14. That we *henceforth* be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, *and* cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

*Phil.* i. 10. That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ;

— ii. 15. That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

*Col.* i. 21. And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in *your* mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled

— — 22. In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

— — 28. Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

— — 29. Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

— iv. 12. Epaphras, who is *one* of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.

1 *Thess.* iii. 13. To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

2 *Tim.* ii. 1. Thou therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

— iii. 17. That the man of God may be perfect, thoroughly furnished unto all good works.

*Heb.* v. 12. For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which *be* the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

— — 13. For every one that useth milk *is* unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a babe.

— vi. 1. Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

— — 2. Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment.

— — 3. And this will we do, if God permit.

(2. ITS BLESSEDNESS.)

*Ps.* xxxvii. 31. The law of his God *is* in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.

— cxix. 1. Blessed *are* the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the LORD.

— — 2. Blessed *are* they that keep his testimonies, *and that* seek him with the whole heart.

— — 3. They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.

— — 6. Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.

*Mat.* v. 6. Blessed *are* they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

*Luke* vi. 40. The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.

(3. RELATIVE AND GRACIOUS PERFECTION.)

*Gen.* vi. 8. But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

— — 9. These *are* the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man *and* perfect in his generations, *and* Noah walked with God.

*Num.* xxiii. 21. He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: the LORD his God *is* with him, and the shout of a king *is* among them.

*Job* i. 1. There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name *was* Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil.

— — 2. And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

*John* i. 47. Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile!

*Rom.* xi. 16. For if the firstfruit *be* holy, the lump *is* also *holy*: and if the root *be* holy, so *are* the branches.

2 *Pet.* ii. 7. And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

— — 8. (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed *his* righteous soul from day to day with *their* unlawful deeds:)

1 *John* ii. 5. But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

— iii. 6. Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

— — 7. Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

1 *John* iii. 9. Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

— v. 18. We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

(4. ABSOLUTE PERFECTION NOT FOUND.)

*Job* ix. 14. How much less shall I answer him, *and* choose out my words *to reason* with him?

— — 15. Whom, though I were righteous, *yet* would I not answer, *but* I would make supplication to my judge.

— — 20. If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: *if I say*, I *am* perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

— — 21. *Though* I *were* perfect, *yet* would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.

— — 27. If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort *myself*;

— — 28. I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.

— — 29. *If* I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?

— — 30. If I wash myself with snow water, and make my hands never so clean;

— — 31. Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor me.

*Ps.* cxliii. 2. And enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

*Ec.* vii. 20. For *there is* not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

*Phil.* iii. 12. Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

— — 13. Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but *this* one thing *I do*, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before,

— — 14. I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus.

1 *John* i. 8. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

— — 10. If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

### § 73. The Conflict between Sin and Grace.

*Rom.* vii. 14. For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, sold under sin.

— — 15. For that which I do, I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

— — 16. If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that *it is* good.

— — 17. Now then it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

— — 18. For I know that in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but *how* to perform that which is good I find not.

— — 19. For the good that I would, I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

— — 20. Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

— — 21. I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

— — 22. For I delight in the law of God after the inward man:

— — 23. But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

— — 24. O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?

— — 25. I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

*Gal.* v. 16. *This* I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

— — 25. If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

*Jam.* i. 14. But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

### § 74. The Temptations of Satan.

*Mat.* iv. 10. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.

— — 11. Then the devil leaveth him, and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him.

*Luke* xi. 21. When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:

— — 22. But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.

— xxii. 40. And when he was at the place, he said unto them, Pray that ye enter not into temptation.

2 *Cor.* ii. 11. Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

— xi. 3. But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity that is in Christ.

— xii. 7. And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

### § 75. The Believer's Weapons and Warfare.

2 *Cor.* x. 3. For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

— — 4. (For the weapons of our warfare *are* not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds:)

— — 5. Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;

— — 6. And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled.

*Eph.* vi. 10. Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

— — 13. Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

— — 14. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness;

— — 15. And your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace.

— — 16. Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

— — 17. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

1 *Thess.* v. 8. But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for a helmet, the hope of salvation.

1 *Tim.* i. 18. This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

— vi. 12. Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

2 *Tim.* ii. 3. Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

— iv. 7. I have fought a good fight, I have finished *my* course, I have kept the faith:

### § 76. Backsliding.

(1 UNDER THE OLD COVENANT.)

*Ps.* xxxvi. 3. The words of his mouth *are* iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, *and* to do good.

— l. 22. Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear *you* in pieces, and *there be* none to deliver.

— lxxviii. 56. Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

— — 57. But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitful bow.

— lxxxv. 8. I will hear what God the LORD will speak: for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but let them not turn again to folly.

*Ps.* cvi. 18. They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel:

*Is.* lxiii. 17. O LORD, why hast thou made us to err from thy ways, *and* hardened our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

*Jer.* ii. 5. Thus saith the LORD, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain?

— — 26. As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets.

— — 27. Saying to a stock, Thou *art* my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned *their* back unto me, and not *their* face: but in the time of their trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

— — 31. O generation, see ye the word of the LORD. Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, We are lords; we will come no more unto thee?

— iii. 10. And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the LORD.

— — 11. And the LORD said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified herself more than treacherous Judah.

*Hos.* xi. 7. And my people are bent to backsliding from me: though they called them to the Most High, none at all would exalt *him.*

*Zeph.* iii. 7. I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, *and* corrupted all their doings.

(A. PENALTY.)

*Deut.* xxxii. 19. And when the LORD saw *it*, he abhorred *them*, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

— — 20. And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end *shall be:* for they *are* a very froward generation, children in whom *is* no faith.

*Prov.* xiv. 14. The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man *shall be satisfied* from himself.

*Jer.* ii. 19. Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that *it is* an evil *thing* and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear *is* not in thee, saith the Lord GOD of hosts.

— iii. 23. Truly in vain *is salvation hoped for* from the hills, *and from* the multitude of mountains: truly in the LORD our God *is* the salvation of Israel.

— xiv. 10. Thus saith the LORD unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the LORD doth not accept them; he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.

(2. UNDER THE NEW COVENANT.)

1 *Cor.* v. 6. Your glorying *is* not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

*Gal.* i. 6. I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel:

— — 7. Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

— iii. 1. O foolish Galatians, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes Jesus Christ hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

— — 2. This only would I learn of you, Receive ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

— — 3. Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

— — 4. Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if *it* be yet in vain.

— — 5. He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, *doeth he it* by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

— iv. 19. My little children, of whom I travail in birth again until Christ be formed in you,

— — 20. I desire to be present with you now, and to change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

— v. 7. Ye did run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?

— — 8. This persuasion *cometh* not of him that calleth you.

— — 9. A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

2 *Tim.* i. 15. This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes.

— iv. 10. For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia.

2 *Pet.* i. 9. But he that lacketh these things is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was purged from his old sins.

*Rev.* ii. 2. I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

— — 3. And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast not fainted.

— — 4. Nevertheless I have *somewhat* against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

— — 5. Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.

(A. PENALTY.)

*Heb.* x. 38. Now the just shall live by faith: but if *any man* draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

*Gal.* v. 10. I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

(3. RECOVERY.)

*Job* xxii. 23. If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.

— — 24. Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the *gold* of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

— — 25. Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of silver.

*Ps.* xxiii. 3. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake.

*Prov.* xxiv. 16. For a just *man* falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

*Is.* xxxi. 6. Turn ye unto *him from* whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted.

— lvii. 18. I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.

— — 19. I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to *him that is* far off, and to *him that is* near, saith the LORD; and I will heal him.

*Jer.* iii. 12. Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; *and* I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I *am* merciful, saith the LORD, *and* I will not keep *anger* for ever.

— — 21. A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping *and* supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, *and* they have forgotten the LORD their God.

— — 22. Return, ye backsliding children, *and* I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou *art* the LORD our God.

*Ezek.* xxxvi. 31. Then shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that *were* not good, and shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.

— — 32. Not for your sakes do I *this*, saith the Lord GOD, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel.

*Hos.* xiv. 1. O Israel, return unto the LORD thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

*Micah* vii. 9. I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, *and* I shall behold his righteousness.

*Micah* vii. 19. He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

### § 77. Apostasy.

*Deut.* xxxii. 15. But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered *with fatness;* then he forsook God *which* made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.

— — 18. Of the Rock *that* begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

*Jer.* xvii. 13. O LORD, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, *and* they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the LORD, the fountain of living waters.

*Ezek.* xviii. 24. But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, *and* doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked *man* doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

— — 25. Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

— — 26. When a righteous *man* turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

*Hos.* xiii. 12. The iniquity of Ephraim *is* bound up; his sin *is* hid.

— — 13. The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he *is* an unwise son; for he should not stay long in *the place of* the breaking forth of children.

*Luke* ix. 61. And another also said, Lord, I will follow thee; but let me first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

— — 62. And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plough, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.

— xi. 24. When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.

— — 25. And when he cometh, he findeth *it* swept and garnished.

— — 26. Then goeth he, and taketh *to him* seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and the last *state* of that man is worse than the first.

*John* xv. 6. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast *them* into the fire, and they are burned.

1 *Cor.* x. 12. Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

*Phil.* iii. 18. (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, *that they are* the enemies of the cross of Christ:

*Col.* i. 23. If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and *be* not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, *and* which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

1 *Tim.* i. 19. Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away, concerning faith have made shipwreck:

— vi. 21. Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace *be* with thee. Amen.

*Heb.* iii. 12. Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

— — 13. But exhort one another daily, while it is called to-day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

— xii. 15. Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble *you*, and thereby many be defiled;

(A. HOPELESS.)

*Heb.* vi. 4. For *it is* impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost,

— — 5. And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

— — 6. If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put *him* to an open shame.

— x. 26. For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

— — 27. But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries.

— — 28. He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses:

— — 29. Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

2 *Pet.* ii. 20. For if after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

— — 21. For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known *it*, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## BLESSEDNESS OF THE NEW LIFE.

### § 78. The Indwelling of the Spirit.

*Mat.* x. 19. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

— — 20. For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

*Luke* xi. 13. If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children; how much more shall *your* heavenly Father give the Holy Spirit to them that ask him?

— xvii. 20. And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:

— — 21. Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is within you.

*John* vi. 45. It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.

— — 63. It is the Spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, *they* are spirit, and *they* are life.

*Rom.* viii. 5. For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit, the things of the Spirit.

— — 6. For to be carnally minded *is* death; but to be spiritually minded *is* life and peace.

1 *Cor.* xii. 6. And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

2 *Cor.* iii. 4. And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward:

— — 5. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency *is* of God;

— vi. 1. We then, *as* workers together *with him*, beseech *you* also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

*Gal.* v. 18. But if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

*Eph.* v. 9. (For the fruit of the Spirit *is* in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

### § 79. The Impartation of True Wisdom.

(1. THE EXCELLENCY OF WISDOM.)

1 *Sam.* xviii. 14. And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the LORD *was* with him.

1 *Sam.* xviii. 15. Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him,

*Job* v. 27. Lo this, we have searched it, so it *is;* hear it, and know thou it for thy good.

— xv. 17. I will shew thee, hear me; and that *which* I have seen I will declare;

— — 18. Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid *it:*

— — 19. Unto whom alone the earth was given, and no stranger passed among them.

— xxii. 28. Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.

— xxviii. 15. It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed *for* the price thereof.

*Ps.* xxxvii. 30. The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

— cvii. 43. Whoso *is* wise, and will observe these *things*, even they shall understand the lovingkindness of the LORD.

*Prov.* ii. 9. Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; *yea*, every good path.

— — 10. When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

— — 11. Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee:

— iii. 13. Happy *is* the man *that* findeth wisdom, and the man *that* getteth understanding:

— — 14. For the merchandise of it *is* better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

— — 15. She *is* more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.

— — 16. Length of days *is* in her right hand; *and* in her left hand riches and honour.

— — 17. Her ways *are* ways of pleasantness, and all her paths *are* peace.

— — 18. She *is* a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy *is every one* that retaineth her.

— iv. 8. Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour, when thou dost embrace her.

— — 9. She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

— viii. 9. They *are* all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.

— — 10. Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.

— — 11 For wisdom *is* better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.

— — 12. I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.

— — 14. Counsel *is* mine, and sound wisdom: I *am* understanding; I have strength.

— — 15. By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.

— — 16. By me princes rule, and nobles, *even* all the judges of the earth.

— — 18. Riches and honour *are* with me; *yea*, durable riches and righteousness.

— — 19. My fruit *is* better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.

— — 20. I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:

— — 21. That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures.

— — 34. Blessed *is* the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.

— — 35. For whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the LORD.

— — 36. But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me love death.

— xiii. 14. The law of the wise *is* a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

— xvi. 16. How much better *is it* to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!

— xix. 8. He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.

— xxii. 17. Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

— — 18. For *it is* a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

— xxiv. 7. Wisdom *is* too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

— — 14. So *shall* the knowledge of wisdom *be* unto thy soul: when thou hast found *it*, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

*Luke* vii. 35. But wisdom is justified of all her children.

*Ec.* ii. 12. And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for what *can* the man *do* that cometh after the king? *even* that which hath been already done.

— — 13. Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

— vii. 11. Wisdom *is* good with an inheritance: and *by it there is* profit to them that see the sun.

— — 12. For wisdom *is* a defence, *and* money *is* a defence: but the excellency of knowledge *is*, *that* wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

— x. 2. A wise man's heart *is* at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

*Mat.* vi. 22. The light of the body is the eye; if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.

— — 23. But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great *is* that darkness!

1 *Cor.* xii. 1. Now concerning spiritual *gifts*, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

*Eph.* i. 18. The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

*Jam.* iii. 17. But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, *and* easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without hypocrisy.

(2. WHERE IT MAY NOT BE FOUND.)

*Job* xi. 12. For vain man would be wise, though man be born *like* a wild ass's colt.

— xxxii. 9. Great men are not *always* wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

— xxviii. 12. But where shall wisdom be found? and where *is* the place of understanding?

— — 13. Man knoweth not the price thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

— — 14. The depth saith, It *is* not in me: and the sea saith, *It is* not with me.

— — 20. Whence then cometh wisdom? and where *is* the place of understanding?

— — 21. Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.

— — 22. Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

*Ec.* i. 16. I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all *they* that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

— — 17. And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

— vii. 23. All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it *was* far from me.

— — 24. That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

— — 25. I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason *of things*, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness *and* madness:

— viii. 16. When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also *there is that* neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

— — 17. Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek *it* out, yet he shall not find *it;* yea further; though a wise *man* think to know *it*, yet shall he not be able to find *it*.

1 *Cor.* i. 25. Because the foolishness of God is wiser

than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

(3. IT IS OF GOD.)

*Job* xxviii. 23. God understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

— xxxii. 8. But *there is* a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

— xxxviii. 36. Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?

*Ps.* xxxii. 8. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye.

*Prov.* ii. 6. For the LORD giveth wisdom: out of his mouth *cometh* knowledge and understanding.

— — 7. He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: *he is* a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

— xx. 27. The spirit of man *is* the candle of the LORD, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

— xxviii. 5. Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the LORD understand all *things*.

*Is.* xlviii. 17. Thus saith the LORD, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I *am* the LORD thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way *that* thou shouldest go.

*Jam.* i. 5. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all *men* liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him.

(4. IS ETERNAL.)

*Prov.* viii. 22. The LORD possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.

— — 23. I was set up from everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.

— — 24. When *there were* no depths, I was brought forth; when *there were* no fountains abounding with water.

— — 25. Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:

— — 26. While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.

— — 30. Then I was by him, *as* one brought up *with him*: and I was daily *his* delight, rejoicing always before him;

— — 31. Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights *were* with the sons of men.

(5. TO BE SOUGHT.)

*Ps.* xciv. 8. Understand, ye brutish among the people: and *ye* fools, when will ye be wise?

*Prov.* i. 22. How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

— — 23. Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

— iv. 5. Get wisdom, get understanding: forget *it* not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

— — 6. Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: love her, and she shall keep thee.

— — 7. Wisdom *is* the principal thing; *therefore* get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

*Prov.* xix. 20. Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.

— — 27. Cease, my son, to hear the instruction *that causeth* to err from the words of knowledge.

— xxiii. 12. Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

— — 23. Buy the truth, and sell *it* not; *also* wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.

1 *Cor.* xiv. 20. Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men.

*Eph.* v. 15. See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

— — 16. Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

— — 17. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord *is*.

*Col.* iv. 5. Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

*Jam.* i. 16. Do not err, my beloved brethren.

(6. ATTAINABLE.)

*Prov.* i. 20. Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

— — 21. She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, *saying*,

— viii. 1. Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?

— — 2. She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.

— — 4. Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice *is* to the sons of man.

— — 5. O ye simple, understand wisdom: and, ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.

— — 6. Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips *shall be* right things.

— — 7. For my mouth shall speak truth; and wickedness *is* an abomination to my lips.

— — 8. All the words of my mouth *are* in righteousness; *there is* nothing froward or perverse in them.

— ix. 1. Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:

— — 2. She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.

— — 3. She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city,

— — 4. Whoso *is* simple, let him turn in hither: *as for* him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,

— — 5. Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine *which* I have mingled.

— — 6. Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.

— xiv. 6. A scorner seeketh wisdom, and *findeth it* not: but knowledge *is* easy unto him that understandeth.

(7. ACTUALLY ATTAINED.)

*Rom.* xv. 14. And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

— — 15. Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God.

1 *Cor.* x. 15. I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

*Eph.* v. 8. For ye were sometime darkness, but now *are ye* light in the Lord: walk as children of light:

1 *Thess.* v. 5. Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

*Heb.* v. 14. But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, *even* those who by reason of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

2 *Pet.* i. 12. Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know *them*, and be established in the present truth.

1 *John* ii. 21. I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

## § 80. Love of Truth and Righteousness.

*Job* xxxiv. 4. Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what *is* good.

*Ps.* xv. 1. LORD, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill?

— — 2. He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart.

— xvii. 3. Thou hast proved mine heart, thou hast visited *me* in the night; thou hast tried me, *and* shalt find nothing: I am purposed *that* my mouth shall not transgress.

— xxvi. 11. But as for me, I will walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

— ci. 3. I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; *it* shall not cleave to me.

— — 4. A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked *person*.

— cxvi. 9. I will walk before the LORD in the land of the living.

*Ps.* cxix. 54. Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.

— — 57. *Thou art* my portion, O LORD: I have said that I would keep thy words.

— — 63. I *am* a companion of all *them* that fear thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.

— — 113. I hate *vain* thoughts: but thy law do I love.

— — 115. Depart from me, ye evil doers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

— — 141. I *am* small and despised: *yet* do not I forget thy precepts.

— — 163. I hate and abhor lying: *but* thy law do I love.

— — 166. LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.

— — 174. I have longed for thy salvation, O LORD; and thy law *is* my delight.

*Prov.* iii. 3. Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart:

— — 4. So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

— xiii. 5. A righteous *man* hateth lying: but a wicked *man* is loathsome, and cometh to shame.

2 *Thess.* iii. 4. And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

1 *Pet.* ii. 1. Wherefore, laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings.

— iii. 10. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

— — 11. Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

2 *John* 4. I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the father.

3 *John* 3. For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth.

— 4. I have no greater joy than to hear that my children walk in truth.

### § 81. Conscious Integrity.

1 *Sam.* xxiv. 12. The LORD judge between me and thee, and the LORD avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

— — 13. As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

— — 14. After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, after a flea.

— — 15. The LORD therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

— xxvi. 17. And Saul knew David's voice, and said, *Is* this thy voice, my son David? And David said, *It is* my voice, my lord, O king.

— — 18. And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil *is* in mine hand?

2 *Sam.* iii. 28. And afterward when David heard *it*, he said, I and my kingdom *are* guiltless before the LORD for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner:

— — 29. Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Joab one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

*Job* vi. 30. Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot my taste discern perverse things?

— xiii. 1. Lo, mine eye hath seen all *this*, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

— — 2. What ye know, *the same* do I know also: I *am* not inferior unto you.

— — 3. Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

— — 13. Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what *will*.

— — 14. Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand?

— — 17. Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

— — 18. Behold now, I have ordered *my* cause; I know that I shall be justified.

— — 19. Who *is* he *that* will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.

— xvi. 19. Also now, behold, my witness *is* in heaven, and my record *is* on high.

— — 20. My friends scorn me: *but* mine eye poureth out *tears* unto God.

— xx. 2. Therefore do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for *this* I make haste.

— — 3. I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

— xxi. 16. Lo, their good *is* not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

— xxxi. 34. Did I fear a great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, *and* went not out of the door?

— — 35. Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire *is*, *that* the Almighty would answer me, and *that* mine adversary had written a book.

— — 36. Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, *and* bind it *as* a crown to me.

— — 37. I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

— — 38. If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;

— — 39. If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

— — 40. Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

— xxxiii. 1. Wherefore, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

— — 2. Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

— — 3. My words *shall be of* the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

— — 5. If thou canst answer me, set *thy words* in order before me, stand up.

*Ps.* xxvi. 4. I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

*John* iii. 21. But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.

2 *Cor.* i. 12. For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.

—vii. 2. Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.

— xi. 31. The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

### § 82. Assurance of the Divine Favour.

1 *Sam.* xii. 22. For the LORD will not forsake his people for his great name's sake: because it hath pleased the LORD to make you his people.

*Job* xxix. 18. Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply *my* days as the sand.

— xxxvi. 6. He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the poor.

— — 7. He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings *are they* on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

*Ps.* xviii. 36. Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

— xxxvii. 6. And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.

— — 39. But the salvation of the righteous *is* of the LORD: *he is* their strength in the time of trouble.

— xl. 2. He brought me up also out of a horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, *and* established my goings.

— xlix. 5. Wherefore should I fear in the days of

evil, *when* the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?

*Ps.* lxxi. 16. I will go in the strength of the LORD GOD; I will make mention of thy righteousness, *even* of thine only.

— lxxiii. 1. Truly God *is* good to Israel, *even* to such as are of a clean heart.

— lxxv. 2. When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

— — 3. The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the pillars of it. Selah.

— lxxxv. 10. Mercy and truth are met together; righteousness and peace have kissed *each other*.

— — 11. Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.

— — 12. Yea, the LORD shall give *that which is* good; and our land shall yield her increase.

— — 13. Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set *us* in the way of his steps.

— xciv. 19. In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.

— civ. 34. My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD.

— cvii. 42. The righteous shall see *it*, and rejoice: and all iniquity shall stop her mouth.

— cxvi. 6. The LORD preserveth the simple: I was brought low, and he helped me.

— — 7. Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the LORD hath dealt bountifully with thee.

— — 8. For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, *and* my feet from falling.

— cxviii. 14. The LORD *is* my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

— cxliii. 6. I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul *thirsteth* after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah.

— cxix. 45. And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts.

— — 123. Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.

— — 165. Great peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.

— cxlix. 5. Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

*Prov.* xiii. 12. Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but *when* the desire cometh, *it is* a tree of life.

*Is.* xl. 27. Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid from the LORD, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

— — 29. He giveth power to the faint; and to *them that have* no might he increaseth strength.

— lxiv. 4. For since the beginning of the world *men* have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, besides thee, *what* he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

— — 5. Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, *those that* remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

*Hab.* iii. 19. The LORD God *is* my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' *feet*, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my stringed instruments.

*Mat.* xi. 28. Come unto me, all *ye* that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.

*Luke* i. 77. To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins.

— xii. 32. Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.

1 *Cor.* iii. 21. Therefore let no man glory in men: for all things are yours:

— — 22. Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours:

2 *Cor.* iv. 16. For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward *man* is renewed day by day.

— vi. 10. As sorrowful, yet always rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and *yet* possessing all things.

*Phil.* iv. 7. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus.

*Col.* ii. 2. That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

*Heb.* vi. 11. And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end:

— x. 35. Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompense of reward.

1 *Pet.* iii. 13. And who *is* he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

1 *John* ii. 28. And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

— iii. 3. And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

— — 19. And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.

— — 21. Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, *then* have we confidence toward God.

(A. PROMISES OF GOD TO HIS ANCIENT PEOPLE.)

*Deut.* xxviii. 1. And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to observe *and* to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the LORD thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth:

— — 2. And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the LORD thy God.

— — 3. Blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the city, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* in the field.

— — 4. Blessed *shall be* the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

— — 5. Blessed *shall be* thy basket and thy store.

— — 6. Blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou comest in, and blessed *shalt* thou *be* when thou goest out.

— — 8. The LORD shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

— — 11. And the LORD shall make thee plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the LORD sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

— — 12. The LORD shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

(B. THESE PROMISES FULFILLED.)

*Ps.* iii. 8. Salvation *belongeth* unto the LORD: thy blessing *is* upon thy people. Selah.

— cvii. 3. And gathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and from the south.

— — 4. They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

— — 5. Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

— — 6. Then they cried unto the LORD in their trouble, *and* he delivered them out of their distresses.

— — 7. And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

— — 10. Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, *being* bound in affliction and iron;

— — 11. Because they rebelled against the words of God, and contemned the counsel of the Most High:

— — 12. Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and *there was* none to help.

— — 14. He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

— — 15. Oh that *men* would praise the LORD *for* his goodness, and *for* his wonderful works to the children of men!

— — 16. For he hath broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

(C. DAVID'S CONFIDENCE IN GOD.)

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 12. Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three *things*; choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 13. So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

— — 14. And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the LORD; for his mercies *are* great: and let me not fall into the hand of man.

1 *Chr.* xxi. 10. Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three *things:* choose thee one of them, that I may do *it* unto thee.

— — 11. So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Choose thee

— — 12. Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh *thee;* or else three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the LORD destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

— — 13. And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very great *are* his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

## § 83. Christian Liberty.

*John* viii. 32. And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free.

— — 33. They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

— — 34. Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.

*Rom.* vi. 16. Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

— — 17. But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you.

— — 18. Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

— — 20. For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness.

— — 21. What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things *is* death.

— — 22. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.

— xiv. 1. Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, *but* not to doubtful disputations.

— — 2. For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

— — 3. Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

1 *Cor.* x. 25. Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, *that* eat, asking no question for conscience' sake:

— — 27. If any of them that believe not bid you *to a feast*, and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience' sake.

2 *Cor.* iii. 17. Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord *is*, there *is* liberty.

*Gal.* iv. 1. Now I say, *That* the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

— — 2. But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

— — 3. Even so we, when we were children, were in bondage under the elements of the world:

— v. 1. Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

*Jam.* i. 25. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth *therein*, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

— ii. 12. So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

2 *Pet.* ii. 19. While they promise them liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

### (A. A PHARISAIC FORMALISM CONDEMNED.)

*Mark* vii. 1. Then came together unto him the Pharisees, and certain of the scribes which came from Jerusalem.

— — 2. And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled, that is to say, with unwashen hands, they found fault.

— — 3. For the Pharisees, and all the Jews, except they wash *their* hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

— — 4. And *when they come* from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many things there be, which they have received to hold, *as* the washing of cups, and pots, brazen vessels, and of tables.

— — 5. Then the Pharisees and scribes asked him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

— viii. 15. And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and *of* the leaven of Herod.

— — 16. And they reasoned among themselves, saying, *It is* because we have no bread.

*Luke* xi. 38. And when the Pharisee saw *it*, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.

— — 39. And the Lord said unto him, Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.

— — 40. *Ye* fools, did not he, that made that which is without, make that which is within also?

— — 42. But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.

— — 43. Woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogue, and greetings in the markets.

— — 44. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over *them* are not aware *of them.*

— — 45. Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.

— — 46. And he said, Woe unto you also, *ye* lawyers! for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.

— — 52. Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.

### (B. THE RULE OF CHRISTIAN EXPEDIENCY.)

1 *Cor.* vi. 12. All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

— viii. 1. Now as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

— — 7. Howbeit *there is* not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat *it* as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

— — 8. But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

— — 9. But take heed lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

— — 10. For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

— — 11. And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

1 *Cor.* x. 23. All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

— — 28. But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience' sake: for the earth *is* the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

— — 29. Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for why is my liberty judged of another *man's* conscience?

*Gal.* v. 13. For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only *use* not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

### § 84. Growth in Grace.

*Job* xvii. 9. The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger.

*Ps.* cxix. 149. Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O LORD, quicken me according to thy judgment.

— cxxxviii. 8. The LORD will perfect *that which* concerneth me: thy mercy, O LORD, *endureth* for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands.

*Prov.* iv. 18. But the path of the just *is* as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.

*Mat.* xiii. 33. Another parable spake he unto them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

*Luke* xiii. 20. And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?

— — 21. It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.

*John* xv. 8. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.

2 *Cor.* iii. 18. But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, *even* as by the Spirit of the Lord.

*Phil.* i. 9. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and *in* all judgment;

— — 11. Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

— iii. 15. Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in anything ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

— — 16. Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

*Col.* i. 6. Which is come unto you, as *it is* in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as *it doth* also in you, since the day ye heard *of it*, and knew the grace of God in truth:

1 *Thess.* iv. 1. Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort *you* by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, *so* ye would abound more and more.

2 *Thess.* i. 3. We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

2 *Pet.* i. 5. And besides this, giving all diligence, add to your faith virtue; and to virtue, knowledge;

— — 6. And to knowledge, temperance; and to temperance, patience; and to patience, godliness;

— — 7. And to godliness, brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness, charity.

— — 8. For if these things be in you, and abound, they make *you that ye shall* neither *be* barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ.

### § 85. Perseverance unto the End.

*Deut.* xxxiii. 3. Yea, he loved the people; all his saints *are* in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; *every one* shall receive of thy words.

*Ps.* xii. 7. Thou shalt keep them, O LORD, thou shalt preserve them from this generation forever.

— xxxi. 20. Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

— xli. 12. And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.

— xciv. 14. For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

— xcvii. 10. Ye that love the LORD, hate evil: he preserveth the sou s of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

— cxii. 6. Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

*Prov.* ii. 8. He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

*John* viii. 31. Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye continue in my word, *then* are ye my disciples indeed;

— x. 27. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:

— — 28. And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any *man* pluck them out of my hand.

— — 29. My Father, which gave *them* me, is greater than all; and no *man* is able to pluck *them* out of my Father's hand.

— xv. 10. If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.

*Rom.* viii. 35. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? *shall* tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

— — 37. Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

— — 38. For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

— — 39. Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

— xi. 29. For the gifts and calling of God *are* without repentance.

1 *Cor.* i. 8. Who shall also confirm unto you the end, *that ye may be* blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

*Phil.* i. 6. Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you, will perform *it* until the day of Jesus Christ:

— ii. 13. For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of *his* good pleasure.

2 *Thess.* iii. 3. But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep *you* from evil.

2 *Tim.* iv. 18. And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve *me* unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom *be* glory for ever and ever. Amen.

1 *Pet.* i. 5. Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time.

2 *Pet.* i. 3. According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that *pertain* unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue:

1 *John* ii. 19. They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would *no doubt* have continued with us: but *they went out*, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

— — 24. Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

### § 86. Temporal and Eternal Rewards.

*Ps.* cxliv. 15. Happy *is that* people, that is in such a case: *yea*, happy *is that* people, whose God *is* the LORD.

*Prov.* x. 16. The labour of the righteous *tendeth* to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.

— — 22. The blessing of the LORD, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

*Ec.* vii. 16. Be not righteous over much, neither

make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself?

*Ec.* vii. 17. Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: why shouldest thou die before thy time?

— — 18. *It is* good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

*Mat.* xxiv. 13. But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

*Luke* xii. 31. But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you.

— xix. 9. And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forasmuch as he also is a son of Abraham.

— xxii. 28. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations.

— — 29. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;

*Rom.* viii. 32. He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

*Gal.* vi. 9. And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not.

1 *Tim.* iv. 8. For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

*Heb.* iii. 14. For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence steadfast unto the end;

— x. 39. But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

*Jam.* i. 2. My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;

— — 12. Blessed *is* the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

# BOOK XXII.—SACRED SEASONS.

## CHAP. I.

## OF THE HEBREW SACRED SEASONS IN GENERAL.

### § 1. Their Divine Appointment.

*Ex.* xxiii. 14. Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

— — 15. Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me empty:)

— — 16. And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of ingathering, *which is* in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

— — 17. Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.

— xxxiv. 21. Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

— — 22. And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

— — 23. Thrice in the year shall all your men children appear before the Lord God, the God of Israel.

— — 24. For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Lord thy God thrice in the year.

*Deut.* xvi. 16. Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the Lord empty:

— — 17. Every man *shall give* as he is able, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee.

*Zech.* viii. 19. Thus saith the Lord of hosts; The fast of the fourth *month*, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah joy and gladness, and cheerful feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

### § 2. To be Celebrated with Trumpets.

*Num.* x. 10. Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I *am* the Lord your God.

### § 3. The Unspiritual Observance of them Denounced.

*Is.* i. 13. Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; *it is* iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

— — 14. Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear *them.*

### § 4. Taken away in Judgment.

*Lam.* i. 4. The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she *is* in bitterness.

— ii. 6. And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as *if it were of* a garden; he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the Lord hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

### § 5. Christian Conscience about Holy Days.

*Rom.* xiv. 5. One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day *alike.* Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

— — 6. He that regardeth the day, regardeth *it* unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard *it.* He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

*Gal.* iv. 9. But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

— — 10. Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

— — 11. I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

*Col.* ii. 16. Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of a holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath *days:*

— — 17. Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body *is* of Christ.

## CHAP. II.
## THE SABBATICAL SEASONS.

### § 6. The Seventh Day.

(1. ITS ORIGINAL INSTITUTION.)

*Gen.* ii. 1. Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

— — 2. And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

— — 3. And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.

See *Ex.* xx. 11; xxxi. 17. *John* v. 17. *Heb.* iv. 4.

(2. TRACES OF ITS OBSERVANCE IN THE PATRIARCHAL PERIOD.)

See *Gen.* iv. 3, 4; vii. 4, 10; viii. 10, 12; xxix. 25–28, 30; l. 10.

(3. AFTER THE EXODUS, BEFORE THE GIVING OF THE LAW.)

*Ex.* xvi. 23. And it came to pass, *that* on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one *man:* and all the rulers of the congregation came and told Moses.

— — 23. And he said unto them, This *is that* which the LORD hath said, To morrow *is* the rest of the holy sabbath unto the LORD: bake *that* which ye will bake *to day*, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

— — 24. And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not stink, neither was there any worm therein.

— — 25. And Moses said, Eat that to day; for to day *is* a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

— — 26. Six days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, *which is* the sabbath, in it there shall be none.

— — 27. And it came to pass, *that* there went out *some* of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

— — 28. And the LORD said unto Moses, How long refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

— — 29. See, for that the LORD hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days: abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

— — 30. So the people rested on the seventh day.

(4. SOLEMNLY ENJOINED AT SINAI.)

*Deut.* v. 12. Keep the seventh day to sanctify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee.

— — 13. Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:

— — 14. But the seventh day *is* the sabbath of the LORD thy God: *in it* thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that *is* within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.

— — 15. And remember thou that thou wast a servant in the land of Egypt, and *that* the LORD thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the LORD thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

(5. AND IN THE MOSAIC LAW.)

*Lev.* xix. 30. Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

— xxvi. 2. Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I *am* the LORD.

(6. ITS NATIONAL SIGNIFICANCE.)

*Ex.* xxxi. 13. Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it *is* a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that *ye* may know that I *am* the LORD that doth sanctify you.

— — 16. Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, *for* a perpetual covenant.

— — 17. It *is* a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for *in* six days the LORD made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

*Ezek.* xx. 4. Wilt thou judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge *them?* cause them to know the abominations of their fathers:

— — 11. And I gave them my statutes, and shewed them my judgments, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them.

— — 12. Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I *am* the LORD that sanctify them.

— — 20. And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I *am* the LORD your God.

(7. ITS RELIGIOUS CHARACTER.)

(A. A DAY OF REST.)

*Ex.* xxiii. 12. Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

(B. AND OF HOLY REST.)

*Lev.* xxiii. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, *Concerning* the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, *even* these *are* my feasts.

— — 3. Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day *is* the sabbath of rest, a holy convocation; ye shall do no work *therein:* it *is* the sabbath of the LORD in all your dwellings.

(8. BLESSINGS PROMISED IN THE OBSERVANCE OF IT.)

*Is.* lvi. 1. Thus saith the LORD, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: for my salvation *is* near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

— — 2. Blessed *is* the man *that* doeth this, and the son of man *that* layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

— — 4. For thus saith the LORD unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose *the things* that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

— — 5. Even unto them will I give in mine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

— — 6. Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

— — 7. Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices *shall be* accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called a house of prayer for all people.

— lviii. 13. If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, *from* doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the LORD, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking *thine own* words:

— — 14. Then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken *it.*

*Jer.* xvii. 24. And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

— — 25. Then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall remain for ever.

— — 26. And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing

burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the LORD.

(9. THREATS FOR VIOLATING IT.)

*Jer.* xvii. 27. But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

*Ezek.* xx. 21. Notwithstanding, the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which *if* a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

(10. DEATH THE PENALTY.)

*Ex.* xxxi. 14. Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it *is* holy unto you. Every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth *any* work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

— — 15. Six days may work be done; but in the seventh *is* the sabbath of rest, holy to the LORD: whosoever doeth *any* work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

— xxxv. 2. Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh there shall be to you a holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

— — 3. Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

(11. A CASE OF ITS INFLICTION.)

*Num.* xv. 32. And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day.

— — 33. And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation.

— — 34. And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.

— — 35. And the LORD said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.

— — 36. And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moses.

(12. THE SABBATH MOCKED BY THE HEATHEN.)

*Lam.* i. 7. Jerusalem remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, *and* did mock at her sabbaths.

(13. ITS NEGLECT BY THE HEBREWS.)

*Jer.* xvii. 21. Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring *it* in by the gates of Jerusalem;

— — 22. Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers.

— — 23. But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

*Ezek.* xxiii. 38. Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.

(14. SABBATH DESECRATION IN THE TIME OF NEHEMIAH.)

*Neh.* xiii. 15. In those days saw I in Judah *some* treading winepresses on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all *manner of* burdens, which they brought into Jerusalem on the sabbath day: and I testified *against them* in the day wherein they sold victuals.

— — 16. There dwelt men of Tyre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Judah, and in Jerusalem.

(15. A STOP PUT TO IT.)

*Neh.* xiii. 17. Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them, What evil thing *is* this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

— — 18. Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.

— — 19. And it came to pass, that when the gates of Jerusalem began to be dark before the sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and *some* of my servants set I at the gates, *that* there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

— — 20. So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Jerusalem once or twice.

— — 21. Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do *so* again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no *more* on the sabbath.

— — 22. And I commanded the Levites, that they should cleanse themselves, and *that* they should come *and* keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, *concerning* this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy.

— x. 31. And *if* the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath day to sell, *that* we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and *that* we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

(16. JEWISH TRADITIONAL OBSERVANCES.)

(A. THE PREPARATION.)

*Mark* xv. 42. And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

*Luke* xxiii. 54. And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

(B. THE SABBATH DAY'S JOURNEY.)

*Acts* i. 12. Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, which is from Jerusalem a sabbath day's journey.

(C. UNLAWFULNESS OF CARRYING A BED.)

*John* v. 10. The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: it is not lawful for thee to carry *thy* bed.

## § 7. Christ's Teachings about the Sabbath.

(1. THE SABBATH MADE FOR MAN, AND NOT MAN FOR THE SABBATH.)

*Mat.* xii. 1. At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were a hungered, and begun to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

— — 2. But when the Pharisees saw *it*, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

— — 3. But he said unto them, Have ye not read what David did, when he was a hungered, and they that were with him;

— — 4. How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, but only for the priests?

— — 5. Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sabbath days the priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?

— — 7. But if ye had known what *this* meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.

*Mark* ii. 23. And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn.

— — 24. And the Pharisees said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

— — 25. And he said unto them, Have ye never read what David did, when he had need, and was a hungered, he, and they that were with him?

— — 26. How he went into the house of God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?

— — 27. And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:

*Luke* vi. 1. And it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing *them* in *their* hands.

— — 2. And certain of the Pharisees said unto them, Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath day?

— — 3. And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was a hungered, and they which were with him;

— — 4. How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?

— — 5. And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

(2. WORKS OF NECESSITY AND CHARITY ALLOWED.)

*Mat.* xii. 10. And, behold, there was a man which had *his* hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

— — 11. And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift *it* out?

— — 12. How much then is a man better than a sheep? Wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.

*Luke* vi. 6. And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

— — 7. And the scribes and Pharisees watched him. whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

— — 9. Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy *it?*

— — 10. And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

— xiii. 14. And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day.

— — 15. The Lord then answered him, and said, *Thou* hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or *his* ass from the stall, and lead *him* away to watering?

*John* vii. 22. Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.

— — 23. If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

## § 8. The Lord's Day.

(1. OBSERVED FROM THE FIRST BY THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.)

(See *John* xx. 19, 26.)

*Acts* xx. 7. And upon the first *day* of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

— — 8. And there were many lights in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

1 *Cor.* xvi. 1. Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye.

— — 2. Upon the first *day* of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as *God* hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

*Rev.* i. 10. I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

— — 12. And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

(2. DILIGENCE ENJOINED.)

*Heb.* x. 25. Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some *is;* but exhorting *one another:* and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

(3. THE JEWISH SABBATH ALSO OBSERVED.)

See *Acts* xiii. 42–44; xvi. 13; xvii. 2; xviii. 4.

## § 9. The New Moon.

(1. OF TISHRI.)

*Lev.* xxiii. 24. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first *day* of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, a holy convocation.

— — 25. Ye shall do no servile work *therein:* but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

See *Amos* viii. 5.

(2. OF OTHER MONTHS.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 5. And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow *is* the new moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may hide myself in the field unto the third *day* at even.

— — 18. Then Jonathan said to David, To morrow *is* the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

— — 24. So David hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

— — 26. Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he *is* not clean; surely he *is* not clean.

See *Num.* xxviii. 11–15.

## § 10. The Sabbatical Year.

(1. PRESCRIBED.)

*Ex.* xxiii. 10. And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

— — 11. But the seventh *year* thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, *and* with thy oliveyard.

(2. PROVISION FOR FOOD.)

*Lev.* xxv. 20. And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

— — 21. Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.

— — 22. And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat *yet* of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat *of* the old *store.*

(3. THREATS FOR NEGLECTING.)

*Lev.* xxvi. 31. And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

— — 32. And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

— — 34. Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye *be* in your enemies' land; *even* then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

— — 35. As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

— — 43. The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity; because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

(4. FULFILLMENT OF THEM.)

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 18. And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the LORD, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all *these* he brought to Babylon.

— — 19. And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 20. And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia:

— — 21. To fulfil the word of the LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: *for* as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

### § 11. Year of Jubilee.

*Lev.* xxv. 8. And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.

— — 11. A jubilee shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather *the grapes* in it of thy vine undressed.

— — 12. For it *is* the jubilee; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.

— — 13. In the year of this jubilee ye shall return every man unto his possession.

(For the operation of the jubilee on debts, lands, and servitude, see *Lev.* xxv. 14–17, 23–34, 39–41, 47–55; xxvii. 17–24.)

---

## CHAP. III.

## HISTORICAL SACRED SEASONS.

### § 12. The Passover.

(1. IT MARKS THE BEGINNING OF THE YEAR.*)

*Deut.* xvi. 1. Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the LORD thy God: for in the month of Abib the LORD thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.

*Ex.* xii. 2. This month *shall be* unto you the beginning of months: it *shall be* the first month of the year to you.

(2. CHOICE OF THE PASCHAL LAMB.)

*Ex.* xii. 3. Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth *day* of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of *their* fathers, a lamb for a house:

— — 4. And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take *it* according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.

— — 5. Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take *it* out from the sheep, or from the goats:

— — 21. Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover.

(3. TO BE KILLED ON THE 14TH OF THE MONTH.)

*Ex.* xii. 6. And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening.

(4. THE BLOOD ON THE DOOR POSTS.)

*Ex.* xii. 7. And they shall take of the blood, and strike *it* on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.

— — 13. And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye *are:* and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy *you*, when I smite the land of Egypt.

— — 22. And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip *it* in the blood that *is* in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that *is* in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.

— — 23. For the LORD will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the LORD will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite *you*.

(5. TIME AND PLACE OF EATING.)

*Ex.* xii. 8. And they shall eat the flesh in that night roast with fire, and unleavened bread; *and* with bitter *herbs* they shall eat it.

— — 9. Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast *with* fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof.

— — 10. And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.

*Deut.* xvi. 2. Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the LORD thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the LORD shall choose to place his name there.

— — 5. Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee:

— — 6. But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Egypt.

— — 7. And thou shalt roast and eat *it* in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

(6. MANNER OF EATING.)

*Ex.* xii. 11. And thus shall ye eat it; *with* your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it *is* the LORD'S passover.

— — 46. In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth aught of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof.

(7. WHO MAY AND MAY NOT PARTAKE.)

*Ex.* xii. 43. And the LORD said unto Moses and Aaron, This *is* the ordinance of the passover: There shall no stranger eat thereof:

— — 44. But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.

— — 45. A foreigner and a hired servant shall not eat thereof.

*Num.* ix. 14. And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the LORD; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.

(8. PENALTY FOR NEGLECTING.)

*Ex.* xii. 47. All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.

*Num.* ix. 13. But the man that *is* clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the LORD in his appointed season, that man shall bear his sin.

(9. THE LITTLE PASSOVER, A MONTH LATER, FOR SUCH AS WERE UNABLE TO KEEP THE REGULAR ONE.)

*Num.* ix. 6. And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and they came before Moses and before Aaron on that day.

— — 7. And those men said unto him, We *are* defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the LORD in his appointed season among the children of Israel?

— — 8. And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the LORD will command concerning you.

— — 10. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or *be* in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the LORD.

— — 11. The fourteenth day of the second month at even they shall keep it, *and* eat it with unleavened bread and bitter *herbs*.

* The Hebrew Civil Year began with Tishri (October.) At the Exodus the Ecclesiastical Year was made to begin with Abib (April), which, after the Captivity, was called also Nisan.—H.

(10. THE DAYS OF UNLEAVENED BREAD.)

*Ex.* xii. 15. Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel.

— — 18. In the first *month*, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.

— — 19. Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.

— — 20. Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

— xiii. 3. And Moses said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Egypt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the LORD brought you out from this *place:* there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

— — 4. This day came ye out in the month Abib.

— — 6. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day *shall be* a feast to the LORD.

— — 7. Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

— xxxiv. 18. The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.

*Deut.* xvi. 3. Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, *even* the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.

— — 4. And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; neither shall there *any thing* of the flesh, which, thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

(11. THE FIRST AND LAST DAYS ARE "HOLY CONVOCATIONS.")

*Lev.* xxiii. 4. These *are* the feasts of the LORD, *even* holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

— — 5. In the fourteenth *day* of the first month at even *is* the LORD'S passover.

— — 6. And on the fifteenth day of the same month *is* the feast of unleavened bread unto the LORD: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

— — 7. In the first day ye shall have a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

— — 8. But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD seven days: in the seventh day *is* a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein.*

*Ex.* xii. 16. And in the first day *there shall be* a holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save *that* which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.

*Deut.* xvi. 8. Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day *shall be* a solemn assembly to the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work *therein.*

(12. THE PASSOVER TO BE PERPETUAL.)

*Ex.* xii. 14. And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the LORD throughout your generations: ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

— — 17. And ye shall observe *the feast of* unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.

— — 24. And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.

— — 25. And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the LORD will give you, according as he hath promised, that he shall keep this service.

— — 26. And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?

— — 27. That ye shall say, It *is* the sacrifice of the LORD'S passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.

— — 42. It *is* a night to be much observed unto the LORD for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this *is* that night of the LORD to be observed of all the children of Israel in their generations.

— xiii. 5. And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

## § 13. Instances of Keeping the Passover.

(1. AT SINAI, ONE YEAR AFTER THE EXODUS.)

*Num.* ix. 2. Let the children of Israel also keep the passover at his appointed season.

— — 3. In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.

— — 4. And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.

— — 5. And they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did the children of Israel.

(2. UNDER HEZEKIAH, THE THIRTEENTH KING OF JUDAH.)

2 *Chr.* xxx. 1. And Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephraim and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of the LORD at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel.

— — 2. For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month.

— — 3. For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem.

— — 4. And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.

— — 5. So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done *it* of a long *time in such sort* as it was written.

— — 13. And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

— — 15. Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth *day* of the second month: and the priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the LORD.

— — 16. And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, *which they received* of the hand of the Levites.

— — 17. For *there were* many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one *that was* not clean, to sanctify *them* unto the LORD.

— — 21. And the children of Israel that were present at Jerusalem kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Levites and the priests praised the LORD day by day, *singing* with loud instruments unto the LORD.

— — 22. And Hezekiah spake comfortably unto all

the Levites that taught the good knowledge of the LORD: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and making confession to the LORD God of their fathers.

2 *Chr.* xxx. 23. And the whole assembly took counsel to keep other seven days: and they kept *other* seven days with gladness.

— — 24. For Hezekiah king of Judah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

— — 25. And all the congregation of Judah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

— — 26. So there was great joy in Jerusalem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel *there was* not the like in Jerusalem.

(3. IMPERFECT PURIFICATION EXCUSED.)

2 *Chr.* xxx. 18. For a multitude of the people, *even* many of Ephraim and Manasseh, Issachar and Zebulun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hezekiah prayed for them, saying, The good LORD pardon every one

— — 19. *That* prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though *he be* not *cleansed* according to the purification of the sanctuary.

— — 20. And the LORD hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.

(4. UNDER JOSIAH, THE SIXTEENTH KING OF JUDAH.)

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 29. Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Judah and Jerusalem.

— xxxv. 1. Moreover, Josiah kept a passover unto the LORD in Jerusalem: and they killed the passover on the fourteenth *day* of the first month.

— — 2. And he set the priests in their charges, and encouraged them to the service of the house of the LORD,

— — 3. And said unto the Levites that taught all Israel, which were holy unto the LORD, Put the holy ark in the house which Solomon the son of David king of Israel did build; *it shall* not *be* a burden upon *your* shoulders: serve now the LORD your God, and his people Israel,

— — 4. And prepare *yourselves* by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of David king of Israel, and according to the writing of Solomon his son:

— — 5. And stand in the holy *place* according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and *after* the division of the families of the Levites.

— — 6. So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that *they* may do according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

— — 7. And Josiah gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these *were* of the king's substance.

— — 8. And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred *small cattle*, and three hundred oxen.

— — 9. Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hashabiah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of the Levites, gave unto the Levites for passover offerings five thousand *small cattle*, and five hundred oxen.

— — 10. So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Levites in their courses, according to the king's commandment.

— — 11. And they killed the passover, and the priests sprinkled *the blood* from their hands, and the Levites flayed *them*.

— — 12. And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the LORD, as *it is* written in the book of Moses. And so *did they* with the oxen.

— — 13. And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the *other* holy *offerings* sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided *them* speedily among all the people.

— — 14. And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aaron *were busied* in the offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Levites prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.

— — 15. And the singers the sons of Asaph *were* in their place, according to the commandment of David, and Asaph, and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters *waited* at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Levites prepared for them.

— — 16. So all the service of the LORD was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the LORD, according to the commandment of king Josiah.

— — 17. And the children of Israel that were present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of unleavened bread seven days.

— — 18. And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

— — 19. In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept.

(5. UNDER EZRA.)

*Ezr.* vi. 19. And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth *day* of the first month.

— — 20. For the priests and the Levites were purified together, all of them *were* pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.

— — 21. And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the LORD God of Israel, did eat,

(6. IN THE TIME OF CHRIST.)

*Luke* ii. 41. Now his parents went to Jerusalem every year at the feast of the passover.

— — 42. And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Jerusalem after the custom of the feast.

— xxii. 1. Now the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the passover.

*John* vi. 4. And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

— xi. 55. And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves.

## § 14. Christ's Last Passover.

(1. THE TRIUMPHAL ENTRY INTO JERUSALEM.)

*Luke* xix. 29. And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called *the mount* of Olives, he sent two of his disciples,

— — 30. Saying, Go ye into the village over against *you;* in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring *him hither*.

— — 31. And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose *him?* thus shall ye say unto him, Because the Lord hath need of him.

— — 32. And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

— — 33. And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

— — 34. And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

*Mark* xi. 2. And saith unto them, Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring *him*.

— — 3. And if any man say unto you, Why do ye

this? say ye that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.

*Mark* xi. 4. And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

— — 5. And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

— — 6. And they said unto them even as Jesus had commanded: and they let them go.

— — 7. And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him.

— — 8. And many spread their garments in the way; and others cut down branches off the trees, and strewed *them* in the way.

— — 9. And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna; Blessed *is* he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

— — 10. Blessed *be* the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Hosanna in the highest.

(2. THE PASSOVER EATEN.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 17. Now the first *day* of the *feast of* unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

— — 18. And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

— — 19. And the disciples did as Jesus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

— — 20. Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

## § 15. The Passover becomes a Christian Festival.

*Acts* xx. 6. And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days; where we abode seven days.

1 *Cor.* v. 7. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us:

— — 8. Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened *bread* of sincerity and truth.

See *Acts* xii. 3, 4.

## § 16. Pentecost.

(1. TO BE FIFTY DAYS FROM THE SECOND DAY OF THE PASSOVER.)

*Lev.* xxiii. 15. And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

— — 16. Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat offering unto the LORD.

*Deut.* xvi. 9. Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from *such time as* thou beginnest *to put* the sickle to the corn.

(2. TO BE A "HOLY CONVOCATION.")

*Lev.* xxiii. 21. And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, *that* it may be a holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work *therein: it shall be* a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

(3. ITS CHIEF CEREMONY, THE OFFERING OF THE FIRSTFRUITS OF HARVEST.*)

*Lev.* xxiii. 17. Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken with leaven; *they are* the firstfruits unto the LORD.

— — 18. And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, *even* an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the LORD.

— — 19. Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings.

— — 20. And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits *for* a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the LORD for the priest.

(4. A FREEWILL OFFERING TO BE MADE.)

*Deut.* xvi. 10. And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the LORD thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give *unto the LORD thy God*, according as the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

(5. TO BE KEPT WITH REJOICING.)

*Deut.* xvi. 11. And thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that *is* within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* among you, in the place which the LORD thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

— — 12. And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

(6. THE APOSTOLIC PENTECOST.)

*Acts* ii. 1. And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.

(7. INDICATIONS OF ITS CONTINUED OBSERVANCE BY THE APOSTOLIC CHURCH.)

*Acts* xviii. 20. When they desired *him* to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

— — 21. But bade them farewell, saying, I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem: but I will return again unto you, if God will. And he sailed from Ephesus.

See *Acts* xx. 16. 1 *Cor.* xvi. 8.

## § 17. The Feast of Tabernacles.

(1. ITS SEASON AND LENGTH.)

*Lev.* xxiii. 34. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, The fifteenth day of this seventh month *shall be* the feast of tabernacles *for* seven days unto the LORD.

— — 39. Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days: on the first day *shall be* a sabbath, and on the eighth day *shall be* a sabbath.

*Deut.* xvi. 13. Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine.

— — 14. And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that *are* within thy gates.

— — 15. Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the LORD thy God, in the place which the LORD shall choose: because the LORD thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

(2. ITS FIRST AND LAST DAYS "HOLY CONVOCATIONS.")

*Lev.* xxiii. 35. On the first day *shall be* a holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work *therein.*

— — 36. Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD; on the eighth day shall be a holy convocation unto you, and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a solemn assembly; *and* ye shall do no servile work *therein.*

— — 37. These are the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall proclaim *to be* holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, and a meat offering, a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day:

— — 38. Beside the sabbaths of the LORD, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the LORD.

* In the later Jewish History it was kept in commemoration also of the Giving of the Law.—H.

(3. THE BOOTHS, AND THEIR SIGNIFICANCE.)

*Lev.* xxiii. 40. And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God seven days.

— — 41. And ye shall keep it a feast unto the LORD seven days in the year: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations; ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

— — 42. Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:

— — 43. That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Egypt: I *am* the LORD your God.

— — 44. And Moses declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.

(4. THE RENEWAL OF THE FEAST BY NEHEMIAH.)

*Neh.* viii. 14. And they found written in the law which the LORD had commanded by Moses, that the children of Israel should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:

— — 15. And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as *it is* written.

— — 16. So the people went forth, and brought *them*, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.

— — 17. And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Joshua the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so. And there was very great gladness.

### § 18. Purim.

*Est.* ix. 20. And Mordecai wrote these things, and sent letters unto all these Jews that *were* in all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, *both* nigh and far,

— — 21. To establish *this* among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Adar, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

— — 22. As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

— — 23. And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mordecai had written unto them;

— — 24. Because Haman the son of Hammedatha, the Agagite, the enemy of all the Jews, had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pur, that *is*, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them;

— — 26. Wherefore they called these days Purim after the name of Pur. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and *of that* which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

— — 27. The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their *appointed* time every year;

— — 28. And *that* these days *should be* remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and *that* these days of Purim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.

— — 29. Then Esther the queen, the daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with all authority, to confirm this second letter of Purim.

— — 30. And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, *with* words of peace and truth,

— — 31. To confirm these days of Purim in their times *appointed*, according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and for their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry.

— — 32. And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim; and it was written in the book.

### § 19. The Feast of the Dedication.*

See *John* x. 22.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## THE DAY OF ATONEMENT.

### § 20. Its Institution.

*Lev.* xvi. 29. And *this* shall be a statute for ever unto you: *that* in the seventh month, on the tenth *day* of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:

— — 30. For on that day shall *the priest* make an atonement for you, to cleanse you, *that* ye may be clean from all your sins before the LORD.

— — 31. It *shall be* a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.

— — 32. And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and shall put on the linen clothes, *even* the holy garments:

— — 33. And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar: and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.

— — 34. And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel for all their sins once a year. And he did as the LORD commanded Moses.

— xxv. 9. Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubilee to sound on the tenth *day* of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.

### § 21. To be a "Holy Convocation."

*Lev.* xxiii. 27. Also on the tenth *day* of this seventh month *there shall be* a day of atonement: it shall be a holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

### § 22. Penalty of Violating it.

*Lev.* xxiii. 28. And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it *is* a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the LORD your God.

— — 29. For whatsoever soul *it be* that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people.

— — 30. And whatsoever soul *it be* that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

— — 31. Ye shall do no manner of work: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

— — 32. It *shall be* unto you a sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth *day* of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

---

## CHAP. V.

## OCCASIONAL FAST AND FEAST DAYS.

### § 23. Public Fasts.

(1. JEHOIAKIM'S, AT WHICH JEREMIAH'S PROPHECY WAS READ.)

*Jer.* xxxvi. 9. And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the

* In commemoration of the cleansing and re-dedication of the Temple after its pollution by Antiochus Epiphanes.—H.

ninth month, *that* they proclaimed a fast before the LORD to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jerusalem.

(2. EZRA'S, BEFORE THE RETURN FROM THE CAPTIVITY.)

*Ezr.* viii. 21. Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

— — 22. For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God *is* upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath *is* against all them that forsake him.

— — 23. So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was entreated of us.

(3. NEHEMIAH'S, AT MAKING THE COVENANT.)

*Neh.* ix. 1. Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, and earth upon them.

— — 3. And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the LORD their God *one* fourth part of the day; and *another* fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

— — 4. Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, *and* Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

(4. FASTS CALLED FOR.)

*Joel* i. 13. Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

— — 14. Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders *and* all the inhabitants of the land *into* the house of the LORD your God, and cry unto the LORD,

— ii. 12. Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye *even* to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

— — 15. Blow the trumpet in Zion, sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

— — 16. Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the bridegroom go forth out of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

*Jam.* iv. 9. Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and *your* joy to heaviness.

(5. WHAT FAST IS ACCEPTABLE TO THE LORD.)

*Is.* lviii. 3. Wherefore have we fasted, *say they*, and thou seest not? *wherefore* have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.

— — 4. Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as *ye do this* day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

— — 5. Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? *is it* to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes *under him?* wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

— — 6. *Is* not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

— — 7. *Is it* not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?

(6. PROMISES TO THOSE WHO FAST IN SINCERITY.)

*Is.* lviii. 8. Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the LORD shall be thy rearward.

— — 11. And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

— — 12. And *they that shall be* of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

## § 24. Private Fasts.

(1. OF MOSES FOR FORTY DAYS.)

*Deut.* ix. 9. When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, *even* the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights; I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

— — 18. And I fell down before the LORD, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke him to anger.

(2. OF ELIJAH.)

See 1 *Kings* xix. 8.

(3. OF HEZEKIAH.)

*Is.* xxxvii. 1. And it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard *it*, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the LORD.

— — 2. And he sent Eliakim, who *was* over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz.

— — 3. And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day *is* a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and *there is* not strength to bring forth.

(4. OF ESTHER AND THE JEWS IN PERSIA.)

*Est.* iv. 15. Then Esther bade *them* return Mordecai *this answer*,

— — 16. Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shushan, and fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which *is* not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

— — 17. So Mordecai went his way, and did according to all that Esther had commanded him.

(5. OF CHRIST.)

*Mat.* iv. 2. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward a hungered.

See *Mark* i. 12, 13. *Luke* iv. 1, 2.

(6. THE SPIRITUAL EFFICACY OF FASTING.)

*Mark* ix. 29. And he said unto them, This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.

(7. CHRIST'S INSTRUCTIONS WITH RESPECT TO FASTING.)

*Mat.* vi. 16. Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

— — 17. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;

— — 18. That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.

— ix. 14. Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

*Mark* ii. 18. And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not?

— — 19. And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.

— — 20. But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

### § 25. Thanksgiving.

*Neh.* viii. 9. And Nehemiah, which *is* the Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, and the Levites that taught the people, said unto all the people, This day *is* holy unto the LORD your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

— — 10. Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for *this* day *is* holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the LORD is your strength.

— — 11. So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day *is* holy; neither be ye grieved.

— — 12. And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

# BOOK XXIII.—SACRED PLACES.

## CHAP. I.

## ALTARS AND HOLY PLACES.

### § 1. Patriarchal Altars.

*Gen.* viii. 20. And Noah builded an altar unto the LORD; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar.

— xii. 7. And the LORD appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the LORD, who appeared unto him.

— — 8. And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, *having* Beth-el on the west, and Hai on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the LORD, and called upon the name of the LORD.

— — 9. And Abram journeyed, going on still toward the south.

— xiii. 18. Then Abram removed *his* tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which *is* in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the LORD.

— xxxiii. 20. And he erected there an altar, and called it El-Elohe-Israel.

— xxxv. 1. And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

— — 3. And let us arise, and go up to Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went.

— — 6. So Jacob came to Luz, which *is* in the land of Canaan; that *is* Beth-el, he and all the people that *were* with him.

— — 7. And he built there an altar, and called the place El-beth-el; because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

### § 2. Memorial Pillars of Stone.

(1. IN WITNESS OF A COVENANT OF RECONCILIATION AND PEACE.)

*Gen.* xxxi. 43. And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, *These* daughters *are* my daughters, and *these* children *are* my children, and *these* cattle *are* my cattle, and all that thou seest *is* mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have borne?

— — 44. Now therefore come thou, let us make a covenant, I and thou; and let it be for a witness between me and thee.

— — 45. And Jacob took a stone, and set it up *for* a pillar.

— — 46. And Jacob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made a heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

— — 47. And Laban called it Jegar sahadutha: but Jacob called it Galeed.

— — 48. And Laban said, This heap *is* a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed,

— — 49. And Mizpah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

— — 51. And Laban said to Jacob, Behold this heap, and behold *this* pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

— — 52. This heap *be* witness, and *this* pillar *be* witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

— — 53. The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware by the fear of his father Isaac.

— — 54. Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

(2. TO MARK THE PLACE OF A VISION.)

*Gen.* xxviii. 16. And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in this place; and I knew *it* not.

— — 17. And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful *is* this place! this *is* none other but the house of God, and this *is* the gate of heaven.

— — 18. And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put *for* his pillows, and set it up *for* a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it.

(3. TO MARK THE SCENE OF A THEOPHANY.)

*Gen.* xxxv. 13. And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

— — 14. And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, *even* a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

— — 15. And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him Beth-el.

(4. IN COMMEMORATION OF A SIGNAL MIRACLE.)

*Jos.* iv. 1. And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jordan, that the LORD spake unto Joshua, saying,

— — 2. Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

— — 3. And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jordan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

— — 4. Then Joshua called the twelve men, whom

he had prepared of the children of Israel, out of every tribe a man:

*Jos.* iv. 5. And Joshua said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the LORD your God into the midst of Jordan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Israel:

— — 6. That this may be a sign among you, *that* when your children ask *their fathers* in time to come, saying, What *mean* ye by these stones?

— — 7. Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever.

— — 8. And the children of Israel did so as Joshua commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jordan, as the LORD spake unto Joshua, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Israel, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

— — 9. And Joshua set up twelve stones in the midst of Jordan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

(5. IN WITNESS OF A COVENANT BETWEEN GOD AND HIS PEOPLE.)

*Jos.* xxiv. 26. And Joshua wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone and set it up there under an oak, that *was* by the sanctuary of the LORD.

— — 27. And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the LORD which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God.

(6. IN ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF DIVINE DELIVERANCE IN BATTLE.)

1 *Sam.* vii. 12. Then Samuel took a stone, and set *it* between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Eben-ezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD helped us.

## § 3. Mount Sinai set Apart for the Giving of the Law.

*Ex.* xix. 10. And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them wash their clothes,

— — 11. And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinai.

— — 12. And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, *that ye* go *not* up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

— — 13. There shall not a hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether *it be* beast or man, it shall not live: when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

— — 14. And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes.

— — 15. And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at *your* wives.

— — 22. And let the priests also, which come near to the LORD, sanctify themselves, lest the LORD break forth upon them.

— — 23. And Moses said unto the LORD, The people cannot come up to mount Sinai: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

— — 24. And the LORD said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the LORD, lest he break forth upon them.

— — 25. So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

— xxiv. 1. And he said unto Moses, Come up unto the LORD, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel; and worship ye afar off.

— — 2. And Moses alone shall come near the LORD: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

— — 13. And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua; and Moses went up into the mount of God.

— — 14. And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur *are* with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

— xxxiv. 2. And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

— — 3. And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

## § 4. Altars in the time of Moses.

(1. TO BE OF EARTH OR UNHEWN STONE.)

*Ex.* xx. 24. An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee.

— — 25. And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

— — 26. Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

(2. THE MEMORIAL OF THE LAW.)

*Ex.* xxiv. 4. And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

(3. THE ALTAR IN MOUNT EBAL.)

*Deut.* xxvii. 4. Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, *that* ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaster them with plaster.

— — 5. And there shalt thou build an altar unto the LORD thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up *any* iron *tool* upon them.

— — 6. Thou shalt build the altar of the LORD thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD thy God:

— — 7. And thou shalt offer peace offerings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice before the LORD thy God.

*Jos.* viii. 30. Then Joshua built an altar unto the LORD God of Israel in mount Ebal.

— — 31. As Moses the servant of the LORD commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the book of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lifted up *any* iron: and they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the LORD, and sacrificed peace offerings.

(4. THE MEMORIAL ALTAR OF THE TRANSJORDANIC TRIBES.)

*Jos.* xxii. 10. And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that *are* in the land of Canaan, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built there an altar by Jordan, a great altar to see to.

— — 11. And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the border of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel.

— — 16. Thus saith the whole congregation of the LORD, What trespass *is* this that ye have committed against the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the LORD, in that ye have builded you an altar, that ye might rebel this day against the LORD?

— — 19. Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession *be* unclean, *then* pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the LORD, wherein the LORD's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the LORD, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar besides the altar of the LORD our God.

— — 21. Then the children of Reuben and the chil-

dren of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Israel,

*Jos.* xxii. 22. The LORD God of gods, the LORD God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if *it be* in rebellion, or if in transgression against the LORD, (save us not this day,)

— — 23. That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the LORD himself require *it;*

— — 24. And if we have not *rather* done it for fear *this* thing, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the LORD God of Israel?

— — 25. For the LORD hath made Jordan a border between us and you, ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the LORD: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the LORD.

— — 26. Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

— — 27. But *that* it *may be* a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the LORD before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

— — 28. Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should *so* say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say *again*, Behold the pattern of the altar of the LORD, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it *is* a witness between us and you.

— — 29. God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, besides the altar of the LORD our God that *is* before his tabernacle.

---

## CHAP. II.

## THE TABERNACLE AND THE ARK.

### § 5. The Construction of the Tabernacle Commanded.

*Ex.* xxv. 9. According to all that I shew thee, *after* the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make *it.*

### § 6. The Court.

(1. ITS DIMENSIONS.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 13. And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward *shall be* fifty cubits.

— — 18. The length of the court *shall be* a hundred cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits *of* fine twined linen, and their sockets *of* brass.

— xxxviii. 13. And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

(2. THE HANGINGS FOR THE WALLS.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 9. And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward *there shall be* hangings for the court *of* fine twined linen of a hundred cubits long for one side:

— xxxviii. 9. And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court *were of* fine twined linen, a hundred cubits:

— xxvii. 11. And likewise for the north side in length *there shall be* hangings of a hundred *cubits* long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets *of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

— xxxviii. 11. And for the north side *the hangings were* a hundred cubits, their pillars *were* twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

— xxvii. 12. And *for* the breadth of the court on the west side *shall be* hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

— xxxviii. 12. And for the west side *were* hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver.

— xxvii. 14. The hangings of one side *of the gate shall be* fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

— — 15. And on the other side *shall be* hangings fifteen *cubits:* their pillars three, and their sockets three.

— xxxviii. 14. The hangings of the one side *of the gate were* fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

— — 15. And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, *were* hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

(3. THE PILLARS OF THE WALLS.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 10. And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets *shall be of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *shall be of* silver.

— xxxviii. 10. Their pillars were twenty, and their brazen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *were of* silver.

— xxvii. 17. All the pillars round about the court *shall be* filleted with silver; their hooks *shall be of* silver, and their sockets *of* brass.

— xxxviii. 17. And the sockets for the pillars *were of* brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets *of* silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters *of* silver; and all the pillars of the court *were* filleted with silver.

— — 19. And their pillars *were* four, and their sockets *of* brass four; their hooks *of* silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets *of* silver.

(4. THE GATE.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 16. And for the gate of the court *shall be* a hanging of twenty cubits, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: *and* their pillars *shall be* four, and their sockets four.

— xxxviii. 18. And the hanging for the gate of the court *was* needlework, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits *was* the length, and the height in the breadth *was* five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

### § 7. The Altar in the Court.

(1. ITS DIMENSIONS.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 1. And thou shalt make an altar *of* shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof *shall be* three cubits.

— xxxviii. 1. And he made the altar of burnt offering *of* shittim wood: five cubits *was* the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; *it was* foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

(2. ITS CONSTRUCTION.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 2. And thou shalt make the horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

— xxxviii. 2. And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

— xxvii. 4. And thou shalt make for it a grate of net-work *of* brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brazen rings in the four corners thereof.

— — 5. And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

— — 8. Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make *it.*

— xxxviii. 4. And he made for the altar a brazen grate of network, under the compass thereof, beneath unto the midst of it.

(3. ITS STAVES AND RINGS.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 6. And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

*Ex.* xxvii. 7. And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

— xxxviii. 5. And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, *to be* places for the staves.

— — 6. And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

— — 7. And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar hollow with boards.

(4. ITS UTENSILS.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 3. And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basins, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make *of* brass.

— xxxviii. 3. And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basins, *and* the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he *of* brass.

## § 8. The Laver in the Court.

*Ex.* xxx. 18. Thou shalt also make a laver *of* brass, and his foot *also of* brass, to wash *withal:* and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

— — 19. For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat.

## § 9. The Tabernacle Itself.

(1. ITS WALLS TO BE OF ACACIA BOARDS.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 15. And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle *of* shittim wood standing up.

— — 16. Ten cubits *shall be* the length of a board, and a cubit and a half *shall be* the breadth of one board.

— xxxvi. 20. And he made boards for the tabernacle *of* shittim wood, standing up.

— — 21. The length of a board *was* ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

(2. THEIR NUMBER AND PLACE.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 18. And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

— — 20. And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side *there shall be* twenty boards,

— — 22. And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

— — 23. And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

— — 25. And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets *of* silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

— xxxvi. 23. And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

— — 25. And for the other side of the tabernacle, *which is* toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

— — 27. And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

— — 28. And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

— — 30. And there were eight boards; and their sockets *were* sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

(3. THE TENONS AND SOCKETS OF THE BOARDS.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 17. Two tenons *there shall be* in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

— — 19. And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

— — 21. And their forty sockets *of* silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

— xxxvi. 22. One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

— — 24. And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

— — 26. And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

(4. THE COUPLINGS AT THE CORNERS.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 24. And they shall be coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

— xxxvi. 29. And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

(5. THE BARS TO HOLD THE BOARDS TOGETHER.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 26. And thou shalt make bars *of* shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

— — 27. And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

— — 28. And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

— xxxvi. 31. And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

— — 32. And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

— — 33. And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from one the end to the other.

(6. THE GOLDEN COVERING OF THE TABERNACLE WALLS.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 29. And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings *of* gold *for* places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

— xxxvi. 34. And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings *of* gold *to be* places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

(7. THE INNER TENT-CLOTH.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 1. Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle *with* ten curtains *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* cherubim of cunning work shalt thou make them.

— — 2. The length of one curtain *shall be* eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

— — 3. The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and *other* five curtains *shall be* coupled one to another.

— — 4. And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

— — 5. Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that *is* in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

— — 6. And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

— xxxvi. 8. And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: *with* cherubim of cunning work made he them.

— — 9. The length of one curtain *was* twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains *were* all of one size.

— — 10. And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and *the other* five curtains he coupled one unto another.

— — 11. And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of *another* curtain, in the coupling of the second.

— — 12. Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which *was* in the coupling of the second: the loops held one *curtain* to another.

*Ex.* xxxvi. 13. And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

(8. THE OUTER TENT-CLOTH.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 7. And thou shalt make curtains *of* goats' *hair* to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

— — 8. The length of one curtain *shall be* thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains *shall be all* of one measure.

— — 9. And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

— — 10. And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain *that is* outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

— — 11. And thou shalt make fifty taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

— — 12. And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the back side of the tabernacle.

— — 13. And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle, on this side and on that side, to cover it.

— xxxvi. 14. And he made curtains *of* goats' *hair* for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

— — 15. The length of one curtain *was* thirty cubits, and four cubits *was* the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains *were* of one size.

— — 16. And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

— — 17. And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made be upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

— — 18. And he made fifty taches *of* brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

(9. TWO OTHER COVERINGS ON THE TOP OF THESE.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 14. And thou shalt make a covering for the tent *of* rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above *of* badgers' skins.

See *Ex.* xxxvi. 19.

(10. THE PINS AND VESSELS OF THE TABERNACLE.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 19. All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, *shall be of* brass.

— xxxviii. 20. And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, *were of* brass.

## § 10. The Holy Place.

(1. SEPARATED FROM THE MOST HOLY PLACE BY A VAIL.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 31. And thou shalt make a vail *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubim shall it be made.

— — 32. And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim *wood* overlaid with gold: their hooks *shall be of* gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

— — 33. And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between the holy *place* and the most holy.

(2. THE OUTER DOOR OF THE HOLY PLACE.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 36. And thou shalt make a hanging for the door of the tent, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needle-work.

— — 37. And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars *of* shittim *wood*, and overlay them with gold, *and* their hooks *shall be of* gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

(3. THE ARRANGEMENT OF ITS CONTENTS.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 35. And thou shalt set the table without the vail, and the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

(4. THE TABLE OF SHEWBREAD.)

*Ex.* xxv. 23. Thou shalt also make a table *of* shittim wood: two cubits *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

— — 24. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

— — 25. And thou shalt make unto it a border of a handbreadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

— — 26. And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that *are* on the four feet thereof.

— — 27. Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

— — 28. And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

— — 29. And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: *of* pure gold shalt thou make them.

— — 30. And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread before me always.

— xxxvii. 10. And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits *was* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

— — 11. And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

— — 12. Also he made thereunto a border of a handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

— — 13. And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that *were* in the four feet thereof.

— — 14. Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

— — 15. And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

— — 16. And he made the vessels which *were* upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, *of* pure gold.

(5. THE GOLDEN CANDLESTICK.)

*Ex.* xxv. 31. And thou shalt make a candlestick *of* pure gold: *of* beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

— — 32. And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

— — 33. Three bowls made like unto almonds, *with* a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, *with* a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

— — 34. And in the candlestick *shall be* four bowls made like unto almonds, *with* their knops and their flowers.

— — 35. And *there shall be* a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

— — 36. Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all of it *shall be* one beaten work *of* pure gold.

— — 37. And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

— — 38. And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, *shall be of* pure gold.

— — 39. *Of* a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

— — 40. And look that thou make *them* after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

— xxxvii. 17. And he made the candlestick *of* pure gold: *of* beaten work made he the candlestick; his

shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

*Ex.* xxxvii. 18. And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

— — 19. Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

— — 20. And in the candlestick *were* four bowls made like almonds, his knops, and his flowers:

— — 21. And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

— — 22. Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it *was* one beaten work *of* pure gold.

— — 23. And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, *of* pure gold.

— — 24. *Of* a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

(6. THE ALTAR OF INCENSE.)

*Ex.* xxx. 1. And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon: *of* shittim wood shalt thou make it.

— — 2. A cubit *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits *shall be* the height thereof: the horns thereof *shall be* of the same.

— — 3. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the top thereof, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

— — 4. And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make *it;* and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

— — 5. And thou shalt make the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

— xxxvii. 25. And he made the incense altar *of* shittim wood: the length of it *was* a cubit, and the breadth of it a cubit; *it was* foursquare; and two cubits *was* the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

— — 26. And he overlaid it with pure gold, *both* the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

— — 27. And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

— — 28. And he made the staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

(7. ITS PLACE.)

*Ex.* xxx. 6. And thou shalt put it before the vail that *is* by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy seat that *is* over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

(8. THE EVER-BURNING LAMPS IN THE HOLY PLACE.)

*Ex.* xxvii. 20. And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always.

— — 21. In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which *is* before the testimony, Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the LORD: *it shall be* a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

*Lev.* xxiv. 2. Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

— — 3. Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the LORD continually: *it shall be* a statute for ever in your generations.

— — 4. He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the LORD continually.

*Num.* viii. 2. Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick.

— — 3. And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 4. And this work of the candlestick *was of* beaten gold; unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, *was* beaten work: according unto the pattern which the LORD had shewed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

## § 11. The Holy of Holies.

(1. THE ARK OF THE COVENANT.)

*Ex.* xxv. 10. And they shall make an ark *of* shittim wood: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

— — 11. And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a crown of gold round about.

— — 12. And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put *them* in the four corners thereof; and two rings *shall be* in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

— — 13. And thou shalt make staves *of* shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

— — 14. And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

— — 15. The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

— — 16. And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee.

— xxxvii. 1. And Bezaleel made the ark *of* shittim wood: two cubits and a half *was* the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

— — 2. And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

— — 3. And he cast for it four rings of gold, *to be set* by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

— — 4. And he made staves *of* shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

— — 5. And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

(2. THE CONTENTS OF THE ARK.)

*Ex.* xxv. 21. And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

*Num.* xvii. 10. And the LORD said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

— — 11. And Moses did *so:* as the LORD commanded him, so did he.

— — 12. And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

— — 13. Whosoever cometh any thing near unto the tabernacle of the LORD shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

See *Kings* viii. 9. *Heb.* ix. 4.

(3. THE MERCY SEAT.)

(A. MATERIAL AND DIMENSIONS.)

*Ex.* xxv. 17. And thou shalt make a mercy seat *of* pure gold: two cubits and a half *shall be* the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

— xxxvii. 6. And he made the mercy seat *of* pure gold: two cubits and a half *was* the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

(B. THE CHERUBIM.)

*Ex.* xxv. 18. And thou shalt make two cherubim *of* gold, *of* beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

— — 19. And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: *even* of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubim on the two ends thereof.

*Ex.* xxv. 20. And the cherubim shall stretch forth *their* wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces *shall look* one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the cherubim be.

— xxxvii. 7. And he made two cherubim *of* gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

— — 8. One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the *other* end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubim on the two ends thereof.

— — 9. And the cherubim spread out *their* wings on high, *and* covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; *even* to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubim.

(C. ITS POSITION.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 34. And thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy *place.*

(D. ITS PURPOSE.)

*Ex.* xxv. 22. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which *are* upon the ark of the testimony, of all *things* which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

## § 12. The Setting up of the Tabernacle.

(1. COMMANDED.)

*Ex.* xxvi. 30. And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

—xl. 2. On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

— — 3. And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.

— — 4. And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

— — 5. And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the tabernacle.

— — 6. And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

— — 7. And thou shalt set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

— — 8. And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

— — 9. And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the tabernacle, and all that *is* therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

— — 10. And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy.

— — 11. And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

— — 12. And thou shalt bring Aaron and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

— — 13. And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

— — 14. And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

— — 15. And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

(2. THE WORK COMPLETED.)

*Ex.* xxxix. 32. Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

— — 33. And they brought the tabernacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets;

— — 34. And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering;

— — 35. The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat;

— — 36. The table, *and* all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread;

— — 37. The pure candlestick, *with* the lamps thereof, *even with* the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light;

— — 38. And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door;

— — 39. The brazen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot;

— — 40. The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation;

— — 41. The clothes of service to do service in the holy *place*, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

— — 42. According to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel made all the work.

— — 43. And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the LORD had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses blessed them.

(3. THE TABERNACLE SET UP.)

*Ex.* xxxiii. 7. And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, *that* every one which sought the LORD went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which *was* without the camp.

— — 8. And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, *that* all the people rose up, and stood every man *at* his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

— xl. 17. And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first *day* of the month, *that* the tabernacle was reared up.

— — 18. And Moses reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

— — 19. And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 20. And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

— — 21. And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 22. And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

— — 23. And he set the bread in order upon it before the LORD; as the LORD had commanded Moses.

— — 24. And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

— — 25. And he lighted the lamps before the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 26. And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

— — 27. And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 28. And he set up the hanging *at* the door of the tabernacle.

— — 29. And he put the altar of burnt offering *by* the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 30. And he set the laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash *withal.*

— — 31. And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

— — 32. When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the LORD commanded Moses.

*Ex.* xl. 33. And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.

(4. PROVISION MADE FOR THE TRANSPORT OF THE TABERNACLE.)

*Num.* vii. 3. And they brought their offering before the LORD, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

— — 4. And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

— — 5. Take *it* of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Levites, to every man according to his service.

— — 6. And Moses took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.

— — 7. Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service:

— — 8. And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Merari, according unto their service, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

— — 9. But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them *was that* they should bear upon their shoulders.

---

## CHAP. III.

## THE TABERNACLE AND THE ARK, FROM MOSES TO SOLOMON.

### § 13. God to be Worshipped with Sacrifices only in one Definite Spot.

*Deut.* xii. 5. But unto the place which the LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, *even* unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

— — 6. And thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your free-will offering, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

— — 7. And there ye shall eat before the LORD your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the LORD thy God hath blessed thee.

— — 8. Ye shall not do after all *the things* that we do here this day, every man whatsoever *is* right in his own eyes.

— — 9. For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the LORD your God giveth you.

— — 10. But *when* ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to inherit, and *when* he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

— — 11. Then there shall be a place which the LORD your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the LORD:

— — 12. And ye shall rejoice before the LORD your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that *is* within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

— — 13. Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:

— — 14. But in the place which the LORD shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.

### § 14. The Ark Carried over Jordan.

*Jos.* iii. 6. And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

— — 7. And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day will I begin to magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, as I was with Moses, *so* I will be with thee.

— — 8. And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan, ye shall stand still in Jordan.

— — 11. Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan.

— iv. 10. For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until every thing was finished that the LORD commanded Joshua to speak unto the people, according to all that Moses commanded Joshua: and the people hasted and passed over.

— — 11. And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the ark of the LORD passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

### § 15. The Tabernacle and the Ark probably moved from Place to Place with the Camp.

See *Jos.* iv. 19; viii. 30–35; ix. 6; x. 15, 43.

### § 16. After the Conquest, at Shiloh.

See *Jos.* xviii. 1; xix. 51; xxii. 12. *Jud.* xviii. 31; xxi. 12. 1 *Sam.* i. 9, 24; iii. 21; iv. 3, 4.

### § 17. The Ark Taken by the Philistines.

See 1 *Sam.* iv. 3–11, 17, 22.

### § 18. Is Carried from Place to Place.

1 *Sam.* v. 1. And the Philistines took the ark of God, and brought it from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod.

— — 2. When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

— — 8. They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about *thither*.

— — 10. Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to us, to slay us and our people.

— vi. 1. And the ark of the LORD was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

### § 19. Is Finally Sent Back with a Trespass Offering.

1 *Sam.* vi. 2. And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

— — 3. And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

— — 4. Then said they, What *shall be* the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, *according to* the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague *was* on you all, and on your lords.

### § 20. The Miracle of the Milch Kine.

1 *Sam.* vi. 7. Now therefore make a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

— — 8. And take the ark of the LORD, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him *for* a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

1 *Sam.* vi. 9. And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Beth-shemesh, *then* he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that *it is* not his hand *that* smote us; it *was* a chance *that* happened to us.

— — 10. And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

— — 11. And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

— — 12. And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, *and* went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside *to* the right hand or *to* the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Beth-shemesh.

— — 16. And when the five lords of the Philistines had seen *it*, they returned to Ekron the same day.

### § 21. The Ark Received at Beth-shemesh.

1 *Sam.* vi. 13. And *they of* Beth-shemesh *were* reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see *it*.

— — 14. And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where *there was* a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the LORD.

— — 15. And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that *was* with it, wherein the jewels of gold *were*, and put *them* on the great stone: and the men of Beth-shemesh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the LORD.

### § 22. Transferred to Kirjath-jearim, and Remains there Twenty Years.

1 *Sam.* vi. 21. And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kirjath-jearim, saying, The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, *and* fetch it up to you.

— vii. 1. And the men of Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up the ark of the LORD, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

— — 2. And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

### § 23. David Removes it from Kirjath-jearim.

2 *Sam.* vi. 1. Again David gathered together all the chosen *men* of Israel, thirty thousand.

— — 2. And David arose, and went with all the people that *were* with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts that dwelleth *between* the cherubim.

— — 3. And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that *was* in Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart.

— — 4. And they brought it out of the house of Abinadab which *was* at Gibeah, accompanying the ark of God: and Ahio went before the ark.

— — 5. And David and all the house of Israel played before the LORD on all manner of *instruments made of* fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

1 *Chr.* xiii. 2. And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If *it seem* good unto you, and *that it be* of the LORD our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, *that are* left in all the land of Israel, and with them *also* to the priests and Levites *which are* in their cities *and* suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

— — 3. And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we inquired not at it in the days of Saul.

— — 4. And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

— — 5. So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjath-jearim.

— — 6. And David went up, and all Israel, to Baalah, *that is*, to Kirjath-jearim, which *belonged* to Judah, to bring up thence the ark of God the LORD, that dwelleth *between* the cherubim, whose name is called *on it*.

— — 7. And they carried the ark of God in a new cart out of the house of Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart.

— — 8. And David and all Israel played before God with all *their* might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

### § 24. But is Terrified, and Leaves it with Obed-edom.

2 *Sam.* vi. 9. And David was afraid of the LORD that day, and said, How shall the ark of the LORD come to me?

— — 10. So David would not remove the ark of the LORD unto him into the city of David: but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

— — 11. And the ark of the LORD continued in the house of Obed-edom the Gittite three months: and the LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all his household.

1 *Chr.* xiii. 12. And David was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God *home* to me?

— — 13. So David brought not the ark *home* to himself to the city of David, but carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom the Gittite.

— — 14. And the ark of God remained with the family of Obed-edom in his house three months. And the LORD blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that he had.

### § 25. Finally Removes it to Jerusalem.

2 *Sam.* vi. 12. And it was told king David, saying, The LORD hath blessed the house of Obed-edom, and all that *pertaineth* unto him, because of the ark of God. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obed-edom into the city of David with gladness.

— — 13. And it was *so*, that when they that bare the ark of the LORD had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

— — 15. So David and all the house of Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

1 *Chr.* xv. 3. And David gathered all Israel together to Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the LORD unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

— — 25. So David, and the elders of Israel, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the house of Obed-edom with joy.

— — 26. And it came to pass, when God helped the Levites that bare the ark of the covenant of the LORD, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

— — 27. And David *was* clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Levites that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chenaniah the master of the song with the singers: David also *had* upon him an ephod of linen.

— — 28. Thus all Israel brought up the ark of the covenant of the LORD with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

### § 26. Michal's Contemptuous Behavior.

2 *Sam.* vi. 14. And David danced before the LORD with all *his* might; and David *was* girded with a linen ephod.

— — 16. And as the ark of the LORD came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart.

1 *Chr.* xv. 29. And it came to pass, *as* the ark of the covenant of the LORD came to the city of David, that Michal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king David dancing and playing: and she despised him in her heart.

### § 27. A Tent Pitched for the Ark.

1 *Chr.* xv. 1. And *David* made him houses in the city of David, and prepared a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 *Sam.* vi. 17. And they brought in the ark of the LORD, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the LORD.

— — 19. And he dealt among all the people, *even* among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece *of flesh*, and a flagon *of wine*. So all the people departed every one to his house.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 1. So they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

### § 28. The Old Order of Things Restored.

(1. ONLY LEVITES TO BEAR THE ARK.)

1 *Chr.* xv. 2. Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the LORD chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

— — 4. And David assembled the children of Aaron, and the Levites:

— — 11. And David called for Zadok and Abiathar the priests, and for the Levites, for Uriel, Asaiah, and Joel, Shemaiah, and Eliel, and Amminadab,

— — 12. And said unto them, Ye *are* the chief of the fathers of the Levites: sanctify yourselves, *both* ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel unto *the place that* I have prepared for it.

— — 13. For because ye *did it* not at the first, the LORD our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

— — 14. So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the LORD God of Israel.

— — 15. And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded, according to the word of the LORD.

— — 16. And David spake to the chief of the Levites to appoint their brethren *to be* the singers with instruments of music, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

— — 17. So the Levites appointed Heman the son of Joel; and of his brethren, Asaph the son of Berechiah; and of the sons of Merari their brethren, Ethan the son of Kushaiah;

— — 18. And with them their brethren of the second *degree*, Zechariah, Ben, and Jaaziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, Eliab, and Benaiah, and Maaseiah, and Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, the porters.

— — 19. So the singers, Heman, Asaph, and Ethan, *were appointed* to sound with cymbals of brass;

— — 20. And Zechariah, and Aziel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Unni, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and Benaiah, with psalteries on Alamoth;

— — 21. And Mattithiah, and Elipheleh, and Mikneiah, and Obed-edom, and Jeiel, and Azaziah, with harps on the Sheminith to excel.

— — 22. And Chenaniah, chief of the Levites, *was* for song: he instructed about the song, because he *was* skilful.

— — 23. And Berechiah and Elkanah *were* doorkeepers for the ark.

— — 24. And Shebaniah, and Jehoshaphat, and Nethaneel, and Amasai, and Zechariah, and Benaiah, and Eliezer, the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Obed-edom and Jehiah *were* doorkeepers for the ark.

(2. ONLY LEVITES TO MINISTER BEFORE IT.)

1 *Chr.* xvi. 4. And he appointed *certain* of the Levites to minister before the ark of the LORD, and to record, and to thank and praise the LORD God of Israel:

— — 5. Asaph the chief, and next to him Zechariah, Jeiel, and Shemiramoth, and Jehiel, and Mattithiah, and Eliab, and Benaiah, and Obed-edom: and Jeiel with psalteries and with harps; but Asaph made a sound with cymbals;

— — 6. Benaiah also and Jahaziel the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

— — 37. So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the LORD Asaph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

— — 38. And Obed-edom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Obed-edom also the son of Jeduthun and Hosah *to be* porters:

(3. NOT REMOVED FROM JERUSALEM DURING ABSALOM'S REBELLION.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 24. And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites *were* with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and Abiathar went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

— — 25. And the king said unto Zadok, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the LORD, he will bring me again, and shew me *both* it, and his habitation:

— — 27. The king said also unto Zadok the priest, *Art not* thou a seer? return to the city in peace, you and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz thy son, and Jonathan the son of Abiathar.

— — 28. See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

— — 29. Zadok therefore and Abiathar carried the ark of God again to Jerusalem: and they tarried there.

### § 29. The Tabernacle, after the Loss of the Ark at Shiloh.

(1. WAS FIRST AT NOB.)

1 *Sam.* xxi. 1. Then came David to Nob to Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was afraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why *art* thou alone, and no man with thee?

— — 2. And David said unto Ahimelech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed *my* servants to such and such a place.

— — 3. Now therefore what is under thine hand? give *me* five *loaves of* bread in mine hand, or what there is present.

(2. THEN AT GIBEON, TILL THE TEMPLE WAS BUILT.)

1 *Chr.* xxi. 28. At that time when David saw that the LORD had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite, then he sacrificed there.

— — 29. For the tabernacle of the LORD, which Moses made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, *were* at that season in the high place at Gibeon.

2 *Chr.* i. 4. But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearim to *the place which* David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

— — 5. Moreover the brazen altar, that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, had made, he put before the tabernacle of the LORD: and Solomon and the congregation sought unto it.

— — 6. And Solomon went up thither to the brazen altar before the LORD, which *was* at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it.

## CHAP. IV.

## SOLOMON'S TEMPLE.

### § 30. David Desires to Build a House for God.

2 *Sam.* vii. 1. And it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the LORD had given him rest round about from all his enemies:

— — 2. That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in a house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains.

— — 3. And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that *is* in thine heart; for the LORD *is* with thee.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 1. Now it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in a house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the LORD *remaineth* under curtains.

— — 2. Then Nathan said unto David, Do all that *is* in thine heart; for God *is* with thee.

### § 31. But God Forbids.

2 *Sam.* vii. 5. Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, Shalt thou build me a house for me to dwell in?

— — 6. Whereas I have not dwelt in *any* house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

— — 7. In all *the places* wherein I have walked with all the children of Israel spake I a word with any of the tribes of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people Israel, saying, Why build ye not me a house of cedar?

1 *Chr.* xvii. 3. And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nathan, saying,

— — 4. Go and tell David my servant, Thus saith the LORD, Thou shalt not build me a house to dwell in:

— — 5. For I have not dwelt in a house since the day that I brought up Israel unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from *one* tabernacle *to another*.

— — 6. Wheresoever I have walked with all Israel, spake I a word to any of the judges of Israel, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me a house of cedars?

### § 32. And Promises that Solomon shall Build it.

2 *Sam.* vii. 10. Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime.

— — 11. And as since the time that I commanded judges *to be* over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the LORD telleth thee that he will make thee a house.

1 *Chr.* xvii. 11. And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go *to be* with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

— — 12. He shall build me a house, and I will stablish his throne for ever.

— xxii. 9. Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days.

— — 10. He shall build a house for my name; and he shall be my son, and I *will be* his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Israel for ever.

(A. THE PROMISE FULFILLED.)

*Acts* vii. 44. Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

— — 45. Which also our fathers that came after brought in with Jesus into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David;

— — 46. Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob.

— — 47. But Solomon built him a house.

### § 33. David Charges Solomon with the Duty.

1 *Chr.* xxii. 5. And David said, Solomon my son *is* young and tender, and the house *that is* to be builded for the LORD *must be* exceeding magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will *therefore* now make preparation for it. So David prepared abundantly before his death.

— — 6. Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build a house for the LORD God of Israel.

— — 7. And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, it was in my mind to build a house unto the name of the LORD my God:

— xxviii. 10. Take heed now; for the LORD hath chosen thee to build a house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do *it*.

— xxii. 11. Now, my son, the LORD be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thee.

— xxviii. 21. And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, *even they shall be with thee* for all the service of the house of God: and *there shall be* with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people *will be* wholly at thy commandment.

### § 34. Commands the Princes of Israel to Help.

1 *Chr.* xxii. 17. David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his son, *saying*,

— — 18. *Is* not the LORD your God with you? and hath he *not* given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the LORD, and before his people.

— — 19. Now set your heart and your soul to seek the LORD your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the LORD God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the LORD.

### § 35. And Enlists the People in the Work.

1 *Chr.* xxviii. 2. Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: *As for me*, I *had* in mine heart to build a house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

— — 3. But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build a house for my name, because thou *hast been* a man of war, and hast shed blood.

— — 4. Howbeit the LORD God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever: for he hath chosen Judah *to be* the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make *me* king over all Israel:

— — 5. And of all my sons, (for the LORD hath given me many sons,) he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the LORD over Israel.

— — 6. And he said unto me, Solomon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him *to be* my son, and I will be his father.

### § 36. The Plans Given to Solomon.

1 *Chr.* xxviii. 11. Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat,

— — 12. And the pattern of all that he had by the Spirit, of the courts of the house of the LORD, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:

1 *Chr.* xxviii. 13. Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the LORD.

### § 37. He Makes Ready.

2 *Chr.* i. 1. And Solomon the son of David was strengthened in his kingdom, and the LORD his God *was* with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

— — 2. Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the chief of the fathers.

### § 38. The Site had already been Selected.

2 *Sam.* xxiv. 18. And Gad came that day to David, and said unto him, Go up, rear an altar unto the LORD in the threshingfloor of Araunah the Jebusite.

— — 25. And David built there an altar unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the LORD was entreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel.

1 *Chr.* xxii. 1. Then David said, This *is* the house of the LORD God, and this *is* the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.

### § 39. Dimensions of the Temple and Porch.*

1 *Kings* vi. 2. And the house which king Solomon built for the LORD, the length thereof *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty *cubits*, and the height thereof thirty cubits.

2 *Chr.* iii. 3. Now these *are the things wherein* Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure *was* threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

1 *Kings* vi. 17. And the house, that *is*, the temple before it, was forty cubits *long*.

— — 3. And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits *was* the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; *and* ten cubits *was* the breadth thereof before the house.

2 *Chr.* iii. 4. And the porch that *was* in the front *of the house*, the length *of it was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height *was* a hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

### § 40. The Windows and Courts.

1 *Kings* vi. 4. And for the house he made windows of narrow lights.

— — 36. And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

2 *Chr.* iv. 9. Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

### § 41. The Woodwork of Cedar and Fir.

1 *Kings* vi. 9. So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.

— — 15. And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: *and* he covered *them* on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

— — 16. And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built *them* for it within, *even* for the oracle, *even* for the most holy *place*.

### § 42. The Carving.

1 *Kings* vi. 18. And the cedar of the house within *was* carved with knops and open flowers: all *was* cedar; there was no stone seen.

— — 29. And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, within and without.

### § 43. The Gold Overlaying and Precious Stones.

1 *Kings* vi. 22. And the whole house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that *was* by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

— — 30. And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

2 *Chr.* iii. 5. And the greater house he ceiled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

— — 6. And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold *was* gold of Parvaim.

— — 7. He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubim on the walls.

### § 44. The Doors.

1 *Kings* vi. 33. So also made he for the door of the temple posts *of* olive tree, a fourth part *of the wall*.

— — 34. And the two doors *were of* fir tree: the two leaves of the one door *were* folding, and the two leaves of the other door *were* folding.

— — 35. And he carved *thereon* cherubim and palm trees and open flowers: and covered *them* with gold fitted upon the carved work.

### § 45. The Cloisters.

1 *Kings* vi. 5. And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, *against* the walls of the house round about, *both* of the temple and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about.

— — 6. The nethermost chamber *was* five cubits broad, and the middle *was* six cubits broad, and the third *was* seven cubits broad: for without *in the wall* of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that *the beams* should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

— — 8. The door for the middle chamber *was* in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle *chamber*, and out of the middle into the third.

— — 10. And *then* he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

### § 46. Jachin and Boaz.

1 *Kings* vii. 15. For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

— — 16. And he made two chapiters *of* molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter *was* five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter *was* five cubits:

— — 17. *And* nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapiters which *were* upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

— — 18. And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that *were* upon the top with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

— — 19. And the chapiters that *were* upon the top of the pillars *were* of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

— — 20. And the chapiters upon the two pillars *had pomegranates* also above, over against the belly which *was* by the network: and the pomegranates *were* two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

— — 21. And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jachin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof Boaz.

— — 22. And upon the top of the pillars *was* lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

2 *Chr.* iii. 15. Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that *was* on the top of each of them *was* five cubits.

— — 16. And he made chains, *as* in the oracle, and put *them* on the heads of the pillars; and made a hundred pomegranates, and put *them* on the chains.

* The dimensions of the Temple, as a whole, were *double* those of the Tabernacle.—H.

2 *Chr.* iii. 17. And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jachin, and the name of that on the left Boaz.

### § 47. The Holy of Holies.

(1. DIMENSIONS AND GOLD WORK.)

1 *Kings* vi. 19. And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

— — 20. And the oracle in the forepart *was* twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and *so* covered the altar *which was of* cedar.

— — 21. So Solomon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

2 *Chr.* iii. 8. And he made the most holy house, the length whereof *was* according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, *amounting* to six hundred talents.

— — 9. And the weight of the nails *was* fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

(2. DOORS.)

1 *Kings* vi. 31. And for the entering of the oracle he made doors *of* olive tree: the lintel *and* side posts *were* a fifth part *of the wall.*

— — 32. The two doors also *were of* olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid *them* with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubim, and upon the palm trees.

(3. CHERUBIM.)

1 *Kings* vi. 23. And within the oracle he made two cherubim *of* olive tree, *each* ten cubits high.

— — 24. And five cubits *was* the one wing of the cherub, and five cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other *were* ten cubits.

— — 25. And the other cherub *was* ten cubits: both the cherubim *were* of one measure and one size.

— — 26. The height of the one cherub *was* ten cubits, and so *was it* of the other cherub.

— — 27. And he set the cherubim within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubim, so that the wing of the one touched the *one* wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

— — 28. And he overlaid the cherubim with gold.

2 *Chr.* iii. 10. And in the most holy house he made two cherubim of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

— — 11. And the wings of the cherubim *were* twenty cubits long: one wing *of the one cherub was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was likewise* five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

— — 12. And one wing of the other cherub *was* five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing *was* five cubits *also*, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

— — 13. The wings of these cherubim spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

(4. VAIL.)

2 *Chr.* iii. 14. And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubim thereon.

(5. SPIRITUAL SIGNIFICANCE.)

*Heb.* ix. 1. Then verily the first *covenant* had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

— — 2. For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein *was* the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary.

— — 3. And after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the holiest of all;

— — 4. Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein *was* the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant;

— — 5. And over it the cherubim of glory shadowing the mercy seat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

— — 6. Now when these things were thus ordained, the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service *of God.*

— — 7. But into the second *went* the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and *for* the errors of the people:

— — 8. The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

### § 48. The Ten Golden Seven-Branched Candlesticks before the Holy of Holies.*

1 *Kings* vii. 49. And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right *side*, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs *of* gold,

2 *Chr.* iv. 7. And he made ten candlesticks of gold according to their form, and set *them* in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

— — 20. Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

— — 21. And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, *made he of gold, and* that perfect gold;

### § 49. The Brazen Altar.

2 *Chr.* iv. 1. Moreover he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

### § 50. The Golden Altar and Table of Shewbread.

1 *Kings* vii. 48. And Solomon made all the vessels that *pertained* unto the house of the LORD: the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the shewbread *was*,

2 *Chr.* iv. 19. And Solomon made all the vessels that *were for* the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shewbread *was set;*

### § 51. The Temple Utensils.

1 *Kings* vii. 50. And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers *of* pure gold, *both* for the doors of the inner house, the most holy *place, and* for the doors of the house, *to wit*, of the temple.

2 *Chr.* iv. 22. And the snuffers, and the basins, and the spoons, and the censers, *of* pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy *place*, and the doors of the house of the temple, *were* of gold.

— — 8. He made also ten tables, and placed *them* in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made a hundred basins of gold.

### § 52. The Molten Sea.

1 *Kings* vii. 23. And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: *it was* round all about, and his height *was* five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

— — 24. And under the brim of it round about *there were* knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops *were* cast in two rows, when it was cast.

— — 25. It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

* In the Tabernacle there was only one Candlestick.—H.

1 *Kings* vii. 26. And it *was* a handbreadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained two thousand baths.

2 *Chr.* iv. 2. Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

— — 3. And under it *was* the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen *were* cast, when it was cast.

— — 4. It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea *was set* above upon them, and all their hinder parts *were* inward.

— — 5. And the thickness of it *was* a handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; *and* it received and held three thousand baths.

— — 10. And he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

### § 53. The Lavers and their Bases.

1 *Kings* vii. 27. And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits *was* the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

— — 28. And the work of the bases *was* on this *manner:* they had borders, and the borders *were* between the ledges:

— — 29. And on the borders that *were* between the ledges *were* lions, oxen, and cherubim: and upon the ledges *there was* a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen *were* certain additions made of thin work.

— — 30. And every base had four brazen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver *were* undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

— — 31. And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above *was* a cubit: but the mouth thereof *was* round *after* the work of the base, a cubit and a half: and also upon the mouth of it *were* gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

— — 32. And under the borders *were* four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels *were joined* to the base: and the height of a wheel *was* a cubit and half a cubit.

— — 33. And the work of the wheels *was* like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, *were* all molten.

— — 34. And *there were* four undersetters to the four corners of one base: *and* the undersetters *were* of the very base itself.

— — 35. And in the top of the base *was there* a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof *were* of the same.

— — 36. For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved cherubim, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about.

— — 37. After this *manner* he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, *and* one size.

— — 38. Then made he ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty baths: *and* every laver was four cubits: *and* upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

— — 39. And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward, over against the south.

2 *Chr.* iv. 6. He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea *was* for the priests to wash in.

### § 54. A Recapitulation of Huram's Work.

2 *Chr.* iv. 11. And Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basins. And Huram finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God;

— — 12. *To wit*, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters *which were* on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which *were* on the top of the pillars;

— — 13. And four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which *were* upon the pillars.

— — 14. He made also bases, and lavers made he upon the bases;

— — 15. One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

— — 16. The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did Huram his father make to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, of bright brass.

— — 17. In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Succoth and Zeredathah.

### § 55. No Sound of Tools in the Building.

1 *Kings* vi. 7. And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor axe *nor* any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

### § 56. The Work Completed.

1 *Kings* vii. 51. So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the LORD. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; *even* the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

### § 57. The Dedication.

(1. THE NATION ASSEMBLED.)

1 *Kings* viii. 1. Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which *is* Zion.

— — 2. And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the feast in the month Ethanim, which *is* the seventh month.

2 *Chr.* v. 2. Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto Jerusalem, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which *is* Zion.

— — 3. Wherefore all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which *was* in the seventh month.

(2. THE PROCESSION TO THE TEMPLE.)

1 *Kings* viii. 3. And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.

— — 4. And they brought up the ark of the LORD, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

— — 6. And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy *place, even* under the wings of the cherubim.

— — 7. For the cherubim spread forth *their* two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

— — 8. And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy *place* before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

2 *Chr.* v. 4. And all the elders of Israel came: and the Levites took up the ark.

— — 5. And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that *were* in the tabernacle, these did the priests *and* the Levites bring up.

— — 7. And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the LORD unto his place, to the oracle of

the house, into the most holy *place, even* under the wings of the cherubim:

2 *Chr.* v. 8. For the cherubim spread forth *their* wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

— — 9. And they drew out the staves *of the ark*, that the ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

(3. THE SACRIFICE DURING THE PROCESSION.)

1 *Kings* viii. 5. And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, *were* with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

2 *Chr.* v. 6. Also king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

(4. SOLOMON FELICITATES HIMSELF ON HAVING COMPLETED THE TEMPLE.)

1 *Kings* viii. 16. Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build a house, that my name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people Israel.

— — 17. And it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

— — 18. And the LORD said unto David my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build a house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

— — 19. Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

— — 20. And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

— — 21. And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein *is* the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Egypt.

2 *Chr.* vi. 5. Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build a house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel:

— — 6. But I have chosen Jerusalem, that my name might be there; and have chosen David to be over my people Israel.

— — 7. Now it was in the heart of David my father to build a house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

— — 8. But the LORD said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build a house for my name, thou didst well in that it was in thine heart:

— — 9. Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

— — 10. The LORD therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of David my father, and am set on the throne of Israel, as the LORD promised, and have built the house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

— — 11. And in it have I put the ark, wherein *is* the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the children of Israel.

(5. THE DEDICATION SACRIFICES.)

2 *Chr.* vii. 4. Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the LORD.

— — 5. And king Solomon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

— — 6. And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with instruments of music of the LORD, which David the king had made to praise the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever, when David praised by their ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Israel stood.

— — 7. Moreover Solomon hallowed the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brazen altar which Solomon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

— — 8. Also at the same time Solomon kept the feast seven days, and all Israel with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt.

— — 9. And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

— — 10. And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the LORD had shewed unto David, and to Solomon, and to Israel his people.

— — 11. Thus Solomon finished the house of the LORD, and the king's house: and all that came into Solomon's heart to make in the house of the LORD, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

## § 58. God Accepts his House.

(1. BY A VISIBLE APPEARANCE.)

2 *Chr.* v. 11. And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy *place:* (for all the priests *that were* present were sanctified, *and* did not *then* wait by course:

— — 12. Also the Levites *which were* the singers, all of them of Asaph, of Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons and their brethren, *being* arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them a hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

See verses 13, 14.

(2. BY A PROMISE TO KING SOLOMON.)

1 *Kings* ix. 3. And the LORD said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

2 *Chr.* vii. 15. Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer *that is made* in this place.

— — 16. For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

(3. WITH A WARNING IN CASE OF DISOBEDIENCE.)

1 *Kings* ix. 6. *But* if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments *and* my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them;

— — 7. Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people:

— — 8. And at this house, *which* is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the LORD done thus unto this land, and to this house?

— — 9. And they shall answer, Because they forsook the LORD their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the LORD brought upon them all this evil.

## CHAP. V.

## THE GLORY AND THE FATE OF SOLOMON'S TEMPLE.

### § 59. The Glory of the Temple.

(1. FREQUENTED.)

*Ps.* lxviii. 27. There *is* little Benjamin *with* their ruler, the princes of Judah *and* their council, the princes of Zebulun, *and* the princes of Naphtali.

— — 29. Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee.

— lxxvi. 1. In Judah *is* God known: his name *is* great in Israel.

— — 2. In Salem also is his tabernacle, and his dwellingplace in Zion.

(2. DESIRED AND BELOVED.)

*Ps.* xxvi. 8. LORD, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

— xxvii. 4. One *thing* have I desired of the LORD, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the LORD all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the LORD, and to inquire in his temple.

— xliii. 3. O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

— lxiii. 1. O God, thou *art* my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

— — 2. To see thy people and thy glory, so *as* I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

— lxxxiv. 1. How amiable *are* thy tabernacles, O LORD of hosts!

— — 2. My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the LORD: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God.

— cxvi. 18. I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people,

— — 19. In the courts of the LORD's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

*Jonah* ii. 4. Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward thy holy temple.

(3. A PLACE OF JOY AND PRAISE.)

*Ps.* xlii. 4. When I remember these *things*, I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

— xliii. 4. Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

— xlviii. 9. We have thought of thy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

— lxxxiv. 4. Blessed *are* they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah.

— — 5. Blessed *is* the man whose strength *is* in thee; in whose heart *are* the ways *of them.*

— — 7. They go from strength to strength, *every one of them* in Zion appeareth before God.

— — 10. For a day in thy courts *is* better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness.

— xcii. 13. Those that be planted in the house of the LORD shall flourish in the courts of our God.

— cxxii. 1. I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the LORD.

— — 9. Because of the house of the LORD our God I will seek thy good.

(4. A PLACE OF GOD'S GLORY.)

*Ps.* lxxviii. 67. Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:

— — 68. But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved.

— — 69. And he built his sanctuary like high *palaces*, like the earth which he hath established for ever.

— cxxxii. 1. Lord, remember David, *and* all his afflictions:

— — 2. How he sware unto the LORD, *and* vowed unto the mighty *God* of Jacob;

— — 3. Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

— — 4. I will not give sleep to mine eyes, *or* slumber to mine eyelids,

— — 5. Until I find out a place for the LORD, a habitation for the mighty *God* of Jacob.

— — 6. Lo, we heard of it at Ephratah: we found it in the fields of the wood.

— — 7. We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.

— — 8. Arise, O LORD, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

— — 9. Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

*Jer.* xvii. 12. A glorious high throne from the beginning *is* the place of our sanctuary.

(5. A SANCTUARY FOR STATE CRIMINALS.)

1 *Kings* i. 50. And Adonijah feared because of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

— — 51. And it was told Solomon, saying, Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solomon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the horns of the altar, saying, Let king Solomon swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

— — 52. And Solomon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, there shall not a hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

— — 53. So king Solomon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Solomon: and Solomon said unto him, Go to thine house.

### § 60. Shields of Brass instead of the Golden Shields taken by Shishak.

2 *Chr.* xii. 10. Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed *them* to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

— — 11. And when the king entered into the house of the LORD, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guardchamber.

### § 61. Jehoshaphat Appeals to God's Promises about his Temple.

2 *Chr.* xx. 5. And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the LORD, before the new court.

— — 8. And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

See verses 6, 7, 9–12.

### § 62. The Repairs under Joash.

2 *Kings* xii. 4. And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the LORD, *even* the money of every one that passeth *the account*, the money that every man is set at, *and* all the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the LORD,

— — 5. Let the priests take *it* to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

— — 6. But it was *so*, *that* in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

— — 7. Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the *other* priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no *more* money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

— — 8. And the priests consented to receive no *more* money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

— — 9. But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the LORD: and the priests that kept the door put therein all the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD.

2 *Kings* xii. 10. And it was *so*, when they saw that *there was* much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the LORD.

— — 11. And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the LORD: and they laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the LORD,

— — 12. And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the LORD, and for all that was laid out for the house to repair *it*.

— — 13. Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of silver, snuffers, basins, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money *that was* brought into the house of the LORD:

— — 14. But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 4. And it came to pass after this, *that* Joash was minded to repair the house of the LORD.

— — 5. And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Levites hastened *it* not.

— — 6. And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the collection, *according to the commandment* of Moses the servant of the LORD, and of the congregation of Israel, for the tabernacle of witness?

— — 7. For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Baalim.

— — 8. And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the LORD.

— — 9. And they made a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem, to bring in to the LORD the collection *that* Moses the servant of God *laid* upon Israel in the wilderness.

— — 10. And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

— — 11. Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that *there was* much money, the king's scribes and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

— — 14. And when they had finished *it*, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Jehoiada, whereof were made vessels for the house of the LORD, *even* vessels to minister, and to offer *withal*, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house of the LORD continually all the days of Jehoiada.

### § 63. Ahaz Robs the Temple.

(1. TO BRIBE TIGLATH-PILESER.)

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 21. For Ahaz took away a portion *out* of the house of the LORD, and *out* of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave *it* unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him not.

2 *Kings* xvi. 17. And king Ahaz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down the sea from off the brazen oxen that *were* under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

— — 18. And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the LORD for the king of Assyria.

(2. TO MAINTAIN IDOLATRY.)

2 *Chr.* xxviii. 24. And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut up the doors of the house of the LORD, and he made him altars in every corner of Jerusalem.

### § 64. Hezekiah's Reform.

(1. HE PURIFIES THE TEMPLE.)

2 *Kings* xxiii. 1. And the king sent, and they gathered unto them all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

— — 7. And he brake down the houses of the sodomites, that *were* by the house of the LORD, where the women wove hangings for the grove.

(2. AND REPAIRS IT.)

2 *Kings* xxii. 9. And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the LORD.

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 8. Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shaphan the son of Azaliah, and Maaseiah the governor of the city, and Joah the son of Joahaz the recorder, to repair the house of the LORD his God.

— — 9. And when they came to Hilkiah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Levites that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Manasseh and Ephraim, and of all the remnant of Israel, and of all Judah and Benjamin; and they returned to Jerusalem.

— — 10. And they put *it* in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the LORD, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the LORD, to repair and amend the house:

— — 11. Even to the artificers and builders gave they *it*, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Judah had destroyed.

— — 12. And the men did the work faithfully: and the overseers of them *were* Jahath and Obadiah, the Levites, of the sons of Merari; and Zechariah and Meshullam, of the sons of the Kohathites, to set *it* forward; and *other of* the Levites, all that could skill of instruments of music.

### § 65. Josiah's Reform.

(1. HE REPAIRS THE TEMPLE.)

2 *Chr.* xxix. 3. He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the LORD, and repaired them.

(2. AND RE-ESTABLISHES THE SERVICE.)

2 *Chr.* xxix. 4. And he brought in the priests and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street,

— — 5. And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites; sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the LORD God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy *place*.

— — 6. For our fathers have trespassed, and done *that which was* evil in the eyes of the LORD our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the LORD, and turned *their* backs.

— — 7. Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy *place* unto the God of Israel.

— — 8. Wherefore the wrath of the LORD was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and he hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

— — 9. For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives *are* in captivity for this.

### § 66. The Fall of the Temple.

(1. JEREMIAH'S WARNING.)

*Jer.* vii. 2. Stand in the gate of the LORD'S house,

and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the LORD, all *ye of* Judah, that enter in at these gates to worship the LORD.

*Jer.* vii. 4. Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, The temple of the LORD, *are* these.

— — 11. Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen *it*, saith the LORD.

— — 12. But go ye now unto my place which *was* in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel.

— — 13. And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the LORD, and I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not;

— — 14. Therefore will I do unto *this* house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh.

(2. NEBUCHADNEZZAR RIFLES THE TEMPLE BEFORE ITS DESTRUCTION.)

2 *Kings* xxv. 13. And the pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brazen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon.

— — 14. And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

— — 15. And the firepans, and the bowls, *and* such things as *were* of gold, *in* gold, and of silver, *in* silver, the captain of the guard took away.

— — 16. The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the LORD; the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

— — 17. The height of the one pillar *was* eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it *was* brass: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

*Jer.* lii. 17. Also the pillars of brass that *were* in the house of the LORD, and the bases, and the brazen sea that *was* in the house of the LORD, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon.

— — 18. The caldrons also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

— — 19. And the basins, and the firepans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; *that* which *was* of gold *in* gold, and *that* which *was* of silver *in* silver, took the captain of the guard away.

— — 20. The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brazen bulls that *were* under the bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the LORD: the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

— — 21. And *concerning* the pillars, the height of one pillar *was* eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof *was* four fingers: *it was* hollow.

— — 22. And a chapiter of brass *was* upon it; and the height of one chapiter *was* five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all *of* brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates *were* like unto these.

— — 23. And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; *and* all the pomegranates upon the network *were* a hundred round about.

(3. LAMENTATIONS OVER THE RUIN.)

*Ps.* lxxix. 1. O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they defiled; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps.

— lxxiv. 3. Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; *even* all *that* the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

— — 4. Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; they set up their ensigns *for* signs.

— — 5. *A man* was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

— — 6. But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

— — 7. They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled *by casting down* the dwellingplace of thy name to the ground.

— — 8. They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

*Lam.* i. 10. The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for she hath seen *that* the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command *that* they should not enter into thy congregation.

— ii. 7. The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; they have made a noise in the house of the LORD, as in the day of a solemn feast.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## ZERUBBABEL'S TEMPLE.

### § 67. The Building is Begun.

*Ezr.* iii. 8. Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; and appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the LORD.

— — 9. Then stood Jeshua *with* his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of Judah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad, *with* their sons and their brethren the Levites.

— — 10. And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the LORD, after the ordinance of David king of Israel.

### § 68. Mingled Joy and Weeping.

*Ezr.* iii. 11. And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; because *he is* good, for his mercy *endureth* for ever toward Israel. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the LORD, because the foundation of the house of the LORD was laid.

— — 12. But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, *who were* ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

— — 13. So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

### § 69. The Samaritan Leaders ask Artaxerxes to Stop the Work.

*Ezr.* iv. 7. And in the days of Artaxerxes wrote Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their companions, unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and the writing of the letter *was* written in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted in the Syrian tongue.

— — 8. Rehum the chancellor and Shimshai the scribe wrote a letter against Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in this sort:

— — 9. Then *wrote* Rehum the chancellor, and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions: the Dinaites, the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites, the Apharsites, the Archevites, the Babylonians, the Susanchites, the Dehavites, *and* the Elamites,

— — 10. And the rest of the nations whom the

great and noble Asnapper brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest *that are* on this side the river, and at such a time.

### § 70. The Letter.

*Ezr.* iv. 11. This *is* the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, *even* unto Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

— — 12. Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Jerusalem, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have set up the walls *thereof*, and joined the foundations.

— — 13. Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up *again*, *then* will they not pay toll, tribute, and custom, and *so* thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings.

— — 14. Now because we have maintenance from *the king's* palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

— — 15. That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city *is* a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

— — 16. We certify the king that, if this city be builded *again*, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

### § 71. The King's Orders on which the Work was Stopped.

*Ezr.* iv. 17. *Then* sent the king an answer unto Rehum the chancellor, and *to* Shimshai the scribe, and *to* the rest of their companions that dwell in Samaria, and *unto* the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

— — 18. The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

— — 19. And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time hath made insurrection against kings, and *that* rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

— — 20. There have been mighty kings also over Jerusalem, which have ruled over all *countries* beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

— — 21. Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until *another* commandment shall be given from me.

— — 22. Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

### § 72. The Prophecies of Haggai and Zechariah.

*Hag.* ii. 2. Speak now to Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

— — 3. Who *is* left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? *is it* not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

— — 4. Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the LORD; and be strong, O Joshua, son of Josedech, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the LORD, and work: for I *am* with you, saith the LORD of hosts:

— — 5. *According to* the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Egypt, so my Spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

— — 15. And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the LORD:

— — 16. Since those *days* were, when *one* came to a heap of twenty *measures*, there were *but* ten: when *one* came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty *vessels* out of the press, there were *but* twenty.

— — 18. Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth *month*, *even* from the day that the foundation of the LORD's temple was laid, consider it.

— — 19. Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless *you*.

*Zech.* iv. 7. Who *art* thou, O great mountain? before Zerubbabel *thou shalt become* a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone *thereof with* shoutings, *crying*, Grace, grace unto it.

— — 9. The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hands shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you.

— — 10. For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel *with* those seven; they *are* the eyes of the LORD, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

— viii. 9. Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of the prophets, which *were* in the day *that* the foundation of the house of the LORD of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

### § 73. The Work being Recommenced, the Samaritans Write Again.

*Ezr.* v. 6. The copy of the letter that Tatnai, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which *were* on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king:

— — 7. They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace.

— — 8. Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

— — 9. Then asked we those elders, *and* said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

— — 10. We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that *were* the chief of them.

— — 11. And thus they returned us answer, saying: We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago which a great king of Israel builded and set up.

— — 12. But after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon.

— — 13. But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon, the *same* king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

— — 14. And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that *was* in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto *one*, whose name *was* Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor;

— — 15. And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that *is* in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

— — 16. Then came the same Sheshbazzar, *and* laid the foundation of the house of God which *is* in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and *yet* it is not finished.

— — 17. Now therefore, if *it seem* good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which *is* there at Babylon, whether it be *so*, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

### § 74. Darius Finds the Decree of Cyrus.

*Ezr.* vi. 1. Then Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Babylon.

*Ezr.* vi. 2. And there was found at Achmetha, in the palace that *is* in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

— — 3. In the first year of Cyrus the king, *the same* Cyrus the king made a decree *concerning* the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, *and* the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

— — 5. And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which *is* at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which *is* at Jerusalem, *every one* to his place, and place *them* in the house of God.

### § 75. And Commands the Applicants to Promote the Building.

*Ezr.* vi. 8. Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, *even* of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not hindered.

— — 9. And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which *are* at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail:

— — 10. That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

— — 11. Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged thereon; and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

— — 12. And the God that hath caused his name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter *and* to destroy this house of God which *is* at Jerusalem. I Darius have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

### § 76. It is Completed and Dedicated.

*Ezr.* vi. 16. And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy.

— — 17. And offered at the dedication of this house of God a hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Israel, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of Israel.

— — 18. And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Levites in their courses, for the service of God, which *is* at Jerusalem; as it is written in the book of Moses.

### § 77. Artaxerxes Provides for the Temple Service.

*Ezr.* vii. 11. Now this *is* the copy of the letter that the king Artaxerxes gave unto Ezra the priest, the scribe, *even* a scribe of the words of the commandments of the LORD, and of his statutes to Israel.

— — 12. Artaxerxes, king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect *peace*, and at such a time.

— — 13. I make a decree, that all they of the people of Israel, and *of* his priests and Levites, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill to go up to Jerusalem, go with thee.

— — 14. Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counsellors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which *is* in thine hand;

— — 15. And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Israel, whose habitation *is* in Jerusalem,

— — 16. And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Babylon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which *is* in Jerusalem:

— — 17. That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which *is* in Jerusalem.

— — 18. And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to the brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

— — 19. The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, *those* deliver thou before the God of Jerusalem.

— — 20. And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow *it* out of the king's treasure house.

— — 21. And I, *even* I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which *are* beyond the river, that whatsoever Ezra the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

— — 22. Unto a hundred talents of silver, and to a hundred measures of wheat, and to a hundred baths of wine, and to a hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing *how much.*

— — 23. Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

— — 24. Also we certify you, that, touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinim, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## HEROD'S TEMPLE.

### § 78. Christ Purifies it.

(1. IN THE BEGINNING OF HIS MINISTRY.)

*John* ii. 13. And the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jesus went up to Jerusalem,

— — 14. And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

— — 15. And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

— — 16. And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Father's house a house of merchandise.

— — 18. Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

(2. AGAIN NEAR ITS CLOSE.)

*Mat.* xxi. 12. And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

— — 13. And said unto them, It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

*Mark* xi. 15. And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money changers, and the seats of them that sold doves.

— — 16. And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

— — 17. And he taught, saying unto them, Is it not written, My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.

*Luke* xix. 45. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

— — 46. Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.

### § 79. He Foretells its Destruction.

*Mat.* xxiv. 1. And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to *him* for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

— — 2. And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

*Mark* xiii. 1. And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings *are here!*

— — 2. And Jesus answering said unto him, Seest thou these great buildings? there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

— — 3. And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, over against the temple, Peter and James and John and Andrew asked him privately,

— — 4. Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

*Luke* xxi. 5. And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

— — 6. *As for* these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.

— — 7. And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign *will there be* when these things shall come to pass?

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## THE TEMPLE IN VISION.

### § 80. The Man with the Measuring Reed.

*Ezek.* xl. 4. And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the intent that I might shew *them* unto thee *art* thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel.

— — 5. And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits *long* by the cubit and a handbreadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

### § 81. The Outer Gates and their Chambers.

*Ezek.* xl. 6. Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, *which was* one reed broad; and the other threshold *of the gate, which was* one reed broad.

— — 8. He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

— — 9. Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate *was* inward.

— — 11. And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; *and* the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

— — 13. He measured then the gate from the roof of *one* little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth *was* five and twenty cubits, door against door.

— — 14. He made also posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the court round about the gate.

— — 15. And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate *were* fifty cubits.

— — 7. And *every* little chamber *was* one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers *were* five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within *was* one reed.

— — 10. And the little chambers of the gate eastward *were* three on this side, and three on that side; they three *were* of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

— — 12. The space also before the little chambers *was* one cubit *on this side*, and the space *was* one cubit on that side: and the little chambers *were* six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

— — 16. And *there were* narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows *were* round about inward: and upon *each* post *were* palm trees.

— — 20. And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

— — 21. And the little chambers thereof *were* three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

— — 22. And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, *were* after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof *were* before them.

— — 24. After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures.

— — 25. And *there were* windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

— — 26. And *there were* seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof *were* before them: and it had palm trees one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

### § 82. The Outer Court.

*Ezek.* xl. 17. Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, *there were* chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers *were* upon the pavement.

— — 18. And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates *was* the lower pavement.

— — 19. Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, a hundred cubits eastward and northward.

— — 23. And the gate of the inner court *was* over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate a hundred cubits.

### § 83. Gate to the Inner Court, and Chambers.

*Ezek.* xl. 27. And *there was* a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south a hundred cubits.

— — 28. And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate; and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

— — 29. And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and *there were* windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

— — 30. And the arches round about *were* five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad.

— — 31. And the arches thereof *were* toward the outer court; and palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

— — 32. And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

— — 33. And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, *were* according to these measures: and *there were* windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: *it was* fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

— — 34. And the arches thereof *were* toward the outward court; and palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

— — 35. And he brought me to the north gate, and measured *it* according to these measures;

*Ezek.* xl. 36. The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length *was* fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

— — 37. And the posts thereof *were* toward the outer court; and palm trees *were* upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it *had* eight steps.

— — 38. And the chambers and the entries thereof *were* by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering.

### § 84. The Inner Court.

*Ezek.* xl. 47. So he measured the court, a hundred cubits long, and a hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar *that was* before the house.

### § 85. The Chambers for Singers and Priests.

*Ezek.* xl. 44. And without the inner gate *were* the chambers of the singers in the inner court, which *was* at the side of the north gate; and their prospect *was* toward the south: one at the side of the east gate *having* the prospect toward the north.

— — 45. And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect *is* toward the south, *is* for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the house.

— — 46. And the chamber whose prospect *is* toward the north *is* for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these *are* the sons of Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near to the LORD to minister unto him.

### § 86. The Temple Itself.

(1. PORCH.)

*Ezek.* xl. 48. And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured *each* post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate *was* three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

— — 49. The length of the porch *was* twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and *he brought me* by the steps whereby they went up to it: and *there were* pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

(2. FRONT AND DOORS.)

*Ezek.* xli. 1. Afterward he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, *which was* the breadth of the tabernacle.

— — 2. And the breadth of the door *was* ten cubits; and the sides of the door *were* five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits, and the breadth, twenty cubits.

— — 3. Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

— — 23. And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

— — 24. And the doors had two leaves *apiece*, two turning leaves; two *leaves* for the one door, and two leaves for the other *door*.

— — 25. And *there were* made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubim and palm trees, like as *were* made upon the walls; and *there were* thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

(3. WINDOWS.)

*Ezek.* xli. 26. And *there were* narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and *upon* the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

(4. CARVED WORK.)

*Ezek.* xli. 18. And *it was* made with cherubim and palm trees, so that a palm tree *was* between a cherub and a cherub; and *every* cherub had two faces;

— — 19. So that the face of a man *was* toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: *it was* made through all the house round about.

— — 20. From the ground unto above the door *were* cherubim and palm trees made, and *on* the wall of the temple.

— — 21. The posts of the temple *were* squared, *and* the face of the sanctuary; the appearance *of the one* as the appearance *of the other*.

(5. DIMENSIONS OF THE HOUSE.)

*Ezek.* xli. 13. So he measured the house, a hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, a hundred cubits long;

— — 14. Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, a hundred cubits.

— — 15. And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which *was* behind it, and the galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, a hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;

— — 16. The door posts, and the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, ceiled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows *were* covered;

— — 17. To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by measure.

### § 87. The Most Holy Place.

*Ezek.* xli. 4. So he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This *is* the most holy *place*.

### § 88. The Side Chambers.

*Ezek.* xli. 5. *After* he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of *every* side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

— — 6. And the side chambers *were* three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which *was* of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

— — 7. And *there was* an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house *was still* upward, and so increased *from* the lowest *chamber* to the highest by the midst.

— — 8. I saw also the height of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers *were* a full reed of six great cubits.

— — 9. The thickness of the wall, which *was* for the side chamber without, *was* five cubits: and *that* which *was* left *was* the place of the side chambers that *were* within.

— — 10. And between the chambers *was* the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

— — 11. And the doors of the side chambers *were* toward *the place that was* left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left *was* five cubits round about.

### § 89. The Building before the Separate Place at the West.

*Ezek.* xli. 12. Now the building that *was* before the separate place at the end toward the west *was* seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building *was* five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

### § 90. The Chambers of the Separate Place.

*Ezek.* xlii. 1. Then he brought me forth into the outer court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that *was* over against the separate place, and which *was* before the building toward the north.

— — 2. Before the length of a hundred cubits *was* the north door, and the breadth *was* fifty cubits.

— — 3. Over against the twenty *cubits* which *were*

for the inner court, and over against the pavement which *was* for the outer court, *was* gallery against gallery in three *stories*.

*Ezek.* xlii. 4. And before the chambers *was* a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

— — 5. Now the upper chambers *were* shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

— — 6. For they *were* in three *stories*, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore *the building* was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

— — 7. And the wall that *was* without over against the chambers, toward the outer court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof *was* fifty cubits.

— — 8. For the length of the chambers that *were* in the outer court *was* fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple *were* a hundred cubits.

— — 9. And from under these chambers *was* the entry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the outer court.

— — 10. The chambers *were* in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

— — 11. And the way before them *was* like the appearance of the chambers which *were* toward the north, as long as they, *and* as broad as they: and all their goings out *were* both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

— — 12. And according to the doors of the chambers that *were* toward the south *was* a door in the head of the way, *even* the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

### § 91. Their Sacred Uses.

*Ezek.* xlii. 13. Then said he unto me, The north chambers *and* the south chambers, which *are* before the separate place, they *be* holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place *is* holy.

— — 14. When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy *place* into the outer court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they *are* holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to *those things* which *are* for the people.

### § 92. The Altar.

*Ezek.* xli. 22. The altar of wood *was* three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, *were* of wood: and he said unto me, This *is* the table that *is* before the LORD.

— xliii. 13. And these *are* the measures of the altar after the cubits: The cubit *is* a cubit and a handbreadth; even the bottom *shall be* a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about *shall be* a span; and this *shall be* the higher place of the altar.

— — 14. And from the bottom *upon* the ground *even* to the lower settle *shall be* two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle *even* to the greater settle *shall be* four cubits, and the breadth *one* cubit.

— — 15. So the altar *shall be* four cubits; and from the altar and upward *shall be* four horns.

— — 16. And the altar *shall be* twelve *cubits* long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

— — 17. And the settle *shall be* fourteen *cubits* long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it *shall be* half a cubit; and the bottom thereof *shall be* a cubit about; and his stairs shall look toward the east.

### § 93. The Slaughter Tables.

*Ezek.* xl. 39. And in the porch of the gate *were* two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and the sin offering and the trespass offering.

— — 40. And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, *were* two tables; and on the other side, which *was* at the porch of the gate, *were* two tables.

— — 41. Four tables *were* on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew *their sacrifices*.

— — 42. And the four tables *were* of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and a half long, and a cubit and a half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

— — 43. And within *were* hooks, a hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables *was* the flesh of the offering.

### § 94. The Places for Boiling and Baking the Sacrifices.

*Ezek.* xlvi. 19. After he brought me through the entry, which *was* at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there *was* a place on the two sides westward.

— — 20. Then said he unto me, This *is* the place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall bake the meat offering; that they bear *them* not out into the outer court, to sanctify the people.

— — 21. Then he brought me forth into the outer court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court *there was* a court.

— — 22. In the four corners of the court *there were* courts joined of forty *cubits* long and thirty broad: these four corners *were* of one measure.

— — 23. And *there was* a row *of building* round about in them, round about them four, and *it was* made with boiling places under the rows round about.

— — 24. Then said he unto me, These *are* the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

### § 95. The Temple Area.

(1. ITS DIMENSIONS.)

*Ezek.* xlii. 15. Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect *is* toward the east, and measured it round about.

— — 16. He measured the east side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

— — 17. He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

— — 18. He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

— — 19. He turned about to the west side, *and* measured five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

— — 20. He measured it by the four sides: it had a wall round about, five hundred *reeds* long, and five hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

(2. ITS SANCTITY.)

*Ezek.* xliii. 12. This *is* the law of the house; Upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about *shall be* most holy. Behold, this *is* the law of the house.

(3. THE EAST GATE SHUT.)

*Ezek.* xliv. 1. Then he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary which looketh toward the east; and it *was* shut.

— — 2. Then said the LORD unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the LORD the God of Israel hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

— — 3. *It is* for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the LORD; he shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

### § 96. The Holy Territory.

(1. ITS EXTENT.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 1. Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the LORD, a holy portion of the land: the length *shall be* the length of five and twenty thousand *reeds*, and the breadth *shall be* ten thousand. This *shall be* holy in all the borders thereof round about.

(2. THE PORTION FOR THE SANCTUARY.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 2. Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred *in length*, with five hundred *in breadth*, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof.

(3. FOR THE PRIESTS AND LEVITES.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 3. And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary *and* the most holy *place*.

— — 4. The holy *portion* of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and a holy place for the sanctuary.

— — 5. And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers.

(4. FOR THE CITY.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 6. And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy *portion:* it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

(5. FOR THE PRINCE.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 7. And *a portion shall be* for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy *portion*, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy *portion*, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length *shall be* over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

### § 97. The Laws and Ordinances of the New House.

(1. REPENTANCE REQUIRED.)

*Ezek.* xliii. 10. Thou son of man, shew the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the pattern.

— — 11. And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write *it* in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

(2. THE UNCIRCUMCISED MUST BE EXCLUDED.)

*Ezek.* xliv. 5. And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the LORD, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

— — 6. And thou shalt say to the rebellious, *even* to the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord GOD; O ye house of Israel, let it suffice you of all your abominations,

— — 7. In that ye have brought *into my sanctuary* strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, *even* my house, when ye offer my bread, the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

— — 8. And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

— — 9. Thus saith the Lord GOD; No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that *is* among the children of Israel.

(3. AND THEN GOD WILL DWELL WITHIN IT.)

*Ezek.* xlfii. 1. Afterward he brought me to the gate, *even* the gate that looketh toward the east:

— — 7. And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Israel for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Israel no more defile, *neither* they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcasses of their kings in their high places.

— — 8. In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

— — 9. Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcasses of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

### § 98. The Sanctuary, Altar, and Worshippers Measured.

*Rev.* xi. 1. And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

— — 2. But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty *and* two months.

### § 99. The Temple Opened in Heaven.

*Rev.* xi. 19. And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament: and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## OTHER SACRED PLACES.

### § 100. Among the Jews.

(1. SYNAGOGUES.*)

*Luke* vii. 4. And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

— — 5. For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

*Acts* xiii. 15. And after the reading of the law and the prophets, the rulers of the synagogues sent unto them, saying, *Ye* men *and* brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

— xv. 21. For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

(2. PLACES OF PRAYER.)

See *Acts* xvi. 13.

### § 101. Among Christians.

(1. WHO USED THE JEWISH TEMPLE.)

*Luke* xxiv. 53. And were continually in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

See *Acts* ii. 46; iii. 1; v. 20, 21, 42; xxi. 26.

(2. JEWISH SYNAGOGUES.)

See *Acts* ix. 20; xiii. 5, 14, 15, 42; xiv. 1; xvii. 1, 2, 17; xviii. 4, 26; xix. 8; xxiv. 12.

(3. JEWISH PLACES OF PRAYER.)

See *Acts* xvi. 13.

(4. A PHILOSOPHICAL LECTURE ROOM.)

See *Acts* xix. 9.

(5. PRIVATE HOUSES.)

See *Rom.* xvi. 5. 1 *Cor.* xvi. 19. *Col.* iv. 15. *Philem.* 2.

* Dating probably from the time of Ezra.—H.

# BOOK XXIV.—SACRED PERSONS AND OFFICES.

## CHAP. I.

## THE PRIMITIVE ECONOMY.

### § 1. Abel Offers Sacrifice.*

See *Gen.* iv. 4.

### § 2. Noah.

See *Gen.* viii. 20.

### § 3. Melchisedec a King and Priest.

*Heb.* vii. 1. For this Melchisedec, king of Salem, priest of the most high God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

— — 2. To whom also Abraham gave a tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also King of Salem, which is, King of peace;

— — 3. Without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

See *Gen.* xiv. 18–20.

### § 4. The Primitive Economy has Precedence of the Abrahamic.

*Heb.* vii. 4. Now consider how great this man *was*, unto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.

— — 5. And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take the tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham:

— — 6. But he whose descent is not counted from them received tithes of Abraham, and blessed him that had the promises.

— — 8. And here men that die receive tithes; but there he *receiveth them*, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

— — 9. And as I may so say, Levi also, who receiveth tithes, paid tithes in Abraham.

— — 10. For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Melchisedec met him.

— — 12. For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

— — 18. For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

## CHAP. II.

## THE HEBREW HIGH PRIEST.

### § 5. Aaron Set Apart.

*Ex.* xxviii. 1. And take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, *even* Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.

* Or, perhaps, brings his sacrifice to be offered by Adam.—H.

### § 6. The Consecration.

*Ex.* xxix. 29. And the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

— — 30. *And* that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy *place.*

### § 7. The High Priest's Vestments.

*Ex.* xxviii. 2. And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for beauty.

— — 3. And thou shalt speak unto all *that are* wise hearted, whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

— — 4. And these *are* the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

— — 5. And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

— — 39. And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre *of* fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle *of* needlework.

— xxxix. 1. And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made clothes of service, to do service in the holy *place*, and made the holy garments for Aaron; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 27. And they made coats *of* fine linen *of* woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,

— — 28. And a mitre *of* fine linen, and goodly bonnets *of* fine linen, and linen breeches *of* fine twined linen,

— — 29. And a girdle *of* fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, *of* needlework; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 8. The Ephod.

*Ex.* xxviii. 6. And they shall make the ephod *of* gold, *of* blue, and *of* purple, *of* scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

— — 7. It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and *so* it shall be joined together.

— xxxix. 2. And he made the ephod *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

— — 4. They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple *it* together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

### § 9. The Girdle of the Ephod.

*Ex.* xxviii. 8. And the curious girdle of the ephod, which *is* upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; *even of* gold, *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

— xxxix. 5. And the curious girdle of his ephod that *was* upon it, *was* of the same, according to the work thereof; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 10. The Stones of Memorial.

*Ex.* xxviii. 9. And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:

— — 10. Six of their names on one stone, and *the other* six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

— — 11. With the work of an engraver in stone, *like* the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Israel: thou shalt make them to be set in ouches of gold.

— — 12. And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod *for* stones of memorial unto the children of Israel: and Aaron shall bear their names before the LORD upon his two shoulders for a memorial.

— xxxix. 6. And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names of the children of Israel.

— — 7. And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, *that they should be* stones for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 11. The Breastplate of Judgment.

(1. ITS FORM AND MATERIAL.)

*Ex.* xxviii. 15. And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; *of* gold, *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, and *of* fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

— — 16. Foursquare it shall be *being* doubled; a span *shall be* the length thereof, and a span *shall be* the breadth thereof.

— xxxix. 8. And he made the breastplate *of* cunning work, like the work of the ephod; *of* gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

— — 9. It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span *was* the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, *being* doubled.

(2. ITS PRECIOUS STONES WITH THE NAMES OF THE TRIBES.)

*Ex.* xxviii. 17. And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, *even* four rows of stones: *the first* row *shall be* a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: *this shall be* the first row.

— — 18. And the second row *shall be* an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

— — 19. And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

— — 20. And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings.

— — 21. And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

— xxxix. 10. And they set in it four rows of stones: *the first* row *was* a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this *was* the first row.

— — 11. And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

— — 12. And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

— — 13. And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: *they were* inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings.

— — 14. And the stones *were* according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, *like* the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

(3. ITS ATTACHMENT TO THE EPHOD.)

*Ex.* xxviii. 13. And thou shalt make ouches *of* gold;

— — 14. And two chains *of* pure gold at the ends; *of* wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the ouches.

— — 22. And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends *of* wreathen work *of* pure gold.

— — 23. And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

— — 24. And thou shalt put the two wreathen *chains* of gold in the two rings *which are* on the ends of the breastplate.

— — 25. And *the other* two ends of the two wreathen *chains* thou shalt fasten in the two ouches, and put *them* on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it.

— — 26. And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which *is* in the side of the ephod inward.

— — 27. And two *other* rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

— — 28. And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that *it* may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

— — 29. And Aaron shall bear the names of the children of Israel in the breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy *place*, for a memorial before the LORD continually.

— xxxix. 15. And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, *of* wreathen work *of* pure gold.

— — 16. And they made two ouches *of* gold, and two gold rings, and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

— — 17. And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

— — 18. And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.

— — 19. And they made two rings of gold, and put *them* on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which *was* on the side of the ephod inward.

— — 20. And they made two *other* golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the *other* coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

— — 21. And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 12. Urim and Thummim inside of the Breastplate.

See *Ex.* xxviii. 30. *Lev.* viii. 8.

(A. USED IN INQUIRING OF GOD.)

1 *Sam.* xxiii. 9. And David knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod.

— xxviii. 6. And when Saul inquired of the LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets.

### § 13. The Robe of the Ephod.

(1. ITS COLOR AND FASHION.)

*Ex.* xxviii. 31. And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all *of* blue.

— — 32. And there shall be a hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an habergeon, that it be not rent.

— xxxix. 22. And he made the robe of the ephod *of* woven work, all *of* blue.

— — 23. And *there was* a hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, *with* a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

(2. ITS BELLS AND POMEGRANATES.)

*Ex.* xxviii. 33. And *beneath* upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates *of* blue, and *of* purple, and *of* scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

— — 34. A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

— — 35. And it shall be upon Aaron to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto

the holy *place* before the LORD, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

*Ex.* xxxix. 24. And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates *of* blue, and purple, and scarlet, *and* twined *linen.*

— — 25. And they made bells *of* pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

— — 26. A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister *in;* as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 14. The Golden Plate for the Mitre.

*Ex.* xxviii. 36. And thou shalt make a plate *of* pure gold, and grave upon it, *like* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

— — 37. And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

— — 38. And it shall be upon Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Israel shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the LORD.

— xxxix. 30. And they made the plate of the holy crown *of* pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, *like to* the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

— — 31. And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten *it* on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 15. Ceremonial Prohibitions to the High Priest.

*Lev.* xxi. 10. And *he that is* the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

— — 11. Neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

— — 12. Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary, of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God *is* upon him: I *am* the LORD.

### § 16. His Human Infirmity.

*Heb.* v. 1. For every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things *pertaining* to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

— — 2. Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity.

— — 3. And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

### § 17. His Divine Appointment.

*Heb.* v. 4. And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as *was* Aaron.

### § 18. The Whole System a Shadowy One.

*Heb.* viii. 5. Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, *that* thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount.

---

## CHAP. III.

## THE PRIESTS.

### § 19. To be Descendants of Aaron.

*Num.* iii. 1. These also *are* the generations of Aaron and Moses, in the day *that* the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

— — 2. And these *are* the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

— — 3. These *are* the names of the sons of Aaron the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

— xviii. 1. And the LORD said unto Aaron, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

### § 20. Exclusive of All Others, on Pain of Death.

*Num.* xviii. 7. Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office *unto you as* a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

— iii. 10. And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

### § 21. Their Consecration.

1 *Chr.* xxiii. 13. The sons of Amram; Aaron and Moses: and Aaron was separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, to burn incense before the LORD, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name for ever.

*Lev.* x. 7. And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oil of the LORD *is* upon you. And they did according to the word of Moses.

— xxi. 6. They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the LORD made by fire, *and* the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

### § 22. Could not Serve if of Doubtful Descent.

*Ezr.* ii. 62. These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

— — 63. And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and with Thummim.

*Neh.* vii. 64. These sought their register *among* those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

— — 65. And the Tirshatha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood *up* a priest with Urim and Thummim.

### § 23. Their Vestments.

*Ex.* xxviii. 40. And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

— — 41. And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

— — 42. And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall reach:

— — 43. And they shall be upon Aaron, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy *place;* that they bear not iniquity, and die: *it shall be* a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

1 *Sam.* xiv. 3. And Ahiah, the son of Ahitub, I-chabod's brother, the son of Phinehas, the son of Eli, the LORD's priest in Shiloh, wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jonathan was gone.

— xxiii. 6. And it came to pass, when Abiathar the son of Ahimelech fled to David to Keilah, *that* he came down *with* an ephod in his hand.

*Num.* iii. 38. But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, *even* before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, *shall be* Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Israel; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

### § 24. Ceremonial Rules.

(1. PERSONAL BLEMISH TO EXCLUDE FROM OFFICE.)

*Lev.* xxi. 17. Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever *he be* of thy seed in their generations that hath *any* blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God.

— — 18. For whatsoever man *he be* that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous,

— — 19. Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

— — 20. Or crookbacked, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken;

— — 21. No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the LORD made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

(2. BUT NOT FROM SUPPORT.)

*Lev.* xxi. 22. He shall eat the bread of his God, *both* of the most holy, and of the holy.

— — 23. Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

— — 24. And Moses told *it* unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel.

(3. TO AVOID DEFILEMENT.)

*Lev.* xxii. 2. Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name *in those things* which they hallow unto me: I *am* the LORD.

— — 3. Say unto them, Whosoever *he be* of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I *am* the LORD.

— — 4. What man soever of the seed of Aaron *is* a leper, or hath a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, until he be clean. And whoso toucheth any thing *that is* unclean *by* the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him;

— — 5. Or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

— — 6. The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh with water.

— — 7. And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because it *is* his food.

*Ezek.* xliv. 25. And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

— — 26. And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

— — 27. And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord GOD.

(4. NOT TO EAT UNCLEAN MEAT.)

*Lev.* xxii. 8. That which dieth of itself, or is torn *with beasts*, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I *am* the LORD.

*Ezek.* xliv. 31. The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

(5. WHO MAY AND WHO MAY NOT EAT OF THE HOLY THINGS.)

*Lev.* xxii. 9. They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them.

— — 10. There shall no stranger eat *of* the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or a hired servant, shall not eat *of* the holy thing.

— — 11. But if the priest buy *any* soul with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

— — 12. If the priest's daughter also be *married* unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy things.

— — 13. But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house, as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

### § 25. Sacerdotal Functions.

(1. TO SACRIFICE.)

1 *Chr.* vi. 49. But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, *and were appointed* for all the work of the *place* most holy, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded.

— xvi. 39. And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the LORD in the high place that *was* at Gibeon,

— — 40. To offer burnt offerings unto the LORD upon the altar of the burnt offering continually morning and evening, and *to do* according to all that is written in the law of the LORD, which he commanded Israel;

2 *Chr.* xxxi. 2. And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Levites for burnt offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the LORD.

*Luke* i. 5. There was in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zacharias, of the course of Abia: and his wife *was* of the daughters of Aaron, and her name *was* Elisabeth.

— — 6. And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

— — 8. And it came to pass, that, while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course,

— — 9. According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

— — 10. And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.

— — 23. And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

(2. TO TAKE CARE OF THE SANCTUARY.)

*Num.* iv. 16. And to the office of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest *pertaineth* the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat offering, and the anointing oil, *and* the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein *is*, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

— xviii. 5. And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel.

2 *Chr.* xxix. 15. And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, by the words of the LORD, to cleanse the house of the LORD.

— — 16. And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD, to cleanse *it*, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the LORD into the court of the house of the LORD. And the Levites took *it*, to carry *it* out abroad into the brook Kidron.

— — 17. Now they began on the first *day* of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the LORD: so they sanctified the house of the LORD in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

2 *Chr.* xxix. 18. Then they went in to Hezekiah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the LORD, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

— — 19. Moreover all the vessels, which king Ahaz in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they *are* before the altar of the LORD.

(3. TO MAKE THE HOLY OINTMENT.)

1 *Chr.* ix. 30. And *some* of the sons of the priests made the ointment of the spices.

(4. TO PREPARE THE TABERNACLE FOR REMOVAL.)

*Num.* iv. 5. And when the camp setteth forward, Aaron shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it:

— — 6. And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over *it* a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof.

— — 7. And upon the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

— — 8. And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

— — 9. And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

— — 10. And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *it* upon a bar.

— — 11. And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

— — 12. And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put *them* in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put *them* on a bar.

— — 13. And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

— — 14. And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, *even* the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the basins, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

(5. TO INSTRUCT IN THE LAW.)

*Lev.* x. 10. And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean:

— — 11. And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

*Ezek.* xliv. 23. And they shall teach my people *the difference* between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

(6. TO DECIDE CONTROVERSIES.)

*Ezek.* xliv. 24. And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; *and* they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

## § 26. Exceptional Services.

(1. EXECUTING JUDGMENT UPON OFFENDERS.)

*Ps.* cvi. 30. Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and *so* the plague was stayed.

— — 31. And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.

See *Num.* xxv. 1–9.

(2. DISBURSING FUNDS.)

2 *Chr.* xxxiv. 17. And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the LORD, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

See 2 *Kings* xxii. 9.

## § 27. The Temple Service Organized by Solomon.

2 *Chr.* viii. 14. And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God commanded.

— — 15. And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

— — 16. Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the LORD, and until it was finished. *So* the house of the LORD was perfected.

## § 28. The Priests' Maintenance.

(1. OFFERINGS.)

*Num.* xviii. 8. And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

— — 9. This shall be thine of the most holy things, *reserved* from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, *shall be* most holy for thee and for thy sons.

— — 10. In the most holy *place* shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

— — 11. And this *is* thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

*Deut.* xviii. 3. And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether *it be* ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

*Ezek.* xliv. 28. And it shall be unto them for an inheritance; I *am* their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel; I *am* their possession.

— — 29. They shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and every dedicated thing in Israel shall be theirs.

(2. FIRSTFRUITS.)

*Num.* xviii. 12. All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

— — 13. *And* whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the LORD, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat *of* it.

*Deut.* xviii. 4. The firstfruit *also* of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

— — 5. For the LORD thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the LORD, him and his sons for ever.

*Ezek.* xliv. 30. And the first of all the firstfruits of all *things*, and every oblation of all, of every *sort* of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

(3. FIRSTLINGS.)

*Num.* xviii. 15. Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the LORD, *whether it be* of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

— — 16. And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which *is* twenty gerahs.

— — 17. But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they *are* holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood

upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat *for* an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

*Num.* xviii. 18. And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

— — 19. All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the LORD, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it *is* a covenant of salt for ever before the LORD unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

(4. THINGS DEVOTED.)

*Num.* xviii. 14. Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.

(5. THESE TO BE INSTEAD OF ALL LANDED INHERITANCE.)

*Num.* xviii. 20. And the LORD spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I *am* thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

### § 29. These Revenues Re-established.

2 *Chr.* xxxi. 4. Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Jerusalem to give the portion of the priests and the Levites, that they might be encouraged in the law of the LORD.

— — 17. Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Levites from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

— — 18. And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

— — 19. Also of the sons of Aaron the priests, *which were* in the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Levites.

### § 30. Two of Aaron's Sons Offer Strange Fire, and are Destroyed.

*Lev.* x. 3. Then Moses said unto Aaron, This *is it* that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace.

*Num.* iii. 4. And Nadab and Abihu died before the LORD, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father.

See *Num.* xxvi. 61.

### § 31. A Formidable Rebellion against the Authority of Moses and Aaron.

(1. ITS INSTIGATORS.)

*Num.* xvi. 1. Now Korah, the son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took *men:*

— — 2. And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown:

— — 3. And they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron, and said unto them, *Ye take* too much upon you, seeing all the congregation *are* holy, every one of them, and the LORD *is* among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the LORD?

— — 12. And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab; which said, We will not come up:

— — 13. *Is it* a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?

— — 14. Moreover, thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

— xxvi. 9. +This *is that* Dathan and Abiram, *which were* famous in the congregation, who strove against Moses and against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the LORD:

(2. ITS HEADWAY AMONG THE PEOPLE.)

*Num.* xvi. 19. And Korah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the congregation.

— — 21. Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment.

— — 45. Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell upon their faces.

(3. THE QUESTION REFERRED TO GOD.)

*Num.* xvi. 5. And he spake unto Korah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the LORD will shew who *are* his, and *who is* holy; and will cause *him* to come near unto him: even *him* whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.

— — 6. This do; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company;

— — 7. And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be *that* the man whom the LORD doth choose, he *shall be* holy: *ye take* too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.

— — 8. And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi:

— — 9. *Seemeth it but* a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the LORD, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

— — 10. And he hath brought thee near *to him*, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

— — 11. For which cause *both* thou and all thy company *are* gathered together against the LORD: and what *is* Aaron, that ye murmur against him?

— — 16. And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the LORD, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow:

— — 17. And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the LORD every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aaron, each *of you* his censer.

— — 18. And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Moses and Aaron.

(4. THE CONSPIRATORS LEFT TO THEIR FATE.)

*Num.* xvi. 24. Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you from about the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.

— — 25. And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the elders of Israel followed him.

— — 26. And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of theirs, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

— — 27. So they gat up from the tabernacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, on every side: and Dathan and Abiram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

(For their destruction, see verses 28–35.)

(5. A MEMORIAL PROVIDED FOR.)

*Num.* xvi. 37. Speak unto Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are hallowed.

— — 38. The censers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates *for* a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the LORD, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel.

— — 39. And Eleazar the priest took the brazen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered;

and they were made broad *plates for* a covering of the altar:

*Num.* xvi. 40. *To be* a memorial unto the children of Israel, that no stranger, which *is* not of the seed of Aaron, come near to offer incense before the LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD said to him by the hand of Moses.

## § 32. Wicked Priests.

(1. THE SONS OF ELI.)

1 *Sam.* ii. 12. Now the sons of Eli *were* sons of Belial; they knew not the LORD.

— — 13. And the priest's custom with the people *was, that,* when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

— — 14. And he struck *it* into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in Shiloh unto all the Israelites that came thither.

— — 15. Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

— — 16. And *if* any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and *then* take *as much* as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, *Nay;* but thou shalt give *it me* now: and if not, I will take *it* by force.

— — 17. Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the LORD: for men abhorred the offering of the LORD.

(2. THE PUNISHMENT OF THEIR HOUSE.)

1 *Sam.* ii. 28. And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Israel *to be* my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Israel?

— — 29. Wherefore kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded *in my* habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Israel my people?

— — 31. Behold, the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

— — 32. And thou shalt see an enemy *in my* habitation, in all *the wealth* which *God* shall give Israel: and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever.

— — 36. And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left in thine house shall come *and* crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priest's offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

(3. JAAZANIAH AND PELATIAH.)

*Ezek.* xi. 1. Moreover the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of the LORD's house, which looketh eastward: and behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Jaazaniah the son of Azur, and Pelatiah the son of Benaiah, princes of the people.

— — 2. Then said he unto me, Son of man, these *are* the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

— xxii. 26. Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed *difference* between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

(4. THE CRIMES OF WICKED PRIESTS.)

(A. THEY NEGLECT TO TEACH.)

*Hos.* iv. 6. My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

— — 7. As they were increased, so they sinned against me: *therefore* will I change their glory into shame.

— — 8. They eat up the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.

*Mal.* ii. 4. And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

— — 5. My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him *for* the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

— — 6. The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity.

— — 7. For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he *is* the messenger of the LORD of hosts.

— — 8. But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

— — 9. Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law.

(B. THEY COMMIT MURDER AND LEWDNESS.)

*Hos.* vi. 8. Gilead *is* a city of them that work iniquity, *and is* polluted with blood.

— — 9. And as troops of robbers wait for a man, *so* the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness.

— — 10. I have seen a horrible thing in the house of Israel: there *is* the whoredom of Ephraim, Israel is defiled.

(C. THEY KEEP INSINCERE FASTS.)

*Zech.* vii. 5. Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh *month,* even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, *even* to me?

— — 6. And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat *for yourselves,* and drink *for yourselves?*

(D. AND OFFER PROFANE SACRIFICES.)

*Hos.* viii. 13. They sacrifice flesh *for* the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat *it; but* the LORD accepteth them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Egypt.

*Mal.* i. 6. A son honoureth *his* father, and a servant his master: if then I *be* a father, where *is* mine honour? and if I *be* a master, where *is* my fear? saith the LORD of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

— — 7. Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, The table of the LORD *is* contemptible.

— — 8. And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, *is it* not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, *is it* not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? saith the LORD of hosts.

(5. THEIR PUNISHMENT.)

*Jer.* iii. 15. And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with knowledge and understanding.

— — 16. And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it come to mind; neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit *it;* neither shall *that* be done any more.

*Lam.* iv. 13. For the sins of her prophets, *and* the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

— — 14. They have wandered *as* blind *men* in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their garments.

— — 15. They cried unto them, Depart ye; *it is* unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn *there.*

— — 16. The anger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

*Hos.* iv. 9. And there shall be, like people, like

priest: and I will punish them for their ways, and reward them their doings.

*Hos.* iv. 10. For they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the LORD.

*Mal.* ii. 1. And now, O ye priests, this commandment *is* for you.

— — 2. If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay *it* to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the LORD of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay *it* to heart.

### § 33. The Priesthood of Christian Believers.

1 *Pet.* ii. 9. But ye *are* a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

(See 1 *Pet.* ii. 5. *Rev.* i. 6; v. 10; xx. 6.)

1 *John* ii. 20. But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## THE LEVITES AND NETHINIM.

### § 34. The Levites Set Apart for the Service of the Sanctuary.

*Num.* iii. 6. Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him.

— — 7. And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.

— — 8. And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service of the tabernacle.

— — 9. And thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they *are* wholly given unto him out of the children of Israel.

— viii. 19. And I have given the Levites *as* a gift to Aaron and to his sons from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an atonement for the children of Israel: that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the children of Israel come nigh unto the sanctuary.

— xviii. 6. And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: to you *they are* given *as* a gift for the LORD, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

2 *Chr.* xxix. 11. My sons, be not now negligent: for the LORD hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and burn incense.

### § 35. Dedicated Instead of the Firstborn of Israel.

*Num.* iii. 12. And I, behold, I have taken the Levites from among the children of Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Israel: therefore the Levites shall be mine;

— — 13. Because all the firstborn *are* mine; *for* on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine they shall be: I *am* the LORD.

— — 41. And thou shalt take the Levites for me (I *am* the LORD) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Israel.

— — 45. Take the Levites instead of all the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Levites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: I *am* the LORD.

— viii. 16. For they *are* wholly given unto me from among the children of Israel; instead of such as open every womb, *even instead of* the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I taken them unto me.

— — 17. For all the firstborn of the children of Israel *are* mine, *both* man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself.

— — 18. And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.

### § 36. The Excess of the Firstborn over the Levites.

*Num.* iii. 40. And the LORD said unto Moses, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

— — 42. And Moses numbered, as the LORD commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Israel.

— — 43. And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

— — 15. Number the children of Levi after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

— — 16. And Moses numbered them according to the word of the LORD, as he was commanded.

— — 39. All that were numbered of the Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of the LORD, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, *were* twenty and two thousand.

### § 37. This Excess Redeemed with Money.

*Num.* iii. 46. And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Israel, which are more than the Levites;

— — 47. Thou shalt even take five shekels apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take *them:* (the shekel *is* twenty gerahs:)

— — 48. And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.

— — 49. And Moses took the redemption money of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Levites:

— — 50. Of the firstborn of the children of Israel took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

— — 51. And Moses gave the money of them that were redeemed unto Aaron and to his sons, according to the word of the LORD, as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 38. The Consecration of the Levites.

*Num.* viii. 6. Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them.

— — 7. And thus shalt thou do unto them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and *so* make themselves clean.

— — 8. Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, *even* fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

— — 9. And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Israel together.

— — 10. And thou shalt bring the Levites before the LORD: and the children of Israel shall put their hands upon the Levites:

— — 11. And Aaron shall offer the Levites before the LORD *for* an offering of the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the LORD.

— — 12. And the Levites shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the

one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, unto the LORD, to make an atonement for the Levites.

*Num.* viii. 13. And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them *for* an offering unto the LORD.

— — 14. Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine.

— — 15. And after that shall the Levites go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them *for* an offering.

— — 20. And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according unto all that the LORD commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.

— — 21. And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aaron offered them *as* an offering before the LORD; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.

— — 22. And after that went the Levites in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aaron, and before his sons: as the LORD had commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.

### § 39. The Age of Service.

*Num.* viii. 24. This *is it* that *belongeth* unto the Levites: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

— — 25. And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service *thereof*, and shall serve no more:

— — 26. But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.

— iv. 22. Take also the sum of the sons of Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

— — 23. From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 2. Take the sum of the sons of Kohath from among the sons of Levi, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

— — 3. From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 29. As for the sons of Merari, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

— — 30. From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

### § 40. The Number Liable to Service.

*Num.* iv. 46. All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

— — 47. From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

— — 48. Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

— — 49. According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 38. And those that were numbered of the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

— — 39. From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

— — 40. Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

— — 41. These *are* they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD.

— — 34. And Moses and Aaron and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

— — 35. From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

— — 36. And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

— — 37. These *were* they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

— — 42. And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

— — 43. From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

— — 44. Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

— — 45. These *be* those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the LORD by the hand of Moses.

### § 41. The Whole Number of Souls.

*Num.* iii. 21. Of Gershon *was* the family of the Libnites, and the family of the Shimites: these *are* the families of the Gershonites.

— — 22. Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *even* those that were numbered of them *were* seven thousand and five hundred.

— — 27. And of Kohath *was* the family of the Amramites, and the family of the Izeharites, and the family of the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzziclites: these *are* the families of the Kohathites.

— — 28. In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

— — 33. Of Merari *was* the family of the Mahlites, and the family of the Mushites: these *are* the families of Merari.

— — 34. And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, *were* six thousand and two hundred.

### § 42. Their Heads of Families.

*Num.* iii. 24. And the chief of the house of the father of the Gershonites *shall be* Eliasaph the son of Lael.

— — 30. And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kohathites *shall be* Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.

— — 35. And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari *was* Zuriel the son of Abihail:+

### § 43. The Priests in Charge.

*Num.* iii. 32. And Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest *shall be* chief over the chief of the Levites, *and have* the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

— iv. 28. This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge *shall be* under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

— — 33. This *is* the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the

tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

### § 44. Their Place in the Camp.

(1. GERSHONITES.)

*Num.* iii. 23. The families of the Gershonites shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

(2. KOHATHITES.)

*Num.* iii. 29. The families of the sons of Kohath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

(3. MERARITES.)

*Num.* iii. 35. +*These* shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

### § 45. Their Functions about the Tabernacle.

(1. GENERALLY.)

*Num.* i. 49. Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel:

— — 50. But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that *belong* to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

— — 51. And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

— — 52. And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

— — 53. But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

— xviii. 2. And thy brethren also of the tribe of Levi, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee *shall minister* before the tabernacle of witness.

— — 3. And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also, die.

— — 4. And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

(2. OF THE GERSHONITES.)

*Num.* iii. 25. And the charge of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation *shall be* the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

— — 26. And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it, for all the service thereof.

— iv. 24. This *is* the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for burdens:

— — 25. And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that *is* above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

— — 26. And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which *is* by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

— — 27. At the appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

(3. OF THE KOHATHITES.)

*Num.* iii. 31. And their charge *shall be* the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof.

— iv. 4. This *shall be* the service of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation, *about* the most holy things.

— — 15. And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear *it:* but they shall not touch *any* holy thing, lest they die. These *things are* the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 18. Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

— — 19. But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

— — 20. But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

(4. OF THE MERARITES.)

*Num.* iii. 36. And *under* the custody and charge of the sons of Merari, *shall be* the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto,

— — 37. And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

— iv. 31. And this *is* the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

— — 32. And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

### § 46. Their Functions in the Temple.

(1. THEIR SERVICE AS CARRIERS OF THE TABERNACLE ENDED.)

1 *Chr.* xxiii. 2. And he gathered together all the princes of Israel, with the priests and the Levites.

— — 3. Now the Levites were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

— — 24. These *were* the sons of Levi after the house of their fathers; *even* the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the LORD, from the age of twenty years and upward.

— — 25. For David said, the LORD God of Israel hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Jerusalem for ever:

— — 26. And also unto the Levites: they shall no *more* carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

(2. THEY ARE TRANSFERRED TO THE TEMPLE SERVICE.)

1 *Chr.* vi. 48. Their brethren also the Levites *were* appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.

— xxiii. 27. For by the last words of David the Levites *were* numbered from twenty years old and above:

— — 28. Because their office *was* to wait on the sons of Aaron for the service of the house of the LORD, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

— — 29. Both for the shewbread, and for the fine flour for meat offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for *that which is baked in* the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;

— — 30. And to stand every morning to thank and praise the LORD, and likewise at even;

— — 31. And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the LORD, in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the

set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the LORD:

1 *Chr.* xxiii. 32. And that they should keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy *place*, and the charge of the sons of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.

(3. AS DOORKEEPERS.)

1 *Chr.* ix. 17. And the porters *were*, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum *was* the chief;

— — 18. Who hitherto *waited* in the king's gate eastward: they *were* porters in the companies of the children of Levi.

— — 19. And Shallum the son of Kore, the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korahites, *were* over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, *being* over the host of the LORD, *were* keepers of the entry.

— — 20. And Phinehas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past, *and* the LORD *was* with him.

— — 21. *And* Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah *was* porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 22. All these *which were* chosen to be porters in the gates *were* two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their set office.

— — 23. So they and their children *had* the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, *namely*, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

— — 24. In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

— — 25. And their brethren, *which were* in their villages, *were* to come after seven days from time to time with them.

— — 26. For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in *their* set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

— — 27. And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge *was* upon them, and the opening thereof every morning *pertained* to them.

— xxvi. 12. Among these *were* the divisions of the porters, *even* among the chief men, *having* wards one against another, to minister in the house of the LORD.

— — 14. And the lot eastward fell to Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

— — 15. To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons the house of Asuppim.

— — 16. To Shuppim and Hosah *the lot came forth* westward, with the gate Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going up, ward against ward.

— — 17. Eastward *were* six Levites, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two *and* two.

— — 18. At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, *and* two at Parbar.

— — 19. These *are* the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.

(4. STOREKEEPERS.)

1 *Chr.* ix. 28. And *certain* of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by tale.

— — 29. *Some* of them also *were* appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

2 *Chr.* xxxi. 11. Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the LORD; and they prepared *them*,

— — 12. And brought in the offerings and the tithes and the dedicated *things* faithfully: over which Cononiah the Levite *was* ruler, and Shimei his brother *was* the next.

— — 13. And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth, and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Ismachiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah, *were* overseers under the hand of Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at the commandment of Hezekiah the king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.

— — 14. And Kore the son of Imnah the Levite, the porter toward the east, *was* over the freewill offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the LORD, and the most holy things.

— — 15. And next him *were* Eden, and Miniamin, and Jeshua, and Shemaiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in the cities of the priests, in *their* set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

— — 16. Besides their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, *even* unto every one that entereth into the house of the LORD, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses:

(5. TREASURERS.)

1 *Chr.* xxvi. 26. Which Shelomith and his brethren *were* over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which David the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

— — 27. Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the LORD.

— — 28. And all that Samuel the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of Zeruiah, had dedicated; *and* whosoever had dedicated *any thing*, *it was* under the hand of Shelomith, and of his brethren.

(6. ASSISTANTS AT SACRIFICES.)

1 *Chr.* ix. 31. And Mattithiah, *one* of the Levites, who *was* the firstborn of Shallum the Korahite had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.

— — 32. And *other* of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, *were* over the shewbread, to prepare *it* every sabbath.

(7. SINGERS.)

1 *Chr.* vi. 31. And these *are they* whom David set over the service of song in the house of the LORD, after that the ark had rest.

— — 32. And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: and *then* they waited on their office according to their order.

— ix. 33. And these *are* the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, *who remaining* in the chambers *were* free: for they were employed in *that* work day and night.

— — 34. These chief fathers of the Levites *were* chief throughout their generations: these dwelt at Jerusalem.

— xvi. 7. Then on that day David delivered first *this psalm* to thank the LORD into the hand of Asaph and his brethren.

— — 41. And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the LORD, because his mercy *endureth* for ever;

— — 42. And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jeduthun *were* porters.

— xxiii. 5. Moreover four thousand *were* porters; and four thousand praised the LORD with the instruments which I made, *said David*, to praise *therewith*.

— xxv. 5. All these *were* the sons of Heman the king's seer in the words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters.

— — 6. All these *were* under the hands of their father for song *in* the house of the LORD, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.

— — 7. So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the LORD, *even* all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

### § 47. They Resort to Judah when Israel becomes Idolatrous.

2 *Chr.* xi. 13. And the priests and the Levites that *were* in all Israel resorted to him out of all their coasts.

— — 14. For the Levites left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the LORD:

— — 16. And after them, out of all the tribes of Israel, such as set their hearts to seek the LORD God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

### § 48. Reorganized by Jehoiada.

2 *Chr.* xxiii. 18. Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as *it is* written in the law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, *as it was ordained* by David.

— — 19. And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none *which was* unclean in any thing should enter in.

### § 49. After the Captivity.

(1. THEIR GENEALOGIES PRESERVED.)

*Neh.* xii. 22. The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and Jadua, *were* recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Darius the Persian.

— — 23. The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, *were* written in the book of the Chronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib.

(2. THEY ARE ASSEMBLED AT AHAVA.)

*Ezr.* viii. 15. And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

— — 16. Then sent I for Eliezer, for Ariel, for Shemaiah, and for Elnathan, and for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for Nathan, and for Zechariah, and for Meshullam, chief men; also for Joiarib, and for Elnathan, men of understanding.

— — 18. And by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

— — 19. And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

(3. AND REORGANIZED ON DAVID'S PLAN.)

*Neh.* xi. 16. And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of the chief of the Levites, *had* the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

— — 18. All the Levites in the holy city *were* two hundred fourscore and four.

— — 19. Moreover the porters, Akkub, Talmon, and their brethren that kept the gates, *were* a hundred seventy and two.

— — 23. For *it was* the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

— xii. 24. And the chief of the Levites: Hashabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the son of Kadmiel, with their brethren over against them, to praise *and* to give thanks, according to the commandment of David the man of God, ward over against ward.

— — 25. Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshullam, Talmon, Akkub, *were* porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates.

— — 26. These *were* in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Jozadak, and in the days of Nehemiah the governor, and of Ezra the priest, the scribe.

— — 44. And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the priests and Levites: for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites that waited.

— — 45. And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of David, *and* of Solomon his son.

— — 46. For in the days of David and Asaph of old *there were* chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

### § 50. The Levites of Ezekiel's Vision.

*Ezek.* xliv. 10. And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.

— — 11. Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, *having* charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

— — 12. Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord GOD, and they shall bear their iniquity.

— — 13. And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy *place:* but they shall bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

— — 14. But I will make them keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

— — 15. But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord GOD:

— — 16. They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

— — 17. And it shall come to pass, *that* when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, while they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

— — 18. They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird *themselves* with any thing that causeth sweat.

— — 19. And when they go forth into the outer court, *even* into the outer court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.

### § 51. The Maintenance of the Levites.

(1. THEY RECEIVED NO INHERITANCE WITH THE OTHER TRIBES.)

*Deut.* x. 8. At that time the LORD separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the LORD, to stand before the LORD to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day.

— — 9. Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the LORD is his inheritance, according as the LORD thy God promised him.

— xviii. 1. The priests the Levites, *and* all the tribe of Levi, shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and his inheritance.

— — 2. Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the LORD *is* their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

*Num.* xxvi. 62. And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: for they were not numbered among the children of Israel, because there was no inheritance given them among the children of Israel.

*Jos.* xiii. 33. But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not *any* inheritance: the LORD God of Israel *was* their inheritance, as he said unto them.

*Jos.* xiv. 3. For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and a half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance among them.

— — 4. For the children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell *in*, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

— xviii. 7. But the Levites have no part among you; for the priesthood of the LORD *is* their inheritance: and Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their inheritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the LORD gave them.

(2. BUT TITHES INSTEAD.)

*Num.* xviii. 21. And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, *even* the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 22. Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear sin, and die.

— — 23. But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

— — 24. But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer *as* a heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

(3. HAD CITIES WITH THEIR SUBURBS.)

*Num.* xxxv. 2. Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites, of the inheritance of their possession, cities to dwell in; and ye shall give *also* unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.

— — 3. And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.

— — 4. And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Levites, *shall reach* from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

— — 5. And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city *shall be* in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

(4. AND WERE TO SHARE THE PROSPERITY OF THE PEOPLE.)

*Deut.* xii. 19. Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.

— xxvi. 11. And thou shalt rejoice in every good *thing* which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that *is* among you.

### § 52. Their Support after the Captivity.

*Neh.* xii. 47. And all Israel in the days of Zerubbabel, and in the days of Nehemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: and they sanctified *holy things* unto the Levites; and the Levites sanctified *them* unto the children of Aaron.

### § 53. They Might Serve at Will.

*Deut.* xviii. 6. And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the LORD shall choose;

— — 7. Then he shall minister in the name of the LORD his God, as all his brethren the Levites *do*, which stand there before the LORD.

— — 8. They shall have like portions to eat, besides that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

### § 54. The Levite Hired by Micah.

*Jud.* xvii. 7. And there was a young man out of Beth-lehem-judah of the family of Judah, who *was* a Levite, and he sojourned there.

— — 8. And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to sojourn where he could find *a place:* and he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he journeyed.

— — 9. And Micah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I *am* a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find *a place.*

— — 10. And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten *shekels* of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

— — 11. And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

— — 12. And Micah consecrated the Levite; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Micah.

— — 13. Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to *my* priest.

### § 55. The Nethinim.

(1. ORIGINALLY GIBEONITES WHO ESCAPED SLAUGHTER.)

See *Jos.* ix. 21–27.

(2. RECRUITED BY DAVID.)

See *Ezr.* viii. 20.

(3. SOME OF THEM RETURNED WITH THE CAPTIVES FROM BABYLON.)

*Ezr.* viii. 17. And I sent them with commandment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and I told them what they should say unto Iddo, *and* to his brethren the Nethinim, at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

— — 20. Also of the Nethinim, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinim: all of them were expressed by name.

(4. TWO LISTS OF THEM.)

See *Ezr.* ii. 43–54. *Neh.* vii. 46–56.

---

## CHAP. V.

## THE PROPHETS.

### § 56. Their Office.

(1. TO COMMUNICATE THE WORD OF THE LORD.)

*Jer.* xvii. 15. Behold, they say unto me, Where *is* the word of the LORD? let it come now.

— — 16. As for me, I have not hastened from *being* a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was *right* before thee.

— xix. 14. Then came Jeremiah from Tophet, whither the LORD had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in the court of the LORD's house, and said to all the people,

*Ezek.* ii. 3. And he said unto me, Son of man, I send thee to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that hath rebelled against me: they and their fathers have transgressed against me, *even* unto this very day.

— — 4. For *they are* impudent children and stiff-hearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GOD.

*Hab.* ii. 1. I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

(2. FEARLESSLY.)

*Is.* viii. 11. For the LORD spake thus to me with a

strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

*Is.* viii. 12. Say ye not, A confederacy, to all *them to* whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

(3. WHATEVER MAY BE THE ISSUE.)

*Is.* xxviii. 11. For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people.

— — 12. To whom he said, This *is* the rest *wherewith* ye may cause the weary to rest; and this *is* the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

*Ezek.* ii. 5. And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they *are* a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

— iii. 5. For thou *art* not sent to a people of a strange speech and of a hard language, *but* to the house of Israel;

— — 6. Not to many people of a strange speech and of a hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. Surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee.

— — 7. But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel *are* impudent and hardhearted.

— — 17. Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

— — 18. When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked *man* shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

— — 19. Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

— — 21. Nevertheless, if thou warn the righteous *man*, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

— xxxiii. 2. Son of man, speak to the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:

— — 3. If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

— — 4. Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head.

— — 5. He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

— — 6. But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take *any* person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

— — 7. So thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Israel; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

— — 8. When I say unto the wicked, O wicked *man*, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked *man* shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

— — 9. Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

### § 57. Death for Disobedience.

1 *Kings* xiii. 10. So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Beth-el.

— — 21. And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah saying, Thus saith the LORD, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the LORD, and hast not kept the commandment which the LORD thy God commanded thee,

— — 22. But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of which *the* LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcass shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

### § 58. God Protects His Prophets.

1 *Chr.* xvi. 20. And *when* they went from nation to nation, and from *one* kingdom to another people;

— — 21. He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their sakes,

— — 22. *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

### § 59. The Founder of the Hebrew Schools of Prophets.

(1. HIS EARLY LIFE.)

1 *Sam.* i. 24. And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the LORD in Shiloh: and the child *was* young.

— ii. 11. And Elkanah went to Ramah to his house. And the child did minister unto the LORD before Eli the priest.

— — 18. But Samuel ministered before the LORD, *being* a child, girded with a linen ephod.

(2. THE RESPECT PAID HIM BY THE PEOPLE.)

1 *Sam.* ix. 11. *And* as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

— — 12. And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, *he is* before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for *there is* a sacrifice of the people to day in the high place:

— — 13. As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; *and* afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him.

### § 60. The Prophet Elijah.

(1. APPOINTS HIS SUCCESSOR.)

1 *Kings* xix. 19. So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who *was* ploughing *with* twelve yoke *of oxen* before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

— — 20. And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and *then* I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

(2. WHO REFUSES TO LEAVE HIM.)

2 *Kings* ii. 2. And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Beth-el. And Elisha said *unto him*, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Beth-el.

— — 4. And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the LORD hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho.

— — 6. And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the LORD hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, *As* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

### § 61. An Impatient Prophet.

*Jonah* iv. 1. But it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.

— — 2. And he prayed unto the LORD, and said, I pray thee, O LORD, *was* not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou *art* a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

— — 3. Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech

thee, my life from me; for *it is* better for me to die than to live.

*Jonah* iv. 4. Then said the LORD, Doest thou well to be angry?

— — 5. So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

### § 62. False Prophets Tested.

*Jer.* xxvii. 18. But if they *be* prophets, and if the word of the LORD be with them, let them now make intercession to the LORD of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

— — 19. For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

— — 20. Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem;

— — 21. Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain *in* the house of the LORD, and *in* the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem;

— — 22. They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the LORD; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

### § 63. Wicked Prophets.

(1. THEIR SINS.)

*Jer.* ii. 8. The priests said not, Where *is* the LORD? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after *things that* do not profit.

— v. 30. A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;

— — 31. The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love *to have it so:* and what will ye do in the end thereof?

— xxxii. 32. Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

— — 33. And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, rising up early and teaching *them*, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

*Hos.* ix. 5. What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

— — 6. For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant *places* for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns *shall be* in their tabernacles.

— — 7. The days of visitation are come, the days of recompense are come; Israel shall know *it:* the prophet *is* a fool, the spiritual man *is* mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

— — 8. The watchman of Ephraim *was* with my God: *but* the prophet *is* a snare of a fowler in all his ways, *and* hatred in the house of his God.

*Zeph.* iii. 4. Her prophets *are* light *and* treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law.

(2. THE PUNISHMENT.)

*Jer.* vi. 10. To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? Behold, their ear *is* uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, the word of the LORD is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

— — 11. Therefore I am full of the fury of the LORD; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with *him that is* full of days.

— — 12. And their houses shall be turned unto others, *with their* fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD.

— — 13. For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one *is* given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

— viii. 10. Therefore will I give their wives unto others, *and* their fields to them that shall inherit *them:* for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

— xiv. 12. When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

— xxiii. 11. For both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the LORD.

— — 12. Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery *ways* in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, *even* the year of their visitation, saith the LORD.

*Hos.* iv. 5. Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

### § 64. A Heathen Prophet Acknowledges the Divine Authority.

*Num.* xxii. 13. And Balaam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Balak, Get you into your land: for the LORD refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

— — 14. And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## APOSTLES.

### § 65. The Twelve.

(1. THEIR CALL TO DISCIPLESHIP.)

*Mark* ii. 14. And as he passed by, he saw Levi the *son* of Alpheus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him.

See *Mat.* iv. 18–22. *Mark* i. 16–20. *Luke* v. 8–11. *John* i. 35–49.

(2. APPOINTMENT TO THE APOSTOLATE.)

*Mat.* x. 2. Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James *the son* of Zebedee, and John his brother;

— — 3. Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James *the son* of Alpheus, and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus;

— — 4. Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him.

*Mark* iii. 16. And Simon he surnamed Peter;

— — 17. And James the *son* of Zebedee, and John the brother of James; and he surnamed them Boanerges, which is, The sons of thunder:

— — 18. And Andrew, and Philip, and Bartholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas, and James the *son* of Alpheus, and Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,

— — 19. And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into a house.

*Luke* vi. 13. And when it was day, he called *unto him* his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

— — 14. Simon, (whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew,

*Luke* vi. 15. Matthew and Thomas, James the *son* of Alpheus, and Simon called Zelotes,

— — 16. And Judas *the brother* of James, and Judas Iscariot, which also was the traitor.

(3. INSTRUCTIONS.)

*Mat.* x. 9. Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses;

— — 10. Nor scrip for *your* journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat.

— — 11. And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, inquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.

— — 12. And when ye come into a house, salute it.

— — 13. And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.

— — 14. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet.

— — 15. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.

*Mark* vi. 8. And commanded them that they should take nothing for *their* journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in *their* purse:

— — 9. But *be* shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

— — 10. And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into a house, there abide till ye depart from that place.

— — 11. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom and Gomorrah in the day of judgment, than for that city.

*Luke* ix. 3. And he said unto them, Take nothing for *your* journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.

— — 4. And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.

— — 5. And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

*John* xiii. 20. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

— xx. 21. Then said Jesus to them again, Peace *be* unto you: as *my* Father hath sent me, even so send I you.

(4. SPECIAL DUTIES.)

(A. TO BEAR WITNESS.)

*Luke* xxiv. 48. And ye are witnesses of these things.

*John* xv. 27. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning.

(B. TO PREACH THE KINGDOM OF GOD.)

*Mat.* x. 7. And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.

— — 27. What I tell you in darkness, *that* speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, *that* preach ye upon the housetops.

*Mark* iii. 13. And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth *unto him* whom he would: and they came unto him.

— — 14. And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach.

*Luke* ix. 2. And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

1 *Cor.* i. 17. For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

— — 18. For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish, foolishness; but unto us which are saved, it is the power of God.

1 *Tim.* i. 11. According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

(5. PREROGATIVES.)

(A. TO WORK MIRACLES.)

*Mat.* x. 1. And when he had called unto *him* his twelve disciples, he gave them power *against* unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

— — 8. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.

*Mark* iii. 15. And to have power to heal sicknesses, and to cast out devils:

— vi. 7. And he called *unto him* the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

*Luke* ix. 1. Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

— x. 19. Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy; and nothing shall by any means hurt you.

(B. TO REMIT SINS.)

*Mat.* xviii. 17. And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell *it* unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as a heathen man and a publican.

— — 18. Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

*John* xx. 23. Whosesoever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; *and* whosesoever *sins* ye retain, they are retained.

(6. FIRST LABOURS.)

*Luke* ix. 6. And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

*Mark* vi. 13. And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed *them*.

— — 30. And the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

*Luke* xxii. 35. And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And they said, Nothing.

## § 66. The Seventy.

(1. APPOINTED.)

*Luke* x. 1. After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

(2. INSTRUCTED.)

*Luke* x. 4. Carry neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.

— — 5. And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace *be* to this house.

— — 6. And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.

— — 7. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.

— — 8. And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:

— — 9. And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

— — 10. But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,

— — 11. Even the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding, be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.

— — 12. But I say unto you, that it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city.

— — 14. But it shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment, than for you.

— — 15. And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell.

— — 16. He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.

## § 67. St. Peter.

(1. CHRIST'S PRAYER FOR HIM.)

*Luke* xxii. 32. But I have prayed for thee, that thy

faith fail not: and when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.

*Luke* xxii. 33. And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

(2. AND FINAL CHARGE TO HIM.)

*John* xxi. 15. So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs.

— — 16. He saith to him again the second time, Simon, *son* of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep.

### § 68. The Place of Judas Filled.

*Acts* i. 21. Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,

— — 22. Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

— — 23. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.

— — 24. And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all *men*, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

— — 25. That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

— — 26. And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias: and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

### § 69. St. Paul's Apostleship.

1 *Cor.* xv. 9. For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.

— — 10. But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which *was bestowed* upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

— — 11. Therefore whether *it were* I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.

2 *Cor.* x. 7. Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he *is* Christ's, even so *are* we Christ's.

— — 8. For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

— — 12. For we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves: but they, measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

— — 13. But we will not boast of things without *our* measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

— — 14. For we stretch not ourselves beyond *our measure*, as though we reached not unto you; for we are come as far as to you also in *preaching* the gospel of Christ:

— — 15. Not boasting of things without *our* measure, *that is*, of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

— — 16. To preach the gospel in the *regions* beyond you, *and* not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

— xi. 5. For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

— — 6. But though *I be* rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things.

— xii. 11. I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

— — 12. Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

*Gal.* i. 17. Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

— — 18. Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

— — 20. Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

— — 21. Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia;

— — 22. And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ:

— ii. 1. Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with *me* also.

1 *Tim.* ii. 6. Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time.

— — 7. Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, *and* lie not,) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

(A. HE AND BARNABAS SPECIALLY SET APART BY THE CHURCH AT ANTIOCH FOR MISSIONARY WORK AMONG THE GENTILES.)

*Acts* xiii. 3. And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid *their* hands on them, they sent *them* away.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## PROPHETS IN THE CHRISTIAN CHURCH.

### § 70. The Prophetic Gift.

(1. TO BE COVETED.)

1 *Cor.* xiv. 38. But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

— — 39. Wherefore, brethren, covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

(2. IS BETTER THAN THE GIFT OF TONGUES.)

1 *Cor.* xiv. 2. For he that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth *him;* howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

— — 3. But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men *to* edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

— — 4. He that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

— — 5. I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater *is* he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

— — 6. Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

(3. RULES TO BE OBSERVED.)

1 *Cor.* xiv. 29. Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

— — 30. If *any thing* be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

— — 31. For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

— — 32. And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

(4. THE HONOR DUE.)

*Mat.* x. 40. He that receiveth you receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

— — 41. He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

— — 42. And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold *water* only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

### § 71. Instances of the Bestowal of the Gift.

*Acts* xiii. 1. Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

— xix. 6. And when Paul had laid *his* hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

— — 7. And all the men were about twelve.

See *Acts* xi. 27, 28; xxi. 9–11.

### § 72. The Two Witnesses of the Apocalypse.

*Rev.* xi. 3. And I will give *power* unto my two witnesses, and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

— — 4. These are the two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## EVANGELISTS.

### § 73. Their Ordination.

1 *Tim.* iv. 14. Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

See 2 *Tim.* i. 6.

### § 74. Authority.

(1. TO PREACH AND TEACH.)

*Acts* xviii. 24. And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, *and* mighty in the Scriptures, came to Ephesus.

— — 25. This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John.

— — 27. And when he was disposed to pass into Achaia, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace:

See 1 *Tim.* iv. 2–5.

(2. TO REPROVE.)

1 *Tim.* v. 20. Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

— — 21. I charge *thee* before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

*Tit.* i. 13. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

— — 14. Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.

— ii. 15. These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

(3. REJECT HERETICS.)

*Tit.* iii. 10. A man that is a heretic, after the first and second admonition, reject;

— — 11. Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being condemned of himself.

(4. SUPERVISE AND CORRECT BOTH ELDERS AND CHURCHES.)

1 *Tim.* i. 3. As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine,

— iv. 11. These things command and teach.

— — 12. Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

— — 13. Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

— v. 19. Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.

2 *Tim.* iv. 2. Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long-suffering and doctrine.

— — 3. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears;

— — 4. And they shall turn away *their* ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.

— — 5. But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

See 1 *Tim.* v. 1, 17, 19. *Tit.* ii.

(5. ORDAIN AND APPOINT TEACHERS.)

2 *Tim.* ii. 2. And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

1 *Tim.* v. 22. Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

*Tit.* i. 5. For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

### § 75. Their Work.

(1. HAD NO LOCAL CHARGE.)

1 *Cor.* xvi. 10. Now if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also *do*.

— — 11. Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

— — 12. As touching *our* brother Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time:

2 *Tim.* iv. 11. Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

— — 12. And Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus.

*Tit.* iii. 12. When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter.

— — 13. Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

*Phil.* ii. 25. Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labour, and fellow soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants.

See 2 *Tim.* iv. 9, 10, 21.

(2. WERE UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE APOSTLES.)

1 *Cor.* iv. 17. For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church.

1 *Thess.* iii. 1. Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone;

— — 2. And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow labourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

(3. WERE SOMETIMES DESIGNATED BY THE CHURCHES.)

2 *Cor.* viii. 18. And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise *is* in the gospel throughout all the churches;

— — 19. And not *that* only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and *declaration of* your ready mind:

---

## CHAP. IX.

## PRESBYTER-BISHOPS.*

### § 76. Elders.

(1. FIRST MENTIONED. 45 A.D.)

See *Acts* xi. 30.

* It is now generally admitted that in the New Testament the terms Presbyter (Elder) and Bishop are applied indifferently to the same persons; the former taken from the Jews and suggesting gravity of character, the latter borrowed from the Greeks and denoting the nature of the office.—H.

(2. APPOINTED IN EVERY CITY.)

*Acts* xiv. 23. And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

See *Tit.* i. 5.

### § 77. The Qualifications Required.

1 *Tim.* iii. 1. This *is* a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work.

— — 2. A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;

— — 3. Not given to wine, no striker, nor greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

— — 4. One that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity;

— — 5. (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

— — 6. Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

— — 7. Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

*Tit.* i. 6. If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

— — 7. For a bishop must be blameless as the steward of God; not self-willed, nor soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

— — 8. But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

### § 78. The Duties Enjoined.

(1. TEACHING.)

*Tit.* i. 9. Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

— — 10. For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision:

— — 11. Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake.

See 1 *Tim.* iv. 16; vi. 3. *Tit.* ii. 1.

(2. TEACHING AND RULING.)

1 *Pet.* v. 1. The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

— — 2. Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight *thereof*, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

— — 3. Neither as being lords over *God's* heritage, but being ensamples to the flock.

See *Acts* xx. 28.

(3. MINISTERING TO THE SICK.)

*Jam.* v. 14. Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

### § 79. Their Claim to Respect and Obedience.

1 *Thess.* v. 12. And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

— — 13. And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. *And* be at peace among yourselves.

1 *Tim.* v. 17. Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

*Heb.* xiii. 7. Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of *their* conversation.

— — 17. Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that *is* unprofitable for you.

### § 80. Their Reward.

*Prov.* xi. 30. The fruit of the righteous *is* a tree of life; and he that winneth souls *is* wise.

1 *Pet.* v. 4. And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

---

## CHAP. X.

## DEACONS AND DEACONESSES.

### § 81. Appointment of Deacons, about 35 A.D.

*Acts* vi. 5. And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch;

— — 6. Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid *their* hands on them.

### § 82. The Qualifications Required.

1 *Tim.* iii. 8. Likewise *must* the deacons *be* grave, not double-tongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

— — 9. Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

— — 10. And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being *found* blameless.

— — 11. Even so *must their* wives *be* grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

— — 12. Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.

— — 13. For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Christ Jesus.

— — 14. These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

— — 15. But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.

### § 83. The Service Expected.

*Acts* vi. 1. And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.

— — 2. Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples *unto them*, and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

— — 3. Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

— — 4. But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

### § 84. Deaconesses.

*Rom.* xvi. 1. I commend unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the church which is at Cenchrea:

— — 2. That ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a succourer of many, and of myself also.

See *Rom.* xvi. 12. 1 *Tim.* v. 9.

---

## CHAP. XI.

## OFFICES AND GIFTS.

### § 85. In General.

*Rom.* xii. 6. Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, *let us prophesy* according to the proportion of faith;

*Rom.* xii. 7. Or ministry, *let us wait* on *our* ministering; or he that teacheth, on teaching;

1 *Cor.* xii. 5. And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

— — 28. And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues.

— — 29. *Are* all apostles? *are* all prophets? *are* all teachers? *are* all workers of miracles?

— — 30. Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

*Eph.* iv. 11. And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

— — 12. For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

### § 86. The Gift of Tongues.

(1. AN INTERPRETER NEEDED.)

1 *Cor.* xiv. 9. So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

— — 10. There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them *is* without signification.

— — 11. Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh *shall be* a barbarian unto me.

— — 13. Wherefore let him that speaketh in an *unknown* tongue pray that he may interpret.

— — 14. For if I pray in an *unknown* tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

— — 15. What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the understanding also.

— — 16. Else, when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

— — 17. For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

— — 18. I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

— — 19. Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that *by my voice* I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an *unknown* tongue.

(2. A SIGN TO UNBELIEVERS.)

1 *Cor.* xiv. 21. In the law it is written, With *men of* other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

— — 22. Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying *serveth* not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

— — 23. If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in *those that are* unlearned, or unbelievers, will they not say that ye are mad?

— — 24. But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or *one* unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

— — 25. And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on *his* face, he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth.

---

## CHAP. XII.

## OF SPIRITUAL MINISTRY IN GENERAL.

### § 87. The Ministerial Office.

(1. OF DIVINE APPOINTMENT.)

*Ex.* iv. 12. Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say.

— — 13. And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand *of him whom* thou wilt send.

*Ps.* lxviii. 11. The Lord gave the word: great *was* the company of those that published *it.*

1 *John* ii. 27. But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

2 *Cor.* i. 21. Now he which stablisheth us with you in Christ, and hath anointed us, *is* God;

— ii. 15. For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish:

— — 16. To the one *we are* the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who *is* sufficient for these things?

— — 17. For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Christ.

— iii. 1. Do we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some *others*, epistles of commendation to you, or *letters* of commendation from you?

— v. 20. Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech *you* by us: we pray *you* in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

*Gal.* vi. 17. From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

1 *John* iv. 6. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.

(2. ITS FIELD IS THE WORLD.)

*John* iv. 35. Say not ye, There are yet four months, and *then* cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest.

See *Mat.* xiii. 38; xxviii. 19, 20. *Luke* xxiv. 47. *Acts* ii. 39. *Col.* i. 23.

(3. ITS CONSTRAINT.)

1 *Cor.* ix. 16. For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!

— — 17. For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, a dispensation *of the gospel* is committed unto me.

— — 18. What is my reward then? *Verily* that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

(4. ITS POWER.)

*Mark* vi. 20. For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and a holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

See *Rom.* 1. 16. 1 *Cor.* i. 18, 24. 2 *Cor.* vi. 7; x. 10. *Heb.* iv. 12.

(5. ITS GLORY.)

2 *Cor.* iii. 7. But if the ministration of death, written *and* engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not steadfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which *glory* was to be done away:

— — 8. How shall not the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

— — 9. For if the ministration of condemnation *be* glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

— — 10. For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

— — 11. For if that which is done away *was* glorious, much more that which remaineth *is* glorious.

### § 88. Temporal Support.

(1. THE MINISTER'S RIGHT.)

*Rom.* x. 14. How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without a preacher?

— — 15. And how shall they preach, except they

be sent? as it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

1 *Cor.* ix. 2. If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

— — 3. Mine answer to them that do examine me is this:

— — 4. Have we not power to eat and to drink?

— — 5. Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and *as* the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas?

— — 6. Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working?

— — 7. Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

— — 8. Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

— — 9. For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

— — 10. Or saith he *it* altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, *this* is written: that he that plougheth should plough in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

— — 11. If we have sown unto you spiritual things, *is it* a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

— — 12. If others be partakers of *this* power over you, *are* not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

— — 13. Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live *of the things* of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

— — 14. Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

— — 15. But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for *it were* better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

*Gal.* vi. 6. Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

(2. THE PEOPLE'S PRIVILEGE AND PROFIT.)

2 *Cor.* i. 14. As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also *are* ours in the day of the Lord Jesus.

— — 15. And in this confidence I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have a second benefit;

— — 16. And to pass by you into Macedonia, and to come again out of Macedonia unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Judea.

### § 89. Self-Support.

*Acts* xx. 33. I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

— — 34. Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

— xxviii. 30. And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,

— — 31. Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with all confidence, no man forbidding him.

2 *Cor.* xi. 7. Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely?

— — 8. I robbed other churches, taking wages *of them* to do you service.

— — 9. And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all *things* I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and *so* will I keep *myself*.

— xii. 13. For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except *it be* that I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

— — 14. Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

— — 15. And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

— — 16. But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

— — 17. Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

— — 18. I desired Titus, and with *him* I sent a brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? *walked we* not in the same steps?

1 *Thess.* ii. 9. For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

2 *Thess.* iii. 7. For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

— — 8. Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

— — 9. Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

### § 90. False Teachers.

*Luke* xx. 47. Which devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.

*John* x. 1. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.

— — 2. But he that entereth in by the door is the shepherd of the sheep.

— — 3. To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.

— — 4. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

— — 5. And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him; for they know not the voice of strangers.

### § 91. Duties of Ministers.

(1. TO PREACH THE TRUE DOCTRINE.)

1 *Sam.* xii. 7. Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the LORD of all the righteous acts of the LORD, which he did to you and to your fathers.

1 *Cor.* i. 23. But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness:

— ii. 2. For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

— iii. 9. For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, *ye are* God's building.

— — 10. According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.

2 *Cor.* iv. 5. For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake.

— v. 11. Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

See 2 *Tim.* iv. 2–4.

(2. TO SHUN ERROR.)

*Mat.* xv. 13. But he answered and said, Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.

— — 14. Let them alone; they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.

*Acts* xx. 29. For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

— — 30. Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

— — 31. Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

1 *Tim.* i. 6. From which some having swerved have turned aside into vain jangling;

— — 7. Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

— vi. 3. If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, *even* the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

— — 4. He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

— — 5. Perverse disputings of men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself.

2 *Tim.* ii. 16. But shun profane *and* vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

— — 17. And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymeneus and Philetus;

— — 18. Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

(3. TO AVOID FRIVOLOUS DISCUSSIONS.)

1 *Tim.* i. 4. Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: *so do.*

— iv. 6. If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

— — 7. But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself *rather* unto godliness.

— vi. 20. O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane *and* vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

2 *Tim.* ii. 14. Of these things put *them* in remembrance, charging *them* before the Lord, that they strive not about words to no profit, *but* to the subverting of the hearers.

— — 15. Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

— — 23. But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

*Tit.* iii. 9. But avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

(4. TO REPROVE.)

(A. WITH KINDNESS.)

*Gal.* iv. 12. Brethren, I beseech you, be as I *am;* for I *am* as ye *are:* ye have not injured me at all.

— — 13. Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you at the first.

— — 14. And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, *even* as Christ Jesus.

— — 15. Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if *it had been* possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

— — 16. Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

(B. YET WITH NECESSARY SHARPNESS.)

1 *Cor.* iv. 18. Now some are puffed up, as though I would not come to you.

— — 19. But I will come to you shortly, if the LORD will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

— — 21. What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and *in* the spirit of meekness?

— xi. 17. Now in this that I declare *unto you* I praise *you* not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

— — 18. For first of all, when ye come together in the church, I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

2 *Cor.* xiii. 1. This *is* the third *time* I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

— — 2. I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

— — 10. Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

*Gal.* i. 10. For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

(5. TO SET A GOOD EXAMPLE.)

*Tit.* ii. 7. In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine *shewing* uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

— — 8. Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

(6. TO MAINTAIN GOOD ORDER.)

1 *Cor.* xiv. 26. How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying.

— — 27. If any man speak in an *unknown* tongue, *let it be* by two, or at the most *by* three, and *that* by course; and let one interpret.

— — 28. But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

— — 34. Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but *they are commanded* to be under obedience, as also saith the law.

— — 35. And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

— — 40. Let all things be done decently and in order.

## § 92. Ministerial Graces.

(1. KNOWLEDGE.)

*Luke* vi. 39. And he spake a parable unto them; Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?

(2. DISCRETION.)

2 *Cor.* xi. 12. But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

— — 13. For such *are* false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ.

*Gal.* ii. 2. And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

(3. TRUTHFULNESS.)

2 *Cor.* i. 18. But *as* God *is* true, our word toward you was not yea and nay.

— iv. 1. Therefore, seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, we faint not;

— — 2. But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but, by manifestation of the truth, commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

— xiii. 8. For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

1 *Thess.* ii. 1. For yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

— — 2. But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Phi-

lippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

1 *Thess.* ii. 3. For our exhortation *was* not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

— — 5. For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covetousness; God *is* witness:

(4. GENTLENESS.)

1 *Cor.* iv. 14. I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn *you.*

— — 15. For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet *have ye* not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the gospel.

— — 16. Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

2 *Cor.* ii. 1. But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness.

— — 2. For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

— — 3. And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is *the joy* of you all.

— — 4. For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

— — 5. But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

— — 6. Sufficient to such a man *is* this punishment, which *was inflicted* of many.

— — 7. So that contrariwise ye *ought* rather to forgive *him*, and comfort *him*, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

— — 8. Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm *your* love toward him.

— — 9. For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

— — 10. To whom ye forgive any thing, I *forgive* also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave *it*, for your sakes *forgave I it* in the person of Christ:

1 *Thess.* ii. 7. But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

— — 8. So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

— — 11. As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father *doth* his children.

(5. FORBEARANCE.)

2 *Cor.* xi. 4. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or *if* ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with *him.*

*Phil.* i. 15. Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will:

— — 16. The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

— — 17. But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

— — 18. What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

(6. MEEKNESS AND HUMILITY.)

*Luke* xxii. 27. For whether *is* greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? *is* not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.

*John* xiii. 14. If I then, *your* Lord and Master, have washed your feet; ye also ought to wash one another's feet.

— — 15. For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.

1 *Cor.* iii. 6. I have planted, Apollos watered; but God gave the increase.

— — 7. So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

— iv. 6. And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and *to* Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think *of men* above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

— — 8. Now ye are full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us; and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

— — 10. We *are* fools for Christ's sake, but ye *are* wise in Christ; we *are* weak, but ye *are* strong; ye *are* honourable, but we *are* despised.

2 *Cor.* iv. 7. But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

— x. 1. Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Christ, who in presence *am* base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

— — 2. But I beseech *you*, that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh.

1 *Thess.* ii. 6. Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor *yet* of others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ.

2 *Tim.* ii. 24. And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all *men*, apt to teach, patient;

— — 25. In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

*Tit.* iii. 2. To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, *but* gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.

(7. FIRMNESS.)

*Gal.* ii. 3. But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

— — 4. And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

— — 5. To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

(8. BLAMELESSNESS.)

2 *Cor.* vi. 3. Giving no offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

— — 6. By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned,

— — 7. By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

1 *Thess.* ii. 10. Ye *are* witnesses, and God *also*, how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

1 *Tim.* vi. 11. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

2 *Tim.* ii. 22. Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

(9. ZEAL AND DEVOTION.)

*Rom.* i. 9. For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

— — 10. Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you.

— — 11. For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

— — 12. That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.

— xiv. 7. For none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

2 *Cor.* v. 12. For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to *answer* them which glory in appearance, and not in heart.

— — 13. For whether we be beside ourselves, *it is* to God: or whether we be sober, *it is* for your cause.

— xi. 28. Beside those things that are without, that

which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches.

2 *Cor.* xii. 19. Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but *we do* all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

*Phil.* i. 22. But if I live in the flesh, this *is* the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

— — 23. For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:

— — 24. Nevertheless to abide in the flesh *is* more needful for you.

— — 25. And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

— — 26. That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for me by my coming to you again.

*Col.* i. 7. As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellow servant, who is for you a faithful minister of Christ;

— — 8. Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

1 *Tim.* iv. 15. Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.

— — 16. Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

2 *Tim.* i. 6. Wherefore I put thee in remembrance, that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

— — 7. For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

1 *Pet.* iv. 11. If any man speak, *let him speak* as the oracles of God; if any man minister, *let him do it* as of the ability which God giveth; that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ: to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

### § 93. The Reward of Ministerial Fidelity.

*John* iv. 36. And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.

— — 37. And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.

— — 38. I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

*Phil.* i. 19. For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

— — 20. According to my earnest expectation and *my* hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but *that* with all boldness, as always, *so* now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether *it be* by life, or by death.

— — 21. For to me to live *is* Christ, and to die *is* gain.

See *Ps.* cxxvi. 6. *Dan.* xii. 3. 2 *Tim.* iv. 6–8.

# BOOK XXV.—SACRED RITES AND FORMS.

## CHAP. I.

## PRIMITIVE AND GENTILE SACRIFICES.

### § 1. The Offerings of Cain and Abel.

*Gen.* iv. 3. And in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

— — 4. And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had respect unto Abel and to his offering:

— — 5. But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

— — 6. And the LORD said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

— — 7. If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door: and unto thee *shall be* his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

*Heb.* xi. 4. By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

### § 2. Of Jethro.

*Ex.* xviii. 12. And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father in law before God.

### § 3. Of Balak and Balaam.

*Num.* xxii. 39. And Balaam went with Balak, and they came unto Kirjath-huzoth.

— — 40. And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that *were* with him.

— xxiii. 1. And Balaam said unto Balak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

— — 2. And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam offered on *every* altar a bullock and a ram.

— — 3. And Balaam said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the LORD will come to meet me; and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went *to a* high place.

— — 6. And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab.

— — 14. And he brought him into the field of Zophim, to the top of Pisgah, and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

— — 29. And Balaam said unto Balaak, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

— — 30. And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on *every* altar.

### § 4. Of Naaman.

2 *Kings* v. 15. And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that *there is* no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray thee, take a blessing of thy servant.

— — 16. But he said, *As* the LORD liveth, before whom I stand, I will receive none. And he urged him to take *it;* but he refused.

— — 17. And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither burnt offering nor sacrifice unto other gods, but unto the LORD.

— — 19. And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him a little way.

### § 5. Of Job.

*Job* i. 5. And it was so, when the days of *their* feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings *according* to the number of them all: for Job said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and cursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually.

---

## CHAP. II.

## DEDICATION GIFTS FOR TABERNACLE AND TEMPLE.

### § 6. What God required for the Tabernacle.

*Ex.* xxv. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

— — 3. And this *is* the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

— — 4. And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*,

— — 5. And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

— — 6. Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,

— — 7. Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate.

### § 7. What Moses Called for.

(1. MATERIALS.)

*Ex.* xxxv. 5. Take ye from among you an offering unto the LORD: whosoever *is* of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the LORD; gold, and silver, and brass,

— — 6. And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*,

— — 7. And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

— — 8. And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

— — 9. And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

(2. LABOUR AND SKILL.)

*Ex.* xxxv. 10. And every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the LORD hath commanded;

— — 11. The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets;

— — 12. The ark, and the staves thereof, *with* the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering;

— — 13. The table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the shewbread;

— — 14. The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light;

— — 15. And the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle;

— — 16. The altar of burnt offering, with his brazen gate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot;

— — 17. The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court;

— — 18. The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords;

— — 19. The clothes of service, to do service in the holy *place*, the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

### § 8. The Response.

*Ex.* xxxv. 20. And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from the presence of Moses.

— — 21. And they came, every one whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, *and* they brought the LORD's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

— — 22. And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, *and* brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered, *offered* an offering of gold unto the LORD.

— — 23. And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' *hair*, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought *them*.

— — 24. Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought *it*.

### § 9. More than Enough.

*Ex.* xxxvi. 3. And they received of Moses all the offering, which the children of Israel had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it *withal*. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

— — 4. And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

— — 5. And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the LORD commanded to make.

— — 6. And Moses gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

— — 7. For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

### § 10. The Sum Total Used.

*Ex.* xxxviii. 21. This is the sum of the tabernacle, *even* of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, *for* the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.

— — 24. All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy *place*, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

— — 25. And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation *was* a hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

— — 26. A bekah for every man, *that is*, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty *men*.

— — 27. And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; a hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

— — 28. And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five *shekels* he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

— — 29. And the brass of the offering *was* seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

— — 30. And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brazen altar, and the brazen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

— — 31. And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

### § 11. Dedication Offerings of the Princes.

(1. IN SUCCESSION, ON SEPARATE DAYS.)

*Num.* vii. 1. And it came to pass on the day that Moses had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and sanctified it, and all the instruments thereof,

both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and sanctified them;

*Num.* vii. 2. That the princes of Israel, heads of the house of their fathers, who *were* the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered:

— — 10. And the princes offered for dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

— — 11. And the LORD said unto Moses, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

(2. PRINCE OF JUDAH.)

*Num.* vii. 12. And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshon the son of Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:

— — 13. And his offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them *were* full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 14. One spoon of ten *shekels* of gold, full of incense:

— — 15. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 16. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 17. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

(3. PRINCE OF ISSACHAR.)

*Num.* vii. 18. On the second day Nethaneel the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar, did offer:

— — 19. He offered *for* his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 20. One spoon of gold of ten *shekels* full of incense:

— — 21. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 22. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 23. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Nethaneel the son of Zuar.

(4. PRINCE OF ZEBULUN.)

*Num.* vii. 24. On the third day Eliab the son of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, *did offer:*

— — 25. His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 26. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

— — 27. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 28. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 29. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Eliab the son of Helon.

(5. PRINCE OF REUBEN.)

*Num.* vii. 30. On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shedeur, prince of the children of Reuben, *did offer:*

— — 31. His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 32. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

— — 33. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 34. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 35. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Elizur the son of Shedeur.

(6. THE PRINCE OF SIMEON.)

*Num.* vii. 36. On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai, prince of the children of Simeon, *did offer:*

— — 37. His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 38. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

— — 39. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 40. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 41. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

(7. PRINCE OF GAD.)

*Num.* vii. 42. On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children of Gad, *offered:*

— — 43. His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of a hundred and thirty *shekels*, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 44. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

— — 45. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 46. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 47. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Eliasaph the son of Deuel.

(8. PRINCE OF EPHRAIM.)

*Num.* vii. 48. On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, *offered:*

— — 49. His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 50. One golden spoon of ten *shekels* full of incense:

— — 51. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 52. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 53. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Elishama the son of Ammihud.

(9. PRINCE OF MANASSEH.)

*Num.* vii. 54. On the eighth day *offered* Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh:

— — 55. His offering *was* one silver charger of the weight of a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 56. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

— — 57. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

— — 58. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

— — 59. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

(10. PRINCE OF BENJAMIN.)

*Num.* vii. 60. On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the children of Benjamin, *offered:*

— — 61. His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

— — 62. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:

— — 63. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

*Num.* vii. 64. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
— — 65. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni.

(11. PRINCE OF DAN.)

*Num.* vii. 66. On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the children of Dan, *offered:*
— — 67. His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:
— — 68. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:
— — 69. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
— — 70. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
— — 71. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

(12. PRINCE OF ASHER.)

*Num.* vii. 72. On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children of Asher, *offered:*
— — 73. His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:
— — 74. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:
— — 75. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
— — 76. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
— — 77. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

(13. PRINCE OF NAPHTALI.)

*Num.* vii. 78. On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, *offered:*
— — 79. His offering *was* one silver charger, the weight whereof *was* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary: both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:
— — 80. One golden spoon of ten *shekels*, full of incense:
— — 81. One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:
— — 82. One kid of the goats for a sin offering:
— — 83. And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this *was* the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

(14. RECAPITULATION.)

*Num.* vii. 84. This *was* the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:
— — 85. Each charger of silver *weighing* a hundred and thirty *shekels*, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels *weighed* two thousand and four hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary:
— — 86. The golden spoons *were* twelve, full of incense, *weighing* ten *shekels* apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons *was* a hundred and twenty *shekels*.
— — 87. All the oxen for the burnt offering *were* twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.
— — 88. And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings *were* twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This *was* the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.

## § 12. Atonement Money for the Tabernacle.

*Ex.* xxx. 12. When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto the LORD, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when *thou* numberest them.
— — 13. This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel *is* twenty gerahs:) a half shekel *shall be* the offering of the LORD.
— — 14. Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the LORD.
— — 15. The rich shall not give more, and the poor shall not give less, than half a shekel, when *they* give an offering unto the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.
— — 16. And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shall appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children of Israel before the LORD, to make an atonement for your souls.

## § 13. David's Gifts for Solomon's Temple.

1 *Chr.* xviii. 7. And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.
— — 8. Likewise from Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought David very much brass, wherewith Solomon made the brazen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.
— — 11. Them also king David dedicated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all *these* nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines, and from Amalek.
— xxviii. 14. *He gave* of gold by weight for *things* of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; *silver also* for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:
— — 15. Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of silver by weight, *both* for the candlestick, and *also* for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.
— — 16. And by weight *he gave* gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and *likewise* silver for the tables of silver:
— — 17. Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basins *he gave gold* by weight for every basin; and *likewise silver* by weight for every basin of silver:
— — 18. And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the chariot of the cherubim, that spread out *their wings*, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.
— — 19. All *this, said David*, the LORD made me understand in writing by *his* hand upon me, *even* all the works of this pattern.
— — 20. And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do *it:* fear not, nor be dismayed, for the LORD God, *even* my God, *will be* with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the LORD.

## § 14. David's Private Donation.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 2. Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for *things to be made* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and the brass for *things* of brass, the iron for *things* of iron, and wood for *things* of wood; onyx stones, and *stones* to be set, glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.
— — 3. Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, *which* I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,
— — 4. *Even* three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses *withal:*

### § 15. His Appeal to the People for Contributions.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 1. Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, *is yet* young and tender, and the work *is* great: for the palace *is* not for man, but for the LORD God.

— — 5. The gold for *things* of gold, and the silver for *things* of silver, and for all manner of work *to be made* by the hands of artificers. And who *then* is willing to consecrate his service this day unto the LORD?

### § 16. What they Gave.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 6. Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

— — 7. And gave, for the service of the house of God, of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

— — 8. And they with whom *precious* stones were found gave *them* to the treasure of the house of the LORD, by the hand of Jehiel the Gershonite.

### § 17. Their Joy, and David's.

1 *Chr.* xxix. 9. Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the LORD: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.

— — 17. I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

### § 18. Asa's Fidelity.

2 *Chr.* xv. 18. And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

### § 19. The Contributions for Zerubbabel's Temple.

*Ezr.* viii. 24. Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hashabiah, and ten of their brethren with them,

— — 25. And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, *even* the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel *there* present, had offered:

— — 26. I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels a hundred talents, *and* of gold a hundred talents;

— — 27. Also twenty basins of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold.

— — 28. And I said unto them, Ye *are* holy unto the LORD; the vessels *are* holy also; and the silver and the gold *are* a freewill offering unto the LORD God of your fathers.

— — 29. Watch ye, and keep *them*, until ye weigh *them* before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house of the LORD.

— — 30. So took the priests and the Levites the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring *them* to Jerusalem unto the house of our God.

— — 33. Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Meremoth the son of Uriah the priest; and with him *was* Eleazar the son of Phinehas; and with them *was* Jozabad the son of Jeshua, and Noadiah the son of Binnui, Levites;

— — 34. By number *and* by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

## CHAP. III.

## TAXES FOR SACRED PURPOSES.

### § 20. Firstfruits.

*Ex.* xxiii. 19. The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the LORD thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

*Deut.* xxvi. 1. And it shall be, when thou *art* come in unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee *for* an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

— — 2. That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt put *it* in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there.

— — 3. And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the LORD thy God, that I am come unto the country which the LORD sware unto our fathers for to give us.

— — 4. And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD thy God.

### § 21. Firstborn.

(1. OF MAN.)

*Ex.* xiii. 2. Sanctify unto me all the firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, *both* of man and of beast: it *is* mine.

— xxii. 29. Thou shalt not delay *to offer* the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.

(2. OF BEASTS.)

*Ex.* xiii. 11. And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

— — 12. That thou shalt set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the male *shall be* the LORD'S.

— xxii. 30. Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, *and* with thy sheep: seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

— xxxiv. 19. All that openeth the matrix *is* mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, *whether* ox or sheep, *that is male.*

(3. OF BEASTS TO BE EATEN.)

(A. BEFORE THE LORD.)

*Deut.* xv. 19. All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.

— — 20. Thou shalt eat *it* before the LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose, thou and thy household.

(B. IF IMPERFECT, AT HOME.)

*Deut.* xv. 21. And if there be *any* blemish therein, *as if it be* lame, or blind, *or have* any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the LORD thy God.

— — 22. Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the clean *person shall eat it* alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

— — 23. Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

(4. REDEMPTION.)

*Ex.* xiii. 13. And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.

— xxxiv. 20. But the firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem *him* not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty.

*Lev.* xxvii. 26. Only the firstling of the beasts, which

should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether *it be* ox, or sheep: it *is* the LORD's.

*Lev.* xxvii. 27. And if *it be* of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem *it* according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth *part* of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.

(5. RATE OF REDEMPTION.)

*Lev.* xxvii. 3. And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

— — 4. And if *it be* a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

— — 5. And if *it be* from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

— — 6. And if *it be* from a month old even unto five months old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation *shall be* three shekels of silver.

— — 7. And if *it be* from sixty years old and above; if *it be* a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

(6. THE MEANING OF IT TO BE EXPLAINED.)

*Ex.* xiii. 14. And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What *is* this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage:

— — 15. And it came to pass when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the LORD slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

— — 16. And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt.

## § 22. Tithes.

(1. PAID BY ABRAHAM TO MELCHISEDEC.)

See *Gen.* xiv. 20. *Heb.* vii. 2, 6.

(2. VOWED BY JACOB.)

See *Gen.* xxviii. 22.

(3. ALL PRODUCE TO BE TITHED.)

*Lev.* xxvii. 30. And all the tithe of the land, *whether* of the seed of the land, *or* of the fruit of the tree, *is* the LORD's: *it is* holy unto the LORD.

*Deut.* xiv. 22. Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

(4. MIGHT BE REDEEMED BY ADDING A FIFTH.)

*Lev.* xxvii. 31. And if a man will at all redeem *aught* of his tithes, he shall add thereto a fifth *part* thereof.

— — 32. And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, *even* of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the LORD.

— — 33. He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

(5. TO BE EATEN BEFORE THE LORD.)

*Deut.* xii. 17. Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or heave offering of thine hand:

— — 18. But thou must eat them before the LORD thy God in the place which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that *is* within thy gates: and thou shalt rejoice before the LORD thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

— xiv. 23. And thou shalt eat before the LORD thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the LORD thy God always

(6. OR TURNED INTO MONEY FOR THE SACRIFICIAL MEAL.)

*Deut.* xiv. 24. And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; *or* if the place be too far from thee, which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name there, when the LORD thy God hath blessed thee:

— — 25. Then shalt thou turn *it* into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the LORD thy God shall choose.

— — 26. And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the LORD thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou and thine household,

— — 27. And the Levite that *is* within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him: for he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

(7. A TRIENNIAL CHARITY TITHE-FEAST.)

*Deut.* xiv. 28. At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay *it* up within thy gates:

— — 29. And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which *are* within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

(8. THE TITHING OF THE TITHES.)

*Num.* xviii. 26. Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up a heave offering of it for the LORD, *even* a tenth *part* of the tithe.

— — 27. And *this* your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though *it were* the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

— — 28. Thus ye also shall offer a heave offering unto the LORD of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Israel; and ye shall give thereof the LORD's heave offering to Aaron the priest.

— — 29. Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the LORD, of all the best thereof, *even* the hallowed part thereof out of it.

— — 30. Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

— — 31. And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it *is* your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 32. And ye shall bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.

— xxxi. 41. And Moses gave the tribute, *which was* the LORD's heave offering, unto Eleazar the priest, as the LORD commanded Moses.

## § 23. Contributions Made and Called for by Hezekiah.

2 *Chr.* xxxi. 3. *He appointed* also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, *to wit*, for the morning and evening burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as *it is* written in the law of the LORD.

— — 5. And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Israel brought in abundance the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all *things* brought they in abundantly.

— — 6. And *concerning* the children of Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid *them* by heaps.

— — 7. In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished *them* in the seventh month.

2 *Chr.* xxxi. 8. And when Hezekiah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the LORD, and his people Israel.

— — 9. Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concerning the heaps.

— — 10. And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, Since *the people* began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the LORD hath blessed his people; and that which is left *is* this great store.

### § 24. Nehemiah brings the People up to a high pitch of Fidelity and Zeal.

*Neh.* x. 32. Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves yearly with the third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;

— — 33. For the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the continual burnt offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy *things*, and for the sin offerings to make an atonement for Israel, and *for* all the work of the house of our God.

— — 34. And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people, for the wood offering, to bring *it* into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the LORD our God; as *it is* written in the law:

— — 35. And to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:

— — 36. Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as *it is* written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

— — 37. And *that* we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and the tithes of our ground unto the Levites, that the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

— — 38. And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, when the Levites take tithes: and the Levites shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure house.

— — 39. For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where *are* the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: and we will not forsake the house of our God.

### § 25. Subsequent Declension Rebuked.

*Mal.* iii. 7. Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept *them*. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the LORD of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

— — 8. Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

— — 9. Ye *are* cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, *even* this whole nation.

### § 26. Reformation to be Followed by Great Blessings.

*Mal.* iii. 10. Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the LORD of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that *there shall* not *be room* enough *to receive it*.

— — 11. And I will rebuke the devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the LORD of hosts.

— — 12. And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a delightsome land, saith the LORD of hosts.

## CHAP. IV.

## BLOODLESS SACRIFICES.

### § 27. The Meat Offerings.

(1. OF THREE KINDS.)

(A. OF FINE FLOUR.)

*Lev.* ii. 1. And when any will offer a meat offering unto the LORD, his offering shall be *of* fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon.

— — 2. And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar *to be* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD:

— — 3. And the remnant of the meat offering *shall be* Aaron's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

(B. OF CAKES.)

*Lev.* ii. 4. And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, *it shall be* unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.

— — 5. And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baken* in a pan, it shall be *of* fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

— — 6. Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it *is* a meat offering.

— — 7. And if thy oblation *be* a meat offering *baken* in the fryingpan, it shall be made *of* fine flour with oil.

— — 8. And thou shalt bring the meat offering that is made of these things unto the LORD: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

— — 9. And the priest shall take from the meat offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn *it* upon the altar: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

— — 10. And that which is left of the meat offering *shall be* Aaron's and his sons': *it is* a thing most holy of the offerings of the LORD made by fire.

(C. OF ROASTED EARS OF CORN.)

*Lev.* ii. 14. And if thou offer a meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the LORD, thou shalt offer for the meat offering of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, *even* corn beaten out of full ears.

— — 15. And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it *is* a meat offering.

— — 16. And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, *part* of the beaten corn thereof, and *part* of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: *it is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

(2. MUST BE UNLEAVENED AND SALTED.)

*Lev.* ii. 11. No meat offering, which ye shall bring unto the LORD, shall be made with leaven: for ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the LORD made by fire.

— — 12. As for the oblation of the firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the LORD: but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

— — 13. And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

### § 28. The Law of the Meat Offering.

*Lev.* vi. 14. And this *is* the law of the meat offering: The sons of Aaron shall offer it before the LORD, before the altar.

— — 15. And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which *is* upon the meat offering, and shall burn *it* upon the altar *for* a sweet savour, *even* the memorial of it, unto the LORD.

— — 16. And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

*Lev.* vi. 17. It shall not be baken with leaven. I have given it *unto them for* their portion of my offerings made by fire; it *is* most holy, as *is* the sin offering, and as the trespass offering.

— — 18. All the males among the children of Aaron shall eat of it. *It shall be* a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the LORD made by fire: every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

### § 29. The High Priest's Meat Offering of Consecration.

*Lev.* vi. 20. This *is* the offering of Aaron and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the LORD in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

— — 21. In a pan it shall be made with oil; *and when it is* baken, thou shalt bring it in: *and* the baken pieces of the meat offering shalt thou offer *for* a sweet savour unto the LORD.

— — 22. And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: *it is* a statute for ever unto the LORD; it shall be wholly burnt.

— — 23. For every meat offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

See *Ex.* xxix. 40, 42. *Num.* xxviii. 5, 6.

### § 30. The Heave Offering of the First Bread of Canaan.

*Num.* xv. 18. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,

— — 19. Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up a heave offering unto the LORD.

— — 20. Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough *for* a heave offering: as *ye do* the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.

— — 21. Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the LORD a heave offering in your generations.

### § 31. The Meat Offering of Ezekiel's Vision.

*Ezek.* xlv. 13. This *is* the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of a homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of a homer of barley:

— — 14. Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, *ye shall offer* the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, *which is* a homer of ten baths; for ten baths *are* a homer:

### § 32. The Daily Incense Offering.

*Ex.* xxx. 7. And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

— — 8. And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the LORD throughout your generations.

— — 9. Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

### § 33. St. John's Vision of Incense Offered in Heaven.

*Rev.* viii. 1. And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

— — 3. And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer *it* with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

— — 4. And the smoke of the incense, *which came* with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

### § 34. The Sacred Perfume.

*Ex.* xxx. 34. And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; *these* sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like *weight:*

— — 35. And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, tempered together, pure *and* holy:

— — 36. And thou shalt beat *some* of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

— — 37. And *as for* the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the LORD.

— — 38. Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

### § 35. The Shewbread.

(1. TWELVE CAKES FOR THE TWELVE TRIBES.)

*Lev.* xxiv. 5. And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake.

— — 6. And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the LORD.

— — 7. And thou shalt put pure frankincense upon *each* row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

— — 8. Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, *being taken* from the children of Israel by an everlasting covenant.

See *Ex.* xxxix. 36; xl. 23.

(2. TO BE EATEN ONLY BY THE PRIESTS.)

*Lev.* xxiv. 9. And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it *is* most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made by fire by a perpetual statute.

See *Mat.* xii. 4. *Mark* ii. 26. *Luke* vi. 4.

(3. EATEN BY DAVID AND HIS MEN.)

1 *Sam.* xxi. 4. And the priest answered David, and said, *There is* no common bread under mine hand, but there is hallowed bread; if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

— — 5. And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women *have been* kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men are holy, and *the bread is* in a manner common, yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

— — 6. So the priest gave him hallowed *bread:* for there was no bread there but the shewbread, that was taken from before the LORD, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

---

## CHAP. V.

## BLEEDING OR ANIMAL SACRIFICES.*

### § 36. General Directions.

(1. THE VICTIM MUST BE WITHOUT BLEMISH.)

*Deut.* xvii. 1. Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God *any* bullock, or sheep, wherein is blemish, *or* any evilfavouredness: for that *is* an abomination unto the LORD thy God.

*Lev.* xxii. 18. Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, Whatsoever *he be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;

— — 19. *Ye shall offer* at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

— — 20. *But* whatsoever hath a blemish, *that* shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

* Including Sin Offerings, which were expiatory; Burnt Offerings, which denoted total self-surrender to God; and Peace Offerings, which were eucharistic.—H.

*Lev.* xxii. 21. And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD to accomplish *his* vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

— — 22. Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the LORD, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the LORD.

— — 23. Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer *for* a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

— — 24. Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make *any offering thereof* in your land.

— — 25. Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption *is* in them, *and* blemishes *be* in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

— — 27. When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

(2. TO BE WITHOUT LEAVEN, AND CONSUMED THE SAME DAY.)

*Ex.* xxiii. 18. Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the morning.

— xxxiv. 25. Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.

*Lev.* xxii. 29. And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the LORD, offer *it* at your own will.

— — 30. On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: I *am* the LORD.

(3. THE ACCOMPANIMENTS OF SLAIN AND BURNT OFFERINGS.)

*Num.* xv. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

— — 3. And will make an offering by fire unto the LORD, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet savour unto the LORD, of the herd, or of the flock:

— — 4. Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the LORD bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour, mingled with the fourth *part* of a hin of oil.

— — 5. And the fourth *part* of a hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering or sacrifice, for one lamb.

— — 6. Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare *for* a meat offering two tenth deals of flour, mingled with the third *part* of a hin of oil.

— — 7. And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third *part* of a hin of wine, *for* a sweet savour unto the LORD.

— — 8. And when thou preparest a bullock *for* a burnt offering, or *for* a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings unto the LORD;

— — 9. Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour, mingled with half a hin of oil.

— — 10. And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half a hin of wine, *for* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

— — 11. Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

— — 12. According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

(A. STRANGERS TO OBSERVE THE SAME RULES.)

*Num.* xv. 13. All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

— — 14. And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever *be* among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; as ye do, so he shall do.

— — 15. One ordinance *shall be both* for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth *with you*, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye *are*, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.

— — 16. One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.

(4. WHAT REMAINED OF THE OFFERINGS TO GO TO THE PRIESTS.)

*Lev.* x. 12. And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for it *is* most holy.

— — 13. And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it *is* thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire: for so I am commanded.

— — 14. And the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for *they be* thy due, and thy sons' due, *which* are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel.

— — 15. The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave *it for* a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the LORD hath commanded.

— vii. 37. This *is* the law of the burnt offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin offering, and of the trespass offering, and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace offerings;

— — 38. Which the LORD commanded Moses in mount Sinai, in the day that he commanded the children of Israel to offer their oblations unto the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai.

(5. CONSECRATION OF THE ALTAR.)

*Ex.* xxix. 37. Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.

(6. THE ALTAR THE ONLY PLACE OF OFFERING.)

*Lev.* xvii. 8. And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice,

— — 9. And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

*Deut.* xii. 26. Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the LORD shall choose:

— — 27. And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the LORD thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the LORD thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

(7. EVEN ANIMALS FOR FOOD MUST BE SLAIN BEFORE THE TABERNACLE.*)

*Lev.* xvii. 2. Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them; This *is* the thing which the LORD hath commanded, saying,

— — 3. What man soever *there be* of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth *it* out of the camp,

— — 4. And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the LORD before the tabernacle of the LORD; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people:

— — 5. To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them *for* peace offerings unto the LORD.

— — 6. And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

* To prevent sacrificing to False Gods.

## § 37. The Sin Offerings for Sins of Ignorance.*

(1. FOR THE SIN OF THE HIGH PRIEST.)

*Lev.* iv. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

— — 3. If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the LORD for a sin offering.

— — 4. And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD: and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the LORD.

— — 5. And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

— — 6. And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood seven times before the LORD, before the vail of the sanctuary.

— — 7. And the priest shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the LORD, which *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 8. And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

— — 9. And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

— — 10. As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

— — 11. And the skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

— — 12. Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

(2. OF THE WHOLE CONGREGATION.)

*Lev.* iv. 13. And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which should not be done, and are guilty;

— — 14. When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 15. And the elders of the congregation shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the LORD; and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.

— — 16. And the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

— — 17. And the priest shall dip his finger *in some* of the blood, and sprinkle *it* seven times before the LORD, *even* before the vail.

— — 18. And he shall put *some* of the blood upon the horns of the altar which *is* before the LORD, that *is* in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which *is at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 19. And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn *it* upon the altar.

— — 20. And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.

— — 21. And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it *is* a sin offering for the congregation.

*Num.* xv. 22. And if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the LORD hath spoken unto Moses,

— — 23. *Even* all that the LORD hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the LORD commanded *Moses*, and henceforward among your generations;

— — 24. Then it shall be, if *aught* be committed by ignorance without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the LORD, with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin offering.

— — 25. And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it *is* ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD, and their sin offering before the LORD, for their ignorance:

— — 26. And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people *were* in ignorance.

(3. OF A RULER.)

*Lev.* iv. 22. When a ruler hath sinned, and done *somewhat* through ignorance *against* any of the commandments of the LORD his God *concerning things* which should not be done, and is guilty;

— — 23. Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:

— — 24. And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the LORD: it *is* a sin offering.

— — 25. And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

— — 26. And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.

(4. OF ONE OF THE COMMON PEOPLE.)

*Lev.* iv. 27. And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth *somewhat against* any of the commandments of the LORD *concerning things* which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

— — 28. Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.

— — 29. And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

— — 30. And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

— — 31. And he shall take away all the fat thereof as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn *it* upon the altar for a sweet savour unto the LORD; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.

— — 32. And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.

— — 33. And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

— — 34. And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:

— — 35. And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.

*Num.* xv. 27. And if any soul sin through ignorance,

* The high-handed sinner was to be cut off. See *Num.* xv. 30, 31.—H.

then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.

*Num.* xv. 28. And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the LORD, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.

— — 29. Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through ignorance, *both for* him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.

### § 38. Expiation of Lighter Offences.

(1. THREE EXAMPLES GIVEN.)

(A. NEGLECTING TO APPEAR AS A WITNESS IN CASE OF AN OATH.)

*Lev.* v. 1. And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and *is* a witness, whether he hath seen or known *of it;* if he do not utter *it*, then he shall bear his iniquity.

(B. INCURRING CEREMONIAL DEFILEMENT IGNORANTLY.)

*Lev.* v. 2. Or if a soul touch any unclean thing, whether *it be* a carcass of an unclean beast, or a carcass of unclean cattle, or the carcass of unclean creeping things, and *if* it be hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and guilty.

— — 3. Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness *it be* that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty.

(C. SWEARING RASHLY.)

*Lev.* v. 4. Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with *his* lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever *it be* that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth *of it*, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

(2. THE OFFERING REQUIRED.)

*Lev.* v. 6. And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb, or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin.

(3. OR IN CASE OF POVERTY.)

*Lev.* v. 7. And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the Lord; one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering.

— — 8. And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer *that* which *is* for the sin offering first, and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide *it* asunder:

— — 9. And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it *is* a sin offering.

— — 10. And he shall offer the second *for* a burnt offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.

(4. OF STILL GREATER POVERTY.)

*Lev.* v. 11. But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put *any* frankincense thereon: for it *is* a sin offering.

— — 12. Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, *even* a memorial thereof, and burn *it* on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a sin offering.

— — 13. And the priest shall make an atonement for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and *the remnant* shall be the priest's, as a meat offering.

### § 39. The Law of the Sin Offering.

*Lev.* vi. 25. Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the sin offering: In the place where the burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the LORD: it *is* most holy.

— — 26. The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it: in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 27. Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

— — 28. But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brazen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

— — 29. All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it *is* most holy.

— — 30. And no sin offering, whereof *any* of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile *withal* in the holy *place*, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.

### § 40. The Sin Offering at the Consecration of Aaron and his Sons.

*Ex.* xxix. 10. And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.

— — 11. And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 12. And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.

— — 13. And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *that is* above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and burn *them* upon the altar.

— — 14. But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it *is* a sin offering.

— — 35. And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all *things* which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them.

— — 36. And thou shalt offer every day a bullock *for* a sin offering for atonement: and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

### § 41. The Sons of Aaron Rebuked for not strictly Observing the Ritual.

*Lev.* x. 16. And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron *which were* left *alive*, saying,

— — 17. Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it *is* most holy, and *God* hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the LORD?

— — 18. Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy *place:* ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy *place*, as I commanded.

— — 19. And Aaron said unto Moses, Behold, this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the LORD; and such things have befallen me: and *if* I had eaten the sin offering to day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

— — 20. And when Moses heard *that*, he was content.

### § 42. The Trespass Offerings for Special Sins.

(1. FOR WITHHOLDING WHAT WAS DUE TO GOD.)

*Lev.* v. 15. If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the LORD a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:

— — 16. And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.

(2. FOR VIOLATING ANY OF GOD'S RIGHTS WITH REGARD TO ISRAEL.)

*Lev.* v. 17. And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the LORD; though he wist *it* not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

— — 18. And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist *it* not, and it shall be forgiven him.

— — 19. It *is* a trespass offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the LORD.

(3. FOR VIOLATING A NEIGHBOUR'S RIGHTS.)

See *Lev.* vi. 1–5.

*Lev.* vi. 6. And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering, unto the priest:

— — 7. And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.

*Num.* v. 8. But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, *even* to the priest; beside the ram of the atonement, whereby an atonement shall be made for him.

— — 9. And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

— — 10. And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

(4. FOR EATING UNWITTINGLY OF HOLY THINGS.)

*Lev.* xxii. 14. And if a man eat *of* the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth *part* thereof unto it, and shall give *it* unto the priest with the holy thing.

— — 15. And they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD;

— — 16. Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanctify them.

(5. FOR CARNAL KNOWLEDGE OF A BETROTHED BONDMAID.)

*Lev.* xix. 20. And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that *is* a bondmaid, betrothed to a husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged: they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

— — 21. And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, *even* a ram for a trespass offering.

— — 22. And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the LORD for his sin which he hath done; and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.

(6. MONEY SENT FOR THE PURCHASE OF VICTIMS.)

2 *Kings* xii. 16. The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the LORD: it was the priests'.

## § 43. The Law of the Trespass Offering.

*Lev.* vii. 1. Likewise this *is* the law of the trespass offering: it *is* most holy.

— — 2. In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar.

— — 3. And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

— — 4. And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul *that is* above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

— — 5. And the priest shall burn them upon the altar *for* an offering made by fire unto the LORD: it *is* a trespass offering.

— — 6. Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it *is* most holy.

— — 7. As the sin offering *is*, so *is* the trespass offering: *there is* one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have *it*.

— — 8. And the priest that offereth any man's burnt offering, *even* the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

— — 9. And all the meat offering that is baken in the oven, and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.

— — 10. And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aaron have, one *as much* as another.

## § 44. The Sin Offerings of the Great Day of Atonement.

(1. THE EXPIATION OF THE ALTAR OF INCENSE.)

*Ex.* xxx. 10. And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements; once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it *is* most holy unto the LORD.

See *Lev.* xvi. 18, 19.

(2. THE HIGH PRIEST ENTERING INTO THE HOLY OF HOLIES.)

*Lev.* xvi. 2. And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy *place* within the vail before the mercy seat, which *is* upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.

— — 3. Thus shall Aaron come into the holy *place:* with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering.

— — 4. He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these *are* holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and *so* put them on.

(3. VICTIMS PRESENTED, AND LOTS CAST.)

*Lev.* xvi. 5. And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

— — 6. And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house.

— — 7. And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 8. And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the LORD, and the other lot for the scapegoat.

— — 9. And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the LORD's lot fell, and offer him *for* a sin offering.

— — 10. But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the LORD, to make an atonement with him, *and* to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.

(4. THE SIN OFFERING FOR THE HIGH PRIEST.)

*Lev.* xvi. 11. And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which *is* for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which *is* for himself:

— — 12. And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the LORD, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring *it* within the vail:

— — 13. And he shall put the incense upon the fire before the LORD, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that *is* upon the testimony, that he die not:

— — 14. And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle *it* with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times.

(5. FOR THE PEOPLE.)

*Lev.* xvi. 15. Then shall he kill the goat of the sin

offering, that *is* for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:

*Lev.* xvi. 16. And he shall make an atonement for the holy *place*, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.

— — 17. And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an atonement in the holy *place*, until he come out, and have made an atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Israel.

— — 18. And he shall go out unto the altar that *is* before the LORD, and make an atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about.

— — 19. And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Israel.

(6. THE SCAPE-GOAT LET GO.)

*Lev.* xvi. 20. And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy *place*, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:

— — 21. And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send *him* away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness:

— — 22. And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.

(7. CHANGE OF VESTMENTS, AND FINAL OFFERING.)

*Lev.* xvi. 23. And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy *place*, and shall leave them there:

— — 24. And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the people.

— — 25. And the fat of the sin offering shall he burn upon the altar.

— — 26. And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

— — 27. And the bullock *for* the sin offering, and the goat *for* the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make atonement in the holy *place*, shall *one* carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

— — 28. And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

## § 45. The Burnt Offerings.

(1. OF THE HERD.)

*Lev.* i. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the LORD, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, *even* of the herd, and of the flock.

— — 3. If his offering *be* a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD.

— — 4. And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him.

— — 5. And he shall kill the bullock before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that *is by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 6. And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

— — 7. And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire:

— — 8. And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

— — 9. But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, *to be* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

(2. OF THE FLOCK.)

*Lev.* i. 10. And if his offering *be* of the flocks, *namely*, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without blemish.

— — 11. And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the LORD: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

— — 12. And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that *is* on the fire which *is* upon the altar:

— — 13. But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring *it* all, and burn *it* upon the altar: it *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

(3. OF FOWLS.)

*Lev.* i. 14. And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the LORD *be* of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

— — 15. And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and wring off his head, and burn *it* on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

— — 16. And he shall pluck away his crop with his feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes.

— — 17. And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, *but* shall not divide *it* asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that *is* upon the fire: it *is* a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

## § 46. The Law of the Burnt Offerings.

*Lev.* vi. 9. Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This *is* the law of the burnt offering: It is the burnt offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

— — 10. And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar.

— — 11. And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

— — 12. And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

— — 13. The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

## § 47. The Peace Offerings.

(1. OF THE HERD.)

*Lev.* iii. 1. And if his oblation *be* a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer *it* of the herd, whether *it be* a male or female, he shall offer it without blemish before the LORD.

— — 2. And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

— — 3. And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

*Lev.* iii. 4. And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* on them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

— — 5. And Aaron's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which *is* upon the wood that *is* on the fire: *it is* an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

(2. OF THE FLOCK.)

*Lev.* iii. 6. And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the LORD *be* of the flock, male or female, he shall offer it without blemish.

— — 7. If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the LORD.

— — 8. And he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.

— — 9. And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the LORD: the fat thereof, *and* the whole rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

— — 10. And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

— — 11. And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire unto the LORD.

— — 12. And if his offering *be* a goat, then he shall offer it before the LORD.

— — 13. And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.

— — 14. And he shall offer thereof his offering, *even* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that *is* upon the inwards,

— — 15. And the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, which *is* by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

— — 16. And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: *it is* the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: all the fat *is* the LORD'S.

— — 17. *It shall be* a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood.

## § 48. The Law of the Peace Offering.

(1. THE ACCOMPANYING MEAT OFFERING.)

*Lev.* vii. 11. And this *is* the law of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the LORD.

— — 12. If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

— — 13. Besides the cakes, he shall offer *for* his offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

— — 14. And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation *for* a heave offering unto the LORD, *and* it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the peace offerings.

(2. TO BE EATEN THE SAME DAY.)

*Lev.* vii. 15. And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it until the morning.

— — 16. But if the sacrifice of his offering *be* a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice; and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

— — 17. But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

— — 18. And if *any* of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

— xix. 5. And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

— — 6. It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if aught remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

— — 7. And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it *is* abominable; it shall not be accepted.

— — 8. Therefore *every one* that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

(3. CEREMONIAL POLLUTION TO BE SHUNNED.)

*Lev.* vii. 19. And the flesh that toucheth any unclean *thing* shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

— — 20. But the soul that eateth *of* the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that *pertain* unto the LORD, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

— — 21. Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean *thing*, *as* the uncleanness of man, or *any* unclean beast, or any abominable unclean *thing*, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which *pertain* unto the LORD, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

(4. THE EATING OF FAT AND BLOOD PROHIBITED.)

See *Lev.* vii. 22–27.

(5. THE LORD'S SHARE.)

*Lev.* vii. 29. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the LORD, shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

— — 30. His own hands shall bring the offerings of the LORD made by fire, the fat with the breast; it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

— — 31. And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aaron's and his sons'.

— — 32. And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest *for* a heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

— — 33. He among the sons of Aaron, that offereth the blood of the peace offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for *his* part.

— — 34. For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Israel from off the sacrifices of their peace offerings, and have given them unto Aaron the priest and unto his sons, by a statute for ever, from among the children of Israel.

— — 35. This *is the portion* of the anointing of Aaron, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the LORD made by fire, in the day *when* he presented them to minister unto the LORD in the priest's office;

— — 36. Which the LORD commanded to be given them of the children of Israel, in the day that he anointed them, *by* a statute for ever throughout their generations.

## § 49. The Order of Service throughout the Year.

(1. THE DAILY MORNING AND EVENING SACRIFICE.)

*Ex.* xxix. 38. Now this *is that* which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually.

— — 39. The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

— — 40. And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of a hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of a hin of wine *for* a drink offering.

— — 41. And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

— — 42. *This shall be* a continual burnt offering throughout your generations *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the LORD, where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

*Num.* xxviii. 2. Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, My offering, *and* my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, *for* a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

— — 3. And thou shalt say unto them, This *is* the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, *for* a continual burnt offering.

— — 4. The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at even;

— — 5. And a tenth *part* of an ephah of flour for a meat offering, mingled with the fourth *part* of a hin of beaten oil.

— — 6. *It is* a continual burnt offering, which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

— — 7. And the drink offering thereof *shall be* the fourth *part* of a hin for the one lamb: in the holy *place* shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD *for* a drink offering.

— — 8. And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer *it*, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

(2. THE SABBATH.)

*Num.* xxviii. 9. And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

— — 10. *This is* the burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

(3. THE NEW MOONS.)

*Num.* xxviii. 11. And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

— — 12. And three tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

— — 13. And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil *for* a meat offering unto one lamb; *for* a burnt offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

— — 14. And their drink offerings shall be half a hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third *part* of a hin unto a ram, and a fourth *part* of a hin unto a lamb: this *is* the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

— — 15. And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

(4. THE PASSOVER.)

*Num.* xxviii. 16. And in the fourteenth day of the first month *is* the passover of the LORD.

— — 17. And in the fifteenth day of this month *is* the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

— — 18. In the first day *shall be* a holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work *therein:*

— — 19. But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven lambs of the first year: they shall be unto you without blemish.

— — 20. And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

— — 21. A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

— — 22. And one goat *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you.

— — 23. Ye shall offer these beside the burnt offering in the morning, which *is* for a continual burnt offering.

— — 24. After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.

— — 25. And on the seventh day ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

(5. PENTECOST.)

*Lev.* xxiii. 10. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

— — 11. And he shall wave the sheaf before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

— — 12. And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf a he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the LORD.

— — 13. And the meat offering thereof *shall be* two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof *shall be* of wine, the fourth *part* of a hin.

— — 14. And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: *it shall be* a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

*Num.* xxviii. 26. Also in the day of the firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the LORD, after your weeks *be out*, ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

— — 27. But ye shall offer the burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year:

— — 28. And their meat offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

— — 29. A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the seven lambs;

— — 30. *And* one kid of the goats, to make an atonement for you.

— — 31. Ye shall offer *them* beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish,) and their drink offerings.

*Acts* xx. 13. And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

— — 14. And when he met with us at Assos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

— — 15. And we sailed thence, and came the next *day* over against Chios; and the next *day* we arrived at Samos, and tarried at Trogyllium; and the next *day* we came to Miletus.

— — 16. For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hastened, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost.

1 *Cor.* xvi. 5. Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.

— — 6. And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

— — 7. For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.

— — 8. But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost.

(6. THE FEAST OF TRUMPETS.)

*Num.* xxix. 1. And in the seventh month, on the first *day* of the month, ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

— — 2. And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the LORD; one young bullock, one ram, *and* seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

— — 3. And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, *and* two tenth deals for a ram.

— — 4. And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

— — 5. And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering, to make an atonement for you:

— — 6. Beside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

(7. THE DAY OF ATONEMENT.)

*Num.* xxix. 7. And ye shall have on the tenth *day* of this seventh month a holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work *therein:*

— — 8. But ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD *for* a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, *and* seven lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without blemish.

— — 9. And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, *and* two tenth deals to one ram,

— — 10. A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

— — 11. One kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the sin offering of atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.

(8. THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES.)

*Num.* xxix. 12. And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have a holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the LORD seven days:

— — 13. And ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:

— — 14. And their meat offering *shall be of* flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

— — 15. And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

— — 16. And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

— — 17. And on the second day *ye shall offer* twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

— — 18. And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

— — 19. And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.

— — 20. And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

— — 21. And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

— — 22. And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

— — 23. And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

— — 24. Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

— — 25. And one kid of the goats *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

— — 26. And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

— — 27. And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

— — 28. And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

— — 29. And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

— — 30. And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

— — 31. And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

— — 32. And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, *and* fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

— — 33. And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

— — 34. And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

(9. THE GRAND CONCLUDING FESTIVAL.)

*Num.* xxix. 35. On the eighth day ye shall have a solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work *therein:*

— — 36. But ye shall offer a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

— — 37. Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, *shall be* according to their number, after the manner:

— — 38. And one goat *for* a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

— — 39. These *things* ye shall do unto the LORD in your set feasts, beside your vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

## § 50. Freewill Offerings.

(1. TO SANCTIFY AN ALTAR.)

*Ex.* xxiv. 5. And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the LORD.

— — 6. And Moses took half of the blood, and put *it* in basins; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.

(2. ON VARIOUS OCCASIONS.)

*Num.* xxxi. 54. And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, *for* a memorial for the children of Israel before the LORD.

*Jud.* xxi. 4. And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

1 *Sam.* i. 3. And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, *were* there.

— ix. 14. And they went up into the city: *and* when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

— x. 8. And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, *and* to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

— xvi. 2. And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear *it*, he will kill me. And the LORD said, Take a heifer with thee, and say, I am come to sacrifice to the LORD.

— — 3. And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt anoint unto me *him* whom I name unto thee.

— — 4. And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem. And the elders of the town trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably?

— — 5. And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the LORD: sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

(3. WHEN SOLOMON WAS MADE KING.)

1 *Chr.* xxix. 21. And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the LORD, and offered burnt offerings unto the LORD, on the morrow after that day, *even* a thousand bullocks;

a thousand rams, *and* a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:

(4. WHEN SOLOMON'S TEMPLE WAS DEDICATED.)

1 *Kings* viii. 62. And the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the LORD.

— — 63. And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the LORD, two and twenty thousand oxen, and a hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the LORD.

— — 64. The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that *was* before the house of the LORD: for there he offered burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because the brazen altar that *was* before the LORD *was* too little to receive the burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

(5. WHEN ASA RENEWED THE NATIONAL COVENANT.)

2 *Chr.* xv. 9. And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the LORD his God *was* with him.

— — 10. So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

— — 11. And they offered unto the LORD the same time, of the spoil *which* they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

(6. WHEN HEZEKIAH RESTORED RELIGION.)

2 *Chr.* xxix. 20. Then Hezekiah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the LORD.

— — 21. And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aaron to offer *them* on the altar of the LORD.

— — 22. So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled *it* on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.

— — 23. And they brought forth the he goats *for* the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their hands upon them:

— — 24. And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make an atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded *that* the burnt offering and the sin offering *should be made* for all Israel.

— — 25. And he set the Levites in the house of the LORD with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet: for *so was* the commandment of the LORD by his prophets.

— — 26. And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets.

— — 27. And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of the LORD began *also* with the trumpets, and with the instruments *ordained* by David king of Israel.

— — 28. And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: *and* all *this continued* until the burnt offering was finished.

— — 31. Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart, burnt offerings.

— — 32. And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, a hundred rams, *and* two hundred lambs: all these *were* for a burnt offering to the LORD.

— — 33. And the consecrated things *were* six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

— — 34. But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the *other* priests had sanctified themselves: for the Levites *were* more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

— — 35. And also the burnt offerings *were* in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings, and the drink offerings, for *every* burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

— — 36. And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was *done* suddenly.

(7. ON THE RETURN OF THE JEWS FROM CAPTIVITY.)

*Ezr.* viii. 35. *Also* the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Israel, twelve bullocks for all Israel, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats *for* a sin offering: all *this was* a burnt offering unto the LORD.

## § 51. The Significance and Worth of Sacrifices.

(1. FROM THE HEBREW STANDPOINT.)

*Prov.* xxi. 3. To do justice and judgment *is* more acceptable to the LORD than sacrifice.

*Ps.* l. 5. Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice.

— — 8. I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, *to have been* continually before me.

— — 9. I will take no bullock out of thy house, *nor* he goats out of thy folds:

— — 10. For every beast of the forest *is* mine, *and* the cattle upon a thousand hills.

— — 11. I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field *are* mine.

— — 12. If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world *is* mine, and the fulness thereof.

— — 13. Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?

— — 14. Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High:

— li. 16. For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give *it:* thou delightest not in burnt offering.

— — 17. The sacrifices of God *are* a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.

— — 19. Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

— lxix. 30. I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

— — 31. *This* also shall please the LORD better than an ox *or* bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

— — 32. The humble shall see *this*, *and* be glad: and your heart shall live that seek God.

— — 33. For the LORD heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

*Jer.* vii. 21. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

— — 22. For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Egypt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

*Is.* i. 10. Hear the word of the LORD, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah.

— — 11. To what purpose *is* the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

— — 12. When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

— xl. 16. And Lebanon *is* not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

*Hos.* vi. 6. For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

*Micah* vi. 6. Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, *and* bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old?

*Micah* vi. 7. Will the LORD be pleased with thousands of rams, *or* with ten thousands of rivers of oil?+

— — 8. He hath shewed thee, O man, what *is* good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

(2. FROM THE CHRISTIAN STANDPOINT.)

*Heb.* x. 1. For the law having a shadow of good things to come, *and* not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices, which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect.

— — 2. For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

— — 3. But in those *sacrifices there is* a remembrance again *made* of sins every year.

— — 4. For *it is* not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

— — 11. And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

— xiii. 10. We have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

— — 11. For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

— — 15. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of *our* lips, giving thanks to his name.

### § 52. Joy in Sacrifices.

*Ps.* lxvi. 13. I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: I will pay thee my vows,

— — 14. Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

— — 15. I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams: I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah.

— — 16. Come *and* hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.

— cxvi. 17. I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

— cxviii. 27. God *is* the LORD, which hath shewed us light: bind the sacrifice with cords, *even* unto the horns of the altar.

— cxli. 2. Let my prayer be set forth before thee *as* incense; *and* the lifting up of my hands *as* the evening sacrifice.

### § 53. The Sacrifices of the Wicked.

*Prov.* xv. 8. The sacrifice of the wicked *is* an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright *is* his delight.

— xxi. 27. The sacrifice of the wicked *is* abomination: how much more, *when* he bringeth it with a wicked mind?

*Is.* xliii. 23. Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

— — 24. Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast wearied me with thine iniquities.

— lxvi. 2. For all those *things* hath mine hand made, and all those *things* have been, said the LORD: but to this *man* will I look, *even* to *him that is* poor and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word.

— — 3. He that killeth an ox *is as if* he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, *as if* he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, *as if he offered* swine's blood; he that burneth incense, *as if* he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

*Jer.* vi. 20. To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings *are* not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

*Amos* iv. 4. Come to Beth-el, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning, *and* your tithes after three years:

— — 5. And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim *and* publish the free offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord GOD.

— v. 22. Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept *them;* neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts.

— — 23. Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

— — 24. But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

— — 25. Have ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Israel?

*Hos.* vi. 7. But they like men have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.

*Mal.* i. 10. Who *is there* even among you that would shut the doors *for nought?* neither do ye kindle *fire* on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the LORD of hosts, neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

— — 12. But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the LORD *is* polluted; and the fruit thereof, *even* his meat, *is* contemptible.

— — 13. Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness *is it!* and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought *that which was* torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should I accept this of your hand? saith the LORD.

— — 14. But cursed *be* the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I *am* a great King, saith the LORD of hosts, and my name *is* dreadful among the heathen.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## INAUGURATION OF THE HEBREW SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM.

### § 54. The Holy Anointing Oil.

*Ex.* xxx. 23. Take thou also unto thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred *shekels*, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, *even* two hundred and fifty *shekels*, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty *shekels*,

— — 24. And of cassia five hundred *shekels*, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive a hin:

— — 25. And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be a holy anointing oil.

— — 31. And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, This shall be a holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

— — 32. Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make *any other* like it, after the composition of it: it *is* holy, *and* it shall be holy unto you.

— — 33. Whosoever compoundeth *any* like it, or whosoever putteth *any* of it upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.

### § 55. The Congregation Assembled.

*Lev.* viii. 3. And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 4. And Moses did as the LORD commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

### § 56. The Anointing of the Tabernacle and all its Contents.

(1. ORDERED.)

*Ex.* xxx. 26. And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

— — 27. And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

*Ex.* xxx. 28. And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

— — 29. And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

(2. EXECUTED.)

*Lev.* viii. 10. And Moses took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that *was* therein, and sanctified them.

— — 11. And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

### § 57. The Washing, Robing, and Anointing of Aaron and his Sons.

(1. ORDERED.)

*Ex.* xxix. 4. And Aaron and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water.

— — 5. And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon Aaron the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod:

— — 6. And thou shalt put the mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

— — 7. Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour *it* upon his head, and anoint him.

— — 8. And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.

— — 9. And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and put the bonnets on them: and the priest's office shall be theirs for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt consecrate Aaron and his sons.

— xxx. 30. And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons, and consecrate them, that *they* may minister unto me in the priest's office.

(2. EXECUTED.)

*Lev.* viii. 5. And Moses said unto the congregation, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded to be done.

— — 6. And Moses brought Aaron and his sons, and washed them with water.

— — 7. And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound *it* unto him therewith.

— — 8. And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim.

— — 9. And he put the mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, *even* upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 12. And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aaron's head, and anointed him, to sanctify him.

— — 13. And Moses brought Aaron's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 58. The Threefold Sacrifice of Consecration.

(1. THE SIN OFFERING.)

*Ex.* xxix. 1. And this *is* the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

— — 2. And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: *of* wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

— — 3. And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

*Lev.* viii. 2. Take Aaron and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

— — 14. And he brought the bullock for the sin offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

— — 15. And he slew *it;* and Moses took the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

— — 16. And he took all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Moses burned *it* upon the altar.

— — 17. But the bullock, and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the LORD commanded Moses.

(2. THE BURNT OFFERING.)

*Ex.* xxix. 15. Thou shalt also take one ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

— — 16. And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle *it* round about upon the altar.

— — 17. And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put *them* unto his pieces, and unto his head.

— — 18. And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it *is* a burnt offering unto the LORD: it *is* a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

*Lev.* viii. 18. And he brought the ram for the burnt offering: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

— — 19. And he killed *it;* and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

— — 20. And he cut the ram into pieces; and Moses burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

— — 21. And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Moses burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it *was* a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, *and* an offering made by fire unto the LORD; as the LORD commanded Moses.

(3. THE PEACE OFFERING.)

*Ex.* xxix. 19. And thou shalt take the other ram; and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.

— — 20. Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of Aaron, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.

— — 21. And thou shalt take of the blood that *is* upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle *it* upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

— — 22. Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that *is* upon them, and the right shoulder; for it *is* a ram of consecration:

— — 23. And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the unleavened bread that *is* before the LORD:

— — 24. And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

— — 25. And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn *them* upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour before the LORD: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

— — 26. And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aaron's consecration, and wave it *for* a wave offering before the LORD: and it shall be thy part.

— — 27. And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave offering, and the shoulder of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, *even* of *that* which *is* for Aaron, and of *that* which is for his sons:

— — 28. And it shall be Aaron's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Israel; for it *is* a heave offering: and it shall be a heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, *even* their heave offering unto the LORD.

— — 31. And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and seethe his flesh in the holy place.

— — 32. And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh

of the ram, and the bread that *is* in the basket, *by* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

*Ex.* xxix. 33. And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate *and* to sanctify them: but a stranger shall not eat *thereof*, because they *are* holy.

— — 34. And if aught of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it *is* holy.

*Lev.* viii. 22. And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

— — 23. And he slew *it*; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put *it* upon the tip of Aaron's right ear, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

— — 24. And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

— — 25. And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that *was* upon the inwards, and the caul *above* the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

— — 26. And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that *was* before the LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put *them* on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

— — 27. And he put all upon Aaron's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them *for* a wave offering before the LORD.

— — 28. And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt *them* on the altar upon the burnt offering: they *were* consecrations for a sweet savour: it *is* an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

— — 29. And Moses took the breast, and waved it *for* a wave offering before the LORD: *for* of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the LORD commanded Moses.

### § 59. The Final Sprinkling with Oil and Blood.

*Lev.* viii. 30. And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which *was* upon the altar, and sprinkled *it* upon Aaron, *and* upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron, *and* his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

### § 60. The Sacrificial Meal.

*Lev.* viii. 31. And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation; and there eat it with the bread that *is* in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aaron and his sons shall eat it.

— — 32. And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

### § 61. The Seven Days' Watch.

*Lev.* viii. 33. And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation *in* seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate you.

— — 34. As he hath done this day, *so* the LORD hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.

— — 35. Therefore shall ye abide *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the LORD, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

— — 36. So Aaron and his sons did all things which the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

### § 62. Aaron and his Sons enter upon their Office.

(1. PROVISION MADE FOR THE THREEFOLD SACRIFICE.)

*Lev.* ix. 1. And it came to pass on the eighth day, *that* Moses called Aaron and his sons, and the elders of Israel;

— — 2. And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer *them* before the LORD.

— — 3. And unto the children of Israel thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering; and a calf and a lamb, *both* of the first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;

— — 4. Also a bullock and a ram for peace offerings, to sacrifice before the LORD: and a meat offering mingled with oil: for to day the LORD will appear unto you.

— — 5. And they brought *that* which Moses commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the LORD.

— — 6. And Moses said, This *is* the thing which the LORD commanded that ye should do: and the glory of the LORD shall appear unto you.

— — 7. And Moses said unto Aaron, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the LORD commanded.

(2. AARON FIRST OFFERS FOR HIMSELF.)

*Lev.* ix. 8. Aaron therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin offering, which *was* for himself.

— — 9. And the sons of Aaron brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put *it* upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar.

— — 10. But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the LORD commanded Moses.

— — 11. And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

— — 12. And he slew the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

— — 13. And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt *them* upon the altar.

— — 14. And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt *them* upon the burnt offering on the altar.

(3. THEN FOR THE PEOPLE.)

*Lev.* ix. 15. And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which *was* the sin offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.

— — 16. And he brought the burnt offering, and offered it according to the manner.

— — 17. And he brought the meat offering, and took a handful thereof, and burnt *it* upon the altar, besides the burnt sacrifice of the morning.

— — 18. He slew also the bullock and the ram *for* a sacrifice of peace offerings, which *was* for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about.

— — 19. And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth *the inwards*, and the kidneys, and the caul *above* the liver:

— — 20. And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

— — 21. And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved *for* a wave offering before the LORD; as Moses commanded.

### § 63. Subsequent Observance of the Ritual.

(1. BY SOLOMON.)

1 *Kings* ix. 25. And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altar which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense upon the altar that *was* before the LORD. So he finished the house.

2 *Chr.* viii. 12. Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the Lord on the altar of the LORD, which he had built before the porch.

— — 13. Even after a certain rate every day, offering according to the commandment of Moses on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, three times in the year, *even* in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

(2. BY ABIJAH AFTER THE REVOLT OF THE TEN TRIBES.)

2 *Chr.* xiii. 10. But as for us, the LORD *is* our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the LORD, *are* the sons of Aaron, and the Levites *wait* upon *their* business:

— — 11. And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the shewbread also *set they in order* upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the LORD our God; but ye have forsaken him.

## § 64. Ezekiel's Vision of Hebrew Sacrifice.

(1. THE CLEANSING SACRIFICES.)

*Ezek.* xliii. 18. And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord GOD; These *are* the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon.

— — 19. And thou shalt give to the priests the Levites that be of the seed of Zadok, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord GOD, a young bullock for a sin offering.

— — 20. And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put *it* on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.

— — 21. Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary.

— — 22. And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse *it* with the bullock.

— — 23. When thou hast made an end of cleansing *it*, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish

— — 24. And thou shalt offer them before the LORD, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up *for* a burnt offering unto the LORD.

— — 25. Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat *for* a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.

— — 26. Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves.

— — 27. And when these days are expired, it shall be, *that* upon the eighth day, and *so* forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will accept you, saith the Lord GOD.

(2. THE SUPPLY OF OFFERINGS.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 15. And one lamb out of the flock out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for peace offerings, to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord GOD.

— — 16. All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

— — 17. And it shall be the prince's part *to give* burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

(3. THE DAILY SACRIFICE.)

*Ezek.* xlvi. 13. Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the LORD *of a* lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it every morning.

— — 14. And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of a hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the LORD.

— — 15. Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning *for* a continual burnt offering.

(4. THE SACRIFICE ON THE SABBATH.)

*Ezek.* xlvi. 3. Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the LORD in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

— — 4. And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day *shall be* six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

— — 5. And the meat offering *shall be* an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and a hin of oil to an ephah.

(5. ON THE NEW MOON.)

*Ezek.* xlvi. 6. And in the day of the new moon *it shall be* a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

— — 7. And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and a hin of oil to an ephah.

(6. IN THE FIRST MONTH.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 18. Thus saith the Lord GOD; In the first *month*, in the first *day* of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary:

— — 19. And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put *it* upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.

— — 20. And so thou shalt do the seventh *day* of the month for every one that erreth, and for *him that is* simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.

(7. AT THE PASSOVER.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 21. In the first *month*, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

— — 22. And upon that day shall the prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land a bullock *for* a sin offering.

— — 23. And seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the LORD, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily *for* a sin offering.

— — 24. And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and a hin of oil for an ephah.

(8. AT THE FEAST OF TABERNACLES.)

*Ezek.* xlv. 25. In the seventh *month*, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

(9. THE MEAT OFFERING.)

*Ezek.* xlvi. 11. And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and a hin of oil to an ephah.

(10. ENTRANCE AND EXIT.)

(A. FOR THE PRINCE.)

*Ezek.* xlvi. 1. Thus saith the Lord GOD; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

— — 2. And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of *that* gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

— — 8. And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of *that* gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

— — 12. Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, *one* shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth *one* shall shut the gate.

(B. FOR THE PEOPLE.)

*Ezek.* xlvi. 9. But when the people of the land shall

come before the LORD in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

*Ezek.* xlvi. 10. And the prince in the midst of them when they go in, shall go in: and when they go forth, shall go forth.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## CEREMONIAL DEFILEMENTS AND PURIFICATIONS.

### § 65. Distinction to be Made between Clean and Unclean Animals.

*Lev.* xi. 46. This *is* the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

— — 47. To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

— xx. 25. Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

### § 66. Clean Animals.

(1. BEASTS.)

*Lev.* xi. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that *are* on the earth.

— — 3. Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, *and* cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

*Deut.* xiv. 3. Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

— — 4. These *are* the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

— — 5. The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

— — 6. And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, *and* cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

(2. FISH.)

*Lev.* xi. 9. These shall ye eat of all that *are* in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

*Deut.* xiv. 9. These ye shall eat of all that *are* in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat.

(3. BIRDS.)

*Deut.* xiv. 11. *Of* all clean birds ye shall eat:

(4. FLYING CREEPING THINGS.)

*Lev.* xi. 21. Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon *all* four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

— — 22. *Even* these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

### § 67. Unclean Animals.

(1. BEASTS.)

*Lev.* xi. 4. Nevertheless, these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: *as* the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean to you.

— — 5. And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

— — 6. And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he *is* unclean unto you.

— — 7. And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he *is* unclean to you.

— — 8. Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcass shall ye not touch; they *are* unclean to you.

*Deut.* xiv. 7. Nevertheless these ye shall not eat, of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; *as* the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; *therefore* they *are* unclean unto you.

— — 8. And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it *is* unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcass.

*Is.* lxvi. 17. They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one *tree* in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the LORD.

(2. FISH.)

*Lev.* xi. 10. And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which *is* in the waters, they *shall be* an abomination unto you:

— — 11. They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcasses in abomination.

— — 12. Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that *shall be* an abomination unto you.

*Deut.* xiv. 10. And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it *is* unclean unto you.

(3. BIRDS.)

*Lev.* xi. 13. And these *are they which* ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they *are* an abomination: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

— — 14. And the vulture, and the kite after his kind;

— — 15. Every raven after his kind;

— — 16. And the owl, and the nighthawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind,

— — 17. And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

— — 18. And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,

— — 19. And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

— — 20. All fowls that creep, going upon *all* four, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

*Deut.* xiv. 12. But these *are they* of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

— — 13. And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

— — 14. And every raven after his kind,

— — 15. And the owl, and the nighthawk, and the cuckoo, and the hawk after his kind,

— — 16. The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

— — 17. And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

— — 18. And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

— — 19. And every creeping thing that flieth *is* unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

— — 20. *But of* all clean fowls ye may eat.

(5. FLYING CREEPING THINGS.)

*Lev.* xi. 23. But all *other* flying creeping things, which have four feet, *shall be* an abomination unto you.

(5. CREEPING THINGS.)

*Lev.* xi. 29. These also *shall be* unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind.

— — 30. And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

— — 41. And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth *shall be* an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

— — 42. Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon *all* four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they *are* an abomination.

— — 43. Ye shall not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

*Lev.* xi. 44. For I *am* the LORD your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I *am* holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

### § 68. Blood.

(1. NOT TO BE EATEN.)

*Lev.* vii. 26. Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, *whether it be* of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

— — 27. Whatsoever soul *it be* that eateth any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

— — xvii. 13. And whatsoever man *there be* of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust.

*Deut.* xii. 15. Notwithstanding, thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

— — 16. Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

— — 23. Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood *is* the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

— — 24. Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

— — 25. Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do *that which is* right in the sight of the LORD.

(2. THE REASON.)

*Lev.* xvii. 11. For the life of the flesh *is* in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it *is* the blood *that* maketh an atonement for the soul.

— — 12. Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.

— — 14. For *it is* the life of all flesh; the blood of it *is* for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh; for the life of all flesh *is* the blood thereof; whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

(3. THE PENALTY.)

*Lev.* xvii. 10. And whatsoever man *there be* of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

(4. AN INSTANCE OF TRANSGRESSION.)

1 *Sam.* xiv. 32. And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew *them* on the ground: and the people did eat *them* with the blood.

— — 33. Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the LORD, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

— — 34. And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay *them* here, and eat; and sin not against the LORD in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew *them* there.

— — 35. And Saul built an altar unto the LORD: the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

### § 69. Fat not to be Eaten.*

*Lev.* vii. 23. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

— — 24. And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

— — 25. For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD, even the soul that eateth *it* shall be cut off from his people.

See *Lev.* iii. 3, 4, 9.

### § 70. Defilement of Clean Meats.

(1. BEAST THAT DIED OF ITSELF.)

*Lev.* xi. 39. And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcass thereof shall be unclean until the even.

— — 40. And he that eateth of the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcass of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

(2. FLESH TORN OF BEASTS.)

*Ex.* xxii. 31. And ye shall be holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat *any* flesh *that is* torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

*Lev.* xvii. 15. And every soul that eateth that which died *of itself*, or that which was torn *with beasts*, *whether it be* one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

— — 16. But if he wash *them* not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity.

### § 71. Uncleannesses of Women.

(1. ISSUE.)

*Lev.* xv. 19. And if a woman have an issue, *and* her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

— — 20. And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

— — 21. And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 22. And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 23. And if it *be* on *her* bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

— — 24. And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

— — 25. And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she *shall be* unclean.

— — 26. Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

— — 27. And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

(2. ITS PURIFICATION.)

*Lev.* xv. 28. But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

— — 29. And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 30. And the priest shall offer the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

(3. CHILDBIRTH.)

*Lev.* xii. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and borne a man child, then she shall be unclean seven days, according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

* Referring apparently to the portions used in sacrifice.—H.

*Lev.* xii. 3. And in the eighth day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised.

— — 4. And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

— — 5. But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

(4. THE PURIFICATION.)

*Lev.* xii. 6. And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb of the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

— — 7. Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This *is* the law for her that hath borne a male or a female.

— — 8. And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

(5. THE LAW OBSERVED IN THE CASE OF CHRIST.)

*Luke* ii. 22. And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present *him* to the Lord:

— — 23. (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

— — 24. And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.

## § 72. Uncleannesses of Men.

(1. UNCLEANNESS BY NIGHT.)

*Deut.* xxiii. 10. If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

— — 11. But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash *himself* with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp *again*.

(2. A RUNNING ISSUE.)

*Lev.* xv. 4. Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.

— — 5. And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 6. And he that sitteth on *any* thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 7. And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 8. And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 9. And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.

— — 10. And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth *any of* those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 11. And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe *himself* in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 12. And the vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.

(3. THE PURIFICATION.)

*Lev.* xv. 13. And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue, then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

— — 14. And on the eighth day he shall take to him two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

— — 15. And the priest shall offer them, the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

(4. SEMINAL EMISSION.)

*Lev.* xv. 16. And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

— — 17. And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

## § 73. Strict Obedience Enjoined.

*Lev.* xv. 31. Thus shall ye separate the children of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that *is* among them.

— — 32. This *is* the law of him that hath an issue, and *of him* whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith:

— — 33. And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

## § 74. Leprosy.

(1. THE FIRST ACT OF PURIFICATION.)

*Lev.* xiv. 2. This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest:

— — 3. And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, *if* the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

— — 4. Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive *and* clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

— — 5. And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water.

— — 6. As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird *that was* killed over the running water;

— — 7. And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field.

— — 8. And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

(2. THE SECOND ACT OF PURIFICATION.)

*Lev.* xiv. 9. But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

— — 10. And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour *for* a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

— — 11. And the priest that maketh *him* clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the LORD, *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

— — 12. And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD:

— — 13. And he shall slay the lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for as the sin offering *is* the priest's, *so is* the trespass offering: it *is* most holy:

— — 14. And the priest shall take *some* of the blood

of the trespass offering, and the priest shall put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

*Lev.* xiv. 15. And the priest shall take *some* of the log of oil, and pour *it* into the palm of his own left hand.

— — 16. And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that *is* in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the LORD:

— — 17. And of the rest of the oil that *is* in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

— — 18. And the remnant of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD.

— — 19. And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:

— — 20. And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.

(3. IN CASES OF POVERTY.)

*Lev.* xiv. 21. And if he *be* poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb *for* a trespass offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

— — 22. And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering.

— — 23. And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the LORD:

— — 24. And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD:

— — 25. And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take *some* of the blood of the trespass offering, and put *it* upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot.

— — 26. And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

— — 27. And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger *some* of the oil that *is* in his left hand seven times before the LORD:

— — 28. And the priest shall put of the oil that *is* in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

— — 29. And the rest of the oil that *is* in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the LORD.

— — 30. And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;

— — 31. *Even* such as he is able to get, the one *for* a sin offering, and the other *for* a burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the LORD.

— — 32. This *is* the law *of him* in whom *is* the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get *that which pertaineth* to his cleansing.

### § 75. Miriam Excluded from the Camp.

*Num.* xii. 14. And the LORD said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in *again.*

— — 15. And Miriam was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in *again.*

### § 76. Purifying a House for Leprosy.

*Lev.* xiv. 49. And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

— — 50. And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:

— — 51. And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:

— — 52. And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

— — 53. But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.

### § 77. Defilement through Contact with the Carcass of an Unclean Beast.

*Lev.* xi. 24. And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcass of them shall be unclean until the even.

— — 25. And whosoever beareth *aught* of the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

— — 26. *The carcasses of* every beast which divideth the hoof, and *is* not cloven-footed, nor cheweth the cud, *are* unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

— — 27. And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on *all* four, those *are* unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcass shall be unclean until the even.

— — 28. And he that beareth the carcass of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they *are* unclean unto you.

— — 31. These *are* unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

— — 32. And upon whatsoever *any* of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether *it be* any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel *it be*, wherein *any work* is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

— — 33. And every earthen vessel, whereinto *any* of them falleth, whatsoever *is* in it shall be unclean: and ye shall break it.

— — 34. Of all meat which may be eaten, *that* on which *such* water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every *such* vessel shall be unclean.

— — 35. And every *thing* whereupon *any part* of their carcass falleth shall be unclean; *whether it be* oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: *for* they *are* unclean, and shall be unclean unto you.

— — 36. Nevertheless a fountain or pit, *wherein there is* plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcass shall be unclean.

— — 37. And if *any part* of their carcass fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it *shall be* clean.

— — 38. But if *any* water be put upon the seed, and *any part* of their carcass fall thereon, it *shall be* unclean.

### § 78. Defilement through Contact with a Human Dead Body.

(1. GENERAL RULE.)

*Num.* xix. 11. He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven days.

— — 12. He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

— — 13. Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from Israel: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness *is* yet upon him.

(2. DEATH WITHIN A TENT.)

*Num.* xix. 14. This *is* the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that *is* in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

— — 15. And every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, *is* unclean.

(3. DEAD BODY WITHOUT DOORS, BONE, OR GRAVE.)

*Num.* xix. 16. And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

(4. APPLIES TO SOLDIERS IN BATTLE.)

*Num.* xxxi. 20. And purify all *your* raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' *hair*, and all things made of wood.

### § 79. The Water of Purification.

(1. PREPARED.)

*Num.* xix. 2. This *is* the ordinance of the law which the LORD hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red heifer without spot, wherein *is* no blemish, *and* upon which never came yoke.

— — 3. And ye shall give her unto Eleazar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and *one* shall slay her before his face:

— — 4. And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times.

— — 5. And *one* shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

— — 6. And the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast *it* into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

— — 7. Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

— — 8. And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

— — 9. And a man *that is* clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and lay *them* up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for a water of separation: it *is* a purification for sin.

— — 10. And he that gathered the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

(2. APPLIED.)

*Num.* xix. 17. And for an unclean *person* they shall take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

— — 18. And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip *it* in the water, and sprinkle *it* upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:

— — 19. And the clean *person* shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.

— — 20. But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the LORD: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he *is* unclean.

— — 21. And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

— — 22. And whatsoever the unclean *person* toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth *it* shall be unclean until even.

### § 80. Special Purity Required of Priests.

*Lev.* xxi. 1. And the LORD said unto Moses, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people:

— — 2. But for his kin, that is near unto him, *that is*, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

— — 3. And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

— — 4. *But* he shall not defile himself, *being* a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

### § 81. Defilement Incident to Sacerdotal Duty.

*Ex.* xxx. 20. When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the LORD:

— — 21. So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a statute for ever to them, *even* to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

### § 82. Ceremonial Cleanness not Imparted like Uncleanness.

*Hag.* ii. 11. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Ask now the priests *concerning* the law, saying,

— — 12. If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

— — 13. Then said Haggai, If *one that is* unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

— — 14. Then answered Haggai, and said, So *is* this people, and so *is* this nation before me, saith the LORD; and so *is* every work of their hands; and that which they offer there *is* unclean.

### § 83. References to the Mosaic Purifications in the New Testament.

(1. DISPUTES WITH THE JEWS.)

*John* iii. 25. Then there arose a question between *some* of John's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

(2. THE CODE OBSERVED BY CHRIST.)

*Mat.* viii. 4. And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

*Luke* v. 14. And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them.

### § 84. The System as a Whole.

(1. SYMBOLIC.)

*Heb.* ix. 9. Which *was* a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

— — 10. *Which stood* only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed *on them* until the time of reformation.

— — 18. Whereupon neither the first *testament* was dedicated without blood.

— — 19. For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book and all the people,

— — 20. Saying, This *is* the blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

— — 21. Moreover he sprinkled likewise with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

— — 22. And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission.

— — 23. *It was* therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these;

but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

(2. PERVERTED BY THE PHARISEES.)

*Mat.* xxiii. 4. For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay *them* on men's shoulders; but they *themselves* will not move them with one of their fingers.

(3. DONE AWAY BY CHRIST.)

*Col.* ii. 20. Wherefore if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,

— — 21. (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

— — 22. Which all are to perish with the using;) after the commandments and doctrines of men?

— — 23. Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will-worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

---

## CHAP. VIII.

## SACRAMENTS, WORSHIP, AND CHURCH-FELLOWSHIP.

### § 85. Circumcision.

(1. APPOINTED AS THE SEAL OF GOD'S COVENANT WITH ABRAHAM.)

*Gen.* xvii. 1. And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the LORD appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I *am* the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect.

— — 9. And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

— — 10. This *is* my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

— — 11. And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

— — 12. And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which *is* not of thy seed.

— — 14. And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

(2. APPLIED BY ABRAHAM.)

*Gen.* xvii. 24. And Abraham *was* ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

— — 25. And Ishmael his son *was* thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

— — 26. In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.

— xxi. 4. And Abraham circumcised his son Isaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him.

*Acts* vii. 8. And he gave him the covenant of circumcision: and so *Abraham* begat Isaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; and Isaac *begat* Jacob; and Jacob *begat* the twelve patriarchs.

(3. REQUIRED OF THE SHECHEMITES AS A CONDITION OF INTERMARRIAGE.)

*Gen.* xxxiv. 24. And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.

(4. ENFORCED ON MOSES' SON.)

*Ex.* iv. 24. And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the LORD met him, and sought to kill him.

— — 25. Then Zipporah took a sharp stone, and cut off the foreskin of her son, and cast *it* at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband *art* thou to me.

— — 26. So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband *thou art*, because of the circumcision.

(5. THE WHOLE HEBREW NATION CIRCUMCISED AT GILGAL.)

*Jos.* v. 2. At that time the LORD said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.

— — 3. And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins.

— — 4. And this *is* the cause why Joshua did circumcise: All the people that came out of Egypt, *that were* males, *even* all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.

— — 5. Now all the people that came out were circumcised; but all the people *that were* born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, *them* they had not circumcised.

— — 7. And their children, *whom* he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

— — 8. And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

— — 9. And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the reproach of Egypt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called Gilgal unto this day.

### § 86. The Significance of the Rite.

(1. IT IMPLIED A MORAL CHANGE.)

*Deut.* x. 16. Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked.

— xxx. 6. And the LORD thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the LORD thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

*Jer.* iv. 4. Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem; lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the evil of your doings.

(2. BUT OF NO IMPORTANCE TO CHRISTIANS.)

1 *Cor.* vii. 18. Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? let him not be circumcised.

— — 19. Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping of the commandments of God.

*Gal.* v. 11. And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offence of the cross ceased.

— — 12. I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

*Eph.* ii. 11. Wherefore remember, that ye *being* in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

— — 12. That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world:

*Phil.* iii. 2. Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

— — 3. For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

*Col.* ii. 11. In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

See *Gal.* v. 6; vi. 15. *Col.* iii. 11.

### § 87. Baptism.

(1. AN ANCIENT TYPE OF IT.)

1 *Cor.* x. 1. Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under the cloud, and all passed through the sea;

— — 2. And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

(2. JOHN'S BAPTISM.)

*Mark* i. 4. John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins.

— — 5. And there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins.

(3. HE ANNOUNCES AND BAPTIZES CHRIST.)

*Mat.* iii. 11. I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and *with* fire:

— — 12. Whose fan *is* in his hand, and he will thoroughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire.

— — 13. Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

— — 14. But John forbade him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

— — 15. And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer *it to be so* now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.

*Mark* i. 8. I indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost.

— — 9. And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan.

(4. CHRIST BAPTIZES.)

*John* iii. 22. After these things came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized.

— — 23. And John also was baptizing in Enon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

— — 24. For John was not yet cast into prison.

— iv. 1. When therefore the Lord knew how the Pharisees had heard that Jesus made and baptized more disciples than John,

— — 2. (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)

*Luke* iii. 12. Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

— — 13. And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

(5. THE BAPTISM OF SUFFERING.)

*Mat.* xx. 22. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able.

— — 23. And he saith unto them, Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with:+

*Mark* x. 38. But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?

— — 39. And they said unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized.

(6. CHRIST COMMANDS THE APOSTLES TO BAPTIZE.)

*Mat.* xxviii. 19. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost:

## § 88. Instances of Baptism.

*Acts* viii. 38. And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Philip and the eunuch; and he baptized him.

— ix. 18. And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

— x. 46. For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter,

— — 47. Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we?

— — 48. And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

— xvi. 33. And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed *their* stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

— — 14. And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard *us:* whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

— — 15. And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought *us*, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide *there.* And she constrained us.

— xix. 1. And it came to pass, that, while Apollos was at Corinth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ephesus; and finding certain disciples,

— — 3. And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism.

— — 4. Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus.

— — 5. When they heard *this*, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.

1 *Cor.* i. 14. I thank God that I baptized none of you, but Crispus and Gaius:

— — 15. Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

— — 16. And I baptized also the household of Stephanas; besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

## § 89. Its Spiritual Significance.

*Rom.* vi. 3. Know ye not, that so many of us as were baptized into Jesus Christ were baptized into his death?

— — 4. Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

— — 5. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also *in the likeness* of *his* resurrection:

1 *Cor.* xii. 13. For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether *we be* Jews or Gentiles, whether *we be* bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

*Gal.* iii. 27. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

*Col.* ii. 12. Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with *him* through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.

1 *Pet.* iii. 21. The like figure whereunto *even* baptism doth also now save us, (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ:

See *Acts* ii. 38.

## § 90. The Lord's Supper.

(1. PRECEDED BY THE PASSOVER.)

*Mark* xiv. 12. And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?

— — 16. + and they made ready the passover.

— — 17. And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

*Luke* xxii. 7. Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

— — 8. And he sent Peter and John, saying, Go and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.

— — 9. And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

— — 10. And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in,

— — 11. And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guest-

chamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?

*Luke* xxii. 12. And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.

— — 13. And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

(2. AND THE WASHING OF THE DISCIPLES' FEET.)

*John* xiii. 8. Peter saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jesus answered him, If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.

— — 9. Simon Peter saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also *my* hands and *my* head.

(3. THE SUPPER ITSELF.)

*Mat.* xxvi. 26. And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed *it*, and brake *it*, and gave *it* to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

— — 27. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave *it* to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

— — 28. For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.

— — 29. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.

— — 30. And when they had sung a hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

*Mark* xiv. 22. And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake *it*, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat; this is my body.

— — 23. And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave *it* to them: and they all drank of it.

— — 24. And he said unto them, This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.

— — 25. Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.

— — 26. And when they had sung a hymn, they went out into the mount of Olives.

*Luke* xxii. 14. And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him.

— — 15. And he said unto them, With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:

— — 16. For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.

— — 17. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divide *it* among yourselves:

— — 18. For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.

— — 19. And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake *it*, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me.

— — 20. Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup *is* the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you.

(4. ITS SIGNIFICANCE.)

1 *Cor.* x. 16. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ?

— — 17. For we *being* many are one bread, *and* one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

— — 18. Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

(5. ITS PERVERSION.)

1 *Cor.* xi. 20. When ye come together therefore into one place, *this* is not to eat the Lord's supper.

— — 21. For in eating every one taketh before *other* his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

— — 22. What! have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise *you* not.

— — 23. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus, the *same* night in which he was betrayed, took bread:

— — 24. And when he had given thanks, he brake *it*, and said, Take, eat; this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.

— — 25. After the same manner also *he took* the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink *it*, in remembrance of me.

— — 26. For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death till he come.

— — 27. Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink *this* cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

— — 28. But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of *that* bread, and drink of *that* cup.

— — 29. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

— — 30. For this cause many *are* weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

— — 31. For if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

— — 32. But when we are judged, we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

— — 33. Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

— — 34. And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto condemnation. And the rest will I set in order when I come.

### § 91. Importance of Observing the Ordinances.

1 *Cor.* xi. 1. Be ye followers of me, even as I also *am* of Christ.

— — 2. Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered *them* to you.

### § 92. Public Worship.

(See Book VIII.)

(1. THE SERVICE OF PRAISE.)

*Ps.* lii. 9. I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done *it:* and I will wait on thy name; for *it is* good before thy saints.

— cxlviii. 11. Kings of the earth, and all people; princes, and all judges of the earth:

— — 12. Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:

— — 13. Let them praise the name of the LORD: for his name alone is excellent; his glory *is* above the earth and heaven.

(2. THE ATTENTIVE HEARING OF GOD'S WORD.)

*Ec.* v. 1. Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

(3. CHRISTIAN USE OF THE JEWISH TEMPLE.)

*Acts* iii. 1. Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, *being* the ninth *hour.*

(4. WORSHIP IN HEAVEN.)

*Rev.* iv. 9. And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

— — 10. The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

— v. 14. And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four *and* twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

### § 93. Music.

(1. WITH IDOL WORSHIP.)

*Ex.* xxxii. 17. And when Joshua heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Moses, *There is* a noise of war in the camp.

— — 18. And he said, *It is* not the voice of *them that* shout for mastery, neither *is it* the voice of *them that* cry for being overcome; *but* the noise of *them that* sing do I hear.

(2. IN THE TEMPLE SERVICE.)

*Ps.* lxviii. 25. The singers went before, the players on instruments *followed* after; among *them were* the damsels playing with timbrels.

— xxxiii. 2. Praise the LORD with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings.

— — 3. Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

— lxxxi. 1. Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob.

— — 2. Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery.

— — 3. Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

— — 4. For this *was* a statute for Israel, *and* a law of the God of Jacob.

— — 5. This he ordained in Joseph *for* a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt: *where* I heard a language *that* I understood not.

— — 6. I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.

— lxxxvii. 7. As well the singers as the players on instruments *shall be there:* all my springs *are* in thee.

— xcii. 3. Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

— xcviii. 4. Make a joyful noise unto the LORD, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

— — 5. Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

— — 6. With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the LORD, the King.

— cv. 2. Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him; talk ye of all his wondrous works.

— cxliv. 9. I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery *and* an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

— cxlix. 3. Let them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.

— cl. 3. Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

— — 4. Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs.

— — 5. Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

*Is.* xxx. 29. Ye shall have a song, as in the night *when* a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the LORD, to the Mighty One of Israel.

(3. AMONG CHRISTIANS.)

*Eph.* v. 19. Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

*Col.* iii. 16. Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

### § 94. The Christian Kiss of Charity.

*Rom.* xvi. 16. Salute one another with a holy kiss. The churches of Christ salute you.

1 *Cor.* xvi. 20. All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with a holy kiss.

2 *Cor.* xiii. 12. Greet one another with a holy kiss.

1 *Thess.* v. 26. Greet all the brethren with a holy kiss.

1 *Pet.* v. 14. Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace *be* with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

---

## CHAP. IX.

## COVENANTS, VOWS, AND OATHS.

### § 95. God's Covenant.

*Gen.* xvii. 21. But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

*Ex.* xxiv. 8. And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled *it* on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you concerning all these words.

### § 96. A National Covenant with God.

2 *Chr.* xv. 14. And they sware unto the LORD with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

— — 15. And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the LORD gave them rest round about.

### § 97. Vows Must be Kept.

*Num.* xxx. 2. If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

*Deut.* xxiii. 21. When thou shalt vow a vow unto the LORD thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the LORD thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

— — 22. But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

— — 23. That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; *even* a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the LORD thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

*Job* xxii. 27. Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.

*Ps.* xxii. 25. My praise *shall be* of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him.

— lvi. 12. Thy vows *are* upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.

— lxv. 1. Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Zion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.

— lxxvi. 11. Vow and pay unto the LORD your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

— cxvi. 14. I will pay my vows unto the LORD now in the presence of all his people.

*Prov.* xx. 25. *It is* a snare to the man *who* devoureth *that which is* holy, and after vows to make inquiry.

*Ec.* v. 4. When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for *he hath* no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

— — 5. Better *is it* that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

— — 6. Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; neither say thou before the angel, that it *was* an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

*Jonah* ii. 9. But I will sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay *that* that I have vowed. Salvation *is* of the LORD.

### § 98. The Nazarite Vow.

(1. TO ABSTAIN FROM WINE, STRONG DRINK, AND GRAPES, WHETHER FRESH OR DRIED.)

*Num.* vi. 2. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall separate *themselves* to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate *themselves* unto the LORD;

— — 3. He shall separate *himself* from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried.

— — 4. All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

(2. TO LET THE HAIR GROW.)

*Num.* vi. 5. All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth *himself* unto the LORD, he shall be holy, *and* shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

(3. TO AVOID DEAD BODIES.)

*Num.* vi. 6. All the days that he separateth *himself* unto the LORD he shall come at no dead body.

*Num.* vi. 7. He shall not make himself unclean for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the consecration of his God *is* upon his head.

— — 8. All the days of his separation he *is* holy unto the LORD.

(4. HOW TO ATONE FOR INVOLUNTARY DEFILEMENT.)

*Num.* vi. 9. And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

— — 10. And on the eighth day he shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

— — 11. And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sinned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

— — 12. And he shall consecrate unto the LORD the days of his separation, and shall bring a lamb of the first year for a trespass offering: but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

(5. THE TERMINATING SACRIFICE.)

*Num.* vi. 13. And this *is* the law of the Nazarite: when the days of his separation are fulfilled, he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

— — 14. And he shall offer his offering unto the LORD, one he lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without blemish for peace offerings,

— — 15. And a basket of unleavened bread, cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and their drink offerings.

— — 16. And the priest shall bring *them* before the LORD, and shall offer his sin offering, and his burnt offering:

— — 17. And he shall offer the ram *for* a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat offering, and his drink offering.

— — 18. And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation *at* the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put *it* in the fire which *is* under the sacrifice of the peace offerings.

— — 19. And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put *them* upon the hands of the Nazarite, after *the hair of* his separation is shaven:

— — 20. And the priest shall wave them *for* a wave offering before the LORD: this *is* holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after that the Nazarite may drink wine.

— — 21. This *is* the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, *and of* his offering unto the LORD for his separation, besides *that* that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

## § 99. Devoted Things, and their Redemption.

(1. BEASTS.)

*Lev.* xxvii. 9. And if *it be* a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that *any man* giveth of such unto the LORD shall be holy.

— — 10. He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

— — 11. And if *it be* any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

— — 12. And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it, *who art* the priest, so shall it be.

— — 13. But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth *part* thereof unto thy estimation.

(2. HOUSE.)

*Lev.* xxvii. 14. And when a man shall sanctify his house *to be* holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

— — 15. And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

(3. LAND.)

*Lev.* xxvii. 16. And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD *some part* of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: a homer of barley seed *shall be valued* at fifty shekels of silver.

— — 17. If he sanctify his field from the year of jubilee, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

— — 18. But if he sanctify his field after the jubilee, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubilee, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

— — 19. And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth *part* of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

— — 20. And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

— — 21. But the field, when it goeth out in the jubilee, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

— — 22. And if *a man* sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which *is* not of the fields of his possession;

— — 23. Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, *even* unto the year of the jubilee: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, *as* a holy thing unto the LORD.

— — 24. In the year of the jubilee the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, *even* to him to whom the possession of the land *did belong.*

(4. THINGS LAID UNDER THE BAN COULD NOT BE SOLD, NOR REDEEMED.)

*Lev.* xxvii. 28. Notwithstanding, no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the LORD of all that he hath, *both* of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing *is* most holy unto the LORD.

— — 29. None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; *but* shall surely be put to death.

## § 100. Vows Answered.

*Ps.* lxi. 5. For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given *me* the heritage of those that fear thy name.

— — 6. Thou wilt prolong the king's life: *and* his years as many generations.

— — 7. He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, *which* may preserve him.

— — 8. So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

## § 101. Instances of Vows.

(1. BY JACOB.)

*Gen.* xxviii. 20. And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

— — 21. So that I come again to my father's house in peace; then shall the LORD be my God:

— — 22. And this stone, which I have set *for* a pillar, shall be God's house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the tenth unto thee.

(2. BY THE HEBREW PEOPLE.)

*Num.* xxi. 2. And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.

— — 3. And the LORD hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they ut.

terly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place Hormah.

(3. BY ELKANAH.)

1 *Sam.* i. 21. And the man Elkanah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the LORD the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

(4. BY ABSALOM.)

2 *Sam.* xv. 7. And it came to pass after forty years, that Absalom said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the LORD, in Hebron.

— — 8. For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Geshur in Syria, saying, If the LORD shall bring me again indeed to Jerusalem, then I will serve the LORD.

— — 9. And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.

(5. BY SAILORS IN A STORM.)

*Jonah* i. 16. Then the men feared the LORD exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the LORD, and made vows.

## § 102. Making Oaths.

(1. FORM OF SWEARING IN ABRAHAM'S TIME.)

*Gen.* xxiv. 1. And Abraham was old, *and* well stricken in age: and the LORD had blessed Abraham in all things.

— — 2. And Abraham said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

— — 9. And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

See *Gen.* xlvii. 29.

(2. THE OBLIGATION AND FORCE OF AN OATH.)

*Ps.* cxix. 106. I have sworn, and I will perform *it*, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.

*Heb.* vi. 16. For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation *is* to them an end of all strife.

(3. OATHS BEFORE THE ALTAR.)

1 *Kings* viii. 31. If any man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

— — 32. Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

2 *Chr.* vi. 22. If a man sin against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

— — 23. Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

## § 103. Instances of Oaths.

(1. UNDER A COVENANT OF FRIENDSHIP.)

1 *Sam.* xx. 1. And David fled from Naioth in Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what *is* mine iniquity? and what *is* my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

— — 2. And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it *is* not *so*.

— — 3. And David sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes: and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly, *as* the LORD liveth, and *as* thy soul liveth, *there is* but a step between me and death.

— — 8. Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the LORD with thee: notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

— — 9. And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

— — 10. Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what *if* thy father answer thee roughly?

(2. TO REASSURE AGAINST VIOLENCE.)

1 *Sam.* xix. 6. And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, *As* the LORD liveth, he shall not be slain.

— — 7. And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in times past.

(3. TO PROTECT POSTERITY.)

1 *Sam.* xxiv. 21. Swear now therefore unto me by the LORD, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

— — 22. And David sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but David and his men gat them up unto the hold.

(4. TO INFLICT DEATH.)

1 *Sam.* xiv. 39. For, *as* the LORD liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But *there was* not a man among all the people *that* answered him.

## § 104. Christ's Teachings concerning Oaths.

(1. PHARISAIC CASUISTRY DENOUNCED.)

*Mat.* xxiii. 15. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte; and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.

— — 16. Woe unto you, *ye* blind guides, which say, Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!

— — 17. *Ye* fools and blind: for whether is greater the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?

— — 18. And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.

— — 19. *Ye* fools and blind; for whether *is* greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?

— — 20. Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.

— — 21. And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.

— — 22. And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.

(2. SWEARING FORBIDDEN.)

*Mat.* v. 33. Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:

— — 34. But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:

— — 35. Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great King.

— — 36. Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.

— — 37. But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.

*Jam.* v. 12. But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and *your* nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

# BOOK XXVI.—TRIALS AND PERSECUTIONS.

## CHAP. I.

## MAN'S LIFE ON EARTH.

### § 1. The Swiftness of its Flight.

*Job* viii. 8. For inquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:
— — 9. (For we *are but of* yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth *are* a shadow:)
— — 10. Shall not they teach thee, *and* tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?
See *Job* vii. 6; ix. 25, 26; xvi. 22. *Ps.* xc. 5, 6; cxliv. 4. *Ec.* i. 4.

### § 2. Its Vanity.

*Ec.* i. 2. Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all *is* vanity.
— — 12. I the Preacher was king over Israel in Jerusalem.
— — 13. And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all *things* that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith.
— — 14. I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all *is* vanity and vexation of spirit.
— ii. 18. Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.
— — 19. And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise *man* or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This *is* also vanity.
— — 20. Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.
— — 21. For there is a man whose labour *is* in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he leave it *for* his portion. This also *is* vanity and a great evil.
— xii. 8. Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher; all *is* vanity.
See *Ps.* xxxix. 5, 6; lvii. 9. *Ec.* ii. 11; xi. 8.

### § 3. Its Trials.

*Job* iii. 25. For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.
— — 26. I was not in safety, neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.
— vi. 2. Oh that my grief were thoroughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!
— — 3. For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed up.
— — 21. For now ye are nothing: ye see *my* casting down, and are afraid.
— — 22. Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?
— — 23. Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?
— — 24. Teach me, and I will hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.
— vii. 11. Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.
— — 12. *Am* I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?
— xvi. 6. Though I speak, my grief is not assuaged: and *though* I forbear, what am I eased?
— — 7. But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.
— xix. 8. He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.
— xxiii. 2. Even to day *is* my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.
— xxx. 19. He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.
— — 27. My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.
— — 28. I went mourning without the sun: I stood up, *and* I cried in the congregation.
— — 29. I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.
— — 30. My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.
*Prov.* xiv. 10. The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.
— xviii. 14. The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?
See *Gen.* iii. 17–19. *Job* v. 7; xiv. 1. *Rom.* viii. 20–22.

### § 4. The Apparent Impunity of Evil Doing.

*Ps.* x. 5. His ways are always grievous; thy judgments *are* far above out of his sight: *as for* all his enemies, he puffeth at them.
— — 6. He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for *I shall never be* in adversity.
*Ec.* iv. 1. So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the sun: and behold the tears of *such as were* oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors *there was* power; but they had no comforter.
See *Ps.* lxxiii. 2–9, 12. *Ec.* viii. 11; ix. 2, 11.

### § 5. The Little Good that Comes of Wisdom.

*Ec.* i. 18. For in much wisdom *is* much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.
— ii. 14. The wise man's eyes *are* in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all.
— — 15. Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also *is* vanity.
— vi. 8. For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?
— — 9. Better *is* the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: this *is* also vanity and vexation of spirit.
— — 11. Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what *is* man the better?
— — 12. For who knoweth what *is* good for man in *this* life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?
See *Ec.* xii. 12.

### § 6. Or of Righteousness.

*Job* xxxv. 3. For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? *and*, What profit shall I have, *if I be cleansed* from my sin?

*Ps.* xi. 3. If the foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?
See *Job* xxxiv. 9. *Ps.* lxxiii. 13, 14. *Mal.* iii. 14.

### § 7. And yet there is Moral Government.

*Job* xxxvi. 2. Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee that *I have* yet to speak on God's behalf.
*Ps.* civ. 35. Let the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the LORD, O my soul. Praise ye the LORD.
*Ec.* viii. 6. Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man *is* great upon him.
— — 7. For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it shall be?
See *Ps.* lxxiii. 18–20. *Ec.* iii. 17; viii. 12, 13.

### § 8. Human History is always Repeating Itself.

*Ec.* i. 9. The thing that hath been, it *is that* which shall be; and that which is done *is* that which shall be done: and *there is* no new *thing* under the sun.
— — 10. Is there *any* thing whereof it may be said, See, this *is* new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.
— — 11. *There is* no remembrance of former *things;* neither shall there be *any* remembrance of *things* that are to come with *those* that shall come after.
— iii. 15. That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which is past.
— vii. 10. Say not thou, What is *the cause* that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not inquire wisely concerning this.

---

## CHAP. II.

## PERSECUTION FORETOLD AND ENDURED.

### § 9. Under the Old Economy.

(1. DAVID HUNTED BY SAUL.)

1 *Sam.* xxii. 7. Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Benjamites; will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, *and* make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;
— — 8. That all of you have conspired against me, and *there is* none that sheweth me that my son hath made a league with the son of Jesse, and *there is* none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?
— — 9. Then answered Doeg the Edomite, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech the son of Ahitub.
— — 10. And he inquired of the LORD for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the Philistine.
— — 11. Then the king sent to call Ahimelech the priest, the son of Ahitub, and all his father's house, the priests that *were* in Nob: and they came all of them to the king.
— — 12. And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of Ahitub. And he answered, Here I *am*, my lord.
— — 13. And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast inquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?
— — 14. Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who *is so* faithful among all thy servants as David, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?
— — 15. Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute *any* thing unto his servant, *nor* to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this less or more.

(2. PERSECUTIONS COMPLAINED OF.)

*Ps.* iii. 1. LORD, how are they increased that trouble me! many *are* they that rise up against me.
— — 2. Many *there be* which say of my soul, *There is* no help for him in God. Selah.
— vi. 7. Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.
— xii. 8. The wicked walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.
— xiv. 4. Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people *as* they eat bread, and call not upon the LORD.
— xxxviii. 11. My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.
— — 17. For I *am* ready to halt, and my sorrow *is* continually before me.
— — 19. But mine enemies *are* lively, *and* they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.
— xxxix. 6. Surely every man walketh in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up *riches*, and knoweth not who shall gather them.
— xliv. 12. Thou sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase *thy wealth* by their price.
— liv. 3. For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. Selah.
— lv. 5. Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath overwhelmed me.
— — 10. Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow *are* in the midst of it.
— — 11. Wickedness *is* in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.
— — 12. For *it was* not an enemy *that* reproached me; then I could have borne *it;* neither *was it* he that hated me *that* did magnify *himself* against me; then I would have hid myself from him:
— — 13. But *it was* thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance.
— — 14. We took sweet counsel together, *and* walked unto the house of God in company.
— lvi. 1. Be merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.
— — 2. Mine enemies would daily swallow *me* up: for *they be* many that fight against me, O thou Most High.
— — 6. They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.
— lix. 3. For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not *for* my transgression, nor *for* my sin, O LORD.
— — 4. They run and prepare themselves without *my* fault: awake to help me, and behold.
— lxix. 4. They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, *being* mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored *that* which I took not away.
— — 8. I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.
— lxxvii. 4. Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.
— lxxxvi. 14. O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent *men* have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.
— lxxxviii. 8. Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: *I am* shut up, and I cannot come forth.
— — 17. They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together.
— — 18. Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, *and* mine acquaintance into darkness.
— xciv. 5. They break in pieces thy people, O LORD, and afflict thine heritage.
— cxix. 19. I *am* a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.
— — 86. All thy commandments *are* faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.
— cxxiii. 3. Have mercy upon us, O LORD, have

mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

*Ps.* cxxiii. 4. Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, *and* with the contempt of the proud.

— cxli. 7. Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth *wood* upon the earth.

— cxlii. 4. I looked on *my* right hand, and beheld, but *there was* no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

— cxliii. 3. For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

— — 4. Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

(3. THE SUFFERINGS OF JOB.)

*Job* xxx. 12. Upon *my* right *hand* rise the youth; they push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.

— — 13. They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.

(4. ELIJAH HUNTED BY AHAB.)

1 *Kings* xviii. 7. And as Obadiah was in the way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, *Art* thou that my lord Elijah?

— — 8. And he answered him, I *am:* go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here.*

— — 9. And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

— — 10. *As* the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, *He is* not *there;* he took an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

— xix. 4. But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O LORD, take away my life; for I *am* not better than my fathers.

— — 14. And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: because the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

*Rom.* xi. 1. I say then, Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, *of* the tribe of Benjamin.

— — 2. God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the Scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying,

— — 3. Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

(5. ELISHA PURSUED.)

2 *Kings* vi. 13. And he said, Go and spy where he *is*, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, *he is* in Dothan.

— — 31. Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day.

— — 32. But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and *the king* sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See ye how this son of a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: *is* not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

— — 33. And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil *is* of the LORD: what should I wait for the LORD any longer?

(6. JEREMIAH PLAGUED.)

*Jer.* viii. 18. *When* I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart *is* faint in me.

— xv. 10. Woe is me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; *yet* every one of them doth curse me.

*Lam.* iii. 7. He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.

— — 9. He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone; he hath made my paths crooked.

— iv. 18. They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

— — 19. Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

— — 20. The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the LORD, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

— v. 5. Our necks *are* under persecution: we labour, *and* have no rest.

(7. EZEKIEL FOREWARNED.)

*Ezek.* iii. 25. But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

## § 10. Under the New Economy.

(1. PERSECUTION FORETOLD.)

*Mat.* x. 18. And ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gentiles.

— — 21. And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against *their* parents, and cause them to be put to death.

— — 34. Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

— — 35. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

— — 36. And a man's foes *shall be* they of his own household.

— xxiii. 30. And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.

— — 31. Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.

— — 32. Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.

— — 34. Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and *some* of them ye shall kill and crucify; and *some* of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute *them* from city to city:

*Mark* xiii. 12. Now the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against *their* parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.

*Luke* x. 3. Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.

— xi. 49. Therefore also said the wisdom of God, I will send them prophets and apostles, and *some* of them they shall slay and persecute:

— xii. 49. I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be already kindled?

— — 50. But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!

— — 51. Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division:

— — 52. For from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.

— — 53. The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

— xxi. 12. But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute *you*, delivering *you* up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.

— — 13. And it shall turn to you for a testimony.

*Luke* xxi. 16. And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolk, and friends; and *some* of you shall they cause to be put to death.

*John* xv. 20. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also.

— — 21. But all these things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.

— xvi. 2. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.

— — 3. And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

*Acts* ix. 16. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.

(2. EXPECTED.)

*Acts* xiv. 22. Confirming the souls of the disciples, *and* exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

— xx. 22. And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

— — 23. Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

1 *Cor.* iv. 9. For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.

1 *Thess.* iii. 3. That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto.

— — 4. For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

2 *Tim.* iii. 12. Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

*Heb.* xii. 4. Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

(3. ENDURED.)

*Acts* ix. 13. Then Ananias answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Jerusalem:

1 *Cor.* iv. 11. Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace:

— xvi. 9. For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and *there are* many adversaries.

2 *Cor.* i. 8. For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

— vi. 4. But in all *things* approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

— — 5. In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

— — 9. As unknown, and *yet* well known; as dying, and, behold, we live; as chastened, and not killed;

— vii. 5. For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without *were* fightings, within *were* fears.

— xi. 26. *In* journeyings often, *in* perils of waters, *in* perils of robbers, *in* perils by *mine own* countrymen, *in* perils by the heathen, *in* perils in the city, *in* perils in the wilderness, *in* perils in the sea, *in* perils among false brethren;

— — 27. In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

*Gal.* i. 13. For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it:

— — 14. And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

— iv. 29. But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him *that was born* after the Spirit, even so *it is* now.

1 *Thess.* ii. 14. For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they *have* of the Jews:

— — 15. Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:

*Heb.* xi. 38. Of whom the world was not worthy: they wandered in deserts, and *in* mountains, and *in* dens and caves of the earth.

— — 39. And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

— — 40. God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect.

(4. TO BE ENDURED.)

*Rev.* v. 1. And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the back side, sealed with seven seals.

— — 2. And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

— — 3. And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

— — 4. And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

— — 7. And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

— vi. 1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

— — 2. And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

— — 3. And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

— — 4. And there went out another horse *that was* red: and *power* was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

— — 9. And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

— — 10. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

— — 11. And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellow servants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they *were*, should be fulfilled.

— xiii. 7. And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

— — 15. And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

— — 18. Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number *is* Six hundred threescore and six.

— xvi. 16. And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon.

— — 17. And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air, and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

— xvii. 6. And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

*Rev.* xvii. 7. And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

— — 9. And here *is* the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

— — 10. And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, *and* the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

— — 11. And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

— — 12. And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

— — 13. These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

— — 18. And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

— xviii. 24. And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

---

## CHAP. III.

## KINDS AND METHODS OF PERSECUTION.

### § 11. An Honest Persecutor.

*Acts* xxvi. 9. I verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.

### § 12. Persecution in the Name of Law and Order.

*Acts* xvi. 19. And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew *them* into the marketplace unto the rulers,

— — 20. And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,

— — 21. And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Romans.

### § 13. Revilings and Reproaches.

2 *Kings* ii. 23. And he went up from thence unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

*Neh.* iv. 2. And he spake before his brethren and the army of Samaria, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

— — 3. Now Tobiah the Ammonite *was* by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

*Job* xii. 4. I am *as* one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright *man is* laughed to scorn.

— xvi. 10. They have gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered themselves together against me.

— xvii. 2. *Are there* not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

— — 3. Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who *is* he *that* will strike hands with me?

— — 6. He hath made me also a byword of the people; and aforetime I was as a tabret.

— xix. 2. How long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

— — 3. These ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed *that* ye make yourselves strange to me.

— — 4. And be it indeed *that* I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

— — 5. If indeed ye will magnify *yourselves* against me, and plead against me my reproach:

— — 28. But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

— xxi. 2. Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations.

— — 3. Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.

— — 4. As for me, *is* my complaint to man? and if *it were so*, why should not my spirit be troubled?

— — 5. Mark me, and be astonished, and lay *your* hand upon *your* mouth.

— xxx. 9. And now am I their song, yea, I am their byword.

*Ps.* xxii. 6. But I *am* a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people.

— xxxi. 11. I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

— — 13. For I have heard the slander of many: fear *was* on every side: while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

— xxxv. 21. Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, *and* said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen *it*.

— xli. 5. Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

— — 6. And if he come to see *me*, he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; *when* he goeth abroad, he telleth *it*.

— xlii. 3. My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where *is* thy God?

— xliv. 13. Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us.

— — 14. Thou makest us a byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.

— l. 20. Thou sittest *and* speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

— lvii. 3. He shall send from heaven, and save me *from* the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

— lxix. 7. Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.

— — 10. When I wept, *and chastened* my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.

— — 11. I made sackcloth also my garments; and I became a proverb to them.

— — 12. They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I *was* the song of the drunkards.

— — 19. Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries *are* all before thee.

— — 20. Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked *for some* to take pity, but *there was* none; and for comforters, but I found none.

— lxxix. 4. We are become a reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

— lxxxix. 50. Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; *how* I do bear in my bosom *the reproach of* all the mighty people;

— — 51. Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O LORD; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.

— cii. 8. Mine enemies reproach me all the day; *and* they that are mad against me are sworn against me.

— cxix. 22. Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy testimonies.

— — 39. Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments *are* good.

— — 51. The proud have had me greatly in derision: *yet* have I not declined from thy law.

*Is.* xxviii. 22. Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord GOD of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.

— lix. 15. Yea, truth faileth; and he *that* departeth

from evil maketh himself a prey: and the LORD saw *it*, and it displeased him that *there was* no judgment.

*Jer.* xx. 7. O LORD, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

— — 10. For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, *say they*, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, *saying*, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

— xlviii. 27. For was not Israel a derision unto thee? was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy.

*Lam.* ii. 15. All that pass by clap *their* hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, *saying*, *Is* this the city that *men* call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

— — 16. All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed *her* up: certainly, this *is* the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen *it*.

— iii. 14. I was a derision to all my people; *and* their song all the day.

— — 46. All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.

— — 61. Thou hast heard their reproach, O LORD, *and* all their imaginations against me;

— — 62. The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.

— — 63. Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I *am* their music.

— v. 1. Remember, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider, and behold our reproach.

*Dan.* vii. 25. And he shall speak *great* words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change times and laws: and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time.

*Acts* xxii. 22. And they gave him audience unto this word, and *then* lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a *fellow* from the earth: for it is not fit that he should live.

— — 23. And as they cried out, and cast off *their* clothes, and threw dust into the air,

2 *Cor.* vi. 8. By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and *yet* true;

*Heb.* x. 33. Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used.

— xi. 36. And others had trial of *cruel* mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment:

*Jude* 18. How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

### § 14. Bitter Hate.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 20. They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow *the thing that* good *is*.

— cix. 3. They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me without a cause.

— — 4. For my love they are my adversaries: but I *give myself unto* prayer.

— — 5. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.

*Mat.* x. 22. And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

— xxiv. 9. Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.

— — 10. And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.

*Luke* xxi. 17. And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake.

*John* xv. 18. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before *it hated* you.

— xvii. 14. I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

*Acts* iv. 1. And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Sadducees, came upon them,

— — 2. Being grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.

— v. 17. Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducees,) and were filled with indignation,

— ix. 1. And Saul, yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

— vii. 54. When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with *their* teeth.

— xxvi. 11. And I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled *them* to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted *them* even unto strange cities.

1 *John* iii. 13. Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.

### § 15. Silencing the Word of God.

*Is.* xxx. 10. Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

— — 11. Get you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Israel to cease from before us.

*Amos* vii. 12. Also Amaziah said unto Amos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

— — 13. But prophesy not again any more at Bethel: for it *is* the king's chapel, and it *is* the king's court.

*Micah* ii. 6. Prophesy ye not, *say they to them that* prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, *that* they shall not take shame.

*Acts* iv. 5. And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

— — 6. And Annas the high priest, and Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Jerusalem.

— — 7. And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this?

— — 15. But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

— — 18. And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

— v. 27. And when they had brought them, they set *them* before the council: and the high priest asked them,

— — 28. Saying, Did not we straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

— — 40. And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten *them*, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go.

1 *Thess.* ii. 16. Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved, to fill up their sins always: for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

### § 16. Excommunication.

*John* ix. 34. They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

— xii. 42. Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess *him*, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:

### § 17. Conspiracy.

*Ps.* xxxv. 7. For without cause have they hid for me their net *in* a pit, *which* without cause they have digged for my soul.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 12. They also that seek after my life lay snares *for me;* and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

— xli. 7. All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.

— lvii. 4. My soul *is* among lions: *and* I lie *even among* them that are set on fire, *even* the sons of men, whose teeth *are* spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword.

— — 6. They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen *themselves.* Selah.

— lviii. 1. Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

— — 2. Yea, in heart ye work wickedness: ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.

— lxiv. 3. Who whet their tongue like a sword, *and* bend *their bows to shoot* their arrows, *even* bitter words:

— — 4. That they may shoot in secret at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

— — 5. They encourage themselves *in* an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

— lxxi. 10. For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul take counsel together,

— — 11. Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for *there is* none to deliver *him.*

— cxix. 110. The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.

*Prov.* xii. 6. The words of the wicked *are* to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

*Jer.* xviii. 18. Then said they, Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah; for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

— xxvi. 11. Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man *is* worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

*Dan.* vi. 4. Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he *was* faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

— — 5. Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Daniel, except we find *it* against him concerning the law of his God.

*John* xii. 10. But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death;

*Acts* v. 33. When they heard *that,* they were cut *to the heart,* and took counsel to slay them.

— xiv. 2. But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

— xvii. 5. But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people.

— — 6. And when Jason found them not, they drew Jason and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;

— — 7. Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying that there is another king, *one* Jesus.

— — 8. And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

— — 13. But when the Jews of Thessalonica had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at Berea, they came hither also, and stirred up the people.

(A. THE CONSPIRACY TO MURDER PAUL IN JERUSALEM.)

*Acts* xxiii. 12. And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

— — 13. And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

— — 14. And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

— — 15. Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would inquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

— — 16. And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.

— — 17. Then Paul called one of the centurions unto *him,* and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

— — 18. So he took him, and brought *him* to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto *him* and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

— — 19. Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went *with him* aside privately, and asked *him,* What is that thou hast to tell me?

— — 20. And he said, The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would inquire somewhat of him more perfectly.

— — 21. But do not thou yield unto them: for there lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.

— — 22. So the chief captain *then* let the young man depart, and charged *him, See thou* tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.

— xxvi. 21. For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill *me.*

## § 18. False Accusations.

*Ps.* xxvii. 12. Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.

— xxxv. 11. False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge *things* that I knew not.

— — 12. They rewarded me evil for good *to* the spoiling of my soul.

— — 16. With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.

— cxix. 85. The proud have digged pits for me, which *are* not after thy law.

*Jer.* v. 26. For among my people are found wicked *men:* they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

— xviii. 20. Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, *and* to turn away thy wrath from them.

*Amos* vii. 10. Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

— — 11. For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

*Acts* vi. 9. Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called *the synagogue* of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

— — 10. And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

— — 11. Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and *against* God.

— — 12. And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon *him,* and caught him, and brought *him* to the council.

— — 13. And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

*Acts* vii. 1. Then said the high priest, Are these things so?

### § 19. Fines and Imprisonments.

1 *Kings* xxii. 26. And the king of Israel said, Take Micaiah, and carry him back unto Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

— — 27. And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come in peace.

2 *Chr.* xvi. 10. Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for *he was* in a rage with him because of this *thing*. And Asa oppressed *some* of the people the same time.

— xviii. 23. Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and smote Micaiah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

— — 24. And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

— — 25. Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

— — 26. And say, Thus saith the king, Put this *fellow* in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

*Ps.* lxxix. 11. Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die;

*Jer.* xx. 1. Now Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who *was* also chief governor in the house of the LORD, heard that Jeremiah prophesied these things.

— — 2. Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that *were* in the high gate of Benjamin, which *was* by the house of the LORD.

— xxxii. 2. For then the king of Babylon's army besieged Jerusalem: and Jeremiah the prophet was shut up in the court of the prison, which *was* in the king of Judah's house.

— — 3. For Zedekiah king of Judah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it;

— xxxix. 15. Now the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

*Acts* iv. 3. And they laid hands on them, and put *them* in hold unto the next day: for it was eventide.

— v. 18. And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

— viii. 3. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed *them* to prison.

— ix. 2. And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem.

— — 14. And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call on thy name.

— xii. 3. And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.)

— — 4. And when he had apprehended him, he put *him* in prison, and delivered *him* to four quarternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

— xvi. 24. Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks.

*Heb.* x. 34. For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and took joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

### § 20. Banishment.

*Acts* viii. 1. And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles.

— xiii. 50. But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts.

*Rev.* i. 9. I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

### § 21. Corporal Punishment.

*Mark* xiii. 9. But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.

*Acts* xvi. 22. And the multitude rose up together against them; and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat *them*.

— — 23. And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast *them* into prison, charging the jailer to keep them safely:

— xxii. 19. And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

— — 24. The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know wherefore they cried so against him.

2 *Cor.* xi. 23. Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) I *am* more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.

— — 24. Of the Jews five times received I forty *stripes* save one.

— — 25. Thrice was I beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

### § 22. Stoning to Death.

2 *Chr.* xxiv. 20. And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the LORD, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the LORD, he hath also forsaken you.

— — 21. And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the LORD.

*Acts* vii. 57. Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord.

— — 58. And cast *him* out of the city, and stoned *him*: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

— xxii. 20. And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

### § 23. Other Deaths.

1 *Sam.* xxii. 21. And Abiathar shewed David that Saul had slain the LORD's priests.

— — 22. And David said unto Abiathar, I knew *it* that day, when Doeg the Edomite *was* there, that he would surely tell Saul: I have occasioned *the death* of all the persons of thy father's house.

— — 23. Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou *shalt be* in safeguard.

1 *Kings* xix. 9. And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the LORD *came* to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, Elijah?

— — 10. And he said, I have been very jealous for the LORD God of hosts: for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, *even* I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

*Neh.* ix. 26. Nevertheless they were disobedient, and

rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

*Ps.* xciv. 20. Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

— — 21. They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.

*Jer.* ii. 34. Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.

— xxvi. 8. Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the LORD had commanded *him* to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

— — 9. Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the LORD, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house of the LORD.

— — 20. And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the LORD, Urijah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah:

— — 21. And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Egypt;

— — 22. And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, *namely*, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and *certain* men with him into Egypt.

— — 23. And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jehoiakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the common people.

*Acts* xii. 1. Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth *his* hands to vex certain of the church.

— — 2. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword.

— xxii. 4. And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

— — 5. As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished.

— xxvi. 10. Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against *them*.

*Rom.* viii. 36. As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

2 *Cor.* iv. 10. Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body.

— — 11. For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

— — 12. So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

*Heb.* xi. 37. They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## CONDUCT UNDER PERSECUTION.

### § 24. Escapes.

1 *Kings* xix. 3. And when he saw *that*, he arose, and went for his life, and came to Beer-sheba, which *belongeth* to Judah, and left his servant there.

*Ps.* lv. 6. And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! *for then* would I fly away, and be at rest.

— — 7. Lo, *then* would I wander far off, *and* remain in the wilderness. Selah.

— — 8. I would hasten my escape from the windy storm *and* tempest.

— cxx. 5. Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mesech, *that* I dwell in the tents of Kedar!

*Jer.* ix. 2. Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men: that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they *be* all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

*Mat.* x. 16. Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves.

— — 17. But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues:

— — 23. But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

*Acts* xiii. 51. But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium.

2 *Cor.* xi. 32. In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

— — 33. And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

2 *Tim.* iv. 15. Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

### § 25. Deliverances.

*Jer.* xxvi. 16. Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man *is* not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the LORD our God.

— — 17. Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

— — 18. Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Zion shall be ploughed *like* a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

— — 19. Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did he not fear the LORD, and besought the LORD, and the LORD repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

— — 24. Nevertheless, the hand of Ahikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

*Acts* v. 26. Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

— — 34. Then stood there up one in the council, a Pharisee, named Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

— — 35. And said unto them, Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

— ix. 23. And after that many days were fulfilled, the Jews took counsel to kill him:

— — 24. But their laying wait was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

— — 25. Then the disciples took him by night, and let *him* down by the wall in a basket.

— — 29. And he spake boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: but they went about to slay him.

— — 30. *Which* when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus.

### § 26. Non-Resistance.

*Ps.* xxxviii. 13. But I, as a deaf *man*, heard not; and *I was* as a dumb man *that* openeth not his mouth.

— — 14. Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth *are* no reproofs.

*Ps.* xliv. 22. Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.
*Jer.* xi. 19. But I *was* like a lamb *or* an ox *that* is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, *saying*, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.
*Lam.* iii. 30. He giveth *his* cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.
*Luke* vi. 30. Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask *them* not again.
1 *Cor.* iv. 12. And labour, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:
— — 13. Being defamed, we entreat: we are made as the filth of the world, *and are* the offscouring of all things unto this day.
2 *Cor.* xi. 20. For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour *you*, if a man take *of you*, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.
*Jam.* v. 6. Ye have condemned *and* killed the just; *and* he doth not resist you.
— — 10. Take my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering, affliction, and of patience.

### § 27. Steadfastness.

1 *Kings* xviii. 13. Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the LORD, how I hid a hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?
— — 14. And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah *is here:* and he shall slay me.
— — 15. And Elijah said, *As* the LORD of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.
— — 16. So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to meet Elijah.
*Ps.* iii. 6. I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set *themselves* against me round about.
— cxix. 87. They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.
— — 157. Many *are* my persecutors and mine enemies; *yet* do I not decline from thy testimonies.
— — 161. Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.
*Acts* iv. 19. But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.
— — 20. For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and heard.
— — 23. And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.
— — 29. And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word.
— — 30. By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jesus.
— xx. 24. But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.
— xxi. 12. And when we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Jerusalem.
— — 13. Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.
— xxii. 30. On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from *his* bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.
— xxiii. 1. And Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men *and* brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.
— — 2. And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth.
— — 3. Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, *thou* whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?
— — 4. And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?
— — 5. Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.
2 *Cor.* iv. 8. *We are* troubled on every side, yet not distressed; *we are* perplexed, but not in despair;
— — 9. Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;
*Phil.* i. 28. And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God.
2 *Tim.* i. 12. For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day.
— ii. 9. Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, *even* unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.
1 *Pet.* iii. 14. But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy *are ye:* and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;
— — 15. But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and *be* ready always to *give* an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear:
— — 16. Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evil doers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.
— — 17. For *it is* better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.
— iv. 19. Wherefore, let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls *to him* in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

### § 28. Prayer for Persecutors.

*Luke* vi. 27. But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,
— — 28. Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.
See *Luke* xxiii. 34. *Acts* vii. 60.

### § 29. Joy in Persecution.

1 *Pet.* i. 6. Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:
— iv. 14. If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy *are ye;* for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.
*Phil.* ii. 17. Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.
— — 18. For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.
*Col.* i. 24. Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:
*Heb.* xi. 25. Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;
— — 26. Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt: for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward.
See *Rom.* viii. 17.

### § 30. Glorying in it.

*Rom.* v. 3. And not only *so*, but we glory in tribulations also; knowing that tribulation worketh patience;
— — 4. And patience, experience; and experience, hope:
*Eph.* iii. 13. Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

*Phil.* i. 12. But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things *which happened* unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

— — 13. So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other *places;*

— — 14. And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

— — 29. For unto you it is given in the behalf of Christ, not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

— — 30. Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear *to be* in me.

2 *Thess.* i. 4. So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God, for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

— — 5. *Which is* a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

2 *Tim.* i. 8. Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

1 *Pet.* iv. 12. Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

— — 13. But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

— — 16. Yet if *any man suffer* as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.

### § 31. Steadfastness Rewarded.

*Mat.* v. 10. Blessed *are* they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

— — 11. Blessed are ye, when *men* shall revile *you*, and persecute *you*, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.

— — 12. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great *is* your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.

— x. 32. Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.

— — 33. But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

— — 39. He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

*Mark* viii. 35. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.

— x. 29. And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,

— — 30. But he shall receive a hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.

— xiii. 13. And ye shall be hated of all *men* for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

*Luke* vi. 20. And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed *be ye* poor: for yours is the kingdom of God.

— — 21. Blessed *are ye* that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed *are ye* that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

— — 22. Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you *from their company*, and shall reproach *you*, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

— — 23. Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward *is* great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.

— — 24. But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

— — 25. Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

— — 26. Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.

— ix. 24. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.

— xii. 8. Also I say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:

*Rom.* viii. 18. For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time *are* not worthy *to be compared* with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

*Phil.* i. 7. Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace.

2 *Tim.* ii. 12. If we suffer, we shall also reign with *him:* if we deny *him*, he also will deny us:

1 *Pet.* i. 7. That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

2 *Pet.* iii. 17. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know *these things* before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own steadfastness.

*Rev.* xix. 1. And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

— — 2. For true and righteous *are* his judgments; for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.

— — 3. And again they said, Alleluia, And her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

— — 4. And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne saying, Amen; Alleluia.

— — 5. And a voice came out of the throne, saying Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

### § 32. Unsteadfastness Punished.

*Luke* ix. 26. For whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own glory, and *in his* Father's, and of the holy angels.

— xii. 9. But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.

## CHAP. V.

## PERSECUTION OVERRULED AND AVENGED.

### § 33. Persecution Forbidden.

*Prov.* xxiv. 15. Lay not wait, O wicked *man*, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:

*Acts* xxii. 7. And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?

— — 8. And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest.

### § 34. A Persecutor Converted.

*Acts* ix. 21. But all that heard *him* were amazed, and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

*Gal.* i. 23. But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

— — 24. And they glorified God in me.

### § 35. Persecution Failing of its Aim.

*Acts* v. 24. Now when the high priest and the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would grow.

— — 25. Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

— — 41. And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

— — 42. And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

— viii. 4. Therefore they that were scattered abroad went everywhere preaching the word.

— xi. 19. Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.

— — 20. And some of them were men of Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they were come to Antioch, spake unto the Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus.

— xiv. 4. But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

— — 5. And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, to use *them* despitefully, and to stone them,

— — 6. They were ware of *it*, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about:

— — 7. And there they preached the gospel.

### § 36. Persecutors Punished.

*Deut.* xxx. 7. And the LORD thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

2 *Kings* ix. 7. And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the LORD, at the hand of Jezebel.

2 *Chr.* xxxvi. 16. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the LORD arose against his people, till *there was* no remedy.

— — 17. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew the young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave *them* all into his hand.

*Neh.* ix. 27. Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them:+

— — 36. Behold, we *are* servants this day, and *for* the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we *are* servants in it:

*Ps.* xxvii. 2. When the wicked, *even* mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

— xxxvii. 12. The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.

— — 13. The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming.

— lxiv. 8. So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall flee away.

— lxviii. 23. That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of *thine* enemies, *and* the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

— lxxvi. 12. He shall cut off the spirit of princes: *he is* terrible to the kings of the earth

— lxxxiii. 11. Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalmunna:

— — 12. Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.

— — 15. So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.

*Prov.* xiv. 11. The house of the wicked shall be overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

*Is.* li. 7. Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart *is* my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

— — 8. For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

— liv. 17. No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue *that* shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This *is* the heritage of the servants of the LORD, and their righteousness *is* of me, saith the LORD.

— lx. 14. The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, the city of the LORD, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.

— lxvi. 5. Hear the word of the LORD, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the LORD be glorified: but he shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed.

*Jer.* xi. 21. Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of Anathoth, that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:

— — 22. Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:

— — 23. And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Anathoth, *even* the year of their visitation.

— xx. 3. And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The LORD hath not called thy name Pashur, but Magor-missabib.

— — 4. For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold *it:* and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword.

— — 11. But the LORD *is* with me as a mighty terrible one; therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: *their* everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

— xxvi. 14. As for me, behold, I *am* in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you.

— — 15. But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

— xxx. 16. Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

— — 20. Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

*Ezek.* xxviii. 24. And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor *any* grieving thorn of all *that are* round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I *am* the Lord GOD.

*Amos* vii. 16. Now therefore hear thou the word of the LORD: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against *Israel*, and drop not *thy word* against the house of Isaac.

— — 17. Therefore thus saith the LORD; thy wife shall be a harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

*Zeph.* ii. 8. I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified *themselves* against their border.

— — 9. Therefore, *as* I live, saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah,

*even* the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

*Zeph.* ii. 10. This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified *themselves* against the people of the LORD of hosts.

*Mat.* xxiii. 35. That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.

— — 36. Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.

*Luke* xi. 50. That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;

— — 51. From the blood of Abel unto the blood of Zacharias, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.

2 *Thess.* i. 6. Seeing *it is* a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

— — 7. And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels,

— — 8. In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

*Rev.* xvi. 5. And I heard the angel of the waters say, Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

— — 6. For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

— xvii. 15. And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

— — 16. And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

— xviii. 7. How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

— — 8. Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong *is* the Lord God who judgeth her.

— — 20. Rejoice over her, *thou* heaven, and *ye* holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

— xix. 19. And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

— — 20. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

### § 37. Divine Support.

*Ps.* xviii. 18. They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the LORD was my stay.

*Mat.* x. 26. Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.

— — 28. And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

*Mark* xiii. 11. But when they shall lead *you*, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Holy Ghost.

*Luke* xii. 11. And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and *unto* magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:

— xxi. 14. Settle *it* therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:

— — 15. For I will give you a mouth and wisdom which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.

*John* xvi. 1. These things have I spoken unto you, that ye should not be offended.

— — 20. Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice; and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.

(A. REQUESTED.)

2 *Chr.* xx. 10. And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and Mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

— — 11. Behold, *I say, how* they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

*Ps.* lxxiv. 18. Remember this, *that* the enemy hath reproached, O LORD, and *that* the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

— lxxxvi. 2. Preserve my soul; for I *am* holy: O thou my God, save thy servant that trusteth in thee.

*Jer.* xiv. 21. Do not abhor *us*, for thy name's sake; do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us.

(B. EXPECTED.)

*Ps.* xxv. 15. Mine eyes *are* ever toward the LORD; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

— xxvii. 10. When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD will take me up.

### § 38. Divine Deliverance.

1 *Sam.* ii. 9. He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.

*Ps.* viii. 2. Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.

— xxvii. 5. For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.

— xxxi. 4. Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou *art* my strength.

— lxii. 9. Surely men of low degree *are* vanity, *and* men of high degree *are* a lie: to be laid in the balance, they *are* altogether *lighter* than vanity.

— lxxii. 14. He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight.

— xxxiv. 17. *The righteous* cry, and the LORD heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

— lxxxv. 9. Surely his salvation *is* nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.

— xciv. 15. But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.

— xcvii. 8. Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughter of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.

— cii. 18. This shall be written for the generation to come: and the people which shall be created shall praise the LORD.

— — 19. For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

— — 20. To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are appointed to death;

— — 21. To declare the name of the LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem;

— cv. 13. When they went from one nation to another, from *one* kingdom to another people;

— — 14. He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their sakes;

— — 15. *Saying*, Touch not mine anointed and do my prophets no harm.

— — 17. He sent a man before them, *even* Joseph, *who* was sold for a servant;

— — 18. Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in iron:

*Ps.* cv. 19. Until the time that his word came: the word of the LORD tried him.

— — 20. The king sent and loosed him; *even* the ruler of the people, and let him go free.

— — 21. He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:

— — 22. To bind his princes at his pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.

— cix. 31. For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save *him* from those that condemn his soul.

— cxviii. 15. The voice of rejoicing and salvation *is* in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

— cxxv. 3. For the rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

— cxlii. 7. Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

*Prov.* iii. 23. Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.

*Luke* xxi. 18. But there shall not a hair of your head perish.

*Acts* v. 20. Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people all the words of this life.

— — 21. And when they heard *that*, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

— xii. 13. And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to hearken, named Rhoda.

— — 14. And when she knew Peter's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

— — 16. But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened *the door*, and saw him, they were astonished.

— — 17. But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

2 *Cor.* i. 9. But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

— — 10. Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver *us;*

2 *Tim.* iii. 10. But thou hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,

— — 11. Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of *them* all the LORD delivered me.

*Rev.* xii. 6. And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred *and* threescore days.

— — 14. And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

# BOOK XXVII.—ESCHATOLOGY.

## CHAP. I.

## THE MILLENNIUM.

### § 1. The Growth of the Kingdom of God.

*Mat.* xiii. 31. Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

— — 32. Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

*Mark* iv. 26. And he said, So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;

— — 27. And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

— — 28. For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.

— — 29. But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

— — 30. And he said, Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?

— — 31. *It is* like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

— — 32. But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

*Luke* xiii. 18. Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

— — 19. It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

See *Dan.* ii. 34, 35.

### § 2. Conversion of the Jews.

*Is.* iv. 4. When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.

— — 5. And the LORD will create upon every dwellingplace of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory *shall be* a defence.

— — 6. And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain.

— x. 20. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the LORD, the Holy One of Israel, in truth.

— — 21. The remnant shall return, *even* the remnant of Jacob, unto the mighty God.

*Joel* iii. 17. So shall ye know that I *am* the LORD your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more.

— — 18. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the LORD, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

— — 19. Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence *against* the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

— — 20. But Judah shall dwell for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

— — 21. For I will cleanse their blood *that* I have not cleansed: for the LORD dwelleth in Zion.

See *Is.* lix. 20. *Jer.* xxxi. 31. *Rom.* xi. 15–32.

### § 3. The Universal Triumph of Christianity.

*Ps.* xxii. 27. All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

— — 30. A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

— — 31. They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done *this*.

— lxviii. 31. Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.

— lxxxvi. 9. All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name.

— cx. 3. Thy people *shall be* willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

*Is.* ii. 2. And it shall come to pass in the last days, *that* the mountain of the LORD's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

— — 3. And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

— — 9. And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

— — 10. Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty.

— — 11. The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down; and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

— — 12. For the day of the LORD of hosts *shall be* upon every *one that is* proud and lofty, and upon every *one that is* lifted up; and he shall be brought low:

— — 13. And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, *that are* high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan,

— — 14. And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills *that are* lifted up,

— — 15. And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,

— — 16. And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures.

— — 17. And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the LORD alone shall be exalted in that day.

— — 19. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the LORD, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

— xxiv. 17. Fear, and the pit, and the snare, *are* upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

— — 18. And it shall come to pass, *that* he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

— — 19. The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

— — 20. The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.

— — 21. And it shall come to pass in that day, *that* the LORD shall punish the host of the high ones *that are* on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

— — 22. And they shall be gathered together, *as* prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.

— — 23. Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the LORD of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously.

— xxv. 7. And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail that is spread over all nations.

— — 8. He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord GOD will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the LORD hath spoken *it*.

— xxvi. 20. Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.

— — 21. For, behold, the LORD cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain.

— li. 11. Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy *shall be* upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; *and* sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

— — 14. The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

— lxvi. 23. And it shall come to pass, *that* from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the LORD.

— — 24. And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcasses of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

*Jer.* iv. 2. And thou shalt swear, The LORD liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glory.

*Micah* iv. 1. But in the last days it shall come to pass, *that* the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

— — 2. And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem.

— vii. 16. The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay *their* hand upon *their* mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

— — 17. They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

*Hab.* ii. 14. For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

*Zeph.* iii. 11. In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty because of my holy mountain.

— — 12. I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the LORD.

— — 13. The remnant of Israel shall not do ini-

quity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make *them* afraid.

*Zech.* ix. 10. And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and his dominion *shall be* from sea *even* to sea, and from the river *even* to the ends of the earth.

— xiv. 16. And it shall come to pass, *that* every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem, shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacles.

— — 17. And it shall be, *that* whoso will not come up of *all* the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

— — 18. And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, that *have* no *rain;* there shall be the plague, wherewith the LORD will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

— — 19. This shall be the punishment of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

— — 20. In that day there shall be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the LORD'S house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

— — 21. Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the LORD of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

*Mat.* xvi. 18. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

— — 19. And I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.

*Heb.* viii. 11. And they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

*Rev.* xiv. 6. And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people.

### § 4. Universal Peace.

*Ps.* xlvi. 8. Come, behold the works of the LORD, what desolations he hath made in the earth.

— — 9. He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.

*Is.* ii. 4. And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into ploughshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall ye learn war any more.

— — 5. O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the LORD.

— ix. 5. For every battle of the warrior *is* with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but *this* shall be with burning *and* fuel of fire.

— xi. 6. The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.

— — 7. And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.

— — 8. And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice' den.

— — 9. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the LORD, as the waters cover the sea.

— xxv. 6. And in this mountain shall the LORD of hosts make unto all people a feast of fat things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

— lv. 13. Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD for a name, for an everlasting sign *that* shall not be cut off.

— lxv. 25. The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: and dust *shall be* the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the LORD.

*Ezek.* xxxix. 8. Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord GOD; this *is* the day whereof I have spoken.

— — 9. And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:

— — 10. So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down *any* out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord GOD.

*Hos.* ii. 18. +and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely.

*Micah* iv. 3. And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into ploughshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.

— — 4. But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make *them* afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken *it.*

— v. 10. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

— — 11. And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

### § 5. The Binding of Satan.

*Rev.* xx. 1. And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

— — 2. And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

— — 3. And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

— — 4. And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and *I saw* the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received *his* mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years.

— — 5. But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This *is* the first resurrection.

— — 6. Blessed and holy *is* he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

### § 6. Apostasy and Final Struggle.

2 *Tim.* iii. 1. This know also, that in the last days perilous times shall come.

— — 2. For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

— — 3. Without natural affection, truce-breakers, false accusers, incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

— — 4. Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

— — 5. Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away.

— — 6. For of this sort are they which creep into

houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

1 *John* ii. 18. Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

— iv. 3. And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that *spirit* of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

*Rev.* xx. 7. And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

— — 8. And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom *is* as the sand of the sea.

— — 9. And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

— — 10. And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet *are*, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

---

## CHAP. II.

## THE INTERMEDIATE STATE.

### § 7. The Realm, or State, of the Dead in General.

2 *Sam.* xxii. 6. The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me.

*Job* xxvi. 5. Dead *things* are formed from under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

*Ps.* vi. 5. For in death *there is* no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?

— xvii. 15. As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

— xxx. 9. What profit *is there* in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

— xlix. 15. But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah.

— lxxxvi. 13. For great *is* thy mercy toward me: and thou hast delivered my soul from the lowest hell.

— lxxxviii. 10. Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise *and* praise thee? Selah.

— — 11. Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? *or* thy faithfulness in destruction?

— — 12. Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

— cxv. 17. The dead praise not the LORD, neither any that go down into silence.

— cxvi. 3. The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

*Prov.* xv. 24. The way of life *is* above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

— xxi. 16. The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

— xxvii. 20. Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.

*Ec.* ix. 4. For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

— — 5. For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten.

— — 6. Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any *thing* that is done under the sun.

*Is.* v. 14. Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

*Jonah* ii. 2. And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the LORD, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, *and* thou heardest my voice.

*John* viii. 22. Then said the Jews, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

### § 8. The Dead Never to Return.

2 *Sam.* xii. 17. And the elders of his house arose, *and went* to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

— — 18. And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

— — 19. But when David saw that his servants whispered, David perceived that the child was dead: therefore David said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

— — 20. Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed *himself*, and changed his apparel, and came into the house of the LORD, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

— — 21. Then said his servants unto him, What thing *is* this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, *while it was* alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

— — 22. And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can tell *whether* GOD will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

— — 23. But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? I shall go to him, but he shall not return to me.

### § 9. The Soul Conscious and Active.

*Mat.* xvii. 3. And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with him.

— — 4. Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

*Luke* ix. 32. But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

— — 33. And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said.

### § 10. Retribution Begins.

(1. FOR THE GOOD.)

2 *Cor.* v. 8. We are confident, *I say*, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

— — 9. Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

See *Luke* xvi. 22; xxiii. 43. *Acts* vii. 59. *Phil.* i. 21–23. 1 *Thess.* v. 10. *Heb.* ix. 27.

(2. FOR THE BAD.)

See *Luke* xvi. 23–26. *Heb.* ix. 27. *Jude* 5–7.

### § 11. Christ's Parable of the Rich Fool.

*Luke* xii. 16. And he spake a parable unto them, saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:

— — 17. And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?

— — 18. And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.

— — 19. And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, *and* be merry.

*Luke* xii. 20. But God said unto him, *Thou* fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?

— — 21. So *is* he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God.

— — 34. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

---

## CHAP. III.

## CHRIST'S SECOND COMING.

### § 12. When Christ will Return.

(1. THE TIME NOT REVEALED.)

*Mat.* xxiv. 36. But of that day and hour knoweth no *man*, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

See *Mark* xiii. 32. *Acts* i. 7.

(2. SUDDENLY.)

1 *Thess.* v. 1. But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

— — 2. For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

— — 3. For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

— — 4. But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

*Rev.* xvi. 15. Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed *is* he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.

(3. LIKE NOAH'S FLOOD.)

*Mat.* xxiv. 37. But as the days of Noe *were*, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

— — 38. For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

— — 39. And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

*Luke* xvii. 26. And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.

— — 27. They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.

(4. LIKE THE DESTRUCTION OF SODOM.)

*Luke* xvii. 28. Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded;

— — 29. But the same day that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed *them* all.

— — 30. Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is revealed.

(5. LIKE THE LIGHTNING.)

*Mat.* xxiv. 27. For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

(6. THE CERTAINTY OF HIS COMING.)

*John* xxi. 20. Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jesus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

— — 21. Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what *shall* this man *do?*

— — 22. Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what *is that* to thee? follow thou me.

*Heb.* x. 37. For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

*Rev.* xxii. 7. Behold, I come quickly: blessed *is* he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

See *Heb.* x. 37.

### § 13. Christ's Advent to be Personal, Visible, and Glorious.

*Mark* viii. 38. Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words, in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.

— xiii. 26. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.

*Phil.* ii. 16. Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

— iii. 20. For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ:

1 *Thess.* ii. 19. For what *is* our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? *Are* not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming?

— — 20. For ye are our glory and joy.

*Tit.* ii. 13. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ;

See *Acts* i. 11. 1 *Cor.* iv. 5; xv. 23. *Heb.* ix. 28.

### § 14. Signs of His Coming.

*Luke* xxi. 25. And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;

— — 26. Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.

— — 27. And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud with power and great glory.

— — 28. And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.

— — 29. And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;

— — 30. When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.

— — 31. So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.

— — 32. Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.

### § 15. Antichrist to be Destroyed.

2 *Thess.* ii. 8. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming:

— — 9. *Even him*, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders;

— — 10. And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

### § 16. Believers Rewarded.

*John* xvi. 22. And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.

*Col.* iii. 3. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God.

— — 4. When Christ, *who is* our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory.

2 *Tim.* iv. 8. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

*Heb.* ix. 27. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

— — 28. So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

### § 17. The Duty of Christians in View of Christ's Coming.

*Mat.* xxiv. 42. Watch therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.

*Mat.* xxiv. 43. But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

— — 44. Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.

— xxv. 13. Watch therefore; for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

*Mark* xiii. 34. *For the Son of man is* as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.

— — 35. Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:

— — 36. Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.

— — 37. And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

*Luke* xxi. 34. And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and *so* that day come upon you unawares.

— — 35. For as a snare shall it come on all of them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.

*Rom.* xiii. 11. And that, knowing the time, that now *it is* high time to awake out of sleep: for now *is* our salvation nearer than when we believed.

1 *Cor.* i. 7. So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

*Phil.* iv. 5. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord *is* at hand.

1 *Thess.* i. 10. And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, *even* Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come.

— v. 23. And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and *I pray God* your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

— — 24. Faithful *is* he that calleth you, who also will do *it*.

2 *Thess.* ii. 1. Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and *by* our gathering together unto him,

— — 2. That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand.

— — 3. Let no man deceive you by any means: for *that day shall not come*, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

— — 4. Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

— — 5. Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

— — 6. And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

— — 7. For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth *will let*, until he be taken out of the way.

*Rev.* xxii. 20. He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly: Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

---

## CHAP. IV.

## THE RESURRECTION OF THE BODY.

### § 18. Under the Old Economy.

(1. THE FAITH OF ABRAHAM.)

*Heb.* xi. 19. Accounting that God *was* able to raise *him* up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

(2. OF MOSES.)

*Luke* xx. 37. Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he called the Lord the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob.

— — 38. For he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for all live unto him.

(3. OF JOB.)

*Job* xix. 25. For I know *that* my Redeemer liveth, and *that* he shall stand at the latter *day* upon the earth:

— — 26. And *though* after my skin *worms* destroy this *body*, yet in my flesh shall I see God:

— — 27. Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; *though* my reins be consumed within me.

(4. OF ISAIAH.)

*Is.* xxvi. 19. Thy dead *men* shall live, *together with* my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew *is as* the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.

(5. OF DANIEL.)

*Dan.* xii. 2. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame, *and* everlasting contempt.

— — 3. And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness, as the stars for ever and ever.

— — 13. But go thou thy way, till the end *be:* for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

(6. OF HOSEA.)

*Hos.* xiii. 14. I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

### § 19. The Doctrine Derided among the Greeks.

*Acts* xvii. 18. Then certain philosophers of the Epicureans, and of the Stoics, encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection.

— — 32. And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this *matter*.

### § 20. Held to by most of the Jews.

*Acts* xxiii. 6. But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men *and* brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

— — 7. And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pharisees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.

— — 8. For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.

— — 10. And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring *him* into the castle.

— xxiv. 14. But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in the law and in the prophets:

— — 15. And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

— xxvi. 6. And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers:

— — 7. Unto which *promise* our twelve tribes, instantly serving *God* day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.

— — 8. Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise the dead?

See *Luke* xiv. 14. *John* xi. 24.

### § 21. St. Paul's Defence of the Doctrine.

1 *Cor.* xv. 12. Now if Christ be preached that he

rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead?

1 *Cor.* xv. 13. But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen:

— — 14. And if Christ be not risen, then *is* our preaching vain, and your faith *is* also vain.

— — 15. Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.

— — 16. For if the dead rise not, then is not Christ raised.

— — 17. And if Christ be not raised, your faith *is* vain; ye are yet in your sins.

— — 18. Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished.

— — 29. Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

— — 30. And why stand we in jeopardy every hour?

— — 31. I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, I die daily.

— — 32. If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.

### § 22. Death to Reign until the Resurrection.

1 *Cor.* xv. 26. The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed *is* death.

### § 23. The Resurrection of Christ Ensures that of his Followers.

*Mat.* xxviii. 9. And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

1 *Cor.* xv. 19. If in this life only we have hope in Christ, we are of all men most miserable.

— — 20. But now is Christ risen from the dead, *and* become the firstfruits of them that slept.

— — 21. For since by man *came* death, by man *came* also the resurrection of the dead.

— — 22. For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

— — 23. But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterwards they that are Christ's at his coming.

### § 24. Christ's Promise to Raise his Followers.

*John* vi. 39. And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

— — 40. And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

### § 25. The Order of Resurrection.

(1. THE DEAD WILL FIRST BE RAISED.)

1 *Thess.* iv. 13. But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others, which have no hope.

— — 14. For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him.

— — 15. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive *and* remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

— — 16. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first:

(2. LIVING SAINTS WILL THEN BE CAUGHT UP.)

1 *Thess.* iv. 17. Then we which are alive *and* remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord.

— — 18. Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

### § 26. The Glory of the Consummation.

1 *Cor.* xv. 51. Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

— — 52. In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

— — 53. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal *must* put on immortality.

— — 54. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

— — 55. O death, where *is* thy sting? O grave, where *is* thy victory?

— — 56. The sting of death *is* sin; and the strength of sin *is* the law.

### § 27. Nature of the Resurrection Body.

(1. THE SAME AS BEFORE.)

*John* xi. 23. Jesus saith unto her, Thy brother shall rise again.

— — 24. Martha saith unto him, I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.

— — 40. Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldst believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?

(2. YET NOT THE SAME.)

1 *Cor.* xv. 35. But some *man* will say, How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

— — 36. *Thou* fool, that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:

— — 37. And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body which shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other *grain:*

— — 38. But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

(3. WILL BE SPIRITUAL.)

1 *Cor.* xv. 42 So also *is* the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it is raised in incorruption:

— — 43. It is sown in dishonour, it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness, it is raised in power:

— — 44. It is sown a natural body, it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

— — 45. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam *was made* a quickening spirit.

— — 46. Howbeit that *was* not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

— — 50. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

(4. WILL HAVE NO MARRIAGE.)

*Mat.* xxii. 23. The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

— — 24. Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

— — 25. Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

— — 26. Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

— — 27. And last of all the woman died also.

— — 28. Therefore in the resurrection, whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

— — 29. Jesus answered and said unto them, Ye do err, not knowing the Scriptures, nor the power of God.

— — 30. For in the resurrection they neither marry,

nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.

*Mat.* xxii. 31. But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,

— — 32. I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.

*Mark* xii. 18. Then come unto him the Sadducees, which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

— — 19. Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave *his* wife *behind him*, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

— — 20. Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

— — 21. And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

— — 22. And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

— — 23. In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

— — 26. And as touching the dead, that they rise; have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I *am* the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

— — 27. He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.

### § 28. The Believer's Longing.

*Rom.* viii. 23. And not only *they*, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, *to wit*, the redemption of our body.

*Phil.* iii. 11. If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead.

---

## CHAP. V.

## THE LAST JUDGMENT.

### § 29. God the Judge.

*Acts* xvii. 30. And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent.

— — 31. Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by *that* man whom he hath ordained; *whereof* he hath given assurance unto all *men*, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

2 *Pet.* ii. 9. The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptation, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

— — 10. But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous *are they*, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

*Jude* 14. And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousand of his saints,

— 15. To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard *speeches* which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

*Rev.* xi. 14. The second woe is past; *and*, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

— — 15. And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become *the kingdoms* of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

— — 16. And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces, and worshipped God.

— — 18. And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servant the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great: and shouldest destroy them which should destroy the earth.

### § 30. Christ the Judge.

*John* xii. 47. And if any man hear my words and believe not, I judge him not; for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.

— — 48. He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him: the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.

See *Mat.* xvi. 27; xxv. 31. *John* v. 22.

### § 31. The Books Opened.

*Rev.* xx. 12. And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is *the book* of life; and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

### § 32. Every Man to be Judged.

*Rom.* xiv. 11. For it is written, *As* I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

— — 12. So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

*Rev.* xx. 13. And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

### § 33. According to his Works.

1 *Cor.* iii. 12. Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;

— — 13. Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

— — 14. If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a reward.

— — 15. If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

### § 34. Nothing to be Kept Back.

*Ec.* iii. 16. And moreover I saw under the sun the place of judgment, *that* wickedness *was* there; and the place of righteousness, *that* iniquity *was* there.

— — 17. I said in mine heart, God shall judge the righteous and the wicked: for *there is* a time there for every purpose and for every work.

— — 18. I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

— xii. 14. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether *it be* good, or whether *it be* evil.

*Mat.* xii. 35. A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.

— — 36. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment.

— — 37. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

*Mark* iv. 22. For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

*Luke* xii. 2. For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.

— — 3. Therefore, whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be proclaimed upon the housetops.

1 *Tim.* v. 24. Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some *men* they follow after.

— — 25. Likewise also the good works *of some* are

manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

### § 35. The Terror of the Wicked.

*Heb.* x. 31. *It is* a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God.

*Rev.* vi. 15. And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bond man, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

— — 16. And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

— — 17. For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

### § 36. The Separation of the Wicked from the Just.

*Mat.* xiii. 47. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind:

— — 48. Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

— — 49. So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,

— xxv. 32. And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth *his* sheep from the goats:

— — 33. And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.

(A. THE SEPARATION FINAL.)

*Rev.* xxii. 11. He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

### § 37. The Doom of the Wicked.

*Prov.* xvi. 25. There is a way that seemeth right unto a man; but the end thereof *are* the ways of death.

*Mat.* xiii. 24. Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

— — 25. But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

— — 26. But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

— — 27. So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

— — 28. He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

— — 29. But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

— — 30. Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

— — 37. He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man;

— — 38. The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one;

— — 39. The enemy that sowed them is the devil; the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

— — 40. As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

— — 41. The son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

— — 42. And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

— xxv. 42. For I was a hungered, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

— — 43. I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

— — 44. Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee a hungered, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

— — 45. Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye did *it* not to one of the least of these, ye did *it* not to me.

— — 46. And these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.

*Luke* xiii. 25. When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:

— — 26. Then shall ye begin to say, We have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

— — 27. But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all *ye* workers of iniquity.

*Jam.* v. 1. Go to now, *ye* rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon *you.*

— — 2. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

— — 3. Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

2 *Pet.* ii. 2. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

— — 3. And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you; whose judgment now for a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

### § 38. The Last to be First, and the First to be Last.

*Mat.* xiii. 12. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

— xix. 30. But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last *shall be* first.

*Mark* x. 31. But many *that are* first shall be last; and the last first.

*Luke* xiii. 30. And, behold, there are last which shall be first; and there are first which shall be last.

### § 39. The World to be Destroyed.

*Is.* xxxiv. 4. And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling *fig* from the fig tree.

*Mat.* xxiv. 3. And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what *shall be* the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

*Heb.* xii. 27. And this *word*, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

2 *Pet.* iii. 7. But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

— — 10. But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

— — 11. *Seeing* then *that* all these things shall be dissolved, what manner *of persons* ought ye to be in *all* holy conversation and godliness,

— — 12. Looking for and hasting unto the coming

of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?

*Rev.* vi. 12. And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake; and the sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

— — 13. And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

— — 14. And the heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

— x. 5. And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

— — 6. And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

— — 7. But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

### § 40. The New Heavens and the New Earth.

*Rom.* viii. 19. For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

— — 20. For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected *the same* in hope;

— — 21. Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

— — 22. For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

2 *Pet.* iii. 13. Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

— — 14. Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

*Rev.* xxi. 1. And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea.

---

## CHAP. VI.

## HELL.

### § 41. A Prison.

*Mat.* v. 25. Agree with thine adversary quickly, while thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.

— — 26. Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

### § 42. A Bottomless Pit.

*Rev.* ix. 1. And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven upon the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit.

— — 2. And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

— — 3. And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

— — 4. And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

— — 7. And the shapes of the locusts *were* like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads *were* as it were crowns like gold, and their faces *were* as the faces of men.

— — 8. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as *the teeth* of lions.

— — 9. And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings *was* as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

— — 10. And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

— — 11. And they had a king over them, *which is* the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue *is* Abaddon, but in the Greek tongue hath *his* name Apollyon.

— — 12. One woe is past; *and*, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

### § 43. The Blackness of Darkness.

See *Mat.* viii. 12. *Jude* 13.

### § 44. A Lake of Fire.

*Is.* xxxiii. 14. The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

*Mark* ix. 43. And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

— — 44. Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

— — 45. And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:

— — 46. Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

— — 47. And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:

— — 48. Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.

*Jude* 22. And of some have compassion, making a difference:

— 23. And others save with fear, pulling *them* out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh.

*Rev.* xiv. 9. And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive *his* mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

— — 10. The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

— — 11. And the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

— — 12. Here is the patience of the saints: here *are* they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jesus.

— xx. 14. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

### § 45. The Second Death.

*Mark* viii. 36. For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?

— — 37. Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?

*Luke* ix. 25. For what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?

*Jam.* v. 19. Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him;

— — 20. Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins.

### § 46. The Character of the Lost.

*Ps.* ix. 17. The wicked shall be turned into hell, *and* all the nations that forget God.

*Mark* xvi. 15. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.

— — 16. He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.

*Rev.* xxi. 8. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

— xxii. 15. For without *are* dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

### § 47. Their Anguish.

*Mat.* viii. 12. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

— xiii. 50. And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

— xxv. 30. And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

*Luke* xiii. 28. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you *yourselves* thrust out.

— xvi. 19. There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:

— — 20. And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,

— — 21. And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

— — 22. And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;

— — 23. And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

— — 24. And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.

— — 25. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likwise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

— — 26. And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that *would come* from thence.

— — 27. Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

— — 28. For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.

— — 29. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

— — 30. And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.

— — 31. And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead.

*Rev.* vi. 7. And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

— — 8. And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

### § 48. Their Punishment Everlasting.

2 *Thess.* i. 9. Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power;

— — 10. When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

See *Mat.* xii. 32. *Luke* iii. 17. *Mark* ix. 45, 46. *Rev.* xiv. 10, 11.

---

## CHAP. VII.

## HEAVEN.

### § 49. Descriptions of Heaven.

(1. A REST.)

*Heb.* iv. 3. For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

— — 4. For he spake in a certain place of the seventh *day* on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works.

— — 5. And in this *place* again, If they shall enter into my rest.

— — 8. For if Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

— — 9. There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God.

— — 10. For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God *did* from his.

— — 11. Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

(2. A HOUSE NOT MADE WITH HANDS.)

2 *Cor.* v. 1. For we know that, if our earthly house of *this* tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, a house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

— — 2. For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

— — 3. If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

— — 4. For we that are in *this* tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life.

(3. A SECURE ABODE.)

*Mat.* vi. 19. Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

— — 20. But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

— — 21. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.

(4. A BETTER COUNTRY.)

*Heb.* xi. 13. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of *them*, and embraced *them*, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

— — 14. For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country.

— — 15. And truly, if they had been mindful of that *country* from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

— — 16. But now they desire a better *country*, that is, a heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God: for he hath prepared for them a city.

(5. THE NEW JERUSALEM.)

*Gal.* iv. 26. But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

— — 27. For it is written, Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath a husband.

*Heb.* xii. 20. (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

*Heb.* xii. 21. And so terrible was the sight, *that* Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

— — 22. But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels,

— — 23. To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect,

*Rev.* iii. 11. Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

— — 12. Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, *which is* new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and *I will write upon him* my new name.

— xxi. 2. And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

— — 10. And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,

— — 11. Having the glory of God: and her light *was* like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

— — 13. On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

— — 14. And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

— — 15. And he that talked with me had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

— — 16. And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

— — 17. And he measured the wall thereof, a hundred *and* forty *and* four cubits, *according to* the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

— — 18. And the building of the wall of it was *of* jasper: and the city *was* pure gold, like unto clear glass.

— — 19. And the foundations of the wall of the city *were* garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation *was* jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

— — 20. The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolite; the eight, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

— — 21. And the twelve gates *were* twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city *was* pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

— — 22. And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

— — 23. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb *is* the light thereof.

— — 24. And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it; and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

— — 25. And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

— — 26. And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

(6. AN INHERITANCE INCORRUPTIBLE.)

1 *Pet.* i. 4. To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you.

*Rev.* xxi. 7. He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

(7. AN ETERNAL WEIGHT OF GLORY.)

*Ps.* lxxiii. 24. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me *to* glory.

2 *Cor.* iv. 17. For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding *and* eternal weight of glory.

— — 18. While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen *are* temporal; but the things which are not seen *are* eternal.

### § 50. The Great Multitude of the Saved.

*Mat.* viii. 11. And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven:

*Luke* xiii. 29. And they shall come from the east, and *from* the west, and from the north, and *from* the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.

See *Rev.* vii. 9; xix. 6.

### § 51. The Blessedness of Heaven.

(1. SALVATION.)

1 *Pet.* i. 9. Receiving the end of your faith, *even* the salvation of *your* souls.

*Rev.* ii. 11. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the second death.

(2. SINLESSNESS.)

*Rev.* xiv. 5. And in their mouth was found no guile: for they are without fault before the throne of God.

(3. LIKENESS TO CHRIST.)

1 *John* iii. 2. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is.

(4. ASSOCIATION WITH CHRIST.)

*John* xii. 26. If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will *my* Father honour.

2 *Cor.* v. 6. Therefore *we are* always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

(5. REIGNING WITH CHRIST.)

*Mat.* xix. 27. Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

— — 28. And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

*Rev.* iii. 21. To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.

— xxii. 5. And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever.

(6. VISION OF GOD.)

*Rev.* xxii. 3. And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

— — 4. And they shall see his face; and his name *shall be* in their foreheads.

(7. PERFECT KNOWLEDGE.)

1 *Cor.* xiii. 12. For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

(8. FULNESS OF GLORY AND JOY.)

*Ps.* xvi. 11. Thou wilt shew me the path of life: in thy presence *is* fulness of joy; at thy right hand *there are* pleasures for evermore.

*Mat.* xiii. 43. Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

*Rev.* xxi. 4. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

(9. NO MORE SICKNESS.)

*Is.* xxxiii. 24. And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein *shall be* forgiven *their* iniquity.

(10. NO MORE HUNGER NOR THIRST.)

*Rev.* vii. 15. Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell among them.

— — 16. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

— — 17. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

(11. BUT EATING OF THE TREE OF LIFE.)

*Luke* xiv. 15. And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed *is* he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.

— xxii. 30. That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel.

*Rev.* ii. 7. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God.

— — 17. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth *it*.

(12. AND DRINKING OF THE WATER OF LIFE.)

*Rev.* xxi. 6. And he said unto me, It is done. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

(13. PRAISING GOD.)

*Rev.* xiv. 2. And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

— — 3. And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred *and* forty *and* four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

— xv. 1. And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled up the wrath of God.

— — 2. And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, *and* over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

— — 3. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous *are* thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true *are* thy ways, thou King of saints.

— — 4. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for *thou* only *art* holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

— — 5. And after that I looked, and, behold, the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

(14. ETERNAL LIFE.)

*Mat.* xix. 29. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.

*Rom.* vi. 23. For the wages of sin *is* death; but the gift of God *is* eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

*Gal.* vi. 7. Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

— — 8. For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

# ALPHABETICAL INDEX OF SUBJECTS.

SHOWING AT ONCE THE PAGE AND SECTION IN HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, WHERE THOSE VERSES OF THE BIBLE ARE GIVEN RELATING TO ANY SUBJECT.

DIRECTIONS.—The word "(Chap.)" or "(Book)" in any entry in this Index shows that a Chapter or a Book is devoted to the subject.

If it is desired to learn the mode in which the ANALYSIS treats the whole subject of such Chapter or Book, this will at once be seen by turning to its place in the "Contents of Sections" at the beginning of the work.

The word *See* is used in *Cross References*. It refers to the entry under which the index word is included, and sometimes to its page and section also. Thus: "Ahasuerus and Esther. *See* Jews in Persia. § 140, page 291."


| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Aaron, appointed to assist Moses | 22 | 234 |
| Descent and Descendants | 24–6 | 211 |
| to Ezra, Genealogy | 43 | 213 |
| Family, Inheritance in Canaan | 68 | 217 |
| Rod | 43 | 131 |
| in the Ark | 11 | 586 |
| changed into Serpent | 95 | 142 |
| and his Sons Assume Office | 62 | 647 |
| " " " Inaugurated | 57 | 646 |
| Sons, destroyed for Sacrilege | 30 | 610 |
| Priests to be Descendants of | 19 | 607 |
| Set Apart | 5 | 605 |
| Abdon | 80 | 255 |
| Abduction of Wife | 30 | 418 |
| Abel, Murder of | 34 | 527 |
| Offering of | 1 | 628 |
| Sacrifices | 1 | 605 |
| a Shepherd | 33 | 402 |
| Abijah, Reign of | 111 | 270 |
| Sacrificial Ritual under | 63 | 648 |
| War with Israel | 111 | 270 |
| Ability of God to sanctify | 7 | 535 |
| " " " | 28 | 101 |
| of Man to do right | 8 | 535 |
| Abimelech, son of Gideon | 79 | 255 |
| his Crime | 3 | 443 |
| (king of Gerar) Dream | 31 | 156 |
| Ablution. *See* Washing. | | |
| Ceremonial. *See* Defilement; Purification; Uncleanness. | | |
| Abner's control of Ish-bosheth | 12 | 446 |
| makes David King over Israel | 92 | 260 |
| makes Ish-bosheth King | 90 | 259 |
| Murdered | 12 | 446–7 |
| Abolition of Hebrew Servitude | 18 | 438 |
| Abortive Births | 51 | 427 |
| Abraham, Call of | 1 | 229 |
| Canaan Promised to | 7 | 230 |
| Children by Keturah | 45 | 213 |
| Covenant, Participation in | 21 | 541 |
| Sealed by Circumcision | 85 | 654 |
| Gentile Friendships with | 11 | 314 |
| God's Covenant with | 1 | 229 |
| Institutes Circumcision | 85 | 654 |
| from Noah, Genealogy | 4, 5 | 206 |
| offshoots of stock of (Chap.) | | 313 |
| Prayer for Sodom | 50 | 188 |
| Promise to, as to Gentiles | 66 | 345 |
| Sacrifice of Isaac | 38, 39 | 86 |
| Abrahamic Church. *See* Abraham, God's Covenant with; New Covenant; Immunities and Rewards of Faith. | | |
| Absalom, Fate of | 35 | 452 |
| Incest by | 66 | 464 |
| Killed | 81 | 503 |
| Rebellion | 35 | 452 |
| " | 92 | 261 |
| Vow | 101 | 659 |
| Absolute Rulers. *See* Oriental Despot; King; Royal. | | |
| Absolution for Sin. *See* Remission. | | |
| Abstinence from food. *See* Appetite; Fasting; Famine; Feasting; Gluttony. | | |
| Abuse of Wine condemned | 34 | 364 |
| Acacia Boards for Tabernacle | 9 | 584 |
| Accession of Rulers. *See* Inauguration. | | |
| Accounts | 78 | 410 |
| Actions, God knows | 43 | 25 |
| Accusation, False | 18 | 666 |
| Accuser, Devil is | 36 | 203 |
| Accusing Conscience | 51 | 532 |
| Achan's Offence | 92 | 504 |
| Adam, and Eve, Temptation | 2 | 514 |
| Names Animals | 76 | 394 |
| to Noah, Genealogy | 1, 2 | 206 |
| Fall | 2 | 514 |
| Adjuncts of Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Administration of Law | 80 | 469 |
| Adonijah's Death | 36 | 454 |
| Rebellion | 36 | 453 |
| " | 92 | 262 |
| Adoption, of Children | 62 | 429 |
| by God (Chap.) | | 545 |
| Adoration not Rejected by Men | 43 | 87 |
| Rejected by Angels | 41 | 86 |
| by Men | 42 | 86 |
| of Saints (Chap.) | | 86 |
| Adullam, David at | 15 | 488 |
| Adulteress, Prophet marries, as Sign | 78 | 164 |
| Adultery | 65 | 461 |
| Christ's Treatment of | 10 | 518 |
| Forgiven | 65 | 461 |
| Advent, Second. *See* Christ's Second Coming (Chap.) | | 677 |
| Adventurers, Military | 15 | 488 |
| Adversaries, God sends | 35 | 102 |
| Adversity, is from God | 41 | 104 |
| Advice. *See* Counsel and Comfort. | | |
| Bad | 94 | 477 |
| Affection, Reason of Marriage | 34 | 420 |
| Affections. *See* Family Affections (Chap.) | | 433 |
| Affliction Aggravated by Persecution | 47 | 105 |
| of the Body (Chap.) | | 369 |
| to be Expected | 42 | 104 |
| Fainting under | 51 | 106 |
| God delivers from | 54 | 106 |
| God mitigates | 48 | 105 |
| God's Providence in (Chap.) | | 104 |
| Patient endurance of | 49 | 106 |
| Recited | 45 | 105 |
| sometimes Inefficacious | 50 | 106 |
| Support in | 52 | 106 |
| Threatened for Sin | 43 | 104 |
| Use of | 44 | 105 |
| will End | 53 | 106 |
| Age. *See* Old Age. (Chap.) | | 373 |
| of Service of Levites | 39 | 613 |
| Aged. *See* Old Age. | | |
| Counsellor, Wise | 24 | 450 |
| Respect for | 106 | 482 |
| Agency of God. *See* Works of God (Book). | | |
| same | 7 | 535 |
| of the Spirit | 68–9 | 31 |
| Agrarian Laws of Hebrews | 71 | 253 |
| Agreement of David and Jonathan to tell Falsehood | 31 | 525 |
| Agriculture (Chap.) | | 398 |
| Agrippa, Paul before | 83 | 353 |
| Agur, Prayer of | 92 | 475 |
| Ahab hunts Elijah | 9 | 662 |
| Reign of | 103 | 268 |
| Tyrian Marriage | 57 | 339 |
| Ahasuerus and Esther. *See* Jews in Persia, etc. | 140 | 291 |
| Ahava, Fast at | 23 | 580 |
| " " " | 171 | 301 |
| Ahava, Levites assembled at | 49 | 616 |
| Ahaz, Reign of | 121 | 276 |
| Robs the Temple | 63 | 597 |
| Ahaziah, Reign of | 103 | 268 |
| " of Judah, Reign of | 115 | 273 |
| Ahijah, Prophecy of | 4 | 3 |
| Ahithophel counsels Attack | 48 | 495 |
| Suicide of | 20 | 522 |
| Ai taken by Stratagem | 56 | 245 |
| Repulse at | 56 | 245 |
| Air, Miracles in (Chap.) | | 125 |
| Phenomena of. *See* Meteorology. | | |
| Alexander, Prophecies about | 61 | 342 |
| All may be Saved | 2 | 534 |
| must Die | 87 | 375 |
| Scripture is for | 38 | 11 |
| Alliance. *See* League. | | |
| Ahaz and Assyria | 121 | 277 |
| of Ahaziah with Israel | 115 | 273 |
| with Chaldea by Josiah | 125 | 279 |
| of Jehoshaphat with Israel | 113 | 272 |
| Parable of Two Eagles | 51 | 330 |
| Alliances, etc. (Chap.) | | 512 |
| Gentile, with Abraham and Isaac | 11 | 314 |
| with Gentiles Useless | 135 | 286 |
| Hebrew and Gentile | 34 | 318 |
| Military | 134 | 513 |
| not always to be Feared | 134 | 514 |
| Alms, Almsgiving. *See* Giving; Liberality. | | |
| Altar, Brazen, in Temple | 49 | 593 |
| Built after Restoration | 161 | 300 |
| Consecration of | 36 | 636 |
| in Ezekiel's Temple | 92 | 603 |
| Golden, in Temple | 50 | 593 |
| of Incense, Expiation of | 44 | 639 |
| of Incense in Tabernacle | 10 | 586 |
| Measured in Ezekiel's Vision | 98 | 604 |
| in Mount Ebal | 4 | 582 |
| Oaths before | 102 | 659 |
| Only Place of Offering | 36 | 636 |
| Rending of, a Sign | 51 | 161 |
| Sanctified by Offerings | 50 | 643 |
| in Tabernacle Court | 7 | 583 |
| of Trans-Jordanic Tribes | 4 | 582 |
| Altars, and Holy Places (Chap.) | | 581 |
| Material of | 4 | 582 |
| in time of Moses | 4 | 582 |
| Amalek, Saul spares | 89 | 258 |
| Amalekite, Premier in Persia | 140 | 291 |
| " " " | 53 | 333 |
| Amalekites, Battle with | 37 | 237 |
| Blame for sparing King of | 31 | 317 |
| Prophecies about | 44 | 321 |
| A Raid of | 31 | 317 |
| Amasa slain by Joab | 58 | 459 |
| Amazement at Miracles | 102 | 143 |
| Amaziah, Reign of | 118 | 275 |
| Ambassadors | 133 | 513 |
| from Babylon to Hezekiah | 122 | 278 |
| of Gibeonites | 56 | 245 |
| Maltreated | 10 | 357 |
| Ambition, Parable of Bramble | 3 | 443 |
| Parable of Thistle | 118 | 275 |
| Rebuked | 17 | 520 |
| Ambuscades | 55 | 496 |
| Ambush, against Ai | 56 | 245 |
| Ammon, Prophecies about | 55 | 337 |
| Ammonites. *See* Moabites and Ammonites. | | |
| Attempt to carry Jews to | 130 | 283 |
| Marriage with | 37 | 318 |
| Origin of | 6 | 313 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Amnon's Incest | 66 | 463 |
| Valet | 34 | 441 |
| Waited on by his Sister | 99 | 478 |
| Amon, Reign of | 124 | 279 |
| Amorite Kings Defeated | 56 | 246 |
| " " Hanged | 89 | 503 |
| Amusement. *See* Entertainments; Feasts. | | |
| Amusements. *See* Games of Children. | | |
| Anakim cut off | 56 | 247 |
| Ananias and Sapphira | 43 | 550 |
| Anarchy in time of Judges | 81 | 256 |
| Anathema, Maranatha | 73 | 194 |
| Anchoring on approaching Land | 91 | 412 |
| Angel explains Christ's Resurrection | 105 | 60 |
| Gabriel appears to Mary | 39 | 40 |
| of the Lord (Chap.) | | 196 |
| " " identified with God | 10 | 197 |
| Opens Christ's Sepulchre | 103 | 60 |
| Smites Sennacherib's Army | 122 | 278 |
| Angels, Evil (Chap.) | | 204 |
| Good (Chap.) | | 198 |
| " and Evil (Book) | | 196 |
| " Offices of (Chap.) | | 200 |
| Inferior to Christ | 122 | 68 |
| of the Churches | 120 | 64 |
| Number of | 17 | 200 |
| Reject Adoration | 41 | 86 |
| Anger | 21 | 522 |
| Ascribed to God | 25 | 21 |
| of God, against Jewish Idolatry | 65 | 90 |
| of God, Thanks for Removing | 27 | 174 |
| Anguish of the Lost | 47 | 683 |
| Animal Food | 28 | 360 |
| Sacrifices (Chap.) | | 635 |
| Animals. *See* Hunting; Wild Beasts. | | |
| " (Chap.) | | 391 |
| Blood and Fat not to be Eaten | 68–9 | 650 |
| Clean and Unclean | 65–67 | 649 |
| Creation of | 6–8 | 95 |
| Dead, Uncleanness by | 77 | 652 |
| Destruction of, Threatened | 78 | 394 |
| Division of, a Sign | 45 | 160 |
| God Cares for | 10 | 95 |
| " Compared to | 9 | 17 |
| for Food, Slain before Tabernacle | 36 | 636 |
| Hybrid | 56 | 391 |
| Instincts and Habits of | 55 | 391 |
| Kindness to, Instances | 81 | 395 |
| and Man (Chap.) | | 394 |
| " " Compared | 79 | 394 |
| Man's Dominion over | 74 | 32 |
| " " " | 76 | 394 |
| Men must Treat, Kindly | 80 | 394 |
| Miracles in (Chap.) | | 131 |
| Mixed Teams of | 17 | 400 |
| Noxious, from God | 23 | 100 |
| Preserved with Noah | 77 | 394 |
| for Transportation | 83 | 395 |
| Wisdom from | 88 | 396 |
| Annunciation, to Mary | 39 | 40 |
| Anointing, of the Body | 50 | 368 |
| of David | 91 | 259 |
| of King | 9 | 444 |
| Oil, Holy | 54 | 645 |
| of Saul | 89 | 257 |
| the Sick | 78 | 623 |
| of Solomon | 96 | 263 |
| of Solomon ordered | 92 | 262 |
| Tabernacle and Contents | 56 | 645 |
| Answer to Prayer | 43 | 181 |
| " " " | 44 | 185 |
| Ant and Sluggard | 88 | 396 |
| Antediluvian and Patriarchal Genealogies (Chap.) | | 206 |
| Antichrist Destroyed at Christ's Coming | 15 | 677 |
| Antioch, Gentile Church at | 76 | 349 |
| Paul at | 79 | 351 |
| in Pisidia, Paul among Jews of | 191–2 | 309 |
| Paul at | 77 | 350 |
| Antiochus Epiphanes, Prophecies about | 61 | 343 |
| Apocalypse, two Witnesses of | 72 | 622 |
| Apocalyptic Trumpets, Sounded by Angels | 27 | 202 |
| Apostasy | 77 | 564 |
| and Final Struggle, in Latter Day | 6 | 675 |
| Jews Prone to (Chap.) | | 89 |
| National | 74 | 113 |
| Apostate Angels. *See* Angels, Evil. | | |
| Apostle to Gentiles | 73 | 348 |
| Apostles (Chap.) | | 619 |
| Attempt to Silence | 15 | 665 |
| Called when Fishermen | 84 | 395 |
| Apostles— | SEC. | PAGE |
| Commanded to Baptize | 87 | 655 |
| Controlled Evangelists | 75 | 622 |
| Dead Raised by | 91 | 141 |
| Jews Given up by | 193 | 310 |
| Miracles of | 8 | 125 |
| Reject Adoration | 42 | 86 |
| Seventy | 66 | 620 |
| Twelve | 65 | 619 |
| Apostleship of St. Paul | 69 | 621 |
| Apostolate, Appointment to | 65 | 619 |
| Apothecaries | 73 | 373 |
| Apparel. *See* Dress; Raiment. | | |
| at Court | 27 | 451 |
| Appearances of Christ. *See* Christ, etc. | | |
| Appetite for Food and Drink | 8 | 356 |
| Sorrow Destroys | 99 | 478 |
| Appetites of the Body | 8 | 356 |
| Aquatic Plants | 35 | 387 |
| Arabia, Prophecies about | 60 | 342 |
| Arabians attack Jehoram | 114 | 273 |
| Archery. *See* Bows, etc. | | |
| Signals | 31 | 492 |
| Architecture. *See* Building; House; Tabernacle; Temple. | | |
| Arguing | 106 | 482 |
| Arimathea. *See* Joseph of Arimathea | 100 | 59 |
| Ark of Covenant carried over Jordan | 14 | 588 |
| Brought to Jerusalem by David | 92 | 260 |
| Contained the Tables of Stone | 20 | 7 |
| in Military Operations | 3 | 486 |
| among Philistines | 17–20 | 588 |
| Philistines take | 17 | 588 |
| in Tabernacle | 11 | 586 |
| Ark and Tabernacle (Chap.) | | 583 |
| Ark, Noah's | 81 | 411 |
| Disembarkation from | 28 | 128 |
| Embarkation in | 24 | 127 |
| Armies, Gentile, Strength of | 26 | 490 |
| Armor | 28 | 491 |
| Armor-Bearers | 21 | 490 |
| Armor of Goliath | 21 | 490 |
| " " " | 28 | 491 |
| Arms. *See* Weapons. | | |
| Spiritual | 75 | 562 |
| and Supplies (Chap.) | | 491 |
| Vain without God | 6 | 487 |
| Army. *See* Armies; War (Book). | | |
| Jehoshaphat's | 113 | 272 |
| King Restrained by | 12 | 446 |
| " " by Head of | 12 | 446 |
| Standing, of Hebrews | 17 | 489 |
| Arrest of Prophet | 81 | 470 |
| Arrogance. Hierarchical, Tempting to Sin | 35 | 528 |
| Arrows. *See* Bows, etc. | | |
| and Bow, a Sign | 54 | 161 |
| Divination by | 52 | 87 |
| God said to use | 21 | 20 |
| Artaxerxes Provides for the Temple Service | 77 | 600 |
| Stops the Temple Building | 71 | 599 |
| Articulates, Molluscs, Fish, Reptiles (Chap.) | | 388 |
| Artifice Detected | 30 | 524 |
| Artificial Light | 63 | 408 |
| Artizans, Skilled | 74 | 409 |
| Asa, Reign of | 112 | 270 |
| Fidelity, about Temple Utensils | 18 | 632 |
| Reform, Sacrifices at | 50 | 644 |
| Asahel Killed | 81 | 502 |
| Asaph, from Levi, Genealogy | 41 | 213 |
| Ascension of Christ | 115 | 62 |
| Foretold by Him | 60 | 45 |
| Prophesied | 24 | 37 |
| Asceticism Rebuked | 18 | 415 |
| Asher, Census in Wilderness | 60 | 215 |
| Genealogy | 19 | 209 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 76 | 219 |
| Ashes, a Sign | 53 | 161 |
| Asia Minor, Paul in | 79 | 350–1 |
| Asking Directions in Travelling | 103 | 480 |
| Ass, Balaam's, sees Angel | 4 | 196 |
| Speech of | 51 | 132 |
| for Burthen | 83 | 395 |
| Colt, Christ Rides | 83 | 395 |
| for Riding | 83 | 395 |
| White, Ridden by Rulers | 83 | 395 |
| Assassination. *See* Conspiracy, Murder | | |
| Assassination of Ish-bosheth | 90 | 259 |
| Assault, Trespass, and Casualty | 78 | 468 |
| Asses | 61 | 392 |
| Wild | 62 | 392 |
| Assurance of Divine Favor | 82 | 567 |
| of Faith. *See* Faith; Security in | 21 | 542 |
| of Hope. *See* Hope. | | |
| Assyria, Alliance of Ahaz with | 121 | 277 |
| to be Converted | 68 | 346 |
| to be Destroyed | 47 | 324 |
| Judah to be Overrun by | 47 | 323 |
| Menahem's Tribute to | 106 | 269 |
| Picture of Glory and Fall of | 47 | 325 |
| Prophecies about | 47 | 322 |
| Assyrian attack on Jerusalem | 178 | 305 |
| Idols | 32 | 84 |
| Assyrians to be beaten off from Judah | 47 | 323 |
| Brought into Samaria | 32 | 317 |
| Carry away two and a half Tribes | 137 | 289 |
| to Conquer Kenites | 45 | 321 |
| Destroy Kingdom of Israel | 109 | 269 |
| Hezekiah attacked by | 122 | 277 |
| " tributary to | 122 | 277 |
| Isaiah promises deliverance | 122 | 278 |
| Jerusalem delivered from | 178 | 305 |
| Judah delivered from | 138 | 289 |
| to scourge Arabia | 60 | 342 |
| Smitten by an Angel | 122 | 278 |
| Astrology | 53 | 88 |
| Athaliah, Reign of | 116 | 273 |
| Slain | 116 | 274 |
| Atheism, Practical | 38 | 529 |
| Atheists, Devils are not | 50 | 205 |
| Athens, Paul at | 79 | 351 |
| Atmosphere. *See* Meteorology. | | |
| Miracles in (Chap.) | | 125 |
| Atonement, by Christ. *See* Offices of Christ (Chap.) | | 69 |
| Day of (Chap.) | | 579 |
| Money for the Tabernacle | 12 | 631 |
| Sin Offerings on Day of | 44 | 639 |
| Attack Feared, but not Made | 53, 54 | 496 |
| Attendance at Meals | 99 | 478 |
| on Ministry | 91–2 | 656 |
| Attention to God's Word | 92 | 656 |
| Attributes of Christ (Chap.) | | 63–68 |
| of God, as Being | 36–41 | 24–25 |
| " " Person | 42–62 | 25–30 |
| Audience Chamber | 53 | 407 |
| " of Kings | 27 | 451 |
| Authority of Evangelists | 74 | 622 |
| of Parents | 64, 65 | 430 |
| Authors of Bible | 1–2 | 1 |
| Auxiliaries | 23 | 490 |
| Avarice, Tyrian | 57 | 340 |
| Axe made to Float | 35 | 129 |
| Azariah. *See* Uzziah | 119 | 275 |
| Baal, Jehu destroys Worshippers of | 104 | 268 |
| Worship of | 18 | 80 |
| " " | 24 | 82 |
| " " broken up | 16 | 80 |
| Worshipped by Jews | 24 | 82 |
| Baasha, Reign of | 101 | 267 |
| Babel, Confusion and Dispersion at | 2 | 312 |
| Babylon. *See* Nebuchadnezzar. | | |
| Ambassador of, to Hezekiah | 122 | 278 |
| Catastrophe of | 49 | 330 |
| Final Deportation to | 130 | 284 |
| to be Destroyed | 49 | 327 |
| to be Conqueror of Judah | 138 | 289 |
| Four Deportations to | 138 289, 90 | |
| Idols of | 32 | 84 |
| Jehoiachin carried to | 128 | 280 |
| Judah to be Captive in | 136 | 288 |
| Manasseh carried to | 123 | 278 |
| Mystical | 50 | 330 |
| " | 72 | 466 |
| Prophecies about | 49 | 325 |
| Babylonish Captivity | 139 | 290 |
| Duration of | 136 | 288 |
| Foretold by Isaiah | 122 | 278 |
| Back, Ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Backbiting. *See* Malice; Tale-bearing | 24 | 523 |
| Backsliding | 76 | 562 |
| Bad Advice | 94 | 477 |
| Bad Company. *See* Enticement, etc. | 35 | 527 |
| Baker, Pharaoh's, Dream of | 35 | 157 |
| Balaam, on Amalekites | 44 | 321 |
| Offerings of | 3 | 628 |
| Balaam's Ass, Speech of | 51 | 132 |
| Balak and Balaam, Offerings of | 3 | 628 |
| Banishment, Persecution by | 20 | 667 |
| Banqueting Room, Hangings | 61 | 408 |
| Banquets, Persian | 53 | 335 |
| Baptism. *See* John the Baptist. | | |
| Baptism | 87 | 654 |
| by Christ | 87 | 655 |
| of Christ | 49 | 42 |
| for the Dead | 21 | 679 |
| of Eunuch | 72 | 348 |
| with Holy Ghost, and Fire | 5 | 33 |
| Instances | 88 | 655 |
| by John | 87 | 655 |
| Spiritual Significance of | 89 | 655 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Baptism— | | |
| of Suffering | 87 | 655 |
| Barabbas Preferred to Christ | 86 | 56 |
| Barak | 77 | 255 |
| Bargaining. *See* Beating Down. | | |
| Barnabas and Paul, Contention | 79 | 350 |
| Barren Fig Tree Cursed | 31 | 402 |
| Barrenness. *See* Fertility. | | |
| " in Women | 50 | 427 |
| Basket of Fruit, a Sign | 63 | 163 |
| Baskets | 65 | 408 |
| Bastards, not to be Citizens | 70 | 465 |
| Bath, Bride's | 37 | 421 |
| Bathsheba, David's Intrigue with | 92 | 261 |
| Solomon's Mother | 96 | 263 |
| Battle, with Amalekites | 37 | 237 |
| Challenge to | 50 | 495 |
| Horse in | 63 | 392 |
| Number killed in | 79–80 | 502 |
| Order of | 51 | 495 |
| Stone to commemorate Deliverance in | 2 | 582 |
| Battlement Required on Roofs | 50 | 406 |
| Battles | 56 | 497 |
| of David with Philistines | 92 | 262 |
| Beaching the Ship | 91 | 412 |
| Beacon | 106 | 508 |
| Bear | 73 | 394 |
| Beard | 10 | 357 |
| Shaved for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Bearing False Witness | 77 | 467 |
| Beast, Defilement by Carcass of | 77 | 652 |
| that Dieth of Itself not Eaten | 70 | 650 |
| Enemy's, Kindness to | 93 | 476 |
| with Seven Heads, etc. | 10 | 663–4 |
| " " " a Sign | 87 | 165 |
| Beasts. *See* Animals (Chap.) | | 391 |
| to Banquet on Heathen | 43 | 321 |
| Clean | 66 | 649 |
| Devoted | 99 | 658 |
| First-born of | 21 | 632 |
| Unclean | 67 | 649 |
| Beating Down in Trade | 75 | 410 |
| Beauty | 2–3 | 355–6 |
| Bed, Unlawful to carry, on Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| Beds and Seats | 60 | 407 |
| Beggars. *See* Gifts; Liberality; Poverty. | | |
| Behemoth | 75 | 394 |
| Belief, Duty of | 19 | 540 |
| in Prophets Enjoined | 15 | 151 |
| Believer, a Book | 23 | 8 |
| Believers, God's Children | 32 | 546 |
| Longing for Resurrection | 28 | 680 |
| Rewarded at Christ's Coming | 16 | 677 |
| Thanks for Faith of | 32 | 175 |
| Weapons and Warfare of | 75 | 562 |
| Bells and Pomegranates, on Priest's Robe | 13 | 606 |
| Belshazzar's Feast | 49 | 329 |
| Benedictions | 63 | 190 |
| Beneficence. *See* Kindness; Giving; Liberality. | | |
| Benevolence. *See* Love. | | |
| Benjamin, Census in Wilderness | 65 | 216 |
| Genealogy | 23 | 210 |
| History of Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 82 | 220 |
| Berea, Paul among Jews of | 191 | 309 |
| Bestiality | 75 | 467 |
| Bethesda, Pool of | 19 | 384 |
| Bethshemesh, Ark received at | 21 | 589 |
| Betrayal of Christ | 80 | 54 |
| Foretold and Performed | 56 | 44 |
| Betrothal and Wedding (Chap.) | | 421 |
| Bezaleel and Aholiab | 74 | 409 |
| Bible. *See* Scripture (Book) | | 1 |
| Speakers and Hearers in | 10–17 | 4–7 |
| Writers of | 1–2 | 1 |
| Binding of Satan | 5 | 675 |
| Birds. *See* Fowling; Fowls (Chap.) | | 390 |
| Clean | 66 | 649 |
| Creation of | 6 | 95 |
| Habits of | 53 | 390 |
| as Images of Sorrow | 54 | 390 |
| Miraculous Coming of | 48 | 132 |
| Unclean | 67 | 649 |
| Birth | 54 | 428 |
| Abortive | 51 | 427 |
| of Christ | 38–9 | 40 |
| " " Prophesied | 11 | 35 |
| Birthday. *See* King's Birthday. | | |
| Birthright | 83 | 471 |
| Bishops. *See* Presbyter-Bishops. | | |
| Bitumen, for Mortar | 42 | 405 |
| Blackness of Darkness in Hell | 43 | 682 |
| Blamelessness, Ministerial | 92 | 627 |
| Blasphemy | 43 | 530 |
| Against Holy Spirit | 72 | 31 |
| " " " | 76 | 467 |
| Charged upon Christ | 88 | 57 |
| Blasphemy— | | |
| Penalty of | 40 | 204 |
| Bleeding or Animal Sacrifices (Chap.) | | 635 |
| Blessedness of Death in the Lord | 97 | 378 |
| of Faith | 21 | 541 |
| of Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| of the New Life (Chap.) | | 564 |
| of Pardon for Sin | 30 | 545 |
| of Perfection | 72 | 561 |
| Blessing, on Food | 44 | 183 |
| Stolen by Jacob | 82 | 434 |
| Blessings at Betrothal | 85 | 421 |
| for Keeping Sabbath | 6 | 572 |
| of Liberality | 45 | 552 |
| National, from Scripture | 57 | 15 |
| for Punctuality in Tithes and Offerings | 26 | 634 |
| Spiritual, of the Righteous | 68 | 111 |
| Blind Guide | | |
| Blinding of Zedekiah | 129 | 282 |
| Blindness | 68 | 372 |
| Cured by Miracle | 74 | 137 |
| Miraculous | 62 | 135 |
| Spiritual | 14 | 519 |
| Blood not to be Eaten | 28 | 360 |
| " " " | 68 | 650 |
| Issue of. *See* Hemorrhage. | | |
| of Passover | 12 | 575 |
| Sea turned into | 26 | 386 |
| Water turned into | 39 | 130 |
| Bloodless Sacrifices (Chap.) | | 634 |
| Blue Dress | 46 | 367 |
| Boasting | 19 | 521 |
| " " | 117 | 510 |
| Without Offence | 19 | 521 |
| Boats, on Lake of Galilee | 82 | 411 |
| Boaz and Ruth, Marriage of | 24 | 417 |
| Bodily Gifts and Deprivations, Miracles in (Chap.) | | 134 |
| Body, Human. *See* Dead; Dead Body; Death. | | |
| *See* Outward Man (Book) | | 355 |
| Afflictions of (Chap.) | | 369 |
| Clothed (Chap.) | | 366 |
| Death of (Chap.) | | 375 |
| Diseases of (Chap.) | | 369 |
| Nature of (Chap.) | | 355 |
| Old Age (Chap.) | | 373 |
| in Resurrection | 27 | 679 |
| Subjection of | 64 | 559 |
| Sustenance of (Chap.) | | 359 |
| Body Politic (Chap.) | | 454 |
| Boil, Cured by Figs | 72 | 373 |
| Boils | 63 | 371 |
| Boldness, Duty of Prophet | 56 | 617–18 |
| Bondage an Evil and Degradation | 8 | 437 |
| of Gibeonites | 56 | 246 |
| of Israel in Egypt | 17 | 233 |
| " " " | 6 | 436 |
| for Poverty | 10, 11 | 437 |
| for Theft | 5 | 436 |
| " " | 9 | 437 |
| Bond Servants, Fugitive | 17 | 438 |
| Penalty for Abusing | 15 | 438 |
| Bonnets, Priests' | 23 | 607 |
| Book, in Apocalypse | 14 | 199 |
| the Believer is | 23 | 8 |
| of Kings of Judah and Israel | 7 | 3 |
| of the Law, Preservation of | 9 | 4 |
| of Life, Referred to | 91 | 118 |
| Books | 109 | 484 |
| Opened, at Judgment | 31 | 680 |
| Referred to in Bible, not now Extant | 4 | 2 |
| or Rolls, Written, Scripture in | 22 | 8 |
| Sealing of | 24 | 8 |
| Booths at Feast of Tabernacles | 17 | 579 |
| and Tabernacles | 41 | 405 |
| Booty. *See* Spoils, etc. (Chap.) | | 504 |
| Borrowing of Egyptians | 6 | 436 |
| and Lending | 88 | 473 |
| Botany. *See* Vegetable Kingdom. | | |
| Bottles | 65 | 408 |
| a Sign | 62 | 162 |
| Bottling Wine | 29 | 402 |
| Bottomless Pit, Hell is | 42 | 682 |
| Bows and Arrows | 31 | 491 |
| a Sign | 54 | 161 |
| God said to Use | 21 | 20 |
| Bowing, to King | 27 | 451 |
| in Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Bramble, Jotham's Parable of | 3 | 443 |
| Branch, Christ is | 34 | 39 |
| Christ Foretold as | 10 | 34 |
| Bravery. *See* Courage; Heroes. | | |
| Wife Given for | 31 | 419 |
| Brazen Altar, Temple | 49 | 593 |
| Bread. *See* Shew Bread; Unleavened Bread. | | |
| Alone, not to be Lived on | 27 | 360 |
| of Life, Christ is | 134 | 72 |
| the Staff of Life | 28 | 360 |
| Breadstuffs, Trade in | 76 | 410 |
| Breaking the Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| Breastplate of Judgment, on Ephod | 11 | 606 |
| Breath, Ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Breeches, High Priests' | 7 | 605 |
| Priests' | 23 | 607 |
| Brethren. *See* Brothers. | | |
| Hatred and Injury by | 83 | 435 |
| not Revenged | 83 | 435 |
| Love by | 83 | 435 |
| Brevity of Life | 90 | 376 |
| Bribery. *See* Impartial Justice; Wicked Magistrates. | | |
| to Sin | 35 | 528 |
| Brick | 42 | 405 |
| Bride | 37 | 421 |
| Consent of | 34 | 420 |
| of the Lamb | 37 | 422 |
| Longing for | 36 | 421 |
| Response to Bridegroom | 37 | 422 |
| Bridegroom | 36 | 421 |
| Companions of | 36 | 421 |
| Procession by Night | 36 | 421 |
| Brother, Christ is | 133 | 72 |
| Brotherly Love | 83 | 435 |
| " " | 37 | 546 |
| Brothers. *See* Brethren. | | |
| Guarding Sister's Honor | 8 | 414 |
| Brother's Widow. *See* Levirate Marriage. | | |
| Building. *See* Human Abodes (Chap.) | | 405 |
| Judgment and Forethought in | 47 | 406 |
| by King Jotham | 120 | 276 |
| Materials for | 48 | 406 |
| before Separate Place in Ezekiel's Temple | 89 | 602 |
| Ships. *See* Ships. | | |
| Tabernacle and Temple. *See* Tabernacle; Temple. | | |
| Burial, of Christ | 101 | 59 |
| Foretold by Him | 59 | 45 |
| of the Dead (Chap.) | | 378 |
| Directions for | 91 | 377 |
| a Duty | 99 | 379 |
| Embalming for | 101 | 379 |
| in Garden | 123, 124 | 279 |
| Ground Purchased | 100 | 379 |
| Naturally Desired | 98 | 378 |
| Preparations for | 101 | 379 |
| Threats of Denial of | 108 | 381 |
| Washing for | 101 | 379 |
| Burials | 104 | 380 |
| Burning, of Captured Cities | 76 | 501 |
| of Dead Body | 110 | 382 |
| of Odors for the Dead | 102 | 379 |
| Punishment for Harlotry | 69 | 464 |
| Burnt Offerings, accompaniment of | 36 | 636 |
| Altar of, Tabernacle | 7 | 583 |
| at Consecrating Priests | 58 | 646 |
| How Made | 45 | 640 |
| Business. *See* Industrial Employments. | | |
| Affairs (Chap.) | | 471 |
| Habits | 87 | 473 |
| Prayer for Success in | 44 | 185 |
| Butler, Pharaoh's, Dream of | 35 | 157 |
| Butter | 37 | 405 |
| Buying and Selling | 86 | 472 |
| Cain, and Abel, Offerings of | 1 | 628 |
| to Lamech, Genealogy | 3 | 206 |
| Murder of Abel | 34 | 527 |
| Cainite, first Polygamist was | 20 | 415 |
| Cakes for Meat Offering | 27 | 634 |
| Calamities, Temporal | 53 | 532 |
| Caleb's Inheritance | 59 | 248 |
| Separate Inheritance | 83 | 220 |
| Caleb, Son of Hezron, Descendants of | 29 | 211 |
| Caleb, Son of Hur, Descendants of | 30 | 211 |
| Caleb, the Spy, Descendants of | 33 | 212 |
| Calves, Golden | 23 | 81 |
| Camel and Dromedary | 65 | 393 |
| Camels for Riding | 83 | 295 |
| for Transportation and Travel | 77 | 410 |
| Camp of Israelites in Wilderness (Chap.) | | 214 |
| Place of Levites in | 44 | 614 |
| Canaan, Conditions of Possessing | 8 | 231 |
| Conquest of (Chap.) | | 241 |
| Curse of | 16 | 315 |
| " | 1 | 436 |
| Defilement of, by Heathen | 19 | 315 |
| Described | 48 | 241 |
| Distribution of (Chap.) | | 216 |
| Divided by Lot | 14 | 399 |
| from Egypt, Forty-two Stations | 46 | 240 |
| Ezekiel's Vision of | 65 | 250 |
| Fertility of | 11 | 399 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Canaan— | | |
| Gentile Names of Places in | 14 | 315 |
| Part Remaining Unconquered | 56 | 247 |
| Promised the Hebrews | 7 | 230 |
| References to the Promise | 9 | 231 |
| Route from Sinai to | 40 | 238 |
| Searched by Spies | 41 | 238 |
| West of Jordan, Divided | 59 | 248 |
| Boundaries | 63 | 249 |
| Canaanite Five Kings Overthrown | 56 | 246 |
| Kings Destroyed, List | 87 | 221 |
| Canaanites (Chap.) | | 315 |
| to be Destroyed | 30 | 317 |
| Enslaved | 23 | 439 |
| Expulsion of, Promised | 49 | 241 |
| " " Commanded | 50 | 242 |
| Made Tributary | 22 | 316 |
| Marriage with | 36 | 318 |
| Not Expelled by Hebrews | 21 | 315 |
| Tribes of | 17 | 315 |
| Their Boundaries and Locations | 18 | 315 |
| Why not all Expelled | 23 | 316 |
| Canaanitish Servitude of Hebrews | 77 | 255 |
| Candle. *See* Artificial Light. | 63 | 408 |
| Candlestick, Golden, and Olive-Trees, a Sign | 81 | 165 |
| Golden, in Tabernacle | 10 | 585 |
| Candlesticks in Temple | 48 | 593 |
| Cannibalism | 28 | 360 |
| Capital Punishment, King Inflicts | 11 | 415 |
| Captain of the Lord's Host | 3 | 196 |
| Captains, David's Gadite | 90 | 222 |
| Captive Virgins Spared | 5 | 413 |
| Wife not to be Sold | 22 | 439 |
| Captives. *See* Prisoners of War (Chap.) | | 503 |
| Amaziah's Slaughter of | 118 | 275 |
| Enslaved | 22 | 439 |
| Female, Marriage with | 39 | 318 |
| " " " | 22 | 416 |
| Jewish, at Babylon | 139 | 291 |
| Returned with Ezra | 102 | 226 |
| Returned, not Showing their Genealogy | 103 | 226 |
| Returned with Zerubbabel | 100–101 | 225 |
| Sent Home, by Order of Prophet | 121 | 276 |
| Tribute of, to God | 22 | 439 |
| Captivities (Chap.) | | 284 |
| Captivity. *See* Captives Returned, etc. | | |
| in Babylon | 139 | 290 |
| Foretold | 136 | 287 |
| " by Isaiah | 122 | 278 |
| in Media | 137 | 289 |
| Numbers Returned from | 159 | 300 |
| Priests " " | 99 | 224 |
| Restoration from (Chap.) | | 293 |
| Sacrifices at Return from | 50 | 644 |
| of Ten Tribes | 109 | 269 |
| Captured Cities Burned | 76 | 501 |
| Carchemish, Battle at | 51 | 330 |
| Care of Live Stock (Chap.) | | 402 |
| Carpenters and Horns, a Sign | 80 | 165 |
| Carvings, in Ezekiel's Temple | 86 | 602 |
| of Temple | 42 | 592 |
| Casting Out of Devils | 48 | 204 |
| Casualties in War (Chap.) | | 501 |
| Casualty | 78 | 468 |
| Catalogues of Persons, Various (Chap.) | | 220 |
| Cattle. *See* Stock. | | |
| Death or Damage by | 87 | 396 |
| Given Jacob for Service | 56 | 391 |
| Hybrid, not to be Bred | 56 | 391 |
| Jacob's Device to Breed | 56 | 391 |
| " Wages in | 30 | 440 |
| Miraculously Destroyed | 49 | 132 |
| Trespass by | 78 | 468 |
| Cattle-Breeding | 56 | 391 |
| Causing Others to Sin | 35 | 527 |
| Caution to Hearers of Scripture | 43 | 12 |
| Cavalry | 25 | 490 |
| Equipment | 30 | 491 |
| Celibacy a Calamity | 10 | 414 |
| Cemetery. *See* Burial. | | |
| Censoriousness. *See* Harsh Judgment | 22 | 522 |
| Census | 49 | 455 |
| Takers of, in the Wilderness | 84 | 220 |
| Unlawful | 12 | 446 |
| Censuses of Israel in Wilderness (Chap.) | | 215 |
| Centurion, Testimony of, at Crucifixion | 94 | 58 |
| Centurion's Household | 35 | 441 |
| Ceremonial Burdens on Polygamy | 21 | 415 |
| Cleanness not Imparted | 82 | 653 |
| Ceremonial— | | |
| Defilements and Purifications (Chap.) | | 649 |
| Defilement, Expiation of Ignorant | 38 | 638 |
| Law, Paul Complies with | 82 | 352 |
| in Leprosy cases | 61 | 370 |
| Pollution Avoided at Sacrifice | 48 | 641 |
| Prohibitions to High Priest | 15 | 607 |
| Regulations in Dress | 44 | 366 |
| Rules for Priests | 24 | 608 |
| System as a Whole | 84 | 653 |
| Ceremonies. *See* Sacred Rites, etc. (Book) | | 628 |
| Ceremony at Court | 27 | 451 |
| Cesarea, Paul at | 81 | 352 |
| Paul's Trial at | 83 | 352 |
| Chaff and Stubble | 25 | 401 |
| Chaldea, Josiah's Alliance with | 125 | 279 |
| Chaldeans, Jerusalem destroyed by | 180 | 305–6 |
| to Punish Tyre | 57 | 340 |
| to Scourge Arabia | 60 | 342 |
| to Subdue Elam | 48 | 325 |
| Challenge to Battle | 50 | 495 |
| of Heathen Champion | 112 | 509 |
| Chamberlain's Influence | 26 | 450 |
| Chambers, at Inner Court, Ezekiel's Temple | 83 | 601 |
| at Outer Gate, Ezekiel's Temple | 81 | 601 |
| Separate Places, Ezekiel's Temple | 90, 91 | 602–3 |
| Side, Ezekiel's Temple | 88 | 602 |
| for Singers and Priests, Ezekiel's Temple | 85 | 602 |
| Champion and his Challenge | 112 | 509 |
| Change of Purpose ascribed to God | | |
| Character, of Christ, Figurative (Chap.) | | 72 |
| Gifts as Test of | 102 | 479 |
| of the Lost | 46 | 683 |
| Chariots | 32 | 492 |
| of God | 17 | 200 |
| and Horses, a Sign | 84 | 165 |
| Solomon's | 96 | 266 |
| Charity. *See* Giving; Liberality. | | |
| Charity | 35 | 546 |
| Tithe-Feast | 22 | 633 |
| Charming of Serpents | 46 | 389 |
| Chastening by God | 34 | 546 |
| Use of | 44 | 105 |
| Chastisement of Children | 67 | 430 |
| Chastity, Case of Invincible | 9 | 414 |
| Cheerfulness | 9 | 357 |
| " | 61 | 557 |
| in Giving | 44 | 551 |
| Cheese | 37 | 405 |
| Cherubim, and Seraphim | 18 | 198 |
| in Tabernacle | 11 | 586 |
| in Temple | 47 | 593 |
| Child, Death of, by Overlying | 60 | 429 |
| Emblem of Faith | 17 | 538 |
| Naming, at Birth | 59 | 429 |
| Newborn | 58 | 429 |
| Childbed, Death in | 56 | 428 |
| Childbirth, Uncleanness and Purification | 71 | 650 |
| Childhood, Innocence of | 3 | 515 |
| Children, Amusements of | 108 | 484 |
| a Blessing and Credit | 47 | 426 |
| Chastisement of | 67 | 430 |
| Desire for | 52 | 427 |
| Duties to Parents | 69 | 431 |
| Favorite | 82 | 434 |
| Games, Music in | 108 | 484 |
| a Gift of God | 46 | 426 |
| Gifts to | 82 | 434 |
| Given as Reward | 48 | 427 |
| Love to | 82 | 433 |
| by Miracle, Foretold | 2 | 122 |
| Miraculously Given or Denied | 61 | 135 |
| Offences by | 70 | 431 |
| and Parents (Chap.) | | 426 |
| Removed in Punishment | 49 | 427 |
| of Solomon's Servants | 23 | 439 |
| to be Taught in Scripture | 28 | 9 |
| Chinese to be Converted | 68 | 347 |
| Christ (Book) | | 32 |
| Accused on Trial | 81 | 55 |
| Agony in Gethsemane | 79 | 54 |
| Ambition Rebuked by | 17 | 520 |
| Anointed at Bethany | 50 | 368 |
| Announced and Baptized | 87 | 655 |
| Answer to Sadducees in Marriage | 16 | 414 |
| Apostles Appointed and Instructed by | 65, 66 | 619–20 |
| Appears to Two Disciples | 106 | 482 |
| Apprehended | 80 | 54 |
| Ascension of; in Heaven (Chap.) | | 62 |
| Association with, in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| Christ— | | |
| Attempt to Entrap | 77 | 468 |
| Attested by God | 97 | 142 |
| Attests His own Ministry | 49 | 42 |
| Attributes of God Possessed by | 122 | 66 |
| Baptism of | 49 | 42 |
| " " | 72 | 47 |
| Baptizes | 87 | 655 |
| Bears His Cross | 90 | 57 |
| Betrayal and Apprehension (Chap.) | | 53 |
| Birth of (Chap.) | | 39 |
| Body of, Pierced, but Bones not Broken | 99 | 59 |
| Bound | 80 | 55 |
| a Branch (in Prophecy) | 10 | 34 |
| the Bread of Life | 134 | 72 |
| our Brother | 133 | 72 |
| Burial and Resurrection of (Chap.) | | 50 |
| Called God | 117 | 63 |
| " Lord | 120 | 64 |
| " Son of God | 118 | 63 |
| Calls Fishermen as Apostles | 84 | 395 |
| Casts out Devils | 99 | 142 |
| Centurion's Testimony, at Crucifixion | 94 | 58 |
| Ceremonial at Birth of | 71 | 651 |
| Ceremonial Law Done away by | 84 | 654 |
| Charge to Peter | 67 | 621 |
| Circumcision of | 41 | 41 |
| Commands the Apostles to Baptize | 87 | 655 |
| Commands to Love Enemies | 95 | 477 |
| Condemned | 88 | 57 |
| Corner-Stone | 136 | 73 |
| Creates | 121 | 64 |
| Crown of Thorns | 89 | 57 |
| Crucified | 91 | 57 |
| Crucifixion of (Chap.) | | 57 |
| " Conduct of People at | 94 | 58 |
| " Miracles at | 95 | 58 |
| Cures Disease | 67–76 | 136–8 |
| " Wound | 77 | 138 |
| Curses on Those not Loving | 73 | 194 |
| Darkness at Death of | 95 | 58 |
| Dead Raised by | 90 | 140 |
| Death of | 98–99 | 59 |
| Denounces Scribes and Pharisees | 32 | 527 |
| Disciples Desert | 80 | 55 |
| Divinity of (Chap.) | | 63 |
| Doctrines of, Wondered at | 76 | 49 |
| Early Life of (Chap.) | | 39 |
| Earthquake at Death of | 95 | 59 |
| Egypt, His Abode in | 45 | 41 |
| Equal with God | 119 | 63 |
| Eternal | 122 | 66 |
| our Example | 126 | 69 |
| Examples of Faith in | 20 | 540 |
| Faith Leaves all to Follow | 17 | 538 |
| Figurative Character of (Chap.) | | 72 |
| Filial Conduct of | 47 | 42 |
| on Fasting | 24 | 580 |
| the Final Judge | 30 | 680 |
| Forerunner of. *See* John the Baptist. | | |
| Forerunner of (Chap.) | | 32 |
| Foretells Destruction of Jerusalem | 182 | 307 |
| Foretells. *See next page.* Prophesies, etc. | | |
| Forgives Sins | 121 | 65 |
| Forty Days' Fast | 24 | 580 |
| the Foundation | 136 | 73 |
| Genealogy, Birth, and Early Life of (Chap.) | | 39 |
| as God (Chap.) | | 63 |
| God's Mercy in | 11 | 536 |
| Growth of | 48 | 42 |
| Hated | 76 | 51 |
| Head of the Body | 144 | 74 |
| Herod, His Relations with | 44 | 41 |
| Humanity of (Chap.) | | 68 |
| Incarnation of | 123 | 68 |
| Jews and Gentiles Made One in | 85 | 354 |
| Jews Demand Death of | 184 | 308 |
| Jews Given up by | 193 | 310 |
| Joseph Receives His Body | 100 | 59 |
| Judges the World | 121 | 66 |
| Justification by | 127 | 70 |
| Kind to Samaritans | 32 | 317 |
| a King | 33 | 38 |
| Lamb of God | 143 | 73 |
| Last Passover of | 14 | 577 |
| Last Words of | 96–97 | 59 |
| Led to Trial | 80 | 55 |
| our Life | 129 | 71 |
| Light of the World | 138 | 73 |
| Likeness to, in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| Lion of the Tribe of Judah | 142 | 73 |
| and Little Children | 3 | 515 |
| Mediation of | 130 | 71 |
| Ministry of (Chap.) | | 42 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Christ— | | |
| Ministry of, Attested | 49 | 42 |
| Ministry in Jerusalem, Fruits | 185 | 308 |
| Miracles (Generally) | 73 | 47 |
| " He Orders Concealed | 74 | 48 |
| " He Orders or Allows Published | 75 | 48 |
| " Source of Power for | 72 | 47 |
| " Wondered at | 76 | 49 |
| Miraculous Power of Name of | 5 | 124 |
| Mocking, at Crucifixion of | 94 | 58 |
| on Monogamy | 19 | 415 |
| Morning Star | 140 | 73 |
| Mother of. *See* Birth of. | | |
| Multiplies Food | 55 | 133 |
| on Oaths | 104 | 659 |
| Offices of (Chap.) | | 69 |
| Omnipotent | 122 | 67 |
| Omnipresent | 122 | 66 |
| Omniscient | 122 | 66 |
| Opinions about | 76 | 48–52 |
| Outraged by the People | 89 | 57 |
| Parables of. *See* Parables. | | |
| People, His Fame with | 42 | 41 |
| Persecuted | 76 | 51 |
| Persecution Foretold by | 10 | 662 |
| Peter's Denial of | 31 | 525 |
| Prayer for St. Peter | 67 | 620 |
| " Must be in Name of | 41 | 178 |
| Preaching of | 52–5 | 43–4 |
| Preserver | 121 | 65 |
| our Priest | 131 | 72 |
| Promise to Raise His Followers | 24 | 679 |
| Prophecies by, about Himself | 56–64 | 44–46 |
| Prophecies Concerning (Chap.) | | 34 |
| " Destruction of Jerusalem | 62 | 46 |
| " False Christs | 61 | 45 |
| " His Reason for | 67 | 46 |
| Prophesies Success of Gospel | 66 | 46 |
| a Prophet | 76 | 50 |
| Propitiation by | 128 | 70 |
| Purifies the Temple | 78 | 600 |
| on Purifying | 83 | 653 |
| and Question of Inheritance | 83 | 471 |
| Questioned on Trial | 82 | 55 |
| Raiment Divided, at Cross | 94 | 58 |
| Raises the Dead | 121 | 65 |
| Reception of, by Men | 76 | 48–52 |
| Redemption by | 132 | 72 |
| Refiner and Purifier | 139 | 73 |
| Reigning with, in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| Relationships of | 50 | 43 |
| Relatives, Treatment by | 46 | 41 |
| Remission of Sins by | 121 | 65 |
| Remorse of People | 94 | 58 |
| Replies on Trial | 84 | 56 |
| Restores Spiritual Blessings | 121 | 65 |
| Resurrection. *See* Christ in Heaven | 116 | 62 |
| Resurrection of | 103–6 | 60–61 |
| " Appearance after (Chap.) | | 61 |
| Resurrection of Dead at Death of | 95 | 59 |
| Retirement and Solitude | 77 | 53 |
| Return of | 12 | 677 |
| Rides an Ass' Colt | 83 | 395 |
| Royal Honors Offered Him | 76 | 50 |
| Said to Have a Devil | 76 | 51 |
| our Saviour | 132 | 72 |
| Second Coming of (Chap.) | | 677 |
| Shepherd of the Sheep | 145 | 74 |
| Shepherds Visit | 40 | 41 |
| Signs of His Coming | 14 | 677 |
| Silence on Trial | 83 | 55 |
| Silences Captious Assailants | 76 | 51 |
| Sinless | 122 | 67 |
| Solomon, a Type of | 6 | 444 |
| Solitude of | 77 | 53 |
| Stumbling-Stone | 137 | 73 |
| Superior to Men and Angels | 122 | 68 |
| Superscription on the Cross | 93 | 58 |
| Teachings about Sabbath | 7 | 573 |
| in Temple | 42 | 41 |
| Temptation of | 20 | 522 |
| Tempted on Mountain | 11 | 383 |
| Testimony to John the Baptist | 6–7 | 33–4 |
| Thanksgiving for | 26 | 174 |
| Treatment of the Erring | 10 | 518 |
| Transfiguration of | 94 | 141 |
| Travels, John's Account | 71 | 47 |
| " Luke's " | 70 | 47 |
| " Mark's " | 69 | 47 |
| " Matthew's " | 68 | 46 |
| Trial of (Chap.) | | 55 |
| Triumphal Entry | 76 | 50 |
| Unchangeable | 122 | 67 |
| Vine | 141 | 73 |
| Vinegar Given, on Cross | 94 | 58 |
| Water of Life | 135 | 73 |
| Wine and Myrrh Given | 94 | 58 |
| Christ— | | |
| Wise Men Visit | 40 | 41 |
| Women Minister to Him | 76 | 52 |
| Works of God Performed by | 121 | 64 |
| Worshipped | 122 | 67 |
| Christian Arms and Warfare | 75 | 562 |
| Brethren, Love to | 87 | 546 |
| Character. *See* Man Redeemed (Book) | | 534 |
| Choice in Marriage | 34 | 421 |
| Church, always Observed Lord's Day | 8 | 574 |
| " Growth in first Six Years | 188 | 308 |
| " Observed Jewish Sabbath | 8 | 574 |
| Conscience about Holy Days | 5 | 571 |
| Expediency, Rule | 83 | 569 |
| Fellowship | 40 | 547 |
| Hospitality | 42 | 549 |
| Liberty | 83 | 569 |
| " Tempting to Sin by | 85 | 528 |
| Minister a Soldier | 108 | 508 |
| Ministry. *See* Sacred Persons, etc. (Book) | | 605 |
| Pentecost | 16 | 578 |
| Prophets (Chap.) | | 621 |
| Sabbath. *See* Lord's Day | 8 | 574 |
| Sacraments. *See* Sacraments (Chap.) | | 654 |
| Sacred Places | 101 | 604 |
| Salutations. *See* Kiss of Charity. | 94 | 657 |
| " | 41 | 549 |
| Kiss of Charity | 94 | 657 |
| Unity | 39 | 547 |
| View of Circumcision | 86 | 654 |
| Christianity. *See* Christian Church. | | |
| and Judaism (Chap.) | | 308 |
| Universal Triumph of | 3 | 674 |
| Christians, Duty of, in View of Christ's Coming | 17 | 677 |
| Music in their Worship | 93 | 657 |
| Observed Pentecost | 49 | 642 |
| Passover Adopted by | 15 | 578 |
| Priesthood of | 33 | 612 |
| use Jewish Temple | 92 | 656 |
| Chronicles of Israel | 6 | 3 |
| of Judah | 5 | 3 |
| of Media and Persia | 4 | 3 |
| Church. *See* Christian Church. | | |
| Abrahamic. *See* Abrahamic Church. | | |
| Divisions in | 38 | 547 |
| Fellowship, etc. (Chap.) | | 654 |
| in Jerusalem on Gentiles | 75 | 349 |
| Officers. *See* Sacred Persons and Offices (Book). | | 605 |
| Ordinances. *See* Baptism; Lord's Supper. | | |
| Twelve Tribes Symbolic of | 70 | 253 |
| Widows' Service in | 77 | 433 |
| Churches, sometimes Appointed Evangelists | 75 | 622 |
| Supervised by Evangelists | 74 | 622 |
| Circumcision. *See* Uncircumcised Fruit. | | |
| " | 85 | 654 |
| of Christ | 41 | 41 |
| Debated by Christians | 78 | 350 |
| of Gentile, before Marriage | 22 | 416 |
| no Justification in | 28 | 544 |
| of Servants | 2 | 436 |
| Significance of | 86 | 654 |
| Cistern, Prophet Thrown into | 81 | 470 |
| Cities. *See* Towns. | | |
| Angels, Guardians of | 25 | 202 |
| Assigned to the Levites | 59 | 248 |
| Built | 57 | 407 |
| " by Solomon | 96 | 264 |
| Burned on Capture | 76 | 501 |
| Destroyed | 58 | 407 |
| Fortified | 65 | 499 |
| Given to Hiram | 96 | 264 |
| of Refuge | 61 | 459 |
| and Suburbs, for Levites | 51 | 617 |
| Taken | 75 | 501 |
| Citizens, Rights and Duties of. *See* Civil and Social Life (Book) | | 443 |
| Citizenship Denied Bastards | 70 | 465 |
| Denied to Eunuchs | 21 | 415 |
| Edomites and Egyptians Might Obtain | 28 | 316 |
| Moabites and Ammonites not to Have | 27 | 316 |
| Roman | 62 | 344 |
| City, the First Human Abode | 39 | 405 |
| Intercession for | 59 | 189 |
| of Refuge, Slayer Must not Leave | 62 | 460 |
| Civil and Social Life (Book) | | 443 |
| " War, in Egypt | 51 | 330 |
| Forbidden | 99 | 267 |
| " | 110 | 270 |
| Civil Wars | 123 | 512 |
| Clean Animals | 66 | 649 |
| Clean Animals— | | |
| Meats, Defilement of | 70 | 656 |
| and Unclean Animals, Distinguished | 65 | 649 |
| Cleanliness in Dress | 48 | 367 |
| Cleanness, not Imparted as Uncleanness | 82 | 653 |
| Clergy. *See* Sacred Persons, etc. (Book) | | 605 |
| Cloak | 47 | 367 |
| Cloisters of Temple | 45 | 592 |
| Clothes. *See* Garments. (Chap.) | | 366 |
| Rent | 52 | 368 |
| " for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Clothing Miraculously Preserved | 57 | 134 |
| Cloud and Fire, Pillars of | 10–12 | 125 |
| Clouds | 29 | 386 |
| Accompanying God | 8 | 17 |
| God Causes | 11 | 96 |
| Coals, Pan of | 54 | 407 |
| Coat | 47 | 367 |
| Cold, God Causes | 11 | 96 |
| Color of Dress | 46 | 367 |
| Colors, Military | 34 | 492 |
| Comfort from Riches | 91 | 474 |
| from Scripture | 55 | 15 |
| Commander, Position of | 51 | 496 |
| Commanders Killed | 81 | 502 |
| Commandments, Ten | 39 | 238 |
| Commerce (Chap.) | | 409 |
| of Tyre | 57 | 339 |
| Common People, Sin-Offering for | 37 | 637 |
| Communion. *See* Lord's Supper. | | |
| with God (Chap.) | | 169 |
| Community of Goods | 43 | 550 |
| Compassion of God | 60 | 29 |
| Compensation for Hospitality Declined | 105 | 482 |
| Conception | 53 | 427 |
| Concision | 86 | 654 |
| Concubinage | 20 | 415 |
| Conduct under Persecution (Chap.) | | 668 |
| Coney | 67 | 393 |
| Confession to God (Chap.) | | 176 |
| in Prayer | 41 | 179 |
| Confinement to House, King could order | 11 | 446 |
| Conflict between Sin and Grace | 73 | 562 |
| Confusion of Tongues | 2 | 312 |
| Congregation Assembled, to Inaugurate Tabernacle | 55 | 645 |
| Sin-Offering for | 37 | 637 |
| Conjugal. *See* Husband; Marriage; Wife. | | |
| Conquered People Disarmed | 126 | 512 |
| " Dispirited | 127 | 512 |
| Conqueror, Welcomed with Music | 108 | 483 |
| Conquest of Canaan (Chap.) | | 241 |
| Incomplete | 125 | 512 |
| Conquests, of David | 92 | 260–61 |
| Hebrew | 120–1 | 511 |
| of Hebrews East of Jordan | 51 | 242 |
| Gentile | 122 | 511 |
| and Wars (Chap.) | | 511 |
| Conscience, Accusing | 51 | 532 |
| Seared | 49 | 532 |
| Punishes | 76 | 113 |
| Conscious Integrity | 81 | 567 |
| Consecration of Aaron | 6 | 605 |
| of Altar | 36 | 636 |
| to God | 70 | 560 |
| of Levites | 38 | 612 |
| of Priests | 21 | 607 |
| Sacrifices for Priests | 58 | 646 |
| Sin-Offering for Aaron and his Sons | 40 | 638 |
| Consolation from Scripture | 55 | 15 |
| Conspiracies against Israel | 43 | 321 |
| Conspiracy, Amaziah slain by | 118 | 275 |
| Amon slain by | 124 | 279 |
| Exposed | 53 | 334 |
| against Gedaliah | 130 | 283 |
| Hoshea against Pekah | 107 | 269 |
| " " Assyria | 108 | 269 |
| Jehoash slain by | 117 | 274 |
| to Murder Paul | 17 | 666 |
| to Persecute | 17 | 665 |
| Pekah against Pekahiah | 106 | 269 |
| Shallum against Zachariah | 104 | 269 |
| Conspirators, Fate of | 124 | 279 |
| Consummation of Marriage | 38 | 423 |
| Consumption | 58 | 369 |
| Contention, of Paul and Barnabas | 79 | 350 |
| Contentment | 60 | 557 |
| Continence, Gift of | 13 | 414 |
| " Reward of | 14 | 414 |
| Continents, Creation of | 4 | 94 |
| Contributions for Solomon's Temple | 13–17 | 631–2 |
| to Repair Temple | 62 | 596 |
| for the Tabernacle | 8–10 | 629 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Contributions— | | |
| for Temple, under Hezekiah | 23 | 633 |
| " " " Nehemiah | 24 | 634 |
| for Zerubbabel's Temple | 19 | 632 |
| " " " " | 160 | 300 |
| Contrition. *See* Repentance. | | |
| Controversy, Priests to Decide | 25 | 609 |
| Conventional Signs of Feeling | 100 | 478 |
| Conversation. *See* Discourse | 106 | 482 |
| Conversion of Gentiles (Chap.) | | 345 |
| of Jews | 2 | 673 |
| " and of the World | 196 | 312 |
| of Paul | 73 | 348 |
| of Persecutor | 34 | 670 |
| Conviction from Miracles | 105 | 143 |
| of Sin, Prayer for | 44 | 182 |
| Cooking | 29 | 361 |
| a Sign | 60 | 162 |
| Coral | 18 | 384 |
| Corinth, Paul at | 79 | 351 |
| Paul among Jews of | 191–2 | 309 |
| Corinthians, Incest charged on | 66 | 464 |
| Cornelius the Centurion | 74 | 349 |
| Corner-Stone, Christ is | 136 | 73 |
| Christ foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| Cornet and Trumpet | 35 | 492 |
| Coronation. *See* Inauguration; Kings. | | |
| Corporal Punishment | 82 | 470 |
| Persecution by | 21 | 667 |
| Corpse. *See* Dead; Death; Dead Body. | | |
| Correction of Children | 67 | 430 |
| Corrupt Rulers | 83 | 256 |
| Corruption after Death | 107 | 381 |
| Council, at Jerusalem | 78 | 350 |
| of War | 48 | 495 |
| Counsel and Comfort | 93 | 476 |
| Counsellor who Ruined Absalom | 24 | 450 |
| Counsellors of Kings | 24 | 450 |
| Rehoboam's | 98 | 267 |
| Countenance | 9 | 357 |
| Country, Intercession for | 64 | 191 |
| Love of | 47 | 455 |
| " | 78 | 433 |
| Courage, Exhortations to | 111 | 509 |
| from God | 113 | 509 |
| God Exhorts to | 7 | 487 |
| a Prophet's Duty | 56 | 617 |
| Couriers, Royal | 103 | 481 |
| in Persia | 140 | 292–3 |
| Court, Ceremony at | 27 | 451 |
| Favorite | 30 | 451 |
| of Guard, Prophet in | 81 | 470 |
| Influence | 26 | 450 |
| Inner, of Ezekiel's Temple | 84 | 602 |
| of Law, at Sanctuary | 80 | 469 |
| Outer, Ezekiel's Temple | 82 | 601 |
| Royal (Chap.) | | 449 |
| of Tabernacle | 6 | 583 |
| Courtier's Maxims | 25 | 450 |
| Courts of Temple | 40 | 592 |
| Courtships. *See* Wife, Mode of Getting (Chap.) | | 418 |
| Covenant with Abraham | 1 | 229 |
| Abrahamic, Participation in | 21 | 541 |
| with Abraham, Sealed by Circumcision | 85 | 654 |
| Ark of. *See* Ark, etc. | | |
| of David and Jonathan | 94 | 476 |
| of Friendship, Oath in | 103 | 659 |
| God's, as to Gentiles | 65 | 345 |
| of God with Hebrews | 2 | 229 |
| God Faithful to it | 3 | 229 |
| with God, Nehemiah's | 172 | 303 |
| God Remembers | 18 | 233 |
| with God, Stone to Commemorate | 2 | 582 |
| of Grace. *See* Grace. | | |
| of Hebrews with God | 4 | 230 |
| of Laban and Jacob | 2 | 581 |
| of Nehemiah, Sealers of | 107 | 228 |
| New | 1 | 534 |
| " Backsliding under | 76 | 563 |
| Old, " " | 76 | 562 |
| Vows and Oaths (Chap.) | | 657 |
| of Works. *See* Works. | | |
| Covetousness | 36 | 528 |
| Cowardice. *See* Fear. | | |
| Cowards Sent Home | 119 | 510 |
| Cows and Bulls, Names of Unbelievers | 58 | 392 |
| Creation (Chap.) | | 93 |
| Should Praise God (Chap.) | | 171 |
| Creeping Things, Unclean | 67 | 649 |
| Crew, Prevented from Deserting | 91 | 412 |
| Crime of Abimelech | 3 | 443 |
| Crimes and Punishments (Chap.) | 54 | 458 |
| of Wicked Priests | 32 | 611 |
| Criminal, Body of | 55 | 458 |
| Criminals, Temple Sanctuary for | 59 | 596 |
| Crops, Standing, Eating from | 19 | 400 |
| Cross. *See* Crucifixion (Chap.) | | 57 |
| Crown, and Bracelet, of King | 9 | 444 |
| of Thorns | 89 | 57 |
| Crowns, a Sign | 85 | 165 |
| Crucifixion of Christ (Chap.) | | 57 |
| Cruel Treatment of Prisoner | 81 | 470 |
| Cruelty. *See* Captives; Ferocity; Infants Slaughtered. | | |
| Cups, Divination by | 50 | 87 |
| of Wine, a Sign | 64 | 163 |
| Cure of Boil. *See* Boil. | | |
| Cures, Miracles in (Chap.) | | 135 |
| Curse. *See* Imprecations (Chap.) | | 193 |
| of Canaan | 1 | 436 |
| Deprivation of Scripture is | 58 | 15 |
| on Food | 25 | 360 |
| of God on the Ground | 8 | 398 |
| on Ham's Fourth Son | 16 | 315 |
| Cursing. *See* Imprecations (Chap.) | | 193 |
| Commanded on Meroz | 5 | 197 |
| of Parents | 70 | 432 |
| Curtains and Hangings | 61 | 407 |
| Cutaneous Disorders | 62 | 371 |
| Cutting the Flesh for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Cyprus, Paul among Jews of | 191 | 309 |
| Paul in | 77 | 349 |
| Cyrus, Darius finds Decree of | 74 | 599 |
| to Deliver the Jews | 144 | 295 |
| Edict for Restoration | 156 | 299 |
| to Found an Empire | 53 | 333 |
| Restores Sacred Vessels | 153 | 300 |
| Dagger of Ehud | 28 | 491 |
| Dagon, Miraculously Cast Down | 101 | 143 |
| Daily Incense Offering | 32 | 635 |
| Sacrifice, in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 648 |
| Sacrifices | 49 | 641 |
| Dairy Products. *See* Butter; Cheese; Milk | 37 | 405 |
| Damascus. *See* Syria. | | |
| Paul among Jews of | 191 | 309 |
| Dan, History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Dancing | 108 | 483 |
| Daniel's Dream | 41 | 159 |
| Explains Handwriting on Wall | 49 | 330 |
| Ruler and First President | 139 | 291 |
| Saved from the Lions | 50 | 132 |
| and his Three Friends | 139 | 291 |
| Vision of Medo-Persian Empire | 53 | 333 |
| Danites Search for an Inheritance | 81 | 256 |
| Darius finds Cyrus' Decree on Temple | 74 | 599 |
| Orders to Help Build the Temple | 75 | 600 |
| Darkness | 8 | 383 |
| Accompanying God | 8 | 17 |
| Caused by God | 15 | 98 |
| at Christ's Death | 95 | 58 |
| Creation of | 2 | 94 |
| Miraculous | 14 | 126 |
| Daughters, Inheritance of | 83 | 471 |
| of Zelophehad | 25 | 418 |
| David, anointed | 91 | 259 |
| at Cave of Adullam | 15 | 488 |
| Charges Solomon to Build Temple | 33 | 591 |
| Children of | 37 | 212 |
| Commands Princes to Help Build Temple | 34 | 591 |
| Confidence in God | 82 | 568 |
| Counsellors | 24 | 450 |
| Dependence on God | 5 | 441 |
| Descent | 36 | 212 |
| Desires to Build Temple | 30 | 591 |
| Divine Favor to | 93 | 262 |
| Falsely Charged with Pride | 16 | 520 |
| Gadite Captains | 90 | 222 |
| Gifts for Solomon's Temple | 13 | 631 |
| Grief for Absalom | 35 | 453 |
| hunted by Saul | 9 | 661 |
| Indulgence | 68 | 431 |
| and Jonathan, Agreement to tell Falsehood | 31 | 525 |
| and Jonathan, Friendship | 94 | 476 |
| Leaves Ark with Obed-edom | 24 | 589 |
| Life Saved | 20 | 489 |
| and his Men ate Shewbread | 35 | 635 |
| Mighty Men | 88 | 221 |
| Moves the Ark to Jerusalem | 25 | 589 |
| Officers of | 89 | 222 |
| Polygamy | 20 | 415 |
| Private Donation for Temple | 14 | 631 |
| Prayer in Old Age | 81 | 374 |
| Promises to Line of | 94 | 262 |
| Conditions of Promises to | 95 | 262 |
| Reign over Judah only | 91 | 259 |
| over all the Hebrews | 92 | 259 |
| Removes Ark from Kirjath-jearim | 23 | 589 |
| David— | | |
| Saul Seeks to Slay | 16 | 449 |
| Sin and Repentance | 14 | 448 |
| Day, God Maintains | 11 | 96 |
| Day of Atonement (Chap.) | | 579 |
| Sacrifices on | 49 | 643 |
| Days of Unleavened Bread | 12 | 576 |
| Deacons, First Appointed | 81 | 623 |
| Qualifications | 82 | 623 |
| Service | 83 | 623 |
| and Deaconesses (Chap.) | | 623 |
| Deaconesses | 84 | 623 |
| Dead. *See* Burial, etc. (Chap.) | | 378 |
| Baptism for | 21 | 679 |
| in Battle, Mourning for | 83 | 503 |
| " Treatment of | 82 | 503 |
| Body (Chap.) | | 375 |
| Burned | 110 | 382 |
| Defilement from | 78 | 652 |
| Devoured | 109 | 382 |
| Nazarite to Avoid | 98 | 657 |
| Corruption of | 107 | 381 |
| Forgotten | 95 | 378 |
| Grief for | 102 | 379 |
| Miracles in Raising (Chap.) | | 139 |
| Never to Return | 8 | 676 |
| " " " | 96 | 378 |
| Realm or State of, Generally | 7 | 676 |
| Raised by Apostles | 91 | 141 |
| by Christ | 121 | 65 |
| " " | 90 | 140 |
| by Prophets | 89 | 140 |
| Uninterested in Life | 94 | 378 |
| Death. *See* Battle, Killed in | | |
| Advice to Survivors | 91 | 376 |
| of the Body (Chap.) | | 375 |
| in Childbed | 56 | 428 |
| of Christ | 98 | 59 |
| Foretold by Him | 58 | 45 |
| Comes to All | 87 | 375 |
| Desired | 20 | 521 |
| of Disobedient Prophet | 57 | 618 |
| Inflicted on Prisoners of War | 89 | 503 |
| Instances of | 92 | 377 |
| in the Lord, Blessedness of | 97 | 378 |
| Miracles in Inflicting (Chap.) | | 138 |
| Miraculous, by Fire | 18 | 126 |
| Pains of | 91 | 377 |
| from Persecution | 22, 23 | 667 |
| Preparing for | 91 | 376 |
| Prospect of | 91 | 376 |
| a Punishment for Sin | 86 | 375 |
| a Rest in Sleep | 93 | 378 |
| to Reign until Resurrection | 22 | 679 |
| Righteous Delivered from | 67 | 110 |
| " Undismayed at | 91 | 377 |
| the Second | 45 | 682 |
| a Sign | 73 | 164 |
| Thanks for Deliverance from | 91 | 377 |
| Threatened to the Wicked | 82 | 115 |
| Time for Appointed | 86 | 375 |
| for Violating Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| for Witchcraft | 47, 48 | 87 |
| Deafness and Dumbness Cured by Miracle | 75 | 138 |
| Deborah | 77 | 255 |
| " | 115 | 510 |
| Debtor and Creditor, Parable of | | |
| Debtor's Home not to be Entered | 89 | 473 |
| Debts Released every Seven Years | 88 | 473 |
| Decalogue. *See* Ten Commandments. | | |
| Deception about Military Intelligence | 100 | 506 |
| Decree. *See* Edict. | | |
| of Artaxerxes, on Temple Service | 77 | 600 |
| of Cyrus on Temple | 74 | 599 |
| of Darius on Temple | 75 | 600 |
| Persian, Forms of | 140 | 293 |
| Dedication, Feast of | 19 | 579 |
| Gifts for Tabernacle and Temple (Chap.) | | 629 |
| Offerings of Princes, for Tabernacle | 11 | 629 |
| Sacrifices, Solomon's Temple | 50 | 644 |
| of Temple | 57 | 594 |
| of Wall of Jerusalem | 172 | 303 |
| of Zerubbabel's Temple | 76 | 600 |
| " " " | 170 | 301 |
| Deer. *See* Hart; Roe. | | |
| Defeat from God | 10–12 | 487–8 |
| of Kings of Canaan | 56 | 246 |
| and Submission | 132 | 513 |
| Defiance by Goliath | 112 | 509 |
| Defilement by Carcass of Beast | 77 | 652 |
| of Clean Meats | 70 | 650 |
| from Dead Body | 78 | 652 |
| of Nazarite, Atonement for | 98 | 658 |
| Priests to Avoid | 24 | 608 |
| of Temple by Idols | 27 | 83 |
| Defilements, Ceremonial (Chap.) | | 649 |
| Deformity, Incapacitated from Priesthood | 24 | 608 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Deity. *See* Christ; God; Holy Spirit. | | |
| Delilah | 71 | 465 |
| Deliverance from Enemies, Thanks for | 30 | 174 |
| Deliverances, Miracles in (Chap.) | | 141 |
| from Persecution | 25 | 668 |
| Deluge | 25 | 128 |
| Duration and Effects of | 26 | 128 |
| End of | 27 | 128 |
| Foretold | 22 | 127 |
| not to be Repeated | 29 | 128 |
| References to | 30 | 128 |
| Time of | 23 | 127 |
| Demagogue, Absalom is | 35 | 452 |
| Denial of Christ | 31 | 525 |
| Denying God's Providence | 45 | 530 |
| Deposition of Jehoahaz | 126 | 280 |
| Depravity, Native | 3 | 515 |
| Universal | 4 | 515 |
| Derbe, Paul at | 77 | 350 |
| Descent of Priests, not to be Doubtful | 22 | 607 |
| Descriptions of Heaven | 49 | 683 |
| Desertion of Crew Prevented | 91 | 412 |
| Despatches, Military | 105 | 507 |
| Desperation, Argument Useless in | 106 | 482 |
| Destruction, Salt as Symbol of | 16 | 384 |
| Detected Artifice | 30 | 524 |
| Devastations, Military | 124 | 512 |
| Devil. *See* Satan. | | |
| Christ said to have | 76 | 51 |
| Instigated Judas | 78 | 54 |
| John the Baptist said to have | 7 | 34 |
| Devils. *See* Angels, Evil. | | |
| Attest Christ's Ministry | 49 | 42 |
| Ejection of | 99 | 142 |
| Go into Swine | 46 | 204 |
| Identified with Idols | 49 | 205 |
| Miracles in Ejecting (Chap.) | | 142 |
| not Atheists | 50 | 205 |
| Satan Prince of | 32 | 202 |
| Sent into Swine | 100 | 143 |
| Devoted Things | 99 | 658 |
| were the Priests' | 28 | 610 |
| Devotion a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 627 |
| Devotions. *See* Prayer. | | |
| Dew | 32 | 387 |
| or Absence of it, a Sign | 15 | 126 |
| Caused by God | 20 | 99 |
| Miraculous | 15 | 126 |
| Dexterity | 6 | 356 |
| Diet, of Daniel and his Friends | 139 | 291 |
| Diligence | 87 | 473 |
| Diminutive Stature | 4 | 356 |
| Dinah's Case | 68 | 464 |
| Disappointments Confessed and Threatened | 46 | 105 |
| Disarmament of the Conquered | 126 | 512 |
| Disbelief in Prophets | 18 | 152 |
| Disciples Defend Christ | 80 | 55 |
| Desert Him | 80 | 55 |
| Desertion of Christ Foretold by Him | 57 | 45 |
| Eleven, Christ Appears to | 110, 111, 114 | 61–2 |
| Feet Washed | 90 | 656 |
| Five Hundred, Christ Appears to | 113 | 62 |
| Incredulous of the Resurrection | 106 | 61 |
| at Sea of Tiberias, Christ appears to | 112 | 62 |
| Two, Christ Appears to | 109 | 61 |
| Discipleship, Call to | 65 | 619 |
| Discourse. *See* Government of Tongue | 56 | 555 |
| Discourse | 106 | 482 |
| how to Direct | 106 | 482 |
| with Fools | 15 | 519 |
| Discretion, Beauty without | 3 | 356 |
| a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 626 |
| a Soldierly Virtue | 109 | 508 |
| Disease, Miraculous Eruptive | 82 | 139 |
| of Jehoram | 114 | 273 |
| Unnamed, Cured by Miracle | 76 | 138 |
| Diseases, Bodily (Chap.) | | 369 |
| Miracles in Cures of (Chap.) | | 135 |
| " Inflicting (Chap.) | | 138 |
| Disguises by Dress | 51 | 368 |
| Dishonesty. *See* Fraud; Lying. | | |
| Disobedience to God, Warnings against | 58 | 595 |
| to Parents | 69 | 431 |
| Dispersion at Babel | 2 | 312 |
| Dissimulation of Peter | 30 | 525 |
| Distribution of Canaan (Chap.) | | 216 |
| Distrust | 23 | 542 |
| Dividers of Canaan | 86 | 221 |
| Divination by Arrows | 52 | 87 |
| by Cup | 50 | 87 |
| by Entrails | 52 | 87 |
| by Spirits | 51 | 87 |
| Divine Deliverance in Persecution | 38 | 672 |
| Searching, Prayer for | 44 | 183 |
| Support in Persecution | 37 | 672 |
| Divinity of Christ (Chap.) | | 63 |
| Prophesied | 26 | 37 |
| of Holy Spirit | 64 | 30 |
| Divorce. *See* Queen Repudiated | 53 | 334 |
| Christian Law of | 29 | 418 |
| Mosaic Law of | 28 | 418 |
| Divorced Woman, Adultery to Marry | 65 | 461 |
| Docility, Children's Duty | 69 | 431 |
| Doctrine, True, to be Preached | 91 | 625 |
| Doeg a Shepherd | 33 | 403 |
| Dog | 66 | 393 |
| Dogs, Dead to be Eaten by | 108–9 | 381–2 |
| Doom of Wicked | 37 | 681 |
| Doorkeepers in Temple, Levites | 46 | 615 |
| Doors | 52 | 406 |
| Ezekiel's Temple | 86 | 602 |
| of Holy of Holies, Temple | 47 | 593 |
| of Temple | 44 | 592 |
| Double-handed Men | 6 | 356 |
| Double-mindedness | 13 | 519 |
| Dove | 49 | 390 |
| Dowry | 37 | 422 |
| Servants given as | 2 | 436 |
| Doxologies | 24 | 173 |
| Dragon | 74 | 394 |
| Great Red | 31 | 202 |
| Dream, Abimelech's | 31 | 156 |
| Daniel's | 41 | 159 |
| Jacob's | 32 | 157 |
| Joseph's | 34 | 157 |
| Laban's | 33 | 157 |
| of the Magi | 42 | 159 |
| Nebuchadnezzar's | 39, 40 | 158–9 |
| Pharaoh's | 36 | 157 |
| of Pharaoh's Butler and Baker | 35 | 157 |
| of Pilate's Wife | 43 | 159 |
| Soldier's | 37 | 158 |
| Solomon's | 38 | 158 |
| Dreamers, Warning against | 95 | 120 |
| Dreams. *See* Trances, etc. (Chap.) | | 159 |
| Design of | 30 | 156 |
| and Interpretation (Chap.) | | 156 |
| of Pharaoh's Butler and Baker fulfilled | 13 | 150 |
| Dress. *See* Apparel. | | |
| Dress | 98 | 478 |
| Anxiety about, Foolish | 42 | 366 |
| Bride's | 37 | 422 |
| Ceremonial Regulations | 44 | 366 |
| Color of | 46 | 367 |
| Disguises by | 51 | 368 |
| at First | 98 | 478 |
| Grief Shown by | 52 | 368 |
| Material of | 45 | 366 |
| Mending | 48 | 367 |
| Military. *See* Uniform | 27 | 491 |
| Origin of | 41 | 366 |
| Ornaments of | 49 | 367 |
| Perfumes in | 50 | 368 |
| Portions of | 47 | 367 |
| of Priests. *See* Priests, Vestments of. | | |
| Removal of | 53 | 368 |
| Seemliness in | 48 | 367 |
| of Virgin Princesses | 2 | 413 |
| Women's, Directions | 43 | 366 |
| Drink. *See* Water; Wine. | | |
| " | 34 | 364 |
| Offering of, a Sign | 46 | 160 |
| Drink-Offerings | 36 | 636 |
| Drinking by Lapping, a Sign | 47 | 161 |
| of Water of Life in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Driving, Rapid | 104 | 268 |
| Dromedary | 65 | 393 |
| Dropsy Cured by Miracle | 72 | 137 |
| Drought | 25 | 385 |
| Caused by God | 22 | 99 |
| Drunkenness | 34–39 | 364–5 |
| Cases of | 38 | 365 |
| Punishment of | 39 | 365 |
| Dukes of Edom | 10 | 207 |
| Dumbness, Miraculous | 63 | 135 |
| a Sign | 67 | 163 |
| Dust for a Covering | 52 | 368 |
| Duties, of and to the Aged | 81–2 | 374 |
| to Children. *See* Parents, Duties of | 64–68 | 430–1 |
| of Christians. *See* Duties to God (Book) | | 166 |
| of Citizens | 48 | 455 |
| to God (Book) | | 166 |
| and Graces of the New Life (Chap.) | | 546 |
| of Husbands | 41 | 423 |
| of Kings | 13 | 447 |
| to our Neighbor. *See* Good Neighborhood; Duties and Graces of the New Life. | | |
| Duties— | | |
| of Wives | 42–4 | 424–5 |
| to Parents. *See* Children, Duties of | 69 | 431 |
| to Rulers | 48 | 455 |
| Duty of Believing | 19 | 540 |
| of Desiring to Know God's Will | 2 | 146 |
| Dynasties of Kings of Israel. *See* Book XI., Chap. VIII.–IX. | | 257–269 |
| of Kings of Judah. *See* Book XI., Chap. X. | | 269–284 |
| Eagle | 52 | 390 |
| Eagles, Parable of Two (Assyria and Egypt) | 51 | 330 |
| Early Rising | 40 | 366 |
| Earrings | 49 | 367 |
| Ears | 13 | 358 |
| " of Corn, for Meat-Offering | 27 | 634 |
| Earth, the (Chap.) | | 383 |
| God is King of | 25 | 100 |
| " Judge of | 26 | 101 |
| Miracles in (Chap.) | | 130 |
| Earthquakes | 13 | 384 |
| Caused by God | 17 | 98 |
| at Christ's Death | 95 | 59 |
| Miraculous | 41 | 130 |
| Named by Amos | 1 | 1 |
| In Prophetic Vision | 42 | 131 |
| Eating, Excessive | 31 | 362 |
| of God's Word | 47 | 13 |
| from Standing Crops | 19 | 400 |
| of Tree of Life in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Ebal, Altar in | 4 | 582 |
| Eclipses | 5 | 382 |
| Caused by God | 15 | 98 |
| Eden, Garden of | 7 | 398 |
| Edict. *See* Decree. | | |
| of Cyrus, for Restoration | 156 | 299 |
| Edifying, Mutual | 51 | 553 |
| Edom. *See* Esau. | | |
| Amaziah, Wars with | 118 | 275 |
| Descendants of | 9 | 207 |
| Elective Kings of | 11 | 207 |
| Hereditary Dukes of | 10 | 207 |
| Prophecies about | 56 | 337–9 |
| Subdued by Uzziah | 119 | 276 |
| Refuses Passage to Israel | 10 | 314 |
| Edomites and Egyptians not to be Abhorred | 28 | 316 |
| Might become Citizens | 28 | 316 |
| Marriage with | 38 | 318 |
| Origin of | 10 | 314 |
| Revolt from Jehoram | 114 | 273 |
| Effectual Calling (Chap.) | | 535 |
| Egypt. *See* Shishak. | | |
| and Assyria | 51 | 330–2 |
| Bondage in | 17 | 233 |
| to Canaan, Forty-two Stations | 46 | 240 |
| Christ's Abode in | 45 | 41 |
| " " Prophesied | 13 | 35 |
| Civil War in | 51 | 330 |
| to be Converted | 68 | 346 |
| Crippled by Nebuchadnezzar | 49 | 326 |
| Death of First-Born in | 79 | 138 |
| Entrance into | 15 | 232 |
| Exodus from (Chap.) | | 236 |
| Famine in | 33 | 363 |
| " Provided for | 12 | 399 |
| Grecian Kings of | 61 | 342 |
| Hebrews Kindly Received in | 12 | 314 |
| Hebrews afterwards Oppressed in | 13 | 314 |
| to be Humbled by Sargon | 47 | 322 |
| Israelite Bondage in | 6 | 436 |
| Israelites Desire to Return to | 34 | 237 |
| Israelites in (Chap.) | | 232 |
| Jehoahaz Prisoner in | 126 | 280 |
| Jehoiakim Tributary to | 127 | 280 |
| Jews Escape to | 130 | 283–4 |
| " Forbidden to go to | 138 | 289 |
| Monopoly of Land in | 13 | 399 |
| Nebuchadnezzar to Subdue | 51 | 332 |
| Oppression of Psammetichus | 51 | 330 |
| Prophecies about | 51 | 330 |
| Regal Authority in | 2 | 443 |
| Sojourn in | 16 | 233 |
| " " Foretold | 14 | 232 |
| will not Deliver Judah from Assyria | 47 | 322 |
| Egyptian Entertainment | 99 | 478 |
| Egyptians, Abominated Shepherds | 33 | 403 |
| Marriage with | 38 | 318 |
| Plunder Jerusalem | 177 | 305 |
| Pursue Israelites | 30 | 236 |
| Spoil Judah | 138 | 289 |
| Ehud | 76 | 254 |
| Elah, Reign of | 101 | 267 |
| Elam, Prophecies about | 48 | 325 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Eleazar's Heroism | 114 | 509 |
| Elders | 76 | 622 |
| of Hebrew Towns | 72 | 253 |
| Supervised by Evangelists | 74 | 622 |
| Elect Church, Tribes Symbolic of | 70 | 253 |
| Gathered to Judgment | 28 | 202 |
| Election | 76 | 32 |
| Excludes Human Merit | 89 | 118 |
| to Holiness | 90 | 118 |
| Individual | 88 | 117 |
| National | 87 | 117 |
| of Prince of Tribe | 70 | 252 |
| Eli's Indulgence | 68 | 430 |
| Sons, Punishment of | 82 | 611 |
| " Sin of | 32 | 611 |
| Elias, John the Baptist Foretold as | 1 | 32 |
| Elijah's Fast | 24 | 580 |
| hunted by Ahab | 9 | 662 |
| John the Baptist Foretold as a Prophet | 1 | 32 |
| Raises the Dead | 60 | 618 |
| Sacrifice Consumed | 89 | 140 |
| Translation | 21 | 127 |
| Elisha Appointed | 87 | 140 |
| Dead Raised by Bones of | 60 | 618 |
| Persecuted | 92 | 141 |
| Raises the Dead | 9 | 662 |
| Refuses to Leave Elijah | 89 | 140 |
| Elkanah's Polygamy | 60 | 618 |
| Vow | 20 | 415 |
| Elon (a Judge) | 101 | 659 |
| Embalming the Dead | 80 | 255 |
| Employments. *See* Industrial Employments (Book) | 101 | 379 |
| Encampment | 46 | 494 |
| Enemies, Love to | 95 | 477 |
| Prayer for Deliverance from | 44 | 184 |
| Rejoicing of, Pleaded in Prayer | 51 | 188 |
| Thanks for Deliverance from | 30 | 174 |
| Thanks for Vengeance on | 33 | 175 |
| and Transgressors Cursed | 74 | 194 |
| Treatment of Dead | 82 | 503 |
| Enemy's Beast, Kindness to | 93 | 476 |
| Intelligence from Partizans with | 104 | 507 |
| Engines, Military | 33 | 492 |
| Enjoyment of Life | 61 | 557 |
| Enmity | 95 | 477 |
| Enoch's Translation | 87 | 139 |
| Entertainments, Wedding | 38 | 422 |
| Enticement to Sin | 35 | 527 |
| Entrails, Divination by | 52 | 87 |
| Entrances | 52 | 406 |
| as Resorts and Tribunals | 52 | 406 |
| Envy | 25 | 523 |
| for Riches | 91 | 474 |
| Ephah, a Sign | 83 | 165 |
| Ephesian Elders, Paul and | 81 | 351 |
| Ephesus, Paul among Jews of | 191–2 | 309 |
| Tumult at | 80 | 351 |
| Ephod, Breastplate of Judgment on | 11 | 606 |
| Girdle of | 9 | 605 |
| High Priest's | 8 | 605 |
| Robe of | 13 | 606 |
| Stones of Memorial on | 10 | 606 |
| Ephraim, Census in Wilderness | 64 | 216 |
| Genealogy | 22 | 210 |
| History of Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance | 59 | 248 |
| " in Canaan | 81 | 220 |
| Jointly with Manasseh | 79 | 219 |
| and Manasseh ask More Territory | 59 | 248 |
| Epistle, the Believer is | 23 | 8 |
| Epistles, Subscriptions to | 3 | 2 |
| Written | 22 | 8 |
| Errors, Ministers to Shun | 91 | 625 |
| Eruptive Disease, Miraculous | 82 | 139 |
| Esau. *See* Edom. | | |
| Descendants of | 9 | 207 |
| Grief for his Lost Blessing | 82 | 434 |
| Escapes from Persecution | 24 | 668 |
| Eschatology (Book) | | 673 |
| Escort Duty | 43 | 494 |
| Eshcol, Fruits of | 39 | 387 |
| Esther, in Persia | 140 | 291–3 |
| " " " | 53 | 334 |
| made Queen | 53 | 334 |
| and the Jews' Fast | 24 | 580 |
| Eternal Life, in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Eternity, of Christ | 122 | 66 |
| of God | 39 | 24 |
| of Wisdom | 79 | 566 |
| Ethan, from Levi, Genealogy | 42 | 213 |
| Ethiopia to be Humbled by Sargon | 47 | 322 |
| Prophecies about | 52 | 333 |
| Ethiopian Eunuch Baptized | 72 | 348 |
| Ethiopians, Asa's Victory over | 112 | 270 |
| Eunuch Baptized | 72 | 348 |
| Refused Citizenship | 21 | 415 |
| Evangelists (Chap.) | | 622 |
| Authority of | 74 | 622 |
| Work of | 75 | 622 |
| Evening Sacrifices, Daily | 49 | 641 |
| Everlasting Punishment | 48 | 683 |
| Every Man to be Judged | 32 | 680 |
| Evil Angels. *See* Angels, Evil. | | |
| Doing, Apparent Impunity of | 4 | 660 |
| Doers, Hating | 55 | 554 |
| " called Cows and Bulls | 58 | 392 |
| for Evil | 27 | 523 |
| and Evil Doers within God's Purposes | 92 | 118 |
| God Avenges | 77 | 113 |
| " Brings Good out of | 97 | 120 |
| Speaking. *See* Malice; Talebearing. | | |
| Spirit, Expelled by Music | 108 | 483 |
| Spirits Sent by God | 95 | 120 |
| Evil-Merodach Releases Jeholachin | 128 | 281 |
| Example of Christ | 126 | 69 |
| Ministers to Set | 91 | 626 |
| Setting of | 71 | 561 |
| Excommunication, Persecution by | 16 | 665 |
| Excretions | 22 | 359 |
| Executioner, Priest Acting as | 26 | 609 |
| Witnesses to be | 80 | 469 |
| Exemption of Betrothed Men | 35 | 421 |
| of Cowards | 119 | 510 |
| of House Builder | 56 | 407 |
| of New Married Man | 38 | 423 |
| Exhaustion of Troops | 77 | 501 |
| Exodus from Egypt (Chap.) | | 236 |
| Exorcism | 56 | 88 |
| Expediency, Christian, Rule | 83 | 569 |
| Expiation of Altar of Incense | 44 | 639 |
| of Light Offences | 38 | 638 |
| of Murder by Unknown Hand | 64 | 460 |
| Exploring for Settlement | 103 | 480 |
| External Nature (Book) | | 382 |
| Exultation over Victory | 64 | 499 |
| Eyes | 12 | 357 |
| ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Ezekiel Forewarned of Persecution | 9 | 662 |
| River of Salvation | 22 | 385 |
| Vision of Canaan | 65 | 250 |
| " " the Temple (Chap.) | | 601 |
| Ezra from Aaron, Genealogy | 43 | 213 |
| Assembles Levites | 49 | 616 |
| Captives Returned with | 102 | 226 |
| Fast at River Ahava | 23 | 580 |
| Marriage Reform under | 41 | 319 |
| Mission | 171 | 301 |
| Passover | 13 | 577 |
| Face ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Fair Dealing Enjoined | 86 | 472 |
| Faith (Chap.) | | 538 |
| Achievements of | 22 | 542 |
| of Believers, Thanks for | 32 | 175 |
| Defined | 16 | 538 |
| Described | 17 | 538 |
| Evidence of New Birth | 10 | 536 |
| Examples of | 20 | 540 |
| in God, Pleaded in Prayer | 52 | 188 |
| Immunities of | 21 | 541 |
| Instrument of Justification | 26–27 | 544 |
| Power of | 22 | 542 |
| Prayer must be with | 41 | 178 |
| Required to Work Miracles | 6 | 124 |
| Rewards of | 21 | 541 |
| Security in | 21 | 542 |
| and Works | 18 | 538 |
| without Works Insufficient | 18 | 540 |
| Fall of Man | 2 | 514 |
| Fallen Man (Book) | | 514 |
| False Accusations | 18 | 666 |
| Christs Foretold by Christ | 61 | 45 |
| Dealing | 30 | 524 |
| Prophet Contradicts Jeremiah | 136 | 288 |
| " (Micaiah) | 19 | 200 |
| Prophetesses | 29 | 156 |
| Prophets (Chap.) | | 153 |
| " Christ Foretells | 61 | 45 |
| " Punishment of | 25 | 155 |
| " Tested | 62 | 619 |
| " Trouble Nehemiah | 172 | 303 |
| " and True, how Distinguished | 24 | 155 |
| " Warning against | 95 | 120 |
| Teachers | 90 | 625 |
| Witness | 77 | 467 |
| Weights and Measures | 75 | 410 |
| Worship. *See* Idolatry. | | |
| Falsehood. *See* Lying. | | |
| " | 31 | 525 |
| " of Ananias | 43 | 550 |
| Families, Noteworthy | 63 | 429 |
| Family (Book) | | 413 |
| " Affections (Chap.) | | 433 |
| " Intercession for | 61 | 189 |
| Famine | 33 | 363 |
| Caused by God | 22 | 99 |
| Famine— | | |
| in Egypt | 15 | 232 |
| " " Provided for | 12 | 399 |
| During Siege | 72 | 500 |
| Fanning | 24 | 401 |
| Fast at Ahava | 171 | 301 |
| Nehemiah's | 172 | 303 |
| Fasting | 32 | 362 |
| Fasts, Insincere | 32 | 611 |
| Occasional (Chap.) | | 579 |
| Fat not to be Eaten | 69 | 650 |
| Father. *See* Parents. | | |
| and Mother-in-law | 79 | 433 |
| Fatigue, in War | 77 | 502 |
| Favorite Children | 82 | 434 |
| Fear | 118 | 510 |
| " | 52 | 532 |
| of God (Chap.) | | 166 |
| at Miracles | 103 | 143 |
| Fearlessness, a Prophet's Duty | 56 | 617 |
| Feast. *See* Meals. | | |
| *See* Thanksgiving. | | |
| Belshazzar's | 49 | 329 |
| at Betrothal | 35 | 421 |
| of Dedication | 19 | 579 |
| at Dedication of Solomon's Temple | 57 | 595 |
| King's Birthday | 21 | 449 |
| of Purim | 140 | 293 |
| of Tabernacles | 17 | 578 |
| Concluding Festival | 49 | 643 |
| Nehemiah's | 172 | 303 |
| Sacrifices at | 49 | 643 |
| Sacrifice, in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 648 |
| of Trumpets, Sacrifices at | 49 | 642 |
| Feasting | 30 | 362 |
| Feeble Old Age | 80 | 374 |
| Felix, Paul before | 83 | 352 |
| Fellow-Feeling with Others | 48 | 552 |
| Female Beauty | 3 | 355 |
| Uncleanness | 71 | 650 |
| Fertile Land Promised to Hebrews | 10 | 398 |
| Fertility and Barrenness from God | 9 | 398 |
| Festivals Restored after Restoration | 161 | 300 |
| Festivities, Wedding | 38 | 422 |
| Festus, Paul before | 83 | 353 |
| Fever | 59 | 369 |
| Cured by Miracle | 69 | 136 |
| Few are Saved | 3 | 534 |
| Fidelity to God | 67 | 559 |
| of Ittai | 23 | 490 |
| of Jonathan | 94 | 476 |
| Fig-Tree | 31 | 402 |
| Withered | 44 | 131 |
| Figs, Boil cured by | 72 | 373 |
| Figurative Prophecies about Christ | 34 | 39 |
| Filial Conduct of Christ | 47 | 42 |
| Duties. *See* Children, Duties of. | | |
| Final Doom of the Wicked | 54 | 533 |
| Fine, Persecution by | 19 | 667 |
| Fingers ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Fir-Tree, God compared to | 10 | 17 |
| Fire, God's Presence Manifested by | 20 | 127 |
| Hell a Lake of | 44 | 682 |
| Miracles in (Chap.) | | 126 |
| Pillars of Cloud and | 10–12 | 125 |
| to Represent God | 6 | 16 |
| Sodom and Gomorrah Destroyed by | 20 | 315 |
| Fireplace | 54 | 407 |
| Firmament, Creation of | 3 | 94 |
| Firmness a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 627 |
| First-Born, in Egypt, Death of | 79 | 138 |
| Excess of, over Levites | 36 | 612 |
| " Redeemed with Money | 37 | 612 |
| are God's | 21 | 632 |
| of Israel, Levites Instead of | 35 | 612 |
| Rights of, in Polygamy | 21 | 415 |
| First-Fruits | 20 | 632 |
| of Harvest at Pentecost | 16 | 578 |
| were the Priests' | 28 | 609 |
| First-Month Sacrifice, in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 648 |
| Firstlings, were the Priests' | 28 | 609 |
| Fish | 45 | 389 |
| Clean | 66 | 649 |
| Creation of | 6 | 95 |
| Miracles in | 45 | 131 |
| Unclean | 67 | 649 |
| Fishes, Miraculous Draught of | 45 | 131 |
| Fishing | 84 | 395 |
| Flag | 34 | 492 |
| Flattery | 94 | 477 |
| " | 29 | 524 |
| Flesh, Sins of (Chap.) | | 516 |
| Torn of Beasts, not Eaten | 70 | 650 |
| Works of, Generally | 8 | 516 |
| Flight | 60 | 498 |
| into Egypt | 45 | 41 |
| Intercepted | 61 | 498 |
| Flock, God's People is | 57 | 391 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Flocks. *See* Stock. | | |
| Overdriving Fatal to | 34 | 403 |
| Flood. *See* Deluge. | | |
| Floods | 23 | 385 |
| Caused by God | 21 | 99 |
| Flour, for Meat-Offering | 27 | 634 |
| Flowers | 38 | 387 |
| Flying Creeping Things, Clean | 66 | 649 |
| Unclean | 67 | 649 |
| Flying Roll, a Sign | 82 | 165 |
| Folly. *See* Fool. | | |
| " | 15 | 519 |
| Addressed to the Wise | 106 | 483 |
| Food. *See* Diet. | | |
| *See* Sustenance, etc. (Chap.) | | 359 |
| and Attendance | 99 | 478 |
| Beast Dying of itself not to be | 70 | 650 |
| Blessing on | 44 | 183 |
| Blood and Fat not to be | 68-9 | 650 |
| Cursed | 25 | 360 |
| and Drink, Appetite for | 8 | 356 |
| Flesh Torn of Beasts not to be | 70 | 650 |
| a Gift of God | 24 | 359 |
| Human Care Necessary for | 26 | 360 |
| Hunting for | 86 | 396 |
| Miracles in (Chap.) | | 133 |
| Multiplication of | 55 | 133 |
| Necessity of | 23 | 359 |
| People Get Tired of | 99 | 478 |
| a Sign | 58 | 162 |
| Varieties of | 28 | 360 |
| Want of, in War | 77 | 501 |
| Fool, not to be Talked to | 106 | 482 |
| and Parables | 106 | 483 |
| his Treatment, etc. | 15 | 519 |
| Forbearance a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 627 |
| Forehead | 11 | 357 |
| Foreigners. *See* Gentiles. | | |
| no Release of Debts to | 88 | 473 |
| Servitude of, with Hebrews (Chap.) | | 439 |
| Foreknowledge of God | 45 | 26 |
| " " " | 76 | 32 |
| Forerunner of Christ (Chap.) | | 32 |
| Forgetfulness of God | 39 | 529 |
| Forgiveness. *See* Pardon | 30 | 545 |
| of an Enemy | 95 | 477 |
| to the Penitent | 13 | 536 |
| in Prayer | 41 | 179 |
| of Sins, Exercised by Christ | 121 | 65 |
| Formalism, Pharisaic, Condemned | 83 | 569 |
| Forms of Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Fornication. *See* Lewdness; Lewd Women. | | |
| " | 68 | 464 |
| with Betrothed Bondmaid, Expiation for | 42 | 639 |
| Fortifications, Hezekiah Repairs | 122 | 277 |
| Fortresses, Built by Asa | 112 | 270 |
| Occupied | 67 | 499 |
| and Sieges (Chap.) | | 499 |
| Fortune, God sends Changes of | 39 | 103 |
| Forty Years' Wandering of Hebrews | 43 | 239 |
| Foundation, Christ is | 136 | 73 |
| Founding. *See* Smithcraft | 72 | 408 |
| Fountain, Christ Foretold as Miraculously made Good | 34 | 39 |
| | 38 | 130 |
| Fountains | 19 | 384 |
| Poisoned | 24 | 385 |
| Fowling | 85 | 395 |
| Fowls. *See* Birds. | | |
| to Banquet on Heathen | 43 | 321 |
| Fox | 71 | 393 |
| Fractures | 67 | 372 |
| Frailty of Life | 88 | 376 |
| Fraud Denounced | 86 | 472 |
| in Trade | 75 | 409 |
| Free Agents, Men are | 98 | 121 |
| Freeing of Prisoners of War | 87 | 503 |
| Freewill Offering at Pentecost | 16 | 578 |
| Offerings | 50 | 643 |
| Friends, Job's | 94 | 476 |
| Friendships | 94 | 476 |
| of Bad Men | 94 | 476 |
| Gifts at Covenant of | 102 | 479 |
| Oath of | 103 | 659 |
| Gentile, with Abraham and Isaac | 11 | 314 |
| Frivolous Discussions, Ministers to Avoid | 91 | 626 |
| Frugality | 6 | 398 |
| Fruit, Basket of, a Sign | 63 | 163 |
| Uncircumcised | 26 | 401 |
| Fruits | 39-40 | 387 |
| Cut off | 40 | 387 |
| Fugitive Bond Servants | 17 | 438 |
| Fugitives, Intelligence from | 102 | 506 |
| Fulfilment of Scripture | 36 | 11 |
| Funds, Disbursed by Priests | 26 | 609 |
| Funeral, Charge for | 91 | 377 |
| Furniture | 59 | 407 |
| Removed, a Sign, | 71 | 163 |
| Utensils. Mechanic Arts (Chap.) | | 407 |
| Future, God said to be Uncertain of | 22 | 20 |
| Future Punishment. *See* Doom of Wicked; Hell; Wicked. | | |
| Gabriel, Appears to Men | 14 | 199 |
| " " " | 21 | 201 |
| Gad, Book of | 4 | 3 |
| Gad, Census in Wilderness | 59 | 215 |
| Genealogy | 18 | 209 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 75 | 219 |
| Galatia, Paul in | 80 | 351 |
| Galilee, Christ's Journey to, Prophesied | 15 | 35 |
| Gallio's Decision | 192 | 309 |
| Gallows, Haman Hanged on | 140 | 292 |
| Games of Children, Music in | 108 | 484 |
| Garden, Burial in | 123, 124 | 279 |
| " of Eden | 7 | 398 |
| Garments. *See* Clothes (Chap.) | | 366 |
| Leprous | 61 | 370 |
| Wedding | 38 | 422 |
| Gate. *See* Entrances. | | |
| East, in Ezekiel's Temple | 95 | 603 |
| of Tabernacle Court | 6 | 583 |
| of Inner Court, Ezekiel's Temple | 83 | 601 |
| Outer, Ezekiel's Temple | 81 | 601 |
| Gedaliah Governor in Judah | 130 | 282 |
| Slain | 130 | 283 |
| Warned of Conspiracy | 130 | 283 |
| Gehazi, Bad Servant | 33 | 441 |
| Genealogies and Catalogues (Book) | | 206 |
| of Levites Preserved | 49 | 616 |
| Genealogy of Christ, by Luke | 36 | 40 |
| by Matthew | 35 | 39 |
| by Others | 37 | 40 |
| Prophecies about | 10 | 34 |
| of Priests, to be Certain | 22 | 607 |
| Returned Captives not Showing | 103 | 226 |
| Generals, King Appoints | 18 | 489 |
| King Restrained by | 12 | 446 |
| Gentile Armies, Strength of | 26 | 490 |
| Christians, Debate on Circumcising | 78 | 350 |
| Church at Antioch | 76 | 349 |
| Conquests | 122 | 511 |
| Friendship with Abraham and Isaac | 11 | 314 |
| Marriages, Broken up by Ezra | 171 | 301 |
| Nations, Notices of (Chap.) | | 320 |
| Sacrifices (Chap.) | | 628 |
| Slaves to Hebrews (Chap.) | | 439 |
| Gentiles. *See* Foreigners; Heathen; Other Nations (Book) | | 312 |
| Alliances with, Useless | 135 | 286 |
| Church in Jerusalem on | 75 | 349 |
| Contempt of Jews for | 69 | 347 |
| Conversion of (Chap.) | | 345 |
| Friendly | 34 | 318 |
| and Hebrews before Settlement in Canaan (Chap.) | | 314 |
| Hebrews Sold to | 13 | 437 |
| Idolatry of (Chap.) | | 83 |
| Idols of | 30-34 | 84-85 |
| Jews found by Ezra Married to | 104 | 226 |
| and Jews made one in Christ | 85 | 354 |
| Killed in Battle | 79 | 502 |
| Marriages with | 22 | 415 |
| may not Reclaim Fugitive Bondmen | 17 | 438 |
| Offerings to God | 29 | 84 |
| Parables on Call of | 70 | 347 |
| Paul Apostle to | 73 | 348 |
| Gentleness a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 627 |
| Gershonites, Inheritance in Canaan | 70 | 217 |
| Gethsemane, Christ's Agony in | 79 | 54 |
| Giants | 15 | 315 |
| " | 5 | 356 |
| Gibeah, Inhospitable | 105 | 482 |
| Gibeon, Tabernacle at | 29 | 590 |
| Gibeonites | 23 | 439 |
| Reduced to Bondage | 56 | 246 |
| Slaughter of, Avenged | 60 | 459 |
| Stratagem of | 56 | 245 |
| Gideon | 78 | 255 |
| Polygamy of | 20 | 415 |
| Refuses to be King | 3 | 443 |
| Fleece, Miracle of | 15 | 126 |
| Gift of Tongues, Miraculous | 60 | 135 |
| " " | 86 | 624 |
| Gifts | 102 | 479 |
| to Children | 82 | 434 |
| Royal | 31 | 451 |
| Sacred (Chap.) | | 623 |
| Gilboa, Defeat at | 89 | 259 |
| Gilgal, Circumcision at | 85 | 654 |
| Encampment at | 56 | 244 |
| Girdle | 47 | 367 |
| of Ephod | 9 | 605 |
| of Linen, a Sign | 61 | 162 |
| Giving, Liberality in | 44 | 550 |
| Ostentation in | 44 | 551 |
| to the Saints | 43 | 549 |
| Gleaning | 21 | 400 |
| Glory of Consummation of Resurrection | 26 | 679 |
| and Fate of Solomon's Temple (Chap.) | | 596 |
| God Represented as Desiring | 28 | 22 |
| and Joy in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| of Ministerial Office | 87 | 624 |
| Visible, of God | 11 | 17 |
| Glorying in Persecution | 30 | 669 |
| Gluttony | 31 | 362 |
| Goats | 57 | 391 |
| God. *See* Angel of the Lord; Christ; Works of God (Book) | | 16 |
| Abhorrence of Falsehood | 31 | 526 |
| Accepted as Head of State | 66 | 251 |
| Accepts the Temple | 58 | 595 |
| Acknowledged Conqueror | 57 | 247 |
| " in Defeat | 12 | 488 |
| to be Acknowledged after Restoration | 154 | 299 |
| Adversaries sent by | 35 | 102 |
| Adversity sent by | 41 | 104 |
| Angel of the Lord Identified with | 10 | 197 |
| Anger, Thanks for Removing | 27 | 174 |
| " against Jewish Idolatry | 65 | 90 |
| Animals, Noxious, caused by | 23 | 100 |
| Appears in Human Form | 16 | 18 |
| Appoints sacred Seasons | 1 | 571 |
| Arms Vain without | 6 | 487 |
| Assurance of Favor of | 82 | 567 |
| Attests Christ | 97 | 142 |
| " Christ's Ministry | 49 | 42 |
| Attributes of, as Being | 36-41 | 24-25 |
| " Impeaching | 46 | 530 |
| " as Person | 42-62 | 25-30 |
| Author of Justification | 25 | 544 |
| the Avenger of Evil | 77 | 113 |
| Avenges the Oppressed | 28 | 524 |
| " Widows and Orphans | 74 | 432 |
| Behemoth weaker than | 75 | 394 |
| Believers His Children | 32 | 546 |
| Brings Good out of Evil | 97 | 130 |
| Cares for Animals | 10 | 95 |
| Causes Loss of Stock | 59 | 392 |
| Chariots of | 17 | 200 |
| Chosen People the Hebrews (Chap.) | | 229 |
| Christ as. *See* Book III., Chap. XI. | | 63 |
| Christ is Called | 117 | 63 |
| Christ Compared with | 125 | 69 |
| Christ is Equal to | 119 | 63 |
| Commands and Prevents Human Sacrifice | 38-9 | 86 |
| Communion with (Chap.) | | 169 |
| Compared with Man | 50 | 27 |
| " " other Gods | 49 | 27 |
| Compassion of | 60 | 29 |
| Confession to (Chap.) | | 176 |
| Covenant | 95 | 657 |
| " with Abraham | 1 | 229 |
| " as to Gentiles | 65 | 345 |
| " of Hebrews with | 4 | 230 |
| " with the Hebrews | 2 | 229 |
| Creation by (Chap.) | | 93 |
| Darkness Caused by | 15 | 98 |
| David's Dependence on | 5 | 444 |
| Dealings of, with Israel | 137 | 288 |
| " with Judah | 138 | 289 |
| Defeat from | 10-12 | 487-8 |
| Delivers from Afflictions | 54 | 106 |
| " " Persecution | 38 | 672 |
| Desire to Know His Will a Duty | 2 | 146 |
| Dew, Caused by | 20 | 99 |
| Difficulty of Knowing (Chap.) | | 23 |
| Displeased at Demand for a King | 87 | 257 |
| Does not pity the Wicked in Calamity | 81 | 115 |
| Doom of Unfaithful Servants of | 44 | 442 |
| Drought Caused by | 22 | 99 |
| Dues of, Expiation for Withholding | 42 | 638 |
| Duties to (Book) | | 166 |
| Earthquakes Caused by | 17 | 98 |
| Eclipses Caused by | 15 | 98 |
| Election, in Purposes of | 87-8 | 117 |
| Eternity of | 39 | 24 |
| Evil Included in Purposes of | 92 | 118 |
| Exhorts to Courage | 7 | 487 |
| Faith in. *See* Faith. | | |

| God— | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Faith in, Pleaded in Prayer | 52 | 188 |
| Faithful to his Covenant with Hebrews | 3 | 229 |
| Famine Caused by | 22 | 99 |
| our Father | 31 | 545 |
| Favor to the Captivity | 139 | 290 |
| " to David | 93, 94 | 262 |
| " " " Conditions of | 95 | 262 |
| Fear of (Chap.) | | 166 |
| Feelings of to Righteous and Wicked | 58 | 108 |
| Fertility and Barrenness sent by | 9 | 398 |
| Floods Caused by | 21 | 99 |
| Forbids David to Build Temple | 31 | 591 |
| Foreknowledge of | 45 | 26 |
| Forgetfulness of | 39 | 529 |
| Fortune, Changes of sent by | 39 | 103 |
| Gentile Offerings to | 29 | 84 |
| Gives Food | 24 | 359 |
| " Military Intelligence | 98 | 506 |
| " Recovery from Sickness | 75 | 373 |
| Glory of, Pleaded in Prayer | 49 | 187 |
| " in the Temple | 59 | 596 |
| Good and Evil to Good and Bad alike from | 38 | 103 |
| Good Men His Servants | 42 | 442 |
| Goodness of | 59 | 29 |
| " " Impeached | 46 | 531 |
| Greatness of | 52 | 28 |
| Hail Caused by | 19 | 99 |
| Hand of in War (Chap.) | | 485 |
| Hardens the Heart | 94 | 119 |
| Has no Pleasure in Death of Sinners | 100 | 121 |
| High Priest to be His Vicegerent | 66 | 251 |
| Holiness of | 54 | 28 |
| " Thanks for | 31 | 175 |
| Holy Spirit | 63–73 | 30–31 |
| Hope in (Chap.) | | 169 |
| Horse Useless against | 63 | 392 |
| Human Endeavors Vain without | 32 | 102 |
| Idols Worshipped with | 28 | 83 |
| Immutability of | 41 | 25 |
| Incomparable | 51 | 27 |
| Impartiality of | 56 | 29 |
| Inclines Men Towards His Servants | 36 | 103 |
| Inquired of by Urim and Thummin | 12 | 606 |
| Intercession to (Chap.) | | 188 |
| Invisible | 33 | 23 |
| Irresistible | 48 | 27 |
| Joy in (Chap.) | | 170 |
| the Judge of All | 29 | 680 |
| Judge of the Earth | 26 | 101 |
| Judgment in Jealousy Trial | 45 | 426 |
| Justice of | 55 | 28 |
| " " Impeached | 46 | 531 |
| " " Pleaded in Prayer | 50 | 188 |
| King of the Earth | 25 | 100 |
| Knowledge of, Impeached | 46 | 530 |
| Knows Actions | 43 | 25 |
| " Thoughts | 44 | 26 |
| Laments Obduracy of Sinners | 99 | 121 |
| Laws, Bad, sent by | 34 | 102 |
| Leviathan Inferior to | 47 | 390 |
| Liberality for the Glory of | 45 | 551 |
| Light a Witness for | 7 | 383 |
| Lightning Caused by | 18 | 98 |
| Long-Suffering | 62 | 30 |
| is Love | 58 | 29 |
| Love of (Chap.) | | 170 |
| " to | 35 | 546 |
| " like a Father's | 82 | 434 |
| Loves and Defends Jerusalem | 175 | 304 |
| Lying for | 44 | 530 |
| Man Desires to Know Will of (Chap.) | | 145 |
| Man Preserved and Protected by | 12 | 97 |
| Men, Instruments of | 86 | 116 |
| May be Known | 35 | 23 |
| Mercies of in Wilderness | 47 | 241 |
| Mercy of | 60 | 29 |
| " in Christ | 11 | 536 |
| " Pleaded in Prayer | 48 | 187 |
| Military Operations Directed by | 3 | 486 |
| Ministers Appointed by | 87 | 624 |
| Mitigates Afflictions | 48 | 105 |
| Moral Government, Exists | 7 | 661 |
| Mountains Burned and Melted by | 16 | 98 |
| Names of | 1–5 | 16 |
| National covenant with | 96 | 657 |
| Nature Maintained by | 11 | 96 |
| Nehemiah's Covenant with | 172 | 303 |
| New Life is of | 7 | 535 |
| Obedience and Disobedience to, Examples | 57 | 107 |
| Obedience to in War | 4 | 486 |
| Obeying (Chap.) | | 167 |
| Offers to be Head of Hebrew State | 66 | 251 |
| Omnipotence of | 47 | 26 |
| Omnipresence of | 40 | 25 |
| Omniscience of | 42 | 25 |
| Orders Death | 85 | 375 |
| Overrules Human Designs | 31 | 102 |
| Owns All Things | 14 | 98 |
| " Man | 24 | 100 |
| Panic sent by | 9 | 487 |
| People of, a Flock | 57 | 391 |
| Perfect Knowledge of in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| His Portion of Spoils | 97 | 505 |
| Power of | 53 | 28 |
| " *See* God, Irresistibility of. | | |
| Power of in Restoring Jews | 143 | 294 |
| Praise to (Chap.) | | 171 |
| Praised as Creator | 8 | 95 |
| Praising, in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Prayer to (Chap.) | | 177 |
| Presence of Manifested by Fire | 20 | 127 |
| Preserver of All Things (Chap.) | | 95 |
| Preserving Power of Indispensable | 13 | 97 |
| Promises to Hear Prayer | 43 | 181 |
| " of to His People | 82 | 568 |
| Promises of Pleaded in Prayer | 47 | 186 |
| Promises that Solomon shall Build Temple | 32 | 591 |
| Promises, Thanks for Fulfilling | 28 | 174 |
| Promises Victory | 49 | 241 |
| Prophet must have Support of | 9 | 148 |
| Prophet must be Called by | 5 | 147 |
| Prosperity Given by | 40 | 104 |
| Protection Given by | 40 | 104 |
| Protects Mariners | 83 | 411 |
| " the Poor | 92 | 475 |
| " His Prophets | 58 | 618 |
| Providence of, Denying | 45 | 530 |
| " " among Men (Chap.) | | 100 |
| Providence in Moral Discipline (Chap.) | | 104 |
| Providence of, Mysterious | 27 | 101 |
| in Nature (Chap.) | | 98 |
| Providence in Temporal Affairs (Chap.) | | 101 |
| Punishes by War | 2 | 485 |
| Purposes of (Chap.) | | 116 |
| Rain Caused by | 20 | 99 |
| Rebellion against | 42 | 530 |
| Remembers his Covenant | 18 | 233 |
| Remonstrates against Jewish Idolatry | 64 | 90 |
| Representations of, Anthropomorphic and Anthropopathic (Chap.) | | 18 |
| Representations of, General | 6–15 | 16–18 |
| Represented as Remembering | 18 | 233 |
| Reprobation by | 93 | 119 |
| Resignation to Dealings of | 29 | 101 |
| Resistance to, Useless | 33 | 102 |
| Rights of, as to Israel, Expiation for Violating | 42 | 639 |
| Rules over All | 44 | 454 |
| Rulers, Bad, sent by | 34 | 102 |
| Self-Existence of | 37 | 24 |
| Share of Peace-Offerings | 48 | 641 |
| Sin Prevents Knowing Will of | 3 | 146 |
| Sins against (Chap.) | | 529 |
| Sins not, nor Tempts to Sin | 96 | 120 |
| Sovereignty of | 28 | 101 |
| Spirituality of | 38 | 24 |
| Storms Caused by | 19 | 99 |
| Support of, in Persecution | 37 | 672 |
| Supreme | 45 | 454 |
| Temporal Wants Supplied by | 37 | 103 |
| Tempts Men | 95 | 120 |
| Tempting | 41 | 529 |
| Thanksgiving to (Chap.) | | 174 |
| Thunder Caused by | 18 | 98 |
| Tries and Judges Adam | 2 | 514 |
| Trinity | 74–76 | 32 |
| Trust in (Chap.) | | 169 |
| Unity of | 36 | 24 |
| Unrevengeful | 61 | 30 |
| Unsearchable | 34 | 23 |
| Veracity of | 57 | 29 |
| " " Impeached | 46 | 531 |
| Victory Assured by | 5 | 486 |
| " Promised by | 8 | 487 |
| Vision of, in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| Waiting on (Chap.) | | 168 |
| Waiting to be Gracious | 13 | 537 |
| What He Required for the Tabernacle | 6 | 629 |
| Winds Caused by | 19 | 99 |
| Wisdom is of | 79 | 566 |
| " of | 46 | 26 |
| " of this World, Foolishness with | 15 | 520 |
| Why Fought for Hebrews | 58 | 248 |
| Word of, Declared | 30 | 10 |
| " to be Eaten | 47 | 13 |
| " Prophets to Deliver | 56 | 617 |
| " Silenced | 15 | 665 |
| Works of (Book) | | 93 |
| to be Worshipped in a Definite Spot | 13 | 588 |
| Worshipped on High Places | 21 | 81 |
| Wrath of | 47 | 531 |
| Yearning of the Soul for | 39 | 177 |
| Godliness. *See* Man Redeemed (Book). | | |
| Gods. *See* Idols. | | |
| God Compared with | 49 | 27 |
| Gog, Prophecies about | 64 | 344 |
| Gold, for Dress | 45 | 366 |
| Overlaying of Temple | 43 | 592 |
| and Silver, under Solomon | 96 | 265–6 |
| and Silver Work | 73 | 409 |
| Work, in Holy of Holies | 47 | 593 |
| Golden Altar, Temple | 50 | 593 |
| Calves | 23 | 81 |
| " Haste to Worship | 59 | 89 |
| Candlestick in Tabernacle | 10 | 585 |
| " and Olive-Trees a Sign | 81 | 165 |
| Candlesticks, Temple | 48 | 593 |
| Covering of Tabernacle Walls | 9 | 584 |
| Plate on High Priest's Mitre | 14 | 607 |
| Goliath, Armor of. *See* Armor. | | |
| Overcome | 29 | 491 |
| Gomorrah. *See* Sodom. | | |
| Goodness of God | 59 | 29 |
| Good Angels. *See* Angels, Good. | | |
| Good and Bad; Receive Good and Evil Alike | 38 | 103 |
| Good for Evil | 54 | 554 |
| God brings, out of Evil | 97 | 120 |
| Men, Accused by Satan | 36 | 203 |
| Resisted by Satan | 37 | 203 |
| Neighborhood | 93 | 475 |
| Order, Ministers to Maintain | 91 | 626 |
| Samaritan, Parable of | 44 | 551 |
| Temper in Arguing | 106 | 482 |
| Works, Evidence of New Birth | 10 | 536 |
| Works, Pleaded in Prayer | 53–54 | 188 |
| Gospel, Another, Curses on Preachers of | 72 | 194 |
| Carried to Samaritans | 71 | 348 |
| Offered First to Jews | 183 | 308 |
| Preached | 5 | 535 |
| Success of, Foretold by Christ | 66 | 46 |
| Gourd | 37 | 387 |
| Government of Babylon, Despotic | 49 | 326 |
| of Hebrews. *See* Hebrew Polity (Chap.) | | 251 |
| Regal (Chap.) | | 443 |
| of the Tongue | 56 | 555 |
| Governor of Judea (Nehemiah), Provision for | 172 | 303 |
| of Syria, and Rebuilding of Temple | 168 | 301 |
| Grace, Growth in | 84 | 570 |
| before Meat | 44 | 183 |
| Salvation is by | 4 | 534 |
| Græco-Roman Servitude (Chap.) | | 439 |
| Grandfather | 80 | 433 |
| Grape. *See* Vine, Vineyard, Vintage, Wine. | | |
| Grapes, Nazarite not to Eat | 98 | 657 |
| Grass and Reeds | 35 | 387 |
| Gratitude | 96 | 477 |
| " | 46 | 552 |
| Patronage from | 29 | 451 |
| Grave | 105 | 381 |
| Great Supper, Parable | 70 | 347 |
| Greatness of God | 52 | 28 |
| Grecian Kings of Egypt and Syria | 61 | 342 |
| Greece, Paul's Second Visit to | 81 | 351 |
| Greek Idols | 33 | 85 |
| Greeks, Derided Doctrine of Resurrection | 19 | 678 |
| Grief ascribed to God | 23 | 21 |
| of Captivity | 139 | 291 |
| of David for Jonathan | 94 | 476 |
| for the Dead | 102 | 379 |
| Tokens of | 100 | 478 |
| Grinding | 70 | 408 |
| Grove Worship | 19–20 | 80–81 |
| Guests, Wedding | 38 | 422 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Guides in Travelling | 103 | 480 |
| Guilt Universal | 5 | 516 |
| Hagar and Ishmael | 7 | 313 |
| Hail | 31 | 386 |
| Caused by God | 11 | 96 |
| " " | 19 | 99 |
| Miraculous | 16 | 126 |
| Hair | 10 | 357 |
| of Nazarites, to Grow | 98 | 657 |
| Halting | 44 | 494 |
| Ham, Descendants of | 6 | 207 |
| " " " | 3 | 313 |
| Haman | 140 | 291–3 |
| Haman's Sons Slain | 140 | 293 |
| Hand, ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Handwriting on the Wall | 49 | 329 |
| a Sign | 75 | 164 |
| Hanging, of Haman | 140 | 292 |
| King of Ai | 56 | 245 |
| Prisoners | 89 | 504 |
| Hangings | 61 | 407 |
| of Tabernacle Court | 6 | 583 |
| Happiness. *See* Blessedness. | | |
| Hardening the Heart, by God | 94 | 119 |
| Hardness of Heart | 40 | 529 |
| Harlotry | 69–72 | 464 |
| Spiritual | 72 | 465 |
| Harlots, Mystical Mother of | 72 | 465 |
| and Samson | 71 | 465 |
| Warnings against | 9 | 517 |
| Harsh Judgment | 22 | 522 |
| Hart | 68 | 393 |
| Harvest | 20 | 400 |
| Hate, Persecuting | 14 | 665 |
| Tokens of | 100 | 478 |
| Hating Evil-Doers | 55 | 554 |
| Hatred ascribed to God | 26 | 21 |
| by Brethren | 83 | 435 |
| is Murder | 34 | 527 |
| of Prophets | 19 | 153 |
| and Revenge Forbidden | 93 | 475 |
| Hawk and Eagle | 52 | 390 |
| Head of the Body, Christ is | 144 | 74 |
| Headship. *See* Head of the Body. | | |
| Healing on Sabbath-Day | 7 | 574 |
| Hearing God's Word | 92 | 656 |
| *See also* Parable of the Sower. | | |
| Heathen. *See* Other Nations (Book) | | 312 |
| Champion and his Challenge | 112 | 509 |
| Denounced Generally | 43 | 320 |
| Gods of. *See* Idolatry, Idols. | | |
| Intercession for | 65 | 193 |
| Litigation before | 38 | 547 |
| Marriages (Chap.) | | 318 |
| Broken up by Ezra | 171 | 301 |
| Nehemiah Breaks up Marriages with | 172 | 304 |
| Nehemiah Purges Out | 172 | 304 |
| Prophet, Acknowledges God's Authority | 64 | 619 |
| Repentance Possible to | 43 | 321 |
| Sabbath Mocked by | 6 | 573 |
| Slaves might be Bought of | 20 | 439 |
| Women, Harlotry with | 70 | 465 |
| Heathenism, Defilement by | 19 | 315 |
| Heating House | 54 | 407 |
| Heave-Offering of First Bread of Canaan | 30 | 635 |
| Heaven (Chap.) | | 683 |
| Christ in | 116 | 62 |
| Creation of | 3 | 94 |
| Should Praise God | 21 | 173 |
| Temple Opened in | 99 | 604 |
| Translation to | 87 | 139 |
| Worship in | 92 | 656 |
| Heavenly Bodies, Creation of | 5 | 94 |
| Extinguished, etc. | 5 | 382 |
| Orders of | 1 | 382 |
| Worship of (Chap.) | | 80 |
| Heavens (Chap.) | | 382 |
| and Earth, New | 40 | 682 |
| Old and New | 6 | 383 |
| Hebrews. *See* Israel; Israelites; Jews. | | |
| (Book) | | 229 |
| Again in Palestine (Chap.) | | 299 |
| Agrarian Laws of | 71 | 253 |
| Always to be God's People | 10 | 231 |
| Ammonitish Servitude of | 85 | 256 |
| Anarchy of, Time of Judges | 81 | 256 |
| Attempts at Monarchy | 3 | 443 |
| Canaan, Conquest of (Chap.) | | 241 |
| " Promised | 7 | 230 |
| Canaanitish Servitude of | 77 | 255 |
| Captivities (Chap.) | | 284 |
| Circumcised at Gilgal | 85 | 654 |
| Conditions of Possessing Canaan | 8 | 231 |
| Conquests | 120–1 | 511 |
| their Covenant with God | 4 | 230 |
| Cross Jordan | 55 | 244 |
| Denounced | 132 | 285 |
| Hebrews— | SEC. | PAGE |
| Desire to Return to Egypt | 34 | 237 |
| Divine Choice Reasserted | 5 | 230 |
| Duty of, as Chosen People in Egypt (Chap.) | 12 | 232 |
| | | 232 |
| Exodus from Egypt (Chap.) | | 236 |
| Faithful after Joshua's Death | 62 | 249 |
| Finally Settled in Canaan | 59 | 249 |
| Fertile Land Promised | 10 | 398 |
| Friendly Relations with Tyre | 57 | 339 |
| and Gentiles before Settlement in Canaan (Chap.) | | 314 |
| God's Chosen People (Chap.) | | 229 |
| " Covenant with | 2 | 229 |
| God to be Head of State | 66 | 251 |
| God's Judgments on | 137–8 | 288–90 |
| " Promises to | 82 | 568 |
| Height from which they Fell | 131 | 284 |
| High Priest (Chap.) | | 605 |
| Israel, Kingdom of (Chap.) | | 266 |
| Jerusalem (Chap.) | | 304 |
| Joy and Pride in God's Choice | 11 | 232 |
| Judah, Kingdom of (Chap.) | | 269 |
| Judaism and Christianity (Chap.) | | 308 |
| Judges, Period of (Chap.) | | 254 |
| Killed in Battle | 80 | 502 |
| Kindly Received in Egypt | 12 | 314 |
| King Demanded by | 86 | 257 |
| Kingdom of Israel (Chap.) | | 266 |
| " " Judah (Chap.) | | 269 |
| " United (Chap.) | | 257 |
| Kings of. *See their names.* | | |
| Kings of all (Chap.) | | 257 |
| Israel (Chap.) | | 266 |
| Judah (Chap.) | | 269 |
| a Lending Nation | 88 | 473 |
| Liberation of, Demanded of Pharaoh | 24 | 231 |
| Marriages with Gentiles (Chap.) | | 318 |
| Mesopotamian Servitude of | 75 | 254 |
| Midianitish Servitude of | 78 | 255 |
| Military Strength of | 16 | 489 |
| Moabitish Servitude of | 76 | 254 |
| Municipal Government of | 72 | 253 |
| Murmur at Increased Burdens | 26 | 234 |
| National General Assembly | 69 | 252 |
| Oppressed in Egypt | 13 | 314 |
| Origin and Call of | 1 | 229 |
| and Other Nations, Relations of (Chap.) | | 316 |
| Palestine Reoccupied (Chap.) | | 299 |
| Philistine Servitudes of | 82, 83 | 256 |
| Polity of (Chap.) | | 251 |
| Punished for being Fearful | 43 | 239 |
| Reasons for the Divine Choice | 6 | 230 |
| References to the Promise of Canaan | 9 | 231 |
| Restoration from Captivity (Chap.) | | 293 |
| Sabbath Neglected by | 6 | 573 |
| Sacrifices Inaugurated (Chap.) | | 645 |
| a Separate People | 67 | 251 |
| Servitude Abolished | 18 | 438 |
| " Attempt to Revive | 19 | 438 |
| " with (Chap.) | | 437 |
| " of Foreigners with (Chap.) | | 439 |
| Servitudes to Foreign Nations (Chap.) | | 254 |
| Sold to Gentiles | 13 | 437 |
| for Poverty | 10, 11 | 437 |
| " for Theft | 9 | 437 |
| Standing Army of | 17 | 489 |
| Strangers among | 25 | 316 |
| " Provided for | 68 | 252 |
| Tribal Organization of | 70 | 252 |
| Tribes, Genealogies of (Chap.) | | 208 |
| " all Provided for | 59 | 248 |
| " Settled East of Jordan | 52–53 | 243 |
| Unfaithfulness of, Punished | 13 | 232 |
| Vow by | 101 | 658 |
| War for Six Years | 56 | 244 |
| Wars, etc., among | 123 | 512 |
| Why God Fought for | 58 | 248 |
| Wife's Position | 45 | 425 |
| in Wilderness (Chap.) | | 237 |
| Woman's Position | 97 | 477 |
| Heiresses, Marriage of | 25 | 418 |
| Heirs of God | 33 | 546 |
| Hell (Chap.) | | 682 |
| Help in Trouble, Prayer for | 44 | 183 |
| Heman the Levite, Descent and Children of | 40 | 213 |
| Hemorrhage Cured by Miracle | 6 | 124 |
| same | 73 | 137 |
| Hemorrhoids, Miraculous | 85 | 139 |
| Herbs | 36 | 387 |
| Herds. *See* Stock. | | |
| Heretics | 74 | 622 |
| Herod, Christ's Relations with | 44 | 41 |
| and John the Baptist | 9 | 34 |
| Opinion of Christ | 76 | 51 |
| Slaughter of the Innocents | 44 | 41 |
| " " " | 18 | 449 |
| Temple (Chap.) | | 600 |
| Heroes, Deeds of. *See* David's Mighty Men | 88 | 221 |
| and their Deeds | 114 | 509 |
| Jonathan and his Armor-bearer | 48 | 161 |
| Heroines | 115 | 510 |
| Hezekiah's Fast | 24 | 580 |
| Passover | 13 | 576 |
| Reform, Sacrifices at | 50 | 644 |
| " in Temple | 64 | 597 |
| Reign of | 122 | 277 |
| Sin and Repentance | 14 | 448 |
| Hezron, Branch of Family of | 28 | 211 |
| Hid Treasure, Parable | 17 | 538 |
| Hierarchical Arrogance Tempting to Sin | 35 | 528 |
| High Places, Worship of | 21–22 | 81 |
| for Worship of God | 21 | 81 |
| High-Priest (Chap.) | | 605 |
| Appointed by King | 11 | 446 |
| Ceremonial Prohibitions to | 15 | 607 |
| Consecration, Meat Offering | 29 | 635 |
| Divine Appointment of | 17 | 607 |
| to be God's Vicegerent | 66 | 251 |
| Human Infirmity of | 16 | 607 |
| Offering on Entering Holy of Holies | 44 | 639 |
| Put to Death | 130 | 282 |
| Recovers Throne for Jehoash | 116 | 274 |
| Restores Succession | 34 | 452 |
| Sin-Offering for | 37 | 637 |
| Day of Atonement | 44 | 639 |
| Vestments | 7 | 605 |
| High-Priesthood a Shadowy System | 18 | 607 |
| High Priests after the Captivity | 27 | 211 |
| Hiram the Artizan | 74 | 409 |
| Helps Build Temple | 96 | 263 |
| Hiram of Tyre, Congratulates Solomon | 96 | 263 |
| Displeased at his Cities | 96 | 264 |
| Hire, Hireling (Chap.) | | 440 |
| Hired Servants (Chap.) | | 440 |
| Hireling. *See* Wages. | | |
| Hirelings to be Paid Daily | 31 | 441 |
| Treatment of | 31 | 441 |
| Historical Sacred Seasons (Chap.) | | 575 |
| History Repeats Itself | 8 | 661 |
| Hoarding up Commodities | 75 | 410 |
| Holiness, Election to | 90 | 118 |
| of God | 54 | 28 |
| " Thanks for | 31 | 175 |
| Holy Convocation, Day of Atonement | 21 | 579 |
| at New Moon | 9 | 574 |
| at Passover | 12 | 576 |
| at Feast of Tabernacles | 17 | 578 |
| Pentecost is | 16 | 578 |
| Holy Days. *See* Sacred Seasons (Book) | | 571 |
| Holy Ghost. *See* Holy Spirit. | | |
| Baptism with | 5 | 33 |
| Holy of Holies, Ezekiel's Temple | 87 | 602 |
| Tabernacle | 11 | 586 |
| " | 10 | 585 |
| Temple | 47 | 593 |
| Holy Land. *See* Canaan. | | |
| Holy Spirit (Chap.) | 63–73 | 30–31 |
| Blasphemy against | 72 | 31 |
| Divinity of | 64 | 30 |
| Effects of | 69 | 31 |
| Given | 67 | 31 |
| Offices of | 68 | 31 |
| Personality of | 63 | 30 |
| Prayed for | 66 | 30 |
| Promised | 65 | 30 |
| Resisted | 71 | 31 |
| Simony | 73 | 31 |
| Utterances of | 70 | 31 |
| Holy Things, Expiation for Ignorant Eating of | 42 | 639 |
| Home, Old | 78 | 433 |
| Honesty | 87 | 473 |
| in Trade | 75 | 409 |
| Honey | 28 | 360 |
| in Sacrifices Prohibited | 27 | 634 |
| Hope, Christian | 21 | 542 |
| Faith Gives | 21 | 542 |
| in God (Chap.) | | 169 |
| from Miracles | 104 | 143 |
| " Scripture | 53 | 15 |
| Hopelessness of Apostasy | 77 | 564 |
| Hor, Mt., to Canaan, Journey | 45 | 240 |
| from Kadesh, Journey | 44 | 239 |
| Horn. *See* Little Horn. | | |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Hornets, God sends | 23 | 100 |
| Horns and Carpenters, a Sign | 80 | 165 |
| Horns, Symbols of Pride and Power | 60 | 392 |
| as Trumpets | 56 | 244 |
| Horse | 63 | 392 |
| for Riding | 83 | 395 |
| Horseleech | 42 | 388 |
| Horses and Chariots, as Sign | 84 | 165 |
| Horses, Hebrew King not to Multiply | 88 | 257 |
| St. John's Vision of | 64 | 393 |
| Solomon's | 96 | 266 |
| Hoshea, Reign of | 108 | 269 |
| Hospitality | 105 | 481 |
| Christian | 42 | 549 |
| Lot's | 14 | 199 |
| House Builder's Exemption | 56 | 407 |
| House, Devoted | 99 | 658 |
| Leprous | 61 | 370 |
| Purified | 76 | 652 |
| House-building. *See* Human Abodes (Chap.) | | 405 |
| Household of a Centurion | 35 | 441 |
| Troops | 13 | 488 |
| Human Abodes (Chap.) | | 405 |
| Appearance of Angels | 14–15 | 199 |
| Body. *See* Outward Man (Book) | | 355 |
| Dead Body, Defilement from | 78 | 652 |
| Employments. *See* Industrial, etc. | | |
| Features and Members ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Flesh, Eating | 28 | 360 |
| Form, God's Appearance in | 16 | 18 |
| History Repeats Itself | 8 | 661 |
| Labor. *See* Labor. | | |
| Merit, Election Excludes | 89 | 118 |
| Sacrifices (Chap.) | | 85 |
| Voice ascribed to God | 18 | 19 |
| Humanity of Christ (Chap.) | | 68 |
| of Christ Prophesied | 25 | 37 |
| God as having Parts and Passions of | 16–32 | 18–23 |
| Humility | 57 | 555 |
| a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 627 |
| in Prayer | 41 | 179 |
| Hunger, no more in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Hunting, to satisfy | 86 | 396 |
| Huram. *See* Hiram. | | |
| Huram's Work Recapitulated | 54 | 594 |
| Husbandmen, left by Nebuchadnezzar | 130 | 282 |
| Husbandry. *See* Agriculture. | | |
| Husbands, Duties of | 41 | 423 |
| Hushai | 24 | 450 |
| Counsels Delay | 48 | 495 |
| Hybrids Forbidden | 56 | 391 |
| Hypocrisy | 32 | 526 |
| in Insincere Fasts | 32 | 611 |
| I Am, Name of God | 2 | 16 |
| Ibzan | 80 | 255 |
| Ice, Snow, Hail | 31 | 386 |
| Iconium, Paul at | 77 | 350 |
| Paul among Jews of | 191 | 309 |
| Iddo, Genealogies of | 4 | 3 |
| Story of | 4 | 3 |
| Visions of | 4 | 3 |
| Idleness, Industry and (Chap.) | | 397 |
| Idol Worship, Music in | 93 | 656 |
| Idolaters, Jehu Destroys | 104 | 268 |
| Idolatry, of Amaziah | 118 | 275 |
| Fate of (Chap.) | | 90 |
| Gentile (Chap.) | | 83 |
| Hezekiah Roots out | 122 | 277 |
| Jews prone to (Chap.) | | 89 |
| Josiah Attacks | 125 | 279 |
| Hunts down | 125 | 279 |
| Josiah's Extirpation of Foretold | 125 | 279 |
| Laws against (Chap.) | | 74 |
| of Manasseh | 123 | 278 |
| Manasseh Puts Down | 123 | 279 |
| Penalties of (Chap.) | | 76 |
| Queen Removed for | 112 | 270 |
| Ruin of (Chap.) | | 90 |
| and Superstition (Book) | | 74 |
| Temple Robbed to Maintain | 63 | 597 |
| Wife Tempts to | 44 | 425 |
| Idols. *See* Gods. | | |
| of Assyria and Babylon | 32 | 84 |
| Devils Identified with | 49 | 205 |
| God Threatens | 70 | 92 |
| God's Vengeance on | 71 | 93 |
| of Greeks | 33 | 85 |
| Labor and Wealth Bestowed on | 61 | 89 |
| Miracles in Destroying (Chap.) | | 142 |
| Miraculously Cast Down | 101 | 143 |
| of Philistines | 30 | 84 |
| of Syrians | 31 | 84 |
| Worshipped with God | 28 | 83 |
| Ignorance, Sin-Offering for | 37 | 637 |
| Spiritual | 14 | 519 |
| Illumination from Scripture | 32 | 10 |
| Images. *See* Idols. | | |
| Immortality. *See* Heaven; Resurrection; Retribution. | | |
| Immutability of God | 41 | 25 |
| Impartial Justice Demanded | 80 | 469 |
| Impartiality of God | 56 | 29 |
| Impatient, not to be talked to | 106 | 482 |
| Prophet | 61 | 618 |
| Impenitence | 15 | 537 |
| Impiety in Soldiers | 108 | 508 |
| Imprecations (Chap.) | | 193 |
| Commanded | 66 | 193 |
| on the Day of One's Birth | 70 | 194 |
| on Enemies and Transgressors | 74 | 194 |
| on One's Self | 69 | 193 |
| on Persecutors of the Poor | 71 | 194 |
| on Preachers of Another Gospel | 72 | 194 |
| Prohibited | 67 | 193 |
| Requested | 69 | 193 |
| on Those who Love not Christ | 73 | 194 |
| Imprisonment | 81 | 469 |
| of Joseph's Brethren | 81 | 469 |
| Persecution by | 19 | 667 |
| and Release of Jehoiachin | 128 | 281 |
| Unjust | 81 | 470 |
| at Will of King | 2 | 443 |
| Inauguration Arrangements | 34 | 452 |
| of Hebrew Sacrifices (Chap.) | | 645 |
| of King | 9 | 444 |
| of Priests | 57 | 646 |
| Sacrifices, Solomon's | 50 | 643 |
| of Solomon | 92 | 262 |
| " | 96 | 263 |
| Incantations on Mountains | 11 | 383 |
| Incarnation of Christ | 123 | 68 |
| Incense-Offerings | 32, 3 | 635 |
| Incest | 66 | 463 |
| Indulgence by Parents | 68 | 430 |
| Industrial Employments and Products (Book) | | 397 |
| Industry and Idleness (Chap.) | | 397 |
| Indwelling of the Spirit | 78 | 564 |
| Infant. *See* Child. | | |
| Care of | 61 | 429 |
| Slaughter of | 18 | 449 |
| Teaching to Walk | 61 | 429 |
| Infirmity Cured by Miracle | 71 | 137 |
| Ingratitude | 46 | 552 |
| of Joash | 17 | 449 |
| Inhabitants, give intelligence | 100 | 506 |
| Inheritance. *See* Heiresses. | | |
| " | 83 | 471 |
| Landed, Priests not to have | 28 | 610 |
| Levites had None | 51 | 616 |
| Redeemed | 84 | 472 |
| Inhospitality of Gibeah | 105 | 482 |
| Injustice in Soldiers | 108 | 508 |
| Inkhorn, in Ezekiel's Vision | 15 | 200 |
| Innocence of Childhood | 3 | 515 |
| Insanity, Feigned | 30 | 524 |
| Miraculous | 65 | 135 |
| Inscriptions, Public (of Law) | 21 | 7 |
| Insects. *See* Hornet | 23 | 100 |
| " | 43 | 388 |
| Clean | 66 | 649 |
| Miraculously Sent | 47 | 132 |
| Unclean | 67 | 649 |
| Insignia of Viceroy | 2 | 443 |
| Inspiration. *See* Holy Ghost (Chap.) | | 30 |
| Prophet must have | 6 | 147 |
| of Scripture | 31 | 10 |
| Instinct in Animals | 55 | 391 |
| Instruction by Parents | 66 | 430 |
| in Scripture | 28 | 9 |
| Instruments, Musical | 108 | 483 |
| Insulting Terms from Confident Foe | 131 | 513 |
| Insurrection of Sheba | 92 | 261 |
| Integrity, conscious | 81 | 567 |
| Intelligence, Military (Chap.) | | 506 |
| in War, how used | 107 | 508 |
| Intemperance | 34–39 | 364, 5 |
| Intercession to God (Chap.) | | 188 |
| Interest. *See* Usury. | | |
| Intermarriage with Gentiles (Chap.) | | 313 |
| Intermediate State (Chap.) | | 676 |
| Interpretation of Dreams (Chap.) | | 156 |
| Interpreter | 106 | 482 |
| Needed for Gift of Tongues | 86 | 624 |
| Inundations. *See* Floods. | | |
| Invasion of Judah Repelled | 121 | 277 |
| by Syrians | 117 | 274 |
| Warning of | 106 | 508 |
| Invitation to Approach, as a Sign | 48 | 161 |
| to Feasts | 30 | 362 |
| Irresistibility of God | 48 | 27 |
| Isaac, Gentile Friendships with | 11 | 314 |
| Isaiah, Acts of Uzziah, by | 4 | 3 |
| Foretells Babylonish Captivity | 122 | 278 |
| Promises Deliverance from Assyrians | 122 | 278 |
| Ish-bosheth, Murder of, Avenged | 59 | 459 |
| Reign and Death of | 90 | 259 |
| Ishi, Name of God | 5 | 16 |
| Ishmael, Descendants of | 8 | 207 |
| Ishmaelites, Greatness Predicted | 7 | 197 |
| Origin of | 7–8 | 313 |
| Islands | 9 | 383 |
| Israel. *See* Hebrews; Jews; Judah. | | |
| Captivity Foretold | 136 | 287 |
| Censuses in Wilderness (Chap.) | | 215 |
| Civil War Forbidden | 99 | 267 |
| Denounced | 133 | 286 |
| Disruption Foretold | 97 | 266 |
| Enemies of Denounced | 43 | 320 |
| Final Breach with Judah | 98 | 267 |
| Genealogies of Tribes (Chap.) | | 208 |
| God's Dealings with | 137 | 288 |
| King Punished for Withholding Tribute | 137 | 289 |
| Kingdom of (Chap.) | | 266 |
| " Destroyed by Assyrians | 109 | 269 |
| Kings of— | | |
| Abimelech | 79 | 255 |
| Ahab | 103 | 268 |
| Ahaziah | 103 | 268 |
| Baasha | 101 | 267 |
| David | 91–95 | 259–62 |
| Elah | 101 | 267 |
| Hoshea | 108 | 269 |
| Ish-bosheth | 90 | 259 |
| Jehoahaz | 104 | 268 |
| Jehoash | 104 | 269 |
| Jehoram | 103 | 268 |
| Jehu | 104 | 268 |
| Jeroboam | 100 | 267 |
| Jeroboam II. | 104 | 269 |
| Menahem | 106 | 269 |
| Nadab | 100 | 267 |
| Omri | 103 | 267 |
| Pekah | 107 | 269 |
| Pekahiah | 106 | 269 |
| Saul | 89 | 257 |
| Shallum | 105 | 269 |
| Solomon | 96 | 263 |
| Zachariah | 104 | 269 |
| Zimri | 102 | 267 |
| Kings and History of (Chap.) | | 266 |
| Loses Territory | 137 | 289 |
| Tribes of, in Camp, and on March (Chap.) | | 214 |
| Tribes, History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 249 |
| War of Amaziah against | 118 | 275 |
| must Hear the Scripture | 40 | 12 |
| Wars with Ahaz | 121 | 276 |
| Israelites Invade Judah | 138 | 289 |
| Israelitish Bondage in Egypt | 6 | 436 |
| Issachar, Census in Wilderness | 61 | 215 |
| Genealogy | 20 | 210 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 77 | 219 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Issue of Blood. *See* Hemorrhage. | | |
| in Man, and Purification | 72 | 651 |
| in Woman, and Purification | 71 | 650 |
| Ittai's Fidelity | 23 | 490 |
| Ivory in Building | 46 | 406 |
| Jaazaniah and Pelatiah | 32 | 611 |
| Jabesh-Gilead, Saul Relieves | 89 | 258 |
| Jachin and Boaz | 46 | 592 |
| Jacob; Device for Breeding Cattle | 56 | 391 |
| Dream | 32 | 157 |
| Family of | 12 | 208 |
| Paid in Cattle | 56 | 391 |
| " " | 30 | 440 |
| Present to Esau | 82 | 395 |
| Ran Away | 30 | 440 |
| Service for his Wives | 30 | 440 |
| Vow | 101 | 658 |
| Wages of | 39 | 440 |
| " changed often | 30 | 440 |
| Jael | 115 | 510 |
| Jah, Name of God | 1 | 16 |
| Jair | 84 | 256 |
| Japheth, Descendants of | 5 | 313 |
| " " | 7 | 207 |
| Jasher, Book of | 4 | 2 |
| Jealousy ascribed to God | 24 | 21 |
| Enmity from | 95 | 477 |
| Mosaic Trial of | 45 | 426 |
| Jeconiah, Descendants of | 39 | 213 |
| Jehoahaz of Israel, Reign of | 104 | 268 |
| Pressed by the Syrians | 137 | 288 |
| of Judah, Reign of | 126 | 280 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Jehoash of Israel, Reign of | 104 | 269 |
| of Judah, Reign of | 117 | 274 |
| Saved by Jehoshabeath | 116 | 274 |
| Jehoiada, Death of | 117 | 274 |
| Influence of, under Jehoash | 117 | 274 |
| Reorganizes Levites | 48 | 616 |
| Secures the Throne for Jehoash | 116 | 274 |
| Ingratitude of Jehoash to Son of | 17 | 449 |
| Jehoiachin to be Captive | 179 | 305 |
| Reign of | 128 | 280 |
| Jehoiakim's Fast | 23 | 579 |
| Reign of | 127 | 280 |
| Jehoram of Israel, Reign of | 103 | 268 |
| of Judah, Reign of | 114 | 273 |
| Jehoshaphat Appeals to God's Promises about the Temple | 61 | 596 |
| Children of | 47 | 213 |
| Reign of | 113 | 271 |
| Jehovah, Name of God | 1 | 16 |
| Jehu, Book of | 4 | 8 |
| Destroys Worshippers of Baal | 104 | 268 |
| Reign of | 104 | 268 |
| Slays Ahaziah | 115 | 273 |
| Trans-Jordanic Territory Lost by | 137 | 288 |
| Jephthah | 85 | 236 |
| Daughter | 6, 7 | 413 |
| Jerahmeel, Descendants of | 31 | 211 |
| Jeremiah Carried to Egypt | 130 | 284 |
| Contradicted by False Prophet | 136 | 288 |
| Let out of Prison | 130 | 282 |
| Persecuted | 9 | 662 |
| Jericho Taken | 56 | 244 |
| Jeroboam's Enmity to Solomon | 95 | 477 |
| Reign of | 100 | 267 |
| Jeroboam II. Arrests Decline of Israel | 137 | 289 |
| Reign of | 104 | 269 |
| Jerusalem (Chap.) | | 304 |
| Antiochus Epiphanes to Attack | 61 | 343 |
| Ark brought to | 25 | 589 |
| Attack on, Expected by Nehemiah | 172 | 302 |
| Christ's Triumphal Entry into | 14 | 577 |
| Church of, on Gentile Question | 75 | 349 |
| Council at | 78 | 350 |
| Delivered from Assyrians | 178 | 305 |
| Destroyed | 130 | 282 |
| Destruction of, by the Chaldeans | 180 | 305 |
| Destruction of, Foretold by Christ | 62 | 46 |
| Destruction by Romans Foretold | 182 | 307 |
| Egyptians Plunder | 177 | 305 |
| Fruits of Christ's Ministry in | 185 | 308 |
| Lists of Dwellers at, under Nehemiah | 106 | 227 |
| Loved and Defended by God | 175 | 304 |
| Nehemiah's Effort to People | 172 | 303 |
| Nehemiah Refortifies | 172 | 301–4 |
| New. *See* New Jerusalem. | | |
| Paul in | 190 | 308 |
| Paul Returns to | 81. | 352 |
| Paul's Stay in | 82 | 352 |
| Prayed for | 174 | 304 |
| Repairers of, under Nehemiah | 105 | 226 |
| Restoration of, Promised | 181 | 307 |
| Spoiled by Shishak | 110 | 270 |
| Strength and Beauty of | 173 | 304 |
| Summoned to Surrender | 70 | 499 |
| Taken by David | 92 | 260 |
| " " Nebuchadnezzar | 127 | 280 |
| " " " | 129 | 281 |
| Threatened for Sin | 176 | 304 |
| Jesus Christ. *See* Christ | | 32 |
| Jethro, Offerings of | 2 | 628 |
| Visits Moses | 38 | 238 |
| Jewels, Bride's | 37 | 422 |
| Jewish Places of Worship | 100 | 604 |
| Jews. *See* Hebrews; Israel; Israelites; Judah. | | |
| Apostasy of (Chap.) | | 89 |
| Captivity of. *See* Captivity. | | |
| Contempt for Gentiles | 69 | 347 |
| Conversion of | 2 | 673 |
| " " and of the World | 196 | 312 |
| Demand Death of Christ | 184 | 308 |
| False Worship by. *See* Idolatry. | | |
| Their Forms of it. (Chap.) | | 80 |
| " " " " | | 81 |
| Their Proneness to it. (Chap.) | | 95 |
| Jews— | | |
| Friendly Relations with Gentiles | 34 | 318 |
| will be Gathered in | 195 | 310 |
| and Gentiles made one in Christ | 85 | 354 |
| Given up by Christ and the Apostles | 193 | 310 |
| Gospel to be First Offered to | 183 | 308 |
| Haman's Plot against, and Result | 140 | 291–3 |
| Hate Samaritans | 32 | 317 |
| Idolatry of. *See* Idolatry, etc., Chap. I.–IV., and IX. | | |
| Married to Gentiles | 104 | 226 |
| Most of, Believed Resurrection | 20 | 678 |
| Number Restored | 159 | 300 |
| Opposition of to Paul | 192 | 309 |
| Paul's Labors among | 191 | 309 |
| Paul Tries to Conciliate | 82 | 352 |
| in Persia, after Cyrus | 140 | 291 |
| " Fast of | 24 | 580 |
| will Repent the Death of the Messiah | 194 | 310 |
| Restoration of. *See* Restoration. | | |
| After Restoration—Enemies to be Shamed | 153 | 299 |
| Exultation at Deliverance of | 155 | 299 |
| God to be Acknowledged by | 154 | 299 |
| Nation to be a Unit | 147 | 296 |
| to be Prosperous | 150 | 297 |
| After Restoration to be Stable | 148 | 296 |
| Strangers to Gather to | 152 | 298 |
| to be Strong | 149 | 296 |
| in Service of Babylonian Court | 139 | 291 |
| Threats for Idolatry (Chap.) | | 76 |
| Traditions about Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| Unbelieving make Riot | 82 | 352 |
| Witchcraft among (Chap.) | | 87 |
| Jezebel, as Bad Wife | 44 | 425 |
| Joab's Control of David | 12 | 446 |
| Reproves David's Grief | 35 | 453 |
| Joash Enthroned | 34 | 452 |
| Parable of | 33 | 420 |
| Succession Restored in | 7 | 444 |
| Temple Repaired under | 62 | 596 |
| Job, Friends of | 94 | 476 |
| Offering of | 5 | 629 |
| Sufferings of | 9 | 662 |
| John the Baptist (Chap.) | | 32 |
| Announces and Baptizes Christ | 87 | 655 |
| Attests Christ's Ministry | 49 | 42 |
| Baptism | 87 | 655 |
| Birth, Early Life, Ministry | 2 | 32 |
| Christ's Testimony about him | 7 | 34 |
| Death and Burial | 9 | 34 |
| Impression of on the People | 3 | 33 |
| Predictions Concerning | 1 | 32 |
| Relations with Herod | 9 | 34 |
| Sends to Inquire of Christ | 6 | 33 |
| Testimony concerning himself | 4 | 33 |
| Testimony concerning Christ | 5 | 33 |
| " of New Testament Writers | 8 | 34 |
| John's (the Divine) River of Life | 22 | 385 |
| Jonah, Goes to Sea | 85 | 411 |
| Impatience of | 61 | 618 |
| Prophet a Sign | 86 | 165 |
| Jonathan's Fidelity | 94 | 476 |
| Heroism | 114 | 509 |
| Jordan Crossed by Hebrews | 55 | 244 |
| Divisions of | 33 | 129 |
| Joseph Dreams | 34 | 157 |
| Imprisons his Brothers | 81 | 469 |
| (including Ephraim and Manasseh) History of Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Made Overseer | 4 | 436 |
| and Potiphar's Wife | 65 | 461 |
| Sold as a Slave | 3 | 436 |
| Joseph of Arimathea, Receives Christ's Body | 100 | 59 |
| Joshua Commanded to Divide Canaan | 59 | 248 |
| Divinely Appointed | 45 | 455 |
| Inheritance | 59 | 248 |
| Valedictory of | 61 | 249 |
| Josiah's Passover | 13 | 577 |
| Reform in the Temple | 65 | 597 |
| Reign of | 125 | 279 |
| Slain | 138 | 289 |
| Jotham's (son of Gideon) Parable | 3 | 443 |
| (king of Judah) Reign of | 120 | 276 |
| Joy. *See* Blessedness. | | |
| at Beginning of Zerubbabel's Temple | 68 | 598 |
| Joy— | | |
| from Faith | 21 | 541 |
| in God (Chap.) | | 170 |
| in Persecution | 29 | 669 |
| in Sacrifices | 52 | 645 |
| from Scripture | 54 | 15 |
| in the Temple | 59 | 596 |
| Jubilee, Year of | 11 | 575 |
| Ended Bond Service | 10, 11 | 437 |
| Judah (Kingdom), Assyria will Overrun | 47 | 323 |
| Captivity Foretold | 136 | 287 |
| David's Separate Reign Over | 91 | 259 |
| Denounced | 134 | 286 |
| Desolation of Lamented | 130 | 284 |
| Egypt will not Deliver, from Assyria | 47 | 322 |
| God's Dealings with | 138 | 289 |
| Kingdom of (Chap.) | | 269 |
| " " Wiped Out | 130 | 282 |
| Eighteen Kings of | 38 | 213 |
| Kings of— | | |
| Abijah | 111 | 270 |
| Ahaziah | 115 | 273 |
| Ahaz | 121 | 276 |
| Amaziah | 113 | 275 |
| Amon | 124 | 279 |
| Asa | 112 | 270 |
| Athaliah | 116 | 273 |
| Azariah or Uzziah | 119 | 275 |
| David | 91 | 259 |
| Hezekiah | 122 | 277 |
| Jehoahaz | 126 | 280 |
| Jehoash | 117 | 274 |
| Jehoiachin | 128 | 280 |
| Jehoiakim | 127 | 280 |
| Jehoram | 114 | 273 |
| Jehoshaphat | 113 | 271 |
| Josiah | 125 | 279 |
| Jotham | 120 | 276 |
| Manasseh | 123 | 278 |
| Rehoboam | 110 | 269 |
| Uzziah or Azariah | 119 | 275 |
| Zedekiah | 129 | 281 |
| Judah (Patriarch) Census in Wilderness | 56 | 215 |
| Genealogy | 16 | 209 |
| History of Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance | 59 | 248 |
| " in Canaan | 72 | 218 |
| and Tamar | 69 | 461 |
| Judaism and Christianity (Chap.) | | 308 |
| Judas Agrees to Betray Christ | 78 | 53–54 |
| Betrayal of Christ Foretold by Him | 56 | 44 |
| Betrays Him | 80 | 54 |
| Fate of | 78 | 53 |
| Instigated by the Devil | 78 | 54 |
| Place of, Filled | 68 | 621 |
| Prophecies about | 78 | 53 |
| Suicide | 20 | 522 |
| a Thief | 37 | 529 |
| Judge of the Earth, God is | 26 | 101 |
| Final, Christ is | 30 | 680 |
| " God is | 29 | 680 |
| King, Acts as | 11 | 445 |
| Samuel a Just | 51 | 456 |
| of the World, Christ is | 121 | 66 |
| Judges, Anarchy under | 81 | 256 |
| Appointed | 80 | 469 |
| Character of the Period | 74 | 254 |
| Length of Period | 73 | 254 |
| Municipal, in Hebrew Government | 72 | 254 |
| Period of (Chap.) | | 254 |
| Judgment, Angels Gather the Elect to | 28 | 202 |
| of God in Jealousy Trial | 45 | 426 |
| Harsh | 22 | 522 |
| Last (Chap.) | | 680 |
| of Priests, in Controversy | 25 | 609 |
| of Solomon | 11 | 445 |
| Judicial Procedure for Murder, etc. | 62 | 459 |
| Judicious Discourse | 106 | 482 |
| Just Judge, A | 51 | 456 |
| Justice, Demanded | 80 | 469 |
| of God | 55 | 23 |
| King needs | 13 | 417 |
| Mountain as Tribunal of | 12 | 384 |
| Justification (Chap.) | | 514 |
| by Christ | 127 | 70 |
| Foretold | 30 | 38 |
| by Faith | 18 | 538 |
| Works Required for | 18 | 538 |
| Kadesh to Mount Hor, Journey | 44 | 239 |
| Keepers, Prisoners Chained to | 81 | 470 |
| Responsibility of | 81 | 470 |
| Kenites, Favored | 26 | 316 |
| Prophecies about | 45 | 321 |
| Keturah, Children of | 45 | 213 |
| Kidnapping. *See* Man Stealing. | | |
| Killed in Battle, Number of | 79–80 | 502 |
| Killing with Dangerous Weapons | 62 | 460 |
| Unintentional | 62 | 459 |
| Kine, Pharaoh's | 36 | 157 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| King, Abimelech made | 79 | 255 |
| Appoints Officers and Generals | 18 | 489 |
| Birthday Feast | 21 | 449 |
| Delivered to his Enemies, a Sign | 66 | 163 |
| of the Earth, God is | 25 | 100 |
| Escorted by People | 32 | 452 |
| Fate of Bad | 19 | 449 |
| Gideon Refuses to be | 3 | 443 |
| Hebrew, Appointment, and Sequel (Chap. 8, 9, 10) | | 257 |
| Authority of | 11 | 445 |
| " Restraints on | 12 | 446 |
| Demanded by Hebrews | 86 | 257 |
| to be Native Hebrew | 88 | 257 |
| not to Multiply Horses | 88 | 257 |
| not to Multiply Wives | 88 | 257 |
| Person Sacred | 10 | 445 |
| to Copy Law, and Obey it | 22 | 8 |
| " " " | 88 | 257 |
| Ideal of | 8 | 444 |
| Inauguration of | 9 | 444 |
| Monopolizes Land in Egypt | 13 | 399 |
| Qualities of Good | 13 | 447 |
| Relatives, etc., of his Ally Slain | 43 | 454 |
| " Friends, and Partizans Slain | 42 | 454 |
| Seat | 60 | 407 |
| Sons of, Slain | 41 | 454 |
| Kingdom of God, Growth of | 1 | 673 |
| of Heaven. *See* Parables, of Day Laborers; Hid Treasure; Seed Cast into the Ground; Sower; Ten Virgins; Unmerciful Servant; Wedding Supper. | | |
| of Hebrews, United (Chap.) | | 257 |
| of Israel (Chap.) | | 266 |
| of Judah (Chap.) | | 269 |
| Kingly. *See* Regal; Royal. | | |
| Kings, Bad, Repent, and are Spared | 20 | 449 |
| Counsellors of | 24 | 450 |
| Destroyed by Joshua, List | 87 | 221 |
| of Edom | 11 | 207 |
| Good, who Sinned and Repented | 14 | 448 |
| of Israel. *See* Israel, Kings of. | | |
| of Judah. *See* Judah, Kings of. | | |
| " " List of | 38 | 213 |
| Murdered | 39 | 454 |
| Northern Canaan Defeated | 56 | 246 |
| of Southern Canaan Overthrown | 56 | 246 |
| Threats against Bad | 15 | 448 |
| Kingship of Christ. *See* Royal Honors, etc. | | |
| Foretold | 33 | 38 |
| Kinsman's Right to Redeem Land | 16 | 399 |
| Kinsmen, Gifts to | 102 | 479 |
| Kirjath-jearim, Ark at | 22 | 589 |
| Kiss, in Betraying Christ | 80 | 54 |
| of Charity | 94 | 657 |
| Kneeling in Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Knowing God, Difficulty of | 33–35 | 23 |
| Knowledge of Divine Things, Through Prayer | 44 | 182 |
| Knowledge, a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 626 |
| Kohathites, Inheritance in Canaan | 69 | 217 |
| Korah, Dathan, and Abiram | 31 | 610 |
| Laban's Dream | 33 | 157 |
| Labor. *See* Childbed; Childbirth. | | |
| Profitableness of, Questioned | 4–5 | 397–8 |
| Laborers, King might Levy | 11 | 445 |
| Levied | 48 | 406 |
| in the Vineyard, Parable | 32 | 441 |
| Ladder, Jacob's | 32 | 157 |
| Lake of Fire, Hell is | 44 | 682 |
| Lamb, Bride of | 37 | 422 |
| Christ Foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| of God, Christ is | 143 | 73 |
| Lambs, Given in Witness | 57 | 391 |
| Lamech from Cain, Genealogy | 3 | 206 |
| Lamentations for Josiah, Book of | 4 | 3 |
| Lamenting for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Lameness | 69 | 372 |
| Cured by Miracle | 70 | 136 |
| Lamps and Candles. *See* Artificial Light | 63 | 408 |
| in Holy Place of Tabernacle | 10 | 586 |
| Land. *See* Burial Ground | 100 | 379 |
| of Canaan Divided by Lot | 14 | 399 |
| Devoted | 99 | 658 |
| Land— | SEC. | PAGE |
| Every Hebrew Family to Have | 71 | 253 |
| of Hebrews not Permanently Alienable | 71 | 253 |
| Levites had None | 51 | 616 |
| Marriage not to Transfer from Tribe | 70 | 252 |
| Monopoly in Egypt | 13 | 399 |
| Priests not to Have | 28 | 610 |
| Purchased by Jeremiah | 16 | 399 |
| Sabbath of | 32 | 402 |
| Sale of | 84 | 471 |
| Landmarks Sacred | 85 | 472 |
| Languages, Confusion of, at Babel | 2 | 312 |
| Lapping Water, a Sign | 47 | 161 |
| Last to be First, and First Last | 38 | 681 |
| Last Judgment (Chap.) | | 680 |
| Things. *See* Eschatology (Book) | | 673 |
| Latter Day. *See* Millennium (Chap.) | | 673 |
| Laughter ascribed to God | 19 | 20 |
| Laver, Injured to Bribe Tiglath-Pileser | 63 | 597 |
| in Tabernacle Court | 8 | 584 |
| and Bases, in Temple | 53 | 594 |
| Law. *See* Scripture. | | |
| Administration of | 80 | 469 |
| Book of, Preservation of | 9 | 4 |
| of Burnt-Offerings | 46 | 640 |
| Faith Delivers from | 21 | 541 |
| Given at Sinai | 39 | 238 |
| of God, Given through Angels | 20 | 201 |
| King to Copy and Obey | 22 | 8 |
| " " " | 88 | 257 |
| of Love Violated | 38 | 547 |
| of Meat-Offerings | 28 | 634 |
| Meditation on | 46 | 13 |
| Medo-Persian, Unchangeable | 53 | 333 |
| Memorial Pillars of | 4 | 582 |
| to be Obeyed | 48 | 14 |
| and Order, Persecution in Name of | 12 | 664 |
| Original, Found by Josiah | 125 | 279 |
| of Peace-Offerings | 48 | 641 |
| Priests Instruct in | 25 | 609 |
| Public Inscriptions from | 21 | 7 |
| Read before Assembly of People | 125 | 279 |
| of Recompense for Crime | 54 | 458 |
| Remembered | 45 | 13 |
| Sin Discovered by | 7 | 516 |
| of Sin-Offering | 39 | 638 |
| Tables of | 18–20 | 7 |
| of the Trespass-Offering | 43 | 639 |
| Laws, Bad, God sends | 34 | 102 |
| Against Idolatry (Chap.) | | 74 |
| Leaders Killed | 81 | 502 |
| League of Asa with Syria | 112 | 271 |
| Leather | 69 | 408 |
| Legitimate Succession | 33 | 452 |
| Restored | 34 | 452 |
| Left-handed Men | 6 | 356 |
| Lending | 88 | 473 |
| Leprosy | 61 | 370 |
| " | 63 | 371 |
| Cured by Miracle | 67 | 136 |
| in House, Purification for | 76 | 652 |
| Miraculous | 84 | 139 |
| and Purification | 74 | 651 |
| for Usurping Priest's Office | 119 | 276 |
| Letter of Hiram to Solomon | 96 | 263–4 |
| Sanballat to Nehemiah | 172 | 303 |
| Sent with Prisoner | 81 | 470 |
| of Samaritans against Temple | 70 | 599 |
| Second Letter | 73 | 599 |
| Letters. *See* Despatches | 105 | 507 |
| Written | 22 | 8 |
| Levi, Census in Wilderness | 55 | 215 |
| Genealogy | 15 | 208 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 68–71 | 217 |
| to Asaph, Genealogy | 41 | 213 |
| to Ethan " | 42 | 213 |
| and Simeon, History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Leviathan | 47 | 389–90 |
| Levirate Marriages | 24 | 417 |
| Levites, Age of Service | 40 | 613 |
| Cities Assigned to | 59 | 248 |
| Concubine | 67 | 464 |
| After the Captivity | 49 | 616 |
| Chiefs of, under David | 94 | 223 |
| in Ezekiel's Vision | 50 | 616 |
| Heads of Families of | 42 | 613 |
| Hired by Micah | 54 | 617 |
| Leave Israel for Judah | 47 | 616 |
| Number Liable to Service | 40 | 613 |
| Maintenance of | 51 | 616 |
| Nehemiah Provides for | 172 | 304 |
| and Nethinim (Chap.) | | 612 |
| Only, to Bear the Ark | 28 | 590 |
| Set Apart | 34 | 612 |
| Support of, after Captivity | 52 | 617 |
| Levites— | SEC. | PAGE |
| who Sanctified the Temple under Hezekiah | 98 | 224 |
| might Serve at Will | 53 | 617 |
| Whole Number of | 41 | 613 |
| Lewd Women, Warnings against | 9 | 517 |
| Lewdness, from the Christian Stand-point | 11 | 518 |
| by Priests | 32 | 611 |
| Liar, Satan is | 33 | 202 |
| Liberality, Arguments for | 45 | 551 |
| in Giving | 44 | 550 |
| Liberty, Christian | 83 | 569 |
| Tempting to Sin by | 35 | 528 |
| Life, Book of | 91 | 118 |
| Brevity of | 90 | 376 |
| in Christ | 129 | 71 |
| on Earth (Chap.) | | 660 |
| Everlasting, Faith Gives | 21 | 542 |
| Frailty of | 88 | 376 |
| John's River of | 22 | 385 |
| New, is of God | 7 | 535 |
| Swiftness of | 1 | 660 |
| Thanks for Preservation of | 29 | 174 |
| Uncertainty of | 89 | 376 |
| Weariness of | 20 | 521 |
| Life-guard | 20 | 489 |
| Light | 7 | 383 |
| Artificial | 63 | 408 |
| Christ Foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| Creation of | 2 | 94 |
| Miraculous | 13 | 126 |
| to Represent God | 7 | 16 |
| Symbolic Use of | 7 | 383 |
| Witnessing for God | 7 | 383 |
| of the World, Christ is | 138 | 73 |
| Lightening Ship | 91 | 412 |
| Lightning, God Causes | 11 | 97 |
| " " " " | 18 | 98 |
| Linen | 45 | 366 |
| Lion | 72 | 393 |
| of the Tribe of Judah, Christ is | 142 | 73 |
| Lions Miraculously Restrained | 50 | 132 |
| Listening in Discourse | 106 | 482 |
| Litigation, before Heathen | 38 | 547 |
| to be shunned | 80 | 469 |
| Little Horn, Prophecies about | 63 | 344 |
| " Passover | 12 | 575 |
| Live Stock, Care of (Chap.) | | 402 |
| Living Creatures, in Ezekiel's Vision | 13 | 198 |
| Loaves and Fishes, Miracle of | 55 | 133–4 |
| Local, God is | 12 | 17 |
| Locusts Compared to Army | 43 | 389 |
| Long-Suffering of God | 62 | 30 |
| Longevity. *See* Age; Old Age. | | |
| Instances of | 84 | 374 |
| Lord. *See* Angel of the Lord. | | |
| Christ is Called | 120 | 64 |
| and God (Name of God) | 3 | 16 |
| " " of Hosts (Name of God) | 4 | 16 |
| Lord's Day | 8 | 574 |
| Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Supper | 90 | 655 |
| Lost, Character of | 46 | 683 |
| Sheep. *See* Sheep. | | |
| Property, Restoring | 47 | 552 |
| Lot, Inquiring by | 4 | 146 |
| Saul Chosen by | 89 | 257 |
| Lot's Incest | 66 | 463 |
| Lots Cast for Christ's Raiment | 91, 94 | 57, 58 |
| Love, Brotherly | 83 | 435 |
| to Children | 82 | 433 |
| of Country | 78 | 433 |
| " " | 47 | 455 |
| to Enemies | 95 | 477 |
| of God (Chap.) | | 170 |
| God is | 58 | 29 |
| to God and Man | 35 | 546 |
| to Man. *See* Chap VIII. | | 546 |
| and Obedience to God | 18 | 771 |
| Reason of Marriage | 34 | 420 |
| of the Temple | 59 | 596 |
| Violations of Law of | 38 | 547 |
| Lumber, Trade in | 76 | 410 |
| Luxuries, Trade in | 76 | 410 |
| Lying and its Exposure | 106 | 483 |
| for God | 44 | 530 |
| down in Prayer | 42 | 181 |
| on the Left Side, a Sign | 69 | 163 |
| Lysias sends Paul to Cesarea | 83 | 352 |
| Lystra and Derbe, Paul at | 77 | 350 |
| Macedonia, Timothy sent to | 80 | 351 |
| Macedonian Empire, Prophecies about | 61 | 342 |
| Machines, Military | 33 | 492 |
| Madness Feigned | 30 | 524 |
| Magi. *See* Wise Men. | 40 | 41 |
| Dream of | 42 | 159 |
| Magic and Sorcery | 54 | 88 |
| Magicians of Chaldea | 23 | 155 |
| Chaldean, and Nebuchadnezzar, | 39 | 158 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Magicians— | | |
| of Egypt | 23 | 154 |
| Magistrates, Wicked | 52 | 457 |
| Magnanimity and its Opposite | 110 | 508 |
| Magog, Prophecies about | 64 | 344 |
| Maid-servants, Hebrew | 14 | 437 |
| Maintenance of Levites | 51 | 616 |
| of Ministry and Priests. *See under* Ministry; Priests. | | |
| Malice | 24 | 523 |
| Aforethought (Murder) | 62 | 460 |
| Malta, Paul at | 84 | 354 |
| Mammalia, Creation of | 7 | 95 |
| Man. *See* Fallen Man (Book); Family (Book); Human; Humanity; Men; Outward Man (Book). | | |
| and Animals (Chap.) | | 394 |
| Bound to Treat Animals Kindly | 80 | 394 |
| Care of, for Food | 26 | 360 |
| Compared with Angels | 16 | 200 |
| " to Animals | 79 | 394 |
| Co-operates in the New Life | 8 | 535 |
| Creation of | 7 | 95 |
| Desires to Know God's Will (Chap.) | | 145 |
| Dominion of, over Animals | 74 | 32 |
| " " " | 76 | 394 |
| Endeavors of, Vain without God | 32 | 102 |
| God Compared with | 50 | 27 |
| " as having Parts and Passions of | 16–32 | 18–23 |
| " overrules Designs of | 31 | 102 |
| " Preserves and Protects | 12 | 97 |
| Instances of Kindness to Animals | 81 | 395 |
| Judged by his Works | 32–3 | 680 |
| Learn Wisdom from Animals | 88 | 396 |
| Life on Earth (Chap.) | | 660 |
| Love to. *See* Chap. VIII. | | 546 |
| Love of Sin | 6 | 516 |
| May be Saved if he Will | 101 | 121 |
| with Measuring Reed | 80 | 601 |
| Not to Live by Bread Alone | 27 | 360 |
| Owned by God | 24 | 100 |
| to Praise God | 21 | 172 |
| Preservation by God indispensable | 13 | 97 |
| Redeemed (Book) | | 534 |
| Sabbath made for | 7 | 573 |
| a Tiller of the Ground | 7 | 398 |
| Unity of Race Destroyed | 2 | 212 |
| Man-stealing Prohibited | 21 | 439 |
| Manasseh (King) Carried off | 138 | 289 |
| Reign of | 123 | 278 |
| Manasseh (Tribe), Census in Wilderness | 63 | 216 |
| Genealogy | 21 | 210 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance | 59 | 248 |
| " in Canaan | 80 | 219 |
| Jointly with Ephraim | 79 | 219 |
| Mandrakes | 36 | 387 |
| Manly Beauty | 2 | 355 |
| Manna | 52, 53 | 133 |
| " | 99 | 478 |
| Manner of Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Manners and Customs. *See* Civil and Social Life. (Chap.) | | 477 |
| Manœuvres in Storm | 91 | 412 |
| Manslaughter | 33 | 527 |
| Unintentional | 62 | 459 |
| Manumission at Jubilee | 10 | 437 |
| Manual Labor. *See* Industrial Employments (Book). | | 397 |
| March and Encampment (Chap.) | | 493 |
| by Night | 42 | 494 |
| Marches | 40 | 493 |
| Marching Orders | 41 | 494 |
| Mariners, God Protects | 84 | 411 |
| Marital Rights | 40 | 423 |
| Marriage, Commended | 17 | 415 |
| Consummation of | 38 | 423 |
| a Divine Ordinance | 15 | 414 |
| and Divorce. *See* Divorce. | 28–9 | 418 |
| with Divorced Woman Adulterous | 65 | 461 |
| not Existing at Resurrection | 27 | 679 |
| with Female Captive | 39 | 318 |
| with Gentiles | 22 | 415 |
| " " (Chap.) | | 318 |
| " " Broken up | 171 | 301 |
| " " found by Ezra | 104 | 226 |
| with Heathen, Nehemiah Breaks up | 172 | 304 |
| with Idolaters Forbidden | 3 | 75 |
| Institution and Laws of (Chap.) | | 414 |
| of King's Son | 70 | 348 |
| Land not Transferred from Tribe by | 70 | 252 |
| Levirate | 24 | 417 |
| Marriage— | | |
| Only for this Life | 16 | 414 |
| Paul on | 11, 12 | 414 |
| Prophetesses by | 28 | 156 |
| with Relations | 23 | 416 |
| Tyrian with Ahab | 57 | 339 |
| Married, Not to be, a Calamity | 10 | 414 |
| Life (Chap.) | | 423 |
| State | 39 | 423 |
| Martyrdom of Stephen | 122 | 67 |
| Mary, Magdalene, Christ Appears to | 107 | 61 |
| " and Martha | 17 | 538 |
| " Virgin | 44 | 87 |
| Annunciation to | 39 | 40 |
| Masters, Duties of | 28 | 410 |
| and Servants (Book) | | 436 |
| Meals | 99 | 478 |
| Measures. *See* Weights and Measures. | | |
| Measuring Reed, Man with | 80 | 601 |
| Meat-Offerings | 27 | 634 |
| of Ezekiel's Vision | 31 | 635 |
| with Peace-Offering | 48 | 641 |
| to be Unleavened and Salted | 27 | 634 |
| Mechanic Arts. *See under* Industrial Employments, Chap. V. | | 407 |
| Mechanics. *See* Artizans | | |
| Medes. *See* Medo-Persian, etc. | | |
| to take Babylon | 49 | 329 |
| Media, Captivity in | 137 | 289 |
| Mediation by Christ | 130 | 71 |
| Meditation on the Law | 46 | 13 |
| Mediums and Methods of Revelation (Book) | | 145 |
| Medo-Persian Empire, Prophecies about | 53 | 333 |
| Laws not to be Changed | 53 | 323 |
| Meekness | 58 | 557 |
| of Christ, Prophesied | 28 | 37 |
| a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 627 |
| Meeting, Salutation at | 101 | 478 |
| Melchisedec | 3 | 605 |
| and Christ | 131 | 72 |
| Memorial Altar | 4 | 582 |
| and Fate of Korah, etc | 31 | 610 |
| Pillars of the Law | 4 | 582 |
| Pillars of Stone | 2 | 581 |
| Memorials | 109 | 484 |
| Men. *See* also Man. | | |
| are Free Agents | 98 | 121 |
| God Dwells among | 13 | 17 |
| Handsome | 2 | 355 |
| Instruments of God's Purposes | 86 | 116 |
| Meeting of, a Sign | 49 | 161 |
| Providence among (Chap.) | | 100 |
| Tempted by God | 95 | 120 |
| Uncleanness of | 72 | 651 |
| Menahem, Reign of | 106 | 269 |
| Mending Dress | 98 | 478 |
| Menstruous Woman, Intercourse with | 73 | 466 |
| Mephibosheth Thought to Desire the Throne | 35 | 453 |
| Merarites' Inheritance in Canaan | 71 | 217 |
| Mercenaries | 24 | 490 |
| Dismissed | 118 | 275 |
| Merchandize, Merchant. *See* Trade and Commerce. | | |
| Merchandize of Tyre | 57 | 339 |
| Mercies, God's, in Wilderness | 47 | 241 |
| Thanks for | 34 | 175 |
| Mercifulness | 53 | 553 |
| Mercy, of God | 60 | 29 |
| King should have | 13 | 417 |
| Mercy-Seat in Tabernacle | 11 | 586 |
| Merit, Human, Election Excludes | 89 | 118 |
| Meshech, Prophecies about | 64 | 344 |
| Mesopotamian Servitude of Hebrews | 75 | 254 |
| Messengers | 36 | 441 |
| Wife Chosen by | 32 | 419 |
| Messiah. *See* Christ. | | |
| Jews will Repent Death of | 194 | 310 |
| Metals in Building | 45 | 406 |
| Useful and Precious | 17 | 384 |
| Meteorology (Chap.) | | 386 |
| Micah, hires a Levite | 54 | 617 |
| Michael (Angel) Protector of Persia | 25 | 202 |
| Michal's Contempt | 26 | 589 |
| Midianites, Origin of | 9 | 314 |
| to be Vexed | 29 | 316 |
| Midianitish Servitude of Hebrews | 78 | 255 |
| Mighty Men, David's | 88 | 221 |
| " " " | 114 | 509 |
| Migration of Birds | 53 | 390 |
| Miletus, Paul at | 81 | 351 |
| Military Adventurers | 15 | 488 |
| Affairs. *See* War (Book) | | 485 |
| Alliances | 134 | 513 |
| Military— | | |
| Devastations | 124 | 512 |
| Dress. *See* Uniform | 27 | 491 |
| Duty of Priests | 22 | 490 |
| Escort with Prisoner | 81 | 470 |
| Intelligence (Chap.) | | 566 |
| Machines | 33 | 492 |
| Operations, God Directs | 3 | 486 |
| Organization (Chap.) | | 488 |
| " of Hebrews | 70 | 252 |
| Position | 45 | 494 |
| Positions, Strong | 66 | 499 |
| Prowess, Wife for | 31 | 419 |
| Rotation, David's | 91 | 223 |
| Service. *See* Exemption. | | |
| Strength of Hebrews | 16 | 489 |
| Supplies (Chap.) | | 491 |
| Virtues and Vices (Chap.) | | 508 |
| Milk, Butter, Cheese | 37 | 405 |
| Mill, for Meal | 70 | 408 |
| Millennium (Chap.) | | 673 |
| Millstone not to be Pledged | 89 | 473 |
| Minerals. *See* Precious Stones; Quarries; Stone. | | |
| Mining | 14 | 384 |
| Minister, Christian, Marriage of | 27 | 418 |
| a Soldier | 108 | 508 |
| Duties of | 91 | 625 |
| Intercession for | 60 | 189 |
| Self-Support by | 89 | 625 |
| Ministerial Fidelity, Reward of | 98 | 628 |
| Graces | 92 | 626 |
| Office | 87 | 624 |
| Ministering to Necessity of Saints | 43 | 549 |
| Ministry. *See* False Teachers; Sacred Persons, etc. (Book) | | 605 |
| of Christ (Chap.) | | 42 |
| Spiritual, in General (Chap.) | | 624 |
| Support of | 88 | 624 |
| Minstrels for the Dead | 102 | 379 |
| Miracles (Book) | | 122 |
| in Animals (Chap.) | | 131 |
| Apostolic | 8 | 125 |
| of Apostles | 65 | 620 |
| in Atmosphere (Chap.) | | 125 |
| in Bodily Gifts and Deprivations (Chap.) | | 134 |
| of Christ (generally) | 73 | 47 |
| Prophesied | 17 | 86 |
| Source of Power for | 72 | 47 |
| at Christ's Death | 95 | 58–9 |
| of Christ's Resurrection | 103–4 | 60 |
| Considered (Chap.) | | 122 |
| in Cures (Chap.) | | 135 |
| in Death Inflicted (Chap.) | | 138 |
| in Disease Inflicted (Chap.) | | 138 |
| in Deliverances (Chap.) | | 141 |
| in Devils, Ejection of (Chap.) | | 142 |
| in the Earth (Chap.) | | 130 |
| Effects of (Chap.) | | 143 |
| Failures to Perform | 7 | 124 |
| Faith Required to Work | 6 | 124 |
| in Fire (Chap.) | | 126 |
| in Food (Chap.) | | 133 |
| Foretold | 2 | 122 |
| of Healing, by Christ | 73 | 47 |
| in Idols Destroyed (Chap.) | | 142 |
| of Manna. *See* Manna. | | |
| of Milch Kine, at Return of Ark | 20 | 588 |
| Mosaic, Referred to | 4 | 124 |
| in Phenomena (Chap.) | | 141 |
| Power of Christ's Name | 5 | 124 |
| Prophet must do | 8 | 148 |
| Purpose of | 1 | 122 |
| in Raiment (Chap.) | | 133 |
| in Raising the Dead (Chap.) | | 139 |
| Requested | 3 | 123 |
| of Sodom and Gomorrah | 20 | 315 |
| in Sounds | 98 | 142 |
| Stone to Commemorate | 2 | 581 |
| in Translation (Chap.) | | 139 |
| in Upper Regions and Atmosphere (Chap.) | | 125 |
| in Vegetables (Chap.) | | 131 |
| in Water (Chap.) | | 127 |
| Miraculous Removal of Barrenness | 50 | 427 |
| Miraculously Furnished Food | 99 | 478 |
| Miriam Excluded for Leprosy | 75 | 652 |
| Mirrors | 62 | 408 |
| Mirth, Riotous | 30 | 362 |
| Misery of the Wicked. *See* Wicked | | |
| Misfortune. *See* Affliction. | | |
| Mishaps and Casualties in War (Chap.) | | 501 |
| Missionary Tours of Paul | 77–81 | 349–51 |
| Mist and Rain | 30 | 386 |
| Mitre, Golden Plate on | 14 | 607 |
| Mixed Seed Forbidden | 18 | 400 |
| " Team " | 17 | 400 |
| Moab, Prophecies about | 54 | 335–7 |
| Moabites, Marriage with | 37 | 318 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Moabites— | | |
| Origin of | 6 | 313 |
| and Ammonites, not to be Distressed | 27 | 316 |
| not to be Citizens | 27 | 316 |
| Moabitish Servitude of Hebrews | 76 | 254 |
| Molluscs (Chap.) | | 388 |
| Moloch, Worship of | 35 | 85 |
| Molten Sea, in Temple | 52 | 593 |
| Monarchy. *See* Kings; Regal; Royal. | | |
| Attempts at, among Hebrews | 3 | 443 |
| Monogamy | 19 | 415 |
| Monuments | 109 | 484 |
| of the Dead | 106 | 381 |
| to Inscribe the Law on | 21 | 7 |
| Moon. *See* Heavenly Bodies. | | |
| " | 2 | 382 |
| Creation of | 5 | 94 |
| Moral Agency. *See* Men Free Agents | 98 | 121 |
| " " Man Co-operates, etc. | 8 | 535 |
| Moral Discipline, Providence in (Chap.) | | 104 |
| Government Exists | 7 | 661 |
| Mordecai | 110 | 291-3 |
| " | 53 | 334 |
| Morning Sacrifices, Daily | 49 | 641 |
| Star, Christ is | 140 | 73 |
| Mortality. *See* Death. | | |
| Mortar | 43 | 405 |
| Mortification (gangrene) | 64 | 371 |
| Mosaic Law on Murder | 55 | 458 |
| Miracles Referred to | 4 | 124 |
| Purifications, in New Testament | 83 | 653 |
| Moses Commissioned | 20 | 234 |
| Commission of, Referred to | 23 | 234 |
| Death of | 54 | 214 |
| Forty Days' Fast | 24 | 580 |
| God's Final Orders to, about Pharaoh | 27 | 235 |
| Objects to his Commission | 21 | 234 |
| a Shepherd | 33 | 403 |
| Slays an Egyptian | 56 | 458 |
| Son Circumcised | 85 | 654 |
| Smites the Rock | 36 | 130 |
| Struggle with Pharaoh | 28 | 235 |
| Transfiguration of | 94 | 141 |
| What he Called for, for Tabernacle | 7 | 629 |
| Most Holy Place, Ezekiel's Temple | 87 | 602 |
| Mother. *See* Parents. | | |
| Motion, ascribed to God | 14 | 18 |
| Mt. Sinai set apart | 3 | 582 |
| Mountain, Christ Resorts to | 77 | 53 |
| Christ Tempted on | 11 | 383 |
| Mountains | 10, 11 | 383 |
| Burned and Melted by God | 16 | 98 |
| Incantations on | 11 | 383 |
| as Resorts | 11 | 383 |
| Safety by | 11 | 383 |
| Symbolical | 12 | 384 |
| View from | 11 | 383 |
| Mourners, Sympathy with | 103 | 380 |
| Mourning, David's, for Absalom | 35 | 453 |
| for the Dead | 102 | 379 |
| " " " in Battle | 83 | 503 |
| Feigned | 102 | 379 |
| Mouth | 14 | 358 |
| Ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Mules Natural Hybrids | 56 | 391 |
| Multiplication of Food | 55 | 133 |
| Murder. *See* Assassination; Conspiracy. | | |
| " | 34 | 527 |
| of Abner | 12 | 446-7 |
| of Amasa | 58 | 459 |
| Attempted and Prevented | 34 | 527 |
| of Blood Royal by Athaliah | 116 | 273 |
| of Brethren, Jehoram's | 114 | 273 |
| of Gedaliah | 130 | 283 |
| of Ish-bosheth Avenged | 59 | 459 |
| of Jehoash, Amaziah Avenges | 118 | 275 |
| of Kings | 39 | 454 |
| of Paul, Conspiracy for | 17 | 666 |
| by Priests | 32 | 611 |
| by Unknown Hand | 64 | 460 |
| Wilful | 55 | 458 |
| " | 62 | 460 |
| Music | 108 | 483 |
| for the Dead | 102 | 379 |
| in Worship | 93 | 656 |
| Musical Instruments | 108 | 483 |
| Mustard Seed, Parable | 1 | 673 |
| Muster of Troops | 38 | 493 |
| Muster-roll | 17 | 489 |
| Mutilation | 65 | 372 |
| Mutual Edifying | 51 | 553 |
| Myrtle-Trees, Rider among, a Sign | 79 | 164 |
| Mystical Babylon | 50 | 330 |
| " " | 72 | 466 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Naaman, Offering of | 4 | 628 |
| Nadab, Reign of | 100 | 267 |
| Nadab and Abihu | 30 | 610 |
| Nahor, Children of | 44 | 213 |
| Nakedness, a Sign | 56 | 162 |
| Names of Animals, Adam Gives | 76 | 394 |
| of God (Chap.) | | 16 |
| Naming at Birth | 59 | 429 |
| Naphtali, Census in Wilderness | 58 | 215 |
| Genealogy | 17 | 209 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 74 | 219 |
| Nathan, Book of | 4 | 3 |
| Parable to David | 92 | 261 |
| Nation. *See* Body Politic (Chap.) | | 454 |
| Symbolized by Mountain | 12 | 384 |
| Wicked | 53 | 457 |
| National Assembly, Hebrew | 69 | 252 |
| Blessings from Scripture | 57 | 15 |
| Calamities for Wickedness | 73 | 112 |
| Confession | 38 | 176 |
| Covenant with God | 27 | 9 |
| " " " | 96 | 657 |
| " Asa's, Sacrifices at | 50 | 644 |
| Election | 87 | 117 |
| Pardon, Intercession for | 64 | 191 |
| Polity of Hebrews (Chap.) | | 251 |
| Prosperity, Conditions of | 46 | 455 |
| Repentance and Apostasy | 74 | 113 |
| Victory, Intercession for | 64 | 191 |
| Welfare, " " | 64 | 192 |
| Nations, Guarded by Angels | 25 | 202 |
| Origin of (Chap.) | | 312 |
| Other than Jews (Book) | | 312 |
| Nativity of Christ | 38, 39 | 40 |
| Natural Affections. *See* Family Affections (Chap.) | | 433 |
| Nature, External (Book) | | 382 |
| God Maintains Course of | 11 | 96 |
| and Genesis of Sin (Chap.) | | 514 |
| Providence in (Chap.) | | 98 |
| of Resurrection Body | 27 | 679 |
| Navigation (Chap.) | | 411 |
| Navy. *See* Ships. | | |
| Solomon's | 96 | 264 |
| Nazarites | 35 | 364 |
| Vows of | 98 | 657 |
| Nebuchadnezzar. *See also* Assyria; Babylon. | | |
| Blinds and Imprisons Zedekiah | 129 | 281 |
| Conquests by | 49 | 326 |
| Cripples Egypt | 49 | 326 |
| to Desolate Ammon | 55 | 337 |
| Dreams | 39, 40 | 158-9 |
| Furnace | 19 | 127 |
| Golden Image | 32 | 84 |
| Image (in Dream) | 39 | 158 |
| Makes Zedekiah King | 129 | 281 |
| Pride of, to be Punished | 49 | 326 |
| Reason Restored to | 49 | 327 |
| Rifles the Temple | 66 | 598 |
| to Subdue Egypt | 51 | 332 |
| Takes Jerusalem | 129 | 281 |
| Wins Battle of Carchemish | 51 | 330 |
| Necessity and Mercy, Works of, on Sabbath | 7 | 574 |
| Necromancy | 55 | 88 |
| Neglecting and Opposing the Law | 49 | 14 |
| Negotiations and Alliances (Chap.) | | 512 |
| to Avert Hostilities | 129 | 513 |
| to End War, etc. | 130 | 513 |
| Insulting | 131 | 513 |
| Nehemiah, Administration | 172 | 301 |
| Covenant Fast | 23 | 580 |
| " Sealers of | 107 | 228 |
| Marriage Reform under | 42 | 319 |
| Renews Feast of Tabernacles | 17 | 579 |
| Reorganizes Levites | 49 | 616 |
| and Violation of Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| Neighbor, Sins against (Chap.) | | 522 |
| Rights, Expiation for Violating | 42 | 639 |
| Neighborly Conduct. *See* Good Neighborhood | 93 | 475 |
| Nephew and Uncle | 81 | 433 |
| Nests of Birds | 53 | 390 |
| Net Cast into the Sea, Parable | 36 | 681 |
| Nethinim | 23 | 439 |
| " | 55 | 617 |
| Nets for Birds. *See* Fowling. | | |
| New Birth, Evidence of | 10 | 536 |
| a Necessity | 9 | 535 |
| New Covenant (Chap.) | | 534 |
| Backsliding under | 76 | 563 |
| New Economy, Persecution under | 10 | 662 |
| New Heavens and New Earth | 40 | 682 |
| New Jerusalem | 49 | 683 |
| New Life, Blessedness of (Chap.) | | 564 |
| " Duties and Graces of (Chap.) | | 546 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| New Life is of God | 7 | 535 |
| " Man Co-operates in | 8 | 535 |
| New Moon | 9 | 574 |
| " Sacrifices at | 49 | 642 |
| " Sacrifice, in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 648 |
| New Song in the Revelation | 122 | 68 |
| New Testament, on Mosaic Purifications | 83 | 653 |
| Writers in | 2 | 1 |
| New-Born Child, Treatment of | 58 | 429 |
| News | 106 | 482 |
| Night, God maintains | 11 | 96 |
| March | 42 | 494 |
| Nineveh as Helpless as Thebes | 47 | 324 |
| Repents and is Spared | 47 | 322 |
| Threatened | 47 | 322 |
| No Quarter | 84 | 503 |
| Noachic Law on Murder | 55 | 458 |
| Noah, Second Father of Mankind | 1 | 312 |
| to Abraham, Genealogy | 4, 5 | 206 |
| from Adam | 1, 2 | 206 |
| Animals Preserved with | 77 | 394 |
| Ark. *See* Ark. | | |
| " | 81 | 411 |
| Dove | 49 | 390 |
| Flood. *See* Deluge. | | |
| Sacrifices | 2 | 605 |
| Nob, Tabernacle at | 29 | 590 |
| Nobles, of Judah False to Nehemiah | 172 | 303 |
| King Restrained by | 12 | 447 |
| Non-conformity to the World | 65 | 559 |
| Non-resistance to Persecution | 26 | 668 |
| Nostrils ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Nothing kept back at Judgment | 34 | 680 |
| Numbering the People. *See* Census. | | |
| Nursing Infant | 61 | 429 |
| Oath, God Represented as Using | 30 | 22 |
| in Trial for Jealousy | 45 | 426 |
| Oaths, etc. (Chap.) | | 657 |
| " | 102 | 659 |
| Christ's Teachings on | 104 | 659 |
| Forbidden | 104 | 659 |
| Instances of | 103 | 659 |
| Obed-edom, Ark with | 25 | 589 |
| Obedience due to Elders | 79 | 623 |
| and Disobedience to Parents | 69 | 431 |
| " " God, Examples | 57 | 107 |
| to God in War | 4 | 486 |
| to the Law Required | 48 | 14 |
| to Law of Purification Enjoined | 73 | 651 |
| and Love to God, Relation of | 18 | 171 |
| Prayer for | 44 | 183 |
| to Rulers | 48 | 455 |
| Obeying God (Chap.) | | 167 |
| Obeisance to King | 27 | 451 |
| Obstinacy and Hardness of Heart | 40 | 529 |
| Obtrusiveness | 94 | 477 |
| Occasional Fast and Feast Days (Chap.) | | 579 |
| Free-will Offerings | 50 | 643 |
| Occupations. *See* Industrial Employments. | | |
| Ocean. *See* Sea | 26 | 385 |
| Oded the Prophet | 121 | 276 |
| Odors Burned for the Dead | 102 | 379 |
| Offering, Altar only Place of | 36 | 636 |
| of Cain and Abel | 1 | 628 |
| to God by Gentiles | 29 | 84 |
| Pertained to Priests | 28 | 609 |
| Officers, Authority of | 19 | 489 |
| of David | 89 | 222 |
| King Appoints | 11 | 445 |
| " " | 18 | 489 |
| of King's Court | 22, 23 | 450 |
| Offices of Christ (Chap.) | | 69 |
| and Gifts, Sacred (Chap.) | | 623 |
| of Holy Spirit | 68 | 31 |
| Sacred (Book) | | 605 |
| Official Purity | 51 | 456 |
| Officials, Solomon's | 92 | 223 |
| Offshoots of Abrahamic Stock (Chap.) | | 313 |
| Og of Bashan Conquered | 51 | 243 |
| Oil and Blood, Sprinkled on Priests | 59 | 647 |
| Holy Anointing | 54 | 645 |
| Ointment. *See* Anointing. | | |
| for Body | 50 | 368 |
| Holy, Priests made | 25 | 609 |
| Old Age (Chap.) | | 373 |
| Duties of | 81 | 374 |
| " to | 82 | 374 |
| Feeble | 80 | 374 |
| Instances of | 84 | 374 |
| Prayer for Favor in | 44 | 185 |
| Promised | 77 | 373 |
| " on Conditions | 78 | 374 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Old Age— | | |
| Promises to | 83 | 374 |
| Venerable | 76 | 373 |
| Vigorous | 79 | 374 |
| Old Covenant, Backsliding | 76 | 562 |
| Old Economy, Persecutions | 9 | 661 |
| " " Resurrection in | 18 | 678 |
| Old Home (Judea after Restoration) | 146 | 296 |
| Love of | 78 | 433 |
| Old and New Heavens | 6 | 383 |
| Old Order of Service Restored by David | 28 | 590 |
| Old Testament Writers | 1 | 1 |
| Olive-Tree and Golden Candlestick, a Sign | 81 | 165 |
| Omnipotence of Christ | 122 | 67 |
| of God | 47 | 26 |
| Omnipresence of Christ | 122 | 66 |
| of God | 40 | 25 |
| Omniscience of Christ | 122 | 66 |
| of God | 42 | 25 |
| Omri, Reign of | 103 | 267 |
| One God, Three Persons. *See* Trinity. | | |
| Onesimus Sent Back | 25, 26 | 439–40 |
| Oppression | 28 | 524 |
| Denounced | 86 | 472 |
| of Hebrews in Egypt | 13 | 314 |
| of Hirelings Forbidden | 31 | 441 |
| Poor Liable to | 92 | 475 |
| of Poor, Nehemiah Stops | 172 | 303 |
| of Psammetichus | 51 | 330 |
| Ordeal of Jealousy | 45 | 426 |
| Order of Battle | 51 | 495 |
| to March | 41 | 494 |
| of Resurrection | 25 | 679 |
| of Service for the Year | 49 | 641 |
| Ordinances, Importance of | 91 | 656 |
| Ordination of Evangelists | 73 | 622 |
| of Teachers | 74 | 622 |
| Oriental Despot Described | 1 | 443 |
| Origin of Nations (Chap.) | | 312 |
| Original Sin. *See* Depravity | 3, 4 | 515 |
| Ornaments of Dress | 49 | 367 |
| Removed | 49 | 367 |
| Orphans (Chap.) | | 432 |
| Ostentation in Giving | 44 | 551 |
| Ostrich | 51 | 390 |
| Other Nations (Book) | | 312 |
| Othniel | 75 | 254 |
| Heroism | 114 | 509 |
| Ourselves, Sins Against (Chap.) | | 519 |
| Outward Man (Book) | | 355 |
| Overlying an Infant | 60 | 429 |
| Overseer, Joseph is | 4 | 436 |
| of King's Substance | 22 | 449 |
| Overtaking after Victory | 63 | 498 |
| Oxen | 58 | 392 |
| in Ploughing | 17 | 400 |
| Wild | 58 | 392 |
| Pain | 57 | 369 |
| Palace, David's | 92 | 260 |
| Palestine. *See* Canaan. | | |
| Reoccupied (Chap.) | | 299 |
| Palsy | 60 | 370 |
| Cured by Miracles | 68 | 136 |
| Miraculous | 86 | 139 |
| Pan of Coals | 54 | 407 |
| Panic | 58 | 497 |
| Among Edomites, etc. | 113 | 272 |
| from God | 9 | 487 |
| Parable of the Fig-Tree | 31 | 402 |
| Friend at Midnight | 41 | 179 |
| of Good Samaritan | 44 | 551 |
| Great Supper | 70 | 347 |
| Hid Treasure | 17 | 538 |
| House Built on Sand | 5 | 535 |
| Jehoash to Amaziah | 118 | 275 |
| " " " | 33 | 420 |
| Jotham's | 3 | 443 |
| Laborers in the Vineyard | 32 | 441 |
| Lazarus and the Rich Man | 47 | 683 |
| Lion, Ezekiel's | 72 | 393 |
| Lost Piece of Money | 13 | 537 |
| Lost Sheep | 57 | 392 |
| Marriage of King's Son | 70 | 348 |
| Mustard Seed | 1 | 673 |
| Nathan to David | 92 | 261 |
| Net Cast into the Sea | 36 | 681 |
| Pearl of Great Price | 17 | 538 |
| Pharisee and Publican | 57 | 557 |
| Prodigal Son | 13 | 537 |
| Rich Fool | 11 | 676 |
| Seed Cast into the Ground | 1 | 673 |
| Sower | 43 | 12 |
| Talents | 18 | 539 |
| Ten Pounds | 18 | 539 |
| Two Debtors | 35 | 546 |
| Two Eagles | 51 | 330 |
| Two Foundations | 5 | 535 |
| Two Sons | 18 | 539 |
| Unjust Judge | 41 | 179 |
| Unjust Steward | 43 | 442 |
| Unmerciful Servant | 53 | 554 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Parable— | | |
| Wheat and Tares | 37 | 681 |
| Wicked Husbandmen | 70 | 347 |
| Wise and Foolish Virgins | 36, 38 | 421, 2 |
| Woman of Tekoah | 63 | 460 |
| Parables on Call of Gentiles | 70 | 347 |
| Christ Teaches by | 51 | 43 |
| with Fools | 106 | 483 |
| Purpose of | 51 | 15 |
| Paradise | 7 | 398 |
| Rivers of | 21 | 385 |
| Paralytic. *See* Palsy. | | |
| Pardon, follows Justification | 30 | 545 |
| National, Intercession for | 64 | 191 |
| Prayer for | 44 | 182 |
| Parental Authority | 64 | 430 |
| Correction | 67 | 430 |
| Example | 65 | 430 |
| Indulgence | 68 | 430 |
| Instruction | 66 | 430 |
| Parents, and Children (Chap.) | | 426 |
| Children's Duties to | 69 | 431 |
| and Children, Love of | 82 | 433 |
| Choice of Wife by | 31, 32 | 419 |
| Gladness and Shame of | 71 | 432 |
| in Law | 79 | 433 |
| Offences against | 70 | 431 |
| Sins of, Suffered for | 78 | 114 |
| Wish of, on Marriage | 34 | 420 |
| Parley, Military | 128 | 512 |
| of Rabshakeh | 122 | 277 |
| to Terminate Siege | 128 | 513 |
| Parlor | 53 | 407 |
| Partiality Forbidden | 40 | 548 |
| Parting, Salutation at | 101 | 479 |
| Partizans with Enemy, Intelligence from | 104 | 507 |
| Partridge | 50 | 390 |
| Parturition. *See* Childbirth. | | |
| Paschal Lamb | 12 | 575 |
| Passenger Cast Overboard | 91 | 412 |
| Passions, Human, God as Having | 22–32 | 20–23 |
| Passover | 12 | 575 |
| in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 648 |
| Hezekiah's | 122 | 277 |
| Instances of | 13 | 576 |
| Josiah's | 125 | 279 |
| Little | 12 | 575 |
| Preceded Lord's Supper | 90 | 655 |
| Preparations for Last, Foretold by Christ | 64 | 46 |
| Sacrifices at | 49 | 642 |
| Pasturage, Migration for | 57 | 391 |
| Patience | 59 | 557 |
| in Affliction | 49 | 106 |
| in Listening | 106 | 482 |
| in Prayer | 41 | 179 |
| Patriarchal Altars | 1 | 581 |
| Entertainment | 99 | 478 |
| Genealogies (Chap.) | | 206 |
| Patriarchs Polygamists | 20 | 415 |
| Paul, Advice of, to Servants | 24 | 439 |
| Apostleship of | 69 | 621 |
| and Barnabas Part | 79 | 350 |
| Conspiracy to Murder | 17 | 666 |
| Defends Resurrection | 21 | 678 |
| in Jerusalem | 190 | 308 |
| Journey from Ephesus to Jerusalem | 81 | 351 |
| Labor among the Jews | 191 | 309 |
| Life, Conversion, and Office of | 73 | 348 |
| Missionary Tours | 77–80 | 349–51 |
| Ordered to Rome | 83 | 353 |
| Sent to Cesarea | 83 | 352 |
| and Silas, in Asia and Europe | 79 | 351 |
| Thought Better not to Marry | 11 | 414 |
| Trial of | 83 | 352 |
| Voyage to Italy | 84 | 353 |
| Pay for Hospitality Declined | 105 | 482 |
| Paying Promptly | 87 | 473 |
| Peace with God. *See* Blessedness; Joy. | | |
| Peace-Offering at Consecrating Priests | 58 | 646 |
| How made | 47 | 640 |
| Peace, Ten Years of, under Asa | 112 | 270 |
| Universal | 4 | 675 |
| Peaceableness | 52 | 553 |
| Pearl of Great Price, Parable | 17 | 538 |
| Pearls | 18 | 384 |
| Peacock and Ostrich | 51 | 390 |
| Pekah, Reign of | 107 | 269 |
| Pekahiah, Reign of | 106 | 269 |
| Penalties of Idolatry (Chap.) | | 76 |
| for Neglecting and Opposing the Law | 50 | 14 |
| Penalty. *See* Punishment. | | |
| for Abuse of Bond Servants | 15 | 438 |
| for Assault | 78 | 468 |
| for Altering Scripture | 25 | 8 |
| of Backsliding | 76 | 563 |
| of Blasphemy | 40 | 204 |
| of Disbelieving Prophecy | 18 | 152 |
| of Drunkenness | 89 | 365 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Penalty— | | |
| for Eating Blood | 68 | 650 |
| " " Fat | 69 | 650 |
| for Intercourse with Menstruous Women | 73 | 466 |
| for Neglect of Passover | 12 | 575 |
| " " of Sabbatical Year | 10 | 574 |
| for Offering Strange Fire | 30 | 610 |
| for Theft | 9 | 437 |
| " | 5 | 436 |
| for Trespass | 78 | 468 |
| of Usurping Priesthood | 20 | 607 |
| of Violating Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| for Violating Day of Atonement | 22 | 579 |
| of Witchcraft | 47, 48 | 87 |
| Penitent, Promises to | 13 | 536 |
| Pentecost | 16 | 578 |
| after Christ | 187 | 308 |
| Christians Observed | 49 | 642 |
| Sacrifices at | 49 | 642 |
| Pentecostal Beginning | 187 | 308 |
| People, Accept God as Sovereign | 66 | 251 |
| Christ's Fame with | 43 | 41 |
| Consent to Government | 50 | 456 |
| Escort King | 32 | 452 |
| to Help Build Temple | 35 | 591 |
| their Impression of John the Baptist | 3 | 33 |
| their Reception of Christ | 76 | 48–52 |
| Reception of Prophet by (Chap.) | | 151 |
| Sin-Offering for, Day of Atonement | 44 | 639 |
| Wicked | 53 | 457 |
| Perfection, Absolute, not Found | 72 | 562 |
| Christian | 72 | 561 |
| of Scripture | 34 | 10 |
| Perfume, Sacred | 34 | 635 |
| Perfumed Garments | 50 | 368 |
| Perga, Paul at | 77 | 350 |
| Perjury. *See* False Swearing; Oaths. | | |
| Persecution (Book) | | 600 |
| Aggravates Affliction | 47 | 105 |
| of Christ | 76 | 51 |
| Complained of | 9 | 661 |
| Conduct under (Chap.) | | 668 |
| Endured | 10 | 663 |
| Failure of | 35 | 671 |
| First | 189 | 308 |
| Forbidden | 33 | 670 |
| Foretold and Endured (Chap.) | | 661 |
| Honest | 11 | 664 |
| Kinds and Methods of (Chap.) | | 664 |
| Overruled and Avenged (Chap.) | | 670 |
| by Saul or Paul | 19 | 667 |
| Persecutor Converted | 34 | 670 |
| Persecutors of the Poor, Imprecations on | 71 | 194 |
| Perseverance. *See* Steadfastness. | | |
| unto the End | 85 | 570 |
| in Prayer | 41 | 179 |
| Persia. *See* Medo-Persian Empire. | | |
| Action of Government on Rebuilding Temple | 168 | 301 |
| Jews in | 140 | 291 |
| Personality of Holy Spirit | 63 | 30 |
| Persons, Discourse about | 106 | 483 |
| of God. *See* Trinity. | | |
| Sacred (Book) | | 605 |
| Perversion of Lord's Supper | 90 | 656 |
| Pestilence | 70 | 372 |
| Peter, Christ's Prayer for | 67 | 620 |
| Christ's Final Charge to | 67 | 621 |
| Commission to | 122 | 67 |
| Cornelius Sends for | 74 | 349 |
| Peter's Denial of Christ | 68 | 560 |
| Denial of Christ, Foretold by Him | 56 | 44 |
| Dissimulation | 30 | 525 |
| Martyrdom Foretold by Christ | 65 | 46 |
| Offence | 31 | 525 |
| Vision of Clean and Unclean Animals | 44 | 160 |
| Vision of; Goes to Cornelius | 74 | 349 |
| Wounds High Priest's Servant | 1 | 485 |
| Pharaoh. *See* Egypt. | | |
| Pharaoh's Butler and Baker, Dreams of | 35 | 157 |
| Daughter, Married Solomon | 96 | 263 |
| Dream | 36 | 157 |
| Refuses to let Israel go | 25, 28 | 234, 5 |
| Slaughter of Infants | 18 | 449 |
| Pharaoh-Necho Defeated at Carchemish | 51 | 330 |
| Pharisaic Formalism Condemned | 83 | 569 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Pharisee and Publican, Parable | 57 | 557 |
| Pharisees, Casuistry about Oaths | 104 | 659 |
| Perverted Ceremonial | 84 | 654 |
| Phenomena, Miraculous (Chap.) | | 141 |
| Philemon to Receive Onesimus as Brother | 26 | 440 |
| Philistia, Prophecies about | 59 | 341 |
| Philistine Idols | 30 | 84 |
| Servitudes of Hebrews | 82, 83 | 256 |
| Philistines Attack Jehoram | 114 | 273 |
| David's Battles with | 92 | 262 |
| Friends with Abraham and Isaac | 11 | 314 |
| Move the Ark About | 18 | 588 |
| Return the Ark | 19 | 588 |
| Slain at Samson's Death | 49 | 406 |
| Take the Ark | 17 | 588 |
| Twice Smitten by David | 92 | 260 |
| Philosophical Lecture-Room, Christians Use | 101 | 604 |
| Phinehas' Zeal against Harlotry | 70 | 465 |
| Phrygia, Paul in | 80 | 351 |
| Physicians | 71 | 373 |
| Piety. *See* Book XXI. | | 534 |
| Pigeons. *See* Dove. | | |
| Pilate Unwilling to Condemn Christ | 85 | 56 |
| Pilate's Wife, Dream of | 43 | 159 |
| Pillars | 49 | 406 |
| of Cloud and Fire | 10–12 | 125 |
| Jachin and Boaz | 46 | 592 |
| of Stone, in Memorial | 2 | 581 |
| of Tabernacle Court | 6 | 583 |
| Place of Prayer | 42 | 179 |
| " " a Siege, a Sign | 68 | 163 |
| Plague Cured by Miracle | 66 | 135 |
| Plagues, of Egypt, Foretold | 2 | 122, 3 |
| Miraculous | 83 | 139 |
| Planting | 18 | 400 |
| Pleading in Prayer (Chap.) | | 186 |
| Pledges, on Borrowing | 89 | 473 |
| Plenty. *See* Fertility. | | |
| Plot, Sanballat's | 172 | 303 |
| Ploughing | 17 | 400 |
| Plumbline, a Sign | 76 | 164 |
| Plunder. *See* Spoils, etc. (Chap.) | | 504 |
| Poison from Serpents Miraculously Cured | 78 | 138 |
| Poisoned Rivers and Fountains | 24 | 385 |
| Poisonous Food made Wholesome | 56 | 134 |
| Polity of Hebrews (Chap.) | | 251 |
| Polygamy. *See* Wives. | | |
| and Concubinage | 20 | 415 |
| under Mosaic Law | 21 | 415 |
| Solomon's | 95 | 266 |
| Pool of Bethesda | 19 | 384 |
| Poor. *See* Poverty. | | |
| always to be Found | 92 | 475 |
| Curses on Persecutors of | 71 | 194 |
| Intercession for | 62 | 190 |
| Nehemiah stops Oppressing | 172 | 303 |
| Popular Escort | 32 | 452 |
| Porch of Ezekiel's Temple | 86 | 602 |
| of Temple, Dimensions | 39 | 592 |
| Porches | 52 | 406 |
| Porters of Temple under David | 97 | 224 |
| Position, Military | 45 | 494 |
| Positions, Strong Military | 66 | 499 |
| Possession by Devils | 47 | 204 |
| Posts. *See* Royal Couriers | 103 | 481 |
| Royal, in Persia | 140 | 292, 3 |
| Postures in Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Pottery | 64 | 408 |
| Poverty. *See* Poor. | | |
| " | 92 | 475 |
| Power of God. *See* Irresistibility, etc. | 48 | 27 |
| " " " | 53 | 28 |
| Praise to God (Chap.) | | 171 |
| to God as Creator | 8 | 95 |
| for Miracles | 104 | 143 |
| Service of | 92 | 656 |
| in the Temple | 59 | 596 |
| Praising God in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Prayer. *See* Imprecations; Intercessions. | | |
| of Abraham for Sodom | 50 | 188 |
| Acceptable, Conditions of | 41 | 178 |
| Adjuncts of | 42 | 180 |
| of Agur | 92 | 475 |
| Answers to | 43 | 181 |
| " " " | 44 | 185 |
| of Christ, when Dying | 97 | 59 |
| " " for St. Peter | 67 | 620 |
| David's in Old Age | 81 | 374 |
| Efficacy of | 43 | 181 |
| Examples of | 45 | 186 |
| Externals of | 42 | 179 |
| Forms of | 42 | 180 |
| to God (Chap.) | | 177 |
| " " Punished | 45 | 186 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Prayer— | | |
| for Holy Spirit | 66 | 30 |
| for Increase of Flocks | 57 | 391 |
| for Jerusalem | 174 | 304 |
| Jewish Places of, Christians Use | 101 | 604 |
| Lord's | 42 | 180 |
| Objects of | 44 | 182 |
| for Persecutors | 28 | 669 |
| Places of | 100 | 604 |
| Pleading in (Chap.) | | 186 |
| Secret, Commanded | 42 | 179 |
| in Storm | 90 | 412 |
| Preachers of Another Gospel Cursed | 72 | 194 |
| Preaching, the Apostles' Duty | 65 | 620 |
| Christ's | 52–55 | 43 |
| " Prophesied | 14 | 35 |
| an Evangelist's Duty | 74 | 622 |
| the Gospel | 5 | 535 |
| of True Doctrine | 91 | 625 |
| Precious Metals | 17, 18 | 384 |
| Stones | 18 | 384 |
| " in Breastplate of Judgment | 11 | 606 |
| " of Temple | 43 | 592 |
| Predestination. *See* Book of Life; Election; Foreknowledge; Purposes, etc. | | |
| Predictions. *See also* Prophecies. | | |
| of Apostolic Pentecost | 187 | 308 |
| of Babylon as Conqueror of Judah | 138 | 289 |
| of Babylonish Captivity | 122 | 278 |
| of Breaking of Ships | 113 | 272, 3 |
| of Captivity | 136 | 287 |
| of Chaldean Destruction of Jerusalem | 180 | 305 |
| of Christ's Betrayal | 56 | 44 |
| of Cyrus as Deliverer | 144 | 295 |
| of David's Reign and Successors | 92 | 259 |
| of Day of Pentecost | 187 | 308 |
| of Death of Jehoahaz | 126 | 280 |
| of Defeat | 10 | 487 |
| of Deliverance from Assyrians | 122 | 278 |
| of Destruction of Herod's Temple | 79 | 601 |
| of Destruction of Jerusalem | 180 | 305, 6 |
| by Romans | 182 | 307 |
| of Disruption of Israel | 97 | 266 |
| of Evil from Flight to Egypt | 130 | 284 |
| of Fall of Temple | 66 | 597 |
| of Flight | 60 | 498 |
| of Jehoiachin's Captivity | 179 | 305 |
| of Josiah's Destruction of Idolatry | 125 | 279 |
| of Miracles | 2 | 122 |
| of Nebuchadnezzar's Taking Jerusalem | 129 | 281 |
| of Persecution (Chap.) | | 661 |
| of Punishment of Eli's Sons | 32 | 611 |
| of Restoration of Captivity | 16 | 399 |
| " " " Jerusalem | 181 | 307 |
| " " " Jews | 142–155 | 293–9 |
| of Sojourn in Egypt | 14 | 232 |
| of Victory | 113 | 272 |
| " " | 5, 8 | 486, 7 |
| of Zedekiah's being Blinded | 129 | 282 |
| Pregnancy | 53 | 427 |
| Premiers, Mordecai; Haman | 140 | 291–3 |
| " " " | 53 | 333, 4 |
| Pre-Mosaic Servitude (Chap.) | | 436 |
| Preparation for Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| Presbyter-Bishops (Chap.) | | 622 |
| Duties of | 78 | 623 |
| Qualifications of | 77 | 623 |
| Respect and Obedience to | 79 | 623 |
| Reward of | 80 | 623 |
| Prescriptions | 72 | 373 |
| Presents. *See* Gifts. | | |
| at Betrothal | 35 | 421 |
| Presidents, in Babylon | 139 | 291 |
| Pride | 16 | 520 |
| Humbled | 57 | 556 |
| and Humility | 57 | 555 |
| of Nebuchadnezzar Punished | 49 | 326 |
| Satan's Fall by | 29 | 202 |
| Soldier's | 116 | 510 |
| of Tyre | 57 | 340 |
| Priest, Christ is | 131 | 72 |
| Daughter, Harlotry by | 70 | 465 |
| Priesthood of Christ Foretold | 32 | 38 |
| of Christian Believers | 33 | 612 |
| Priests. *See* High Priest. (Chap.) | | 607 |
| Bargain for Betrayal of Christ | 78 | 53, 4 |
| Blemish Incapacitates | 24 | 608 |
| Consecration Sacrifices | 58 | 646 |
| Defilement while on Duty | 81 | 653 |
| Duty as to Leprosy | 61 | 370 |
| on Duty, Wine Forbidden to | 34 | 364 |
| to Eat Shewbread | 35 | 635 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Priests— | | |
| Explain the Resurrection | 105 | 60 |
| Functions of | 25 | 608 |
| Idolatrous Jewish | 26 | 83 |
| Inaugurated | 57 | 646 |
| Lands of, in Ezekiel's Vision | 96 | 604 |
| over Levites | 43 | 613 |
| Maintenance of | 28 | 609 |
| Marriage of | 26 | 418 |
| Military Duties | 22 | 490 |
| Nehemiah Provides for | 172 | 304 |
| Office Usurped by Uzziah | 119 | 276 |
| Organization under David | 95 | 223 |
| Receive Temple Treasure | 171 | 301 |
| Received Money for Victims | 42 | 639 |
| had Remainder of Offerings | 36 | 636 |
| Returned with Zerubbabel | 99 | 224 |
| Saul Slays | 16 | 449 |
| Special Purity of | 80 | 653 |
| Sprinkled with Oil and Blood | 59 | 647 |
| Wicked | 32 | 611 |
| Withstand Uzziah's Sacrilege | 119 | 276 |
| Prime Ministers, Mordecai and Haman | 140 | 291–3 |
| Mordecai and Haman | 53 | 333, 4 |
| Primitive Economy in Sacred Office (Chap.) | | 605 |
| in Sacrifice, Precedence of | 4 | 605 |
| Primitive and Gentile Sacrifices (Chap.) | | 628 |
| Prince, of Hebrew Tribe | 70 | 252 |
| of Israel, in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 618 |
| in Ezekiel's Vision, Lands of | 96 | 604 |
| Princesses, Virgin, Dress of | 2 | 413 |
| Prison, Hell is | 41 | 682 |
| Jehoiachin Released from | 128 | 281 |
| Miraculous Deliverance from | 93 | 141 |
| Prisoner, Military Escort with, | 81 | 470 |
| Trusted | 81 | 470 |
| Prisoners, Intelligence from | 101 | 506 |
| Taken | 85 | 503 |
| of War (Chap.) | | 503 |
| Private Fasts | 24 | 580 |
| House, for Christian Worship | 101 | 604 |
| Probation. *See* Moral Discipline: Purposes of God. | | |
| Procession, Dedication of Solomon's Temple | 57 | 594 |
| Prodigal Son, Parable | 13 | 537 |
| Produce to be Tithed | 22 | 633 |
| Profane Authors Referred to | 8 | 4 |
| " Sacrifices | 32 | 611 |
| Prohibited Degrees, in Marriage | 23 | 416 |
| Promise of Holy Spirit | 65 | 30 |
| Promises of God to His People | 82 | 568 |
| Promulgation of Scripture (Chap.) | | 7 |
| Prophecies. *See* Predictions. | | |
| Alexander | 61 | 342 |
| Amalekites | 44 | 321 |
| Ammon | 55 | 337 |
| by Angel of the Lord | 7 | 197 |
| Antiochus Epiphanes | 61 | 343 |
| Arabia | 60 | 342 |
| Assyria | 47 | 322 |
| Babylon | 49 | 325 |
| " Mystical | 50 | 326 |
| about Christ (Chap.) | | 34 |
| by Christ, His Reason for | 67 | 46 |
| of Completion of Zerubbabel's Temple | 72 | 599 |
| as to Conversion of Gentiles (Chap.) | | 345 |
| Edom | 56 | 337 |
| Egypt | 51 | 330 |
| Elam | 48 | 325 |
| Ethiopia | 52 | 333 |
| about Gentiles (Chap.) | | 320 |
| " Heathen | 43 | 320 |
| of the Holy Ghost | 63, 65 | 30 |
| against Israel and Judah | 132–4 | 285, 6 |
| of Jewish Idolatry | 58 | 89 |
| of John the Baptist | 1 | 32 |
| about Judas | 78 | 53 |
| Kenites | 45 | 321 |
| Little Horn | 63 | 344 |
| Macedonian Empire | 61 | 342 |
| Magog; Meshech; Tubal | 64 | 344 |
| Medo-Persian Empire | 53 | 333 |
| Moab | 54 | 335 |
| Persia | 53 | 333 |
| Philistia | 59 | 341 |
| Rome | 62 | 343 |
| Syria | 46 | 321 |
| Tubal | 64 | 344 |
| Tyre | 57 | 339 |
| Zidon | 58 | 341 |
| Prophecy. *See* Foreknowledge of God | 45 | 26 |
| (Chap.) | | 150 |
| Fulfilment of | 12, 13 | 150 |
| of Jeremiah sent to Babylon | 49 | 329 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Prophet. *See* False Prophet. | | |
| *See* Two Witnesses of Apocalypse | 72 | 622 |
| Causes Death by Fire | 18 | 126 |
| Christ Foretold as | 29 | 37 |
| " Regarded as | 76 | 50 |
| Denunciation of Jehoiakim | 127 | 280 |
| Disobedient, Death of | 57 | 618 |
| " Slain by Lion | 50 | 132 |
| Duties of (Chap.) | | 149 |
| Elijah | 60 | 618 |
| Heathen, Acknowledges God's Authority | 64 | 619 |
| to be Helped in Distress | 16 | 152 |
| without Honor in his own Country | 17 | 152 |
| under House Arrest | 81 | 470 |
| Impatient | 61 | 618 |
| Imprisoned | 81 | 470 |
| Jonas, a Sign | 86 | 165 |
| Marries an Adulteress, as Sign | 78 | 164 |
| Marries a Prostitute, as Sign | 77 | 164 |
| Orders Captives Released | 121 | 276 |
| Predictions of (Chap.) | | 150 |
| Qualifications of (Chap.) | | 147 |
| Reception of by the People (Chap.) | | 151 |
| Rebukes Asa | 112 | 271 |
| " Jehoshaphat | 113 | 272 |
| Saul becomes | 6 | 147 |
| must Speak what God Said to him | 10 | 149 |
| Prophetesses (Chap.) | | 156 |
| Prophetess Huldah | 20 | 153 |
| Prophetic Gift; Desirable to Christians | 70 | 621 |
| Honor Due to | 70 | 621 |
| Instances of | 71 | 622 |
| Rules for Exercising | 70 | 621 |
| Vision of Earthquakes | 42 | 131 |
| Prophets. *See* False Prophets; Wicked Prophets (Chap.) | | 617 |
| in Christian Church (Chap.) | | 621 |
| False (Chap.) | | 153 |
| " Christ Foretells | 61 | 45 |
| Hatred of | 19 | 153 |
| Office of | 56 | 617 |
| Raising the Dead by | 89 | 140 |
| Reprove Delay to Finish Temple | 166 | 301 |
| Schools of (Chap.) | | 153 |
| Propitiation by Christ | 128 | 70 |
| Proposals for Marriage | 33 | 420 |
| Prosperity is from God | 40 | 104 |
| of the Righteous | 66 | 110 |
| of Righteous and Wicked | 56 | 107 |
| of the Wicked | 69 | 111 |
| Complaints of it | 70 | 111 |
| Prostitute, Prophet Marries, as Sign | 77 | 164 |
| Prostitution. *See* Harlotry. | | |
| Prostration | 18 | 358 |
| in Prayer. *See* Lying Down, etc. | | |
| Protection, is from God | 40 | 104 |
| Providence. *See* God, Providence of; Works of God (Book). | | |
| Provisions Carried by Travellers | 103 | 480 |
| for War | 36 | 492 |
| Refused | 37 | 493 |
| Want of, in War | 77 | 501 |
| Prudence of Unjust Steward | 43 | 442 |
| Psammetichus, Oppression of | 51 | 330 |
| Ptolemais, Paul at | 81 | 351 |
| Public. *See* Civil and Social Life (Book); Nation; National; People. | | |
| Public Fasts | 23 | 579 |
| Inscriptions (of Law) | 21 | 7 |
| Reading of Scripture | 26, 27 | 8, 9 |
| Worship | 92 | 656 |
| Praise part of | 23 | 173 |
| Punishments. *See* Crimes and Punishments; Penalty; Retribution. | | |
| of Children | 67 | 430 |
| by Conscience | 76 | 113 |
| Corporal | 82 | 470 |
| of Covetousness | 36 | 528 |
| of Disobedience to Parents | 69 | 431 |
| of Drunkenness | 39 | 365 |
| of Eli's Sons | 32 | 611 |
| of False Prophets | 25 | 155 |
| for False Witness | 77 | 467 |
| for not Fearing God | 4 | 167 |
| of Fools | 15 | 519 |
| of Followers of False Prophets | 26 | 156 |
| Future. *See* Doom of the Wicked; Hell; Wicked. | | |
| of Harlot by Burning | 69 | 464 |
| Punishment— | | |
| of Hebrews for Fear | 43 | 239 |
| of Hypocrisy | 32 | 527 |
| by Parents | 67 | 430 |
| etc., of Persecution (Chap.) | | 670 |
| of Persecutors | 36 | 671 |
| of Pride | 16 | 520 |
| of Rebellion against God | 42 | 530 |
| Removal of Children is | 49 | 427 |
| by Removing Holy Days | 4 | 571 |
| of Sin (Chap.) | | 531 |
| of Sins against Nature | 12 | 518 |
| Sin Leads to its Own | 75 | 113 |
| for Sins of Others | 78 | 114 |
| of Unbelief | 24 | 543 |
| of Unfaithfulness of Hebrews | 13 | 232 |
| of Unsteadfastness in Persecution | 32 | 670 |
| of Usurping Priest's Office | 119 | 276 |
| by War | 2 | 485 |
| of the Wicked Everlasting | 48 | 683 |
| of Wicked Priests | 32 | 611 |
| of " Prophets | 63 | 619 |
| Purchase of Burial Ground | 100 | 379 |
| of Land by Jeremiah | 16 | 399 |
| Purifications, Ceremonial (Chap.) | | 649 |
| Imperfect, Excused | 13 | 577 |
| New Testament on | 83 | 653 |
| Water of | 79 | 653 |
| Purim, Established | 140 | 293 |
| Feast of | 18 | 579 |
| Purity of Heart | 66 | 559 |
| of Priests | 80 | 653 |
| of Scripture | 33 | 10 |
| Purple Dress | 46 | 367 |
| Purpose, God Changing | 31 | 22 |
| " " Deterred from | 32 | 23 |
| " " Swearing to | 30 | 22 |
| Purposes of God (Chap.) | | 116 |
| Pursuit after Victory | 62 | 498 |
| Victory and (Chap.) | | 497 |
| Purveyors, Solomon's | 93 | 223 |
| Quails, Miraculously Sent | 48 | 132 |
| Quarrels. *See* Strife | 26 | 523 |
| of Birds | 53 | 390 |
| Quarries | 15 | 384 |
| Quarter not Given | 84 | 503 |
| Queen Athaliah | 116 | 273 |
| Queen, Banquets to and by | 53 | 335 |
| Jewish Maiden becomes | 140 | 291 |
| " " " | 53 | 334 |
| Removed for Idolatry | 112 | 270 |
| Repudiated | 53 | 334 |
| of Sheba, Visits Solomon | 96 | 265 |
| Slain | 40 | 454 |
| Queen-Mother's Influence | 26 | 450 |
| Questions of Sovereignty (Chap.) | | 452 |
| Raid, Amalekite | 31 | 317 |
| Raiment. *See* Clothes (Chap.) | | 366 |
| Miracles in (Chap.) | | 133 |
| Pledged, not kept over Night | 89 | 473 |
| Rain | 30 | 336 |
| God Causes | 11 | 96 |
| " | 20 | 99 |
| Rainbow, God Causes | 11 | 96 |
| Raising the Dead, Miracles in (Chap.) | | 139 |
| Rams' Horns, Trumpets of | 56 | 244 |
| Rape | 67 | 464 |
| Rashness of Young Counsellors | 24 | 450 |
| Raven | 48 | 390 |
| Razor, a Sign | 70 | 163 |
| Reading of Scripture, Public | 26, 27 | 8, 9 |
| Real Estate Purchased | 16 | 399 |
| Reapers | 20 | 400 |
| Reaping, Spiritual | 18 | 400 |
| Rebekah's Favoritism | 82 | 434 |
| Rebellion of Absalom | 92 | 261 |
| " " " | 35 | 452 |
| of Adonijah | 92 | 262 |
| " " | 36 | 453 |
| of Conquered People | 38 | 454 |
| against God | 42 | 530 |
| " Moses and Aaron | 31 | 610 |
| and National Dismemberment | 37 | 454 |
| against Rehoboam | 98 | 267 |
| " " | 110 | 270 |
| of Zedekiah | 129 | 281 |
| Recapture of Plunder | 95 | 505 |
| Rechabites | 35 | 364 |
| used Tents | 40 | 405 |
| Recompense by Criminals | 54 | 458 |
| Reconnoissance | 99 | 506 |
| Reconnoitering | 49 | 495 |
| Record and Witnesses | 84 | 472 |
| Records of Land Purchased | 16 | 399 |
| Recovery from Backsliding | 76 | 563 |
| Red Heifer, for Water of Purification | 79 | 653 |
| Red Sea, Division of | 31, 32 | 128 |
| Israelites Delivered at | 30 | 236 |
| Redemption. *See* Man Redeemed (Book) | | 534 |
| of Devoted Things | 99 | 658 |
| of First-Born | 21 | 632 |
| of Inheritance | 84 | 472 |
| of Tithes | 22 | 633 |
| Reeds | 35 | 387 |
| Refiner and Purifier, Christ is | 139 | 73 |
| Reform by Hezekiah, Sacrifices at | 50 | 644 |
| of Jehoshaphat | 113 | 271, 2 |
| Refusal of Marriage Proposal | 33 | 420 |
| Refusing to Hear Scripture | 44 | 13 |
| Regal. *See* King; Royal. | | |
| Authority in Egypt | 2 | 443 |
| Government (Chap.) | | 443 |
| Regalia | 9 | 444 |
| Regeneration. *See* Man Redeemed (Book); New Birth; New Life. | | |
| Blessedness of (Chap.) | | 564 |
| Duties and Graces of (Chap.) | | 546 |
| Prayer for | 44 | 182 |
| Rehoboam, Children of | 46 | 213 |
| Counsellors | 110 | 270 |
| Polygamy | 20 | 415 |
| Reign of | 110 | 269 |
| Relations, Family. *See* Family (Book) | | 413 |
| Marriage with | 23 | 416 |
| Relationships of Christ; He Explains | 50 | 43 |
| Relatives, Christ's Treatment by | 46 | 41 |
| Relief of Siege Promised | 73 | 501 |
| Religion. *See* Duties to God (Book); Man Redeemed (Book). | | |
| False. *See* Idolatry and Superstition (Book) | | 74 |
| Inquiries of God concerning | 1 | 145 |
| Religious Efforts of Jehoshaphat | 113 | 271, 2 |
| Services by Ezra and Nehemiah | 172 | 303 |
| Remembering the Law | 45 | 13 |
| Remission of Sins, by Apostles | 65 | 620 |
| by Christ | 121 | 65 |
| Removal of Furniture, a Sign | 71 | 163 |
| Rendering Evil for Evil | 27 | 523 |
| Rending Clothes | 52 | 368 |
| " " | 100 | 478 |
| " " for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Repairers of Jerusalem under Nehemiah | 105 | 226 |
| Repentance (Chap.) | | 536 |
| and Apostasy, National | 74 | 113 |
| ascribed to God | 31 | 22 |
| of Bad Kings | 20 | 449 |
| a Duty | 12 | 536 |
| Encouragement to | 13 | 536 |
| Examples | 14 | 537 |
| of Good Kings | 14 | 448 |
| of Heathen possible | 43 | 321 |
| Nature of | 11 | 536 |
| of Nineveh | 47 | 322 |
| Required, in Ezekiel's Vision | 97 | 604 |
| and Restoration of Manasseh | 123 | 279 |
| Repetitions in Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Reprobation | 93 | 119 |
| Reproof, an Evangelist's Duty | 74 | 622 |
| Reproaching, a Duty of Ministers | 91 | 626 |
| Others | 50 | 553 |
| Reptiles (Chap.) | | 388 |
| Creation of | 6 | 95 |
| Miraculously Sent | 46 | 131 |
| Repudiation of Queen | 53 | 334 |
| Reputation | 107 | 483 |
| God Represented as Caring for | 29 | 22 |
| Resignation to God's Providence | 29 | 101 |
| Resistance to Holy Spirit | 71 | 31 |
| Respect for the Aged | 106 | 482 |
| due to Elders | 79 | 623 |
| for Riches | 91 | 474 |
| to Samuel | 59 | 618 |
| Responsibility of Prophet | 56 | 618 |
| Rest, on Sabbath | 6 | 572 |
| Heaven is | 49 | 683 |
| Restitution for Casualty | 78 | 468 |
| for Theft | 37 | 528 |
| Restlessness | 56 | 369 |
| Restoration from Captivity (Chap.) | | 293 |
| Sacrifices at | 50 | 644 |
| of Jerusalem Promised | 181 | 307 |
| Restoring Lost Property | 47 | 552 |
| Resurrection. *See* Raising the Dead | 121 | 65, 6 |
| of the Body (Chap.) | | 678 |
| of Christ (Chap.) | | 59 |
| " *See* Christ in Heaven | 116 | 62 |
| " Ensures that of His followers | 23 | 679 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Resurrection— | | |
| of Christ, Foretold by Him | 58 | 45 |
| " Prophesied | 23 | 37 |
| of the Dead at Christ's Death | 95 | 59 |
| Sadducees Disbelieved | 16 | 414 |
| Retribution, Cases of | 79 | 115 |
| after Death | 10 | 676 |
| Returning Good for Evil | 54 | 554 |
| Reuben, Genealogy of | 13 | 208 |
| Census in Wilderness | 53 | 215 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 249 |
| Incest | 66 | 463 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 66 | 216 |
| Revelation, Mediums and Methods of (Book) | | 145 |
| of Military Intelligence | 98 | 506 |
| Progressive | 14 | 151 |
| Revenge Avoided by Brother | 83 | 435 |
| Expected | 95 | 477 |
| Forbidden | 93 | 475 |
| Revenues, Solomon's | 96 | 265 |
| of Levites | 51 | 616 |
| of Priests | 28 | 610 |
| " Re-established | 29 | 610 |
| Reverence for Parents | 69 | 431 |
| Revilings and Reproaches | 13 | 664 |
| Revival. *See* Ezra; Josiah; Reform. | | |
| Prayer for | 44 | 183 |
| Revolt of Edomites from Jehoram | 114 | 273 |
| of Jehoiakim | 127 | 280 |
| Reward, Children as | 48 | 427 |
| of Godliness | 86 | 570 |
| of Good Ministers | 80 | 623 |
| of Ministerial Fidelity | 93 | 628 |
| of Obeying God | 8 | 167 |
| Rich, hardly enter Heaven | 44 | 550 |
| Fool, Parable | 11 | 676 |
| Man and Lazarus, Parable. | 47 | 683 |
| Riches | 91 | 473 |
| Advantages of | 91 | 474 |
| Disrespect at Loss of | 91 | 474 |
| Riddles. *See* Wedding Entertainments | 38 | 422 |
| Rider, among Myrtles, a Sign | 79 | 164 |
| Riding, Animals for | 83 | 395 |
| Righteous, Children of, Blessings to | 60 | 108 |
| Delivered from Death | 67 | 110 |
| " " Evil | 61 | 108 |
| Prayer of, Heard | 41 | 178 |
| Protection of, in this Life | 65 | 109 |
| a Protection to the Wicked | 63 | 109 |
| Spiritual Blessings of | 68 | 111 |
| Temporal Prosperity of | 59 | 108 |
| Promised to | 66 | 110 |
| Undismayed at Death | 91 | 377 |
| and Wicked Contrasted | 55 | 107 |
| " Final Doom of | 72 | 112 |
| " God's Feelings to | 58 | 108 |
| " Temporal Fortunes of | 56 | 107 |
| Righteousness, Apparent Little Good of | 6 | 660 |
| Love of | 80 | 566 |
| Prayer must be in | 41 | 178 |
| Riot about Paul at Ephesus | 80 | 351 |
| Jews make, about Paul | 82 | 352 |
| Riotous Mirth | 30 | 362 |
| Riotousness | 61 | 558 |
| Rising, Early | 40 | 366 |
| Rites, Sacred (Book) | | 628 |
| River of Life, John's | 22 | 385 |
| of Salvation, Ezekiel's | 22 | 385 |
| Rivers | 20 | 384, 5 |
| of Paradise | 21 | 385 |
| and Fountains Poisoned | 24 | 385 |
| Ideal | 22 | 385 |
| Robbing Parents | 70 | 431 |
| Robe. *See* Priests' Vestments. | | |
| Robe of Ephod | 13 | 606 |
| Rock Smitten by Moses | 36 | 130 |
| Roe and Hart | 68 | 393 |
| Rolls. *See* Books. | | |
| " or Books, Written Scripture in | 22 | 8 |
| Flying, a Sign | 82 | 165 |
| Romans, Assyria to be Destroyed by | 62 | 343 |
| Citizenship | 62 | 344 |
| Jerusalem to be Destroyed by | 182 | 307 |
| Rome, Paul among Jews of | 191 | 309 |
| Paul Ordered to | 83 | 353 |
| " Voyage to | 84 | 353 |
| Prophecies about | 62 | 343 |
| Roof | 50 | 406 |
| Route Homeward Safe, at Restoration | 145 | 295 |
| Rowing | 86 | 411 |
| Royal. *See* Regal, etc. | | |
| Anger and Favor | 28 | 451 |
| Bramble. *See* Bramble, etc. | 3 | 443 |
| Couriers | 103 | 481 |
| Gifts | 31 | 451 |
| Honors Offered Christ | 76 | 50 |
| Household | 21 | 449 |
| Royal— | | |
| Patronage | 29 | 451 |
| Succession | 33, 4 | 452 |
| Rulers. *See* Kings; Magistrates. | | |
| Bad, God sends | 34 | 102 |
| Corrupt | 83 | 256 |
| Obedience to | 48 | 455 |
| Opposition of, to Christ Prophesied | 18 | 36 |
| Ride White Asses | 83 | 395 |
| Sin-Offering for | 37 | 637 |
| Rules for Discourse | 106 | 482 |
| Ruling, a Duty of Elders | 78 | 623 |
| Ruth Gleaning | 21 | 401 |
| Sabbath. *See* Seventh Day | 6 | 572 |
| of the Land | 32 | 402 |
| made for Man | 7 | 573 |
| Nehemiah stops Desecration of | 172 | 304 |
| Day's Journey | 6 | 573 |
| Sacrifices on | 49 | 642 |
| Sacrifice in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 648 |
| Sabbatical Seasons (Chap.) | | 572 |
| Year | 10 | 574 |
| Sacerdotal Functions | 25 | 608 |
| Sackcloth | 52 | 368 |
| and Ashes, in Grief | 140 | 292 |
| Worn for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Sacraments, Worship, Church Fellowship (Chap.) | | 654 |
| Sacred Feasts | 30 | 362 |
| Perfume | 34 | 635 |
| Persons and Offices (Book) | | 605 |
| Places (Book) | | 581 |
| Purposes, Taxes for (Chap.) | | 632 |
| Rites and Forms (Book) | | 628 |
| Seasons (Book) | | 571 |
| " Historical (Chap.) | | 575 |
| Vessels. *See* Utensils of Tabernacle and Temple. | | |
| Vessels Restored by Cyrus | 158 | 300 |
| Sacredness of Landmarks | 85 | 472 |
| Sacrifice, Sacrifices. *See* Expiation; Human Sacrifices; Offerings. | | |
| by Aaron at Assuming Office | 62 | 647 |
| by Abel and Noah | 1, 2 | 605 |
| to Angel of the Lord | 8 | 197 |
| Bleeding or Animal (Chap.) | | 635 |
| Bloodless (Chap.) | | 634 |
| Christ is | 128 | 71 |
| of Christ Foretold | 31 | 38 |
| at Consecrating Priests | 58 | 646 |
| Daily, Morning and Evening | 49 | 641 |
| at Dedication of Solomon's Temple | 57 | 595 |
| by Defiled Nazarite | 98 | 658 |
| to be in a Definite Spot | 13 | 588 |
| at End of Nazarite's Vow | 98 | 658 |
| in Ezekiel's Vision | 64 | 648 |
| Hebrew System Inaugurated (Chap.) | | 645 |
| Human (Chap.) | | 85 |
| Joy in | 52 | 645 |
| Offices of Levites at | 46 | 615 |
| Places for Preparing, Ezekiel's Temple | 94 | 603 |
| Primitive Economy of (Chap.) | | 605 |
| " and Gentile (Chap.) | | 628 |
| Profane | 32 | 611 |
| at Purification of Leper | 74 | 651, 2 |
| Saul wrongly Offers | 89 | 258 |
| Significance of | 51 | 644 |
| Through the Year | 49 | 641 |
| of the Wicked | 53 | 645 |
| Sacrificial Fire, Miraculous | 21 | 127 |
| Meal, at Consecrating Priest | 60 | 647 |
| Ritual, under Abijah | 63 | 648 |
| under Solomon | 63 | 647 |
| Sacrificing, Duty of Priests | 25 | 608 |
| Sacrilege of Aaron's Sons | 30 | 610 |
| of Eli's Sons | 32 | 611 |
| Punished by Death | 18 | 126 |
| of Uzziah | 119 | 276 |
| Sadducees' Question on Marriage | 16 | 414 |
| Sailors. *See* Mariners. | | |
| in Storm, Vow of | 101 | 659 |
| St. Paul. *See* Paul. | | |
| St. Peter. *See* Peter. | | |
| Saints, Adoration of (Chap.) | | 86 |
| Babylon Drunk with Blood of | 50 | 330 |
| Intercession for | 63 | 190 |
| Little Horn to War against | 63 | 344 |
| Ministering to Necessity of | 43 | 549 |
| Sale of Land | 84 | 471 |
| Saliva | 21 | 358 |
| Salt | 16 | 384 |
| Sown as Symbol of Destruction | 16 | 384 |
| Salutation. *See* Kiss of Charity | | |
| Salutations | 101 | 478 |
| Christian | 41 | 549 |
| in Epistles, Sundry | 2 | 2 |
| Salvation. *See* Man Redeemed (Book) | | 534 |
| by Christ, Thanksgiving for | 26 | 174 |
| Ezekiel's River of | 22 | 385 |
| is by Grace | 4 | 534 |
| in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| Men may have if they will | 101 | 121 |
| Means of | 102 | 121 |
| Parables on. *See* Parables of Great Supper; Wedding. | | |
| Prayer for | 44 | 182 |
| from Scripture | 56 | 15 |
| Works Required for | 18 | 538 |
| Samaria, named from Shemer | 103 | 268 |
| to be Spoiled by Tiglath-Pileser | 47 | 322 |
| by Shalmaneser and Sargon | 47 | 322 |
| Samaritan Woman and Christ | 10 | 518 |
| Samaritans, Assyrians brought in | 32 | 317 |
| Christ Treats Kindly | 32 | 317 |
| Gospel Carried to | 71 | 348 |
| Jews Hate | 32 | 317 |
| Mongrel Worship | 28 | 83 |
| not to Help Rebuild Temple | 164 | 300 |
| Oppose Rebuilding Temple | 165 | 300 |
| " " " | 69 | 598 |
| " " " | 73 | 599 |
| Origin of Name | 32 | 317 |
| Samson | 82 | 256 |
| Death and Revenge | 49 | 406 |
| and Harlots | 71 | 465 |
| Heroism | 114 | 509 |
| Strength | 59 | 134 |
| Samuel, Book of | 4 | 3 |
| Called by God | 6 | 147 |
| Descent | 34 | 212 |
| Founder of Schools of Prophets; Early Life | 59 | 613 |
| and his Sons | 83 | 256 |
| Sanballat and Others, Oppose Nehemiah | 172 | 302, 3 |
| Sanctification is from God | 7 | 535 |
| Prayer for | 44 | 183 |
| from Scripture | 56 | 15 |
| Sanctuary, Higher Court at | 80 | 469 |
| for Criminals, in the Temple | 59 | 596 |
| King might Violate | 11 | 445 |
| Measured in Revelation | 98 | 604 |
| Priests took Care of | 25 | 608 |
| Vowed Servants of | 12 | 437 |
| Sandals | 47 | 367 |
| Sapphira's Falsehood | 81 | 526 |
| Sargon to Spoil Samaria | 47 | 322 |
| to Humble Egypt, etc. | 47 | 322 |
| Satan (Chap.) | | 202 |
| Afflicts | 35 | 203 |
| Binding of | 5 | 675 |
| Work of. *See* Parable of Tares | 37 | 681 |
| Satisfaction from Scripture | 52 | 15 |
| Saul, Body, Treatment of | 82 | 503 |
| Death of | 89 | 259 |
| Family and Descendants | 35 | 212 |
| Ferocity | 16 | 449 |
| hunts David | 9 | 661 |
| made King | 4 | 444 |
| Polygamy | 20 | 415 |
| a Prophet | 6 | 147 |
| Reign of | 89 | 257 |
| Tries to kill David | 57 | 458 |
| Saved, All may be | 2 | 534 |
| Few are | 3 | 534 |
| Multitude of | 59 | 684 |
| Saviour, Christ is | 132 | 72 |
| Sayings of the Seers, a book | 4 | 3 |
| Scape-Goat, Chosen | 44 | 639 |
| Let go | 44 | 640 |
| Scarlet Dress | 46 | 367 |
| Sceptre | 9 | 444 |
| as Sign of Immunity | 140 | 292 |
| " " " | 53 | 335 |
| Schools of the Prophets (Chap.) | | 153 |
| " " " | 59 | 618 |
| Scorn | 23 | 522 |
| Scouting | 99 | 506 |
| Scribes and Pharisees, Christ Denounces | 32 | 527 |
| Scripture (Book) | | 1 |
| Advantages of (Chap.) | | 15 |
| Characteristics of (Chap.) | | 10 |
| Duty to Know and Obey (Chap.) | | 12 |
| Efficacy of | 35 | 11 |
| For all | 38 | 11 |
| Fulfillment of | 36 | 11 |
| Hard to Understand | 39 | 12 |
| Hearers of Cautioned | 43 | 12 |
| Illuminating | 32 | 10 |
| Individuals and Classes to Hear | 41 | 12 |
| Inspiration of | 31 | 10 |
| Instruction in | 23 | 9 |
| Israel to Hear | 40 | 12 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Scripture— | | |
| Neglect and Opposition to | 49 | 14 |
| not to be Altered | 25 | 8 |
| Penalty for Altering | 25 | 8 |
| " " Neglecting and Opposing | 50 | 14 |
| Perfection of | 34 | 10 |
| Permanence of | 36 | 11 |
| Promulgation of (Chap.) | | 7 |
| Publicly Read | 26, 27 | 8, 9 |
| Purity of | 33 | 10 |
| Refusals to Hear | 44 | 13 |
| Sealing Books of | 24 | 8 |
| Standard of Truth | 37 | 11 |
| Study of | 29 | 9 |
| Truth of | 34 | 10 |
| Writers of | 1, 2 | 1 |
| in Written Rolls or Books | 23 | 8 |
| World, all, to Hear | 42 | 12 |
| Scudding | 91 | 412 |
| Sea | 26 | 385 |
| Molten, in Temple | 52 | 593 |
| Turned into Blood | 26 | 386 |
| Sealers of Nehemiah's Covenant | 107 | 228 |
| Sealing of Books | 24 | 8 |
| Seamanship, Bad | 87 | 411 |
| Seaports | 83 | 411 |
| Seasons | 27 | 386 |
| Maintained by God | 11 | 96 |
| Seats | 60 | 407 |
| Second Advent (Chap.) | | 677 |
| " Death | 45 | 682 |
| Secret Prayer Commanded | 42 | 179 |
| Secretaries in Hebrew Government | 72 | 254 |
| Security, Faith gives | 21 | 542 |
| Seed Cast into the Ground, Parable | 1 | 673 |
| Seed, not to be Mixed | 18 | 400 |
| Seer, Gifts at Consulting | 102 | 479 |
| Self-Conceit | 18 | 520 |
| Self-Control. *See* Government of Tongue | 56 | 555 |
| Self-Denial | 63, 64 | 558, 9 |
| Self-Existence of God | 37 | 24 |
| Self-Righteousness | 18 | 520 |
| Seminal Emission | 72 | 651 |
| Sennacherib's Attack on Jerusalem | 178 | 305 |
| Hezekiah Tributary to | 122 | 277 |
| Overthrown | 122 | 277 |
| Senses, The Five | 7 | 356 |
| Sepulchre, Christ's | 101 | 59 |
| " " Sealed | 102 | 60 |
| Seraph, touches Isaiah's Lips | 21 | 201 |
| Seraphim, Cherubim and | 13 | 198 |
| Serpent, Satan in Form of | 30 | 202 |
| Tempts Adam and Eve | 2 | 514 |
| Serpents | 46 | 389 |
| Charming them | 46 | 389 |
| Poison of, Miraculously Cured | 78 | 138 |
| Servant, Amnon's | 34 | 441 |
| Chooses Wife for Master's Son | 32 | 419 |
| Gehazi a Bad | 33 | 441 |
| Servants (Chap.) | | 441 |
| in Abraham's Time | 2 | 436 |
| Duties of | 27 | 410 |
| of God, Doom of Unfaithful | 44 | 442 |
| of God, Good Men are | 42 | 442 |
| are to be Desired | 37 | 441 |
| Given as Dowry | 2 | 436 |
| not Good Masters | 39 | 442 |
| Hints on Managing | 41 | 442 |
| Hired (Chap.) | | 440 |
| of Kings | 21 | 449 |
| and Masters (Book) | | 436 |
| in Place of Bad Sons | 40 | 442 |
| Paul's Advice to | 24 | 439 |
| Rank of | 38 | 441 |
| as Soldiers | 2 | 436 |
| Vowed, of Sanctuary | 12 | 437 |
| Service, King might Exact | 11 | 445 |
| Services, Sacred. *See* Sacred Rites and Forms (Book) | | 628 |
| of Temple after Restoration | 161 | 300 |
| Servitude (Book) | | 436 |
| Foreign, among Hebrews (Chap.) | | 439 |
| Generally (Chap.) | | 441 |
| Græco-Roman (Chap.) | | 439 |
| Hebrew (Chap.) | | 437 |
| for Hire (Chap.) | | 440 |
| Pre-Mosaic (Chap.) | | 436 |
| Servitudes to Foreign Nations (Chap.) | | 254 |
| Settlement, Exploring for | 103 | 480 |
| Settling Affairs at Death | 91 | 377 |
| Seven Days' Watch of Consecrated Priest | 61 | 647 |
| Seventh Day | 6 | 572 |
| Year. *See* Sabbatical Year | 10 | 574 |
| Seventy, The | 66 | 620 |
| Sexes not to Exchange Garments | 98 | 478 |
| Shadow brought Backward, a Sign | 59 | 162 |
| Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego | 19 | 127 |
| Shallum, Reign of | 105 | 269 |
| Shalmaneser to Spoil Samaria | 47 | 322 |
| Shame the Portion of the Wicked | 80 | 115 |
| Shamgar | 76 | 254 |
| Shaving of Beards for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Hair. *See* Nazarite. | | |
| Sheba's Insurrection | 92 | 261 |
| Sheba, Queen of, Visits Solomon | 96 | 265 |
| Shechemites Circumcised | 85 | 654 |
| Sheep and Goats | 57 | 391 |
| " " Parable | 36 | 681 |
| " Lost, Parable | 57 | 392 |
| " " Sinners are | 57 | 391 |
| Sheepshearing | 38 | 405 |
| Shem, Descendants of | 4, 5 | 206 |
| " " " | 4 | 313 |
| Shemaiah, Book of | 4 | 8 |
| Shepherd, Christ Foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| of the Sheep, Christ is | 145 | 74 |
| Shepherdesses | 36 | 404 |
| Shepherds | 33 | 402 |
| of Bethlehem | 33 | 403 |
| Duty of | 34 | 403 |
| Metaphorical | 35 | 404 |
| Visit Christ | 40 | 41 |
| Sheshan, Descendants of | 32 | 212 |
| Shewbread | 35 | 635 |
| Table of, Tabernacle | 10 | 585 |
| " " in Temple | 50 | 593 |
| Shibboleth | 61 | 498 |
| Shields. *See* Armor; Arms. | | |
| of Brass in Temple instead of Gold | 60 | 596 |
| Shiloh, Tabernacle and Ark at | 16 | 588 |
| Shimei's Enmity and Apology | 95 | 477 |
| Ship, Christ Teaches in | 54 | 44 |
| Ships. *See* Navy. | | |
| Built by Jehoshaphat | 113 | 272 |
| and Navigation (Chap.) | | 411 |
| Shipwreck, Escape from | 91 | 412 |
| of Paul at Malta | 84 | 354 |
| Shishak Spoils Jerusalem | 110 | 270 |
| Shoes | 47 | 367 |
| Put off in Reverence | 10 | 198 |
| Shophetim or Judges, in Hebrew Government | 72 | 254 |
| Shoterim or Secretaries | 72 | 254 |
| Shoulders ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Shulamite, Charms of | 3, 4 | 413 |
| Sick, Elders to Minister to | 78 | 623 |
| Sickness (Chap.) | | 369 |
| Caused by Sin | 74 | 373 |
| no more in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| Prayer for Recovery from | 44 | 185 |
| Recovery is of God | 75 | 373 |
| and Recovery of Hezekiah | 122 | 278 |
| Siege Formed | 71 | 500 |
| Incidents of | 72 | 500 |
| of Jerusalem, Nebuchadnezzar's | 129 | 281 |
| Place of, a Sign | 68 | 163 |
| Relief of, Promised | 73 | 501 |
| Raised | 74 | 501 |
| Signal for Protection after | 75 | 501 |
| Vivid Picture of | 72 | 500 |
| Sieges. *See* Ai; Jericho. | | |
| Directions on | 68 | 499 |
| Threatened | 69 | 499 |
| and Fortresses (Chap.) | | 499 |
| Sighing | 19 | 358 |
| Sight, Miraculous Gift of | 68 | 134 |
| Sign, Gift of Tongues is | 86 | 624 |
| Unknown | 55 | 162 |
| Signs and Symbolic Acts (Chap.) | | 160 |
| Signals by Archery | 31 | 492 |
| for Protection after Siege | 75 | 501 |
| by Trumpet | 39 | 493 |
| Significance of Sacrifices | 51 | 644 |
| Sihon of Heshbon, Conquered | 51 | 242 |
| Silence | 106 | 483 |
| Silencing God's Word | 15 | 665 |
| Silk | 45 | 366 |
| Silver. *See* Gold and Silver. | | |
| Simeon, Census in Wilderness | 54 | 215 |
| Genealogy | 14 | 208 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 67 | 216 |
| and Levi, History Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Simony | 73 | 31 |
| Sin. *See* Fallen Man (Book). | | 514 |
| Absolution for. *See* Remission. | | |
| Affliction Threatened for | 43 | 104 |
| Causing in Others | 35 | 527 |
| Christ's Treatment of | 10 | 518 |
| Countenance Showing | 9 | 357 |
| Conviction of, Prayers for | 44 | 182 |
| Sin— | | |
| Death a Punishment for | 86 | 375 |
| Defined and Described | 1 | 514 |
| Discovered by the Law | 7 | 516 |
| Extent and Evil of (Chap.) | | 515 |
| Faith Delivers from | 21 | 542 |
| the First | 2 | 514 |
| God does not, nor Tempt to | 96 | 120 |
| Godly Sorrow for | 11 | 536 |
| and Grace, Conflict of | 73 | 562 |
| Jerusalem Threatened for | 176 | 304 |
| Leads to Punishment | 75 | 113 |
| Man's Love of | 6 | 516 |
| Nature and Genesis of (Chap.) | | 514 |
| Offerings | 37 | 637 |
| Offering at Consecrating Priests | 58 | 646 |
| Offerings, on Day of Atonement | 44 | 639 |
| Offering, Rebuke for Departing from Ritual | 41 | 638 |
| Prevents Knowing God's Will | 3 | 146 |
| Punishment of (Chap.) | | 531 |
| Remission, by Apostles | 65 | 620 |
| " by Christ | 121 | 65 |
| and Repentance of Good Kings | 14 | 418 |
| Satan Tempts to | 38 | 203 |
| Sickness Caused by | 74 | 373 |
| Turning from, unto God | 11 | 536 |
| Unpardonable | 30 | 545 |
| Sinai, Law given at | 39 | 238 |
| Route from, to Canaan | 40 | 238 |
| " to, from Egypt | 36 | 237 |
| set apart | 3 | 582 |
| Sincerity, King needs | 13 | 447 |
| in Prayer | 41 | 178 |
| Sinew that shrank | 28 | 360 |
| Singers, Levites served as | 46 | 615 |
| in Temple under David | 96 | 224 |
| Singing. *See* Music. | | |
| of Birds | 53 | 390 |
| Sinking Miraculously Prevented | 35 | 129 |
| Sinlessness of Christ | 122 | 67 |
| in Heaven | 51 | 684 |
| Sinners are Lost Sheep | 57 | 391 |
| Obduracy of, Lamented by God | 99 | 121 |
| Death of, God has no Pleasure in | 100 | 121 |
| Sins, Apostles can Remit | 65 | 620 |
| Christ Forgives | 121 | 65 |
| not Forgiven | 30 | 545 |
| of the Flesh (Chap.) | | 516 |
| against God (Chap.) | | 529 |
| " Nature | 12 | 518 |
| " our Neighbor (Chap.) | | 522 |
| of Others not Suffered for | 62 | 108 |
| against Ourselves (Chap.) | | 519 |
| of Parents and others Suffered for | 78 | 114 |
| Solomon's | 96 | 266 |
| of the Spirit (Chap.) | | 519 |
| of Wicked Prophets | 63 | 619 |
| Sisera Killed | 115 | 510 |
| Sisters not to be Married together | 21 | 415 |
| Site, for Temple | 33 | 592 |
| Sitting in Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Six Fingers and Toes | 5 | 356 |
| Skilled Artizans | 74 | 409 |
| Skin, Disorders of | 62 | 371 |
| Slaughter, of Infants | 18 | 449 |
| of the Innocents | 44 | 41 |
| Tables, Ezekiel's Temple | 93 | 603 |
| Slave. *See* Bond Servants, Bond Service. | | |
| *See* Masters and Servants (Book) | | 436 |
| Joseph Sold as | 3 | 436 |
| Owning Slaves | 16 | 438 |
| Slavery. *See* Masters and Servants (Book) | | 436 |
| Hebrew Servitude was not | 7 | 437 |
| Slaves, Gentile, to Hebrews (Chap.) | | 439 |
| Might be Bought of Heathen | 20 | 439 |
| Sleep | 40 | 366 |
| Miraculous | 64 | 135 |
| Sleeping ascribed to God | 19 | 20 |
| Out of Doors | 103 | 480 |
| Sling | 29 | 491 |
| Sloth | 1 | 397 |
| Sluggard, sent to the Ant | 88 | 396 |
| Smithcraft | 72 | 408 |
| Smiting Parents | 70 | 432 |
| Snail | 44 | 389 |
| Snakes | 46 | 389 |
| Snow | 31 | 386 |
| God Causes | 11 | 96 |
| Sobriety in Cheerfulness | 61 | 558 |
| Social Life. *See* Family (Book) | | 413 |
| " " (Book) | | 443 |
| Relations and Duties (Chap.) | | 473 |
| Society. *See* Civil and Social Life. | | |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Sodom, Abraham's Prayer for | 50 | 188 |
| and Gomorrah, Destruction of | 20 | 315 |
| Sodomites Removed by Asa | 112 | 270 |
| by Jehoshaphat | 113 | 271 |
| Sodomy. *See* Sins against Nature | 12 | 518 |
| " | 74 | 466 |
| Soldier, Christian Minister is | 108 | 508 |
| Dream of | 37 | 158 |
| Soldiers in Battle, Defilement of | 78 | 653 |
| Soldier's Pride | 116 | 510 |
| Soldiers, Servants Employed as | 2 | 436 |
| Soldier's Virtues and Vices (Chap.) | | 508 |
| Solitude of Christ | 77 | 53 |
| Solomon, Book of Acts of | 4 | 2 |
| to Build Temple | 32 | 591 |
| Builds Cities | 96 | 264 |
| " Navy | 96 | 264 |
| " the Temple | 96 | 264 |
| Charged to Build Temple | 33 | 591 |
| Chief Officials | 92 | 223 |
| Dream | 38 | 158 |
| Fame of | 96 | 266 |
| Horses and Chariots | 96 | 266 |
| Inauguration Sacrifices | 50 | 643 |
| Joy at Completing Temple | 57 | 595 |
| Judgment of | 11 | 445 |
| Kingdom, Extent of | 96 | 266 |
| Marries Pharaoh's Daughter | 96 | 263 |
| Ordered Anointed | 92 | 262 |
| Polygamy | 20 | 415 |
| Provision Allowance | 21 | 449 |
| Purveyors | 93 | 223 |
| Reign | 96 | 263 |
| Sacrificial Ritual Under | 63 | 647 |
| a Type of Christ | 6 | 444 |
| Visited by Queen of Sheba | 96 | 265 |
| Wealth of | 96 | 265 |
| Wisdom Chosen by | 96 | 263 |
| Writings of | 4 | 2 |
| Servants, Children of | 23 | 439 |
| Temple (Chap.) | | 591 |
| Contributions of the People for it | 15–17 | 632 |
| David's Gifts to | 13 | 631 |
| Private Donation for | 14 | 631 |
| Dedication Sacrifices | 50 | 644 |
| Glory and Fate of (Chap.) | | 596 |
| Son of God, Christ is Called | 118 | 67 |
| Son, Profligate, Servant in Place of | 40 | 442 |
| Sons, Murder King | 39 | 454 |
| Songs in Captivity | 139 | 291 |
| Sorcery and Magic | 54 | 88 |
| Sores and Boils | 63 | 371 |
| Sorrow. *See* Affliction. | | |
| Birds Images of | 54 | 390 |
| Destroys Appetite | 99 | 478 |
| Soul Conscious and Active after Death | 9 | 676 |
| Sounding at Sea | 91 | 412 |
| Sovereignty of God | 28 | 101 |
| " Questions of (Chap.) | | 452 |
| Sower, Parable of | 43 | 12–13 |
| Sowing and Reaping, Spiritual | 18 | 400 |
| Speakers and Hearers, Bible | 10–17 | 4–7 |
| Speaking, ascribed to God | 18 | 19 |
| from Mountains | 11 | 383 |
| Spear | 28 | 491 |
| Speech. *See* Tongues. | | |
| of Balaam's Ass | 51 | 132 |
| Spies, Canaan Searched by | 41 | 238 |
| Evil Report of | 42 | 239 |
| Intelligence from | 103 | 507 |
| Sent into Canaan | 85 | 220 |
| Suspected | 103 | 380 |
| " | 103 | 507 |
| Spinning | 66 | 408 |
| Spirit, Holy. *See* Holy Spirit. | | |
| " " Indwelling of | 78 | 564 |
| Sins of (Chap.) | | 519 |
| Spirits, Evil, sent by God | 95 | 120 |
| in Prison, Christ Preaches to | 55 | 44 |
| Divination by | 51 | 87 |
| Spiritual Adultery | 65 | 462 |
| Blessings Promised the Righteous | 63 | 111 |
| Blindness and Ignorance | 14 | 519 |
| Efficacy of Fasts | 24 | 530 |
| Harlotry | 72 | 465 |
| Ministry in General (Chap.) | | 624 |
| Significance of Baptism | 89 | 655 |
| " of Holy of Holies | 47 | 593 |
| Warfare | 75 | 562 |
| Spirituality of God | 38 | 24 |
| Spittle | 21 | 358 |
| Spoils of War (Chap.) | | 504 |
| Springs of Water | 19 | 384 |
| Sprinkling Priests with Oil and Blood | 59 | 647 |
| Standards, Used in Camp in Wilderness | 48 | 214 |
| Standing Army of Hebrews | 17 | 489 |
| Standing in Prayer | 42 | 180 |
| Star, Christ Foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| (Morning) Christ is | 140 | 73 |
| Stars. *See* Heavenly Bodies. | | |
| " | 3 | 382 |
| Creation of | 5 | 94 |
| Starvation. *See* Famine. | | |
| Stature, Diminutive | 4 | 356 |
| High, of Saul | 89 | 257 |
| Steadfastness in Persecution | 27 | 669 |
| Rewarded | 31 | 670 |
| in Religion | 68 | 559 |
| Stealing. *See* Theft; Thief; Thieves. | | |
| Steering | 86 | 411 |
| Stellar Bodies | 4 | 382 |
| Stephen's Martyrdom | 122 | 67 |
| Steward. *See* Unjust Steward. | | |
| Sticks and Staves, a Sign | 57 | 162 |
| Stock. *See* Cattle. | | |
| Care of (Chap.) | | 402 |
| Land Chosen for | 52 | 243 |
| Loss of, a Divine Infliction | 59 | 392 |
| Stone, Cast into the Sea, a Sign | 88 | 165 |
| and Mortar | 43 | 405 |
| Stones, of Memorial, on Ephod | 10 | 606 |
| as Memorial Pillars | 2 | 581 |
| Stoning to Death, Persecution by | 22 | 667 |
| Stooping | 17 | 358 |
| Store House | 55 | 407 |
| Storekeepers in Temple, Levites | 46 | 615 |
| Storms | 89 | 412 |
| Caused by God | 19 | 99 |
| Storm, Manœuvres in | 91 | 412 |
| Prayer During | 90 | 412 |
| Vow by Sailors in | 101 | 659 |
| Wintering in Harbor to avoid | 88 | 411 |
| Strange Fire, Penalty of Offering | 30 | 610 |
| Strangers. *See* Foreigners. | | |
| Ezekiel's Vision of Provision for | 25 | 316 |
| at Passover | 12 | 575 |
| Provision for among Hebrews | 68 | 252 |
| after Restoration | 152 | 298 |
| Rule for Burnt-Offerings by | 36 | 636 |
| Stratagem, Ai Taken by | 56 | 245 |
| of Gibeonites | 56 | 245 |
| Stratagems, Military | 57 | 497 |
| Strategy and Tactics (Chap.) | | 494 |
| Straw, to make Brick | 42 | 405 |
| Strays and Waifs | 93 | 476 |
| Strength, Miraculously Given and Taken away | 59 | 134 |
| Strife | 26 | 523 |
| Stripes, Persecution by | 21 | 667 |
| Strong Drink. *See* Wine. | | |
| " Positions, Military | 66 | 499 |
| Stubble | 25 | 401 |
| Study of Scripture | 29 | 9 |
| Stumbling-Stone, Christ is | 137 | 73 |
| Christ Foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| Subjection of the Body | 64 | 559 |
| Submission after Defeat | 132 | 513 |
| Subscriptions to Epistles | 3 | 2 |
| Subtile Friend and His Bad Advice | 94 | 477 |
| Succession Restored, in Joash | 7 | 444 |
| Successor, King might Appoint and Advise | 11 | 446 |
| Suicide | 20 | 521 |
| of Ahithophel | 20 | 522 |
| of Zimri | 103 | 267 |
| Suitor Slain | 33 | 420 |
| Sullenness | 9 | 357 |
| Summer Residence, Solomon's Return from | 96 | 266 |
| Summons and Surrender | 68, 70 | 499 |
| " " " | 122 | 278 |
| Sun. *See* Heavenly Bodies. | | |
| Christ Foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| Creation of | 5 | 94 |
| and Moon | 3 | 382 |
| " " made to Stand Still | 9 | 125 |
| Sunday. *See* Lord's Day. | | |
| Superscription on Christ's Cross | 93 | 58 |
| Superstition, etc. (Book.) | | 74 |
| Supper. *See* Lord's Supper; Parable of Great Supper. | | |
| Supplies, Military (Chap.) | | 491 |
| Surety for Safe Return | 103 | 480 |
| Suretyship | 90 | 473 |
| Surprise of Ammonites | 89 | 258 |
| Surprises in War | 52 | 496 |
| Surrender Advised | 72 | 500 |
| " Summons to | 68, 70 | 499 |
| " " " | 122 | 277 |
| Sustenance of the Body (Chap.) | | 359 |
| Swearing. *See* Oath; Oaths. | | |
| Swearing— | | |
| Forbidden | 104 | 659 |
| Form in Abraham's Time | 102 | 659 |
| Rashly, Expiation for | 38 | 638 |
| Swiftness, of Foot | 6 | 356 |
| of Life | 1 | 660 |
| Swine, Devils sent into | 100 | 143 |
| driven into the Sea | 46 | 204 |
| Sword | 28 | 491 |
| Christ Foretold as | 34 | 39 |
| God said to use | 20, 21 | 20 |
| Symbolic Acts (Chap.) | | 160 |
| Sympathy, of Job's Friends | 94 | 476 |
| with Others | 48 | 552 |
| Synagogues | 100 | 604 |
| Christ Preaches in | 52 | 43 |
| used by Christians | 101 | 604 |
| Syria, Asa's League with | 112 | 271 |
| to be Conquered by Tiglath-Pileser | 47 | 322 |
| Grecian Kings of | 61 | 342 |
| Israel and Judah Join against | 115 | 273 |
| Paul in | 79 | 350 |
| Prophecies about | 46 | 321 |
| Syrian Idols | 31 | 84 |
| Invasion of Judah under Jehoash | 117 | 274 |
| Syrians Invade Judah | 138 | 289 |
| Press hard on Jehoahaz | 137 | 288 |
| Wars with Ahaz | 121 | 276 |
| System of Purification as a whole | 84 | 653 |
| Tabernacle Anointed | 56 | 645 |
| and Ark (Chap.) | | 583 |
| " from Moses to Solomon (Chap.) | | 588 |
| and Ark Moved with Camp | 15 | 588 |
| Construction of | 9 | 584 |
| Curtains and Hangings of | 61 | 407 |
| Dedication Gifts for (Chap.) | | 629 |
| Functions of Levites in | 45 | 614 |
| Inaugurated (Chap.) | | 645 |
| after Loss of Ark | 29 | 590 |
| Place for Slaying Animals for Food | 36 | 636 |
| Priests prepared for Removal | 25 | 609 |
| Setting up of | 12 | 587 |
| Transportation of | 12 | 588 |
| Tabernacles, Feast of | 17 | 578 |
| Tabernacles and Booths | 41 | 405 |
| Table of Shewbread, in Tabernacle | 10 | 585 |
| of Shewbread, Temple | 50 | 593 |
| Tables of Stone | 18, 19 | 7 |
| Deposited in Ark | 20 | 7 |
| Tactics and Strategy (Chap.) | | 494 |
| Talebearing Forbidden | 93 | 475 |
| Talents, Parable of | 18 | 539 |
| Talking. *See* Discourse | 106 | 482 |
| Consequences of | 106 | 483 |
| Tamar and Judah | 69 | 464 |
| Tanning | 69 | 408 |
| Tares, Parable of | 37 | 681 |
| Tatnai, on Rebuilding of Temple | 168 | 301 |
| Taxes, King might Impose | 11 | 445 |
| for Sacred Purposes (Chap.) | | 632 |
| Teachers, Evangelists to Appoint | 74 | 622 |
| Teaching, of Christ, by Parables | 51 | 43 |
| a Duty of Elders | 78 | 623 |
| an Evangelist's Duty | 74 | 622 |
| of Others | 49 | 552 |
| Religious, under Jehoshaphat | 113 | 271 |
| Team, Mixed, Forbidden | 17 | 400 |
| Tears | 20 | 358 |
| Teeth | 15 | 358 |
| Tekoah, Parable of Woman of | 63 | 460 |
| Temperance in Eating | 30, 31 | 362 |
| King needs | 13 | 447 |
| Tempest Miraculously Stilled | 17 | 126 |
| Temple, Accepted by God | 58 | 595 |
| Area, in Ezekiel's Vision | 95 | 603 |
| Built without Sound of Tools | 55 | 594 |
| Christ Preaches in | 53 | 43 |
| " Purifies | 78 | 600 |
| " in | 42 | 41 |
| Christ's Appearance in, Prophesied | 12 | 85 |
| Cleansed by Nehemiah | 172 | 304 |
| Contributions for, after Restoration | 160 | 300 |
| Dedication Gifts for (Chap.) | | 629 |
| Desecrated in Nehemiah's Absence | 172 | 304 |
| Ezekiel's, Holy Territory about | 96 | 604 |
| Ezekiel's, Laws and Ordinances of | 97 | 604 |
| Ezekiel's, Main Building | 86 | 602 |
| " Sanctity of | 95 | 603 |
| in Ezekiel's Vision (Chap.) | | 601 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Temple— | | |
| Fall of | 66 | 597 |
| Feast of Dedication of | 19 | 579 |
| Finished by Zerubbabel | 169 | 301 |
| Christ Foretells Destruction of | 79 | 601 |
| Functions of Levites in | 46 | 614 |
| Glory of | 59 | 596 |
| Herod's (Chap.) | | 600 |
| Idolatrous Defilement of | 27 | 83 |
| Josiah Repairs | 125 | 279 |
| Levites who Sanctified, under Hezekiah | 98 | 224 |
| Opened in Heaven | 99 | 604 |
| Plans, given to Solomon | 36 | 591 |
| and Porch, dimensions | 39 | 592 |
| Porters under David | 97 | 224 |
| Priests took Care of | 25 | 608 |
| Purified and Repaired by Hezekiah | 64 | 597 |
| Rebuilt after Restoration | 160–170 | 300, 1 |
| Repaired by Josiah | 65 | 597 |
| " under Jehoash | 117 | 274 |
| " " Joash | 62 | 596 |
| Rifled by Nebuchadnezzar | 66 | 598 |
| Robbed by Ahaz | 63 | 597 |
| a Sanctuary for Criminals | 59 | 596 |
| Service, Artaxerxes Provides for | 77 | 600 |
| " Reorganized by Josiah | 65 | 597 |
| " Music in | 93 | 657 |
| " Solomon Organized | 27 | 609 |
| " for the Year | 49 | 641 |
| Singers under David | 96 | 224 |
| Solomon's (Chap.) | | 591 |
| Solomon Builds | 96 | 263, 4 |
| Completion of | 56 | 594 |
| Dedication of | 57 | 594 |
| Glory and Fate of (Chap.) | | 596 |
| used by Christians | 92 | 656 |
| " " | 101 | 604 |
| Utensils | 51 | 593 |
| Zerubbabel's (Chap.) | | 598 |
| Temporal Affairs, Providence in (Chap.) | | 101 |
| Calamities for Sin | 53 | 532 |
| Support of Ministry | 88 | 624 |
| Wants; God Supplies | 37 | 103 |
| Temptation of Riches | 91 | 474 |
| by Satan | 38 | 203 |
| Tempting God | 41 | 529 |
| of Men by God | 95, 96 | 120 |
| to Sin | 35 | 527 |
| Ten Commandments | 39 | 238 |
| Pounds, Parable of | 18 | 539 |
| Tribes, Ish-bosheth, King of | 90 | 259 |
| Tent for the Ark at Jerusalem | 27 | 590 |
| Tentcloths of Tabernacle | 9 | 584, 5 |
| Tentmaking | 68 | 408 |
| Tents | 40 | 405 |
| Terror of Wicked at Judgment | 35 | 681 |
| Tertullus | 83 | 352 |
| Testament (Will) | 91 | 377 |
| Testimony. *See* Witnesses. | | |
| Thanksgiving to God (Chap.) | | 174 |
| Blessings on | 35 | 176 |
| for Deliverance from Death | 91 | 377 |
| Nehemiah's | 25 | 581 |
| Thebez, Woman of | 115 | 510 |
| Theft | 79 | 468 |
| " | 37 | 528 |
| Bondage for | 5 | 436 |
| Hebrews Sold for | 9 | 437 |
| Theocracy of Hebrews | 66 | 251 |
| Theophany, Stone at Place of | 2 | 581 |
| Theophilus Addressed by Luke | 2 | 1 |
| Thessalonica, Paul at | 191 | 309 |
| Thief, Judas was | 37 | 529 |
| Thieves, Help in Pursuing | 93 | 476 |
| Two, Crucifixion of | 92 | 58 |
| Prophecies about | 92 | 57 |
| Treatment of Christ | 92 | 58 |
| Thirst, of David | 114 | 510 |
| no more in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Thirty Pieces of Silver | 78 | 54 |
| Thomas, Convinced of the Resurrection | 111 | 61 |
| Thoughtfulness of Character | 62 | 558 |
| Thoughts, God Knows | 44 | 26 |
| Threats. *See* Penalties; Punishment. | | |
| Three Mighty Men | 114 | 509 |
| Threshing | 22 | 401 |
| Substitutes for | 23 | 401 |
| Thunder | 34 | 387 |
| God Causes | 11 | 97 |
| " " | 18 | 98 |
| and Rain, a Sign | 50 | 161 |
| Tiglath-Pileser to Conquer Syria | 47 | 322 |
| to Spoil Samaria | 47 | 322 |
| Tilling the Ground (Chap.) | | 398 |
| Timber | 44 | 406 |
| Time for all things | 30 | 101 |
| of Prayer | 42 | 179 |
| Tithe-Feast, Triennial | 22 | 633 |
| Tithes | 22 | 633 |
| for Levites | 51 | 617 |
| and Offerings, God Robbed in | 25 | 634 |
| Punctuality in, to be Blessed | 26 | 634 |
| Tithed | 22 | 633 |
| Toilet. *See* Dress. | | |
| for Visitors | 98 | 478 |
| Tokens of Virginity | 38 | 423 |
| Tola | 84 | 256 |
| Tongue ascribed to God | 17 | 19 |
| Government of | 56 | 555 |
| Tongues, Miraculous Gift of | 60 | 135 |
| Gift of | 86 | 624 |
| Torture of Prisoners of War | 88 | 503 |
| Total Abstinence from Wine | 35 | 364 |
| Town Clerk of Ephesus | 80 | 351 |
| Towns, Government of Hebrew | 72 | 253 |
| Trade, Benefits of | 79 | 410 |
| in Egypt, Allowed Joseph's Relatives | 86 | 472 |
| and Commerce (Chap.) | | 409 |
| Trades. *See* Industrial Employments. | | |
| Traditions, Jewish | 6, 7 | 573 |
| Trances and Visions (Chap.) | | 159 |
| Transfigurations | 94 | 141 |
| Transformations, Miraculous | 95 | 142 |
| Transgression, Silence about | 106 | 483 |
| Transgressors and Enemies Cursed | 74 | 194 |
| Translation, Miracles in (Chap.) | | 139 |
| Transportation by Asses. *See* Asses. | | |
| by Camels | 77 | 410 |
| Travel. *See* Riding. | | |
| by Camels | 77 | 410 |
| Travelling | 103 | 480 |
| Treasure. *See* Parable of Hid Treasure. | | |
| Treasure House | 55 | 407 |
| Treasurers, Levites were | 46 | 615 |
| Treaties. *See* Negotiations, etc. | | 512 |
| Treatment of Prisoners, Good | 86 | 503 |
| Treaty. *See* League. | | |
| Tree of Life, Eaten of in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Trees | 41 | 388 |
| Destruction of | 41 | 388 |
| Trespass | 78 | 468 |
| Offering for Light Offences | 38 | 638 |
| at Return of Ark | 19 | 588 |
| for Special Sins | 42 | 638 |
| Trial. *See* Judicial Procedure. | | |
| of Christ Foretold by Him | 56 | 44 |
| takes Place (Chap.) | | 55 |
| of Paul at Cesarea | 83 | 352 |
| Trials, of Life | 3 | 660 |
| and Persecutions (Book) | | 660 |
| Tribal Feeling Very Strong | 70 | 253 |
| Tribes. *See* Ten Tribes. | | |
| in Camp and on March (Chap.) | | 214 |
| Censuses in the Wilderness (Chap.) | | 215 |
| Genealogies of (Chap.) | | 208 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 249 |
| Organization of Hebrew | 70 | 252 |
| Princes of | 70 | 252 |
| All Provided for | 59 | 249 |
| Restored by Cyrus | 157 | 299 |
| Settled East of Jordan | 52, 53 | 243 |
| Symbolic of the Elect Church | 70 | 253 |
| Tribunal of Justice, Mountain as | 12 | 384 |
| Tribunals at Gates and Doors | 52 | 406 |
| Tributaries, Canaanites to Hebrews | 22 | 316 |
| to Hebrews | 33 | 317 |
| Tribute, Demanded | 72 | 500 |
| to God, of Captives | 22 | 439 |
| Hezekiah pays to Sennacherib | 122 | 277 |
| by Jehoahaz to Egypt | 126 | 280 |
| Jehoiakim's to Egypt | 127 | 280 |
| to Jehoshaphat | 113 | 271 |
| Menahem's to Assyria | 106 | 269 |
| Punishment for withholding | 137 | 289 |
| Trinity (Chap.) | 74–76 | 32 |
| Foreshadowed | 74 | 32 |
| Hinted at | 75 | 32 |
| Implied | 76 | 32 |
| Triumphal Entry, Christ's, Prophesied | 16 | 35 |
| Takes Place | 76 | 50 |
| Troas, Paul in | 81 | 351 |
| Troops. *See* Military Organization (Chap.) | | 488 |
| King Restrained by | 12 | 446 |
| Trouble. *See* Affliction. | | |
| Prayer for Help in | 44 | 183 |
| Trumpet, and Cornet | 35 | 492 |
| Signals | 39 | 493 |
| Apocalyptic | 27 | 202 |
| in Holy Celebrations | 2 | 571 |
| at King's Inauguration | 9 | 445 |
| of Ram's Horns | 56 | 244 |
| Trust in God (Chap.) | | 169 |
| Truth, King should Love | 13 | 447 |
| Received | 5 | 535 |
| and Righteousness, Love of | 80 | 566 |
| Scripture, a Standard of | 37 | 11 |
| of Scripture | 34 | 10 |
| Truthfulness a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 626 |
| Tubal, Prophecies about | 64 | 344 |
| Twelve Apostles | 65 | 619 |
| Tribes. *See* Tribes. | | |
| Twins | 55 | 428 |
| Two Debtors, Parable | 35 | 546 |
| Foundations, Parable of | 5 | 535 |
| Sons, Parable of | 18 | 539 |
| Thieves. *See* Thieves. | | |
| Witnesses of the Apocalypse | 72 | 622 |
| Tyre, Commerce of | 57 | 339 |
| Marriage Alliance with Ahab | 57 | 339 |
| Prophecies about | 57 | 339 |
| Relations with Hebrews | 57 | 339 |
| Unbelief | 24 | 543 |
| in Miracles | 106 | 144 |
| Unbelievers called Cows and Bulls | 58 | 392 |
| Uncertainty of Future ascribed to God | 22 | 20 |
| of Life | 89 | 376 |
| Unchangeableness of Christ | 122 | 67 |
| Uncircumcised, excluded from Ezekiel's Temple | 97 | 604 |
| Uncircumcised Fruit | 26 | 401 |
| Uncle and Nephew | 81 | 433 |
| Unclean Animals | 67 | 649 |
| Meat, Priests to avoid | 24 | 608 |
| Spirit, Parable of | 47 | 204 |
| Uncleanness. *See* Ceremonial Defilements, etc. (Chap.) | | 649 |
| by Carcass of Beast | 77 | 652 |
| of Men | 72 | 651 |
| of Women | 71 | 650 |
| Unction. *See* Anointing; Ointment. | | |
| Undergirding | 91 | 412 |
| Understanding, Darkened | 48 | 532 |
| Enlightened | 5 | 535 |
| Prophet must have | 7 | 148 |
| of Scripture Difficult | 39 | 12 |
| Unfaithful Servants of God, Doom of | 44 | 442 |
| Unicorn and Dragon | 74 | 394 |
| Uniform | 27 | 491 |
| Union with Christ. *See* Christ our Life. | | |
| Unity of Human Race Destroyed | 2 | 312 |
| of God | 36 | 24 |
| Universal Peace | 4 | 675 |
| Universe, Creation of | 1 | 93 |
| Unjust Judge, Parable | 41 | 179 |
| Steward, Parable | 43 | 442 |
| Unlawful to Carry Bed on Sabbath | 6 | 573 |
| Unleavened Bread, Days of | 12 | 576 |
| Unmerciful Servant, Parable of | 53 | 554 |
| Unpardonable Sin | 30 | 545 |
| Unrevengefulness of God | 61 | 30 |
| Unsearchable, God is | 34 | 23 |
| Unspiritual Observance of Holy Days | 3 | 571 |
| Unsteadfastness in Persecution, Punished | 32 | 670 |
| Uprightness in Counsellors | 24 | 450 |
| Uriah, David's Crime against | 92 | 261 |
| Killed | 81 | 508 |
| Urim and Thummim | 12 | 606 |
| Useful Metals | 17 | 384 |
| Usurper Slain | 34 | 452 |
| Usury Forbidden | 80 | 410 |
| " " | 88 | 473 |
| Utensils. *See* Furniture, etc. (Chap.) | | 407 |
| of Altar in Tabernacle Court | 7 | 584 |
| of Tabernacle | 9 | 585 |
| of Temple | 51 | 593 |
| Uzziah, Reign of | 119 | 275 |
| Vagrants, Wicked, Poverty of | 92 | 475 |
| Vail | 47 | 367 |
| Bride's | 37 | 422 |
| of Holy of Holies, Temple | 47 | 593 |
| in Tabernacle | 10 | 585 |
| Vain Malice | 24 | 523 |
| Valet, Amnon's | 34 | 441 |
| Valley of Dry Bones, Vision of | 44 | 160 |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Vanity of Life | 2 | 660 |
| of Riches | 91 | 474 |
| Vegetable Food | 28 | 360 |
| Kingdom (Chap.) | | 387 |
| Life, Creation of | 4 | 94 |
| Vegetables, Miracles in (Chap.) | | 131 |
| Vehicles, Represented as used by God | 15 | 18 |
| Vengeance ascribed to God | 27 | 21 |
| on Enemies, Thanks for | 33 | 175 |
| Veracity of God | 57 | 29 |
| Vessels. *See* Boats; Ships. | | |
| of Tabernacle | 9 | 585 |
| Vestments of High Priest | 7 | 605 |
| of Priests | 23 | 607 |
| Viceroy in Edom | 113 | 271 |
| Egyptian | 2 | 443 |
| Insignia | 2 | 443 |
| Vices, Military, and Virtues (Chap.) | | 508 |
| Victim, to be Unblemished | 36 | 635 |
| Victories of David | 92 | 260, 1 |
| Victory | 59 | 497 |
| by Asa | 112 | 271 |
| Ascribed to God | 57 | 247 |
| Assured by God | 5 | 436 |
| Exultation over | 64 | 499 |
| God Promises | 49 | 241 |
| " " | 8 | 487 |
| National, Intercession for | 64 | 191 |
| by Jehoshaphat | 113 | 272 |
| and Pursuit (Chap.) | | 497 |
| Vigilance, Christian | 62 | 558 |
| Vine, Christ is | 141 | 73 |
| Tree, a Sign | 72 | 164 |
| Vinegar, given to Christ | 94 | 58 |
| Vineyards Destroyed | 30 | 402 |
| Vineyards and Vinedressers | 27 | 401 |
| Vintage | 23 | 402 |
| Violence, Miraculous | 96 | 142 |
| Virgin Captives Spared | 5 | 413 |
| Mary | 44 | 87 |
| Princess, Dress of | 2 | 413 |
| Virginity (Chap.) | | 413 |
| Bewailed | 7 | 413 |
| Perpetual, of Jephthah's Daughter | 6, 7 | 413 |
| Tokens of | 38 | 423 |
| Virgins, References to | 1 | 413 |
| Wise and Foolish, Parable of, | 36,38 | 421, 2 |
| Virtues, Military, and Vices (Chap.) | | 508 |
| Visible Glory, God's | 11 | 17 |
| Vision. *See* Sight. | | |
| of Canaan, Ezekiel's | 65 | 250 |
| Daniel's, of Medo-Persian Empire | 53 | 333 |
| Ezekiel's, of Provision for Strangers | 25 | 316 |
| Ezekiel's, of River of Salvation | 22 | 335 |
| of Gabriel, Daniel's | 14 | 199 |
| of Horses, St. John's | 64 | 398 |
| Jacob's, before going to Egypt | 14 | 232 |
| John's, of River of Life | 22 | 335 |
| of Incense-Offering | 33 | 635 |
| of St. Peter | 74 | 349 |
| Prophetic, of Earthquake | 42 | 131 |
| Stone at Place of | 2 | 581 |
| Visions (Chap.) | | 159 |
| Visiting | 104 | 481 |
| Visitors, Toilet for | 98 | 478 |
| Voice, Human, ascribed to God | 18 | 19 |
| Voices, Miraculous | 97 | 142 |
| Volunteers | 14 | 488 |
| Vow, Instances of | 101 | 658 |
| must be Kept | 97 | 657 |
| by Widow | 76 | 433 |
| by Wife | 45 | 425 |
| Vowed Servants of the Sanctuary | 12 | 437 |
| Vows, etc. (Chap.) | | 657 |
| Answered | 100 | 658 |
| Voyage of Paul to Italy | 84 | 353 |
| Wages of Hireling, a Crime to withhold | 31 | 441 |
| Working for | 29 | 440 |
| Wagons and Oxen for Carriage of Tabernacle | 12 | 588 |
| Waifs and Strays | 93 | 476 |
| Wailing for the Dead | 102 | 330 |
| Waiting on God (Chap.) | | 168 |
| Wall of Jerusalem Dedicated | 172 | 303 |
| War. *See also* Canaan, Conquest of (Chap.); Civil War; David's Officers; Military, etc.; Rebellion. | | |
| War (Book) | | 485 |
| of Abijah with Israel | 111 | 270 |
| of Amaziah against Edom | 118 | 275 |
| " " Israel | 118 | 275 |
| Exemption from Service. *See* Exemption. | | |
| War— | | |
| God's Hand in (Chap.) | | 485 |
| Inquiries of God concerning | 1 | 145 |
| Jotham's Success in | 120 | 276 |
| Negotiations to Prevent | 129 | 513 |
| " to End | 130 | 513 |
| Offensive to God | 1 | 485 |
| Six Years of (Conquest of Canaan) | 56 | 244 |
| Wisdom required in | 47 | 494 |
| Warfare of Believer | 75 | 562 |
| Warmth in House | 54 | 407 |
| Warnings against Lewd Women | 9 | 517 |
| Warrior, God represented as | 20 | 20 |
| Warriors of Trans-Jordanic Tribes sent back | 60 | 249 |
| Wars, and Conquests (Chap.) | | 511 |
| of Asa with Israel | 112 | 271 |
| etc., among Hebrews | 123 | 512 |
| of Israel and Syria, with Ahaz | 121 | 276, 7 |
| of Uzziah | 119 | 276 |
| Washing for Burial | 101 | 379 |
| the Disciples' Feet | 90 | 656 |
| at Inauguration of Priests | 57 | 646 |
| Watchfulness of Character | 62 | 558 |
| Watching, for the Dead | 102 | 379 |
| Water, for Drink | 34 | 364 |
| of Jealousy | 45 | 426 |
| of Life, Christ is | 135 | 73 |
| " " Drank of in Heaven | 51 | 685 |
| Miracles in (Chap.) | | 127 |
| Plants | 35 | 387 |
| of Purification | 79 | 653 |
| Watering Stock. *See* Wells, etc. | 36 | 404 |
| Waters (Chap.) | | 384 |
| Waterworks | 71 | 408 |
| Weakness | 55 | 369 |
| Wealth. *See* Riches. | | |
| Solomon's | 96 | 265 |
| and Poverty Indifferent | 36 | 528 |
| Weaning Infants | 61 | 429 |
| Weapons. *See* Arms, etc. (Chap.) | | 491 |
| " | 28 | 491 |
| " of Believer | 75 | 562 |
| Use of, ascribed to God | 21 | 20 |
| Weather, Signs of | 28 | 386 |
| Weaving | 67 | 408 |
| Wedding (Chap.) | | 421 |
| Parable of | 44 | 442 |
| Weeping for the Dead | 102 | 380 |
| Weights and Measures | 75 | 410 |
| False | 75 | 410 |
| Wells and Fountains | 19 | 384 |
| for Stock | 36 | 404 |
| Contention about | 36 | 404 |
| Whale, a Sign | 74 | 164 |
| Wheat and Tares, Parable | 37 | 681 |
| Wheels, of Living Creatures (Ezekiel) | 13 | 198 |
| White Asses, Ridden by Rulers | 83 | 395 |
| White, Blue and Purple, Dress | 46 | 367 |
| Whore, Whoredom. *See* Harlot; Harlotry; Prostitution. | | |
| Wicked. *See* Fallen Man (Book); Hell; Lost; Righteous and Wicked. | | |
| in Calamity, God does not Pity | 81 | 115 |
| Consumed | 83 | 116 |
| Death Threatened to | 82 | 115 |
| Discourse | 106 | 482 |
| Doom of | 37 | 681 |
| Final Doom of | 54 | 533 |
| Friendships of | 94 | 476 |
| Given over to Satan | 40 | 204 |
| Husbandmen, Parable | 70 | 347 |
| and Just Separated at Judgment | 36 | 681 |
| Magistrates | 52 | 457 |
| People | 53 | 457 |
| Prayer of, is not Heard | 41 | 178 |
| Priests | 32 | 611 |
| Prophets | 63 | 619 |
| Prosperity of | 69, 71 | 111 |
| " " Complaints of | 70 | 111 |
| Protected by Righteous | 63 | 109 |
| Sometimes not Protected | 64 | 109 |
| Riches no Profit to | 91 | 474 |
| Sacrifices of | 53 | 645 |
| Shame the Portion of | 80 | 115 |
| Terror of at Judgment | 35 | 681 |
| Wickedness, apparent Impunity of | 4 | 660 |
| Hate of | 55 | 554 |
| King should Hate and Punish | 13 | 447 |
| National Calamities for | 73 | 112 |
| Widow, Brother's. *See* Levirate Marriage. | | |
| of Zarephath | 105 | 481 |
| Cruse of Oil | 55 | 133 |
| " " | 99 | 478 |
| Mites | 44 | 551 |
| Vow | 76 | 433 |
| Widow— | | |
| Indeed, to be Honored | 75 | 433 |
| for Service in the Church | 77 | 433 |
| and Orphans (Chap.) | | 432 |
| Bitterness of their Lot | 72 | 432 |
| Claim to Protection | 73 | 432 |
| God avenges them | 74 | 432 |
| Wife. *See* Jealousy; Wives. | | |
| Bad | 44 | 424 |
| Captive, not to be Sold | 22 | 439 |
| Choice by, of Husband | 34 | 420 |
| and Children, Annual Gifts to | 102 | 479 |
| Duties of. *See* Wives, etc. | 42 | 424 |
| Good | 43 | 424 |
| Modes of Getting (Chap.) | | 418 |
| Position among Hebrews | 45 | 425 |
| Saves Husband's Life | 45 | 425 |
| Wild Asses. *See* Asses. | | |
| Beasts | 69 | 393 |
| " hunted | 86 | 396 |
| Oxen. *See* Oxen. | | |
| Wilderness, Described | 35 | 237 |
| God's Mercies in | 47 | 241 |
| Hebrews in (Chap.) | | 237 |
| Wilful Murder. *See* Murder. | | |
| Will (the) Enslaved | 50 | 532 |
| Renewed | 6 | 535 |
| Will and Testament | 91 | 377 |
| Windows | 51 | 406 |
| Ezekiel's Temple | 86 | 603 |
| Temple | 40 | 592 |
| Winds | 33 | 337 |
| Caused by God | 19 | 99 |
| Wine | 29 | 402 |
| Cup of, a Sign | 64 | 163 |
| for Drink | 34 | 364 |
| Drinking | 36 | 365 |
| and Myrrh given to Christ | 94 | 58 |
| Prescribed | 34 | 364 |
| Prohibited to Priests on Duty | 34 | 364 |
| and Strong Drink, Nazarites disused | 98 | 657 |
| " " " Prohibited to Samson's Mother | 5, 7 | 197 |
| Total Abstinence from | 35 | 364 |
| Water turned into | 40 | 130 |
| and Wantonness | 37 | 365 |
| Winking | 16 | 358 |
| Wisdom, of Aged Counsellors | 24 | 450 |
| Attainment of | 79 | 566 |
| Fear of God is Beginning of | 1 | 166 |
| of God | 46 | 26 |
| Impartation of | 79 | 564 |
| King needs | 13 | 447 |
| Little Good of | 5 | 660 |
| Prophet must have | 7 | 148 |
| Required in War | 47 | 494 |
| from Scripture | 51 | 15 |
| Seeking after | 79 | 566 |
| Solomon Chooses | 96 | 263 |
| Taught by Animals | 88 | 396 |
| of this World Foolishness with God | 15 | 520 |
| Wise, and Foolish Contrasted | 15 | 519 |
| may be Talked to | 106 | 482 |
| Men Visit Christ | 40 | 41 |
| " Worship Christ | 122 | 67 |
| Wise and Foolish Virgins, Parable | 36, 38 | 421, 2 |
| Witchcraft (Chap.) | | 87 |
| Penalty of | 47, 48 | 87 |
| Withered Fig-Tree | 44 | 131 |
| Witness, by Gift of Lambs | 57 | 391 |
| must be More than One | 80 | 469 |
| Neglecting to be, Expiation | 38 | 638 |
| Witnesses, Executioners | 80 | 469 |
| to Record | 84 | 472 |
| More than One to a Murder | 55 | 458 |
| etc., Sale of Land | 84 | 472 |
| Wives, Abijah's | 111 | 270 |
| and Concubines, Solomon's | 96 | 266 |
| Duties of | 42 | 424 |
| Hebrew King not to Multiply | 88 | 257 |
| Jacob's Servitude for | 30 | 440 |
| King Selects for Royal Family | 11 | 446 |
| Wolf | 70 | 393 |
| Woman who Anointed Christ | 63 | 46 |
| Hebrew, Position of | 97 | 477 |
| Taken in Adultery | 10 | 518 |
| of Tekoah, Parable | 63 | 460 |
| of Thebez | 115 | 510 |
| Women. *See* Heroines. | | |
| Christ Appears to | 108 | 61 |
| Beautiful | 3 | 355 |
| and Children Captives, Enslaved | 22 | 439 |
| Dress, Directions | 43 | 366 |
| Hebrew. *See* Deborah | 77 | 255 |
| their Ministry to Christ | 76 | 52 |
| not to Speak in Church | 91 | 626 |
| Uncleanness of | 71 | 650 |
| Woodwork of Temple | 41 | 592 |
| Woollen | 45 | 366 |
| Word of God. *See* God's Word; Scripture. | | |

| | SEC. | PAGE |
|---|---|---|
| Word of God— | | |
| Silenced | 15 | 665 |
| Work. *See* Hireling; Industrial Employment (Book); Laborers. | | |
| Working Ship | 86 | 411 |
| in Storm | 91 | 412 |
| Works. *See* Good Works; Parable of Talents; Parable of Ten Pounds. | | |
| of Christ Attest His Ministry | 49 | 42 |
| and Faith | 18 | 538 |
| without Faith Insufficient | 18 | 539 |
| of the Flesh in General | 8 | 516 |
| the Fruit and Evidence of Faith | 18 | 540 |
| of God (Book.) | | 93 |
| " Done by Christ | 121 | 64 |
| Justification followed by | 29 | 545 |
| Man Judged by | 33 | 680 |
| of Necessity and Mercy on Sabbath | 7 | 574 |
| World, All to Hear Scripture | 42 | 12 |
| to be Destroyed at Judgment | 39 | 681 |
| Non-Conformity to | 65 | 559 |
| Worship, etc. (Chap.) | | 654 |
| Worship— | | |
| given to Christ | 122 | 67 |
| False. *See* Idolatry. | | |
| of Groves | 19, 20 | 80, 81 |
| in Heaven | 92 | 656 |
| of Heavenly Bodies (Chap.) | | 80 |
| of High Places | 21, 22 | 81 |
| Public, Praise is Part of | 23 | 173 |
| of Satan | 34 | 203 |
| Worshippers Measured, in Ezekiel's Vision | 98 | 604 |
| Wounds | 66 | 372 |
| " | 78 | 502 |
| Healed Miraculously | 77 | 138 |
| as a Sign | 52 | 161 |
| Wrath of God | 47 | 531 |
| Writers, of Bible | 1, 2 | 1 |
| Writing | 109 | 484 |
| of Books | 22 | 8 |
| of Letters | 22 | 8 |
| Year of Jubilee | 11 | 575 |
| Sabbatical | 10 | 574 |
| Yoke, as Symbol | 17 | 400 |
| Yokes, a Sign | 65 | 163 |
| Young of Birds | 53 | 390 |
| Young Counsellors, Rash | 24 | 450 |
| Zachariah, Reign of | 104 | 269 |
| Zeal | 69 | 560 |
| a Ministerial Grace | 92 | 627 |
| of Christ, Prophesied | 27 | 37 |
| Zebulun, Census in Wilderness | 62 | 216 |
| Genealogy | 12 | 208 |
| History of, Foreshadowed | 64 | 250 |
| Inheritance in Canaan | 78 | 219 |
| Zedekiah, Reign of | 129 | 281 |
| Zelophehad's Daughters | 25 | 418 |
| " " | 83 | 471 |
| Zerubbabel, Captives Returned with | 100, 101 | 225 |
| Priests Returned with | 99 | 224 |
| Temple (Chap.) | | 598 |
| Begun | 67 | 598 |
| Building Stopped | 71 | 599 |
| Completed | 76 | 600 |
| Contributions for | 19 | 632 |
| Dedicated | 76 | 600 |
| Zidon, Prophecies about | 58 | 341 |
| Zimri, Reign of | 102 | 267 |
| Zion. *See* Jerusalem. | | |
| Zipporah Circumcises her Son | 85 | 654 |

# SCRIPTURE INDEX OF VERSES

To HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, Showing the Page in the Analysis where each Verse is Used. The Plus Sign (+) is used to show where a Verse has been Divided.

## GENESIS.

### Chap. I.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 93 |
| 2 | 31 |
| 3–19 | 94 |
| 20–25 | 95 |
| 26 | 32 |
| 27 | 95 |
| 28 | 394 |
| 29, 30 | 360 |
| 31 | 95 |

### Chap. II.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 572 |
| 4 | 93 |
| 5, 6 | 386 |
| 7 | 95 |
| 8, 9 | 398 |
| 10–14 | 385 |
| 15 | 398 |
| 16, 17 | 514 |
| 18 | 414 |
| 19 | 394 |
| 20 | 414 |
| 21 | 135 |
| 22, 23 | 414 |
| 24 | 415 |
| 25 | 478 |

### Chap. III.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–10 | 514 |
| 11–13 | 515 |
| 14 | 202 |
| 15 | 37 |
| 16 | 424 |
| 17–19 | 398 |
| 20 | 414 |
| 21 | 366 |
| 22 | 515 |
| 23 | 398 |
| 24 | 515 |

### Chap. IV.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 426 |
| 2 | 402 |
| 3–7 | 628 |
| 8–15 | 527 |
| 16 | 17 |
| 17 | 405 |
| 18 | 206 |
| 19 | 415 |
| 20 | 405 |
| 21 | 483 |
| 22 | 408 |
| 23, 24 | 527 |
| 25 | 426 |
| 26 | 186 |

### Chap. V.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 95 |
| 2 | 414 |
| 3, 4 | 206 |
| 5 | 374 |
| 6, 7 | 206 |
| 8 | 374 |
| 9, 10 | 206 |
| 11 | 374 |
| 12, 13 | 206 |
| 14 | 374 |
| 15, 16 | 206 |
| 17 | 374 |
| 18, 19 | 206 |
| 20 | 374 |
| 21, 22 | 206 |
| 23 | 374 |
| 24 | 139 |
| 25, 26 | 206 |
| 27 | 374 |
| 28 | 206 |
| 29 | 426 |
| 30 | 206 |
| 31 | 374 |
| 32 | 206 |

### Chap. VI.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 355 |
| 3 | 31 |
| 4 | 356 |
| 5 | 515 |
| 6 | 21 |
| 7 | 22 |
| 8, 9 | 561 |
| 10 | 206 |
| 11, 12 | 515 |
| 13 | 115 |
| 14–16 | 411 |
| 17 | 127 |
| 18 | 128 |
| 19, 20 | 394 |
| 21 | 360 |
| 22 | 168 |

### Chap. VII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 110 |
| 2–4 | 127 |
| 5 | 168 |
| 6, 7 | 127 |
| 8 | 394 |
| 9–11+ | 127 |
| +11, 12 | 128 |
| 13, 14 | 127 |
| 15–24 | 128 |

### Chap. VIII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 128 |
| 6–12 | 390 |
| 13–19 | 128 |
| 20 | 581 |
| 21 | 398 |
| 22 | 96 |

### Chap. IX.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 414 |
| 2–4 | 360 |
| 5, 6 | 458 |
| 7 | 414 |
| 8 | 4 |
| 9–11 | 128 |
| 12–17 | 96 |
| 18, 19 | 312 |
| 20, 21 | 365 |
| 22, 23 | 431 |
| 24–27 | 315 |
| 28 | 206 |
| 29 | 374 |

### Chap. X.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 312 |
| 2–8 | 313 |
| 9 | 396 |
| 10–18 | 313 |
| 19 | 315 |
| 20 | 313 |
| 21–30 | 206 |
| 31 | 313 |
| 32 | 312 |

### Chap. XI.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 312 |
| 3 | 405 |
| 4–9 | 312 |
| 10 | 206 |
| 11 | 374 |
| 12 | 206 |
| 13 | 374 |
| 14 | 206 |
| 15 | 374 |
| 16 | 206 |
| 17 | 374 |
| 18 | 206 |
| 19 | 374 |
| 20 | 206 |
| 21 | 374 |
| 22 | 206 |
| 23 | 374 |
| 24 | 206 |
| 25 | 374 |
| 26, 27 | 206 |
| 28 | 229 |
| 29, 30 | 420 |
| 31 | 229 |
| 32 | 374 |

### Chap. XII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 229 |
| 7–9 | 581 |
| 10 | 363 |
| 11, 12 | 355 |
| 13 | 416 |
| 14, 15 | 355 |
| 16–20 | 416 |

### Chap. XIII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 230 |
| 2, 3 | 473 |
| 4 | 186 |
| 5, 6 | 474 |
| 7–9 | 553 |
| 10 | 241 |
| 11, 12 | 230 |
| 13 | 515 |
| 14, 15 | 230 |
| 16 | 284 |
| 17 | 230 |
| 18 | 581 |

### Chap. XIV.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 497 |
| 4–7 | 511 |
| 8, 9 | 497 |
| 10 | 498 |
| 11 | 504 |
| 12 | 503 |
| 13 | 506 |
| 14 | 436 |
| 15 | 496 |
| 16 | 505 |
| 17 | 314 |
| 18–20 | 492 |
| 21 | 505 |
| 22–24 | 504 |

### Chap. XV.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 109 |
| 2, 3 | 427 |
| 4, 5 | 284 |
| 6 | 544 |
| 7 | 231 |
| 8–11 | 160 |
| 12 | 159 |
| 13 | 232 |
| 14 | 234 |
| 15 | 373 |
| 16 | 234 |
| 17 | 127 |
| 18 | 231 |
| 19–21 | 315 |

### Chap. XVI.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 313 |
| 7 | 196 |
| 8–13 | 197 |
| 14 | 198 |
| 15, 16 | 313 |

### Chap. XVII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 654 |
| 2 | 229 |
| 3 | 181 |
| 4–7 | 229 |
| 8 | 231 |
| 9–12 | 654 |
| 13 | 436 |
| 14 | 654 |
| 15–17 | 229 |
| 18 | 189 |
| 19 | 122 |
| 20 | 313 |
| 21 | 657 |
| 22 | 18 |
| 23 | 436 |
| 24–26 | 654 |
| 27 | 436 |

### Chap. XVIII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 18 |
| 2 | 198 |
| 3–5 | 481 |
| 6 | 425 |
| 7, 8 | 478 |
| 9 | 405 |
| 10 | 122 |
| 11–13 | 427 |
| 14 | 122 |
| 15 | 427 |
| 16, 17 | 198 |
| 18 | 345 |
| 19 | 430 |
| 20–22 | 198 |
| 23–25 | 188 |
| 26 | 109 |
| 27 | 555 |
| 28–32 | 188 |
| 33 | 18 |

### Chap. XIX.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 199 |
| 4–10 | 467 |
| 11 | 135 |
| 12–17 | 201 |
| 18–22 | 189 |
| 23–25 | 315 |
| 26 | 138 |
| 27, 28 | 315 |
| 29 | 109 |
| 30–35 | 463 |
| 36–38 | 313 |

### Chap. XX.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 314 |
| 2 | 416 |
| 3 | 156 |
| 4–8 | 157 |
| 9 | 416 |
| 10–14 | 417 |
| 15 | 314 |
| 16 | 417 |
| 17, 18 | 135 |

### Chap. XXI.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 135 |
| 3 | 429 |
| 4 | 654 |
| 5–7 | 135 |
| 8 | 429 |
| 9–13 | 313 |
| 14 | 415 |
| 15, 16 | 433 |
| 17 | 196 |
| 18 | 197 |
| 19 | 134 |
| 20, 21 | 313 |
| 22–24 | 314 |
| 25, 26 | 404 |
| 27 | 314 |
| 28–31 | 391 |
| 32 | 314 |
| 33 | 24 |
| 34 | 314 |

### Chap. XXII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 120 |
| 2, 3 | 86 |
| 4 | 383 |
| 5 | 179 |
| 6–14 | 86 |
| 15 | 196 |
| 16, 17 | 284 |
| 18 | 34 |
| 19 | 284 |
| 20–24 | 213 |

### Chap. XXIII.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 374 |
| 2 | 380 |
| 3, 4 | 378 |
| 5–11 | 379 |
| 12–18 | 471 |
| 19, 20 | 379 |

### Chap. XXIV.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 659 |
| 3–5 | 415 |
| 6 | 416 |
| 7, 8 | 196 |
| 9 | 659 |
| 10, 11 | 410 |
| 12 | 185 |
| 13 | 160 |
| 14, 15 | 161 |
| 16 | 413 |
| 17, 18 | 481 |
| 19, 20 | 395 |
| 21–23 | 421 |
| 24 | 206 |
| 25, 26 | 481 |
| 27 | 175 |
| 28–31 | 481 |
| 32 | 395 |
| 33 | 362 |
| 34, 35 | 474 |
| 36 | 135 |
| 37, 38 | 416 |
| 39–41 | 196 |
| 42–44 | 161 |
| 45, 46 | 395 |
| 47 | 367 |
| 48 | 180 |
| 49 | 419 |
| 50 | 102 |
| 51 | 420 |
| 52 | 180 |
| 53–56 | 421 |
| 57–60 | 420 |
| 61 | 395 |
| 62–65 | 422 |
| 66, 67 | 423 |

### Chap. XXV.

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 415 |
| 2–4 | 213 |
| 5 | 434 |
| 6 | 415 |
| 7, 8 | 374 |
| 9, 10 | 380 |
| 11 | 110 |
| 12–16 | 207 |
| 17, 18 | 313 |
| 19 | 206 |
| 20 | 420 |
| 21 | 135 |
| 22, 23 | 117 |
| 24–26 | 428 |
| 27 | 396 |
| 28 | 434 |
| 29 | 361 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 30 | 356 |
| 31–34 | 471 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 363 |
| 2, 3 | 231 |
| 4 | 345 |
| 5 | 110 |
| 6 | 314 |
| 7 | 417 |
| 8 | 423 |
| 9–11 | 417 |
| 12 | 399 |
| 13, 14 | 474 |
| 15 | 404 |
| 16, 17 | 474 |
| 18–23 | 404 |
| 24 | 284 |
| 25 | 405 |
| 26–31 | 314 |
| 32, 33 | 404 |
| 34, 35 | 318 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 374 |
| 2 | 376 |
| 3 | 396 |
| 4 | 356 |
| 5 | 396 |
| 6, 7 | 356 |
| 8 | 434 |
| 9, 10 | 361 |
| 11 | 357 |
| 12, 13 | 434 |
| 14 | 357 |
| 15, 16 | 368 |
| 17 | 357 |
| 18–20 | 434 |
| 21 | 357 |
| 22 | 356 |
| 23 | 357 |
| 24 | 434 |
| 25 | 360 |
| 26 | 434 |
| 27 | 356 |
| 28 | 99 |
| 29 | 434 |
| 30 | 396 |
| 31 | 361 |
| 32–36 | 434 |
| 37, 38 | 435 |
| 39 | 387 |
| 40 | 512 |
| 41–45 | 435 |
| 46 | 416 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 416 |
| 3, 4 | 189 |
| 5–9 | 420 |
| 10, 11 | 480 |
| 12–15 | 157 |
| 16–18 | 581 |
| 19 | 315 |
| 20–22 | 658 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 404 |
| 4, 5 | 480 |
| 6 | 402 |
| 7–10 | 404 |
| 11 | 420 |
| 12–14 | 433 |
| 15 | 440 |
| 16, 17 | 429 |
| 18–20 | 420 |
| 21–23 | 423 |
| 24 | 436 |
| 25–28 | 415 |
| 29 | 436 |
| 30 | 415 |
| 31 | 135 |
| 32, 33 | 426 |
| 34, 35 | 428 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 427 |
| 2 | 426 |
| 3, 4 | 427 |
| 5, 6 | 426 |
| 7 | 428 |
| 8 | 429 |
| 9, 10 | 428 |
| 11 | 429 |
| 12 | 428 |
| 13 | 429 |
| 14 | 387 |
| 15, 16 | 423 |
| 17–21 | 426 |
| 22, 23 | 135 |
| 24 | 426 |
| 25–34 | 440 |
| 35–43 | 391 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 474 |
| 2 | 357 |
| 3 | 433 |
| 4, 5 | 357 |
| 6, 7 | 440 |
| 8, 9 | 391 |
| 10 | 157 |
| 11 | 198 |
| 12 | 157 |
| 13 | 198 |
| 14–16 | 425 |
| 17, 18 | 395 |
| 19 | 82 |
| 20, 21 | 440 |
| 22, 23 | 441 |
| 24 | 157 |
| 25 | 405 |
| 26 | 419 |
| 27, 28 | 422 |
| 29 | 102 |
| 30 | 468 |
| 31 | 419 |
| 32 | 468 |
| 33 | 405 |
| 34–37 | 468 |
| 38 | 403 |
| 39 | 404 |
| 40 | 403 |
| 41 | 440 |
| 42 | 105 |
| 43–49 | 581 |
| 50 | 423 |
| 51–54 | 581 |
| 55 | 434 |

**Chap. XXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 200 |
| 3–5 | 478 |
| 6–8 | 496 |
| 9, 10 | 176 |
| 11 | 189 |
| 12 | 186 |
| 13–19 | 395 |
| 20–23 | 479 |
| 24, 25 | 134 |
| 26–28 | 196 |
| 29 | 197 |
| 30 | 19 |
| 31 | 372 |
| 32 | 360 |

**Chap. XXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 479 |
| 4 | 435 |
| 5 | 426 |
| 6, 7 | 479 |
| 8–12 | 479 |
| 13, 14 | 403 |
| 15, 16 | 496 |
| 17 | 405 |
| 18 | 480 |
| 19 | 471 |
| 20 | 581 |

**Chap. XXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 464 |
| 3 | 420 |
| 4 | 419 |
| 5 | 464 |
| 6 | 419 |
| 7 | 464 |
| 8–10 | 419 |
| 11, 12 | 422 |
| 13–17 | 416 |
| 18, 19 | 420 |
| 20–23 | 410 |
| 24 | 654 |
| 25–27 | 501 |
| 28, 29 | 504 |
| 30 | 510 |
| 31 | 464 |

**Chap. XXXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 581 |
| 2 | 74 |
| 3 | 581 |
| 4 | 91 |
| 5 | 497 |
| 6, 7 | 581 |
| 8 | 380 |
| 9 | 18 |
| 10, 11 | 284 |
| 12 | 231 |
| 13–15 | 581 |
| 16–18 | 428 |
| 19 | 377 |
| 20 | 381 |
| 21 | 480 |
| 22 | 463 |
| 23–26 | 208 |
| 27 | 480 |
| 28 | 314 |
| 29 | 375 |

**Chap. XXXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 207 |
| 2, 3 | 415 |
| 4, 5 | 207 |
| 6–8 | 314 |
| 9–24+ | 207 |
| +24 | 391 |
| 25–43 | 207 |

**Chap. XXXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 403 |
| 3, 4 | 434 |
| 5–10 | 157 |
| 11 | 435 |
| 12, 13 | 403 |
| 14–17 | 480 |
| 18–22 | 435 |
| 23 | 368 |
| 24 | 435 |
| 25 | 410 |
| 26, 27 | 435 |
| 28 | 436 |
| 29 | 368 |
| 30 | 435 |
| 31–33 | 393 |
| 34 | 368 |
| 35 | 434 |
| 36 | 436 |

**Chap. XXXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 420 |
| 3–5 | 428 |
| 6 | 419 |
| 7 | 138 |
| 8–11 | 417 |
| 12–25 | 464 |
| 26 | 465 |
| 27–30 | 428 |

**Chap. XXXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6+ | 436 |
| +6 | 355 |
| 7–12 | 461 |
| 13–18 | 467 |
| 19, 20 | 443 |
| 21 | 103 |
| 22, 23 | 470 |

**Chap. XL.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 449 |
| 2–4 | 443 |
| 5–13 | 157 |
| 14 | 552 |
| 15 | 470 |
| 16–19 | 157 |
| 20 | 449 |
| 21, 22 | 150 |
| 23 | 552 |

**Chap. XLI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 157 |
| 8 | 154 |
| 9 | 532 |
| 10 | 443 |
| 11–13 | 150 |
| 14 | 357 |
| 15–20 | 157 |
| 21–32 | 158 |
| 33 | 449 |
| 34–37 | 399 |
| 38–44 | 443 |
| 45 | 318 |
| 46 | 443 |
| 47–49 | 399 |
| 50 | 428 |
| 51, 52 | 429 |
| 53, 54 | 363 |
| 55–57 | 232 |

**Chap. XLII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 233 |
| 4 | 434 |
| 5 | 233 |
| 6 | 443 |
| 7, 8 | 435 |
| 9–14 | 507 |
| 15, 16 | 469 |
| 17 | 470 |
| 18 | 167 |
| 19, 20 | 470 |
| 21, 22 | 113 |
| 23 | 482 |
| 24 | 435 |
| 25 | 479 |
| 26 | 395 |
| 27, 28 | 552 |
| 29 | 480 |
| 30, 31 | 507 |
| 32–34 | 472 |
| 35 | 552 |
| 36 | 434 |
| 37 | 480 |
| 38 | 434 |

**Chap. XLIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 233 |
| 3–9 | 480 |
| 10 | 480 |
| 11, 12 | 479 |
| 13, 14 | 434 |
| 15–17 | 478 |
| 18 | 436 |
| 19–23 | 552 |
| 24 | 478 |
| 25–29 | 479 |
| 30 | 435 |
| 31, 32 | 478 |
| 33 | 471 |
| 34 | 365 |

**Chap. XLIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 479 |
| 3 | 366 |
| 4, 5 | 87 |
| 6, 7 | 552 |
| 8–12 | 436 |
| 13 | 368 |
| 14 | 436 |
| 15 | 87 |
| 16, 17 | 436 |
| 18 | 443 |
| 19–22 | 434 |
| 23, 24 | 481 |
| 25, 26 | 233 |
| 27–31 | 434 |
| 32 | 481 |
| 33 | 436 |
| 34 | 481 |

**Chap. XLV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 435 |
| 5 | 102 |
| 6 | 363 |
| 7, 8 | 102 |
| 9–12 | 233 |
| 13–15 | 435 |
| 16–18 | 472 |
| 19–21 | 480 |
| 22–24 | 435 |
| 25, 26 | 443 |
| 27 | 480 |
| 28 | 434 |

**Chap. XLVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 233 |
| 2–4 | 232 |
| 5–7 | 233 |
| 8–25 | 208 |
| 26, 27 | 233 |
| 28 | 480 |
| 29, 30 | 434 |
| 31–34 | 403 |

**Chap. XLVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 403 |
| 5–7 | 314 |
| 8, 9 | 375 |
| 10 | 190 |
| 11 | 314 |
| 12 | 233 |
| 13–21 | 363 |
| 22–26 | 399 |
| 27 | 233 |
| 28 | 375 |
| 29, 30 | 377 |
| 31 | 407 |

**Chap. XLVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 369 |
| 2 | 407 |
| 3 | 18 |
| 4 | 284 |
| 5, 6 | 429 |
| 7 | 380 |
| 8, 9 | 433 |
| 10+ | 374 |
| +10–12 | 433 |
| 13, 14 | 471 |
| 15 | 97 |
| 16 | 198 |
| 17–19 | 471 |
| 20 | 433 |
| 21 | 231 |
| 22 | 434 |

**Chap. XLIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 249 |
| 5–9 | 250 |
| 10 | 34 |
| 11–23 | 250 |
| 24 | 109 |
| 25–27 | 250 |
| 28 | 249 |
| 29–32 | 377 |
| 33 | 377 |

**Chap. L.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 380 |
| 2, 3 | 379 |
| 4–6 | 377 |
| 7–10 | 380 |
| 11 | 379 |
| 12, 13 | 380 |
| 14 | 381 |
| 15–18 | 430 |
| 19, 20 | 102 |
| 21 | 430 |
| 22 | 233 |
| 23 | 375 |
| 24 | 231 |
| 25 | 377 |
| 26 | 379 |

---

**EXODUS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–14 | 233 |
| 15 | 428 |
| 16–21 | 429 |
| 22 | 449 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 428 |
| 3–10 | 429 |
| 11–14 | 458 |
| 15 | 314 |
| 16–20 | 404 |
| 21 | 318 |
| 22 | 429 |
| 23, 24 | 233 |
| 25 | 234 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 403 |
| 2, 3 | 127 |
| 4 | 19 |
| 5 | 196 |
| 6 | 16 |
| 7–12 | 234 |
| 13–15 | 16 |
| 16–18 | 234 |
| 19 | 26 |
| 20 | 122 |
| 21 | 103 |
| 22 | 436 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 284 |
| 2–4 | 142 |
| 5 | 122 |
| 6, 7 | 142 |
| 8, 9 | 122 |
| 10 | 234 |
| 11 | 356 |
| 12, 13 | 624 |
| 14–16 | 234 |
| 17 | 122 |
| 18, 19 | 433 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 20 | 395 |
| 21 | 119 |
| 22, 23 | 234 |
| 24–26 | 654 |
| 27 | 435 |
| 28 | 122 |
| 29 | 143 |
| 30, 31 | 144 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 234 |
| 10–12 | 405 |
| 13 | 436 |
| 14 | 254 |
| 15–17 | 436 |
| 18, 19 | 405 |
| 20, 21 | 234 |
| 22, 23 | 235 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 235 |
| 2, 3 | 16 |
| 4 | 231 |
| 5 | 234 |
| 6 | 235 |
| 7 | 229 |
| 8 | 231 |
| 9 | 233 |
| 10 | 4 |
| 11–13 | 235 |
| 14–19 | 208 |
| 20+ | 417 |
| +20 | 375 |
| 21, 22 | 208 |
| 23 | 420 |
| 24 | 208 |
| 25 | 420 |
| 26–29 | 235 |
| 30 | 234 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 234 |
| 3, 4 | 119 |
| 5 | 122 |
| 6 | 168 |
| 7 | 234 |
| 8 | 4 |
| 9, 10 | 142 |
| 11, 12 | 88 |
| 13 | 119 |
| 14–16 | 235 |
| 17, 18 | 122 |
| 19, 20 | 130 |
| 21, 22 | 88 |
| 23 | 144 |
| 24 | 130 |
| 25 | 235 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 235 |
| 2–4 | 122 |
| 5, 6 | 131 |
| 7 | 88 |
| 8 | 235 |
| 9, 10 | 131 |
| 11–14 | 132 |
| 15 | 119 |
| 16, 17 | 132 |
| 18 | 88 |
| 19 | 19 |
| 20 | 235 |
| 21 | 122 |
| 22, 23 | 123 |
| 24 | 132 |
| 25–29 | 235 |
| 30, 31 | 132 |
| 32 | 119 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 235 |
| 2–5 | 123 |
| 6 | 132 |
| 7 | 235 |
| 8–10 | 139 |
| 11 | 88 |
| 12 | 119 |
| 13–15 | 235 |
| 16 | 119 |
| 17 | 235 |
| 18 | 99 |
| 19 | 386 |
| 20 | 167 |
| 21 | 386 |
| 22–26 | 126 |
| 27 | 556 |
| 28 | 188 |
| 29 | 122 |
| 30 | 144 |
| 31, 32 | 99 |
| 33 | 181 |
| 34, 35 | 119 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 119 |
| 2 | 430 |
| 3 | 235 |
| 4–6 | 123 |
| 7–11 | 235 |
| 12–15 | 132 |
| 16 | 556 |
| 17, 18 | 235 |
| 19 | 132 |
| 20 | 119 |
| 21–23 | 126 |
| 24–26 | 235 |
| 27 | 119 |
| 28 | 235 |
| 29 | 236 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 236 |
| 2, 3 | 436 |
| 4–6 | 236 |
| 7 | 122 |
| 8 | 236 |
| 9, 10 | 119 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2–11 | 575 |
| 12 | 92 |
| 13 | 575 |
| 14–20 | 576 |
| 21–23 | 575 |
| 24–27 | 576 |
| 28 | 168 |
| 29, 30 | 138 |
| 31–34 | 236 |
| 35 | 436 |
| 36 | 437 |
| 37–39 | 236 |
| 40, 41 | 233 |
| 42 | 576 |
| 43–47 | 575 |
| 48, 49 | 252 |
| 50 | 168 |
| 51 | 236 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 632 |
| 3–7 | 576 |
| 8–10 | 430 |
| 11–13 | 632 |
| 14–16 | 633 |
| 17 | 23 |
| 18 | 236 |
| 19 | 377 |
| 20 | 237 |
| 21, 22 | 125 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2, 3 | 237 |
| 4 | 120 |
| 5–7 | 236 |
| 8 | 120 |
| 9, 10 | 236 |
| 11, 12 | 237 |
| 13, 14 | 486 |
| 15, 16 | 128 |
| 17 | 120 |
| 18 | 22 |
| 19, 20 | 125 |
| 21, 22 | 128 |
| 23–25 | 236 |
| 26–30 | 128 |
| 31 | 144 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 128 |
| 2 | 171 |
| 3 | 20 |
| 4, 5 | 129 |
| 6, 7 | 175 |
| 8–10 | 129 |
| 11 | 27 |
| 12 | 129 |
| 13 | 241 |
| 14–16 | 487 |
| 17 | 231 |
| 18 | 100 |
| 19 | 128 |
| 20 | 156 |
| 21 | 129 |
| 22, 23 | 237 |
| 24, 25 | 130 |
| 26 | 373 |
| 27 | 237 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 237 |
| 2, 3 | 478 |
| 4 | 133 |
| 5 | 478 |
| 6–8 | 122 |
| 9 | 531 |
| 10 | 17 |
| 11 | 4 |
| 12 | 122 |
| 13 | 132 |
| 14, 15 | 133 |
| 16 | 360 |
| 17, 18 | 478 |
| 19–21 | 133 |
| 22–30 | 572 |
| 31 | 133 |
| 32–34 | 359 |
| 35 | 133 |
| 36 | 472 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 237 |
| 2, 3 | 357 |
| 4 | 183 |
| 5–7 | 130 |
| 8, 9 | 237 |
| 10–13 | 238 |
| 14 | 321 |
| 15 | 16 |
| 16 | 20 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 433 |
| 5–9 | 238 |
| 10 | 174 |
| 11 | 27 |
| 12 | 628 |
| 13–26 | 254 |
| 27 | 433 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 237 |
| 3, 4 | 236 |
| 5, 6 | 229 |
| 7 | 9 |
| 8 | 251 |
| 9 | 17 |
| 10–15 | 582 |
| 16 | 98 |
| 17 | 17 |
| 18 | 127 |
| 19 | 19 |
| 20 | 18 |
| 21 | 17 |
| 22–25 | 582 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–17 | 238 |
| 18 | 98 |
| 19 | 20 |
| 20 | 166 |
| 21 | 17 |
| 22 | 20 |
| 23 | 75 |
| 24–26 | 582 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 437 |
| 8–11 | 438 |
| 12 | 458 |
| 13 | 459 |
| 14 | 458 |
| 15 | 432 |
| 16 | 439 |
| 17 | 432 |
| 18, 19 | 468 |
| 20, 21 | 438 |
| 22–25 | 468 |
| 26, 27 | 438 |
| 28–32 | 396 |
| 33, 34 | 468 |
| 35, 36 | 396 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 468 |
| 2, 3 | 437 |
| 4–15 | 468 |
| 16, 17 | 464 |
| 18 | 87 |
| 19 | 467 |
| 20 | 79 |
| 21 | 252 |
| 22–24 | 432 |
| 25–27 | 473 |
| 28 | 455 |
| 29, 30 | 632 |
| 31 | 650 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 467 |
| 2, 3 | 469 |
| 4, 5 | 476 |
| 6–8 | 469 |
| 9 | 252 |
| 10, 11 | 574 |
| 12 | 572 |
| 13 | 74 |
| 14–17 | 571 |
| 18 | 636 |
| 19 | 632 |
| 20–23 | 196 |
| 24 | 74 |
| 25, 26 | 373 |
| 27 | 241 |
| 28 | 100 |
| 29–33 | 242 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 582 |
| 3 | 456 |
| 4 | 582 |
| 5, 6 | 643 |
| 7 | 9 |
| 8 | 657 |
| 9–11 | 18 |
| 12 | 7 |
| 13, 14 | 582 |
| 15–18 | 17 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2–7 | 629 |
| 8 | 17 |
| 9 | 583 |
| 10–19 | 586 |
| 20 | 587 |
| 21 | 586 |
| 22 | 587 |
| 23–40 | 585 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 584 |
| 7–14 | 585 |
| 15–29 | 584 |
| 30 | 587 |
| 31–33 | 585 |
| 34 | 587 |
| 35–37 | 585 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 583 |
| 3 | 584 |
| 4–6 | 583 |
| 7 | 584 |
| 8–18 | 583 |
| 19 | 585 |
| 20, 21 | 586 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–8 | 605 |
| 9–29 | 606 |
| 30 | 251 |
| 31–35 | 606 |
| 36–38 | 607 |
| 39 | 605 |
| 40–43 | 607 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 646 |
| 10–14 | 638 |
| 15–28 | 646 |
| 29–30 | 605 |
| 31, 32 | 646 |
| 33, 34 | 647 |
| 35, 36 | 638 |
| 37 | 636 |
| 38–42 | 641 |
| 43 | 17 |
| 44, 45 | 18 |
| 46 | 237 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 586 |
| 7–9 | 635 |
| 10 | 639 |
| 11 | 4 |
| 12–16 | 631 |
| 17 | 4 |
| 18, 19 | 584 |
| 20, 21 | 653 |
| 22 | 4 |
| 23–27 | 645 |
| 28–30 | 646 |
| 31–33 | 645 |
| 34–38 | 635 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2–11 | 409 |
| 12 | 4 |
| 13 | 572 |
| 14, 15 | 573 |
| 16, 17 | 572 |
| 18 | 7 |

**Chap. XXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 81 |
| 7, 8 | 89 |
| 9, 10 | 531 |
| 11, 12 | 187 |
| 13 | 186 |
| 14 | 22 |
| 15 | 7 |
| 16 | 7 |
| 17, 18 | 656 |
| 19 | 7 |
| 20 | 91 |
| 21–24 | 89 |
| 25–29 | 79 |
| 30 | 191 |
| 31 | 89 |
| 32, 33 | 118 |
| 34, 35 | 76 |

**Chap. XXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 231 |
| 2 | 315 |
| 3 | 241 |
| 4–6 | 367 |
| 7, 8 | 587 |
| 9 | 125 |
| 10 | 180 |
| 11 | 19 |
| 12, 13 | 182 |
| 14, 15 | 17 |
| 16 | 251 |
| 17 | 181 |
| 18 | 17 |
| 19 | 117 |
| 20–23 | 19 |

**Chap. XXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 7 |
| 2, 3 | 582 |
| 4 | 7 |
| 5 | 16 |
| 6, 7+ | 30 |
| +7 | 114 |
| 8 | 180 |
| 9 | 191 |
| 10 | 123 |
| 11 | 242 |
| 12 | 252 |
| 13 | 91 |
| 14 | 21 |
| 15–17 | 75 |
| 18 | 576 |
| 19, 20 | 632 |
| 21–24 | 571 |
| 25 | 636 |
| 26 | 394 |
| 27 | 229 |
| 28 | 7 |
| 29–35 | 141 |

**Chap. XXXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 14 |
| 2, 3 | 573 |
| 4 | 4 |
| 5–24 | 629 |
| 25, 26 | 408 |
| 27–35 | 409 |

**Chap. XXXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 409 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 3-7 | 629 |
| 8-12 | 584 |
| 13-18 | 585 |
| 19 | 408 |
| 20-34 | 584 |
| 35 | 407 |
| 36-38 | 408 |

**Chap. XXXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-6 | 586 |
| 7-9 | 587 |
| 10-17 | 585 |
| 18-28 | 586 |
| 29 | 373 |

**Chap. XXXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 583 |
| 3 | 584 |
| 4 | 583 |
| 5-7 | 584 |
| 8 | 408 |
| 9-15 | 583 |
| 16 | 408 |
| 17-19 | 583 |
| 20 | 585 |
| 21 | 629 |
| 22, 23 | 409 |
| 24-31 | 629 |

**Chap. XXXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 605 |
| 3 | 409 |
| 4, 5 | 605 |
| 6-9 | 606 |
| 10-23 | 606 |
| 24-26 | 607 |
| 27-29 | 605 |
| 30, 31 | 607 |
| 32-43 | 587 |

**Chap. XL.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-15 | 587 |
| 16 | 168 |
| 17-32 | 587 |
| 33 | 588 |
| 34-38 | 125 |

---

**LEVITICUS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 20 |
| 2-17 | 640 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-16 | 634 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 640 |
| 4-17 | 641 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-35 | 637 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 638 |
| 5 | 176 |
| 6-13 | 638 |
| 14 | 4 |
| 15, 16 | 638 |
| 17-19 | 639 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 528 |
| 3-5 | 529 |
| 6, 7 | 639 |
| 8 | 4 |
| 9-13 | 640 |
| 14-16 | 634 |
| 17, 18 | 635 |
| 19 | 4 |
| 20-23 | 635 |
| 24 | 4 |
| 25-30 | 638 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-10 | 639 |
| 11-21 | 641 |
| 22 | 4 |
| 23-27 | 650 |
| 28 | 4 |
| 29-36 | 641 |
| 37, 38 | 636 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 646 |
| 3, 4 | 645 |
| 5-21 | 646 |
| 22-36 | 647 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-21 | 647 |
| 22 | 190 |
| 23 | 17 |
| 24 | 127 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 126 |
| 3 | 610 |
| 4, 5 | 379 |
| 6 | 368 |
| 7 | 607 |
| 8 | 64 |
| 9 | 364 |
| 10, 11 | 609 |
| 12-15 | 636 |
| 16-20 | 638 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-23 | 649 |
| 24-28 | 652 |
| 29, 30 | 649 |
| 31-38 | 652 |
| 39, 40 | 650 |
| 41-43 | 649 |
| 44 | 650 |
| 45 | 28 |
| 46, 47 | 649 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 650 |
| 3-8 | 651 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-17 | 370 |
| 18-23 | 371 |
| 24-37 | 370 |
| 38, 39 | 371 |
| 40, 41 | 357 |
| 42-54 | 370 |
| 55-59 | 371 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-14 | 651 |
| 15-32 | 652 |
| 33 | 4 |
| 34-48 | 371 |
| 49-53 | 652 |
| 54-57 | 371 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2, 3 | 371 |
| 4-17 | 651 |
| 18 | 423 |
| 19-30 | 650 |
| 31-33 | 651 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-15 | 639 |
| 16-28 | 640 |
| 29-34 | 579 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-6 | 636 |
| 7 | 205 |
| 8, 9 | 636 |
| 10-16 | 650 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2, 3 | 252 |
| 4, 5 | 167 |
| 6-17 | 416 |
| 18 | 415 |
| 19 | 466 |
| 20 | 461 |
| 21 | 85 |
| 22-24 | 466 |
| 25 | 315 |
| 26 | 467 |
| 27 | 315 |
| 28-30 | 467 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 28 |
| 3 | 431 |
| 4 | 75 |
| 5-8 | 641 |
| 9, 10 | 400 |
| 11 | 409 |
| 12 | 467 |
| 13 | 441 |
| 14 | 372 |
| 15 | 469 |
| 16-18 | 475 |
| 19+ | 391 |
| +19+ | 400 |
| +19 | 366 |
| 20-22 | 639 |
| 23-25 | 401 |
| 26 | 87 |
| 27 | 357 |
| 28 | 380 |
| 29 | 465 |
| 30 | 572 |
| 31 | 87 |
| 32 | 374 |
| 33, 34 | 252 |
| 35, 36 | 410 |
| 37 | 167 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-5 | 85 |
| 6 | 87 |
| 7, 8 | 167 |
| 9 | 432 |
| 10 | 461 |
| 11, 12 | 416 |
| 13 | 467 |
| 14 | 416 |
| 15, 16 | 467 |
| 17 | 416 |
| 18 | 466 |
| 19-21 | 416 |
| 22 | 167 |
| 23 | 252 |
| 24 | 241 |
| 25 | 649 |
| 26 | 232 |
| 27 | 87 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 653 |
| 5 | 380 |
| 6 | 607 |
| 7, 8 | 418 |
| 9 | 465 |
| 10-12 | 607 |
| 13-15 | 418 |
| 16 | 4 |
| 17-24 | 608 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-13 | 608 |
| 14-16 | 639 |
| 17 | 4 |
| 18-20 | 635 |
| 21-25 | 636 |
| 26 | 4 |
| 27 | 636 |
| 28 | 394 |
| 29, 30 | 636 |
| 31 | 167 |
| 32, 33 | 237 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2, 3 | 572 |
| 4-8 | 576 |
| 9 | 4 |
| 10-14 | 642 |
| 15-21 | 578 |
| 22 | 400 |
| 23 | 4 |
| 24, 25 | 574 |
| 26 | 4 |
| 27-32 | 579 |
| 33 | 4 |
| 34-39 | 578 |
| 40-44 | 579 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-4 | 586 |
| 5-9 | 635 |
| 10 | 416 |
| 11, 12 | 467 |
| 13 | 4 |
| 14-16 | 467 |
| 17-22 | 458 |
| 23 | 467 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-7 | 402 |
| 8 | 575 |
| 9 | 579 |
| 10 | 437 |
| 11-13 | 575 |
| 14-17 | 472 |
| 18, 19 | 398 |
| 20-22 | 574 |
| 23-34 | 253 |
| 35-37 | 410 |
| 38 | 237 |
| 39-43 | 437 |
| 44-46 | 439 |
| 47-55 | 437 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 75 |
| 2 | 572 |
| 3-6 | 398 |
| 7, 8 | 242 |
| 9, 10 | 398 |
| 11, 12 | 18 |
| 13 | 237 |
| 14-16 | 373 |
| 17 | 487 |
| 18, 19 | 99 |
| 20-22 | 100 |
| 23-25 | 532 |
| 26 | 363 |
| 27, 28 | 360 |
| 29 | 361 |
| 30 | 77 |
| 31, 32 | 574 |
| 33 | 285 |
| 34, 35 | 574 |
| 36-38 | 285 |
| 39 | 114 |
| 40-42 | 176 |
| 43 | 574 |
| 44, 45 | 290 |
| 46 | 1 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 437 |
| 3-7 | 633 |
| 8 | 437 |
| 9-24 | 658 |
| 25 | 472 |
| 26 | 632 |
| 27 | 633 |
| 28, 29 | 658 |
| 30-33 | 633 |
| 34 | 1 |

---

**NUMBERS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2 | 455 |
| 3 | 456 |
| 4-16 | 220 |
| 17-19 | 456 |
| 20-29 | 215 |
| 30-37 | 216 |
| 38-43 | 215 |
| 44-46 | 285 |
| 47 | 456 |
| 48 | 4 |
| 49-53 | 614 |
| 54 | 168 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-31 | 214 |
| 32, 33 | 285 |
| 34 | 214 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 607 |
| 4 | 610 |
| 5 | 4 |
| 6-9 | 612 |
| 10 | 607 |
| 11 | 4 |
| 12, 13 | 612 |
| 14 | 4 |
| 15, 16 | 612 |
| 17-20 | 208 |
| 21, 22 | 613 |
| 23 | 614 |
| 24 | 613 |
| 25, 26 | 614 |
| 27, 28 | 613 |
| 29 | 614 |
| 30 | 613 |
| 31 | 614 |
| 32-35+ | 613 |
| +35 | 614 |
| 36, 37 | 614 |
| 38 | 607 |
| 39-43 | 612 |
| 44 | 4 |
| 45-51 | 612 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2, 3 | 613 |
| 4 | 614 |
| 5-14 | 609 |
| 15 | 614 |
| 16 | 608 |
| 17 | 4 |
| 18-20 | 614 |
| 21 | 4 |
| 22, 23 | 613 |
| 24-27 | 614 |
| 28-30 | 613 |
| 31, 32 | 614 |
| 33-49 | 613 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-4 | 371 |
| 5 | 4 |
| 6, 7+ | 176 |
| +7 | 529 |
| 8-10 | 639 |
| 11 | 4 |
| 12-31 | 426 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-6 | 657 |
| 7-21 | 658 |
| 22 | 4 |
| 23-27 | 190 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 629 |
| 2 | 630 |
| 3-9 | 588 |
| 10-63 | 630 |
| 64-88 | 631 |
| 89 | 20 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 4 |
| 2-4 | 586 |
| 5 | 5 |
| 6-12 | 612 |
| 13-15 | 613 |
| 16-19 | 612 |
| 20-22 | 613 |
| 23 | 5 |
| 24-26 | 618 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–5 | 576 |
| 6–8 | 575 |
| 9 | 5 |
| 10, 11 | 575 |
| 12 | 36 |
| 13, 14 | 575 |
| 15–23 | 125 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–9 | 493 |
| 10 | 571 |
| 11–13 | 238 |
| 14–27 | 214 |
| 28 | 238 |
| 29–32 | 480 |
| 33 | 238 |
| 34 | 480 |
| 35, 36 | 191 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1–3 | 126 |
| 4, 5 | 362 |
| 6–9 | 133 |
| 10 | 358 |
| 11 | 252 |
| 12 | 427 |
| 13 | 362 |
| 14 | 252 |
| 15 | 521 |
| 16, 17 | 252 |
| 18–20 | 360 |
| 21–23 | 543 |
| 24 | 252 |
| 25–27 | 147 |
| 28–30 | 523 |
| 31, 32 | 132 |
| 33, 34 | 139 |
| 35 | 238 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1 | 318 |
| 2 | 523 |
| 3 | 557 |
| 4 | 20 |
| 5 | 18 |
| 6, 7 | 147 |
| 8 | 19 |
| 9 | 21 |
| 10–12 | 139 |
| 13 | 189 |
| 14, 15 | 652 |
| 16 | 238 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 238 |
| 4–7 | 220 |
| 8–16 | 221 |
| 17–22 | 238 |
| 23, 24 | 387 |
| 25–28 | 239 |
| 29 | 315 |
| 30, 31 | 239 |
| 32, 33 | 315 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1 | 239 |
| 2 | 521 |
| 3, 4 | 237 |
| 5 | 358 |
| 6 | 239 |
| 7, 8 | 241 |
| 9 | 239 |
| 10 | 125 |
| 11, 12 | 285 |
| 13–16 | 187 |
| 17–19 | 191 |
| 20 | 545 |
| 21 | 22 |
| 22 | 529 |
| 23 | 239 |
| 24 | 107 |
| 25 | 239 |
| 26 | 5 |
| 27 | 531 |
| 28 | 22 |
| 29 | 531 |
| 30 | 107 |
| 31, 32 | 239 |
| 33 | 114 |
| 34, 35 | 112 |
| 36–38 | 107 |
| 39 | 239 |
| 40 | 176 |
| 41 | 112 |
| 42–44 | 486 |
| 45 | 497 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–16 | 636 |
| 17 | 5 |
| 18–21 | 635 |
| 22–27 | 637 |
| 28, 29 | 638 |
| 30, 31 | 530 |
| 32–36 | 573 |
| 37 | 5 |
| 38–40 | 366 |
| 41 | 237 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1–3 | 610 |
| 4 | 358 |
| 5–14 | 610 |
| 15 | 194 |
| 16–19 | 610 |
| 20 | 5 |
| 21 | 610 |
| 22 | 108 |
| 23 | 5 |
| 24–27 | 610 |
| 28–30 | 122 |
| 31, 32 | 130 |
| 33, 34 | 131 |
| 35 | 126 |
| 36 | 5 |
| 37–39 | 610 |
| 40 | 611 |
| 41 | 531 |
| 42, 43 | 125 |
| 44 | 5 |
| 45 | 610 |
| 46–49 | 139 |
| 50 | 135 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–9 | 131 |
| 10–13 | 586 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1 | 607 |
| 2–4 | 614 |
| 5 | 608 |
| 6 | 612 |
| 7 | 607 |
| 8–13 | 609 |
| 14 | 610 |
| 15–17 | 609 |
| 18–20 | 610 |
| 21–24 | 617 |
| 25 | 5 |
| 26–32 | 633 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–10 | 653 |
| 11–13 | 652 |
| 14–22 | 653 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1 | 239 |
| 2–5 | 364 |
| 6 | 17 |
| 7 | 5 |
| 8–11 | 130 |
| 12 | 543 |
| 13 | 130 |
| 14–21 | 314 |
| 22 | 240 |
| 23 | 5 |
| 24–26 | 375 |
| 27, 28 | 377 |
| 29 | 379 |
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1 | 503 |
| 2, 3 | 658 |
| 4 | 240 |
| 5 | 478 |
| 6 | 132 |
| 7 | 556 |
| 8, 9 | 138 |
| 10–13 | 240 |
| 14, 15 | 2 |
| 16–20 | 240 |
| 21–27 | 242 |
| 28 | 501 |
| 29, 30 | 242 |
| 31–33 | 240 |
| 34, 35 | 243 |
| **Chap. XXII.** | |
| 1 | 240 |
| 2, 3 | 510 |
| 4 | 512 |
| 5 | 285 |
| 6, 7 | 193 |
| 8 | 149 |
| 9 | 20 |
| 10–12 | 193 |
| 13, 14 | 619 |
| 15–17 | 451 |
| 18, 19 | 149 |
| 20 | 147 |
| 21 | 395 |
| 22 | 197 |
| 23–27 | 196 |
| 28–30 | 132 |
| 31 | 196 |
| 32–35 | 197 |
| 36, 37 | 451 |
| 38 | 149 |
| 39, 40 | 628 |
| 41 | 383 |
| **Chap. XXIII.** | |
| 1–3 | 628 |
| 4 | 18 |
| 5 | 149 |
| 6 | 628 |
| 7, 8 | 193 |
| 9 | 252 |
| 10 | 378 |
| 11, 12 | 149 |
| 13 | 383 |
| 14 | 628 |
| 15 | 17 |
| 16 | 147 |
| 17 | 149 |
| 18 | 12 |
| 19 | 25 |
| 20 | 27 |
| 21 | 561 |
| 22 | 17 |
| 23 | 88 |
| 24 | 393 |
| 25 | 193 |
| 26 | 149 |
| 27, 28 | 383 |
| 29, 30 | 628 |
| **Chap. XXIV.** | |
| 1 | 88 |
| 2–4 | 159 |
| 5–7 | 190 |
| 8, 9 | 284 |
| 10 | 193 |
| 11 | 451 |
| 12, 13 | 149 |
| 14 | 335 |
| 15, 16 | 159 |
| 17 | 39 |
| 18 | 337 |
| 19 | 242 |
| 20–22 | 321 |
| 23, 24 | 343 |
| 25 | 451 |
| **Chap. XXV.** | |
| 1 | 465 |
| 2, 3, | 82 |
| 4, 5 | 79 |
| 6–8 | 465 |
| 9 | 373 |
| 10 | 5 |
| 11–13 | 560 |
| 14, 15 | 465 |
| 16–18 | 316 |
| **Chap. XXVI.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 456 |
| 5–9+ | 215 |
| +9 | 610 |
| 10, 11 | 108 |
| 12–22 | 215 |
| 23–32 | 216 |
| 33 | 429 |
| 34–41 | 216 |
| 42–50 | 215 |
| 51–54 | 253 |
| 55, 56 | 146 |
| 57, 58 | 215 |
| 59, 60 | 208 |
| 61 | 138 |
| 62 | 616 |
| 63, 64 | 107 |
| 65 | 108 |
| **Chap. XXVII.** | |
| 1–11 | 471 |
| 12 | 383 |
| 13, 14 | 115 |
| 15–17 | 192 |
| 18–20 | 251 |
| 21–23 | 455 |
| **Chap. XXVIII.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–31 | 642 |
| **Chap. XXIX.** | |
| 1–6 | 642 |
| 7–39 | 643 |
| 40 | 149 |
| **Chap. XXX.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 657 |
| 3–5 | 430 |
| 6–8 | 425 |
| 9 | 433 |
| 10–15 | 425 |
| 16 | 426 |
| **Chap. XXXI.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 317 |
| 4, 5 | 252 |
| 6 | 492 |
| 7, 8 | 502 |
| 9 | 503 |
| 10 | 501 |
| 11, 12 | 503 |
| 13–19 | 413 |
| 20 | 653 |
| 21–31 | 505 |
| 32–34 | 504 |
| 35 | 413 |
| 36 | 504 |
| 37–39 | 505 |
| 40 | 439 |
| 41 | 633 |
| 42–46 | 504 |
| 47 | 439 |
| 48–52 | 505 |
| 53 | 505 |
| 54 | 643 |
| **Chap. XXXII.** | |
| 1–7 | 243 |
| 8, 9 | 239 |
| 10–12 | 22 |
| 13–15 | 239 |
| 16–23 | 243 |
| 24–26 | 407 |
| 27–32 | 511 |
| 33 | 243 |
| 34–36 | 219 |
| 37, 38 | 216 |
| 39, 40 | 511 |
| 41, 42 | 219 |
| **Chap. XXXIII.** | |
| 1–3 | 240 |
| 4 | 93 |
| 5–14 | 240 |
| 15–37 | 241 |
| 38 | 240 |
| 39 | 375 |
| 40 | 240 |
| 41–49 | 241 |
| 50 | 5 |
| 51, 52 | 91 |
| 53–56 | 242 |
| **Chap. XXXIV.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–13 | 249 |
| 14, 15 | 243 |
| 16 | 5 |
| 17–29 | 221 |
| **Chap. XXXV.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–5 | 617 |
| 6–8 | 459 |
| 9 | 5 |
| 10–15 | 459 |
| 16–21 | 460 |
| 22–25 | 459 |
| 26–28 | 460 |
| 29 | 11 |
| 30 | 458 |
| 31–34 | 460 |
| **Chap. XXXVI.** | |
| 1–6 | 252 |
| 7–9 | 253 |
| 10–12 | 418 |
| 13 | 1 |


---

## DEUTERONOMY.


| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 238 |
| 3–5 | 1 |
| 6–8 | 238 |
| 9 | 469 |
| 10, 11 | 285 |
| 12 | 469 |
| 13–15 | 254 |
| 16–18 | 469 |
| 19–21 | 238 |
| 22–24 | 239 |
| 25 | 399 |
| 26, 27 | 530 |
| 28 | 239 |
| 29, 30 | 487 |
| 31 | 434 |
| 32, 33 | 144 |
| 34–40 | 239 |
| 41–44 | 486 |
| 45, 46 | 178 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1–5 | 239 |
| 6–8 | 240 |
| 9 | 316 |
| 10, 11 | 315 |
| 12 | 314 |
| 13–19 | 240 |
| 20 | 315 |
| 21, 22 | 511 |
| 23 | 512 |
| 24–29 | 242 |
| 30 | 120 |
| 31–34 | 242 |
| 35 | 504 |
| 36 | 511 |
| 37 | 316 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1, 2 | 243 |
| 3 | 242 |
| 4 | 511 |
| 5 | 499 |
| 6 | 242 |
| 7 | 504 |
| 8–10 | 511 |
| 11 | 315 |
| 12–18 | 243 |
| 19, 20 | 511 |
| 21, 22 | 487 |
| 23 | 186 |
| 24 | 27 |
| 25, 26 | 178 |
| 27 | 383 |
| 28 | 231 |
| 29 | 240 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 14 |
| 2 | 8 |
| 3, 4 | 108 |
| 5 | 14 |
| 6 | 15 |
| 7 | 232 |
| 8 | 15 |
| 9, 10 | 430 |
| 11 | 98 |
| 12 | 20 |
| 13 | 7 |
| 14 | 14 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 15 | 23 |
| 16–18 | 75 |
| 19 | 80 |
| 20 | 233 |
| 21, 22 | 114 |
| 23 | 75 |
| 24 | 21 |
| 25, 26 | 77 |
| 27, 28 | 78 |
| 29 | 178 |
| 30 | 167 |
| 31 | 29 |
| 32 | 558 |
| 33 | 20 |
| 34 | 236 |
| 35 | 24 |
| 36 | 20 |
| 37, 38 | 248 |
| 39 | 24 |
| 40 | 167 |
| 41–43 | 459 |
| 44, 45 | 1 |
| 46 | 511 |
| 47–49 | 243 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 14 |
| 2, 3 | 229 |
| 4 | 19 |
| 5 | 17 |
| 6 | 233 |
| 7 | 74 |
| 8–10 | 75 |
| 11 | 467 |
| 12–15 | 572 |
| 16 | 431 |
| 17 | 458 |
| 18 | 461 |
| 19 | 468 |
| 20 | 467 |
| 21 | 528 |
| 22 | 7 |
| 23 | 98 |
| 24–26 | 20 |
| 27, 28 | 456 |
| 29 | 20 |
| 30 | 405 |
| 31 | 14 |
| 32 | 561 |
| 33 | 168 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 14 |
| 2 | 166 |
| 3 | 14 |
| 4 | 24 |
| 5 | 170 |
| 6 | 13 |
| 7 | 9 |
| 8 | 9 |
| 9 | 7 |
| 10–12 | 399 |
| 13 | 166 |
| 14, 15 | 77 |
| 16 | 529 |
| 17–19 | 168 |
| 20–23 | 237 |
| 24 | 166 |
| 25 | 538 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 317 |
| 3, 4 | 75 |
| 5 | 91 |
| 6–8 | 230 |
| 9 | 29 |
| 10 | 113 |
| 11 | 167 |
| 12 | 427 |
| 13 | 103 |
| 14 | 427 |
| 15 | 373 |
| 16 | 317 |
| 17–19 | 487 |
| 20 | 100 |
| 21 | 487 |
| 22–24 | 242 |
| 25 | 91 |
| 26 | 74 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 168 |
| 2 | 241 |
| 3 | 133 |
| 4 | 134 |
| 5 | 105 |
| 6 | 166 |
| 7 | 334 |
| 8 | 390 |
| 9 | 384 |
| 10 | 398 |
| 11–14 | 474 |
| 15 | 237 |
| 16 | 133 |
| 17, 18 | 474 |
| 19, 20 | 77 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 242 |
| 4, 5 | 520 |
| 6 | 285 |
| 7 | 530 |
| 8 | 531 |
| 9 | 580 |
| 10, 11 | 7 |
| 12 | 89 |
| 13 | 529 |
| 14 | 532 |
| 15 | 7 |
| 16 | 89 |
| 17 | 7 |
| 18 | 580 |
| 19 | 181 |
| 20, 21 | 91 |
| 22 | 531 |
| 23, 24 | 530 |
| 25, 26 | 192 |
| 27–29 | 187 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 7 |
| 6, 7 | 240 |
| 8, 9 | 616 |
| 10 | 181 |
| 11 | 238 |
| 12 | 166 |
| 13 | 167 |
| 14 | 98 |
| 15 | 230 |
| 16 | 654 |
| 17 | 29 |
| 18 | 432 |
| 19 | 252 |
| 20 | 166 |
| 21 | 143 |
| 22 | 285 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 170 |
| 2, 3 | 124 |
| 4 | 129 |
| 5 | 241 |
| 6, 7 | 131 |
| 8, 9 | 374 |
| 10–12 | 398 |
| 13, 14 | 110 |
| 15 | 398 |
| 16, 17 | 74 |
| 18 | 13 |
| 19 | 430 |
| 20 | 7 |
| 21 | 374 |
| 22–25 | 242 |
| 26–28 | 121 |
| 29, 30 | 193 |
| 31 | 231 |
| 32 | 167 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 14 |
| 2–4 | 91 |
| 5–14 | 588 |
| 15, 16 | 650 |
| 17, 18 | 633 |
| 19 | 617 |
| 20–22 | 360 |
| 23–25 | 650 |
| 26, 27 | 636 |
| 28 | 14 |
| 29–31+ | 74 |
| +31 | 315 |
| 32 | 8 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 120 |
| 4 | 167 |
| 5–15 | 79 |
| 16 | 501 |
| 17, 18 | 91 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 380 |
| 2 | 230 |
| 3–20 | 649 |
| 21 | 361 |
| 22–29 | 633 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–11 | 473 |
| 12–18 | 437 |
| 19–23 | 632 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 575 |
| 3, 4 | 576 |
| 5–7 | 575 |
| 8 | 576 |
| 9–15 | 578 |
| 16, 17 | 571 |
| 18 | 254 |
| 19, 20 | 469 |
| 21 | 81 |
| 22 | 75 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 635 |
| 2–5 | 79 |
| 6 | 458 |
| 7–13 | 469 |
| 14–17 | 257 |
| 18, 19 | 8 |
| 20 | 257 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 616 |
| 3–5 | 609 |
| 6–8 | 617 |
| 9 | 252 |
| 10–12 | 87 |
| 13 | 561 |
| 14 | 315 |
| 15–17 | 37 |
| 18, 19 | 38 |
| 20–22 | 155 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 459 |
| 4–6 | 460 |
| 7–10 | 459 |
| 11–13 | 460 |
| 14 | 472 |
| 15 | 469 |
| 16–21 | 468 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 487 |
| 2, 3 | 490 |
| 4 | 486 |
| 5 | 407 |
| 6 | 401 |
| 7 | 421 |
| 8, 9 | 254 |
| 10–15 | 499 |
| 16–18 | 317 |
| 19, 20 | 499 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 460 |
| 6–9 | 461 |
| 10–13 | 318 |
| 14 | 439 |
| 15–17 | 415 |
| 18–21 | 431 |
| 22, 23 | 458 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 476 |
| 4 | 394 |
| 5 | 478 |
| 6, 7 | 394 |
| 8 | 406 |
| 9, 10 | 400 |
| 11, 12 | 366 |
| 13–21 | 423 |
| 22 | 461 |
| 23–29 | 464 |
| 30 | 463 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 372 |
| 2 | 465 |
| 3–8 | 316 |
| 9 | 508 |
| 10, 11 | 651 |
| 12–14 | 359 |
| 15, 16 | 438 |
| 17, 18 | 465 |
| 19, 20 | 410 |
| 21–23 | 657 |
| 24, 25 | 400 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 418 |
| 5 | 423 |
| 6 | 473 |
| 7 | 437 |
| 8, 9 | 371 |
| 10–13 | 473 |
| 14, 15 | 441 |
| 16 | 109 |
| 17 | 432 |
| 18 | 473 |
| 19–22 | 401 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 470 |
| 4 | 395 |
| 5–10 | 417 |
| 11, 12 | 468 |
| 13–16 | 410 |
| 17–19 | 317 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 632 |
| 5–10 | 180 |
| 11 | 617 |
| 12–15 | 180 |
| 16 | 167 |
| 17–19 | 230 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 167 |
| 2, 3 | 7 |
| 4–7 | 582 |
| 8 | 8 |
| 9 | 232 |
| 10 | 167 |
| 11–13 | 193 |
| 14, 15 | 78 |
| 16 | 431 |
| 17 | 472 |
| 18 | 372 |
| 19 | 432 |
| 20 | 463 |
| 21 | 467 |
| 22, 23 | 463 |
| 24–26 | 458 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 568 |
| 7 | 498 |
| 8 | 568 |
| 9, 10 | 229 |
| 11, 12 | 568 |
| 13 | 110 |
| 14 | 74 |
| 15–20 | 532 |
| 21 | 372 |
| 22 | 369 |
| 23, 24 | 100 |
| 25 | 285 |
| 26 | 381 |
| 27 | 371 |
| 28 | 532 |
| 29 | 372 |
| 30 | 532 |
| 31 | 392 |
| 32 | 427 |
| 33, 34 | 363 |
| 35 | 532 |
| 36 | 78 |
| 37 | 532 |
| 38–40 | 363 |
| 41 | 427 |
| 42 | 388 |
| 43, 44 | 532 |
| 45–47 | 112 |
| 48 | 285 |
| 49 | 485 |
| 50 | 509 |
| 51 | 512 |
| 52 | 499 |
| 53–57 | 361 |
| 58–61 | 373 |
| 62, 63 | 533 |
| 64 | 78 |
| 65 | 532 |
| 66 | 376 |
| 67 | 369 |
| 68 | 437 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 229 |
| 2, 3 | 124 |
| 4 | 118 |
| 5 | 134 |
| 6 | 362 |
| 7, 8 | 511 |
| 9 | 229 |
| 10–15 | 230 |
| 16, 17 | 315 |
| 18 | 74 |
| 19, 20 | 365 |
| 21 | 366 |
| 22, 23 | 518 |
| 24–28 | 78 |
| 29 | 11 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 536 |
| 6 | 654 |
| 7 | 671 |
| 8 | 167 |
| 9, 10 | 110 |
| 11–14 | 12 |
| 15, 16 | 121 |
| 17, 18 | 79 |
| 19 | 121 |
| 20 | 171 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 244 |
| 6–8 | 487 |
| 9 | 8 |
| 10–12 | 8 |
| 13 | 8 |
| 14 | 376 |
| 15 | 17 |
| 16 | 89 |
| 17, 18 | 77 |
| 19 | 8 |
| 20 | 89 |
| 21 | 11 |
| 22 | 8 |
| 23 | 487 |
| 24–26 | 4 |
| 27–29 | 376 |
| 30 | 5 |

**Chap. XXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 170 |
| 2 | 11 |
| 3, 4 | 28 |
| 5 | 515 |
| 6 | 552 |
| 7 | 558 |
| 8 | 231 |
| 9 | 230 |
| 10 | 237 |
| 11, 12 | 252 |
| 13, 14 | 399 |
| 15 | 564 |
| 16 | 90 |
| 17 | 205 |
| 18 | 564 |
| 19, 20 | 563 |
| 21, 22 | 21 |
| 23 | 20 |
| 24 | 389 |
| 25 | 488 |
| 26, 27 | 23 |
| 28 | 285 |
| 29 | 376 |
| 30 | 487 |
| 31 | 27 |
| 32 | 387 |
| 33 | 389 |
| 34, 35 | 21 |
| 36 | 22 |
| 37, 38 | 76 |
| 39 | 27 |
| 40 | 24 |
| 41–43 | 21 |
| 44, 45 | 5 |
| 46 | 13 |
| 47 | 14 |
| 48 | 5 |
| 49 | 383 |
| 50–52 | 375 |

**Chap. XXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 249 |
| 2 | 18 |
| 3 | 570 |
| 4, 5 | 456 |
| 6 | 249 |
| 7–10 | 250 |
| 11 | 194 |
| 12 | 19 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 13–25 | 250 |
| 26 | 27 |
| 27 | 24 |
| 28, 29 | 284 |

**Chap. XXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 244 |
| 7 | 374 |
| 8 | 380 |
| 9 | 455 |
| 10 | 19 |
| 11, 12 | 124 |

---

**JOSHUA.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 244 |
| 3, 4 | 231 |
| 5–7 | 487 |
| 8 | 13 |
| 9 | 487 |
| 10, 11 | 492 |
| 12–15 | 243 |
| 16–18 | 456 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 507 |
| 8 | 406 |
| 9–11 | 510 |
| 12–14 | 501 |
| 15, 16 | 507 |
| 17–21 | 501 |
| 22, 23 | 507 |
| 24 | 510 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 244 |
| 5 | 123 |
| 6–8 | 588 |
| 9 | 12 |
| 10 | 122 |
| 11 | 588 |
| 12 | 252 |
| 13–17 | 129 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 581 |
| 5–9 | 582 |
| 10, 11 | 588 |
| 12, 13 | 489 |
| 14 | 487 |
| 15 | 5 |
| 16–18 | 129 |
| 19 | 244 |
| 20, 21 | 484 |
| 22–24 | 244 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 244 |
| 2–5 | 654 |
| 6 | 239 |
| 7–9 | 654 |
| 10, 11 | 244 |
| 12 | 133 |
| 13–15 | 196 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 244 |
| 6 | 492 |
| 7 | 494 |
| 8, 9 | 492 |
| 10 | 244 |
| 11, 12 | 486 |
| 13 | 492 |
| 14–16 | 244 |
| 17 | 507 |
| 18 | 504 |
| 19 | 506 |
| 20 | 142 |
| 21 | 244 |
| 22 | 501 |
| 23 | 507 |
| 24 | 506 |
| 25 | 507 |
| 26 | 150 |
| 27 | 244 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 504 |
| 2–5 | 245 |
| 6 | 368 |
| 7–9 | 187 |
| 10 | 181 |
| 11 | 504 |
| 12, 13 | 488 |
| 14 | 146 |
| 15 | 468 |
| 16–18 | 146 |
| 19 | 468 |
| 20–23 | 504 |
| 24–26 | 114 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–29 | 245 |
| 30, 31 | 582 |
| 32 | 8 |
| 33 | 193 |
| 34 | 9 |
| 35 | 9 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 513 |
| 3–12 | 245 |
| 13 | 246 |
| 14 | 146 |
| 15–27 | 246 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 246 |
| 3–5 | 513 |
| 6–10 | 246 |
| 11 | 126 |
| 12–14 | 2 |
| 15 | 494 |
| 16 | 503 |
| 17, 18 | 504 |
| 19, 20 | 499 |
| 21 | 494 |
| 22–27 | 504 |
| 28–43 | 246 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 246 |
| 4–8 | 247 |
| 9 | 492 |
| 10–14 | 247 |
| 15 | 168 |
| 16–18 | 247 |
| 19, 20 | 120 |
| 21–23 | 247 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 221 |
| 4 | 243 |
| 5, 6 | 244 |
| 7, 8 | 247 |
| 9–24 | 221 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 248 |
| 2–6 | 247 |
| 7 | 248 |
| 8–12 | 244 |
| 13 | 315 |
| 14 | 248 |
| 15–21 | 216 |
| 22 | 87 |
| 23 | 216 |
| 24–32 | 219 |
| 33 | 616 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 399 |
| 2 | 146 |
| 3, 4 | 617 |
| 5 | 399 |
| 6 | 248 |
| 7, 8 | 507 |
| 9 | 248 |
| 10, 11 | 374 |
| 12 | 248 |
| 13 | 190 |
| 14, 15 | 248 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–12 | 218 |
| 13 | 220 |
| 14 | 511 |
| 15 | 315 |
| 16, 17 | 419 |
| 18, 19 | 434 |
| 20–62 | 218 |
| 63 | 315 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 219 |
| 5–9 | 220 |
| 10 | 316 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 219 |
| 3, 4 | 471 |
| 5–9 | 220 |
| 10 | 219 |
| 11 | 220 |
| 12, 13 | 316 |
| 14, 15 | 248 |
| 16 | 492 |
| 17, 18 | 248 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 248 |
| 7 | 617 |
| 8–10 | 248 |
| 11–28 | 220 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 216 |
| 10–39 | 219 |
| 40–44 | 218 |
| 45, 46 | 219 |
| 47 | 511 |
| 48 | 219 |
| 49, 50 | 248 |
| 51 | 399 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 459 |
| 4–6 | 460 |
| 7–9 | 459 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 248 |
| 4–36 | 217 |
| 37–40 | 218 |
| 41, 42 | 248 |
| 43–45 | 249 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 249 |
| 5 | 170 |
| 6 | 479 |
| 7 | 249 |
| 8 | 505 |
| 9 | 249 |
| 10, 11 | 582 |
| 12–15 | 513 |
| 16 | 582 |
| 17, 18 | 114 |
| 19 | 582 |
| 20 | 114 |
| 21 | 582 |
| 22–29 | 583 |
| 30–34 | 513 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 249 |
| 5 | 242 |
| 6 | 561 |
| 7 | 252 |
| 8 | 559 |
| 9 | 497 |
| 10 | 247 |
| 11 | 171 |
| 12, 13 | 318 |
| 14, 15 | 150 |
| 16 | 77 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 559 |
| 2 | 82 |
| 3 | 285 |
| 4 | 233 |
| 5 | 124 |
| 6 | 236 |
| 7 | 129 |
| 8 | 243 |
| 9, 10 | 193 |
| 11 | 497 |
| 12 | 100 |
| 13 | 249 |
| 14 | 74 |
| 15 | 121 |
| 16 | 559 |
| 17 | 236 |
| 18–22 | 249 |
| 23 | 74 |
| 24 | 559 |
| 25 | 230 |
| 26, 27 | 582 |
| 28 | 249 |
| 29 | 375 |
| 30 | 381 |
| 31 | 456 |
| 32, 33 | 381 |

---

**JUDGES.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 145 |
| 2 | 486 |
| 3 | 513 |
| 4, 5 | 502 |
| 6, 7 | 115 |
| 8 | 501 |
| 9 | 493 |
| 10 | 502 |
| 11 | 315 |
| 12, 13 | 509 |
| 14, 15 | 384 |
| 16 | 316 |
| 17, 18 | 511 |
| 19–21 | 315 |
| 22 | 498 |
| 23 | 507 |
| 24–26 | 506 |
| 27 | 315 |
| 28–35 | 316 |
| 36 | 315 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 198 |
| 6, 7 | 249 |
| 8, 9 | 381 |
| 10 | 254 |
| 11, 12 | 90 |
| 13 | 89 |
| 14, 15 | 78 |
| 16–19 | 90 |
| 20, 21 | 316 |
| 22, 23 | 20 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 247 |
| 4 | 20 |
| 5, 6 | 425 |
| 7, 8 | 78 |
| 9–14 | 254 |
| 15 | 255 |
| 16 | 491 |
| 17–19 | 451 |
| 20 | 407 |
| 21, 22 | 491 |
| 23 | 406 |
| 24, 25 | 407 |
| 26 | 384 |
| 27 | 488 |
| 28–31 | 255 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–10 | 255 |
| 11 | 316 |
| 12, 13 | 492 |
| 14 | 506 |
| 15, 16 | 498 |
| 17, 18 | 510 |
| 19 | 405 |
| 20 | 506 |
| 21, 22 | 510 |
| 23, 24 | 255 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 175 |
| 3 | 171 |
| 4 | 18 |
| 5 | 98 |
| 6, 7 | 255 |
| 8 | 69 |
| 9 | 488 |
| 10 | 395 |
| 11, 12 | 174 |
| 13 | 454 |
| 14 | 484 |
| 15 | 510 |
| 16 | 403 |
| 17 | 411 |
| 18 | 509 |
| 19 | 504 |
| 20 | 382 |
| 21 | 384 |
| 22 | 487 |
| 23 | 197 |
| 24 | 510 |
| 25 | 405 |
| 26, 27 | 510 |
| 28–30 | 504 |
| 31 | 191 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 255 |
| 7–9 | 236 |
| 10 | 74 |
| 11–15 | 197 |
| 16 | 486 |
| 17–21 | 197 |
| 22–24 | 196 |
| 25–27 | 91 |
| 28–32 | 76 |
| 33 | 494 |
| 34, 35 | 488 |
| 36–40 | 126 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 494 |
| 2, 3 | 510 |
| 4–8 | 161 |
| 9 | 487 |
| 10, 11 | 495 |
| 12 | 490 |
| 13–15 | 158 |
| 16–22+ | 496 |
| +22 | 497 |
| 23, 24 | 498 |
| 25 | 502 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 512 |
| 4 | 498 |
| 5–9 | 493 |
| 10 | 502 |
| 11 | 496 |
| 12 | 498 |
| 13, 14 | 506 |
| 15 | 493 |
| 16 | 503 |
| 17 | 501 |
| 18 | 355 |
| 19 | 435 |
| 20, 21 | 504 |
| 22, 23 | 443 |
| 24–26 | 367 |
| 27 | 82 |
| 28–32 | 255 |
| 33 | 82 |
| 34, 35 | 255 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 255 |
| 7–13 | 443 |
| 14–21 | 444 |
| 22, 23 | 102 |
| 24–26 | 495 |
| 27 | 82 |
| 28–30 | 495 |
| 31–37 | 496 |
| 38 | 495 |
| 39 | 497 |
| 40, 41 | 502 |
| 42–44 | 496 |
| 45 | 384 |
| 46 | 499 |
| 47 | 506 |
| 48, 49 | 501 |
| 50–55 | 510 |
| 56, 57 | 115 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 256 |
| 6 | 82 |
| 7 | 21 |
| 8, 9 | 256 |
| 10 | 176 |
| 11–13 | 178 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 14 | 76 |
| 15 | 176 |
| 16 | 21 |
| 17 | 494 |
| 18 | 256 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-9 | 256 |
| 10, 11 | 257 |
| 12-15 | 511 |
| 16, 17 | 240 |
| 18-20 | 243 |
| 21, 22 | 240 |
| 23 | 513 |
| 24 | 85 |
| 25-28 | 513 |
| 29 | 486 |
| 30, 31 | 413 |
| 32, 33 | 257 |
| 34-37 | 413 |
| 38 | 414 |
| 39, 40 | 413 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 512 |
| 5, 6 | 498 |
| 7 | 257 |
| 8-15 | 255 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 256 |
| 2 | 427 |
| 3 | 123 |
| 4, 5 | 197 |
| 6 | 196 |
| 7 | 197 |
| 8-11 | 196 |
| 12-20 | 197 |
| 21 | 196 |
| 22, 23 | 198 |
| 24, 25 | 256 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 416 |
| 5, 6 | 134 |
| 7-9 | 360 |
| 10 | 419 |
| 11 | 421 |
| 12-14 | 422 |
| 15, 16 | 424 |
| 17 | 425 |
| 18 | 422 |
| 19 | 505 |
| 20 | 419 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 419 |
| 4, 5 | 396 |
| 6 | 419 |
| 7, 8 | 509 |
| 9-12 | 512 |
| 13-15 | 134 |
| 16, 17 | 509 |
| 18, 19 | 130 |
| 20 | 256 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 465 |
| 2 | 496 |
| 3 | 134 |
| 4 | 465 |
| 5-10 | 134 |
| 11-14 | 135 |
| 15-20 | 465 |
| 21 | 372 |
| 22 | 357 |
| 23, 24 | 84 |
| 25-27 | 406 |
| 28 | 194 |
| 29, 30 | 406 |
| 31 | 256 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 468 |
| 3, 4 | 82 |
| 5 | 83 |
| 6 | 254 |
| 7-13 | 617 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 256 |
| 3-6 | 145 |
| 7-10 | 256 |
| 11-13 | 480 |
| 14 | 82 |
| 15 | 480 |
| 16 | 494 |
| 17 | 76 |
| 18-21 | 83 |
| 22 | 476 |
| 23, 24 | 82 |
| 25, 26 | 512 |
| 27-29 | 256 |
| 30 | 83 |
| 31 | 82 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 461 |
| 5-9 | 481 |
| 10 | 480 |
| 11-18 | 482 |
| 19 | 480 |
| 20, 21 | 482 |
| 22-24 | 467 |
| 25, 26 | 464 |
| 27-30 | 377 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 489 |
| 3-7 | 464 |
| 8, 9 | 512 |
| 10, 11 | 492 |
| 12, 13 | 513 |
| 14 | 494 |
| 15 | 489 |
| 16 | 356 |
| 17 | 489 |
| 18 | 145 |
| 19, 20 | 497 |
| 21 | 502 |
| 22 | 497 |
| 23 | 145 |
| 24 | 497 |
| 25 | 502 |
| 26-28 | 145 |
| 29-31 | 496 |
| 32-34 | 497 |
| 35 | 502 |
| 36-43 | 497 |
| 44-46 | 502 |
| 47 | 498 |
| 48 | 501 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 418 |
| 2, 3 | 253 |
| 4 | 643 |
| 5-7 | 253 |
| 8-11 | 317 |
| 12 | 413 |
| 13 | 513 |
| 14 | 418 |
| 15 | 253 |
| 16 | 419 |
| 17 | 253 |
| 18-23 | 419 |
| 24 | 493 |
| 25 | 254 |

---

**RUTH.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 363 |
| 3, 4 | 318 |
| 5 | 432 |
| 6 | 359 |
| 7, 8 | 433 |
| 9 | 415 |
| 10-18 | 433 |
| 19-21 | 432 |
| 22 | 433 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 417 |
| 2, 3 | 401 |
| 4-6 | 400 |
| 7-9 | 401 |
| 10-13 | 417 |
| 14-18 | 401 |
| 19, 20 | 477 |
| 21-23 | 401 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 423 |
| 2 | 417 |
| 3 | 421 |
| 4-18 | 417 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 253 |
| 3-10 | 472 |
| 11, 12 | 421 |
| 13 | 426 |
| 14, 15 | 427 |
| 16, 17 | 429 |
| 18-22 | 212 |

---

**1 SAMUEL.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 212 |
| 2 | 415 |
| 3 | 643 |
| 4 | 479 |
| 5 | 135 |
| 6-8 | 415 |
| 9-11 | 123 |
| 12-16 | 186 |
| 17 | 189 |
| 18 | 357 |
| 19, 20 | 426 |
| 21 | 659 |
| 22 | 425 |
| 23 | 429 |
| 24 | 618 |
| 25-28 | 425 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 174 |
| 2 | 28 |
| 3 | 25 |
| 4-8 | 103 |
| 9 | 672 |
| 10 | 488 |
| 11 | 618 |
| 12-17 | 611 |
| 18 | 618 |
| 19 | 367 |
| 20 | 123 |
| 21 | 135 |
| 22-24 | 430 |
| 25 | 120 |
| 26 | 430 |
| 27 | 147 |
| 28, 29 | 611 |
| 30 | 229 |
| 31, 32 | 611 |
| 33, 34 | 123 |
| 35 | 38 |
| 36 | 611 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-10 | 147 |
| 11 | 356 |
| 12 | 150 |
| 13, 14 | 430 |
| 15-17 | 149 |
| 18 | 101 |
| 19, 20 | 151 |
| 21 | 147 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 494 |
| 2 | 256 |
| 3-6 | 486 |
| 7 | 18 |
| 8 | 148 |
| 9 | 509 |
| 10, 11 | 256 |
| 12 | 368 |
| 13, 14 | 431 |
| 15 | 374 |
| 16, 17 | 431 |
| 18 | 377 |
| 19, 20 | 428 |
| 21, 22 | 429 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 588 |
| 3-5 | 143 |
| 6 | 139 |
| 7 | 84 |
| 8 | 588 |
| 9 | 139 |
| 10 | 588 |
| 11, 12 | 139 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 588 |
| 5 | 84 |
| 6 | 120 |
| 7, 8 | 588 |
| 9-16 | 589 |
| 17, 18 | 84 |
| 19 | 139 |
| 20 | 28 |
| 21 | 589 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 589 |
| 3 | 74 |
| 4 | 91 |
| 5 | 192 |
| 6 | 177 |
| 7 | 510 |
| 8 | 189 |
| 9 | 192 |
| 10 | 387 |
| 11 | 498 |
| 12 | 582 |
| 13-17 | 256 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 256 |
| 4-9 | 257 |
| 10-18 | 443 |
| 19-22 | 257 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 212 |
| 2 | 355 |
| 3-5 | 392 |
| 6 | 151 |
| 7, 8 | 479 |
| 9, 10 | 151 |
| 11-13 | 618 |
| 14 | 643 |
| 15-17 | 257 |
| 18 | 480 |
| 19, 20+ | 151 |
| +20 | 444 |
| 21 | 444 |
| 22-24 | 362 |
| 25, 26 | 257 |
| 27 | 12 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 257 |
| 2-7 | 161 |
| 8 | 643 |
| 9 | 147 |
| 10 | 153 |
| 11 | 147 |
| 12 | 153 |
| 13 | 147 |
| 14-16 | 392 |
| 17-24 | 257 |
| 25-27 | 258 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-7 | 258 |
| 8 | 489 |
| 9, 10 | 501 |
| 11-15 | 258 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 444 |
| 2 | 375 |
| 3, 4, | 456 |
| 5 | 457 |
| 6 | 234 |
| 7 | 625 |
| 8 | 236 |
| 9 | 256 |
| 10 | 177 |
| 11 | 509 |
| 12, 13 | 257 |
| 14 | 111 |
| 15 | 112 |
| 16-18 | 161 |
| 19, 20 | 189 |
| 21 | 559 |
| 22 | 567 |
| 23 | 188 |
| 24 | 166 |
| 25 | 523 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 489 |
| 3, 4 | 508 |
| 5 | 490 |
| 6, 7 | 510 |
| 8-16 | 258 |
| 17, 18 | 504 |
| 19-21 | 408 |
| 22 | 512 |
| 23 | 499 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 509 |
| 2 | 494 |
| 3 | 607 |
| 4, 5 | 499 |
| 6, 7 | 509 |
| 8-12 | 161 |
| 13, 14 | 509 |
| 15, 16 | 497 |
| 17 | 493 |
| 18, 19 | 146 |
| 20 | 497 |
| 21-23 | 498 |
| 24 | 501 |
| 25 | 360 |
| 26, 27 | 501 |
| 28 | 502 |
| 29-31 | 359 |
| 32-35 | 650 |
| 36-38 | 146 |
| 39 | 659 |
| 40-42 | 146 |
| 43 | 360 |
| 44, 45 | 446 |
| 46-48 | 498 |
| 49 | 430 |
| 50, 51 | 212 |
| 52 | 489 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 258 |
| 6 | 316 |
| 7-9 | 258 |
| 10 | 5 |
| 11 | 22 |
| 12-15 | 258 |
| 16 | 147 |
| 17 | 104 |
| 18-21 | 317 |
| 22-27 | 258 |
| 28 | 259 |
| 29 | 25 |
| 30 | 556 |
| 31 | 186 |
| 32, 33 | 504 |
| 34 | 259 |
| 35 | 23 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 259 |
| 2-5 | 643 |
| 6 | 454 |
| 7-10 | 455 |
| 11 | 403 |
| 12, 13 | 259 |
| 14 | 120 |
| 15-18 | 483 |
| 19, 20 | 445 |
| 21 | 490 |
| 22, 23 | 483 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 495 |
| 4 | 356 |
| 5, 6 | 491 |
| 7 | 490 |
| 8-10 | 509 |
| 11 | 510 |
| 12 | 375 |
| 13, 14 | 488 |
| 15 | 403 |
| 16 | 509 |
| 17, 18 | 405 |
| 19 | 497 |
| 20 | 403 |
| 21 | 495 |
| 22 | 479 |
| 23 | 509 |
| 24 | 510 |
| 25-27 | 509 |
| 28-31 | 520 |
| 32, 33 | 509 |
| 34, 35 | 396 |
| 36 | 509 |
| 37 | 169 |
| 38-40 | 491 |
| 41 | 490 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 42 | 355 |
| 43 | 84 |
| 44 | 509 |
| 45 47 | 487 |
| 48–51 | 491 |
| 52 | 498 |
| 53 | 504 |
| 54 | 503 |
| 55–58 | 212 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 476 |
| 4 | 479 |
| 5 | 508 |
| 6 | 483 |
| 7 | 484 |
| 8, 9 | 458 |
| 10 | 120 |
| 11 | 458 |
| 12 | 459 |
| 13 | 489 |
| 14 | 564 |
| 15 | 565 |
| 16 | 508 |
| 17–27 | 419 |
| 28 | 420 |
| 29 | 477 |
| 30 | 508 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 527 |
| 4, 5 | 552 |
| 6, 7 | 659 |
| 8 | 498 |
| 9 | 120 |
| 10 | 419 |
| 11, 12 | 425 |
| 13 | 407 |
| 14–17 | 425 |
| 18, 19 | 506 |
| 20 | 153 |
| 21–24 | 147 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 659 |
| 4 | 493 |
| 5 | 574 |
| 6, 7 | 525 |
| 8–10 | 659 |
| 11–15 | 492 |
| 16, 17 | 476 |
| 18 | 574 |
| 19–23 | 492 |
| 24 | 574 |
| 25 | 407 |
| 26 | 574 |
| 27–29 | 525 |
| 30–33 | 476 |
| 34 | 522 |
| 35–39 | 492 |
| 40 | 491 |
| 41 | 358 |
| 42 | 476 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 590 |
| 4–6 | 635 |
| 7 | 403 |
| 8, 9 | 491 |
| 10 | 318 |
| 11–15 | 524 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 488 |
| 3, 4 | 318 |
| 5 | 486 |
| 6 | 494 |
| 7–15 | 661 |
| 16 | 449 |
| 17 | 446 |
| 18, 19 | 449 |
| 20 | 527 |
| 21–23 | 667 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 145 |
| 3 | 510 |
| 4 | 145 |
| 5 | 502 |
| 6 | 607 |
| 7 | 499 |
| 8 | 500 |
| 9 | 606 |
| 10, 11 | 145 |
| 12 | 146 |
| 18 | 498 |
| 14, 15 | 499 |
| 16–18 | 476 |
| 19–23 | 506 |
| 24–26 | 498 |
| 27, 28 | 506 |
| 29 | 499 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 506 |
| 2 | 498 |
| 3–11 | 508 |
| 12–15 | 567 |
| 16 | 358 |
| 17, 18 | 554 |
| 19 | 477 |
| 20 | 239 |
| 21, 22 | 659 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 381 |
| 2 | 405 |
| 3 | 355 |
| 4–9 | 405 |
| 10, 11 | 493 |
| 12, 13 | 494 |
| 14 | 425 |
| 15, 16 | 404 |
| 17 | 522 |
| 18–20 | 492 |
| 21, 22 | 524 |
| 23, 24 | 479 |
| 25, 26 | 425 |
| 27 | 492 |
| 28 | 508 |
| 29 | 104 |
| 30–34 | 524 |
| 35 | 425 |
| 36, 37 | 365 |
| 38 | 138 |
| 39, 40 | 419 |
| 41–43 | 420 |
| 44 | 419 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 499 |
| 4 | 507 |
| 5–7 | 506 |
| 8–10 | 445 |
| 11 | 508 |
| 12 | 135 |
| 13 | 383 |
| 14–16 | 509 |
| 17, 18 | 567 |
| 19 | 194 |
| 20 | 395 |
| 21 | 556 |
| 22 | 491 |
| 23 | 445 |
| 24 | 184 |
| 25 | 190 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 318 |
| 3 | 415 |
| 4 | 503 |
| 5–7 | 481 |
| 8, 9 | 511 |
| 10–12 | 503 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 318 |
| 3 | 87 |
| 4 | 494 |
| 5 | 510 |
| 6 | 606 |
| 7, 8 | 88 |
| 9, 10 | 87 |
| 11–19 | 88 |
| 20–25 | 259 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–11 | 490 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 317 |
| 7, 8 | 486 |
| 9, 10 | 502 |
| 11, 12 | 359 |
| 13–16 | 505 |
| 17 | 393 |
| 18–31 | 505 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 259 |
| 7 | 512 |
| 8–10 | 503 |
| 11–13 | 381 |

---

**2 SAMUEL.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 506 |
| 2–8 | 507 |
| 9 | 445 |
| 10 | 444 |
| 11 | 368 |
| 12 | 380 |
| 13–16 | 445 |
| 17 | 503 |
| 18 | 2 |
| 19–22 | 503 |
| 23 | 476 |
| 24 | 380 |
| 25 | 503 |
| 26 | 476 |
| 27 | 503 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 259 |
| 5 | 379 |
| 6, 7 | 477 |
| 8–11 | 259 |
| 12 | 494 |
| 13–16 | 495 |
| 17 | 498 |
| 18 | 356 |
| 19 | 498 |
| 20, 21 | 509 |
| 22, 23 | 502 |
| 24 | 498 |
| 25, 26 | 512 |
| 27, 28 | 513 |
| 29 | 494 |
| 30, 31 | 502 |
| 32 | 494 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 259 |
| 2–5 | 212 |
| 6 | 512 |
| 7 | 415 |
| 8–11 | 446 |
| 12 | 260 |
| 13–16 | 419 |
| 17–21 | 260 |
| 22 | 503 |
| 23, 24 | 446 |
| 25–27 | 447 |
| 28, 29 | 567 |
| 30 | 447 |
| 31–34 | 380 |
| 35 | 478 |
| 36, 37 | 447 |
| 38 | 478 |
| 39 | 113 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 259 |
| 4 | 372 |
| 5–8 | 259 |
| 9–11 | 459 |
| 12 | 445 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 260 |
| 4, 5 | 262 |
| 6–9 | 260 |
| 10 | 110 |
| 11, 12 | 260 |
| 13 | 415 |
| 14–16 | 212 |
| 17, 18 | 494 |
| 19 | 146 |
| 20 | 498 |
| 21 | 91 |
| 22–25 | 486 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 589 |
| 6–8 | 138 |
| 9–16 | 589 |
| 17 | 590 |
| 18 | 190 |
| 19 | 590 |
| 20–23 | 424 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 591 |
| 4 | 5 |
| 5–7 | 591 |
| 8, 9 | 104 |
| 10, 11 | 591 |
| 12, 13 | 262 |
| 14 | 116 |
| 15, 16 | 259 |
| 17 | 149 |
| 18–21 | 189 |
| 22 | 24 |
| 23 | 236 |
| 24 | 231 |
| 25, 26 | 189 |
| 27–29 | 190 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 260 |
| 2–13 | 261 |
| 14 | 317 |
| 15 | 261 |
| 16–18 | 445 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 477 |
| 6 | 451 |
| 7 | 477 |
| 8 | 451 |
| 9 | 446 |
| 10 | 438 |
| 11, 12 | 451 |
| 13 | 372 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 380 |
| 4, 5 | 357 |
| 6 | 490 |
| 7 | 495 |
| 8–11 | 496 |
| 12 | 509 |
| 13, 14 | 498 |
| 15–17 | 497 |
| 18 | 502 |
| 19 | 513 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–15 | 261 |
| 16 | 502 |
| 17 | 503 |
| 18–20 | 507 |
| 21 × | 510 |
| +21–23 | 507 |
| 24 | 508 |
| 25 | 509 |
| 26, 27 | 261 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 261 |
| 7, 8 | 104 |
| 9–12 | 261 |
| 13 | 545 |
| 14 | 427 |
| 15 | 369 |
| 16 | 190 |
| 17–23 | 676 |
| 24, 25 | 263 |
| 26–29 | 501 |
| 30 | 444 |
| 31 | 503 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 463 |
| 3–5 | 477 |
| 6–8 | 361 |
| 9, 10 | 473 |
| 11, 12 | 463 |
| 13 | 419 |
| 14–16 | 463 |
| 17 | 441 |
| 18 | 413 |
| 19 | 473 |
| 20 | 463 |
| 21 | 431 |
| 22 | 435 |
| 23, 24 | 405 |
| 25–27 | 362 |
| 28, 29 | 463 |
| 30, 31 | 368 |
| 32–35 | 463 |
| 36 | 358 |
| 37–39 | 434 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 451 |
| 2 | 379 |
| 3, 4 | 451 |
| 5–16 | 460 |
| 17 | 524 |
| 18–20 | 523 |
| 21, 22 | 451 |
| 23, 24 | 430 |
| 25–27 | 355 |
| 28–33 | 451 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 452 |
| 7–9 | 659 |
| 10 | 452 |
| 11 | 489 |
| 12–15 | 452 |
| 16 | 464 |
| 17, 18 | 494 |
| 19–22 | 490 |
| 23 | 358 |
| 24, 25 | 590 |
| 26 | 101 |
| 27–29 | 590 |
| 30 | 367 |
| 31 | 450 |
| 32 | 368 |
| 33–37 | 450 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 492 |
| 2 | 493 |
| 3, 4 | 453 |
| 5–9 | 477 |
| 10–12 | 193 |
| 13, 14 | 478 |
| 15 | 494 |
| 16–19 | 450 |
| 20 | 495 |
| 21, 22 | 464 |
| 23 | 450 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–15 | 495 |
| 16 | 508 |
| 17–21 | 507 |
| 22 | 494 |
| 23 | 522 |
| 24 | 494 |
| 25 | 489 |
| 26 | 494 |
| 27–29 | 493 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 489 |
| 3 | 496 |
| 4 | 494 |
| 5 | 431 |
| 6, 7 | 502 |
| 8 | 452 |
| 9–13 | 453 |
| 14 | 503 |
| 15 | 490 |
| 16 | 494 |
| 17 | 381 |
| 18 | 484 |
| 19–32 | 508 |
| 33 | 453 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 453 |
| 3 | 503 |
| 4–12 | 453 |
| 13 | 489 |
| 14 | 453 |
| 15–17 | 452 |
| 18–23 | 477 |
| 24 | 357 |
| 25, 26 | 395 |
| 27 | 200 |
| 28–30 | 453 |
| 31 | 451 |
| 32 | 375 |
| 33–35 | 374 |
| 36 | 451 |
| 37 + | 377 |
| +37–39 | 451 |
| 40 | 452 |
| 41–43 | 446 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1 | 261 |
| 2 | 262 |
| 3 | 464 |
| 4, 5 | 488 |
| 6, 7 | 498 |
| 8 | 491 |
| 9, 10+ | 459 |
| +10 | 498 |
| 11-13 | 459 |
| 14 | 488 |
| 15 | 500 |
| 16, 17 | 501 |
| 18 | 476 |
| 19, 20 | 501 |
| 21 | 477 |
| 22 | 478 |
| 23 | 489 |
| 24-26 | 450 |
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1 | 363 |
| 2 | 439 |
| 3-6 | 114 |
| 7-9 | 459 |
| 10, 11 | 379 |
| 12-14 | 381 |
| 15 | 502 |
| 16 | 356 |
| 17 | 489 |
| 18-22 | 356 |
| **Chap. XXII.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 97 |
| 4 | 178 |
| 5 | 377 |
| 6 | 676 |
| 7 | 181 |
| 8 | 21 |
| 9 | 19 |
| 10 | 17 |
| 11 | 18 |
| 12 | 17 |
| 13 | 16 |
| 14 | 97 |
| 15 | 99 |
| 16 | 19 |
| 17 | 106 |
| 18 | 486 |
| 19 | 106 |
| 20-25 | 168 |
| 26-28 | 107 |
| 29 | 16 |
| 30 | 444 |
| 31 | 10 |
| 32 | 24 |
| 33 | 109 |
| 34 | 444 |
| 35 | 499 |
| 36, 37 | 444 |
| 38 | 499 |
| 39 | 502 |
| 40 | 175 |
| 41 | 174 |
| 42 | 178 |
| 43 | 499 |
| 44 | 262 |
| 45, 46 | 285 |
| 47 | 173 |
| 48, 49 | 499 |
| 50 | 171 |
| 51 | 262 |
| **Chap. XXIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 10 |
| 3 | 447 |
| 4 | 383 |
| 5 | 534 |
| 6, 7 | 116 |
| 8-12 | 221 |
| 13 | 509 |
| 14-17 | 510 |
| 18-33 | 221 |
| 34-39 | 222 |
| **Chap. XXIV.** | |
| 1 | 120 |
| 2-9 | 456 |
| 10 | 556 |
| 11 | 147 |
| 12 | 568 |
| 13, 14 | 569 |
| 15 | 139 |
| 16 | 201 |
| 17 | 193 |
| 18 | 592 |
| 19 | 168 |
| 20 | 451 |
| 21, 22 | 471 |
| 23, 24 | 472 |
| 25 | 592 |

## 1 KINGS.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1-4 | 375 |
| 5-10 | 262 |
| 11, 12 | 453 |
| 13, 14 | 446 |
| 15 | 375 |
| 16 | 451 |
| 17-19 | 453 |
| 20 | 446 |
| 21-27 | 453 |
| 28-31 | 446 |
| 32-40 | 262 |
| 41 | 445 |
| 42, 43 | 453 |
| 44-48 | 445 |
| 49 | 453 |
| 50-53 | 596 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1, 2 | 377 |
| 3 | 110 |
| 4 | 262 |
| 5, 6 | 446 |
| 7 | 552 |
| 8, 9 | 446 |
| 10, 11 | 262 |
| 12 | 263 |
| 13-15 | 450 |
| 16-18 | 451 |
| 19-25 | 420 |
| 26 | 446 |
| 27 | 150 |
| 28-31 | 445 |
| 32 | 447 |
| 33+ | 447 |
| +33 | 262 |
| 34 | 445 |
| 35-38 | 446 |
| 39-41 | 438 |
| 42-46 | 445 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1 | 263 |
| 2-4 | 81 |
| 5 | 158 |
| 6, 7 | 187 |
| 8-15+ | 158 |
| +15 | 362 |
| 16 | 445 |
| 17, 18 | 428 |
| 19-21 | 429 |
| 22-25 | 445 |
| 26 | 434 |
| 27, 28 | 445 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1-19 | 223 |
| 20 | 285 |
| 21 | 317 |
| 22 | 360 |
| 23 | 449 |
| 24 | 318 |
| 25 | 285 |
| 26 | 492 |
| 27, 28 | 449 |
| 29-31 | 266 |
| 32, 33 | 2 |
| 34 | 318 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1-11 | 263 |
| 12 | 494 |
| 13-16 | 406 |
| 17, 18 | 405 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1 | 264 |
| 2-6 | 592 |
| 7 | 594 |
| 8-10 | 592 |
| 11-13 | 18 |
| 14 | 264 |
| 15-18 | 592 |
| 19-21 | 593 |
| 22 | 592 |
| 23-28 | 593 |
| 29, 30 | 592 |
| 31, 32 | 593 |
| 33-36 | 592 |
| 37, 38 | 264 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1-12 | 264 |
| 13, 14 | 409 |
| 15-22 | 592 |
| 23-25 | 593 |
| 26-39 | 594 |
| 40-46 | 409 |
| 47 | 410 |
| 48-50 | 593 |
| 51 | 594 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1-4 | 594 |
| 5 | 595 |
| 6-8 | 594 |
| 9 | 7 |
| 10, 11 | 17 |
| 12 | 17 |
| 13 | 18 |
| 14 | 180 |
| 15 | 174 |
| 16-21 | 595 |
| 22 | 180 |
| 23 | 27 |
| 24 | 29 |
| 25, 26 | 190 |
| 27 | 25 |
| 28 | 185 |
| 29 | 192 |
| 30 | 191 |
| 31, 32 | 659 |
| 33, 34 | 191 |
| 35, 36 | 99 |
| 37, 38 | 192 |
| 39+ | 192 |
| +39 | 26 |
| 40 | 166 |
| 41-43 | 252 |
| 44, 45 | 191 |
| 46 | 516 |
| 47-49 | 192 |
| 50 | 191 |
| 51 | 233 |
| 52 | 192 |
| 53 | 252 |
| 54, 55 | 180 |
| 56 | 174 |
| 57, 58 | 188 |
| 59 | 192 |
| 60 | 24 |
| 61 | 561 |
| 62-64 | 644 |
| 65, 66 | 362 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1, 2 | 158 |
| 3 | 595 |
| 4, 5 | 263 |
| 6-9 | 595 |
| 10-14 | 264 |
| 15-19 | 407 |
| 20, 21 | 316 |
| 22 | 437 |
| 23 | 450 |
| 24 | 264 |
| 25 | 647 |
| 26-28 | 264 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1-22 | 265 |
| 23-26 | 266 |
| 27 | 265 |
| 28, 29 | 266 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1-4 | 266 |
| 5 | 82 |
| 6 | 266 |
| 7, 8 | 82 |
| 9-11 | 79 |
| 12, 13 | 266 |
| 14 | 102 |
| 15, 16 | 511 |
| 17, 18 | 512 |
| 19 | 451 |
| 20 | 429 |
| 21, 22 | 455 |
| 23 | 102 |
| 24, 25 | 489 |
| 26 | 454 |
| 27 | 477 |
| 28 | 398 |
| 29-32 | 266 |
| 33 | 90 |
| 34 | 266 |
| 35-40 | 267 |
| 41 | 2 |
| 42, 43 | 266 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1-5 | 267 |
| 6-11 | 450 |
| 12-14 | 267 |
| 15 | 120 |
| 16-21 | 267 |
| 22-24 | 102 |
| 25 | 267 |
| 26, 27 | 81 |
| 28, 29 | 82 |
| 30 | 89 |
| 31 | 83 |
| 32, 33 | 82 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 150 |
| 3 | 161 |
| 4 | 139 |
| 5 | 161 |
| 6 | 136 |
| 7-9 | 362 |
| 10 | 618 |
| 11, 12 | 148 |
| 13, 14 | 151 |
| 15-17 | 362 |
| 18, 19 | 154 |
| 20 | 147 |
| 21, 22 | 618 |
| 23 | 395 |
| 24-26 | 132 |
| 27 | 395 |
| 28 | 132 |
| 29, 30 | 379 |
| 31 | 377 |
| 32 | 150 |
| 33, 34 | 83 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1-4 | 151 |
| 5-8 | 448 |
| 9, 10 | 79 |
| 11-13 | 123 |
| 14 | 448 |
| 15, 16 | 286 |
| 17 | 138 |
| 18 | 381 |
| 19 | 3 |
| 20 | 267 |
| 21 | 270 |
| 22, 23 | 80 |
| 24 | 518 |
| 25-28 | 305 |
| 29 | 3 |
| 30 | 305 |
| 31 | 270 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1-4 | 270 |
| 5 | 448 |
| 6 | 512 |
| 7 | 3 |
| 8-10 | 270 |
| 11 | 270 |
| 12-14 | 270 |
| 15 | 270 |
| 16-20 | 271 |
| 21 | 271 |
| 22 | 271 |
| 23 | 3 |
| 24 | 271 |
| 25 | 267 |
| 26 | 267 |
| 27, 28 | 454 |
| 29, 30 | 150 |
| 31 | 3 |
| 32-34 | 267 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 448 |
| 4 | 381 |
| 5 | 3 |
| 6 | 267 |
| 7 | 448 |
| 8 | 267 |
| 9 | 454 |
| 10 | 267 |
| 11 | 454 |
| 12, 13 | 150 |
| 14 | 3 |
| 15-19 | 267 |
| 20 | 3 |
| 21 | 267 |
| 22-26 | 268 |
| 27 | 3 |
| 28-30 | 268 |
| 31, 32 | 82 |
| 33 | 80 |
| 34 | 150 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1 | 100 |
| 2-5 | 359 |
| 6 | 132 |
| 7 | 385 |
| 8 | 5 |
| 9-13 | 481 |
| 14-16 | 133 |
| 17, 18 | 532 |
| 19-23 | 140 |
| 24 | 144 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1 | 99 |
| 2 | 363 |
| 3 | 167 |
| 4 | 152 |
| 5, 6 | 403 |
| 7-10 | 662 |
| 11, 12 | 140 |
| 13-16 | 669 |
| 17, 18 | 82 |
| 19, 20 | 83 |
| 21 | 75 |
| 22 | 83 |
| 23, 24 | 122 |
| 25, 26 | 82 |
| 27, 28 | 127 |
| 29 | 76 |
| 30-35 | 127 |
| 36, 37 | 187 |
| 38 | 127 |
| 39 | 144 |
| 40 | 79 |
| 41 | 359 |
| 42 | 358 |
| 43-45 | 386 |
| 46 | 135 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1, 2 | 83 |
| 3 | 668 |
| 4 | 662 |
| 5 | 201 |
| 6 | 133 |
| 7 | 201 |
| 8 | 133 |
| 9, 10 | 667 |
| 11 | 17 |
| 12, 13 | 20 |
| 14 | 662 |
| 15 | 102 |
| 16 | 444 |
| 17 | 448 |
| 18 | 117 |
| 19, 20 | 618 |
| 21 | 551 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1-4 | 500 |
| 5-9 | 513 |
| 10 | 84 |
| 11 | 510 |
| 12 | 365 |
| 13-15 | 496 |
| 16 | 365 |
| 17, 18 | 513 |
| 19 | 496 |
| 20 | 498 |
| 21 | 502 |
| 22 | 506 |
| 23 | 84 |
| 24 | 489 |
| 25 | 490 |
| 26 | 493 |
| 27 | 490 |
| 28 | 487 |
| 29 | 502 |
| 30 | 139 |
| 31-33 | 503 |
| 34 | 518 |
| 35-41 | 161 |
| 42, 43 | 448 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 471 |
| 3 | 253 |
| 4 | 362 |
| 5, 6 | 253 |
| 7 | 425 |
| 8 | 253 |
| 9, 10 | 467 |
| 11 | 253 |
| 12, 13 | 467 |
| 14, 15 | 425 |
| 16 | 448 |
| 17 | 5 |
| 18, 19 | 448 |
| 20 | 113 |
| 21, 22 | 448 |
| 23, 24 | 382 |
| 25 | 425 |
| 26 | 315 |
| 27 | 368 |
| 28 | 5 |
| 29 | 556 |
| **Chap. XXII.** | |
| 1 | 514 |
| 2 | 512 |
| 3, 4 | 514 |
| 5 | 145 |
| 6 | 154 |
| 7–9 | 153 |
| 10 | 83 |
| 11, 12 | 154 |
| 13, 14 | 149 |
| 15–19 | 200 |
| 20–22 | 120 |
| 23 | 118 |
| 24, 25 | 155 |
| 26, 27 | 667 |
| 28 | 155 |
| 29–36 | 268 |
| 37, 38 | 150 |
| 39 | 406 |
| 40 | 268 |
| 41–44 | 271 |
| 45 | 3 |
| 46, 47 | 271 |
| 48, 49 | 272 |
| 50 | 273 |
| 51–53 | 268 |

## 2 KINGS.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 454 |
| 2 | 79 |
| 3–6 | 80 |
| 7, 8 | 367 |
| 9 | 494 |
| 10–14 | 126 |
| 15 | 197 |
| 16, 17 | 80 |
| 18 | 3 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 140 |
| 2 | 618 |
| 3 | 153 |
| 4 | 618 |
| 5 | 153 |
| 6 | 618 |
| 7 | 153 |
| 8 | 129 |
| 9, 10 | 149 |
| 11, 12 | 140 |
| 13, 14 | 129 |
| 15 | 151 |
| 16–18 | 140 |
| 19–22 | 130 |
| 23 | 564 |
| 24 | 139 |
| 25 | 480 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1–3 | 268 |
| 4 | 318 |
| 5 | 454 |
| 6 | 456 |
| 7 | 514 |
| 8 | 494 |
| 9, 10 | 493 |
| 11 | 151 |
| 12 | 148 |
| 13 | 151 |
| 14 | 448 |
| 15 | 148 |
| 16, 17 | 130 |
| 18, 19 | 497 |
| 20 | 130 |
| 21 | 488 |
| 22, 23 | 497 |
| 24 | 499 |
| 25 | 512 |
| 26, 27 | 86 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 437 |
| 2–6 | 133 |
| 7 | 478 |
| 8 | 425 |
| 9 | 151 |
| 10, 11 | 407 |
| 12, 13 | 482 |
| 14–16 | 123 |
| 17 | 135 |
| 18–23 | 480 |
| 24 | 395 |
| 25, 26 | 479 |
| 27 | 441 |
| 28 | 525 |
| 29–31 | 124 |
| 32–37 | 140 |
| 38 | 153 |
| 39–41 | 134 |
| 42–44 | 133 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1 | 116 |
| 2–4 | 148 |
| 5 | 451 |
| 6–8 | 123 |
| 9 | 480 |
| 10–14 | 136 |
| 15–17 | 628 |
| 18 | 84 |
| 19 | 628 |
| 20–24 | 441 |
| 25–27 | 139 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1–4 | 406 |
| 5–7 | 129 |
| 8–12 | 506 |
| 13 | 662 |
| 14, 15 | 492 |
| 16, 17 | 134 |
| 18, 19 | 135 |
| 20 | 137 |
| 21–23 | 503 |
| 24–27 | 500 |
| 28, 29 | 361 |
| 30 | 368 |
| 31–33 | 662 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 152 |
| 3–5 | 487 |
| 6, 7 | 142 |
| 8 | 505 |
| 9–11 | 506 |
| 12–15 | 506 |
| 16–19 | 152 |
| 20 | 153 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 363 |
| 3 | 253 |
| 4, 5 | 140 |
| 6 | 283 |
| 7 | 152 |
| 8 | 451 |
| 9+ | 452 |
| +9 | 375 |
| 10 | 375 |
| 11 | 358 |
| 12 | 102 |
| 13–15 | 454 |
| 16–22 | 273 |
| 23 | 3 |
| 24–29 | 273 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1–6 | 444 |
| 7 | 671 |
| 8, 9 | 448 |
| 10 | 382 |
| 11–13 | 445 |
| 14–21 | 268 |
| 22 | 87 |
| 23, 24 | 268 |
| 25 | 150 |
| 26 | 151 |
| 27 | 449 |
| 28 | 381 |
| 29 | 449 |
| 30 | 478 |
| 31–33 | 454 |
| 34 | 379 |
| 35–37 | 382 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1 | 430 |
| 2–4 | 495 |
| 5–9 | 454 |
| 10 | 150 |
| 11–14 | 454 |
| 15, 16 | 479 |
| 17 | 454 |
| 18–22 | 82 |
| 23–25 | 80 |
| 26–28 | 91 |
| 29 | 82 |
| 30 | 108 |
| 31 | 268 |
| 32, 33 | 288 |
| 34 | 3 |
| 35, 36 | 268 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1 | 273 |
| 2–16 | 274 |
| 17 | 230 |
| 18 | 80 |
| 19–21 | 274 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 274 |
| 3 | 81 |
| 4–9 | 596 |
| 10–14 | 597 |
| 15 | 410 |
| 16 | 639 |
| 17, 18 | 274 |
| 19 | 3 |
| 20, 21 | 274 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1–3 | 268 |
| 4 | 181 |
| 5 | 269 |
| 6 | 80 |
| 7 | 502 |
| 8 | 3 |
| 9–11 | 269 |
| 12 | 3 |
| 13 | 269 |
| 14 | 152 |
| 15–17 | 161 |
| 18, 19 | 162 |
| 20, 21 | 141 |
| 22 | 288 |
| 23 | 230 |
| 24 | 452 |
| 25 | 511 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1–3 | 275 |
| 4 | 81 |
| 5 | 275 |
| 6 | 109 |
| 7–14 | 275 |
| 15 | 3 |
| 16 | 269 |
| 17 | 275 |
| 18 | 3 |
| 19–21 | 275 |
| 22 | 276 |
| 23, 24 | 269 |
| 25 | 151 |
| 26, 27 | 269 |
| 28 | 3 |
| 29 | 269 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1–3 | 275 |
| 4 | 81 |
| 5 | 139 |
| 6 | 3 |
| 7 | 276 |
| 8–10 | 269 |
| 11 | 3 |
| 12 | 151 |
| 13, 14 | 269 |
| 15 | 3 |
| 16 | 512 |
| 17–20 | 269 |
| 21 | 3 |
| 22–25 | 269 |
| 26 | 3 |
| 27–30 | 269 |
| 31 | 3 |
| 32–34 | 276 |
| 35 | 81 |
| 36 | 3 |
| 37, 38 | 276 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 276 |
| 3 | 86 |
| 4 | 80 |
| 5 | 277 |
| 6 | 276 |
| 7–9 | 277 |
| 10–16 | 83 |
| 17, 18 | 597 |
| 19 | 3 |
| 20 | 277 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1–6 | 269 |
| 7, 8 | 315 |
| 9–11 | 81 |
| 12 | 90 |
| 13, 14 | 285 |
| 15 | 286 |
| 16 | 80 |
| 17, 18 | 85 |
| 19 | 285 |
| 20 | 290 |
| 21 | 285 |
| 22, 23 | 289 |
| 24, 25 | 83 |
| 26–31 | 84 |
| 32 | 81 |
| 33, 34 | 84 |
| 35 | 74 |
| 36 | 166 |
| 37, 38 | 74 |
| 39 | 166 |
| 40, 41 | 84 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1–3 | 277 |
| 4 | 91 |
| 5–7 | 169 |
| 8 | 277 |
| 9–12 | 289 |
| 13–18 | 277 |
| 19–24 | 278 |
| 25 | 102 |
| 26 | 499 |
| 27 | 359 |
| 28–32 | 278 |
| 33–35 | 76 |
| 36 | 500 |
| 37 | 368 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1, 2 | 368 |
| 3 | 428 |
| 4, 5 | 486 |
| 6–9 | 278 |
| 10 | 305 |
| 11 | 278 |
| 12, 13 | 76 |
| 14 | 181 |
| 15 | 93 |
| 16 | 184 |
| 17, 18 | 76 |
| 19 | 191 |
| 20 | 181 |
| 21, 22 | 486 |
| 23, 24 | 323 |
| 25 | 102 |
| 26–28 | 323 |
| 29 | 162 |
| 30–34 | 323 |
| 35 | 139 |
| 36, 37 | 454 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1 | 377 |
| 2 | 180 |
| 3 | 188 |
| 4 | 148 |
| 5 | 181 |
| 6 | 375 |
| 7 | 373 |
| 8–11 | 162 |
| 12–15 | 278 |
| 16 | 12 |
| 17–19 | 278 |
| 20 | 408 |
| 21 | 278 |
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 278 |
| 3 | 80 |
| 4 | 83 |
| 5 | 80 |
| 6 | 86 |
| 7 | 81 |
| 8 | 231 |
| 9 | 278 |
| 10 | 10 |
| 11–15 | 287 |
| 16 | 278 |
| 17 | 3 |
| 18–24 | 279 |
| 25 | 3 |
| 26 | 279 |
| **Chap. XXII.** | |
| 1–7 | 279 |
| 8 | 4 |
| 9 | 597 |
| 10 | 4 |
| 11 | 368 |
| 12, 13 | 145 |
| 14 | 153 |
| 15 | 156 |
| 16, 17 | 77 |
| 18–20 | 108 |
| **Chap. XXIII.** | |
| 1 | 597 |
| 2 | 9 |
| 3 | 230 |
| 4 | 92 |
| 5 | 83 |
| 6 | 81 |
| 7 | 597 |
| 8 | 92 |
| 9 | 81 |
| 10 | 92 |
| 11 | 91 |
| 12, 13 | 92 |
| 14 | 91 |
| 15 | 92 |
| 16–18 | 151 |
| 19 | 92 |
| 20 | 80 |
| 21–23 | 279 |
| 24 | 87 |
| 25 | 279 |
| 26, 27 | 289 |
| 28 | 3 |
| 29, 30 | 279 |
| 31–37 | 280 |
| **Chap. XXIV.** | |
| 1–4 | 280 |
| 5 | 3 |
| 6 | 280 |
| 7 | 326 |
| 8–12 | 280 |
| 13–19 | 281 |
| 20 | 102 |
| **Chap. XXV.** | |
| 1–4 | 281 |
| 5–12 | 282 |
| 13–17 | 598 |
| 18–23 | 282 |
| 24, 25 | 283 |
| 26 | 284 |
| 27–30 | 281 |

## 1 CHRONICLES.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1–4 | 206 |
| 5–7 | 313 |
| 8–16 | 313 |
| 17–25 | 206 |
| 26–31 | 207 |
| 32, 33 | 213 |
| 34–43 | 207 |
| 44–50 | 208 |
| 51–54 | 207 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1, 2 | 252 |
| 3–11 | 209 |
| 12–17 | 212 |
| 18–33 | 211 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 34–41 | 212 |
| 42–55 | 211 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 212 |
| 3–24 | 213 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–8 | 209 |
| 9 | 429 |
| 10 | 185 |
| 11–14 | 209 |
| 15–20 | 212 |
| 21, 22 | 209 |
| 23 | 408 |
| 24–26 | 208 |
| 27–31 | 216 |
| 32, 33 | 217 |
| 34–37 | 208 |
| 38–40 | 391 |
| 41–43 | 511 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 471 |
| 3–8 | 208 |
| 9 | 391 |
| 10 | 511 |
| 11–17 | 209 |
| 18 | 489 |
| 19 | 503 |
| 20 | 181 |
| 21 | 503 |
| 22 | 502 |
| 23, 24 | 285 |
| 25, 26 | 289 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–14 | 211 |
| 15 | 282 |
| 16–30 | 209 |
| 31, 32 | 615 |
| 33–47 | 213 |
| 48 | 614 |
| 49 | 608 |
| 50–53 | 211 |
| 54–56 | 220 |
| 57–62 | 217 |
| 63 | 218 |
| 64–76 | 217 |
| 77–81 | 218 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–12 | 210 |
| 13 | 209 |
| 14–29 | 210 |
| 30–35 | 209 |
| 36–40 | 210 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–28 | 210 |
| 29–40 | 212 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 3 |
| 2–16 | 227 |
| 17–29 | 615 |
| 30 | 609 |
| 31–34 | 615 |
| 35–38 | 227 |
| 39–44 | 212 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 498 |
| 2 | 503 |
| 3 | 502 |
| 4, 5 | 522 |
| 6 | 503 |
| 7 | 512 |
| 8–10 | 84 |
| 11, 12 | 381 |
| 13 | 87 |
| 14 | 146 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 260 |
| 6 | 222 |
| 7, 8 | 260 |
| 9 | 110 |
| 10–12 | 222 |
| 13, 14 | 509 |
| 15 | 494 |
| 16 | 499 |
| 17–19 | 357 |
| 20–47 | 222 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 222 |
| 8–14 | 222 |
| 15 | 223 |
| 16–18 | 456 |
| 19 | 490 |
| 20, 21 | 489 |
| 22 | 200 |
| 23–40 | 260 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 456 |
| 2–8 | 589 |
| 9–11 | 138 |
| 12–14 | 589 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 406 |
| 2 | 260 |
| 3 | 415 |
| 4–7 | 213 |
| 8–11 | 146 |
| 12 | 92 |
| 13–17 | 146 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 590 |
| 3 | 589 |
| 4 | 590 |
| 5–10 | 223 |
| 11–24 | 590 |
| 25–28 | 589 |
| 29 | 590 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 590 |
| 2 | 190 |
| 3 | 551 |
| 4–6 | 590 |
| 7 | 615 |
| 8 | 174 |
| 9 | 171 |
| 10 | 170 |
| 11 | 177 |
| 12, 13 | 232 |
| 14 | 101 |
| 15–17 | 229 |
| 18, 19 | 231 |
| 20–22 | 618 |
| 23 | 172 |
| 24 | 171 |
| 25, 26 | 27 |
| 27 | 28 |
| 28, 29 | 171 |
| 30 | 166 |
| 31 | 170 |
| 32, 33 | 172 |
| 34 | 29 |
| 35 | 187 |
| 36 | 171 |
| 37, 38 | 590 |
| 39, 40 | 608 |
| 41, 42 | 615 |
| 43 | 190 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 591 |
| 7, 8 | 104 |
| 9, 10 | 231 |
| 11, 12 | 591 |
| 13, 14 | 259 |
| 15 | 149 |
| 16 | 180 |
| 17–19 | 190 |
| 20 | 24 |
| 21 | 236 |
| 22 | 231 |
| 23–27 | 190 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 511 |
| 2 | 318 |
| 3 | 511 |
| 4 | 503 |
| 5 | 502 |
| 6 | 318 |
| 7, 8 | 631 |
| 9, 10 | 318 |
| 11 | 631 |
| 12 | 502 |
| 13 | 318 |
| 14 | 261 |
| 15–17 | 450 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 380 |
| 4 | 357 |
| 5 | 357 |
| 6, 7 | 490 |
| 8 | 508 |
| 9–12 | 496 |
| 13 | 509 |
| 14, 15 | 498 |
| 16, 17 | 497 |
| 18 | 502 |
| 19 | 318 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 500 |
| 2 | 409 |
| 3 | 503 |
| 4–8 | 356 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 203 |
| 2–7 | 446 |
| 8 | 176 |
| 9 | 5 |
| 10–13 | 569 |
| 14–16 | 201 |
| 17 | 194 |
| 18 | 197 |
| 19 | 152 |
| 20 | 200 |
| 21 | 451 |
| 22–25 | 472 |
| 26 | 127 |
| 27 | 201 |
| 28, 29 | 590 |
| 30 | 200 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 592 |
| 2 | 405 |
| 3, 4 | 406 |
| 5–7 | 591 |
| 8 | 485 |
| 9–11 | 591 |
| 12 | 190 |
| 13 | 110 |
| 14 | 406 |
| 15 | 409 |
| 16 | 406 |
| 17–19 | 591 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 262 |
| 2, 3 | 614 |
| 4 | 254 |
| 5 | 615 |
| 6 | 228 |
| 7–12 | 209 |
| 13 | 607 |
| 14–21 | 209 |
| 22 | 418 |
| 23 | 209 |
| 24–31 | 614 |
| 32 | 615 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 223 |
| 5 | 146 |
| 6 | 223 |
| 7–30 | 224 |
| 31 | 146 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 153 |
| 4 | 213 |
| 5–7 | 615 |
| 8 | 147 |
| 9–31 | 224 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–11 | 224 |
| 12 | 615 |
| 13 | 147 |
| 14 | 5 |
| 15–19 | 615 |
| 20–25 | 223 |
| 26–28 | 615 |
| 29–32 | 223 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–15 | 223 |
| 16–22 | 222 |
| 23, 24 | 456 |
| 25–30 | 449 |
| 31–33 | 450 |
| 34 | 489 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 456 |
| 2–6 | 591 |
| 7 | 263 |
| 8 | 231 |
| 9 | 112 |
| 10–12 | 591 |
| 13 | 592 |
| 14–20 | 631 |
| 21 | 591 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 632 |
| 2–4 | 631 |
| 5–9 | 632 |
| 10 | 173 |
| 11 | 98 |
| 12 | 101 |
| 13 | 171 |
| 14 | 101 |
| 15 | 376 |
| 16 | 103 |
| 17 | 632 |
| 18 | 192 |
| 19 | 190 |
| 20 | 180 |
| 21 | 643 |
| 22–25 | 263 |
| 26–28 | 262 |
| 29, 30 | 3 |

---

## 2 CHRONICLES.

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 592 |
| 3 | 81 |
| 4–6 | 590 |
| 7–12 | 263 |
| 13 | 81 |
| 14–17 | 265 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 263 |
| 5 | 27 |
| 6 | 25 |
| 7 | 263 |
| 8–16 | 264 |
| 17 | 252 |
| 18 | 264 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 264 |
| 3–7 | 592 |
| 8–14 | 593 |
| 15, 16 | 592 |
| 17 | 593 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 593 |
| 2–6 | 594 |
| 7, 8 | 593 |
| 9 | 592 |
| 10–17 | 594 |
| 18 | 410 |
| 19–22 | 593 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 264 |
| 2–5 | 594 |
| 6 | 595 |
| 7 | 594 |
| 8, 9 | 595 |
| 10 | 7 |
| 11, 12 | 595 |
| 13, 14 | 17 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 17 |
| 2 | 18 |
| 3 | 180 |
| 4 | 174 |
| 5–11 | 595 |
| 12, 13 | 180 |
| 14 | 27 |
| 15 | 29 |
| 16, 17 | 187 |
| 18 | 18 |
| 19 | 185 |
| 20, 21 | 192 |
| 22, 23 | 659 |
| 24, 25 | 192 |
| 26, 27 | 99 |
| 28, 29 | 192 |
| 30 | 26 |
| 31 | 166 |
| 32, 33 | 252 |
| 34, 35 | 191 |
| 36–40 | 192 |
| 41 | 190 |
| 42 | 187 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 127 |
| 3 | 143 |
| 4–11 | 595 |
| 12 | 18 |
| 13 | 181 |
| 14 | 178 |
| 15, 16 | 595 |
| 17, 18 | 263 |
| 19–22 | 78 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 264 |
| 7, 8 | 316 |
| 9 | 489 |
| 10 | 450 |
| 11 | 264 |
| 12, 13 | 647 |
| 14–16 | 609 |
| 17 | 264 |
| 18 | 265 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–12 | 265 |
| 13, 14 | 265 |
| 15–22 | 266 |
| 23, 24 | 318 |
| 25, 26 | 266 |
| 27 | 265 |
| 28 | 266 |
| 29 | 3 |
| 30, 31 | 266 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 269 |
| 3–14 | 270 |
| 15 | 120 |
| 16–19 | 270 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 267 |
| 2 | 5 |
| 3, 4 | 267 |
| 5–12 | 499 |
| 13, 14 | 616 |
| 15 | 205 |
| 16 | 616 |
| 17 | 270 |
| 18–20 | 213 |
| 21 | 415 |
| 22 | 434 |
| 23 | 434 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 449 |
| 2–9 | 289 |
| 10, 11 | 596 |
| 12 | 449 |
| 13, 14 | 270 |
| 15 | 3 |
| 16 | 270 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 270 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 3 | 489 |
| 4 | 383 |
| 5 | 259 |
| 6-8+ | 454 |
| +8 | 82 |
| 9 | 83 |
| 10, 11 | 648 |
| 12 | 490 |
| 13 | 497 |
| 14-16 | 181 |
| 17 | 502 |
| 18 | 487 |
| 19 | 512 |
| 20 | 138 |
| 21 | 270 |
| 22 | 3 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2, | 270 |
| 3 | 92 |
| 4 | 270 |
| 5 | 92 |
| 6, 7 | 270 |
| 8-10 | 271 |
| 11 | 191 |
| 12-15 | 271 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 107 |
| 3 | 15 |
| 4 | 537 |
| 5 | 510 |
| 6 | 485 |
| 7 | 108 |
| 8 | 92 |
| 9-11 | 644 |
| 12 | 230 |
| 13 | 177 |
| 14, 15 | 657 |
| 16 | 79 |
| 17 | 81 |
| 18 | 632 |
| 19 | 271 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-8 | 271 |
| 9 | 19 |
| 10 | 667 |
| 11 | 3 |
| 12 | 373 |
| 13 | 271 |
| 14 | 379 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 271 |
| 3-5 | 110 |
| 6 | 92 |
| 7, 8 | 271 |
| 9 | 9 |
| 10, 11 | 271 |
| 12-19 | 272 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 272 |
| 4 | 145 |
| 5 | 154 |
| 6-8 | 153 |
| 9 | 406 |
| 10, 11 | 154 |
| 12, 13 | 488 |
| 14 | 152 |
| 15, 16 | 488 |
| 17 | 153 |
| 18 | 200 |
| 19-22 | 120 |
| 23-26 | 667 |
| 27 | 155 |
| 28-30 | 272 |
| 31 | 116 |
| 32-34 | 272 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 272 |
| 3 | 92 |
| 4 | 272 |
| 5 | 254 |
| 6, 7 | 272 |
| 8 | 254 |
| 9, 10 | 272 |
| 11 | 254 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 272 |
| 4 | 186 |
| 5 | 596 |
| 6 | 27 |
| 7 | 247 |
| 8 | 596 |
| 9 | 180 |
| 10, 11 | 672 |
| 12, 13 | 191 |
| 14 | 148 |
| 15-17 | 273 |
| 18 | 181 |
| 19 | 180 |
| 20 | 152 |
| 21 | 174 |
| 22 | 176 |
| 23-25 | 272 |
| 26-28 | 174 |
| 29, 30 | 273 |
| 31, 32 | 271 |
| 33 | 81 |
| 34 | 3 |
| 35-37 | 272 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 273 |
| 2 | 213 |
| 3-10 | 273 |
| 11 | 81 |
| 12-15 | 448 |
| 16-20 | 273 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-6 | 273 |
| 7 | 449 |
| 8 | 454 |
| 9 | 449 |
| 10 | 273 |
| 11, 12 | 274 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 452 |
| 3 | 444 |
| 4-10 | 452 |
| 11 | 444 |
| 12-15 | 452 |
| 16 | 230 |
| 17 | 80 |
| 18, 19 | 616 |
| 20, 21 | 452 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 274 |
| 4-11 | 597 |
| 12, 13 | 406 |
| 14 | 597 |
| 15-17 | 274 |
| 18 | 81 |
| 19 | 530 |
| 20, 21 | 667 |
| 22 | 449 |
| 23-25 | 274 |
| 26 | 275 |
| 27 | 4 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 275 |
| 3, 4 | 109 |
| 5-13 | 275 |
| 14 | 82 |
| 15 | 76 |
| 16 | 120 |
| 17 | 495 |
| 18 | 420 |
| 19 | 510 |
| 20 | 120 |
| 21-25 | 275 |
| 26 | 4 |
| 27, 28 | 275 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 275 |
| 2 | 276 |
| 3 | 275 |
| 4 | 276 |
| 5 | 152 |
| 6-8 | 276 |
| 9 | 499 |
| 10 | 474 |
| 11-13 | 489 |
| 14 | 491 |
| 15 | 492 |
| 16-18 | 276 |
| 19-21 | 139 |
| 22 | 3 |
| 23 | 276 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 276 |
| 6 | 110 |
| 7 | 4 |
| 8, 9 | 276 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 276 |
| 3 | 86 |
| 4 | 81 |
| 5-13 | 276 |
| 14-20 | 277 |
| 21 | 597 |
| 22 | 106 |
| 23 | 84 |
| 24 | 597 |
| 25 | 81 |
| 26 | 4 |
| 27 | 277 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 277 |
| 3-9 | 597 |
| 10 | 230 |
| 11 | 612 |
| 12-14 | 224 |
| 15-17 | 608 |
| 18, 19 | 609 |
| 20-28 | 644 |
| 29, 30 | 180 |
| 31-36 | 644 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 576 |
| 6 | 481 |
| 7 | 232 |
| 8 | 531 |
| 9 | 106 |
| 10 | 481 |
| 11 | 537 |
| 12 | 168 |
| 13 | 576 |
| 14 | 92 |
| 15-17 | 576 |
| 18-20 | 577 |
| 21, 22 | 576 |
| 23-26 | 577 |
| 27 | 181 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 92 |
| 2 | 608 |
| 3 | 633 |
| 4 | 610 |
| 5-7 | 633 |
| 8-10 | 634 |
| 11-16 | 615 |
| 17-19 | 610 |
| 20, 21 | 448 |

**Chap. XXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-8 | 277 |
| 9-12 | 305 |
| 13 | 76 |
| 14-20 | 305 |
| 21+ | 139 |
| +21 | 454 |
| 22, 23 | 278 |
| 24 | 162 |
| 25, 26 | 448 |
| 27-29 | 407 |
| 30 | 408 |
| 31 | 20 |
| 32 | 4 |
| 33 | 278 |

**Chap. XXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 278 |
| 3 | 80 |
| 4 | 83 |
| 5 | 80 |
| 6+ | 86 |
| +6 | 87 |
| 7 | 83 |
| 8 | 296 |
| 9-11 | 278 |
| 12, 13 | 449 |
| 14 | 279 |
| 15 | 92 |
| 16 | 279 |
| 17 | 81 |
| 18, 19 | 3 |
| 20-25 | 279 |

**Chap. XXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 279 |
| 3-7 | 92 |
| 8-12 | 597 |
| 13 | 254 |
| 14-16 | 4 |
| 17 | 609 |
| 18 | 9 |
| 19 | 368 |
| 20, 21 | 145 |
| 22, 23 | 156 |
| 24, 25 | 77 |
| 26 | 145 |
| 27 | 556 |
| 28 | 378 |
| 29 | 577 |
| 30 | 9 |
| 31, 32 | 230 |
| 33 | 92 |

**Chap. XXXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-19 | 577 |
| 20-24 | 289 |
| 25 | 3 |
| 26, 27 | 4 |

**Chap. XXXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-9 | 280 |
| 10-13 | 281 |
| 14 | 285 |
| 15 | 147 |
| 16, 17 | 671 |
| 18, 19 | 574 |
| 20, 21 | 575 |
| 22, 23 | 299 |

---

**EZRA.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 299 |
| 6-11 | 300 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-42 | 225 |
| 43-58 | 439 |
| 59-61 | 226 |
| 62, 63 | 607 |
| 64-70 | 300 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-7 | 300 |
| 8-13 | 598 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-6 | 300 |
| 7-10 | 598 |
| 11-22 | 599 |
| 23, 24 | 300 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 301 |
| 6-17 | 599 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 599 |
| 2, 3 | 600 |
| 4 | 405 |
| 5 | 600 |
| 6, 7 | 301 |
| 8-12 | 600 |
| 13-15 | 301 |
| 16-18 | 600 |
| 19-21 | 577 |
| 22 | 116 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 213 |
| 6-9 | 301 |
| 10 | 9 |
| 11-24 | 600 |
| 25 | 254 |
| 26 | 333 |
| 27 | 116 |
| 28 | 175 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-14 | 226 |
| 15, 16 | 616 |
| 17 | 617 |
| 18, 19 | 616 |
| 20 | 617 |
| 21-23 | 580 |
| 24-30 | 632 |
| 31, 32 | 301 |
| 33, 34 | 632 |
| 35 | 644 |
| 36 | 301 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 319 |
| 4 | 166 |
| 5 | 319 |
| 6, 7 | 176 |
| 8-10 | 319 |
| 11 | 315 |
| 12-14 | 319 |
| 15 | 176 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 181 |
| 2-17 | 319 |
| 18 | 226 |
| 19 | 319 |
| 20-44 | 226 |

---

**NEHEMIAH.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1+ | 1 |
| +1 | 301 |
| 2, 3 | 301 |
| 4 | 302 |
| 5 | 192 |
| 6, 7 | 176 |
| 8-10 | 187 |
| 11 | 185 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 302 |
| 4 | 186 |
| 5-20 | 302 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-7 | 226 |
| 8 | 409 |
| 9-32 | 227 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 302 |
| 2, 3 | 664 |
| 4, 5 | 194 |
| 6-8 | 302 |
| 9 | 184 |
| 10-23 | 302 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-12 | 438 |
| 13 | 194 |
| 14-18 | 303 |
| 19 | 188 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-9 | 303 |
| 10-13 | 154 |
| 14 | 156 |
| 15 | 303 |
| 16 | 102 |
| 17-19 | 303 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 303 |
| 5-35 | 225 |
| 36-45 | 226 |
| 46-60 | 439 |
| 61-68 | 226 |
| 64, 65 | 607 |
| 66-73 | 300 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1 | 4 |
| 2–5 | 9 |
| 6 | 180 |
| 7, 8 | 9 |
| 9–12 | 581 |
| 13 | 9 |
| 14–17 | 579 |
| 18 | 9 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1 | 580 |
| 2 | 176 |
| 3, 4 | 580 |
| 5 | 173 |
| 6 | 95 |
| 7, 8 | 231 |
| 9 | 234 |
| 10 | 124 |
| 11 | 129 |
| 12 | 125 |
| 13, 14 | 10 |
| 15 | 130 |
| 16, 17 | 237 |
| 18 | 89 |
| 19 | 125 |
| 20 | 133 |
| 21 | 134 |
| 22 | 247 |
| 23 | 285 |
| 24, 25 | 247 |
| 26 | 667 |
| 27+ | 671 |
| +27 | 181 |
| 28 | 182 |
| 29 | 456 |
| 30 | 153 |
| 31 | 30 |
| 32 | 187 |
| 33, 34 | 176 |
| 35 | 177 |
| 36 | 671 |
| 37 | 456 |
| 38 | 230 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1–27 | 228 |
| 28, 29 | 303 |
| 30 | 319 |
| 31 | 573 |
| 32–39 | 634 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 303 |
| 3–7 | 227 |
| 8–15 | 228 |
| 16 | 616 |
| 17 | 175 |
| 18, 19 | 616 |
| 20–22 | 228 |
| 23 | 616 |
| 24–36 | 228 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1–8 | 224 |
| 9 | 225 |
| 10–21 | 211 |
| 22–26 | 616 |
| 27–30 | 303 |
| 31–34 | 174 |
| 35, 36 | 303 |
| 37, 38 | 174 |
| 39, 40 | 175 |
| 41–43 | 303 |
| 44–46 | 616 |
| 47 | 617 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1–13 | 304 |
| 14 | 188 |
| 15–22 | 573 |
| 23–31 | 319 |

**ESTHER.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1+ | 335 |
| +1 | 333 |
| 2–9 | 335 |
| 10–12 | 365 |
| 13 | 334 |
| 14 | 333 |
| 15–22 | 334 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1–4 | 334 |
| 5–8 | 355 |
| 9–11 | 356 |
| 12, 13 | 334 |
| 14–20 | 335 |
| 21–23 | 334 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1–3 | 291 |
| 4–6 | 292 |
| 7 | 147 |
| 8–15 | 292 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1–14 | 292 |
| 15–17 | 580 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–8 | 335 |
| 9, 10 | 333 |
| 11–14 | 334 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1–11 | 334 |
| 12, 13 | 292 |
| 14 | 335 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 335 |
| 3–10 | 292 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1–14 | 293 |
| 15–17 | 334 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1 | 115 |
| 2–19 | 293 |
| 20–24 | 579 |
| 25 | 115 |
| 26–32 | 579 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1 | 333 |
| 2 | 8 |
| 3 | 334 |

**JOB.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1, 2 | 561 |
| 3 | 403 |
| 4 | 362 |
| 5 | 629 |
| 6–12 | 203 |
| 13 | 362 |
| 14, 15 | 400 |
| 16 | 98 |
| 17 | 393 |
| 18, 19 | 387 |
| 20 | 478 |
| 21, 22 | 101 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1–6 | 203 |
| 7 | 139 |
| 8 | 478 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10 | 101 |
| 11–13 | 476 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1–10 | 194 |
| 11–15 | 521 |
| 16 | 427 |
| 17–19 | 378 |
| 20–23 | 521 |
| 24 | 358 |
| 25, 26 | 660 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 476 |
| 5, 6 | 106 |
| 7 | 110 |
| 8, 9 | 115 |
| 10, 11 | 393 |
| 12–16 | 159 |
| 17–19 | 376 |
| 20, 21 | 378 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1 | 86 |
| 2 | 533 |
| 3 | 111 |
| 4 | 114 |
| 5 | 528 |
| 6, 7 | 104 |
| 8 | 178 |
| 9 | 95 |
| 10 | 96 |
| 11 | 106 |
| 12, 13 | 532 |
| 14 | 115 |
| 15, 16 | 475 |
| 17 | 105 |
| 18 | 103 |
| 19–21 | 108 |
| 22, 23 | 100 |
| 24, 25 | 427 |
| 26 | 373 |
| 27 | 565 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 660 |
| 4 | 491 |
| 5 | 391 |
| 6, 7 | 357 |
| 8–11 | 521 |
| 12 | 376 |
| 13 | 521 |
| 14 | 552 |
| 15 | 385 |
| 16 | 386 |
| 17–20 | 385 |
| 21–24 | 660 |
| 25, 26 | 482 |
| 27, 28 | 524 |
| 29 | 168 |
| 30 | 567 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 375 |
| 3, 4 | 369 |
| 5 | 371 |
| 6, 7 | 376 |
| 8–10 | 378 |
| 11, 12 | 660 |
| 13, 14 | 156 |
| 15, 16 | 521 |
| 17, 18 | 555 |
| 19 | 358 |
| 20 | 97 |
| 21 | 182 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 555 |
| 3 | 28 |
| 4 | 532 |
| 5, 6 | 178 |
| 7 | 104 |
| 8–10 | 660 |
| 11, 12 | 387 |
| 13–15 | 527 |
| 16, 17 | 388 |
| 18, 19 | 378 |
| 20, 21 | 107 |
| 22 | 115 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 539 |
| 4 | 26 |
| 5, 6 | 98 |
| 7 | 96 |
| 8, 9 | 94 |
| 10 | 95 |
| 11 | 23 |
| 12, 13 | 27 |
| 14, 15 | 562 |
| 16–18 | 531 |
| 19 | 28 |
| 20, 21 | 562 |
| 22, 23 | 103 |
| 24 | 111 |
| 25, 26 | 376 |
| 27–31 | 562 |
| 32, 33 | 189 |
| 34, 35 | 531 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1, 2 | 521 |
| 3–6 | 531 |
| 7 | 168 |
| 8 | 375 |
| 9 | 95 |
| 10 | |
| 11 | 95 |
| 12, 13 | 97 |
| 14 | 545 |
| 15, 16 | 17 |
| 17 | 105 |
| 18, 19 | 427 |
| 20 | 376 |
| 21 | 378 |
| 22 | 381 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 555 |
| 3 | 483 |
| 4–6 | 520 |
| 7–9 | 23 |
| 10 | 27 |
| 11 | 26 |
| 12 | 565 |
| 13 | 558 |
| 14, 15 | 536 |
| 16 | 106 |
| 17 | 108 |
| 18, 19 | 366 |
| 20 | 115 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 520 |
| 3 | 521 |
| 4 | 664 |
| 5 | 408 |
| 6 | 111 |
| 7, 8 | 396 |
| 9, 10 | 95 |
| 11 | 356 |
| 12 | 373 |
| 13 | 26 |
| 14 | 27 |
| 15 | 96 |
| 16 | 26 |
| 17 | 457 |
| 18, 19 | 454 |
| 20 | 374 |
| 21 | 454 |
| 22 | 25 |
| 23–25 | 455 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1–3 | 567 |
| 4 | 373 |
| 5 | 483 |
| 6–9 | 530 |
| 10 | 548 |
| 11 | 167 |
| 12 | 376 |
| 13, 14 | 567 |
| 15 | 540 |
| 16 | 527 |
| 17–19 | 567 |
| 20–22 | 185 |
| 23 | 182 |
| 24 | 181 |
| 25, 26 | 531 |
| 27 | 26 |
| 28 | 376 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1–3 | 376 |
| 4 | 515 |
| 5 | 116 |
| 6 | 440 |
| 7–9 | 388 |
| 10–12 | 378 |
| 13 | 521 |
| 14, 15 | 375 |
| 16 | 26 |
| 17 | 532 |
| 18 | 98 |
| 19 | 378 |
| 20 | 375 |
| 21 | 378 |
| 22 | 369 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 483 |
| 4 | 177 |
| 5, 6 | 483 |
| 7–9 | 555 |
| 10 | 375 |
| 11 | 106 |
| 12 | 358 |
| 13 | 530 |
| 14–16 | 515 |
| 17–19 | 565 |
| 20–24 | 113 |
| 25, 26 | 530 |
| 27 | 362 |
| 28, 29 | 532 |
| 30 | 115 |
| 31 | 113 |
| 32, 33 | 387 |
| 34 | 528 |
| 35 | 525 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–5 | 552 |
| 6, 7 | 660 |
| 8 | 369 |
| 9 | 531 |
| 10 | 664 |
| 11–14 | 531 |
| 15 | 368 |
| 16 | 358 |
| 17, 18 | 520 |
| 19, 20 | 567 |
| 21 | 189 |
| 22 | 376 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1 | 376 |
| 2, 3 | 662 |
| 4 | 119 |
| 5 | 524 |
| 6 | 662 |
| 7 | 369 |
| 8 | 526 |
| 9 | 570 |
| 10 | 519 |
| 11 | 105 |
| 12 | 383 |
| 13, 14 | 381 |
| 15 | 542 |
| 16 | 378 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 520 |
| 5, 6 | 115 |
| 7 | 113 |
| 8–10 | 532 |
| 11, 12 | 532 |
| 13 | 381 |
| 14, 15 | 532 |
| 16 | 115 |
| 17 | 378 |
| 18 | 381 |
| 19 | 427 |
| 20, 21 | 115 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–5 | 664 |
| 6, 7 | 531 |
| 8 | 660 |
| 9, 10 | 104 |
| 11 | 21 |
| 12 | 20 |
| 13–18 | 474 |
| 19 | 476 |
| 20 | 369 |
| 21, 22 | 531 |
| 23, 24 | 484 |
| 25–27 | 678 |
| 28 | 664 |
| 29 | 485 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 567 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 4–11 | 527 |
| 12, 13 | 516 |
| 14 | 389 |
| 15 | 474 |
| 16 | 389 |
| 17, 18 | 527 |
| 19–22 | 524 |
| 23 | 531 |
| 24, 25 | 491 |
| 26 | 114 |
| 27–29 | 532 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–5 | 664 |
| 6–9 | 111 |
| 10 | 391 |
| 11 | 426 |
| 12 | 483 |
| 13 | 111 |
| 14, 15 | 530 |
| 16 | 567 |
| 17 | 113 |
| 18 | 401 |
| 19, 20 | 114 |
| 21 | 378 |
| 22 | 101 |
| 23–26 | 381 |
| 27–29 | 520 |
| 30, 31 | 114 |
| 32, 33 | 375 |
| 34 | 525 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 555 |
| 5–7 | 475 |
| 8 | 524 |
| 9–11 | 432 |
| 12 | 530 |
| 13, 14 | 531 |
| 15, 16 | 129 |
| 17 | 530 |
| 18 | 111 |
| 19 | 554 |
| 20 | 107 |
| 21 | 111 |
| 22 | 558 |
| 23–25 | 563 |
| 26 | 170 |
| 27 | 657 |
| 28 | 565 |
| 29, 30 | 109 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 660 |
| 3–5 | 177 |
| 6 | 28 |
| 7 | 101 |
| 8, 9 | 23 |
| 10 | 26 |
| 11 | 168 |
| 12 | 15 |
| 13 | 25 |
| 14 | 116 |
| 15 | 166 |
| 16, 17 | 521 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 25 |
| 2 | 472 |
| 3 | 432 |
| 4 | 475 |
| 5 | 392 |
| 6–11 | 475 |
| 12 | 111 |
| 13 | 383 |
| 14 | 458 |
| 15–18 | 461 |
| 19, 20 | 381 |
| 21 | 524 |
| 22–24 | 111 |
| 25 | 525 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 28 |
| 3 | 200 |
| 4–6 | 515 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 552 |
| 4 | 553 |
| 5 | 676 |
| 6 | 25 |
| 7 | 94 |
| 8, 9 | 96 |
| 10 | 94 |
| 11 | 97 |
| 12 | 99 |
| 13 | 94 |
| 14 | 23 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 555 |
| 5, 6 | 168 |
| 7 | 194 |
| 8 | 527 |
| 9 | 178 |
| 10 | 177 |
| 11, 12 | 530 |
| 13 | 524 |
| 14, 15 | 427 |
| 16, 17 | 532 |
| 18 | 405 |
| 19–23 | 387 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 384 |
| 3 | 383 |
| 4 | 385 |
| 5–8 | 384 |
| 9 | 98 |
| 10 | 94 |
| 11 | 96 |
| 12–14 | 565 |
| 15 | 565 |
| 16–19 | 384 |
| 20–22 | 565 |
| 23 | 566 |
| 24, 25 | 97 |
| 26, 27 | 93 |
| 28 | 166 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 104 |
| 5, 6 | 405 |
| 7 | 406 |
| 8–10 | 407 |
| 11–13 | 432 |
| 14–17 | 552 |
| 18 | 567 |
| 19 | 387 |
| 20 | 491 |
| 21–24 | 474 |
| 25 | 380 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 104 |
| 2 | 374 |
| 3–6 | 363 |
| 7 | 475 |
| 8 | 114 |
| 9 | 664 |
| 10 | 358 |
| 11 | 105 |
| 12, 13 | 662 |
| 14 | 385 |
| 15–18 | 369 |
| 19 | 660 |
| 20 | 181 |
| 21 | 531 |
| 22 | 369 |
| 23 | 375 |
| 24 | 181 |
| 25 | 475 |
| 26 | 105 |
| 27–30 | 660 |
| 31 | 483 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 461 |
| 2, 3 | 114 |
| 4 | 26 |
| 5–8 | 168 |
| 9–12 | 461 |
| 13–15 | 440 |
| 16–23 | 432 |
| 24, 25 | 474 |
| 26–28 | 80 |
| 29, 30 | 554 |
| 31 | 361 |
| 32 | 481 |
| 33 | 525 |
| 34–40 | 567 |

**Chap. XXXII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 521 |
| 3 | 522 |
| 4 | 482 |
| 5 | 522 |
| 6, 7 | 482 |
| 8 | 566 |
| 9 | 565 |
| 10–18 | 482 |
| 19 | 402 |
| 20–22 | 524 |

**Chap. XXXIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 567 |
| 4 | 95 |
| 5 | 567 |
| 6, 7 | 189 |
| 8, 9 | 521 |
| 10, 11 | 531 |
| 12, 13 | 27 |
| 14–17 | 156 |
| 18 | 97 |
| 19 | 369 |
| 20 | 357 |
| 21 | 369 |
| 22 | 377 |
| 23–25 | 373 |
| 26 | 536 |
| 27, 28 | 176 |
| 29, 30 | 373 |
| 31–33 | 482 |

**Chap. XXXIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 482 |
| 3 | 356 |
| 4 | 566 |
| 5, 6 | 531 |
| 7 | 522 |
| 8 | 527 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10 | 28 |
| 11 | 114 |
| 12, 13 | 28 |
| 14, 15 | 97 |
| 16–19 | 531 |
| 20 | 377 |
| 21 | 26 |
| 22 | 25 |
| 23 | 28 |
| 24 | 103 |
| 25 | 26 |
| 26, 27 | 114 |
| 28 | 524 |
| 29 | 27 |
| 30 | 447 |
| 31, 32 | 106 |
| 33 | 27 |
| 34–37 | 530 |

**Chap. XXXV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 521 |
| 3 | 660 |
| 4–8 | 555 |
| 9 | 524 |
| 10 | 95 |
| 11 | 396 |
| 12, 13 | 178 |
| 14, 15 | 540 |
| 16 | 555 |

**Chap. XXXVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 661 |
| 3 | 28 |
| 4 | 535 |
| 5 | 29 |
| 6, 7 | 567 |
| 8–10 | 105 |
| 11 | 110 |
| 12 | 115 |
| 13, 14 | 527 |
| 15 | 475 |
| 16 | 359 |
| 17 | 114 |
| 18, 19 | 532 |
| 20 | 383 |
| 21 | 105 |
| 22, 23 | 28 |
| 24, 25 | 95 |
| 26 | 23 |
| 27–32 | 96 |
| 33 | 386 |

**Chap. XXXVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 97 |
| 6 | 96 |
| 7, 8 | 391 |
| 9 | 386 |
| 10–16 | 96 |
| 17 | 97 |
| 18 | 94 |
| 19 | 555 |
| 20 | 531 |
| 21, 22 | 386 |
| 23 | 23 |
| 24 | 29 |

**Chap. XXXVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 519 |
| 3–11 | 94 |
| 12–15 | 114 |
| 16 | 385 |
| 17 | 381 |
| 18 | 94 |
| 19–21 | 383 |
| 22, 23 | 96 |
| 24 | 383 |
| 25 | 97 |
| 26, 27 | 96 |
| 28–30 | 386 |
| 31 | 382 |
| 32, 33 | 96 |
| 34 | 386 |
| 35 | 99 |
| 36 | 566 |
| 37 | 96 |
| 38 | 385 |
| 39–41 | 95 |

**Chap. XXXIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 391 |
| 5–8 | 95 |
| 9–12 | 394 |
| 13–16 | 390 |
| 17 | 95 |
| 18 | 390 |
| 19–25 | 392 |
| 26–30 | 390 |

**Chap. XL.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 531 |
| 3 | 5 |
| 4, 5 | 176 |
| 6 | 5 |
| 7–11 | 555 |
| 12–14 | 520 |
| 15–24 | 394 |

**Chap. XLI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 389 |
| 3–6 | 390 |
| 7 | 389 |
| 8–10 | 390 |
| 11 | 98 |
| 12–17 | 389 |
| 18–21 | 390 |
| 22–29 | 389 |
| 30–34 | 390 |

**Chap. XLII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 26 |
| 3 | 555 |
| 4 | 182 |
| 5, 6 | 18 |
| 7, 8 | 109 |
| 9, 10 | 189 |
| 11 | 479 |
| 12 | 392 |
| 13–15 | 356 |
| 16, 17 | 375 |

---

**PSALMS.**

**Ps. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 527 |
| 2, 3 | 13 |
| 4, 5 | 115 |
| 6 | 107 |

**Ps. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 36 |
| 4 | 20 |
| 5 | 21 |
| 6 | 38 |
| 7 | 37 |
| 8–10 | 345 |
| 11 | 170 |
| 12 | 37 |

**Ps. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 661 |
| 3 | 170 |
| 4 | 182 |
| 5 | 366 |
| 6 | 669 |
| 7 | 184 |
| 8 | 568 |

**Ps. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 185 |
| 2 | 525 |
| 3 | 178 |
| 4 | 558 |
| 5 | 169 |
| 6 | 540 |
| 7 | 170 |
| 8 | 366 |

**Ps. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 185 |
| 3 | 179 |
| 4 | 28 |
| 5, 6 | 21 |
| 7 | 167 |
| 8 | 182 |
| 9 | 526 |
| 10 | 194 |
| 11 | 170 |
| 12 | 111 |

**Ps. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 185 |
| 5 | 676 |
| 6 | 358 |
| 7 | 661 |
| 8, 9 | 182 |
| 10 | 194 |

**Ps. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 184 |
| 3–5 | 194 |
| 6, 7 | 184 |
| 8 | 101 |
| 9 | 26 |
| 10 | 97 |
| 11 | 21 |
| 12, 13 | 20 |
| 14 | 428 |
| 15, 16 | 113 |
| 17 | 171 |

**Ps. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 171 |
| 2 | 672 |
| 3 | 19 |
| 4 | 394 |
| 5 | 198 |
| 6–8 | 394 |
| 9 | 171 |

**Ps. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 171 |
| 2 | 170 |
| 3 | 486 |
| 4 | 28 |
| 5 | 320 |
| 6 | 485 |
| 7 | 24 |
| 8 | 101 |
| 9 | 109 |
| 10 | 182 |
| 11 | 171 |
| 12 | 179 |
| 13 | 184 |
| 14 | 173 |
| 15 | 532 |
| 16 | 114 |
| 17 | 683 |
| 18 | 475 |
| 19 | 192 |
| 20 | 194 |

**Ps. X.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 192 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 2 | 194 |
| 3 | 528 |
| 4 | 177 |
| 5, 6 | 660 |
| 7 | 523 |
| 8 | 458 |
| 9 | 393 |
| 10 | 527 |
| 11 | 531 |
| 12 | 190 |
| 13 | 530 |
| 14 | 169 |
| 15 | 194 |
| 16 | 100 |
| 17, 18 | 182 |

**Ps. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 540 |
| 2 | 491 |
| 3 | 661 |
| 4 | 26 |
| 5 | 21 |
| 6 | 116 |
| 7 | 28 |

**Ps. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2, 3 | 524 |
| 4 | 520 |
| 5 | 475 |
| 6 | 10 |
| 7 | 570 |
| 8 | 661 |

**Ps. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 184 |
| 3 | 185 |
| 4 | 184 |
| 5 | 540 |
| 6 | 175 |

**Ps. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 515 |
| 4 | 661 |
| 5 | 113 |
| 6 | 475 |
| 7 | 293 |

**Ps. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 566 |
| 3 | 555 |
| 4 | 554 |
| 5 | 410 |

**Ps. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 188 |
| 2, 3 | 556 |
| 4 | 79 |
| 5 | 97 |
| 6 | 557 |
| 7 | 169 |
| 8–10 | 37 |
| 11 | 684 |

**Ps. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 178 |
| 3 | 566 |
| 4 | 13 |
| 5 | 183 |
| 6 | 178 |
| 7 | 191 |
| 8, 9 | 184 |
| 10 | 520 |
| 11, 12 | 393 |
| 13, 14 | 116 |
| 15 | 676 |

**Ps. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 171 |
| 2 | 491 |
| 3 | 178 |
| 4, 5 | 377 |
| 6 | 182 |
| 7 | 98 |
| 8, 9 | 19 |
| 10 | 18 |
| 11 | 17 |
| 12–14 | 99 |
| 15 | 19 |
| 16 | 385 |
| 17 | 175 |
| 18 | 672 |
| 19–23 | 168 |
| 24 | 108 |
| 25–27 | 107 |
| 28 | 17 |
| 29 | 175 |
| 30 | 491 |
| 31 | 24 |
| 32, 33 | 104 |
| 34 | 486 |
| 35 | 109 |
| 36 | 567 |
| 37–40 | 499 |
| 41 | 179 |
| 42 | 499 |
| 43–45 | 262 |
| 46 | 173 |
| 47–49 | 175 |
| 50 | 262 |

**Ps. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 94 |
| 2–4 | 383 |
| 5, 6 | 382 |
| 7 | 10 |
| 8 | 15 |
| 9 | 10 |
| 10, 11 | 15 |
| 12, 13 | 183 |
| 14 | 169 |

**Ps. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 189 |
| 5 | 170 |
| 6 | 178 |
| 7, 8 | 487 |
| 9 | 182 |

**Ps. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 444 |
| 2 | 182 |
| 3 | 444 |
| 4 | 374 |
| 5–7 | 444 |
| 8 | 19 |
| 9 | 21 |
| 10, 11 | 427 |
| 12 | 20 |
| 13 | 171 |

**Ps. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 179 |
| 3 | 28 |
| 4 | 540 |
| 5 | 182 |
| 6 | 664 |
| 7, 8 | 36 |
| 9, 10 | 428 |
| 11 | 186 |
| 12, 13 | 392 |
| 14–16 | 36 |
| 17 | 369 |
| 18 | 36 |
| 19, 20 | 184 |
| 21 | 187 |
| 22 | 37 |
| 23 | 171 |
| 24 | 182 |
| 25 | 657 |
| 26 | 557 |
| 27 | 674 |
| 28 | 100 |
| 29 | 375 |
| 30, 31 | 674 |

**Ps. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 109 |
| 3 | 563 |
| 4 | 377 |
| 5, 6 | 97 |

**Ps. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 98 |
| 2 | 94 |
| 3–6 | 111 |
| 7–10 | 100 |

**Ps. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2 | 188 |
| 3 | 194 |
| 4, 5 | 183 |
| 6 | 187 |
| 7 | 182 |
| 8 | 29 |
| 9 | 557 |
| 10 | 111 |
| 11 | 182 |
| 12–14 | 166 |
| 15 | 672 |
| 16 | 186 |
| 17 | 184 |
| 18 | 182 |
| 19 | 184 |
| 20 | 188 |
| 21 | 183 |
| 22 | 192 |

**Ps. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 188 |
| 2 | 183 |
| 3 | 188 |
| 4 | 567 |
| 5 | 554 |
| 6, 7 | 175 |
| 8 | 596 |
| 9, 10 | 184 |
| 11 | 566 |
| 12 | 173 |

**Ps. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 97 |
| 2 | 671 |
| 3 | 509 |
| 4 | 596 |
| 5 | 672 |
| 6 | 175 |
| 7 | 185 |
| 8 | 168 |
| 9 | 187 |
| 10 | 672 |
| 11 | 183 |
| 12 | 666 |
| 13 | 542 |
| 14 | 168 |

**Ps. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 185 |
| 2 | 186 |
| 3 | 184 |
| 4 | 194 |
| 5 | 95 |
| 6 | 174 |
| 7 | 170 |
| 8 | 109 |
| 9 | 192 |

**Ps. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 172 |
| 3–9 | 97 |
| 10 | 100 |
| 11 | 109 |

**Ps. XXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 175 |
| 2 | 182 |
| 3 | 174 |
| 4 | 175 |
| 5 | 106 |
| 6, 7 | 103 |
| 8 | 186 |
| 9 | 676 |
| 10 | 184 |
| 11 | 106 |
| 12 | 173 |

**Ps. XXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 188 |
| 2 | 184 |
| 3 | 187 |
| 4 | 672 |
| 5 | 169 |
| 6 | 554 |
| 7, 8 | 175 |
| 9 | 186 |
| 10 | 369 |
| 11 | 664 |
| 12 | 378 |
| 13 | 664 |
| 14 | 540 |
| 15 | 184 |
| 16 | 187 |
| 17, 18 | 194 |
| 19 | 108 |
| 20 | 570 |
| 21 | 175 |
| 22 | 182 |
| 23 | 171 |
| 24 | 169 |

**Ps. XXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 545 |
| 3, 4 | 369 |
| 5 | 176 |
| 6 | 181 |
| 7 | 97 |
| 8 | 566 |
| 9 | 392 |
| 10 | 107 |
| 11 | 170 |

**Ps. XXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 170 |
| 2, 3 | 657 |
| 4 | 29 |
| 5 | 28 |
| 6, 7 | 94 |
| 8 | 166 |
| 9 | 94 |
| 10 | 320 |
| 11 | 25 |
| 12 | 108 |
| 13, 14 | 25 |
| 15 | 101 |
| 16 | 487 |
| 17 | 392 |
| 18, 19 | 166 |
| 20 | 168 |
| 21 | 170 |
| 22 | 188 |

**Ps. XXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 173 |
| 2 | 170 |
| 3 | 171 |
| 4–6 | 182 |
| 7 | 197 |
| 8 | 29 |
| 9, 10 | 166 |
| 11 | 431 |
| 12, 13 | 374 |
| 14 | 553 |
| 15 | 178 |
| 16 | 115 |
| 17 | 672 |
| 18 | 536 |
| 19, 20 | 106 |
| 21 | 115 |
| 22 | 542 |

**Ps. XXXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 184 |
| 4 | 194 |
| 5, 6 | 201 |
| 7 | 665 |
| 8, 9 | 194 |
| 10 | 475 |
| 11, 12 | 666 |
| 13, 14 | 368 |
| 15 | 105 |
| 16 | 666 |
| 17 | 184 |
| 18 | 173 |
| 19 | 184 |
| 20 | 485 |
| 21 | 664 |
| 22–25 | 184 |
| 26 | 194 |
| 27 | 175 |
| 28 | 171 |

**Ps. XXXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 529 |
| 2 | 524 |
| 3 | 562 |
| 4 | 516 |
| 5 | 29 |
| 6 | 95 |
| 7–9 | 385 |
| 10 | 190 |
| 11 | 184 |
| 12 | 111 |

**Ps. XXXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 387 |
| 3 | 540 |
| 4 | 170 |
| 5 | 178 |
| 6 | 567 |
| 7, 8 | 523 |
| 9, 10 | 115 |
| 11 | 557 |
| 12, 13 | 671 |
| 14, 15 | 113 |
| 16 | 474 |
| 17–20 | 107 |
| 21 | 473 |
| 22 | 375 |
| 23, 24 | 106 |
| 25 | 110 |
| 26 | 473 |
| 27–29 | 108 |
| 30 | 565 |
| 31 | 561 |
| 32, 33 | 106 |
| 34–36 | 111 |
| 37, 38 | 112 |
| 39 | 567 |
| 40 | 542 |

**Ps. XXXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 185 |
| 3–5 | 371 |
| 6–8 | 373 |
| 9 | 26 |
| 10 | 357 |
| 11 | 661 |
| 12 | 666 |
| 13, 14 | 668 |
| 15 | 178 |
| 16 | 188 |
| 17 | 661 |
| 18 | 176 |
| 19 | 661 |
| 20 | 665 |
| 21, 22 | 184 |

**Ps. XXXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 555 |
| 3 | 558 |
| 4 | 183 |
| 5 | 376 |
| 6 | 661 |
| 7 | 169 |
| 8 | 182 |
| 9 | 101 |
| 10 | 185 |
| 11 | 369 |
| 12 | 358 |
| 13 | 185 |

**Ps. XL.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 179 |
| 2 | 567 |
| 3 | 540 |
| 4 | 541 |
| 5 | 95 |
| 6–8 | 38 |
| 9, 10 | 35 |
| 11–13 | 184 |
| 14, 15 | 194 |
| 16 | 190 |
| 17 | 184 |

**Ps. XLI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 475 |
| 4 | 176 |
| 5, 6 | 664 |
| 7 | 666 |
| 8 | 369 |
| 9 | 53 |
| 10 | 184 |
| 11 | 169 |
| 12 | 570 |
| 13 | 173 |

**Ps. XLII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 560 |
| 3 | 664 |
| 4 | 596 |
| 5, 6 | 169 |
| 7 | 99 |
| 8 | 169 |
| 9 | 184 |
| 10 | 185 |
| 11 | 169 |

**Ps. XLIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 185 |
| 3, 4 | 596 |
| 5 | 169 |

**Ps. XLIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 247 |
| 4 | 191 |
| 5 | 486 |
| 6 | 487 |
| 7 | 175 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 8 | 173 |
| 9, 10 | 488 |
| 11 | 391 |
| 12 | 661 |
| 13, 14 | 664 |
| 15, 16 | 530 |
| 17, 18 | 168 |
| 19 | 394 |
| 20, 21 | 26 |
| 22 | 669 |
| 23 | 184 |
| 24–26 | 192 |

**Ps. XLV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 38 |
| 2 | 35 |
| 3–5 | 38 |
| 6, 7 | 37 |
| 8 | 368 |
| 9 | 478 |
| 10, 11 | 420 |
| 12 | 422 |
| 13 | 366 |
| 14, 15 | 422 |
| 16, 17 | 427 |

**Ps. XLVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 97 |
| 4 | 385 |
| 5, 6 | 109 |
| 7 | 97 |
| 8, 9 | 675 |
| 10 | 22 |
| 11 | 109 |

**Ps. XLVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2 | 100 |
| 3 | 486 |
| 4 | 248 |
| 5 | 18 |
| 6 | 171 |
| 7, 8 | 100 |
| 9 | 98 |

**Ps. XLVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 171 |
| 2–5 | 304 |
| 6, 7 | 412 |
| 8 | 231 |
| 9 | 596 |
| 10 | 172 |
| 11–13 | 304 |
| 14 | 97 |

**Ps. XLIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 12 |
| 3 | 558 |
| 4 | 358 |
| 5 | 567 |
| 6–9 | 375 |
| 10 | 378 |
| 11 | 520 |
| 12 | 394 |
| 13 | 430 |
| 14 | 381 |
| 15 | 676 |
| 16, 17 | 378 |
| 18 | 483 |
| 19 | 378 |
| 20 | 447 |

**Ps. L.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 28 |
| 2 | 17 |
| 3 | 16 |
| 4 | 101 |
| 5 | 644 |
| 6 | 101 |
| 7 | 12 |
| 8–14 | 644 |
| 15 | 181 |
| 16, 17 | 527 |
| 18 | 528 |
| 19 | 525 |
| 20 | 664 |
| 21 | 27 |
| 22 | 562 |
| 23 | 171 |

**Ps. LI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 182 |
| 3, 4 | 176 |
| 5 | 515 |
| 6 | 559 |
| 7–10 | 182 |
| 11, 12 | 183 |
| 13 | 553 |
| 14 | 182 |
| 15 | 171 |
| 16, 17 | 644 |
| 18 | 304 |
| 19 | 644 |

**Ps. LII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 29 |
| 2 | 408 |
| 3 | 525 |
| 4, 5 | 523 |
| 6 | 554 |
| 7 | 543 |
| 8 | 540 |
| 9 | 656 |

**Ps. LIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 515 |
| 4 | 177 |
| 5 | 115 |
| 6 | 293 |

**Ps. LIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 182 |
| 2 | 186 |
| 3 | 661 |
| 4 | 97 |
| 5 | 194 |
| 6 | 171 |
| 7 | 175 |

**Ps. LV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2, 3 | 185 |
| 4 | 377 |
| 5 | 661 |
| 6–8 | 668 |
| 9 | 194 |
| 10–14 | 661 |
| 15 | 194 |
| 16 | 178 |
| 17 | 179 |
| 18 | 175 |
| 19 | 104 |
| 20, 21 | 525 |
| 22 | 540 |
| 23 | 111 |

**Ps. LVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 661 |
| 3 | 109 |
| 4 | 110 |
| 5 | 523 |
| 6 | 661 |
| 7 | 195 |
| 8 | 358 |
| 9 | 178 |
| 10 | 171 |
| 11 | 110 |
| 12 | 657 |
| 13 | 187 |

**Ps. LVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 188 |
| 2 | 178 |
| 3 | 664 |
| 4 | 666 |
| 5 | 171 |
| 6 | 666 |
| 7–9 | 171 |
| 10 | 29 |
| 11 | 171 |

**Ps. LVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 666 |
| 3 | 515 |
| 4, 5 | 389 |
| 6 | 393 |
| 7 | 195 |
| 8 | 389 |
| 9 | 361 |
| 10 | 554 |
| 11 | 108 |

**Ps. LIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 185 |
| 3, 4 | 661 |
| 5 | 195 |
| 6 | 393 |
| 7 | 531 |
| 8 | 20 |
| 9 | 168 |
| 10 | 554 |
| 11–15 | 195 |
| 16 | 175 |
| 17 | 171 |

**Ps. LX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 192 |
| 4 | 492 |
| 5 | 186 |
| 6, 7 | 98 |
| 8 | 115 |
| 9–11 | 192 |
| 12 | 486 |

**Ps. LXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2 | 184 |
| 3 | 110 |
| 4 | 97 |
| 5–8 | 658 |

**Ps. LXII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 168 |
| 2 | 97 |
| 3 | 115 |
| 4 | 525 |
| 5 | 168 |
| 6, 7 | 97 |
| 8 | 178 |
| 9 | 672 |
| 10 | 524 |
| 11 | 28 |
| 12 | 30 |

**Ps. LXIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 596 |
| 3 | 175 |
| 4 | 173 |
| 5 | 171 |
| 6 | 169 |
| 7 | 170 |
| 8 | 97 |
| 9, 10 | 113 |
| 11 | 526 |

**Ps. LXIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 185 |
| 3–5 | 666 |
| 6 | 523 |
| 7 | 20 |
| 8 | 671 |
| 9 | 101 |
| 10 | 170 |

**Ps. LXV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 657 |
| 2 | 182 |
| 3 | 545 |
| 4 | 111 |
| 5 | 99 |
| 6 | 94 |
| 7 | 99 |
| 8–12 | 96 |
| 13 | 399 |

**Ps. LXVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2, 3 | 171 |
| 4 | 172 |
| 5 | 101 |
| 6 | 129 |
| 7 | 28 |
| 8 | 172 |
| 9 | 97 |
| 10–12 | 105 |
| 13–16 | 645 |
| 17 | 186 |
| 18 | 179 |
| 19 | 182 |
| 20 | 174 |

**Ps. LXVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 190 |
| 3–7 | 172 |

**Ps. LXVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 195 |
| 3 | 170 |
| 4 | 16 |
| 5 | 432 |
| 6 | 107 |
| 7, 8 | 18 |
| 9, 10 | 96 |
| 11 | 624 |
| 12 | 505 |
| 13 | 390 |
| 14 | 386 |
| 15, 16 | 383 |
| 17 | 200 |
| 18 | 37 |
| 19 | 175 |
| 20 | 373 |
| 21 | 114 |
| 22 | 129 |
| 23 | 671 |
| 24 | 100 |
| 25 | 657 |
| 26 | 173 |
| 27 | 596 |
| 28 | 183 |
| 29 | 596 |
| 30 | 485 |
| 31 | 674 |
| 32 | 172 |
| 33 | 20 |
| 34 | 172 |
| 35 | 173 |

**Ps. LXIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2 | 184 |
| 3 | 179 |
| 4 | 661 |
| 5 | 176 |
| 6 | 168 |
| 7 | 664 |
| 8 | 661 |
| 9 | 37 |
| 10–12 | 664 |
| 13 | 187 |
| 14, 15 | 184 |
| 16 | 187 |
| 17 | 186 |
| 18 | 185 |
| 19, 20 | 664 |
| 21 | 36 |
| 22 | 360 |
| 23, 24 | 195 |
| 25 | 53 |
| 26 | 105 |
| 27, 28 | 195 |
| 29 | 184 |
| 30–33 | 644 |
| 34 | 172 |
| 35, 36 | 307 |

**Ps. LXX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 185 |
| 2, 3 | 195 |
| 4 | 190 |
| 5 | 184 |

**Ps. LXXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 188 |
| 2 | 185 |
| 3 | 182 |
| 4 | 185 |
| 5 | 169 |
| 6 | 428 |
| 7 | 169 |
| 8 | 172 |
| 9 | 185 |
| 10, 11 | 666 |
| 12 | 184 |
| 13 | 195 |
| 14 | 169 |
| 15 | 172 |
| 16 | 568 |
| 17 | 101 |
| 18 | 374 |
| 19 | 28 |
| 20, 21 | 103 |
| 22, 23 | 172 |
| 24 | 175 |

**Ps. LXXII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 444 |
| 3 | 383 |
| 4, 5 | 444 |
| 6 | 96 |
| 7–13 | 444 |
| 14 | 672 |
| 15 | 37 |
| 16 | 399 |
| 17 | 37 |
| 18, 19 | 173 |
| 20 | 5 |

**Ps. LXXIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 568 |
| 2–7 | 111 |
| 8 | 523 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10 | 365 |
| 11 | 531 |
| 12–15 | 111 |
| 16–22 | 112 |
| 23 | 97 |
| 24 | 684 |
| 25, 26 | 170 |
| 27 | 115 |
| 28 | 178 |

**Ps. LXXIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 181 |
| 2 | 192 |
| 3–8 | 598 |
| 9 | 155 |
| 10 | 559 |
| 11 | 19 |
| 12 | 100 |
| 13 | 129 |
| 14 | 114 |
| 15 | 129 |
| 16 | 94 |
| 17 | 96 |
| 18 | 672 |
| 19 | 192 |
| 20 | 193 |
| 21 | 190 |
| 22, 23 | 193 |

**Ps. LXXV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 175 |
| 2, 3 | 568 |
| 4, 5 | 392 |
| 6 | 103 |
| 7 | 101 |
| 8 | 365 |
| 9 | 173 |
| 10 | 107 |

**Ps. LXXVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 596 |
| 3 | 488 |
| 4 | 383 |
| 5 | 378 |
| 6 | 114 |
| 7 | 166 |
| 8 | 101 |
| 9 | 557 |
| 10 | 120 |
| 11 | 657 |
| 12 | 671 |

**Ps. LXXVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 182 |
| 2 | 185 |
| 3 | 558 |
| 4 | 661 |
| 5, 6 | 558 |
| 7, 8 | 181 |
| 9 | 542 |
| 10–12 | 558 |
| 13 | 28 |
| 14 | 124 |
| 15 | 236 |
| 16 | 167 |
| 17 | 96 |
| 18 | 97 |
| 19 | 23 |
| 20 | 241 |

**Ps. LXXVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 12 |
| 2 | 358 |
| 3–8 | 430 |
| 9 | 498 |
| 10, 11 | 529 |
| 12 | 124 |
| 13 | 129 |
| 14 | 125 |
| 15, 16 | 130 |
| 17, 18 | 529 |
| 19, 20 | 124 |
| 21, 22 | 544 |
| 23–25 | 183 |
| 26 | 97 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 27, 28 | 132 |
| 29, 30 | 362 |
| 31 | 139 |
| 32 | 515 |
| 33 | 532 |
| 34, 35 | 537 |
| 36 | 524 |
| 37 | 559 |
| 38 | 30 |
| 39 | 378 |
| 40 | 21 |
| 41 | 529 |
| 42, 43 | 144 |
| 44 | 130 |
| 45, 46 | 132 |
| 47, 48 | 386 |
| 49 | 120 |
| 50 | 372 |
| 51 | 138 |
| 52 | 241 |
| 53 | 129 |
| 54, 55 | 247 |
| 56, 57 | 562 |
| 58 | 21 |
| 59–62 | 290 |
| 63, 64 | 414 |
| 65 | 20 |
| 66 | 488 |
| 67–69 | 596 |
| 70–72 | 262 |

**Ps. LXXIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 598 |
| 2, 3 | 382 |
| 4 | 664 |
| 5 | 21 |
| 6, 7 | 177 |
| 8, 9 | 191 |
| 10 | 195 |
| 11 | 667 |
| 12 | 195 |
| 13 | 172 |

**Ps. LXXX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 193 |
| 3 | 183 |
| 4 | 181 |
| 5, 6 | 358 |
| 7 | 183 |
| 8–11 | 285 |
| 12 | 402 |
| 13 | 393 |
| 14, 15 | 193 |
| 16 | 375 |
| 17 | 186 |
| 18, 19 | 183 |

**Ps. LXXXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 657 |
| 7 | 182 |
| 8 | 74 |
| 9 | 75 |
| 10 | 237 |
| 11, 12 | 119 |
| 13–15 | 121 |
| 16 | 360 |

**Ps. LXXXII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 27 |
| 2–7 | 469 |
| 8 | 101 |

**Ps. LXXXIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 193 |
| 3–8 | 321 |
| 9 | 191 |
| 10 | 192 |
| 11, 12 | 671 |
| 13, 14 | 195 |
| 15 | 671 |
| 16, 17 | 195 |
| 18 | 16 |

**Ps. LXXXIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 596 |
| 3 | 390 |
| 4, 5 | 596 |
| 6 | 384 |
| 7 | 596 |
| 8, 9 | 186 |
| 10 | 596 |
| 11 | 111 |
| 12 | 541 |

**Ps. LXXXV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 299 |
| 2, 3 | 545 |
| 4–6 | 183 |
| 7 | 182 |
| 8 | 562 |
| 9 | 672 |
| 10–13 | 568 |

**Ps. LXXXVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 184 |
| 2 | 672 |
| 3 | 179 |
| 4 | 188 |
| 5 | 29 |
| 6 | 186 |
| 7 | 178 |
| 8 | 27 |
| 9 | 674 |
| 10 | 24 |
| 11 | 183 |
| 12 | 173 |
| 13 | 676 |
| 14 | 661 |
| 15 | 30 |
| 16 | 182 |
| 17 | 188 |

**Ps. LXXXVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 304 |
| 7 | 657 |

**Ps. LXXXVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 179 |
| 2, 3 | 185 |
| 4, 5 | 378 |
| 6, 7 | 385 |
| 8 | 661 |
| 9 | 105 |
| 10–12 | 676 |
| 13 | 179 |
| 14–16 | 184 |
| 17, 18 | 661 |

**Ps. LXXXIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 174 |
| 3, 4 | 262 |
| 5 | 173 |
| 6 | 28 |
| 7 | 166 |
| 8 | 28 |
| 9 | 99 |
| 10 | 488 |
| 11 | 98 |
| 12 | 94 |
| 13 | 19 |
| 14 | 29 |
| 15–17 | 170 |
| 18 | 97 |
| 19–23 | 262 |
| 24 | 108 |
| 25 | 99 |
| 26, 27 | 471 |
| 28 | 230 |
| 29 | 262 |
| 30 | 104 |
| 31–33 | 105 |
| 34 | 29 |
| 35 | 22 |
| 36, 37 | 262 |
| 38–44 | 284 |
| 45 | 104 |
| 46 | 181 |
| 47, 48 | 376 |
| 49 | 22 |
| 50, 51 | 664 |
| 52 | 173 |

**Ps. XC.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 97 |
| 2 | 24 |
| 3 | 375 |
| 4–6 | 376 |
| 7 | 375 |
| 8 | 26 |
| 9, 10 | 376 |
| 11 | 21 |
| 12 | 376 |
| 13–15 | 184 |
| 16 | 190 |
| 17 | 185 |

**Ps. XCI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 110 |
| 2 | 97 |
| 3, 4 | 110 |
| 5, 6 | 372 |
| 7, 8 | 107 |
| 9, 10 | 542 |
| 11, 12 | 201 |
| 13 | 394 |
| 14 | 171 |
| 15 | 106 |
| 16 | 373 |

**Ps. XCII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 174 |
| 3 | 657 |
| 4, 5 | 95 |
| 6, 7 | 112 |
| 8 | 28 |
| 9 | 115 |
| 10 | 108 |
| 11 | 554 |
| 12 | 108 |
| 13 | 596 |
| 14 | 374 |
| 15 | 29 |

**Ps. XCIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 28 |
| 2 | 24 |
| 3, 4 | 28 |
| 5 | 11 |

**Ps. XCIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 21 |
| 2 | 195 |
| 3, 4 | 185 |
| 5 | 661 |
| 6, 7 | 432 |
| 8 | 566 |
| 9–11 | 26 |
| 12, 13 | 105 |
| 14 | 570 |
| 15 | 672 |
| 16–18 | 110 |
| 19 | 568 |
| 20, 21 | 668 |
| 22 | 97 |
| 23 | 114 |

**Ps. XCV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 170 |
| 2 | 174 |
| 3 | 27 |
| 4 | 98 |
| 5 | 94 |
| 6 | 180 |
| 7 | 100 |
| 8, 9 | 529 |
| 10 | 21 |
| 11 | 22 |

**Ps. XCVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2 | 173 |
| 3 | 172 |
| 4, 5 | 27 |
| 6 | 28 |
| 7, 8 | 172 |
| 9 | 166 |
| 10 | 101 |
| 11, 12 | 172 |
| 13 | 101 |

**Ps. XCVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 101 |
| 2 | 29 |
| 3 | 16 |
| 4 | 97 |
| 5 | 98 |
| 6 | 383 |
| 7 | 79 |
| 8 | 672 |
| 9 | 27 |
| 10 | 570 |
| 11 | 111 |
| 12 | 28 |

**Ps. XCVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 172 |
| 3 | 175 |
| 4–6 | 657 |
| 7 | 172 |
| 8 | 172 |
| 9 | 101 |

**Ps. XCIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 166 |
| 2, 3 | 28 |
| 4 | 29 |
| 5 | 28 |
| 6 | 182 |
| 7 | 125 |
| 8 | 545 |
| 9 | 28 |

**Ps. C.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 170 |
| 3 | 100 |
| 4 | 173 |
| 5 | 29 |

**Ps. CI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 103 |
| 2 | 561 |
| 3, 4 | 566 |
| 5 | 520 |
| 6 | 442 |
| 7 | 449 |
| 8 | 447 |

**Ps. CII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2 | 184 |
| 3 | 369 |
| 4 | 357 |
| 5 | 369 |
| 6, 7 | 390 |
| 8 | 664 |
| 9 | 357 |
| 10 | 103 |
| 11 | 369 |
| 12 | 24 |
| 13–16 | 307 |
| 17 | 181 |
| 18–21 | 672 |
| 22, 23 | 369 |
| 24 | 24 |
| 25 | 93 |
| 26, 27 | 24 |
| 28 | 427 |

**Ps. CIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2 | 175 |
| 3–5 | 373 |
| 6 | 524 |
| 7 | 124 |
| 8–10 | 30 |
| 11 | 167 |
| 12 | 545 |
| 13 | 167 |
| 14–16 | 376 |
| 17, 18 | 108 |
| 19 | 101 |
| 20 | 200 |
| 21 | 201 |
| 22 | 172 |

**Ps. CIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 28 |
| 2 | 17 |
| 3 | 18 |
| 4 | 198 |
| 5–9 | 94 |
| 10, 11 | 99 |
| 12 | 390 |
| 13 | 96 |
| 14, 15 | 364 |
| 16 | 388 |
| 17 | 390 |
| 18 | 393 |
| 19 | 94 |
| 20, 21 | 95 |
| 22, 23 | 394 |
| 24–26 | 95 |
| 27 | 359 |
| 28 | 95 |
| 29 | 97 |
| 30 | 95 |
| 31 | 28 |
| 32 | 98 |
| 33 | 173 |
| 34 | 568 |
| 35 | 661 |

**Ps. CV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 174 |
| 2 | 657 |
| 3 | 170 |
| 4 | 177 |
| 5 | 101 |
| 6 | 230 |
| 7 | 101 |
| 8–10 | 230 |
| 11, 12 | 231 |
| 13–15 | 672 |
| 16 | 363 |
| 17, 18 | 672 |
| 19–22 | 673 |
| 23 | 233 |
| 24 | 285 |
| 25 | 119 |
| 26 | 234 |
| 27 | 124 |
| 28 | 126 |
| 29 | 131 |
| 30, 31 | 132 |
| 32 | 99 |
| 33 | 388 |
| 34, 35 | 132 |
| 36 | 138 |
| 37, 38 | 236 |
| 39 | 125 |
| 40 | 132 |
| 41 | 130 |
| 42, 43 | 237 |
| 44 | 247 |
| 45 | 14 |

**Ps. CVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 175 |
| 2 | 172 |
| 3 | 108 |
| 4, 5 | 193 |
| 6, 7 | 177 |
| 8 | 22 |
| 9 | 129 |
| 10 | 247 |
| 11 | 129 |
| 12 | 143 |
| 13 | 563 |
| 14, 15 | 362 |
| 16 | 523 |
| 17 | 131 |
| 18 | 126 |
| 19, 20 | 82 |
| 21, 22 | 124 |
| 23 | 182 |
| 24–27 | 239 |
| 28, 29 | 88 |
| 30, 31 | 609 |
| 32 | 114 |
| 33 | 522 |
| 34, 35 | 316 |
| 36 | 89 |
| 37, 38 | 85 |
| 39 | 465 |
| 40–42 | 290 |
| 43 | 105 |
| 44 | 182 |
| 45 | 23 |
| 46 | 503 |
| 47 | 293 |
| 48 | 173 |

**Ps. CVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 30 |
| 2 | 299 |
| 3–7 | 568 |
| 8 | 175 |
| 9 | 359 |
| 10–12 | 568 |
| 13 | 182 |
| 14–16 | 568 |
| 17, 18 | 357 |
| 19, 20 | 373 |
| 21 | 175 |
| 22 | 170 |
| 23–30 | 411 |
| 31 | 175 |
| 32 | 173 |
| 33, 34 | 100 |
| 35 | 99 |
| 36–38 | 398 |
| 39 | 104 |
| 40 | 532 |
| 41 | 427 |
| 42 | 568 |
| 43 | 565 |

**Ps. CVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 172 |
| 4 | 29 |
| 5 | 172 |
| 6 | 186 |
| 7, 8 | 98 |
| 9 | 115 |
| 10, 11 | 192 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 12 | 193 |
| 13 | 486 |

**Ps. CIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 185 |
| 3–5 | 665 |
| 6 | 204 |
| 7 | 195 |
| 8 | 53 |
| 9–16 | 194 |
| 17–20 | 195 |
| 21 | 188 |
| 22 | 185 |
| 23, 24 | 362 |
| 25 | 36 |
| 26, 27 | 185 |
| 28, 29 | 195 |
| 30 | 173 |
| 31 | 673 |

**Ps. CX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 38 |
| 3 | 674 |
| 4–6 | 38 |
| 7 | 385 |

**Ps. CXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 173 |
| 2, 3 | 95 |
| 4 | 30 |
| 5 | 167 |
| 6 | 247 |
| 7, 8 | 95 |
| 9 | 230 |
| 10 | 166 |

**Ps. CXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 108 |
| 4 | 106 |
| 5 | 551 |
| 6 | 570 |
| 7, 8 | 169 |
| 9 | 552 |
| 10 | 523 |

**Ps. CXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 173 |
| 3 | 172 |
| 4–6 | 23 |
| 7, 8 | 103 |
| 9 | 135 |

**Ps. CXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 124 |
| 7 | 166 |
| 8 | 130 |

**Ps. CXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 175 |
| 2 | 187 |
| 3 | 26 |
| 4–7 | 76 |
| 8 | 75 |
| 9–11 | 491 |
| 12 | 231 |
| 13 | 167 |
| 14, 15 | 231 |
| 16 | 98 |
| 17 | 676 |
| 18 | 173 |

**Ps. CXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 174 |
| 3 | 676 |
| 4 | 186 |
| 5 | 30 |
| 6–8 | 568 |
| 9 | 566 |
| 10 | 540 |
| 11 | 525 |
| 12, 13 | 175 |
| 14 | 657 |
| 15 | 378 |
| 16 | 442 |
| 17 | 645 |
| 18, 19 | 596 |

**Ps. CXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2 | 29 |

**Ps. CXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 175 |
| 5 | 182 |
| 6, 7 | 110 |
| 8, 9 | 169 |
| 10, 11 | 486 |
| 12, 13 | 487 |
| 14 | 568 |
| 15 | 673 |
| 16 | 19 |
| 17, 18 | 373 |
| 19 | 173 |
| 20 | 406 |
| 21 | 174 |
| 22–24 | 39 |
| 25 | 185 |
| 26+ | 35 |
| +26 | 191 |
| 27 | 645 |
| 28 | 172 |
| 29 | 29 |

**Ps. CXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 561 |
| 4 | 167 |
| 5 | 183 |
| 6 | 561 |
| 7 | 175 |
| 8 | 188 |
| 9 | 15 |
| 10 | 183 |
| 11 | 13 |
| 12 | 9 |
| 13 | 10 |
| 14 | 15 |
| 15 | 13 |
| 16 | 15 |
| 17 | 14 |
| 18 | 9 |
| 19 | 661 |
| 20 | 15 |
| 21 | 520 |
| 22 | 664 |
| 23 | 558 |
| 24 | 15 |
| 25–29 | 183 |
| 30–32 | 188 |
| 33–38 | 183 |
| 39 | 664 |
| 40 | 183 |
| 41 | 187 |
| 42 | 188 |
| 43, 44 | 183 |
| 45 | 568 |
| 46 | 10 |
| 47, 48 | 15 |
| 49 | 187 |
| 50 | 15 |
| 51 | 664 |
| 52 | 558 |
| 53 | 559 |
| 54 | 567 |
| 55, 56 | 13 |
| 57 | 567 |
| 58 | 187 |
| 59 | 558 |
| 60 | 168 |
| 61 | 528 |
| 62 | 175 |
| 63 | 567 |
| 64 | 183 |
| 65 | 176 |
| 66 | 183 |
| 67 | 105 |
| 68 | 183 |
| 69 | 525 |
| 70 | 520 |
| 71 | 105 |
| 72 | 15 |
| 73 | 183 |
| 74 | 169 |
| 75 | 106 |
| 76 | 187 |
| 77 | 188 |
| 78 | 195 |
| 79 | 190 |
| 80 | 183 |
| 81, 82 | 15 |
| 83 | 408 |
| 84 | 195 |
| 85 | 666 |
| 86 | 661 |
| 87 | 669 |
| 88 | 183 |
| 89–91 | 25 |
| 92, 93 | 15 |
| 94 | 188 |
| 95 | 13 |
| 96 | 11 |
| 97 | 13 |
| 98–100 | 15 |
| 101, 102 | 14 |
| 103, 104 | 15 |
| 105 | 10 |
| 106 | 659 |
| 107, 108 | 183 |
| 109 | 376 |
| 110 | 666 |
| 111 | 15 |
| 112 | 168 |
| 113 | 567 |
| 114 | 169 |
| 115 | 567 |
| 116, 117 | 183 |
| 118, 119 | 114 |
| 120 | 166 |
| 121 | 188 |
| 122 | 185 |
| 123 | 568 |
| 124, 125 | 183 |
| 126 | 185 |
| 127 | 15 |
| 128 | 11 |
| 129 | 14 |
| 130 | 15 |
| 131 | 15 |
| 132 | 188 |
| 133 | 183 |
| 134 | 185 |
| 135 | 183 |
| 136 | 559 |
| 137 | 29 |
| 138 | 11 |
| 139 | 560 |
| 140 | 10 |
| 141 | 567 |
| 142 | 11 |
| 143 | 15 |
| 144 | 11 |
| 145, 146 | 188 |
| 147 | 15 |
| 148 | 13 |
| 149 | 570 |
| 150 | 14 |
| 151, 152 | 11 |
| 153 | 188 |
| 154 | 187 |
| 155 | 533 |
| 156 | 183 |
| 157 | 669 |
| 158 | 559 |
| 159 | 183 |
| 160 | 11 |
| 161 | 669 |
| 162 | 15 |
| 163 | 567 |
| 164 | 172 |
| 165 | 568 |
| 166 | 567 |
| 167 | 15 |
| 168 | 168 |
| 169, 170 | 187 |
| 171 | 176 |
| 172 | 10 |
| 173 | 188 |
| 174 | 567 |
| 175 | 183 |
| 176 | 176 |

**Ps. CXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 182 |
| 2 | 185 |
| 3, 4 | 526 |
| 5 | 668 |
| 6, 7 | 485 |

**Ps. CXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 178 |
| 2 | 93 |
| 3–5 | 97 |
| 6 | 108 |
| 7, 8 | 97 |

**Ps. CXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 596 |
| 2–8 | 304 |
| 9 | 596 |

**Ps. CXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 168 |
| 3 | 661 |
| 4 | 662 |

**Ps. CXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 110 |
| 4, 5 | 385 |
| 6 | 175 |
| 7 | 396 |
| 8 | 93 |

**Ps. CXXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 542 |
| 2 | 110 |
| 3 | 673 |
| 4 | 190 |
| 5 | 112 |

**Ps. CXXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 299 |
| 3 | 170 |
| 4 | 293 |
| 5, 6 | 400 |

**Ps. CXXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 102 |
| 3 | 426 |
| 4, 5 | 427 |

**Ps. CXXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 167 |
| 2–6 | 427 |

**Ps. CXXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 106 |
| 3 | 400 |
| 4 | 29 |
| 5 | 195 |
| 6–8 | 387 |

**Ps. CXXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 184 |
| 3 | 176 |
| 4 | 545 |
| 5, 6 | 169 |
| 7 | 30 |
| 8 | 545 |

**Ps. CXXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 556 |
| 2 | 429 |
| 3 | 169 |

**Ps. CXXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 596 |
| 10 | 187 |
| 11, 12 | 263 |
| 13 | 304 |
| 14 | 18 |
| 15 | 359 |
| 16 | 170 |
| 17, 18 | 262 |

**Ps. CXXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 435 |

**Ps. CXXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 173 |
| 3 | 191 |

**Ps. CXXXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 173 |
| 3 | 172 |
| 4 | 230 |
| 5 | 27 |
| 6 | 26 |
| 7 | 96 |
| 8 | 138 |
| 9 | 124 |
| 10–12 | 247 |
| 13 | 24 |
| 14 | 23 |
| 15–17 | 76 |
| 18 | 75 |
| 19–21 | 172 |

**Ps. CXXXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 29 |
| 2, 3 | 27 |
| 4 | 30 |
| 5, 6 | 93 |
| 7 | 94 |
| 8, 9 | 95 |
| 10 | 138 |
| 11, 12 | 237 |
| 13–15 | 129 |
| 16 | 241 |
| 17–20 | 175 |
| 21, 22 | 247 |
| 23 | 248 |
| 24 | 175 |
| 25 | 359 |
| 26 | 30 |

**Ps. CXXXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 291 |
| 7 | 338 |
| 8, 9 | 327 |

**Ps. CXXXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2 | 11 |
| 3 | 182 |
| 4, 5 | 172 |
| 6 | 556 |
| 7 | 554 |
| 8 | 570 |

**Ps. CXXXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 26 |
| 5, 6 | 23 |
| 7–12 | 25 |
| 13 | 427 |
| 14–16 | 423 |
| 17, 18 | 169 |
| 19, 20 | 530 |
| 21, 22 | 554 |
| 23, 24 | 183 |

**Ps. CXL.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 485 |
| 3 | 389 |
| 4 | 185 |
| 5 | 396 |
| 6 | 186 |
| 7 | 175 |
| 8 | 188 |
| 9–10 | 195 |
| 11 | 533 |
| 12 | 106 |
| 13 | 176 |

**Ps. CXLI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2 | 645 |
| 3, 4 | 185 |
| 5, 6 | 553 |
| 7 | 662 |
| 8 | 188 |
| 9, 10 | 396 |

**Ps CXLII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2 | 176 |
| 3 | 396 |
| 4 | 662 |
| 5 | 188 |
| 6 | 186 |
| 7 | 673 |

**Ps. CXLIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 186 |
| 2 | 562 |
| 3, 4 | 662 |
| 5 | 558 |
| 6 | 568 |
| 7 | 184 |
| 8 | 179 |
| 9 | 186 |
| 10, 11 | 183 |
| 12 | 195 |

**Ps. CXLIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 175 |
| 3, 4 | 376 |
| 5 | 98 |
| 6 | 195 |
| 7 | 184 |
| 8 | 525 |
| 9 | 657 |
| 10 | 437 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 11, 12 | 525 |
| 13 | 391 |
| 14 | 392 |
| 15 | 570 |

**Ps. CXLV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 173 |
| 3 | 23 |
| 4 | 173 |
| 5, 6 | 172 |
| 7 | 29 |
| 8 | 30 |
| 9 | 29 |
| 10 | 172 |
| 11-13 | 101 |
| 14 | 106 |
| 15, 16 | 359 |
| 17 | 29 |
| 18 | 173 |
| 19 | 167 |
| 20 | 171 |
| 21 | 173 |

**Ps. CXLVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2 | 173 |
| 3, 4 | 444 |
| 5, 6 | 93 |
| 7 | 381 |
| 8 | 106 |
| 9 | 433 |
| 10 | 24 |

**Ps. CXLVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 172 |
| 2 | 299 |
| 3 | 536 |
| 4 | 96 |
| 5 | 25 |
| 6 | 557 |
| 7 | 174 |
| 8 | 386 |
| 9 | 95 |
| 10 | 393 |
| 11 | 167 |
| 12 | 172 |
| 13 | 406 |
| 14 | 359 |
| 15 | 28 |
| 16 | 96 |
| 17, 18 | 97 |
| 19, 20 | 15 |

**Ps. CXLVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 173 |
| 3-5 | 95 |
| 6 | 27 |
| 7-10 | 172 |
| 11-13 | 656 |
| 14 | 108 |

**Ps. CXLIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 173 |
| 2 | 232 |
| 3 | 657 |
| 4 | 557 |
| 5 | 568 |
| 6-9 | 320 |

**Ps. CL.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 173 |
| 2 | 172 |
| 3-5 | 657 |
| 6 | 173 |

---

**PROVERBS.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2-4 | 15 |
| 5, 6 | 482 |
| 7 | 166 |
| 8, 9 | 431 |
| 10, 11 | 527 |
| 12-16 | 528 |
| 17 | 396 |
| 18, 19 | 527 |
| 20-23 | 566 |
| 24-28 | 179 |
| 29-31 | 167 |
| 32 | 519 |
| 33 | 108 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 168 |
| 6, 7 | 566 |
| 8 | 570 |
| 9-11 | 565 |
| 12-15 | 525 |
| 16-20 | 517 |
| 21 | 110 |
| 22 | 115 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 374 |
| 3, 4 | 567 |
| 5 | 540 |
| 6 | 181 |
| 7 | 166 |
| 8 | 167 |
| 9, 10 | 550 |
| 11 | 106 |
| 12 | 105 |
| 13-18 | 565 |
| 19 | 93 |
| 20 | 96 |
| 21, 22 | 168 |
| 23 | 673 |
| 24 | 366 |
| 25, 26 | 110 |
| 27, 28 | 473 |
| 29-31 | 523 |
| 32 | 108 |
| 33 | 533 |
| 34 | 556 |
| 35 | 527 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-4 | 431 |
| 5-7 | 566 |
| 8, 9 | 565 |
| 10-13 | 431 |
| 14, 15 | 528 |
| 16, 17 | 516 |
| 18 | 570 |
| 19 | 112 |
| 20-22 | 431 |
| 23 | 558 |
| 24 | 523 |
| 25-27 | 528 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 517 |
| 4-6 | 518 |
| 7 | 14 |
| 8-14 | 518 |
| 15 | 423 |
| 16-20 | 424 |
| 21 | 26 |
| 22, 23 | 113 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 473 |
| 6-8 | 396 |
| 9-11 | 397 |
| 12 | 523 |
| 13 | 358 |
| 14, 15 | 112 |
| 16-18 | 531 |
| 19 | 525 |
| 20-22 | 431 |
| 23 | 10 |
| 24-35 | 461 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 518 |
| 6-15 | 517 |
| 16, 17 | 407 |
| 18-23 | 517 |
| 24-27 | 518 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 566 |
| 3 | 407 |
| 4-8 | 566 |
| 9-12 | 565 |
| 13 | 520 |
| 14-16 | 565 |
| 17 | 171 |
| 18-21 | 565 |
| 22-26 | 566 |
| 27-29 | 94 |
| 30, 31 | 566 |
| 32, 33 | 431 |
| 34-36 | 565 |

**Chap. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-6 | 566 |
| 7-9 | 553 |
| 10 | 166 |
| 11 | 167 |
| 12 | 533 |
| 13-17 | 517 |
| 18 | 518 |

**Chap. X.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 432 |
| 2, 3 | 474 |
| 4, 5 | 397 |
| 6 | 107 |
| 7 | 533 |
| 8 | 519 |
| 9 | 107 |
| 10 | 519 |
| 11 | 555 |
| 12 | 523 |
| 13, 14 | 555 |
| 15 | 475 |
| 16 | 570 |
| 17 | 553 |
| 18 | 525 |
| 19 | 555 |
| 20 | 483 |
| 21 | 519 |
| 22 | 570 |
| 23 | 519 |
| 24, 25 | 107 |
| 26 | 397 |
| 27 | 374 |
| 28-30 | 107 |
| 31, 32 | 523 |

**Chap. XI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 410 |
| 2 | 556 |
| 3 | 107 |
| 4 | 474 |
| 5, 6 | 107 |
| 7, 8 | 378 |
| 9 | 483 |
| 10, 11 | 107 |
| 12 | 519 |
| 13 | 475 |
| 14 | 450 |
| 15 | 473 |
| 16 | 424 |
| 17 | 553 |
| 18 | 107 |
| 19 | 115 |
| 20 | 108 |
| 21 | 107 |
| 22 | 356 |
| 23 | 112 |
| 24 | 398 |
| 25 | 552 |
| 26 | 410 |
| 27 | 533 |
| 28 | 474 |
| 29 | 519 |
| 30 | 623 |
| 31 | 107 |

**Chap. XII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 431 |
| 2 | 108 |
| 3 | 107 |
| 4 | 424 |
| 5 | 107 |
| 6 | 666 |
| 7 | 107 |
| 8 | 519 |
| 9 | 441 |
| 10 | 395 |
| 11 | 397 |
| 12 | 519 |
| 13, 14 | 483 |
| 15 | 521 |
| 16 | 522 |
| 17 | 555 |
| 18-20 | 483 |
| 21 | 107 |
| 22 | 555 |
| 23 | 519 |
| 24 | 397 |
| 25 | 555 |
| 26 | 107 |
| 27 | 397 |
| 28 | 110 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 431 |
| 2, 3 | 483 |
| 4 | 397 |
| 5 | 567 |
| 6 | 107 |
| 7, 8 | 474 |
| 9 | 115 |
| 10 | 556 |
| 11 | 398 |
| 12 | 568 |
| 13 | 107 |
| 14 | 565 |
| 15 | 533 |
| 16 | 519 |
| 17 | 441 |
| 18 | 553 |
| 19, 20 | 519 |
| 21 | 107 |
| 22 | 108 |
| 23 | 397 |
| 24 | 430 |
| 25 | 533 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 424 |
| 2 | 167 |
| 3 | 519 |
| 4 | 392 |
| 5 | 467 |
| 6 | 566 |
| 7-9 | 519 |
| 10 | 660 |
| 11 | 671 |
| 12 | 521 |
| 13 | 558 |
| 14 | 563 |
| 15, 16 | 519 |
| 17 | 522 |
| 18 | 519 |
| 19 | 107 |
| 20 | 475 |
| 21 | 550 |
| 22 | 107 |
| 23 | 398 |
| 24, 25 | 555 |
| 26, 27 | 167 |
| 28 | 455 |
| 29 | 522 |
| 30 | 523 |
| 31 | 524 |
| 32 | 112 |
| 33 | 519 |
| 34 | 455 |
| 35 | 449 |

**Chap. XV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 482 |
| 2 | 519 |
| 3 | 25 |
| 4 | 483 |
| 5 | 431 |
| 6 | 474 |
| 7 | 519 |
| 8 | 645 |
| 9 | 108 |
| 10 | 553 |
| 11 | 26 |
| 12 | 553 |
| 13 | 357 |
| 14 | 519 |
| 15 | 557 |
| 16 | 475 |
| 17 | 553 |
| 18 | 523 |
| 19 | 397 |
| 20 | 432 |
| 21 | 519 |
| 22 | 476 |
| 23 | 482 |
| 24 | 676 |
| 25 | 433 |
| 26 | 108 |
| 27 | 528 |
| 28 | 555 |
| 29 | 178 |
| 30 | 483 |
| 31 | 358 |
| 32 | 553 |
| 33 | 556 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 535 |
| 2 | 26 |
| 3 | 540 |
| 4 | 116 |
| 5 | 520 |
| 6 | 167 |
| 7 | 108 |
| 8 | 473 |
| 9 | 102 |
| 10 | 444 |
| 11 | 410 |
| 12 | 447 |
| 13 | 450 |
| 14, 15 | 451 |
| 16 | 565 |
| 17 | 558 |
| 18 | 520 |
| 19 | 556 |
| 20, 21 | 482 |
| 22 | 519 |
| 23, 24 | 483 |
| 25 | 681 |
| 26 | 398 |
| 27 | 523 |
| 28 | 475 |
| 29 | 528 |
| 30 | 516 |
| 31 | 374 |
| 32 | 522 |
| 33 | 147 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 523 |
| 2 | 442 |
| 3 | 26 |
| 4 | 525 |
| 5 | 475 |
| 6 | 426 |
| 7 | 555 |
| 8 | 479 |
| 9 | 483 |
| 10 | 553 |
| 11 | 455 |
| 12 | 394 |
| 13 | 533 |
| 14 | 523 |
| 15 | 531 |
| 16 | 519 |
| 17 | 476 |
| 18 | 473 |
| 19, 20 | 523 |
| 21 | 432 |
| 22 | 557 |
| 23 | 479 |
| 24 | 519 |
| 25 | 432 |
| 26 | 469 |
| 27, 28 | 555 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 514 |
| 2 | 519 |
| 3 | 533 |
| 4 | 358 |
| 5 | 469 |
| 6, 7 | 358 |
| 8 | 475 |
| 9 | 397 |
| 10 | 110 |
| 11 | 474 |
| 12 | 556 |
| 13 | 482 |
| 14 | 660 |
| 15 | 358 |
| 16 | 479 |
| 17 | 482 |
| 18 | 147 |
| 19 | 435 |
| 20, 21 | 483 |
| 22 | 415 |
| 23 | 475 |
| 24 | 476 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 555 |
| 2, 3 | 519 |
| 4 | 475 |
| 5 | 468 |
| 6 | 451 |
| 7 | 475 |
| 8 | 565 |
| 9 | 468 |
| 10 | 442 |
| 11 | 522 |
| 12 | 451 |
| 13, 14 | 424 |
| 15 | 397 |
| 16 | 115 |
| 17 | 553 |
| 18 | 430 |
| 19 | 523 |
| 20 | 566 |
| 21 | 102 |
| 22 | 475 |
| 23 | 167 |
| 24 | 397 |
| 25 | 523 |
| 26 | 431 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 27 | 566 |
| 28 | 467 |
| 29 | 523 |

**Chap. XX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 364 |
| 2 | 451 |
| 3 | 523 |
| 4 | 397 |
| 5 | 482 |
| 6 | 515 |
| 7 | 108 |
| 8 | 447 |
| 9 | 515 |
| 10 | 410 |
| 11 | 431 |
| 12 | 95 |
| 13 | 398 |
| 14 | 410 |
| 15 | 483 |
| 16 | 473 |
| 17 | 526 |
| 18 | 494 |
| 19 | 475 |
| 20 | 432 |
| 21 | 474 |
| 22 | 523 |
| 23 | 410 |
| 24 | 102 |
| 25 | 657 |
| 26 | 447 |
| 27 | 566 |
| 28 | 447 |
| 29 | 373 |
| 30 | 471 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 116 |
| 2 | 26 |
| 3 | 644 |
| 4 | 520 |
| 5 | 398 |
| 6 | 474 |
| 7 | 528 |
| 8 | 559 |
| 9 | 424 |
| 10 | 476 |
| 11 | 523 |
| 12 | 114 |
| 13 | 179 |
| 14 | 479 |
| 15 | 116 |
| 16 | 676 |
| 17 | 398 |
| 18 | 107 |
| 19 | 424 |
| 20 | 398 |
| 21 | 111 |
| 22 | 494 |
| 23 | 483 |
| 24 | 523 |
| 25, 26 | 397 |
| 27 | 645 |
| 28 | 468 |
| 29 | 537 |
| 30 | 102 |
| 31 | 487 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 483 |
| 2 | 475 |
| 3 | 519 |
| 4 | 556 |
| 5 | 107 |
| 6 | 430 |
| 7 | 473 |
| 8 | 522 |
| 9 | 552 |
| 10 | 523 |
| 11 | 559 |
| 12 | 19 |
| 13 | 397 |
| 14 | 518 |
| 15 | 430 |
| 16 | 475 |
| 17, 18 | 565 |
| 19 | 15 |
| 20, 21 | 11 |
| 22, 23 | 475 |
| 24, 25 | 476 |
| 26, 27 | 473 |
| 28 | 472 |
| 29 | 473 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 362 |
| 4, 5 | 474 |
| 6–8 | 362 |
| 9 | 519 |
| 10, 11 | 472 |
| 12 | 566 |
| 13, 14 | 430 |
| 15, 16 | 432 |
| 17, 18 | 523 |
| 19 | 431 |
| 20 | 362 |
| 21 | 533 |
| 22 | 431 |
| 23 | 566 |
| 24, 25 | 432 |
| 26 | 171 |
| 27, 28 | 518 |
| 29, 30 | 366 |
| 31 | 364 |
| 32–35 | 366 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 523 |
| 3 | 406 |
| 4 | 407 |
| 5, 6 | 494 |
| 7 | 565 |
| 8 | 533 |
| 9 | 523 |
| 10 | 106 |
| 11, 12 | 552 |
| 13 | 360 |
| 14 | 565 |
| 15 | 670 |
| 16 | 563 |
| 17, 18 | 554 |
| 19 | 523 |
| 20 | 116 |
| 21, 22 | 455 |
| 23 | 469 |
| 24 | 524 |
| 25 | 553 |
| 26 | 483 |
| 27 | 406 |
| 28 | 467 |
| 29 | 524 |
| 30–34 | 397 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 101 |
| 3 | 447 |
| 4, 5 | 409 |
| 6, 7 | 450 |
| 8 | 523 |
| 9, 10 | 482 |
| 11 | 483 |
| 12 | 553 |
| 13 | 441 |
| 14 | 521 |
| 15 | 482 |
| 16 | 362 |
| 17 | 477 |
| 18 | 467 |
| 19 | 476 |
| 20 | 558 |
| 21, 22 | 554 |
| 23 | 475 |
| 24 | 424 |
| 25 | 482 |
| 26 | 524 |
| 27 | 521 |
| 28 | 522 |

**Chap XXVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 386 |
| 2 | 523 |
| 3–5 | 519 |
| 6 | 441 |
| 7 | 483 |
| 8 | 519 |
| 9 | 483 |
| 10 | 533 |
| 11 | 393 |
| 12 | 521 |
| 13–16 | 397 |
| 17 | 523 |
| 18, 19 | 555 |
| 20 | 475 |
| 21 | 523 |
| 22 | 475 |
| 23–26 | 525 |
| 27 | 113 |
| 28 | 524 |

**Chap XXVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 376 |
| 2 | 521 |
| 3 | 522 |
| 4 | 523 |
| 5 | 553 |
| 6 | 476 |
| 7 | 357 |
| 8 | 481 |
| 9, 10 | 476 |
| 11 | 432 |
| 12 | 519 |
| 13 | 473 |
| 14 | 477 |
| 15, 16 | 424 |
| 17 | 408 |
| 18 | 402 |
| 19 | 476 |
| 20 | 676 |
| 21 | 409 |
| 22 | 519 |
| 23–27 | 398 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 113 |
| 2 | 447 |
| 3 | 475 |
| 4 | 553 |
| 5 | 566 |
| 6 | 475 |
| 7 | 432 |
| 8 | 410 |
| 9 | 13 |
| 10 | 528 |
| 11 | 474 |
| 12 | 457 |
| 13 | 176 |
| 14 | 529 |
| 15 | 394 |
| 16 | 447 |
| 17 | 458 |
| 18 | 107 |
| 19 | 397 |
| 20 | 474 |
| 21 | 469 |
| 22 | 474 |
| 23 | 524 |
| 24 | 431 |
| 25 | 169 |
| 26 | 521 |
| 27 | 552 |
| 28 | 457 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 533 |
| 2 | 457 |
| 3 | 518 |
| 4 | 447 |
| 5 | 524 |
| 6 | 113 |
| 7 | 550 |
| 8 | 447 |
| 9 | 482 |
| 10 | 527 |
| 11 | 555 |
| 12 | 447 |
| 13 | 475 |
| 14 | 444 |
| 15 | 430 |
| 16 | 533 |
| 17 | 430 |
| 18 | 16 |
| 19 | 442 |
| 20 | 482 |
| 21 | 442 |
| 22 | 522 |
| 23 | 556 |
| 24 | 469 |
| 25 | 110 |
| 26 | 101 |
| 27 | 554 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 556 |
| 4 | 93 |
| 5 | 10 |
| 6 | 8 |
| 7–9 | 475 |
| 10 | 442 |
| 11 | 432 |
| 12 | 521 |
| 13 | 520 |
| 14 | 358 |
| 15, 16 | 388 |
| 17 | 431 |
| 18–20 | 461 |
| 21–23 | 442 |
| 24, 25 | 388 |
| 26 | 393 |
| 27, 28 | 388 |
| 29–31 | 396 |
| 32 | 555 |
| 33 | 405 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 518 |
| 4, 5 | 447 |
| 6, 7 | 364 |
| 8, 9 | 447 |
| 10–12 | 415 |
| 13, 14 | 408 |
| 15 | 366 |
| 16–18 | 424 |
| 19 | 408 |
| 20 | 424 |
| 21 | 367 |
| 22 | 366 |
| 23 | 254 |
| 24 | 408 |
| 25–31 | 424 |

---

**ECCLESIASTES.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 660 |
| 3 | 397 |
| 4 | 376 |
| 5 | 382 |
| 6 | 387 |
| 7 | 385 |
| 8 | 356 |
| 9–11 | 661 |
| 12–14 | 660 |
| 15 | 27 |
| 16, 17 | 565 |
| 18 | 660 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 558 |
| 3 | 365 |
| 4–6 | 401 |
| 7 | 441 |
| 8, 9 | 483 |
| 10, 11 | 397 |
| 12, 13 | 565 |
| 14, 15 | 660 |
| 16 | 378 |
| 17 | 521 |
| 18–21 | 660 |
| 22, 23 | 397 |
| 24, 25 | 557 |
| 26 | 533 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–8 | 101 |
| 9, 10 | 397 |
| 11 | 101 |
| 12, 13 | 359 |
| 14 | 116 |
| 15 | 661 |
| 16–18 | 680 |
| 19–21 | 394 |
| 22 | 557 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 660 |
| 2, 3 | 521 |
| 4 | 523 |
| 5 | 519 |
| 6 | 475 |
| 7, 8 | 474 |
| 9–12 | 476 |
| 13, 14 | 447 |
| 15 | 376 |
| 16 | 378 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 656 |
| 2 | 166 |
| 3 | 555 |
| 4–6 | 657 |
| 7 | 555 |
| 8 | 469 |
| 9 | 455 |
| 10, 11 | 474 |
| 12 | 369 |
| 13, 14 | 474 |
| 15, 16 | 378 |
| 17 | 369 |
| 18 | 398 |
| 19 | 557 |
| 20 | 558 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 474 |
| 3–5 | 378 |
| 6 | 376 |
| 7 | 398 |
| 8, 9 | 660 |
| 10 | 27 |
| 11, 12 | 660 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 483 |
| 2–4 | 558 |
| 5 | 553 |
| 6 | 558 |
| 7 | 469 |
| 8 | 557 |
| 9 | 522 |
| 10 | 661 |
| 11, 12 | 565 |
| 13 | 27 |
| 14 | 104 |
| 15 | 103 |
| 16 | 570 |
| 17, 18 | 571 |
| 19 | 494 |
| 20 | 562 |
| 21, 22 | 442 |
| 23–25 | 565 |
| 26 | 518 |
| 27–29 | 515 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 357 |
| 2–4 | 450 |
| 5 | 108 |
| 6, 7 | 661 |
| 8 | 376 |
| 9 | 457 |
| 10 | 378 |
| 11 | 515 |
| 12, 13 | 112 |
| 14 | 103 |
| 15 | 359 |
| 16, 17 | 565 |

**Chap. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 103 |
| 4–6 | 676 |
| 7 | 558 |
| 8 | 367 |
| 9 | 423 |
| 10 | 378 |
| 11 | 103 |
| 12 | 396 |
| 13, 14 | 494 |
| 15, 16 | 495 |
| 17 | 519 |
| 18 | 495 |

**Chap. X.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 483 |
| 2 | 565 |
| 3 | 519 |
| 4 | 450 |
| 5–7 | 447 |
| 8, 9 | 113 |
| 10 | 408 |
| 11 | 389 |
| 12, 13 | 519 |
| 14 | 555 |
| 15 | 519 |
| 16, 17 | 447 |
| 18 | 397 |
| 19 | 474 |
| 20 | 455 |

**Chap. XI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 550 |
| 3, 4 | 386 |
| 5 | 428 |
| 6 | 400 |
| 7 | 383 |
| 8 | 381 |
| 9, 10 | 558 |

**Chap. XII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 540 |
| 3, 4 | 374 |
| 5 | 379 |
| 6, 7 | 376 |
| 8 | 660 |
| 9 | 5 |
| 10 | 11 |
| 11 | 483 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 12 | 484 |
| 13 | 166 |
| 14 | 680 |

## SOLOMON'S SONG.

### Chap. I.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2–4 | 420 |
| 5, 6 | 356 |
| 7, 8 | 403 |
| 9–11 | 367 |
| 12–17 | 423 |

### Chap. II.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 423 |
| 8–14 | 386 |
| 15 | 401 |
| 16, 17 | 393 |

### Chap. III.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 420 |
| 5 | 421 |
| 6–11 | 266 |

### Chap. IV.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 356 |
| 6 | 422 |
| 7–15 | 421 |
| 16+ | 421 |
| +16 | 422 |

### Chap. V.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 423 |
| 2–8 | 422 |
| 9–16 | 355 |

### Chap. VI.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 403 |
| 4–10 | 413 |
| 11, 12 | 387 |
| 13 | 420 |

### Chap. VII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 413 |
| 10–13 | 401 |

### Chap. VIII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 422 |
| 5–7 | 421 |
| 8–12 | 414 |
| 13, 14 | 422 |

## ISAIAH.

### Chap. I.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2–4 | 530 |
| 5, 6 | 372 |
| 7 | 407 |
| 8 | 405 |
| 9 | 117 |
| 10–12 | 644 |
| 13, 14 | 571 |
| 15 | 179 |
| 16, 17 | 535 |
| 18 | 545 |
| 19 | 110 |
| 20 | 112 |
| 21–23 | 457 |
| 24 | 21 |
| 25–27 | 310 |
| 28 | 116 |
| 29–31 | 533 |

### Chap. II.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2, 3 | 674 |
| 4, 5 | 675 |
| 6 | 87 |
| 7 | 384 |
| 8 | 90 |
| 9–17 | 674 |
| 18 | 92 |
| 19 | 674 |
| 20, 21 | 90 |
| 22 | 376 |

### Chap. III.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 457 |
| 8 | 290 |
| 9 | 357 |
| 10 | 110 |
| 11 | 113 |
| 12 | 447 |
| 13 | 101 |
| 14, 15 | 457 |
| 16, 17 | 520 |
| 18–24 | 367 |
| 25, 26 | 491 |

### Chap. IV.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 512 |
| 2 | 39 |
| 3 | 117 |
| 4–6 | 673 |

### Chap. V.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 402 |
| 8–10 | 528 |
| 11 | 366 |
| 12 | 362 |
| 13 | 285 |
| 14 | 676 |
| 15 | 286 |
| 16 | 28 |
| 17 | 403 |
| 18–20 | 533 |
| 21 | 521 |
| 22, 23 | 366 |
| 24 | 116 |
| 25–27 | 493 |
| 28–30 | 494 |

### Chap. VI.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 18 |
| 2 | 198 |
| 3 | 28 |
| 4 | 127 |
| 5 | 176 |
| 6, 7 | 201 |
| 8 | 147 |
| 9, 10 | 119 |
| 11–13 | 388 |

### Chap. VII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 289 |
| 2–6 | 514 |
| 7 | 321 |
| 8, 9 | 322 |
| 10–13 | 529 |
| 14–16 | 35 |
| 17–19 | 389 |
| 20 | 357 |
| 21–25 | 387 |

### Chap. VIII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 472 |
| 3+ | 156 |
| +3 | 322 |
| 4 | 322 |
| 5 | 5 |
| 6–8 | 323 |
| 9, 10 | 320 |
| 11 | 617 |
| 12 | 618 |
| 13 | 166 |
| 14, 15 | 39 |
| 16 | 8 |
| 17 | 169 |
| 18 | 37 |
| 19 | 88 |
| 20 | 11 |
| 21, 22 | 363 |

### Chap. IX.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 35 |
| 3 | 400 |
| 4 | 106 |
| 5 | 675 |
| 6 | 37 |
| 7 | 38 |
| 8–12 | 485 |
| 13, 14 | 106 |
| 15 | 153 |
| 16, 17 | 533 |
| 18 | 116 |
| 19–21 | 361 |

### Chap. X.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 457 |
| 5–7 | 102 |
| 8, 9 | 323 |
| 10, 11 | 76 |
| 12–14 | 323 |
| 15 | 101 |
| 16–19 | 323 |
| 20, 21 | 673 |
| 22, 23 | 117 |
| 24, 25 | 323 |
| 26 | 129 |
| 27–34 | 323 |

### Chap. XI.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 34 |
| 2–5 | 35 |
| 6–9 | 675 |
| 10 | 34 |
| 11 | 293 |
| 12 | 294 |
| 13, 14 | 296 |
| 15 | 129 |
| 16 | 295 |

### Chap. XII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 174 |
| 2 | 97 |
| 3 | 384 |
| 4 | 172 |
| 5 | 174 |
| 6 | 28 |

### Chap. XIII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 327 |
| 5 | 116 |
| 6–9 | 327 |
| 10 | 98 |
| 11, 12 | 327 |
| 13 | 98 |
| 14–22 | 327 |

### Chap. XIV.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 298 |
| 3–7 | 299 |
| 8–15 | 328 |
| 16, 17 | 104 |
| 18–20 | 328 |
| 21 | 114 |
| 22 | 328 |
| 23 | 329 |
| 24 | 22 |
| 25 | 323 |
| 26, 27 | 102 |
| 28 | 5 |
| 29–32 | 341 |

### Chap. XV.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 335 |

### Chap. XVI.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 39 |
| 2–4 | 335 |
| 5 | 88 |
| 6 | 337 |
| 7–11 | 336 |
| 12 | 81 |
| 13, 14 | 336 |

### Chap. XVII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 322 |
| 4, 5 | 400 |
| 6 | 401 |
| 7 | 169 |
| 8 | 81 |
| 9–11 | 400 |
| 12–14 | 320 |

### Chap. XVIII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 333 |

### Chap. XIX.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 92 |
| 2 | 330 |
| 3 | 88 |
| 4–11 | 330 |
| 12 | 88 |
| 13 | 330 |
| 14 | 119 |
| 15, 16 | 330 |
| 17 | 320 |
| 18–21 | 346 |
| 22 | 104 |
| 23–25 | 346 |

### Chap. XX.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 322 |
| 2–4 | 162 |
| 5, 6 | 286 |

### Chap. XXI.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 329 |
| 4 | 105 |
| 5–9 | 329 |
| 10 | 10 |
| 11, 12 | 337 |
| 13–17 | 342 |

### Chap. XXII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–11 | 500 |
| 12–14 | 501 |
| 15–19 | 104 |
| 20–22 | 38 |
| 23–25 | 406 |

### Chap. XXIII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 340 |
| 4, 5 | 341 |
| 6–11 | 340 |
| 12 | 341 |
| 13, 14 | 340 |
| 15–18 | 341 |

### Chap. XXIV.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 387 |
| 2 | 286 |
| 3, 4 | 387 |
| 5–7 | 388 |
| 8 | 483 |
| 9 | 366 |
| 10 | 407 |
| 11 | 366 |
| 12 | 407 |
| 13 | 401 |
| 14 | 385 |
| 15 | 383 |
| 16 | 369 |
| 17–23 | 674 |

### Chap. XXV.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 11 |
| 2 | 320 |
| 3, 4 | 106 |
| 5 | 320 |
| 6 | 675 |
| 7, 8 | 674 |
| 9 | 169 |
| 10 | 336 |
| 11 | 112 |
| 12 | 336 |

### Chap. XXVI.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 310 |
| 7 | 26 |
| 8, 9 | 105 |
| 10, 11 | 529 |
| 12 | 310 |
| 13, 14 | 93 |
| 15 | 310 |
| 16 | 105 |
| 17, 18 | 428 |
| 19 | 678 |
| 20, 21 | 674 |

### Chap. XXVII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 327 |
| 2, 3 | 402 |
| 4, 5 | 30 |
| 6 | 297 |
| 7, 8 | 105 |
| 9 | 90 |
| 10, 11 | 304 |
| 12, 13 | 294 |

### Chap. XXVIII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 366 |
| 2 | 99 |
| 3 | 366 |
| 4 | 387 |
| 5, 6 | 170 |
| 7 | 366 |
| 8 | 365 |
| 9 | 429 |
| 10 | 9 |
| 11, 12 | 618 |
| 13 | 12 |
| 14, 15 | 457 |
| 16 | 39 |
| 17–20 | 457 |
| 21 | 21 |
| 22 | 664 |
| 23–26 | 400 |
| 27–29 | 401 |

### Chap. XXIX.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 304 |
| 4 | 88 |
| 5 | 320 |
| 6 | 98 |
| 7 | 320 |
| 8 | 321 |
| 9–12 | 119 |
| 13, 14 | 526 |
| 15–17 | 531 |
| 18 | 36 |
| 19 | 557 |
| 20, 21 | 524 |
| 22 | 230 |
| 23, 24 | 310 |

### Chap. XXX.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 286 |
| 8 | 8 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10, 11 | 665 |
| 12–14 | 524 |
| 15–17 | 488 |
| 18 | 169 |
| 19 | 181 |
| 20, 21 | 231 |
| 22 | 466 |
| 23 | 399 |
| 24 | 401 |
| 25 | 99 |
| 26 | 108 |
| 27, 28 | 19 |
| 29 | 657 |
| 30 | 21 |
| 31 | 322 |
| 32 | 323 |
| 33 | 325 |

### Chap. XXXI.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 287 |
| 3 | 330 |
| 4, 5 | 17 |
| 6 | 563 |
| 7 | 91 |
| 8, 9 | 323 |

### Chap. XXXII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 38 |
| 3, 4 | 36 |
| 5–8 | 526 |
| 9–12 | 533 |
| 13–20 | 310 |

### Chap. XXXIII.

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 323 |
| 2 | 169 |
| 3, 4 | 323 |
| 5 | 28 |
| 6 | 167 |
| 7–9 | 323 |
| 10 | 22 |
| 11, 12 | 323 |
| 13 | 12 |
| 14 | 682 |
| 15, 16 | 528 |
| 17 | 101 |
| 18–20 | 323 |
| 21 | 324 |
| 22 | 101 |
| 23 | 411 |
| 24 | 684 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XXXIV.** | |
| 1 | 12 |
| 2, 3 | 320 |
| 4 | 681 |
| 5 | 20 |
| 6, 7 | 337 |
| 8 | 21 |
| 9, 10 | 98 |
| 11–17 | 337 |
| **Chap. XXXV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 310 |
| 3, 4 | 295 |
| 5, 6 | 36 |
| 7 | 99 |
| 8–10 | 295 |
| **Chap. XXXVI.** | |
| 1–5 | 500 |
| 6 | 287 |
| 7 | 92 |
| 8–11 | 500 |
| 12 | 359 |
| 13–18 | 500 |
| 19 | 76 |
| 20, 21 | 305 |
| 22 | 368 |
| **Chap. XXXVII.** | |
| 1–3 | 580 |
| 4, 5 | 189 |
| 6–13 | 324 |
| 14, 15 | 185 |
| 16 | 93 |
| 17 | 305 |
| 18, 19 | 92 |
| 20 | 305 |
| 21 | 185 |
| 22–25 | 324 |
| 26, 27 | 102 |
| 28, 29 | 324 |
| 30 | 162 |
| 31, 32 | 324 |
| 33–35 | 305 |
| 36 | 189 |
| 37 | 324 |
| 38 | 84 |
| **Chap. XXXVIII.** | |
| 1 | 377 |
| 2, 3 | 188 |
| 4 | 5 |
| 5 | 375 |
| 6 | 305 |
| 7, 8 | 162 |
| 9–14 | 369 |
| 15, 16 | 378 |
| 17–20 | 377 |
| 21 | 373 |
| 22 | 145 |
| **Chap. XXXIX.** | |
| 1–4 | 318 |
| 5 | 12 |
| 6 | 288 |
| 7 | 372 |
| 8 | 305 |
| **Chap. XL.** | |
| 1, 2 | 310 |
| 3–5 | 32 |
| 6, 7 | 375 |
| 8 | 11 |
| 9 | 307 |
| 10 | 307 |
| 11 | 110 |
| 12 | 98 |
| 13 | 28 |
| 14 | 25 |
| 15 | 28 |
| 16 | 644 |
| 17, 18 | 28 |
| 19, 20 | 89 |
| 21, 22 | 93 |
| 23, 24 | 388 |
| 25 | 28 |
| 26 | 93 |
| 27 | 568 |
| 28 | 23 |
| 29 | 568 |
| 30 | 369 |
| 31 | 169 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XLI.** | |
| 1 | 320 |
| 2, 3 | |
| 4 | 24 |
| 5, 6 | 89 |
| 7 | 90 |
| 8, 9 | 230 |
| 10 | 110 |
| 11 | 296 |
| 12–14 | 297 |
| 15 | 320 |
| 16 | 170 |
| 17 | 103 |
| 18 | 99 |
| 19, 20 | 388 |
| 21, 22 | 155 |
| 23, 24 | 76 |
| 25–27 | 295 |
| 28, 29 | 75 |
| **Chap. XLII.** | |
| 1 | 345 |
| 2, 3 | 37 |
| 4 | 345 |
| 5 | 95 |
| 6, 7 | 39 |
| 8 | 22 |
| 9 | 26 |
| 10–12 | 173 |
| 13 | 21 |
| 14 | 428 |
| 15 | 36 |
| 16 | 36 |
| 17 | 79 |
| 18–20 | 37 |
| 21 | 38 |
| 22–25 | 290 |
| **Chap. XLIII.** | |
| 1 | 232 |
| 2 | 110 |
| 3, 4 | 237 |
| 5–7 | 294 |
| 8, 9 | 345 |
| 10–12 | 24 |
| 13 | 27 |
| 14 | 327 |
| 15 | 28 |
| 16 | 129 |
| 17 | 327 |
| 18 | 295 |
| 19, 20 | 99 |
| 21 | 117 |
| 22 | 177 |
| 23, 24 | 645 |
| 25, 26 | 545 |
| 27, 28 | 538 |
| **Chap. XLIV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 232 |
| 3–5 | 345 |
| 6 | 24 |
| 7 | 26 |
| 8 | 24 |
| 9 | 75 |
| 10, 11 | 79 |
| 12–14 | 90 |
| 15–17 | 75 |
| 18 | 119 |
| 19, 20 | 75 |
| 21, 22 | 545 |
| 23 | 172 |
| 24 | 93 |
| 25 | 88 |
| 26–28 | 295 |
| **Chap. XLV.** | |
| 1–3 | 295 |
| 4 | 117 |
| 5, 6 | 24 |
| 7 | 94 |
| 8 | 386 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10 | 431 |
| 11 | 26 |
| 12 | 95 |
| 13 | 295 |
| 14 | 298 |
| 15 | 23 |
| 16 | 79 |
| 17 | 310 |
| 18 | 93 |
| 19 | 181 |
| 20 | 76 |
| 21, 22 | 24 |
| 23 | 22 |
| 24, 25 | 345 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XLVI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 76 |
| 3, 4 | 97 |
| 5 | 28 |
| 6 | 90 |
| 7, 8 | 76 |
| 9 | 24 |
| 10 | 26 |
| 11 | 333 |
| 12, 13 | 345 |
| **Chap. XLVII.** | |
| 1–3 | 327 |
| 4 | 16 |
| 5–11 | 328 |
| 12–14 | 88 |
| 15 | 328 |
| **Chap. XLVIII.** | |
| 1 | 526 |
| 2 | 16 |
| 3 | 26 |
| 4 | 529 |
| 5 | 26 |
| 6, 7 | 151 |
| 8 | 529 |
| 9 | 22 |
| 10 | 105 |
| 11 | 22 |
| 12 | 24 |
| 13 | 93 |
| 14, 15 | 333 |
| 16 | 148 |
| 17 | 566 |
| 18 | 121 |
| 19 | 427 |
| 20 | 299 |
| 21 | 130 |
| 22 | 113 |
| **Chap. XLIX.** | |
| 1–4 | 39 |
| 5–8 | 345 |
| 9–11 | 346 |
| 12 | 347 |
| 13 | 170 |
| 14–17 | 307 |
| 18–21 | 297 |
| 22, 23 | 295 |
| 24–26 | 361 |
| **Chap. L.** | |
| 1 | 418 |
| 2 | 25 |
| 3 | 96 |
| 4 | 148 |
| 5, 6 | 36 |
| 7–9 | 110 |
| 10 | 169 |
| 11 | 114 |
| **Chap. LI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 285 |
| 3 | 346 |
| 4 | 12 |
| 5 | 346 |
| 6 | 383 |
| 7, 8 | 671 |
| 9 | 143 |
| 10 | 129 |
| 11 | 674 |
| 12 | 110 |
| 13 | 93 |
| 14 | 674 |
| 15 | 16 |
| 16 | 93 |
| 17 | 365 |
| 18 | 432 |
| 19 | 363 |
| 20 | 392 |
| 21–23 | 365 |
| **Chap. LII.** | |
| 1–3 | 298 |
| 4 | 233 |
| 5, 6 | 298 |
| 7 | 101 |
| 8 | 346 |
| 9 | 295 |
| 10 | 19 |
| 11, 12 | 295 |
| 13 | 346 |
| 14 | 36 |
| 15 | 346 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. LIII.** | |
| 1–3 | 36 |
| 4–6 | 38 |
| 7–9 | 36 |
| 10, 11 | 38 |
| 12 | 57 |
| **Chap. LIV.** | |
| 1–4 | 297 |
| 5 | 16 |
| 6–10 | 297 |
| 11–13 | 346 |
| 14 | 108 |
| 15, 16 | 346 |
| 17 | 671 |
| **Chap. LV.** | |
| 1 | 545 |
| 2 | 360 |
| 3, 4 | 38 |
| 5 | 346 |
| 6 | 177 |
| 7 | 545 |
| 8, 9 | 27 |
| 10, 11 | 11 |
| 12 | 172 |
| 13 | 675 |
| **Chap. LVI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 572 |
| 3 | 252 |
| 4–7 | 572 |
| 8 | 298 |
| 9–11 | 393 |
| 12 | 365 |
| **Chap. LVII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 378 |
| 3, 4 | 462 |
| 5 | 85 |
| 6 | 82 |
| 7, 8 | 462 |
| 9 | 368 |
| 10 | 536 |
| 11 | 110 |
| 12 | 536 |
| 13, 14 | 541 |
| 15 | 24 |
| 16 | 30 |
| 17 | 528 |
| 18, 19 | 563 |
| 20, 21 | 113 |
| **Chap. LVIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 526 |
| 3–8 | 580 |
| 9 | 179 |
| 10 | 178 |
| 11, 12 | 580 |
| 13, 14 | 572 |
| **Chap. LIX.** | |
| 1 | 25 |
| 2 | 179 |
| 3–8 | 516 |
| 9, 10 | 372 |
| 11 | 516 |
| 12, 13 | 177 |
| 14 | 516 |
| 15 | 664 |
| 16–19 | 37 |
| 20 | 35 |
| 21 | 34[illegible] |
| **Chap. LX.** | |
| 1–9 | 347 |
| 10–12 | 297 |
| 13 | 346 |
| 14 | 671 |
| 15 | 231 |
| 16 | 298 |
| 17–20 | 346 |
| 21 | 232 |
| 22 | 297 |
| **Chap. LXI.** | |
| 1–3 | 35 |
| 4–6 | 346 |
| 7 | 296 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 8 | 534 |
| 9 | 298 |
| 10 | 422 |
| 11 | 387 |
| **Chap. LXII.** | |
| 1 | 179 |
| 2–4 | 297 |
| 5 | 422 |
| 6–9 | 359 |
| 10 | 295 |
| 11 | 35 |
| 12 | 229 |
| **Chap. LXIII.** | |
| 1–5 | 36 |
| 6 | 365 |
| 7 | 176 |
| 8 | 546 |
| 9 | 198 |
| 10 | 31 |
| 11, 12 | 129 |
| 13, 14 | 104 |
| 15 | 187 |
| 16 | 24 |
| 17 | 563 |
| 18 | 290 |
| 19 | 320 |
| **Chap. LXIV.** | |
| 1–3 | 98 |
| 4, 5 | 568 |
| 6 | 516 |
| 7 | 533 |
| 8 | 95 |
| 9 | 191 |
| 10 | 290 |
| 11, 12 | 305 |
| **Chap. LXV.** | |
| 1 | 346 |
| 2 | 530 |
| 3 | 90 |
| 4, 5 | 521 |
| 6, 7 | 114 |
| 8–10 | 296 |
| 11, 12 | 79 |
| 13, 14 | 107 |
| 15–19 | 383 |
| 20–22 | 373 |
| 23 | 108 |
| 24 | 181 |
| 25 | 675 |
| **Chap. LXVI.** | |
| 1 | 25 |
| 2, 3 | 645 |
| 4 | 119 |
| 5 | 671 |
| 6 | 22 |
| 7–13 | 346 |
| 14 | 170 |
| 15 | 21 |
| 16 | 20 |
| 17 | 649 |
| 18 | 26 |
| 19, 20 | 347 |
| 21 | 346 |
| 22 | 232 |
| 23, 24 | 674 |

---

**JEREMIAH.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1–3 | 1 |
| 4 | 5 |
| 5 | 117 |
| 6–9 | 148 |
| 10 | 149 |
| 11–13 | 162 |
| 14, 15 | 304 |
| 16 | 77 |
| 17 | 148 |
| 18, 19 | 149 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–3 | 285 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 4 | 12 |
| 5 | 563 |
| 6 | 237 |
| 7 | 285 |
| 8 | 619 |
| 9 | 114 |
| 10, 11 | 89 |
| 12, 13 | 408 |
| 14–18 | 287 |
| 19 | 563 |
| 20 | 465 |
| 21 | 402 |
| 22 | 545 |
| 23–25 | 391 |
| 26, 27 | 563 |
| 28 | 76 |
| 29 | 515 |
| 30 | 106 |
| 31 | 563 |
| 32 | 422 |
| 33 | 465 |
| 34 | 668 |
| 35 | 515 |
| 36, 37 | 287 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 462 |
| 2, 3 | 465 |
| 4, 5 | 431 |
| 6–9 | 462 |
| 10–12 | 563 |
| 13 | 176 |
| 14 | 423 |
| 15, 16 | 611 |
| 17 | 298 |
| 18 | 294 |
| 19 | 431 |
| 20 | 425 |
| 21–23 | 563 |
| 24 | 114 |
| 25 | 177 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 536 |
| 2 | 674 |
| 3 | 400 |
| 4 | 654 |
| 5, 6 | 326 |
| 7 | 287 |
| 8 | 368 |
| 9, 10 | 326 |
| 11, 12 | 99 |
| 13–17 | 326 |
| 18 | 112 |
| 19–22 | 493 |
| 23 | 383 |
| 24 | 98 |
| 25, 26 | 388 |
| 27 | 290 |
| 28 | 383 |
| 29 | 491 |
| 30 | 367 |
| 31 | 428 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 108 |
| 2 | 525 |
| 3 | 529 |
| 4, 5 | 286 |
| 6 | 100 |
| 7+ | 90 |
| +7–10 | 461 |
| 11 | 285 |
| 12–14 | 153 |
| 15–17 | 326 |
| 18 | 290 |
| 19 | 78 |
| 20 | 8 |
| 21 | 12 |
| 22 | 166 |
| 23 | 530 |
| 24, 25 | 112 |
| 26 | 666 |
| 27 | 111 |
| 28, 29 | 533 |
| 30, 31 | 619 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 493 |
| 2, 3 | 356 |
| 4–6 | 493 |
| 7 | 514 |
| 8 | 531 |
| 9 | 401 |
| 10–13 | 619 |
| 14 | 372 |
| 15 | 533 |
| 16 | 529 |
| 17 | 493 |
| 18, 19 | 112 |
| 20 | 645 |
| 21 | 119 |
| 22–24 | 325 |
| 25, 26 | 326 |
| 27 | 150 |
| 28, 29 | 408 |
| 30 | 119 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 597 |
| 3 | 536 |
| 4 | 598 |
| 5–7 | 231 |
| 8 | 525 |
| 9, 10 | 120 |
| 11–14 | 598 |
| 15 | 287 |
| 16 | 188 |
| 17–20 | 80 |
| 21, 22 | 644 |
| 23, 24 | 529 |
| 25–28 | 152 |
| 29 | 357 |
| 30 | 83 |
| 31 | 86 |
| 32 | 381 |
| 33 | 382 |
| 34 | 422 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 93 |
| 3 | 522 |
| 4–6 | 392 |
| 7 | 390 |
| 8, 9 | 14 |
| 10 | 619 |
| 11 | 372 |
| 12 | 529 |
| 13 | 100 |
| 14 | 533 |
| 15 | 105 |
| 16 | 392 |
| 17 | 389 |
| 18 | 662 |
| 19 | 90 |
| 20 | 533 |
| 21 | 372 |
| 22 | 373 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 358 |
| 2 | 668 |
| 3–6 | 525 |
| 7 | 21 |
| 8, 9 | 526 |
| 10 | 458 |
| 11 | 304 |
| 12 | 77 |
| 13 | 514 |
| 14 | 77 |
| 15 | 365 |
| 16 | 287 |
| 17–20 | 380 |
| 21 | 375 |
| 22 | 382 |
| 23, 24 | 170 |
| 25, 26 | 321 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 12 |
| 2 | 87 |
| 3, 4 | 90 |
| 5 | 76 |
| 6, 7 | 27 |
| 8 | 75 |
| 9 | 90 |
| 10 | 24 |
| 11 | 91 |
| 12 | 93 |
| 13 | 97 |
| 14, 15 | 75 |
| 16 | 16 |
| 17, 18 | 491 |
| 19 | 372 |
| 20 | 405 |
| 21 | 404 |
| 22 | 394 |
| 23 | 102 |
| 24 | 183 |
| 25 | 320 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–5 | 229 |
| 6 | 8 |
| 7 | 167 |
| 8 | 112 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10 | 90 |
| 11 | 179 |
| 12 | 76 |
| 13 | 90 |
| 14 | 188 |
| 15 | 465 |
| 16 | 388 |
| 17 | 77 |
| 18 | 148 |
| 19 | 669 |
| 20 | 195 |
| 21–23 | 671 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 111 |
| 3 | 195 |
| 4 | 387 |
| 5, 6 | 392 |
| 7 | 287 |
| 8 | 393 |
| 9 | 390 |
| 10–13 | 388 |
| 14, 15 | 294 |
| 16 | 321 |
| 17 | 112 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 162 |
| 8 | 5 |
| 9 | 305 |
| 10 | 77 |
| 11 | 367 |
| 12 | 162 |
| 13, 14 | 286 |
| 15, 16 | 383 |
| 17 | 13 |
| 18 | 305 |
| 19–21 | 287 |
| 22 | 115 |
| 23 | 532 |
| 24, 25 | 401 |
| 26, 27 | 465 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 363 |
| 7 | 177 |
| 8 | 18 |
| 9 | 20 |
| 10 | 563 |
| 11 | 188 |
| 12 | 619 |
| 13 | 154 |
| 14 | 153 |
| 15 | 155 |
| 16 | 156 |
| 17 | 358 |
| 18 | 363 |
| 19 | 193 |
| 20 | 177 |
| 21 | 672 |
| 22 | 99 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 179 |
| 2–5 | 287 |
| 6 | 23 |
| 7 | 401 |
| 8, 9 | 432 |
| 10 | 662 |
| 11 | 106 |
| 12 | 326 |
| 13 | 533 |
| 14 | 287 |
| 15 | 195 |
| 16 | 13 |
| 17, 18 | 372 |
| 19–21 | 149 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2 | 305 |
| 3–5 | 379 |
| 6 | 380 |
| 7 | 379 |
| 8 | 362 |
| 9 | 305 |
| 10, 11 | 77 |
| 12 | 515 |
| 13 | 78 |
| 14, 15 | 294 |
| 16 | 112 |
| 17 | 26 |
| 18 | 77 |
| 19 | 346 |
| 20, 21 | 77 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 81 |
| 3 | 306 |
| 4 | 287 |
| 5–8 | 388 |
| 9 | 514 |
| 10 | 26 |
| 11 | 390 |
| 12 | 596 |
| 13 | 564 |
| 14 | 369 |
| 15, 16 | 617 |
| 17 | 188 |
| 18 | 195 |
| 19, 20 | 12 |
| 21–23 | 573 |
| 24–26 | 572 |
| 27 | 573 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–6 | 117 |
| 7–10 | 113 |
| 11 | 536 |
| 12 | 542 |
| 13, 14 | 386 |
| 15, 16 | 77 |
| 17 | 19 |
| 18 | 666 |
| 19 | 185 |
| 20 | 666 |
| 21–23 | 195 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 163 |
| 3 | 77 |
| 4, 5 | 86 |
| 6, 7 | 286 |
| 8 | 304 |
| 9 | 361 |
| 10 | 163 |
| 11, 12 | 381 |
| 13 | 80 |
| 14 | 617 |
| 15 | 529 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 667 |
| 3, 4 | 671 |
| 5 | 305 |
| 6 | 155 |
| 7 | 665 |
| 8 | 14 |
| 9 | 148 |
| 10 | 665 |
| 11 | 671 |
| 12 | 195 |
| 13 | 175 |
| 14 | 428 |
| 15–17 | 427 |
| 18 | 428 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 5 |
| 2–4 | 146 |
| 5 | 20 |
| 6 | 372 |
| 7 | 281 |
| 8, 9 | 326 |
| 10 | 305 |
| 11, 12 | 447 |
| 13 | 532 |
| 14 | 116 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 469 |
| 5 | 22 |
| 6, 7 | 384 |
| 8 | 77 |
| 9 | 78 |
| 10–19 | 280 |
| 20 | 384 |
| 21, 22 | 105 |
| 23 | 384 |
| 24–30 | 305 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 404 |
| 2 | 457 |
| 3, 4 | 298 |
| 5 | 34 |
| 6 | 37 |
| 7, 8 | 294 |
| 9 | 154 |
| 10 | 461 |
| 11, 12 | 619 |
| 13 | 155 |
| 14 | 153 |
| 15 | 155 |
| 16 | 154 |
| 17, 18 | 153 |
| 19, 20 | 114 |
| 21 | 153 |
| 22 | 155 |
| 23, 24 | 25 |
| 25–27 | 153 |
| 28 | 149 |
| 29 | 11 |
| 30–32 | 155 |
| 33, 34 | 14 |
| 35–37 | 145 |
| 38–40 | 14 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 163 |
| 4 | 5 |
| 5, 6 | 294 |
| 7 | 310 |
| 8–10 | 287 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 5 |
| 3, 4 | 152 |
| 5 | 231 |
| 6 | 75 |
| 7 | 231 |
| 8, 9 | 288 |
| 10 | 422 |
| 11, 12 | 288 |
| 13, 14 | 320 |
| 15–17 | 163 |
| 18 | 286 |
| 19–28 | 321 |
| 29 | 112 |
| 30 | 20 |
| 31 | 112 |
| 32 | 99 |
| 33 | 321 |
| 34–36 | 404 |
| 37, 38 | 393 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 149 |
| 3 | 121 |
| 4–6 | 112 |
| 7 | 407 |
| 8, 9 | 668 |
| 10 | 407 |
| 11 | 666 |
| 12 | 149 |
| 13 | 536 |
| 14, 15 | 671 |
| 16–24 | 668 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2, 3 | 163 |
| 4 | 326 |
| 5 | 95 |
| 6, 7 | 103 |
| 8 | 116 |
| 9, 10 | 87 |
| 11–13 | 326 |
| 14 | 154 |
| 15 | 153 |
| 16, 17 | 154 |
| 18–22 | 619 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 154 |
| 7–9 | 155 |
| 10, 11 | 154 |
| 12, 13 | 400 |
| 14 | 103 |
| 15–17 | 155 |

**Chap. XXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–6 | 291 |
| 7 | 193 |
| 8 | 154 |
| 9 | 153 |
| 10, 11 | 288 |
| 12 | 181 |
| 13 | 178 |
| 14 | 294 |
| 15–17 | 155 |
| 18, 19 | 153 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 20 | 12 |
| 21, 22 | 155 |
| 23 | 461 |
| 24 | 6 |
| 25–29 | 288 |
| 30 | 6 |
| 31, 32 | 155 |

**Chap. XXX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 8 |
| 3 | 294 |
| 4 | 6 |
| 5–7 | 294 |
| 8 | 295 |
| 9 | 38 |
| 10 | 294 |
| 11 | 290 |
| 12, 13 | 372 |
| 14, 15 | 112 |
| 16 | 671 |
| 17 | 299 |
| 18, 19 | 298 |
| 20 | 671 |
| 21 | 307 |
| 22 | 117 |
| 23 | 114 |
| 24 | 21 |

**Chap. XXXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 307 |
| 2 | 241 |
| 3 | 117 |
| 4 | 307 |
| 5–7 | 296 |
| 8–14 | 295 |
| 15–17 | 41 |
| 18–21 | 296 |
| 22 | 294 |
| 23 | 191 |
| 24 | 294 |
| 25 | 170 |
| 26 | 366 |
| 27 | 232 |
| 28 | 296 |
| 29, 30 | 109 |
| 31 | 310 |
| 32–34 | 311 |
| 35 | 96 |
| 36 | 232 |
| 37 | 232 |
| 38–40 | 307 |

**Chap. XXXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2, 3 | 667 |
| 4, 5 | 288 |
| 6 | 6 |
| 7–15 | 399 |
| 16 | 186 |
| 17 | 26 |
| 18 | 16 |
| 19 | 26 |
| 20, 21 | 124 |
| 22 | 241 |
| 23, 24 | 290 |
| 25 | 400 |
| 26 | 6 |
| 27 | 26 |
| 28 | 305 |
| 29 | 78 |
| 30 | 286 |
| 31 | 305 |
| 32, 33 | 619 |
| 34 | 83 |
| 35 | 86 |
| 36, 37 | 294 |
| 38–40 | 311 |
| 41 | 296 |
| 42 | 151 |
| 43, 44 | 400 |

**Chap. XXXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 93 |
| 3 | 181 |
| 4, 5 | 306 |
| 6 | 111 |
| 7 | 294 |
| 8 | 311 |
| 9 | 252 |
| 10–13 | 298 |
| 14, 15 | 39 |
| 16 | 38 |
| 17, 18 | 232 |
| 19 | 6 |
| 20–22 | 232 |
| 23 | 6 |
| 24 | 232 |
| 25 | 96 |
| 26 | 232 |

**Chap. XXXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 288 |
| 4, 5 | 379 |
| 6, 7 | 6 |
| 8–11 | 438 |
| 12 | 6 |
| 13 | 229 |
| 14–20 | 438 |
| 21 | 287 |
| 22 | 306 |

**Chap. XXXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–11 | 364 |
| 12 | 6 |
| 13 | 364 |
| 14 | 365 |
| 15 | 90 |
| 16 | 112 |
| 17 | 113 |
| 18, 19 | 365 |

**Chap. XXXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 8 |
| 3 | 21 |
| 4 | 8 |
| 5 | 470 |
| 6 | 8 |
| 7 | 536 |
| 8 | 8 |
| 9 | 579 |
| 10 | 9 |
| 11–13 | 14 |
| 14, 15 | 9 |
| 16 | 14 |
| 17, 18 | 8 |
| 19 | 470 |
| 20 | 14 |
| 21 | 9 |
| 22 | 407 |
| 23 | 14 |
| 24 | 368 |
| 25 | 14 |
| 26 | 141 |
| 27, 28 | 8 |
| 29, 30 | 14 |
| 31 | 533 |
| 32 | 8 |

**Chap. XXXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 281 |
| 3 | 189 |
| 4, 5 | 331 |
| 6 | 6 |
| 7–10 | 331 |
| 11, 12 | 501 |
| 13–16 | 470 |
| 17 | 152 |
| 18 | 470 |
| 19 | 154 |
| 20, 21 | 470 |

**Chap. XXXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 288 |
| 4, 5 | 447 |
| 6–13 | 470 |
| 14 | 152 |
| 15–19 | 500 |
| 20–23 | 326 |
| 24–27 | 447 |
| 28 | 470 |

**Chap. XXXIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 281 |
| 5–10 | 282 |
| 11, 12 | 152 |
| 13, 14 | 282 |
| 15 | 667 |
| 16, 17 | 108 |
| 18 | 110 |

**Chap. XL.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2, 3 | 151 |
| 4, 5 | 152 |
| 6 | 282 |
| 7–16 | 283 |

**Chap. XLI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–18 | 283 |

**Chap. XLII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 145 |
| 4 | 10 |
| 5, 6 | 283 |
| 7 | 6 |
| 8 | 283 |
| 9–22 | 284 |

**Chap. XLIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 152 |
| 5–7 | 284 |
| 8 | 6 |
| 9–11 | 332 |
| 12, 13 | 91 |

**Chap. XLIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2, 3 | 78 |
| 4, 5 | 90 |
| 6–8 | 78 |
| 9, 10 | 425 |
| 11, 12 | 289 |
| 13, 14 | 290 |
| 15, 16 | 425 |
| 17, 18 | 90 |
| 19 | 89 |
| 20–23 | 78 |
| 24 | 12 |
| 25 | 89 |
| 26 | 22 |
| 27 | 287 |
| 28 | 294 |
| 29, 30 | 163 |

**Chap. XLV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 8 |
| 2, 3 | 358 |
| 4 | 287 |
| 5 | 542 |

**Chap. XLVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 6 |
| 3–9 | 330 |
| 10 | 22 |
| 11, 12 | 330 |
| 13–16 | 332 |
| 17 | 103 |
| 18 | 22 |
| 19–24 | 332 |
| 25 | 92 |
| 26 | 332 |
| 27, 28 | 294 |

**Chap. XLVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–7 | 341 |

**Chap. XLVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 336 |
| 7 | 78 |
| 8–10 | 336 |
| 11, 12 | 104 |
| 13 | 91 |
| 14–26 | 336 |
| 27 | 665 |
| 28 | 336 |
| 29, 30 | 337 |
| 31–34 | 336 |
| 35 | 78 |
| 36–46 | 336 |
| 47 | 337 |

**Chap. XLIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 337 |
| 8–12 | 338 |
| 13 | 22 |
| 14–22 | 338 |
| 23–27 | 322 |
| 28–33 | 342 |
| 34 | 6 |
| 35 | 325 |
| 36 | 99 |
| 37–39 | 325 |

**Chap. L.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 91 |
| 3 | 329 |
| 4 | 391 |
| 5 | 230 |
| 6, 7 | 391 |
| 8 | 329 |
| 9 | 116 |
| 10–18 | 329 |
| 19 | 296 |
| 20 | 311 |
| 21–24 | 329 |
| 25 | 20 |
| 26, 27 | 329 |
| 28–32 | 327 |
| 33, 34 | 295 |
| 35–37 | 327 |
| 38 | 77 |
| 39, 40 | 327 |
| 41–43 | 329 |
| 44 | 27 |
| 45, 46 | 329 |

**Chap. LI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 401 |
| 3, 4 | 491 |
| 5 | 286 |
| 6 | 327 |
| 7–9 | 365 |
| 10 | 172 |
| 11 | 329 |
| 12, 13 | 328 |
| 14 | 22 |
| 15 | 93 |
| 16 | 96 |
| 17, 18 | 75 |
| 19 | 16 |
| 20–23 | 116 |
| 24 | 113 |
| 25, 26 | 328 |
| 27, 28 | 329 |
| 29–35 | 328 |
| 36 | 100 |
| 37–43 | 328 |
| 44 | 92 |
| 45, 46 | 327 |
| 47 | 92 |
| 48, 49 | 328 |
| 50, 51 | 306 |
| 52 | 92 |
| 53–58 | 328 |
| 59 | 329 |
| 60 | 8 |
| 61–64 | 329 |

**Chap. LII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 281 |
| 3 | 103 |
| 4–7 | 281 |
| 8–15 | 282 |
| 16 | 402 |
| 17–23 | 598 |
| 24–27 | 282 |
| 28 | 281 |
| 29 | 282 |
| 30 | 284 |
| 31–34 | 281 |

---

**LAMENTATIONS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 290 |
| 4 | 571 |
| 5 | 290 |
| 6 | 393 |
| 7 | 573 |
| 8, 9 | 533 |
| 10 | 598 |
| 11 | 363 |
| 12–14 | 105 |
| 15 | 402 |
| 16 | 358 |
| 17 | 466 |
| 18 | 177 |
| 19 | 363 |
| 20 | 193 |
| 21 | 554 |
| 22 | 195 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 290 |
| 2 | 485 |
| 3 | 21 |
| 4 | 20 |
| 5 | 485 |
| 6 | 571 |
| 7 | 598 |
| 8 | 485 |
| 9 | 16 |
| 10 | 368 |
| 11, 12 | 363 |
| 13 | 306 |
| 14 | 154 |
| 15, 16 | 665 |
| 17 | 103 |
| 18, 19 | 358 |
| 20 | 361 |
| 21, 22 | 491 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 105 |
| 2 | 104 |
| 3 | 105 |
| 4 | 374 |
| 5 | 369 |
| 6 | 381 |
| 7 | 662 |
| 8 | 179 |
| 9 | 662 |
| 10 | 17 |
| 11 | 372 |
| 12, 13 | 20 |
| 14 | 665 |
| 15 | 365 |
| 16 | 358 |
| 17 | 104 |
| 18 | 369 |
| 19–21 | 106 |
| 22, 23 | 30 |
| 24 | 169 |
| 25 | 181 |
| 26 | 169 |
| 27–29 | 106 |
| 30 | 669 |
| 31–33 | 106 |
| 34 | 470 |
| 35, 36 | 469 |
| 37 | 28 |
| 38 | 103 |
| 39 | 106 |
| 40 | 558 |
| 41, 42 | 177 |
| 43 | 21 |
| 44 | 179 |
| 45 | 105 |
| 46 | 665 |
| 47 | 533 |
| 48–51 | 358 |
| 52 | 396 |
| 53 | 470 |
| 54 | 385 |
| 55 | 179 |
| 56, 57 | 182 |
| 58 | 176 |
| 59, 60 | 185 |
| 61–63 | 665 |
| 64–66 | 195 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 384 |
| 3 | 391 |
| 4 | 363 |
| 5 | 104 |
| 6 | 518 |
| 7 | 364 |
| 8 | 363 |
| 9 | 364 |
| 10 | 361 |
| 11, 12 | 290 |
| 13–16 | 611 |
| 17 | 287 |
| 18–20 | 662 |
| 21, 22 | 338 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 665 |
| 2, 3 | 432 |
| 4 | 364 |
| 5 | 662 |
| 6 | 287 |
| 7 | 115 |
| 8 | 442 |
| 9, 10 | 364 |
| 11 | 306 |
| 12–15 | 307 |
| 16 | 177 |
| 17, 18 | 307 |
| 19 | 25 |
| 20, 21 | 183 |
| 22 | 307 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **EZEKIEL.** | |
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1–3 | 1 |
| 4–19 | 198 |
| 20–25 | 199 |
| 26, 27 | 18 |
| 28 | 147 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1, 2 | 148 |
| 3, 4 | 617 |
| 5 | 618 |
| 6 | 149 |
| 7 | 150 |
| 8–10 | 13 |
| **Chap. III** | |
| 1 | 13 |
| 2, 3 | 14 |
| 4 | 147 |
| 5–7 | 618 |
| 8–11 | 149 |
| 12 | 173 |
| 13 | 199 |
| 14, 15 | 140 |
| 16 | 6 |
| 17–19 | 618 |
| 20 | 120 |
| 21 | 618 |
| 22 | 148 |
| 23 | 17 |
| 24 | 148 |
| 25 | 662 |
| 26, 27 | 163 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–8 | 163 |
| 9–15 | 162 |
| 16, 17 | 364 |
| **Chap V.** | |
| 1–5 | 163 |
| 6–8 | 286 |
| 9, 10 | 361 |
| 11 | 77 |
| 12 | 287 |
| 13 | 21 |
| 14–16 | 288 |
| 17 | 286 |
| **Chap VI.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2, 3 | 384 |
| 4–6 | 91 |
| 7 | 288 |
| 8–10 | 290 |
| 11, 12 | 364 |
| 13 | 81 |
| 14 | 364 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 151 |
| 3, 4 | 115 |
| 5–7 | 151 |
| 8, 9 | 115 |
| 10–12 | 472 |
| 13 | 473 |
| 14, 15 | 364 |
| 16 | 390 |
| 17 | 369 |
| 18 | 368 |
| 19 | 474 |
| 20 | 77 |
| 21 | 78 |
| 22–24 | 306 |
| 25 | 286 |
| 26 | 16 |
| 27 | 306 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 19 |
| 3 | 140 |
| 4 | 19 |
| 5–11 | 83 |
| 12 | 531 |
| 13, 14 | 83 |
| 15, 16 | 80 |
| 17, 18 | 306 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1 | 202 |
| 2, 3 | 200 |
| 4–6 | 150 |
| 7 | 306 |
| 8 | 193 |
| 9 | 306 |
| 10 | 115 |
| 11 | 200 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1 | 201 |
| 2 | 200 |
| 3 | 199 |
| 4 | 201 |
| 5 | 199 |
| 6, 7 | 200 |
| 8–17 | 199 |
| 18 | 201 |
| 19–22 | 199 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 611 |
| 3 | 361 |
| 4 | 147 |
| 5 | 26 |
| 6 | 306 |
| 7 | 361 |
| 8–10 | 306 |
| 11 | 361 |
| 12 | 286 |
| 13 | 138 |
| 14 | 6 |
| 15–19 | 294 |
| 20 | 168 |
| 21 | 114 |
| 22 | 17 |
| 23 | 18 |
| 24 | 140 |
| 25 | 306 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 530 |
| 3–6 | 163 |
| 7 | 164 |
| 8 | 6 |
| 9 | 164 |
| 10–12 | 288 |
| 13, 14 | 282 |
| 15, 16 | 288 |
| 17 | 6 |
| 18, 19 | 364 |
| 20 | 306 |
| 21 | 6 |
| 22, 23 | 150 |
| 24 | 155 |
| 25–28 | 150 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 155 |
| 3 | 156 |
| 4–7 | 154 |
| 8, 9 | 156 |
| 10–12 | 149 |
| 13 | 99 |
| 14 | 149 |
| 15–21 | 156 |
| 22 | 154 |
| 23 | 156 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1–3 | 146 |
| 4, 5 | 77 |
| 6 | 75 |
| 7, 8 | 146 |
| 9 | 119 |
| 10, 11 | 156 |
| 12 | 6 |
| 13 | 364 |
| 14–21 | 109 |
| 22, 23 | 290 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–5 | 164 |
| 6–8 | 488 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2, 3 | 115 |
| 4–6 | 429 |
| 7, 8 | 534 |
| 9 | 368 |
| 10 | 366 |
| 11, 12 | 367 |
| 13+ | 366 |
| +13 | 465 |
| 14, 15 | 465 |
| 16, 17 | 462 |
| 18 | 90 |
| 19 | 82 |
| 20, 21 | 86 |
| 22 | 81 |
| 23, 24 | 81 |
| 25–34 | 462 |
| 35 | 12 |
| 36–41 | 462 |
| 42 | 30 |
| 43 | 21 |
| 44–56 | 462 |
| 57–59 | 463 |
| 60–62 | 230 |
| 63 | 465 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–4 | 330 |
| 5–10 | 331 |
| 11 | [illegible] |
| 12–21 | 331 |
| 22–24 | 39 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2, 3 | 109 |
| 4 | 100 |
| 5 | 110 |
| 6 | 461 |
| 7 | 110 |
| 8, 9 | 111 |
| 10–12 | 109 |
| 13 | 473 |
| 14 20 | 109 |
| 21, 22 | 536 |
| 23 | 121 |
| 24–26 | 564 |
| 27, 28 | 536 |
| 29 | 29 |
| 30 | 536 |
| 31, 32 | 121 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1–5 | 393 |
| 6–9 | 394 |
| 10–14 | 164 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1–3 | 146 |
| 4 | 572 |
| 5, 6 | 241 |
| 7 | 75 |
| 8 | 90 |
| 9, 10 | 237 |
| 11, 12 | 572 |
| 13 | 239 |
| 14 | 230 |
| 15, 16 | 239 |
| 17 | 241 |
| 18 | 232 |
| 19 | 167 |
| 20 | 572 |
| 21 | 573 |
| 22 | 22 |
| 23 | 239 |
| 24–26 | 102 |
| 27 | 530 |
| 28 | 81 |
| 29, 30 | 465 |
| 31 | 85 |
| 32 | 89 |
| 33 | 22 |
| 34–36 | 241 |
| 37 | 230 |
| 38 | 298 |
| 39 | 89 |
| 40 | 311 |
| 41 | 298 |
| 42 | 299 |
| 43, 44 | 311 |
| 45 | 6 |
| 46–48 | 388 |
| 49 | 152 |
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–5 | 103 |
| 6, 7 | 358 |
| 8 | 6 |
| 9–17 | 488 |
| 18 | 6 |
| 19, 20 | 337 |
| 21, 22 | 87 |
| 23 | 306 |
| 24 | 113 |
| 25–27 | 311 |
| 28 | 337 |
| 29 | 154 |
| 30–32 | 337 |
| **Chap. XXII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–13 | 306 |
| 14 | 27 |
| 15, 16 | 288 |
| 17 | 6 |
| 18–22 | 409 |
| 23 | 6 |
| 24 | 100 |
| 25 | 154 |
| 26 | 611 |
| 27 | 393 |
| 28 | 405 |
| 29 | 457 |
| 30 | 177 |
| 31 | 116 |
| **Chap. XXIII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–8 | 465 |
| 9–21 | 466 |
| 22–25 | 485 |
| 26 | 367 |
| 27–29 | 466 |
| 30 | 77 |
| 31–34 | 365 |
| 35, 36 | 466 |
| 37 | 86 |
| 38 | 573 |
| 39 | 86 |
| 40, 41 | 478 |
| 42 | 367 |
| 43–48 | 463 |
| 49 | 77 |
| **Chap. XXIV.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 306 |
| 3–5 | 162 |
| 6 | 361 |
| 7–9 | 306 |
| 10–12 | 361 |
| 13, 14 | 115 |
| 15 | 6 |
| 16–19 | 164 |
| 20 | 6 |
| 21–23 | 379 |
| 24–26 | 306 |
| 27 | 163 |
| **Chap. XXV.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–7 | 337 |
| 8–11 | 336 |
| 12, 13 | 338 |
| 14 | 116 |
| 15–17 | 341 |
| **Chap. XXVI.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–18 | 340 |
| 19 | 99 |
| 20 | 340 |
| 21 | 341 |
| **Chap. XXVII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–25 | 339 |
| 26–36 | 341 |
| **Chap. XXVIII.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–5 | 339 |
| 6, 7 | 340 |
| 8 | 99 |
| 9, 10 | 340 |
| 11 | 6 |
| 12, 13 | 339 |
| 14 | 201 |
| 15 | 339 |
| 16–19 | 340 |
| 20 | 6 |
| 21–23 | 341 |
| 24 | 671 |
| 25, 26 | 296 |
| **Chap. XXIX.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–5 | 331 |
| 6, 7 | 288 |
| 8–15 | 331 |
| 16 | 288 |
| 17 | 6 |
| 18–20 | 332 |
| 21 | 163 |
| **Chap. XXX.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2–4 | 332 |
| 5 | 333 |
| 6–8 | 332 |
| 9 | 333 |
| 10–12 | 332 |
| 13 | 92 |
| 14–19 | 332 |
| 20 | 6 |
| 21–26 | 331 |
| **Chap. XXXI.** | |
| 1 | 6 |
| 2 | 332 |
| 3–17 | 325 |
| 18 | 332 |
| **Chap. XXXII.** | |
| 1 | 7 |
| 2–6 | 164 |
| 7, 8 | 98 |
| 9–16 | 332 |
| 17 | 7 |
| 18 | 332 |
| 19–21 | 333 |
| 22–25 | 325 |
| 26–28 | 344 |
| 29 | 333 |
| 30 | 311 |
| 31, 32 | 333 |
| **Chap. XXXIII.** | |
| 1 | 7 |
| 2–9 | 618 |
| 10–12 | 536 |
| 13–20 | 537 |
| 21 | 306 |
| 22 | 163 |
| 23 | 7 |
| 24 | 285 |
| 25 | 78 |
| 26 | 461 |
| 27 | 22 |
| 28, 29 | 306 |
| 30 | 406 |
| 31 | 526 |
| 32 | 483 |
| 33 | 150 |
| **Chap. XXXIV.** | |
| 1 | 7 |
| 2–6 | 403 |
| 7 | 13 |
| 8–10 | 403 |
| 11, 12 | 104 |
| 13 | 296 |
| 14, 15 | 311 |
| 16 | 104 |
| 17, 18 | 404 |
| 19–22 | 405 |
| 23 | 39 |
| 24 | 38 |
| 25 | 311 |
| 26 | 99 |
| 27, 28 | 311 |
| 29 | 39 |
| 30, 31 | 104 |
| **Chap. XXXV.** | |
| 1 | 7 |
| 2–13 | 338 |
| 14, 15 | 113 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XXXVI.** | |
| 1 | 384 |
| 2–5 | 338 |
| 6, 7 | 384 |
| 8–12 | 298 |
| 13–15 | 311 |
| 16 | 7 |
| 17 | 466 |
| 18, 19 | 290 |
| 20 | 530 |
| 21–23 | 22 |
| 24 | 296 |
| 25–27 | 535 |
| 28 | 231 |
| 29, 30 | 359 |
| 31, 32 | 563 |
| 33–36 | 298 |
| 37+ | 181 |
| +37 | 298 |
| 38 | 298 |
| **Chap. XXXVII.** | |
| 1 | 159 |
| 2–14 | 160 |
| 15 | 7 |
| 16, 17 | 162 |
| 18–20 | 296 |
| 21 | 294 |
| 22 | 296 |
| 23 | 311 |
| 24, 25 | 38 |
| 26 | 298 |
| 27 | 311 |
| 28 | 298 |
| **Chap. XXXVIII.** | |
| 1 | 7 |
| 2–12 | 344 |
| 13–17 | 345 |
| 18, 19 | 21 |
| 20 | 98 |
| 21 | 345 |
| 22 | 98 |
| 23 | 22 |
| **Chap. XXXIX.** | |
| 1–6 | 345 |
| 7 | 22 |
| 8–10 | 675 |
| 11–16 | 345 |
| 17–20 | 321 |
| 21–24 | 299 |
| 25 | 22 |
| 26–28 | 299 |
| 29 | 311 |
| **Chap. XL.** | |
| 1, 2 | 160 |
| 3 | 199 |
| 4–35 | 601 |
| 36–38 | 602 |
| 39–43 | 603 |
| 44–49 | 602 |
| **Chap. XLI.** | |
| 1–21 | 602 |
| 22 | 603 |
| 23–26 | 602 |
| **Chap. XLII.** | |
| 1–3 | 602 |
| 4–20 | 603 |
| **Chap. XLIII.** | |
| 1 | 604 |
| 2, 3 | 19 |
| 4, 5 | 17 |
| 6 | 20 |
| 7–11 | 604 |
| 12–17 | 603 |
| 18–27 | 643 |
| **Chap. XLIV.** | |
| 1–3 | 603 |
| 4 | 17 |
| 5–9 | 604 |
| 10–19 | 616 |
| 20 | 357 |
| 21 | 364 |
| 22 | 418 |
| 23, 24 | 609 |
| 25–27 | 608 |
| 28–30 | 609 |
| 31 | 608 |
| **Chap. XLV.** | |
| 1–7 | 604 |
| 8, 9 | 447 |
| 10–12 | 472 |
| 13, 14 | 635 |
| 15–25 | 648 |
| **Chap. XLVI.** | |
| 1–9 | 648 |
| 10 | 649 |
| 11, 12 | 648 |
| 13–15 | 648 |
| 16–18 | 447 |
| 19–24 | 603 |
| **Chap. XLVII.** | |
| 1–12 | 385 |
| 13–21 | 250 |
| 22, 23 | 316 |
| **Chap. XLVIII.** | |
| 1–35 | 251 |

---

**DANIEL.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1, 2 | 280 |
| 3–8 | 291 |
| 9 | 103 |
| 10–16 | 291 |
| 17–19 | 148 |
| 20 | 83 |
| 21 | 291 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1–7 | 158 |
| 8–13 | 155 |
| 14–16 | 158 |
| 17, 18 | 189 |
| 19 | 174 |
| 20, 21 | 173 |
| 22 | 25 |
| 23 | 174 |
| 24 | 326 |
| 25–34 | 158 |
| 35–45 | 159 |
| 46 | 87 |
| 47 | 27 |
| 48, 49 | 291 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1–14 | 84 |
| 15–18 | 85 |
| 19 | 357 |
| 20–27 | 127 |
| 28 | 85 |
| 29 | 27 |
| 30 | 291 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 326 |
| 2 | 148 |
| 3 | 25 |
| 4, 5 | 159 |
| 6, 7 | 155 |
| 8, 9 | 148 |
| 10–16 | 159 |
| 17 | 102 |
| 18 | 152 |
| 19–23 | 159 |
| 24–26 | 135 |
| 27 | 536 |
| 28–30 | 326 |
| 31–33 | 135 |
| 34 | 25 |
| 35 | 27 |
| 36 | 327 |
| 37 | 172 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–3 | 329 |
| 4 | 85 |
| 5, 6 | 164 |
| 7 | 88 |
| 8 | 89 |
| 9, 10 | 329 |
| 11–14 | 148 |
| 15 | 89 |
| 16, 17 | 164 |
| 18–21 | 326 |
| 22–28 | 330 |
| 29 | 367 |
| 30, 31 | 330 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1–3 | 291 |
| 4, 5 | 666 |
| 6–9 | 333 |
| 10–13 | 186 |
| 14, 15 | 333 |
| 16, 17 | 132 |
| 18, 19 | 333 |
| 20–23 | 132 |
| 24 | 333 |
| 25 | 291 |
| 26 | 25 |
| 27 | 132 |
| 28 | 291 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1 | 159 |
| 2–4 | 326 |
| 5 | 333 |
| 6 | 342 |
| 7, 8 | 344 |
| 9, 10 | 19 |
| 11, 12 | 344 |
| 13, 14 | 38 |
| 15 | 159 |
| 16 | 9 |
| 17–24 | 344 |
| 25 | 665 |
| 26–28 | 344 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 160 |
| 3, 4 | 333 |
| 5–8 | 342 |
| 9–14 | 343 |
| 15, 16 | 199 |
| 17 | 200 |
| 18, 19 | 201 |
| 20 | 333 |
| 21, 22 | 342 |
| 23–25 | 343 |
| 26 | 8 |
| 27 | 369 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1, 2 | 150 |
| 3 | 180 |
| 4 | 29 |
| 5–8 | 177 |
| 9 | 30 |
| 10, 11 | 177 |
| 12 | 151 |
| 13 | 177 |
| 14 | 151 |
| 15 | 177 |
| 16 | 193 |
| 17–19 | 187 |
| 20–23 | 201 |
| 24 | 38 |
| 25 | 35 |
| 26 | 36 |
| 27 | 38 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1 | 150 |
| 2, 3 | 362 |
| 4–6 | 199 |
| 7, 8 | 200 |
| 9, 10 | 199 |
| 11 | 200 |
| 12 | 201 |
| 13 | 202 |
| 14 | 201 |
| 15–17 | 200 |
| 18 | 199 |
| 19 | 200 |
| 20, 21 | 202 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1 | 202 |
| 2–7 | 342 |
| 8 | 76 |
| 9–17 | 342 |
| 18 | 343 |
| 19 | 104 |
| 20–34 | 343 |
| 35 | 105 |
| 36 | 343 |
| 37–39 | 85 |
| 40–45 | 343 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1+ | 202 |
| +1 | 118 |
| 2, 3 | 678 |
| 4 | 8 |
| 5 | 199 |
| 6, 7 | 343 |
| 8 | 9 |
| 9 | 8 |
| 10–12 | 343 |
| 13 | 678 |

---

**HOSEA.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 1 |
| 2–9 | 164 |
| 10, 11 | 296 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1–7 | 463 |
| 8 | 82 |
| 9–11 | 463 |
| 12 | 100 |
| 13 | 77 |
| 14, 15 | 241 |
| 16 | 16 |
| 17 | 91 |
| 18+ | 100 |
| +18 | 675 |
| 19–23 | 421 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1–4 | 164 |
| 5 | 38 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 457 |
| 3, 4 | 458 |
| 5 | 619 |
| 6–9 | 611 |
| 10 | 612 |
| 11 | 265 |
| 12–16 | 466 |
| 17 | 90 |
| 18 | 466 |
| 19 | 77 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–5 | 466 |
| 6 | 179 |
| 7 | 533 |
| 8 | 493 |
| 9 | 287 |
| 10, 11 | 457 |
| 12 | 17 |
| 13 | 372 |
| 14 | 17 |
| 15 | 105 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1–3 | 372 |
| 4 | 387 |
| 5 | 150 |
| 6 | 644 |
| 7 | 645 |
| 8–10 | 611 |
| 11 | 512 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1 | 372 |
| 2 | 26 |
| 3–8 | 361 |
| 9 | 375 |
| 10 | 520 |
| 11 | 390 |
| 12 | 113 |
| 13 | 530 |
| 14 | 173 |
| 15, 16 | 491 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1 | 113 |
| 2, 3 | 332 |
| 4 | 286 |
| 5, 6 | 89 |
| 7 | 387 |
| 8–10 | 287 |
| 11 | 89 |
| 12 | 14 |
| 13 | 611 |
| 14 | 90 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1–3 | 402 |
| 4 | 379 |
| 5–8 | 619 |
| 9 | 113 |
| 10 | 89 |
| 11, 12 | 427 |
| 13 | 339 |
| 14 | 427 |
| 15, 16 | 388 |
| 17 | 113 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1 | 90 |
| 2 | 91 |
| 3, 4 | 286 |
| 5, 6 | 91 |
| 7 | 322 |
| 8 | 91 |
| 9, 10 | 322 |
| 11–13 | 400 |
| 14, 15 | 322 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1 | 35 |
| 2 | 82 |
| 3 | 429 |
| 4 | 360 |
| 5, 6 | 290 |
| 7 | 563 |
| 8 | 23 |
| 9 | 30 |
| 10 | 17 |
| 11 | 390 |
| 12 | 525 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1 | 287 |
| 2 | 113 |
| 3 | 182 |
| 4 | 196 |
| 5 | 16 |
| 6 | 169 |
| 7–9 | 410 |
| 10 | 169 |
| 11 | 89 |
| 12 | 403 |
| 13 | 236 |
| 14 | 21 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1 | 79 |
| 2 | 89 |
| 3 | 77 |
| 4 | 75 |
| 5 | 237 |
| 6 | 529 |
| 7, 8 | 17 |
| 9 | 514 |
| 10 | 251 |
| 11 | 102 |
| 12, 13 | 564 |
| 14 | 678 |
| 15 | 100 |
| 16 | 286 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1 | 563 |
| 2 | 177 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 3 | 113 |
| 4–7 | 388 |
| 8+ | 113 |
| +8 | 17 |
| 9 | 516 |

**JOEL.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2, 3 | 374 |
| 4 | 388 |
| 5 | 366 |
| 6, 7 | 389 |
| 8 | 380 |
| 9–12 | 389 |
| 13, 14 | 580 |
| 15 | 114 |
| 16–20 | 389 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 389 |
| 10 | 98 |
| 11 | 20 |
| 12 | 580 |
| 13, 14 | 23 |
| 15, 16 | 580 |
| 17, 18 | 181 |
| 19 | 360 |
| 20 | 389 |
| 21, 22 | 96 |
| 23 | 99 |
| 24 | 364 |
| 25 | 100 |
| 26 | 172 |
| 27 | 24 |
| 28–31 | 308 |
| 32 | 121 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 321 |
| 4–8 | 340 |
| 9–14 | 320 |
| 15 | 98 |
| 16 | 20 |
| 17–21 | 674 |

**AMOS.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 20 |
| 3–5 | 322 |
| 6–8 | 341 |
| 9, 10 | 340 |
| 11, 12 | 338 |
| 13–15 | 337 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 337 |
| 4 | 286 |
| 5 | 306 |
| 6–8 | 458 |
| 9 | 248 |
| 10 | 241 |
| 11, 12 | 364 |
| 13 | 22 |
| 14–16 | 491 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 12 |
| 2 | 232 |
| 3 | 476 |
| 4 | 393 |
| 5 | 396 |
| 6 | 119 |
| 7, 8 | 148 |
| 9–11 | 448 |
| 12 | 404 |
| 13, 14 | 91 |
| 15 | 448 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 392 |
| 2 | 22 |
| 3 | 392 |
| 4, 5 | 645 |
| 6 | 364 |
| 7–9 | 100 |
| 10 | 373 |
| 11, 12 | 322 |
| 13 | 26 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 12 |
| 2, 3 | 322 |
| 4 | 181 |
| 5 | 75 |
| 6, 7 | 178 |
| 8 | 93 |
| 9 | 486 |
| 10–13 | 457 |
| 14, 15 | 455 |
| 16, 17 | 380 |
| 18–20 | 393 |
| 21 | 78 |
| 22–25 | 645 |
| 26 | [illegible] |
| 27 | 78 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 448 |
| 2 | 249 |
| 3–5 | 448 |
| 6, 7 | 368 |
| 8 | 22 |
| 9, 10 | 382 |
| 11–13 | 448 |
| 14 | 286 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 100 |
| 2, 3 | 182 |
| 4 | 100 |
| 5, 6 | 182 |
| 7, 8 | 164 |
| 9 | 322 |
| 10, 11 | 666 |
| 12, 13 | 665 |
| 14, 15 | 147 |
| 16, 17 | 671 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 163 |
| 3 | 382 |
| 4–6 | 472 |
| 7 | 22 |
| 8 | 113 |
| 9 | 98 |
| 10 | 105 |
| 11–13 | 16 |
| 14 | 77 |

**Chap. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 19 |
| 2, 3 | 25 |
| 4 | 287 |
| 5 | 99 |
| 6 | 93 |
| 7 | 232 |
| 8 | 290 |
| 9 | 291 |
| 10 | 322 |
| 11 | 298 |
| 12 | 299 |
| 13 | 311 |
| 14 | 297 |
| 15 | 296 |

**OBADIAH.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2–7 | 338 |
| 8–14 | 339 |
| 15 | 113 |
| 16 | 339 |
| 17–21 | 297 |

**JONAH.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 322 |
| 3 | 411 |
| 4–6 | 412 |
| 7 | 147 |
| 8 | 149 |
| 9 | 167 |
| 10 | 149 |
| 11, 12 | 412 |
| 13 | 411 |
| 14 | 184 |
| 15 | 126 |
| 16 | 659 |
| 17 | 131 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 179 |
| 2 | 676 |
| 3 | 377 |
| 4 | 596 |
| 5, 6 | 377 |
| 7 | 186 |
| 8 | 113 |
| 9 | 657 |
| 10 | 131 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 7 |
| 2–8 | 322 |
| 9, 10 | 23 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 618 |
| 4, 5 | 619 |
| 6–9 | 387 |
| 10, 11 | 322 |

**MICAH.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2, 3 | 18 |
| 4 | 98 |
| 5, 6 | 286 |
| 7 | 91 |
| 8 | 368 |
| 9 | 372 |
| 10, 11 | 368 |
| 12 | 105 |
| 13–15 | 322 |
| 16 | 357 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 533 |
| 2 | 528 |
| 3 | 533 |
| 4, 5 | 399 |
| 6 | 665 |
| 7 | 25 |
| 8, 9 | 458 |
| 10 | 458 |
| 11 | 154 |
| 12, 13 | 311 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 361 |
| 4 | 179 |
| 5–7 | 156 |
| 8 | 148 |
| 9–12 | 457 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 674 |
| 3, 4 | 675 |
| 5 | 85 |
| 6–8 | 297 |
| 9, 10 | 423 |
| 11–13 | 321 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 306 |
| 2, 3 | 35 |
| 4, 5 | 39 |
| 6–[illegible] | 297 |
| 10, 11 | 675 |
| 12 | 87 |
| 13 | 92 |
| 14 | 81 |
| 15 | 320 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 384 |
| 4, 5 | 234 |
| 6 | 644 |
| 7+ | 645 |
| +7 | 86 |
| 8 | 645 |
| 9 | 106 |
| 10–12 | 410 |
| 13–15 | 369 |
| 16 | 115 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 401 |
| 2 | 458 |
| 3, 4 | 457 |
| 5, 6 | 458 |
| 7 | 169 |
| 8 | 170 |
| 9 | 563 |
| 10 | 555 |
| 11, 12 | 299 |
| 13 | 286 |
| 14 | 391 |
| 15 | 237 |
| 16, 17 | 674 |
| 18 | 30 |
| 19 | 564 |
| 20 | 29 |

**NAHUM.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 22 |
| 3 | 30 |
| 4 | 100 |
| 5 | 98 |
| 6 | 21 |
| 7 | 29 |
| 8 | 99 |
| 9 | 106 |
| 10 | 366 |
| 11 | 324 |
| 12 | 106 |
| 13 | 324 |
| 14 | 92 |
| 15 | 324 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–13 | 324 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 324 |
| 4 | 87 |
| 5–13 | 324 |
| 14–19 | 325 |

**HABAKKUK.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 181 |
| 3, 4 | 111 |
| 5 | 326 |
| 6 | 116 |
| 7–10 | 326 |
| 11 | 85 |
| 12 | 116 |
| 13+ | 28 |
| +13–17 | 111 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 617 |
| 2 | 8 |
| 3 | 150 |
| 4 | 544 |
| 5–8 | 327 |
| 9–11 | 448 |
| 12 | 449 |
| 13 | 102 |
| 14 | 674 |
| 15, 16 | 365 |
| 17 | 458 |
| 18, 19 | 76 |
| 20 | 18 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 7 |
| 2 | 183 |
| 3 | 18 |
| 4 | 19 |
| 5 | 16 |
| 6 | 25 |
| 7 | 105 |
| 8 | 18 |
| 9 | 20 |
| 10 | 167 |
| 11 | 125 |
| 12–14 | 248 |
| 15 | 18 |
| 16 | 166 |
| 17, 18 | 170 |
| 19 | 568 |

**ZEPHANIAH.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2, 3 | 394 |
| 4, 5 | 80 |
| 6 | 146 |
| 7–14 | 485 |
| 15–18 | 486 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 113 |
| 3 | 557 |
| 4–7 | 342 |
| 8, 9 | 671 |
| 10 | 672 |
| 11 | 92 |
| 12 | 333 |
| 13–15 | 325 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 458 |
| 2 | 106 |
| 3 | 457 |
| 4 | 619 |
| 5 | 29 |
| 6 | 320 |
| 7 | 563 |
| 8 | 21 |
| 9, 10 | 298 |
| 11–13 | 674 |
| 14 | 170 |
| 15–20 | 295 |

**HAGGAI.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2–5 | 301 |
| 6 | 105 |
| 7–9 | 301 |
| 10, 11 | 100 |
| 12–15 | 301 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 7 |
| 2–5 | 599 |
| 6, 7 | 35 |
| 8 | 98 |
| 9 | 35 |
| 10 | 7 |
| 11–14 | 653 |
| 15, 16 | 599 |
| 17 | 99 |
| 18, 19 | 599 |
| 20 | 7 |
| 21, 22 | 320 |
| 23 | 38 |

**ZECHARIAH.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2, 3 | 536 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 4 | 232 |
| 5 | 376 |
| 6 | 151 |
| 7 | 7 |
| 8–10 | 164 |
| 11 | 165 |
| 12, 13 | 202 |
| 14–17 | 307 |
| 18–21 | 165 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 199 |
| 4, 5 | 296 |
| 6–8 | 299 |
| 9 | 321 |
| 10 | 18 |
| 11 | 299 |
| 12 | 307 |
| 13 | 18 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 203 |
| 6, 7 | 111 |
| 8, 9 | 39 |
| 10 | 311 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 165 |
| 6 | 31 |
| 7 | 599 |
| 8 | 7 |
| 9, 10 | 599 |
| 11–14 | 165 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 165 |
| 3, 4 | 528 |
| 5–11 | 165 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–8 | 165 |
| 9 | 7 |
| 10, 11 | 165 |
| 12, 13 | 39 |
| 14, 15 | 311 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 7 |
| 2, 3 | 145 |
| 4 | 7 |
| 5, 6 | 611 |
| 7 | 152 |
| 8 | 7 |
| 9–12 | 458 |
| 13 | 179 |
| 14 | 290 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 7 |
| 2 | 21 |
| 3, 4 | 307 |
| 5 | 307 |
| 6 | 27 |
| 7 | 294 |
| 8 | 296 |
| 9 | 599 |
| 10 | 119 |
| 11, 12 | 399 |
| 13–15 | 311 |
| 16 | 469 |
| 17 | 467 |
| 18 | 7 |
| 19 | 571 |
| 20, 21 | 186 |
| 22, 23 | 311 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 322 |
| 3, 4 | 341 |
| 5–7 | 342 |
| 8 | 311 |
| 9 | 35 |
| 10 | 675 |
| 11 | 38 |
| 12 | 311 |
| 13 | 297 |
| 14 | 18 |
| 15, 16 | 297 |
| 17 | 365 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 99 |
| 2 | 75 |
| 3, 4 | 449 |
| 5 | 486 |
| 6 | 294 |
| 7 | 365 |
| 8, 9 | 296 |
| 10 | 294 |
| 11 | 100 |
| 12 | 311 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 388 |
| 3–6 | 404 |
| 7 | 162 |
| 8, 9 | 404 |
| 10, 11 | 162 |
| 12, 13 | 53 |
| 14 | 162 |
| 15–17 | 404 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 95 |
| 2–5 | 321 |
| 6, 7 | 297 |
| 8 | 200 |
| 9 | 321 |
| 10–14 | 310 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 39 |
| 2+ | 91 |
| +2–5 | 156 |
| 6 | 156 |
| 7 | 39 |
| 8–9 | 291 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 307 |
| 3 | 20 |
| 4 | 131 |
| 5–7 | 311 |
| 8 | 312 |
| 9 | 24 |
| 10, 11 | 296 |
| 12–14 | 299 |
| 15 | 320 |
| 16–21 | 675 |

---

**MALACHI.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 1 |
| 2, 3 | 117 |
| 4 | 339 |
| 5 | 232 |
| 6–8 | 611 |
| 9 | 189 |
| 10 | 645 |
| 11 | 346 |
| 12–14 | 645 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 612 |
| 3 | 359 |
| 4–9 | 611 |
| 10 | 319 |
| 11–16 | 320 |
| 17 | 111 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 35 |
| 2, 3 | 73 |
| 4, 5 | 312 |
| 6 | 25 |
| 7–12 | 634 |
| 13, 14 | 529 |
| 15 | 111 |
| 16, 17 | 167 |
| 18 | 107 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 116 |
| 2 | 39 |
| 3 | 116 |
| 4 | 13 |
| 5, 6 | 32 |

# NEW TESTAMENT.

---

**MATTHEW.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–10 | 39 |
| 11–21 | 40 |
| 22, 23 | 63 |
| 24, 25 | 40 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 41 |
| 2 | 67 |
| 3 | 41 |
| 4–6 | 35 |
| 7, 8 | 41 |
| 9, 10 | 382 |
| 11 | 67 |
| 12 | 159 |
| 13–23 | 41 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 34 |
| 3 | 32 |
| 4–6 | 33 |
| 7, 8 | 536 |
| 9 | 354 |
| 10 | 388 |
| 11–15 | 655 |
| 16 | 47 |
| 17 | 42 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 203 |
| 2 | 580 |
| 3, 4 | 360 |
| 5 | 203 |
| 6 | 201 |
| 7 | 530 |
| 8, 9 | 203 |
| 10, 11 | 562 |
| 12–15 | 46 |
| 16 | 73 |
| 17 | 536 |
| 18–22 | 395 |
| 23, 24 | 47 |
| 25 | 48 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 43 |
| 3, 4 | 537 |
| 5 | 557 |
| 6 | 561 |
| 7 | 553 |
| 8 | 559 |
| 9 | 558 |
| 10–12 | 670 |
| 13–16 | 561 |
| 17, 18 | 11 |
| 19 | 553 |
| 20 | 538 |
| 21 | 527 |
| 22 | 522 |
| 23, 24 | 553 |
| 25, 26 | 682 |
| 27, 28 | 462 |
| 29, 30 | 558 |
| 31, 32 | 418 |
| 33–37 | 659 |
| 38–42 | 557 |
| 43, 44 | 477 |
| 45 | 29 |
| 46–48 | 554 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 551 |
| 5, 6 | 179 |
| 7–13 | 180 |
| 14, 15 | 554 |
| 16–18 | 580 |
| 19–21 | 683 |
| 22, 23 | 565 |
| 24 | 526 |
| 25 | 542 |
| 26 | 96 |
| 27 | 543 |
| 28, 29 | 366 |
| 30 | 543 |
| 31–34 | 542 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 522 |
| 7–11 | 181 |
| 12 | 546 |
| 13, 14 | 534 |
| 15 | 154 |
| 16–20 | 540 |
| 21 | 168 |
| 22 | 66 |
| 23 | 533 |
| 24–27 | 535 |
| 28, 29 | 49 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 48 |
| 2, 3 | 136 |
| 4 | 653 |
| 5–8 | 123 |
| 9 | 489 |
| 10 | 68 |
| 11 | 684 |
| 12 | 683 |
| 13 | 138 |
| 14, 15 | 136 |
| 16 | 142 |
| 17 | 47 |
| 18 | 53 |
| 19 | 540 |
| 20 | 51 |
| 21, 22 | 538 |
| 23–26 | 411 |
| 27 | 49 |
| 28, 29 | 42 |
| 30–33 | 204 |
| 34 | 51 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 46 |
| 2, 3 | 136 |
| 4 | 66 |
| 5–7 | 136 |
| 8 | 49 |
| 9 | 540 |
| 10 | 49 |
| 11 | 51 |
| 12 | 373 |
| 13 | 536 |
| 14 | 580 |
| 15 | 421 |
| 16 | 478 |
| 17 | 402 |
| 18 | 67 |
| 19 | 46 |
| 20–22 | 124 |
| 23 | 379 |
| 24, 25 | 140 |
| 26 | 48 |
| 27–30 | 137 |
| 31 | 48 |
| 32, 33 | 142 |
| 34 | 51 |
| 35 | 43 |
| 36 | 68 |
| 37, 38 | 193 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 620 |
| 2–4 | 619 |
| 5, 6 | 308 |
| 7–15 | 620 |
| 16–17 | 668 |
| 18 | 662 |
| 19, 20 | 564 |
| 21 | 662 |
| 22 | 665 |
| 23 | 668 |
| 24 | 441 |
| 25+ | 441 |
| +25 | 51 |
| 26 | 672 |
| 27 | 620 |
| 28 | 672 |
| 29 | 101 |
| 30 | 102 |
| 31 | 543 |
| 32, 33 | 670 |
| 34–36 | 662 |
| 37 | 171 |
| 38 | 558 |
| 39 | 670 |
| 40–42 | 621 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 46 |
| 2–6 | 33 |
| 7–9 | 34 |
| 10 | 32 |
| 11–13 | 34 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 14 | 32 |
| 15 | 12 |
| 16, 17 | 484 |
| 18 | 34 |
| 19 | 51 |
| 20–22 | 537 |
| 23, 24 | 533 |
| 25, 26 | 117 |
| 27 | 23 |
| 28 | 568 |
| 29, 30 | 69 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 573 |
| 6 | 67 |
| 7 | 573 |
| 8 | 64 |
| 9 | 43 |
| 10–12 | 574 |
| 13 | 136 |
| 14, 15+ | 51 |
| +15, 16 | 48 |
| 17, 18 | 346 |
| 19, 20 | 67 |
| 21 | 346 |
| 22 | 142 |
| 23 | 40 |
| 24 | 51 |
| 25 | 66 |
| 26, 27 | 204 |
| 28 | 47 |
| 29, 30 | 205 |
| 31, 32 | 31 |
| 33 | 540 |
| 34 | 522 |
| 35 | 680 |
| 36 | 680 |
| 37 | 680 |
| 38 | 530 |
| 39, 40 | 45 |
| 41, 42 | 68 |
| 43–45 | 204 |
| 46–50 | 48 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 49 |
| 3, 9 | 12 |
| 10, 11 | 117 |
| 12 | 681 |
| 13–15 | 519 |
| 16, 17 | 151 |
| 18–23 | 12 |
| 24, 30 | 681 |
| 31, 32 | 673 |
| 33 | 570 |
| 34, 35 | 43 |
| 36 | 9 |
| 37–42 | 681 |
| 43 | 684 |
| 44–46 | 538 |
| 47–49 | 681 |
| 50 | 683 |
| 51, 52 | 15 |
| 53 | 43 |
| 54–57 | 40 |
| 58 | 543 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 51 |
| 3–5 | 34 |
| 6, 7 | 449 |
| 8–12 | 34 |
| 13 | 49 |
| 14 | 47 |
| 15, 16 | 360 |
| 17–21 | 133 |
| 22, 23 | 53 |
| 24 | 412 |
| 25–31 | 129 |
| 32 | 126 |
| 33 | 67 |
| 34 | 46 |
| 35, 36 | 123 |

**Chap. XV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 11 |
| 4–6 | 432 |
| 7–9 | 526 |
| 10 | 9 |
| 11 | 555 |
| 12 | 51 |
| 13, 14 | 625 |
| 15 | 9 |
| 16 | 9 |
| 17 | 359 |
| 18–20 | 515 |
| 21 | 46 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 22 | 40 |
| 23 | 540 |
| 24 | 308 |
| 25 | 67 |
| 26, 27 | 557 |
| 28 | 142 |
| 29 | 53 |
| 30 | 47 |
| 31 | 143 |
| 32–37 | 133 |
| 38 | 134 |
| 39 | 46 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 530 |
| 2, 3 | 386 |
| 4 | 165 |
| 5–12 | 526 |
| 13 | 50 |
| 14 | 51 |
| 15 | 50 |
| 16 | 540 |
| 17 | 538 |
| 18, 19 | 675 |
| 20 | 48 |
| 21–23 | 45 |
| 24–26 | 558 |
| 27 | 66 |
| 28 | 46 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 141 |
| 3, 4 | 676 |
| 5–8 | 142 |
| 9 | 48 |
| 10–13 | 32 |
| 14–16 | 123 |
| 17, 18 | 142 |
| 19–21 | 124 |
| 22 | 44 |
| 23 | 45 |
| 24–26 | 455 |
| 27 | 131 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 556 |
| 6, 7 | 528 |
| 8, 9 | 558 |
| 10 | 201 |
| 11 | 72 |
| 12, 13 | 392 |
| 14 | 121 |
| 15, 16 | 523 |
| 17, 18 | 620 |
| 19 | 181 |
| 20 | 66 |
| 21–35 | 554 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 46 |
| 2 | 47 |
| 3–9 | 418 |
| 10–12 | 414 |
| 13–15 | 515 |
| 16, 17 | 69 |
| 18, 19 | 546 |
| 20 | 521 |
| 21–25 | 550 |
| 26 | 27 |
| 27, 28 | 684 |
| 29 | 685 |
| 30 | 681 |

**Chap. XX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–15 | 441 |
| 16 | 117 |
| 17–19 | 45 |
| 20, 21 | 67 |
| 22, 23+ | 655 |
| +23 | 69 |
| 24 | 522 |
| 25–27 | 556 |
| 28 | 70 |
| 29 | 49 |
| 30–34 | 137 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 46 |
| 2, 3 | 395 |
| 4, 5 | 47 |
| 6 | 168 |
| 7, 8 | 395 |
| 9 | 40 |
| 10, 11 | 50 |
| 12, 13 | 600 |
| 14–16 | 47 |
| 17 | 49 |
| 18 | 68 |
| 19 | 131 |
| 20 | 143 |
| 21 | 542 |
| 22 | 178 |
| 23–27 | 33 |
| 28–31 | 539 |
| 32 | 34 |
| 33–41 | 347 |
| 42 | 73 |
| 43 | 310 |
| 44 | 73 |
| 45 | 51 |
| 46 | 52 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–10 | 348 |
| 11–13 | 422 |
| 14 | 117 |
| 15, 16 | 52 |
| 17–21 | 455 |
| 22 | 49 |
| 23–30 | 679 |
| 31, 32 | 680 |
| 33 | 49 |
| 34 | 51 |
| 35 | 530 |
| 36–38 | 171 |
| 39, 40 | 546 |
| 41–45 | 64 |
| 46 | 51 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 526 |
| 4 | 654 |
| 5 | 366 |
| 6–8 | 556 |
| 9 | 545 |
| 10 | 556 |
| 11 | 520 |
| 12 | 556 |
| 13 | 526 |
| 14 | 527 |
| 15–22 | 659 |
| 23, 24 | 526 |
| 25 | 527 |
| 26 | 526 |
| 27 | 527 |
| 28 | 526 |
| 29 | 527 |
| 30–32 | 662 |
| 33 | 522 |
| 34 | 662 |
| 35, 36 | 672 |
| 37 | 121 |
| 38, 39 | 307 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 601 |
| 3 | 681 |
| 4, 5 | 45 |
| 6–8 | 307 |
| 9, 10 | 665 |
| 11 | 154 |
| 12 | 560 |
| 13 | 571 |
| 14–18 | 46 |
| 19 | 307 |
| 20 | 307 |
| 21 | 307 |
| 22 | 117 |
| 23–26 | 45 |
| 27 | 677 |
| 28 | 390 |
| 29 | 382 |
| 30 | 66 |
| 31 | 202 |
| 32, 33 | 386 |
| 34, 35 | 46 |
| 36–39 | 677 |
| 40 | 117 |
| 41 | 408 |
| 42 | 677 |
| 43, 44 | 678 |
| 45–51 | 442 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 421 |
| 2–4 | 408 |
| 5–9 | 421 |
| 10–12 | 422 |
| 13 | 678 |
| 14–29 | 539 |
| 30 | 683 |
| 31 | 66 |
| 32, 33 | 681 |
| 34 | 116 |
| 35–40 | 552 |
| 41 | 202 |
| 42–46 | 681 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 45 |
| 3–5 | 52 |
| 6–10 | 368 |
| 11 | 475 |
| 12 | 379 |
| 13 | 46 |
| 14–16 | 54 |
| 17–20 | 578 |
| 21–25 | 44 |
| 26–30 | 656 |
| 31, 32 | 45 |
| 33 | 559 |
| 34 | 45 |
| 35 | 559 |
| 36–39 | 54 |
| 40 | 558 |
| 41 | 177 |
| 42 | 54 |
| 43 | 366 |
| 44 | 54 |
| 45, 46 | 44 |
| 47–50 | 54 |
| 51, 52 | 485 |
| 53 | 200 |
| 54 | 36 |
| 55 | 54 |
| 56–61 | 55 |
| 62 | 55 |
| 63, 64 | 56 |
| 65–68 | 57 |
| 69, 70 | 525 |
| 71–74 | 560 |
| 75 | 537 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 55 |
| 3–5 | 522 |
| 6–10 | 53 |
| 11–14 | 55 |
| 15–18 | 56 |
| 19 | 159 |
| 20–25 | 56 |
| 26–32 | 57 |
| 33, 34 | 58 |
| 35, 36 | 57 |
| 37–45 | 58 |
| 46 | 59 |
| 47–49 | 58 |
| 50–53 | 59 |
| 54 | 58 |
| 55, 56 | 52 |
| 57–60 | 59 |
| 61 | 52 |
| 62–66 | 60 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 60 |
| 3, 4 | 200 |
| 5–7 | 60 |
| 8 | 61 |
| 9 | 679 |
| 10 | 61 |
| 11–15 | 60 |
| 16, 17 | 62 |
| 18 | 67 |
| 19 | 655 |
| 20 | 66 |

---

## MARK.

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 63 |
| 2, 3 | 32 |
| 4, 5 | 655 |
| 6 | 367 |
| 7 | 33 |
| 8, 9 | 655 |
| 10, 11 | 42 |
| 12 | 47 |
| 13 | 203 |
| 14 | 43 |
| 15 | 536 |
| 16–20 | 395 |
| 21 | 43 |
| 22 | 49 |
| 23, 24 | 42 |
| 25, 26 | 142 |
| 27 | 49 |
| 28 | 48 |
| 29–31 | 136 |
| 32–34 | 47 |
| 35, 36 | 53 |
| 37 | 49 |
| 38, 39 | 43 |
| 40–42 | 136 |
| 43–45 | 48 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 48 |
| 2 | 49 |
| 3 | 370 |
| 4 | 406 |
| 5–7 | 65 |
| 8 | 66 |
| 9 | 122 |
| 10 | 65 |
| 11, 12 | 136 |
| 13 | 44 |
| 14 | 619 |
| 15, 16 | 49 |
| 17 | 373 |
| 18–20 | 580 |
| 21 | 367 |
| 22 | 402 |
| 23–27 | 573 |
| 28 | 64 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 43 |
| 3–5 | 136 |
| 6 | 52 |
| 7–9 | 53 |
| 10 | 49 |
| 11, 12 | 42 |
| 13–15 | 620 |
| 16–19 | 619 |
| 20 | 49 |
| 21 | 41 |
| 22 | 51 |
| 23 | 205 |
| 24, 25 | 523 |
| 26, 27 | 205 |
| 28–30 | 31 |
| 31–35 | 43 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 44 |
| 2 | 43 |
| 3–9 | 13 |
| 10–12 | 15 |
| 13 | 9 |
| 14–21 | 13 |
| 22 | 680 |
| 23, 24 | 13 |
| 25 | 539 |
| 26–32 | 673 |
| 33, 34 | 43 |
| 35, 36 | 47 |
| 37 | 412 |
| 38–41 | 126 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 47 |
| 2–5 | 204 |
| 6, 7 | 42 |
| 8, 9 | 204 |
| 10–13 | 143 |
| 14, 15 | 51 |
| 16 | 48 |
| 17 | 51 |
| 18 | 540 |
| 19, 20 | 48 |
| 21 | 49 |
| 22–24 | 140 |
| 25–34 | 137 |
| 35–42 | 140 |
| 43 | 48 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 47 |
| 2 | 43 |
| 3 | 49 |
| 4 | 152 |
| 5 | 124 |
| 6 | 68 |
| 7–11 | 620 |
| 12 | 536 |
| 13 | 620 |
| 14 | 34 |
| 15 | 51 |
| 16 | 34 |
| 17–19 | 416 |
| 20 | 624 |
| 21–23 | 449 |
| 24, 25 | 34 |
| 26 | 449 |
| 27, 28 | 34 |
| 29 | 381 |
| 30 | 620 |
| 31, 32 | 53 |
| 33 | 49 |
| 34 | 44 |
| 35–44 | 134 |
| 45 | 47 |
| 46 | 53 |
| 47 | 411 |
| 48–50 | 130 |
| 51 | 126 |
| 52 | 144 |
| 53 | 47 |
| 54–56 | 48 |

**Chap. VII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 569 |
| 6 | 526 |
| 7–9 | 11 |
| 10–12 | 432 |
| 13 | 11 |
| 14 | 9 |
| 15 | 555 |
| 16 | 13 |
| 17 | 9 |
| 18, 19 | 359 |
| 20–23 | 515 |
| 24 | 48 |
| 25, 26 | 142 |
| 27, 28 | 557 |
| 29, 30 | 142 |
| 31 | 47 |
| 32–35 | 138 |
| 36 | 48 |
| 37 | 49 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 359 |
| 5–9 | 134 |
| 10 | 47 |
| 11 | 530 |
| 12 | 165 |
| 13 | 47 |
| 14 | 411 |
| 15, 16 | 569 |
| 17–21 | 529 |
| 22–25 | 137 |
| 26 | 48 |
| 27–29 | 50 |
| 30 | 48 |
| 31–33 | 45 |
| 34 | 558 |
| 35 | 670 |
| 36, 37 | 682 |
| 38 | 677 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 46 |
| 2 | 141 |
| 3–6 | 142 |
| 7 | 63 |
| 8 | 142 |
| 9, 10 | 48 |
| 11–13 | 34 |
| 14, 15 | 49 |
| 16–19 | 124 |
| 20–22 | 123 |
| 23 | 542 |
| 24 | 540 |
| 25 | 142 |
| 26, 27 | 143 |
| 28 | 124 |
| 29 | 580 |
| 30 | 48 |
| 31 | 45 |
| 32 | 50 |
| 33–35 | 520 |
| 36, 37 | 538 |
| 38–40 | 124 |
| 41 | 549 |
| 42 | 528 |
| 43–48 | 682 |
| 49, 50 | 384 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 44 |
| 2–12 | 418 |
| 13–16 | 515 |
| 17 | 540 |
| 18 | 29 |
| 19, 20 | 521 |
| 21–26 | 550 |
| 27 | 27 |
| 28 | 538 |
| 29, 30 | 670 |
| 31 | 681 |
| 32–34 | 44 |
| 35–37 | 65 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 38, 39 | 655 |
| 40 | 69 |
| 41 | 522 |
| 42–44 | 556 |
| 45 | 70 |
| 46 | 475 |
| 47, 48 | 540 |
| 49–52 | 137 |

**Chap. XI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 47 |
| 2, 3 | 577 |
| 4–10 | 578 |
| 11 | 47 |
| 12 | 68 |
| 13 | 69 |
| 14 | 402 |
| 15–17 | 600 |
| 18 | 52 |
| 19 | 47 |
| 20, 21 | 131 |
| 22, 23 | 542 |
| 24 | 178 |
| 25, 26 | 179 |
| 27 | 47 |
| 28, 29 | 50 |
| 30–33 | 48 |

**Chap. XII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–9 | 347 |
| 10, 11 | 73 |
| 12, 13 | 52 |
| 14+ | 52 |
| +14 | 455 |
| 15–17 | 455 |
| 18–23 | 680 |
| 24 | 15 |
| 25 | 198 |
| 26, 27 | 680 |
| 28 | 171 |
| 29 | 24 |
| 30 | 171 |
| 31 | 546 |
| 32 | 24 |
| 33 | 171 |
| 34 | 168 |
| 35–37 | 40 |
| 38, 39 | 520 |
| 40 | 178 |
| 41–44 | 551 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 601 |
| 5, 6 | 45 |
| 7, 8 | 307 |
| 9 | 667 |
| 10 | 46 |
| 11 | 672 |
| 12 | 662 |
| 13 | 670 |
| 14–16 | 46 |
| 17–19 | 397 |
| 20 | 117 |
| 21, 22 | 45 |
| 23 | 46 |
| 24, 25 | 382 |
| 26 | 677 |
| 27 | 202 |
| 28–30 | 46 |
| 31 | 46 |
| 32 | 69 |
| 33 | 177 |
| 34–37 | 678 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 52 |
| 4–6 | 368 |
| 7 | 475 |
| 8, 9 | 46 |
| 10, 11 | 54 |
| 12 | 655 |
| 13–16+ | 46 |
| +16 | 655 |
| 17 | 655 |
| 18–20 | 44 |
| 21 | 53 |
| 22–26 | 656 |
| 27, 28 | 45 |
| 29 | 559 |
| 30 | 45 |
| 31 | 559 |
| 32–36 | 54 |
| 37, 38 | 177 |
| 39 | 54 |
| 40 | 366 |
| 41, 42 | 44 |
| 43–46 | 54 |
| 47 | 502 |
| 48 | 54 |
| 49 | 36 |
| 50 | 55 |
| 51, 52 | 368 |
| 53 | 55 |
| 54 | 407 |
| 55–61+ | 55 |
| +61, 62 | 56 |
| 63–65 | 57 |
| 66–70 | 525 |
| 71 | 560 |
| 72 | 44 |

**Chap. XV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 55 |
| 2 | 56 |
| 3–5 | 55 |
| 6–14 | 56 |
| 15–22 | 57 |
| 23, 24 | 58 |
| 25 | 57 |
| 26–32 | 58 |
| 33 | 126 |
| 34 | 59 |
| 35, 36 | 58 |
| 37 | 59 |
| 38 | 142 |
| 39 | 58 |
| 40, 41 | 52 |
| 42 | 573 |
| 43–46 | 59 |
| 47 | 52 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 60 |
| 8–14 | 61 |
| 15, 16 | 683 |
| 17, 18 | 46 |
| 19 | 62 |
| 20 | 122 |

---

## LUKE.

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 1 |
| 5, 6 | 608 |
| 7 | 427 |
| 8–10 | 608 |
| 11 | 199 |
| 12 | 200 |
| 13, 14 | 32 |
| 15 | 20 |
| 16, 17 | 32 |
| 18, 19 | 201 |
| 20–22 | 135 |
| 23 | 608 |
| 24, 25 | 427 |
| 26–31 | 40 |
| 32, 33 | 64 |
| 34, 35+ | 40 |
| +35 | 63 |
| 36 | 427 |
| 37 | 27 |
| 38 | 40 |
| 39, 40 | 481 |
| 41 | 428 |
| 42 | 40 |
| 43, 44 | 41 |
| 45 | 541 |
| 46, 47 | 172 |
| 48, 49 | 87 |
| 50 | 167 |
| 51 | 520 |
| 52, 53 | 103 |
| 54, 55 | 35 |
| 56 | 481 |
| 57–62 | 32 |
| 63 | 33 |
| 64 | 138 |
| 65, 66 | 41 |
| 67 | 148 |
| 68–71 | 174 |
| 72, 73 | 35 |
| 74, 75 | 185 |
| 76 | 51 |
| 77 | 568 |
| 78, 79 | 73 |
| 80 | 33 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 456 |
| 4–7 | 41 |
| 8 | 403 |
| 9 | 200 |
| 10, 11 | 72 |
| 12 | 41 |
| 13, 14 | 173 |
| 15, 16 | 41 |
| 17–21 | 41 |
| 22–24 | 651 |
| 25, 26 | 35 |
| 27–32 | 41 |
| 33 | 41 |
| 34 | 39 |
| 35 | 36 |
| 36 | 156 |
| 37 | 433 |
| 38 | 52 |
| 39 | 41 |
| 40 | 42 |
| 41, 42 | 577 |
| 43 | 42 |
| 44–47 | 41 |
| 48–52 | 42 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 33 |
| 3, 4 | 34 |
| 5, 6 | 32 |
| 7 | 522 |
| 8 | 354 |
| 9, 10 | 540 |
| 11 | 550 |
| 12, 13 | 655 |
| 14 | 508 |
| 15–18 | 33 |
| 19, 20 | 34 |
| 21, 22 | 42 |
| 23–38 | 40 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 47 |
| 2 | 360 |
| 3, 4 | 360 |
| 5 | 383 |
| 6–8 | 203 |
| 9 | 522 |
| 10 | 201 |
| 11 | 202 |
| 12 | 530 |
| 13 | 203 |
| 14 | 48 |
| 15–21 | 43 |
| 22 | 49 |
| 23 | 543 |
| 24 | 152 |
| 25–27 | 117 |
| 28, 29 | 52 |
| 30 | 141 |
| 31 | 43 |
| 32 | 49 |
| 33–36 | 143 |
| 37 | 48 |
| 38, 39 | 136 |
| 40 | 48 |
| 41 | 42 |
| 42 | 49 |
| 43, 44 | 43 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 49 |
| 2 | 395 |
| 3 | 44 |
| 4–7 | 131 |
| 8–10 | 143 |
| 11 | 144 |
| 12, 13 | 136 |
| 14 | 653 |
| 15 | 48 |
| 16 | 53 |
| 17 | 48 |
| 18, 19 | 49 |
| 20, 21 | 65 |
| 22–25 | 136 |
| 26 | 143 |
| 27, 28 | 538 |
| 29 | 49 |
| 30 | 52 |
| 31 | 373 |
| 32 | 536 |
| 33–35 | 363 |
| 36 | 367 |
| 37–39 | 402 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 574 |
| 8 | 66 |
| 9, 10 | 574 |
| 11 | 52 |
| 12 | 53 |
| 13, 14 | 619 |
| 15, 16 | 620 |
| 17 | 49 |
| 18 | 143 |
| 19 | 48 |
| 20–26 | 670 |
| 27, 28 | 669 |
| 29 | 557 |
| 30 | 669 |
| 31 | 546 |
| 32–37 | 554 |
| 38 | 551 |
| 39 | 626 |
| 40 | 561 |
| 41, 42 | 522 |
| 43, 44 | 540 |
| 45 | 559 |
| 46 | 64 |
| 47–49 | 535 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 47 |
| 2, 3 | 138 |
| 4, 5 | 604 |
| 6, 7 | 138 |
| 8 | 489 |
| 9, 10 | 138 |
| 11 | 47 |
| 12 | 140 |
| 13 | 68 |
| 14, 15 | 140 |
| 16 | 51 |
| 17 | 48 |
| 18–20 | 33 |
| 21 | 48 |
| 22, 23 | 34 |
| 24 | 387 |
| 25 | 451 |
| 26 | 34 |
| 27 | 32 |
| 28–30 | 34 |
| 31, 32 | 484 |
| 33 | 34 |
| 34 | 52 |
| 35 | 565 |
| 36 | 49 |
| 37, 38 | 53 |
| 39 | 51 |
| 40–43 | 546 |
| 44, 45 | 481 |
| 46 | 368 |
| 47–49 | 65 |
| 50 | 542 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 44 |
| 2, 3 | 53 |
| 4 | 43 |
| 5–8 | 13 |
| 9, 10 | 117 |
| 11–15 | 13 |
| 16, 17 | 408 |
| 18 | 13 |
| 19–21 | 538 |
| 22, 23 | 411 |
| 24, 25 | 126 |
| 26 | 47 |
| 27 | 204 |
| 28, 29 | 143 |
| 30 | 204 |
| 31–33 | 143 |
| 34 | 48 |
| 35, 36 | 142 |
| 37 | 51 |
| 38, 39 | 48 |
| 40 | 49 |
| 41, 42 | 141 |
| 43, 44 | 137 |
| 45 | 49 |
| 46, 47 | 137 |
| 48 | 542 |
| 49–55 | 141 |
| 56 | 48 |

**Chap. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 620 |
| 7, 8 | 51 |
| 9 | 49 |
| 10 | 53 |
| 11 | 44 |
| 12 | 481 |
| 13–15 | 134 |
| 16 | 183 |
| 17 | 408 |
| 18–20 | 540 |
| 21 | 48 |
| 22 | 45 |
| 23 | 558 |
| 24 | 670 |
| 25 | 682 |
| 26 | 670 |
| 27 | 46 |
| 28 | 53 |
| 29 | 142 |
| 30, 31 | 36 |
| 32, 33 | 676 |
| 34 | 126 |
| 35, 36 | 142 |
| 37 | 49 |
| 38, 39 | 123 |
| 40, 41 | 125 |
| 42 | 143 |
| 43, 44 | 44 |
| 45 | 50 |
| 46 | 520 |
| 47 | 66 |
| 48 | 538 |
| 49, 50 | 205 |
| 51 | 47 |
| 52, 53 | 317 |
| 54, 55 | 524 |
| 56 | 72 |
| 57 | 540 |
| 58 | 52 |
| 59, 60 | 538 |
| 61, 62 | 564 |

**Chap. X.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 620 |
| 2 | 400 |
| 3 | 663 |
| 4–12 | 620 |
| 13 | 537 |
| 14–16 | 620 |
| 17 | 205 |
| 18 | 202 |
| 19 | 620 |
| 20, 21 | 117 |
| 22 | 66 |
| 23, 24 | 151 |
| 25–27 | 538 |
| 28 | 539 |
| 29–37 | 551 |
| 38 | 53 |
| 39–42 | 538 |

**Chap. XI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 180 |
| 5–8 | 179 |
| 9, 10 | 181 |
| 11, 12 | 434 |
| 13 | 564 |
| 14 | 143 |
| 15 | 51 |
| 16 | 530 |
| 17 | 523 |
| 18, 19 | 205 |
| 20 | 19 |
| 21, 22 | 562 |
| 23 | 559 |
| 24–26 | 564 |
| 27, 28 | 87 |
| 29, 30 | 165 |
| 31, 32 | 68 |
| 33 | 357 |
| 34 | 357 |
| 35, 36 | 358 |
| 37 | 50 |
| 38–40 | 569 |
| 41 | 551 |
| 42–46 | 569 |
| 47 | 537 |
| 48 | 381 |
| 49 | 662 |
| 50, 51 | 672 |
| 52 | 569 |
| 53, 54 | 52 |

**Chap. XII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 49 |
| 2, 3 | 680 |
| 4, 5 | 166 |
| 6, 7 | 102 |
| 8, 9 | 670 |
| 10 | 31 |
| 11 | 672 |
| 12 | 30 |
| 13, 14 | 471 |
| 15 | 528 |
| 16–19 | 676 |
| 20, 21 | 677 |
| 22–30 | 543 |
| 31 | 571 |
| 32 | 568 |
| 33 | 551 |
| 34 | 677 |
| 35–43 | 442 |
| 49–53 | 662 |
| 54–57 | 386 |
| 58, 59 | 469 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1-4 | 537 |
| 5 | 538 |
| 6-9 | 402 |
| 10 | 43 |
| 11-13 | 137 |
| 14, 15 | 574 |
| 16 | 203 |
| 17 | 51 |
| 18, 19 | 673 |
| 20, 21 | 570 |
| 22 | 47 |
| 23, 24 | 534 |
| 25-27 | 681 |
| 28 | 683 |
| 29 | 684 |
| 30 | 681 |
| 31 | 52 |
| 32+ | 393 |
| +32 | 44 |
| 33 | 44 |
| 34 | 121 |
| 35 | 46 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1 | 50 |
| 2-4 | 137 |
| 5 | 395 |
| 6 | 51 |
| 7-11 | 556 |
| 12-14 | 362 |
| 15 | 685 |
| 16-24 | 347 |
| 25 | 49 |
| 26 | 538 |
| 27 | 558 |
| 28-30 | 406 |
| 31, 32 | 513 |
| 33 | 538 |
| 34, 35 | 384 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 52 |
| 3 | 43 |
| 4-7 | 392 |
| 8, 9 | 537 |
| 10 | 202 |
| 11-32 | 537 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1-13 | 442 |
| 14 | 528 |
| 15 | 521 |
| 16, 17 | 11 |
| 18 | 418 |
| 19-31 | 683 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 528 |
| 3, 4 | 554 |
| 5 | 65 |
| 6 | 542 |
| 7-10 | 441 |
| 11 | 47 |
| 12 | 371 |
| 13, 14 | 136 |
| 15-18 | 317 |
| 19 | 542 |
| 20, 21 | 564 |
| 22 | 45 |
| 23, 24 | 46 |
| 25 | 44 |
| 26-30 | 677 |
| 31 | 406 |
| 32 | 122 |
| 33 | 558 |
| 34-36 | 117 |
| 37 | 390 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1-6 | 179 |
| 7, 8 | 117 |
| 9-14 | 557 |
| 15-17 | 515 |
| 18 | 431 |
| 19 | 69 |
| 20, 21 | 431 |
| 22-26 | 551 |
| 27 | 27 |
| 28-30 | 558 |
| 31-33 | 44 |
| 34 | 50 |
| 35 | 475 |
| 36, 37 | 49 |
| 38-41 | 123 |
| 42, 43 | 137 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1 | 47 |
| 2 | 474 |
| 3, 4 | 856 |
| 5, 6 | 50 |
| 7 | 52 |
| 8 | 529 |
| 9 | 571 |
| 10 | 72 |
| 11 | 43 |
| 12-27 | 539 |
| 28 | 47 |
| 29-34 | 577 |
| 35-40 | 50 |
| 41-44 | 307 |
| 45, 46 | 600 |
| 47, 48 | 52 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1 | 43 |
| 2-8 | 33 |
| 9-16 | 347 |
| 17, 18 | 73 |
| 19 | 52 |
| 20, 21 | 468 |
| 22 | 455 |
| 23 | 66 |
| 24, 25 | 455 |
| 26 | 51 |
| 27-36 | 414 |
| 37, 38 | 678 |
| 39, 40 | 51 |
| 41-44 | 64 |
| 45, 46 | 520 |
| 47 | 625 |
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1-4 | 551 |
| 5-7 | 601 |
| 8 | 46 |
| 9, 10 | 307 |
| 11 | 98 |
| 12, 13 | 662 |
| 14, 15 | 672 |
| 16 | 663 |
| 17 | 665 |
| 18 | 673 |
| 19 | 557 |
| 20, 21 | 307 |
| 22-24 | 308 |
| 25-32 | 677 |
| 33 | 11 |
| 34, 35 | 678 |
| 36 | 177 |
| 37, 38 | 43 |
| **Chap. XXII.** | |
| 1 | 577 |
| 2 | 52 |
| 3-6 | 54 |
| 7-11 | 655 |
| 12-20 | 656 |
| 21-23 | 44 |
| 24 | 520 |
| 25, 26 | 556 |
| 27 | 627 |
| 28, 29 | 571 |
| 30 | 685 |
| 31 | 203 |
| 32 | 620 |
| 33 | 621 |
| 34 | 45 |
| 35 | 620 |
| 36 | 491 |
| 37 | 57 |
| 38 | 491 |
| 39 | 47 |
| 40 | 562 |
| 41-45 | 54 |
| 46 | 177 |
| 47, 48 | 54 |
| 49 | 55 |
| 50, 51 | 138 |
| 52, 53 | 54 |
| 54 | 55 |
| 55 | 407 |
| 56-58 | 525 |
| 59, 60 | 526 |
| 61, 62 | 537 |
| 63-65 | 57 |
| 66 | 55 |
| 67-71 | 56 |
| **Chap. XXIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 55 |
| 3, 4 | 56 |
| 5 | 55 |
| 6 | 50 |
| 7 | 55 |
| 8 | 49 |
| 9, 10 | 55 |
| 11 | 57 |
| 12 | 476 |
| 13-23 | 56 |
| 24 | 57 |
| 25 | 56 |
| 26 | 57 |
| 27 | 53 |
| 28-31 | 59 |
| 32 | 58 |
| 33 | 57 |
| 34 | 59 |
| 35-41 | 58 |
| 42, 43 | 65 |
| 44, 45 | 58 |
| 46 | 59 |
| 47, 48 | 58 |
| 49 | 53 |
| 50-53 | 59 |
| 54 | 573 |
| 55 | 53 |
| 56 | 60 |
| **Chap. XXIV.** | |
| 1 8 | 60 |
| 9-11 | 61 |
| 12 | 60 |
| 13, 14 | 482 |
| 15, 16 | 61 |
| 17, 18 | 482 |
| 19 | 51 |
| 20 | 57 |
| 21, 22 | 61 |
| 23, 24 | 60 |
| 25, 26 | 62 |
| 27 | 9 |
| 28, 29 | 481 |
| 30-43 | 61 |
| 44 | 11 |
| 45 | 9 |
| 46 | 57 |
| 47 | 545 |
| 48 | 620 |
| 49 | 65 |
| 50, 51 | 62 |
| 52 | 67 |
| 53 | 604 |


---

## JOHN.


| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 63 |
| 2 | 66 |
| 3 | 64 |
| 4, 5 | 73 |
| 6-8 | 34 |
| 9 | 73 |
| 10 | 65 |
| 11 | 543 |
| 12, 13 | 535 |
| 14 | 68 |
| 15 | 33 |
| 16 | 65 |
| 17 | 68 |
| 18 | 23 |
| 19-31 | 33 |
| 32-34 | 42 |
| 35, 36 | 73 |
| 37-39 | 48 |
| 40-45 | 541 |
| 46 | 543 |
| 47 | 561 |
| 48 | 66 |
| 49, 50 | 50 |
| 51 | 45 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1, 2 | 422 |
| 3 | 130 |
| 4 | 87 |
| 5 | 130 |
| 6 | 408 |
| 7-10 | 130 |
| 11 | 144 |
| 12 | 68 |
| 13-16 | 600 |
| 17 | 37 |
| 18 | 600 |
| 19-22 | 45 |
| 23 | 541 |
| 24, 25 | 66 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1, 2 | 541 |
| 3-6 | 535 |
| 7 | 536 |
| 8 | 535 |
| 9-12 | 543 |
| 13 | 66 |
| 14 | 36 |
| 15, 16 | 542 |
| 17 | 72 |
| 18 | 543 |
| 19, 20 | 516 |
| 21 | 567 |
| 22-24 | 655 |
| 25 | 653 |
| 26-33 | 33 |
| 34 | 69 |
| 35 | 63 |
| 36 | 543 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 655 |
| 3-5 | 47 |
| 6 | 68 |
| 7, 8 | 53 |
| 9 | 317 |
| 10-12 | 73 |
| 13-15 | 360 |
| 16-18 | 518 |
| 19 | 51 |
| 20-22 | 317 |
| 23 | 178 |
| 24 | 24 |
| 25, 26 | 43 |
| 27 | 317 |
| 28 30 | 541 |
| 31-34 | 50 |
| 35 | 624 |
| 36-38 | 628 |
| 39 | 348 |
| 40 | 50 |
| 41, 42 | 541 |
| 43 | 47 |
| 44 | 152 |
| 45, 46+ | 47 |
| +46, 47 | 124 |
| 48 | 122 |
| 49 | 124 |
| 50-54 | 136 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1 | 47 |
| 2-4 | 384 |
| 5-9 | 136 |
| 10 | 573 |
| 11, 12 | 71 |
| 13 | 53 |
| 14 | 167 |
| 15, 16 | 52 |
| 17, 18 | 63 |
| 19, 20 | 69 |
| 21 | 65 |
| 22 | 66 |
| 23 | 63 |
| 24 | 542 |
| 25-29 | 66 |
| 30 | 69 |
| 31, 32 | 42 |
| 33-35 | 34 |
| 36, 37 | 42 |
| 38 | 543 |
| 39 | 9 |
| 40 | 121 |
| 41 | 543 |
| 42 | 67 |
| 43 | 543 |
| 44 | 520 |
| 45 | 515 |
| 46, 47 | 11 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1 | 47 |
| 2 | 49 |
| 3 | 53 |
| 4 | 577 |
| 5, 6 | 49 |
| 7-10 | 134 |
| 11 | 183 |
| 12, 13 | 398 |
| 14 | 51 |
| 15 | 50 |
| 16-18 | 411 |
| 19, 20 | 130 |
| 21 | 140 |
| 22, 23 | 411 |
| 24, 25 | 49 |
| 26 | 362 |
| 27 | 360 |
| 28, 29 | 538 |
| 30 | 530 |
| 31 | 133 |
| 32 | 72 |
| 33 | 65 |
| 34, 35 | 72 |
| 36 | 543 |
| 37 | 121 |
| 38 | 69 |
| 39, 40 | 679 |
| 41-43 | 50 |
| 44 | 117 |
| 45 | 564 |
| 46 | 66 |
| 47 | 542 |
| 48 | 72 |
| 49 | 133 |
| 50-54 | 72 |
| 55-58 | 73 |
| 59 | 43 |
| 60 | 53 |
| 61, 62 | 66 |
| 63 | 564 |
| 64 | 67 |
| 65 | 119 |
| 66 | 53 |
| 67, 68 | 50 |
| 69 | 541 |
| 70, 71 | 54 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1 | 52 |
| 2-4 | 41 |
| 5-10 | 42 |
| 11 | 49 |
| 12, 13 | 51 |
| 14 | 43 |
| 15 | 49 |
| 16 | 69 |
| 17 | 42 |
| 18 | 67 |
| 19, 20 | 52 |
| 21 | 49 |
| 22, 23 | 574 |
| 24 | 522 |
| 25 | 49 |
| 26, 27 | 543 |
| 28, 29 | 69 |
| 30 | 102 |
| 31 | 541 |
| 32 | 52 |
| 33, 34 | 45 |
| 35 | 347 |
| 36 | 50 |
| 37-39 | 73 |
| 40-42 | 543 |
| 43-46 | 51 |
| 47, 48 | 543 |
| 49 | 519 |
| 50 | 48 |
| 51 | 469 |
| 52 | 543 |
| 53 | 481 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 43 |
| 3-7 | 518 |
| 8 | 358 |
| 9 | 516 |
| 10, 11 | 518 |
| 12 | 73 |
| 13, 14 | 42 |
| 15, 16 | 66 |
| 17 | 469 |
| 18 | 42 |
| 19 | 63 |
| 20 | 102 |
| 21 | 45 |
| 22 | 676 |
| 23 | 68 |
| 24 | 544 |
| 25 | 59 |
| 26 | 69 |
| 27 | 50 |
| 28 | 69 |
| 29 | 67 |
| 30 | 541 |
| 31 | 570 |
| 32-34 | 569 |
| 35, 36 | 65 |
| 37 | 52 |
| 38 | 63 |
| 39 | 233 |
| 40 | 53 |
| 41 | 516 |
| 42 | 69 |
| 43 | 59 |
| 44 | 202 |
| 45, 46 | 543 |
| 47 | 13 |
| 48 | 317 |
| 49 | 51 |
| 50 | 67 |
| 51 | 539 |
| 52, 53 | 51 |
| 54, 55 | 69 |
| 56-58 | 66 |
| 59 | 52 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1-3 | 372 |
| 4 | 378 |
| 5 | 73 |
| 6-12 | 137 |
| 13-15 | 144 |
| 16 | 543 |
| 17 | 51 |
| 18-21 | 144 |
| 22, 23 | 52 |
| 24, 25 | 51 |
| 26 | 144 |
| 27, 28 | 51 |
| 29 | 543 |
| 30 | 51 |
| 31 | 178 |
| 32 | 143 |
| 33 | 541 |
| 34 | 665 |
| 35-37 | 43 |
| 38 | 67 |
| 39, 40 | 372 |
| 41 | 521 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1-5 | 625 |
| 6 | 50 |
| 7-11 | 74 |
| 12, 13 | 393 |
| 14 | 74 |
| 15 | 67 |
| 16 | 74 |
| 17, 18 | 67 |
| 19-21 | 51 |
| 22, 23 | 47 |
| 24 | 50 |
| 25 | 42 |
| 26 | 119 |
| 27-29 | 570 |
| 30 | 63 |
| 31 | 52 |
| 32 | 69 |
| 33 | 63 |
| 34 | 148 |
| 35 | 11 |
| 36 | 63 |
| 37, 38 | 42 |
| 39, 40 | 52 |
| 41 | 34 |
| 42 | 541 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1-4 | 369 |
| 5, 6 | 50 |
| 7, 8 | 52 |
| 9, 10 | 383 |
| 11-13 | 378 |
| 14 | 377 |
| 15 | 540 |
| 16 | 547 |
| 17 | 381 |
| 18, 19 | 380 |
| 20 | 50 |
| 21, 22 | 541 |
| 23, 24 | 679 |
| 25 | 66 |
| 26 | 542 |
| 27 | 541 |
| 28-30 | 53 |
| 31 | 358 |
| 32 | 541 |
| 33-37 | 68 |
| 38, 39 | 381 |
| 40 | 679 |
| 41, 42 | 122 |
| 43, 44 | 141 |
| 45 | 541 |
| 46 | 543 |
| 47, 48 | 51 |
| 49-52 | 36 |
| 53, 54 | 52 |
| 55 | 577 |
| 56 | 50 |
| 57 | 52 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1-3 | 53 |
| 4-6 | 529 |
| 7, 8 | 45 |
| 9 | 141 |
| 10 | 666 |
| 11 | 541 |
| 12-16 | 47 |
| 17-19 | 49 |
| 20-22 | 541 |
| 23 | 44 |
| 24 | 373 |
| 25 | 559 |
| 26 | 634 |
| 27 | 54 |
| 28-30 | 42 |
| 31 | 204 |
| 32-34 | 45 |
| 35, 36 | 73 |
| 37-41 | 543 |
| 42 | 665 |
| 43 | 516 |
| 44, 45 | 63 |
| 46 | 73 |
| 47, 48 | 680 |
| 49, 50 | 69 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1 | 67 |
| 2 | 54 |
| 3 | 66 |
| 4 | 69 |
| 5, 6 | 70 |
| 7 | 50 |
| 8, 9 | 656 |
| 10, 11 | 44 |
| 12 | 50 |
| 13 | 64 |
| 14, 15 | 627 |
| 16, 17 | 442 |
| 18 | 44 |
| 19 | 46 |
| 20 | 620 |
| 21-26 | 44 |
| 27-31 | 54 |
| 32 | 44 |
| 33 | 45 |
| 34, 35 | 546 |
| 36 | 45 |
| 37, 38 | 44 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1 | 542 |
| 2, 3 | 65 |
| 4, 5 | 50 |
| 6 | 71 |
| 7-9 | 63 |
| 10 | 69 |
| 11 | 63 |
| 12 | 542 |
| 13, 14 | 65 |
| 15 | 171 |
| 16, 17 | 30 |
| 18-20 | 71 |
| 21-23 | 171 |
| 24 | 69 |
| 25 | 65 |
| 26 | 30 |
| 27 | 65 |
| 28 | 69 |
| 29 | 46 |
| 30 | 204 |
| 31 | 69 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 73 |
| 3 | 10 |
| 4, 5 | 73 |
| 6 | 564 |
| 7 | 178 |
| 8 | 570 |
| 9 | 559 |
| 10 | 570 |
| 11 | 170 |
| 12 | 546 |
| 13 | 59 |
| 14 | 539 |
| 15 | 69 |
| 16 | 118 |
| 17 | 546 |
| 18 | 665 |
| 19 | 117 |
| 20, 21 | 663 |
| 22 | 516 |
| 23, 24 | 63 |
| 25 | 55 |
| 26 | 30 |
| 27 | 620 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1 | 672 |
| 2, 3 | 663 |
| 4 | 46 |
| 5, 6 | 50 |
| 7 | 65 |
| 8 | 31 |
| 9 | 543 |
| 10 | 45 |
| 11 | 204 |
| 12 | 151 |
| 13 | 31 |
| 14 | 65 |
| 15 | 69 |
| 16 | 45 |
| 17-19 | 50 |
| 20 | 672 |
| 21 | 428 |
| 22 | 677 |
| 23, 24 | 71 |
| 25 | 43 |
| 26, 27 | 71 |
| 28 | 66 |
| 29 | 43 |
| 30 | 67 |
| 31 | 541 |
| 32 | 45 |
| 33 | 104 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1 | 44 |
| 2 | 117 |
| 3 | 24 |
| 4 | 69 |
| 5 | 66 |
| 6 | 118 |
| 7, 8 | 69 |
| 9 | 117 |
| 10 | 63 |
| 11 | 71 |
| 12 | 119 |
| 13 | 65 |
| 14 | 665 |
| 15, 16 | 559 |
| 17 | 11 |
| 18 | 69 |
| 19 | 65 |
| 20 | 71 |
| 21-23 | 63 |
| 24 | 66 |
| 25 | 63 |
| 26 | 71 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1 | 47 |
| 2-5 | 54 |
| 6 | 55 |
| 7-9 | 54 |
| 10-14 | 55 |
| 15-17 | 526 |
| 18 | 407 |
| 19 | 55 |
| 20, 21 | 56 |
| 22, 23 | 57 |
| 24 | 55 |
| 25-27 | 526 |
| 28-30 | 55 |
| 31, 32 | 37 |
| 33-35 | 55 |
| 36-40 | 56 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1-3 | 57 |
| 4 | 56 |
| 5 | 57 |
| 6 | 56 |
| 7-9 | 55 |
| 10 | 56 |
| 11 | 37 |
| 12 | 56 |
| 13 | 55 |
| 14 | 57 |
| 15-17 | 57 |
| 18-24 | 58 |
| 25 | 53 |
| 26, 27 | 59 |
| 28, 29 | 58 |
| 30-42 | 59 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1 | 60 |
| 2 | 61 |
| 3-8 | 60 |
| 9 | 37 |
| 10 | 481 |
| 11-13 | 60 |
| 14-20 | 61 |
| 21 | 620 |
| 22 | 31 |
| 23 | 620 |
| 24-26 | 61 |
| 27 | 62 |
| 28 | 63 |
| 29 | 538 |
| 30 | 48 |
| 31 | 15 |
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1-4 | 62 |
| 5, 6 | 131 |
| 7, 8 | 395 |
| 9 11 | 131 |
| 12-14 | 62 |
| 15, 16 | 621 |
| 17 | 67 |
| 18, 19 | 46 |
| 20-22 | 677 |
| 23 | 50 |
| 24 | 11 |
| 25 | 48 |


---

## ACTS.


| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 1 |
| 2 | 2 |
| 3, 4 | 62 |
| 5-8 | 308 |
| 9-11 | 62 |
| 12 | 573 |
| 13, 14 | 186 |
| 15 | 308 |
| 16-19 | 53 |
| 20 | 54 |
| 21-26 | 621 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 578 |
| 2 | 142 |
| 3 | 127 |
| 4 | 135 |
| 5 | 308 |
| 6, 7 | 143 |
| 8-11 | 308 |
| 12 | 143 |
| 13-15 | 144 |
| 16-20 | 308 |
| 21 | 121 |
| 22, 23 | 59 |
| 24 | 60 |
| 25-31 | 37 |
| 32 | 60 |
| 33-36 | 62 |
| 37, 38 | 308 |
| 39 | 117 |
| 40-42 | 308 |
| 43 | 125 |
| 44-46 | 550 |
| 47 | 117 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1 | 656 |
| 2-5 | 372 |
| 6+ | 372 |
| +6-8 | 136 |
| 9 | 137 |
| 10, 11 | 143 |
| 12 | 124 |
| 13 | 57 |
| 14 | 56 |
| 15 | 66 |
| 16 | 124 |
| 17 | 308 |
| 18 | 37 |
| 19, 20 | 308 |
| 21 | 62 |
| 22, 23 | 38 |
| 24, 25 | 35 |
| 26 | 60 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 665 |
| 3 | 667 |
| 4 | 308 |
| 5-7 | 665 |
| 8 | 31 |
| 9, 10 | 124 |
| 11 | 73 |
| 12 | 72 |
| 13 | 560 |
| 14 | 144 |
| 15 | 665 |
| 16, 17 | 144 |
| 18 | 665 |
| 19, 20 | 669 |
| 21, 22 | 144 |
| 23 | 669 |
| 24 | 94 |
| 25, 26 | 36 |
| 27, 28 | 37 |
| 29, 30 | 669 |
| 31 | 31 |
| 32 | 550 |
| 33 | 60 |
| 34-37 | 550 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1, 2 | 550 |
| 3, 4 | 30 |
| 5 | 138 |
| 6 | 381 |
| 7-9 | 526 |
| 10 | 138 |
| 11 | 143 |
| 12 | 125 |
| 13, 14 | 308 |
| 15, 16 | 125 |
| 17 | 665 |
| 18 | 667 |
| 19 | 141 |
| 20, 21 | 673 |
| 22, 23 | 141 |
| 24, 25 | 671 |
| 26 | 668 |
| 27, 28 | 665 |
| 29 | 455 |
| 30 | 60 |
| 31 | 65 |
| 32 | 31 |
| 33 | 666 |
| 34, 35 | 668 |
| 36, 37 | 46 |
| 38, 39 | 102 |
| 40 | 665 |
| 41, 42 | 671 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1-6 | 623 |
| 7 | 308 |
| 8 | 125 |
| 9-13 | 666 |
| 14 | 308 |
| 15 | 200 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1 | 667 |
| 2-5 | 231 |
| 6 | 232 |
| 7 | 234 |
| 8 | 654 |
| 9, 10 | 103 |
| 11 | 364 |
| 12 | 233 |
| 13 | 314 |
| 14, 15 | 233 |
| 16 | 381 |
| 17 | 285 |
| 18, 19 | 233 |
| 20, 21 | 429 |
| 22 29 | 314 |
| 30 | 127 |
| 31 | 20 |
| 32 | 16 |
| 33 | 193 |
| 34 | 234 |
| 35, 36 | 236 |
| 37 | 38 |
| 38, 39 | 198 |
| 40, 41 | 89 |
| 42 | 80 |
| 43 | 89 |
| 44-47 | 591 |
| 48, 49 | 25 |
| 50 | 94 |
| 51 | 31 |
| 52 | 59 |
| 53 | 201 |
| 54 | 665 |
| 55, 56 | 62 |
| 57, 58 | 667 |
| 59, 60 | 67 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1 | 667 |
| 2 | 380 |
| 3 | 667 |
| 4 | 671 |
| 5 | 348 |
| 6-8 | 143 |
| 9-11 | 68 |
| 12-14 | 348 |
| 15 | 30 |
| 16 | 31 |
| 17 | 348 |
| 18 | 31 |
| 19, 20 | 32 |
| 21, 22 | 536 |
| 23 | 514 |
| 24 | 189 |
| 25 | 348 |
| 26 | 202 |
| 27 | 450 |
| 28 | 10 |
| 29 | 348 |
| 30 | 10 |
| 31 | 9 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 32-35 | 36 |
| 36, 37 | 348 |
| 38 | 655 |
| 39, 40 | 140 |

**Chap. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 665 |
| 2 | 667 |
| 3 | 126 |
| 4-7 | 142 |
| 8, 9 | 135 |
| 10-12 | 160 |
| 13 | 663 |
| 14 | 667 |
| 15 | 348 |
| 16 | 663 |
| 17 | 138 |
| 18 | 655 |
| 19 | 359 |
| 20 | 309 |
| 21 | 670 |
| 22 | 309 |
| 23-25 | 668 |
| 26-28 | 348 |
| 29, 30 | 668 |
| 31 | 308 |
| 32-34 | 137 |
| 35 | 144 |
| 36, 37 | 379 |
| 38, 39 | 380 |
| 40, 41 | 141 |
| 42 | 144 |
| 43 | 468 |

**Chap. X.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 441 |
| 3, 4+ | 200 |
| +4 | 179 |
| 5, 6 | 408 |
| 7 | 441 |
| 8 | 349 |
| 9 | 179 |
| 10-16 | 160 |
| 17, 18 | 349 |
| 19, 20 | 31 |
| 21-24 | 349 |
| 25, 26 | 86 |
| 27-29 | 349 |
| 30 | 200 |
| 31 | 179 |
| 32, 33 | 349 |
| 34, 35 | 29 |
| 36 | 64 |
| 37 | 34 |
| 38 | 69 |
| 39 | 57 |
| 40, 41 | 62 |
| 42 | 66 |
| 43 | 542 |
| 44, 45 | 31 |
| 46-48 | 655 |

**Chap. XI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 349 |
| 4-8 | 160 |
| 9-14 | 349 |
| 15, 16 | 31 |
| 17, 18 | 349 |
| 19, 20 | 671 |
| 21-23 | 349 |
| 24 | 31 |
| 25, 26 | 349 |
| 27, 28 | 148 |
| 29, 30 | 550 |

**Chap. XII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 668 |
| 3, 4 | 667 |
| 5 | 186 |
| 6 | 470 |
| 7-11 | 141 |
| 12 | 186 |
| 13, 14 | 673 |
| 15 | 202 |
| 16, 17 | 673 |
| 18, 19 | 470 |
| 20, 21 | 450 |
| 22 | 87 |
| 23 | 138 |
| 24, 25 | 349 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 622 |
| 2 | 30 |
| 3 | 621 |
| 4 | 30 |
| 5 | 309 |
| 6 | 83 |
| 7 | 349 |
| 8 | 88 |
| 9 | 31 |
| 10 | 202 |
| 11 | 135 |
| 12 | 144 |
| 13, 14 | 309 |
| 15 | 604 |
| 16 | 309 |
| 17 | 236 |
| 18 | 241 |
| 19 | 218 |
| 20 | 254 |
| 21 | 259 |
| 22 | 260 |
| 23 | 40 |
| 24 | 34 |
| 25 | 33 |
| 26 | 309 |
| 27 | 57 |
| 28, 29 | 308 |
| 30 | 60 |
| 31 | 62 |
| 32, 33 | 37 |
| 34, 35 | 62 |
| 36 | 381 |
| 37 | 60 |
| 38, 39 | 70 |
| 40, 41 | 310 |
| 42-45 | 309 |
| 46, 47 | 310 |
| 48 | 117 |
| 49 | 310 |
| 50 | 667 |
| 51 | 668 |
| 52 | 31 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 309 |
| 2 | 666 |
| 3 | 125 |
| 4-7 | 671 |
| 8-10 | 137 |
| 11 | 86 |
| 12 | 85 |
| 13-16 | 86 |
| 17 | 96 |
| 18 | 87 |
| 19, 20 | 141 |
| 21 | 350 |
| 22 | 663 |
| 23 | 623 |
| 24-28 | 350 |

**Chap. XV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-17 | 350 |
| 18 | 25 |
| 19, 20 | 350 |
| 21 | 604 |
| 22-27 | 350 |
| 28 | 30 |
| 29 | 350 |
| 30, 31 | 15 |
| 32 | 150 |
| 33-40 | 350 |
| 41 | 351 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 351 |
| 6-8 | 31 |
| 9, 10 | 160 |
| 11-13 | 351 |
| 14, 15 | 635 |
| 16-18 | 87 |
| 19-21 | 664 |
| 22-24 | 667 |
| 25 | 179 |
| 26 | 121 |
| 27-31 | 540 |
| 32 | 535 |
| 33 | 655 |
| 34 | 541 |
| 35-40 | 344 |

**Chap. XVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 309 |
| 3 | 37 |
| 4 | 309 |
| 5-8 | 666 |
| 9, 10 | 309 |
| 11 | 10 |
| 12 | 309 |
| 13 | 666 |
| 14, 15 | 351 |
| 16, 17 | 85 |
| 18 | 678 |
| 19-21 | 351 |
| 22, 23 | 85 |
| 24, 25 | 24 |
| 26 | 116 |
| 27 | 25 |
| 28 | 4 |
| 29 | 75 |
| 30, 31 | 680 |
| 32 | 678 |
| 33, 34 | 351 |

**Chap. XVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 309 |
| 3 | 408 |
| 4 | 309 |
| 5, 6 | 310 |
| 7 | 186 |
| 8 | 351 |
| 9 | 160 |
| 10, 11 | 351 |
| 12-17 | 309 |
| 18 | 351 |
| 19 | 309 |
| 20, 21 | 578 |
| 22, 23 | 351 |
| 24, 25 | 622 |
| 26 | 9 |
| 27 | 622 |
| 28 | 11 |

**Chap. XIX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 655 |
| 2 | 31 |
| 3-5 | 655 |
| 6, 7 | 622 |
| 8-10 | 309 |
| 11, 12 | 125 |
| 13-17 | 88 |
| 18-20 | 89 |
| 21, 22 | 351 |
| 23-28 | 85 |
| 29-33 | 351 |
| 34-37 | 85 |
| 38-41 | 351 |

**Chap. XX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 309 |
| 3-5 | 310 |
| 6 | 578 |
| 7, 8 | 574 |
| 9-12 | 141 |
| 13-16 | 642 |
| 17-21 | 351 |
| 22, 23 | 663 |
| 24 | 669 |
| 25 | 351 |
| 26, 27 | 10 |
| 28 | 63 |
| 29-31 | 626 |
| 32 | 190 |
| 33, 34 | 625 |
| 35 | 552 |
| 36 | 180 |
| 37, 38 | 351 |

**Chap. XXI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 351 |
| 2, 3 | 352 |
| 4 | 148 |
| 5-7 | 352 |
| 8 | 481 |
| 9 | 156 |
| 10, 11 | 148 |
| 12, 13 | 669 |
| 14 | 101 |
| 15-19 | 352 |
| 20 | 308 |
| 21, 22 | 309 |
| 23-36 | 352 |
| 37-40 | 348 |

**Chap. XXII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 348 |
| 4, 5 | 668 |
| 6 | 126 |
| 7, 8 | 670 |
| 9 | 142 |
| 10 | 348 |
| 11-13 | 138 |
| 14 | 62 |
| 15, 16 | 348 |
| 17, 18 | 160 |
| 19, 20 | 667 |
| 21 | 348 |
| 22, 23 | 665 |
| 24 | 667 |
| 25-29 | 344 |
| 30 | 669 |

**Chap. XXIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 669 |
| 6-8 | 678 |
| 9 | 201 |
| 10 | 678 |
| 11 | 160 |
| 12, 22 | 666 |
| 23, 31 | 470 |
| 32-35 | 352 |

**Chap. XXIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-13 | 352 |
| 14, 15 | 678 |
| 16-20 | 352 |
| 21-27 | 353 |

**Chap. XXV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-18 | 353 |
| 19 | 60 |
| 20-27 | 353 |

**Chap. XXVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-5 | 348 |
| 6-8 | 678 |
| 9 | 664 |
| 10 | 668 |
| 11 | 665 |
| 12, 13 | 126 |
| 14, 15 | 142 |
| 16-18 | 348 |
| 19, 20 | 309 |
| 21 | 666 |
| 22 | 35 |
| 23 | 37 |
| 24-26 | 353 |
| 27 | 152 |
| 28-32 | 353 |

**Chap. XXVII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 353 |
| 3-6 | 354 |
| 7-12 | 411 |
| 13-20 | 412 |
| 21-26 | 411 |
| 27-32 | 412 |
| 33, 34 | 359 |
| 35 | 183 |
| 36 | 359 |
| 37-44 | 412 |

**Chap. XXVIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 354 |
| 3-6 | 138 |
| 7 | 481 |
| 8 | 136 |
| 9 | 125 |
| 10 | 481 |
| 11 | 85 |
| 12-16 | 354 |
| 17-22 | 309 |
| 23 | 9 |
| 24 | 309 |
| 25-29 | 310 |
| 30, 31 | 625 |

---

**ROMANS.**

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 10 |
| 3 | 40 |
| 4 | 60 |
| 5 | 348 |
| 6 | 117 |
| 7 | 2 |
| 8 | 175 |
| 9-12 | 627 |
| 13-15 | 349 |
| 16 | 15 |
| 17 | 544 |
| 18 | 532 |
| 19, 20 | 23 |
| 21-23 | 75 |
| 24 | 518 |
| 25 | 75 |
| 26, 27 | 518 |
| 28 | 532 |
| 29-32 | 516 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 522 |
| 2, 3 | 29 |
| 4 | 30 |
| 5 | 538 |
| 6 | 29 |
| 7-9 | 112 |
| 10 | 354 |
| 11 | 29 |
| 12 | 516 |
| 13 | 539 |
| 14, 15 | 516 |
| 16 | 66 |
| 17-19 | 232 |
| 20, 21 | 526 |
| 22, 23 | 527 |
| 24 | 530 |
| 25-29 | 545 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 15 |
| 3-6 | 29 |
| 7, 8 | 120 |
| 9-15 | 516 |
| 16-18 | 517 |
| 19, 20 | 516 |
| 21, 22 | 544 |
| 23 | 516 |
| 24-26 | 70 |
| 27, 28 | 544 |
| 29 | 354 |
| 30 | 545 |
| 31 | 540 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 539 |
| 3 | 544 |
| 4 | 539 |
| 5, 6 | 544 |
| 7-12 | 545 |
| 13 | 541 |
| 14, 15 | 544 |
| 16-18 | 545 |
| 19-21 | 541 |
| 22 | 544 |
| 23-25 | 70 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 544 |
| 2 | 542 |
| 3, 4 | 669 |
| 5 | 31 |
| 6-11 | 70 |
| 12-14 | 516 |
| 15-20 | 534 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 535 |
| 3-5 | 655 |
| 6 | 535 |
| 7 | 378 |
| 8-10 | 62 |
| 11-13 | 535 |
| 14 | 542 |
| 15 | 545 |
| 16-18 | 569 |
| 19 | 514 |
| 20-22 | 569 |
| 23 | 685 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 544 |
| 2, 3 | 461 |
| 4 | 541 |
| 5, 6 | 535 |
| 7-11 | 516 |
| 12 | 10 |
| 13 | 516 |
| 14-25 | 562 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1-3 | 70 |
| 4 | 545 |
| 5, 6 | 564 |
| 7, 8 | 514 |
| 9, 10 | 71 |
| 11 | 60 |
| 12, 13 | 559 |
| 14 | 546 |
| 15 | 545 |
| 16, 17 | 546 |
| 18 | 670 |
| 19-22 | 682 |
| 23 | 680 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 24, 25 | 169 |
| 26, 27 | 30 |
| 28 | 117 |
| 29 | 118 |
| 30, 31 | 118 |
| 32 | 571 |
| 33 | 544 |
| 34 | 71 |
| 35 | 570 |
| 36 | 668 |
| 37–39 | 570 |

**Chap. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 312 |
| 4 | 117 |
| 5 | 63 |
| 6–9 | 354 |
| 10–16 | 118 |
| 17, 18 | 120 |
| 19–21 | 101 |
| 22 | 119 |
| 23, 24 | 118 |
| 25, 26 | 354 |
| 27–29 | 118 |
| 30–32 | 354 |
| 33 | 73 |

**Chap. X.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 312 |
| 2 | 560 |
| 3, 4 | 544 |
| 5 | 539 |
| 6–8 | 535 |
| 9, 10 | 538 |
| 11 | 121 |
| 12 | 354 |
| 13 | 121 |
| 14, 15 | 624 |
| 16 | 543 |
| 17 | 15 |
| 18–20 | 354 |
| 21 | 529 |

**Chap. XI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 662 |
| 4, 5 | 118 |
| 6 | 544 |
| 7, 8 | 119 |
| 9–15 | 312 |
| 16 | 561 |
| 17–22 | 354 |
| 23–28 | 312 |
| 29 | 570 |
| 30–32 | 312 |
| 33, 34 | 23 |
| 35, 36 | 24 |

**Chap. XII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 560 |
| 2 | 559 |
| 3 | 556 |
| 4, 5 | 74 |
| 6 | 623 |
| 7 | 624 |
| 8 | 551 |
| 9, 10 | 546 |
| 11 | 397 |
| 12 | 179 |
| 13 | 549 |
| 14 | 554 |
| 15, 16 | 552 |
| 17 | 524 |
| 18 | 553 |
| 19 | 524 |
| 20, 21 | 554 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 455 |
| 8–10 | 546 |
| 11 | 678 |
| 12, 13 | 559 |
| 14 | 561 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 569 |
| 4 | 522 |
| 5, 6 | 571 |
| 7 | 627 |
| 8 | 100 |
| 9 | 64 |
| 10 | 66 |
| 11, 12 | 680 |
| 13–19 | 553 |
| 20, 21 | 528 |
| 22 | 540 |
| 23 | 514 |

**Chap. XV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 553 |
| 3 | 67 |
| 4 | 15 |
| 5–7 | 547 |
| 8 | 29 |
| 9–12 | 354 |
| 13 | 191 |
| 14, 15 | 566 |
| 16 | 349 |
| 17 | 521 |
| 18–21 | 354 |
| 22–24 | 547 |
| 25, 26 | 550 |
| 27 | 551 |
| 28, 29 | 547 |
| 30–32 | 189 |
| 33 | 191 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 623 |
| 3–15 | 549 |
| 16 | 657 |
| 17, 18 | 547 |
| 19 | 168 |
| 20 | 204 |
| 21–23 | 549 |
| 24 | 191 |
| 25–27 | 26 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

## 1. CORINTHIANS.

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 2 |
| 3 | 549 |
| 4–6 | 65 |
| 7 | 678 |
| 8 | 570 |
| 9 | 29 |
| 10–13 | 547 |
| 14–16 | 655 |
| 17, 18 | 620 |
| 19–22 | 529 |
| 23 | 625 |
| 24 | 67 |
| 25 | 565 |
| 26–29 | 118 |
| 30 | 65 |
| 31 | 170 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 10 |
| 2 | 625 |
| 3–5 | 10 |
| 6 | 520 |
| 7 | 116 |
| 8 | 64 |
| 9 | 171 |
| 10–12 | 23 |
| 13 | 10 |
| 14–16 | 23 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 547 |
| 6, 7 | 627 |
| 8 | 539 |
| 9, 10 | 625 |
| 11 | 73 |
| 12–15 | 680 |
| 16, 17 | 30 |
| 18–20 | 520 |
| 21, 22 | 568 |
| 23 | 69 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 440 |
| 3 | 522 |
| 4, 5 | 101 |
| 6 | 627 |
| 7 | 117 |
| 8 | 627 |
| 9 | 663 |
| 10 | 627 |
| 11 | 663 |
| 12, 13 | 669 |
| 14–16 | 627 |
| 17 | 622 |
| 18, 19 | 626 |
| 20 | 556 |
| 21 | 626 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 464 |
| 2–5 | 204 |
| 6 | 563 |
| 7, 8 | 578 |
| 9–13 | 517 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 547 |
| 8 | 528 |
| 9, 10 | 533 |
| 11 | 544 |
| 12 | 569 |
| 13+ | 360 |
| +13 | 518 |
| 14 | 61 |
| 15–18 | 518 |
| 19, 20 | 30 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 414 |
| 3–6 | 423 |
| 7–9 | 414 |
| 10–17 | 418 |
| 18, 19 | 654 |
| 20 | 557 |
| 21–24 | 439 |
| 25–29 | 414 |
| 30, 31 | 376 |
| 32, 33 | 414 |
| 34, 35 | 423 |
| 36–38 | 414 |
| 39 | 424 |
| 40 | 10 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 569 |
| 2 | 556 |
| 3 | 171 |
| 4–6 | 24 |
| 7–11 | 569 |
| 12 | 63 |
| 13 | 528 |

**Chap. IX.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 62 |
| 2–15 | 625 |
| 16–18 | 624 |
| 19–23 | 553 |
| 24–27 | 559 |

**Chap. X.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 654 |
| 3, 4 | 73 |
| 5 | 239 |
| 6 | 559 |
| 7 | 75 |
| 8 | 518 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10 | 531 |
| 11 | 15 |
| 12 | 564 |
| 13 | 120 |
| 14 | 75 |
| 15 | 566 |
| 16–18 | 656 |
| 19–21 | 205 |
| 22 | 21 |
| 23 | 570 |
| 24 | 528 |
| 25 | 569 |
| 26 | 98 |
| 27 | 569 |
| 28, 29 | 570 |
| 30 | 183 |
| 31 | 560 |
| 32, 33 | 553 |

**Chap. XI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 656 |
| 3 | 69 |
| 4–7 | 367 |
| 8, 9 | 424 |
| 10 | 202 |
| 11, 12 | 414 |
| 13 | 367 |
| 14, 15 | 357 |
| 16 | 523 |
| 17, 18 | 626 |
| 19 | 120 |
| 20–34 | 656 |

**Chap. XII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 565 |
| 2 | 85 |
| 3, 4 | 31 |
| 5 | 624 |
| 6 | 564 |
| 7–10 | 31 |
| 11 | 30 |
| 12 | 74 |
| 13 | 655 |
| 14–26 | 355 |
| 27 | 74 |
| 28–30 | 624 |
| 31 | 528 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–11 | 546 |
| 12 | 684 |
| 13 | 546 |

**Chap. XIV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 546 |
| 2–6 | 621 |
| 7 | 483 |
| 8 | 493 |
| 9–11 | 624 |
| 12 | 560 |
| 13–19 | 624 |
| 20 | 566 |
| 21–25 | 624 |
| 26–28 | 626 |
| 29–32 | 621 |
| 33 | 120 |
| 34, 35 | 626 |
| 36, 37 | 10 |
| 38, 39 | 621 |
| 40 | 626 |

**Chap. XV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 10 |
| 3 | 70 |
| 4 | 37 |
| 5 | 61 |
| 6–8 | 62 |
| 9–11 | 621 |
| 12 | 678 |
| 13–23 | 679 |
| 24 | 69 |
| 25 | 64 |
| 26 | 679 |
| 27, 28 | 69 |
| 29–32 | 679 |
| 33 | 4 |
| 34 | 519 |
| 35–38 | 679 |
| 39 | 394 |
| 40, 41 | 382 |
| 42–46 | 679 |
| 47–49 | 66 |
| 50–56 | 679 |
| 57 | 174 |
| 58 | 559 |

**Chap. XVI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 574 |
| 3, 4 | 550 |
| 5–8 | 642 |
| 9 | 663 |
| 10–12 | 622 |
| 13 | 559 |
| 14 | 546 |
| 15–18 | 547 |
| 19 | 549 |
| 20 | 657 |
| 21 | 549 |
| 22 | 194 |
| 23, 24 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

## 2 CORINTHIANS.

**Chap. I.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 191 |
| 3–7 | 106 |
| 8 | 663 |
| 9, 10 | 673 |
| 11 | 189 |
| 12 | 567 |
| 13 | 11 |
| 14–16 | 625 |
| 17 | 525 |
| 18 | 626 |
| 19, 20 | 65 |
| 21 | 624 |
| 22 | 31 |
| 23 | 547 |
| 24 | 542 |

**Chap. II.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–10 | 627 |
| 11 | 562 |
| 12, 13 | 548 |
| 14 | 174 |
| 15–17 | 624 |

**Chap. III.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 624 |
| 2, 3 | 8 |
| 4, 5 | 564 |
| 6 | 349 |
| 7–11 | 624 |
| 12–16 | 312 |
| 17 | 569 |
| 18 | 570 |

**Chap. IV.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 626 |
| 3 | 119 |
| 4 | 203 |
| 5 | 625 |
| 6 | 94 |
| 7 | 627 |
| 8, 9 | 669 |
| 10–12 | 668 |
| 13 | 541 |
| 14 | 61 |
| 15 | 560 |
| 16 | 568 |
| 17, 18 | 684 |

**Chap. V.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–4 | 683 |
| 5 | 31 |
| 6 | 684 |
| 7 | 541 |
| 8, 9 | 676 |
| 10 | 66 |
| 11 | 625 |
| 12, 13 | 627 |
| 14, 15 | 534 |
| 16 | 62 |
| 17 | 535 |
| 18, 19 | 70 |
| 20 | 624 |
| 21 | 70 |

**Chap. VI.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 564 |
| 2 | 537 |
| 3 | 627 |
| 4, 5 | 663 |
| 6, 7 | 627 |
| 8 | 665 |
| 9 | 663 |
| 10 | 568 |
| 11–13 | 548 |
| 14 | 421 |
| 15, 16 | 75 |
| 17 | 421 |
| 18 | 434 |

**Chap. VII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 561 |
| 2 | 567 |
| 3, 4 | 548 |
| 5 | 663 |
| 6, 7 | 548 |
| 8 | 11 |
| 9, 10 | 536 |
| 11 | 560 |
| 12, 13 | 548 |
| 14 | 521 |
| 15, 16 | 548 |

**Chap. VIII.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1–6 | 550 |
| 7 | 551 |
| 8 | 549 |
| 9 | 70 |
| 10–12 | 551 |
| 13–17 | 549 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 18, 19 | 622 |
| 20–23 | 549 |
| 24 | 550 |

**Chap. IX.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–7 | 551 |
| 8, 9 | 552 |
| 10, 11 | 551 |
| 12–14 | 552 |
| 15 | 174 |

**Chap. X.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 627 |
| 3–6 | 562 |
| 7, 8 | 621 |
| 9–11 | 11 |
| 12–16 | 621 |
| 17, 18 | 521 |

**Chap. XI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 521 |
| 2 | 421 |
| 3 | 562 |
| 4 | 627 |
| 5, 6 | 631 |
| 7–9 | 635 |
| 10, 11 | 521 |
| 12, 13 | 626 |
| 14, 15 | 203 |
| 16–19 | 521 |
| 20 | 669 |
| 21 | 521 |
| 22 | 232 |
| 23–25 | 667 |
| 26, 27 | 663 |
| 28 | 627 |
| 29, 30 | 560 |
| 31 | 567 |
| 32 | 668 |
| 33 | 668 |

**Chap. XII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 160 |
| 6 | 521 |
| 7 | 562 |
| 8, 9+ | 67 |
| +9, 10 | 65 |
| 11, 12 | 621 |
| 13–18 | 625 |
| 19 | 628 |
| 20 | 553 |
| 21 | 538 |

**Chap. XIII.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 626 |
| 3 | 71 |
| 4 | 61 |
| 5–7 | 119 |
| 8 | 626 |
| 9 | 561 |
| 10 | 626 |
| 11 | 561 |
| 12 | 657 |
| 13 | 549 |
| 14 | 32 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

---

**GALATIANS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 2 |
| 3 | 64 |
| 4, 5 | 67 |
| 6, 7 | 563 |
| 8, 9 | 194 |
| 10 | 626 |
| 11, 12 | 10 |
| 13, 14 | 663 |
| 15, 16 | 118 |
| 17, 18 | 621 |
| 19 | 68 |
| 20–22 | 621 |
| 23, 24 | 670 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 621 |
| 2 | 626 |
| 3–5 | 627 |
| 6 | 29 |
| 7–9 | 348 |
| 10 | 550 |
| 11–13 | 525 |
| 14 | 350 |
| 15 | 515 |
| 16, 17 | 70 |
| 18 | 527 |
| 19 | 544 |
| 20, 21 | 70 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–5 | 563 |
| 6 | 544 |
| 7–9 | 541 |
| 10 | 539 |
| 11, 12 | 544 |
| 13 | 70 |
| 14 | 354 |
| 15 | 534 |
| 16 | 35 |
| 17 | 233 |
| 18 | 534 |
| 19 | 201 |
| 20 | 24 |
| 21 | 544 |
| 22 | 516 |
| 23–25 | 542 |
| 26 | 546 |
| 27 | 655 |
| 28, 29 | 354 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 569 |
| 4 | 63 |
| 5–7 | 546 |
| 8 | 85 |
| 9–11 | 571 |
| 12–16 | 626 |
| 17, 18 | 560 |
| 19, 20 | 563 |
| 21–23 | 544 |
| 24, 25 | 534 |
| 26, 27 | 683 |
| 28 | 541 |
| 29 | 663 |
| 30 | 313 |
| 31 | 314 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 569 |
| 2–6 | 544 |
| 7–10 | 563 |
| 11, 12 | 654 |
| 13 | 570 |
| 14 | 546 |
| 15 | 523 |
| 16 | 562 |
| 17 | 514 |
| 18 | 564 |
| 19–21 | 517 |
| 22, 23 | 31 |
| 24 | 559 |
| 25 | 562 |
| 26 | 523 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 553 |
| 3 | 521 |
| 4, 5 | 539 |
| 6 | 625 |
| 7, 8 | 635 |
| 9 | 571 |
| 10 | 560 |
| 11 | 8 |
| 12, 13 | 544 |
| 14–16 | 545 |
| 17 | 624 |
| 18 | 64 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

---

**EPHESIANS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 191 |
| 3 | 174 |
| 4–6 | 118 |
| 7, 8 | 70 |
| 9, 10 | 71 |
| 11, 12 | 118 |
| 13, 14 | 31 |
| 15, 16 | 543 |
| 17 | 23 |
| 18 | 565 |
| 19 | 541 |
| 20 | 62 |
| 21 | 68 |
| 22 | 64 |
| 23 | 66 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 535 |
| 2 | 204 |
| 3 | 515 |
| 4–6 | 71 |
| 7 | 70 |
| 8 | 538 |
| 9 | 544 |
| 10 | 118 |
| 11, 12 | 654 |
| 13–16 | 70 |
| 17 | 354 |
| 18 | 32 |
| 19 | 546 |
| 20, 21 | 73 |
| 22 | 32 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 349 |
| 3 | 10 |
| 4 | 15 |
| 5, 6 | 354 |
| 7, 8 | 349 |
| 9 | 65 |
| 10, 11 | 116 |
| 12 | 71 |
| 13 | 669 |
| 14, 15 | 63 |
| 16 | 31 |
| 17 | 538 |
| 18, 19 | 65 |
| 20, 21 | 27 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 557 |
| 3 | 553 |
| 4–6 | 32 |
| 7 | 65 |
| 8–10 | 62 |
| 11, 12 | 624 |
| 13, 14 | 561 |
| 15 | 74 |
| 16 | 71 |
| 17 | 559 |
| 18 | 519 |
| 19 | 517 |
| 20–25 | 535 |
| 26 | 522 |
| 27 | 203 |
| 28 | 397 |
| 29 | 555 |
| 30 | 31 |
| 31 | 523 |
| 32 | 554 |

**Chap. V.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 546 |
| 2 | 70 |
| 3–7 | 517 |
| 8 | 566 |
| 9 | 564 |
| 10–12 | 517 |
| 13, 14 | 535 |
| 15–17 | 566 |
| 18 | 364 |
| 19 | 657 |
| 20 | 174 |
| 21 | 556 |
| 22–24 | 424 |
| 25–27 | 70 |
| 28 | 424 |
| 29, 30 | 74 |
| 31–33 | 424 |

**Chap. VI.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1–3 | 431 |
| 4 | 430 |
| 5–7 | 440 |
| 8 | 29 |
| 9 | 440 |
| 10 | 562 |
| 11, 12 | 203 |
| 13–17 | 562 |
| 18 | 179 |
| 19, 20 | 189 |
| 21, 22 | 548 |
| 23, 24 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**PHILIPPIANS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 191 |
| 3–5 | 190 |
| 6 | 570 |
| 7 | 670 |
| 8 | 548 |
| 9 | 570 |
| 10 | 561 |
| 11 | 570 |
| 12–14 | 670 |
| 15–18 | 627 |
| 19–26 | 628 |
| 27 | 548 |
| 28 | 669 |
| 29, 30 | 670 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 547 |
| 3 | 556 |
| 4 | 528 |
| 5 | 70 |
| 6 | 64 |
| 7–9 | 68 |
| 10 | 67 |
| 11 | 64 |
| 12 | 121 |
| 13 | 570 |
| 14 | 531 |
| 15 | 561 |
| 16 | 677 |
| 17, 18 | 669 |
| 19–24 | 548 |
| 25 | 622 |
| 26 | 369 |
| 27, 28 | 373 |
| 29, 30 | 548 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 170 |
| 2, 3 | 654 |
| 4, 5 | 232 |
| 6 | 560 |
| 7–9 | 544 |
| 10 | 61 |
| 11 | 680 |
| 12–14 | 562 |
| 15, 16 | 570 |
| 17 | 561 |
| 18 | 564 |
| 19 | 533 |
| 20 | 677 |
| 21 | 66 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 560 |
| 2 | 547 |
| 3 | 118 |
| 4 | 170 |
| 5 | 678 |
| 6 | 177 |
| 7 | 568 |
| 8 | 558 |
| 9, 10 | 550 |
| 11, 12 | 557 |
| 13 | 65 |
| 14–18 | 550 |
| 19 | 106 |
| 20 | 173 |
| 21, 22 | 549 |
| 23 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

---

**COLOSSIANS.**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 2 |
| 3 | 190 |
| 4 | 548 |
| 5 | 169 |
| 6 | 570 |
| 7, 8 | 628 |
| 9 | 190 |
| 10 | 23 |
| 11 | 557 |
| 12, 13 | 174 |
| 14 | 70 |
| 15 | 64 |
| 16, 17 | 65 |
| 18 | 74 |
| 19 | 64 |
| 20 | 70 |
| 21, 22 | 561 |
| 23 | 564 |
| 24 | 669 |
| 25–27 | 349 |
| 28, 29 | 561 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 548 |
| 2 | 568 |
| 3 | 67 |
| 4 | 560 |
| 5 | 548 |
| 6, 7 | 560 |
| 8 | 11 |
| 9 | 64 |
| 10 | 67 |
| 11 | 654 |
| 12 | 655 |
| 13 | 535 |
| 14, 15 | 70 |
| 16, 17 | 571 |
| 18 | 86 |
| 19 | 560 |
| 20–23 | 654 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 62 |
| 2 | 559 |
| 3, 4 | 677 |
| 5–7 | 559 |
| 8 | 530 |
| 9–11 | 535 |
| 12 | 552 |
| 13 | 554 |
| 14 | 547 |
| 15 | 553 |
| 16 | 657 |
| 17 | 71 |
| 18, 19 | 424 |
| 20 | 431 |
| 21 | 430 |
| 22–24 | 440 |
| 25 | 29 |

**Chap. IV.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 440 |
| 2 | 177 |
| 3, 4 | 189 |
| 5 | 566 |
| 6 | 555 |
| 7–11 | 548 |
| 12 | 561 |
| 13 | 560 |
| 14 | 373 |
| 15 | 549 |
| 16 | 9 |
| 17, 18 | 549 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

---

**1 THESSALONIANS**

**Chap. I.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 190 |
| 3 | 548 |
| 4, 5 | 118 |
| 6–8 | 561 |
| 9 | 85 |
| 10 | 678 |

**Chap. II.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 626 |
| 3 | 627 |
| 4 | 26 |
| 5–8 | 627 |
| 9 | 625 |
| 10, 11 | 627 |
| 12 | 560 |
| 13 | 10 |
| 14, 15 | 663 |
| 16 | 665 |
| 17 | 548 |
| 18 | 203 |
| 19, 20 | 677 |

**Chap. III.**

| | |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 622 |
| 3, 4 | 668 |
| 5 | 560 |
| 6–9 | 548 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 10–12 | 190 |
| 13 | 561 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 570 |
| 2 | 167 |
| 3–5 | 518 |
| 6 | 409 |
| 7 | 410 |
| 8 | 31 |
| 9 | 547 |
| 10 | 548 |
| 11, 12 | 397 |
| 13–18 | 679 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–4 | 677 |
| 5 | 566 |
| 6 | 558 |
| 7 | 366 |
| 8 | 562 |
| 9 | 72 |
| 10 | 71 |
| 11 | 553 |
| 12, 13 | 623 |
| 14 | 557 |
| 15 | 524 |
| 16 | 170 |
| 17 | 177 |
| 18 | 174 |
| 19 | 31 |
| 20 | 152 |
| 21, 22 | 560 |
| 23, 24 | 678 |
| 25 | 189 |
| 26 | 657 |
| 27 | 9 |
| 28 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**2 THESSALONIANS.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 191 |
| 3 | 570 |
| 4, 5 | 670 |
| 6–8 | 672 |
| 9, 10 | 683 |
| 11, 12 | 190 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1–7 | 678 |
| 8–10 | 677 |
| 11, 12 | 119 |
| 13, 14 | 118 |
| 15 | 560 |
| 16, 17 | 64 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1, 2 | 189 |
| 3 | 570 |
| 4 | 567 |
| 5 | 191 |
| 6 | 548 |
| 7–9 | 625 |
| 10–12 | 397 |
| 13 | 560 |
| 14, 15 | 553 |
| 16 | 191 |
| 17 | 549 |
| 18 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**1 TIMOTHY.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1, 2 | 2 |
| 3 | 622 |
| 4 | 626 |
| 5 | 547 |
| 6, 7 | 626 |
| 8–10 | 517 |
| 11 | 620 |
| 12 | 67 |
| 13 | 543 |
| 14 | 545 |
| 15 | 72 |
| 16 | 541 |
| 17 | 24 |
| 18 | 562 |
| 19 | 564 |
| 20 | 204 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 188 |
| 2 | 553 |
| 3, 4 | 534 |
| 5 | 24 |
| 6, 7 | 621 |
| 8 | 177 |
| 9, 10 | 366 |
| 11–14 | 424 |
| 15 | 428 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1–5 | 623 |
| 6 | 623 |
| 7–15 | 623 |
| 16 | 63 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 205 |
| 2 | 532 |
| 3 | 415 |
| 4, 5 | 183 |
| 6, 7 | 626 |
| 8 | 571 |
| 9, 10 | 534 |
| 11–14 | 622 |
| 15, 16 | 628 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1 | 553 |
| 2 | 518 |
| 3–7 | 433 |
| 8 | 424 |
| 9–13 | 433 |
| 14, 15 | 415 |
| 16 | 432 |
| 17 | 623 |
| 18 | 395 |
| 19–22 | 622 |
| 23 | 364 |
| 24, 25 | 680 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 440 |
| 3–5 | 626 |
| 6–8 | 557 |
| 9, 10 | 528 |
| 11 | 627 |
| 12 | 562 |
| 13 | 56 |
| 14 | 64 |
| 15, 16 | 25 |
| 17 | 474 |
| 18 | 551 |
| 19 | 552 |
| 20 | 626 |
| 21 | 564 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**2 TIMOTHY.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1, 2 | 2 |
| 3, 4 | 189 |
| 5 | 430 |
| 6, 7 | 628 |
| 8 | 670 |
| 9 | 118 |
| 10 | 67 |
| 11 | 349 |
| 12 | 669 |
| 13 | 540 |
| 14 | 560 |
| 15 | 563 |
| 16–18 | 550 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 561 |
| 2 | 622 |
| 3 | 562 |
| 4, 5 | 508 |
| 6 | 397 |
| 7 | 558 |
| 8 | 61 |
| 9 | 669 |
| 10 | 118 |
| 11 | 71 |
| 12 | 670 |
| 13 | 29 |
| 14–18 | 626 |
| 19 | 121 |
| 20 | 118 |
| 21 | 121 |
| 22 | 627 |
| 23 | 626 |
| 24, 25 | 627 |
| 26 | 203 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1–6 | 675 |
| 7 | 519 |
| 8, 9 | 119 |
| 10, 11 | 673 |
| 12 | 663 |
| 13 | 532 |
| 14 | 560 |
| 15 | 15 |
| 16 | 19 |
| 17 | 561 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 66 |
| 2–5 | 622 |
| 6 | 377 |
| 7 | 563 |
| 8 | 677 |
| 9 | 548 |
| 10 | 563 |
| 11, 12 | 622 |
| 13 | 484 |
| 14 | 195 |
| 15 | 668 |
| 16 | 554 |
| 17 | 393 |
| 18 | 570 |
| 19 | 549 |
| 20 | 369 |
| 21+ | 548 |
| +21 | 549 |
| 22 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**TITUS.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 29 |
| 3 | 63 |
| 4 | 2 |
| 5 | 622 |
| 6–11 | 623 |
| 12 | 4 |
| 13, 14 | 622 |
| 15 | 532 |
| 16 | 527 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 424 |
| 2 | 374 |
| 3 | 364 |
| 4, 5 | 424 |
| 6 | 558 |
| 7, 8 | 626 |
| 9, 10 | 440 |
| 11 | 534 |
| 12 | 559 |
| 13 | 677 |
| 14 | 70 |
| 15 | 622 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1 | 455 |
| 2 | 627 |
| 3 | 517 |
| 4–6 | 535 |
| 7 | 546 |
| 8 | 540 |
| 9 | 626 |
| 10–13 | 622 |
| 14 | 540 |
| 15 | 549 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**PHILEMON.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 549 |
| 3 | 191 |
| 4 | 189 |
| 5–9 | 548 |
| 10–14 | 439 |
| 15–21 | 440 |
| 22 | 481 |
| 23, 24 | 549 |
| 25 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**HEBREWS.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 148 |
| 2 | 63 |
| 3 | 65 |
| 4, 5 | 68 |
| 6 | 67 |
| 7 | 198 |
| 8 | 63 |
| 9 | 67 |
| 10 | 65 |
| 11, 12 | 67 |
| 13, 14 | 202 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 13 |
| 2 | 201 |
| 3 | 64 |
| 4 | 31 |
| 5–7 | 198 |
| 8 | 64 |
| 9 | 69 |
| 10 | 67 |
| 11–13 | 72 |
| 14–16 | 68 |
| 17 | 72 |
| 18 | 68 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1 | 72 |
| 2 | 559 |
| 3 | 68 |
| 4 | 94 |
| 5, 6 | 63 |
| 7–9 | 529 |
| 10 | 21 |
| 11 | 22 |
| 12, 13 | 564 |
| 14 | 571 |
| 15 | 529 |
| 16, 17 | 239 |
| 18, 19 | 544 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 560 |
| 2 | 543 |
| 3–5 | 683 |
| 6 | 544 |
| 7 | 529 |
| 8–11 | 683 |
| 12 | 11 |
| 13 | 26 |
| 14 | 72 |
| 15 | 68 |
| 16 | 178 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–4 | 607 |
| 5 | 63 |
| 6 | 72 |
| 7 | 69 |
| 8 | 63 |
| 9 | 65 |
| 10 | 72 |
| 11 | 529 |
| 12, 13 | 561 |
| 14 | 566 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1–3 | 561 |
| 4–6 | 564 |
| 7, 8 | 398 |
| 9, 10 | 539 |
| 11 | 568 |
| 12 | 539 |
| 13 | 22 |
| 14 | 284 |
| 15 | 557 |
| 16 | 659 |
| 17 | 22 |
| 18, 19 | 169 |
| 20 | 72 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1–6 | 605 |
| 7 | 191 |
| 8–10 | 605 |
| 11 | 72 |
| 12 | 605 |
| 13–17 | 72 |
| 18 | 605 |
| 19–22 | 72 |
| 23 | 376 |
| 24 | 72 |
| 25 | 71 |
| 26–28 | 67 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1–4 | 72 |
| 5 | 607 |
| 6–10 | 534 |
| 11 | 675 |
| 12 | 545 |
| 13 | 534 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1–8 | 593 |
| 9, 10 | 653 |
| 11, 12 | 72 |
| 13, 14 | 71 |
| 15 | 72 |
| 16, 17 | 377 |
| 18–23 | 653 |
| 24 | 72 |
| 25, 26 | 71 |
| 27, 28 | 677 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1–4 | 645 |
| 5–10 | 71 |
| 11 | 645 |
| 12, 13 | 62 |
| 14 | 71 |
| 15, 16 | 534 |
| 17, 18 | 545 |
| 19, 20 | 71 |
| 21, 22 | 72 |
| 23 | 560 |
| 24 | 553 |
| 25 | 574 |
| 26–29 | 561 |
| 30 | 22 |
| 31 | 681 |
| 32 | 558 |
| 33 | 665 |
| 34 | 6 7 |
| 35 | 568 |
| 36 | 557 |
| 37 | 677 |
| 38 | 563 |
| 39 | 571 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1 | 533 |
| 2 | 541 |
| 3 | 94 |
| 4 | 628 |
| 5 | 139 |
| 6 | 178 |
| 7 | 128 |
| 8–10 | 541 |
| 11 | 135 |
| 12 | 229 |
| 13–16 | 683 |
| 17, 18 | 541 |
| 19 | 673 |
| 20 | 542 |
| 21 | 541 |
| 22 | 377 |
| 23, 24 | 542 |
| 25, 26 | 669 |
| 27 | 23 |
| 28, 29 | 542 |
| 30 | 142 |
| 31–35 | 542 |
| 36 | 665 |
| 37 | 668 |
| 38–40 | 663 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1 | 560 |
| 2, 3 | 70 |
| 4 | 663 |
| 5 | 106 |
| 6–8 | 105 |
| 9, 10 | 546 |
| 11 | 105 |
| 12, 13 | 543 |
| 14 | 553 |
| 15 | 564 |
| 16 | 518 |
| 17 | 538 |
| 18 | 534 |
| 19 | 20 |
| 20 | 633 |
| 21–23 | 684 |
| 24 | 72 |
| 25 | 544 |
| 26 | 20 |
| 27 | 681 |
| 28 | 166 |
| 29 | 16 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1 | 547 |
| 2 | 481 |
| 3 | 552 |
| 4 | 415 |
| 5 | 557 |
| 6 | 110 |
| 7 | 623 |
| 8 | 67 |
| 9 | 560 |
| 10, 11 | 645 |
| 12, 13 | 71 |
| 14 | 376 |
| 15 | 645 |
| 16 | 550 |
| 17 | 623 |
| 18, 19 | 189 |
| 20, 21 | 191 |
| 22 | 8 |
| 23 | 543 |
| 24 | 549 |
| 25 | 191 |
| Subscription, | 2 |

**JAMES.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 571 |
| 3, 4 | 557 |
| 5 | 566 |
| 6, 7 | 178 |
| 8 | 519 |
| 9–11 | 528 |
| 12 | 571 |
| 13 | 28 |
| 14 | 562 |
| 15 | 533 |
| 16 | 566 |
| 17 | 25 |
| 18 | 535 |
| 19 | 555 |
| 20 | 522 |
| 21 | 15 |
| 22 | 14 |
| 23, 24 | 408 |
| 25 | 569 |
| 26 | 555 |
| 27 | 432 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1–4 | 549 |
| 5–7 | 475 |
| 8 | 546 |
| 9 | 549 |
| 10, 11 | 544 |
| 12 | 569 |
| 13 | 554 |
| 14 | 540 |
| 15, 16 | 550 |
| 17, 18 | 540 |
| 19 | 205 |
| 20 | 540 |
| 21, 22 | 538 |
| 23 | 544 |
| 24, 25 | 538 |
| 26 | 540 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1 | 556 |
| 2 | 555 |
| 3 | 480 |
| 4 | 411 |
| 5, 6 | 555 |
| 7 | 394 |
| 8–10 | 555 |
| 11, 12 | 334 |
| 13 | 557 |
| 14 | 523 |
| 15 | 120 |
| 16 | 523 |
| 17 | 565 |
| 18 | 553 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 485 |
| 3 | 179 |
| 4 | 532 |
| 5 | 523 |
| 6 | 556 |
| 7 | 203 |
| 8 | 519 |
| 9 | 530 |
| 10 | 556 |
| 11, 12 | 522 |
| 13–16 | 376 |
| 17 | 514 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–3 | 681 |
| 4 | 441 |
| 5 | 517 |
| 6 | 669 |
| 7, 8 | 557 |
| 9 | 523 |
| 10 | 669 |
| 11 | 557 |
| 12 | 659 |
| 13 | 558 |
| 14 | 623 |
| 15 | 178 |
| 16 | 557 |
| 17, 18 | 182 |
| 19, 20 | 683 |

**1 PETER.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 32 |
| 3 | 174 |
| 4 | 684 |
| 5 | 570 |
| 6 | 669 |
| 7 | 670 |
| 8 | 541 |
| 9 | 684 |
| 10–12 | 10 |
| 13 | 170 |
| 14 | 546 |
| 15, 16 | 28 |
| 17 | 29 |
| 18–20 | 71 |
| 21 | 63 |
| 22 | 547 |
| 23 | 535 |
| 24 | 376 |
| 25 | 11 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 567 |
| 2 | 15 |
| 3–7 | 73 |
| 8 | 119 |
| 9 | 612 |
| 10, 11 | 559 |
| 12 | 561 |
| 13–15 | 455 |
| 16 | 442 |
| 17 | 455 |
| 18–20 | 440 |
| 21 | 70 |
| 22, 23 | 67 |
| 24 | 71 |
| 25 | 74 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1, 2 | 424 |
| 3, 4 | 366 |
| 5–7 | 424 |
| 8 | 547 |
| 9 | 554 |
| 10, 11 | 567 |
| 12 | 178 |
| 13 | 568 |
| 14–17 | 669 |
| 18 | 71 |
| 19, 20 | 44 |
| 21 | 655 |
| 22 | 63 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1, 2 | 70 |
| 3–6 | 559 |
| 7 | 177 |
| 8 | 547 |
| 9, 10 | 549 |
| 11 | 628 |
| 12, 13 | 670 |
| 14 | 669 |
| 15 | 527 |
| 16 | 670 |
| 17, 18 | 112 |
| 19 | 669 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1–4 | 623 |
| 5, 6 | 556 |
| 7 | 543 |
| 8, 9 | 203 |
| 10 | 191 |
| 11 | 173 |
| 12 | 8 |
| 13 | 549 |
| 14 | 657 |

**2 PETER.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 191 |
| 3 | 570 |
| 4 | 535 |
| 5–8 | 570 |
| 9 | 563 |
| 10, 11 | 121 |
| 12 | 566 |
| 13–15 | 377 |
| 16–18 | 42 |
| 19 | 10 |
| 20, 21 | 10 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 533 |
| 2, 3 | 681 |
| 4 | 204 |
| 5 | 128 |
| 6 | 519 |
| 7, 8 | 561 |
| 9, 10 | 680 |
| 11 | 198 |
| 12 | 519 |
| 13, 14 | 517 |
| 15 | 528 |
| 16 | 133 |
| 17 | 386 |
| 18 | 517 |
| 19 | 569 |
| 20, 21 | 564 |
| 22 | 393 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1, 2 | 13 |
| 3, 4 | 531 |
| 5 | 94 |
| 6 | 128 |
| 7 | 681 |
| 8 | 25 |
| 9 | 121 |
| 10–12 | 681 |
| 13, 14 | 682 |
| 15, 16 | 12 |
| 17 | 670 |
| 18 | 68 |

**1 JOHN.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1, 2 | 63 |
| 3 | 10 |
| 4 | 15 |
| 5 | 17 |
| 6 | 169 |
| 7 | 71 |
| 8 | 562 |
| 9 | 545 |
| 10 | 562 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 72 |
| 2 | 534 |
| 3, 4 | 167 |
| 5 | 561 |
| 6 | 167 |
| 7 | 547 |
| 8 | 10 |
| 9 | 523 |
| 10 | 547 |
| 11 | 523 |
| 12 | 545 |
| 13, 14 | 12 |
| 15 | 559 |
| 16 | 120 |
| 17 | 559 |
| 18 | 676 |
| 19 | 570 |
| 20 | 612 |
| 21 | 566 |
| 22 | 72 |
| 23 | 64 |
| 24 | 570 |
| 25 | 542 |
| 26 | 528 |
| 27 | 624 |
| 28 | 568 |
| 29 | 536 |
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1 | 546 |
| 2 | 684 |
| 3 | 568 |
| 4 | 514 |
| 5 | 67 |
| 6, 7 | 561 |
| 8 | 202 |
| 9 | 562 |
| 10, 11 | 547 |
| 12 | 527 |
| 13 | 665 |
| 14 | 547 |
| 15 | 527 |
| 16 | 70 |
| 17 | 550 |
| 18 | 547 |
| 19 | 568 |
| 20 | 25 |
| 21 | 568 |
| 22 | 178 |
| 23 | 540 |
| 24 | 31 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 154 |
| 2 | 68 |
| 3 | 676 |
| 4 | 68 |
| 5 | 559 |
| 6 | 624 |
| 7 | 547 |
| 8 | 29 |
| 9, 10 | 71 |
| 11 | 547 |
| 12 | 23 |
| 13 | 31 |
| 14 | 72 |
| 15 | 63 |
| 16 | 29 |
| 17, 18 | 171 |
| 19 | 118 |
| 20, 21 | 547 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1 | 536 |
| 2 | 547 |
| 3 | 171 |
| 4 | 536 |
| 5 | 63 |
| 6 | 71 |
| 7, 8 | 32 |
| 9 | 10 |
| 10 | 543 |
| 11–13 | 542 |
| 14, 15 | 178 |
| 16 | 545 |
| 17 | 514 |
| 18 | 562 |
| 19 | 516 |
| 20 | 23 |
| 21 | 75 |

**2 JOHN.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1, 2 | 2 |
| 3 | 64 |
| 4 | 567 |
| 5 | 547 |
| 6 | 546 |
| 7 | 68 |
| 8 | 560 |
| 9 | 42 |
| 10, 11 | 549 |
| 12, 13 | 548 |

**3 JOHN.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 548 |
| 3, 4 | 567 |
| 5–10 | 549 |
| 11 | 559 |
| 12–14 | 548 |

**JUDE.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| 1 | 2 |
| 2 | 191 |
| 3 | 560 |
| 4 | 119 |
| 5 | 239 |
| 6 | 204 |
| 7–9 | 517 |
| 10 | 519 |
| 11 | 528 |
| +12 | 386 |
| 12+ | 362 |
| 13 | 382 |
| 14, 15 | 680 |
| 16 | 531 |
| 17 | 13 |
| 18 | 665 |
| 19 | 517 |
| 20, 21 | 560 |
| 22, 23 | 682 |
| 24 | 173 |
| 25 | 26 |

**REVELATION.**

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. I.** | |
| 1, 2 | 2 |
| 3 | 14 |
| 4 | 25 |
| 5, 6 | 173 |
| 7 | 66 |
| 8 | 25 |
| 9 | 667 |
| 10 | 574 |
| 11 | 8 |
| 12 | 574 |
| 13–16 | 64 |
| 17, 18 | 66 |
| 19 | 8 |
| 20 | 64 |
| **Chap. II.** | |
| 1 | 64 |
| 2–5 | 563 |
| 6 | 518 |
| 7 | 685 |
| 8 | 63 |
| 9, 10 | 203 |
| 11 | 684 |
| 12 | 64 |
| 13 | 203 |
| 14, 15 | 518 |
| 16 | 64 |
| 17 | 685 |
| 18 | 64 |
| 19 | 67 |
| 20 | 156 |
| 21 | 538 |
| 22 | 463 |
| 23 | 67 |
| 24, 25 | 560 |
| 26, 27 | 65 |
| 28 | 382 |
| 29 | 12 |

| VERSE | PAGE |
|---|---|
| **Chap. III.** | |
| 1 | 64 |
| 2, 3 | 558 |
| 4 | 367 |
| 5 | 118 |
| 6 | 12 |
| 7 | 65 |
| 8 | 560 |
| 9 | 203 |
| 10 | 560 |
| 11, 12 | 684 |
| 13 | 12 |
| 14 | 65 |
| 15-17 | 560 |
| 18 | 545 |
| 19 | 546 |
| 20 | 169 |
| 21 | 684 |
| 22 | 12 |
| **Chap. IV.** | |
| 1 | 143 |
| 2, 3 | 19 |
| 4 | 201 |
| 5 | 16 |
| 6, 7 | 199 |
| 8 | 23 |
| 9, 10 | 656 |
| 11 | 94 |
| **Chap. V.** | |
| 1-4 | 663 |
| 5, 6 | 73 |
| 7 | 663 |
| 8-10 | 68 |
| 11 | 200 |
| 12, 13 | 68 |
| 14 | 656 |
| **Chap. VI.** | |
| 1-4 | 663 |
| 5, 6 | 410 |
| 7, 8 | 683 |
| 9-11 | 663 |
| 12-14 | 682 |
| 15-17 | 681 |
| **Chap. VII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 387 |
| 3 | 442 |
| 4-8 | 253 |
| 9, 10 | 68 |
| 11, 12 | 173 |
| 13, 14 | 71 |
| 15-17 | 685 |
| **Chap. VIII.** | |
| 1 | 635 |
| 2 | 202 |
| 3, 4 | 635 |
| 5 | 384 |
| 6 | 202 |
| 7-9 | 386 |
| 10, 11 | 385 |
| 12 | 383 |
| 13 | 202 |
| **Chap. IX.** | |
| 1-4 | 682 |
| 5 | 204 |
| 6 | 522 |
| 7-12 | 682 |
| 13 15 | 202 |
| 16-19 | 393 |
| 20 | 205 |
| 21 | 538 |
| **Chap. X.** | |
| 1-3 | 199 |
| 4 | 8 |
| 5-7 | 682 |
| 8 10 | 14 |
| 11 | 147 |
| **Chap. XI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 604 |
| 3, 4 | 622 |
| 5 | 127 |
| 6 | 123 |
| 7 | 204 |
| 8-10 | 382 |
| 11 | 141 |
| 12 | 140 |
| 13 | 131 |
| 14-16 | 680 |
| 17 | 28 |
| 18 | 680 |
| 19 | 604 |
| **Chap. XII.** | |
| 1 | 382 |
| 2 | 428 |
| 3, 4 | 202 |
| 5 | 63 |
| 6 | 673 |
| 7 | 202 |
| 8 | 204 |
| 9 | 202 |
| 10, 11 | 204 |
| 12, 13 | 202 |
| 14 | 673 |
| 15-17 | 202 |
| **Chap. XIII.** | |
| 1-3 | 165 |
| 4 | 202 |
| 5, 6 | 467 |
| 7 | 663 |
| 8 | 118 |
| 9 | 12 |
| 10 | 485 |
| 11-13 | 204 |
| 14 | 202 |
| 15 | 663 |
| 16, 17 | 357 |
| 18 | 663 |
| **Chap. XIV.** | |
| 1 | 73 |
| 2, 3 | 685 |
| 4 | 414 |
| 5 | 684 |
| 6 | 675 |
| 7 | 94 |
| 8 | 330 |
| 9-12 | 682 |
| 13 | 378 |
| 14 | 64 |
| 15, 16 | 400 |
| 17-20 | 402 |
| **Chap. XV.** | |
| 1-5 | 685 |
| 6 | 200 |
| 7 | 199 |
| 8 | 127 |
| **Chap. XVI.** | |
| 1, 2 | 371 |
| 3 | 386 |
| 4 | 385 |
| 5, 6 | 672 |
| 7 | 29 |
| 8 | 382 |
| 9 | 467 |
| 10 | 369 |
| 11 | 467 |
| 12 | 129 |
| 13, 14 | 204 |
| 15 | 677 |
| 16 | 663 |
| 17 | 663 |
| 18, 19 | 131 |
| 20 | 383 |
| 21 | 386 |
| **Chap. XVII.** | |
| 1-5 | 466 |
| 6 | 663 |
| 7 | 664 |
| 8 | 118 |
| 9-13 | 664 |
| 14 | 64 |
| 15, 16 | 672 |
| 17 | 119 |
| 18 | 664 |
| **Chap. XVIII.** | |
| 1 | 198 |
| 2-6 | 330 |
| 7, 8 | 672 |
| 9, 10 | 330 |
| 11-13 | 410 |
| 14 | 104 |
| 15 | 410 |
| 16 | 366 |
| 17-19 | 411 |
| 20 | 672 |
| 21 | 165 |
| 22, 23 | 408 |
| 24 | 664 |
| **Chap. XIX.** | |
| 1-5 | 670 |
| 6 | 27 |
| 7, 8 | 422 |
| 9 | 11 |
| 10 | 86 |
| 11 16 | 64 |
| 17, 18 | 382 |
| 19, 20 | 672 |
| 21 | 64 |
| **Chap. XX.** | |
| 1-6 | 675 |
| 7-10 | 676 |
| 11 | 19 |
| 12, 13 | 680 |
| 14 | 682 |
| 15 | 118 |
| **Chap. XXI.** | |
| 1 | 682 |
| 2 | 684 |
| 3 | 18 |
| 4 | 684 |
| 5 | 11 |
| 6 | 685 |
| 7 | 684 |
| 8 | 683 |
| 9 | 422 |
| 10, 11 | 684 |
| 12 | 253 |
| 13-26 | 684 |
| 27 | 118 |
| **Chap. XXII.** | |
| 1, 2 | 385 |
| 3-5 | 684 |
| 6 | 11 |
| 7 | 677 |
| 8, 9 | 86 |
| 10 | 8 |
| 11 | 681 |
| 12, 13 | 66 |
| 14 | 539 |
| 15 | 683 |
| 16 | 73 |
| 17 | 534 |
| 18, 19 | 8 |
| 20 | 673 |
| 21 | 191 |


# INTERESTING BIBLE STATISTICS.

The Books in the Old Testament are . . . 39
The Chapters " " " " . . . 929
The Verses " " " " . . . 23,214
The Words " " " " . . . 592,439
The Letters " " " " . . . 2,728,100
The Books in the New Testament are . . 27
The Chapters " " " " . . . 260
The Verses " " " " . . . 7,959
The Words " " " " . . . 181,253
The Letters " " " " . . . 838,380
The Apocrypha has Chapters . . . . . 183
" " " Verses . . . . . 6,081
" " " Words . . . . . 152,185

The middle chapter, and least in the Bible, is Psalm cxvii.

The middle verse is the 8th of Psalm cxviii.

The word "and" occurs in the Old Testament 35,543 times.

The word "Jehovah" occurs 6,855 times.

The word "and" occurs in the New Testament 10,684 times.

The middle book of the Old Testament is Proverbs.

" " chapter " " " " Job xxix.

" " verse " " " " 2 Chronicles, chapter xx., verse 17.

The least verse of the Old Testament is 1 Chronicles, chapter i., verse 1.

The middle book of the New Testament is 2 Thessalonians.

The middle chapters of the New Testament are Romans xiii. and xiv.

The middle verse of the New Testament is Acts xvii. 17.

The least verse in the New Testament is John xi. 35.

Verse 21 of chapter vii. of Ezra has all the letters of the alphabet, except j.

Chapter xix. of 2 Kings and chapter xxxvii. of Isaiah are alike.

# CRUDEN'S CONCORDANCE

TO

# THE HOLY SCRIPTURES.

EDITED BY

JOHN EADIE, D.D., LL.D.,

PROFESSOR OF BIBLICAL LITERATURE TO THE UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, SCOTLAND.

WHOLLY REVISED,

AND PRINTED FROM NEW ELECTROTYPE PLATES EXPRESSLY FOR

# HITCHCOCK'S

# COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

*Entered, according to Act of Congress, in the year* 1869, *by* A. J. JOHNSON, *in the Clerk's Office of the District Court of the United States for the Southern District of New York.*



**AARON.**
*Luke* 1:5 wife of daughters of A.
*Acts* 7:40 saying to A. make gods
*Heb.* 5:4 called of God, as was A.
7:11 not called after order of A.
9:4 A's rod that budded
AARONITES. 1 *Chr.* 12:27; 27:17
ABADDON. *Rev.* 9:11
ABAGTHA. *Est.* 1:10
ABANA. 2 *K.* 5:12

**ABASE.**
*Job* 40:11 Behold proud, and *a.*
*Is.* 31:4 lion will not *a.* himself
*Eze.* 21:26 and *a.* him that is high
*Dan.* 4:37 in pride is able to *a.*

**ABASED.**
*Mat.* 23:12 exalt, shall be *a.*
*Luke* 14:11; 18:14
*Phil.* 4:12 I know how to be *a.*

**ABASING.**
2 *Cor.* 11:7 offence in *a.* myself

**ABATED.**
*Gen.* 8:3 waters were *a.* 8:11
*Lev.* 27:18 be *a.* from thy estim.
*Deut.* 34:7 was Moses' force *a.*
*Jud.* 8:3 their anger was *a.*

**ABBA.**
*Mark* 14:36 *a.* Father, all things
*Rom.* 8:15 we cry, *a.* Father
*Gal.* 4:6 crying *a.* Father
ABDA. 1 *K.* 4:6; *Neh.* 11:17
ABDI. 2 *Chr.* 29:12; *Ezr.* 10:26
ABDIEL. 1 *Chr.* 5:15
ABDON. *Jud.* 12:13; 2 *Chr.* 34:20
ABED-NEGO. *Dan.* 1:7; 2:49; 3:23

**ABEL, person, *or* place.**
1 *Sam.* 6:18 stone of A. they set
2 *Sam.* 20:18 ask counsel at A.
*Mat.* 23:35 blood of A. *Luke* 11:51
*Heb.* 11:4 by faith A. offered
12:24 things than blood of A.
ABEL-BETH-MAACHAH. 1 *K.* 15:20; 2 *K.* 15:29
ABEL-MAIM. 2 *Chr.* 16:4
ABEL-MEHOLAH. *Jud.* 7:22; 1 *K.* 19:16
ABEL-MIZRAIM. *Gen.* 50:11

**ABHOR.**
*Lev.* 26:11 soul shall not *a.* you
15 your soul *a.* my judgments
30 my soul shall *a.* you
44 nor will I *a.* them
*Deut.* 7:26 shalt utterly *a.* it
23:7 not *a.* Edomite, Egyptian
1 *Sam.* 27:12 his people to *a.* him
*Job* 9:31 clothes shall *a.* me
30:10 they *a.* me, they flee far
42:6 I *a.* myself and repent in
*Ps.* 5:6 Lord will *a.* bloody man
119:163 I hate and *a.* lying
*Prov.* 24:24 nations shall *a.* him
*Jer.* 14:21 do not *a.* us
*Amos* 5:10 they *a.* him
6:8 I *a.* the excellency of Jacob
*Mic.* 3:9 ye that *a.* judgment
*Rom.* 12:9 *a.* that which is evil

**ABHORRED.**
*Ex.* 5:21 made savor to be *a.*
*Lev.* 20:23 therefore I *a* them
26:43 their soul *a* my statutes
*Deut.* 32:19 saw it, he *a* them
1 *Sam.* 2:17 men *a.* the offering
2 *Sam.* 16:21 art *a.* of thy father
*Job* 19:19 inward friends *a.* me
*Ps.* 22:24 nor *a.* affliction
78:59 he greatly *a.* Israel
89:38 thou hast cast off and *a.*
106:40 that he *a.* inherit.
*Prov.* 22:14 *a.* of the Lord
*Lam.* 2:7 hath *a.* his sanctuary
*Ezek.* 16:25 beauty to be *a.*
*Zec.* 11:8 their soul also *a.* me

**ABHORREST.**
*Is.* 7:16 thou *a.* shall be forsa.
*Rom.* 2:22 thou that *a.* idols

**ABHORRETH.**
*Job* 33:20 so life *a.* bread
*Ps.* 10:3 whom the Lord *a.*
36:4 mischief on bed, he *a.* not
107:18 their soul *a.* meat
*Is.* 49:7 to him whom nation *a.*

**ABHORRING.**
*Is.* 66:24 an *a.* to all flesh

**ABIAH.**
1 *Sam.* 8:2 sec. son was A.
1 *Chr.* 2:24 A. Hezron's wife
7:8 son of Becher, A.
8:10 son of R. was A. *Mat.* 1:7
ABI-ALBON. 2 *Sam.* 23:31

**ABIATHAR.**
1 *Sam.* 22:20 A. escaped and fled
23:6 when A. son of Ahimelech
9 David said to A. bring, 30:7
2 *Sam.* 8:17 Zadok and A. 20:25; 1 *K.* 4:4
1 *K.* 2:22 king. for him and A.
27 so Solomon thrust out A.
*Mark* 2:26 in days of A.

**ABIB.**
*Ex.* 13:4 out in A. 34:18
23:15 unleav. bread in month A. 34:18; *Deut.* 16:1

**ABIDAN.**
*Num.* 1:11 A. son of Gid. 2:22
7:60 A. of Benjamin offered, 65

**ABIDE.**
*Gen.* 22:5 *a.* you here with
*Ex.* 16:29 *a.* every man in
*Lev.* 8:35 *a.* at door of tabernacle
1 *Sam.* 5:7 ark shall not *a.* with
22:23 *a.* thou with me, fear not
2 *Sam.* 16:18 with him will I *a.*
*Job* 24:13 nor *a.* in paths of light
*Ps.* 15:1 shall *a.* in tabernacle?
61:4 I will *a.* in thy tabernacle
*Ps.* 7 he shall *a.* before God
91:1 shall *a.* under the shadow
*Prov.* 7:11 her feet *a.* not in
19:23 shall *a.* satisfied
*Ec.* 8:15 shall *a.* of his labor
*Jer.* 10:10 not *a.* his indigna.
49:18 no man *a.* there, 33; 50:40
*Joel* 2:11 terrible, who can *a.* it?
*Mic.* 5:4 they shall *a.* for now
*Nah.* 1:6 can *a.* in his anger?
*Mal.* 3:2 whom may *a.* day of
*Mat.* 10:11 there *a.* *Mark* 6:10; *Luke* 9:4
*Luke* 19:5 I must *a.* at thy house
24:29 *a.* with us
*John* 12:46 not *a.* in darkness
14:16 Comforter that he may *a.*
15:4 *a.* in me, except ye *a.* 7
6 if a man *a.* not in me
10 *a.* in my love, *a.* in his love
*Acts* 27:31 these *a.* in ship
1 *Cor.* 3:14 if any man's work *a.*
7:8 good if they *a.* even as I
20 let every man *a.* in same
40 happier if she so *a.*
*Phil.* 1:24 to *a.* in the flesh
1 *John* 2:24 let that *a.* in you
27 ye shall *a.*; 28 children *a.*

**ABIDETH.**
2 *Sam.* 16:3 he *a.* at Jerus.
*Ps.* 49:12 man in honor, *a.* not
55:19 even he that *a.* of old
119:90 earth, and it *a.*
125:1 Zion, which *a.* ever
*Prov.* 15:31 *a.* among the wise
*Ec.* 1:4 the earth *a.* for ever
*John* 3:36 wrath of God *a* on
8:35 servant *a.* not, son *a.*
12:34 heard that Christ *a.*
15:5 he that *a.* in me bringeth
1 *Cor.* 13:13 now *a.* faith, hope
2 *Tim.* 2:13 yet he *a.* faithful
*Heb.* 7:3 Melchizedek *a.* a priest
1 *Pet.* 1:23 word of God which *a.*
1 *John* 2:6 he *a.* in him ought
10 loveth his brother *a.* in the
14 the word of God *a.* in you
17 doeth will of God *a.* for ever
27 the anointing *a.* in you
3:6 whosoever *a.* in him
3:14 loveth not brother *a.* in
24 we know that he *a.* in us
2 *John* 9 whoso *a.* not in the

**ABIDING.**
1 *Sam.* 26:19 from *a.* in inherit.
1 *Chr.* 29:15 here is done *a.*
*Luke* 2:8 shepherds *a.* in the field
*John* 5:38 his word *a.* in you
1 *John* 3:15 mur. hath eter. life *a.*

**ABIEZER.**
*Jos.* 17:2 for children of A.
*Jud.* 6:34 and A. was gathered
8:2 better than the vintage of A.
2 *Sam.* 23:27 A. one of David's
ABI-EZRITE. *Jud.* 6:11

**ABIGAIL.**
1 *Sam.* 25:3 Nabal's wife A.
27:3 dwelt at Gath with Ahi. and A. 30:5; 2 *Sam.* 2:2
1 *Chr.* 2:16 sists. Zeruiah and A.

**ABIHAIL.**
2 *Chr.* 11:18 Rehoboam took A.
*Est.* 2:15 daughter of A. 9:29

**ABIHU.**
*Ex.* 6:23 Aaron's sons Nadab and A. 28:1; *Lev.* 10:1; *Num.* 3:2; 26:60; 1 *Chr.* 6:3; 24:1
24:1 come up A.; 9 A. went up
*Num.* 3:4 A. died bef. Lord, 26:61

**ABIJAH, ABIJAM.**
1 *K.* 14:1 A. son of Jero.
31 A. son of Reho. 15:1, 7
1 *Chr.* 24:10 eighth lot came to A.
2 *Chr.* 29:1 mother's name A.

**ABILITY.**
*Ezr.* 2:69 gave after their *a.*
*Neh.* 5:8 after our *a.* redeemed
*Dan.* 1:4 had *a.* to stand in pal.
*Mat.* 25:15 each accord. to his *a.*
*Acts* 11:29 according to *a.* to send
1 *Pet.* 4:11 as of the *a.* God giv.

**ABIMELECH.**
*Gen.* 20:2 A. king of Gerar sent
21:22 A. and Phichol spake
26:1 Isaac went unto A.
16 A. said unto Isaac, go
*Jud.* 8:31 Gideon's con. bare A.
2 *Sam.* 11:21 smote A. son of Jer.
1 *Chr.* 18:16 Zadok and A.

**ABINADAB.**
1 *Sam.* 7:1 into the house of A.
16:8 Jesse called A. made him
2 *Sam.* 6:3 out of house of A. 1 *Chr.* 13:7
1 *K.* 4:11 A. had Sol. daughter
ABINOAM. *See* BARAK.

**ABIRAM.**
*Num.* 16:1 Dathan and A. 26:9
12 sent to call Dath. and A.
*Deut.* 11:6 did to Dathan and A.
1 *K.* 16:34 laid founda. in A.
*Ps.* 106:17 company of A.
ABISHAG. 1 *K.* 1:15; 2:22

**ABISHAI.**
1 *Sam.* 26:6 A. said, I will go
2 *Sam.* 2:18 three sons, Joab, A. and Asahel, 1 *Chr.* 2:16
23:18 A. was chief, 1 *Chr.* 11:20
1 *Chr.* 18:12 A. slew of Edomites
ABIUD. *Mat.* 1:13

**ABJECTS.**
*Ps.* 35:15 the *a.* gathered

**ABLE.**
*Ex.* 18:21 provide *a.* men
*Num.* 1:3 *a.* to go to war, 26:2
13:30 well *a.* to overcome it
*Deut.* 16:17 man give as he is *a.*

*Jos.* 23:9 man been *a.* to stand
1 *Sam.* 6:20 who *a.* to stand
1 *K.* 3:9 who is *a.* to judge
2 *Chr.* 2:6 who is *a.* to build
20:6 none is *a.* to withstand thee
25:9 Lord is *a.* to give
*Job* 41:10 who *a.* to stand
*Prov.* 27:4 who *a.* to stand bef.
*Dan.* 3:17 our God is *a.* to deliv.
6:20 God is *a.* to deliver from
*Mat.* 3:9 God is *a.* of these stones to raise up, *Luke* 3:8
9:28 believe ye I am *a.* to do
19:12 he that is *a.* to receive it
20:22 are ye *a.* to drink
22:46 no man was *a.* to answer
*Mark* 4:33 as they were *a.* to hear
*John* 10:29 no man is *a.* to pluck
*Acts* 15:10 yoke fathers nor we *a.*
20:32 word of grace, *a.* to build
*Rom.* 4:21 he was *a.* to perform
11:23 for God is *a.* to graff them
14:4 God is *a.* to make him
15:14 ye are *a.* also to admonish
1 *Cor.* 3:2 ye were not *a.* nor yet
10:13 above that ye are *a.*
2 *Cor.* 3:6 made us *a.* ministers of
9:8 God is *a.* to make all grace
*Eph.* 3:20 that is *a.* to do
*Phil.* 3:21 he is *a.* to subdue all
2 *Tim.* 1:12 he is *a.* to keep that I
3:7 never *a.* to come to the know.
15 scriptures *a.* to make wise.
*Heb.* 2:18 he is *a.* to succor them
5:7 to him that was *a.* to save
7:25 is *a.* to save to uttermost
11:19 that God was *a.* to raise
*Jam.* 1:21 which is *a.* to save
3:2 *a.* to bridle the whole body
4:12 one lawgiver *a.* to save and
*Jude* 24 to him that is *a.* to keep
*Rev.* 5:3 no man was *a.* to open
13:4 who is *a.* to make war with
15:18 no man was *a.* to enter

**Be ABLE.**

*Jos.* 1:5 any man *be a.* to stand
*Deut.* 7:24 no man *be a.* to, 11:25
2 *Chr.* 32:14 should *be a.* to deliv.
*Is.* 47:12 thou shalt *be a.* to profit
*Eze.* 33:12 righteous *be a.* to live
*Luke* 14:31 he *be a.* with 10,000
*Rom.* 8:39 *be a.* to separate us
1 *Cor.* 10:13 may *be a.* to bear
*Eph.* 3:18 *be a.* to comprehend
6:11 that ye may *be a.* to stand
16 ye shall *be a.* to quench
2 *Tim.* 2:2 who shall *be a.* to t.
*Tit.* 1:9 may *be a.* by sound
2 *Pet.* 1:15 *be a.* after my decease
*Rev.* 6:17 who shall *be a.* to stand

**Not be ABLE.**

2 *K.* 18:29 *n. be a.* to de. *Is.* 36:14
*Ps.* 36:12 shall *not be a.* to rise
*Ec.* 8:17 yet *not be a.* to find it
*Is.* 47:11 shall *not be a.* to put
*Jer.* 11:11 to escape; 49:10 to hide
*Ezek.* 7:19 gold shall *not be a.* to
*Luke* 13:24 seek, *n. be a.*; 21:15 to

**Not ABLE.**

*Num.* 13:31 we be *not a.* to go up
14:16 Lord was *n. a.* *Deut.* 9:28
*Ezr.* 10:13 we are *not a.* to stand
*Neh.* 4:10 we are *not a.* to build
*Ps.* 18:38 wounded *not a.* to rise
21:11 are *not a.* to perform
40:12 I am *not a.* to look up
*Amos* 7:10 land is *not a.* to bear
*Luke* 12:25 *not a.* to do that is l.
14:29 laid found, and *not a.* to
*John* 21:6 *not a.* to draw for the f.
*Acts* 6:10 *not a.* to resist the w.

**ABNER.**

1 *Sam.* 14:51 Ner father of A.
17:55 said to A. whose son?
26:7 but A. and the people lay
14 cried answer thou not A.
2 *Sam.* 2:14 A. said, let your men
3:25 A. the s. of Ner. 30,32,33,37
4:1 Saul's son heard A. was d.
12 Ish-bosheth in A. sepul.
1 *K.* 2:5 what Joab did to A.
1 *Chr.* 26:28 all that A. dedicated
27:21 Jaasiel son of A. rul. of B.

**ABOARD.**

*Acts* 21:2 went *a.* and set forth

**ABODE, Substantive.**

2 *K.* 19:27 I know thy *a.* *Is.* 37:28
*John* 14:23 come and make our *a.*

**ABODE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 29:14 Jacob *a.* with him
49:24 but his bow *a.* in strength
*Ex.* 24:16 glory of God *a.* on Si.
*Num.* 9:17 cloud *a.* 18
20 they *a.* in their tents, 22
11:35 the people *a.* at Hazeroth



*Num.* 20:1 the p. *a.* *Jud.* 11:17
22:8 princes of Moab, *a.* with B.
*Deut.* 1:46 so ye *a.* in Kadesh
3:29 we *a.* in the valley
9:9 I *a.* in the mount
*Jos.* 5:8 they *a.* in their places
8:9 they *a.* between Bethel
*Jud.* 5:17 Gilead *a.* beyond Jor.
Asher *a.* in his breaches
19:4 Levite *a.* with him 3 days
20:47 and *a.* in the rock Rim.
1 *Sam.* 1:23 the woman *a.* and g.
7:2 while the ark *a.* in Kirjath
13:16 Saul and Jona. *a.* in Gib.
22:6 Saul *a.*; 23:14, Dav. *a.* 25; 26:3
23:18 *a.* in wood; 2 *Sam.* 1:1 Zik.
2 *Sam.* 14:12 Uriah *a.* in Jerusa.
15:8 vowed while I *a.* at
1 *K.* 17:19 a loft where he *a.*
*Jer.* 38:28 Jeremiah *a.* in the ct.
*Mat.* 17:22 while they *a.* in Gal.
*Luke* 1:56 Mary *a.* with her a.
8:27 nor *a.* in any house, but
*John* 1:32 Spirit and it *a.* on him
39 they came and *a.* with him
7:9 he *a.* in Galilee
8:44 murderer and *a.* not in t.
11:6 he *a.* two days still
*Acts* 1:13 room where *a.* Peter
14:3 long time *a.* they speaking
18:3 Paul *a.* with them and w.
21:7 came and *a.* with brethren
8 house of Philip and *a.* with
*Gal.* 1:18 and *a.* with Peter

**ABODE there, *or* there ABODE.**

*Jud.* 21:2 people *a. there* till e.
*Ezr.* 8:15 *there a.* we in tents
*John* 4:40 Jesus *a. there* two d.
10:40 John bapt. and *there a.*
*Acts* 14:28 *there* they *a.* long t.
17:14 Silas and Tim. *a. there*

**ABODEST.**

*Jud.* 5:16 why *a.* among the sh.

**ABOLISH.**

*Is.* 2:18 idols he shall utterly *a.*

**ABOLISHED.**

*Is.* 51:6 right shall not be *a.*
*Ezek.* 6:6 your works may be *a.*
2 *Cor.* 3:13 that which is *a.*
*Eph.* 2:15 having *a.* in his flesh
2 *Tim.* 1:10 C. who hath *a.* death

**ABOMINABLE.**

*Lev.* 7:21 touch any *a.* thing
11:43 make yourselves *a.* with
18:30 commit not these *a.* cus.
19:7 on the third day, it is *a.*
20:25 make souls *a.* by beast
*Deut.* 14:3 eat any *a.* thing
1 *Chr.* 21:6 king's word was *a.* to
2 *Chr.* 15:8 Asa put away *a.* idols
*Job.* 15:16 much more *a.* is man
*Ps.* 14:1 have done *a.* works
53:1 have done *a.* iniquity
*Is.* 14:19 like an *a.* branch
65:4 broth of *a.* things is in
*Jer.* 16:18 carcasses of their *a.*
44:4 this *a.* thing I hate
*Ezek.* 4:14 came *a.* flesh into my
8:10 and behold *a.* beasts
16:52 sins committed more *a.*
*Mic.* 6:10 scant measure that is *a.*
*Nah.* 3:6 I will cast *a.* filth on
*Tit.* 1:16 deny him being *a.*
1 *Pet.* 4:3 walked in *a.* idolatries
*Rev.* 21:8 unbelieving and the *a.*

**ABOMINABLY.**

1 *K.* 21:26 Ahab did very *a.*

**ABOMINATION.**

*Gen.* 43:32 is an *a.* to Egyptians
46:34 shepherds is *a.* to Egyp.
*Ex.* 8:26 sacrifice the *a.* of Egyp.
*Lev.* 7:18 be an *a.* to you, 12,20,23
11:10 be an *a.* to you, 12, 20, 23
18:22 womankind it is *a.* 20:13
*Deut.* 7:25 it is *a.* to the Ld. 17:1
26 bring an *a.* into thy house
12:31 every *a.* they have done
13:14 such *a.* is wrought, 17:4
18:12 that do these are *a.* 22:5
23:18 these are an *a.* to God
24:4 is an *a.* before the Lord
25:16 that do unright. are *a.*
27:15 that maketh *a.* to Lord
1 *K.* 11:5 Milcom the *a.* of Am.
7 Chemosh the *a.* of Moab
2 *K.* 23:13 Ashtoreth *a* of Zid.
*Ps.* 88:8 thou hast made me an *a.*
*Prov.* 3:32 froward is an *a.*
6:16 seven things are an *a.*
8:17 wickedness is an *a.*
11:1 a false balance is *a.* to Lord
20 froward heart are *a.*
12:22 lying lips are *a.* to
13:19 *a.* to fools to depart



*Prov.* 15:8 sacrifi. of w. is *a.* 21:27
9 of the wicked is an *a.*
26 of wicked are *a.* to L.
16:5 one proud in heart is *a.*
12 *a.* to kings to commit
17:15 both are an *a.* to the Lord
20:10 both of them are alike *a.*
23 weights are an *a.* to Lord
24:9 the scorner is an *a.* to men
28:9 even his prayer shall be *a.*
29:27 unjust man is *a.* to just,
upright in the way *a.* to
*Is.* 1:13 incense is an *a.* to me
41:24 an *a.* is he that
44:19 residue thereof an *a.*?
66:17 eating swine's flesh an *a.*
*Jer.* 2:7 my heritage an *a.*
6:15 they committed *a.* 8:12
32:35 that they should do this *a.*
*Ezek.* 16:50 and committed *a.*
18:12 to idols and committed *a.*
22:11 *a.* with neighbor's wife
33:26 and ye work *a.*
*Dan.* 11:31 *a.* that maketh
12:11 *a.* that maketh desolate
*Mal.* 2:11 an *a.* is committed
*Mat.* 24:15 *a.* of desol. *Mar.* 13:14
*Luke* 16:15 is *a.* with God
*Rev.* 21:27 enter that worketh *a.*

**ABOMINATIONS.**

*Deut.* 18:9 not learn to do after *a.*
32:16 with *a.* provoked they him
1 *K.* 14:24 did all *a.* of nations
2 *K.* 21:2 *a.* of heathen, 2 *Chr.* 33:2
23:24 *a.* Jos. put away, 2 *Chr.* 34:2
2 *Chr.* 36:8 Jehoiakim and his *a.*
14 transgressed after all *a.*
*Prov.* 26:25 seven *a.* in his heart
*Jer.* 44:22 L. could not bear for *a.*
*Ezek.* 6:11 alas for all the evil *a.*
8:6 shalt see greater *a.* 13, 15
9 wicked *a.* that they do here
17 light thing to commit *a.*
9:4 that sigh and cry for the *a.*
11:18 take away all *a.* thereof
14:6 your faces from your *a.*
16:2 Jerusa. to know her *a.*
18:24 when righteous doth *a*
20:4 the *a.* of their fathers
7 cast ye away *a.* of eyes
22:2 show her all her *a.*
36:31 loathe yourselves for *a.*
44:6 O Israel, let it suffice of *a.*
*Dan.* 9:27 overspreading of *a.*
*Zec.* 9:7 *a.* from between
*Rev.* 17:4 golden cup full of *a.*
5 harlots and *a.* of earth

**Their ABOMINATIONS.**

*Deut.* 20:18 not after *t. a.*
*Ezr.* 9:11 *t. a.* which have
*Is.* 66:3 delighteth in *their a.*
*Jer.* 7:30 set *t. a.* in the, 32:34
*Ezek.* 11:21 walketh after *t. a.*
12:16 declare all *t. a.*
16:47 done after *t. a.*
23:36 declare to them *t. a.*
33:29 desolate because of *t. a.*
43:8 holy name by *t. a.*
44:13 bear their shame and *t. a.*
*Hos.* 9:10 *t. a.* were as they loved

**These ABOMINATIONS.**

*Lev.* 18:26 not com. any of *t. a.*
*Deut.* 18:12 bec. of *t. a.* L. doth
2 *K.* 21:11 hath done *t. a.*
*Ezr.* 9:14 with people of *t. a.*
*Jer.* 7:10 to do all *these a.*
*Ezek.* 18:13 done *t. a.* shall

**Thine ABOMINATIONS.**

*Jer.* 4:1 wilt put away *thine a.*
13:27 I have seen *t. a.* on hills
*Ezek.* 5:9 not because of *t. a.*
11 my sanctuary with *t. a.*
7:3 recompense all *t. a.* 4, 8, 9
16:36 the idols of *thine a.*
43 lewdness above all *t. a.*
51 multiplied *t. a.* more
58 hast borne *t. a.* saith

**ABOVE.**

*Deut.* 28:13 shalt be *a.* only
*Jos.* 3:13 that came from *a.* 16
2 *Sam.* 22:17 sent from *a.* *Ps.* 18:16
*John* 8:23 I am from *a.* ye of
19:11 were given from *a.*
*Col.* 3:1 seek things which are *a.*
2 set your affection on things *a.*

**ABOVE all.**

*John* 3:31 from heaven is *a. all*
*Eph.* 3:20 *a. all* that we ask
4:6 one God *a. all*
*Col.* 3:14 *a. all* these put on
2 *Thes.* 2:4 exalteth *a. all* called
*Jam.* 5:12 *a. all* things, swear not
1 *Pet.* 4:8 *a. all* things have ch.



ABOVE *all* GODS. *See* GODS.
ABOVE *heaven.* *See* HEAVEN.
*Stood* ABOVE. *See* STOOD.

**ABOUND.**

*Prov.* 28:20 faithful *a.* with
*Mat.* 24:12 iniquity shall *a.*
*Rom.* 5:20 the offence might *a.*
6:1 in sin, that grace may *a.*?
15:13 that ye may *a.* in hope
2 *Cor.* 1:5 as sufferings *a.* so
8:7 as ye *a.* in every thing, see
9:8 make all grace *a.* to you
*Phil.* 1:9 love may *a.* more
4:12 I know how to *a.* both to *a.*
17 may *a.* to your account
18 I have all and *a.* I am full
1 *Thes.* 3:12 make you to *a.* in love
4:1 would *a.* more and more
2 *Pet.* 1:8 things be in you and *a.*

**ABOUNDED, ETH, ING.**

*Prov.* 8:24 no fount. *a.* with
29:22 furious man *a.* in
*Rom.* 3:7 of God hath more *a.*
5:15 grace by J. C. hath *a.* to
20 sin *a.* grace did more *a.*
1 *Cor.* 15:58 always *a.* in the
2 *Cor.* 8:2 poverty *a.* to riches
*Eph.* 1:8 he hath *a.* toward
*Col.* 2:7 *a.* therein with thanksg.
2 *Thes.* 1:3 charity to ea. other *a.*

**ABOUT.**

*John* 7:19 go yet *a.* to kill me?
*See* GONE, ROUND, STOOD, TIME, WENT.

**ABRAHAM *with* father.**

*Gen.* 26:3 the oath to A. thy *f.*
24 God of A. thy *f.* 28:13
32:9 G. of *f.* A. and God of
*Jos.* 24:3 took *f.* A. from
*Is.* 51:2 look to A. your *f.*
*Mat.* 3:9 A. to our *f.*, *Luke* 3:8
*Luke* 1:73 he sware to *f.* A.
16:24 *f.* A. have mercy on me
30 nay, *f.* A. but if one from
*John* 8:39 A. is our *f.*
53 greater than *f.* A.?
56 *f.* A. rejoiced to see
*Acts* 7:2 appeared to *f.* A.
*Rom.* 4:1 that A. our *f.* hath
12 in the steps of faith of *f.* A.
16 of A. who is *f.* of us all
*Jam.* 2:21 A. our *f.* justified by

**ABRAHAM *joined with* seed.**

2 *Chr.* 20:7 gavest it to *seed* of A.
*Ps.* 105:6 O ye *s.* of A. his
*Is.* 41:8 thou Israel, the *s.* of A.
*Jer.* 33:26 rulers over *s.* of A.
*Luke* 1:55 spake to A. and his *s.*
*John* 8:33 A.'s *s.* never in bond.
37 A. *s.* but ye seek to kill me
*Rom.* 4:13 promise not to A. or *s.*
9:7 they are the *seed* of A.
11:1 of the *s.* of A. 2. *Cor.* 11:22
*Gal.* 3:16 to A. and *s.* prom.
3:29 then A. *s.* and heirs
*Heb.* 2:16 on him the *s.* of A.

**ABROAD.**

*Ex.* 12:46 aught of flesh *a.*
*Lev.* 18:9 born at home or *a.*
*Jud.* 12:9 daughters from *a.*
2 *K.* 4:3 borrow thee vessels *a.*
2 *Chr.* 31:5 as com. came *a.*
*Job* 15:23 wandereth *a.* for bread
*Ps.* 41:6 he goeth *a.* telleth it
*Prov.* 5:16 be dispersed *a.*
*Is.* 44:24 spreadeth *a.* the earth
*Jer.* 6:11 on children *a.*
*Lam.* 1:20 *a.* the sword
*Mark* 1:45 blaze *a.* the matter
4:22 it should come *a.*
*Luke* 1:65 sayings were noised *a.*
2:17 *a.* the saying about
*Acts* 2:6 noised *a.* the multitude
*Rom.* 5:5 love of God shed *a* in
16:19 your obedience is come *a.*
*See* CAST, SPREAD, STAND, SCATTER, WENT.

**ABSENCE.**

*Luke* 22:6 betray him in *a.* of
*Phil.* 2:12 much more in my *a.*

**ABSENT.**

*Gen.* 31:49 we are *a.* one from
1 *Cor* 5:3 verily as *a.* in body
2 *Cor.* 5:6 at home in body are *a.*
8 willing to be *a.* from body
9 present or *a.* accepted
10:1 being *a.* am bold
11 by letters when *a.* such
13:2 being *a.* now I write, 10
*Phil.* 1:27 I come, or else *a.*
*Col.* 2:5 I be *a.* in the flesh

**ABSTAIN.**

*Acts* 15:20 *a.* from pollutions
29 that ye *a.* from meats
1 *Thes.* 4:3 *a.* from fornication

1 *Thes.* 5:22 *a.* from all appear.
1 *Tim.* 4:8 com. to *a.* from meats
1 *Pet.* 2:11 *a.* from fleshly lusts

**ABSTINENCE.**

*Acts* 27:21 after long *a.* Paul stood

**ABUNDANCE.**

*Deut.* 33:19 suck of the *a.* of the
1 *Sam.* 1:16 out of *a.* of my
1 *K.* 18:41 sound of *a.* of rain
2 *Chr.* 9:9 spices great *a.*
*Job* 22:11 *a.* waters cover, 38:34
*Ps.* 72:7 shall be *a.* of peace
*Ec.* 5:10 that loveth *a.* with
12 *a.* of the rich not suffer
*Is.* 15:7 the *a.* they have gotten
47:9 *a.* of thy enchantments
60:5 the *a.* of the sea
66:11 with the *a.* of her glory
*Jer.* 33:6 reveal *a.* of peace
*Ezek.* 16:49 *a.* of idleness was
*Zec.* 14:14 apparel in great *a.*
*Mat.* 12:34 *a.* of heart, *Luke* 6:45
13:12 have more *a.* 25:29
*Mark* 12:44 of their *a.* *Luke* 21:4
*Rom.* 5:17 receive *a.* of grace
2 *Cor.* 8:2 *a.* of their joy
14 your *a.* a supply, their *a.*
12:7 *a.* of the revelations
*Rev.* 18:3 thro' *a.* of delicacies

**In ABUNDANCE.**

*Ps.* 37:11 delight *in a.* of peace
52:7 *in* the *a.* of his riches
*Luke* 12:15 consisteth not *in a.*
2 *Cor.* 8:20 blame us *in* this *a.*

**ABUNDANT.**

*Ex.* 34:6 God *a.* in goodness
*Is.* 56:12 this day and more *a.*
1 *Cor.* 12:23 bestow more *a.* hon.
24 more *a.* honor to that part
2 *Cor.* 4:15 *a.* grace might
7:15 inward affection is more *a.*
9:12 the administration is *a.*
11:23 labors more *a.* in stripes
*Phil.* 1:26 rejoicing be more *a.*
1 *Tim.* 1:14 was exceeding *a.*
1 *Pet.* 1:3 his *a.* mercy

**ABUNDANTLY.**

*Gen.* 1:20 waters bring forth *a.* 21
8:17 that they may breed *a.*
9:7 multiply, bring forth *a.*
*Ex.* 1:7 Israel increased *a.*
*Num.* 20:11 water came out *a.*
1 *Chr.* 22:5 so David prepared *a.*
8 thou hast shed blood *a.*
*Job* 12:6 whose hand G. bring *a.*
36:28 distil upon man *a.*
*Ps.* 36:8 *a.* satisfied with fatness
65:10 thou waterest the ridges *a.*
132:15 I will *a.* bless her
145:7 shall *a.* utter the memory
*Cant.* 5:1 yea drink *a.* O beloved
*Is.* 15:3 shall howl, weeping *a.*
35:2 blossom *a.* and rejoice
55:7 for he will *a.* pardon
*John* 10:10 have life more *a.*
1 *Cor.* 15:10 I labored more *a.*
2 *Cor.* 1:12 and more *a.* to you
2:4 love I have more *a.* to you
10:15 according to our rule *a.*
12:15 though the more *a.* I love
*Eph.* 3:20 able to do exceeding *a.*
1 *Thes.* 2:17 more *a.* to see your
*Tit.* 3:6 he shed *a.* through
*Heb.* 6:17 God willing more *a.* to
2 *Pet.* 1:11 be ministered *a.*

**ABUSE, ED.**

*Jud.* 19:25 *a.* her all the night
1 *Sam.* 31:4 lest uncircum. *a.* me
1 *Chr.* 10:4
1 *Cor.* 9:18 I *a.* not my power

**ABUSERS, ING.**

1 *Cor.* 6:9 nor *a.* of themselves
7:31 use this world as not *a.* it

**ACCEPT.**

*Deut.* 33:11 and *a.* the work
1 *Sam.* 26:19 him *a.* an offering
2 *Sam.* 24:23 the L. thy God *a.*
*Job.* 13:8 will ye *a.* his person?
10 if ye do secretly *a.* persons
32:21 not *a.* any man's per.
42:8 shall pray, him will I *a.*
*Ps.* 20:3 and *a.* thy burnt-sac.
82:2 *a.* the persons of the wick.
119:108 *a.* freewill-offerings
*Prov.* 18:5 not good to *a.* the
*Jer.* 14:10 Lord doth not *a.* them
12 not *a.* them, *Amos* 5:22
*Ezek.* 20:40 there will I *a.* them
41 will *a.* you with sweet savor
43:27 and I will *a.* you, saith L.
*Mal.* 1:8 pleased, or *a.* thy
10 nor will I *a.* an offering
13 should I *a.* this of your h.?
*Acts* 24:3 we *a.* it always and





**ACCEPTABLE.**

*Deut.* 33:24 be *a.* to his brethren
*Ps.* 19:14 med. of my heart be *a.*
69:13 my prayer is in an *a.* time
*Prov.* 10:32 know what is *a.*
21:3 to do justice is more *a.*
*Ec.* 12:10 sought *a.* words
*Is.* 49:8 in an *a* time have I
58:5 call this an *a.* day
61:2 to proclaim the *a.* yr. of L.
*Jer.* 6:20 burnt-offerings are n. *a.*
*Dan.* 4:27 let my counsel be *a.*
*Luke* 4:19 to preach the *a.* year
*Rom.* 12:1 holy, *a.* to God
2 that good and *a.* will of God
14:18 is *a.* to God and approved
15:16 of Gentiles might be *a.*
*Eph.* 5:10 proving what is *a* unto
*Phil.* 4:18 sac. *a.* well-pleasing
1 *Tim.* 2:3 *a.* in the sight of God
5:4 good and *a.* before God
1 *Pet.* 2:5 sacrifices *a.* to God
20 this is *a.* with God

**ACCEPTABLY.**

*Heb.* 12:28 we may serve God *a.*

**ACCEPTANCE.**

*Is.* 60:7 with *a.* on mine altar

**ACCEPTATION.**

1 *Tim.* 1:15 worthy of all *a.* 4:9

**ACCEPTED.**

*Gen.* 4:7 shalt thou not be *a.*
19:21 I have *a.* thee concerning
*Ex.* 28:38 may be *a.* before
*Lev.* 1:4 offering shall be *a.* 22:27
7:18 not be *a.* 19:7; 22:23, 25
10:19 should it have been *a.* in
22:21 offering perfect, to be *a.*
1 *Sam.* 18:5 he was *a.* in the sight
25:35 see I have *a.* thy person
*Est.* 10:3 *a.* of his brethren
*Job* 42:9 the Lord also *a.* Job
*Is.* 56:7 their sacrifice shall be *a.*
*Jer.* 37:20 let supplication be *a.*
42:2 let our supplication be *a.*
*Luke* 4:24 no prophet is *a.* in his
*Acts* 10:35 righteousness is *a.*
*Rom.* 15:31 service may be *a.*
2 *Cor.* 5:9 or pres. we may be *a.*
6:2 in a time *a.* now is *a.* time
8:12 *a.* according to that a man
17 indeed he *a.* the exhortation
11:4 gospel which ye have not *a.*
*Eph.* 1:6 us *a.* in the Beloved

**ACCEPTEST.**

*Luke* 20:21 neither *a.* thou

**ACCEPTETH.**

*Job* 34:19 *a.* not persons of prin.
*Ec.* 9:7 for God now *a.* thy works
*Hos.* 8:13 Lord *a.* them not
*Gal.* 2:6 God *a.* no man's person

ACCEPTING. *See* DELIVERANCE

**ACCESS.**

*Rom.* 5:2 also we have *a.*
*Eph.* 2:18 have *a.* to the Father
3:12 boldness and *a.* by faith

ACCHO. *Jud.* 1:31

ACCOMPANY. *See* SALVATION.

**ACCOMPANIED.**

*Acts* 10:23 breth. from Joppa *a.*
11:12 these six brethren *a.* me
20:4 Sopater *a.* Paul into Asia
38 and they *a.* him to the ship

ACCOMPANYING. *See* ARK *of God.*

**ACCOMPLISH.**

*Job* 14:6 shall *a.* as hireling
*Ps.* 64:6 they *a.* a diligent
*Is.* 55:11 it shall *a.* that I please
*Jer.* 44:25 surely *a.* your vows
*Ezek.* 6:12 will I *a.* my fury
7:8 will I *a.* mine anger on thee
13:15 *a.* my wrath on the wall
20:8 fury to *a.* my anger, 21
*Dan.* 9:2 he would *a.* 70 years
*Luke* 9:31 should *a.* at Jerusalem

**ACCOMPLISHED.**

*Est.* 2:12 da. of puri. *a.* *Luke* 2:22
*Job* 15:32 shall be *a.* before
*Prov.* 13:19 desire *a.* is sweet
*Is.* 40:2 her warfare is *a.*
*Jer.* 25:12 70 years are *a.* 29:10
39:16 my words shall be *a.*
*Lam.* 4:11 Lord hath *a.* his fury
22 punish. of thine iniq. is *a.*
*Ezek.* 5:13 shall mine anger be *a.*
*Dan.* 11:36 indignation be *a.*
12:7 *a.* to scatter the power
*Luke* 1:23 his ministration *a.*
2:6 the days were *a.* that she
21 when eight days were *a.*
12:50 am I straitened till it be *a.*
18:31 concerning Son shall be *a.*
22:37 must yet be *a.* in me



*John* 19:28 things were now *a.*
*Acts* 21:5 had *a.* those days
1 *Pet.* 5:9 same afflictions are *a.*

ACCOMPLISHING. *See* SERVICE.

**ACCOMPLISHMENT.**

*Acts* 21:26 *a.* of days of purifica.

**ACCORD.**

*Lev.* 25:5 groweth of its own *a.*
*Acts* 1:14 with one *a.* in prayer
2:1 all with one *a.* in one place
46 daily with one *a.* in temple
4:24 voice to God with one *a.*
5:12 one *a.* in Solomon's porch
7:57 upon Stephen with one *a.*
8:6 with one *a.* gave heed
12:10 opened of his own *a.*
20 but they came with one *a.*
15:25 assembled with one *a.*
18:12 with one *a.* made insur.
19:29 one *a.* into the theatre
2 *Cor.* 8:17 forward of his own *a.*
*Phil.* 2:2 of one *a.* of one mind

**ACCORDING.**

*Ps.* 7:8 judge *a.* to my righteous.
17 praise *a.* to his righteous.
25:7 *a.* to thy mercy remember,
51:1; 106:45; 109:26; 119:124
28:4 give them *a.* to their deeds
33:22 *a.* as we hope in thee
35:24 judge *a.* to thy right.
48:10 *a.* to thy name, so
62:12 to every man *a.* to his work, *Prov.* 24:12, 29
79:11 *a.* to greatness of
90:11 *a.* to thy fear, so is
103:10 rewarded us *a.* to iniq.
119:25 *a.* to thy word, 28, 41, 58, 65, 76, 107, 116, 154, 169, 170
159 *a.* to thy kindness, *Is.* 63:7
150:2 praise him *a.* to his
*Is.* 8:20 speak not *a.* to this

ACCORDING *to all.* *See* ALL.

**ACCORDING to that.**

2 *Cor.* 8:12 *a. to that* a man hath

ACCORDINGLY. *See* REPAY.

**ACCOUNT, Substantive.**

*Job* 33:13 giveth not *a.* of his
*Ps.* 144:3 son of man that thou makest *a.* of him
*Ec.* 7:27 to find the *a.*
*Dan.* 6:2 princes might give *a.*
*Mat.* 12:36 give *a.* thereof
18:23 take *a.* of his servants
*Luke* 16:2 an *a.* of stewardship
*Acts* 19:40 give an *a.* of this
*Rom.* 14:12 give *a.* of himself
*Phil.* 4:17 abound to your *a.*
*Phile.* 18 put that on mine *a.*
*Heb.* 13:17 that must give *a.*
2 *Pet.* 4:5 *a.* to him that judgeth

**ACCOUNT, ED, ING.**

1 *K.* 1:21 shall be *a.* offenders
10:21 silver noth. *a.* 2 *Chr.* 9:20
*Ps.* 22:30 *a.* for a generation
*Is.* 2:22 is he to be *a.* of?
*Mark* 10:42 *a.* to rule over
*Luke* 20:35 be *a.* worthy
22:24 should be *a.* greatest
*Rom.* 8:36 we are *a.* as sheep
1 *Cor.* 4:1 man so *a.* of us as
*Gal.* 3:6 *a.* to him for right.
*Heb.* 11:19 *a.* that God was able
2 *Pet.* 3:15 *a.* that the long-suff.

**ACCURSED.**

*Deut.* 21:23 hanged is *a.* of G.
*Jos.* 6:17 shall be *a.* it and
18 keep from *a.* thing
7:1 trespass in the *a.* thing
11 taken of the *a.* thing
12 because they were *a.*
destroy the *a.* from
13 there is an *a.* thing in
15 that is taken with *a.* thing
22:20 trespass in *a.* thing
1 *Chr.* 2:7 transgressed in thing *a.*
*Is.* 65:20 100 years old shall be *a.*
*Rom.* 9:3 could wish myself *a.*
1 *Cor.* 12:3 spirit calleth Jesus *a.*
*Gal.* 1:8 gospel, let him be *a.* 9

**ACCUSATION.**

*Ezr.* 4:6 an *a.* against Judah
*Mat.* 27:37 head his *a.* *Mark* 15:26
*Luke* 6:7 find an *a.* against
19:8 any thing by false *a.*
*John* 18:29 what *a.* bring ye
*Acts* 25:18 they brought no *a.*
1 *Tim.* 5:19 receive not an *a.*
2 *Pet.* 2:11 bring not a railing *a.*
*Jude* 9 durst not bring a railing *a.*

**ACCUSE.**

*Prov.* 30:10 *a.* not a servant to



*Mat.* 12:10 might *a.* him; *Mar.* 3:2; *Luke* 11:54
*Luke* 3:14 nor *a.* any falsely
23:2 and they began to *a.* him.
14 things whereof ye *a.* him
*John* 5:45 that I will *a.* you to F.
8:6 might have to *a.* him
*Acts* 24:2 Tertullus began to *a.*
8 all things whereof we *a.*
13 prove whereof they *a.* me
25:5 with me, and *a.* this man
11 if none, whereof these *a.* me
28:19 aught to *a.* my nation
1 *Pet.* 3:16 falsely *a.* your good

**ACCUSED.**

*Dan.* 3:8 Chaldeans *a.* the Jews
6:24 them which had *a.* Daniel
*Mat.* 27:12 *a.* answered nothing
*Mark* 15:3 priests *a.* *Luke* 23:10
*Luke* 16:1 *a.* that he had wasted
*Acts* 22:30 certainty wherefore *a.*
23:28 cause whereof they *a.* him
29 perceived to be *a.* of qu.
25:16 before he which is *a.* have
26:2 things whereof I am *a.*
7 for which hope's sake I am *a.*
*Tit.* 1:6 not *a.* of riot, or unruly
*Rev.* 12:10 who *a.* them before

ACCUSER. *See* CAST *down.*

**ACCUSERS.**

*John* 8:10 those thine *a.*
*Acts* 23:30 com. to his *a.* also
35 when thine *a.* are come
24:8 commanding his *a.* to come
25:16 he have the *a.* face to face
18 against whom, when *a.* stood
2 *Tim.* 3:3 affection, false *a.*
*Tit.* 2:3 not false *a.* not given to

**ACCUSETH, ING.**

*John* 5:45 there is one that *a.* you
*Rom.* 2:15 thoughts *a.* or exc.

ACCUSTOMED. *See Do* EVIL.

ACELDAMA. *See* FIELD.

**ACHAIA.**

*Acts* 18:12 Gallio was dep. of A.
27 Apollos to pass into A.
*Rom.* 15:26 them of A. to make
16:5 Epenetus, first-fruits of A.
1 *Cor.* 16:15 Steph., first-fr. of A.
2 *Cor.* 9:2 A. ready a year ago
11:10 in the regions of A
1 *Thes.* 1:7 ensamples to all in A.
8 sounded not only in A.

ACHAICUS. 1 *Cor.* 16:17

ACHAN, *or* ACHAR. *Jos.* 7. 22:20; 1 *Chr.* 2:7

ACHIM. *Mat.* 1:14

**ACHISH.**

1 *Sam.* 21:10 David fled to A. 27:2
12 David was sore afraid of A.
27:6 A. gave him Ziklag
29:2 in the rereward with A.
1 *Kings* 2:40 went to Gath to A.

ACHMETHA. *Ezr.* 6:2

**ACHOR.**

*Jos.* 7:26 valley of A. to this
*Is.* 65:10 valley of A. place for
*Hos.* 2:15 A. for a door of hope

ACHSAH. *Jos.* 15:16; *Jud.* 1:12

**ACHSHAPH.**

*Jos.* 11:1 sent to the king of A.
12:20 king of A. one, 19:25

ACHZIB. *Jos.* 19:29; *Mic.* 1:14

**ACKNOWLEDGE, ED.**

*Deut.* 21:17 *a.* son of hated
33:9 nor did he *a.* his brethren
*Ps.* 32:5 I *a.* my sin; 51:3 *a.* trans.
*Prov.* 3:6 in all thy ways *a.* him
*Is.* 33:13 are near, *a.* my might
61:9 all that see shall *a.* them
63:16 Father, tho' Israel *a.* us
*Jer.* 3:13 only *a.* thine iniquity
14:20 we *a.* our wickedness
*Dan.* 11:39 god, he shall *a.*
*Hos.* 5:15 they *a.* their offence
1 *Cor.* 14:37 let him *a.* the things
16:18 therefore *a.* ye them that
2 *Cor.* 1:13 *a.* and I trust shall *a.*
14 you have *a.* us in part

**ACKNOWLEDGING, ETH.**

2 *Tim.* 2:25 repentance to the *a.*
*Tit.* 1:1 to the *a.* the truth which
*Philem.* 6 by the *a.* every good
1 *John* 2:23 he that *a.* the Son

**ACKNOWLEDGMENT.**

*Col.* 2:2 to the *a.* of the mystery

**ACQUAINT, ED, ING.**

*Job* 22:21 *a.* thyself with him
*Ps.* 139:3 *a.* with all my ways
*Ec.* 2:3 *a.* my heart with
*Is.* 53:3 sorrows, and *a.* with

## ADD

**ACQUAINTANCE.**
2 *K.* 12:5 every man of his *a.*
7 no more money of your *a.*
*Job* 19:13 mine *a.* are estranged
42:11 all that had been of his *a.*
*Ps.* 31:11 a reproach to mine *a.*
55:13 mine equal, and mine *a.*
88:8 hast put away mine *a.* far
18 and my *a.* into darkness
*Luke* 2:44 sought among their *a.*
23:49 all his *a.* stood afar off
*Acts* 24:23 forbid none of his *a.* to

**ACQUIT.**
*Job* 10:14 not *a.* me from mine
*Nah.* 1:3 L. not at all *a.* wicked

**ACRE, S.**
1 *Sam.* 14:14 half an *a.* of land
*Is.* 5:10 ten *a.* of vineyard

**ACT.**
*Is.* 28:21 his *a.* his strange *a.*
59:6 and the *a.* of violence
*John* 8:4 adultery, in the very *a.*

**ACTS.**
*Deut.* 11:7 seen the great *a.* of
*Jud.* 5:11 the righteous *a.*
1 *Sam.* 12:7 all righteous *a.*
2 *Sam.* 23:20 Benaiah who had done many *a.* 1 *Chr.* 11:22
1 *K.* 10:6 true report of thy *a.*
11:41 the *a.* of Solomon, 2 *Chr.* 9:5
2 *K.* 10:34 the *a.* of Jehu
23:28 the *a.* of Josiah
1 *Chr.* 29:29 the *a.* of David
2 *Chr.* 16:11 the *a.* of Asa
20:34 the *a.* of Jehoshaphat
32:32 *a.* of Hezekiah, 2 *K.* 20:20
*Est.* 10:2 all the *a.* of his power
*Ps.* 103:7 his *a.* to the children
106:2 can utter the mighty *a.*
145:4 declare thy mighty *a.* 6:12
150:2 praise him for mighty *a.*

**ACTIONS.**
1 *Sam.* 2:3 by L. *a.* are weighed

**ACTIVITY.**
*Gen.* 47:6 knowest any man of *a.*

**ADAM.**
*Gen.* 2:20 A. gave names to all
5:2 and called their name A.
*Deut.* 32:8 separated sons of A.
*Job* 31:33 transgressions as A.
*Rom.* 5:14 death reigned from A.
1 *Cor.* 15:22 for as in A. all die
45 first man A. the last A.
1 *Tim.* 2:13 A. was first formed
14 and A. was not deceived
*Jude* 14 Enoch the 7th from A.
ADAM. *Jos.* 3:16 the city A.

**ADAMANT.**
*Ezek.* 3:9 as an *a.* have I made
*Zec.* 7:12 heart as an *a.* stone

**ADAR.**
*Ezr.* 6:15 finished on 3d day of A.
*Est.* 3:7 twelfth month A.
13 day of month A. 8:12; 9:1,17
9:15 gathered on 14th day of A.

**ADD.**
*Gen.* 30:24 L. shall *a.* to me
*Deut.* 4:2 not *a.* to, 12:32
29:19 to *a.* drunkenness
2 *K.* 20:6 I *a.* 15 years, *Is.* 38:5
1 *Chr.* 22:14 mayest *a.* thereto
2 *Chr.* 28:13 to *a.* more to sins
*Ps.* 69:27 *a.* iniquity to iniquity
*Prov.* 3:2 long life shall they *a.*
30:6 *a.* thou not to his words
*Is.* 29:1 *a.* ye year to year
30:1 may *a.* sin to sin
*Mat.* 6:27 can *a.* one cub., *Lu.* 12:25
*Phil.* 1:16 supposing to *a.* afflict.
2 *Pet.* 1:5 *a.* to your faith virtue
*Rev.* 22:18 G. shall *a.* to him

**ADDED.**
*Deut.* 5:22 and he *a.* no more
1 *Sam.* 12:19 *a.* to all our sins
*Jer.* 36:32 there were *a.* besides
45:3 Lord hath *a.* grief
*Dan.* 4:36 majesty was *a.* to me
*Mat.* 6:33 shall be *a.* to you
*Luke* 3:20 Herod *a.* yet this
19:11 he *a.* and spake a parable
*Acts* 2:41 were *a.* 3,000 souls
47 *a.* to the church daily such
5:14 believers were the more *a.*
11:24 people was *a.* to the L.
*Gal.* 2:6 *a.* nothing to me.
3:19 the law was *a.* because of

**ADDER.**
*Gen.* 49:17 Dan shall be an *a.*
*Ps.* 58:4 the deaf *a.* that stops
91:13 thou shalt tread on the *a.*
140:3 *a.'s* poison is under
*Prov.* 23:32 stingeth like an *a.*

## ADU

**ADDETH.**
*Job* 34:37 he *a.* rebellion
*Prov.* 10:22 he *a.* no sorrow
16:23 wise *a.* learning
*Gal.* 3:15 disannulleth or *a.*

**ADDICTED.**
1 *Cor.* 16:15 *a.* themselves

**ADJURE, ED.**
*Jos.* 6:26 Joshua *a.* them
1 *Sam.* 14:24 Saul had *a.*
1 *K.* 22:16 how many times shall I *a.* thee, 2 *Chr.* 18:15
*Mat.* 26:63 I *a.* thee by the living
*Mark* 5:7 I *a.* thee by God
*Acts* 19:13 we *a.* you by Jesus

**ADMAH.**
*Gen.* 14:2 Shinab king of A.
*Deut.* 29:23 the overthrow of A.
*Hos.* 11:8 make thee as A.

**ADMINISTERED.**
2 *Cor.* 8:19 *a.* by us to the glory
20 this abundance which is *a.*

**ADMINISTRATION, S.**
1 *Cor.* 12:5 differences of *a.*
2 *Cor.* 9:12 *a.* of this service

**ADMIRATION.**
*Jude* 16 men's persons in *a.*
*Rev.* 17:6 wondered with great *a.*

**ADMIRED.**
2 *Thes.* 1:10 to be *a.* in all

**ADMONISH, ED.**
*Ec.* 4:13 will no more be *a.*
12:12 by these, my son, be *a.*
*Jer.* 42:19 certainly I have *a.*
*Acts* 27:9 Paul *a.* them
*Rom.* 15:14 to *a.* one another
*Col.* 3:16 *a.* one another
1 *Thes.* 5:12 over you and *a.* you
2 *Thes.* 3:15 *a.* him as a brother
*Heb.* 8:5 as Moses was *a.* of God

**ADMONITION.**
1 *Cor.* 10:11 are written for our *a.*
*Eph.* 6:4 bring them up in the *a.*
*Tit.* 3:10 after first and second *a.*

**ADO.**
*Mark* 5:39 why make ye this *a.*
ADONI-BEZEK. *Jud.* 1:5

**ADONIJAH.**
2 *Sam.* 3:4 A. son of Haggith
1 *K.* 1:5 A. exalted himself
25 God save king A.
2:21 let Abishag be given to A.
2 *Chron.* 17:8 sent Lev. to teach A.
*Neh.* 10:16 the people sealed, A.
ADONIKAM. *Ezr.* 2:13; *Neh.* 7:18

**ADOPTION.**
*Rom.* 8:15 received the spirit of *a.*
23 waiting for the *a.*
9:4 to whom pertaineth the *a.*
*Gal.* 4:5 receive the *a.* of sons
*Eph.* 1:5 predestinated us to *a.*

**ADORN, ED, ETH, ING.**
*Is.* 61:10 as a bride *a.* herself
*Jer.* 31:4 again *a.* with tabrets
*Luke* 21:5 temple *a.* with goodly
1 *Tim.* 2:9 women *a.* in modest
*Tit.* 2:10 *a.* the doctrine of God
1 *Pet.* 3:3 whose *a.* not outward *a.*
5 women *a.* themselves
*Rev.* 21:2 prepared as a bride *a.*

**ADRAMMELECH.**
2 *K.* 17:31 burnt children to A.
19:37 A. and Sharezer, *Is.* 37:38
ADRAMYTTIUM. *Acts* 27:2
ADRIA. *Acts* 27:27

**ADULLAM.**
1 *Sam.* 22:1 cave A. 1 *Chr.* 11:15
2 *Sam.* 23:13 came to David to A.
*Mic.* 1:15 he shall come to A.

**ADULTERER, S.**
*Lev.* 20:10 *a.* put to death
*Job* 24:15 the eye of *a.* waiteth
*Ps.* 50:18 partaker with *a.*
*Is.* 57:3 seed of *a.* and the whore
*Jer.* 9:2 for they be all *a.*
23:10 the land is full of *a.*
*Hos.* 7:4 all *a.* as an oven
*Mal.* 3:5 witness against the *a.*
*Luke* 18:11 I am not as others, *a.*
1 *Cor.* 6:9 neither *a.* shall inherit
*Heb.* 13:4 *a.* God will judge
*Jam.* 4:4 ye *a.* know ye not that

**ADULTERESS, ES.**
*Lev.* 20:10 the *a.* put to death
*Prov.* 6:26 the *a.* will hunt
*Ezek.* 23:45 judge them as *a.*
*Hos.* 3:1 a woman yet an *a.*
*Rom.* 7:3 no *a.* though married

## ADV

**ADULTEROUS.**
*Prov.* 30:20 the way of *a.* wom.
*Mat.* 12:39 an *a.* generation, 16:4
*Mark* 8:38 ashamed in this *a.*

**ADULTERY, IES.**
*Ex.* 20:14 thou shalt not com. *a.*
*Deut.* 5:18; *Mat.* 5:27; 19:18; *Rom.* 13:9
*Prov.* 6:32 commits *a.* lacketh
*Jer.* 3:8 backsliding Israel com. *a.*
9 committed *a.* with stones
5:7 then they committed *a.*
7:9 will ye steal and commit *a.*
13:27 I have seen thine *a.*
23:14 they commit *a.* and walk
29:23 they committed *a.*
*Ezek.* 16:32 a wife that com. *a.*
23:37 with their idols com. *a.*
43 said I to her old in *a.*
*Hos.* 2:2 *a.* between her breasts
4:2 committing *a.* they break
13 spouses shall commit *a.*
*Hos.* 4:14 punish when com. *a.*
*Mat.* 5:28 *a.* in his heart
32 marry her divorced committeth *a.* 19:9; *Luke* 16:18
15:19 heart proceed *a.* *Mark* 7:21
*Mark* 10:11 his wife and marry another com. *a.* *Luke* 16:18
19 not com. *a.* *Lu.* 18:20; *Jas.* 2:11
*John* 8:3 woman taken in *a.* 4
*Rom.* 2:22 should not commit *a.*
*Gal.* 5:19 flesh manifest *a.*
2 *Pet.* 2:14 having eyes full of *a.*
*Rev.* 2:22 cast them that com. *a.*

**ADVANTAGE, ED, ETH.**
*Job* 35:3 what *a.* will it be
*Luke* 9:25 a man *a.* if he gain
*Rom.* 3:1 what *a.* then hath Jew
1 *Cor.* 15:32 what *a.* if the dead
2 *Cor.* 2:11 Satan get an *a.* of us
*Jude* 16 admiration because of *a.*

**ADVENTURE, ED.**
*Deut.* 28:56 not *a.* to set the sole
*Jud.* 9:17 father *a.* his life far
*Acts* 19:31 not *a.* into the theatre

**ADVERSARY.**
*Ex.* 23:22 be an *a.* to thine
*Num.* 22:22 angel *a.* against Bal.
1 *Sam.* 1:6 her *a.* provoked her
29:4 lest in battle he be an *a.*
1 *K.* 5:4 there is neither *a.* nor
11:14 an *a.* to Solomon, 23
25 was an *a.* to Israel
*Est.* 7:6 *a.* is wicked Haman
*Job* 31:35 *a.* had written a book
*Ps.* 74:10 shall *a.* reproach
*Is.* 50:8 who is mine *a.* let him
*Lam.* 1:10 the *a.* hath spread out
2:4 with his right hand as an *a.*
4:12 *a.* have entered the gates
*Amos* 3:11 *a.* be round about
*Mat.* 5:25 *a.* quickly lest *a.* deliv.
*Luke* 12:58 goest with thine *a.*
18:3 avenge me of mine *a.*
1 *Tim.* 5:14 give no occas. to *a.*
1 *Pet.* 5:8 your *a.* the devil

**ADVERSARIES.**
*Deut.* 32:27 *a.* behave strangely
43 render vengeance to his *a.*
*Jos.* 5:13 for us, or for our *a.*?
1 *Sam.* 2:10 *a.* of L. shall be
*Ezr.* 4:1 *a.* of Judah heard
*Neh.* 4:11 *a.* said, they shall not
*Ps.* 38:20 evil for good are my *a.*
69:19 mine *a.* are all before thee
71:13 that are *a.* to my soul
81:14 my hand against their *a.*
89:42 the right hand of his *a.*
109:4 for my love they are *a.*
20 be the reward of my *a.*
29 *a.* be clothed with shame
*Is.* 1:24 I will ease me of my *a.*
9:11 shall set up the *a.* of Rezin
11:13 *a.* of Judah shall be cut off
59:18 he will repay fury to his *a.*
63:18 our *a.* have trodden down
64:2 name known to thine *a.*
*Jer.* 30:16 *a.* shall go into cap.
46:10 may avenge him of his *a.*
50:7 their *a.* said, we offend not
*Lam.* 1:5 her *a.* are the chief
7 *a.* saw her, and did mock
17 his *a.* should be round abt.
2:17 set up the horn of thine *a.*
*Mic.* 5:9 hand lifted up on *a.*
*Nah.* 1:2 vengeance on his *a.*
*Luke* 13:17 *a.* were ashamed
21:15 your *a.* not able to gainsay
1 *Cor.* 16:9 and there are many *a.*
*Phil.* 1:28 nothing terrified by *a.*
*Heb.* 10:27 shall devour the *a.*

**ADVERSITY, IES.**
1 *Sam.* 10:19 saved you of all *a.*

## AFF

2 *Sam.* 4:9 my soul out of all *a.*
2 *Chr.* 15:6 vex them with all *a.*
*Ps.* 10:6 I shall never be in *a.*
31:7 known my soul in *a.*
35:15 in my *a.* they rejoiced
94:13 rest from the days of *a.*
*Prov.* 17:17 brother born for *a.*
24:10 if thou faint in day of *a.*
*Ec.* 7:14 day of *a.* consider
*Is.* 30:20 tho' L. give bread of *a.*
*Heb.* 13:3 remem. them suffer *a.*

**ADVERTISE.**
*Num.* 24:14 I will *a.* thee
*Ruth* 4:4 I thought to *a.* thee

**ADVICE.**
*Jud.* 20:7 your *a.* and counsel
1 *Sam.* 25:33 blessed be thy *a.*
2 *Sam.* 19:43 our *a.* not be first
2 *Chr.* 10:14 after *a.* of young
*Prov.* 20:18 good *a.* make war
2 *Cor.* 8:10 herein I give my *a.*

**ADVISE, ED.**
2 *Sam.* 24:13 *a.* and see, 1 *Chr.* 21:12
1 *K.* 12:6 how do ye *a.* that I
*Prov.* 13:10 well *a.* is wisdom
*Acts* 27:12 more part *a.* to depart
ADVISEMENT. 1 *Chr.* 12:19

**ADVOCATE.**
1 *John* 2:1 have an *a.* with the

**AFAR, AFAR OFF.**
*Gen.* 37:18 saw Joseph *a. off.*
*Ex.* 24:1 worship ye *a. off.*
*Ezr.* 3:13 noise was heard *a. off.*
*Neh.* 12:43 Jeru. heard *a. off*
*Job* 36:3 my knowledge from *a.*
25 man may behold it *a. off*
39:29 her eyes behold *a. off*
*Ps.* 65:5 are *a. off* on the sea
138:6 proud he knoweth *a. off*
139:2 my thoughts *a. off*
*Prov.* 31:14 bringeth food from *a.*
*Is.* 23:7 shall carry her *a. off*
66:19 escape to the isles *a. off*
*Jer.* 23:23 am I not a God *a. off*
30:10 save thee from *a.* 46:27
31:10 declare in isles *a. off*
51:50 remember the Lord *a. off*
*Mic.* 4:3 strong nations *a. off*
*Mat.* 26:58 Peter followed *a. off*; *Mark* 14:54; *Luke* 22:54
27:55 wom. behold *a. off*, *Ma.* 15:40
*Mark* 5:6 he saw Jesus *a. off*
*Luke* 16:23 seeth Abraham *a. off*
*Acts* 2:39 promise is to all *a. off*
*Eph.* 2:17 peace to you *a. off*
*Heb.* 11:13 seen promises *a. off*
2 *Pet.* 1:9 and cannot see *a. off*
*See* FAR, STAND, STOOD.

**AFFAIRS.**
*Ps.* 112:5 guide *a.* with discr.
*Eph.* 6:21 ye may know my *a.*
22 that ye might know our *a.*
*Phil.* 1:27 I may hear of your *a.*
2 *Tim.* 2:4 entangleth with *a.*

**AFFECT, ED, ETH.**
*Lam.* 3:51 eye *a.* my heart
*Acts* 14:2 their minds evil *a.*
*Gal.* 4:17 zealously *a.* you
18 good to be zealously *a.*

**AFFECTION.**
1 *Chr.* 29:3 *a.* to house of God
*Rom.* 1:31 without natural *a.* 2 *Tim.* 3:3
2 *Cor.* 7:15 his inward *a.* is more
*Col.* 3:2 your *a.* on things above
5 mortify inordinate *a.*

**AFFECTIONS.**
*Rom.* 1:26 G. gave up to vile *a.*
*Gal.* 5:24 crucified flesh with *a.*

**AFFECTIONATELY.**
1 *Thes.* 2:8 *a.* desirous of you

**AFFECTIONED.**
*Rom.* 12:10 kindly *a.* one to

**AFFINITY.**
*Ezr.* 9:14 join in *a.* with

**AFFIRM.**
*Rom.* 3:8 and as some *a.* we say
1 *Tim.* 1:7 nor whereof they *a.*
*Tit.* 3:8 things *a.* constantly

**AFFIRMED.**
*Luke* 22:59 hour after another *a.*
*Acts* 12:15 Rhoda constantly *a.*
25:19 whom Paul *a.* alive

**AFFLICT.**
*Gen.* 15:13 shall *a.* them 400 yrs.
31:50 if thou *a.* my daughters
*Ex.* 1:11 taskmasters to *a.*
22:22 shall not *a.* any widow
*Lev.* 16:29 shall *a.* your souls, 31; 23:27, 32; *Num.* 29:7
*Num.* 24:24 ships shall *a.* Ashur
*Jud.* 16:19 *a.* him, his strength

### AFF

2 *Sam.* 7:10 ch'n of wickedness *a.*
1 *K.* 11:39 *a.* seed of David
2 *Chr.* 6:26 turn when thou dost *a.*
1 *K.* 8:35.
*Ezr.* 8:21 *a.* ours, before God
*Job* 37:23 Almighty, he not *a.*
*Ps.* 44:2 thou didst *a.* the peo.
55:19 God shall hear and *a.*
89:22 son of wickedness *a.*
94:5 they *a.* thy heritage
143:12 all that *a.* my soul
*Is.* 9:1 grievously *a.* her
51:23 them that *a.* thee
58:5 for a man to *a.* his soul
64:12 wilt thou *a.* us very sore?
*Jer.* 31:28 as I watched to *a.*
*Lam.* 3:33 Lord not *a.* willingly
*Amos* 5:12 they *a.* the just, they
*Nah.* 1:12 I will *a.* thee no more
*Zep.* 3:19 I will undo all that *a.*

**AFFLICTED.**

*Ex.* 1:12 more *a.* more grew
2 *Sam.* 22:28 *a.* people wilt save
1 *K.* 2:26 *a.* in all father was *a.*
*Job* 6:14 to *a.* pity should be
30:11 loosed cord, and *a.* me
34:28 heareth cry of the *a.*
*Ps.* 18:27 save the *a.* people
22:24 abhorred affliction of *a.*
25:16 I am desolate and *a.*
82:3 do justice to the *a.*
88:7 hast *a.* me with waves
15 I am *a.* and ready to die
90:15 wherein thou hast *a.* us
107:17 fools because of iniq. *a.*
116:10 I was greatly *a.*
119:67 before I was *a.*
71 good that I have been *a.*
75 in faithfulness hast *a.* me
107 am *a.* very much, quicken
128:1 have *a.* me from youth, 2
140:12 L. maintain cause of *a.*
*Prov.* 15:15 days of the *a.* are evil
22:22 neither oppress *a.* in gate
26:28 lying tongue hateth *a.*
31:5 lest pervert judgment of *a.*
*Is.* 9:1 lightly *a.* the land
49:13 L. have mercy on his *a.*
51:21 hear now this, thou *a.*
53:4 smitten of God and *a.*
7 and was *a.* yet he opened not
54:11 O thou *a.* tossed with
58:3 have we *a.* our souls
10 if thou satisfy the *a.* soul
60:14 sons of them that *a.* thee
63:9 their affliction he was *a.*
*Lam.* 3:12 sorrow wherew. L. *a.*
*Mic.* 4:6 gather her that I have *a.*
*Nah.* 1:12 *a.* afflict no more
*Zep.* 3:12 leave an *a.* people
*Mat.* 24:9 deliver you up to be *a.*
2 *Cor.* 1:6 whether we be *a.* it is
1 *Tim.* 5:10 if she relieved the *a.*
*Heb.* 11:37 being destitute, *a.*
*Jam.* 4:9 *a.* and mourn and weep
5:13 is any among you *a.*? let

**AFFLICTION.**

*Gen.* 41:52 fruitful in land of *a.*
*Ex.* 3:17 *a.* of my p. *Acts* 7:34
3:17 out of the *a.* of Egypt
*Deut.* 16:3 shalt eat bread of *a.*
1 *K.* 22:27; 2 *Chr.* 18:26
26:7 L. heard and looked on *a.*
2 *Sam.* 16:12 L. look on my *a.*
2 *K.* 14:26 Lord saw *a.* of Israel
2 *Chr.* 20:9 cry in *a.* wilt hear
33:12 Manassch was in *a.*
*Neh.* 1:3 remnant are in great *a.*
*Job* 5:6 *a.* cometh not forth
10:15 confusion see mine *a.*
30:16 days of *a.* have taken hold
27 the days of *a.* prevented me
36:8 holden in cords of *a.*
15 delivereth poor in his *a.*
21 chosen rather than *a.*
*Ps.* 25:18 my *a.* and pain
44:24 and forgettest our *a.*
66:11 laidst *a.* upon our loins
88:9 mourneth by reason of *a.*
106:44 regarded their *a.* when
107:10 bound in *a.* and iron
39 low through *a.* and sorrow
41 setteth poor on high from *a.*
119:50 comfort in my *a.*
92 perished in mine *a.*
153 mine *a.* deliver me
*Is.* 30:20 L. give water of *a.*
48:10 chosen in furnace of *a.*
63:9 their *a.* he was afflicted
*Jer.* 16:19 refuge in days of *a.*
30:15 criest thou for thine *a.*
*Lam.* 1:7 Jerusa. remem'd in *a.*
3:1 that hath seen *a.* by the rod
19 remembering my *a.* and
*Hos.* 5:15 in *a.* seek me early
*Amos* 6:6 grieved for *a.* of Jos.
*Nah.* 1:9 *a.* not rise second time

### AFR

*Zec.* 1:15 helped forward the *a.*
10:11 pass thro' sea with *a.*
*Mark* 4:17 *a.* ariseth
13:19 shall be *a.* such
*Acts* 7:11 a dearth and great *a.*
2 *Cor.* 2:4 out of much *a.* I wrote
4:17 light *a.* which is but for
8:2 in a great trial of *a.*
*Phil.* 1:16 to add *a.* to my
4:14 communicate with in *a.*
1 *Thes.* 1:6 word in much *a.*
3:7 comforted in all our *a.*
*Heb.* 11:25 rather to suffer *a.*
*Jam.* 1:27 to visit fatherless in *a.*
5:10 an example of suffering *a.*

**AFFLICTIONS.**

*Ps.* 34:19 the *a.* of righteous
132:1 rememb. David and his *a.*
*Acts* 7:10 deliver out of all his *a.*
20:23 bonds and *a.* abide me
2 *Cor.* 6:4 approving in *a.*
*Col.* 1:24 behind of *a.* of Christ
1 *Thes.* 3:3 be moved by these *a.*
2 *Tim.* 1:8 of the *a.* of the gospel
3:11 *a.* which came at Antioch
4:5 watch in all, endure *a.*
*Heb.* 10:32 great fight of *a.*
33 made a gazing-stock by *a.*
1 *Pet.* 5:9 *a.* accomplished in

**AFFRIGHT, ED.**

*Job* 18:20 that went before *a.*
39:22 mocketh at fear and not *a.*
*Is.* 21:4 fearfulness *a.* me
*Mark* 16:5 were *a.* *Luke* 24:37
6 be not *a.* ye seek Jesus
*Rev.* 11:13 remnant *a.* gave glo.

**AFOOT.**

*Mark* 6:33 many ran *a.* thither
*Acts* 29:13 Paul minding to go *a.*

**AFORETIME.**

*Jer.* 30:20 their children as *a*
*Dan.* 6:10 he prayed as he did *a.*
*Rom.* 15:4 things were written *a.*

**AFRAID.**

*Ex.* 34:30 were *a.* to come nigh
*Lev.* 26:6 none make *a.* *Job* 11:19
*Num.* 12:8 why not *a.* to speak
1 *Sam.* 4:7 Philistines were *a.*
18:29 yet more *a.* of David
2 *Sam.* 1:14 not *a.* to destroy
22:5 ungodly men made me *a.*
*Ps.* 18:4
*Neh.* 6:9 all made us *a.*
*Job* 9:28 *a.* of all my sorrows
11:19 none make thee *a.*
13:11 excellency make you *a.*
21 not thy dread make me *a.*
15:24 anguish make him *a.*
18:11 terrors make him *a.*
21:6 when I remember, I am *a.*
23:15 consider, I am *a* of him
33:7 terror not make thee *a.*
41:25 raiseth hims. mighty *a.*
*Ps.* 50:3 what time I am *a.*
65:8 dwell are *a.* at thy tokens
77:16 saw thee and were *a.*
83:15 *a.* with thy storm
119:120 *a.* of thy judgments
*Is.* 17:2 none make them *a.* *Ezek.* 34:28; *Mic.* 4:4; *Zep.* 3:13.
33:14 sinners in Zion are *a.*
41:5 ends of the earth were *a.*
*Jer.* 30:10 none make him *a.*
*Ezek.* 39:26 none made them *a.*
*Nah.* 2:11.
*Dan.* 4:5 dream made me *a.*
*Jon.* 1:5 mariners were *a.* 10
*Mark* 5:15 in right mind were *a.*
*Luke* 8:35
9:32 and were *a.* to ask him
10:32 as they followed were *a.*
16:8 said any thing, were *a.*
*Luke* 8:25 being *a.* wondered
*Acts* 9:26 were all *a.* of Saul
22:9 saw the light and were *a.*
*Gal.* 4:11 I am *a.* of you lest
1 *Pet.* 3:6 not *a.* with amazem.
2 *Pet.* 2:10 *a.* to speak evil of dig.

**Be AFRAID.**

*Deut.* 1:29 nei. *be a.* of them, 31:6
2 *Sam.* 22:46 *be a.* out of close
*Ps.* 18:45
*Job* 5:21 nor *be a.* of destruction
19:29 *be* ye *a.* of the sword, for
*Ps.* 27:1 of whom shall I *be a.*?
*Is.* 8:12 nor fear nor *be a.* 44:8
19:17 shall *be a.* in himself
51:12 shouldest *be a.* of a man
*Rom.* 13:4 if thou do evil, *be a.*

**Not be AFRAID.**

*Deut.* 1:17 *not be a.* of face
7:18 shall *not be a.* of, 18:22
*Ps.* 3:6 *not be a.* of ten thous.
56:11 *not be a.* what man can do
91:5 *not be a.* for terror by night

### AGE

*Ps.* 112:7 *not be a.* of evil tidings
8 estab'd, he shall *not be a.*
*Prov.* 3:24 liest down *not be a.*
*Is.* 12:2 trust and *not be a.*
31:4 *not be a.* of their voice
*Amos* 3:6 blown, people *not be a.*
*Rom.* 13:3 *not be a.* of the power

**Be not AFRAID.**

*Deut.* 20:1 *be not a.* of them, *Jos.* 11:6; *Neh.* 4:14; *Jer.* 10:5; *Ezek.* 2:6; *Luke* 12:4
1 *Sam.* 28:13 *be not a.* what saw.
*Ps.* 49:16 *be not a.* when one is
*Prov.* 3:25 *be not a.* of sudden
*Is.* 40:9 up thy voice, *be not a.*
*Jer.* 1:8 *be not a.* of their faces
*Mat.* 14:27 it is I, *be not a.* *Mark* 6:50; *John* 6:20
17:7 Jesus said, Arise, *be not a.*
28:10 *be not a.* go tell brethren
*Mark* 5:36 ruler, *be not a.* only
*Acts* 18:9 *be not a.* but speak
1 *Pet.* 3:14 *be not a.* of their

**Sore AFRAID.**

*Num.* 22:3 Moab *s. a.* of people
*Jos.* 9:24 *s. a.* of our lives
1 *Sam.* 17:24 from Goliah *s. a.*
28:20 Saul fell along *sore a.*
31:4 armor-bearer *s. a.* 1 *Chr.* 10:4
*Mark* 9:6 for they were *sore a.*
*Luke* 3:9 and they were *sore a.*

**Was AFRAID.**

*Gen.* 3:10 thy voice and *w. a.*
*Ex.* 3:6 Moses *w. a.* to look
*Deut.* 9:19 I *was a.* of the anger
1 *Sam.* 18:12 *was a.* of David, 15
28:5 saw Philistines, he *was a.*
2 *Sam.* 6:9 David *was a.* of the L.
1 *Chr.* 13:12
*Job* 3:25 that I *was a.* is come
32:6 I *was a.* and durst not
*Dan.* 8:17 *was a.* and fell
*Hab.* 3:2 thy speech and *was a.*
*Mal.* 2:5 feared me and *was a.*
*Mat.* 2:22 *was a.* to go thither
14:30 saw wind boisterous, *w.a.*
25:25 *was a.* and hid thy talent
*John* 19:8 *was* the more *a.*
*Acts* 10:4 Corn's looked, he *w.a.*

**AFRESH.**

*Heb.* 6:6 crucify Son of God *a.*

**AFTER.**

*Jos.* 10:14 no day like that *a.* it

**AFTER that.**

*Luke* 12:4 *a. t.* have no more that
1 *Cor.* 15:6 *a. t.* was seen of 500

**AFTERNOON.**

*Jud.* 19:8 they tarried till *a.*

**AFTERWARD, S.**

*Ps.* 73:24 *a.* receive me to glory
*Prov.* 29:11 keepeth it in till *a.*
*John* 13:36 shalt follow me *a.*
1 *Cor.* 15:23 *a.* that are Christ's
*Heb.* 12:11 *a.* yieldeth fruit

AGABUS. *Acts* 11:28; 21:10

**AGAG.**

*Num.* 24:7 be higher than A.
1 *Sam.* 15:9 the people spared A.
33 Samuel hewed A. in pieces

AGAGITE. *See* HAMAN.

**AGAINST.**

*Gen.* 16:12 hand will be *a.* every
*Mat.* 10:35 man *a.* his f. *Lu.* 12:53
12:30 he not with me, is *a.* me
*Luke* 2:34 for a sign spoken *a.*
14:31 cometh *a.* him with 20,000
*Acts* 19:36 cannot be spoken *a.*
28:22 sect everywh. spoken *a.*
*See* ANOTHER, GOD, JERUSALEM, ISRAEL, LORD, OVER.

AGAR. *Gal.* 4:24, 25

**AGATE, S.**

*Ex.* 28:19 third row, an *a.* 39:12
*Is.* 54:12 thy windows of *a.*
*Ezek.* 27:16 Syria occup. with *a.*

**AGE.**

*Gen.* 47:28 *a.* of Jacob 147 years
48:10 eyes of Israel dim for *a.*
*Num.* 8:25 *a.* of fifty cease
1 *Sam.* 2:33 flower of their *a.*
1 *K.* 14:4 set by reason of *a.*
2 *Chr.* 36:17 that stooped for *a.*
*Job* 5:26 come to grave in a full *a.*
8:8 inquire of the former *a.*
11:17 thy *a* clearer than
*Ps.* 39:5 my *a.* is as nothing
*Is.* 38:12 my *a.* is departed
*Zec.* 8:4 with his staff for *a.*
*Mark* 5:42 *a.* of 12 years, *Lu.* 8:42
*Luke* 2:36 Anna of a great *a.*
3:23 Jesus about 30 years of *a.*
*John* 9:21 he is of *a.* ask him, 23

### AHA

1 *Cor.* 7:36 pass flower of *a.*
*Heb.* 5:14 strong meat to full *a.*
*See* OLD, STRICKEN.

**AGES.**

*Eph.* 2:7 *a.* to come he might
3:5 other *a.* not made known
21 in church through all *a.*
*Col.* 1:26 mystery hid from *a.*

**AGED.**

2 *Sam.* 19:32 Barzillai very *a.*
*Job* 12:20 the understanding of *a.*
15:10 grey-headed and very *a.*
29:8 the *a.* arose and stood up
32:9 do the *a.* understand
*Jer.* 6:11 *a.* with him full of days
*Tit.* 2:2 that the *a.* men be sober
3 the *a.* women be in behavior
*Philo.* 9 such a one as Paul the *a.*

**AGO.**

1 *Sam.* 9:20 asses lost 3 days *a.*
1 *K.* 19:25 long *a.* *Is.* 37:26
*Ezr.* 5:11 builded many years *a.*
*Mat.* 11:21 long *a.* *Luke* 10:13
*Mark* 9:21 how long *a.* since this
*Acts* 10:30 four days *a.* I was
15:7 a good while *a.*
2 *Cor.* 8:10 be forward a year *a.*
9:2 Achaia was ready a year *a.*
12:2 above fourteen years *a.*

**AGONE.**

1 *Sam.* 30:13 three days *a.* I fell

**AGONY.**

*Luke* 22:44 in an *a.* he prayed

**AGREE, ED, ETH.**

*Amos* 3:3 walk except they be *a.*
*Mat.* 5:25 *a.* with adversary
18:19 if two shall *a.* on earth
20:2 had *a.* with laborers
13 not *a.* with me for a penny?
*Mark* 14:56 witness *a.* not, 59
70 Galilean, and thy speech *a.*
*Luke* 5:36 out of new, *a.* not
*John* 9:22 Jews had *a.* already
*Acts* 5:9 ye have *a.* to tempt
40 and to him they *a.* and
15:15 to this *a.* words of proph.
23:20 Jews have *a.* to desire
28:25 *a.* not among themselves
1 *John* 5:8 blood, these *a.* in one
*Rev.* 17:17 *a.* to give their kingd.

**AGREEMENT.**

2 *K.* 18:31 *a.* by a pres. *Is.* 33:16
*Is.* 28:15 with hell are we at *a.*
18 *a.* with hell shall not stand
*Dan.* 11:6 of north, to make *a.*
2 *Cor.* 6:16 what *a.* hath the

**AGRIPPA.**

*Acts.* 25:13 A. and Bernice came
22 A. said, I would also hear
26:7 which hope's sake, king A.
28 A. said, almost thou per.

**AGROUND.**

*Acts* 27:41 they ran the ship *a.*

**AGUE.**

*Lev.* 26:16 appoint burning *a.*

AGUR. *Prov.* 30:1

**AH.**

*Ps.* 35:25 *a.* so would we have it
*Is.* 1:4 *a.* sinful nation, a people
24 *a.* I will ease me of
*Jer.* 1:6 *a.* Lord God, I cannot
4:10 *a.* Lord thou hast
22:18 *a.* brother, *a.* sister, *a.* L.
32:17 *a.* Lord, thou made
34:5 lament thee, saying *a.* L.
*Ezek.* 9:8 *a.* Lord, wilt thou
*Mark* 15:29 *a.* thou that

**AHA.**

*Ps.* 35:21 *a.* our eye hath seen
40:15 that say unto me *a.*
70:3 turned back that say *a. a.*
*Is.* 44:16 *a.* I am warm, I have
*Ezek.* 25:3 saidst *a.* against sanc.
26:2 Tyrus said, *a.* she is brok.
36:2 *a.* the ancient places

**AHAB.**

1 *K.* 16:30, 33; 18:6, 9, 42, 46; 20:13; 21:4, 21, 25, 29; 22:20
2 *K.* 1:1; 3:5; 8:18, 27; 9:7, 8, 25; 10:11; 21:3, 13
2 *Chr.* 21:13 whored. of ho. of A.
*Jer.* 29:21 saith the Lord of A.
22 the L. make thee like A.
*Mic.* 6:16 works of house of A.

**AHASUERUS.**

*Ezr.* 4:6 reign of A. wrote
*Est.* 1:1 is A. which reigned
*Dan.* 9:1 of Darius, son of A.

AHAVAH. *Ezr.* 8:15, 21, 31

**AHAZ.**

2 *K.* 16:2 A. was 20 years

**ALA**

1 *Chr.* 8:35 Mic. Pithon, A. 9:41
2 *Chr.* 28:19 Judah low, bec. of A.
*Is.* 1:1 the vision in days of A.
*Hos.* 1:1; *Mic.* 1:1.
7:3 go forth to meet A. 10

**AHAZIAH.**

1 *K.* 22:40 A. his son, 2 *K.* 8:24
2 *K.* 1:2 A. fell through
8:29 A. king of Judah, went
10:13 the brethren of A.
2 *Chr.* 20:35 Jehosh. join with A.
22:7 destruction of A. was of

AHIAH. 1 *Sam.* 14:3; 1 *K.* 4:3

**AHIJAH.**

1 *K.* 11:29; 12:15; 14:2, 4, 6
15:27 Baasha, son of A.
1 *Chr.* 2:25 sons of Jerahmeel, A.

**AHIKAM.**

2 *K.* 22:12 Josiah commanded A.
to inquire, 2 *Chr.* 34:20
25:22 Gedaliah the son of A.
*Jer.* 26:24 hand of A. was with
40:6 Gedaliah the son of A.

*See* GEDALIAH.

**AHIMAAZ.**

1 *Sam.* 14:50 the daughter of A.
2 *Sam.* 17:17 Jonathan and A.
18:27 is like the running of A.
1 *K.* 4:15 A. in Naphtali
1 *Chr.* 6:8 and Zadok begat A.

**AHIMAN.**

*Num.* 13:22 A. of the children
*Jud.* 1:10 Judah slew A.
1 *Chr.* 9:17 and the porters, A.

**AHIMELECH.**

1 *Sam.* 21:1 A. was afraid at the
22:9 son of Jesse coming to A.
16 thou shalt surely die A.
26:6 David said to A. who
2 *Sam.* 8:17 Zadok and A. 1 *Chr.*
18:16
1 *Chr.* 24:3 A. of the sons of, 6, 31

AHINOAM. 1 *Sam.* 14:50; 25:43

AHIO. 2 *Sam.* 6:3; 1 *Chr.* 13:7

AHISAMACH. *Ex.* 35:34

**AHITHOPHEL.**

2 *Sam.* 15:12 Absalom sent for A.
16:15 came to Jerusal. and A.
23 counsel of A. was as if a
17:7 counsel of A. is not good
15 thus did A. counsel, 23
1 *Chr.* 27:33 A. was the king's

**AHITUB.**

1 *Sam.* 22:12 thou son of A.
2 *Sam.* 8:17 Zadok the son of A.
1 *Chr.* 18:16

**AHOLAH, AHOLIBAH.**

*Ezek.* 23:4 Sama. is A. Jerus. A.
36 wilt thou judge A. and A.?

AHOLIAB. *Ex.* 36:1

AHOLIBAMAH. *Gen.* 36:2, 5

**AI, *or* HAI.**

*Gen.* 13:3 betw. Beth-el and A.
*Jos.* 7:4 before the men of A.
8:1 up to A. 10:2 greater than A.
*Ezr.* 2:28 the men of Beth-el and
A. *Neh.* 7:32
*Jer.* 49:3 howl, O Heshbon, for A.

AIATH. *Is.* 10:28

**AILED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 21:17 what *a.* thee, Hagar?
*Jud.* 18:23 Micah, what *a.* thee?
1 *Sam.* 11:5 what *a.* the people
2 *Sam.* 14:5 the king said unto
her, what *a.* thee? 2 *K.* 6:28
*Ps.* 114:5 what *a.* thee, O sea
*Is.* 22:1 what *a.* thee now that

**AIR.**

2 *Sam.* 21:10 birds of the *a.*
*Job* 41:16 no *a.* can come bet.
*Prov.* 30:19 an eagle in the *a.*
*Ec.* 10:20 bird of the *a.* carry
*Mat.* 8:20 birds of *a.* have nests
13:32 birds of the *a.* lodge in the
*Mark* 4:32; *Luke* 9:58
*Acts* 22:23 threw dust into the *a.*
1 *Cor.* 9:26 one that beateth *a.*
14:9 ye shall speak into the *a.*
*Eph.* 2:2 prince of power of the *a.*
1 *Thes.* 4:17 meet the L. in the *a.*
*Rev.* 9:2 sun and *a.* were dark
16:17 poured out vial into the *a.*

*See* FOWLS.

AJALON. *Jos.* 10:12

**ALARM.**

*Num.* 10:5 when ye blow an *a.* 6
7 blow, but not sound an *a.*
9 if ye go to war, blow an *a.*
2 *Chr.* 13:12 trumpets to cry an *a.*
*Jer.* 4:19 O my soul, *a.* of war
49:21 will cause an *a.* of war

**ALI**

*Joel* 2:1 an *a.* in my holy mount.
*Zep.* 1:16 *a.* against fenced cities

**ALAS.**

*Num.* 24:23 *a.* who shall live
*Jud.* 6:22 *a.* I have seen an angel
11:35 *a.* daughter thou hast
1 *K.* 13:30 *a.* my brother
2 *K.* 6:5 *a.* master, for it was
15 *a.* master, how shall we do?
*Ezek.* 6:11 stamp with foot, say *a.*
*Joel* 1:15 *a.* for the day of the L.
*Amos* 5:16 say in highways, *a. a.*
*Rev.* 18:10 *a. a.* that great, 16, 19

**ALBEIT.**

*Eze.* 13:7 L. saith, *a.* I have not
*Phile.* 19 *a.* I say not, how thou

**ALEXANDER.**

*Mark* 15:21 Simon, father of A.
*Acts* 4:6 Annas, Caiaphas, A.
19:33 they drew A. out of the
1 *Tim.* 1:20 Hymeneus and A.
2 *Tim.* 4:14 A. the coppersmith

**ALEXANDRIA, ANS.**

*Acts* 6:9 of the Libertines and A.
18:24 nam. Apollos, born at A.
27:6 centurion found ship of A.

**ALIEN, S.**

*Ex.* 18:3 been *a.* in a strange
*Deut.* 14:21 mayest sell to an *a.*
*Job* 19:15 am an *a.* in their sight
*Ps.* 69:8 *a.* to my mother's child.
*Is.* 61:5 of *a.* your ploughmen
*Lam.* 5:2 our houses turned to *a.*
*Eph.* 2:12 *a.* from commonwealth
*Heb.* 11:34 flight the armies of *a.*

**ALIENATE, ED.**

*Eze.* 23:17 her mind was *a.* from
18 my mind was *a.* from her as
22 from whom thy mind is *a.* 28
48:14 not *a.* first-fruits of land
*Eph.* 4:18 *a.* from life of G. thro'
*Col.* 1:21 that were sometime *a.*

**ALIKE.**

1 *Sam.* 20:24 they shall part *a.*
*Job* 21:26 lie down *a.* in dust
*Ps.* 33:15 fashion, their hearts *a.*
139:12 darkn. and light both *a.*
*Ec.* 9:2 all things come *a.* to all
11:6 whe. both shall be *a.* good
*Rom.* 14:5 esteemeth ev. day *a.*

**ALIVE.**

*Gen.* 7:23 Noah remained *a.* and
12:12 kill me, and save thee *a.*
50:20 to save much people *a.*
*Ex.* 1:17 men-children *a.* 18
22 daughter ye shall save *a.*
22:4 if the theft be found *a.*
*Lev.* 10:16 he was angry with
Aaron's sons left *a.*
*Num.* 16:33 went down *a.* into pit
22:33 slain thee, and sav. her *a.*
31:15 ye saved all the women *a.*
*Deut.* 4:4 *a.* every one this day
5:3 all of us *a.* here this day
6:24 might pres. us *a.* this day.
20:16 save *a.* noth. that breath.
32:39 and I make *a.* 1 *Sam.* 2:6
*Jos.* 2:13 ye save *a.* my father
14:10 the Lord hath kept me *a.*
*Jud.* 8:19 saved them *a.* I would
1 *Sam.* 15:8 he took Agag *a.*
27:9 left man nor woman *a.*
1 *K.* 20:18 peace or war take *a.*
21:15 Naboth is not *a.* but dead
2 *K.* 5:7 G. to kill and make *a.*?
7:4 if they save us *a.* we live
12 we shall catch them *a.*
10:14 and they took them *a.*
2 *Chr.* 25:12 other 10,000 left *a.*
*Ps.* 30:3 L. thou hast kept me *a.*
*Prov.* 1:12 swal. *a.* as the grave
*Jer.* 49:11 I will preserve *a.*
*Eze.* 13:18 the souls *a.* that come
19 souls *a.* that should not live
18:27 he shall save his soul *a.*
*Dan.* 5:19 whom would, kept *a.*
*Mark* 16:11 heard that he was *a.*
*Luke* 15:24 was dead and is *a.* 32
24:23 angels who said he was *a.*
*Acts* 1:3 *a.* after his passion
9:41 widows, presented her *a.*
20:12 brought the young man *a.*
25:19 whom P. affirmed to be *a.*
*Rom.* 6:11 *a.* to God through C.
13 as those *a.* from the dead
7:9 for I was *a.* without the law
1 *Cor.* 15:22 Christ all be made *a.*
1 *Thes.* 4:15 are *a.* and remain, 17
*Rev.* 1:18 I am *a.* forevermore
2:8 which was dead, and is *a.*
19:20 cast *a.* into lake of fire

*Keep* ALIVE. *See* KEEP.

**Yet ALIVE.**

*Gen.* 43:7 is your father *yet a.*?

**ALL**

*Gen.* 43:27 he *yet a.*? 28 is *yet a.*
45:26 Joseph is *yet a.* 28
46:30 bec. thou art *yet a.*
*Ex.* 4:18 see they be *yet a.*
*Deut.* 31:27 I am *yet a.* with you
2 *Sam.* 12:18 child *yet a.* 21, 22
18:14 *yet a.* in midst of the oak
1 *K.* 20:32 he *yet a.*? he is my bro.
*Ec.* 4:2 than the living *yet a.*
*Ezek.* 7:13 sold, although *yet a.*
*Mat.* 27:63 said while *yet a.*

**ALL.**

*Gen.* 24:36 given *a.* that he hath
1 *Sam.* 9:19 tell thee *a.* in thy h.
30:8 and without fail recover *a.*
1 *K.* 20:4 I am thine, and *a.* I
*Neh.* 9:6 L. preservest them *a.*
*Job* 34:19 they *a.* are works of his
*Ps.* 14:3 are *a.* gone aside, *a.*
34:19 deliv. him out of them *a.*
44:17 *a.* this is come upon us
*Prov.* 22:2 L. is maker of them *a.*
*Ezek.* 20:40 *a.* of them shall serve
37:22 shall be king to them *a.*
*Dan.* 1:19 among *a.* none like D.
*Hos.* 5:2 a rebuker of them *a.*
*Mal.* 2:10 have we not *a.* one F.
*Mat.* 13:56 sisters, are they not *a.*
22:28 for they *a.* had her
*Mark* 12:44 *a.* she had, *Lu.* 21:4
*Luke* 4:7 if thou worship me, *a.*
15:31 son, *a.* that I have is thine
17:10 when ye have done *a.* say
*John* 4:39 told me *a.* ever I did
13:10 ye are clean, but not *a.*
17:21 that they *a.* may be one
*Acts* 4:33 great grace was on *a.*
16:28 thyself no harm, we are *a.*
1 *Cor.* 3:22 *a.* are yours, ye are
*Phil* 4:18 I have *a.* and abound
2 *Tim.* 3:11 out of them *a.* the L.
1 *Pet.* 3:8 be ye *a.* of one mind
1 *John* 2:19 were not *a.* of us

*Above* ALL. *See* ABOVE.

**According to ALL.**

*Gen.* 6:22 N. did *accor. to a.* 7:5
*Ex.* 31:11 *ac. to a.* L. commanded
36:1; 39:32, 42; 40:16; *Num.*
2:34; 8:20; 9:5; 29:40; *Deut.*
1:3, 41
*Jos.* 11:23 took the land *ac. to a.*
1 *K.* 8:56 given rest *ac. to a.*
11:37 shalt reign *ac. to a.* thy
22:53 *ac. to a.* his father had d.
2 *K.* 23:32, 37; 24:9, 19;
2 *Chr.* 26:4; 27:2
2 *K.* 10:30 *ac. to a.* in my heart
18:3 *ac. to a.* David, 2 *Chr.* 29:2
1 *Chr.* 17:15 *ac. to a.* these words
*Neh.* 5:19 for good, *ac. to a.* I h.
*Jer.* 42:20 *ac. to a.* L. shall say
50:29 *ac. to a.* Babyl. hath done
*Eze.* 24:24 *ac. to a.* he hath done

**Before ALL.**

*Gal.* 2:14 Peter *bef.* them *a.*

**For ALL.**

*Phil.* 2:21 *for a.* seek their own
*Heb.* 8:11 *for a.* shall know me
10:10 offering of Ch. once *for a.*

**In ALL.**

*Gen.* 21:12 *in a.* Sarah hath said
22 God with thee *in a.* thou
*Deut.* 29:9 prosp. *in a.* that ye do
1 *K.* 2:3 mayest prosper *in a.*
1 *Cor.* 12:6 God worketh all *in a.*
15:28 that God may be all *in a.*
*Eph.* 1:23 him that fill. all *in a.*
*Col.* 3:11 Christ is all *in a.*

ALL *Night.* *See* NIGHT.

**Over ALL.**

2 *Sam.* 3:21 mayest reign *over a.*
1 *Chr.* 29:12 thou reignest *over a.*
*Ps.* 103:19 kingdom ruleth *over a.*
*Mat.* 24:47 ruler *over a.* *Lu.* 12:44
*John* 17:2 giv. him power *over a.*
*Rom.* 9:5 *over a.* God blessed for
10:12 Lord *over a.* is rich to all

**To *or* Unto ALL.**

*Ps.* 145:9 the Lord is good *to a.*
*Ec.* 2:14 one event *to a.* 9:3, 11
9:2 all things come alike *to a.*
*Is.* 36:6 Pharaoh *to a.* that trust
*Mark* 13:37 I say *unto a.* watch
*Luke* 12:41 speakest to us, *to a.*?
*Acts* 2:39 promise is *to a.* afar off
4:16 manifest *to a.* that dwell
*Rom.* 10:12 rich *unto a.* that call
13:7 render *to a.* their dues
1 *Cor.* 9:19 a servant *unto a.*
1 *Tim.* 4:15 profit. may app. *to a.*

**Upon ALL.**

*Rom.* 3:22 *upon a.* them that be.

**ALL these.**

*Gen.* 15:10 took to him *a. these*

**ALM**

*Gen.* 42:36 *a. these* are against me
*Ex.* 10:1 G. spake *a. these* words
*Job* 12:9 know, not that in *a. t.*
*Hab.* 2:6 shall not *a. t.* take up
*Mat.* 6:33 *a. t.* shall be, *Lu.* 12:31

**ALL this.**

*Gen.* 41:39 God showed thee *a. t.*
*Deut.* 32:27 hath not done *a. this*
*Jud.* 6:13 *a. this* befallen us!
1 *Sam.* 22:15 k. nothing of *a. t.*
2 *Sam.* 14:19 of Joab in *a. this*?
*Job* 1:22 *a. t.* J. sinned not, 2:10
13:1 mine eye hath seen *a. this*
*Ps.* 44:17 *a. this* is come upon us
78:32 for *a. this* they sinned still
*Ec.* 8:9 *a. this* have I seen and
9:1 *a. this* I considered in heart
*Is.* 5:25 for *a. this* his anger is not
turned 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4
48:6 thou hast heard, see *a. this*
*Dan.* 5:22 thou knewest *a. this*
7:16 asked h. the truth of *a. t.*
*Hos.* 7:10 nor seek him for *a. t.*
*Mic.* 1:5 transgress. of Jac. is *a. t.*
*Mat.* 1:22 *a. t.* was done that prophets be fulfilled 21:4; 26:56
*Luke* 16:26 *a. t.* there is a gulf
24:21 *a. t.* to-day is the third d.

**ALL that he had.**

*Gen.* 12:20 P. and *a. t. h. h.*
13:1 A. out of E. and *a. t. h. h.*
25:5 Abr. gave *a. t. h. h.* to
31:21 Jacob fled with *a. t. h. h.*
39:4 *a. t. h. h.* into Joseph's 6
5 bl. of the L. was on *a. t. h. h.*
*Mat.* 18:25 he sold *a. t. he had*
*Mark* 5:26 she spent *a. t. she had*
12:44 cast in *a. t. s. h.* *Lu.* 21:4

**ALL the while.**

*Job* 27:3 *a. the w.* my breath

*See further other usual Substantives:*

CONGREGATION DAY, EARTH, ISRAEL, MEN, PEOPLE, THINGS, *etc.*

**ALLEGING.**

*Acts* 17:3 *a.* C. must have suf.

**ALLEGORY.**

*Gal.* 4:24 which things are an *a.*

**ALLELUIAH.**

*Rev.* 19:1 great voice say *a.* 3, 4, 6

**ALLOW.**

*Luke* 11:48 that ye *a.* the deeds
*Acts* 24:15 themselves also *a.* that
*Rom.* 7:15 which I do, I *a.* not

**ALLOWED, ETH.**

*Rom.* 14:22 that thing wh. he *a.*
1 *Thes.* 2:4 as were *a.* of God

**ALLOWANCE.**

2 *K.* 25:20 his *a.* was continual *a.*

**ALLURE.**

*Hos.* 2:14 *a.* her into the wild.
2 *Pet.* 2:18 they *a.* through lusts

**ALMIGHTY.**

*Gen.* 17:1 I am the *a.* God, walk
28:3 God *a.* bless thee and make
35:11 I am God *a.* be fruitful
43:14 God *a.* give you mercy
49:25 by *a.* who shall bless thee
*Ex.* 6:3 appeared by name God *a.*
*Num.* 24:4 saw the vision of *a.* 16
*Ruth* 1:20 *a.* hath dealt bitterly
21 the *a.* hath afflicted me
*Job* 5:17 desp. not chasten. of *a.*
6:4 arrows of the *a.* are with. me
14 forsaketh the fear of the *a.*
8:3 doth the *a.* pervert justice?
5 thy supplication to the *a.*
11:7 find out *a.* to perfection?
13:3 surely I would speak to *a.*
15:25 strengtheneth ag. the *a.*
21:15 *a.* we should serve him
20 shall drink the wrath of *a.*
22:3 pleasure to *a.* thou art
17 what the *a.* do for them?
23 if thou return to the *a.* thou
25 the *a.* shall be thy defence
26 have thy delight in the *a.*
33:16 and the *a.* troubleth me
24:1 are not hid from the *a.*
27:2 *a.* who hath vexed my soul
10 delight himself in the *a.*
11 is with *a.* will I not conceal
29:5 w. the *a.* was yet with me
31:2 inheritance of *a.*
35 that the *a.* would answer me
32:8 inspiration of the *a.* giveth
33:4 breath of *a.* hath given me
34:10 far from *a.* to com. iniq.
12 neither will the *a.* pervert
35:13 the *a.* will not regard
37:23 the *a.* we cannot find him
40:2 contendeth with *a.* instruct
*Ps.* 68:14 when *a.* scattereth k.

ALO

*Ps.* 91:1 the shadow of the *a.*
*Is.* 13:6 destruction from the *a.*
*Ezek.* 1:24 voice of the *a.* 10:5
*Joel* 1:15 destruction from the *a.*
2 *Cor.* 6:18 my sons, saith L. *a.*
*Rev.* 1:8 was and is to come, *a.*
4:8 L. God *a.* which was, 11:17
15:3 Lord *a.* just and true, 16:7
21:22 G. *a.* and Lamb temple of

**ALMOND, S.**

*Gen.* 43:11 myrrh, nuts, and *a.*
*Ex.* 25:33 like to *a.* 34; 37:19, 20
*Num.* 17:8 rod of Aaron yield. *a.*
*Ec.* 12:5 *a.* tree shall flourish
*Jer.* 1:11 I see a rod of an *a.* tree

**ALMOST.**

*Ps.* 73:2 my feet were *a.* gone
94:17 my soul *a.* dwelt in silence
119:87 *a.* consumed me upon e.
*Prov.* 5:14 I was *a.* in all evil
*Acts* 13:44 came *a.* the whole city
19:26 but *a.* through all Asia
26:28 *a.* thou almost persuadest
29 were both *a.* and altogether
*Heb.* 9:22 *a.* all things by the law

**ALMS.**

*Mat.* 6:1 do not your *a.* before
2 doest thine *a.* do not sound
4 that thine *a.* may be in secret
*Luke* 11:41 give *a.* of such things
12:33 and give *a.* provide bags.
*Acts* 3:3 seeing P. and J. ask. *a.*
10:2 Cornelius gave much *a.*
4 thine *a.* for a memorial, 31
24:17 to bring *a.* to my nation

**ALMSDEEDS.**

*Acts* 9:36 Dorcas full of *a.*

**ALMUG-TREES.**

1 *K.* 10:11 fr. Ophir plenty of *a-t.*
12 made of *a-t.* pillars

**ALOES.**

*Ps.* 45:8 garments smell of *a.*
*Prov.* 7:17 perf. my bed with *a.*
*Cant.*, 4:14 myrrh, *a.* with spices
*John* 19:39 brought a mix. of *a.*

**ALONE.**

*Gen.* 2:18 good man should be *a.*
*Ex.* 18:18 not able thyself *a.*
24:2 Moses *a.* shall come near
*Num.* 11:14 not able to bear all
this people *a.* *Deut.* 1:9, 12
23:9 the people shall dwell *a.*
*Deut.* 32:12 as Lord *a.* did lead h.
33:28 Isr. shall dwell in safety *a.*
2 *Sam.* 18:24 a man run. *a.* 26
1 *K.* 11:29 they two *a.* in field
2 *K.* 19:15 art God *a.* *Is.* 37:16;
*Ps.* 86:10
*Job* 1:15 escaped *a.* to t. 16, 17, 19
9:8 *a.* spreadeth out the heavens
15:19 to whom *a.* earth was giv.
31:17 have I eaten my morsel *a.*
*Ps.* 83:18 whose name *a.* is Jeh.
136:4 who *a.* doeth great wond.
148:13 his name *a.* is excellent
*Ec.* 4:8 one *a.* and not a second
10 that is *a.* when he falleth
*Is.* 2:11 L. *a.* shall be exalted, 17
14:31 none *a.* in appointed times
51:2 I called him *a.* and blessed
63:3 trodden the wine-press *a.*
*Lam.* 3:28 sitteth *a.* and keepeth
*Mat.* 4:4 live by bread *a.* *Lu.* 4:4
14:23 he was *a.* *Luke* 9:18
18:15 between thee and him *a.*
*Mark* 4:34 were *a.* he expounded
6:47 sea, and he *a.* on the land
*Luke* 5:21 forgive sins but G. *a.*
6:4 but for the priests *a.*
9:18 as Jesus was *a.* praying
36 voice past, Jes. was found *a.*
*John* 6:15 into a mountain *a.*
22 discip. were gone away *a.*
8:16 for I am not *a.* but, 16:32
17:20 neither pray I for these *a.*
*Acts* 19:26 that not *a.* at Ephesus
*Rom.* 4:23 written for his sake *a.*
*Gal.* 6:4 rejoicing in himself *a*
*Heb.* 9:7 went high-priest *a.* once
*Jam.* 2:17 faith is dead, being *a.*

**Left ALONE.**

*Is.* 49:21 I was *left a.* these where
*John* 8:9 Jesus was *left a.* and w.
29 Father hath not *left* me *a.*
*Rom.* 11:3 I am *left a.* and they

**Let ALONE.**

*Job* 10:20 *let* me *a.* that I take
*Hos.* 4:17 join. to idols, *l.* him *a.*
*Mat.* 15:14 *let* them *a.* blind lead
*Mark* 1:24 *let* us *a.* what have we
to do with thee, *Luke* 4:34
14:6 Jesus said, *let* her *a.*
*Luke* 13:8 *let* it *a.* this year also
*John* 11:48 if we *let* him *a.* all m.
12:7 *let* her *a.* against the day

ALW

*Acts* 5:38 refr. from these m. *l. a.*

**ALOOF.**

*Ps.* 38:11 my friends stand *a.*

ALOUD. *See* CRY, CRIED, SING.

**ALPHA.**

*Rev.* 1:8 I am *a.* 11; 21:6; 22:13

**ALPHEUS.**

*Mat.* 10:3 James, the son of A.
*Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:15; *Acts* 1:13
*Mark* 2:14 saw Levi the son of A.

**ALREADY.**

*Ec.* 1:10 it hath been *a.* of old
*Mat.* 17:12 Elias is come *a.*
*John* 3:18 condemned *a.*
*Phil.* 3:16 we have *a.* attained
*Rev.* 2:25 that ye have *a.* hold f.

**ALSO.**

*Gen.* 6:3 for that he *a.* is flesh
1 *Sam.* 14:44 S. answ. God do so,
and m. *a.* 2 *Sam.* 3:35; 19:13
*Ps.* 68:18 gifts for rebellious *a.*
*Zec.* 8:21 to seek Lord I will go *a.*
*Mat.* 6:21 w. heart be *a.* *Lu.* 12:34
26:73 thou art *a.* one of them
*John* 5:19 these *a.* doth the Son
12:26 where I am, there shall *a.*
14:3 where I am, ye may be *a.*
1 *Cor.* 15:8 he was seen of me *a.*
2 *Tim.* 1:5 persuaded in thee *a.*

**ALTAR.**

*Gen.* 8:20 Noah builded an *a.*
12:7 Abraham built an *a.* 22:9
35:1 Beth-el, make there an *a.*
*Ex.* 17:15 Moses built an *a.*
20:24 an *a.* of earth make to me
29:37 sanctify it, *a.* most holy
44 I will sanctify the *a.*,
30:27 *a.* of incense
40:10 *a.* of burnt-offering
*Lev.* 6:9 fire of *a.* shall be burn.
*Num.* 7:84 dedication of the *a.*
18:3 shall not come nigh the *a.*
*Jos.* 22:34 called the *a.* Ed.
*Jud.* 6:25 throw down *a.* of B.
2 *Sam.* 24:18 rear an *a.* to the L.
1 *K.* 13:2 cried against the *a.* O *a.*
18:30 Elijah repaired the *a.*
35 the water ran about the *a.*
2 *K.* 18:22 shall worship before
this *a.* *Is.* 36:7
*Ps.* 26:6 will I compass thine *a.*
43:4 then will I go to *a.* of God
*Is.* 19:19 an *a.* in midst of Egypt
27:9 stones of *a.* as chalk-sto.
56:7 sacri. accepted on mine *a.*
*Lam.* 2:7 Lord h. cast off his *a.*
*Ezek.* 8:16 between porch and *a.*
*Joel* 1:13 howl, ye minist. of *a.*
2:17 priests weep b. porch and *a.*
*Amos* 2:8 to pledge by every *a.*
*Mal.* 1:7 polluted bread on, *a.*
10 fire on mine *a.* for naught
2:13 covering *a.* with tears
*Mat.* 5:23 thou bring gift to the *a.*
23:18 swear by the *a.* it is n.
35 ye slew between the temple
and *a.* *Luke* 11:51
*Acts* 17:23 *a.* with this inscript.
1 *Cor.* 9:13 partak. with *a.* 10:18
*Heb.* 7:13 attendance at the *a.*
13:10 we have an *a.* whereof
*Rev.* 6:9 under the *a.* souls of
8:3 prayers on the golden *a.*
9:13 from horns of golden *a.*
*See* BUILT.

**ALTARS.**

1 *K.* 19:10 thrown down *a.* 14
*Ps.* 84:3 even thine *a.* O Lord.
*Is.* 17:8 shall not look to the *a.*
*Jer.* 17:1 sin graven on horns of *a.*
2 their children remem. *a.*
*Ezek.* 6:4 your *a.* shall be desol.
*Hos.* 8:11 *a.* to sin, *a.* shall be
12:11 *a.* as heaps in the furrows
*Amos* 3:14 visit the *a.* of Beth-el
*Rom.* 11:3 digged down thine *a.*

**ALTER.**

*Ezr.* 6:11 whoso. shall *a.* this
*Ps.* 89:34 not *a.* the thing gone

**ALTERED.**

*Luke* 9:29 countenance was *a.*

**ALTOGETHER.**

*Ps.* 14:3 *a.* filthy, *Ps.* 53:3
19:9 judgments are righteous *a.*
50:21 *a.* such a one as thyself
139:4 lo, thou knowest it *a.*
*Cant.* 5:16 yea, he is *a.* lovely
*John* 9:34 wast *a.* born in sins
*Acts* 26:29 alm. and *a.* such as I

**ALWAY, S.**

*Job.* 7:16 I would not live *a.*
27:10 will he *a.* call upon God?
*Ps.* 16:8 have set L. *a.* before me

AME

*Ps.* 103:9 he will not *a.* chide
*Mat.* 28:20 I am with you *a.*
*Mark* 14:7 ye have not *a.* *Jn.* 12:8
*John* 8:29 I do *a.* those things
11:42 thou hearest me *a.*
*Phil.* 1:4 *a.* in every prayer
20 as *a.* so now Christ shall
4:4 rejoice in the Lord *a.*
1 *Thes.* 2:16 fill up their sins *a.*

**AM I.**

*Mat.* 18:20 there *am I* in the m.

**I AM, I AM that I AM.**

*Ex.* 3:14 *I am that I am* hath
*Job* 9:32 he is not a man as *I am*
*Is.* 44:6 *I am* the first, *I am* the
last, 48:12; *Rev.* 1:11
47:8 *I am*, none else, *Zep.* 2:15
*Luke* 22:70 ye say that *I am*
*John* 8:58 before Abr. was, *I am*
12:26 where *I am* there shall my
17:24 with me where *I am*
*Acts* 26:29 altog. such as *I am*
1 *Cor.* 15:10 of G. *I am* what *I am*
*Gal.* 4:12 be as *I am*, for *I am* as

**Here AM I,** *or* **Here I AM.**

*See* HERE.

**AMALEK.**

*Gen.* 36:12 T. bare to Eliphaz A.
*Ex.* 17:8 then came A. and f.
14 the remembrance of A. 16
*Num.* 24:20 looked on A. he took
up his p. and said A. was
*Deut.* 25:17 A. did, 1 *Sam.* 15:2
19 out the remembrance of A.
*Jud.* 5:14 was a root against A.
1 *Sam.* 15:3 smite A.; 5 city of A.
28:18 exec. his wrath on A.
*Ps.* 83:7 Gebal, Ammon, A. are

AMANA. *Cant.* 4:8.

**AMASA.**

2 *Sam.* 17:25 A. capt. of the host
1 *K.* 2:5 what J. did to A. 32
1 *Chr.* 2:17 Abigail bare A.
2 *Chr.* 28:12 A. s. of H. stood up

**AMAZED.**

*Job* 32:15 *a.* answered no more
*Is.* 13:8 be *a.* one at another
*Ezek.* 32:10 people *a.* at thee
*Mat.* 19:25 the disciples were *a.*
*Mark* 2:12 were all *a.* *Luke* 5:26
14:33 he began to be sore *a.*
*Luke* 4:36 all *a.* and spake among
9:43 were all *a.* at mighty pow.
*Acts* 9:21 all that heard S. were *a.*

**AMAZEMENT.**

*Acts* 3:10 filled with *a.* at what
1 *Pet.* 3:6 not afraid with any *a.*

**AMAZIAH.**

2 *K.* 12:21 A. reign., 2 *Ch.* 24:27
13:12 fought against A. 14:15
14:11 but A. would not hear
15:3 A. had done, 2 *Chr.* 26:4
1 *Chr.* 6:45 A. son of Hilkiah
2 *Chr.* 25:27 A. did turn the L.
*Amos* 7:10 A. priest of Beth-el

**AMBASSADOR.**

*Prov.* 13:17 a faithful *a.* is health
*Jer.* 49:14 *a.* sent to heath. *Ob.* 1
*Eph.* 6:20 I am an *a.* in bonds

**AMBASSADORS.**

*Jos.* 9:4 as if they had been *a.*
2 *Chr.* 35:21 he sent *a.* saying
*Is.* 18:2 sendeth *a.* by the sea
30:4 his *a.* came to Hanes
33:7 *a.* of peace shall weep
*Ezek.* 17:15 rebelled in sending *a.*
2 *Cor.* 5:20 we are *a.* for Christ.

**AMBASSAGE.**

*Luke* 14:32 sendeth an *a.*

AMBER. *See* COLOR.

**AMBUSH, ES.**

*Jos.* 8:2 an *a.* for the city.
*Jer.* 51:12 prepare the *a.*

**AMBUSHMENT, S.**

2 *Chr.* 13:13 Jerob. caused an *a.*
20:22 Lord set *a.* against Am.

**AMEN.**

*Num.* 5:22 woman shall say *a. a.*
*Deut.* 27:15 people shall say *a.*
1 *K.* 1:36 Benaiah answered *a.*
1 *Chr.* 16:36 people said *a.* and
*Ps.* 41:13 everlasting, *a.* and *a.*
72:19 with his glory, *a.* and *a.*
89:52 blessed evermore, *a.* and *a.*
106:48 let all the people say *a.*
*Jer.* 28:6 even Jeremiah said *a.*
*Mat.* 6:13 the glory for ever, *a.*
1 *Cor.* 14:16 unlearned say *a.*
2 *Cor.* 1:20 in him yea and *a.*
*Rev.* 1:18 alive for evermore *a.*
3:14 these things saith the *a.*
5:14 the four beasts said *a.* 19:4
22:20 *a.* even so, come, L. Jesus

ANC

**AMEND, S.**

*Lev.* 5:16 he shall make *a.*
*Jer.* 7:3 *a.* ways, 5; 26:13; 35:15
*John* 4:52 when he began to *a.*

**AMERCE.**

*Deut.* 22:19 *a.* him in 100 shekels

AMETHYST. *See* AGATE *and* JACINTH.

**AMIABLE.**

*Ps.* 84:1 how *a.* are thy taber.

**AMISS.**

2 *Chr.* 6:37 done *a.*
*Dan.* 3:29 speak any thing *a.*
*Luke* 23:41 hath done nothing *a.*
*Jam.* 4:3 because ye ask *a.*

AMMAH. 2 *Sam.* 2:24

AMMI. *Hos.* 2:1

**AMMINADAB.**

*Ex.* 6:23 Aaron took daugh. of A
*Ruth* 4:20 A. begat N. *Mat.* 1:4

AMMI-NADIB. *Cant.* 6:12

**AMMON.**

*Gen.* 19:38 f. of children of A.

**AMMONITE, S.**

*Deut.* 23:3 A. not enter congreg.
1 *Sam.* 11:11 slew A. till heat of
1 *K.* 11:1 S. loved women of A.
2 *Chr.* 26:8 A. gifts to Uzziah
*Ezr.* 9:1 the abomination of A.

**AMNON.**

2 *Sam.* 3:2 D's first-born was A.
13:2, 26, 28; 1 *Chr.* 3:1; 4:20

**AMON.**

1 *K.* 22:26 back to A.
2 *K.* 21:18 A. reigned; 23 slain
2 *Chr.* 33:22 A. sacrificed to img.
*Neh.* 7:59 out of capt. child. of A.
*Mat.* 1:10 Manasses begat A.

**AMORITE, S.**

*Gen.* 15:16 iniq. of A. not full.
48:22 I took fr. A. with my sw.
*Deut.* 20:17 utterly destroy the A.
*Jos.* 10:12 L. delivered up A.
*Jud.* 11:23 L. dispossessed the A.
1 *Sam.* 7:14 bet. Israel and A.
2 *Sam.* 21:2 Gibeonites were of A.
*Ezek.* 16:3 fath. an A. moth., 45

**AMOS,** *or* **AMOZ.**

2 *K.* 19:2 Is. the son of A. 20;
20:1; 2 *Chr.* 26:22; 32:20, 33;
*Is.* 1:1; 2:1; 13:1; 20:2; 37:2,
21; 38:1
*Amos* 7:14 A. said I was no prop.
*Luke* 3:25 Matta. was son of A.

AMPHIPOLIS. *Acts* 17:1

AMPLIAS. *Rom.* 16:8

**AMRAM.**

*Ex.* 6:18 sons of Kohath, A.
1 *Chr.* 1:41 sons of Dishon, A.
6:3 children of A. Aaron
*Ezr.* 10:34 sons of B., Maadi, A.

ANAH. *Gen.* 36:24

**ANAK.**

*Num.* 13:28 children of A. 33
*Deut.* 9:2 bef. the children of A.?
*Jos.* 15:14 sons of A. *Jud.* 1:20

**ANAKIM.**

*Deut.* 2:10 people tall as A. 9:2
*Jos.* 11:22 none of the A. were
14:15 Arba was great among A.

ANAMMELECH. 2 *K.* 17:31

**ANANIAS.**

*Acts* 5:5 A. hearing fell down
9:12 vision A. coming, 22:12
23:2 A. commanded to smite
24:1 A. descended

**ANATHEMA.**

1 *Cor.* 16:22 be *a.* maran-atha

**ANATHOTH.**

*Jos.* 21:18 A. with her suburbs
1 *K.* 2:26 to A. to thine own
1 *Chr.* 7:8 sons of Becher, A. and
*Neh.* 10:19 A. sealed the cov.
*Is.* 10:30 thy voice, O poor A.
*Jer.* 11:23 evil on the men of A.
29:27 reproved Jeremiah of A.
32:7 my field that is in A. 8.

**ANCESTORS.**

*Lev.* 26:45 covenant of their *a.*

**ANCHOR, S.**

*Acts* 27:30 would have cast *a.*
*Heb.* 6:19 hope we have as an *a.*

**ANCIENT.**

*Deut.* 33:15 things of *a.* moun.
*Jud.* 5:21 that *a.* river, Kishon
2 *K.* 19:25 *a.* times *Is.* 37:26
1 *Chr.* 4:22 these are *a.* things
*Ezr.* 3:12 *a.* men that had seen
*Job.* 12:12 with the *a.* is wisdom
*Prov.* 22:28 rem. not *a.* landmark

ANG

*Is.* 3:2 *a.* the Lord doth take
9:15 the *a.* and honorable he is
19:11 I am the son of *a.* kings
23:7 antiquity is of *a.* days
44:7 I appointed the *a.* people
47:6 the *a.* laid thy yoke
51:9 awake as in the *a* days
*Jer.* 18:15 stumble from *a.* paths
*Ezek.* 9:6 began at the *a.* men
*Dan.* 7:9 the *a.* of days did sit
13 like Son of man came to *a.*
22 till the *a.* of days came

**ANCIENTS.**

1 *Sam.* 24:13 proverb of the *a.*
*Ps.* 119:100 more than the *a.*
*Is.* 3:14 into judgment with *a.*
24:23 L. shall reign bef. his *a.*
*Jer.* 19:1 of *a.* of people and *a.*
*Ezek.* 7:26 shall per. from the *a.*
8:12 hast seen what the *a.* do?
27:9 *a.* of Gebal thy calkers

**ANCLE-BONES.**

*Acts* 3:7 *a.-b.* received strength.

**ANCLES.**

*Ezek.* 47:3 waters were to the *a.*

**ANDREW.**

*Mark* 13:3 A. asked privately
*John* 1:40 which heard was A.

ANDRONICUS. *Rom.* 16:7
ANER. *Gen.* 14:24; 1 *Chr.* 6:70

**ANGEL.**

*Gen.* 22:11 *a.* said, Abraham
24:7 send his *a.* before thee, 40
48:16 the *a.* who redeemed me
*Ex.* 23:20 send *a.* before thee, 23; 32:34; 33:2
*Num.* 20:16 sent an *a.*
*Jud.* 13:19 *a.* did wondrously
2 *Sam.* 24:16 the *a.* stretched out his hand, the *a.* 1 *Chr.* 21:15
17 he saw the *a.* that smote
1 *K.* 13:18 *a.* spake by the word
19:5 an *a.* touched Elijah
1 *Chr.* 21:15 G. sent an *a.* to Jeru.
20 Ornan turned and saw the *a.*
27 Lord com. *a.* and he put up
2 *Chr.* 32:21 an *a.* which cut off
*Ec.* 5:6 bef. *a.* it was an error
*Is.* 63:9 the *a.* of his presence
*Dan.* 3:28 God who hath sent *a.*
6:22 sent his *a.* and shut up
*Hos.* 12:4 had power over the *a.*
*Zec.* 1:9 *a.* that talked, 4:5
3:4 stood before *a.*
*Mat.* 28:5 *a.* answer. the women
*Luke* 1:13 *a.* said, fear not, Zach.
19 *a.* answered, I am Gabriel
26 in sixth month the *a.* Gab'l
30 the *a.* said, Fear not, Mary
35 *a.* answ., Holy Ghost shall
2:10 *a.* said to the shepherds
13 suddenly with *a.* a multit.
21 so named of the *a.*
22:43 an *a.* strengthening him
*John* 5:4 *a.* went down at a c. s.
12:29 an *a.* spake to him
*Acts* 6:15 as the face of an *a.*
7:35 *a.* that appear. in the bush
38 in wilderness with the *a.*
10:7 *a.* which spake to Cornel.
22 warned by a holy *a.* to send
11:13 he had seen *a.* in house
12:8 the *a.* said to Peter, bind
9 true which was done by *a.*
10 the *a.* departed from him
11 sent his *a.* and delivered me
15 then said they, it is his *a.*
23:8 say, neither *a.* nor spirit
9 if an *a.* hath spoken to him
2 *Cor.* 11:14 transf. into *a.* of l.
*Gal.* 1:8 though we or an *a.*
*Rev.* 1:1 sig. it by *a.* to John
2:1 *a.* of ch., 8, 12, 18; 3:1, 7, 14
5:2 I saw strong *a.* proclaiming
7:2 *a.* ascending from the east
8:3 *a.* came and stood at the al.
4 ascended out of the *a.* hand
5 *a.* took the censer
7 first *a.* sounded; 8 second *a.*
8:10 third *a.*; 12 fourth *a.*
13 I heard an *a.* flying through
9:1 fifth *a.* s. 13 sixth *a.*
11 the *a.* of the bottomless pit
14 sixth *a.* loose the four angs.
10:1 *a.* come down, 18:1; 20:1
5 *a.* which I saw stand on sea
7 in days of voice of seventh *a.*
8 take the book in hand of *a.*
11:15 seventh *a.* sounded
14:6 *a.* fly in the midst of heav.
8 another *a.* saying, Babylon is
19 the *a.* thrust in his sickle
16:1 *a.* poured out vial, 3, 4, etc.
5 *a.* of the waters
17:7 *a.* said, wherefore marvel?
18:21 mighty *a.* took up a stone

ANG

*Rev.* 19:17 an *a.* standing in the
21:17 of a man, that is of the *a.*
22:16 I Jesus have sent mine *a.*

**ANGEL of God.**

*Ex.* 14:19 *a. of God* removed
*Jud.* 13:6 counten. of *a. of God*
1 *Sam.* 29:9 good as an *a. of God*
2 *Sam.* 14:17 an *a. of God*, 19:27
20 accord. to wisd. of *a. of G.*
*Acts* 27:23 by me the *a. of G.*
*Gal.* 4:14 rec. me as an *a. of God*

**ANGEL of the Lord.**

*Gen.* 16:7 *a. of the L.* found Hag.
22:11 *a. of the L.* called 15
*Num.* 22:23 *a. of the L.* 25, 27
31 Balaam saw *a. of Lord*
*Jud.* 5:23 Meroz, said *a. of L.*
6:11 *a. of the Lord* sat under
12 *a. of the L.* appeared to G.
21 *a. of L.* put forth end of st.
13:3 *a. of L.* appeared to woman
16 he was an *a. of L.* 21
20 *a. of the L.* ascended
2 *Sam.* 24:16 *a. of the L.* was by the thresh-pl. 1 *Chr.* 21:15
2 *K.* 19:35 *a. of the L.* smote in camp, *Is.* 37:36
1 *Chr.* 21:12 *a. of the L.* destroy.
18 *a. of the L.* commanded G.
30 because of s. of *a. of the L.*
*Ps.* 34:7 *a. of the L.* encampeth
35:5 let *a. of the L.* chase them
6 let *a. of the L.* perse. them
*Zec.* 1:12 *a. of the L.* answered
3:5 *a. of the L.* stood by Joshua
6 *a. of the L.* protested
12:8 as the *a. of the L.* before
*Mat.* 1:20 *a. of L.* ap. in dm. 2:13, 9
24 Jos. did as *a. of L.* had bid.
28:2 *a. of L.* descended
*Luke* 1:11 Zacharias an *a of L.*
2:9 *a. of L.* came upon them
*Acts* 5:19 *a. of L.* opened prison
8:26 *a. of the L.* spake to Philip
12:23 *a. of the L.* smote Herod.

**ANGELS.**

*Gen.* 19:1 came two *a.* to Sodom
*Ps.* 8:5 low. than *a. Heb.* 2:7, 9
68:17 are thousands of *a.*
78:25 man did eat *a.'s* food
49 sending evil *a.* among them
*Mat.* 4:11 *a.* ministered, *Mk.* 1:13
13:39 the reapers are the *a.*
49 the *a.* shall sever the wick.
18:10 their *a.* behold face of G.
24:36 *a.* of heaven, *Mark* 13:32
25:31 all the holy *a.* with him
26:53 twelve legions of *a.*
*Mark* 8:38 Son of man cometh with the holy *a. Luke* 9:26
12:25 are as the *a.* in heaven
*Luke* 2:15 as the *a.* were gone
16:22 was carried by the *a.*
20:36 equal unto the *a.*
24:23 also seen a vision of *a.*
*John* 20:12 seeth two *a.* in white
*Acts* 7:53 by disposition of *a.*
*Rom.* 8:38 nor *a.* able to separate
1 *Cor.* 4:9 spect. to world, to *a.*
6:3 that we shall judge *a.*?
11:10 power because of the *a.*
13:1 tongues of men and *a.*
*Gal.* 3:19 ordained by *a.*
*Col.* 2:18 in worship. of *a.*
2 *Thes.* 1:7 rev. with mighty *a.*
1 *Tim.* 3:16 of *a.* preached to Ge.
5:21 before G. and the elect *a.*
*Heb.* 1:4 much better than the *a.*
5 to which of the *a.* said he, 13
7 who maketh his *a.* spirits
2:2 word spoken by *a.* steadfast
5 to the *a.* not put in subject.
16 not nature of *a.* but seed
12:22 innum. company of *a.*
13:2 entertained *a.* unawares
1 *Pet.* 1:12 *a.* desire to look into
3:22 *a.* and powers being subj.
2 *Pet.* 2:4 if God spared not the *a.*
11 whereas *a* greater in power
*Jude* 6 *a.* kept not first estate
*Rev.* 1:20 stars *a.* of churches
5:11 voice of many *a.* about th.
7:1 four *a.* on the four corners
2 with loud voice to the four *a.*
11 the *a.* stood round the th.
8:13 trumpet of *a.* yet to sound
9:14 loose the four *a.* bound
15 the *a.* were loosed
14:10 torment. in pres. of h. *a.*
21:12 and the gates twelve *a.*

**ANGELS of God.**

*Gen.* 28:12 *a. of G.* asc. *John* 1:51
32:1 Jacob went his way, and *a. of God* met him
*Mat.* 22:30 but as *a. of God* in heaven, *Mark* 12:25

ANG

*Luke* 12:8 him shall the Son confess before *a. of God*
9 be denied before the *a. of G.*
15:10 in presence of *a. of God*
*Heb.* 1:6 the *a. of God* worship

**His ANGELS.**

*Job* 4:18 *his a.* charged with
*Ps.* 91:11 give *his a.* charge, *Mat.* 4:6; *Luke* 4:10
103:20 ye *his a.* that excel
104:4 *his a.* spirits, *Heb.* 1:7
148:2 praise ye him all *his a.*
*Mat.* 13:41 shall send forth *his a.*
16:27 glory of his F. with *his a.*
24:31 *his a.* with s., *Mark* 13:27
25:41 fire for devil and *his a.*
*Rev.* 3:5 will confess before *his a.*
12:7 M. and *his a.* the dragon
9 drag. was cast out, and *his a.*

**ANGER, Verb.**

*Rom.* 10:19 fool. nation I will *a.*

**ANGER.**

*Gen.* 27:45 thy brother's *a.* turn
44:18 let not thine *a.* burn
49:7 cursed be their *a.*
*Ex.* 32:19 Moses' *a.* waxed hot
*Deut.* 9:19 I was afraid of the *a.*
13:17 the fierceness of his *a.*
29:24 the heat of this great *a.*?
*Jud.* 8:3 their *a.* was abated
*Job* 9:13 G. will not withdraw *a.*
*Ps.* 21:9 oven in time of thine *a.*
30:5 his *a.* endureth but a mom.
37:8 cease from *a.* and forsake
38:3 no soundness because of *a.*
69:24 wrathful *a.* take hold
74:1 why doth thy *a.* smoke
78:21 *a.* came up against Israel
38 many a time turn. he his *a.*
49 cast the fierceness of his *a.*
50 he made a way to his *a.*
85:3 turned from fierceness of *a.*
4 cause *a.* towards us to cease
5 out *a.* to all generations
90:7 consumed by thine *a.*
11 knoweth power of thine *a.*
103:9 his *a.* for ever, *Jer.* 3:5
*Prov.* 15:1 griev. words stir up *a.*
19:11 discretion deferreth his *a.*
21:14 a gift in secret pacifieth *a.*
22:8 the rod of his *a.* shall fail
27:4 and *a.* is outrageous
*Ec.* 7:9 *a.* resteth in bosom
*Is.* 5:25 his *a.* is not turned away, 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4
7:4 fear not for the *a.* of Resin
10:5 the rod of mine *a.* and staff
25 my *a.* in their destruction
12:1 angry, thine *a.* is turned
13:9 cometh with fierce *a.*
13 day of fierce *a. Lam.* 1:12
30:27 name of L. burn. with *a.*
30 the indignation of his *a.*
42:25 on him fury of his *a.*
48:9 will I defer mine *a.*
66:15 come to render his *a.*
*Jer.* 2:35 his *a.* shall turn
3:12 cause mine *a.* to fall on you, I will not keep mine *a.*
4:26 cities brok. down by his *a.*
7:20 *a.* be poured on this place
18:23 deal with them in thine *a.*
25:38 desolate because of his *a.*
32:31 city, provocat. of mine *a.*
36:7 great is the *a.* L. hath pron.
42:18 as mine *a.* on Jerusalem
44:6 mine *a.* was poured forth
49:37 evil on them, my fierce *a.*
*Lam.* 2:1 his footstool in day of *a.*
6 in the indignation of his *a.*
21 hast slain them in thine *a.*
22 the Lord's *a.* none escaped
3:43 thou hast covered with *a.*
4:11 poured out his fierce *a.*
*Ezek.* 5:13 thus *a.* be accompl.
7:3 send mine *a.* upon thee
8 accomp. *a.* on thee, 20:8, 21
35:11 will do accord. to thine *a.*
*Dan.* 9:16 let thine *a.* be turned
*Hos.* 11:9 not execute mine *a.*
14:4 for mine *a.* is turned away
*Amos* 1:11 his *a.* did tear
*Jon.* 3:9 God turn from fierce *a.*
*Mic.* 7:18 his *a.* for ever
*Nah.* 1:6 who can abide his *a.*?
*Hab.* 3:8 thine *a.* ag. the rivers
*Zep.* 3:8 to pour all my fierce *a.*
*Mark* 3:5 looked on them with *a.*
*Eph.* 4:31 *a.* be put, *Col.* 3:8

**ANGER of the Lord.**

*Num.* 25:4 fierce *a. of the L.*
32:14 to augment *a. of the L.*
*Deut.* 29:20 *a. of the L.* shall s.
*Jud.* 2:14 *a. of the L.* against Israel, 20; 3:8; 10:7

ANG

2 *K.* 24:20 thro' the *a. of the L.* it came to pass, *Jer.* 52:3
*Jer.* 4:8 *a. of the Lord* is not t.
12:13 fierce *a. of the L.* 25:37
23:20 *a. of the L.* shall not, 30:24
51:45 from *a. of the L.*
*Lam.* 4:16 *a. of the L.* hath
*Zep.* 2:2 before *a. of the L.* come
3 hid in day of *a. of the L.*

**In ANGER.**

*Gen.* 49:6 *in a.* they slew a man
*Deut.* 29:23 L. overthrew *in a.*
28 the L. rooted them out *in a.*
*Job* 9:5 overturn. them *in* his *a.*
18:4 he teareth hims. *in* his *a.*
21:17 distributeth sorrows *in a.*
35:15 he hath visited *in* his *a.*
*Ps.* 6:1 not *in a. Jer.* 10:24
7:6 *in* thine *a.* lift up thyself
27:9 put not thy serv. away *in a.*
56:7 *in a.* cast down the people
77:9 *in a.* shut up his mercies?
*Is.* 13:3 called mighty ones *in a.*
14:6 he that ruled nations *in a.*
63:3 I will tread them *in a.* 6
*Jer.* 21:5 against you, even *in a.*
32:37 driven them *in* mine *a.*
33:5 I have slain *in* mine *a.*
*Lam.* 2:1 Lord covered Zion with a cloud *in* his *a.*
3 cut off *in a.* horn of Israel
3:66 destroy them *in a.*
*Ezek.* 5:15 execute judgm. *in a.*
13:13 shower *in* mine *a.*
22:20 I gather you *in a.*
43:8 consumed them *in* mine *a.*
*Dan.* 11:20 destro'd. neither *in a.*
*Hos.* 13:11 gave a king *in* mine *a.*
*Mic.* 5:15 execute veng. *in a.*
*Hab.* 3:12 thresh heathen *in a.*

**ANGER kindled.**

*Ex.* 4:14 *a.* of L. *k.* against M.
*Num.* 11:1 *a.* of the Lord was *k.* 10; 12:9; 22:22
25:3 *a.* of the L. was *k.* against Israel. 32:13; *Jos.* 7:1; 2 *Sam.* 24:1; 2 *Kings* 13:3
*Deut.* 6:15 lest *a.* be *k.* against
7:4 so will *a.* be *k.* against you
29:27 *a.* of the L. *k.* against this
31:17 *a.* be *k.* in that day, *Jos.* 23:16
32:22 *k.* in mine *a. Jer.* 15:14
2 *Sam.* 6:7 *a.* of the Lord was *k.* against Uzziah, 1 *Chr.* 13:10
12:5 David's *a. k.* against
*Is.* 5:25 *a.* of L. *k.* against
*Jer.* 17:4 have *k.* a fire in mine *a.*
*Zec.* 10:3 *a. k.* ag. the shepherds

**Provoke** *or* **Provoked to ANGER.**

*Deut.* 32:16 abominations *p. t. a.*
21 they have *provoked* me *to a.*
*Jud.* 2:12 and *pr.* L. *to a.*
1 *K.* 16:2 *pr.* me *to a.* with sins, 2 *K.* 17:11; *Jer.* 11:17; 32:29, 32; *Ezek.* 16:26
2 *K.* 21:15 *pr. to a.* since day
22:17 forsaken me that they might *pro.* me *to a.* 2 *Chr.* 34:25; *Jer.* 25:7
*Ps.* 78:58 *pro.* him *to a.* with high places, 106:29
*Prov.* 20:2 whoso *pro. to a.*
*Is.* 1:4 *pro.* Holy One of Is. *to a.*
65:3 a people that *pro.* me *to a.*
*Hos.* 12:14 Ephr. *pro.* him *to a.*
*Col.* 3:21 *pro.* not your chil. *to a.*

**Slow to ANGER.**

*Neh.* 9:17 pardon, *slow to a.*
*Ps.* 103:8 *slow to a.* 145:8
*Prov.* 15:18 he *s. to a.* appeaseth
16:32 *s. to a.* better than mighty
*Joel* 2:13 *slow to a.* of great kindness, *Jon.* 4:2
*Nah.* 1:3 Lord is *sl. to a.*

**ANGERED.**

*Ps.* 106:32 *a.* him at waters

**ANGLE.**

*Is.* 19:8 all they that cast *a.*
*Hab.* 1:15 they take up with *a.*

**ANGRY.**

*Gen.* 18:30 let not L. be *a.* 32
45:5 be not *a.* that ye sold me
*Lev.* 10:16 Moses *a.* with Eleazar
*Deut.* 1:37 L. *a.* with me 4:21
9:20 L. was very *a.* with Aaron
*Jud.* 18:25 lest *a.* fellows run on
1 *K.* 8:46 thou be *a.* 2 *Chr.* 6:36
11:9 L. was *a.* with Solomon
2 *K.* 17:18 was *a.* with Israel
*Ezr.* 9:14 wouldst be *a.* with us
*Ps.* 2:12 kiss the S., lest he be *a.*
7:11 God is *a.* with the wicked
76:7 when thou art *a.*

ANO

*Ps.* 79:5 how long *a.*? 80:4; 85:5
*Prov.* 14:17 soon *a.* dealeth fool
21:19 than with an *a.* woman
22:24 friendship with an *a.* man
25:23 so doth an *a.* countenance
29:22 *a.* man stirreth up strife
*Ec.* 5:6 God be *a.* at thy voice?
7:9 be not hasty in spirit to be *a.*
*Cant.* 1:6 children were *a.*
*Is.* 12:1 thou wast *a.* with me
*Ezek.* 16:42 will be no more *a.*
*Jon.* 4:1 Jonah was very *a.*
4:4 doest thou well to be *a.*?
9 I do well to be *a.* unto death
*Mat.* 5:22 is *a.* with brother
*Luke* 14:21 master of h. being *a.*
15:28 *a.* and would not
*John* 7:23 are ye *a.* at me bec.
*Eph.* 4:26 be *a.* and sin not
*Tit.* 1:7 a bishop not soon *a.*
*Rev.* 11:18 the nations were *a.*

**ANGUISH.**

*Ex.* 6:9 not to M. for *a.*
*Deut.* 2:25 tremble, and be in *a.*
2 *Sam.* 1:9 slay me, for *a.* is come
*Job* 7:11 I will speak in *a.* of spir.
15:24 *a.* shall make him afraid
*Ps.* 119:143 and *a.* have taken
*Prov.* 1:27 when distress and *a.*
*Is.* 8:22 and behold dimness of *a.*
30:6 into land of trouble and *a.*
*Jer.* 4:31 the *a.* as of her that
*John* 16:21 no more her *a.* for joy
*Rom.* 2:9 tribulation and *a.* upon
2 *Cor.* 2:4 out of *a.* of heart

**ANISE.**

*Mat.* 23:23 pay tithe of mint, *a.*
ANNA. *Luke* 2:36
ANNAS. *Lu.* 3:2; *John* 18:13, 24

**ANOINT.**

*Ex.* 28:41 shalt *a.* 30:30; 40:15
29:7 take oil and *a.* him, 40:13
36 shalt *a.* the altar, 40:10
30:26 *a.* the tabernacle, 40:9
*Lev.* 16:32 whom he shall *a.*
*Deut.* 28:40 shalt not *a.* thyself
*Jud.* 9:8 trees went to *a.* a king
15 if in truth ye *a.* me king
1 *Sam.* 9:16 *a.* him captain
15:1 sent me to *a.* thee king
16:3 *a.* him whom I name
12 L. said, Arise, *a.* him
2 *Sam.* 14:2 *a.* not thys. with oil
1 *K.* 1:34 Zadok *a.* him king
19:15 *a.* Hazael king
16 *a.* Jehu, *a.* Elisha
*Is.* 21:5 princes, *a.* the shield
*Dan.* 9:24 and *a.* the most Holy
10:3 neither did I *a.* myself
*Amos* 6:6 *a.* themselves
*Mic.* 6:15 the olives, but not *a.*
*Mat.* 6:17 when thou fastest *a.*
*Mark* 14:8 is come to *a.* my body
16:1 spices that they might *a.*
*Luke* 7:46 head thou didst not *a.*
*Rev.* 3:18 *a.* thine eyes

**ANOINTED.**

*Lev.* 8:10 *a.* the tabernacle
11 *a.* the altar, *Num.* 7:1
12 A.'s head, and *a.* him
1 *Sam.* 10:1 the L. *a.* thee capt.
15:17 *a.* Saul
16:13 *a.* David, 2 *Sam.* 2:4, 7; 5:3, 17; 12:7; 2 *K.* 9:3, 6, 12; 1 *Chr.* 11:3; 14:8
2 *Sam.* 2:7 Judah have *a.* me k.
3:39 I am weak, though *a.* king
12:20 David arose, and *a.* hims.
23:1 David the *a.* of God said
*Is.* 61:1 *a.* me to preach, *Lu.* 4:18
*Ezek.* 28:14 *a.* cherub that covers
*Luke* 7:38 kissed his feet and *a.*
46 this woman hath *a.* my feet
*John* 9:6 he *a.* the eyes with clay
11:2 Mary which *a.* the Lord
12:3 Mary *a.* feet of Jesus
*Acts* 4:27 child J. thou hast *a.*
10:38 God *a.* Jesus of Nazar.
2 *Cor.* 1:21 hath *a.* us is God

**ANOINTED Ones.**

*Zec.* 4:14 *a. ones* which stand

**His ANOINTED.**

1 *Sam.* 2:10 exalt horn of *his a.*
12:3 against the L. and *his a.*
5 the L. and *his a.* is witness
2 *Sam.* 22:51 showeth mercy to *his a. Ps.* 18:50
*Ps.* 2:2 and against *his a.*
20:6 the Lord saveth *his a.*
28:8 saving strength of *his a.*
*Is.* 45:1 saith L. to *his a.* to C.

**Lord's ANOINTED.**

1 *Sam.* 16:6 *Lord's a.* is before
24:6 my master, the *Lord's a.*
10 my hand against *Lord's a.*

ANS

1 *Sam.* 26:9 *L. a.* and the guiltl.
16 have not kept the *Lord's a.*
2 *Sam.* 1:14 to destroy *L. a.*
19:21 he cursed *L. a.*
*Lam.* 4:20 *a.* of *L.* taken

**Mine ANOINTED.**

1 *Sam.* 2:35 walk before *mine a.*
1 *Chr.* 16:22 touch not *mine a. Ps.* 105:15
*Ps.* 132:17 a lamp for *mine a.*

**ANOINTED with Oil.**

2 *Sam.* 1:21 though not *a. with o.*
*Ps.* 45:7 *a. w. o.* of glad. *Heb.* 1:9
89:20 *with* holy *oil* have I *a.*
92:10 I shall be *a. with* fresh *o.*
*Mark* 6:13 *a. with oil* many sick

**Thine ANOINTED.**

2 *Chr.* 6:42 turn not away the face of *thine a. Ps.* 132:10
*Ps.* 84:9 look on face of *thine a.*
89:38 been wroth with *thine a.*
51 footsteps of *thine a.*
*Hab.* 3:13 salvation with *thine a.*

**ANOINTEST.**

*Ps.* 23:5 *a.* my head with oil

**ANOINTING.**

*Ex.* 40:15 *a.* everlast. priesthood
*Is.* 10:27 destroyed bec. of *a.*
1 *John* 2:27 *a.* teacheth all things

**ANOINTING Oil.**

*Ex.* 37:29 made the holy *a. oil*
*Lev.* 8:12 *a. oil* on Aaron's head
10:7 *a. oil* of the L. is upon you
*Num.* 4:16 Elea. pertaineth *a. oil*
*Jam.* 5:14 *a.* with *o.* in name of L.

**ANON.**

*Mat.* 13:20 *a.* with joy receiv. it
*Mark* 1:30 mother lay sick and *a.*

**ANOTHER.**

1 *Sam.* 10:6 shalt be turned to *a.*
*Job* 19:27 shall behold and not *a.*
*Ps.* 109:8 let *a.* take, *Acts* 1:20
*Prov.* 25:9 dis. not a secret to *a.*
27:2 let *a.* praise thee, and not
*Is.* 42:8 my glory not to *a.* 48:11
65:15 his servants by *a.* name
*Hos.* 3:3 shalt not be for *a.* man
4:4 let no man reprove *a.*
*Mat.* 11:3 or do we look for *a.*?
*Mark* 14:19 *a.* said, Is it I?
*Luke* 16:7 to *a.* How much owest
2 *Cor.* 11:4 *a.* Jesus, *a.* spirit, or *a.*
*Gal.* 1:7 which is not *a.* but
6:4 rejoic. in himself, not in *a.*
*Heb.* 3:13 exhort one *a.* 10:25
*One* ANOTHER. *See* LOVE.

**One against ANOTHER.**

1 *Sam.* 2:25 if *one* man sin *a. a.*
*Jer.* 13:14 dash them *one a. a.*
1 *Cor.* 4:6 puffed up *one a. a.*
*Jam.* 5:9 grudge not *one a. a.*

**One for ANOTHER.**

1 *Cor.* 11:33 tarry *one for a.*
*Jam.* 5:16 pray *one for a.* that ye

**ANSWER.**

*Gen.* 41:16 Phar. an *a.* of peace
*Deut.* 20:11 if city make *a.*
2 *Sam.* 24:13 see what *a.* I ret'rn
*Job* 19:16 and he gave me no *a.*
32:3 found no *a.* and condem'd
35:12 cry, but none giveth *a.*
*Prov.* 15:1 soft *a.* turneth away
23 hath joy by the *a.* of his
16:1 *a.* of the tongue is from L.
24:26 lips that giveth right *a.*
*Cant.* 5:6 he gave no *a.*
*Mic.* 3:7 for there is no *a.* of God
*Luke* 20:26 marvelled at his *a.*
*John* 1:22 that we may give *a.*
19:9 Jesus gave him no *a.*
*Rom.* 11:4 what saith *a.* of God?
1 *Cor.* 9:3 mine *a.* is this
2 *Tim.* 4:16 at my first *a.*
1 *Pet.* 3:15 be ready to give an *a.*
21 the *a.* of a good conscience

**ANSWERS.**

*Job* 21:34 in your *a.* remaineth
34:36 his *a.* for wicked men
*Luke* 2:47 were aston. at his *a.*

**ANSWER, Verb.**

*Gen.* 30:33 righteousn. *a.* for me
*Deut.* 27:15 people shall *a.* amen
1 *K.* 18:29 voice, nor any to *a.*
*Job* 13:22 call thou, and I will *a.*
23:5 the words he would *a.* me
31:14 he visiteth what *a.* him?
33:12 will *a.* G. is greater, 35:4
40:2 reproveth God, let him *a.*
*Ps.* 27:7 have mercy and *a.* me
65:5 in right, wilt thou *a.* us?
86:7 will call, thou wilt *a.* me
102:2 when I call *a.* me speedily
108:6 thy right hand, and *a.* me

ANT

*Ps.* 143:1 in thy faithful, *a.* me
*Prov.* 15:28 heart studieth to *a.*
22:21 mightest *a.* words of truth
26:5 *a.* a fool accord. to his folly
*Is.* 14:32 what *a.* the messengers
50:2 was there none to *a.*? 66:4
58:9 shalt thou call, L. will *a.*
*Dan.* 3:16 not careful to *a.* thee
*Hab.* 2:1 what *a.* when reproved
*Mat.* 22:46 no man was able to *a.*
*Mark* 11:30 heaven or of men? *a.*
14:40 wist they what to *a.*
*Luke* 11:7 from within shall *a.*
12:11 ye shall *a.* or say
13:25 he shall *a.* I know you not
21:14 not to meditate what ye *a.*
2 *Cor.* 5:12 somewhat to *a.* them
*Col.* 4:6 how to *a.* every man

**I will ANSWER.**

*Job* 13:22 call, *I will a.* 14:15; *Ps.* 91:15; *Jer.* 33:3
*Is.* 65:24 they call *I will a.*

**Not ANSWER.**

2 *K.* 18:36 king's commandment was *a.* him *not*, *Is.* 36:21
*Job* 9:3 *a.* him one of a thousand
*Prov.* 1:28 they shall call I *not a.*
26:4 *a. not* a fool accord. to his
29:19 understand, he will *not a.*
*Is.* 65:12 I called, ye did *not a.*
*Jer.* 7:27 they will *not a.* thee
*Luke* 14:6 they could *not a.* him
22:68 will *not a.* nor let me go

**ANSWERED.**

*Jud.* 8:8 *a.* as men of Succoth *a.*
1 *Sam.* 3:4 he *a.* Here am I, 16
1 *K.* 12:13 the king *a.* roughly, 2 *Chr.* 10:13
18:26 voice, nor any that *a.*
2 *Chr.* 25:9 *a.* the Lord is able
*Job* 11:2 multit. of words be *a.*?
*Ezek.* 37:3 I *a.* O L. thou knowest
*Dan.* 2:14 D. *a.* with counsel
*Mat.* 27:12 he *a.* nothing 14; *Mark* 14:61; 15:3, 5; *Luke* 23:9
*Mark* 12:28 perceiv. he *a.* well
34 Jesus saw he *a.* discreetly
*Acts* 22:8 I *a.* Who art thou, L.?
25:8 he *a.* for himself, 26:1

**ANSWERED,** *meant of God.*

*Gen.* 35:3 *a.* me in my distress
*Ex.* 19:19 M. spake, and G. *a.*
2 *Sam.* 21:1 L. *a.* It is for Saul
1 *Chr.* 21:26 *a.* from heaven
28 David saw Lord had *a.* him
*Ps.* 81:7 I *a.* thee in the secret
99:6 on the L., and he *a.* them
118:5 the L. *a.* me and set me
*Jer.* 23:35 hath the Lord *a.* 37

**ANSWERED not.**

1 *Sam.* 4:20 *a. not* nor did regard
2 *Sam.* 22:42 looked, but *a.* them *not*, *Ps.* 18:41
1 *K.* 18:21 people *a.* him *not*
2 *K.* 18:36; *Is.* 36:21
*Jer.* 7:13 called, ye *a. not*, 35:17
*Mat.* 15:23 he *a.* her *not* a word

**ANSWEREDST.**

*Ps.* 99:8 thou *a.* them, O Lord
138:3 when I cried thou *a.* me

**ANSWEREST.**

1 *Sam.* 26:14 *a.* thou not, Abner?
*Job* 16:3 embold. that thou *a.*?
*Mat.* 26:62 *a.* thou nothing? *Mark* 14:60; 15:4
*John* 18:22 *a.* thou the h.-p. so?

**ANSWERETH.**

1 *Sam.* 28:15 God *a.* me no more
1 *K.* 18:24 God that *a.* by fire
*Job* 12:4 on God and he *a.* him
*Prov.* 18:13 that *a.* a matter
23 but the rich *a.* roughly
27:19 as face *a.* to face, so
*Ec.* 5:20 God *a.* him in the joy
10:19 but money *a.* all things
*Gal.* 4:25 and *a.* to Jerusalem

**ANSWERING.**

*Luke* 23:40 the other *a.* rebuked
*Tit.* 2:9 obedient, not *a.* again

**ANT, S.**

*Prov.* 6:6 the *a.* thou sluggard
30:25 *a.* are a people not strong

**ANTICHRIST, S.**

1 *John* 2:18 there are many *a.*
22 *a.* denieth Father and Son
4:3 spir. of *a.* whereof ye heard
2 *John* 7 is a deceiver and an *a.*

**ANTIOCH.**

*Acts* 11:19 as far as A. 22
26 called Christians first in A.
*Gal.* 2:11 Peter to A. I withstood
ANTIPAS. *See* MARTYR.
ANTIPATRIS. *Acts* 23:31

APP

**ANTIQUITY.**

*Is.* 23:7 joyous city, whose *a.*

**ANVIL.**

*Is.* 41:7 him that smote *a.*

**ANY.**

*Deut.* 32:39 nor *a.* that can del.
1 *K.* 18:26 nor *a.* that answered
*Job* 33:27 if *a.* say, I have sinned
*Ps.* 4:6 who will show us *a.* good?
*Is.* 44:8 is no God, I know not *a.*
*Amos* 6:10 is there yet *a.*
*Mark* 8:26 nor tell it to *a.* in t.
11:25 have aught against *a.*
*Acts* 9:2 if he found *a.*
*See* FURTHER, GOD, MAN, MORE, THING, TIME, WISE.
ANY *while.* *See* DEAD.
APACE. *See* FLEE, FLED.

**APART.**

*Ex.* 13:12 *a.* all that open
*Lev.* 15:19 she shall be put *a.*
18:19 as long as she is *a.*
*Ps.* 4:3 Lord hath set *a.* godly
*Zec.* 12:12 every family *a.* 14
*Mat.* 14:13 into a desert place *a.*
23 mountain *a.* 17:1; *Mark* 9:2
17:19 came the disciples to J. *a.*
*Mark* 6:31 come ye yourselves *a.*
*Jam.* 1:21 lay *a.* filthiness
APELLES. *Rom.* 16:10
APES. *See* PEACOCKS.

**APHEK.**

1 *Sam.* 4:1 pitched in A. 29:1
1 *K.* 20:30 the rest fled to A.
2 *K.* 13:17 the Syrians in A.

**APIECE.**

*Num.* 3:47 five shekels *a.*
17:6 gave him a rod *a.*
*Luke* 9:3 nor have two coats *a.*
*John* 2:6 two or three firkins *a.*
APOLLONIA. *Acts* 17:1

**APOLLOS.**

*Acts* 18:24 A. came to Ephesus
1 *Cor.* 1:12 and I of A. 3:4; 3:5
3:6 I planted, A. watered
4:6 in a figure transferred to A.
*Tit.* 3:13 bring Zenas and A.
APOLLYON. *Rev.* 9:11.

**APOSTLE.**

*Rom.* 1:1 Paul, called to be an *a.*
1 *Cor.* 1:1
11:13 am the *a.* of the Gentiles
1 *Cor.* 9:1 am I not an *a.*?
15:9 not meet to be called an *a.*
2 *Cor.* 1:1 Paul an *a. Eph.* 1:1; *Col.* 1:1; 1 *Tim.* 1:1; 2 *Tim.* 1:1; *Gal.* 1:1
12:12 the signs of an *a.*
1 *Tim.* 2:7 whereto I am ordained an *a.* 2 *Tim.* 1:11
*Tit.* 1:1 a servant of G. and *a.*
*Heb.* 3:1 *a.* and high-priest of our

**APOSTLES.**

*Mat.* 10:2 names of the twelve *a.*
*Mark* 6:30 the *a.* gathered
*Luke* 6:13 whom he named *a.*
9:10 the *a.* when they returned
11:49 will send prophets and *a.*
17:5 the *a.* said, Increase
22:14 down, and the twelve *a.*
24:10 told these things to *a.*
*Acts* 1:26 with the eleven *a.*
2:43 signs by the *a.* 5:12
4:35 them at *a.* feet, 37; 5:2
5:18 laid their hands on the *a.*
8:1 all scattered except the *a.*
*Rom.* 16:7 of note among the *a.*
1 *Cor.* 4:9 set forth us the *a.* last
12:28 set first *a.* 29 are all *a.*
15:9 for I am the least of the *a.*
2 *Cor.* 11:5 chiefest *a.* 12:11
13 such are false *a.*
*Gal.* 1:17 to them *a.* before me
19 other of the *a.* saw I none
*Eph.* 3:5 revealed to his holy *a.*
4:11 he gave some *a.*
1 *Thes.* 2:6 burdensome as the *a.*
2 *Pet.* 3:2 command. of us the *a.*
*Jude* 17 words spoken bef. of *a.*
*Rev.* 2:2 which they say are *a.*
18:20 rejoice over her, ye holy *a.*

**APOSTLESHIP.**

*Acts* 1:25 take part of this *a.*
*Rom.* 1:5 received grace and *a.*
1 *Cor.* 9:2 the seal of mine *a.*
*Gal.* 2:8 effectually in P. to the *a.*

**APOTHECARY.**

*Ex.* 30:25 after art of *a.*
35 conf. after art of *a.* 37:29
*Ec.* 10:1 flies cause oint of *a.*

**APPAREL.**

2 *Sam.* 12:20 D. changed his *a.*
1 *K.* 10:5 attend. of his ministers and their *a.* 2 *Chr.* 9:4

APP

*Is.* 3:22 changeable suits of *a.*
4:1 we will wear our own *a.*
63:1 who this glorious in his *a.*
*Zep.* 1:8 clothed in strange *a.*
*Acts* 1:10 men stood in white *a.*
20:33 no man's silver or *a.*
1 *Tim.* 2:9 women in modest *a.*
*Jam.* 2:2 man come in goodly *a.*
1 *Pet.* 3:3 or putting on *a.*
*See* ROYAL.

**APPARELLED.**
2 *Sam.* 13:18 daughters were *a.*
*Luke* 7:25 are gorgeously *a.*

**APPARENTLY.**
*Num* 12:8 will I speak *a.*

**APPEAL, ED.**
*Acts* 25:11 I *a.* unto Cesar, 21
26:32 at liberty, if he had not *a.*
28:19 constrained to *a.* to Cesar

**APPEAR.**
*Gen.* 1:9 let the dry land *a.*
*Ex.* 23:15 none *a.* before me empty, 34:20; *Deut.* 16:16
34:24 when thou shalt go to *a.*
*Deut.* 31:11 Israel *a.* before L.
*Ps.* 42:2 shall I come and *a.*
90:16 work *a.* to thy servants
*Cant.* 2:12 flowers *a.* on earth
4:1 flock of goats that *a.* 6:5
*Is.* 1:12 ye come to *a.* before me
*Jer.* 13:26 that thy shame may *a.*
*Ezek.* 21:24 doings, your sins *a.*
*Mat.* 6:16 may *a.* to men to fast
23:28 ye outwardly *a.* righteous
24:30 *a.* the sign of the Son
*Luke* 11:44 as graves which *a.*
19:11 kingdom of God should *a.*
*Acts* 26:16 in which I will *a*
*Rom.* 7:13 that it might *a.* sin
2 *Cor.* 5:10 *a.* before judg.-seat
*Col.* 3:4 Christ our life shall *a.*
1 *Tim.* 4:15 profiting may *a.*
*Heb.* 9:24 to *a.* in the presence
28 *a.* the second time
11:3 of things which do *a.*
1 *Pet.* 4:18 where shall ungod. *a.*?
5:4 when chief Sheph. shall *a.*
1 *John* 2:28 when he shall *a.*
3:2 not yet *a.* what we shall be, when he shall *a.* we shall
*Rev.* 3:18 nakedness do not *a.*

**APPEAR,** *referred to God.*
*Lev.* 9:4 to-day L. will *a.* 6
16:2 I will *a.* in the cloud
1 *Sam.* 2:27 *a.* to the house
2 *Chr.* 1:7 did God *a.* to Solomon
*Ps.* 102:16 shall *a.* in his glory
*Is.* 66:5 he shall *a.* to your joy
*Acts* 26:16 in which I will *a.*

**APPEARANCE.**
*Num.* 9:15 as the *a.* of fire, 16
1 *Sam.* 16:7 looketh on outw. *a.*
*Dan.* 8:15 the *a.* of a man, 10:18
10:6 his face as *a.* of lightning
*John* 7:24 accord. to the *a.*
2 *Cor.* 5:12 which glory in *a.*
10:7 things after the outward *a.*
1 *Thes.* 5:22 abstain from all *a.*

**APPEARED.**
*Ex.* 4:1 L. hath not *a.* to thee
6:3 I *a.* by name of G. Almighty
1 *K.* 11:9 had *a.* to Solomon
*Jer.* 31:3 the L. hath *a.* of old
*Mat.* 2:7 what time the star *a.*
13:26 then *a.* the tares also
17:3 *a.* Moses and E. *Mark* 9:4
27:53 holy city, and *a.* to many
*Mark* 16:9 Jesus *a.* first to Mary
12 he *a.* in another form
14 after he *a.* to the eleven
*Luke* 1:11 there *a.* to him
9:31 who *a.* in glory, and spake
22:43 *a.* an angel, strengthening
24:34 L. is risen, *a.* to Simon
*Acts* 7:2 God *a.* to father Abra.
9:17 Jesus, that *a.* to thee in
26:16 I have *a.* for this purpose
27:20 neither sun nor stars *a.*
*Tit* 2:11 grace of God hath *a.*
3:4 after the love of God *a.*
*Heb.* 9:26 he *a.* to put away sin
*Rev.* 12:1 there *a.* a great w. 3

**APPEARETH.**
*Ps.* 84:7 in Zion *a.* before God
*Prov.* 27:25 the hay *a.*
*Jer.* 6:1 evil *a.* out of the north
*Mal.* 3:2 shall stand when he *a.*
*Jam.* 4:14 life as a vapor that *a.*

**APPEARING.**
1 *Tim.* 6:14 keep com. till *a.* L.
2 *Tim.* 1:10 manifest by the *a.*
4:1 quick and dead at his *a.*
8 to them also that love his *a.*
*Tit.* 2:13 looking for glorious *a.*

APP

1 *Pet.* 1:7 to praise at the *a.* of J.

**APPEASE.**
*Gen.* 32:20 I will *a.* him

**APPEASED, ETH.**
*Est.* 2:1 Ahasuerus *a.*
*Prov.* 15:18 s. to anger, *a.* strife
*Acts* 19:35 town-clerk had *a.*

**APPERTAIN.**
*Num.* 16:30 swallow them, with all that *a.*
*Jer.* 10:7 for to thee doth it *a.*
*See* PERTAIN.

**APPERTAINED.**
*Num.* 16:32 that *a.* to Korah, 33

**APPERTAINETH, ING.**
*Lev.* 6:5 give it to whom it *a.*
*Rom.* 4:1 Abr. our father, as *a.*

**APPETITE.**
*Job* 38:39 fill the *a.* of lions
*Prov.* 23:2 a man given to *a.*
*Ec.* 6:7 yet *a.* not filled
*Is.* 29:8 and his soul hath *a.*
APPII-FORUM. *Acts* 28:15

**APPLE of the eye.**
*Deut.* 32:10 kept him as *a. of h. e.*
*Ps.* 17:8 keep me as *a. of eye*
*Prov.* 7:2 law as *a. of thine eye.*
*Lam.* 2:18 let not *a. of thine eye*
*Zec.* 2:8 toucheth *a. of his eye.*

**APPLE-TREE.**
*Cant.* 2:3 as *a.-tree* among trees
8:5 raised thee up under *a.-tree*
*Joel* 1:12 and *a.-tree* are withered

**APPLES.**
*Prov.* 25:11 like *a.* of gold in pic.
*Cant.* 2:5 comfort me with *a.*
7:8 smell of thy nose like *a.*

**APPLIED.**
*Ec.* 7:25 I *a.* my heart to know
8:9 I *a.* my heart to every work
16 I *a.* heart to know wisdom

**APPLY.**
*Ps.* 90:12 *a.* our hearts to wisd.
*Prov.* 2:2 *a.* heart to understand
22:17 *a.* thy heart to my know.
23:12 *a* thy heart to instruction

**APPOINT.**
*Lev.* 26:16 will *a.* over you terror
2 *Sam.* 6:21 to *a.* me ruler
7:10 *a.* a place for my people
*Job* 14:13 *a.* me a set time
*Is.* 26:1 will God *a.* for walls
61:3 to *a.* them that mourn in Z.
*Jer.* 15:3 *a.* over them four kinds
49:19 who is a chosen man, I may *a.* Who will *a.* me the time? 50:44
*Ezek.* 21:19 *a.* thee two ways
20 *a.* a way that the sword
*Hos.* 1:11 they shall *a.* one head
*Mat.* 24:51 *a.* his portion
*Luke* 12:46 *a.* his portion
22:29 I *a.* you a kingdom
*Acts* 6:3 seven men whom we *a.*

**APPOINTED.**
*Num.* 9:2 passover in *a.* sea. 3
7 offering of L. in his *a.* season
1 *Sam.* 13:11 not within days *a.*
1 *K.* 1:35 *a.* him to be ruler.
20:42 a man *a.* to destruction
*Neh.* 6:7 thou hast *a.* prophets
9:17 *a.* a captain to return, but
*Job* 7:3 wearisome nights are *a.*
14:5 thou hast *a.* his bounds
20:29 the heritage *a.* to him
30:23 the house *a.* for all living
*Ps.* 44:11 like sheep *a.* for meat
78:5 *a.* a law in Israel
79:11 preserve those *a.* to die
102:20 to loose those *a.* to death
*Prov.* 7:20 come home at day *a.*
8:29 he *a.* the foundations
31:8 as are *a.* to destruction
*Is.* 1:14 your *a.* feasts my soul
44:7 I *a.* the ancient people
*Jer.* 5:24 reserveth the *a.* weeks
47:7 sea-shore, there hath he *a.*
*Ezek.* 4:6 *a.* each day for a year
*Mic.* 6:9 and who hath *a.*
*Luke* 3:13 exact what is *a.* you
10:1 Lord *a.* other seventy
22:29 as Father *a.* me
*Acts* 1:23 they *a.* two, Joseph and
17:31 he hath *a.* a day in which
1 *Cor.* 4:9 apostles last, *a.* to d.
1 *Thes.* 3:3 that we are *a.* thereto
5:9 God hath not *a.* us to wrath
2 *Tim.* 1:11 I am *a.* a preacher
*Heb.* 3:2 faithful to him that *a.*
9:27 *a.* to men once to die
1 *Pet.* 2:8 whereunto they were *a.*

**APPOINTED, time** *and* **times.**
1 *Sam.* 13:8 to set *time* Sam. *a.*

ARE

*Job* 7:1 an *a. time* to man
14:14 all the days of my *a. time.*
*Ps.* 81:3 trumpet in *time a.*
*Is.* 14:31 be alone in his *a. time*
*Jer.* 8:7 knoweth her *a. times*
*Dan.* 8:19 at *time a.* the end
10:1 but the *time a.* was long
11:27 end be at the *time a.*
29 at the *time a.* shall return
35 it is yet for a *time a.*
*Hab.* 2:3 is yet for an *a. time*
*Acts* 17:26 determ. *times* bef. *a.*
*Gal.* 4:2 until *time a.*

**APPOINTETH.**
*Ps.* 104:19 *a.* moons for seasons
*Dan.* 5:21 *a* whomsoever he will

**APPOINTMENT.**
*Job* 2:11 made *a.* together to c.

**APPREHEND.**
2 *Cor.* 11:32 garrison desir. to *a.*
*Phil.* 3:12 may *a.* that for which

**APPREHENDED.**
*Acts* 12:4 when he *a.* Peter
*Phil.* 3:12 I am *a.* of Christ J.
13 count not myself to have *a.*

**APPROACH.**
*Deut.* 31:14 thy days *a.* that thou
*Job* 40:19 his sword to *a.* to him
*Ps.* 65:4 whom thou causest to *a.*
*Jer.* 30:21 engaged heart to *a.*
1 *Tim.* 6:16 in light no man c. *a.*

**APPROACHETH, ING.**
*Is.* 58:2 take delight in *a.* God
*Luke* 12:33 where no thief *a.*
*Heb.* 10:25 as ye see the day *a.*

**APPROVE.**
*Ps.* 49:13 posterity *a.* their say.
1 *Cor.* 16:3 shall *a.* by your let.
*Phil.* 1:10 that ye may *a.* things

**APPROVED.**
*Acts* 2:22 Jesus, a man *a.* of God
*Rom.* 14:18 accept to G. *a.* of m.
16:10 Apelles *a.* in Christ
1 *Cor.* 11:19 they *a.* be made m.
2 *Cor.* 7:11 all things you have *a.*
10:18 commendeth himself is *a.*
13:7 that we should appear *a.*
2 *Tim.* 2:15 thyself *a.* unto God

**APPROVEST, ETH.**
*Lam.* 3:36 subvert a man, *a.* not
*Rom.* 2:18 *a.* things more excel.

**APPROVING.**
2 *Cor.* 6:4 in all things *a.* ourself.

**APRON, S.**
*Gen.* 3:7 fig-leaves, made *a.*
*Acts* 19:12 brought to the sick *a.*

**APT.**
1 *Tim.* 3:2 *a.* teach, 2 *Tim.* 2:24

AQUILA. *Acts* 18:2, 26; *Rom.* 16:3; 1 *Cor.* 16:19; 2 *Tim.* 4:19

AR. *Num.* 21:28; *Deut.* 2:9; *Is.* 15:1

**ARABIA.**
1 *K.* 10:15 had kings of A.
*Is.* 21:13 the burden upon A.
*Jer.* 25:24 the cup to kings of A.
*Gal.* 1:17 I went into A. 4:25

**ARABIAN, S.**
2 *Chr.* 17:11 the A. brought Jeh.
26:7 helped Uzziah ag. the A.
*Is.* 13:20 nor shall A. pitch tent
*Jer.* 3:2 as A. in the wilderness
*Acts* 2:11 Cretes and A. we hear

**ARAM.**
*Gen.* 10:22 sons of Sh. Lud, A.
*Num.* 23:7 B. brought me fr. A.
*Mat.* 1:3 Esrom begat A. 4
*Luke* 3:33 Aminadab son of A.
*See* PADAN.

ARARAT. *Gen.* 8:4; *Jer.* 51:27

ARAUNAH. 2 *Sam.* 24:16, 23

ARBA. *Jos.* 14:15; 21:11

**ARCHANGEL.**
1 *Thes.* 4:16 with voice of *a.*
*Jude* 9 Michael the *a.* contend.

ARCHELAUS. *Mat.* 2:22

**ARCHER, S.**
*Gen.* 21:20 Ishmael became an *a.*
49:23 the *a.* sorely grieved him
1 *Sam.* 31:3 *a.* hit him, 1 *Chr.* 10:3
*Job* 16:13 his *a.* comp. me round
*Is.* 22:3 rulers are bound by *a.*
*Jer.* 51:3 bendeth let *a.* bend bow

**ARCHES.**
*Ezek.* 40:16 windows to the *a.*

ARCHIPPUS. *Col.* 4:17; *Phile.* 2

ARCTURUS. *Job* 9:9; 38:32

**ARE.**
*Num.* 15:15 as ye *a.* so stranger
*Job* 38:35 say to thee, here we *a.*

ARK

*Lam.* 5:7 sinned, and *a.* not
*Mat.* 2:18 not comf. bec. they *a.*
*Luke* 13:25 whence you *a.* 27
18:11 I am not as other men *a.*
*John* 17:11 may be one as we *a.*
1 *Cor.* 1:28 things which *a.* not
*Rev.* 1:19 the things which *a.*

AREOPAGITE. *Acts* 17:34

AREOPAGUS. *Acts* 17:19

ARETAS. 2 *Cor.* 11:32

ARGOB. *Deut.* 3:4, 13, 14; 1 *K.* 4:13

**ARGUING.**
*Job* 6:25 what doth your *a.* rep.

**ARGUMENTS.**
*Job* 23:4 fill my mouth with *a.*

**ARIEL.**
*Ezr.* 8:16 I sent for E. and A.
*Is.* 29:1 woe to A. the city, 2, 7

**ARIGHT.**
*Ps.* 50:23 ord. his conversa. *a.*
78:8 that set not their heart *a.*
*Prov.* 15:2 wise useth know. *a.*
23:31 when it moveth itself *a.*
*Jer.* 8:6 I hearkened, they spake not *a.*

**ARIMATHEA.**
*Mat.* 27:57 Joseph of A. who was, *Mark* 15:43; *Luke* 23:51; *John* 19:38

**ARIOCH.**
*Gen.* 14:1 in the days of A. king
*Dan.* 2:25 A. brought Daniel

**ARISE.**
*Jos.* 1:2 *a.* go over this Jordan
*Jud.* 5:12 *a.* Barak, lead
2 *Sam.* 2:14 young men *a.*
1 *K.* 3:12 any *a.* like thee
1 *Chr.* 22:16 *a.* be doing
*Job* 7:4 I *a.* and night be gone?
25:3 doth not his light *a.*?
*Ps.* 3:7 *a.* O Lord, save me
7:6 *a.* O Lord, in thine anger
12:5 will I *a.* saith the Lord
44:26 *a.* for help, and redeem.
68:1 let God *a.* let his enemies
88:10 shall dead *a.* praise thee?
89:9 waves of sea *a.* thou stil.
102:13 *a.* and have mercy on Z.
*Prov.* 6:9 *a.* out of thy sleep?
*Cant.* 2:13 *a.* my love, fair one
*Is.* 21:5 *a.* ye princes
26:19 my dead body shall *a.*
49:7 kings shall *a.* princes wor.
60:1 *a.* shine, thy light is come
60:2 Lord shall *a.* upon thee
*Jer.* 2:27 in trouble will say, *a.*
8:4 shall they fall, and not *a.*?
31:6 *a.* ye, let us go up to Zion
*Lam.* 2:19 *a.* cry out in the night
*Dan.* 2:39 shall *a.* another kingd.
*Amos* 7:2 whom shall Jacob *a.* 5
*Mic.* 2:10 *a.* this is not your rest
4:13 *a.* and thresh, O daughter
7:8 enemy, I fall I shall *a.*
*Hab.* 2:19 to the dumb stone *a.*
*Mal.* 4:2 Sun of righteousness *a.*
*Mat.* 9:5 easier to say *a.* *Mark* 2:9
24:24 shall *a.* false Christs
*Mark* 7:41 damsel, *a.* *Luke* 8:54
*Luke* 7:14 L. said, young man *a.*
15:18 I will *a.* and go to my f.
24:38 thoughts *a.* in your hearts
*John* 14:31 *a.* let us go hence
*Acts* 9:40 said, Tabitha, *a.*
20:30 own selves shall men *a.*
22:16 *a.* and be baptized
*Eph.* 5:14 *a.* from the dead
2 *Pet.* 1:19 till the day-star *a.*
*See* RISE.

**ARISETH.**
1 *K.* 18:44 *a.* little cloud
*Ps.* 112:4 to the upright *a.* light
*Is.* 2:19 *a.* to shake terribly, 21
*Mat.* 13:21 persec. *a.* *Mark* 4:17
*John* 7:52 out of Galilee *a.*
*Heb.* 7:15 similitude of Melch. *a.*
*See* SUN

**ARISTARCHUS.**
*Acts* 19:29 caught Gaius and A.
20:4 A. accompanied Paul
27:2 one A. a Macedonian
*Col.* 4:10 A. f.-prisoner, *Phile.* 24

ARISTOBULUS. *Rom.* 16:10

**ARK.**
*Gen.* 6:14 an *a.* of gopher-wood
7:18 *a.* went on face of waters
*Ex.* 2:3 took an *a.* of bulrush.
25:16 put into the *a.* the testimony, 21; 40:3, 20
37:1 made the *a.* of shittim-w.
*Num.* 3:31 charge shall be the *a.*
*Jos.* 4:11 *a.* of Lord, 6:12; 1 *Sam.* 4:6; 6:1; 2 *Sam.* 6:9

**ARM**

1 *Sam.* 6:19 looked into *a.*
2 *Sam.* 11:11 *a.* and Israel abide
1 *K.* 2:26 bec. thou barest the *a.*
8:9 nothing in *a.* save the two
1 *Chr.* 6:31 the *a.* had rest
13:3 let us bring again the *a.*
9 put forth hand to hold the *a.*
15:1 D. prepared a place for *a.*
2 *Chr.* 6:41 *a.* of thy strength, *Ps.* 132:8
8:11 whereunto *a.* hath come
*Mat.* 24:38 Noah ent. *a.* *Lu.* 17:27
*Heb.* 11:7 Noah prepared an *a.*
1 *Pet.* 3:20 G. waited while the *a.*
*Rev.* 11:19 in his temple the *a.*

**Before the ARK.**

*Ex.* 40:5 act altar of gold *a.*
*Jos.* 4:7 w. of Jordan cut off *a.*
7:6 J. fell on his face *be. the a.*
1 *Sam.* 5:3 D. was fallen *be. the a.*
1 *Chr.* 16: 37 left *before the a.* A.
2 *Chr.* 5:6 S. and congr. *be. the a.*

**ARK of the Covenant.**

*Num.* 10:33 *a. c.* of L. went bef.
*Deut.* 31:26 inside of *a. c.*
*Jos.* 4:7 waters cut off before *a. c.*
*Jud.* 20:27 *a. c.* of God was there
1 *Sam.* 4:3 let us fetch the *a. c.*
2 *Sam.* 15:24 Levites bearing *a. c.*
1 *Chr.* 17:1 *a. c.* under curtains
*Jer.* 3:16 shall say no more, *a. c.*
*Heb.* 9:4 tabern. which had *a. c.*

**ARK of God.**

1 *Sam.* 3:3 where *a. of G.* was
4:11 *a. of G.* was taken, 17, 22
6:3 if ye send away the *a.*
2 *Sam.* 6:7 there he died before *a.*
7:2 *a.* dwelleth within
15:25 *a. of God* into the city
1 *Chr.* 13:12 bring the *a.* home
15:2 none carry *a. of G.* but L.

**ARM.**

*Ex.* 15:16 greatness of thine *a.*
*Deut.* 33:20 teareth the *a.* with
1 *Sam.* 2:31 I will cut off thy *a.* and the *a.* of thy father's h.
2 *Chr.* 32:8 with him is *a.* of flesh
*Job* 26:2 savest *a.* that hath
31:22 *a.* fall from my shoulder
35:9 cry out by reason of the *a.*
38:15 high *a.* shall be broken
40:9 hast thou an *a.* like God?
*Ps.* 10:15 the *a.* of the wicked
44:3 nor their own *a.* save them
77:15 with thy *a.* red. thy peo.
89:13 thou hast a mighty *a.*
21 mine *a.* shall strengthen
98:1 his holy *a.* hath gotten him
*Cant.* 8:6 as a seal on thine *a.*
*Is.* 9:20 the flesh of his *a.*
33:2 be their *a.* every morning
40:10 his *a.* shall rule for him
11 gather the lambs with *a.*
51:5 shall wait upon me, on mine *a.* shall they trust
9 put on strength, O *a.* of Lord
52:10 hath made bare his holy *a.*
53:1 to whom is the *a.* of the L. revealed? *John* 12:38
59:16 his *a.* brought salv. 63:5
62:8 hath sworn by the *a.*
63:12 with his glorious *a.*
*Jer.* 17:5 that maketh flesh his *a.*
21:5 I will fight with strong *a.*
*Ezek.* 4:7 thine *a.* shall be unc.
30:21 broken *a.* of Pharaoh
31:17 into hell that were his *a.*
*Dan.* 11:6 retain power of the *a.*
*Zec.* 11:17 on his *a.* his *a.*
*Luke* 1:51 showed str. with his *a.*
*Acts* 13:17 with a high *a.* brought

**ARM, Verb.**

1 *Pet.* 4:1 *a.* yours. with same m.

**Stretched-out ARM.**

*Ex.* 6:6 with a *s.-out a.*
*Deut.* 4:34 assayed to take nation by a *stretched-out a.*
5:15 out thence with a *a.* 7:19; 26:8; *Jer.* 32:21
2 *Chr.* 6:32 thy *stretched-out a.*
*Ps.* 136:12 a *a.* for his mercy
*Jer.* 27:5 made earth by *a.* 32:17
*Ezek.* 20:33 with a *a.* will I rule
34 I will gather you with a *a.*

**ARMS.**

*Gen.* 49:24 *a.* of his hands
*Deut.* 33:27 the everlasting *a.*
2 *Sam.* 22:35 bow of steel is brok. by mine *a.* *Ps.* 18:34
*Job* 22:9 the *a.* of the fatherless
*Ps.* 37:17 *a.* of wicked broken
*Prov.* 31:17 strengtheneth her *a.*
*Is.* 44:12 with strength of *a.*
49:22 bring thy sons in their *a.*
51:5 my *a.* shall judge the peo.

**ARO**

*Ezek.* 13:20 tear from your *a.*
30:22 break Pharaoh's *a.* 24
24 strength. *a.* of king of B. 25
*Dan.* 2:32 and his *a.* of silver
10:6 his *a.* like polished brass
11:15 *a.* of south shall not
22 with the *a.* of a flood shall
31 *a.* shall stand on his part
*Hos.* 7:15 strengthened their *a.*
11:3 taking them by their *a.*
*Mark* 9:36 taken him in his *a.*
10:16 took them up in his *a.*
*Luke* 2:28 S. took C. in his *a.*

ARMAGEDDON. *Rev.* 16:16

**ARMED.**

*Job* 39:21 goeth on to meet *a.* m.
*Ps.* 78:9 children of E. being *a.*
*Prov.* 6:11 as an *a.* man, 24:34
*Luke* 11:21 a strong man *a.*

ARMENIA. 2 *K.* 19:37; *Is.* 37:38

**ARMHOLES.**

*Jer.* 38:12 rotten rags under thy *a.*
*Ezek.* 13:18 sew pillows to *a.*

**ARMIES.**

*Ex.* 12:17 your *a.* out of E.
*Num.* 33:1 their *a.* under Mos.
1 *Sam.* 17:10 defy the *a.* of Israel
16 should defy the *a.* of God
45 name of God of *a.* of Israel
*Job* 25:3 any number of his *a.*?
*Ps.* 44:9 forth with our *a.*
68:12 kings of *a.* did flee apace
*Cant.* 6:13 company of two *a.*
*Is.* 34:2 fury upon all their *a.*
*Mat.* 22:7 he sent forth his *a.*
*Luke* 21:20 Jerus. compa. with *a.*
*Heb.* 11:34 to flight *a.*
*Rev.* 19:14 *a.* in heaven followed
19 kings and their *a.* gathered

**ARMOR.**

1 *Sam.* 17:54 Goliah's *a.* in his
1 *K.* 22:38 washed his *a.*
2 *K.* 3:21 all able to put on *a.*
10:2 a fenced city also and *a.*
20:13 Hez. showed his precious things, h. of his *a.* *Is.* 39:2
*Is.* 22:8 look in that day to *a.*
*Luke* 11:22 his *a.* wherein he
*Rom.* 13:12 put on *a.* of light
2 *Cor.* 6:7 approv. by *a.* of right
*Eph.* 6:11 put on the *a.* of God
13 take the whole *a.* of God

**ARMOR-BEARER.**

*Jud.* 9:54 Abim. called his *a.-b.*
1 *Sam.* 14:7 *a.-b.* said, do all that
16:21 David became his *a.-b.*
31:6 Saul died, and his *a.-b.*

**ARMORY.**

*Cant.* 4:4 builded for an *a.*
*Jer.* 50:25 L. hath opened his *a.*

**ARMY.**

*Deut.* 11:4 he did to the *a.* of E.
*Jud.* 9:29 increase thine *a.*
1 *K.* 20:25 *a.* like the *a.* lost
2 *Chr.* 20:21 praise before *a.*
*Job* 29:25 dw. as a king in the *a.*
*Cant.* 6:4 as *a.* with banners, 10
*Jer.* 37:11 fear of Pharaoh's *a.*
*Ezek.* 29:18 *a.* to serve a great
37:10 an exceeding great *a.*
*Dan.* 4:35 according to his will in the *a.* of heaven
*Joel* 2:11 his voice before his *a.*
*Zec.* 9:8 encamp bec. of the *a.*
*Acts* 23:27 came I with an *a.*
*Rev.* 9:16 of *a.* of horsemen
19:19 sat on horse and his *a.*

**ARNON.**

*Num.* 21:14 brooks of A. 22:36
*Deut.* 2:24 over the river of A.
*Jud.* 11:26 by the coasts of A.
*Is.* 16:2 shall be at fords of A.
*Jer.* 48:20 tell ye it in A.

**AROER.**

*Num.* 32:34 child. of G. built A.
1 *Sam.* 30:28; 2 *Sam.* 24:5; 1 *Chr.* 5:8
*Is.* 17:2 cities of A. are forsaken
*Jer.* 48:19 inhabitant of A. stand

**AROSE.**

*Gen.* 37:7 and lo, my sheaf *a.*
*Ex.* 1:8 *a.* a new king over Eg. who knew not J. *Acts* 7:18
*Jud.* 2:10 *a.* a generation that knew not the Lord
5:7 till I Deborah *a.* a mother
20:8 the people *a.* as one man
1 *Sam.* 9:26 *a.* early, *Is.* 37:36
17:35 he *a.* against me
2 *K.* 23:25 aft. him *a.* there any
2 *Chr.* 36:16 wrath of the Lord *a.*
*Job* 29:8 aged *a.* and stood up
*Ps.* 76:9 God *a.* to judgment
*Ec.* 1:5 sun hasteth where he *a.*

**ART**

*Dan.* 6:19 the king *a.* early
*Mat.* 2:14 he *a.* and took child, 21
8:15 *a.* and ministered, *Lu.* 4:39
26 he *a.* and rebuked winds, *Mark* 4:39; *Luke* 8:24
9:9 *a.* and follow. 19; *Mark* 2:14
25 the hand, and the maid *a.*
27:52 saints which slept *a.*
*Mark* 9:27 J. lifted him up, he *a.*
*Luke* 6:48 when the flood *a.*
15:20 he *a.* and came to his f.
*Acts* 11:19 persec. which *a.* about
19:23 there *a.* no small stir
23:7 so said *a.* a dissension, 10

*See* ROSE.

**AROSE and went.**

1 *Sam.* 3:6 Samuel *a.* to Eli
1 *K.* 19:21 Elisha *a.* after Elijah
*Jon.* 3:3 so Jonah *a.* to Nineveh
*Acts* 9:39 Peter *a.* *and went*

**ARPAD, ARPHAD.**

2 *K.* 18:34 gods of A. *Is.* 36:19
19:13 king of A.? *Is.* 37:13
*Is.* 10:9 is not Hamath as A.?
*Jer.* 49:23 is confounded, and A.

**ARPHAXAD.**

*Gen.* 10:22 s. of Shem, A. 11:10
*Luke* 3:36 was the son of A.

**ARRAY.**

*Job* 6:4 terrors of God set in *a.*
*Jer.* 50:14 yourselves in *a.* ag. B.

*See* BATTLE.

**ARRAY, Verb.**

*Est.* 6:9 they may *a.* the man
*Job* 40:10 *a.* thyself with glory
*Jer.* 43:12 *a.* himself with land
1 *Tim.* 2:9 not with costly *a.*

**ARRAYED.**

*Gen.* 41:42 Pharaoh *a.* Joseph
2 *Chr.* 28:15 captives with sp. *a.*
*Mat.* 6:29 was not *a.* like one of these, *Luke* 12:27
*Luke* 23:11 Herod *a.* Christ
*Acts* 12:21 Herod *a.* in royal app.
*Rev.* 7:13 these *a.* in white
17:4 woman was *a.* in purple
19:8 to her was granted to be *a.*

**ARROGANCY.**

1 *Sam.* 2:3 let not *a.* come out
*Prov.* 8:13 pride and *a.* do I hate
*Is.* 13:11 cause *a.* of the proud
*Jer.* 48:29 M. his loftiness, his *a.*

**ARROW.**

1 *Sam.* 20:36 Jonathan shot *a.*
2 *K.* 9:24 *a.* went out at his h.
13:17 *a.* of Lord's deliverance
19:32 nor shoot an *a.* there, *Is.* 37:33
*Job* 41:28 *a.* cannot make him
*Ps.* 11:2 their *a.* on the string
64:7 an *a.* sudd. be wounded
91:5 nor afraid for *a.* that flieth
*Prov.* 25:18 witness is a sharp *a.*
*Jer.* 9:8 tongue as an *a.* shot out
*Lam.* 3:12 as a mark for the *a.*
*Zec.* 9:14 his *a.* go forth

**ARROWS.**

*Num.* 24:8 through with *a.*
*Deut.* 32:23 mine *a.* upon them
42 mine *a.* drunk with blood
1 *Sam.* 20:20 will shoot three *a.*
2 *Sam.* 22:15 sent out *a.* and scattered them, *Ps.* 18:14
2 *K.* 13:15 take bow and *a.*
18 take the *a.* and smite
*Job* 6:4 *a.* of Almighty are
*Ps.* 7:13 ordaineth *a.* against
21:12 thine *a.* against them
38:2 thine *a.* stick fast in me
45:5 *a.* sharp in heart of enem.
57:4 teeth are spears and *a.*
58:7 his bow to shoot his *a.*
64:3 their *a.* even bitter
76:3 brake he the *a.* of bow
77:17 thine *a.* also went abroad
120:4 sharp *a.* of the mighty
127:4 as *a.* in hand of a mighty
144:6 shoot thine *a.* and destroy
*Prov.* 26:18 man who cast *a.*
*Is.* 5:28 whose *a.* are sharp
7:24 with *a.* and bows shall m.
*Jer.* 50:9 *a.* as of expert man
14 at Babylon spare no *a.*
51:11 make bright the *a.*
*Lam.* 3:13 caused *a.* of his quiv.
*Ezek.* 5:16 send evil *a.* of fami.
21:21 he made his *a.* bright
39:3 cause thine *a.* to fall
9 Israel shall burn bows and *a.*
*Hab.* 3:11 light of thine *a.*

**ART, Verb.**

*Gen.* 32:17 whose *a.* thou?
*Jud.* 8:18 as thou *a.*

**ASH**

1 *K.* 22:4 as thou *a.* 2 *K.* 3:7
*Jer.* 14:22 *a.* not thou he, O L.
*Luke* 7:19 *a.* he that should
*Rev.* 11:17 *a.* and w. and *a.* 16:5

**ART, S, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 30:25 ointment after the *a.*
2 *Chr.* 16:14 spices prep. by *a.*
*Acts* 17:29 stones graven by *a.*
19:19 which used curious *a.*

**ARTAXERXES.**

*Ezr.* 4:7; 6:14; 7:1, 11, 21
*Neh.* 2:1 in 20th year of A. wine
5:14 from 20th to 33d year of A.

ARTEMAS. *Tit.* 3:12

**ARTIFICER, S.**

*Gen.* 4:22 T.-Cain an instr. of *a.*
1 *Chr.* 29:5 works made by *a.*
2 *Chr.* 34:11 to *a.* gave they m.
*Is.* 3:3 away the cunning *a.*

**ARTILLERY.**

1 *Sam.* 20:40 Jonath. gave his *a.*

**ASA.**

1 *K.* 15:11 A. did right, 2 *Chr.* 14:2, 12, 13; 2 *Chr.* 15:2, 17; 16:2
1 *Chr.* 9:16 Berechiah, son of A.
2 *Chr.* 14:11 A. cried to the Lord

**ASAHEL.**

2 *Sam.* 2:18, 21, 32; 1 *Chr.* 2:16
3:27 Abner died for blood of A.
23:24 A. was one, 1 *Chr.* 11:26

**ASAIAH.**

1 *Chr.* 4:36 Jeshohaiah and A.
6:30 sons of Merari, A. 9:5
2 *Chr.* 34:20 king Josiah sent A.

**ASAPH.**

2 *K.* 18:18 Joab the son of A. the recorder, 37; *Is.* 36:3, 22
1 *Chr.* 6:39 A. son of, 9:15; 15:17
16:7 delivered this psalm to A.
25:1 of the sons of A. 2; 26:1; 2 *Chr.* 5:12; 20:14; 29:13; 35:15; *Ezr.* 2:41; 3:10; *Neh.* 7:44; 11:17, 22; 12:35

**ASCEND.**

*Jos.* 6:5 people shall *a.* up
*Ps.* 24:3 *a.* into hill, *Rom.* 10:6
135:7 vap. to *a.* *Jer.* 10:13; 51:16
139:8 if I *a.* up into heaven
*Is.* 14:13 I will *a.* to heaven, 14
*Ezek.* 38:9 *a.* and come
*John* 6:62 Son of man *a.* up
20:17 I *a.* to my Father
*Rev.* 17:8 shall *a.* out of pit

**ASCENDED.**

*Jud.* 13:20 angel *a.* in the
*Ps.* 68:18 thou hast *a.* on high
*Prov.* 30:4 hath *a.* into heaven
*John* 3:13 no man hath *a.*
20:17 not yet *a.* to my Father
*Acts* 2:34 D. is not *a.* into the h.
*Eph.* 4:8 when he *a.* up
9 that he *a.* 10 same that *a.*
*Rev.* 8:4 smoke of the incense *a.*
11:12 *a.* up to heaven

**ASCENDETH.**

*Rev.* 11:7 the beast that *a.* out
14:11 smoke of their torment *a.*

**ASCENDING.**

*Gen.* 28:12 the angels of God *a.*
1 *Sam.* 28:13 I saw gods *a.* out
*Luke* 19:28 before *a.* up to Jeru.
*John* 1:51 angels of God *a.* and
*Rev.* 7:2 angel *a.* from the east

**ASCENT.**

2 *Sam.* 15:30 Dav. went up by the *a.* of Olivet
1 *K.* 10:5 and his *a.* by which he went up, 2 *Chr.* 9:4

**ASCRIBE.**

*Deut.* 32:3 *a.* ye greatness
*Job* 36:3 I will *a.* to my Maker
*Ps.* 68:34 *a.* ye strength to God

**ASCRIBED.**

1 *Sam.* 18:8 *a.* to David 10,000

ASENATH. *Gen.* 41:45, 50; 46:20

**ASH.**

*Is.* 44:14 he planteth an *a.*

**ASHAMED.**

*Gen.* 2:25 m. and w. were not *a.*
2 *Sam.* 10:5 men were greatly *a.*
1 *Chr.* 19:5
19:3 as people being *a.*
2 *K.* 2:17 till he was *a.*
8:11 countenance until *a.*
2 *Chr.* 30:15 the priests were *a.*
*Ezr.* 9:6 I am *a.* to lift up
*Job* 6:20 came, and were *a.*
11:3 shall no man make *a.*?
19:3 not *a.* to make
*Ps.* 34:5 and their faces not *a.*

ASH

*Ps.* 74:21 not oppressed turn *a.*
*Prov.* 12:4 she that maketh *a.*
*Is.* 20:5 be *a.* of Ethiopia
24:23 the sun shall be *a.* when
30:5 *a.* of a people that could
33:9 L. is *a.* and hewn down
*Jer.* 2:26 as thief is *a.*
6:15 they *a.?* at all *a.* 8:12
8:9 the wise men are *a.*
14:4 ploughmen were *a.*
48:13 *a.* of C. as Is. was *a.*
*Ezek.* 16:27 daughters of P. are *a.*
32:30 terror *a.* of their might
*Luke* 13:17 adversaries were *a.*
16:3 to beg I am *a.*
*Rom.* 1:16 not *a.* of the gospel
5:5 hope maketh not *a.*
6:21 whereof ye are now *a.?*
2 *Cor.* 7:14 I am not *a.*
2 *Tim.* 1:12 neverth. I am not *a.*
16 O. was not *a.* of my chain
*Heb.* 2:11 not *a.* to call them
11:16 not *a.* to be called

ASHAMED *and confounded.* *See* CONFOUNDED.

**Be ASHAMED.**

*Ps.* 6:10 let my enemies *be a.*
25:3 that wait on thee *be a.*
let them *be a.* who transgress
31:1 let me never *be a.*
17 not *be a.* wicked *be a.* 35:26
69:6 wait *be a.* for my sake
86:17 wh. hate me, may *be a.*
109:28 let them *be a.*
119:78 let proud *be a.*
*Is.* 1:29 shall *be a.* of the oaks
23:4 *be* thou *a.* O Zidon
26:11 and *be a.* for their envy
42:17 *be* greatly *a.* that trust in
44:9 know, that they may *be a.*
11 all his fellows shall *be a.*
45:24 against him shall *be a.*
65:13 rejoice, ye shall *be a.*
66:5 and they shall *be a.*
*Jer.* 2:36 shalt *be a.* of Egypt
3:3 refused st to *be a.*
12:13 shall *be a.* of your rev.
17:13 forsake thee shall *be a*
20:11 my persecutors shall *be a.*
48:13 Moab shall *be a.* of C.
50:12 your mother shall *be a.*
*Ezek.* 16:61 and *be a.*
43:10 they may *be a.* of their
*Hos.* 4:19 *be a.* bec. of their sac.
10:6 Is. *be a.* of his own counsel
*Joel* 1:11 *be* ye *a.* O ye husbandm.
2:26 shall never *be a.* 27
*Zec.* 9:5 expectation shall *be a.*
13:4 every one *be a.* of his vis.
*Mark* 8:38 *be a.* of me, *Luke* 9:26
2 *Cor.* 9:4 we (that we say not you) should *be a.*
*Phil.* 1:20 in nothing I shall *b. a.*
2 *Thes.* 3:14 that may *be a.*
*Tit.* 2:8 contrary part may *be a.*
1 *Pet.* 3:16 may *be a.* that falsely

**Not be,** *or* **Be not ASHAMED.**

*Num.* 12:14 she *b. a.* seven days?
*Ps.* 25:2 in thee, let me *n. b. a.*
31:17 let me *n. b. a.* 119:116
37:19 shall *n. b. a.* in the evil
119:6 *a.* when I have respect
46 testimonies, and *n. be a.*
80 be sound, that I *be n. a.*
127:5 shall *n. be a.* but speak
*Is.* 29:22 Jacob shall *not be a.*
45:17 *a.* world without end
49:23 shall *not be a.* that wait
50:7 like a flint, I shall *n. be a.*
54:4 for thou shalt *not be a.*
*Zep.* 3:11 that day shalt thou *a.*
*Rom.* 9:33 believ. shall *a.* 10:11
2 *Cor.* 10:8 I should *not be a.*
2 *Tim.* 1:8 *a.* of testimony of L.
2:15 that needeth *not be a.*
1 *Pet.* 4:16 as a Chr. let him *a.*
1 *John* 2:28 *a.* before him

**ASHDOD.**

1 *Sam.* 5:1 the ark to A. 6
2 *Chr.* 26:6 wall of A. cit. ab. A.
*Neh.* 13:23 mar. wives of A. 24
*Amos* 1:8; 3:9; *Zep.* 2:4; *Zec.* 9:6

**ASHER**

*Gen.* 30:13 L. called his name A.
49:20 out of A. his bread fat
*Deut.* 33:24 of A. he said A.
*Jud.* 5:17 A. on the sea-shore

**Tribe of ASHER.**

*Num.* 1:41 the *tribe of* A. 41,500
2:27 the *tribe of* A. shall
10:26 the host of *tribe of* A.
13:13 *tribe of* A. to spy, 34:27
*Jos.* 19:24 lot for *tribe of* A. 31
21:6 out of the *tribe of* A. 30
1 *Chr.* 6:62,74; *Luke* 2:36; *Rev.* 7:6

ASK

**ASHES.**

*Gen.* 18:27 am but dust and *a.*
*Lev.* 6:11 the *a.* without camp
*Num.* 19:9 gather the *a.*
1 *K.* 13:3 and *a.* poured out
20:38 disguised himself with *a.*
*Est.* 4:3 lay in sackcloth and *a.*
*Job* 2:8 sat down among the *a.*
13:12 your rememb. like *a.*
30:19 become like dust and *a.*
42:6 and repent in dust and *a.*
*Ps.* 102:9 eaten *a.* like bread
147:16 the hoar-frost like *a.*
*Is.* 44:20 he feedeth on *a.*
58:5 to spread *a.* under him
61:3 to give them beauty for *a.*
*Jer.* 6:26 daughter, wallow in *a.*
*Lam.* 3:16 covered me with *a.*
*Ezek.* 28:18 bring thee to *a.* on
*Dan.* 9:3 to seek in sack. and *a.*
*Jon.* 3:6 king sat in *a.*
*Mal.* 4:3 wicked be *a.* under
*Mat.* 11:21 repented long ago in sackcloth and *a.* *Luke* 10:13
*Heb.* 9:13 if the *a.* of a heifer
2 *Pet.* 2:6 cities of Sodom into *a.*

**ASHTAROTH.**

*Deut.* 1:4 at A. *Jos.* 9:10; 12:4
*Jud.* 2:13 Is. served A. 10:6
1 *Sam.* 7:3 strange gods and A. 4
12:10 because we have served A.
31:10 S.'s armor in house of A.
1 *K.* 11:33 have worshipped A.
1 *Chr.* 6:71 Gershom was giv. A.

**ASHUR,** *or* **ASSUR.**

*Gen.* 10:11 A. went forth, 22
*Num.* 24:22 A. shall carry, 24
1 *Chr.* 2:24 H. wife bare him A.
4:5 A. had two wives, H. and
*Ezr.* 4:2 Esar-haddon, king of A.
*Ps.* 83:8 A. also is joined with
*Ezek.* 27:23 A. and Chil. 32:22
*Hos.* 14:3 A. shall not save us

**ASIA.**

*Acts* 6:9 of A. disputing Stephen
19:10 all they in A. heard
27 whom all A. worshippeth
1 *Pet.* 1:1 to strangers scat. in A.

**ASIDE.**

2 *K.* 4:4 set *a.* that which
*Mark* 7:33 *a.* from the multitude
*John* 13:4 laid *a.* his garments
*Heb.* 12:1 lay *a.* every weight

*See* GO, GONE, TURN, WENT, LAY.

**ASK.**

*Gen.* 32:29 w. *a.* after my name
34:12 *a.* me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give
*Deut.* 4:32 *a.* of the days that are
32:7 *a.* thy father
*Jud.* 18:5 *a.* counsel of God
1 *Sam.* 12:19 this evil to *a.* us
28:16 why dost thou *a.* of me
1 *K.* 3:5 God said, *a.* what I shall give thee, 2 *Chr.* 1:7
2 *K.* 2:9 *a.* what I shall do
2 *Chr.* 20:4 J. gathered to *a.* help
*Job* 12:7 *a.* the beasts
*Ps.* 2:8 *a.* of me, and I will give
*Is.* 7:11 *a.* thee a sign of L. *a*
12 I will not *a.* neither tempt
45:11 L. *a.* of things to come
58:2 they *a.* ordinances
*Jer.* 6:16 *a.* for the old paths
15:5 aside to *a.* how thou doest
18:13 *a.* among the heathen
38:14 I will *a.* thee a thing
48:19 *a.* him that fleeth
50:5 shall *a.* the way to Zion
*Lam.* 4:4 children *a.* bread
*Dan.* 6:7 shall *a.* a petition
*Hos.* 4:12 people *a.* counsel
*Hag.* 2:11 *a.* priests concerning
*Zec.* 10:1 *a.* rain in time
*Mat.* 6:8 need of, before ye *a.*
7:7 *a.* and it shall be, *Luke* 11:9
9 his son *a.* bread, *Luke* 11:11
11 good things to them that *a.*
14:7 whatsoever she would *a.*
18:19 touch, any thing they *a.*
20:22 what ye *a.* *Mark* 10:38
21:22 whatsoever ye *a.*
22:46 *a.* him more questions, *Mark* 12:34; *Luke* 20:40
*Mark* 6:22 *a.* what thou wilt, 23
9:32 afraid to *a.* him, *Luke* 9:45
*Luke* 6:30 goods, *a.* them not
11:13 Holy S. to them that *a.*
12:48 of him they will *a.*
*John* 1:19 sent priests to *a.* him
9:21 he is of age, *a.* him, 23
11:22 whatsoever thou *a.* of G.
14:13 ye *a.* in my name, 15:16
14 if ye *a.* in my name I will
15:7 abide in me, *a.* what ye
16:19 they were desirous to *a.*

ASS

*John* 16:23 ye shall *a.* me nothing
24 *a.* and receive that your joy
30 that any should *a.*
18:21 *a.* them which heard me
*Acts* 10:29 I *a.* for what intent
1 *Cor.* 14:35 *a.* their husbands
*Eph.* 3:20 above all we can *a.*
*Jam.* 1:5 lack wisdom, let him *a.*
6 but let him *a.* in faith
4:2 ye have not, bec. ye *a.* not
3 ye *a.* and rec. not, bec. ye *a.*
1 *John* 3:22 we *a.* we receive
5:14 we *a.* according to his will
15 heareth us, whatever we *a.*
16 not unto death, he shall *a.*

*See* COUNSEL.

**ASKED.**

*Jud.* 5:25 he *a.* water
13:6 I *a.* not whence he was
1 *Sam.* 1:17 petition thou *a.*
1 *K.* 3:11 thou *a.* this thing
2 *K.* 2:10 hast *a.* hard thing
*Ezr.* 5:10 we *a.* their names
*Job* 21:29 *a.* them that go by
*Ps.* 21:4 he *a.* life of thee
105:40 people *a.* he brought
*Is.* 30:2 not *a.* at my mouth
41:28 when I *a.* of them, could
65:1 sought of them that *a.* not
*Dan.* 2:10 no king that *a.*
7:16 *a.* him the truth
*Mat.* 16:13 he *a.* his disciples, *Mark* 8:27; *Luke* 9:18
22:23 Sadducees *a.* him, 35; *Mark* 9:11; 10:2; 12:18
*Luke* 18:40 when near he *a.*
*John* 4:10 wouldest have *a.*
16:24 have ye *a.* nothing
*Rom.* 10:20 to them that *a.* not

**ASKELON,** *or* **ASHKELON.**

*Jud.* 1:18 Judah took G. and A.
14:19 Samson went down to A.
1 *Sam.* 6:17 for A. one, for Gath
2 *Sam.* 1:20 in the streets of A.
*Jer.* 25:20 I made A. and Azzah
47:5 A. is cut off with rem. 7
*Amos* 1:8 holds sceptre from A.
*Zep.* 2:4 A. a desolation, 7
*Zec.* 9:5 A. shall see; A. shall

**ASKEST.**

*Jud.* 13:18 why *a.* after my name?
*John* 4:9 *a.* drink of me
18:21 why *a.* thou me?

**ASKETH.**

*Ex.* 13:14 thy son *a.* *Deut.* 6:20
*Mic.* 7:3 prince *a.* for a reward
*Mat.* 5:42 him that *a.* *Luke* 6:30
7:8 that *a.* receiv. *Luke* 11:10
*John* 16:5 none *a.* whither goest
1 *Pet.* 3:15 *a.* you a reason of

**ASKING.**

*Ps.* 78:18 tempting God by *a.*
*Luke* 2:46 *a.* them questions
*John* 8:7 they continued *a*
1 *Cor.* 10:25 *a.* no question, 27

**ASLEEP.**

*Jud.* 4:21 Sisera was fast *a.*
*Cant.* 7:9 lips of those *a.* to speak
*Jon.* 1:5 Jonah was fast *a.*
*Mat.* 8:24 he was *a.* *Mark* 4:38
26:40 disciples *a.* *Mark* 14:40
*Acts* 7:60 Stephen fell *a.*
1 *Cor.* 15:6 but some are fallen *a.*
18 which are fallen *a.* in C.
1 *Thes.* 4:13 concerning them *a.*
15 prevent them that are *a.*
2 *Pet.* 3:4 since fathers fell *a.* all

ASNAPPAR. *Ezr.* 4:10

**ASP, S.**

*Deut.* 32:33 wine is venom of *a.*
*Job* 20:14 meat is the gall of *a.*
16 he shall suck poison of *a.*
*Is.* 11:8 on the hole of the *a.*
*Rom.* 3:13 poison of *a.*

**ASSAULT, ED.**

*Acts* 14:5 and *a.* made of the G.
17:5 they *a.* the house of Jason

**ASSAY, ED, ING.**

*Deut.* 4:34 hath God *a.* to take
1 *Sam.* 17:39 David *a.* to go
*Job* 4:2 if we *a.* to commune
*Acts* 9:26 Saul *a.* to join himself
16:7 they *a.* to go to Bithynia
*Heb.* 11:29 the Egyptians *a.*

**ASS.**

*Gen.* 22:3 Abrah. saddled his *a.*
5 abide you here with the *a.*
49:14 Issachar is a strong *a.*
*Ex.* 13:13 firstling of an *a.*
23:4 if thou meet enemy's *a.*
12 thine ox and thine *a.*
*Num.* 16:15 not taken one *a.*
22:23 *a.* saw the angel, 25, 27
28 opened the mouth of *a.* 30

ASS

*Deut.* 22:10 with ox and *a.*
*Jos.* 15:18 lighted off her *a.* *Jud.* 1:14; 1 *Sam.* 25:23
*Jud.* 15:16 jawbone of an *a.*
1 *K.* 13:28 had not torn the *a.*
2 *K.* 6:25 *a.* head sold for 80 p.
*Job* 24:3 the *a.* of the fatherless
*Prov.* 26:3 a bridle for the *a.*
*Is.* 1:3 the *a.* his master's crib
32:20 send feet of the ox and *a.*
*Jer.* 22:19 the burial of an *a.*
*Zec.* 9:9 cometh lowly riding on *a.* the foal of an *a.* *Mat.* 21:5
14:15 so be the plague of the *a.*
*Mat.* 21:2 shall find an *a.* tied
*Luke* 13:15 each loose his *a.*
14:5 have an *a.* fallen into pit
*John* 12:14 had found a young *a.*
2 *Pet.* 2:16 dumb *a.* speaking

*See* SADDLE.

**ASS'S COLT.**

*Gen.* 49:11 binding his *a. c.*
*Job* 11:12 born like a wild *a. c.*
*John* 12:15 sitting on an *a. c.*

**Wild ASS.**

*Job* 6:5 *a.* bray when he hath g.
39:5 sent out *w. a.* free
*Jer.* 2:24 *w. a.* used to the w'ness
*Hos.* 8:9 *w. a.* alone by himself

**ASSES.**

*Jud.* 5:10 ride on w. *a.*
1 *Sam.* 8:16 will take your *a.*
9:3 *a.* of Kish were lost, 10:2
2 *Sam.* 16:2 *a.* for k. household
1 *Chr.* 27:30 over *a.* was Jehd.
2 *Chr.* 28:15 carried feeble on *a.*
*Job* 42:12 J. had a thousand she *a.*
*Is.* 21:7 he saw a chariot of *a.*
*Ezek.* 23:20 flesh as flesh of *a.*

**Wild ASSES.**

*Job* 24:5 as *wild a.* go they forth
*Ps.* 104:11 *w. a.* quench
*Is.* 32:14 shall be a joy of *w. a.*
*Jer.* 14:6 *wild a.* snuffed wind
*Dan.* 5:21 dwell. was with *w. a.*

**Young ASSES.**

*Is.* 30:6 riches on *young a.*
24 *y. a* that ear the ground

**ASSEMBLE.**

*Is.* 11:12 he shall *a.* outcasts
45:20 *a.* and come, and draw n.
48:14 all ye *a.* yourselves
*Jer.* 4:5 *a.* and let us go
8:14 why sit still? *a.* let us
*Ezek.* 11:17 I will *a.* you out of
39:17 *a.* gather to my sacrifice
*Hos.* 7:14 *a.* for corn and wine
*Joel* 2:16 *a.* elders, gather
3:11 *a.* and come, all ye heathen
*Amos* 3:9 *a.* on mt. Samaria
*Mic.* 2:12 I will surely *a.* O J.
4:6 I will *a.* her that halteth
*Zep.* 3:8 I will *a.* the kingdoms

**ASSEMBLED.**

1 *Sam.* 2:22 lay with w. that *a.*
*Ezr.* 9:4 *a.* every one that trem.
*Neh.* 9:1 ch. of Is. *a.* with fast.
*Ps.* 48:4 lo the kings were *a.*
*Is.* 43:9 let the people be *a.* who
*Jer.* 5:7 *a.* by troops in harlot's h.
*Mat.* 28:12 when *a.* gave large
*John* 20:19 disciples *a.* for fear of
*Acts* 1:4 being *a.* not to depart
4:31 where they were *a.*
11:26 w. year *a.* with church
15:25 it seemed good to us *a.*

**ASSEMBLING.**

*Heb.* 10:25 forsake not the *a.*

**ASSEMBLY.**

*Gen.* 49:6 their *a.* mine honor
*Ex.* 16:3 kill *a.* with hunger
*Lev.* 4:13 from the eyes of the *a.*
*Deut.* 9:10 L. spake out of fire in day of *a.* 10:4; 18:16
1 *Sam.* 17:47 *a.* shall know Lord
2 *Chr.* 30:23 *a.* took counsel
*Ps.* 22:16 the *a.* of the wicked
89:7 feared in *a.* of the saints
107:32 praise him in *a.*
111:1 I will praise him in *a.*
*Prov.* 5:14 was in all evil in *a.*
*Jer.* 6:11 on *a.* of young men
9:2 an *a.* of treacherous men
15:17 sat not in *a.* of mockers
*Lam.* 2:6 dest. places of the *a.*
*Ezek.* 13:9 shall not be in the *a.*
*Acts* 19:32 the *a.* was confused
39 deter. in a lawful *a.* 41
*Heb.* 12:23 to the general *a.*
*Jam.* 2:2 come to your *a.* a man

**Solemn ASSEMBLY.**

*Lev.* 23:36 eighth day is a *s. a.*
*Num.* 29:35; *Neh.* 8:18
*Deut.* 16:8 seventh day *s. a.* to L.

LST

2 *K.* 10:20 a *s. a.* for Baal
2 *Chr.* 7:9 eighth d. made a *s. a.*
*Joel* 1:14 called a *s.-a.* 2:15
*Zep.* 3:18 sorrowful for the *s. a.*

**ASSEMBLIES.**

*Ps.* 86:14 *a.* of violent men
*Ec.* 12:11 fas. by masters of *a.*
*Is.* 1:13 calling of *a.*
4:5 create on her *a.* a cloud
*Ezek.* 44:24 in all mine *a.*
*Amos* 5:21 not smell in your *a.*

**ASSENTED.**

*Acts* 24:9 Jews also *a.*

**ASSOCIATE.**

*Is.* 8:9 *a.* and be broken in p.

**ASSUAGE, ED.**

*Gen.* 8:1 and the waters *a.*
*Job* 16:5 mov. of lips should *a.*
6 my grief is not *a.*

**ASSURANCE.**

*Deut.* 28:66 shalt have none *a.*
*Is.* 32:17 effect of righteous. *a.*
*Acts* 17:31 he hath given *a.*
*Col.* 2:2 full *a* of understanding
1 *Thes.* 1:5 came in much *a.*
*Heb.* 6:11 to the full *a.* of hope
10:22 draw near in full *a.*

**ASSURE.**

1 *John* 3:19 shall *a.* our hearts

**ASSURED.**

*Jer.* 14:13 give you *a.* peace
2 *Tim.* 3:14 thou hast been *a.*

**ASSUREDLY.**

*Acts* 2:36 house of Israel know *a.*
16:10 *a.* gathering, L. called us

**ASSYRIA.**

*Gen.* 2:14 toward the east of A.
25:18 dwelt as thou goest to A.
2 *K.* 15:29 cap. to A. 17:6; 18:11
*Is.* 7:18 that is a land of A.
11:11 recover people from A. 16
19:23 out of Egypt to A. 24, 25
27:13 were ready to perish in A.
*Jr.* 2:18 in the way of A.? 36
*Ezek.* 23:7 with men of A.
*Hos.* 7:11 to A. 8:9 up to A.
9:3 eat unclean things in A.
10:6 carried to A. for a present
11:11 dove out of the land of A.
*Mic.* 5:6 waste the land of A.
7:12 come to thee from A.
*Zep.* 2:13 destroy A. and Nin.
*Zec.* 10:10 g. them out of A. 11

*See* KING, KINGS.

**ASTONISHED.**

*Lev.* 26:32 enemies shall be *a.*
1 *K.* 9:8 shall be *a.* *Jer.* 18:16; 19:8; 49:17; 50:13
*Ezr.* 9:3 and sat down *a.*
*Job* 17:8 upright shall be *a.*
18:20 come after shall be *a.*
26:11 pillars of heaven are *a.*
*Is.* 52:14 many were *a.* at thee
*Jer.* 2:12 be *a.* O ye heavens
4:9 the priests shall be *a.*
14:9 why be as a man *a.*
*Ezek.* 3:15 I remained *a.* seven d.
4:17 *a.* one with another
26:16 shall tremble and be *a.*
28:19 know thee shall be *a.*
*Dan.* 3:24 Nebuchadnez. was *a.*
4:19 Daniel was *a.* for one hour
5:9 his lords *a.*
8:27 Daniel was *a.* at the vision
*Mat.* 7:28 *a.* at his, 22:33; *Mark* 1:22; 6:2; 11:18; *Luke* 4:32
*Mark* 5:42 *a.* with great astonish.
7:37 beyond measure *a.* 10:26
10:24 disciples were *a.*
*Luke* 2:47 *a.* at his answers
5:9 was *a.* at draught of fishes
8:56 her parents were *a.* but he
24:22 certain women made us *a.*
*Acts* 9:6 Saul trembling and *a.*
10:45 which believed were *a.*
12:16 saw Peter, they were *a.*
13:12 deputy believed, being *a.*

**ASTONISHMENT.**

*Deut.* 28:28 shall smite with *a.*
37 become an *a.* and a proverb
2 *Chr.* 7:21 shall be an *a.*
29:8 hath delivered them to *a.*
*Ps.* 60:3 to drink the wine of *a.*
*Jer.* 8:21 I am black, *a.* hath
25:9 I will make them an *a.* 18
11 land be a desolation and *a.*
29:18 deliver them to be an *a.*
42:18 execra. and an *a.* 44:12
44:22 theref. is your land an *a.*
51:37 Babyl. shall become an *a.*
*Ezek.* 4:16 drink w. with *a.* 12:19
5:15 an *a.* to the nations
23:33 be filled with cup of *a.*
*Zec.* 12:4 smite horse with *a.*

AUG

ASTRAY. *See* WENT, GO, GONE.

**ASTROLOGERS.**

*Is.* 47:13 let now *a.* star-gazers
*Dan.* 1:20 ten times better th. *a.*
2:27 cannot the *a.* show
4:7 came in magicians and *a.*
5:7 king cried to bring in the *a.*

ASUNDER. *See* CLEAVE, CUT, DIVIDE, PUT.

ASYNCRITUS. *Rom.* 16:14

ATAD. *Gen.* 50:10, 11

**ATE.**

*Ps.* 106:28 *a.* sacrifi. of the dead
*Dan.* 10:3 I *a.* no pleasant bread
*Rev.* 10:10 book, and *a.* it up

**ATHALIAH.**

2 *K.* 8:26 Ahaz. mother was A.
11:1 A. destroyed, 2 *Chr.* 22:10
2 hid Joash from A. 20
1 *Chr.* 8:26 Ben. Shehari. and A.
2 *Chr.* 24:7 the sons of A. 22:11
*Ezr.* 8:7 Jeshaiah son of A.

ATHENIANS. *Acts* 17:21

**ATHENS.**

*Acts* 17:15 bro't Paul to A. 16, 22
18:1 Paul departed from A.
1 *Thes.* 3:1 good to be left at A.

**ATHIRST.**

*Mat.* 25:44 when saw we thee *a.*
*Rev.* 21:6 give to him that is *a.*
22:17 let him that is *a.* come

**ATONEMENT.**

*Ex.* 30:16 shalt take *a.* money
*Lev.* 4:20 *a.* for them, 26, 31, 35; 5:6; 6:7; 8:34; 12:8; 14:18; *Num.* 15:25
9:7 make *a.* for thyself, 16:24
16:10 the scape-goat to make *a.*
17 there, when maketh *a.*
34 to make *a.* once a year
23:28 no work, it is a day of *a.*
25:9 day of *a.* make trumpet
*Num.* 16:46 make *a.* for wrath
31:50 ear-rings to make an *a.*
2 *Sam.* 21:3 wherewith make *a.*
*Rom.* 5:11 we have rec. *a.*

**ATTAIN.**

*Ps.* 139:6 I cannot *a.* unto it
*Prov.* 1:5 man of u. *a.* wisdom
*Hos.* 8:5 they *a.* to innocency?
*Phil.* 3:11 might *a.* to resurrec.

**ATTAINED.**

*Gen.* 47:9 not *a.* to days of fath.
*Rom.* 9:30 G. have *a.* to right.
31 Is. hath not *a.* to law
*Phil.* 3:12 I had already *a.*
16 already *a.* let us walk
1 *Tim.* 4:6 whereto thou *a.*

ATTALIA. *Acts* 14:25

**ATTEND.**

*Ps.* 17:1 *a.* to my c. 61:1; 142:6
55:2 *a.* to me, I mourn
86:6 *a.* to the voice
*Prov.* 4:1 *a.* to know understand.
20 son, *a.* to my words, 7:24
5:1 my son, *a.* to my wisdom
1 *Cor.* 7:35 *a.* on Lord

**ATTENDANCE.**

1 *Tim.* 4:13 give *a.* to reading
*Heb.* 7:13 gave *a.* at altar

**ATTENDED.**

*Job* 32:12 I *a.* none convinced J.
*Ps.* 66:19 hath *a.* to my prayer
*Acts* 16:14 she *a.* to things spok.

**ATTENDING.**

*Rom.* 13:6 ministers *a.* contin.

**ATTENT.**

2 *Chr.* 6:40 let thine ears be *a.*
7:15 shall be *a.* to the prayer

**ATTENTIVE.**

*Neh.* 1:6 let thine ear now be *a.*
11; *Ps.* 130:2
8:3 people were *a.* *Luke* 19:48

**ATTENTIVELY.**

*Job* 37:2 hear *a.* noise of his v.

**ATTIRE.**

*Prov.* 7:10 with *a.* of harlot
*Jer.* 2:32 a bride forget her *a.*?
*Ezek.* 23:15 exceeding in dyed *a.*

**AUDIENCE.**

*Ex.* 24:7 and read in *a.*
1 *Chr.* 28:8 in *a.* of our God
*Neh.* 13:1 they read in the *a.*
*Luke* 7:1 his sayings in the *a.*
20:45 in *a.* of the people
*Acts* 13:16 ye that fear G. give *a.*
15:12 multitude gave *a.* 22:22

AUGHT. *See* OUGHT.

**AUGMENT.**

*Num.* 32:14 to *a.* fierce anger

AWA

**AUGUSTUS.**

*Luke* 2:1 decree from Cesar A.
*Acts* 25:21 P. appealed to A. 25
27:1 Julius, a centurion of A.

**AUNT.**

*Lev.* 18:14 his wife, she is thy *a.*

**AUSTERE.**

*Luke* 19:21 thou art an *a.* man

**AUTHOR.**

1 *Cor.* 14:33 not *a.* of confusion
*Heb.* 5:9 became *a.* of salvation
12:2 Jesus, the *a.* and finisher

**AUTHORITY, IES.**

*Prov.* 29:2 righteous are in *a.*
*Mat.* 7:29 having *a.* *Mark* 1:22
8:9 a man under *a.* *Luke* 7:8
20:25 exercise *a.* *Mark* 10:42
21:23 by what *a.* *Mark* 11:28
*Mark* 1:27 for with *a.* com. unclean spirits, *Luke* 4:36.
13:34 gave *a.* to his servants
*Luke* 9:1 power and *a.* over
19:17 have thou *a.* over
20:20 deliver him to *a.*
22:25 exercise *a.* called benef.
*John* 5:27 *a.* to execute judgm.
*Acts* 8:27 eunuch of great *a.*
9:14 hath *a.* to bind, 26:10, 12
1 *Cor.* 15:24 put down all *a.*
2 *Cor.* 10:8 boast more of *a.*
1 *Tim.* 2:2 suppli. for all in *a.*
12 women to usurp *a.* over
*Tit.* 2:15 rebuke with all *a.*
1 *Pet.* 3:22 and *a.* made subject to
*Rev.* 13:2 gave him great *a.*

**AVAILETH.**

*Gal.* 5:6 Christ cir. *a.* not, 6:15
*Jam.* 5:16 prayer of right *a.*

**AVEN.**

*Ezek.* 30:17 men of A. fall
*Hos.* 10:8 high of A. *Amos* 1:5

**AVENGE.**

*Lev.* 19:18 thou shalt not *a.*
26:25 *a.* the quarrel of my cov.
*Num.* 31:2 *a.* Is. of Midianites, 3
*Deut.* 32:43 *a.* blood of servants
1 *Sam.* 24:12 Lord *a.* me of thee
*Isa.* 1:24 *a.* me of mine enemies
*Jer.* 46:10 that he may *a.*
*Hos.* 1:4 will *a.* blood of Jezreel
*Luke* 18:3 *a.* me of mine adver.
7 shall not God *a.* his own el.
8 he will *a.* them speedily
*Rom.* 12:19 *a.* not yourselves
*Rev.* 6:10 dost thou not *a.* our

**AVENGED.**

*Gen.* 4:24 Cain be *a.* seven-fold
*Jos.* 10:13 stayed till peo. had *a.*
*Jud.* 15:7 yet I will be *a.*
16:28 *a.* of Philis. of my
1 *Sam.* 14:24 that I may be *a.*
18:25 foreskins to be *a.*
25:31 my Lord hath *a.* himself
2 *Sam.* 4:8 hath *a.* my lord
18:19 the Lord hath *a.* him
*Jer.* 5:9 my soul be *a.* 29; 9:9
*Acts* 7:24 *a.* him oppressed
*Rev.* 18:20 God hath *a.* you
19:2 *a.* blood of his servants

**AVENGER.**

*Num.* 35:12 from *a.* *Jos.* 20:3
*Deut.* 19:6 lest *a.* pursue
12 the elders deliver him to *a.*
*Jos.* 20:5 if the *a.* pursue
*Ps.* 8:2 mightest still the *a.*
44:16 by re. of the enemy and *a.*
1 *Thes.* 4:6 Lord is *a.* of all such

**AVENGETH.**

2 *Sam.* 22:48 G. *a.* me, *Ps.* 18:47

**AVENGING.**

*Jud.* 5:2 praise L. for *a.* of Isra.

**AVERSE.**

*Mic.* 2:8 as men *a.* from war

**AVOID.**

*Prov.* 4:15 *a.* it, pass not by it
*Rom.* 16:17 divisions, and *a.*
2 *Tim.* 2:23 unl. questions *a.*
*Tit.* 3:9 *a.* foolish questions

**AVOIDING.**

2 *Cor.* 8:20 *a.* this, that no man
1 *Tim.* 6:20 *a.* profane babblings

**AVOUCHED.**

*Deut.* 26:17 *a.* the Lord to be
18 *a.* thee to be his people

**AWAKE.**

*Jud.* 5:12 *a.* *a.* Deb., *a.* *a.* utter
*Job.* 8:6 he would *a.* for thee
14:12 be no more not *a.*
*Ps.* 7:6 *a.* for me, 35:23
17:15 I *a.* with thy likeness
44:23 *a.* why sleepest thou
57:8 *a.* my glory, I w. *a.* 108:2
59:4 they prepare, *a.* to help

BAA

*Ps.* 59:5 O L. *a.* to visit all the
*Prov.* 23:35 when shall I *a.*
*Cant.* 2:7 *a.* my love, 3:5; 8:4
4:16 *a.* O north wind
*Is.* 26:19 *a.* ye that dwell
51:9 *a.* *a.* put on strength, O arm of the Lord *a.* 52:1
17 *a.* *a.* stand up, O Jerusalem
*Jer.* 51:57 perp. sleep, and not *a.*
*Dan.* 12:2 in the dust shall *a.*
*Joel* 1:5 *a.* ye drunkards, weep
*Hab.* 2:7 *a.* that shall vex thee
19 that saith to the wood, *a.*
*Zec.* 13:7 *a.* O sword ag. my
*Mark* 4:38 and they *a.* him
*Luke* 9:32 when *a.* saw his glory
*John* 11:11 that I may *a.* him
*Rom.* 13:11 it is high time to *a.*
1 *Cor.* 15:34 *a.* to righteousness
*Eph.* 5:14 *a.* thou that sleepest

**AWAKED.**

1 *Sam.* 26:12 knew it, neither *a.*
1 *K.* 18:27 and must be *a.*
2 *K.* 4:31 the child is not *a.*
*Ps.* 3:5 I *a.* for L. sustained me
78:65 L. *a.* as one out of sleep
*Jer.* 31:26 I *a.* and behold

**AWAKEST.**

*Ps.* 73:20 when thou *a.* shalt
*Prov.* 6:22 when thou *a.* it sha.

**AWAKETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 73:20 dream when one *a.*
*Is.* 29:8 he *a.* and his soul
*Acts* 16:27 keeper of the prison *a.*

**AWARE.**

*Cant.* 6:12 I was *a.* my soul
*Jer.* 50:24 O, and was not *a.*
*Luke* 11:44 ever them not *a.*

**AWAY.**

*Is.* 1:13 I cannot *a.* with
*Luke* 23:18 *a.* with this man
*John* 19:15 *a.* with h. *Acts* 21:36
*Acts* 22:22 *a.* with such a fellow

**AWE.**

*Ps.* 4:4 stand in *a.* and sin not
33:8 inhab. of world stand in *a.*
119:161 my heart standeth in *a.*

**AWL.**

*Ex.* 21:6 bore his ear with an *a.*
*Deut.* 15:17 thou shalt take an *a.*

**AWOKE.**

*Mat.* 8:25 discip. *a.* h. *Luke* 8:24

**AXE.**

*Deut.* 20:19 destroy trees by *a.*
*Jud.* 9:48 Abimelech took an *a*
1 *Sam.* 13:20 went to sharp. *a.*
1 *K.* 6:7 hammer nor *a.* was h.
2 *K.* 6:5 *a.*-head fell into w.
*Is.* 10:15 shall the *a.* boast
*Jer.* 10:3 cuts a tree with the *a*
51:20 thou art my battle-*a.*
*Mat.* 3:10 *a.* is laid, *Luke* 3:9

**AXES.**

1 *Sam.* 13:21 had a file for the *a.*
2 *Sam.* 12:31 he put them under *a.* of iron, 1 *Chr.* 20:3
*Ps.* 74:5 fam. as he lifted up *a.*
6 break carved work with *a.*
*Jer.* 46:22 against her with *a.*
*Ezek.* 26:9 with *a.* break down

# B.

BAALAH. *Jam.* 15:9

BAAL-GAD. *Jos.* 11:17

BAAL-HERMON. *Jud.* 3:3

**BAAL.**

*Num.* 22:41 to high places of B.
*Jud.* 2:13 Is. served B. and Ash.
6:25 down the altar of B. 31
1 *K.* 16:31 B. and worshipped
18:21 if B. be God, follow him
19:18 7,000 in Israel which have not bowed to B. *Rom.* 11:4
2 *K.* 10:19 sac. to do to B. 20
11:18 brake down house of B.
17:16 host of heaven served B.
21:3 Manas. reared altars for B.
23:4 bring all the vessels for B.
*Jer.* 2:8 proph. prophesied by B.
7:9 inc. to B.? 11:13, 17; 32:29
12:16 to swear by B.
19:5 built high places of B.
23:13 prophesied in B. 27
*Hos.* 2:8 silver and gold for B.
13:1 Ephraim offended in B.
*Zep.* 1:4 cut off remnant of B.

BAAL-BERITH. *Jud.* 8:33

BAAL-HAMON. *Cant.* 8:11

BAALI. *Hos.* 2:16

**BAALIM.**

*Jud.* 2:11 Is. s. B. 3:7; 10:6, 10
8:33 Isr. went whoring after B.
1 *Sam.* 7:4 Israel put away B.

BAC

1 *K.* 18:18 hast followed B.
2 *Chr.* 17:3 J. sought not to B.
24:7 dedic. things on B. 28:2
33:3 M. reared altars for B.
34:4 brake the altars of B.
*Jer.* 2:23 have not gone after B.
9:14 have walked after B.
*Hos.* 2:13 on her days of B. 17

BAALIS. *Jer.* 40:14

BAAL-MEON. *Ezek.* 25:9

**BAAL-PEOR.**

*Num.* 25:3 Is. joined himself to B. 5; *Ps.* 106:28; *Hos.* 9:10
*Deut.* 4:3 Lord did because of B.

BAAL-PERAZIM. 2 *Sam.* 5:20; 1 *Chr.* 14:11

BAAL-SHALISHA. 2 *K.* 4:42

BAAL-TAMAR. *Jud.* 20:33

BAAL-ZEBUB. 2 *K.* 1:2, 16

BAAL-ZEPHON. *Ex.* 14:2; *Num.* 33:7

**BAANAH.**

2 *Sam.* 4:6 Rechab and B. esc.
23:29 Heleb the son of B.
1 *K.* 4:16 B. the son of H.
*Ezr.* 2:2 B. c. to. *Neh.* 7:7; 10:27

**BAASHA.**

1 *K.* 15:16, 19, 27; 16:1, 6, 11, 12; 21:22; 2 *K.* 9:9; 2 *Chr.* 16:3; *Jer.* 41:9

**BABBLER.**

*Ec.* 10:11 and a *b.* is no better
*Acts* 17:18 what will this *b.* say?

**BABBLING, S.**

*Prov.* 23:29 who hath *b.*?
1 *Tim.* 6:20 avoiding vain *b.*
2 *Tim.* 2:16 profane and vain *b.*

**BABE, S.**

*Ex.* 2:6 behold the *b.* wept
*Luke* 1:41 *b.* leaped in her womb
44 *b.* leaped in my womb
2:12 find *b.* wrapped in swad.
16 the *b.* lying in a manger
*Heb.* 5:13 for he is a *b.*
*Ps.* 8:2 mouth of *b.* *Mat.* 21:16
17:14 leave substance to their *b.*
*Is.* 3:4 princes and *b.* shall rule
*Mat.* 11:25 rev. t. to *b.* *Luke* 10:21
*Rom.* 2:20 a teacher of *b.*
1 *Cor.* 3:1 as unto *b.* in Christ
1 *Pet.* 2:2 as new-born *b.* desire

BABEL. *Gen.* 10:10; 11:9

**BABYLON.**

*Mat.* 1:17 the carrying into B.
*Acts* 7:43 carry away beyond B.
1 *Pet* 5:13 church at B. saluteth
*Rev.* 14:8 B. is fallen, is fallen
16:19 B. came in remembrance
17:5 B. the mother of harlots
18:10 alas, that city B. 21

*See* DAUGHTER.

BABYLONIANS. *Ezek.* 23:15, 17

BABYLONISH. *Jos.* 7:21

BACA. *Ps.* 84:6

**BACK,** Adjective.

*Ex.* 33:23 shalt see my *b.* parts

**BACKS.**

*Neh.* 9:26 thy law behind their *b.*
*Ezek.* 8:16 their *b.* toward the
10:12 body, and *b.* full of

*See* TURNED.

**BACKBITERS.**

*Rom.* 1:30 *b.* haters of God

**BACKBITETH.**

*Ps.* 15:3 that *b.* not with his

**BACKBITING, S.**

*Prov.* 25:23 a *b.* tongue
2 *Cor.* 12:20 there be debates, *b.*

**BACKSLIDER.**

*Prov.* 14:14 *b.* in heart be filled

**BACKSLIDING, S.**

*Jer.* 2:19 thy *b.* shall reprove
3:6 what *b.* Israel hath done
8 whereby *b.* Israel com. ad.
3:11 *b.* Is. hath justified herself
12 return, thou *b.* Israel,
14 O *b.* children, saith L. 22
5:6 because their *b.* increased
8.5 back by a perpetual *b.*

BAL

*Jer.* 14:7 for our *b.* are many
31:22 O *b.* daughter, 49:4
*Hos.* 4:16 Is. slideth back as a *b.*
11:7 are bent to *b.* from me
14:4 I will heal their *b.* I will

**BACKWARD.**

*Gen.* 9:23 *b.* their faces were *b.*
49:17 his rider shall fall *b.*
2 *K.* 20:10 return *b.* *Is.* 38:8
*Job* 23:8 *b.* I cannot perceive h.
*Ps.* 40:14 driven *b.* that wish me
70:2 turned *b.* that desire
*Is.* 1:4 they are gone away *b.*
28:13 they might go and fall *b.*
44:25 that turneth wise men *b.*
59:14 judgm. is turned away *b.*
*Jer.* 7:24 went *b.* not forward
15:6 thou art gone *b.* therefore
*Lam.* 1:8 sigheth and turn. *b.*
*John* 18:6 went *b.* and fell to

**BAD.**

*Gen.* 24:50 speak *b.* or good
31:24 to Jacob good or *b.* 29
*Lev.* 27:10 a good for a *b.* or a *b.*
*Num.* 13:9 land if good or *b.*
24:13 to do either good or *b.*
2 *Sam.* 13:22 spake good nor *b.*
14:17 to discern good or *b.*
1 *K.* 3:9 discern good and *b.*
*Mat.* 13:48 but cast the *b.* away
22:10 good and *b.* and the wed.
2 *Cor.* 5:10 whether good or *b.*

**BADNESS.**

*Gen.* 41:19 never saw in E. for *b.*

**BADE, EST.**

*Gen.* 27:19 have done as thou *b.*
*Luke* 14:9 he that *b.* thee, 10
16 a supper, and *b.* many
*Acts* 11:12 Spirit *b.* me go
18:21 but *b.* them farewell

**BADGERS.**

*Ex.* 26:14 cov. above of *b.* skins
35:7 skins dyed red, *b.* skins
*Ezek.* 16:10 I shod thee w. *b.* sk.

**BAG.**

*Deut.* 25:13 in thy *b.* div. weig.
1 *Sam.* 17:40 sm. stones in a *b.*
*Job* 14:17 trans. is sealed in a *b.*
*Prov.* 7:20 taken a *b.* of money
16:11 weights of *b.* are his w.
*Is.* 46:6 lavish gold out of the *b.*
*Mic.* 6:11 *b.* of deceitful weights
*Hag.* 1:6 wages to put in a *b.* w.
*John* 12:6 a thief, and had the *b.*
13:29 because Judas had the *b.*

**BAGS.**

2 *K.* 5:23 two talents in two *b.*
12:10 they put up in *b.*
*Luke* 12:33 prov. *b.* that wax not

**BAHURIM.**

2 *Sam.* 3:16 behind her to B.
16:5 when David came to B.
17:18 came to a house in B.
19.16 a Benj. of B. 1 *K.* 2:8

**BAJITH.**

*Is.* 15:2 he is gone up to B.

**BAKE.**

*Ex.* 16:23 *b.* that your will *b.*
*Lev.* 24:5 and *b.* twelve cakes
26:26 ten women shall *b.*
1 *Sam.* 28:24 woman at E. did *b.*
*Ezek.* 4:12 shall *b.* it with

**BAKE-MEATS.**

*Gen.* 40:17 *b.-meats* for Pharaoh

**BAKEN.**

1 *K.* 19:6 was *b.* on the coals

**BAKER.**

*Gen.* 40:1 *b.* had offended the k.
22 hanged *b.* as Jo. interpreted
41:10 in ward me and chief *b.*
*Hos.* 7:4 oven heated by the *b.*
6 their *b.* sleepeth all the n.

**BAKERS.**

*Gen.* 40:2 wroth ag. chief of *b.*
1 *Sam.* 8:13 daughters to be *b.*
*Jer.* 37:21 bread out of *b.* street

**BAKETH.**

*Is.* 44:15 he *b.* bread, yea, he

**BALAAM.**

*Num.* 22:5, 9, 14, 25, 31, 35; 23:4, 30; 24:2, 3, 25; 31:8, 16
*Deut.* 23:4 hired B. 5; *Neh.* 13:2
*Jos.* 24:9 B. sent and called B.
*Mic.* 6:5 rem. what B. answ.
2 *Pet.* 2:15 fol. the way of B.
*Jude* 11 greedily after error of B.
*Rev.* 2:14 hold the doctrine of B.

**BALAK.**

*Num.* 22:4, 16; 23:2, 7, 18; 24:13
*Jos.* 24:9 B. arose and warred
*Jud.* 11:25 better than B.?

BAN

*Mic.* 6:5 remember what B. k.
*Rev.* 2:14 who taught B. to cast

**BALD.**

*Lev.* 13:40 he is *b.* yet clean, 41
2 *K.* 2:23 go up thou *b.* head
*Jer.* 16:6 make themselves *b.*
48:37 every head shall be *b.*
*Ezek.* 27:31 make themselves *b.*
29:18 every head was made *b.*
*Mic.* 1:16 make thee *b.* and poll

**BALD-LOCUST.**

*Lev.* 11:22 ye may eat the *b.-l.*

**BALDNESS.**

*Lev.* 21:5 make *b.* on their head
*Deut.* 14:1 *b.* between your eyes
*Is.* 3:24 inst. of well-set hair, *b.*
15:2 on heads *b.* and beard cut
22:12 the Lord did call to *b.*
*Jer.* 47:5 *b.* is come upon Gaza.
*Ezek.* 7:18 *b.* on their h. *Am.* 8:10
*Mic.* 1:16 enlarge thy *b.*

**BALANCE.**

*Job* 31:6 be weighed in even *b.*
*Ps.* 62:9 laid in the *b.* are van.
*Prov.* 11:1 a false *b.* 20:23
16:11 just w. and *b.* are Lord's
*Is.* 40:12 weighed hills in a *b.*
15 as small dust of the *b.*
46:6 and weighs silver in the *b.*

**BALANCES.**

*Lev.* 19:36 just *b.* *Ezek.* 45:10
*Job* 6:2 calamity laid in the *b.*
*Ezek.* 5:1 take *b.* to weigh
*Dan.* 5:27 in the *b.* and found
*Hos.* 12:7 *b.* of deceit
*Amos* 8:5 falsifying the *b.*
*Mic.* 6:11 pure with wicked *b.*?
*Rev.* 6:5 he that sat on h. had *b.*

**BALANCINGS.**

*Job* 37:16 kn. the *b.* of t. clouds

**BALL.**

*Is.* 22:18 will toss thee like a *b.*

**BALM.**

*Gen.* 37:25 Ishmaelites bearing *b.*
43:11 take a little *b.* and honey
*Jer.* 8:22 is there no *b.* in Gilead?
46:11 to Gilead and take *b.* O
51:8 howl take *b.* for her pain
*Ezek.* 27:17 J. traded in honey *b.*

BAMAH. *Ezek.* 20:29

**BAND, S.**

*Lev.* 26:13 the *b.* of your yoke
*Jud.* 15:14 *b.* loosed off h. hands
2 *K.* 23:33 Phar. put Jeh. in *b.*
*Job* 38:9 darkness a swaddling *b.*
31 or loose the *b.* of Orion?
39:5 the *b.* of the wild ass?
10 the unicorn with his *b.*?
*Ps.* 2:3 break their *b.* asunder
73:4 there are no *b.*
107:14 brake their *b.* in sunder
*Ec.* 7:26 snares, hands as *b.*
*Is.* 28:22 lest *b.* be made strong
52:2 loose from *b.* of thy neck
58.6 loose the *b.* of wickedness
*Jer.* 2:20 I have burst thy *b*
*Ezek.* 3:25 shall put *b.* on thee
4:8 I will lay *b.* upon thee
34:27 broken the *b.* of their y.
*Dan.* 4:15 with a *b.* of iron, 23
*Hos.* 11:4 drew them with *b.*
*Zec.* 11:7 staves, beauty and *b.*
14 mine other staff, even *b.*
*Luke* 8:29 he brake *b.*
*Acts* 16:26 every one's *b.* were lo.
22:30 loosed Paul from his *b.*
*Col.* 2:19 all the body by *b.*

*See* BONDS.

**BAND, S**—*companies.*

*Gen.* 32:10 I am become two *b.*
1 *Sam.* 10:26 went with him a *b.*
2 *K.* 13:21 a man, spied a *b.*
24:2 L. sent *b.* of Chaldeans, *b.*
1 *Chr.* 12:18 made them cap. of *b.*
21 David ag. the *b.* of rovers
*Job* 1:17 Chald. made three *b.*
*Ps.* 119:61 *b.* of wicked robbed
*Prov.* 30:27 the locusts go by *b.*
*Ezek.* 12:14 will scatter all his *b.*
38:22 rain on him and his *b.*
*Mat.* 27:27 whole *b.* *Mark* 15:16
*John* 18:3 Judas having re. *b.*
12 the *b.* took Jesus
*Acts* 10:1 *b.* called the Italian *b.*
21:31 tid. came to cap. of the *b.*
27:1 to Jul. cent. of Augustus' *b.*

**BANDED.**

*Acts* 23:12 certain of the Jews *b.*

**BANK.**

*Gen.* 41:17 I stood on the *b.*
*Deut.* 4:48 Aroer by the *b.* of Arnon, *Jos.* 12:2; 13:9, 16
2 *Sam.* 20:15 a *b.* ag. the city

BAP

2 *K.* 2:13 E. stood by the *b.*
19:32 not cast a *b.* *Is.* 37:33
*Ezek.* 47:7 at *b.* of river
*Dan.* 12:5 one on this side, other on that side of the *b.*
*Luke* 19:23 money into the *b.*?

**BANKS.**

*Jos.* 3:15 Jord. overfl. his *b.* 4:18

**BANNER.**

*Ps.* 60:4 a *b.* to them that fear
*Cant.* 2:4 his *b.* over me was
*Is.* 13:2 lift ye up a *b.*

**BANNERS.**

*Ps.* 20:5 n. of G. set up our *b.*
*Cant.* 6:4 terr. as an army w. *b.*

**BANISHED.**

2 *Sam.* 14:13 fetch home his *b.*
14 that his *b.* be not expelled

**BANISHMENT.**

*Ezr.* 7:26 whether to death or *b.*
*Lam.* 2:14 have seen causes of *b.*

**BANQUET.**

*Est.* 5:4 Haman come to *b.* 5, 8
6 to Esther at *b.* of wine, 7:2
*Job* 41:6 make a *b.* of him
*Amos* 6:7 *b.* of them that

**BANQUET-HOUSE.**

*Dan.* 5:10 came into the *b.-h.*

**BANQUETING, S.**

*Cant.* 2:4 brought me to the *b.*
1 *Pet.* 4:3 we walked in lusts, *b.*

**BAPTISM, S.**

*Mat.* 3:7 Pharisees come to his *b.*
20:22 bap. with *b.* *Mark* 10:38
21:25 the *b.* of J., whence was it? *Mark* 11:30; *Luke* 20:4
*Mark* 1:4 J. did baptize, and pre. the *b.* of repent., *Luke* 3:3
*Luke* 7:29 publicans with *b.* of J.
12:50 a *b.* to be baptiz. with
*Acts* 1:22 beginning from *b.* of J.
10:37 after *b.* which J. preached
13:24 J. prea. *b.* of repentance
18:25 Apollos knowing only *b.*
19:3 they said unto John's *b.*
4 John bap. with *b.* of repent.
*Rom.* 6:4 buried with him by *b.*
*Eph.* 4:5 one L., one faith, one *b.*
*Col.* 2:12 buried with him in *b.*
*Heb.* 6:2 doctrine of *b.* and lay'g.
1 *Pet.* 3:21 whereunto, even *b.*

**BAPTIST.**

*Mat.* 3:1 came John *b.* preaching
11:11 hath not risen a greater than J. the *b.* *Luke* 7:28
12 the days of John the *b.*
14.2 this is J. the *b.* he is risen
8 give me John the *b.* head
16:14 art John *b.* *Mark* 8:28
17:13 he spake of John the *b.*
*Mark* 6:14 John the *b.* was risen
25 give me head of John the *b.*
*Luke* 7:20 John the *b.* hath sent
33 J. the *b.* eating nor drink.
9:19 answering said, J. the *b.*

**BAPTIZE.**

*Mat.* 3:11 I *b.* with w., he shall *b.* with Holy Ghost. *Mark* 1:8; *Luke* 3:16; *John* 1:26
*Mark* 1:4 J. did *b.* in wilderness
*John* 1:33 he that sent me to *b.*
1 *Cor.* 1:17 Ch. sent me not to *b.*

**BAPTIZED.**

*Mat.* 3:6 were *b.* in J. *Mark* 1:5
13 then cometh Jesus to be *b.*
14 I have need to be *b.* of thee
16 J. when he was *b.* went up
*Mark* 1:9 Jesus was *b.* of John
10:39 baptism I am *b.* withal
16:16 believeth and is *b.* shall
*Luke* 3:7 mult. came to be *b.*
12 came publicans to be *b.* 7:29
21 Jesus being *b.* and praying
7:30 lawyers, being not *b.*
*John* 3:22 he tarried, and *b.*
23 and they were *b.*
4:1 J. made and *b.* more disci.
2 though Jesus himself *b.* not
10:40 place where J. at first *b.*
*Acts* 1:5 J. *b.* with water, but ye shall be *b.* with H. G. 11:16
2:38 be *b.* every one of you
41 received his word were *b.*
8:12 were *b.* both men and w.
13 Simon, and when he was *b.*
16 were *b.* in the name of J.
36 w. doth hinder me to be *b.*?
38 P. and eunuch, and he *b.*
9:18 Saul arose and was *b.*
10:47 these should not be *b.*
48 P. commanded them to be *b.*
16:15 Lydia when she was *b.*
33 jailer was *b.* and all his
18:8 C. believed, and were *b.*

## BAR

*Acts* 19:3 to what were ye *b.*
5 w. they heard this, were *b.*
22:16 arise, and be *b.* and wash
*Rom.* 6:3 *b.* into Jesus, *b.* into
1 *Cor.* 1:13 *b.* in the name of P.?
14 thank God that I *b.* none
16 I *b.* household of S. not *b.*
10:2 and were all *b.* to Moses
12:13 one Spirit *b.* into one body
15:29 are they *b.* for the dead
*Gal.* 3:27 as many as *b.* into Ch.

**BAPTIZEST.**
*John* 1:25 why *b.* thou

**BAPTIZETH.**
*John* 1:33 who *b.* with the H. G.
3:26 the same *b.* all men come

**BAPTIZING.**
*Mat.* 28:19 t. all nations, *b.* them
*John* 1:28 Jordan where J. was *b.*
31 am I come *b.* with water
3:23 John was also *b.* in Enon

**BAR.**
*Neh.* 7:3 shut the doors, *b.* them

**BAR, Substantive.**
*Jud.* 16:3 took doors, posts, *b.*
*Amos* 1:5 break *b.* of Damas

**BARS.**
*Deut.* 3:5 cit. fenced w. gates and
*b.* 2 *K.* 4:13; 2 *Chr.* 8:5; 14:7
1 *Sam.* 23:7 a town that hath *b.*
*Job* 17:16 to the *b.* of the pit
38:10 and set *b.* for the sea
40:18 Beh. his bones *b.* of iron
*Ps.* 107:16 *b.* of iron, *Is.* 45:2
147:13 strength, *b.* of thy gates
*Prov.* 18:19 cont. are like the *b.*
*Jer.* 49:31 neither gates nor *b.*
51:30 Babylon, her *b.* are brok.
*Lam.* 2:9 he hath broken her *b.*
*Ezek.* 38:11 having gates nor *b.*
*Jon.* 2:6 the earth with her *b.*
*Nah.* 3:13 fire shall dev. thy *b.*

BARACHEL. *Job* 32:2
BARABBAS. *Mat.* 27; *Mark* 15; *Luke* 23; *John* 18
BARACHIAS. *Mat.* 23:35
BARAK. *Jud.* 4:6, 9; 5:1, 12; *Heb.* 11:32

**BARBARIAN.**
1 *Cor.* 14:11 a *b.* and he a *b.*
*Col.* 3:11 nei. Greek nor Jew, *b.*

**BARBARIANS.**
*Acts* 28:4 *b.* saw venomous beast
*Rom.* 1:14 both to Greeks and *b.*

**BARBAROUS.**
*Acts* 28:2 *b.* people showed kind

**BARBED.**
*Job* 41:7 his skin with *b.* irons

**BARBER.**
*Ezek.* 5:1 take thee a *b.* razor

**BARE**—*carried.**
*Ex.* 19:4 I *b.* you on eagle's w.
*Deut.* 1:31 thy God *b.* thee as
*Is.* 53:12 he *b.* the sin of many
63:9 he *b.* them all the days
*Mat.* 8:17 *b.* our sicknesses
*Luke* 7:14 they that *b.* him stood
*John* 12:6 bag, *b.* what put th.
1 *Pet.* 2:24 his own self *b.* our s.

**BARE.**
*Gen.* 31:8 the cattle *b.* speckled
44:27 my wife *b.* me two sons
*Ex.* 6:20 Jochebed *b.* Moses
*Jud.* 13:2 Manoah's wife *b.* not
1 *Chr.* 4:9 Jabez, I *b.* him
*Prov.* 17:25 bitt. to her that *b.*
23:25 that *b.* thee shall rejoice
*Cant.* 6:9 ch. one of her that *b.*
8:5 that *b.* thee
*Is.* 51:2 look unto S. that *b.* you
*Jer.* 16:3 mother that *b.* them
20:14 the day my mother *b.* me
22:26 cast our mother that *b.*
50:12 *b.* you shall be ashamed
*Luke* 11:27 blessed is w. that *b.*
23:29 the wombs that never *b.*

**BARE fruit.**
*Luke* 8:8 and *b. f.* a hundred-fold
*Rev.* 22:2 tree of life *b. f.* twelve

**BARE rule.**
*Neh.* 5:15 their servants *b. r.* over

**BARE witness,** *and* **record.**
*Mark* 14:56 *b. f. w.* ag. him, 57
*Luke* 4:22 all *b.* him *w.* and won.
*John* 1:15 *b. w.* of him, 32, 34
5:33 John *b. witness* to the truth
12:17 the people with h. *b. rec.*
19:35 he that saw it *b. record*
*Acts* 15:8 kn. the hearts, *b. w.*
*Rev.* 1:2 *b. r.* of the word of God

## BAS

**BAREST.**
*Is.* 63:19 thou never *b.* rule over
*John* 3:26 to whom thou *b.* witn.

**BARE, Adjective.**
*Lev.* 13:45 cl. rent, head *b.* 55
*Is.* 32:11 strip ye, make ye *b.*
47:2 make *b.* the leg, uncover
52:10 made *b.* his holy arm
*Jer.* 13:22 thy heels made *b.*
49:10 I have made Esau *b.*
*Ezek.* 16:7 wast naked and *b.* 22
39 naked and *b.* 23:29
*Joel* 1:7 my fig-tree clean *b.*
1 *Cor.* 15:37 shall be, but *b.* grain

**BAREFOOT.**
2 *Sam.* 15:30 went *b.* and the p.
*Is.* 20:2 Is. did so, walking *b.* 3
4 the Egyptians, naked and *b.*

BAR-JESUS. *Acts* 13:6
BAR-JONA. *Mat.* 16:17

**BARK.**
*Is.* 56:10 dumb dogs cannot *b.*

**BARLEY.**
*Ex.* 9:31 *b.* was smitten, for *b.*
*Deut.* 8:8 a land of wheat and *b.*
*Jud.* 7:13 a cake of *b.* tumbled
*Ruth* 1:22 begin. of *b.* harvest
3:2 B. winnoweth *b.* to-night
2 *Sam.* 14:30 Joab's field, *b.* there
17:28 Barzillai brought beds, *b.*
2 *K.* 4:42 brought 20 loaves of *b.*
7:1 two meas. of *b.* for sh. 16, 18
2 *Chr.* 2:10 20,000 measures of *b.*
15 wheat, and *b.* let him send
27:5 Am. gave 10,000 me. of *b.*
*Job* 31:40 let co. grow inst. of *b.*
*Is.* 28:25 wheat, and appointed *b.*
*Jer.* 41:8 we have treasures of *b.*
*Ezek.* 4:9 take to thee wh. and *b.*
12 shalt eat it as *b.* cakes
13:19 handfuls of *b.*
*Hos.* 3:2 for a homer of *b.*
*Joel* 1:11 howl for wheat and *b.*
*John* 6:9 hath five *b.* loaves
13 frag. of the five *b.* loaves
*Rev* 6:6 meas. of *b.* for a penny

**BARN.**
2 *K.* 6:27 out of the *b.* floor?
*Job* 39:12 g. thy seed into the *b.*
*Hag.* 2:19 is seed yet in *b.* vine
*Mat.* 13:30 g. wheat into my *b.*
*Luke* 12:24 no storehouse nor *b.*

**BARNS.**
*Prov.* 3:10 shall thy *b.* be filled
*Joel* 1:17 the *b.* are broken down
*Mat.* 6:26 nor gather into *b.*
*Luke* 12:18 will pull down my *b.*

**BARNABAS.**
*Acts* 4:36; 11:22, 25, 30; 12:25; 13:1, 2, 50; 14:12; 15:2, 12, 37
1 *Cor.* 9:6 or I only and B. have
*Gal.* 2:1 I went up with B. 9, 13
*Col.* 4:10 Marc. sister's son to B.

**BARREL, S.**
1 *K.* 17:14 the *b.* of meal shall
18:33 fill four *b.* with water

**BARREN.**
*Gen.* 11:30 but Sarai was *b.*
25:21 Reb. *b.* 29:31 Rachel *b.*
*Ex.* 23:26 cast young nor be *b.*
*Deut.* 7:14 male or female *b.*
*Jud.* 13:2 Man.'s wife was *b.* 3
1 *Sam.* 2:5 the *b.* hath borne sev.
2 *K.* 2:19 and the ground *b.*
21 shall not be death, or *b.*
*Job* 24:21 evil entreateth the *b.*
39:6 the *b.* land his dwellings
*Ps.* 113:9 the *b.* woman to keep
*Prov.* 30:16 *b.* womb not satis.
*Cant.* 4:2 and none is *b.* 6:6
*Is.* 54:1 sing, O *b.* that didst not
*Joel* 2:20 drive him into a land *b.*
*Luke* 1:7 bec. Elizabeth was *b.*
36 with her, who was called *b.*
23:29 blessed are the *b.* and
*Gal.* 4:27 written, Rejoice thou *b.*
2 *Pet.* 1:8 neither *b.* nor unfruitful

**BARRENNESS.**
*Ps.* 107:34 fruitful land into *b.*

BARSABAS. *Acts* 1:23; 15:22
BARTHOLOMEW. *Mat.* 10:3; *Mar.* 3:18; *Lu.* 6:14; *Acts* 1:13
BARTIMEUS. *Mark* 10:46

**BARUCH.**
*Neh.* 3:20 B. son of Zab. repair.
*Jer.* 32:12; 36:4, 26; 43:3; 45:1

BARZILLAI. 2 *Sam.* 17:27; 19:32, 39; 21:8; 1 *K.* 2:7; *Ezr.* 2:61

**BASE.**
*Zec.* 5:11 upon her own *b.*

**BASE, Adjective.**
2 *Sam.* 6:22 *b.* in mine own sight

## BAT

*Job* 30:8 were children of *b.* men
*Is.* 3:5 *b.* against the honorable
*Ezek.* 17:14 kingdom might be *b.*
29:14 shall be a *b.* kingdom
*Mal.* 2:9 I have made you *b.*
1 *Cor.* 1:28 *b.* things G. hath ch.
2 *Cor.* 10:1 who in presence am *b.*

**BASER.**
*Acts* 17:5 fellows of the *b.* sort

**BASEST.**
*Ezek.* 29:15 Patros *b.* of kingd.
*Dan.* 4:17 set. over it *b.* of men

**BASHAN.**
*Num.* 21:33; 32:33; *Deut.* 1:1; 3:1, 3, 4, 10, 11; 4:47; *Jos.* 13:12
*Ps.* 22:12 strong bulls of B.
68:15 B. a h. hill, B. why leap, 22
*Is.* 33:9 B. and Carmel shake
*Jer.* 22:20 lift up thy voice in B.
50:19 feed on Carmel and B.
*Ezek.* 39:18 fatlings of B.
*Amos* 4:1 ye kine of B.
*Mic.* 7:14 let them feed in B.
*Nah.* 1:4 B. languished, Carmel

**BASHEMATH.**
*Gen.* 26:34 to wife B. 36:3

**BASIN.**
1 *Chr.* 28:17 gold for every *b.*
*John* 13:5 he poureth w. into a *b.*

**BASINS.**
2 *Sam.* 17:28 Barzillai brought *b.*
*Jer.* 52:19 *b.* captain took away

**BASKET.**
*Gen.* 40:17 in the *b.* all manner
of bake-meats
*Ex.* 29:23 *b.* of unleavened bread,
*Lev.* 8:2, 26; *Num.* 6:15, 17
*Lev.* 8:31 *b.* of consecrations
*Deut.* 28:5 blessed shall be thy *b.*
17 cursed shall be thy *b.*
*Jud.* 6:19 Gid. put flesh in a *b.*
*Jer.* 24:2 one *b.* had good figs
*Amos* 8:1 a *b.* of summer fruit. 2
*Acts* 9:25 w. in a *b.* 2 *Cor.* 11:33

**BASKETS.**
*Gen.* 40:16 I had three white *b.*
18 the three *b.* are three days
2 *K.* 10:7 their heads in *b.*
*Jer.* 6:9 as g.-gatherer into the *b.*
24:1 *b.* of figs before the temple
*Mat.* 14:20 twelve *b.* *Mark* 6:43;
*Luke* 9:17; *John* 6:13
15:37 brok. meat 7 *b.* *Mark* 8:8
16:9 not rememb. how many *b.?*
10; *Mark* 8:9, 20

**BASTARD, S.**
*Deut.* 23:2 a *b.* shall not enter
*Zec.* 9:6 and a *b.* in Ashdod
*Heb.* 12:8 w. chast. them are *b.*

**BAT, S.**
*Lev.* 11:19 *b.* unclean, *Deut.* 14:18
*Is.* 2:20 idols to moles and *b.*

**BATH.**
*Is.* 5:10 ten a. shall yield one *b.*
*Ezek.* 45:10 a just ephah, a j. *b.*
11 ephah and *b.* of one meas.
14 offer the tenth part of a *b.*

**BATHED.**
*Is.* 34:5 my sword shall be *b.*

**BATHS.**
1 *K.* 7:26 molt. sea cont. 2,000 *b.*
38 one laver contained 40 *b.*
2 *Chr.* 2:10 give 2,000 *b.* of wine
4:5 the sea held 3,000 *b.*
*Ezr.* 7:22 *b.* of wine, 100 *b.* oil
*Ezek.* 45:14 ten *b.* are a homer

BATH-SHEBA. 2 *Sam.* 11:3; 12:24; 1 *K.* 1:15, 31; 2:13

**BATTLE.**
*Deut.* 20:3 O Israel you ap. to *b.*
5 lest he die in the *b.* 6, 7
*Jud.* 20:28 shall I yet go to *b.?*
1 *Sam.* 17:28 art come to see *b.*
47 *b.* is the L.'s, 2 *Chr.* 20:15
26:10 descend into *b.* and perish
28:1 thou shalt go with me to *b.*
2 *Sam.* 11:1 when kings go forth
to *b.* 1 *Chr.* 20:1
15 set Uriah in forefront of *b.*
19:10 Absalom is dead in *b.*
1 *K.* 8:44 thy people go to *b.*
20:39 thy serv. into midst of *b.*
22:4 go with me to *b.?* 2 *K.* 3:7
1 *Chr.* 5:20 cried to God in the *b.*
12:8 Gadites men fit for the *b.*
*Job* 15:24 a king ready to the *b.*
39:25 he smelleth the *b.* afar off
41:8 remem. the *b.* do no more
*Ps.* 18:39 girded with str. to *b.*
24:8 the Lord mighty in *b.*
55:18 deliv. my soul from the *b.*
76:3 br. the shield, and the *b.*

## BEA

*Ps.* 89:43 not made to st. in the *b.*
*Ec.* 9:11 nor *b.* to the strong
*Is.* 9:5 every *b.* of the warrior
13:4 L. must. the host of the *b.*
22:2 slain are not dead in *b.*
27:4 set briars ag. me in *b.*
28:6 turn the *b.* to the gate
42:25 the strength of the *b.*
*Jer.* 8:6 horse rusheth into the *b.*
18:21 young men be slain in *b.*
50:32 a sound of *b.* is in land
*Ezek.* 7:14 none goeth to the *b.*
13:5 in the *b.* in the day of L.
*Hos.* 1:7 not save them by *b.*
2:18 break *b.* out of the earth
10:9 *b.* in Gibeah not overtake
*Joel* 2:5 strong people in *b.* array
*Zec.* 10:3 goodly horse in the *b.*
5 tread their enemies in the *b.*
14:2 all nations against J. to *b.*
1 *Cor.* 14:8 shall prep. to the *b.*
*Rev.* 9:7 like horses prepare to *b.*
9 chariots running to *b.*
16:14 *b.* of that great day, 20:8

**Day of BATTLE.**
*Job* 38:23 reserved ag. *d. of b.*
*Ps.* 78:9 Eph. turned in *d. of b.*
140:7 covered my head in *d. of b.*
*Prov.* 21:31 horse is prep. ag. *b.*

BATTLE-AXE. *See* AXE.

**BATTLE-BOW.**
*Zec.* 9:10 the *b.-bow* shall be cut
10:4 out of him came the *b.-b.*

**BATTLES.**
1 *Sam.* 18:17 fight the Lord's *b.*
25:28 my lord fighteth *b.* of L.
1 *Chr.* 26:27 spoils won in *b.* ded.
2 *Chr.* 32:8 is God, to fight our *b.*
*Is.* 30:32 and in *b.* of shaking

**BATTERING.**
*Ezek.* 4:2 and set *b.* rams round
21:22 to ap. *b.* rams ag. gates

**BATTLEMENT, S.**
*Deut.* 22:8 a *b.* for thy roof
*Jer.* 5:10 take away her *b.*

**BAY.**
*Zec.* 6:3 in fourth chariot *b.* h.
7 the *b.* went forth and sought

**BAY-TREE.**
*Ps.* 37:35 w. like a green *b.-t.*

**BDELLIUM.**
*Gen.* 2:12 in Havilah there is *b.*
*Num.* 11:7 color of manna as *b.*

**BE.**
*Jud.* 6:13 the Lord *be* with us
2 *Chr.* 36:23 L. *be* w. him, *Ezr.* 1:3
*John* 3:9 can these things *be?*
*Rom.* 4:17 things which *be* not
8:31 if G. *be* for us, who can *be*
*Gal.* 4:12 *be* as I am, for I am

**Shall BE,** *or* **shalt BE.**
*Ec.* 1:9 is that which *shall be*
*Mat.* 24:21 ever *sh. be*, *Mark* 13:19
*Mark* 9:19 how long *shall* I *be*
with you, *Luke* 9:41
*John* 14:17 with you, and *sh. be*
1 *John* 3:2 appear what we *sh. be*
*Rev.* 16:5 and wast, and *shalt be*

**Shall not,** *or* **shalt not BE.**
*Ps.* 37:10 *shall not be*, *Jer.* 48:30;
*Dan.* 11:29; *Amos* 7:3, 6
*Hos.* 3:3 *shalt not be* for another
*Mat.* 16:22 *shall not be* to thee
20:26 *shall not be* so among you,
*Mark* 10:43; *Luke* 22:26

**To BE.**
*Ec.* 3:15 that *to be* hath already

BEEN. *See after* BEE.

**BEACON.**
*Is.* 30:17 left as a *b.* on the top

**BEAM.**
*Jud.* 16:14 went away with the *b.*
1 *Sam.* 17:7 spear was like a
weaver's *b.* 1 *Chr.* 11:23; 20:5
2 *K.* 6:2 J., and take thence a *b.*
5 was felling a *b.* axe-head
*Hab.* 2:11 the *b.* shall answer
*Mat.* 7:3 not *b.* *Luke* 6:41, 42
4 a *b.* is in thine own eye
5 cast out the *b.* *Luke* 6:42

**BEAMS.**
*Ps.* 104:3 layeth the *b.* in waters
*Cant.* 1:17 the *b.* of our house

**BEANS.**
2 *Sam.* 17:28 Barzillai brought *b.*
*Ezek.* 4:9 t. unto thee wheat *b.*

**BEAR—carry,** *or* **endure.**
*Gen.* 4:13 is greater than I can *b.*
13:6 not able to *b.* them, 36:7
43:9 let me *b.* the blame, 44:32
49:15 bowed his shoulder to *b.*

BEA

*Ex.* 18:22 shall *b.* the burden
25:27 to *b.* the table, 27:7; 30:4; 37:5; *Deut.* 10:8; *Jos.* 3:8, 13; 4:16; 2 *Sam.* 15:24
28:12 A. shall *b.* their names
*Num.* 11:14 *b.* all this, *Deut.* 1:9
14:27 how long *b.* with this
33 children shall *b.* your whoredoms, *Ezek.* 23:35
*Deut.* 1:31 a man doth *b.* his son
2 *K.* 18:14 put. on me, I will *b.*
*Ps.* 75:3 I *b.* pillars of the earth
89:50 how I do *b.* the reproach
91:12 *b.* thee up, *Mat.* 4:6; *Lu.* 4:11
*Prov.* 9:12 thou shalt *b.* it
18:14 w. spirit who can *b.*?
30:21 for four which it cannot *b.*
*Is.* 1:14 feasts, I am weary to *b.*
46:4 I have made and will *b.* you
7 *b.* him upon the shoulder
52:11 clean that *b.* vessels of L.
*Jer.* 10:19 and I must *b.* it
17:21 *b.* no burden on Sab. 27
31:19 *b.* the reproach of my y.
44:22 Lord could no longer *b.*
*Lam.* 3:27 good he *b.* yoke
*Ezek.* 12:6 in their sight shalt *b.*
16:52 *b.* own shame, 54
34:29 *b.* shame of heath. 36:15
*Mic.* 6:16 *b.* rep. of my people
7:9 I will *b.* indignation of L.
*Zec.* 5:10 whither *b.* the ephah?
6:13 he shall *b.* glory, and rule
*Mat.* 3:11 shoes not worthy to *b.*
27:32 Simon to *b.* his cross, *Mar.* 15:21; *Luke* 23:26
*Luke* 14:27 doth not *b.* his cross
18:7 av. his elect, though he *b.*
*John* 16:12 ye cannot *b.* them
*Acts* 9:15 vessel to *b.* my name
15:10 nor we were able to *b.*
18:14 reason would I should *b.*
*Rom.* 15:1 *b.* infirm. of the weak
1 *Cor.* 3:2 hitherto not able to *b.*
10:13 that ye may be able to *b.*
15:49 *b.* the image
2 *Cor.* 11:1 would to G. ye could *b.*
4 ye might well *b.* with him
*Gal.* 6:2 *b.* one another's burd.
5 shall *b.* his own burden
17 *b.* in my body the marks
*Jam.* 3:12 fig-tree *b.* ol.-berries?
*Rev.* 2:2 canst not *b.* them

**BEAR**—*bring forth.*

*Gen.* 17:17 S. 90 years old *b.*?
18:13 shall I *b.* a child
*Jud.* 13:3 conceive and *b.* a son
1 *K.* 3:21 not my son I did *b.*
*Cant.* 4:2 ev. one *b.* twins, 6:6
*Is.* 7:14 a virgin shall con. and *b.*
54:1 sing, thou that didst not *b.*
*Jer.* 29:6 that they may *b.* sons
*Luke* 1:13 Elisab. shall *b.* a son
1 *Tim.* 5:14 marry, *b.* children

BEAR *fruit.* *See* FRUIT.

**BEAR iniquity.**

*Ex.* 28:38 A. may *b.* *in.* of holy
43 A. and his sons *b.* not *in.*
*Lev.* 5:1 he shall *b.* his *iniq.* 17; 7:18; 17:16; 19:8; 20:17
10:17 given to *b.* *in.* of the cong.
16:22 shall *b.* all their *in.*
20:19 shall *b.* their *in.* *Num.* 18:1, 23; *Ezek.* 44:10, 12
*Num.* 14:34 ye shall *b.* your *in.*
*Is.* 53:11 my righteous servant shall *b.* their *in.*
*Ezek.* 4:4 shalt *b.* their *in.* 5. 6
18:20 son shall not *b.* *in.* of the

**BEAR judgment.**

*Ex.* 28:30 A. shall *b.* *j.*
*Gal.* 5:10 troub. you shall *b.* his *j.*

BEAR *record.* *See* RECORD.

**BEAR rule.**

*Est.* 1:22 every man should *b.* *r.* in his own house
*Prov.* 12:24 of diligent *b.* *r.*
*Jer.* 5:31 priests *b.* *r.* by their m.

**BEAR sin.**

*Lev.* 24:15 shall *b.* his *sin.*
*Ezek.* 13:49 *b.* the *s.* of your idols
*Heb.* 9:28 once offered to *b.* *sin*

**BEAR witness.**

*Ex.* 20:16 not. *b.* false *w.* ag. thy. *Deut.* 5:20; *Mat.* 19:18; *Rom.* 13:9
1 *K.* 21:10 sons of B. to *b.* *wit.*
*Mark* 10:19 not *b.* f. *w.* *Luke* 18:20
*Luke* 11:48 ye *b.* *wit.* that
*John* 1:7 came for a wit. to *b.* *w.*
8 to *b.* *witness* of that light
3:28 ye *b.* me *w.* that I said
5:31 if I *b.* *wit.* of myself
36 *b.* *witness* of me, 10:25
8:18 I am one that *b.* *witness*
15:27 ye shall also *b.* *witness*

BEA

*John* 18:23 *b.* *witness* of the evil
37 that I should *b.* *witness*
*Acts* 22:5 h.-priest doth *b.* me *w.*
23:11 so must thou *b.* *w.* at R.
1 *John* 1:2 have seen it, and *b.* *w.*
5:8 three that *b.* *witness*

**BEAREST.**

*Ps.* 106:4 favor thou *b.* to thy
*John* 8:13 *b.* record of thyself
*Rom.* 11:18 *b.* not the root,
*Gal.* 4:27 rej. barren that *b.* not

**BEARETH.**

*Num.* 11:12 a nursing father *b.*
*Deut.* 29:18 a root that *b.* gall
23 it is not sown, nor *b.* nor
32:11 as an eagle *b.* her young
*Job* 24:21 entreateth barren th. *b.*
*Cant.* 6:6 every one *b.* twins
*Joel* 2:22 for the tree *b.* her fruit
*Mat.* 13:23 which also *b.* fruit
*John* 15:2 ev. branch that *b.* not
*Rom.* 13:4 *b.* not the sword
1 *Cor.* 13:7 charity *b.* all things
*Heb.* 6:8 which *b.* thorns

**BEARETH rule.**

*Prov.* 29:2 wicked *b.* *r.* people m.

**BEARETH witness.**

*Job* 16:8 my leanness *b.* *witness*
*Prov.* 25:18 that *b.* false *witness*
*John* 5:32 another that *b.* *wit.*
8:18 the Father *b.* *witness*
*Rom.* 8:16 S. *b.* *w.* with our sp.
1 *John* 5:6 it is the S. that *b.* *w.*

**BEARING.**

*Gen.* 1:29 every herb *b.* seed
16:2 hath restrained me from *b.*
*Jos.* 3:3 *b.* the ark, 14; 2 *Sam.* 15:24
*Ps.* 126:6 forth *b.* precious seed
*Mark* 14:13 *b.* a pitcher of water, *Luke* 22:10
*John* 19:17 he *b.* his cross, went
*Rom.* 2:15 their conscience *b.* w.
9:1 my con. also *b.* me witness
2 *Cor.* 4:10 *b.* in the body
*Heb.* 2:4 G. also *b.* them witness
13:13 *b.* his reproach
1 *Tim.* 2:15 be saved in child-*b.*

**BEAR, S.**

1 *Sam.* 17:34 came a lion and a *b.*
36 thy servant slew lion and *b.*
2 *Sam.* 17:8 chafed as a *b.* robbed
2 *K.* 2:24 came f. two she-*b.*
*Prov.* 17:12 a *b.* robbed of whelps
28:15 and a ranging *b.*
*Is.* 11:7 cow and *b.* shall feed
59:11 we roar all like *b.*
*Lam.* 3:10 he was to me as a *b.*
*Dan.* 7:5 a second like to a *b.*
*Hos.* 13:8 as a *b.* bereaved
*Amos* 5:19 a man did flee fr. a *b.*
*Rev.* 13:2 his feet were as of a *b.*

**BEARD, S.**

*Lev.* 13:29 plague on head or *b.*
14:9 his hair off his head and *b.*
19:27 mar corners of *b.* 21:5
1 *Sam.* 17:35 caught him by *b.*
21:13 let his spittle fall on *b.*
2 *Sam.* 10:5 tarry till *b.* be gr.
1 *Chr.* 19:5
19:24 M. trimmed not his *b.*
20:9 A. by the *b.* to kiss him
*Ezr.* 9:3 hair off my *b.*
*Ps.* 133:2 on the *b.* even A.'s *b.*
*Is.* 7:20 shall also consume *b.*
15:2 and every *b.* cut off
*Jer.* 41:5 men *b.* shaven
48:37 every head bald, *b.* clip.
*Ezek.* 5:1 to pass on thy *b.*

**BEAST.**

*Gen.* 1:24 earth bring forth *b.*
3:1 more subtle than any *b.*
37:20 evil *b.* hath devoured, 33
*Ex.* 13:12 firstling of a *b.*
22:5 put his *b.* in another
10 deliver any *b.* to keep
19 lieth with a *b.* *Lev.* 18:23; 20:15, 16; *Deut.* 27:21
23:29 the *b.* multiply
*Lev.* 11:47 *b.* that may be eaten
*Deut.* 4:17 the likeness of any *b.*
*Neh.* 2:12 save the *b.* I rode on
*Ps.* 73:22 as a *b.* before thee
147:9 giveth to the *b.* his food
*Prov.* 12:10 regards life of his *b.*
*Ec.* 3:19 pre-eminence above *b.*
*Is.* 43:20 the *b.* shall honor me
63:14 as a *b.* that goeth
*Dan.* 4:16 let a *b.* heart be given
7:11 till the *b.* was slain
19 the truth of the fourth *b.*
*Luke* 10:34 on his own *b.*
*Acts* 28:5 Paul shook off the *b.*
*Heb.* 12:20 if so much as a *b.*
*Rev.* 4:7 first *b.* like a lion, sec. *b.*
6:3 second *b.* say, Come

BEA

*Rev.* 11:7 *b.* that ascendeth out of
13:1 a *b.* rise up out of the sea
11 *b.* coming out of the earth
15:2 got the victory over the *b.*
16:13 unclean spirits out of *b.*
17:8 *b.* that was, and is not, 11
19:19 saw the *b.* and the kings
20:10 the *b.* and false prophet

**Every BEAST.**

*Gen.* 1:30 to *ev.* *b.* I have given
2:19 God formed *ev.* *b.*
20 Adam gave names to *ev.* *b.*
3:14 art cursed above *every* *b.*
7:2 *every* clean *b.* by sevens, 8
14 and *every* *b.* after his kind
8:19 *every* *b.* went out
20 of *every* clean *b.* he offered
9:2 shall be on *every* *b.*
5 blood at hand of *every* *b.*
10 *every* *b.* I estab. covenant
34:23 shall not *ev.* *b.* of theirs
*Lev.* 11:26 *ev.* *b.* which divideth the hoof, *Deut.* 14:6
*Ps.* 50:10 *every* *b.* of the forest
104:11 give drink to *every* *b.*
*Ezek* 34:8 flock meat to *every* *b.*
39:17 speak to *every* *b.*

**BEAST,** *joined with* **Man.**

*Gen.* 6:7 destroy both *m.* and *b.*
*Ex.* 11:7 move tongue a. *m.* or *b.*
12:12 smite first-born of *m.* and *b.* 13:15; *Ps.* 135:8
13:2 first-born of *m.* and *b.* is mine, *Num.* 8:17
19:13 *m.* or *b.* it shall not live
*Ps.* 36:6 preservest *m.* and *b.*
*Jer.* 7:20 fury on *m.* and *b.* 21:6
36:29; *Ezek.* 14:13, 17, 19, 21; 25:13; 29:8; *Zep.* 1:3
27:5 I have made *man* and *b.*
31:27 sow J. with seed of *m.* a. *b.*
32:43 without *m.* or *b.* 33:10, 12; 36:29; 51:62
50:3 shall depart *m.* and *b.*
*Ezek.* 36:11 mul. on you *m.* and *b.*
*Jon.* 3:7 let not *m.* or *b.* taste

**Unclean BEAST.**

*Lev.* 5:2 touch any *u.* *b.* 7:21
27:11 if it be *u.* *b.* of which, 27

**Wild BEAST.**

2 *K.* 14:9 *w.* *b.* in L. 2 *Chr.* 25:18
*Job* 39:15 forgetteth *w.* *b.*
*Ps.* 80:13 *w.* *b.* doth devour it
*Hos.* 13:8 the *w.* *b.* shall tear

**BEASTS.**

*Gen.* 31:39 torn of *b.* *Ex.* 22:31; *Lev.* 7:24; 17:15; 22:8
36:6 Esau took all his *b.*
45:17 lade your *b.* and go
*Ex.* 11:5 the first-b. of *b.*
*Lev.* 11:2 *b.* eat, *Deut.* 14:4
3 chew cud among *b.* *Deut.* 14:6
26:6 will rid evil *b.* out of land
*Deut.* 32:24 will send teeth of *b.*
1 *K.* 4:33 Solomon spake of *b.*
*Ezr.* 1:4 help him with gold, *b.*
*Job* 12:7 ask the *b.* they teach
18:3 are we counted as *b.*
37:8 then the *b.* go into dens
*Ps.* 49:12 the *b.* that perish, 20
104:20 wherein *b.* of forest creep
25 sea, both small and great *b.*
148:10 *b.* and all cattle, praise
*Prov.* 9:2 hath killed her *b.*
30:30 lion strongest among *b.*
*Ec.* 3:18 themselves are *b.*
19 befalleth men, before *b.*
*Is.* 30:6 of *b.* of the south
40:16 nor *b.* thereof a burnt-off.
46:1 idols on the *b.* and cattle
66:20 upon swift *b.* to my holy
*Jer.* 9:10 *b.* fled, 12:4 consumed
*Ezek.* 5:17 send evil *b.* 14:15
32:4 fill *b.* of whole earth
13 destroy all the *b.* 34:25, 28
*Dan.* 4:14 *b.* get away
15 his portion be with the *b.*
7:17 four great *b.* are kings
8:4 no *b.* might stand before h.
*Joel* 1:18 how do the *b.* groan
*Hab.* 2:17 spoil of *b.*
*Zep.* 2:15 become a place for *b.*
*Zec.* 14:15 plague of all the *b.*
*Acts* 7:42 offered to me slain *b.*?
23:24 *b.* that ye may set Paul
*Rom.* 1:23 image made like to *b.*
1 *Cor.* 15:32 I have fought with *b.*
*Jam.* 3:7 *b.* is tamed, but tongue
2 *Pet.* 2:12 as natural brute *b.*
*Jude* 10 naturally as brute *b.*
*Rev.* 4:6 four *b.* full of eyes
8 four *b.* had each six wings
9 when those *b.* give glory
5:6 in midst of four *b.* stood a L.
14 the four *b.* said, Amen
6:1 *b.* saying, Come, 15:7

BEA

*Rev.* 7:11 stood about four *b.*
14:3 song before the four *b.*
19:4 and four *b.* fell down

**BEASTS of the Earth.**

*Deut.* 28:26 carc. meat to all *b.*
1 *Sam.* 17:46 carcasses of P. to *b.*
*Job* 5:22 nor be afraid of the *b.*
35:11 teacheth us more than *b.*
*Ps.* 79:2 flesh of thy saints to *b.*
*Is.* 18:6 they shall be left to *b.*
*Jer.* 7:33 carc. of peop. meat for *b.*
*of the earth,* 16:4; 19:7; 34:20
15:3 I will appoint over them *b.*
*Acts* 10:12 of four-footed *b.* 11:6
*Rev.* 6:8 kill with hunger and *b.*

**BEASTS of the Field.**

*Ex.* 23:11 leave, *b.* may eat
*Deut.* 7:22 lest *b.* increase
1 *Sam.* 17:44 give thy flesh to *b.*
2 *Sam.* 21:10 nor *b.* *of the field*
*Job* 5:23 *b.* shall be at peace
40:20 mountains where *b.* play
*Ps.* 8:7 put *b.* under his feet
*Is.* 56:9 ye *b.* come to devour
*Jer.* 12:9 assem. all *b.* *of the field*
27:6 *b.* given, 28:14; *Dan.* 2:38
*Ezek.* 29:5 I have given thee for meat to the *b.* 34:5; 39:4
31:6 under branches *b.* bring
13 *b.* shall be on his branches
38:20 *b.* shall shake
*Dan.* 4:12 the *b.* had shadow
25 thy dwelling with *b.* 32
*Hos.* 2:18 cov. for them with *b.*
4:3 shall land mourn with *b.*
*Joel* 1:20 *b.* cry also to thee
2:22 ye *b.* pastures

**Wild BEASTS.**

*Lev.* 26:22 I will send *w.* *b.*
1 *Sam.* 17:46 carc. of Phil. to *w.* *b.*
*Ps.* 50:11 the *w.* *b.* are mine
*Is.* 13:21 *w.* *b.* shall lie there
22 *wild* *b.* of the islands
34:14 *w.* *b.* of des. shall meet with
*w.* *b.* of the island, *Jer.* 50:39
*Mark* 1:13 C. was with the *w.* *b.*
*Acts* 10:12 wh. were all *w.* *b.* 11:6

**BEAT.**

*Jud.* 9:45 A. *b.* down the city
19:22 sons of B. *b.* at the door
2 *Sam.* 22:43 I *b.* them, *Ps.* 18:42
*Ps.* 89:23 will *b.* down his foes
*Prov.* 23:14 *b.* him with the rod
*Is.* 2:4 *b.* their swords, *Mic.* 4:3
3:15 that ye *b.* my people
27:12 *b.* off from the channel
41:15 mountains, *b.* them small
*Joel* 3:10 *b.* your ploughshares
*Mic.* 4:13 shalt *b.* in pieces
*Mat.* 7:25 *b.* on house, 27; *Luke* 6:48, 49
21:35 his servants and *b.* one, *Mark* 12:3; *Luke* 20:10, 11
*Mark* 4:37 waves *b.* into the ship
*Luke* 12:45 begin to *b.*
*Acts* 16:22 commanded to *b.* them
18:17 took Sosthenes and *b.* him
22:19 *b.* in every synagogue

**BEATEN.**

2 *Chr.* 34:7 *b.* images to powder
*Prov.* 23:35 they have *b.* me
*Is.* 28:27 fitches are *b.* with staff
*Jer.* 46:5 mighty ones are *b.* down
*Mic.* 1:7 images shall be *b.*
*Mark* 13:9 synag. ye shall be *b.*
*Luke* 12:47 did not shall be *b.*
*Acts* 5:40 apostles and *b.* them
16:37 have *b.* us openly
2 *Cor.* 11:25 thrice was I *b.*

**BEATEN Oil.**

*Ex.* 27:20 *oil* *b.* *Lev.* 24:2
29:40 hin of *b.* *oil,* *Num.* 28:5

**BEATEST.**

*Deut.* 24:20 when thou *b.* thy ol.
*Prov.* 23:13 if thou *b.* him

**BEATETH.**

1 *Cor.* 9:26 as one that *b.* the air

**BEATING.**

1 *Sam.* 14:16 *b.* down one anoth.
*Mark* 12:5 *b.* some and killing

**BEAUTY.**

*Ex.* 28:2 for glory and *b.*
2 *Sam.* 1:19 the *b.* of Israel
14:25 praised as Absalom for *b.*
1 *Chr.* 16:29 *b.* of hol. *Ps.* 29:2; 96:9
2 *Chr.* 20:21 praise *b.* of holiness
*Est.* 1:11 the people her *b.*
*Job* 40:10 array thyself with *b.*
*Ps.* 27:4 behold the *b.* of the L.
39:11 made his *b.* to consume
45:11 king greatly desire thy *b.*
49:14 their *b.* shall consume
50:2 the perfection of *b.*
90:17 the *b.* of Lord be on us

BED

*Ps.* 96:6 and *b.* in sanctuary
*Prov.* 6:25 lust not after her *b.*
20:29 the *b.* of old is gray head
31:30 favor is deceitful, *b.* is v.
*Is.* 3:24 burning instead of *b.*
13:19 Babylon the *b.* of the C.
28:1 *b.* is a fading flower, 4
5 a diadem of *b.* to residue
33:17 see the King in his *b.*
44:13 according to the *b.*
53:2 no *b.* that we should desire
61:3 that mourn *b.* for ashes
*Lam.* 1:6 Zion all her *b.* is dep.
2:1 from heaven the *b.* of Israel
15 men call perfection of *b.?*
*Ezek.* 7:20 *b.* of his ornament
16:14 renown am. heath. for *b.*
15 didst trust in thine own *b.*
25 made thy *b.* to be abhorred
27:3 I am of perfect *b.* 28:12
4 builders perfected thy *b.* 11
28:7 swords ag. the *b.* of thy
17 lifted up because of thy *b.*
31:8 no tree like Assyrian in *b.*
32:19 whom dost pass in *b.*
*Hos.* 14:6 Israel's *b.* shall be
*Zec.* 9:17 how great is his *b.*
11:7 staves, one I called *b.* 10

**BEAUTIES.**

*Ps.* 110:3 in the *b.* of holiness

**BEAUTIFY.**

*Ezr.* 7:27 king's heart, to *b.*
*Ps.* 149:4 *b.* the meek with salv.
*Is.* 60:13 *b.* place of my sanctu.

**BEAUTIFUL.**

*Gen.* 29:17 Rachel was *b.*
*Deut.* 21:11 am. cap. a *b.* woman
1 *Sam.* 16:12 was of a *b.* country
25:3 Abigail was of a *b.* count.
2 *Sam.* 11:2 Bath. was very *b.*
*Est.* 2:7 Esther was fair and *b.*
*Ps.* 48:2 *b.* for situation is Zion
*Ec.* 3:11 every thing *b.*
*Cant.* 6:4 thou art *b.* O my love
7:1 how *b.* thy feet with shoes
*Is.* 4:2 the branch of L. be *b.*
52:1 O Zion, put on thy *b.* gar.
7 how *b.* the feet, *Rom.* 10:15
64:11 and *b.* house is burnt up
*Jer.* 13:20 where is thy *b.* flock?
48:17 broken, and the *b.* rod
*Ezek.* 16:12 *b.* crown on thy head
13 thou wast exceeding *b.*
23:42 Sabeans put *b.* crowns
*Mat.* 23:27 sepulch. which ap. *b.*
*Acts* 3:2 at the gate called *b.* 10

**BECAME.**

1 *Cor.* 9:20 to the Jews I *b.* a Jew
*Heb.* 7:26 such a High-priest *b.* us

**BECAMEST.**

1 *Chr.* 17:22 thou L. *b.* their God
*Ezek.* 16:8 and thou *b.* mine

**BECKONED.**

*Luke* 1:22 Zacharias *b.* speechl.
5:7 they *b.* to their partners
*John* 13:24 Peter *b.* he should ask
*Acts* 19:33 Alex. *b.* and would
21:40 P. stood on stairs, and *b.*

**BECKONING.**

*Acts* 12:17 Peter *b.* unto them
13:16 Paul *b.* with his hand

**BECOME.**

*Gen.* 3:22 man is *b.* as one of us
*Ex.* 15:2 is *b.* my salvation, *Ps.* 118:14; *Is.* 12:2
32:1 as for M. we wot not what is *b.* of him, 23; *Acts* 7:40
*Deut.* 27:9 art *b.* the people
*Mat.* 21:42 is *b.* the head, *Mark* 12:10; *Luke* 20:17; *Acts* 4:11
*John* 1:12 to *b.* the sons of God
2 *Cor.* 5:17 all things are *b.* new
*Rev.* 11:15 *b.* the kingd. of our L.

**BECOMETH.**

*Ps.* 93:5 holiness *b.* thy house
*Prov.* 10:4 *b.* poor that dealeth
17:7 excell. speech *b.* not a fool
18 void of understand. *b.* surety
*Ec.* 4:14 born in his kingd. *b.*
*Mat.* 3:15 it *b.* us to fulfil
13:22 choketh the word, and he *b.* unfruitful, *Mark* 4:19
*Rom.* 16:2 receive P. as *b.* saints
*Phil.* 1:27 as *b.* gospel
1 *Tim.* 2:10 as *b.* women
*Tit.* 2:3 women as *b.* holiness

**BED.**

*Gen.* 47:31 bow. on *b.* 1 *K.* 1:47
49:4 thy father's *b.* 1 *Chr.* 5:1
*Ex.* 21:18 but keepeth *b.*
1 *Sam.* 19:13 and laid it in *b.*
2 *Sam.* 4:5 who lay on *b.*
11:2 David arose from his *b.*
2 *K.* 1:4 from that *b.* 6, 16

BEF

2 *K.* 4:10 set there for him a *b.*
*Job* 7:13 my *b.* shall comfort me
17:13 my *b.* in the darkness
33:15 slumberings upon the *b.*
*Ps.* 4:4 com. with heart on *b.*
36:4 devis. mischief on his *b.*
41:3 his *b.* in his sickness
63:6 I rem. thee upon my *b.*
132:3 into my *b.* till I find
139:8 if I make my *b.* in hell
*Prov.* 7:16 decked my *b.* 17
22:27 why take *b.* from under
26:14 the slothful on his *b.*
*Cant.* 1:16 our *b.* is green
3:1 on my *b.* I sought him
7 his *b.* which is Solomon's
*Is.* 28:20 *b.* is shorter
57:7 on mountain set thy *b.*
*Amos* 3:12 in the corner of a *b.*
*Mat.* 9:6 thy *b.* *Mark* 2:9, 11; *John* 5:11, 12
*Mark* 4:21 under a *b.* *Luke* 8:16
*Luke* 11:7 child. with me in *b.*
17:34 two men in one *b.*
*Rev.* 2:22 will cast her into a *b.*

**BED of love.**

*Ezek.* 23:17 came to her in *b.*

**BED of spices.**

*Cant.* 5:13 his cheeks are as a *b.*
6:2 my beloved is gone to the *b.*

**BED undefiled.**

*Heb.* 13:4 honorable and the *b.*

BEDAD. *Gen.* 36:35
BEDAN. 1 *Sam.* 12:11; 1 *Chr.* 7:17

**BEDCHAMBER.**

*Ex.* 8:3 frogs come into thy *b.*
2 *Sam.* 4:7 Ish. lay in his *b.*
2 *K.* 6:12 thou speakest in *b.*
11:2 hid him in *b.* 2 *Chr.* 22:11
*Ec.* 10:20 the rich in *b.*

**BEDS.**

*Ps.* 149:5 sing aloud on *b.*
*Is.* 57:2 rest in their *b.* each
*Hos.* 7:14 they howled on *b.*
*Amos* 6:4 lie on *b.* of ivory
*Mic.* 2:1 that work evil on *b.*

**BEDSTEAD.**

*Deut.* 3:11 *b.* was a *b.* of iron

**BEE, S.**

*Deut.* 1:44 as *b.* in Seir
*Jud.* 14:8 swarm of *b.* in the lion
*Ps.* 118:12 me about like *b.*
*Is.* 7:18 hiss for the *b.* in As.

BEELZEBUB. *Mat.* 10:25; 12:24; *Mark* 3:22; *Luke* 11:15

**Hath BEEN.**

*Ec.* 3:15 which *h. been* is now

**Have BEEN.**

*Job* 10:19 *h. b.* as if I had not *b.*
*Is.* 66:2 all those things *h. b.*

**Not BEEN.**

*Ob.* 16 though they had *n. b.*

BEER. *Num.* 21:16
BEER-LAHAI-ROI. *Gen.* 16:14
BEERSHEBA. *Gen.* 21:14, 33; 22:19; 26:33; 28:10; 1 *K.* 19:3

**BEETLE.**

*Lev.* 11:22 ye may eat, the *b.*

**BEEVES.**

*Lev.* 22:19 the *b.* of sheep
*Num.* 31:28 a tribute of the *b.*

**BEFALL.**

*Gen.* 42:4 lest mischief *b.* him
38 if mischief *b.* him, 44:29
49:1 what shall *b.* you, *Deut.* 31:29; *Dan.* 10:14
*Deut.* 31:17 evils shall *b.* them
*Ps.* 91:10 there shall no evil *b.*
*Acts* 20:22 things that shall *b.*

**BEFALLEN.**

*Lev.* 10:19 such things have *b.*
*Num.* 20:14 travail that hath *b.*
*Deut.* 31:21 when troubles are *b.*
*Jud.* 6:13 why is all this *b.*
1 *Sam.* 20:26 something had *b.*
*Mat.* 8:33 what was *b.*

**BEFALLETH.**

*Ec.* 3:19 *b.* men, *b.* beasts

**BEFELL.**

2 *Sam.* 19:7 than all that *b.* thee
*Acts* 20:19 *b.* me by lying in wait

**BEFORE.**

*Jos.* 10:14 like that *b.* it, or
*Ps.* 39:13 spare me *b.* I go
139:5 beset me behind and *b.*
*Is.* 43:13 *b.* the day was, I am
*Mat.* 24:25 I have told you *b.*
*John* 13:19 I tell you *b.* 14:29
*Phil.* 3:13 to things that are *b.*
1 *Thes.* 3:4 with you we told *b.*
*Heb.* 7:18 command going *b.*

BEG

*Heb.* 10:15 aft. that he had said *b.*
2 *Pet.* 3:17 know these things *b.*

**Come BEFORE.**

*Ps.* 100:2 *c. b.* presence
*Mic.* 6:6 shall I *c. b.* L?

**BEFORE the people.**

*Ex.* 13:22 pillar of fire from *b.*
17:5 L. said to Moses, go on *b.*
34:10 *b.* all *thy p.* I will do
1 *Sam.* 18:13 went out and in *b.*
*Mark* 8:6 discip. did set them *b.*
*Luke* 20:26 hold of his words *b.*
*Rev.* 10:11 prophesy *b. people*

**BEFORE whom.**

1 *K.* 17:1 as the Lord God of Isr. liveth, *b. whom* I stand, 18:15; 2 *K.* 3:14; 5:16
*Acts* 26:26 king *b. w.* I speak

*See further*, ALL, ARK, GOD, LORD, MOUNT, STAND, STOOD, WENT.

**BEFOREHAND.**

*Mark* 13:11 take no thought *b.*
2 *Cor.* 9:5 make up *b.* your boun.
1 *Tim.* 5:24 men's s. are open *b.*
25 good works of some mani. *b.*
1 *Pet.* 1:11 testified *b.* sufferings

**BEFORETIME.**

*Jos.* 20:5 he hated him not *b.*
2 *Sam.* 7:10 nor afflict them as *b.*
*Is.* 41:26 *b.* that we may say
*Acts* 8:9 Simon which *b.* used

**BEGAN.**

*Gen.* 4:26 *b.* men call on name
2 *K.* 10:32 *b.* to cut Israel short
2 *Chr.* 34:3 *b.* to seek after God
*Mat.* 4:17 Jesus *b.* to preach
*Luke* 1:70 been since world *b.*
14:30 this man *b.* to build
*John* 4:52 when he *b.* to amend
9:32 since the world *b.* *Acts* 3:21; *Rom.* 16:25
2 *Tim.* 1:9 in Christ before the world *b.* *Tit.* 1:2
*Heb.* 2:3 at first *b.* to be spoken

**BEGAT.**

*Prov.* 23:22 to thy father that *b.*
*Jer.* 16:3 their father that *b.* them
*Dan.* 11:6 and he that *b.* her
*Zec.* 13:3 and m. that *b.* him
*Jam.* 1:18 his own will *b.* he us
1 *John* 5:1 loveth him that *b.*

**BEGET.**

*Gen.* 17:20 princes shall he *b.*
*Deut.* 4:25 thou shalt *b.* children
28:41 *b.* sons
2 *K.* 20:18 sons thou shalt *b.* shall they make eunuchs, *Is.* 39:7
*Ec.* 6:3 if a man *b.* 100 children
*Jer.* 29:6 take wives, and *b.* sons
*Ezek.* 18:10 if he *b.* a son
14 if he *b.* a son that seeth

**BEGETTEST.**

*Gen.* 48:6 issue which thou *b.*
*Is.* 45:10 to his father, what *b.*

**BEGETTETH.**

*Prov.* 17:21 *b.* a fool, doeth it
23:24 he that *b.* a wise child
*Ec.* 5:14 he *b.* a son

**BEG.**

*Ps.* 109:10 let his children *b.*
*Prov.* 20:4 sluggard *b.* in harvest
*Luke* 16:3 to *b.* I am ashamed

**BEGGAR, LY.**

1 *Sam.* 2:8 lifted *b.* from dungh.
*Luke* 16:20 a *b.* named Lazarus
22 the *b.* died and was carried
*Gal.* 4:9 to the *b.* elements

**BEGGED.**

*Mat.* 27:58 *b.* body of J. *Lu.* 23:52
*John* 9:8 he that sat and *b.*

**BEGGING.**

*Ps.* 37:25 seen his seed *b.* bread
*Mark* 10:46 Bart. sat *b.* *Lu.* 18:35

**BEGIN.**

*Gen.* 11:6 this they *b.* to do, and
*Jos.* 3:7 will I *b.* to magnify
1 *Sam.* 3:12 I *b.* I will make
22:15 did I then *b.* to inquire
*Neh.* 11:17 Mattan. to *b.* thanks.
*Jer.* 25:29 I *b.* to bring evil
*Luke* 3:8 *b.* not to say within
13:26 *b.* to say we have eaten
14:29 behold it, *b.* to mock him
21:28 things *b.* to come to pass
2 *Cor.* 3:1 do we *b.* to commend
1 *Pet.* 4:17 judgment must *b.* at house of G., and if it first *b.*

**BEGINNING, Part.**

*Mat.* 14:30 *b.* to sink, L. save me
20:8 *b.* from last to first
*Luke* 24:47 all nations, *b.* at J.
*John* 8:9 *b.* at eldest
*Acts* 1:22 *b.* from baptism of J.

BEG

**BEGINNING, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 49:3 Reuben, *b.* of my st.
*Ex.* 12:2 the *b.* of months
*Deut.* 21:17 is *b.* of his strength
*Job* 8:7 thy *b.* was small
42:12 end of Job more than *b.*
*Ps.* 111:10 *b.* of wis. *Prov.* 9:10
*Prov.* 1:7 fear of L. *b.* of knowl.
17:14 *b.* of strife, as when one
*Ec.* 7:8 end of a thing than *b.*
10:13 *b.* of words is foolishness
*Is.* 64:4 since *b.* of world, men
*Mic.* 1:13 is *b.* of sin to daughter
*Mat.* 24:8 *b.* of sor. *Mark* 13:8
21 as was not since *b.*
*Mark* 1:1 the *b.* of the gospel
*John* 2:11 this *b.* of miracles
*Col.* 1:18 who is the *b.* the first-b.
*Heb.* 3:14 *b.* of our confidence
7:3 having neither *b.* of days
2 *Pet.* 2:20 is worse than the *b.*
*Rev.* 1:8 I am *b.* 21:6; 22:13
3:14 saith the *b.* of the creation

**At the BEGINNING.**

*Ruth* 3:10 kindness than *at b.*
1 *Chr.* 17:9 wicked. waste as *b.*
*Prov.* 20:21 in. gotten hastily *b.*
*Is.* 1:26 counsellors as *at the b.*
*Dan.* 9:23 *a. b.* of thy supplica.
*Mat.* 19:4 *at the b.* made them
*John* 16:4 I said not to you *b.*
*Acts* 11:15 H. G. as on us *a. t. b.*

**From the BEGINNING.**

*Deut.* 11:12 eyes of L. on it *b.*
*Ps.* 119:160 true *from the begin.*
*Prov.* 8:23 I was set up *f. b.*
*Ec.* 3:11 no man can find out the work God maketh *f. t. b.*
*Is.* 18:2 peop. terrible *f. t. b.* 7
40:21 been told *f. t. b.?*
41:26 hath declared *f. t. b.?*
46:10 declaring the end *f. t. b.*
48:16 not spoken in secret *f. t. b.*
*Jer.* 17:12 high throne *f. t. b.*
*Mat.* 19:8 *fr. the b.* it was not so
*Luke* 1:2 *f. b.* were eye-wit.
*John* 6:64 knew *f. b.* who believ.
8:25 same I said to you *f. b.*
44 a murderer *from the begin.*
15:27 have been with me *f. b.*
*Eph.* 3:9 *f. t. b.* of the world
2 *Thes.* 2:13 God hath *f. t. begin.* chosen you to salvation
2 *Pet.* 3:4 continue as *fr. t. begin.*
1 *John* 2:7 ye have heard *b.* 3:11
13 known him that is *f. t. b.*
3:8 the devil sinneth *from t. b.*
2 *John* 5 that which we had *f. t. b*

**In the BEGINNING.**

*Gen.* 1:1 *i. t. b.* God created h.
*Prov.* 8:22 the Lord possessed me *in the begin.* of his way
*John* 1:1 *in the b.* was the Word
2 the same was *in the b.*
*Phil.* 4:15 know *b.* of the gospel
*Heb.* 1:10 L. *b.* hast laid founda.

**BEGINNINGS.**

*Num.* 10:10 *b.* of your m. 28:11
*Ezek.* 36:11 bet. than at your *b.*

**BEGINNEST.**

*Deut.* 16:9 thou *b.* to put sickle

**BEGOTTEN.**

*Num.* 11:12 have I *b.* them?
*Deut.* 23:8 children *b.* of them
*Jud.* 8:30 Gideon had 70 sons *b.*
*Job* 38:28 hath *b.* drops of dew
*Ps.* 2:7 this day have I *b.* thee, *Acts* 13:33; *Heb.* 1:5; 5:15
*Is.* 49:21 hath *b.* me these?
*Hos.* 5:7 have *b.* strange children
*John* 1:14 the only *b.* of the F.
18 only *b.* Son, he hath declar.
3:16 he gave his only *b.* Son
18 not believed in only *b.* Son
1 *Cor.* 4:15 *b.* you through gospel
*Phile.* 10 Onesi. whom I have *b.*
*Heb.* 11:17 A. offered only *b.* Son
1 *Pet.* 1:3 *b.* us again
1 *John* 4:9 sent his only *b.* Son
5:1 loveth him *b.* of him
18 he that is *b.* of God

**First-BEGOTTEN.**

*Heb.* 1:6 he bringeth in *first-b.*
*Rev.* 1:5 who is *f.-b.* of the dead

**BEGUILE.**

*Col.* 2:4 lest any *b.* you
18 let no man *b.* you

**BEGUILED, ING.**

*Gen.* 3:13 serpent *b.* me
29:25 wherefore hast thou *b.*
*Num.* 25:18 they have *b.* you in the matter of Peor
*Jos.* 9:22 wherefore have ye *b.*
2 *Cor.* 11:3 as the serpent *b.* Eve

BEH

2 *Pet.* 2:14 cannot cease from sin, *b.* unstable souls

**BEGUN.**

*Deut.* 3:24 *b.* to show thy great.
*Mat.* 18:24 he had *b.* to reckon
2 *Cor.* 8:6 had *b.* so would finish
10 for you who have *b.* before
*Gal.* 3:3 having *b.* in the Spirit
*Phil.* 1:6 hath *b.* a good work
1 *Tim.* 5:11 *b.* to wax wanton

**BEHALF.**

*Ex.* 27:21 a statute on *b.* of Is.
2 *Sam.* 3:12 Abner sent on his *b.*
2 *Chr.* 16:9 sh. hims. strong in *b.*
*Job* 36:2 yet to speak on God's *b.*
*Dan.* 11:18 prince for his own *b.*
*Rom.* 16:19 I am glad on your *b.*
1 *Cor.* 1:4 I thank God on your *b.*
2 *Cor.* 1:11 th. be given on our *b.*
5:12 to glory on our *b.*
*Phil.* 1:29 given in *b.* of Christ
1 *Pet.* 4:16 glorify God on this *b.*

**BEHAVE.**

*Deut.* 32:27 lest adversaries *b.*
1 *Chr.* 19:13 let us *b.* valiantly
*Ps.* 101:2 I will *b.* wisely
*Is.* 3:5 child shall *b.* proudly
1 *Cor.* 13:5 not *b.* unseemly
1 *Tim.* 3:15 how thou oughtest
to *b.* in the house of God

**BEHAVED.**

1 *Sam.* 18:5 D. *b.* wisely, 14, 15, 30
*Ps.* 35:14 I *b.* as he had been f.
131:2 have *b.* as child weaned
*Mic.* 3:4 as they have *b.* ill
1 *Thes.* 2:10 unblamably we *b.*
2 *Thes.* 3:7 *b.* not disorderly

**BEHAVETH.**

1 *Cor.* 7:36 think he *b.* uncomely

**BEHAVIOR.**

1 *Sam.* 21:13 D. changed his *b.*
1 *Tim.* 3:2 a bishop of good *b.*
*Tit.* 2:3 women in *b.* as becom.

**BEHEADED.**

2 *Sam.* 4:7 Ish. and *b.* him
*Mat.* 14:10 *b.* John, *Mark.* 6:16,
27; *Luke* 9:9
*Rev.* 20:4 I saw the souls of *b.*

**BEHELD.**

*Num.* 21:9 *b.* serpent of brass
23:21 hath not *b.* iniquity in J.
1 *Chr.* 21:15 destroying, the L. *b.*
*Job* 31:26 if I *b.* the sun when
*Ps.* 119:158 I *b.* transgressors
142:4 I *b.* but there was no man
*Prov.* 7:7 *b.* among the simple
*Ec.* 8:17 I *b.* all the work of God
*Is.* 41:28 I *b.* and there was no
man, *Jer.* 4:25
*Jer.* 4:23 I *b.* the earth
*Mark* 15:47 *b.* where he was laid,
*Luke* 23:55
*Luke* 10:18 I *b.* Satan as light.
19:41 he *b.* the city and wept
*John* 1:14 we *b.* his glory
*Acts* 1:9 they *b.* J. was taken up
17:23 and *b.* your devotions
*Rev.* 5:6 I *b.* and lo, a lamb
11:12 their enemies *b.* them

**BEHEMOTH.**

*Job* 40:15 behold now *b.*

**BEHIND.**

*Is.* 38:17 all my sins *b.* thy back
1 *Cor.* 1:7 ye come *b.* in no gift
2 *Cor.* 11:5 whit *b.* chiefest, 12:11
*Phil.* 3:13 forgetting things *b.*
*Col.* 1:24 fill up what is *b.*

*See* BEFORE.

**BEHOLD.**

*Gen.* 28:15 *b.* I am with thee
*Job* 1:12 *b.* all he hath
28:28 *b.* the fear of the Lord
40:4 *b.* I am vile what shall I
*Ps.* 139:8 bed in hell, *b.* thou
*Is.* 8.18 *b.* I and chil. *Heb.* 2:13
12:2 *b.* God is my salvation
41:27 say to Zion, *b.* *b.* them
65:1 I said, *b.* me, to a nation
*Lam.* 1:12 *b.* and see if any sor.
*Zec.* 9:9 *b.* thy King cometh,
*Mat.* 21:5; *John* 12:15
*Mark* 16:6 *b.* place where they
*Luke* 24:39 *b.* my hands and feet
49 *b.* I send prom. of my Fath.
*John* 1:29 *b.* the Lamb of God
19:5 Pilate saith, *b.* the man
*Acts* 9:11 Saul, for *b.* he prayeth
1 *John* 3:1 *b.* what manner of love
*Rev.* 3:20 *b.* I stand at the door
16:15 *b.* I come as a thief
22:7 *b.* I come quickly, 12

**BEHOLD it is.**

*Is.* 52:6 I speak, *b.* *it is* I

BEL

*Ezek.* 7:10 *b.* the day, *b.* *it is* come
39:8 *b.* *it is* come, and it is

**Now BEHOLD, *or* BEHOLD now.**

*Job* 16:19 *n. b.* my witness is in
*Jer.* 40:4 *now b.* I loose thee
*Mat.* 26:65 *b. n.* ye heard
*Acts* 13:11 *n. b.* hand of Lord
20:22 *now b.* I go bound
2 *Cor.* 6:2 *b. n.* is the accepted t.

**BEHOLD it was, BEHOLD there was.**

*See* WAS.

**BEHOLD, Verb.**

*Num.* 12:8 simil. of L. shall he *b.*
23:9 from the hills I *b.* him
24:17 shall *b.* him, but not nigh
*Deut.* 3:27 *b.* it with thine eyes
*Job* 19:27 shall *b.* and not anoth.
20:9 his place any more *b.* him
23:9 work, but I cannot *b.* him
34:29 his face, who can *b.*?
36:24 magnify his work men *b.*
*Ps.* 11:4 his eyes *b.* his eyelids
7 doth *b.* the upright
17:2 let thine eyes *b.* things
15 I will *b.* thy face in right.
27:4 to *b.* the beauty of the L.
37:37 perfect, *b.* the upright
46:8 *b.* the works of the Lord
59:4 awake to help me, and *b.*
66:7 his eyes *b.* the nations
80:14 look from heaven, *b.*
91:8 eyes shalt thou *b.* and see
102:19 from heaven did L. *b.*
113:6 he humbleth hims. to *b.*
119:18 mine eyes, that I may *b.*
*Prov.* 23:33 *b.* strange women
*Ec.* 11:7 pleasant it is to *b.*
*Is.* 26:10 will not *b.* the majesty
38:11 I shall *b.* man no more
41:23 do good or evil that we *b.*
63:15 *b.* from habita. of thy holi.
*Jer.* 20:4 thine eyes shall *b.*
29:32 nor *b.* the good I will do
32:4 his eyes shall *b.* 34:3
42:2 as thine eyes do *b.* us
*Lam.* 1:18 and *b.* my sorrow
3:50 till Lord *b.* from heaven
5:1 consider and *b.* our reproach
*Ezek.* 8:9 *b.* wicked abomina.
28:17 that they may *b.*
18 in sight of all that *b.*
40:4 Son of man, *b.* 44:5
*Dan.* 9:18 and *b.* our desolations
*Mic.* 7:9 I shall *b.* his righteous.
mine eyes shall *b.* her
*Hab.* 1:3 why cause me to *b.*
13 purer eyes than to *b.* evil
*Mat.* 18:10 their angels *b.* face
*Luke* 14:29 all that *b.* it mock
21:6 as for these ye *b.* the days
*John* 17:24 they may *b.* my glory
*Acts* 7:31 he drew near to *b.* it
32 Moses durst not *b.*
2 *Cor.* 3:7 Is. could not *b.* face
1 *Pet.* 2:12 works they shall *b.*
3:2 *b.* your chaste conversation
*Rev.* 17:8 when they *b.* the beast

**BEHOLDEST.**

*Ps.* 10:14 thou *b.* all mischief
*Mat.* 7:3 w. *b.* mote? *Luke* 6:41
*Luke* 6:42 *b.* not the beam

**BEHOLDETH.**

*Job* 24:18 he *b.* not the way
*Ps.* 33:13 Lord *b.* all the sons
*Jam.* 1:24 *b.* himself and goeth

**BEHOLDING.**

*Ps.* 119:37 mine eyes from *b.*
*Prov.* 15:3 *b.* the evil and good
*Ec.* 5:11 saving the *b.* of them
*Mat.* 27:55 women *b.* *Luke* 23:49
*Mark* 10:21 Jesus *b.* him, loved
*Luke* 23:35 people stood *b.*
48 *b.* things done, smote breasts
*Acts* 4:14 and *b.* man healed
23:1 and Paul *b.* the council
2 *Cor.* 3:18 *b.* as in a glass the g.
*Col.* 2:5 joying, and *b.* your order
*Jam.* 1:23 *b.* his natural face

**BEHOVED.**

*Luke* 24:46 thus it *b.* Christ
*Heb.* 2:17 *b.* him to be made

**BEING.**

*Ps.* 104:33 I have *b.* 146:2
*Acts* 17:28 move, and have our *b.*

BEKAH. *Ex.* 38:26
BEL. *Is.* 46:1; *Jer.* 50:2; 51:44

**BELCH.**

*Ps.* 59:7 behold they *b.* out

**BELIAL.**

*Deut.* 13:13 children of B.

BEL

*Jud.* 19:22 certain sons of B.
20:13 the children of B.
1 *Sam.* 1:16 a daughter of B.
2:12 sons of Eli were sons of B.
10:27 children of B. said, how
25:17 is such a son of B. 25
30:22 then answ. the men of B.
2 *Sam.* 16:7 come out, man of B.
20:1 a man of B.
23:6 sons of B. shall be as th.
1 *K.* 21:10 two sons of B. 13
2 *Chr.* 13:7 Jerob. children of B.
2 *Cor.* 6:15 hath Christ with B.?

**BELIED.**

*Jer.* 5:12 they have *b.* the L.

**BELIEF.**

2 *Thes.* 2:13 of Spirit and *b.*

**BELIEVE.**

*Ex.* 4:5 may *b.* L. hath appeared
19:9 may *b.* thee for ever
*Num.* 14:11 ere they *b.* me?
2 *Chr.* 20:20 *b.* in the L. his p.
*Is.* 43:10 may know and *b.* me.
*Mat.* 9:28 *b.* I am able to do this?
18:6 ones which *b.* *Mark* 9:42
21:32 that ye might *b.* him
27:42 and we will *b.* him
*Mark* 1:15 repent and *b.* gospel.
5:36 be not af. only *b.* *Lu.* 8:50
9:23 if thou canst *b.* all things
24 L. I *b.* help unb. *John* 9:38
11:23 *b.* things he saith
24 *b.* ye receive them, and ye
15:32 descend, that we may *b.*
16:17 signs fol. them which *b.*
*Luke* 8:12 the word lest they *b.*
13 which for a while *b.*
24:25 and slow of heart to *b.*
*John* 1:7 all thro' him might *b.*
12 them that *b.* on his name
3:12 shall ye *b.* if I tell you
4:21 woman *b.* me
42 we *b.* not bec. of thy saying
5:44 can ye *b.* which receive
47 how shall ye *b.* my words?
6:29 that ye *b.* on him he sent
7:5 did his brethren *b.* in him
39 Spirit, which they that *b.*
9:35 dost thou *b.* on S. of God?
36 who is he that I might *b.*
10:38 *b.* the w. that ye may *b.*
11:15 to the intent ye may *b.*
27 I *b.* thou art the Christ
40 said I not, if wouldest *b.*
42 may *b.* thou hast sent me
48 let him alone all will *b.*
12:36 ye have light, *b.* in the l.
13:19 ye may *b.* I am he
14:1 ye *b.* in God, *b.* also in me
11 or *b.* for the work's sake
29 come to pass, ye might *b.*
16:30 we *b.* thou camest from G.
31 J. answered, Do ye now *b.*?
17:20 for them which shall *b.*
21 world may *b.* thou sent me
19:35 that ye might *b.*
20:31 written that ye might *b.*
*Acts* 8:37 I *b.* J. C. is the S. of G.
13:39 by him all that *b.*
41 you shall in no wise *b.*
15:7 Gentiles by me should *b.*
11 *b.* thro' grace we sh. be say.
16:31 *b.* on Jes. shalt be saved
19:4 *b.* on him that should come
21:20 seest how many Jews *b.*
25 touching Gentiles which *b.*
27:25 I *b.* God that it shall be
*Rom.* 3:22 on all that *b.*
4:11 of all that *b.*
24 if we *b.* on him
6:8 we *b.* we shall also live
10:9 shalt *b.* that G. raised him
14 how shall they *b.* in him
1 *Cor.* 1:21 to save that *b.*
14:22 tongues a sign, not to th.
that *b.* but prophesying
2 *Cor.* 4:13 we *b.* therefore speak
*Gal.* 3:22 promise to them that *b.*
*Eph.* 1:19 to us who *b.*
*Phil.* 1:29 given not only to *b.*
1 *Thes.* 1:7 ensamples to all th. *b.*
2:10 behaved am. you that *b.*
13 worketh in you that *b.*
4:14 if we *b.* Jesus died
2 *Thes.* 1:10 admi. in all that *b.*
2:11 that they should *b.* a lie
1 *Tim.* 1:16 pat. to them that *b.*
4:3 thanksg. of them that *b.*
10 Saviour, spec. of th. that *b.*
*Heb.* 10:39 *b.* to saving of soul
11:6 to God must *b.* that he is
*Jam.* 2:19 devils also *b.*
*Pet.* 1:21 by him do *b.* in God
2:7 to you wh. *b.* he is precious
*John* 3:23 com. that we *b.*
5:13 to you that *b.* ye may *b.*

BEL

**BELIEVE not, *or* not BELIEVE.**

*Ex.* 4:1 they will *not b.* me
*Deut.* 1:32 ye did *not b.* the Lord
2 *K.* 17:14 fathers did *not b.* in L.
*Job* 9:16 I *not b.* he had heark.
*Prov.* 26:25 fair, *b.* him *not*
*Is.* 7:9 will *not b.* not be esta.
*Jer.* 12:6 *b.* *not* tho' they speak
*Hab.* 1:5 ye will not *b.*
*Mat.* 21:25 *not b.* him *Mark* 11:31
24:23 h. is C. *b. n.* 26; *Mark* 13:21
*Luke* 22:67 you will *not b.*
*John* 3:12 earthly th. and ye *b. n.*
4:48 ex. ye see signs will *not b.*
5:38 he hath sent, him ye *b. n.*
47 how shall ye *b.* my words?
6:36 ye have seen me and *b.* *not*
64 some of you which *b.* *not*
8:24 if ye *b. n.* I am he, die
45 tell the truth, ye *b.* me *not*
46 say the truth, why *n. b.* me
10:26 ye *b. n.* bec. not of my s.
37 do not works of F. *b.* me *n.*
38 ye *b.* *not* me, be. the works
12:30 could *not b.* because Isa.
47 hear words, and *b.* *not*
16:9 bec. they *b.* *not* on me
20:25 into his side, I will *n. b.*
*Rom.* 3:3 if some did *not b.*
15:31 from them that do *not b.*
1 *Cor.* 10:27 that *b.* *not* bid to a f.
14:22 sign to them that *b.* *not*
2 *Cor.* 4:4 blinded th. *b.* *not*
2 *Tim.* 2:13 if we *b.* *not*, he abid.
1 *John* 4:1 *b.* *not* every spirit

**BELIEVED.**

*Gen.* 15:6 he *b.* counted it, *Rom.* 4:3; *Gal.* 3:6; *Jam.* 2:23
*Ex.* 4:31 A. spake, people *b.*
14:31 they *b.* the L. and Moses
*Ps.* 27:13 fainted, unless I *b.*
106:12 then *b.* they his words
116:10 I *b.* therefore have I spoken, 2 *Cor.* 4:13
119:66 I have *b.* thy command.
*Is.* 53:1 who hath *b.* our report? *John* 12:38; *Rom.* 10:16
*Dan.* 6:23 bec. he *b.* in G.
*Jon.* 3:5 peo. of Nineveh *b.* G.
*Mat.* 8:13 *b.* so be it done to thee
21:32 publicans and harlots *b.*
*Mark* 16:13 neither *b.* they
*Luke* 1:1 things most surely *b.*
45 blessed is she that *b.* for
*John* 2:11 his disciples *b.* on him
22 they *b.* the scripture
4:50 the man *b.* word J. spoke
53 the father himself *b.*
5:46 had ye *b.* Moses
7:48 have Pharisees *b.* on him?
8:31 said Jesus to Jews that *b.*
11:45 seen things Jesus did, *b.*
12:11 many of the Jews *b.* on J.
16:27 loveth you, bec. you *b.*
17:8 have *b.* thou didst send me
20:8 other disciple, saw and *b.*
29 have not seen, and yet *b.*
*Acts* 2:44 all that *b.* were togeth.
4:4 many wh. h. the word *b.*
32 that *b.* were of one heart
8:12 *b.* Phil. preaching things
13 then Simon himself *b.*
10:45 who *b.* were astonished
11:17 like gift as to us who *b.*
21 a great number *b.* turned
13:12 then deputy *b.*
48 ordained to eternal life *b.*
14:1 both Jews and Greeks *b.*
23 to Lord on whom they *b.*
17:4 *b.* and consorted with Paul
34 certain clave to him and *b.*
18:8 Crispus ch. ruler of syn. *b.*
27 had *b.* through grace
19:2 rec. ye H. G. since ye *b.*?
22:19 I beat them that *b.*
27:11 centur. *b.* master of ship
28:24 some *b.* and some *b.* not
*Rom.* 4:18 against hope *b.* in h.
13:11 nearer than when we *b.*
1 *Cor.* 3:5 minis. by whom ye *b.*
15:2 unless ye have *b.* in vain
11 so we preach, and so ye *b.*
*Gal.* 2:16 we have *b.* in Jesus C.
*Eph.* 1:13 after ye *b.* ye were
2 *Thes.* 1:10 our testim. was *b.*
1 *Tim.* 3:16 *b.* on in the world
2 *Tim.* 1:12 whom I have *b.*
*Tit.* 3:8 which have *b.* in God
*Heb.* 4:3 we which *b.* do enter
1 *John* 4:16 *b.* the love of God.

**Many BELIEVED.**

*John* 2:23 at the pass. *many b.*
4:39 *many* of the Samaritans *b.*
11:45 *m.* Jews wh. came to M. *b.*
12:42 chief rulers also *many b.*
*Acts* 18:8 *m.* Corinth. hearing *b.*

*Acts* 19:18 *m. b.* confess. their d.

**BELIEVED not,** *or* **not BELIEVED.**

*Gen.* 45:26 h. fainted, he *b. not*
*Num.* 20:12 ye *b.* me *not*
*Deut.* 9:23 and *b.* him *not*
*Job* 29:24 they *b.* it *not*
*Ps.* 78:22 they *b. not* in God
32 *b. not* for his wond. works
106:24 despised land, *b. n.* his w.
*Jer.* 40:14 But G. *b.* them *not*
*Lam.* 4:12 world would *n.* have *b.*
*Mat.* 21:32 J. came, ye *b.* him *not*
*Mark* 16:11 he was alive, *b. not*
14 upbr. because they *b. not*
*Luke* 20:5 say, Why *b.* ye *not?*
24:41 while they *b. not* for joy
*John* 3:18 because he hath *not b.*
6:64 Jesus knew who *b. not*
10:25 I told you, and ye *b. not*
12:37 miracles, yet they *b. not*
*Acts* 9:26 *b. not* he was a disc.
17:5 Jews wh. *b. not*
19:9 were hardened, *b. not*
*Rom.* 10:14 they have *not b.*
11:30 times past have *not b.* G.
31 these also now *not b.*
2 *Thes.* 2:12 damned who *b. not*
*Heb.* 3:18 his rest that *b. not*
11:31 R. per. not with them *b. n.*
*Jude* 5 destroyed them that *b. n.*

**BELIEVERS.**

*Acts* 5:14 *b.* were the more added
1 *Tim.* 4:12 an example of the *b.*

**BELIEVEST.**

*Luke* 1:20 dumb, bec. thou *b.* not
*John* 1:50 under the fig tree, *b.*
11:26 never die, *b.* thou this?
14:10 *b.* thou not I am in the F.
*Acts* 8:37 *b.* with all thy heart
26:27 *b.* thou the prophets?
*Jam.* 2:19 thou *b.* there is one God

**BELIEVETH.**

*Job* 15:22 *b.* not he shall return
*Prov.* 14:15 simple *b.* every word
*Is.* 28:16 that *b.* not make haste
*Mark* 9:23 possible to him that *b.*
16:16 he that *b.* shall be saved,
he th. *b.* not shall be damn.
*John* 3:15 *b.* in him, 16
18 *b.* not is condemned already
36 *b.* hath everlasting life, 6:47
5:24 *b.* on him that sent me
6:35 *b.* on me shall never thirst
40 Son, and *b.* on him, hath l.
7:38 *b.* on me, out of his belly
11:25 *b.* though dead, yet shall
26 *b.* in me shall never die
12:44 *b.* not on me, but on him
46 whoso *b.* not abide in dark.
14:12 *b.* on me the works
*Acts* 10:43 *b.* receive remission
*Rom.* 1:16 of G. to ev. that *b.*
3:26 justifier of him that *b.* in J.
4:5 that worketh not, but *b.* on
9:33 whoso *b.* not be asha. 10:11
10:4 end of law to ev. one th. *b.*
10 the heart man *b.* to right.
14:2 one *b.* he may eat
1 *Cor.* 7:12 a wife that *b.* not
13:7 love *b.* all things
14:24 come in one that *b.* not
2 *Cor.* 6:15 hath he that *b.*
1 *Tim.* 5:16 if any that *b.*
1 *Pet.* 2:6 *b.* shall not be conf.
1 *John* 5:1 whoso *b.* J. is the C.
5 overcometh, but he that *b.*
10 *b.* on the Son; he that *b.* n.
G. bec. he *b.* not the record

**BELIEVING.**

*Mat.* 21:22 ask *b.* ye shall receive
*John* 20:27 not faithless, but *b.*
31 that *b.* ye might have life
*Acts* 16:34 *b.* in God
24:14 *b.* all things written
*Rom.* 15:13 joy and peace in *b.*
1 *Tim.* 6:2 that have *b.* masters
1 *Pet.* 1:8 yet *b.* ye rejoice

**BELL, S.**

*Ex.* 28:34 golden *b.* 39:26
*Zec.* 14:20 upon the *b.* of horses

BELLOW. *See* BULLS.

**BELLOWS.**

*Jer.* 6:29 the *b.* are burnt

**BELLY.**

*Gen.* 3:14 on thy *b.* shalt thou go
*Lev.* 11:42 goeth on the *b.*
*Num.* 5:21 and thy *b.* to swell
25:8 man and wom. through *b.*
*Jud.* 3:21 dag. thrust it in his *b.*
1 *K.* 7:20 pomeg. over against *b.*
*Job* 3:11 when I came out of *b.*
15:2 fill his *b.* with east wind
35 their *b.* prepareth deceit
20:15 G. shall cast out of his *b.*





*Job* 20:20 not feel quietness in *b.*
23 when about to fill his *b.*
32:19 my *b.* is as wine which
*Ps.* 17:14 whose *b.* fillest
22:10 from my mother's *b.*
44:25 our *b.* cleaveth to earth
*Prov.* 13:25 *b.* of wicked
18:8 innermost parts of *b.* 26:22
20 a man's *b.* shall be satisfied
20:27 inward parts of *b.*
30 stripes inward parts of *b.*
*Cant.* 5:14 his *b.* is as br. ivory
7:2 thy *b.* is like wheat
*Is.* 46:3 borne by me from the *b.*
*Jer.* 1:5 formed thee in *b.* I k.
51:34 his *b.* with my delicates
*Ezek.* 3:3 cause thy *b.* to eat
*Dan.* 2:32 image's *b.* of brass
*Jon.* 1:17 in *b.* of fish, *Mat.* 12:40
2:2 out of the *b.* of hell cried I
*Hab.* 3:16 my *b.* trembled
*Mat.* 15:17 into the *b.* and is cast out, *Mark* 7:19
*Luke* 15:16 his *b.* with the husks
*John* 7:38 out of his *b.* flow riv.
*Rom.* 16:18 serve their own *b.*
1 *Cor.* 6:13 meats for the *b.*
*Phil.* 3:19 whose God is their *b.*
*Rev.* 10:9 shall make thy *b.* bit.
10 eaten it, my *b.* was bitter.

**BELLIES.**

*Tit.* 1:12 the Cretians are slow *b.*

**BELONG.**

*Lev.* 27:24 to whom it did *b.*
*Deut.* 29:29 secret things *b.* to G.
*Ps.* 47:9 shields of earth *b.* to G.
68:20 to our God *b.* the issues
*Prov.* 24:2 these *b.* to the wise
*Dan.* 9:9 to the Lord *b.* mercies
*Mark* 9:41 bec. ye *b.* to Christ
*Luke* 19:42 which *b.* to thy p.
1 *Cor.* 7:32 things *b.* to Lord

**BELONGED, EST.**

1 *Sam.* 30:13 to whom *b.* thou?
*Luke* 23:7 *b.* to Herod's jurisd.

**BELONGETH.**

*Deut.* 32:35 to me *b.* vengeance,
*Ps.* 94:1; *Heb.* 10:30
*Ps.* 3:8 salvation *b.* unto the L.
62:11 power *b.* unto God
12 unto thee, O Lord, *b.* mercy
*Dan.* 9:7 righteousness *b.* to thee
8 to us *b.* confusion of face
*Heb.* 5:14 strong meat *b.*

**BELONGING.**

*Prov.* 26:17 strife *b.* not to him

**BELOVED.**

*Deut.* 21:15 two wives, the one *b.*
33:12 *b.* of Lord dwell in safety
*Neh.* 13:26 Solomon, *b.* of his G.
*Ps.* 60:5 thy *b.* may be d. 108:6
127:2 so he giveth his *b.* sleep
*Prov.* 4:3 only *b.* in sight of m.
*Cant.* 5:1 drink abundantly, O *b.*
9 thy *b.* more than another *b.?*
61: whither is thy *b.* gone?
8:5 cometh leaning on her *b.?*
*Dan.* 9:23 greatly *b.* 10:11, 19
*Hos.* 31 a woman *b.* of her. fr.
9:16 I will slay the *b.* fruit
*Acts* 15:25 with *b.* B. and Paul
*Rom.* 1:7 all in Rome *b.* of God
9:25 call her *b.* wh. was not *b.*
11:28 are *b.* for Father's sake
16:12 *b.* Persis who labored
*Eph.* 1:6 accepted in the *b.*
6:21 T. a *b.* brother, *Col.* 4:7
*Col.* 3:12 elect of G. holy and *b.*
4:9 Onesimus, a *b.* brother
14 Luke the *b.* physician
1 *Thes.* 1:4 kn. *b.* your election
1 *Tim.* 6:2 serv. bec. they are *b.*
*Phile.* 16 a servant a brother *b.*
*Heb.* 6:9 *b.* we are persuaded
2 *Pet.* 3:8 *b.* be not ignorant
15 even as our *b.* brother Paul
1 *John* 3:2 *b.* now we are the sons
21 *b.* if our heart condemn
4:1 *b.* believe not every spirit
7 *b.* let us love one another
11 *b.* if God so loved us, we
3 *John* 11 *b.* follow not evil,
*Jude* 20 but ye *b.* building up
*Rev.* 20:9 they compassed *b.* city

*Dearly* BELOVED. *See* DEARLY.

**My BELOVED.**

*Cant.* 1:14 *my b.* is to me a clus.
16 art fair, *my b.* yea, pleasant
2:3 the apple-tree, so is *my b.*
9 *my b.* is like a roe or a hart
16 *my b.* is mine, 6:3
17 *my b.* and be like a roe
4:16 let *my b.* come into his g.
5:2 voice of *my b.* 2:8
5 to open to *my b.* 6 I opened



*Cant.* 5:10 *my b.* is, 16 is *my b.*
6:2 *my b.* is gone
3 I am *my b. my b.* mine, 7:10
7:13 laid up for thee, O *my b.*
*Is.* 5:1 song of *my b.* touching
*Jer.* 11:15 *my b.* to do in my h.
*Mat.* 3:17 this is *my b.* Son, 17:5; *Mark* 1:11; 9:7; *Luke* 3:22; 9:35; 2 *Pet.* 1:17
12:18 *my b.* in whom my soul
*Luke* 20:13 will send *my b.* Son
*Rom.* 16:8 greet Amplias *my b.*
1 *Cor.* 4:14 as *my b.* sons I warn
17 Tim. *my b.* son, 2 *Tim.* 1:2
*Jam.* 1:16 do not err, *my b.* breth.

BELSHAZZAR. *Dan.* 5:1, 2, 9, 22, 29, 30; 7:1; 8:1

BELTESHAZZAR. *Dan.* 1:7; 2:26; 4:8, 18, 19; 5:12; 10:1

**BEMOAN, ED, ING.**

*Job* 42:11 *b.* Job, and comfort.
*Jer.* 15:5 who shall *b.* thee, O J.
16:5 neither lament, nor *b.*
22:10 w. ye not for dead, nor *b.*
31:18 heard Eph. *b.* himself
48:17 all ye about him *b.* him
*Nah.* 3:7 N. who will *b.* her?

BENAIAH. 2 *Sam.* 23:22; 1 *Chr.* 11:24; *Ezek.* 11:1

BEN-AMMI. *Gen.* 19:38

**BENCHES.**

*Ezek.* 27:6 made thy *b.* of ivory

**BEND.**

*Ps.* 11:2 wicked *b.* their bow
64:3 *b.* their bows to shoot
*Jer.* 9:3 they *b.* their tongue
46:9 Lydians, that *b.* the bow
50:14 *b.* bow shoot at her, 29
51:3 bendeth, let the archer *b.*
*Ezek.* 17:7 vine did *b.* her roots

**BENDETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 58:7 when he *b.* his bow
*Is.* 60:14 that afflicted thee shall come *b.* to thee
*Jer.* 51:3 against him that *b.*

**BENEATH.**

*Ex.* 20:4 the earth *b.* *Deut.* 5:8
*Deut.* 4:39 earth *b.* there is none
28:13 above only, and not be *b.*
*Is.* 51:6 look on the earth *b.*
*John* 8:23 ye are from *b.* I above

**BENEFACTORS.**

*Luke* 22:25 exer. auth. are call. *b.*

**BENEFIT, Verb.**

*Jer.* 18:10 wherewith I *b.* them

**BENEFIT, S.**

2 *Chr.* 32:25 Hezekiah rendered not according to *b.*
*Ps.* 68:19 loadeth us with *b.*
103:2 forget not all his *b.*
116:12 render for all his *b.?*
2 *Cor.* 1:15 have a second *b.*
1 *Tim.* 6:2 partakers of the *b.*
*Phile.* 14 *b.* not be of necessity

**BENEVOLENCE.**

1 *Cor.* 7:3 render to the w. due *b.*

BEN-HADAD. 1 *K.* 15:18; 20:2; 2 *K.* 6:24; 8:7; 13:3; *Jer.* 49:27

**BENJAMIN.**

*Gen.* 35:18 his f. called him B.
42:36 J. and will ye take B.
46:21 the sons of B. *Num.* 26:38; 1 *Chr.* 7:6; 8:1, 40; 9:7; *Neh.* 11:7
49:27 B. shall ravin as a wolf
*Deut.* 33:12 of B. Moses said, The beloved of the Lord
*Jud.* 20:20 went to battle aq't B.
*Ps.* 68:27 B. with their ruler
80:2 before B. and Manasseh

*See* CHILDREN.

**BENJAMIN** *with* **Judah.**

*Jud.* 10:9 to fight J. and B.
1 *K.* 12:23 speak to the house of J. and B. 2 *Chr.* 11:3
1 *Chr.* 12:16 came of B. and J.
2 *Chr.* 15:2 Asa all J. and B.
31:1 the altars out of J. and B.
*Ezr.* 1:5 fathers of J. and B.

**Land of BENJAMIN.**

*Jud.* 21:21 go into *l. of* B.
1 *Sam.* 9:16 out of the *l. of* B.
2 *Chr.* 15:8 idols out of *l. of* B.
*Jer.* 17:26 come from *l. of* B.

**Tribe of BENJAMIN.**

*Num.* 1:37 of the *t. of* B.
*Jos.* 18:11 lot of *t. of* B. 21
*Jud.* 20:12 men thro' all *t. of* B.
1 *Sam.* 10:20 came near, *t. of* B.
*Rom.* 11:1 of *t. of* B. *Phil.* 3:5
*Rev.* 7:8 *t. of* B. sealed, 12,000



**BENJAMITES.**

*Jud.* 19:16 men of pl. were B.
20:35 destroyed of the B.
1 *Sam.* 22:7 Hear now, ye B.

BENONI. *Gen.* 35:18

**BENT.**

*Ps.* 7:12 *b.* his *b.* *Lam.* 2:4; 3:12
37:14 *b.* their bow to cast down
*Is.* 5:28 and all their bows *b.*
21:15 for they fled from *b.* bow
*Hos.* 11:7 my people are *b.*
*Zec.* 9:13 when I have *b.* Judah

BEOR. *Gen.* 36:32; *Num.* 22:5; 24:3; 31:8; *Deut.* 23:4; *Jos.* 13:22; 24:9; 1 *Chr.* 1:43; *Mic.* 6:5

BERACHAH. 1 *Chr.* 12:3; 2 *Chr.* 20:26

BEREA. *Acts* 17:10, 13; 20:4

**BEREAVE.**

*Ec.* 4:8 and *b.* my soul of good
*Jer.* 15:7 I will *b.* them, 18:21
*Ezek.* 5:17 send evil beasts, and they shall *b.* thee
36:12 no more *b.* them, 14
*Hos.* 9:12 yet will I *b.* them

**BEREAVED.**

*Gen.* 42:36 ye have *b.* of my ch.
43:14 *b.* of my children, I am *b.*
*Ezek.* 36:13 thou land hast *b.*
*Hos.* 13:8 meet them as a bear *b.*

**BEREAVETH.**

*Lam.* 1:20 abroad the sword *b.*

BERITH. *Jud.* 9:46

BERNICE. *Acts* 25:13, 23; 26:30

**BERRIES.**

*Is.* 17:6 two or three *b.*
*Jam.* 3:12 fig-tree bear olive *b.*

**BERYL.**

*Dan.* 10:6 his body like the *b.*
*Rev.* 21:20 foundation was *b.*

**BESEECH.**

*Ex.* 33:18 I *b.* show me
*Num.* 12:13 her now, I *b.* thee
*Ps.* 80:14 return, we *b.* O God
116:4 O L. I *b.* thee, deliver
118:25 save, I *b.* thee
119:108 accept, I *b.* thee
*Jer.* 38:20 obey, I *b.* thee
*Amos* 7:2 forgive I *b.* thee
*Jon.* 1:14 we *b.* thee O Lord
4:3 take, I *b.* thee, my life
*Mal.* 1:9 *b.* God, he be gracious
*Luke* 8:28 J. I *b.* thee tor. me not
9:38 I *b.* thee look on my s.
*Acts* 26:3 I *b.* thee to hear me
*Rom.* 12:1 I *b.* you by mercies
1 *Cor.* 4:16 I *b.* be ye followers
2 *Cor.* 2:8 I *b.* you confirm
5:20 as tho' God did *b.* you
6:1 we *b.* you rec. not the grace
10:1 I Paul *b.* you by the meek
*Gal.* 4:12 I *b.* you, be as I am
*Eph.* 4:1 pris. of L. *b.* you walk
*Phile.* 9 yet for love's sake I *b.*
10 I *b.* thee for my son Onesi.
*Heb.* 13:19 I *b.* you the rather
1 *Pet.* 2:11 I *b.* you as strangers
2 *John* 5 now I *b.* thee, lady

*See* BRETHREN.

**BESEECHING.**

*Mat.* 8:5 centurion *b.* *Luke* 7:3
*Mark* 1:40 leper to him, *b.* him

**BESET.**

*Jud.* 19:22 sons of Bel. *b.* 20:5
*Ps.* 22:12 bulls of B. have *b.* me
139:5 *b.* me behind and before
*Hos.* 7:2 doings have *b.* them
*Heb.* 12:1 which doth so easily *b.*

**BESIDE, S.**

*Gen.* 19:12 hast thou here any *b.*
*Luke* 16:26 *b.* all this
24:21 *b.* all this
*Phile.* 19 thine own self *b.*

**BESIDE,** *with* **self.**

*Mark* 3:21 said he is *b.* himself
*Acts* 26:24 P. thou art *b.* thyself
2 *Cor.* 5:13 whether we be *b.*

**BESIEGE.**

*Deut.* 28:52 *b.* thee in thy gates
1 *K.* 8:37 enemies *b.* 2 *Chr.* 6:28
*Is.* 21:2 O Elam, *b.* O Media

**BESIEGED.**

2 *K.* 19:24 rivers of *b.* pl. *Is.* 37:25
*Ec.* 9:14 a great king and *b.* it
*Is.* 1:8 Zion is left as a *b.* city
*Ezek.* 6:12 *b.* shall die by famine

**BESOM.**

*Is.* 14:23 the *b.* of destruction

BESOR. 1 *Sam.* 30:9

BET

**BESOUGHT.**

*Gen.* 42:21 *b.* us, we would not
*Ex.* 32:11 Moses *b.* L. *Deut.* 3:23
2 *Sam.* 12:16 *b.* G. for the child
1 *K.* 13:6 man of God *b.* the L.
2 *K.* 13:4 Jehoahaz *b.* the Lord
2 *Chr.* 33:12 Manasseh in affl. *b.*
*Ezr.* 8:23 *b.* our God for this
*Jer.* 26:19 Hezekiah *b.* the Lord
*Mat.* 8:31 the devils *b.* him, *Mark* 5:10, 12; *Luke* 8:31, 32
34 *b.* him to depart, *Luke* 8:37
*Mark* 5:23 Jairus *b.* *Luke* 8:41
*John* 4:40 S. *b.* he would tarry
47 nobleman of Caper. *b.* him
19:38 *b.* he might take the body
*Acts* 13:42 *b.* that these words
16:15 Lydia *b.* us saying
39 magistrates *b.* them
21:12 we *b.* him not to go to J.
2 *Cor.* 12:8 for this I *b.* the Lord

**BEST.**

*Ps.* 39:5 man at his *b.* state
*Luke* 15:22 bring forth the *b.*
1 *Cor.* 12:31 covet the *b.* gifts

**BESTEAD.**

*Is.* 8:21 pass thro' it hardly *b.*

**BESTIR.**

2 *Sam.* 5:24 hearest the sound *b.*

**BESTOW.**

*Ex.* 32:29 may *b.* on you
*Deut.* 14:26 *b.* money for what
2 *Chr.* 24:7 they did *b.* on Baalim
*Ezr.* 7:20 *b.* it out of k.'s treas.
*Luke* 12:17 to *b.* my fruits
1 *Cor.* 12:23 on these we *b.* more
13:3 though I *b.* all my goods

**BESTOWED.**

*Is.* 63:7 ac. to all Lord *b.* on us
*John* 4:38 to reap whereon ye *b.*
*Rom.* 16:6 Mary, who *b.* much
1 *Cor.* 15:10 grace *b.* not in vain
2 *Cor.* 1:11 gift *b.* on us by many
8:1 grace *b.* on the churches
*Gal.* 4:11 lest I *b.* labor in vain
1 *John* 3:1 manner of love F. *b.*

BETHABARA. *John* 1:28

**BETHANY.**

*Mat.* 21:17 went into B. 26:6
*Mark* 11:12; 14:3; *Luke* 19:29
*Luke* 24:50 led out as far as B.
*John* 11:1 Lazarus of B. 12:1

**BETH-AVEN.**

*Jos.* 7:2 Ai, which is beside B.
1 *Sam.* 14:23 passed over to B.
*Hos.* 4:15 nor go ye up to B.
5:8 cry aloud at B. after thee
10:5 because of the calves of B.

BETH-CAR. 1 *Sam.* 7:11

BETH-DAGON. *Jos.* 19:27

BETH-DIBLATHAIM. *Jer.* 48:22

**BETH-EL.**

*Gen.* 28:19 c. the place B. 35:15
31:13 I am God of B.
35:1 up to B. 3; 6 came to B.
*Amos* 3:14 will visit altars of B.
4:4 come to B. and transgress
5:5 B. shall come to naught, 6
7:13 proph. not any more at B.

BETH-ELITE. 1 *K.* 16:34

BETHER. *Cant.* 2:17

BETHESDA. *John* 5:2

BETH-EZEL. *Mic.* 1:11

BETH-GAMUL. *Jer.* 48:23

BETH-HACCEREM. *Jer.* 6:1

**BETH-HORON.**

*Jos.* 10:11 going down to B.
21:22 gave Lev. B. 1 *Chr.* 6:68
1 *Sam.* 13:18 comp. turned to B.
1 *K.* 9:17 B. built B. 2 *Chr.* 8:5
1 *Chr.* 7:24 Sherah built B.

**BETHINK.**

1 *K.* 8:47 *b.* them. 2 *Chr.* 6:37

**BETH-LEHEM.**

2 *Sam.* 23:15 well of B. 1 *Ch.* 11:17
*Mat.* 2:1 Jesus born in B. 6, 16

**BETH-LEHEM EPHRATAH.**

*Mic.* 5:2 B. E. though thou be

BETH-LEHEM JUDAH. *Jud.* 17:7; 19:1, 18; *Ruth* 1:1

**BETH-LEHEMITE.**

1 *Sam.* 16:1 J. the B. 18; 17:58
2 *Sam.* 21:19 B. slew G. brother

**BETH-PEOR.**

*Deut.* 3:29 valley over ag'st B.
4:46 statutes over against B.
34:6 buried Moses over ag'st B.

BETHPHAGE. *Mat.* 21:1; *Mark* 11:1; *Luke* 19:29

**BETHSAIDA.**

*Mat.* 11:21 thee, B. 1 *Luke* 10:13

BET

*Mark* 6:45 disciples go to B. 8:22
*Luke* 9:10 a desert belong. to B.
*John* 1:44 Phil. was of B. 12:21

BETH-SHAN. 1 *Sam.* 31:10

BETH-SHEMESH. *Jud.* 1:33; 1 *Sam.* 6:9, 12, 19; 2 *K.* 14:11

BETHUEL. *Gen.* 22:22, 23; 24:24; 28:2

**BETIMES.**

*Gen.* 26:31 rose up *b.* and sware
2 *Chr.* 36:15 his messen. rising *b.*
*Job* 8:5 wouldest seek unto G. *b.*
24:5 as wild asses rising *b.*
*Prov.* 13:24 chasteneth him *b.*

**BETRAY.**

1 *Chr.* 12:17 come to *b.* me
*Mat.* 24:10 shall *b.* one another
26:16 sought opportunity to *b.* *Mark* 14:11; *Luke* 22:6
21 one of you shall *b.* me, *Mark* 14:18; *John* 13:21
46 he is at hand that doth *b.*
*Mark* 13:12 brother shall *b.* bro.
*John* 6:64 should *b.* him, 13:11
13:2 into heart of Judas to *b.*

**BETRAYED.**

*Mat.* 10:4 J. who *b.* him, *Mark* 3:19
17:22 S. of m. shall be *b.* 20:18; 26:2, 45; *Mark* 14:41
26:24 Son of man is *b.* *Mark* 14:21; *Luke* 22:22
48 he that *b.* *Mark* 14:44
27:4 I *b.* innocent blood
*Luke* 21:16 be *b.* both by parents
*John* 18:2 *b.* him knew the place
1 *Cor.* 11:23 same night he was *b.*

**BETRAYERS.**

*Acts* 7:52 of whom ye the *b.*

**BETRAYEST, ETH.**

*Mark* 14:42 he that *b.* me
*Luke* 22:21 hand that *b.* me
48 *b.* Son of man with a kiss?
*John* 21:20 is he that *b.* thee?

**BETROTH.**

*Deut.* 28:30 shalt *b.* a wife
*Hos.* 2:19 *b.* thee to me
20 *b.* to me in faithfulness

**BETROTHED.**

*Ex.* 22:16 entice a maid not *b.* *Deut.* 22:28
*Lev.* 19:20 lieth with a woman *b.*
*Deut.* 20:7 who hath *b.* a wife
22:23 find a virgin *b.* and lie
27 *b.* damsel cried, none to save

**BETTER.**

*Gen.* 29:19 *b.* I give her to thee
*Ex.* 14:12 *b.* serv. the Egyptians
*Num.* 14:3 *b.* to return to E.?
*Jud.* 8:2 gleanings *b.* than vint.
11:25 art thou *b.* than Balak
1 *Sam.* 1:8 am not I *b.* than ten s.
27:1 nothing *b.* than go
1 *K.* 1:47 made name of k. Sol. *b.*
2:32 two men *b.* than he
19:4 am not *b.* than my fathers
21:2 give thee a *b.* vineyard
2 *K.* 5:12 rivers of Damascus *b.*
2 *Chr.* 21:13 slain brethren *b.* than
*Ps.* 69:31 please *b.* than ox
*Ec.* 2:24 nothing *b.* than to eat
3:22 nothing *b.* than rejoice
4:3 *b.* is he than both they
9 two are *b.*
6:11 what is man *b.*?
7:10 former days were *b.*
10:11 and a babbler is no *b.*
*Is.* 56:5 a name *b.* than of sons
*Lam.* 4:9 that be slain are *b.*
*Ezek.* 36:11 settle you and do *b.*
*Dan.* 1:20 ten times *b.*
*Hos.* 2:7 then was it *b.* with me
*Amos* 6:2 be they *b.* than these
*Nah.* 3:8 *b.* than populous No?
*Mat.* 6:26 f. of the air, are ye not *b.* than they? *Luke* 12:24
12:12 a man *b.* than a sheep?
18:6 *b.* that a millstone, *Mark* 9:42; *Luke* 17:2
*Rom.* 3:9 are we *b.* than they?
1 *Cor.* 7:38 marriage, doth *b.*
8:8 neither if we eat are we *b.*
9:15 *b.* for me to die
11:17 come together not for *b.*
*Phil.* 2:3 esteem other *b.* than
*Heb.* 1:4 much *b.* than the angels
6:9 persuaded *b.* things of you
7:7 the less is blessed of the *b.*
19 bringing in of a *b.* hope did
22 a surety of a *b.* testament
8:6 Mediator of a *b.* covenant, established on *b.* promises
9:23 things with *b.* sacrifices
10:34 a *b.* and enduring sub.
11:16 desire a *b.* country

BEW

*Heb.* 11:35 obtain a *b.* resurrec.
40 some *b.* thing for us
12:24 *b.* things than that of A.
2 *Pet.* 2:21 *b.* not to have known

**BETTER is.**

*Prov.* 15:16 *b. is* little with f. of L.
17 *b. is* dinner of herbs
16:8 *b. is* a little with right.
16 *b. is* it to get wisdom
17:1 *b. is* a dry morsel
19:1 *b. is* poor 28:6
27:10 *b. is* a neighbor near
*Ec.* 4:6 *b. is* handful with quiet
13 *b. is* a poor wise child than
6:9 *b. is* the sight of the eyes
7:8 *b. is* the end than the beg.
*Cant.* 4:10 *b. is* thy love

**Is BETTER,** *or* **Is it BETTER.**

*Jud.* 9:2 whether *is b.* all reign
18:19 *is it b.* to be a priest
*Ruth* 4:15 thy daughter *is b.*
1 *Sam.* 15:22 to obey *is b.*
28 neighbor that *is b.*
2 *Sam.* 17:14 counsel of H. *is b.*
*Est.* 1:19 another that *is b.*
*Ps.* 37:16 righteous hath *is b.*
63:3 thy loving-kind. *is b.*
84:10 a day in thy courts *is b.*
119:72 *is b.* to me than gold
*Prov.* 3:14 wisdom *is b.*
8:11 wisdom *is b.* than rubies
19 my fruit *is b.* than gold
12:9 *is b.* than he that honoreth
16:32 that is slow to anger *is b.*
19:22 poor man *is b.* than a liar
27:5 rebuke *is b.* than secret l.
*Ec.* 6:3 an untimely birth *is b.*
7:1 a good name *is b.* than oint.
3 sorrow *is b.* than laughter, by sad. of coun. h. *is* made *b.*
8 the patient in spirit *is b.*
9:4 a liv. dog *is b.* than a d. lion
16 wisdom *is b.* than strength
18 wisd. *is b.* than w. of war
*Cant.* 1:2 love *is b.* than wine
*Luke* 5:39 he saith, the old *is b.*
*Phil.* 1:23 with C. wh. *is* far *b.*

**It is BETTER,** *or* **BETTER it is.**

*Ps.* 118:8 *it is b.* to trust in L. 9
*Prov.* 16:19 *b.* to be of humble
21:9 *b.* to dwell in a. 25:24
19 *it is b.* to dwell in the wild.
25:7 *b. it is* it be said, Come up
*Ec.* 5:5 *b. it is* thou sh. not vow
7:2 *it is b.* to go to house of m.
5 *b.* to hear reb. of wise men
*Jon.* 4:3 *it is b.* for me, 8
*Mat.* 18:8 *it is b.* to enter into life halt, 9; *Mark* 9:43, 45, 47
1 *Cor.* 7:9 *b.* to marry than to b.
1 *Pet.* 3:17 *b.* ye suffer for well-d.

**BETTERED.**

*Mark* 5:26 she was nothing *b.*

**BETWIXT.**

*Phil.* 1:23 I am in a strait *b.* two

BEULAH. *Is.* 62:4

**BEWAIL.**

*Lev.* 10:6 *b.* the burning L. kind.
*Deut.* 21:13 and *b.* her father
*Jud.* 11:37 *b.* my virginity, 38
*Is.* 16:9 will *b.* with the weep.
2 *Cor.* 12:21 *b.* many who have s.
*Rev.* 18:19 shall *b.* her

**BEWAILED, ETH.**

*Jer.* 4:31 daughter of Zion that *b.*
*Luke* 8:52 and all wept and *b.*
23:27 of women which also *b.*

**BEWARE.**

*Gen.* 24:6 *b.* bring not my son
*Ex.* 23:21 *b.* of him, obey his v.
*Deut.* 6:12 *b.* thou forget L. 8:11
15:9 *b.* there be not a thought
*Jud.* 13:4 *b.* drink no wine, 13
2 *Sam.* 18:12 *b.* none t. y. man
2 *K.* 6:9 *b.* thou pass not
*Job* 36:18 *b.* lest he take thee a.
*Prov.* 19:25 the simple will *b.*
*Is.* 36:18 *b.* lest H. persuade
*Mat.* 7:15 *b.* of false prophets
10:17 *b.* of men
16:6 *b.* of the leaven, 11; *Mark* 8:15; *Luke* 12:1
*Mark* 12:38 *b.* of s. *Luke* 20:46
*Luke* 12:15 *b.* of covetousness
*Acts* 13:40 *b.* lest that come
*Phil.* 3:2 *b.* of dogs, *b.* of evil w.
*Col.* 2:8 *b.* lest any man spoil
2 *Pet.* 3:17 *b.* lest being led

**BEWITCHED.**

*Acts* 8:9 Simon *b.* the people, 11
*Gal.* 3:1 who hath *b.* you?

**BEWRAY.**

*Is.* 16:3 *b.* not him that wand.

BIN

**BEWRAYETH.**

*Prov.* 27:16 oint. of right h. *b.*
29:24 cursing, and *b.* it not
*Mat.* 26:73 thy speech *b.* thee

**BEYOND.**

*Num.* 22:18 B. said, I cannot go *b.* the word of the L. 24:13
*Deut.* 30:13 nor is it *b.* the sea
2 *Sam.* 10:16 *b.* the river, 1 *K.* 14:15; 1 *Chr.* 19:16; *Ezr.* 4:17, 20; 6:6, 8; 7:21, 25; *Neh.* 2:7, 9; *Is.* 7:20; 18:1; *Zep.* 3:10
*Mark* 6:51 amazed *b.* meas. 7:37
2 *Cor.* 8:3 *b.* their power willing
10:14 stretch not *b.* our meas.
*Gal.* 1:13 *b.* measure I persecut.
1 *Thes.* 4:6 that no man go *b.*

BEYOND *Jordan.* *See* JORDAN.

BEZALEEL. *Ex.* 31:2; 36:1; 38:22

**BEZEK.**

*Jud.* 1:4 slew in B. 10,000 men, 5
1 *Sam.* 11:8 Is. in B. 300,000

BIBBER. *See* WINE.

BICHRI. 2 *Sam.* 20:1, 2, 6, 22

**BID.**

1 *Sam.* 9:27 *b.* the servant pass
2 *Sam.* 2:26 *b.* the people return
2 *K.* 5:13 *b.* thee do great thing
10:5 all that thou shalt *b.* us
*Zep.* 1:7 L. hath *b.* his guests
*Mat.* 14:28 *b.* me come on the w.
22:9 find *b.* to the marriage
23:3 what they *b.* you observe
*Luke* 9:61 first *b.* farewell
10:40 *b.* her that she help me
14:12 they also *b.* thee again
1 *Cor.* 10:27 any that bel. not *b.*
2 *John* 10 nor *b.* him God speed

**BIDDEN.**

1 *Sam.* 9:13 they eat that be *b.*
2 *Sam.* 16:11 for the L. hath *b.*
*Mat.* 1:24 as angel had *b.* him
22:3 to call them that were *b.*
4 tell them *b.* I have prepared
8 they *b.* were not worthy
*Luke* 7:39 Pharisee who had *b.*
14:7 to those who were *b.*
8 art *b.* sit a more hon. be *b.*
10 art *b.* sit in lowest room
24 none of those men *b.*

**BIDDETH, ING.**

1 *Sam.* 22:14 goeth at thy *b.*
2 *John* 11 that *b.* him God speed

**BIDE.**

*Rom.* 11:23 *b.* not still in unb.

BIDKAR. 2 *K.* 9:25

**BIER.**

2 *Sam.* 3:31 David followed the *b.*
*Luke* 7:14 and touched the *b.*

BIGTHAN. *Est.* 2:21; 6:2

BILDAD. *Job* 2:11; 8:1; 18:1; 25:1; 42:9

BILHAH. *Gen.* 29:29; 35:22, 25

**BILL.**

*Luke* 16:6 thy *b.* and write, 7

*See* DIVORCE.

**BILLOWS.**

*Ps.* 42:7 *b.* are gone over, *Jon.* 2:3

**BIND.**

*Num.* 30:2 an oath to *b.* his soul
*Deut.* 6:8 *b.* them for a sign
*Jud.* 15:10 to *b.* Samson
16:5 *b.* Samson to afflict him
*Job* 31:36 I will *b.* it as a crown
38:31 *b.* influence of Pleiades
39:10 canst thou *b.* the unicorn
40:13 *b.* their faces in secret
41:5 wilt thou *b.* Leviathan
*Ps.* 105:22 to *b.* his princes
118:27 *b.* the sacrifice
149:8 to *b.* their kings
*Prov.* 3:3 *b.* them about thy neck
6:21 *b.* them upon thy heart
7:3 *b.* them on thy fingers
*Is.* 8:16 *b.* up the testimony
49:18 *b.* them on thee as a bride
61:1 to *b.* up the broken-hearted
*Ezek.* 34:16 I will *b.* up broken
*Hos.* 6:1 smitten and will *b.* us
*Mic.* 1:13 *b.* the chariot
*Mat.* 12:29 first *b.* the strong man, *Mark* 3:27
13:30 *b.* tares to burn them
16:19 shall *b.* on earth, 18:18
22:13 *b.* him hand and foot
23:4 *b.* heavy burdens grievous
*Mark* 5:3 no man could *b.* him
*Acts* 9:14 authority to *b.* all that
12:8 angel said *b.* on sandals
21:11 so shall the Jews *b.*

## BIT

**BINDETH.**
*Job* 5:18 maketh sore and *b.* up
26:8 he *b.* up the waters
28:11 he *b.* floods from overfl.
30:18 *b.* me about as the collar
36:13 hyp. cry not when he *b.*
*Ps.* 129:7 he that *b.* sheaves
147:3 he healeth and *b.* up
*Prov.* 26:8 *b.* a stone in a sling
*Is.* 30:26 Lord *b.* up breach

**BINDING.**
*Gen.* 49:11 *b.* his foal to the vine
*Acts* 22:6 *b.* and delivering men

**BIRD.**
*Gen.* 7:14 every *b.* went into
*Lev.* 14:52 cleanse with living *b.*
*Job* 41:5 play as with a *b.*
*Ps.* 11:1 as a *b.* to mountain
124:7 our soul is escaped as a *b.*
*Prov.* 1:17 in sight of any *b.*
6:5 as a *b.* from the fowler
7:23 as a *b.* hasteth to the snare
26:2 as the *b.* by wandering
27:8 as a *b.* that wandereth
*Ec.* 10:20 *b.* shall tell the matter
12:4 rise at the voice of the *b.*
*Is.* 16:2 as a wandering *b.*
46:11 ravenous *b.* from the east
*Jer.* 12:9 heritage as a speck. *b.*
*Lam.* 3:52 chased me like a *b.*
*Hos.* 9:11 fly away like a *b.*
11:11 they shall tremble as a *b.*
*Amos* 3:5 a *b.* fall where no gin
*Rev.* 18:2 every unclean *b.*

**BIRDS.**
*Gen.* 15:10 the *b.* divided he not
40:19 the *b.* shall eat thy flesh
*Lev.* 14:4 to take two *b.* alive
*Deut.* 14:11 clean *b.* shall eat
2 *Sam.* 21:10 *b.* to rest by day
*Ps.* 104:17 the *b.* make nests
*Ec.* 9:12 as *b.* caught
*Cant.* 2.12 time of singing of *b.*
*Is.* 31:5 as *b.* flying
*Jer.* 4:25 *b.* of heaven were fled
5:27 as a cage full of *b.* so are
12:4 are consumed and the *b.*
9 the *b.* round about
*Ezek.* 30:4 will gi. thee to rav. *b.*
*Dan.* 4:33 nails like *b.* claws
*Mat.* 8:20 *b.* have n. *Luke* 9:58
13:32 *b.* lodge in the branches
*Rom.* 1:23 an image like to *b.*
1 *Cor.* 15:39 another of *b.*
*Jam.* 3:7 every kind of *b.* is tam.

BIRSHA. *Gen.* 14:2

**BIRTH.**
2 *K.* 19:3 children are come to the *b.* *Is.* 37:3
*Job* 3:16 as a hidden untimely *b.*
*Ps.* 58:8 like the untimely *b.*
*Ec.* 6:3 untimely *b.* is better
7:1 better than day of one's *b.*
*Is.* 66:9 shall I bring to the *b.*
*Ezek.* 16:3 thy *b.* is of Canaan
*Hos.* 9:11 shall fly from the *b.*
*Mat.* 1:18 the *b.* of Jesus Christ
*Luke* 1:14 shall rejoice at his *b.*
*Gal.* 4:19 I travail in *b.*
*Rev.* 12:2 she cried, trav. in *b.*

**BIRTHDAY.**
*Gen.* 40:20 which was Ph.'s *b.*
*Mat.* 14:6 Herod's *b.* *Mark* 6:21

**BIRTHRIGHT.**
*Gen.* 25:31 this day thy *b.*
33 sold his *b.* to Jacob
34 thus Esau despised his *b.*
27:36 took away my *b.*
43:33 first-born ac. to his *b.*
1 *Chr.* 5:1 R.'s *b.* to sons of Jos.
*Heb.* 12:16 for morsel sold his *b.*

**BISHOP, S.**
*Phil.* 1:1 saints at Philippi, *b.*
1 *Tim.* 3:1 desire the office of a *b.*
2 *b.* must be blamel. *Tit.* 1:7.
1 *Pet.* 2:25 to the *b.* of your souls

**BISHOPRICK.**
*Acts* 1:20 his *b.* let another take

**BIT, S.**
*Ps.* 32:9 must be held in with *b.*
*Jam.* 3:3 we put *b.* in horses' m.

**BIT, Verb.**
*Num.* 21:6 they *b.* people.
*Amos* 5:19 and a serpent *b.* him

**BITE.**
*Ec.* 10:8 a serpent shall *b.*
11 *b.* without enchantment
*Jer.* 8:17 serpents, they shall *b.*
*Amos* 9:3 serp, and he shall *b.*
*Mic.* 3:5 the prophets that *b.*
*Hab.* 2:7 rise up that shall *b.*
*Gal.* 5:15 if ye *b.* and devour

## BLA

**BITETH.**
*Gen.* 49:17 Dan an adder, that *b.*
*Prov.* 23:32 it *b.* like a serpent

**BITHYNIA.**
*Acts* 16:7 assayed to go into B.
1 *Pet.* 1:1 through Asia and B.

**BITTEN.**
*Num.* 21:8 is *b.* when he looks

**BITTER.**
*Gen.* 27:34 E. cried with *b.* cry
*Ex.* 1:14 made their lives *b.*
12:8 with *b.* herbs, *Num.* 9:11
15:23 waters, for they were *b.*
*Deut.* 32:24 dev. with *b.* destru.
32 their clusters are *b.*
2 *K.* 14:26 afil. of Isr. it was *b.*
*Job* 3:20 why is life given to *b.*?
13:26 writest *b.* things
23:2 to-day is my complaint *b.*
*Ps.* 64:3 arrows, even *b.* words
*Prov.* 5:4 *b.* as wormwood
27:7 to hungry soul *b.* thing
*Ec.* 7:26 more *b.* than death
*Is.* 5:20 that put *b.* for sweet
24:9 strong drink shall be *b.*
*Jer.* 2:19 an evil thing and *b.*
4:18 thy wickedness, it is *b.*
6:26 make most *b.* lamentation
31:15 in Ramah, *b.* weeping
*Amos* 8:10 the end, as a *b.* day
*Hab.* 1:6 *b.* and hasty nation
*Col.* 3:19 be not *b.* against them
*Jam.* 3:14 if ye have *b.* envying
*Rev.* 8:11 men died of waters *b.*
10:9 it shall make thy belly *b.*

**BITTER** *with* **Water.**
*Num.* 5:18 *b.* *w.* that causeth
*Jam.* 3:11 send sweet *w.* and *b.*?

**BITTERLY.**
*Jud.* 5:23 curse ye *b.* the inhab.
*Ruth* 1:20 Almighty hath dealt *b.*
*Is.* 22:4 I will weep *b.*
33:7 amb. of peace shall weep *b.*
*Ezek.* 27:30 the pilots shall cry *b.*
*Hos.* 12:14 Eph. provoked him *b.*
*Zep.* 1:14 the mighty shall cry *b.*
*Mat.* 26:75 P. wept *b.* *Luke* 22:62

**BITTERN.**
*Is.* 14:23 posses. for the *b.* 34:11
*Zep.* 2:14 the *b.* shall lodge

**BITTERNESS.**
1 *Sam.* 1:10 Hannah was in *b.*
15:32 the *b.* of death is past
2 *Sam.* 2:26 sword will be *b.*
*Job* 7:11 I will complain in the *b.*
9:18 but filleth me with *b.*
10:1 I will speak in *b.* of soul
21:25 another dieth in *b.* of soul
*Prov.* 14:10 heart knoweth his *b.*
17:25 a foolish son is *b.* to her.
*Is.* 38:15 softly in *b.* of my soul.
17 for peace I had great *b.*
*Lam.* 1:4 afflic., and she is in *b.*
3:15 he hath filled me with *b.*
*Ezek.* 3:14 and I went in *b.*
21:6 *b.* sigh before their eyes
27:31 weep for thee with *b.*
*Zec.* 12:10 in *b.* for him as one
that is in *b.* for his first-born
*Acts* 8:23 art in the gall of *b.*
*Rom.* 3:14 full of cursing and *b.*
*Eph.* 4:31 let all *b.* be put away
*Heb.* 12:15 lest any root of *b.*

**BLACK.**
*Lev.* 13:31 there is no *b.* hair in it
1 *K.* 18:45 the heaven was *b.*
*Job* 30:30 my skin is *b.* upon me
*Prov.* 7:9 in the *b.* and dark n.
*Cant.* 1:5 I am *b.* but comely
6 look not on me, I am *b.*
5:11 his locks are *b* as a raven
*Jer.* 4:28 shall heavens be *b.*
8:21 I am hurt, I am *b.*
14:2 the gates thereof are *b.*
*Lam.* 5:10 our skin was *b.*
*Zec.* 6:2 in second chariot *b.* h.
6 *b.* horses go forth into north
*Mat.* 5:36 one hair white or *b.*
*Rev.* 6:5 and lo, a *b.* horse
12 the sun became *b.*

**BLACKER.**
*Lam.* 4:8 visage is *b.* than coal

**BLACKISH.**
*Job* 6:16 *b.* by reason of the ice

**BLACKNESS.**
*Job* 3:5 let *b.* of the day
*Is.* 50:3 clothe heavens with *b.*
*Joel* 2:6 shall gath. *b.* *Nah.* 2:10
*Heb.* 12:18 ye are not come to *b.*
*Jude* 13 to whom is reserved *b.*

**BLADE.**
*Jud.* 3:22 went in after the *b.*
*Job* 31:22 from my shoulder-*b.*

## BLA

*Mat.* 13:26 *b.* was spr. *Mark* 4:28

**BLAINS.**
*Ex.* 9:9 a boil with *b.* 10

**BLAME.**
*Gen.* 43:9 bear the *b.* 44:32
2 *Cor.* 8:20 no man should *b.* us
*Eph.* 1:4 holy and without *b.*

**BLAMED.**
2 *Cor.* 6:3 the ministry be not *b.*
*Gal.* 2:11 bec. he was to be *b.*

**BLAMELESS.**
*Jos.* 2:17 be *b.* of thine oath
*Mat.* 12:5 prof. Sab. and are *b.*
*Luke* 1:6 in ordin. of the L. *b.*
1 *Cor.* 1:8 *b.* in the day of our L.
*Phil.* 2:15 be *b.* and harmless
3:6 in the law *b.*
1 *Thes.* 5:23 body be preserved *b.*
1 *Tim.* 3:2 bishop be *b.* *Tit.* 1:7
10 use office of deacon being *b.*
5:7 give in charge, they be *b.*
*Tit.* 1:6 if any be *b.* the husband
2 *Pet.* 3:14 ye may be found *b.*

**BLASPHEME.**
2 *Sam.* 12:14 enemies to *b.*
1 *K.* 21:10 didst *b.* God, 13
*Ps.* 74:10 shall the enemy *b.*
*Mark* 3:28 they shall *b*
29 that shall be ag. Holy G.
*Acts* 26:11 I compelled them to *b.*
1 *Tim.* 1:20 may learn not to *b.*
*Jam.* 2:7 *b.* that worthy name
*Rev.* 13:6 to *b.* his name

**BLASPHEMED.**
*Lev.* 24:11 Israelitish wom. son *b.*
2 *K.* 19:6 servants of king of Assyria *b.* me, 22; *Is.* 37:6, 23
*Ps.* 74:18 have *b.* thy name
*Is.* 52:5 my name every day is *b.*
65:7 and *b.* me on the hills
*Ezek.* 20:27 your fathers have *b.*
*Acts* 18:6 op. themselves and *b.*
*Rom.* 2:24 name of God is *b.*
1 *Tim.* 6:1 his doctrine be not *b.*
*Tit.* 2:5 that the word be not *b.*
*Rev.* 16:9 were scorched and *b.*
11 *b.* because of their pains
21 *b.* God because of the hail

**BLASPHEMEST, ETH.**
*Lev.* 24:16 whoso *b.* the Lord
*Ps.* 44:16 voice of him that *b.*
*Mat.* 9:3 scribes said, This m. *b.*
*John* 10:36 F. sanctified thou *b.*

**BLASPHEMING.**
*Acts* 13:45 J. contradicting and *b.*

**BLASPHEMER, S.**
*Acts* 19:37 are not *b.* of your god.
1 *Tim.* 1:13 who was before a *b.*
2 *Tim.* 3:2 men shall be *b.*

**BLASPHEMY.**
2 *K.* 19:3 a day of *b.* *Is.* 37:3
*Mat.* 12:31 all manner of *b.* shall
be forgiven, but *b.* against
26:65 heard his *b.* *Mark* 14:64
*Mark* 7:22 out of heart proceed *b.*
*John* 10:33 st. thee not but for *b.*
*Col.* 3:8 now ye also put off *b.*
*Rev.* 2:9 the *b.* of them that
13:1 and upon his heads *b.*
6 opened his mouth in *b.*

**BLASPHEMIES.**
*Ezek.* 35:12 have heard all thy *b.*
*Mat.* 15:19 out of the heart *b.*
*Mark* 2:7 man thus speak *b.*?
3:28 *b.* they shall blaspheme
*Luke* 5:21 who is this speak. *b.*?
*Rev.* 13:5 speaking *b.*

**BLASPHEMOUS.**
*Acts* 6:11 heard him speak *b.* w.
13 ceaseth not to speak *b.* w.

**BLASPHEMOUSLY.**
*Luke* 22:65 other things *b.* spake

**BLAST.**
*Ex.* 15:8 *b.* of thy nostrils
*Jos.* 6:5 a long *b.* with horns
2 *Sam.* 22:16 the *b.* of the breath
of his nostrils, *Ps.* 18:15
2 *K.* 19:7 *b.* on Sen. *Is.* 37:7
*Job* 4:9 by *b.* of God they perish
*Is.* 25:4 the *b.* of the terrible

**BLASTED.**
*Gen.* 41:6 thin ears *b.* 23:27
2 *K.* 19:26 as corn *b.* *Is.* 37:27

**BLASTING.**
*Deut.* 28:22 smite thee with *b.*
1 *K.* 8:37 there be *b.* 2 *Chr.* 6:28
*Amos* 4:9 smitten you with *b.*
*Hag.* 2:17 I smote you with *b.*

BLASTUS. *Acts* 12:20

**BLAZE.**
*Mark* 1:45 *b.* abroad the matter

## BLE

**BLEATING, S.**
*Jud.* 5:16 to hear *b.* of flocks
1 *Sam.* 15:14 this *b.* of sheep

**BLEMISH.**
*Ex.* 12:5 without *b.* *Lev.* 9:3;
14:10; 23:12; *Num.* 6:14
29:1 two rams with *b.* *Lev.* 5:15,
18; 6:6; 9:12; *Ezek.* 46:4
*Lev.* 1:3 male without *b.* 10;
4:23; 22:19
21:17 hath *b.* not appr. 21:23
22:20 hath a *b.* *Deut.* 15:21
21 freewill-offering no *b.*
24:19 cause a *b.* in his neighbor
*Num.* 19:2 a red heifer with. *b.*
29:2 seven lambs without *b.*
2 *Sam.* 14:25 no *b.* in Absalom
*Dan.* 1:4 in whom was no *b.*
*Eph.* 5:27 holy and without *b.*
1 *Pet.* 1:19 of a lamb without *b.*

**BLEMISHES.**
*Lev.* 22:25 *b.* in them not accept.
2 *Pet.* 2:13 spots they are and *b.*

**BLESS.**
1 *Cor.* 10:16 cup of bless. we *b.*

**BLESS,** *God being agent.*
*Gen.* 12:2 I will *b.* thee, 16:3, 24
3 I will *b.* them that *b.* thee
17:16 will *b.* her, and give thee
22:17 I will *b.* *Heb.* 6:14
28:3 *b.* thee, and multiply thee
32:26 except thou *b.* me
48:16 *b.* the lads
49:25 by Alm. who shall *b.* thee
*Ex.* 20:24 and I will *b.* thee
23:25 he shall *b.* thy bread
*Num.* 6:24 Lord *b.* and keep thee
27 on Israel, and I will *b.* them
24:1 pleased the L. to *b.* Israel
*Deut.* 7:13 *b.* the fruit of thy w.
15:4 no poor, for L. shall *b.* t.
18 God shall *b.* thee, 30:16
16:15 bec. Lord shall *b.* thee
26:15 look down and *b.* Israel
28:8 *b.* thee in the land
12 *b.* all the work of thy hand
33:11 *b.* Lord, his substance
2 *Sam.* 7:29 to *b.* the house of
thy servant, 1 *Chr.* 17:27
1 *Chr.* 4:10 wouldst *b.* me indeed
*Ps.* 5:12 wilt *b.* the righteous
28:9 *b.* thine inheritance
29:11 *b.* his people with peace
67:6 our own God shall *b.* us, 7
115:12 L. will *b.* us, he will *b.*
the house of Israel, of Aaron
13 he will *b.* them that fear L.
128:5 shall *b.* thee out of Zion
132:15 abundantly *b.* her prov.
134:3 the Lord *b.* thee out of Z.
*Is.* 19:25 L. of hosts shall *b.*
*Hag.* 2:19 from this day will I *b.*
*Acts* 3:26 sent him to *b.* you

**BLESS,** *God being the object.*
*Deut.* 8:10 art full, shall *b.* Lord
*Jud.* 5:9 *b.* the L. *Ps.* 103:21; 134:1
1 *Chr.* 29:20 Dav. said, now *b.* L.
*Neh.* 9:5 stand up and *b.* L. for
*Ps.* 16:7 *b.* L. who hath given
26:12 in the cong. will I *b.* Lord
34:1 *b.* the Lord at all times
63.4 will I *b.* thee while I live
66:8 O *b.* our God
68:26 *b.* ye God in congregations
96:2 sing to the L. *b.* his name
100:4 *b.* his name, 103:1
103:1 *b.* L. O my soul, 2,22;
104:1, 35
20 *b.* ye his ang. 21 *b.* h. hosts
22 *b.* the Lord all his works
115:18 will *b.* L. from this time
134:2 lift up your h. *b.* the L.
135:19 *b.* the L. O house of Is.
20 O Levi, *b.* the Lord
145:1 will *b.* thy name forever
2 every day will I *b.* thee
10 thy saints shall *b.* thee
21 let all flesh *b.* his holy n.
*Jam.* 3:9 therewith *b.* we God

**BLESS,** *Man agent and object.*
*Gen.* 27:4 *b.* thee before I die, 25
34 *b.* me, O my father, 38
48:9 bring them to me, I will *b.*
20 in thee shall Israel *b.* saying
*Ex.* 12:32 begone, and *b.* me also
*Num.* 6:23 on this wise *b.* Israel
23:20 I have received com. to *b.*
25 curse them nor *b.* them
*Deut.* 10:8 separ. Levi to *b.* 21:5
27:12 stand on Gerizim, to *b.*
29:19 heareth curse, he *b.* him
1 *Sam.* 9:13 doth *b.* the sacrifice
2 *Sam.* 6:20 David returned to *b.*
his household, 1 *Chr.* 16:43
8:10 Joram his son to *b.* David
21:3 that ye *b.* inh. of the Lord

BLE

1 *K.* 1:47 came to *b.* our lord k. D.
1 *Chr.* 23:13 to *b.* in his name
*Ps.* 62:4 *b.* with their mouth
109:28 let them curse, but *b.*
129:8 *b.* you in the name of L.
*Prov.* 30:11 doth not *b.* their m.
*Is.* 65:16 *b.* himself in God
*Jer.* 4:2 nations shall *b.* them
*Mat.* 5:44 *b.* that curse, *Luke* 6:28
*Rom.* 12:14 *b.* and curse not
1 *Cor.* 4:12 being reviled we *b.*
14:16 shall *b.* with the spirit

**BLESSED,** *Man agent and object.*
*Gen.* 14:19 Melchized. *b.* Abra.
24:60 they *b.* Rebekah
27:23 so Isaac *b.* Jacob, 27
29 *b.* be he that blesseth thee
33 have *b.* him, he shall be *b.*
41 his father *b.* him
28:1 Isaac called Jacob, *b.* him
30:13 daughters will call me *b.*
31:55 kissed his sons, and *b.*
47:7 *b.* Phar. 10; 48:15 Joseph
48:20 Jacob *b.* M. *Heb.* 11:21
49:28 Jacob *b.* his sons
*Ex.* 39:43 M. *b.* them, *Deut.* 33:1
*Lev.* 9:22 Aaron *b.* them
23 M. and A. *b.* the people
*Num.* 22:6 w. thou blesseth is *b.*
23:11 hast *b.* altogether, 24:10
*Deut.* 33:20 *b.* that enlargeth G.
24 Asher be *b.* with children
*Jos.* 22:6 *b.* sent them away, 7
24:10 Balaam *b.* you still
*Jud.* 5:24 *b.* above women J. be
1 *Sam.* 2:20 Eli *b.* Elkanah
25:33 *b.* be thy advice
26:25 Saul said *b.* be thou
2 *Sam.* 13:25 but *b.* him
19:39 kissed Barzillai, and *b.*
1 *K.* 2:45 Solomon shall be *b.*
8:14 Solomon *b.* congreg. 55
66 congreg. *b.* Sol. 2 *Chr.* 6:3
*Job* 29:11 ear heard me, *b.* me
31:20 his loins have not *b.* me
*Ps.* 49:18 lived he *b.* his soul
72:17 men be *b.* in him
118:26 *b.* be he that cometh in
name of the L. we ha. *b.* you
*Prov.* 31:28 children call her *b.*
*Ec.* 10:17 *b.* art thou, O land
*Cant.* 6:9 the daughters *b.* her
*Is.* 66:3 as if he *b.* an idol
*Jer.* 20:14 let not the day be *b.*
*Mal.* 3:12 all nations call you *b.*
*Mark* 11:10 *b.* be king. of our f.
*Luke* 1:48 gen. shall call me *b.*
2:34 Simeon *b.* them, and said
*Acts* 20:35 it is more *b.* to give
*Tit.* 2:13 looking for that *b.* hope
*Heb.* 7:1 met Abraham *b.* him, 6
7 the less is *b.* of the better

**BLESSED,** *God the agent.*
*Gen.* 1:22 *b.* Be fruitful, 28; 5:2
2:3 *b.* seventh day, *Ex.* 20:11
12:3 in thee shall all families be
*b.* 18:18; 22:18; 26:4; 28:14;
*Acts* 3:25; *Gal.* 3:8
17:20 *b.* Ish. 24:1 *b.* Abraham
24:31 thou *b.* of the Lord
25:11 God *b.* Isaac, 26:12
26:29 thou art now the *b.* of L.
27:27 which the Lord hath *b.*
30:27 hath *b.* me for thy sake
30 L. *b.* thee since my coming
32:29 *b.* J. there, 35:9; 48:3
39:5 Lord *b.* Egyptian's house
*Num.* 22:12 for the people are *b.*
23:20 *b.* I cannot reverse it
*Deut.* 2:7 thy God hath *b.* thee,
12:7; 15:14; 16:10
7:14 shalt be *b.* above all people
28:3 *b.* shalt thou be in city, *b.*
4 *b.* be fruit of body, 5 basket
33:13 of Joseph he said, *b.* of L.
*Jos.* 17:14 the Lord hath *b.* me
*Jud.* 13:24 Lord *b.* Samson
*Ruth* 3:10 *b.* be thou my daught.
1 *Sam.* 23:21 *b.* be ye, 2 *Sam.* 2:5
2 *Sam.* 6:11 *b.* Obed-edom, 12; 1
*Chr.* 13:14; 26:5
7:29 house of thy servant be *b.*
1 *Chr.* 17:27 blesseet, it shall be *b.*
2 *Chr.* 31:10 hath *b.* his people
*Job* 1:10 *b.* the work of his hands
42:12 Lord *b.* latter end of Job
*Ps.* 21:6 hast made him most *b.*
33:12 *b.* is the nation whose God
37:22 as be *b.* of him shall inh.
26 lendeth, and his seed is *b.*
41:2 and he shall be *b.*
45:2 therefore God hath *b.* thee
89:15 *b.* is the people that know
112:2 gen. of upright shall be *b.*
115:15 you are *b.* of the Lord
119:1 *b.* are the undefiled

BLE

*Ps.* 128:1 *b.* is every one that fear.
4 man be *b.* that fear. the L.
147:13 he hath *b.* thy children
*Prov.* 5:18 let thy fountain be *b.*
10:7 memory of the just is *b.*
20:7 just man's children are *b.*
21 end thereof shall not be *b.*
22:9 bountiful eye shall be *b.*
*Is.* 19:25 *b.* be Egypt my people
51:2 I called him alone and *b.*
61:9 seed Lord hath *b.* 65:23
*Mat.* 5:3 *b.* poor in spirit, 5 meek
7 merciful, 8 pure in heart
9 peacemakers, 10 persecuted
13:16 *b.* are y. eyes, *Luke* 10:23
14:19 *b.* and br. 26:26; *Mark*
6:41; 14:22; *Luke* 9:16; 24:30
16:17 *b.* art thou, S. Bar-jona
24:46 *b.* is that serv. *Luke* 12:43
25:34 come, ye *b.* of my Father
*Mark* 10:16 in his arms and *b.*
14:61 thou Christ, son of the *b.*
*Luke* 1:28 *b.* among women, 42
45 *b.* is she that believed
6:20 *b.* be ye poor
11:27 *b.* is womb that bare thee
12:37 *b.* are serv. watching, 38
14:14 thou shalt be *b.* not rec.
19:38 *b.* be the king that com.
23:29 *b.* are the barren
24:50 he *b.* them, 51 while he *b.*
*Gal.* 3:9 *b.* with faithful Abrah.
*Eph.* 1:3 *b.* us with spiritual bl.
*Jam.* 1:25 shall be *b.* in his deed
*Rev.* 14:13 *b.* are the dead

**BLESSED,** *God the object.*
*Gen.* 14:20 *b.* be most high God
*Jos.* 22:33 children of Is. *b.* God
2 *Sam.* 22:47 *b.* be my r. *Ps.* 18:46
1 *Chr.* 29:10 *D. b.* the L. *b.* be L.
20 all the cong. *b.* the Lord God
2 *Chr.* 20:26 for there they *b.* L.
*Neh.* 9:5 *b.* be thy glo. n. *Ps.* 72:19
*Job* 1:21 *b.* be name, *Ps.* 113:2
*Ps.* 66:20 *b.* be G. 68:35; 2 *Cor.* 1:3
119:12 *b.* art thou, O Lord
*Ezek.* 3:12 saying, *b.* the glory
*Dan.* 2:19 *b.* the G. of heaven, 20
4:34 Nebuch. *b.* the Most High
*Luke* 2:28 in his arms and *b.* God
*John* 12:13 *b.* is the King of Is.
*Rom.* 1:25 who is *b.* for ever
9:5 over all, God *b.* for ever
2 *Cor.* 11:31 is *b.* for evermore
*Eph.* 1:3 *b.* be the F. 1 *Pet.* 1:3
1 *Tim.* 1:11 gospel of the *b.* God
6:15 *b.* and only Potentate

**BLESSED are they.**
*Ps.* 2:12 *b.* *a. t.* that trust
84:4 *b.* *a. t.* that dwell in thy h.
106:3 *b.* *a. they* that keep judg.
119:2 *b.* *a. t.* that keep his testi.
*Prov.* 8:32 *b.* *a. t.* that keep my w.
*Is.* 30:18 *b.* *are t.* that wait for h.
*Mat.* 5:4 *b.* *are they* that mourn
6 *b.* who hunger, 10 persecuted
*Luke* 11:28 rather *b.* hear the w.
*John* 20:29 *b.* have not seen
*Rom.* 4:7 *b.* *are they* whose iniq.
*Rev.* 19:19 *b.* called to mar. sup.
22:14 *b.* *a. t.* do his command.

**BLESSED are ye.**
*Is.* 32:20 *b.* *a. ye* sow beside w.
*Mat.* 5:11 *b.* when m. shall revile
*Luke* 6:21 *b.* *are ye* that hunger,
be filled; *b.* *a. ye* that weep
22 *b.* *a. ye* when men shall hate

**BLESSED is he.**
*Num.* 24:9 *b.* *is he* that blesseth
*Ps.* 32:1 *b.* *is he* who transg.
41:1 *b.* *is he* that considereth p.
*Dan.* 12:12 *b.* *is he* that waiteth
*Mat.* 11:6 *b.* *is he* whoso. shall not
be offended, *Luke* 7:23
21:9 *b.* *is he* that cometh in the
name of the Lord, 23:39;
*Mark* 11:9; *Luke* 13:35
*Luke* 14:15 *b.* shall eat bread
*Rev.* 1:3 *b.* *is he* that readeth
16:15 *b.* *is he* that watcheth
20:6 *b.* that hath part in first res.
22:7 *b.* keepeth sayings

**BLESSED is the man.**
*Ps.* 1:1 *b.* *is the m.* that walk. not
32:2 *b.* *is the m.* to whom the L.
impu. not iniquity, *Rom.* 4:8
34:8 *b.* *is the m.* trusteth in him,
84:12; *Jer.* 17:7
40:4 *b.* *m.* that maketh Lord
65:4 *b.* *is t. m.* whom thou ch.
84:5 *b.* *m.* whose str. is in thee
94:12 *b.* *is m.* whom thou chast.
112:1 *b.* *is th. m.* that feareth L.
*Prov.* 8:34 *b.* *m.* that heareth me
*Is.* 56:2 *b.* *is th. m.* that doeth this
*Jam.* 1:12 *b.* that end. temptation

BLI

**BLESSEDNESS.**
*Rom.* 4:6 as D. describeth the *b.*
9 cometh this *b.* on cir. only
*Gal.* 4:15 the *b.* ye spake of

**BLESSEST.**
*Num.* 22:6 whom thou *b.* is bl.
1 *Chr.* 17:27 thou *b.* O Lord
*Ps.* 65:10 thou *b.* the springing

**BLESSETH.**
*Gen.* 27:29 that *b.* thee, *Num.* 24:9
*Deut.* 15:6 *b.* thee as he promised
*Ps.* 10:3 *b.* covetous
107:38 he *b.* they are multiplied
*Prov.* 3:33 *b.* habita. of the just
27:14 *b.* his friend with a loud
*Is.* 65:16 *b.* himself in the earth

**BLESSING, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 12:2 thou shalt be a *b.*
22:17 in *b.* I will bl. *Heb.* 6:14
27:12 a curse on me, not a *b.*
35 thy brother taken thy *b.*
38 but one *b.* my father?
28:4 give thee *b.* of Abraham
33:11 my *b.* that is brought
39:5 *b.* was on all he had
49:28 ev. one ac. to his *b.* he bl.
*Ex.* 32:29 bestow on you a *b.*
*Lev.* 25:21 I com. my *b.* on you
*Deut.* 11:26 before you a *b.* 30:19
27 a *b.* if ye obey the com.
29 shalt put the *b.* on Gerizim
12:15 ac. to *b.* of the L. 16:17
23:5 turned the curse into a *b.*
28:8 com. a *b.* on storehouse
33:1 *b.* wherewith Moses bl. 7
16 let the *b.* come upon Joseph
23 Naphtali full with the *b.*
*Jos.* 15:19 g. me a *b.* *Jud.* 1:15
1 *Sam.* 25:27 this *b.* thy handm.
2 *Sam.* 7:29 thy *b.* let the house
2 *K.* 5:15 take a *b.* of thy serv.
*Neh.* 9:5 exalted above all *b.*
13:2 God turned curse into a *b.*
*Job* 29:13 *b.* of him ready to per.
*Ps.* 3:8 thy *b.* is on thy people
24:5 shall receive *b.* from Lord
109:17 he delighteth not in *b.*
129:8 *b.* of the L. be upon you
133:3 L. comm. the *b.* even life
*Prov.* 10:22 *b.* of L. maketh rich
11:11 by the *b.* of the upright
26 a *b.* on him that selleth it
24:25 a good *b.* on them
*Is.* 19:24 a *b.* in midst of the l.
44:3 my *b.* on thy offspring
65:8 destroy it not, a *b.* is in it
*Ezek.* 34:26 about my hill a *b.*
there shall be showers of *b.*
44:30 *b.* to rest in thy house
*Joel* 2:14 leave a *b.* behind him
*Zec.* 8:13 and ye shall be a *b.*
*Mal.* 3:10 and pour you out a *b.*
*Luke* 24:53 in the temple *b.* God
*Rom.* 15:29 fulness of the *b.*
1 *Cor.* 10:16 the cup of *b.* we bless
*Gal.* 3:14 *b.* of Ab. might come
*Heb.* 6:7 earth receiveth *b.*
12:17 have inherited the *b.*
*Jam.* 3:10 same mouth *b.* cursing
1 *Pet.* 3:9 but contrariwise *b.* that
ye should inherit a *b.*
*Rev.* 5:12 worthy to receive *b.*
13 *b.* to him that sitteth on th.
7:12 *b.* and glory to our God

**BLESSINGS.**
*Gen.* 49:25 *b.* of the heav. above,
*b.* of the deep, *b.* of t. breasts
26 *b.* of thy fath. above *b.* of my
*Deut.* 28:2 all these *b.* shall come
*Jos.* 8:34 he read the *b.* and curs.
*Ps.* 21:3 prev. him with the *b.*
*Prov.* 10:6 *b.* are upon the just
28:20 shall abound with *b.*
*Mal.* 2:2 and will curse your *b.*
*Eph.* 1:3 with all spiritual *b.*

**BLEW.**
*Jos.* 6:8 priests passed and *b.*
*Jud.* 3:27 Ehud *b.* a trumpet
6:34 Gideon, *b.* a trumpet
7:19 *b.* the trumpets, 20, 22
1 *Sam.* 13:3 Saul *b.* let Hebrews
2 *Sam.* 2:28 Joab *b.* 18:16; 20:22
20:1 Sheba a Benjamite *b.*
1 *K.* 1:39 *b.* people said, God save
king Sol. 2 *K.* 9:13; 11:14
*Mat.* 7:25 *b.* on that house, 27
*John* 6:18 a great wind that *b.*
*Acts* 27:13 south-wind *b.* 28:13

**BLIND, Adjective.**
*Ex.* 4:11 who maketh the *b.*?
*Lev.* 19:14 stumb.-block before *b.*
21:18 a *b.* man shall not app.
22:22 offer the *b.* *Deut.* 15:21
*Deut.* 27:18 maketh *b.* to wander
28:29 as *b.* gropeth in darkness
2 *Sam.* 5:6 ex. thou take away *b.*

BLO

2 *Sam.* 5:8 *b.* hated of D. b. not
*Job* 29:15 I was eyes to the *b.*
*Ps.* 146:8 openeth the eyes of *b.*
*Is.* 29:18 eyes of *b.* shall see, 35:5
42:7 light to open the *b.* eyes
16 *b.* by a way they knew not
18 look, ye *b.* that ye may see
19 who is *b.*? who is *b.* as he
that is perfect, and *b.*
43:8 *b.* people that have eyes
56:10 his watchmen are *b.*
59:10 we grope for wall like *b.*
*Jer.* 31:8 the *b.* and lame
*Lam.* 4:14 wandered as *b.* men
*Zep.* 1:17 walk like *b.* men
*Mal.* 1:8 *b.* for sacrifice
*Mat.* 9:27 two *b* men, 20:30
11:5 *b.* rec. sight, 12:22; *Luke* 7:22
15:14 *b.* leaders of *b.* if the *b.* lead
the *b.* *Luke* 6:39
23:16 woe to you, ye *b.* guides
17 ye *b.* whether is greater, 19
26 thou *b.* Pharisee
*Mark* 8:23 took *b.* man by the h.
10:46 *b.* Bartimeus sat begging
*Luke* 4:18 recovery of sight to *b.*
7:21 to many *b.* he gave sight
14:13 makest a feast call the *b.*
*John.* 5:3 a great multitude of *b.*
9:1 he saw a man that was *b.*
39 which see might be made *b.*
40 are we *b.* 41 if ye were *b.*
10:21 can a d. open eyes of *b.*?
*Acts* 13:11 thou shalt be *b.*
*Rom.* 2:19 art a guide to the *b.*
2 *Pet.* 1:9 lack. these things is *b.*
*Rev.* 3:17 knowest not thou art *b.*

**BLIND, Verb.**
*Deut.* 16:19 gift doth *b.* the eyes
1 *Sam.* 12:3 a bribe to *b.*

**BLINDED, ETH.**
*Ex.* 23:8 for a gift *b.* the wise
*John* 12:40 he hath *b.* their eyes
*Rom.* 11:7 the rest were *b.*
2 *Cor.* 3:14 their minds were *b.*
4:4 god of this world hath *b.*
1 *John* 2:11 dark. hath *b.* his eyes

**BLINDFOLDED.**
*Luke* 22:64 when they had *b.* him

**BLINDNESS.**
*Gen.* 19:11 at the door with *b.*
*Deut.* 28:28 smite thee with *b.*
2 *K.* 6:18 E. prayed, Smite this
people, I pray thee, with *b.*
*Zec.* 12:4 every horse with *b.*
*Rom.* 11:25 *b.* in part has hap.
*Eph.* 4:18 because of *b.* of their h.

BLOCK. *See* STUMBLING.

**BLOOD.**
*Where marked with † it is in the original* BLOODS.
*Gen.* 4:10† thy brother's *b.*
9:4 life which is the *b.* not eat
5 *b.* of your lives will I require
37:31 and dipped the coat in *b.*
*Ex.* 4:9 water shall become *b.*
7:17 waters be turned into *b.*
12:13 *b.* a token, when I see *b.*
23:18 the *b.* with leaven, 34:25
*Lev.* 15:19 in her flesh be *b.*
17:4 *b.* imputed unto that man
11 it is *b.* maketh atonement
19:16 stand ag. *b.* of neighbor
*Num.* 23:24 and drink *b.* of slain
35:33 by *b.* of him that shed it
*Deut.* 17:8 *b.* and *b.* 2 *Chr.* 19:10
21:8 *b.* shall be forgiven them
32:43 avenge *b.* of his servants
*Jud.* 9:24 their *b.* on Abimelech
1 *Sam.* 26:20 my *b.* fall to the e.
2 *Sam.* 1:16 thy *b.* be on thy h.
22 from the *b.* of the slain
16:7† come out, thou man of *b.*
8 returned upon thee all the *b.*
20:12 Amasa wallowed in *b.*
23:17 *b.* of the m. 1 *Chr.* 11:19
1 *K.* 2:5 *b.* of war on his girdle
18:28 till the *b.* gushed out
2 *K.* 3:22 saw the water red as *b.*
23 said, This is *b.* the kings
9:26† I have seen *b.* of Naboth
*Job* 16:18 earth, cover not my *b.*
39:30 eagles' young suck up *b.*
*Ps.* 30:9 what profit in my *b.*?
50:13 will I drink *b.* of goats?
58:10 wash his feet in *b.* of w.
68:23 dipped in *b.* of thine ene.
72:14 precious their *b.*
*Prov.* 28:17 violence to *b.* of any
*Is.* 1:15† hands are full of *b.*
4:4 L. purge *b.* of Jerusalem
9:5 and garments rolled in *b.*
15:9 waters of Dimon full of *b.*
26:21† earth shall disclose her *b.*
33:15† his ear from hearing *b.*
34:3 mount. melted with their *b.*

BLO

*Jer.* 2:34 *b.* of the poor innocents
18:21 pour out their *b.* by force
48:10 keepeth his sword from *b.*
51:35 my *b.* be on the inh. of C.
*Lam.* 4:14 pol. thems. with *b.*
*Ezek.* 5:17 pestilence and *b.* pass
9:9 the land is full of *b.*
14:19 my fury upon it in *b.*
16:6 when thou wast in thy *b.*
9† I washed away thy *b.*
38 I will give thee *b.* in fury
18:10 son that is a shedder of *b.*
13† he shall die, his *b.* shall be
19:10 a vine in thy *b.*
21:32 thy *b.* in midst, 22:13
22:3 shedderh *b.* in midst of it
23:37 *b.* is in their hands, 45
24:8 her *b.* on the top of a rock
28:23 send *b.* into her streets
32:6 water with thy *b.* the land
35:6 to *b.* thou hast not hated *b.*
even *b.* shall pursue thee
44:7 the fat and the *b.* 15
*Hos.* 1:4 avenge the *b.* of Jezreel
4:2† and *b.* toucheth *b.*
*Joel* 2:30 *b.* fire, pillars of smoke
31 moon turn. into *b.* *Acts* 2:20
3:21 I will cleanse their *b.*
*Zep.* 1:17 their *b.* poured out
*Mat.* 9:20 w. with an issue of *b.*
12 yrs. *Mark* 5:25; *Luke* 8:43
16:17 *b.* hath not revealed it
23:30 in the *b.* of prophets
35 *b.* of right. Abel, *Luke* 11:51
26:28 *b.* of new test. *Mark* 14:24
27:6 because it is price of *b.*
8 called the field of *b.* *Acts* 1:19
24 inn. of *b.* of this just pers.
*Luke* 13:1 whose *b.* P. mingled
22:20 test. in my *b.* 1 *Cor.* 11:25
44 sweat as great drops of *b.*
*John* 1:13 born not of *b.*
6:54 and drinketh my *b.* 56
55 and my *b.* is drink indeed
19:34 forth. came there out *b.*
*Acts* 5:28 to bring this man's *b.*
15:20 abstain from *b.* 29; 21:25
17:26 made of one *b.* all nations
18:6 *b.* be on your own heads
20:26 pure from *b.* of all men
1 *Cor.* 11:27 the body and *b.*
15:50 flesh and *b.* cannot inherit
*Eph.* 6:12 against flesh and *b.*
*Col.* 1:20 through *b.* of his cross
*Heb.* 2:14 partak. of flesh and *b.*
9:7 without *b.* which he offered
12 *b.* of goats, but by his own *b.*
13 if the *b.* of bulls sanctifieth
20 the *b.* of the testament
22 without shedding of *b.*
10:19 holiest by the *b.* of Jesus
11:28 and sprinkling of *b.*
12:4 not yet resisted unto *b.*
24 *b.* of sprinkling that speak.
13:11 whose *b.* is brought into
1 *Pet.* 1:2 sprinkling of the *b.*
1 *John* 1:7 *b.* of J. C. cleanseth
5:6 came by water and *b.*
8 the Spirit, water, and *b.*
*Rev.* 5:9 redeemed us by thy *b.*
6:10 avenge our *b.*
12 and the moon became as *b.*
7:14 in the *b.* of the Lamb
8:8 part of sea became *b.* 16:3
11:6 to turn the waters into *b.*
12:11 overcame by *b.* of the L.
14:20 *b.* came out of wine-press
16:6 hast given them *b.* to drink
18:24 the *b.* of the prophets
19:2 avenged the *b.* of his serv.
13 with a vesture dipped in *b.*
*See* AVENGER, REVENGER.

**BLOOD be upon.**
*Lev.* 20: 9 curs. father, his *b.* him
11 incest, 13 sodomy, 16 bestiality, 27 wizard, their *b.* *be u.* them
*Ezek.* 18:13 abom. his *b.* *be upon*
33:5 his *b.* shall *be upon* him

**BLOOD,** *with* **bullock.**
*Is.* 1:11 I del. not in *b.* of *bull.*

**BLOOD of Christ.**
1 *Cor.* 10:6 com. of *b.* *of C.*
*Eph.* 2:13 made nigh by *b.* *of C.*
*Heb.* 9:14 shall *b.* purge?
1 *Pet.* 1:19 with precious *b.* *of C.*
1 *John* 1:7 the *b.* *of C.* cleanseth

**BLOOD of the Covenant.**
*Ex.* 24:8 M. said Behold the *b.*
*Zec.* 9:11 for thee also by *b.* *of c.*
*Heb.* 10:29 *b.* *of cov.* unholy thing
13:20 *b.* *of the* everlasting *cov.*

**BLOOD,** *with* **eat.**
*Lev.* 3:17 *eat* neither fat nor *b.*
7:26 *eat* no manner of *b.* 27; 17:14; *Deut.* 12:16, 23; 15:23

BLO

*Lev.* 27 *eateth b.* soul cut off, 17:10
1 *Sam.* 14:32 *eat* them with the *b.*
*Ezek.* 33:25 ye *eat* with *b.*

**For BLOOD.**
2 *Chr.* 24:25 *for* the *b.* of sons
*Ps.* 9:12 maketh inquis. *for b.*
*Prov.* 1:11 lay wait *for b.* 18
12:6 are to lie in wait *for b.*
*Mic.* 7:2 lie in wait *for b.*

**His BLOOD.**
*Gen.* 37:26 and conceal *his b.*
42:22 behold *his b.* is required
*Jos.* 2:19 *his b.* be upon his head
2 *Sam.* 4:11 shall I not req. *his b.*
1 *K.* 2:32 shall return *his b.*
*Ezek.* 3:18 *his b.* will I require at thy hand, 20; 33:4, 6, 8
*Hos.* 12:14 leave *his b.* on him
*Mat.* 27:25 *his b.* be on us
*Acts* 20:28 ch. purchased with *h. b.*
*Rom.* 3:25 thro' faith in *his b.*
5:9 justified by *his b.*
*Eph.* 1:7 red. thro' *his b.* *Col.* 1:14
*Heb.* 9:12 by *his* own *b.* he ent.
13:12 sanct. the people with *h. b.*
*Rev.* 1:5 and washed us in *his b.*

**Innocent BLOOD.**
*Deut.* 19:10 that *in. b.* be not shed
13 put away guilt of *in. b.* 21:9
21:8 *in. b.* to thy people's ch.
1 *Sam.* 19:5 sin against *in. b.*
1 *K.* 2:31 take away *in. b.*
2 *K.* 21:16 Man. shed *in. b.* 24:4
*Ps.* 94:21 they condemn *in. b.*
106:38 *in. b.* even *b.* of sons
*Prov.* 6:17 hateth hands sh. *in. b.*
*Is.* 59:7 haste to shed *in. b.*
*Jer.* 7:6 shed not *innocent b.*
22:17 are to shed *innocent b.*
26:15 shall surely bring *inno. b.*
*Joel* 3:19 bec. they shed *inno. b.*
*Jon.* 1:14 L. lay not on us *inno. b.*
*Mat.* 27:4 I betrayed *innocent b.*

**Shed BLOOD.**
*Gen.* 9:6 m's *b.* by m. h. *b.* be *s.*
37:22 Reuben said, *shed* no *b.*
*Lev.* 17:4 *shed b.* shall be cut off
*Num.* 35:33 cl. of *b. s.* but by *b.*
*Deut.* 21:7 hands not *shed* this *b.*
1 *K.* 2:5 *shed b.* of war in peace
1 *Chr.* 22:8 *shed b.* much *b.* 28:3
*Ps.* 79:3 their *b.* *shed* like water
10 reveng. *b.* of thy servants *sh.*
*Prov.* 1:16 h. to *shed b.* *Rom.* 3:15
*Lam.* 4:13 *shed* the *b.* of the just
*Ezek.* 16:38 women that *s. b.* 23:45
22:4 guilty in *b.* th. hast *shed*, 6
33:25 ye *s. b.* and shall ye pos.
36:18 for the *b.* *shed*
*Mat.* 23:35 the righteous *b. s.*
*Mark* 14:24 this is my *b.* which is *shed*, *Luke* 22:20
*Luke* 11:50 *b.* of all the proph. *s.*
*Acts* 22:20 when *b.* of S. was *s.*
*Rev.* 16:6 *s.* the *b.* of the saints

**Sprinkle BLOOD.**
*Ex.* 20:20 *sprinkle b.* on altar, *Lev.* 1:5, 11; 3:2, 8, 13; 7:2; 17:6; *Num.* 18:17

**BLOOD sprinkled.**
*Ex.* 24:8 M. *sp. b.* on the people
*Is.* 63:3 their *b.* shall be *sprinkled* on my garment
*Heb.* 9:21 he *sp.* with *b.*

**With BLOOD.**
*Ex.* 30:10 A. make atone. *with b.*
*Lev.* 19:26 not eat any th. *with b.*
1 *K.* 2:9 bring thou down *with b.*
*Ps.* 106:38 land was pol. *with b.*
*Is.* 34:6 sword of L. filled *with b.*
7 land shall be soaked *with b.*
49:26 drunken *with* their own *b.*
59:3 hands are defiled *with b.*
*Jer.* 19:4 this place *w. b.* of innoc.
46:10 drunk *with* their *b.*
*Lam.* 4:14 pol. thems. *with b.*
*Ezek.* 38:22 plead ag. him *with b.*
*Hos.* 6:8 Gilead polluted *with b.*
*Mic.* 3:10 build up Zion *with b.*
*Hab.* 2:12 build. a town *with b.*
*Gal.* 1:16 I conferred not *with b.*
*Heb.* 9:22 the law purged *with b.*
*Rev.* 8:7 fire, mingled *with b.*
17:6 the woman drunken *w. b.*

**BLOOD-GUILTINESS.**
*Ps.* 51:14 deliver me from *b.-g.*

**BLOOD-THIRSTY.**
*Prov.* 29:10 *b.-th.* hate upright

**BLOODY.**
*Ex.* 4:25 a *b.* husb. art thou, 26
2 *Sam.* 16:7 Sh. said, Thou *b.* man
21:1 famine is for S. his *b.* house
*Ps.* 5:6 L. will abhor the *b.* man
26:9 gather not my life with *b.* m.

BOA

*Ps.* 55:23 *b.* m. not live half th. d.
59:2 and save me from *b.* men
139:19 depart from me, ye *b.* m.
*Ezek.* 7:23 full of *b.* crimes
22:2 wilt thou judge the *b.* city?
24:6 the *b.* city, 9; *Nah.* 3:1
*Acts* 28:8 lay sick of a *b.* flux

**BLOOMED.**
*Num.* 17:8 A. rod *b.* blossoms.

**BLOSSOM, S.**
*Gen.* 40:10 her *b.* shot forth
*Is.* 5:25 *b.* shall go up as dust

**BLOSSOM, ED.**
*Num.* 17:5 the man's rod shall *b.*
*Is.* 27:6 Israel shall *b.* and bud
35:1 desert shall *b.* as the rose
2 it shall *b.* abundantly
*Ezek.* 7:10 the rod hath *b.*
*Hab.* 3:17 fig-tree shall not *b.*

**BLOT.**
*Job* 31:7 if any *b.* hath cleaved
*Prov.* 9:7 wicked, getteth a *b.*

**BLOT out.**
*Ex.* 32:32 *b.* me *out* of thy b.
33 him will I *b.* *out*
*Deut.* 9:14 alone that I *b.* *out*
25:19 *b.* *out* reme. of Amalek
29:20 *b.* *out* his name
2 *K.* 14:27 would *b.* *out* name
*Ps.* 51:1 *b.* *out* transgress.
9 *b.* *out* all my iniquity
*Jer.* 18:23 nor *b.* *out* their sin
*Rev.* 3:5 not *b.* his name *out*

**BLOTTED.**
*Neh.* 4:5 let not their sin be *b.*
*Ps.* 69:28 *b.* out of book of the l.
109:13 let their name be *b.* out
14 sin of his mother be *b.* out
*Is.* 44:22 *b.* out as a thick cloud
*Acts* 3:19 that your sins be *b.* out

**BLOTTETH, ING.**
*Is.* 43:25 *b.* out thy transgress.
*Col.* 2:14 *b.* out the handwriting

**BLOW, Substantive.**
*Ps.* 39:10 consumed by the *b.*
*Jer.* 14:17 with a grievous *b.*

**BLOW, Verb.**
*Ex.* 15:10 *b.* with thy wind
*Jud.* 7:18 when I *b.* then *b.* ye
*Ps.* 78:26 caused east-wind to *b.*
147:18 causeth his wind to *b.*
*Cant.* 4:16 come, thou south, *b.*
*Is.* 40:24 *b.* upon them
*Ezek.* 21:31 will *b.* ag. thee, 22:21
*Hos.* 5:8 *b.* cornet in Gibeah
*Hag.* 1:9 I did *b.* upon it
*Luke* 12:55 see the south-wind *b.*
*Rev.* 7:1 that wind should not *b.*
*See* TRUMPET.

**BLOWETH.**
*Is.* 40:7 S. of the Lord *b.* on it
54:16 created the smith that *b.*
*John* 3:8 wind *b.* where it listeth

**BLOWN.**
*Job* 20:26 fire not *b.* consume

**BLUE.**
*Ex.* 25:4 *b.* 26:1, 31, 36; 27:16
2 *Chr.* 2:7 cunning to w. in *b.* 14
*Est.* 1:6 *b.* hangings, *b.* marble
8:15 Mordecai in apparel of *b.*
*Ezek.* 23:6 Assyr. clothed with *b.*
*See* PURPLE, CLOTH, LACE, LOOPS.

**BLUENESS.**
*Prov.* 20:30 *b.* of a wound

**BLUNT.**
*Ec.* 10:10 if iron be *b.* and he

**BLUSH.**
*Ezr.* 9:6 I *b.* to lift up my face
*Jer.* 6:15 nor could they *b.* 8:12

BOANERGES. *Mark* 3:17

**BOAR.**
*Ps.* 80:13 *b.* out of the wood

**BOARDS.**
*Cant.* 8:9 inclose her with *b.*
*Acts* 27:44 on *b.* came to land

**BOAST, Substantive.**
*Ps.* 34:2 shall make her *b.*
*Rom.* 2:17 makest thy *b.* of God
23 makest thy *b.* of the law

**BOAST, Verb.**
1 *K.* 20:11 not *b.* as he
2 *Chr.* 25:19 lifteth thee up to *b.*
*Ps.* 44:8 in God we *b.* all the day
49:6 *b.* themselves
94:4 workers of iniquity *b.*
97:7 confounded that *b.* of idols
*Prov.* 27:1 *b.* not of to-morrow
*Is.* 10:15 shall the axe *b.* itself
61:6 in their glory shall you *b.*
*Rom.* 11:18 *b.* not ag. branches

BOD

2 *Cor.* 9:2 I *b.* to them of Maced.
10:13 *b.* without our measure
16 to *b.* in another man's line
11:16 receive me that I may *b.*
*Eph.* 2:9 of works, lest any *b.*

**BOASTED.**
*Ezek.* 35:13 with mouth ye h. *b.*
2 *Cor.* 7:14 if I have *b.* any thing

**BOASTERS.**
*Rom.* 1:30 *b.* inventors of evil th.
2 *Tim.* 3:2 covetous, *b.* proud

**BOASTEST, ETH.**
*Ps.* 10:3 wicked *b.* of his heart's
52:1 why *b.* thyself in mischief
*Prov.* 20:14 then he *b.*
25:14 whoso *b.* of a false gift
*Jam.* 3:5 tongue *b.* great things

**BOASTING, Participle.**
*Acts* 5:36 Theudas *b.* himself
2 *Cor.* 10:15 not *b.* without meas.

**BOASTING, Substantive.**
*Rom.* 3:27 where is *b.* then?
2 *Cor.* 7:14 our *b.* before Titus
8:24 show ye the proof of our *b.*
9:3 lest our *b.* of you be in vain
4 in this same confident *b.*
11:10 no man stop me of this *b.*
17 in this confidence of *b.*
*Jam.* 4:16 ye rejoice in your *b.*

**BOAT, S.**
*John* 6:22 no other *b.* there, Jesus went not into the *b.*
23 came other *b.* from Tiberias
*Acts* 27:16 work to come by the *b.*
30 they had let down the *b.*
32 cut off the ropes of the *b.*

BOAZ. 1 *K.* 7:21; 2 *Chr.* 3:17; *Ruth* 2:1, 19; 3:2; 4:1; *Lu.* 3:32

**BOCHIM.**
*Jud.* 2:1 angel came up to B. 5

**BODY.**
*Ex.* 24:10 as the *b.* of heaven
1 *Sam.* 31:12 *b.* of S. 1 *Chr.* 10:12
*Job* 19:17 child.'s sake of my *b.*
26 worms destroy *b.*
20:25 and cometh out of the *b.*
*Prov.* 5:11 flesh and *b.* are cons.
*Is.* 10:18 consume soul and *b.*
51:23 hast laid thy *b.* as ground
*Ezek.* 10:12 whole *b.* full of eyes
*Dan.* 7:15 in midst of my *b.*
*Mat.* 5:29 *b.* be cast into hell, 30
6:22 light of *b.* *Luke* 11:34; *b.* full of light, *Luke* 11:34, 36
23 *b.* shall be full of darkness
25 thought for *b.* *Luke* 12:22
10:28 kill the *b.* *Luke* 12:4
14:12 John's discip. took the *b.*
26:12 this ointment on my *b.*
26 this is my *b.* *Mark* 14:22; *Luke* 22:19; 1 *Cor.* 11:24
27:58 Joseph begged the *b.* of J. *Mark* 15:43; *Luke* 23:52
*Mark* 5:29 she felt in her *b.*
14:8 aforehand to anoint my *b.*
51 linen cloth cast about his *b.*
15:45 P. gave the *b.* *Mat.* 27:58
*Luke* 12:23 *b.* more than raiment
17:37 *b.* is, thither the eagles
24:3 found not the *b.* of Lord
*John* 20:12 *b.* of Jesus had lain
*Rom.* 6:6 *b.* of sin be destroyed
7:4 dead to the law by *b.* of C.
24 from the *b.* of this death
8:10 *b.* is dead because of sin
13 Spirit mortify deeds of *b.*
23 the redemption of our *b.*
1 *Cor.* 6:13 *b.* is not for fornication, but for L. and L. for *b.*
18 every sin is without the *b.*
6:19 your *b.* is the temple
7:4 no power over her own *b.*
9:27 I keep under my *b.* and
10:16 communion of the *b.* of C.
11:27 guilty of the *b.* and blood
29 not discerning the Lord's *b.*
12:14 the *b.* is not one member
15 therefore not of the *b.*? 16
17 if whole *b.* were an eye
19 wh. were the *b.*? 20 one *b.*
27 now ye are the *b.* of Christ
13:3 I give my *b.* to be burned
15:35 w. what *b.* do dead come?
37 sowest not that *b.* that shall
38 God giveth a *b.* as it hath
44 sown a nat. *b.* raised spir. *b.*
2 *Cor.* 5:8 to be absent from *b.*
*Eph.* 3:6 heirs of the same *b.*
4:12 the edifying of *b.* of Christ
16 from whom the whole *b.*
5:23 he is the Saviour of the *b.*
*Phil.* 3:21 shall change vile *b.*
*Col.* 1:18 head of the *b.* the ch.
2:11 in putting off the *b.* of sins

BOI

*Col.* 2:17 shadow, the *b.* is of Ch.
19 from which the *b.* by joints
23 a show of wisdom in neg. *b.*
1 *Thes.* 5:23 your soul and *b.*
*Heb.* 10:5 a *b.* hast thou prepared
10 offering of the *b.* of Jesus
*Jam.* 2:16 things needful to *b.*
26 the *b.* without the spirit
3:2 to bridle the whole *b.*
3 we turn about their whole *b.*
6 tongue defileth the whole *b.*
*Jude* 9 disputed about *b.* of M.

**Dead BODY.**

*Num.* 19:11 *d. b.* unclean, 16
2 *K.* 8:5 he had restored *d. b.*
*Is.* 26:19 my *d. b.* sh. they arise
*Jer.* 26:23 cast his *d. b.* into gra.
36:30 *dead b.* shall be cast out

**Fruit of the BODY.**

*Deut.* 28:4 blessed be *f. of thy b.*
18 cursed shall be *fr. of thy b.*
53 shalt eat the *fr. of thy b.*
*Ps.* 132:11 *f. b.* will I set on thy
*Mic.* 6:7 *f. of* my *b.* for sin of soul

**His BODY.**

1 *Sam.* 31:10 fast. *his b.* to wall
*Dan.* 4:33 *his b.* wet w. dew, 5:21
7:11 beast was slain, and *his b.*
10:6 *his b.* was like the beryl
*Luke* 23:55 b. how *his b.* was laid
24:23 they found not *his b.*
*John* 2:21 temple of *his b.*
*Acts* 19:12 from *his b.* were br.
*Rom.* 4:19 con. not *h. b.* now d.
1 *Cor.* 6:18 sinneth against *his b.*
7:4 power of *his* own *b.*
2 *Cor.* 5:10 things done in *his b.*
*Eph.* 1:23 which is *his b.* fulness
*Phil.* 3:21 like *his* glorious *b.*
*Col.* 1:24 for *his b.* sake
1 *Pet.* 2:24 bare our sins in *his b.*

**In BODY.**

*Lam.* 4:7 *in b.* than rubies
*Rom.* 6:12 *in* your mortal *b.*
1 *Cor.* 5:3 I verily as absent *in b.*
6:20 glorify God *in* your *b.*
7:34 that she may be holy *in b.*
12:18 members every one *in b.*
25 no schism *in* the *b.*
2 *Cor.* 4:10 *in b.* the dy. of the L.
that life be manif. *in* our *b.*
5:6 whilst we are at home *in b.*
12:2 whether *in b.* or out of *b.*
*Gal.* 6:17 I bear *in b.* the marks
*Phil.* 1:20 be magnified *in* my *b.*
*Col.* 1:22 *in b.* of his flesh
*Heb.* 13:3 being yours. *in* the *b.*

**One BODY.**

*Rom.* 12:4 members in *one b.*
5 are *one b.* in C. 1 *Cor.* 10:17
1 *Cor.* 6:16 joined to a h. is *one b.*
12:12 as the *b.* is *one*, and hath
13 we are baptized into *one b.*
20 many members, yet *one b.*
*Eph.* 2:16 rec. both to G. in *one b.*
4:4 there is *one b.* and one S.
*Col.* 3:15 also called in *one b.*

**BODIES.**

*Job* 13:12 your *b.* like *b.* of clay
*Ezek.* 1:11 wings covered *b.* 23
*Dan.* 3:27 on *b.* fire had no power
*Mat.* 27:52 *b.* of saints arose
*John* 19:31 *b.* should not remain
*Rom.* 1:24 dishonor their own *b.*
8:11 quicken your mortal *b.*
12:1 your *b.* a living sacrifice
1 *Cor.* 6:15 your *b.* members
15:40 celestial *b.* and *b.*
*Eph.* 5:28 love wives as own *b.*
*Heb.* 10:22 *b.* washed with pure
13:11 *b.* of beasts, whose blood

**Dead BODIES.**

2 *Chr.* 20:24 were *d. b.* fallen
*Ps.* 79:2 *d. b.* of thy servants
110:6 fill places with *d. b.*
*Jer.* 31:40 valley of *dead b.*
33:5 to fill them with *d. b.*
34:20 *d. b.* shall be for meat
41:9 Ishm. cast *dead b.* of men
*Amos* 8:3 *d. b.* in every place
*Rev.* 11:8 *dead b.* in the street
9 their *dead b.* three days and
a half, nor suffer *d. b.*

**BODILY.**

*Luke* 3:22 desc. in a *b.* shape
2 *Cor.* 10:10 *b.* presence is weak
*Col.* 2:9 fulness of the Godh. *b.*
1 *Tim.* 4:8 *b.* exer. profiteth little

**BOIL, S, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 9:10 it became a *b.*
2 *K.* 20:7 figs on *b.* *Is.* 38:21
*Job* 2:7 Satan smote Job with *b.*

**BOIL.**

*Job* 41:31 the deep to *b.* like a pot

BON

*Is.* 64:2 fire causeth waters to *b.*
*Ezek.* 24:5 make it *b.* well, 46:20

**BOILED.**

1 *K.* 19:21 yoke of oxen and *b.*
2 *K.* 6:29 so we *b.* my son
*Job* 30:27 my bowels *b.*

**BOISTEROUS.**

*Mat.* 14:30 he saw the wind *b.*

**BOLD.**

*Prov.* 28:1 right, are *b.* as a lion
*Acts* 13:46 P. and Bar. waxed *b.*
*Rom.* 10:20 Esaias is very *b.*
2 *Cor.* 10:1 being absent, am *b.*
2 wherewith I think to be *b.*
11:21 any is *b.* I am *b.* also
*Phil.* 1:14 are much more *b.*
1 *Thes.* 2:2 we were *b.* in our G.
*Phile.* 8 I might be much *b.* in C.

**BOLDLY.**

*Mark* 15:43 Joseph went in *b.*
*John* 7:26 he speaketh *b.*
*Acts* 9:27 preached *b.* at Dam.
29 he spake *b.* in name of L. J.
14:3 abode they, speaking *b.*
18:26 Apollos began to speak *b.*
19:8 spake *b.* for three months
*Rom.* 15:15 written more *b.*
*Eph.* 6:19 open my mouth *b.*
20 I may speak *b.* as I ought
*Heb.* 4:16 *b.* to the thr. of grace
13:6 *b.* say, Lord is my helper

**BOLDNESS.**

*Ec.* 8:1 *b.* of his face be changed
*Acts* 4:13 *b.* of Peter and John
29 with all *b.* they may speak
31 spake word of God with *b.*
2 *Cor.* 7:4 great is my *b.* of speech
*Eph.* 3:12 we have *b.* and access
*Phil.* 1:20 with all *b.* as always
1 *Tim.* 3:13 they purchase gr. *b.*
*Heb.* 10:19 *b.* to enter into holiest
1 *John* 4:17 may have *b.* in judg.

**BOLSTER.**

1 *Sam.* 19:13 goats' hair for *b.* 16
26:7 spear at *b.* 11, 12; 16 water

**BOND, Adjective.**

1 *Cor.* 12:13 one body, *b.* or free

*See* FREE.

**BOND.**

*Ezek.* 20:37 bring you into *b.*
*Luke* 13:16 from his *b.* on sab.
*Acts* 8:23 art in the *b.* of iniquity
*Eph.* 4:3 Spirit, in *b.* of peace
*Col.* 3:14 charity, *b.* of perfect.

**BONDS.**

*Job* 12:18 looseth the *b.* of kings
*Ps.* 116:16 hast loosed my *b.*
*Jer.* 5:5 the yoke, and burst the *b.*
27:2 make thee *b.* and yokes
30:8 his yoke, and burst thy *b.*
*Nah.* 1:13 I will burst thy *b.*
*Acts* 20:23 that *b.* and aff. abide
23:29 wor. of death or *b.* 26:31
25:14 a certain man left in *b.*
26:29 as I am, except these *b.*
*Eph.* 6:20 am an ambassa. in *b.*
*Phil.* 1:7 in *b.* ye are all partak.
13 so my *b.* in C. are manifest
14 waxing confident by my *b.*
16 to add affliction to my *b.*
*Col.* 4:3 in *b.*; 18 rem. my *b.*
2 *Tim.* 2:9 suffer trouble even to *b.*
*Phile.* 10 begotten in my *b.*
13 in the *b.* of the gospel
*Heb.* 10:34 compassion of me in *b.*
11:36 others had trial of *b.* and
13:3 rem. them in *b.* as bound

**BONDAGE.**

*Ex.* 1:14 bitter with hard *b.*
2:23 Israel sighed by reason of *b.*
13:14 Lord brought us out of the
house of *b.* 20:2; *Deut.* 5:6;
6:12; 8:14; 13:5, 10; *Jos.*
24:17; *Jud.* 6:8
*Deut.* 26:6 E. laid on us hard *b.*
*Neh.* 9:17 captain to return to *b.*
*Is.* 14:3 rest from thy hard *b.*
*Rom.* 8:15 received spirit of *b.*
21 from *b.* of corruption
*Gal.* 4:24 which gendereth to *b.*
5:1 not entangled with y. of *b.*
*Heb.* 2:15 lifetime subject to *b.*

**In, into, *or* under BONDAGE.**

*Ezr.* 9:8 reviving *in* our *b.*
9 God hath not fors. us *in b.*
*John* 8:23 never *in b.* to any
*Acts* 7:6 bring them *into b.*
7 to whom they shall be *in b.*
1 *Cor.* 7:15 is not *under b.*
2 *Cor.* 11:20 man bring you *into b.*
*Gal.* 2:4 might bring us *into b.*
4:3 *in b.* under the elements
9 ye desire to be *in b.*

BON

*Gal.* 4:25 answ. to J. which is *in b.*
2 *Pet.* 2:19 is he brought *into b.*

**BONDMAID.**

*Gal.* 4:22 one by a *b.* the other

**BONDMAN.**

*Deut.* 15:15 wast a *b.* in Egypt,
L. red. thee, 16:12; 24:18, 22
*Rev.* 6:15 every *b.* hid themselves

**BONDMEN.**

*Lev.* 25:44 *b.* shall ye be of the h.
*Deut.* 28:68 ye sh. be sold for *b.*
2 *K.* 4:1 my two sons to be *b.*
2 *Chr.* 28:10 children of J. for *b.*
*Ezr.* 9:9 we were *b.* yet God
*Est.* 7:4 had been sold for *b.*
*Jer.* 34:13 out of the house of *b.*

**BONDSERVICE.**

1 *K.* 9:21 a tribute of *b.*

**BONDWOMAN.**

*Gen.* 21:10 cast out this *b.* and
her son, *Gal.* 4:30
13 son of *b.* will I make a nat.
*Gal.* 4:23 son of *b.* born
31 are not children of the *b.*

BONDWOMEN. *See* BONDMEN.

**BONE.**

*Gen.* 2:23 this is *b.* of my bones
29:14 art my *b.* and my flesh
*Ex.* 12:46 neither shall ye break
a *b.* *Num.* 9:12
2 *Sam.* 5:1 are thy *b.* 1 *Chr.* 11:1
*Job* 2:5 touch his *b.* and flesh
19:20 my *b.* cleav. to my skin
31:22 my arm be bro. from the *b.*
*Prov.* 25:15 tongue break. the *b.*
*Ezek.* 37:7 together, *b.* to his *b.*
*John* 19:36 a *b.* of him sh. n. be b.

**BONES.**

*Ex.* 13:19 M. took *b.* of Joseph
*Jos.* 24:32 *b.* of Joseph buried
2 *Sam.* 21:12 took *b.* of Saul
1 *K.* 13:2 men's *b.* shall be burnt
2 *K.* 13:21 touched *b.* of Elisha
23:20 burnt men's *b.*
2 *Chr.* 34:5 burnt *b.* of the priests
*Job* 10:11 hast fenced me with *b.*
*Ps.* 51:8 *b.* thou hast broken
53:5 G. scattereth the *b.* of him
141:7 *b.* are scat. at grave's m.
*Prov.* 3:8 marrow to thy *b.*
14:30 the rottenness of the *b.*
15:30 good report maketh *b.* fat
16:24 pleas. words health to *b.*
17:22 broken spirit drieth the *b.*
*Ec.* 11:5 how the *b.* do grow
*Is.* 58:11 shall make fat thy *b.*
66:14 your *b.* shall flourish
*Jer.* 8:1 *b.* of the kings, priests,
prophets, inhabitants
*Ezek.* 6:5 scat. your *b.* about
24:4 choice *b.*; 5 burn *b.* 10
37:1 valley full of *b.*; 3 *b.* live?
4 prophesy and say, O ye dry *b.*
11 *b.* are house of Isr. our *b.*
*Amos* 6:10 to bring out the *b.*
*Zep.* 3:3 they gnaw not the *b.*
*Mat.* 23:27 full of dead men's *b.*
*Luke* 24:39 a spirit hath not *b.*

**His BONES.**

1 *K.* 13:31 lay my *b.* beside *his b.*
2 *K.* 23:18 no man move *his b.*
*Job* 20:11 *his b.* are full
21:24 *his b.* moistened
33:19 *his b.* with strong pain
21 and *his b.* stick out
40:18 *his b.* as br. *his b.* as iron
*Ps.* 34:20 he keepeth all *his b.*
109:18 come like oil into *his b.*
*Prov.* 12:4 rottenness in *his b.*
*Eph.* 5:30 members of *his b.*
*Heb.* 11:22 com. concern. *his b.*

**My BONES.**

*Gen.* 50:25 up my *b.* *Ex.* 13:19
2 *Sam.* 19:12 are my *b.* and flesh
1 *K.* 13:31 my *b.* beside his *b.*
*Job* 4:14 made all my *b.* to shake
30:17 my *b.* are pierced in me
30 and my *b.* burnt with heat
*Ps.* 6:2 heal me, my *b.* are vexed
22:14 all my *b.* are out of joint
17 I may tell all my *b.*
31:10 my *b.* are consumed
32:3 my *b.* waxed old
35:10 my *b.* shall say, Lord
38:3 neither any rest in my *b.*
42:10 as with a sword in my *b.*
102:3 my *b.* are burnt as a hearth
5 my *b.* cleave to my skin
*Is.* 38:13 will he break all my *b.*
*Jer.* 20:9 a burning fire in my *b.*
23:9 all my *b.* shake
*Lam.* 1:13 sent fire into my *b.*
3:4 he hath broken my *b.*
*Hab.* 3:16 entered into my *b.*

BOO

**Their BONES.**

*Num.* 24:8 Is. shall break *their b.*
1 *Sam.* 31:13 *their b.* buried them
*Lam.* 4:8 skin cleaveth to *their b.*
*Ezek.* 32:27 iniquity on *their b.*
*Dan.* 6:24 lions brake all *their b.*
*Mic.* 3:2 flesh from *their b.*

**BONNETS.**

*Is.* 3:20 L. will take away the *b.*
*Ezek.* 44:18 shall have linen *b.*

**BOOK.**

*Ex.* 17:14 memorial in a *b.*
32:32 blot me out of thy *b.*
33 will I blot out of my *b.*
*Num.* 21:14 *b.* of the wars
*Deut.* 17:18 of this law in a *b.*
*Jos.* 10:13 *b.* of J. 2 *Sam.* 1:18
1 *Sam.* 10:25 S. wrote it in a *b.*
1 *K.* 11:41 *b.* of acts of Solomon
2 *K.* 22:8 Hilk. gave *b.* to Shap.
23:24 perform words in *b.*
*Ezr.* 4:15 s. may be made in *b.*
*Neh.* 8:5 Ezra opened the *b.*
*Job* 19:23 they were prin. in a *b.*
31:35 adver. had written a *b.*
*Ps.* 40:7 vol. of the *b.* *Heb.* 10:7
56:8 are they not in thy *b.*?
69:28 blotted out of *b.*
139:16 in thy *b.* all my members
*Is.* 29:11 as words of a *b.* sealed
12 *b.* is deliv. to him not learn.
18 shall hear words of the *b.*
30:8 now go and note it in a *b.*
34:16 seek ye out of the *b.* of L.
*Jer.* 30:2 write the words in a *b.*
36:2 roll of a *b.*; 10 read in *b.*
45:1 words in a *b.* from Jerem.
*Ezek.* 2:9 roll of a *b.* was therein
*Dan.* 12:1 ev. one writ. in the *b.*
4 O Daniel, seal the *b.*
*Nah.* 1:1 *b.* of vision of Nahum
*Mal.* 3:16 a *b.* of remembrance
*Mat.* 1:1 *b.* of the gen. of Jesus
*Luke* 3:4 written in the *b.* of E.
4:17 deliv. to J. the *b.* of Esaias,
when he opened the *b.*
20 he closed the *b.* and gave it
20:42 in *b.* of Psalms, *Acts* 1:20
*Acts* 7:42 in *b.* of the prophets
*Heb.* 9:19 sprinkled the *b.* and
*Rev.* 1:11 write in a *b.*
5:1 a *b.* written within, on the
2 is worthy to open the *b.* 3
10:2 in his hand a little *b.* open
9 little *b.*; 10 I took the *b.*
20:12 *b.* was opened, *b.* of life
22:19 if any take from w. of *b.*

*See* COVENANT.

**BOOK of the Law.**

*Deut.* 31:26 *b. of l.* put it in ark
*Jos.* 1:8 *b. of law* shall not depart
2 *K.* 22:8 I have found *b. of law*
*Neh.* 8:8 read in the *b. of law*
*Gal.* 3:10 in *b. of l.* to do them

**BOOK of Life.**

*Phil.* 4:3 writ. in the *b. of life*
*Rev.* 3:5 name out of *b. of l.*
13:8 not writ. in *b. of life*, 17:8
20:12 an. *b.* opened, *b. of life*
15 not written in *b. of life*
21:27 written in L.'s *b. of life*
22:19 part out of the *b. of life*

**BOOK of Moses.**

2 *Chr.* 25:4 as in *b. of M.* 35:12;
*Ezr.* 6:18
*Neh.* 13:1 read in the *b. of M.*
*Mark* 12:26 ye not read in *b.*

**This BOOK.**

*Deut.* 28:58 it *t. b.* 2 *Chr.* 34:21
2 *K.* 22:13 to the words of *t. b.*
23:3 perf. the words in *this b.*
*Jer.* 25:13 all that is in *this b.*
51:63 an end of reading *this b.*
*John* 20:30 not written in *this b.*
*Rev.* 22:9 keep the say. of *this b.*
10 the sayings of *this b.*
18 plagues in *this b.*
19 things in *this b.*

**BOOKS.**

*Ec.* 12:12 of making *b.*
*Dan.* 7:10 *b.* were op. *Rev.* 20:12
*John* 21:25 could not cont. the *b.*
*Acts* 19:19 their *b.* and burned
2 *Tim.* 4:13 bring the *b.* espec.
*Rev.* 20:12 out of things in *b.*

**BOOTH.**

*Job* 27:18 as a *b.* the keeper
*Jon.* 4:5 Jonah made him a *b.*

**BOOTHS.**

*Gen.* 33:17 and Jacob made *b.*
*Lev.* 23:42 dwell in *b.* seven days
43 I made Is. dwell in *b.*
*Neh.* 8:14 Isr. should dwell in *b.*

## BOR

**BOOTY, IES.**
*Jer.* 49:32 camels shall be a *b.*
*Hab.* 2:7 be for *b.* unto them
*Zep.* 1:13 goods shall bec. a *b.*

**BORDER.**
*Ex.* 19:12 touch *b.* of mount
*Deut.* 12:20 w. L. enlarge thy *b.*
1 *K.* 4:21 Solomon reigned unto *b.* of Egypt, 2 *Chr.* 9:26
*Ps.* 78:54 *b.* of his sanctuary
*Prov.* 15:25 establish *b.* of widow
*Is.* 37:24 the height of his *b.*
*Jer.* 31:17 chil. again to their *b.*
*Joel* 3:6 remove them from *b.*
*Amos* 1:13 enlarge their *b.*
6:2 their *b.* great. than your *b.*
*Ob.* 7 even to the *b.*
*Zep.* 2:8 magnified ag. their *b.*
*Mal.* 1:4 the *b.* of wickedness
5 L. will be mag. fr. *b.* of Isr.
*Mark* 6:56 if it were but *b.*
*Luke* 8:44 touched *b.* of garment
*See* EAST, SOUTH.

**BORDER, Verb.**
*Zes.* 9:2 H. shall *b.* thereby

**BORDERS.**
*Ex.* 16:35 come to *b.* Canaan
34:24 I will enlarge thy *b.*
2 *K.* 19:23 enter lodg. of his *b.*
*Ps.* 74:17 set the *b.* of the earth
147:14 maketh peace in thy *b.*
*Cant.* 1:11 will make *b.* of gold
*Is.* 54:12 *b.* of pleasant stones
*Jer.* 15:13 thy sins in all thy *b.*
*Ezek.* 45:1 be holy in all the *b.*
*Mic.* 5:6 treadeth within our *b.*
*Mat.* 4:13 in the *b.* of Zebulun
23:5 enlarge *b.* of their garments

**BORE.**
*Ex.* 21:6 master shall *b.* his ear
*Job* 41:2 *b.* his jaw with thorn?

**BORN,** *for brought forth.*
*Gen.* 17:17 *b.* him 100 yrs. old, 21:5
*Ex.* 1:22 every son *b.* into river
*Lev.* 19:34 as one *b.* among
*Num.* 15:29 one law for him *b.*
*Jos.* 8:33 the stranger as he *b.*
*Jud.* 13:8 child that shall be *b.*
2 *Sam.* 12:14 the child *b.* shall die
1 *K.* 13:2 a child shall be *b.* to the house of David
1 *Chr.* 22:9 son shall be *b.* to thee
*Job* 3:3 day perish wh. I was *b.*
5:7 yet man is *b.* to trouble
11:12 *b.* like a wild ass's colt
15:7 first man that was *b.*?
33:21 bec. thou wast then *b.*?
*Ps.* 22:31 people that shall be *b.*
58:3 as soon as they be *b.*
78:6 children that should be *b.*
87:4 *b.* there, 6; 5 that man *b.*
*Prov.* 17:17 a brother is *b.*
*Ec.* 3:2 a time to be *b.*
4:14 *b.* in his kingdom
*Is.* 9:6 unto us a child is *b.*
66:8 shall a nat. be *b.* at once?
*Jer.* 16:3 con. sons and daugh. *b.*
20:14 cursed be day I was *b.*
22:26 where not *b.* shall ye die
*Ezek.* 16:4 the day thou wast *b.*
5 loath. of thy person in day *b.*
*Mat.* 2:2 is *b.* king of the Jews
4 where Christ should be *b.*
19:12 some eunuchs were so *b.*
26:24 good if not *b.* *Mark* 14:21
*Luke* 1:35 thing that shall be *b.*
2:11 to you is *b.* this day
*John* 3:4 be *b.* when he is old?
5 except a man be *b.* of water
6 *b.* of flesh is flesh, that *b.*
8 so is every one *b.* of the Sp.
8:41 we be not *b.* of fornication
9:2 did sin, that he was *b.* blind
34 wast altogether *b.* in sins
16:21 for joy that a man is *b.*
18:37 to this end was I *b.*
*Acts* 2:8 wherein we were *b.*
7:20 which time Moses was *b.*
22:3 *b.* in T.; 28 I was free *b.*
*Rom.* 9:11 chil. being not yet *b.*
1 *Cor.* 15:8 *b.* out of due time
*Gal.* 4:23 *b.* after the flesh, 29
*Heb.* 11:23 by faith M. when *b.*
1 *Pet.* 2:2 as new *b.* babes desire
1 *John* 2:29 righte. is *b.* of him
*Rev.* 12:4 dev. child as soon as *b.*

**BORN again.**
*John* 3:3 except a man be *b.* *a.* 5
7 ye must be *b.* *again*
1 *Pet.* 1:23 *b.* *a.* not of corruptible
*See* FIRST-BORN, WITNESS.

**BORN of God.**
*John* 1:13 *b.* n. of blood, but *of G.*
1 *John* 3:9 *b.* *of God* not com. sin

## BOT

1 *John* 4:7 one that lov. *b.* *of G.*
5:1 Jesus is Christ is *b.* *of God*
4 whatsoever is *b.* *of God*
18 whosoever is *b.* *of God*

**BORN in the house.**
*Gen.* 15:3 *b.* *in* my *h.* is my heir
*Ec.* 2:7 had serv. *b.* *in* my *h.*

**BORN in the land.**
*Ex.* 12:48 stran. as one *b.* *in l.*
*Num.* 9:14 one ordin. for *b.* *in l.*

**BORN of a woman,** *or* **women.**
*Job* 14:1 man *b.* *of a w.*
15:14 *b.* *of a w.* that he
25:4 that is *b.* *of a w.*?
*Mat.* 11:11 are *b.* *of w.* *Luke* 7:28

**BORNE,** *brought forth.*
*Gen.* 21:7 *b.* him son in old age
29:34 I have *b.* three sons
30:20 because I have *b.* six sons
1 *Sam.* 2:5 barren hath *b.* seven
4:20 thou hast *b.* a son
*Jer.* 15:9 *b.* seven languisheth
10 that thou hast *b.* me
*Ezek.* 16:20 thy sons *b.* to me

**BORNE,** *carried.*
*Is.* 46:3 *b.* by me from the belly
66:12 be *b.* upon her sides
*Jer.* 10:5 they must be *b.* because
*Amos* 5:26 have *b.* tab. of Moloch
*Mark* 2:3 one sick of palsy was *b.*
*John* 20:15 *b.* him hence tell me
*Acts* 21:35 was *b.* of the soldiers
1 *Cor.* 15:49 *b.* image of the e.

**BORNE,** *endured.*
*Job* 34:31 I have *b.* chastisement
*Ps.* 55:12 then I could have *b.*
69:7 thy sake I have *b.* reproach
*Is.* 53:4 surely he hath *b.* griefs
*Lam.* 3:28 hath *b.* it upon him
5:7 we have *b.* their iniquities
*Ezek.* 16:58 hast *b.* thy lewd.
32:24 *b.* shame, 36:6; 39:26
*Mat.* 20:12 *b.* burden and heat
23:4 griev. to be *b.* *Luke* 11:46
*Rev.* 2:3 hast *b.* and hast patience

**BORROW.**
*Ex.* 3:22 ev. wom. shall *b.* 11:2
22:14 if a man *b.* aught
*Deut.* 15:6 shalt not *b.* 28:12
2 *K.* 4:3 E. said, Go *b.* vessels
*Mat.* 5:42 him that would *b.*

**BORROWED.**
*Ex.* 12:35 *b.* of Egyptians
2 *K.* 6:5 master, for it was *b.*

**BORROWER.**
*Prov.* 22:7 *b.* is servant to lender
*Is.* 24:2 with lender, so with *b.*

**BORROWETH.**
*Ps.* 37:21 *b.* and payeth not

**BOSOM.**
*Gen.* 16:5 my maid into thy *b.*
*Ex.* 4:6 put hand into thy *b.* 7
*Num.* 11:12 carry th. in thy *b.*
*Ruth* 4:16 Naomi laid it in her *b.*
2 *Sam.* 12:3 and lay in his *b.*
8 master's wives into thy *b.*
1 *K.* 1:2 let her lie in thy *b.*
3:20 laid it in her *b.* and laid her dead child in my *b.*
17:19 E. took him out of her *b.*
*Job* 31:33 hiding iniq. in my *b.*
*Ps.* 35:13 returned to my *b.*
74:11 thy right hand out of *b.*
79:12 sevenfold into their *b.*
89:50 I do bear in my *b.*
129:7 bindeth sheaves, his *b.*
*Prov.* 5:20 emb. *b.* of stranger?
6:27 man take fire in his *b.*?
17:23 a gift out of the *b.*
19:24 his hand in *b.* 26:15
21:14 a reward in the *b.*
*Ec.* 7:9 resteth in *b.* of fools
*Is.* 40:11 the lambs in his *b.*
65:6 recompense into their *b.*
7 former work into their *b.*
*Jer.* 32:18 iniq. of fathers into *b.*
*Lam.* 2:12 soul into mother's *b.*
*Mic.* 7:5 lieth in thy *b.*
*Luke* 6:38 good m. into your *b.*
16:22 by angel's into Ab.'s *b.*
23 Abrah. and Laz. in his *b.*
*John* 1:18 the *b.* of the Father
13:23 leaning on Jesus' *b.*

**BOSSES.**
*Job* 15:26 thick *b.* of his bucklers

**BOTCH.**
*Deut.* 28:27 smite with the *b.* 35

**BOTTLE.**
*Gen.* 21:14 *b.* of water, gave it H.
15 w. spent in *b.*; 19 filled *b.*
*Jud.* 4:19 opened a *b.* of milk
1 *Sam.* 1:24 H. took *b.* of wine
10:3 another carrying *b.* of w.

## BOU

1 *Sam.* 16:20 Jesse took a *b.* of w.
*Ps.* 56:8 my tears into thy *b.*
119:83 like a *b.* in the smoke
*Jer.* 13:12 every *b.* filled with w.
19:1 a potter's *b.*; 10 break *b.*
*Hab.* 2:15 puttest thy *b.* to him

**BOTTLES.**
*Jos.* 9:4 Gibeonites took wine *b.*
13 these *b.* of wine were new
*Job* 32:19 to burst like new *b.*
38:37 can stay *b.* of heaven?
*Hos.* 7:5 sick with *b.* of wine
*Mat.* 9:17 new wine into old *b.*
else *b.* break, *Mark* 2:22; *Luke* 5:37, 38

**BOTTOM.**
*Ex.* 15:5 they sank into the *b.*
*Job* 36:30 covereth *b.* of the sea
*Cant.* 3:10 made the *b.* of gold
*Dan.* 6:24 they came at *b.*
*Amos* 9:3 from my sight in *b.*
*Jon.* 2:6 to *b.* of the mount.
*Zec.* 1:8 myrtle-trees in *b.*
*Mat.* 27:51 veil rent from top to *b.* *Mark* 15:38

**BOTTOMLESS.**
*Rev.* 9:1 to him key of the *b.* pit
2 he opened *b.* pit, arose smoke
11 had a king, angel of *b.* pit
11:7 that ascend. out of *b.* pit
17:8 ascend out of the *b.* pit
20:1 an angel hav. key of *b.* pit
3 cast him into the *b.* pit

**BOUGH.**
*Gen.* 49:22 Joseph is fruitful *b.*
*Jud.* 9:48 Abim. cut down a *b.*
49 cut down every man his *b.*
*Is.* 10:33 Lord shall lop *b.*
17:6 in top of uppermost *b.*
9 cities be as a forsaken *b.*

**BOUGHS.**
*Lev.* 23:40 *b.* of goodly trees, *b.* of
*Deut.* 24:20 go over the *b.*
2 *Sam.* 18:9 mule went under *b.*
*Job* 14:9 brought forth *b.*
*Ps.* 80:10 *b.* like goodly cedars
11 sent out her *b.* to the sea
*Cant.* 7:8 take hold of the *b.*
*Is.* 27:11 when the *b.* are with.
*Ezek.* 17:23 it shall bring forth *b.*
31:3 his top among thick *b.* 14
6 nests in his *b.* *Dan.* 4:12

**BOUGHT.**
*Gen.* 33:19 J. *b.* field, *Jos.* 24:32
39:1 Potiphar *b.* Joseph
47:20 Joseph *b.* all land of E. 23
49:30 Abr. *b.* 50:13; *Acts* 7:16
*Lev.* 27:24 of whom it was *b.*
*Deut.* 32:6 father that *b.* thee?
2 *Sam.* 12:3 ewe-lamb he had *b.*
24:24 David *b.* threshing-floor
1 *K.* 16:24 O. *b.* hill Samaria
*Neh.* 5:16 nor *b.* we any land
*Jer.* 32:9 I *b.* field of Hanameel
*Hos.* 3:2 so I *b.* her for fifteen p.
*Mat.* 13:46 sold all, *b.* that field
21:12 sold and *b.* in the temple, *Mark* 11:15; *Luke* 19:45
27:7 *b.* with them potter's field
*Mark* 15:46 Joseph *b.* fine linen
16:1 *b.* sweet spices to anoint
*Luke* 14:18 have *b.* a piece of gro.
19 I have *b.* five yoke of oxen
17:28 drank, they *b.* and sold
1 *Cor.* 6:20 ye are *b.* 7:23
2 *Pet.* 2:1 deny. L. that *b.* them

**BOUND,** *actively*
*Gen.* 22:9 *b.* Isaac his son
42:24 took Simeon, and *b.* him
*Num.* 30:4 had *b.* her soul, 11
*Jud.* 15:13 *b.* Samson with new
16:8 withs; 12 ropes; 21 fetters
2 *K.* 5:23 he *b.* two talents
17:4 he shut up Hoshea and *b.*
25:7 *b.* Zedekiah with fetters
2 *Chr.* 33:11 *b.* Manasseh
36:6 *b.* Jehoiakim
*Prov.* 30:4 *b.* waters in a garm.
*Hos.* 7:15 I have *b.* their arms
*Mat.* 14:3 H. *b.* John, *Mark* 6:17
27:2 *b.* J. *Mark* 15:1; *John* 18:12
*Luke* 13:16 daughter S. hath *b.*
*Acts* 21:11 Agabus *b.* his hands
22:25 as they *b.* Paul, 29
23:12 *b.* them under, 14:21
*Rev.* 20:2 *b.* S. a thousand years

**BOUND,** *passively.*
*Gen.* 39:20 king's pris. are *b.*
42:19 one of your brethren be *b.*
*Jud.* 16:6 mightest be *b.* 10, 13
1 *Sam.* 25:29 soul of my lord be *b.*
2 *Sam.* 3:34 thy hands were not *b.*
*Job* 36:8 if they be *b.* in fetters
*Ps.* 107:10 being *b.* in affliction
*Prov.* 22:15 foolish. is *b.* in heart

## BOW

*Is.* 22:3 *b.* by archers, all are *b.*
61:1 opening of pris. to them *b.*
*Lam.* 1:14 yoke of my tran. is *b.*
*Dan.* 3:21 *b.* in their coats
24 three men *b.* into furnace?
*Mat.* 16:19 *b.* in heaven, 18:18
*Mark* 15:7 Barabbas which lay *b.*
*John* 11:44 *b.* h. and foot, face *b.*
18:24 Annas had sent him *b.*
*Acts* 9:2 bring them *b.* 21; 22:5
12:6 Peter *b.*; 24:27 left Paul *b.*
20:22 I go *b.* in the Spirit to J.
21:13 I am ready not to be *b.*
*Rom.* 7:2 is *b.* by the law to her husband, 1 *Cor.* 7:39
1 *Cor.* 7:27 *b.* unto a wife
2 *Thes.* 1:3 *b.* to thank God, 2:13
2 *Tim.* 2:9 word of God is not *b.*
*Heb.* 13:3 in bonds, as *b.* with
*Rev.* 9:14 loose the angels *b.*

**BOUND with chains.**
*Ps.* 68:6 G. bring. out th. *b.* *w. c.*
*Jer.* 39:7 *b.* Zed. *with c.* 52:11
40:1 Jeremiah *b.* *with c.*
*Nah.* 3:10 her great men *b.* *w. c.*
*Mark* 5:4 had been often *b.* *w. c.*
*Luke* 8:29 was kept *b.* *with c.*
*Acts* 21:33 com. P. to be *b.* *w.* 2 *c.*
28:20 for hope of Israel I am *b.*

**BOUND up.**
*Gen.* 44:30 life is *b.* *up* in lad's
*Is.* 1:6 have not been *b.* *up*
*Jer.* 30:13 none to plead, that thou mayest be *b.* *up*
*Ezek.* 30:21 be *b.* *up* to be healed
34:4 have ye *b.* *up* that broken
*Hos.* 4:19 wind hath *b.* her *up*
13:12 iniq. of Ephraim is *b.* *up*
*Luke* 10:34 he *b.* *up* his wounds

**BOUND, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 49:26 *b.* of the everlasting
*Job* 38:20 take it to the *b.* there.
*Ps.* 104:9 the waters set a *b.*
*Jer.* 5:22 sand for *b.* of the sea
*Hos.* 5:10 them that remove *b.*

**BOUNDS.**
*Ex.* 19:23 *b.* about the mount
23:31 thy *b.* from the Red sea
*Deut.* 32:8 set *b.* of the people
*Job* 14:5 *b.* that he cannot pass
26:10 comp. the waters with *b.*
*Is.* 10:13 rem. *b.* of the people
*Acts* 17:26 hast determined the *b.*

**BOUNTY.**
2 *Cor.* 9:5 make up before h. y. *b.*

**BOUNTIFUL.**
*Prov.* 22:9 hath a *b.* eye
*Is.* 32:5 churl be said to be *b.*

**BOUNTIFULNESS.**
2 *Cor.* 9:11 enriched to all *b.*

**BOUNTIFULLY.**
*Ps.* 13:6 hath dealt *b.* with me
116:7 Lord hath dealt *b.*
119:17 deal *b.* with thy servant
142:7 shalt deal *b.* with me
2 *Cor.* 9:6 soweth *b.* shall reap *b.*

**BOW, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 9:13 set my *b.* in the cloud
27:3 take thy quiver and *b.*
48:22 I took of Amorite with *b.*
49:24 his *b.* abode in strength
*Jos.* 24:12 but not with thy *b.*
2 *Sam.* 1:22 *b.* of Jon. turned not
1 *K.* 22:34 a certain man drew a *b.* at a venture, 2 *Chr.* 18:33
2 *K.* 13:15 take *b.* and ar. took *b.*
*Job* 29:20 my *b.* was renewed
*Ps.* 44:6 will not trust in my *b.*
46:9 he breaketh the *b.* cutteth
76:3 there brake he arrows of *b.*
78:57 aside like a deceitful *b.*
*Is.* 41:2 as stubble to his *b.*
*Jer.* 6:23 shall lay hold on *b.*
49:35 I will break the *b.* of E.
*Lam.* 2:4 bent his *b.*
*Ezek.* 1:28 as the *b.* in the cloud
*Hos.* 1:5 I will break *b.* of Israel
7 will not save them by *b.*
2:18 I will break the *b.*
7:16 they are like a deceitful *b.*
*Amos* 2:15 he that handleth *b.*
*Hab* 3:9 *b.* made quite naked
*Zec.* 9:13 filled the *b.* with Eph.
*Rev.* 6:2 sat on wh. horse had *b.*
*See* BEND, BENT, BATTLE-BOW.

**BOWS.**
1 *Sam.* 2:4 the *b.* of mighty
*Neh.* 4:16 half of them held *b.*
*Ps.* 37:15 *b.* shall be broken
*Is.* 7:24 with *b.* shall men come
13:18 their *b.* shall dash young
*Jer.* 51:56 every one of their *b.*
*Ezek.* 39:9 they shall burn the *b.*

BOW

**BOW-SHOT.**
*Gen.* 21:16 as it were a *b.-s.*

**BOW, Verb.**
*Jos.* 23:7 nor *b.* yourselves to their gods, 2 *K.* 17:35
2 *K.* 5:18 I *b.* in house of Rim.
*Job* 39:3 *b.* themselves
*Ps.* 22:29 to the dust shall *b.*
72:9 in wilder. sh. *b.* before him
144:5 *b.* thy heavens, O Lord
*Prov.* 5:1 *b.* thine ear
14:19 evil *b.* before the good
*Ec.* 12:3 strong men shall *b.*
*Mic.* 6:6 *b.* myself bef. high G.?
*Hab.* 3:6 perpetual hills did *b.*
*Eph.* 3:14 *b.* my knees to the F.

**BOW down.**
*Gen.* 27:29 nations *b. down*
37:10 mother, brethren *b. down*
49:8 father's children shall *b. d.*
*Ex.* 11:8 serv. shall *b. d.* to me
20:5 not *b. d. Deut.* 5:9
23:24 shalt not *b. d.* to their g.
*Lev.* 26:1 any image to *b. d.* to it
*Jud.* 2:19 other gods to *b. d.*
2 *K.* 5:18 *b. d.* in house of Rim.
19:16 L. *b. d.* thine ear, *Ps.* 86:1
*Job* 31:10 others *b. d.* upon her
*Ps.* 31:2 *b. d.* th. ear, *Prov.* 22:17
95:6 worship and *b. down*
*Is.* 10:4 without me *b. down*
46:2 they stoop, they *b. down*
49:23 kings and queens sh. *b. d.*
51:23 *b. d.* that we may go over
58:5 to *b. d.* head as a bulrush?
60:14 despised thee shall *b. d.*
65:12 all *b. d.* to slaughter
*Rom.* 11:10 *b. d.* their back

**BOW knee.**
*Gen.* 41:43 before him *b.* the *k.*
*Is.* 45:23 *k.* shall *b. Rom.* 14:11
*Eph.* 3:14 I *b.* my *knee* to F.
*Phil.* 2:10 every *knee* shall *b.*

**BOWED.**
*Gen.* 43:26 Jos. brethren *b.*
49:15 Issachar *b.* shoulder
*Jos.* 23:16 served other gods, and *b.* to them, *Jud.* 2:12, 17
*Jud.* 5:27 at her feet he *b.*
2 *Sam.* 19:14 David *b.*
22:10 he *b.* heavens, *Ps.* 18:9
1 *K.* 19:18 not *b.* to B. *Rom.* 11:4
2 *K.* 2:15 prophets *b.* before E.
2 *Chr.* 7:3 *b.* upon the pavement
29:29 king and all present *b.*
*Est.* 3:5 Mordecai *b.* not
*Mat.* 27:29 *b.* the knee
*Luke* 13:11 spirit of infir. and *b.*

**BOWED down.**
*Gen.* 42:6 J. brethren *b. d.* 43:28
*Jud.* 7:6 rest of the people *b. d.*
*Ps.* 35:14 I *b. d.* heavily as one
38:6 I am *b. d.* greatly,
44:25 soul is *b. d.* to the dust
57:6 my soul is *b. d.*
145:14 rais. up all *b. d.* 146:8
*Is.* 2:11 haught. of men be *b. d.*
17 lofti. of man shall be *b. d.*
21:3 was *b. d.* at hearing of it
*Luke* 24:5 and *b. d.* their faces

**BOWED head.**
*Gen.* 43:28 they *b.* their *heads*
*Ex.* 4:31 they *b.* their *heads* and worship. 12:27; *Neh.* 8:6
34:8 Mos. made haste and *b. h.*
*Num.* 22:31 Balaam *b.* his *head*
1 *Chr.* 29:20 *b.* down their *head*
2 *Chr.* 20:18 Jehosh. *b.* his *head*
29:30 praises and *b.* their *head*
*John* 19:30 Jesus *b.* his *head*

**BOWED himself.**
*Gen.* 18:2 A. *b. himself*, 23:7, 12
19:1 Lot *b. himself*
33:3 Jacob *b. himself* 47:31
43:12 Joseph *b. himself*
*Jud.* 16:30 S. *b. h.* with might
2 *Sam.* 24:20 A. *b. h.* 1 *Chr.* 21:21
1 *K.* 1:23 N. *b. h.*; 47 king *b. h.*
43 Adonijah *b. h.* to king Sol.
2:19 Solomon *b. h.* to his mother

**BOWETH.**
*Jud.* 7:5 that *b.* on knees
*Is.* 2:9 m. man *b.*; 46:1 Bel. *b.*

**BOWING.**
*Gen.* 24:52 Eliezer *b.* h. to earth
*Ps.* 17:11 set their eyes, *b.* down
62:3 as a *b.* wall shall ye be
*Mark* 15:19 spit on him, *b.* knees

**BOWELS.**
*Gen.* 15:4 out of own *b.* thy heir
25:23 manner of people from *b.*
43:30 *b.* did yearn on brother
2 *Sam.* 7:12 which pro. out of *b.*
16:11 which came forth of my *b.*

BRA

2 *Sam.* 20:10 Jo. sh. Amasa's *b.*
1 *K.* 3:26 *b.* yearned on her son
2 *Chr.* 21:15 sick. by disease of *b.*
21:18 smote him in *b.* 19
32:21 of his own *b.* slew him
*Job* 20:14 meat in his *b.* is turn.
30:27 *b.* boiled, and rested not
*Ps.* 22:14 it is melted in my *b.*
71:6 out of my mother's *b.*
109:18 come into his *b.*
*Cant.* 5:4 *b.* were moved for him
*Is.* 16:11 *b.* sound like a harp
48:19 the offspring of thy *b.*
49:1 from *b.* of my mother
63:15 sounding of thy *b.*
*Jer.* 4:19 my *b.* I am pained
31:20 my *b.* are troubled
*Lam.* 1:20 *b.* are troubled, 2:11
*Ezek.* 3:3 fill thy *b.* with this roll
7:19 their souls, nor fill their *b.*
*Acts* 1:18 J. burst, and all his *b.*
2 *Cor.* 6:12 strait. in your own *b.*
*Phil.* 1:8 in *b.* of Christ
2:1 if there be any *b.*
*Col.* 3:12 put on *b.* of mercies
*Phile.* 7 *b.* of saints are refreshed
12 rec. him that is my own *b.*
20 refresh my *b.* in the Lord
1 *John* 3:17 shut, up *b.* of comp.

**BOWL.**
*Jud.* 6:38 a *b.* full of water
*Ec.* 12:6 or golden *b.* be broken
*Zec.* 4:2 candlestick with a *b.*

**BOWLS.**
*Amos* 6:6 that drink wine in *b.*
*Zec.* 9:15 shall be filled like *b.*
14:20 the pots shall be like *b.*

**BOWMEN.**
*Jer.* 4:29 for the noise of the *b.*

**BOX.**
2 *K.* 9:1 take this *b.* of oil, 3
*Mat.* 26:7 alaba. *b. Mark* 14:3
*Mark* 14:3 brake the *b. Luke* 7:37

**BOX-TREE.**
*Is.* 41:19 set in the desert *b.-tree*
60:13 glory of Lebanon *b.-tree*

**BOY, S.**
*Gen.* 25:27 the *b.* grew
*Joel* 3:3 given a *b.* for a harlot
*Zec.* 8:5 shall be full of *b.*

**BOZRAH.**
*Is.* 34:6 hath a sacrifice in B.
63:1 dyed garments from B.
*Jer.* 48:24 judg. is come upon B.
48:13 B. shall bec. desolation, 22
*Amos* 1:12 dev. the palaces of B.
*Mic.* 2:12 put as the sheep of B.

**BRACELET, S.**
*Gen.* 24:30 *b.* on sister's hands
38:18 signet, *b.* and staff, 25
*Ex.* 35:22 brought *b. Num.* 31:50
2 *Sam.* 1:10 the *b.* on his arm
*Is.* 3:19 I will take away the *b.*
*Ezek.* 16:11 I put *b.* on thy hands

**BRAKE.**
*Ex.* 32:19 tables out of his hands and *b.* them, *Deut.* 9:17
*Jud.* 7:19 they *b.* pitchers, 20
16:9 *b.* withs, 12 *b.* new ropes
1 *Sam.* 4:18 Eli fell, his neck *b.*
1 *K.* 19:11 a strong wind *b.* in pieces the rocks
2 *K.* 11:18 Baal's images *b.* they
18:4 *b.* images, *b.* brazen serp.
23:14 Josi. *b.* images, 2 *Chr.* 34:4
2 *Chr.* 21:17 Arabians *b.* into J.
*Job* 38:8 shut sea wh. it *b.* forth?
10 *b.* up for it my decreed place
*Ps.* 76:3 there *b.* he the arrows
105:16 *b.* the whole staff of bread
33 *b.* trees of their coast
106:29 plague *b.* in upon them
107:14 *b.* their bands in sunder
*Jer.* 28:10 yoke from Jer. *b.* it
31:32 my covenant they *b.*
*Ezek.* 17:16 and covenant he *b.*
*Dan.* 2:1 sleep *b.* from him 34
6:24 the lions *b.* all their bones
7:7 fourth beast *b.* in pieces
8:7 ram, and *b.* his two horns
*Mat.* 14:19 he blessed and *b.* and gave the loaves, 15:36; 26:26; *Mark* 6:41; 8:6; 14:22; *Luke* 9:16; 22:19; 24:30; 1 *Cor.* 11:24
*Mark* 8:19 I *b.* the five loaves
14:3 she *b.* the box, and poured
*Luke* 5:6 net *b.*; 8:29 *b.* the bands
*John* 19:32 soldiers *b.* legs
33 they *b.* not his legs

**BRAKE down.**
2 *K.* 10:27 *b. down* image of Baal, 2 *Chr.* 23:17
11:18 *b. down* the house of Baal

BRA

2 *K.* 14:13 *b. down* w. of J. 2 *Chr.* 25:23; 36:19; *Jer.* 39:8; 52:14
23:7 *b. d.* houses of Sodomites
2 *Chr.* 26:6 Uzziah *b. d.* wall of G.
34:4 *b. down* altars of Baalim

**BRAKEST.**
*Ex.* 34:1 first table *b. Deut.* 10:2
*Ps.* 74:13 *b.* heads of dragons, 14
*Ezek.* 29:7 leaned on thee, thou *b.*

**BRAMBLE, S.**
*Jud.* 9:14 said trees to the *b.*
15 let fire come out of the *b.*
*Is.* 34:13 *b.* shall come up
*Luke* 6:44 of a *b.*-bush grapes

**BRANCH.**
*Num.* 13:23 cut a *b.*
*Job* 8:16 his *b.* shooteth forth
14:7 tender *b.* thereof not cease
15:32 his *b.* shall not be green
18:16 shall his *b.* be cut off
29:19 lay all night on my *b.*
*Ps.* 80:15 *b.* thou madest strong
*Prov.* 11:28 shall flour. as a *b.*
*Is.* 4:2 shall *b.* of the L. be beau.
9:14 Lord will cut off *b.*
11:1 a *b.* shall grow out
14:19 cast out like abomina. *b.*
17:9 cities as an uppermost *b.*
19:15 work, *b.* or rush may do
25:5 the *b.* of terrible ones low
60:21 the *b.* of my planting
*Jer.* 23:5 to David a righteous *b.*
33:15 cause *b.* of righteousness
*Ezek.* 8:17 put *b.* to their nose
15:2 more than any *b.*?
17:3 took the highest *b.* 22
*Dan.* 11:7 a *b.* of her roots
*Zec.* 3:8 forth my servant the *b.*
6:12 man whose name is the *b.*
*Mal.* 4:1 it shall leave root nor *b.*
*Mat.* 24:32 *b.* yet t. *Mark* 13:28
*John* 15:2 every *b.* that beareth
4 as *b.* cannot bear fruit
6 he is cast forth as a *b.*

**BRANCHES.**
*Gen.* 40:12 the three *b.* are three
49:22 bough, whose *b.* run over
*Lev.* 23:40 *b.* of tree, *Neh.* 8:15
*Job* 15:30 shall dry up his *b.*
*Ps.* 80:11 sent out her *b.* to river
104:12 sing among the *b.*
*Is.* 16:8 Moab's *b.* are stretched
17:6 four or five in outmost *b.*
18:5 he shall cut down the *b.*
27:10 there lie and consume *b.*
*Jer.* 11:16 and *b.* of it are broken
*Ezek.* 17:6 spread, vine whose *b.*
19:10 fruitful and full of *b.*
14 fire out of a rod of her *b.*
31:8 not like the Assyrian's *b.*
36:8 O mount, ye shall shoot *b.*
*Dan.* 4:14 cut off his *b.*
*Hos.* 11:6 consume Ephraim's *b.*
14:6 his *b.* shall spread, and
*Joel* 1:7 *b.* thereof are m. white
*Nah.* 2:2 marred their vine *b.*
*Zec.* 4:12 these two olive *b.*?
*Mat.* 13:32 lodge in *b. Luke* 13:19
21:8 cut *b. Mark* 11:8; *John* 12:13
*Mark* 4:32 shooteth *b.*
*John* 15:5 the vine, ye the *b.*
*Rom.* 11:16 if root be holy, so *b.*
17 if some *b.* be broken off, 19
18 boast not against the *b.*
21 spared not the natural *b.*

**BRAND, S.**
*Jud.* 15:5 had set the *b.* on fire
*Zec.* 3:2 *b.* plucked out of fire?

**BRANDISH.**
*Ezek.* 32:10 when I *b.* my sword.

**BRASS.**
*Ex.* 38:29 *b.* of offer. 70 talents
*Num.* 21:9 serpent of *b.* when he beheld serpent of *b.* he lived
*Deut.* 8:9 thou mayest dig *b.*
28:23 the heaven shall be *b.*
1 *Sam.* 17:6 greaves of *b.* on legs
2 *Sam.* 8:8 David took much *b.*
1 *Chr.* 18:8
1 *K.* 7:14 Hiram worker in *b.*
2 *K.* 25:7 Zed. with fetters of *b.*
13 *b.* to Babylon, *Jer.* 52:17
1 *Chr.* 15:19 with cymbals of *b.*
22:3 David prepared *b.* 29:7
29:2 prepared *b.* for things of *b.*
*Job* 6:12 or is my flesh *b.*?
40:18 as strong pieces of *b.*
41:27 esteemeth *b.* as rotten
*Ps.* 107:16 broken the gates of *b.*
*Is.* 45:2 in pieces the gates of *b.*
60:17 for wood *b.* for *b.* gold
*Ezek.* 24:11 the *b.* may be hot
*Dan.* 2:32 his thighs were of *b.*
39 third kingdom of *b.*
7:19 the fourth beast nails of *b.*

BRE

*Dan.* 10:6 like in color to pol. *b.*
*Mic.* 4:13 will make thy hoofs *b.*
*Zec.* 6:1 were mountains of *b.*
*Mat.* 10:9 neither gold nor *b.*
1 *Cor.* 13:1 I am as sounding *b.*
*Rev.* 1:15 feet like fine *b.* 2:18
9:20 not worship idols of *b.*

**Iron and BRASS.**
*Gen.* 4:22 T.-cain instruc. in *b. i.*
*Lev.* 26:19 heaven *iron*, earth *b.*
*Num.* 31:22 *b. i.* may abide fire
*Deut.* 33:25 shall be *iron and b.*
*Jos.* 22:8 ret. with *b. and iron*
1 *Chr.* 22:14 *b. i* with. weight, 16
2 *Chr.* 2:7 a cun. man in *b. ir.* 14
24:12 such as wrought in *ir. b.*
*Job* 28:2 *iron* taken out *b.*
*Is.* 48:4 neck *ir.* sin. *and* brow *b.*
60:17 for *b.* gold, for *iron* silver
*Jer.* 6:28 they are *b. i. Ezek.* 22:18
*Ezek.* 22:20 gather *iron and b.*
*Dan.* 2:35 was *iron b.* broken, 45
4:15 with hand of *iron and b.* 23
5:4 praised gods of silver, *b. i.*

**Vessels of BRASS.**
*Jos.* 6:19 all *v. of b.* are consec.
2 *K.* 25:16 the *b.* of all these *ves.* was with. w. *Jer.* 52:20
*Ezek.* 27:13 in *v. of b. Rev.* 18:12

**BRAVERY.**
*Is.* 3:18 will take away their *b.*

**BRAWLER, S.**
1 *Tim.* 3:3 bishop must be no *b.*
*Tit.* 3:2 to be no *b.*

**BRAWLING.**
*Prov.* 25:24 a *b.* woman, 21:19

**BRAY, ED, ETH.**
*Job* 6:5 doth the wild ass *b.*
30:7 among the bushes they *b.*
*Prov.* 27:22 *b.* a fool in a mortar

**BRAZEN.**
2 *K.* 18:4 brake the *b.* serpent
25:13 *b.* sea Chal. *Jer.* 52:17
2 *Chr.* 6:13 Sol. made a *b.* scaf.
*Jer.* 1:18 made thee this day *b.*
15:20 make thee a fenced *b.* wall
52:20 *b.* bulls; *Mark* 7:4 *b.* ves.
*See* ALTAR.

**BREACH.**
*Gen.* 38:29 midwife said, this *b.*
*Lev.* 24:20 *b.* for *b.* eye for eye.
*Num.* 14:34 my *b.* of promise
*Jud.* 21:15 a *b.* in the tribes
2 *Sam.* 5:20 forth as *b.* of waters
6:8 *b.* on Uzzah, 1 *Chr.* 13:11
2 *K.* 12:5 wheresoever any *b.*
1 *Chr.* 15:13 L. made a *b.* on us
*Neh.* 6:1 and there was no *b.*
*Job* 16:14 with *b.* upon *b.*
*Ps.* 106:23 not Moses stood in *b.*
*Prov.* 15:4 perverseness is a *b.*
*Is.* 7:6 a *b.* for us,
30:13 this iniq. shall be as a *b.*
26 in the day L. bindeth up *b.*
58:12 called the repairer of the *b.*
*Jer.* 14:17 is broken with a *b.*
*Lam.* 2:13 thy *b.* is great
*Ezek.* 26:10 city wherein a *b.*

**BREACHES.**
*Jud.* 5:17 Asher abode in his *b.*
1 *K.* 11:27 rep. *b.* of city of Dav.
2 *K.* 12:5 let them repair the *b.*
6 priests had not repaired the *b.*
*Ps.* 60:2 heal the *b.* for it shaketh
*Is.* 22:9 have seen *b.* of the city
*Amos* 4:3 shall go out at the *b.*
6:11 smite great house with *b.*
9:11 close up the *b.* thereof

**BREAD.**
*Gen.* 14:18 king of S. brought *b.*
18:5 will fetch a morsel of *b.*
21:14 Abraham took *b.* gave H.
25:34 then Jacob gave Esau *b.*
27:17 savory meat and *b.* to J.
41:54 in Egypt there was *b.*
55 cried to Pharaoh for *b.*
43:31 set on *b.*; 45:23 *b.* for f.
47:15 give us *b.*; 17 *b.* for h.
19 buy us and our land for *b.*
49:20 out of Asher his *b.* be fat
*Ex.* 16:4 I will rain *b.* from heav.
8 in morning *b.* to the full, 12
29 sixth day the *b.* of two days
32 may see the *b.* I fed you
23:25 he shall bless thy *b.*
40:23 he set the *b.* in order
*Lev.* 8:32 what remaineth of *b.*
21:6 *b.* of their G. 8, 17, 21, 22
26:26 ten women shall bake *b.*
*Num.* 4:7 continual *b.* be thereon
14:9 people of the land are *b.*
21:5 soul loatheth this light *b.*
*Deut.* 8:3 man doth not live by *b.* only, *Mat.* 4:4; *Luke* 4:4

BRE

*Deut.* 23:4 met you not with *b.*
29:6 ye have not eaten *b.* nor
*Jos.* 9:5 *b.* was dry and mouldy
12 this our *b.* we took hot
*Jud.* 7:13 a cake of *b.* tumbled
8:6 give *b.* to thy army, 15
19:5 comfort thy heart with *b.*
19 there is *b.* and wine also
*Ruth* 1:6 in giving them *b.*
1 *Sam.* 2:5 hired out them. for *b.*
36 crouch for a morsel of *b.*
9:7 the *b.* is spent in our vessels
21:4 hallowed *b.*; 5 *b.* is com.
6 priest gave him hallowed *b.*
22:13 has given him *b.* and
28:22 let me set a morsel of *b.*
2 *Sam.* 3:29 J. one that lacketh *b.*
35 taste *b.* till sun be down
6:19 to every one a cake of *b*
1 *K.* 13:22 back and hast eaten *b.*
17:6 ravens brought *b.* and flesh
11 bring me a morsel of *b.*
2 *K.* 4:42 brought man of God *b.*
18:32 a land of *b. Is.* 36:17
*Neh.* 5:14 *b.* of governor
9:15 gavest them *b.* from h.
13:2 they met not Israel with *b.*
*Job* 15:23 wand. abroad for *b.*
22:7 withholden *b.* from hungry
27:14 not be satisfied with *b.*
28:5 out of it cometh *b.*
33:20 his life abhorreth *b.*
*Ps.* 37:25 his seed begging *b.*
78:20 can he give *b.*?
80:5 with *b.* of tears
102:9 eaten ashes like *b.*
104:15 *b.* which stren. man's h.
105:40 satisfied them with *b.*
109:10 seek their *b.*
132:15 satisfy her poor with *b.*
*Prov.* 9:17 *b.* eaten in secret
12:9 hon. hims. and lacketh *b.*
11 land satisfied with *b.* 28:19
20:13 shalt be satisfied with *b.*
17 *b.* of deceit is sweet
22:9 he giveth of his *b.*
31:27 eateth not *b.* of idleness
*Ec.* 9:11 nor *b.* to wise
11:1 cast thy *b.* upon the waters
*Is.* 3:1 away the whole stay of *b.*
7 in my house is neither *b.* nor
21:14 with their *b.* him that
30:20 Lord give *b.* of adversity
33:16 his *b.* shall be given him
44:15 baketh *b.* on the coals, 19
51:14 nor that his *b.* should fail
55:2 that which is not *b.*
10 that it may give *b.* to eater
58:7 deal thy *b.* to hungry?
*Jer.* 42:14 nor have hunger of *b.*
*Lam.* 1:11 they seek *b.*
4:4 young children ask *b.*
5:6 Egyptians to be sat. with *b.*
9 we gat our *b.* with peril
*Ezek.* 4:15 prep. thy *b.* therewith
17 they may want *b.* and water
16:49 pride, fulness of *b.* and
18:7 his *b.* to the hungry, 16
44:7 strang. when ye offer my *b.*
*Hos.* 2:5 lovers that give me *b.*
9:4 sacrifices as *b.* of mourners
*Amos* 4:6 given you want of *b.*
8:11 not famine of *b.*
*Hag.* 2:12 his skirt do touch *b.*
*Mal.* 1:7 ye offer polluted *b.*
*Mat.* 4:3 st. be made *b. Luke* 4:3
6:11 our daily *b. Luke* 11:11
7:9 if his son ask *b.* will he give
15:26 children's *b. Mark* 7:27
33 so much *b.*? *Mark* 8:4
16:5 forgot. to take *b. Mark* 8:14
11 spake it not concerning *b.*
12 not beware of leaven of *b.*
26:26 Jesus took *b. Mark* 14:22
*Luke* 7:33 Bapt. neither eating *b.*
9:3 for your journey, neither *b.*
15:17 servants have *b.* enough
22:19 took *b.* gave thanks, 24:30
24:35 in breaking *b.*
*John* 6:7 two hun. pennyw. of *b.*
32 M. gave you not that *b.*
from h. my F. giveth true *b.*
33 the *b.* of God is he
34 Lord, give us this *b.*
35 I am the *b.* of life, 48
41 *b.* which came down, 50
58 eateth of this *b.* shall live
13:18 eateth *b.* hath lifted
21:9 fish laid thereon and *b.*
13 J. then taketh *b.* and giveth
*Acts* 2:42 con. in breaking of *b.*
46 break. *b.* from house to ho.
20:7 disciples came to break *b.*
11 when he had broken *b.*
27:35 he took *b.* and gave tha.
1 *Cor.* 10:16 *b.* we break is it not
17 being many are one *b.*
11:23 in wh. he was bet. took *b.*

BRE

2 *Cor.* 9:10 min. *b.* to your fruit
*See* AFFLICTION.

**BREAD-CORN.**

*Is.* 28:28 *b.-c.* is bruised because

**BREAD,** *with* **eat.**

*Gen.* 3:19 in sweat of face *e. b.*
28:20 if L. give me *b.* to *eat*
31:54 Jacob called breth. to *e. b.*
37:25 J.'s brethren sat to *e. b.*
39:6 save *b.* he *eat*
43:32 Egyptians not *e. b.* w. H.
*Ex.* 2:20 that he may *e. b.*
16:3 when we *eat b.* to the ful.
15 *b.* L. ha. giv. you to *e.*
18:12 to *e. b.* with M.s' f-in law
34:28 *e. b.* 40 da. *Deut.* 9:9, 18
*Lev.* 21:22 shall *e.* the *b.* of God
26:5 ye shall *eat b.* to the full
*Deut.* 8:9 *eat b.* without scarce.
*Ruth* 2:14 meal-time come *eat b.*
2 *Sam.* 9:7 *eat b.* at my table, 10
12:21 didst rise and *eat b.*
1 *K.* 13:8 nor will I *eat b.*
15 come home with me *eat b.*
2 *K.* 4:8 const. Elisha to *e. b.*
6:22 set *b.* and w. they may *e.*
25:29 did *e. b.* bef. h. *Jer.* 52:33
*Job* 42:11 and did *eat b.* with Job
*Ps.* 14:4 people as they *e. b.* 53:4
41:9 *eat* of my *b.* hath lift. heel
102:4 I forgot to *eat* my *b.*
127:2 to *eat* the *b.* of sorrows
*Prov.* 4:17 *e. b.* of wickedness
9:5 come *eat* of my *b.* and drink
23:6 *e.* not *b.* of him hath evil
25:21 if thy en. hunger give *b.*
*Ec.* 9:7 go *eat* thy *b.* with joy
*Is.* 4:1 we will *eat* our *b.*
*Jer.* 5:17 they shall eat up thy *b.*
41:1 I did *eat b.* together in Mi.
*Ezek.* 4:13 shall *eat* defiled *b.*
16 they shall *eat b.* by weight
12:18 *e. b.* with quaking; 19 care
24:17 and *eat* not *b.* of men, 22
44:3 prince sit in it to *eat b.*
*Amos* 7:12 flee into J. there *e. b.*
*Ob.* 7 *eat* thy *b.* have laid a w.
*Mat.* 15:2 w. not when they *e. b.*
*Mark* 3:20 not so much as *e. b.*
6:36 buy *b.* have nothing to *e.*
7:2 discip. *eat b.* with defiled, 5
*Luke* 14:1 to Phar.'s house to *e. b.*
15 he shall *e. b.* in kingdom
*John* 6:5 whence shall we buy *b.*
23 place where they did *eat b.*
31 gave them *b.* from hea. to *e.*
51 if any *e.* of this *b.* he shall l.
1 *Cor.* 11:26 often as ye *e.* this *b.*
27 whosoever shall *eat* this *b.*
2 *Thes.* 3:8 we eat *b.* for naught?
12 with quietness they *eat b.*

**Leavened BREAD.**

*Ex.* 13:3 shall no *l. b.* eaten
7 no *leav. b. Deut.* 16:3, 4
*Lev.* 7:13 he shall offer *leavened b.*

**Loaf,** *or* **Loaves of BREAD.**

*Jud.* 8:5 give *l. of b.* to people
1 *Sam.* 10:3 ano. car three *l. of b.*
4 will give thee two *l. of b.*
21:3 five *l. of b.* in my hand
*Chr.* 16:3 to every one *l. of b.*

**No BREAD.**

*Gen.* 47:13 *no b.* in all the land
*Num.* 21:5 *no b.* and our soul
1 *Sam.* 21:4 there is *no* com. *b.*
6 *no b.* there but showbread
28:20 S. had eaten *no b.* all day
30:12 Egyp. had eat *no b.* 3 days
1 *K.* 13:9 eat *no b.* 17:22
2 *K.* 25:3 *no b.* for peo. *Jer.* 52:6
*Jer.* 38:9 there is *no* more *b.*
*Dan.* 10:3 I ate *no* pleasant *b.*
*Mat.* 16:7 because we have taken
*no b.* 8; *Mark* 8:16, 17
*Mark* 6:8 take no scrip, *no b.*

**Piece,** *or* **Pieces of BREAD.**

1 *Sam.* 2:36 I may eat a *p. of b.*
*Prov.* 6:26 to a *piece of b.*
28:21 for a *p. of b.* that man
*Jer.* 37:21 Jerem. daily a *p. of b.*
*Ezek.* 13:19 ye pollute me for *p. b.*

SHOWBREAD. *See* SHOW.

**Staff of BREAD.**

*Lev.* 26:26 I have broken *st. b.*
*Ps.* 105:16 he brake whole *st. of b.*
*Ezek.* 4:16 break *st. b.* 5:16; 14:13

**Unleavened BREAD.**

*Ex.* 12:18 eat w. *u. b. Num.* 9:11
15 sev. days eat *unl. b.* 13:6, 7;
23:15; 34:18; *Lev.* 23:6; *Num.*
28:17; *Deut.* 16:3
*Deut.* 16:8 six days sh. eat *un. b.*
1 *Sam.* 28:24 witch of E. b. *u. b.*
*Ezek.* 45:21 passover of *un. b.*
*Mark* 14:12 first day of *un. b.*

BRE

*Luke* 22:7 day of *u. b. Acts* 12:3
*Acts* 20:6 after days of *u. b.*
1 *Cor.* 5:8 with *u. b.* of sincerity
*See* BASKET, FEAST.

**BREADTH.**

*Gen.* 13:7 through land in *b.* of it
*Deut.* 2:5 so much as a foot *b.*
*Jud.* 20:16 could sling at a h. *b.*
*Job* 37:10 *b.* of waters is strait.
38:18 perceived *b.* of the earth?
*Is.* 8:8 his wings shall fill the *b.*
*Hab.* 1:6 march through *b.* of la.
*Zec.* 2:2 measure J. to see the *b.*
5:2 I see a flying roll, the *b.*
*Eph.* 3:18 the *b.* and length
*Rev.* 20:9 up on *b.* of the earth
21:16 length of city is as the *b.*

**BREAK, Substantive.**

2 *Sam.* 2:32 J. came at *b.* of day
*Acts* 20:11 talked till *b.* of day

**BREAK.**

*Gen.* 27:40 *b.* his yoke off thy n.
*Ex.* 12:46 *b.* a bone, *Num.* 9:12
34:13 ye shall *b.* their images
*Lev.* 26:19 I will *b.* pride
*Num.* 24:8 Is. shall *b.* their bones
30:2 if a man vow, not *b.* word
*Deut.* 12:3 shall *b.* their pillars
1 *Sam.* 25:10 *b.* eve. man from m.
*Ezr.* 9:14 should we again *b.*
*Job* 13:25 wilt *b.* a leaf driven
39:15 t. wild beast may *b.* them
*Ps.* 2:3 let us *b.* their bands
9 *b.* them with rod of iron
10:15 *b.* the arm of the wicked
58:6 *b.* their teeth, O God
89:31 if they *b.* my statutes
141:5 which shall not *b.* my head
*Cant.* 2:17 until day *b.* 4:6
*Is.* 14:25 I will *b.* the Assyrian
28:24 *b.* the clods; 28 nor *b.* it
30:14 *b.* it as of the potters' ves.
38:13 as a lion so will he *b.* all
42:3 reed not *b. Mat.* 12:20
58:6 that ye *b.* every yoke?
*Jer.* 15:12 iron *b.* the north. iron
19:10 *b.* bottle, so will I *b.* 11
29:4 *b.* yoke 11; 30:8
49:35 I will *b.* the bow of Elam
*Ezek.* 4:16 I will *b.* the staff of
bread, 5:16; 14:13
16:38 as a woman that *b.* wed.
23:34 shalt *b.* the sherds
29:7 hold of thee thou didst *b.*
30:18 when I *b.* yokes of Egypt
22 will *b.* Pharaoh's arms, 24
*Hos.* 1:5 will *b.* the bow of Israel
2:18 I will *b.* the bow
10:11 Jacob shall *b.* his clods
*Joel* 2:7 and not *b.* their ranks
*Amos* 1:5 *b.* the bar of Damascus
*Mic.* 3:3 who *b.* their bones
*Nah.* 1:13 will I *b.* his yoke off
*Zec.* 11:14 *b.* the brotherhood
*Mat.* 5:19 *b.* one of least com.
9:17 the bottles *b.* and the wine
*Acts* 20:7 came tog. to *b.* bread
21:13 mean ye to *b.* my heart?
1 *Cor.* 10:16 bread we *b.* is it not

**BREAK covenant.**

*Lev.* 26:44 I will not *b.* my *cov.*
*Deut.* 31:16 will *b.* my *c.* 20
*Jud.* 2:1 I will never *b.* my *c.*
*Ps.* 89:34 my *cov.* will I not *b.*
*Jer.* 14:21 *b.* not thy *cov.* with us
33:20 if ye can *b.* my *c.*
*Ezek.* 17:15 *b. cov.* and be deliv.
*Zec.* 11:10 I might *b.* my *cov.*

**BREAK down.**

*Ex.* 23:24 quite *b. d. Deut.* 7:5
*Jud.* 8:9 I will *b. down* tower
*Neh.* 4:3 shall *b. d.* stone wall
*Ps.* 74:6 *b. down* carved work
*Ec.* 3:3 a time to *b. d.*
*Is.* 5:5 I will *b. d.* wall of vine.
*Jer.* 31:28 over them to *b. d.*
45:4 I have built will I *b. down*
*Ezek.* 13:14 so will I *b. down* w.
26:4 shall *b. down* towers of T.
*Hos.* 10:2 he shall *b. d.* their al.

**BREAK forth.**

*Ex.* 19:22 L. *b. f.* on them, 24
*Is.* 14:7 they *b. forth* into sing-
ing, 44:23; 49:13; 54:1
52:9 *b. f.* into joy ye w. places
54:3 shalt *b. f.* on the right hand
55:12 hills shall *b. f.* into sing.
58:8 light *b. f.* as the morning
*Jer.* 1:14 an evil shall *b. forth*
*Gal.* 4:27 *b. forth* that trav. not

**BREAK off.**

*Gen.* 27:40 *b.* his y. *off* the neck
*Dan.* 4:27 O king, *b. off* thy sins

**BREAK out.**

*Ps.* 58:6 *b. out* the great teeth

BRE

*Is.* 35:6 shall waters *b. out*
*Hos.* 4:2 they *b. out* and blood, 4
*Amos* 5:6 lest he *b. out* like fire

**BREAK in pieces.**

*Job.* 19:2 *b.* me *in pieces*
34:24 *b. in pieces* mighty men
*Ps.* 72:4 he shall *b. in p.* the op.
94:5 they *b. in p.* thy people
*Is.* 45:2 I will *b. in p.* gates of b.
*Jer.* 51:20 will I *b. in p.* nations
21 with thee *b. in p.* horse a. r.
22 *b. in p.* man, woman
*Dan.* 2:40 shall it *b. in pieces* and
bruise kingdoms, 44
7:23 shall *b. in p.* whole earth

**BREAK through.**

*Ex.* 19:21 *b. th.* to gaze, 24
2 *K.* 3:26 *b. th.* to king of Edom
*Mat.* 6:19 th. *b. th.*; 20 *b.* not *th.*

**BREAK up.**

*Jer.* 4:3 *b. u.* yo. f.-gr. *Hos.* 10:12

**BREAKER, S.**

*Mic.* 2:13 *b.* is come up before
*Rom.* 1:31 covenant-*breakers*
2:25 if thou be a *b.* of the law

**BREAKEST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 32:26 let me go, for day *b.*
*Job* 9:17 he *b.* me with tempest
12:14 he *b.* it cannot be built
16:14 he *b.* me with breach
38:4 flood *b.* out from inhabit.
*Ps.* 29:5 *b.* the ced.; 46:9 *b.* bow
48:7 thou *b.* ships of Tarshish
119:20 my soul *b.* for longing
*Prov.* 25:15 a soft tongue *b.* the
*Ec.* 10:8 *b.* a hedge, a serpent
*Is.* 59:5 crushed *b.* into a viper
*Jer.* 19:11 as one *b.* potter's ves.
23:29 a hammer that *b.* rock?
*Lam.* 4:4 ask bread, no man *b.*
*Dan.* 2:40 for as much as iron *b.*

**BREAKING.**

*Gen.* 32:24 wrestled till *b.* of day
1 *Chr.* 14:11 like *b.* forth of wa.
*Job* 30:14 as a wide *b.* in of wat.
41:25 by reason of *b.* they purify
*Ps.* 144:14 that there be no *b.* in
*Is.* 22:5 *b.* down walls, of crying
30:13 whose *b.* cometh suddenly
14 as *b.* of the potter's vessel
*Ezek.* 16:59 oath in *b.* cov. 17:18
21:6 with the *b.* of thy loins
*Hos.* 13:13 place of *b.* forth
*Luke* 24:35 known in *b.* of bread
*Acts* 2:42 continued in *b.* of bre.
46 *b.* bread from house to h.
*Rom.* 2:23 through *b.* law.

**BREAST.**

*Job* 24:9 pluck fatherless from *b.*
*Is.* 60:16 shall suck *b.* of kings
*Lam.* 4:3 monsters draw out *b.*
*Dan.* 2:32 head of gold, his *b.*
*Luke* 18:13 publican smote his *b.*
*John* 13:25 lying on J.'s *b.* 21:20

**BREASTS.**

*Gen.* 49:25 with blessings of *b.*
*Job* 3:12 *b.* that I should suck
21:24 his *b.* full of milk
*Ps.* 22:9 when on mother's *b.*
*Prov.* 5:19 let her *b.* satisfy thee
*Cant.* 1:13 all night bet. my *b.*
4:5 thy two *b.* like roes, 7:3
7:7 *b.* like clusters of grapes
8 thy *b.* as clusters of the vine
8:1 sucked the *b.* of my mother
8 little sister, she hath no *b.*
10 and my *b.* like towers
*Is.* 28:9 weaned from m. from *b.*
66:11 with *b.* of her consolations
*Ezek.* 16:7 thy *b.* are fashioned
23:3 there were their *b.* pressed
8 bruised the *b.* of her virgin.
34 shall pluck off thine own *b.*
*Hos.* 2:2 adulterers from b. her *b.*
9:14 give them dry *b.*
*Joel* 2:16 gather those suck the *b.*
*Nah.* 2:7 doves taber. on their *b.*
*Luke* 23:48 people smote their *b.*
*Rev.* 15:6 having their *b.* girded

**BREASTPLATE.**

*Ex.* 25:7 sto. to be set in *b.* 35:9
28:4 shall make a *b.* 15; 39:8
29 the names of Israel in *b.*
30 put in *b.* the Urim, *Lev.* 8:8
*Is.* 59:17 he put on right. as a *b.*
*Eph.* 6:14 the *b.* of righteousness
1 *Thes.* 5:8 the *b.* of faith and lo.
*Rev.* 9:9 *b.* as it were *b.* of iron.
17 having *b.* of fire, of jacinth

**BREATH.**

*Gen.* 2:7 into his nostrils *b.* of l.
6:17 to destroy all flesh whose *b.*
7:15 wherein is *b.*
22 all in whose nostrils was *b.*

BRE

2 *Sam.* 22:16 found. discov. at *b.* of his nostrils, *Ps.* 18:15
1 *K.* 17:17 no *b.* left in him
*Job* 4:9 by *b.* of his nostrils
9:18 not suffer me to take my *b.*
12:10 in whose hand is *b.* of all
15:30 *b.* of his mouth go away
17:1 my *b.* is corrupt, my days
19:17 *b.* is strange to my wife
27:3 while my *b.* is in me
33:4 the *b.* of Alm. hath given
34:14 gather his spirit and *b.*
37:10 by *b.* of God frost is given
41:21 his *b.* kindleth coals
*Ps.* 33:6 made by the *b.* of his
104:29 takest away *b.* they die
135:17 any *b.* in their mouths
146:4 his *b.* goeth forth
150:6 that hath *b.* praise the L.
*Ec.* 3:19 they have all one *b.*
*Is.* 2:22 *b.* in his nostrils
11:4 with *b.* of lips slay wicked
30:8 his *b.* as overflowing str.
33 *b.* of L. like stream of brim.
33:11 your *b.* as fire shall devour
42:5 giveth *b.* to people upon it
*Jer.* 10:14 no *b.* in them, 51:17
*Lam.* 4:20 the *b.* of our nostrils
*Ezek.* 37:5 *b.* to enter you
6 with skin, and put *b.* in you
8 no *b.* in them; 9 come, O *b.*
10 the *b.* came they lived
*Dan.* 5:23 in whose hand thy *b.*
10:17 neither is *b.* left in me
*Hab.* 2:19 *b.* in midst of image
*Acts* 17:25 giv. to all life and *b.*

**BREATHE.**

*Jos.* 11:11 not any left to *b.* 14
*Ps.* 27:12 such as *b.* out cruelty
*Ezek.* 37:9 O breath, *b.* on these

**BREATHED.**

*Gen.* 2:7 *b.* into nostrils b. of life
*Jos.* 10:40 destroyed all that *b.*
*John* 20:22 *b.* on them.

**BREATHETH, ING.**

*Deut.* 20:16 save alive n. that *b.*
*Lam.* 3:56 hide not ear at my *b.*
*Acts* 9:1 Saul yet *b.* threatenings

**BRED.**

*Ex.* 16:20 and it *b.* worms

**BREECHES.**

*Ex.* 28:42 make linen *b.* 39:28
*Ezek.* 44:18 shall have linen *b.*

**BREED.**

*Deut.* 32:14 rams of *b.* of Bashan

**BREED, ING.**

*Gen.* 8:17 may *b.* abundantly
*Zep.* 2:9 as Sodom *b.* of nettles

**BRETHREN.**

*Gen.* 13:8 no strife, for we be *b.*
19:7 Lot said, *b.* do not so wick.
24:27 Lord led me to master's *b.*
34:25 D.'s *b.* took each his sword
42:6 *b.* bowed; 13 twelve *b.* 32
45:16 *b.* are c.; 49:5 *b.* of cruel.
*Num.* 27:7 posses. am. father's *b.*
10 no *b.* give it to his fath.'s *b.*
*Deut.* 25:5 if *b.* dwell together
*Jos.* 6:23 brought out Rahab *b.*
17:4 inheritance among the *b.*
*Jud.* 9:1 A. went to mother's *b.*
2 *K.* 10:13 we are *b.* of Ahaziah
2 *Chr.* 21:2 had *b.* sons of Jehos.
*Ps.* 133:1 *b.* to dwell in unity
*Prov.* 6:19 soweth discord am. *b.*
17:2 shall have part among *b.*
19:7 *b.* of the poor to hate
*Mat.* 4:18 Jesus saw two *b.* 21
19:29 hath forsaken houses, *b.*
24:24 indignation ag'st two *b.*
22:25 seven *b.* *Mark* 12:20
23:8 one is Master, ye are *b.*
*Mark* 10:29 no man hath left *b.*
for my sake, *Luke* 18:29
30 shall receive houses, *b.*
*Luke* 14:26 hate not children *b.*
16:28 for I have five *b.*
21:16 ye shall be betrayed by *b.*
*John* 21:23 went among the *b.*
*Acts* 3:17 *b.* I wot through ignor.
6:3 *b.* look out seven men
7:26 sirs, ye are *b.*; 9:30 *b.* knew
10:23 *b.* from Joppa accom. him
11:12 six *b.* accompanied me
29 to send relief to the *b.*
12:17 show these things to t. *b.*
14:2 evil affected against the *b.*
15:1 men from Judea taught *b.*
3 caused great joy to all the *b.*
22 and Silas chief among the *b.*
23 and *b.* send greeting to the
*b.* of the Gentiles in Antioch
32 exhorted the *b.* 1 *Thes.* 5:14
33 let go in peace from *b.*

BRE

*Acts* 15:40 re. by *b.* to grace of G.
16:2 Tim. well reported of by *b.*
40 had seen *b.* they comfort.
17:6 drew Jason and certain *b.*
10 *b.* im. sent away Paul, 14
18:18 Paul took leave of the *b.*
27 *b.* wrote to receive Apollos
20:32 *b.* I commend you to God
21:7 Ptolemais, saluted the *b.*
16 to Jerus. *b* received us
22:5 I received letters to the *b.*
23:5 I wist not, *b.* he was h.-pri.
28:14 where we found *b.*
15 *b.* heard of us
21 any of the *b.* spake harm
*Rom.* 1:13 not have you ignor. *b.*
11:25; 1 *Cor.* 10:1; 12:1; 1 *Thes.* 4:13
7:1 know ye not, *b.* law hath
8:12 *b.* we are debtors
29 first-born among many *b.*
10:1 *b.* my prayer to God for Is.
12:1 *b.* by the mercies of God,
15:30; 16:17; 1 *Cor.* 1:10; 16:15; *Gal.* 4:12; *Heb.* 13:22
1 *Cor.* 1:26 see your calling, *b.*
2:1 I, *b.* when I came to you
3:1 I, *b.* could not speak to you
4:6 these things, *b.*
7:29 *b.* the time is short, 15:50
8:12 ye sin so against the *b.*
9:5 *b.* of the Lord and Cephas
11:2 *b.* that ye remember me
14:26 *b.* when ye come together
15:6 he was seen of above 500 *b.*
58 *b.* be steadfast, *Jam.* 2:5
16:11 I look for him with *b.*
20 the *b.* greet you, *Phil.* 4:21
2 *Cor.* 9:3 I sent *b.* lest our boast.
5 necessary to exhort the *b.*
11:9 *b.* from Macedonia supplied
26 been in perils among false *b.*
13:11 finally, *b.* farewell
*Gal.* 1:2 *b.* with me to churches
2:4 because of false *b.* brought
*Eph.* 6:23 peace be to the *b.* and
*Phil.* 1:14 *b.* waxing confident
*Col.* 1:2 to faithful *b.* in Christ
1 *Thes.* 4:1 we beseech you *b.* 10; 5:12; 2 *Thes.* 2:1
10 to all *b.* in Macedonia
5:15 *b.* pray for us, 2 *Thes.* 3:1
26 greet *b.* with a holy kiss
27 this epistle be read to *b.*
1 *Tim.* 4:6 put the *b.* in remem.
5:1 entreat younger men as *b.*
6:2 because they are *b.*
*Heb.* 2:11 not ash. to call them *b.*
3:1 holy *b.* consider the apostle
1 *Pet.* 1:22 unfeigned love of *b.*
3:8 love as *b.* be pitiful
1 *John* 3:14 because we love *b.*
16 to lay down our lives for *b.*
3 *John* 3 rej. when *b.* tes. of tru.
5 whatso. thou doest to the *b.*
10 neit. doth he receive the *b.*

**His BRETHREN.**

*Gen.* 9:25 servant of serv. to *h. b.*
16:12 he shall dwell in presence of *his b.* 25:18
27:37 *his b.* to him for servants
37:5 a dream and told it to *his b.*
11 *his b.* envied him, his father
38:11 lest he die also as *his b.*
47:12 Joseph nourished *his b.*
49:26 sep. from *b.* *Deut.* 33:16
*Ex.* 2:11 smiting one of *his b.*
*Num.* 25:6 to *h. b.* a Midian. w.
27:9 give his inheritance to *h. b.*
*Deut.* 10:9 L. no part with *his b.*
17:20 not lifted above *his b.*
20:8 lest *his b.* heart faint as
24:7 stealing any of *his b.*
33:9 nor did he acknow. *his b.*
24 let A. be acceptable to *his b.*
*Jud.* 9:5 Abimelech slew *his b.*
11:3 Jephthah fled from *his b.*
*Ruth* 4:10 not cut off from *b.*
1 *Sam.* 16:13 anointed in m. of
22:1 *his b.* and father heard it
2 *K.* 9:2 rise up from among *h. b.*
1 *Chr.* 4:9 J. more hon. than *h. b.*
5:2 Judah prevailed above *his b.*
7:22 Ephraim mourned *his b.*
25:9 *his b.* and sons twelve
2 *Chr.* 21:4 Jehor. slew all *his b.*
*Est.* 10:3 Mord. accepted of *his b.*
*Hos.* 13:15 fruitful among *his b.*
*Mic.* 5:3 rem. of *h. b.* return to I.
*Mat.* 12:46 *his b.* stood without, *Mark* 3:31; *Luke* 8:19
*John* 7:5 *his b.* believe in him
*Acts* 7:13 was made known to *h. b.*
23 into M.'s heart to visit *h. b.*
25 supposed *his b.* understood
1 *Cor.* 6:5 judge between *his b.*
*Heb.* 2:17 beh. to be like to *his b.*

BRE

**Men and BRETHREN.**

*Acts* 1:16 *m. b.* this scripture
2:29 *m. b.* let me fr. speak
37 *m. and b.* what shall we do?
7:2 *m. b.* and fathers, hearken
13:15 *m. and b.* if ye have any
26 *m. b.* children of stock of A.
38 *m. and b.* through this man
15:7 *m. and b.* God made choice
13 James answered, *m. and b.*
22:1 *m. and b.* and fathers
23:1 *m. b.* I have lived in all g.
6 *men and b.* I am a Pharisee
28:17 *m. and b.* though I have committed nothing

**My BRETHREN.**

*Gen.* 29:4 *my b.* whence be ye?
37:16 I seek *my b.* tell me
46:31 *my b.* are come, 47:1
*Ex.* 4:18 let me return to *my b.*
*Jos.* 2:13 will save alive *my b.*
*Jud.* 8:19 they were *my b.*
19:23 *my b.* do not so wickedly
1 *Sam.* 20:29 let me see *my b.*
30:23 ye shall not do so, *my b.*
2 *Sam.* 19:12 ye are *my b.*
1 *Chr.* 28:2 Hear me, *my b.*
*Neh.* 4:23 *my b.* put off clothes
*Job* 6:15 *my b.* have dealt deceit.
19:13 put *my b.* far from me
*Ps.* 22:22 to *my b.* *Heb.* 2:12
69:8 I am a stranger to *my b.*
122:8 for *my b.* sake, I will say
*Mat.* 12:48 are *my b.* *Mark* 3:33
49 m. and *my b.* *Mark* 3:34
25:40 to least of these *my b.*
28:10 tell *my b.* go into Galilee
*Luke* 8:21 *my b.* are which hear
*John* 20:17 *my b.* and say
*Rom.* 9:3 ac. from C. for *my b.*
*Jam.* 5:10 take *my b.* the prop.

**Our BRETHREN.**

*Num.* 20:3 when *our b.* died
1 *Chr.* 13:2 let us send to *our b.*
*Neh.* 5:5 as flesh of *our b.*
8 have redeemed *our b.* the J.
*Acts* 15:36 *our b.* in every city
2 *Cor.* 8:23 *our b.* be inquired of
*Rev.* 10:12 accuser of *our b.*

**Their BRETHREN.**

*Deut.* 18:18 a prophet from *th. b.*
*Jud.* 21:22 *th. b.* come to comp.
2 *Sam.* 2:26 from following *th. b.*
1 *Chr.* 12:32 *th. b.* at their com.
2 *Chr.* 28:15 brought them to *th. b.*
*Neh.* 13:13 to distribute to *th. b.*
*Job* 42:15 inheritance am. *th. b.*
*Jer.* 41:8 sl. them not am. *th. b.*
*Heb.* 7:5 people that is of *their b.*
*Rev.* 6:11 *th. b.* should be killed

**Thy BRETHREN.**

*Gen.* 27:29 be lord over *thy b.*
37:10 I and *thy b.* come to bow
13 do not *thy b.* feed the flock?
14 whet. it be well with *thy b.*
48:22 one portion above *thy b.*
49:8 whom *thy b.* shall praise
*Deut.* 15:7 a poor man of *thy b.*
17:15 from among *t. b.* set king
18:15 raise up a proph. of *thy b.*
24:14 not oppress poor of *thy b.*
*Jos.* 2:18 bring *thy b.* home
1 *Sam.* 17:17 to camp to *thy b.*
2 *Sam.* 15:20 take back *thy b.*
2 *Chr.* 21:13 hast slain *thy b.* better than thyself
*Jer.* 12:6 *thy b.* have dealt treac.
*Ezek.* 11:15 *thy b.* even *thy b.*
*Mat.* 12:47 mother and *thy b.* st. with. *Mark* 3:32; *Luke* 8:20
*Luke* 14:12 call not *thy b.*
22:32 strengthen *thy b.*
*Rev.* 19:10 I am of *thy b.* 22:9

**Your BRETHREN.**

*Gen.* 42:33 leave one of *your b.*
*Lev.* 10:4 carry *y. b.* from sanct.
6 let *your b.* bewail the burn.
25:46 *your b.* ye shall not rule
*Num.* 32:6 *your b.* go to war
*Deut.* 1:16 causes between *y. b.*
3:20 rest to *your b.* *Jos.* 1:15
*Jos.* 22:4 given rest to *your b.*
8 divide the spoil with *your b.*
1 *K.* 12:24 not fi. *y. b.* 2 *Chr.* 11:4
2 *Chr.* 19:10 *your b.* and so wrath come upon you and *your b.*
28:11 deliver captives of *your b.*
30:7 be not like *y. b.* which tres.
9 if ye turn, *y. b.* shall find
*Neh.* 4:14 fight for *your b.* sons
5:8 will you even sell *your b.*
*Is.* 66:5 *your b.* that hated you
20 *your b.* for an offering to L.
*Jer.* 7:15 have cast out all *y. b.*
*Hos.* 2:1 say to *your b.* Ammi
*Mat.* 5:47 if ye salute *your b.*

BRI

*Acts* 3:22 proph. of *your b.* 7:37
1 *Cor.* 6:8 defraud that *your b.*
1 *Pet.* 5:9 same afflic. in *your b*

**BRIBE, S.**

1 *Sam.* 8:3 Samuel's sons took *b.*
12:3 hand have I received any *b.*
*Ps.* 26:10 right hand full of *b.*
*Is.* 33:15 hands from holding *b.*
*Amos* 5:12 they take a *b.* and

**BRIBERY.**

*Job* 15:34 consume taber. of *b.*

**BRICK, S.**

*Gen.* 11:3 make *b.* had *b.* for st
*Ex.* 1:14 their lives bitter in *b.*
5:7 give straw to make *b.* 16
8 tale of *b.* lay on them
18 yet deliver the tale of *b.* 19
*Is.* 9:10 the *b.* are fallen down
65:3 incense on altars of *b.*

**BRICKKILN.**

2 *Sam.* 12:31 make pass thro' *b.*
*Jer.* 43:9 hide stones in clay in *b.*
*Nah.* 3:14 make strong the *b.*

**BRIDE.**

*Is.* 49:18 bind them, as a *b.* doth
61:10 as a *b.* adorn. with jewels
62:5 bridegroom rejoic. over *b.*
*Jer.* 2:32 can a *b.* forget?
7:34 voice of the *b.* 16:9; 25:10
33:11 shall be heard voice of *b.*
*Joel* 2:16 *b.* go out of her closet
*John* 3:29 he that hath the *b.* is
*Rev.* 18:23 voice of *b.* heard
21:2 *b.* adorned for her husband
9 show the *b.* the Lamb's wife
22:17 Sp. and the *b.* say, Come

**BRIDECHAMBER.**

*Mat.* 9:15 can children *b.* mourn
*Mark* 2:19 child. of *b.* f. *Luke* 5:34

**BRIDEGROOM.**

*Ps.* 19:5 as a *b.* coming out
*Is.* 61:10 as a *b.* decketh himself
62:5 as *b.* rejoiceth over bride
*Mat.* 9:15 while the *b.* is with them, *Mark* 2:19; *Luke* 5:34
25:1 ten virgins to meet the *b.*
5 *b.* tarried; 6 *b.* cometh, 10
*John* 2:9 governor called the *b.*
3:29 friend of the *b.* rejoiceth greatly because of the *b.* voi.

*See* BRIDE.

**BRIDLE.**

2 *K.* 19:28 *b.* in thy lips, *Is.* 37:29
*Job* 30:11 have let loose the *b.*
41:13 to him with his double *b.*
*Ps.* 32:9 must be held with the *b.*
39:1 keep my mouth with a *b.*
*Prov.* 26:3 a *b.* for the ass
*Is.* 30:28 a *b.* in jaws of people
*Jam.* 1:26 and *b.* not his tongue
3:2 able also to *b.* whole body
*Rev.* 14:20 blood to the horse *b.*

**BRIEFLY.**

*Rom.* 13:9 it is *b.* comprehended
1 *Pet.* 5:12 by Sylv. I have writ. *b.*

**BRIER.**

*Is.* 55:13 instead of the *b.*
*Ezek.* 28:24 no more a pricking *b.*
*Mic.* 7:4 best of them is as a *b.*

**BRIERS.**

*Jud.* 8:7 tear your flesh with *b.*
16 he took the elders and *b.*
*Is.* 5:6 there shall come up *b.*
7:23 shall even be for *b.* and
24 shall become *b.* and thorns
25 come thither the fear of *b.*
9:18 wicked. shall devour the *b.*
10:17 devour his *b.* in one day
27:4 set *b.* against me in battle?
32:13 on land shall come up *b.*
*Ezek.* 2:6 though *b.* be with thee
*Heb.* 6:8 which beareth *b.* is rej.

**BRIGANDINE.**

*Jer.* 46:4 and put on the *b.*
51:3 lifteth up himself in his *b.*

**BRIGHT.**

*Job* 37:11 scattereth his *b.* cloud
21 see not *b.* light in the clouds
*Cant.* 5:14 his belly is as *b.* ivory
*Jer.* 51:11 make *b.* the arrows
*Ezek.* 1:13 fire was *b.* and out
21:15 the sword is made *b.*
21 made his arrows *b.*
27:19 *b.* iron in thy market
32:8 *b.* lights I will make dark
*Nah.* 3:3 lifteth up the *b.* sword
*Zec.* 10:1 shall make *b.* clouds
*Mal.* 17:5 a *b.* cloud overshad.
*Luke* 11:36 *b.* shining of a candle
*Acts* 10:30 stood in *b.* clothing
*Rev.* 22:16 *b.* and morning star

**BRIGHTNESS.**

2 *Sam.* 22:13 thro' *b.* before him
were coals kindled, *Ps.* 18:12

BRI

*Job* 31:26 moon walking in *b.*
*Is.* 59:9 we wait for *b.* but walk
60:3 kings to the *b.* of thy rising
19 for *b.* the moon give light
62:1 righteousness go forth as *b.*
*Ezek.* 1:4 and *b.* was about it, 27
28 so appearance of the *b.* 8:2
10:4 court full of the *b.* of glory
28:7 strangers shall defile thy *b.*
17 hast corrupted by thy *b.*
*Dan.* 2:31 image, *b.* was excell.
4:36 my *b.* returned unto me
12:3 shine as *b.* of firmament
*Amos* 5:20 day of L. no *b.* in it
*Hab.* 3:4 his *b.* was as the light
*Acts* 26:13 above *b.* of the sun
2 *Thes.* 2:8 the *b.* of his coming
*Heb.* 1:3 being the *b.* of his glory

**BRIM.**

*Jos.* 3:15 dipped in *b.* of water
*John* 2:7 filled them to the *b.*

**BRIMSTONE.**

*Gen.* 19:24 on G. *b.* *Luke* 17:29
*Deut.* 29:23 the whole land is *b.*
*Job* 18:15 *b.* scattered on his hab.
*Ps.* 11:6 on the wicked snares, fire and *b.* *Ezek.* 38:22
*Is.* 30:33 like a stream of *b.*
34:9 dust thereof into *b.*
*Rev.* 9:17 out of their mouths *b.*
18 third part killed by the *b.*
14:10 shall be tormented with *b.*
19:20 burning with *b.* 20:10
21:8 part in the lake which burneth with fire and *b.*

**BRING.**

*Gen.* 6:17 *b.* a flood on the earth
19 two of every sort *b.* into ark
9:11 I *b.* a cloud over earth
18:16 Abra. did *b.* on their way
19 *b.* on A. what he hath spo.
27:12 I shall *b.* a curse on me
42:20 *b.* youngest brother, 34
37 if I *b.* him not, 43:9; 44:32
43:16 *b.* these men home
45:19 take wag. and *b.* your fa.
48:9 *b.* them, and I will bless
*Ex.* 13:5 L. shall *b.* thee, 11
18:19 mayest *b.* the causes to G.
21:6 master *b.* him to judges
23:19 first of first-fruits *b.* 34:26
23:20 send an angel to *b.* thee
35:5 a willing heart, let him *b.*
36:5 people *b.* more than enough
*Num.* 14:8 if L. del. in us, will *b.*
14:16 able to *b.* *Deut.* 9:28
24 Caleb will I *b.* into the land
20:12 ye shall not *b.* this cong.
*Deut.* 1:17 cause too hard, *b.*
7:1 Lord shall *b.* thee into land
21:12 shalt *b.* her to thy house
30:12 *b.* it to us that we may, 13
33:7 *b.* Judah to his people
1 *Sam.* 1:22 weaned, I will *b.* him
9:7 said Saul, what *b.* the man?
23 *b.* the portion I gave thee
20:8 why *b.* thee to thy father
2 *Sam.* 3:12 to *b.* all Israel to thee
13 except thou *b.* Michal when
14:10 saith aught, *b.* him to me
19:11 last to *b.* the king back
1 *K.* 8:32 *b.* his way on his head
13:18 *b.* him back to thy house
17:11 *b.* me a morsel of bread
20:33 he said, Go ye, *b.* him
2 *K.* 2:20 *b.* me a new cruse
6:19 *b.* you to whom ye seek
2 *Chr.* 16:29 *b.* an offering
*Neh.* 13:18 our God *b.* this evil
*Job* 6:22 did I say, *b.* unto me
10:9 wilt thou *b.* me into dust
14:4 who can *b.* a clean thing
18:14 *b.* him to king of terrors
30:23 thou wilt *b.* me to death
33:30 *b.* back his soul from pit
*Ps.* 43:3 *b.* me to thy holy hill
60:9 *b.* me into a str. city, 108:10
72:3 shall *b.* peace to people
94:23 *b.* on them their own
*Prov.* 29:8 scornful *b.* a city
*Ec.* 3:22 shall *b.* him to see
11:9 God will *b.* thee into judg.
12:14 *b.* every work into judg.
*Cant.* 8:2 *b.* thee into my m.
*Is.* 7:17 Lord shall *b.* on thee
14:2 *b.* them to their place
15:9 for I will *b.* more upon D.
25:12 shall *b.* to the ground
45:21 tell ye and *b.* them near
46:13 I *b.* near my righteousn.
56:7 will I *b.* to my holy moun.
58:7 *b.* the poor to thy house
60:17 for brass *b.* gold, for iron *b.*
66:4 *b.* their fears upon them
*Jer.* 3:14 I will *b.* you to Zion
10:24 lest thou *b.* me to nothing

BRI

*Jer.* 11:8 I will *b.* words of this
17:18 *b.* on them day of evil
31:8 *b.* them from the north
32:42 *b.* on them all the good
33:6 I will *b.* it health and cure
11 shall *b.* sacrifice of praise
49:5 I will *b.* a fear upon them
*Ezek.* 6:3 *b.* a sword upon you
11:9 *b.* you out of the midst
20:15 I would not *b.* them
21:29 will *b.* on necks of them
23:22 *b.* them against thee on
34:13 *b.* to own, 36:24; 37:21
38:17 *b.* thee against them
*Hos.* 2:14 and *b.* her to wildern.
*Amos* 4:1 *b.* and let us drink, 4
*Mic.* 1:15 will I *b.* an heir to thee
*Zec.* 8:8 I will *b.* them, and they
*Mat.* 2:13 be there till I *b.* word
5:23 *b.* thy gift to the altar
17:17 *b.* him to me, *Mark* 9:19
21:2 *b.* them to me, *Mark* 11:2; *Luke* 19:30
*Mark* 7:32 *b.* to him one deaf
*Luke* 2:10 I *b.* good tidings
8:14 *b.* no fruit to perfection
12:11 *b.* you into the synagog.
*John* 10:16 other sheep I must *b.*
14:26 *b.* all things to rememb.
18:29 what accusation *b.* you?
*Acts* 5:28 to *b.* this man's blood
7:6 should *b.* them into bondage
9:2 he might *b.* them bound, 21
22:5 I went to *b.* them bound
23:10 to *b.* Paul into the castle
17 *b.* this young man to capt.
1 *Cor.* 1:19 I will *b.* to nothing
28 to *b.* to naught
4:17 *b.* you into remembrance
9:27 body, I *b.* into subjection
16:6 may *b.* me on my journey
2 *Cor.* 11:20 if a man *b.* you
*Gal.* 3:24 schoolm. to *b.* us to C.
1 *Thes.* 4:14 sleep, will God *b.*
1 *Pet.* 3:18 he might *b.* us to G.
2 *John* 10 if any *b.* not this doc.
3 *John* 6 if thou *b.* on journey
*Rev.* 21:24 do *b.* their glory to it
26 *b.* the glory of nations into

*See* HOME, HITHER.

**BRING again.**

*Gen.* 24:6 *b.* not my son *again*, 8
28:15 *b.* thee *a.* into land, 48:21
42:37 I will *b.* him *again*
*Ex.* 23:4 *b.* it back to him *again*
*Num.* 22:8 I will *b.* word *again*
*Deut.* 1:22 *b.* us word *again* what
28:68 L. shall *b.* thee into E. *a.*
*Jud.* 11:9 if ye *b.* me home *a.*
19:3 her husb. went to *b.* her *a.*
2 *Sam.* 12:23 can I *b.* him *again*
14:21 *b.* the young man Ab. *a.*
15:8 if Lord *b.* me *a.* to Jerus.
25 *b.* me *again* and show me
1 *K.* 8:34 forg. and *b.* *a.* 2 *Chr.* 6:25
1 *Chr.* 13:3 let us *b.* *a.* the ark
21:12 what word I shall *b.* *a.*
2 *Chr.* 24:19 proph. to *b.* them *a.*
*Neh.* 9:29 mightest *b.* *again*
*Ps.* 68:22 *b.* *again* from B. I will
*b.* my people from depths of
*Prov.* 19:24 as *b.* it to mouth *a.*
26:15 grieveth to *b.* it *again*
*Is.* 38:8 *b.* *again* shadow
46:8 *b.* it *again* to mind
49:5 saith Lord to *b.* Jac. *again*
52:8 Lord shall *b.* *again* Zion
*Jer.* 12:15 will *b.* them *a.* 50:19
15:19 will I *b.* thee *again*
16:15 *b.* *a.* to their l. 24:6; 32:37
23:3 *b.* *again* into their folds
28:4 I will *b.* *again* Jeconiah, 6
30:3 *b.* *again* the captivity, 18; 31:23; *Ezek.* 39:25; *Amos* 9:14
48:47 *b.* *a.* captivity of Moab
49:6 of Ammon; 39 of Elam
*Ezek.* 16:53 when I *b.* *a.* their
29:14 I will *b.* *again* captivity
34:16 will *b.* *again* that driven
*Zep.* 3:20 at that time *b.* you *a.*
*Zec.* 10:6 *b.* them *again* to place
10 I will *b.* them *a.* out of E.
*Mat.* 2:8 *b.* word *a.* that I may

*See* CAPTIVITY.

**BRING down.**

*Gen.* 42:38 *b.* *d.* gray h. 44:29, 31
43:7 say, *b.* brother *down*, 44:21
45:13 and *b.* *down* my father
*Deut.* 9:3 *b.* them *down* before
2 *Sam.* 22:28 on haughty to *b.* *d.*
1 *K.* 1:33 Solomon, *b.* *d.* to G.
2:9 his hoar head *b.* thou *d.*
*Ps.* 18:27 *b.* *down* high looks
55:23 shalt *b.* *d.* to pit of dest.
*Is.* 25:5 shalt *b.* *d.* the noise
11 he shall *b.* *d.* their pride

BRI

*Is.* 25:12 high fort shall he *b.* *d.*
63:6 *b.* *d.* their strength to earth
*Jer.* 49:16 *b.* thee *d.* from th. *Ob.* 4
51:40 will *b.* them *d.* like lambs
*Ezek.* 26:20 shall *b.* thee *down*
28:8 shall *b.* thee *d.* to the pit
*Hos.* 7:12 *b.* them *d.* as fowls
*Joel* 3:2 *b.* *d.* to valley of Jehosh.
*Amos* 3:11 he shall *b.* *d.* thy str.
9:2 climb to heaven, *b.* them *d.*
*Ob.* 3 Who shall *b.* me *down*
*Acts* 23:15 that he *b.* him *down*
20 thou wouldest *b.* *down* Paul
*Rom.* 10:6 to *b.* Christ *down*

*See* EVIL.

**BRING forth.**

*Gen.* 1:11 earth *b.* *f.* 24; 20 waters
8:16 in sor. shall *b.* *f.* children
18 th. and thist. sh. it *b.* *f.*
8:17 *b.* *f.* every living thing
9:7 *b.* *f.* abundantly in the earth
38:24 *b.* her *f.* let her be burnt
*Ex.* 3:10 may. *b.* *f.* my people Is.
11 who am I that sh. *b.* *f.* Is.
7:4 I may *b.* *forth* my armies
*Lev.* 26:10 *b.* *f.* old, bec. of new
*Num.* 20:8 *b.* *f.* w. out of the ro.
*Jos.* 2:3 *b.* *f.* men that are come
*Jud.* 6:18 I *b.* *forth* my present
19:22 *b.* *f.* man came to thy h.
2 *K.* 19:3 no str. to *b.* *f.* *Is.* 37:3
*Job* 14:9 *b.* *f.* boughs like a plant
15:35 conc. mischief, *b.* *f.* vanity
38:32 canst thou *b.* *f.* Mazzaroth
39:1 the wild goats *b.* *f.* 2, 3
40:20 mountains *b.* him *f.* food
*Ps.* 37:6 he shall *b.* *f.* thy right.
92:14 shall *b.* *f.* fruit in old age
104:14 *b.* *f.* food out of earth
144:13 our sheep may *b.* *f.*
*Prov.* 27:1 what a day may *b.* *f.*
*Is.* 5:2 should *b.* *f.* grapes, 4
3:4 I, nor *b.* *f.* children
33:11 conceive chaff, and *b.* *f.*
41:21 *b.* *forth* your strong reas.
42:1 he shall *b.* *f.* judg. to Gen.
3 he shall *b.* *f.* judgment
43:8 *b.* *f.* the blind
9 let them *b.* *f.* their witnesses
45:8 and let them *b.* *f.* salvation
55:10 water, maketh it *b.* *forth*
59:4 conceive mischief and *b.* *f.*
65:9 I will *b.* *f.* seed out of J.
23 nor *b.* *forth* for trouble
66:8 earth to *b.* *f.* in one day?
9 and not cause to *b.* *f.*?
*Jer.* 12:2 grow, yea *b.* *f.* fruit
51:44 I will *b.* *f.* what he swal.
*Ezek.* 12:4 shalt *b.* *f.* thy stuff.
17:23 it shall *b.* *forth* boughs
20:6 to *b.* them *f.* of land of E.
38 *b.* them *f.* out of country
47:12 it shall *b.* *f.* new fruit
*Hos.* 9:13 Eph. sh. *b.* *f.* his chil.
16 though they *b.* *f.* yet will I
*Mic.* 4:10 labor to *b.* *f.* O Zion
7:9 he will *b.* me *f.* to the light
*Zep.* 2:2 before decree *b.* *f.*
*Zec.* 3:8 *b.* *f.* my servant
4:7 *b.* *f.* headstone with shout.
5:4 *b.* *f.* a curse, it shall enter
*Mat.* 1:23 virg. sh. *b.* *f.* a son, 21
3:8 *b.* *f.* fruits meet, *Luke* 3:8
7:18 cannot *b.* *f.* evil, *Luke* 6:43
*Mark* 4:20 *b.* *f.* fruit
*Luke* 1:31 *b.* *f.* a son shalt call J.
8:15 having heard word, *b.* *f.*
15:22 *b.* *f.* best robe
*John* 15:2 it may *b.* *f.* more fruit
16 I ord. you, should *b.* *f.* fruit
19:4 I *b.* him *f.* that ye may
*Acts* 12:4 after Easter to *b.* him *f.*
*Rom.* 7:4 that we shall *b.* *f.* fruit
5 motions of sin to *b.* *f.*

**BRING in.**

*Ex.* 6:8 *b.* you *into* land
15:17 shalt *b.* *in* and plant them
23:23 my Angel shall *b.* thee *in*
*Num.* 14:31 lit. ones, will I *b.* *in*
*Jer.* 17:24 *b.* *in* no burden on sab.
*Dan.* 2:24 *b.* me *in* before the k.
9:24 to *b.* *in* everlasting right.
*Hag.* 1:6 s. much and *b.* *in* little
*Luke* 5:18 means to *b.* him *in*
14:21 *b.* *in* hither the poor
2 *Pet.* 2:1 *b.* *in* damnable here.

**BRING out.**

*Gen.* 40:14 *b.* me *out* of this ho.
50:24 G. will *b.* you *out* of this l.
*Ex.* 6:6 *b.* you *out* from under
13 *b.* chil. of Is. *out* of E. 26:27; 7:5; 12:51; *Jer.* 31:32
*Deut.* 22:21 *b.* *o.* d.; 24 *b.* both *o.*
*Jos.* 6:22 *b.* *o.* thence Rahab
*Jud.* 6:30 *b.* *o.* thy son
*Ps.* 25:17 O *b.* me *o.* of my dis.

BRI

*Ps.* 142:7 *b.* my soul *o.* of prison,
143:11 *b.* my soul *out* of trou.
*Is* 42:7 to *b.* *o.* the prisoners
*Ezek.* 11:7 *b.* you *out* of midst
20:34 *b.* you *o.* from peo. 34:13
41 ac. you, when I *b.* you *out*
24:6 *b.* it *out* piece by piece
*Acts* 17:5 sought to *b.* them *out*

**BRING to pass.**

*Gen.* 41:32 God will *b.* it *to p.*
50:20 to *b.* *t. p.* as at this day
*Ps.* 37:5 he shall *b.* it *t. p.*
*Is.* 28:21 *b.* *to p.* his act
46:11 I will also *b.* it *to p.*

**BRING up.**

*Gen.* 46:4 I will *b.* thee *up* again
*Ex.* 3:17 I will *b.* you *up* out of
33:12 sayest, *b.* *up* this people
*Num.* 20:25 *b.* *up* Aaron to m. H.
*Jud.* 6:13 did not L. *b.* us *up*
1 *Sam.* 19:15 *b.* him *up* in the b.
28:11 he said, *b.* me *up* Samuel
2 *Sam.* 6:2 to *b.* *up* ark of G. 1 *K.* 8:1, 4; 1 *Chr.* 13:6; 15:3, 12, 14, 25; 2 *Chr.* 5:2, 5
1 *Chr.* 17:5 since I *b.* *up* Israel
*Is.* 23:4 nor *b.* *up* virgins
*Jer.* 27:22 then will I *b.* them *up*
*Ezek.* 16:40 *b.* *up* a company ag.
23:46 I will *b.* *up* a company
37:6 I will *b.* *up* flesh on you
*Hos.* 9:12 they *b.* *up* children
*Rom.* 10:7 to *b.* *up* C. from the d.
*Eph.* 6:4 *b.* them *up* in nurture

**BRINGERS.**

2 *K.* 10:5 *b.* up of chil. sent to J.

**BRINGEST.**

*Job* 14:3 *b.* me into judgment
*Is.* 40:9 O Jer. that *b.* good tid.
*Acts* 17:20 *b.* strange things

**BRINGETH.**

*Ex.* 6:7 *b.* you from under burd.
*Lev.* 11:45 L. that *b.* you out
*Deut.* 8:7 L. *b.* thee into a good
1 *Sam.* 2:6 he *b.* down to the gr.
7 Lord *b.* low, and lifteth up
2 *Sam.* 22:48 *b.* the people under
49 *b.* me forth from mine ene.
*Job* 12:6 into whose hand G. *b.*
22 *b.* to light shadow of death
19:29 wrath *b.* punis. of the sw.
28:11 thing hid *b.* he to light
*Ps.* 1:3 *b.* forth his fruit
14:7 when L. *b.* back cap. 53:6
33:10 *b.* coun. of hea. to naught
37:7 *b.* wicked devices to pass
68:6 *b.* out them that are bound
107:28 *b.* them out of their dist.
30 *b.* them to desired haven
135:7 *b.* wind, *Jer.* 10:3; 51:16
*Prov.* 10:31 mouth of just *b.* wis.
16:30 moving his lips, he *b.* evil
18:16 *b.* him before great men
19:26 son that *b.* reproach
20:26 king *b.* wheel over them
29:15 *b.* mother to shame
21 delicately *b.* up his servant
25 the fear of man *b.* a snare
31:14 she *b.* her food from afar
*Is.* 8:7 L. *b.* on them the waters
26:5 *b.* down them dwell on h.
40:23 *b.* the princes to nothing
26 *b.* out their host by number
43:17 *b.* forth chariot and horse
54:16 the smith that *b.* forth
61:11 the earth *b.* forth her bud
*Jer.* 4:31 *b.* forth her first child
*Ezek.* 29:16 *b.* iniquity to rem.
*Hos.* 10:1 Is. *b.* forth fruit to him.
*Hag.* 1:11 which ground *b.* forth
*Mat.* 3:10 every tree that *b.* not
forth g. fruit, 7:19; *Luke* 3:9
7:17 good tree *b.* forth g. fruit
12:35 a good man *b.* forth good,
evil *b.* evil things, *Luke* 6:45
13:23 *b.* forth some a h.-fold
52 *b.* out of treas. things new
17:1 Jesus *b.* them to high m.
*Mark* 4:28 the earth *b.* forth fr.
*Luke* 6:43 good tree *b.* not cor.
*John* 12:24 if it die it *b.* 15:5
*Col.* 1:6 gospel *b.* forth fruit
*Tit.* 2:11 grace of G. that *b.* sal.
*Heb.* 1:6 *b.* first-begot. into world
6:7 the earth *b.* forth herbs
*Jam.* 1:15 *b.* forth sin, and sin *b.*

*See* TIDINGS.

**BRINGING.**

*Ex.* 12:42 observed for *b.* them
36:6 were restrained from *b.*
*Num.* 14:36 by *b.* up a slander
2 *Sam.* 19:10 of *b.* the king, 43
2 *K.* 21:12 I am *b.* such evil
*Ps.* 126:6 rejoic. *b.* his sheaves
*Ezek.* 20:9 known in *b.* them
*Dan.* 9:12 *b.* upon us great evil

BRO

*Mat.* 21:43 a nation *b.* forth fruit
*Rom.* 7:23 *b.* me into captivity
2 *Cor.* 10:5 *b.* into capti. ev. tho.
*Heb.* 2:10 in *b.* many sons.
7:19 *b.* in of a better hope did
2 *Pet.* 2:5 *b.* in the flood on world

**BRINK.**

*Ex.* 2:3 laid the ark by river's *b.*
*Jos.* 3:8 when come to *b.* of J.
*Ezek.* 47:6 caused me return to *b.*

**BROAD.**

*Neh.* 3:8 they fortified Jerusalem to the *b.* wall, 12:38
*Job* 36:16 out of strait into *b.* pl.
*Ps.* 119:96 thy com. is exceed. *b.*
*Cant.* 3:2 in *b.* ways I will seek
*Is.* 33:21 be a place of *b.* rivers
*Jer.* 5:1 seek in *b.* places thereof
51:58 *b.* walls of Babylon
*Nah.* 2:4 chariots justle in *b.* w.
*Mat.* 7:13 *b.* way to destruction
23:5 make *b.* their phylacteries

**BROADER.**

*Job* 11:9 meas. is *b.* than the sea

**BROIDERED.**

*Ezek.* 16:13 raim. was of *b.* work
18 *b.* garments and coveredst
27:7 with *b.* work to be thy sail
16 in thy fairs with *b.* work
24 thy merchants in *b.* work
1 *Tim.* 2:9 nor with *b.* hair

**BROILED.**

*Luke* 24:42 a piece of a *b.* fish

**BROKEN.**

*Gen.* 17:14 *b.* my cov. *Ps.* 55:20; *Is.* 24:5; 33:8; *Jer.* 11:10
*Lev.* 21:19 m. *b.* footed, *b.* hand.
20 hath his stones *b.* not offer
22:22 *b.* ye shall not offer, 24
26:13 *b.* the hands of your yoke
26 when I have *b.* staff of bread
*Jud.* 5:22 the horse-hoofs *b.* by
1 *Sam.* 2:4 bows of mighty are *b.*
2 *Sam.* 22:35 *b.* of st. *b. Ps.* 18:34
1 *Chr.* 14:11 *b.* in upon mine enc.
2 *Chr.* 20:37 *b.* thy works, sh. *b.*
32:5 he built up all the wall *b.*
*Job* 4:10 teeth of y. lions are *b.*
7:5 skin is *b.* and loathsome
16:12 he hath *b.* me asunder
22:9 arms of fatherless been *b.*
24:20 wickedness shall be *b.*
31:22 arm be *b.* from the bone
38:15 the high arm shall be *b.*
*Ps.* 3:7 *b.* teeth of the ungodly
31:12 I am like a *b.* vessel
34:18 them of a *b.* heart, 51:17
20 not one of them is *b.*
37:15 their bows be *b.*; 17 arms
38:8 I am feeble and sore *b.*
44:19 *b.* us in place of dragons
51:8 bones thou hast *b.* may rej.
17 sacrifices of G. are a *b.* spi.
69:2 earth to tremble hast *b.*
69:20 repr. hath *b.* my heart
107:16 *b.* the gates of brass
109:16 slay the *b.* in heart
124:7 snare is *b.* we are escaped
147:3 he healeth the *b.* in heart
*Prov.* 6:15 suddenly sh. he be *b.*
15:13 by sor. of heart spirit is *b.*
17:22 *b.* spirit drieth the bones
25:19 is like a *b.* tooth
*Ec.* 4:12 threefold cord is not *b.*
12:6 or the golden bowl be *b.*
*Is.* 5:27 latchet of their shoes *b.*
7:8 shall Eph. be *b.*
8:15 among them shall be *b.*
9:4 *b.* the yoke of his burden
14:5 *b.* the staff of the wicked
29 rod of him smote thee is *b.*
19:10 shall be *b.* in purposes
21:9 all the images he hath *b.*
28:13 fall backward and be *b.*
33:8 *b.* the covenant
10 any of the cords be *b.*
36:6 trustest in staff of *b.* reed
*Jer.* 2:13 *b.* cisterns that hold no
16 *b.* the crown of thy head
20 of old I have *b.* thy yoke
5:5 these have *b.* the yoke and
10:20 all my cords are *b.*
11:16 the branches of it are *b.*
14:17 virgin of my people is *b.*
22:28 is this man C. a *b.* idol?
23:9 my heart is *b.*
28:2 *b.* yoke of king of Babylon
33:21 then may also my covenant be *b.* with David
48:17 how is the strong staff *b.*
38 I have *b.* Moab like a vessel
50:17 Nebuch. *b.* Israel's bones
23 hammer of whole earth *b.*
51:58 broad walls of B. sh. be *b.*
*Lam.* 2:9 he hath *b.* her bars
3:4 hath *b.* my bones; 16 teeth

BRO

*Ezek.* 6:9 *b.* with their wh. heart
17:19 covenant that he hath *b.*
19:12 her strong rods were *b.*
26:2 Aha, she is *b.*
27:26 east wind *b.* thee
34 shalt be *b.* by the seas
30:21 *b.* the arm of Pharaoh
22 break the strong and that *b.*
31:12 his boughs are *b.* by rivers
32:28 be *b.* in midst of uncir.
34:4 nor have ye bound up *b.*
16 and I will bind up that *b.*
27 *b.* the bands of their yoke
44:7 they have *b.* my covenant
*Dan.* 2:42 kingdom partly *b.*
8:8 the great horn was *b.* 22
25 he shall be *b.* without hand
11:4 his kingdom shall be *b.*
22 with arms of a flood be *b.*
*Hos.* 5:11 Eph. is *b.* in judgment
*Zec.* 11:11 it was *b.* in that day
16 shep. shall not heal that *b.*
*Mat.* 15:37 *b.* meat. *Mark* 8:8
21:44 fall on this stone, shall be *b. Luke* 20:18
*Luke* 12:39 suff. house to be *b.*
*John* 5:18 not only *b.* the Sab.
7:23 law of M. should not be *b.*
10:35 the scripture cannot be *b.*
19:31 their legs might be *b.*
36 bone of him shall not be *b.*
21:11 yet was not the net *b.*
*Acts* 20:11 *b.* bread and talked
27:35 had *b.* it, he began to eat
1 *Cor.* 11:24 my body *b.* for you
*Rev.* 2:27 as ves. shall they be *b.*

**BROKEN down.**

2 *K.* 11:6 that it be not *b. d.*
*Neh.* 2:13 I viewed the walls *b. d.*
*Ps.* 80:12 why *b. d.* her hedges?
89:40 has *b. d.* all his hedges
*Prov.* 24:31 wall was *b. down*
25:28 is like a city *b. down*
*Is.* 16:8 *b. d.* principal plants
22:10 houses *b. d.* to fortify wall
24:10 city of confusion is *b. d.*
19 is utterly *b. down.*
*Jer.* 4:26 cities *b. d.*; 48:20 M. 39
*Ezek.* 30:4 foundation sh. be *b. d.*
*Joel* 1:17 the barns are *b. d.*
*Eph.* 2:14 *b. d.* middle wall

**BROKEN forth.**

*Gen.* 38:29 how hast thou *b. forth*
2 *Sam.* 5:20 L. *b. f.* on mine enc.

**BROKEN in.**

1 *Chr.* 14:11 *b. in* on mine ene.

**BROKEN off.**

*Job* 17:11 my purposes are *b. off*
*Is.* 27:11 boughs withered *b. off*
*Rom.* 11:17 and if some be *b. off*
20 bec. of unbelief, *b. off*, 19

**BROKEN in, *or* to pieces.**

1 *Sam.* 2:10 adv. shall be *b. to p.*
2 *Chr.* 25:12 from rock, were *b.*
*Ps.* 89:10 thou has *b.* R. *in p.*
*Is.* 8:9 ye shall *b. in p.*
30:14 as a potter's ves. *b. in p.*
*Hos.* 8:6 calf of Sam. shall *b. p.*

**BROKEN up.**

*Gen.* 7:11 fount. of deep *b. up*
2 *K.* 25:4 J. *b. up*, *Jer.* 39:2; 52:7
2 *Chr.* 24:7 *b. up* house of God
*Prov.* 3:20 depths *b. up*
*Mat.* 24:43 house to be *b. up*
*Mark* 2:4 they had *b.* roof *up*
*Acts* 13:43 when cong. was *b. up*

**BROKEN-HEARTED.**

*Is.* 61:1 to bind up the *b.-h.*
*Luke* 4:18 to heal the *b.-h.*

**BROOD.**

*Luke* 13:34 hen doth gather *b.*

**BROOK.**

*Gen.* 32:23 sent them over the *b.*
*Lev.* 23:40 take willows of the *b.*
*Num.* 13:23 to *b.* Eschol. cut br.
*Deut.* 2:13 over the *b.* Zered, 14
9:21 cast the dust into the *b.*
1 *Sam.* 17:40 stones out of the *b.*
2 *Sam.* 15:23 passed *b.* Kidron
17:20 they be gone over the *b.*
1 *K.* 2:37 day thou passest ov. *b.*
17:3 hide by the *b.* Cherith, 5
6 he drank of the *b.*
18:40 Elijah brought to *b.* Kish.
2 *Chr.* 20:16 find them at e. of *b.*
29:16 carried it to the *b.* Kidron
32:4 gathered and stopped the *b.*
*Neh.* 2:15 by *b.* and viewed the
*Job* 6:15 dealt deceitfully as a *b.*
40:22 willows of *b.* compass him
*Ps.* 83:9 as to Jabin at the *b.* K.
110:7 drink of the *b.* in way
*Prov.* 18:4 wisdom as a *b.*
*Is.* 15:7 carry to *b.* of willows
*Jer.* 31:40 fields to *b.* Kid. holy

BRO

*John* 18:1 went over *b.* Cedron

**BROOKS.**

*Num.* 21:14 in the *b.* of Arnon
*Deut.* 8:7 a land of *b.* of water
2 *Sam.* 23:30 *b.* of G. 1 *Chr.* 11:32
1 *K.* 18:5 A. said, Go unto all *b.*
*Job* 6:15 as stream of *b.* pass
20:17 shall not see the *b.*
22:24 gold as stones of *b.*
*Ps.* 42:1 hart pant. after wat.-*b.*
*Is.* 19:6 *b.* of defence be emptied
7 paper-reeds by the *b.* shall
8 cast angle into *b.* shall lam.

**BROTH.**

*Jud.* 6:19 G. put the *b.* in a pot
*Is.* 65:4 *b.* of abominable things

**BROTHER.**

*Gen.* 9:5 of every man's *b.*
29:12 he was her father's *b.*
43:6 ye had a *b.* the man asked, have ye another *b.* 44:19
*Deut.* 25:5 husb. *b.* shall go in
*Jud.* 21:6 I. repen. for B. their *b.*
*Job* 1:13 in the eldest *b.* ho. 18
30:29 I am a *b.* to dragons
*Prov.* 17:17 a *b.* is born for adv.
18:9 slothful is *b.* to him
19 a *b.* offended is harder
24 sticketh closer than a *b.*
27:10 better a neigh. than *b.* far
*Ec.* 4:8 hath neither child nor *b.*
*Jer.* 9:4 tr. not in any *b.* for ev. *b.*
*Ezek.* 44:25 for *b.* they may defile
*Mat.* 1:2 was not E. Jacob's *b.*?
*Mat.* 10:21 *b.* de. up *b. Mark* 13:12
*Mark* 12:19 if m.'s *b.* die, *Luke* 20:28
*John* 11:19 J. came to co. con. *b.*
*Acts* 9:17 *b.* Saul receiv. 22:13
12:2 killed James the *b.* of John
21:20 *b.* how many thous. bel.
1 *Cor.* 5:11 called a *b.* be a forn.
6:6 *b.* goeth to law with *b.*
7:12 *b.* hath a wife
15 a *b.* is not under bondage
8:11 thy know. weak *b.* perish
2 *Cor.* 8:18 sent with him the *b.*
2 *Thes.* 3:6 withdraw from ev. *b.*
15 but admonish him as a *b.*
*Phile.* 7 saints refresh. by thee, *b.*
16 above a servant a *b.* beloved

**His BROTHER.**

*Gen.* 25:26 after that came *his b.*
42:38 *his b.* is dead, 44:20
*Ex.* 32:27 slay ev. man *his b.*
*Deut.* 19:19 to have done to *b.*
28:54 eye be evil toward *his b.*
*Neh.* 5:7 usury ev. one of *his b.*
*Ps.* 49:7 by any means red. *his b.*
*Is* 3:6 shall take hold of *his b.*
9:19 no man shall spare *his b.*
19:2 fight every one ag. *his b.*
41:6 to *his b.* be of good cour.
*Jer.* 31:34 teach no more every man *his b. Heb.* 8:11
34:9 serve himself of a J. *his b.*
17 liberty every one to *his b.*
*Ezek.* 18:18 spoiled *his b.* by vio.
33:30 every one to *his b.*
*Hos.* 12:3 *b.* by the heel in the w.
*Amos* 1:11 he did pursue *h. b.*
*Mic.* 7:2 hunt every man *his b.*
*Hag.* 2:22 by sword of *his b.*
*Zec.* 7:9 mercy ev. man to *h. b.*
10 imagine evil against *his b.*
*Mal.* 2:10 treacherously ag'st *b.*
*Mat.* 5:22 sayeth Raca to *his b.*
18:35 if ye forgive not every one *his b.* their trespasses
22:24 seed to *b. Mark* 12:19; *Luke* 20:28
25 left his wife to *his b.*
*John* 1:41 he findeth *his b.* Simon
*Rom.* 14:13 to fall in *his b.* way
1 *Thes.* 4:6 no man def. *his b.*
*Jam.* 4:11 evil of and jud. *his b.*
1 *John* 2:9 and hateth *his b.* 11
10 loveth *his b.* abideth in lig.
3:10 that loveth not *his b.* 14
12 not as Cain, who sle. *his b.*
15 hateth *his b.* is a murd. 4:20
4:21 love God, love *his b.* also
5:16 if any see *his b.* sin a sin

**My BROTHER.**

*Gen.* 4:9 C. said, Am I *my b.* kee.
20:5 he is *my b.* 13; 1 *K.* 20:32
27:41 will I slay *my b.* Jacob
29:15 because thou art *my b.*
2 *Sam.* 1:26 *my b.* Jonathan
1 *K.* 13:30 saying, Alas, *my b.*
*Ps.* 35:14 tho. he had been *my b.*
*Cant.* 8:1 wert as *my b.*
*Jer.* 22:18 saying, Ah, *my b.*
*Mat.* 12:50 is *my b. Mark* 3:35
18:21 how oft shall *my b.* sin
*Luke* 12:13 speak to *my b.*

BRO

*John* 11:21 *my b.* had not died
1 *Cor.* 8:13 if meat make *my b.*
2 *Cor.* 2:13 found not Tit. *my b.*

**Our BROTHER.**

*Gen.* 37:26 wh. profit if sl. *our b.*
27 for he is *our. b. Jud.* 9:3
42:21 guilty concerning *our b.*
2 *Cor.* 8:22 sent with them *our b.*
*Phile.* 1 Tim. *our b.* to Philem.

**Thy BROTHER.**

*Gen.* 4:9 Where is Abel *thy b.*
10 voice of *thy b.* blood crieth
27:40 and shalt serve *thy b.*
38:8 *b.* wife r. up seed to *thy b.*
*Ex.* 4:14 is not Aaron *thy b.*?
*Lev.* 19:17 shalt not hate *thy b.*
25:36 that *thy b.* may live
*Deut.* 13:6 if *thy b.* entice secretly
15:11 open thy h. wide to *thy b.*
12 *thy b.* a Heb. be sold to thee
22:3 all lost things of *thy b.*
23:7 not abhor Edom. he is *t. b.*
2 *Sam.* 2:22 my face to J. *thy b.*
13:20 h. thy peace, he is *thy b.*
1 *K.* 20:33 said, *thy b.* Benhadad
*Job* 22:6 pledge from *thy b.*
*Ps.* 50:20 speakest against *thy b.*
*Prov.* 27:10 into *thy b.* house
*Ob.* 10 violence against *t. b.* J.
*Mat.* 5:23 that *t. b.* hath aught
24 first be reconciled to *thy b.*
7:3 in *t. b.* eye, 5; *Luke* 6:41, 42
18:15 gained *t. b. Luke* 17:3
*John* 11:23 *thy b.* shall rise
*Rom.* 14:10 set at naught *thy b.*

**Your BROTHER.**

*Gen.* 42:34 will I deliver you *y. b.*
45:4 I am Joseph, *your b.*
*Jud.* 9:18 Abim. bec. he is *y. b.*
*Rev.* 1:9 I John who also am *y. b.*

**BROTHERHOOD.**

*Zec.* 11:14 break *b.* between J.
1 *Pet.* 2:17 love the *b.* fear God

**BROTHERLY.**

*Amos* 1:9 remember not *b.* cove.
*Rom.* 12:10 affect. with *b.* love
1 *Thes.* 4:9 as touching *b.* love
*Heb.* 13:1 let *b.* love continue
2 *Pet.* 1:7 to godliness *b.* kindness

**BROUGHT.**

*Gen.* 20:9 *b.* on me a great sin
27:20 Lord thy God *b.* it to me
*Ex.* 18:26 hard causes they *b.*
19:4 how I *b.* you to myself
32:1 that *b.* us up out, 23
21 thou hast *b.* so great a sin
*Num.* 14:3 *b.* us to this land
16:10 hath *b.* thee near to him
27:5 M. *b.* their cause before L
*Deut.* 5:15 *b.* thee out thence
26:13 *b.* away the hal. things
*Jos.* 7:24 *b.* them to valley of A.
24:7 Lord *b.* the sea upon them
*Jud.* 2:1 *b.* you unto the land
18:3 who *b.* thee hither?
1 *Sam.* 1:24 *b.* Sam. to house of L.
10:27 and *b.* him no presents
15:35 D. received what she *b.*
2 *Sam.* 7:18 that thou hast *b.* me hitherto, 1 *Chr.* 17:16
1 *K.* 9:9 *b.* this evil, 2 *Chr.* 7:22
17:20 *b.* evil upon the widow?
2 *K.* 5:20 in not receiv. what he *b.*
17:4 Hoshea *b.* no present
20:11 *b.* the shadow backward
1 *Chr.* 11:19 with jeop. of lives *b.*
14:17 L. *b.* fear of him on all
2 *Chr.* 13:18 chil. of Isr. were *b.*
22:9 *b.* Ahaziah to Jehu
32:23 many *b.* gifts to L. to Jer.
*Ezra* 8:18 *b.* us a man of underst.
*Neh.* 4:15 *b.* their counsel
9:33 in all that is *b.* upon us
13:12 Judah *b.* tithe of corn
*Job* 4:12 was secretly *b.* to me
21:32 yet shall he be *b.* to grave
*Ps.* 35:4 be *b.* to confusion, 26
45:15 with gladness shall he *b.*
71:24 *b.* to shame seek my hurt
*Prov.* 6:26 a man is *b.* to piece
*Cant.* 2:4 *b.* me to banquet-house
*Is.* 15:1 Ar *b.* Kir *b.* to silence
23:13 *b.* the land of C. to ruin
29:20 terrible one is *b.* to naught
43:23 *b.* me the small cattle, 24
48:15 called him. I have *b.* him
53:7 he is *b.* as a lamb
59:16 his arm *b.* salvation, 63:5
60:11 that their kings may be *b.*
62:9 they that *b.* it shall drink it
*Jer.* 15:8 I have *b.* on them
32:42 as I have *b.* all this evil on
40:3 now the Lord hath *b.* it
*Ezek.* 14:22 comf. concer. evil I *b.*
29:5 shalt not be *b.* together
40:4 art thou *b.* hither

BRO

*Dan.* 7:13 *b.* him near Ancient
9.14 watched evil and *b.* it on
11:6 and they that *b.* her
*Hag.* 1:9 ye *b* it home
*Mat.* 10:18 shall be *b.* before kings,
*Mark* 13:9; *Luke* 21:12
12.25 is *b.* to desol. *Luke* 11:17
17:16 *b.* him to disciples
18:24 was *b.* owed 10,000 talents
19:13 *b.* little chil. *Mark* 10:13
*Mark* 10:13 rebuked those *b.* them
*Luke* 2:22 *b.* him to Jerusalem
10:34 *b.* him to an inn
*John* 7:45 have ye not *b.* him?
*Acts* 5:21 prison to have them *b.*
9:27 *b.* him to apostles
15:3 *b.* on their way
16.20 *b.* them to the magistrates
19:37 *b.* these men, no robbers
20:12 *b.* the young man alive
21:5 they all *b.* us on our way
25.6 commanded Paul to be *b.*
27:24 must be *b.* before Cesar
*Rom.* 15:24 to be *b.* thither
1 *Cor.* 6:12 not be *b.* under power
2 *Cor.* 1:16 be *b.* on my way to J.
2 *Tim.* 1:10 *b.* life and immortal.
1 *Pet.* 1:13 grace that is *b.* to you
2 *Pet.* 2:19 of same is he *b.*

**BROUGHT again.**

*Gen.* 14:16 Abram *b. again* Lot
*Ex.* 15:19 L. *b. a.* waters of sea
*Deut.* 1:25 *b.* us word *again*
*Ruth* 1:21 L. *b.* me home *again*
1 *Sam.* 6:21 Philistines *b. again*
2 *Chr.* 33:13 L. *b.* Manas. *a.* to J.
*Ezek.* 34:4 *b. a.* what was driven
39:27 *b.* them *ag.* from the peo.
*Heb.* 13:20 *b. ag.* from the dead

**BROUGHT back.**

1 *K.* 13:23 prophet he had *b. back*
2 *Chr.* 19:4 Jehos. *b.* them *b.* to L.
*Ps.* 85:1 *b. back* the captivity
*Ezek.* 38:8 land *b. b.* from the sw.

**BROUGHT down.**

*Gen.* 39:1 was *b. d.* into Egypt
1 *Sam.* 30:16 *b.* him *d.* they were
*Ps.* 20:8 they are *b. d.* and fallen
107:12 he *b. d.* their heart
*Is.* 5:15 mean man shall be *b. d.*
14:11 thy pomp is *b. down*
15 shall be *b. down* to hell
29:4 shall be *b. d.* speak out
43:14 *b. down* all the nobles
*Lam.* 2:2 *b.* them *d.* to the gro.
*Ezek.* 17:24 have *b. d.* high tree
31:18 be *b. d.* with trees of Eden
*Zec.* 10:11 pride of Assy. be *b. d.*
*Mat.* 11:23 Capern. *b. d.* to hell
*Acts* 9:30 brethren *b.* him *d.* to C.

**BROUGHT forth.**

*Gen.* 1:12 the earth *b. forth* grass
21 waters *b. forth* abundantly
14:18 king of Salem *b. f.* bread
15:5 Lord *b. forth* Abram
19:16 angels *b.* Lot *forth*
41:47 the earth *b. forth* by hand.
*Ex.* 3:12 thou hast *b. f.* peop.
16:3 ye have *b.* us *f.* into wild.
29:46 I am L. *b.* them *f.* *Lev.* 25:38; 26:13, 45
*Num.* 24:8 God *b.* him *f.*
*Deut.* 6.12 Lord *b.* thee *f.* 8:14
9:12 people *b. f.* have corrupted
26:8 L. *b.* us *f.* with a mighty h.
33:14 fruits *b. forth* by sun
*Jud.* 6:8 *b.* you *f.* out of house
2 *Sam.* 22:20 *b.* me *forth* into a large place, *Ps.* 18:19
1 *K.* 9:9 forsook Lord who *b. f.* their fathers, 2 *Chr.* 7:22
*Job* 10:18 hast thou *b.* me *f.*
21:30 be *b. f.* to day of wrath
*Ps.* 7:14 *b. forth* falsehood
90:2 before mountains were *b. f.*
105:30 their land *b. f.* frogs
43 *b. forth* his people with joy
*Prov.* 8:24 no depths, I was *b. f.*
25 before the hills was I *b. f.*
*Cant.* 8:5 thy mother *b.* thee *f.*
*Is.* 5:2 it *b. forth* wild grapes
26:18 *b. f.* wind; 45:10 w. *b. f.*
51:18 among sons she hath *b. f.*
66:7 before she trav. she *b. f.*
8 as soon as Z. trav. she *b. f.*
*Jer.* 2:27 thou hast *b.* me *f.*
11:4 I *b.* them *forth*, 34:13
20:3 Pashur *b. f.* J. out of stocks
32:21 *b. forth* Israel with signs
50:25 Lord *b. f.* weap. of indig.
51:10 L. hath *b. f.* our right.
*Ezek.* 12:7 I *b. f.* my stuff by day
14:22 a remnant *b. f.* sons
*Mic.* 5:3 which trav. hath *b. f.*
*Hag.* 2:19 olive-tree hath not *b. f.*
*Mat.* 1:25 she had *b. f.* first-born

BRO

*Mat.* 13:8 good gr. *b. f.* *Mark* 4:8
*Luke* 1:57 Elizabeth *b. f.* a son
2:7 she *b. f.* her first-born son
12:16 ground of a rich man *b. f.*
*John* 19:13 Pilate *b. forth* Jesus
*Acts* 5:19 doors and *b.* them *f.*
12:6 Herod would have *b.* him *f.*
25:17 com. the man to be *b. f.*
*Jam.* 5:18 earth *b. forth* fruit
*Rev.* 12:5 she *b. f.* a man-child
13 persecuted woman wh. *b. f.*

**BROUGHT in.**

*Gen.* 39:14 *b. in* a Hebrew
47:7 Jos. *b. in* Jacob his father
*Deut.* 9:4 my right L. *b.* me *in*
11:29 L. hath *b. in* unto land
*Neh.* 13:19 no burden *b. in*
*Ps.* 78:26 *b. in* the south wind
*Acts* 7:45 *b. in* with Jesus
*Gal.* 2:4 brethren unawares *b. in*

**BROUGHT into.**

*Num.* 16:14 not *b.* us *into* a land
1 *Sam.* 20:8 *b.* thy serv. *into* a cov.
*Ps.* 22:15 *b.* me *into* dust
*Cant.* 1:4 king *b.* me *i.* his cham.
*Jer.* 2:7 *b.* you *i.* a plen. country
*Lam.* 3:2 *b.* me *into* darkness
*Ezek.* 44:7 *b. in.* my sanctuary
*Acts* 9:8 *b.* him *into* Damascus
21:28 *b.* Greeks *into* the temple
1 *Tim.* 6:7 *b.* nothing *into* world
*Heb.* 13:11 whose blood is *b. into*

**BROUGHT low.**

*Jud.* 11:35 dau. *b.* me very *low*
2 *Chr.* 28:19 Lord *b.* Judah *low*
*Job* 14:21 they are *b. low*
24:24 are gone and *b. low*
*Ps.* 79:8 for we are *b.* very *low*
106:43 *b. low* for their iniquity
107:39 *b. low* thro' oppression
116:6 I was *b. low*, he helped
142:6 for I am *b.* very *low*
*Ec.* 12:4 daug. of music be *b. low*
*Is.* 2:12 shall be *b. low*
25:5 of terrible ones *b. low*
*Luke* 3:5 every mountain and hill *b. low*, *Is.* 40:4

**BROUGHT out.**

*Gen.* 15:7 *b.* thee *o.* of Ur of Cha.
43:23 he *b.* S. *out* unto them
*Ex.* 13:3 L. *b.* you *out*, 9, 14, 16
20:2 L. *b.* thee *out*, *Lev.* 19:36; *Num.* 15:41; *Deut.* 5:6; *Ps.* 81:10
*Lev.* 23:43 I *b.* them *o.* 1 *K.* 8:21
*Deut.* 5:15 that L. *b.* thee *out*
9:28 *b. out* to slay them
*Jos.* 6:23 *b. out* Rahab and all
24:5 and afterward I *b.* you *out*
2 *Sam.* 13:18 *b.* her *o.* and bolted
2 *Chr.* 23:11 *b. out* the king's son
*Ps.* 78:16 he *b.* str. *out* of rock
80:8 hast *b.* a vine *out* of Egypt
107:14 *b.* them *out* of darkness
136:11 *b. out* Isr. from among
*Jer.* 7:22 in the day I *b.* them *out*
*Dan.* 5:13 king *b.* o. of Jewry?
*Hos.* 12:13 prophet L. *b.* Isr. *out*
*Acts* 7:40 M. wh. *b.* us *out* of Eg.
12:17 L. *b.* him *out* of prison
13:17 a high arm *b.* them *out*
16:30 *b. o.* and said, wh. m. I do?
39 bes. them and *b.* them *out*

**BROUGHT to pass.**

2 *K.* 19:25 I *b.* it *to p.* *Is.* 37:26
*Ezek.* 21:7 and shall be *b. to p.*
1 *Cor.* 15:54 then be *b. to p.*

**BROUGHT up.**

*Ex.* 17:3 wh. *b.* us *up*, *Num.* 21:5
32:1 as for M. that *b.* us *up*, 23
4 thy gods *b.* th. *up*, 8; 1 *K.* 12:28
*Num.* 16:13 hast *b.* us *up*
20:4 why have ye *b. up*
*Deut.* 20:1 with thee *b.* thee *up*
*Jos.* 24:17 he it is that *b.* us *up*
*Jud.* 6:8 *b.* you *u.* 1 *Sam.* 10:18
15:13 *b.* Samson *u.*; 16:31
1 *Sam.* 8:8 since the day I *b. up*; 2 *Sam.* 7:6; 1 *Chr.* 17:5
12:6 L. that *b.* your fathers *up*
2 *Sam.* 6:12 *b. up* the ark, 15; 1 *K.* 8:4; 1 *Chr.* 15:28; 2 *Chr.* 1:4
21:13 *b. up* the bones of Saul
2 *K.* 17:7 sin. ag. L. *b.* them *up*
36 Lord who *b.* you *up*
25:6 *b. up* Z. to king, *Jer.* 39:5
2 *Chr.* 8:11 Sol. *b. up* dau. of P.
10:8 men *b. up* with him, 10
*Neh.* 9:18 is thy God *b.* thee *up*
*Est.* 2:7 he *b. up* Esther
26 like as when *b. up* with him
*Job* 31:18 he was *b. up* with me
*Ps.* 30:3 *b. up* my soul
40:2 *b.* me *up* out of horrible pit
*Prov.* 8:30 one *b. up* with him
*Is.* 1:2 nourished and *b. up* chil.
49:21 who hath *b. up* these

BUD

*Is.* 51:18 her of sons she *b. up*
63:11 he *b.* them *up*, *Jer.* 2:6
*Jer.* 11:7 in day I *b.* them *up*
16:14 L. that *b. u.* Israel. 23:7
15 *b. up* Israel from the n. 23:8
*Lam.* 2:22 those I *b. up* my en.
4:5 *b. up* in scarlet, embrace
*Ezek.* 19:3 *b. up* one of her whelps
37:13 *b.* you *up* out of your gr.
*Amos* 2:10 I *b.* you *u.* 3:1; 9:7; *Mic* 6:4
*Jon.* 2:6 *b. up* my life from cor.
*Luke* 4:16 N. where he been *b. u.*
*Acts* 13:1 I been *b. up* with Herod
22:3 *b. up* at the feet of Gamal.
1 *Tim.* 5:10 widow, if she *b. up*

**BROUGHTEST.**

*Ex.* 32:7 people *b.* out have cor.
*Num.* 14:13 *b.* up this people
*Deut.* 9:28 lest land whence *b.* us
29 inherit. *b.* out, 1 *K.* 8:51
2 *Sam.* 5:2 he *b.* in Isr. 1 *Chr.* 11:2
1 *K.* 8:53 when *b.* our fathers out
*Neh.* 9:7 *b.* him forth out of Ur.
15 *b.* forth water out of rock
23 *b.* them into the land
*Ps.* 66:11 thou *b.* us into the net
12 *b.* us out into a wealthy pl.

**BROW.**

*Is.* 48:4 thy neck iron, *b.* brass
*Luke* 4:29 led him to *b.* of the hill

**BROWN.**

*Gen.* 30:32 all *b.* cattle, 35, 40
33 every o. not *b.* accounted st.

**BRUISE, Substantive.**

*Jer.* 30:12 L. thy *b.* is incurable
*Nah.* 3:19 no healing of thy *b*

**BRUISES.**

*Is.* 1:6 but wounds and *b.*

**BRUISE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 3:15 *b.* thy head, *b.* his heel
*Is.* 28:28 nor *b.* it with horsemen
53:10 pleased the Lord to *b.* him
*Dan.* 2:40 as iron shall it *b.*
*Rom.* 16:20 G. of peace shall *b.* S.

**BRUISED.**

*Lev.* 22:24 not offer what is *b.*
2 *K.* 18:21 trustest this *b.* reed
*Is.* 42:3 a *b.* reed shall he not break, *Mat.* 12:20
53:5 he was *b.* for our iniquities
*Ezek.* 23:3 in Egypt *b.* the teats
8 *b.* the breasts of her virginity
*Luke* 4:18 set at liberty them *b.*

**BRUISING.**

*Ezek.* 23:21 in *b.* thy teats by E.
*Luke* 9:39 the spirit *b.* him

**BRUIT.**

*Jer.* 10:22 noise of the *b.* is come
*Nah.* 3:19 all that hear *b.* of thee

BRUTE. *See* BEASTS.

**BRUTISH.**

*Ps.* 49:10 fool and *b.* person
92:6 a *b.* man knoweth not
94:8 underst. ye *b.* am. the peo.
*Prov.* 12:1 hateth reproof is *b.*
30:2 I am more *b.* than any
*Is.* 19:11 the counsel of the counsellors of Phar. is become *b.*
*Jer.* 10:8 they are altogether *b.*
14 man is *b.* 51:17; 21 pastors
*Ezek.* 21:31 into the hand of *b.*

**BUCKET, S.**

*Num.* 24:7 water out of his *b.*
*Is.* 40:15 nat. are as drop of a *b.*

**BUCKLER.**

2 *Sam.* 22:31 a *b.* to all that trust in him, *Ps.* 18:30
1 *Chr.* 5:18 men able to bear a *b.*
12:8 Gadites that could h. *b.*
*Ps.* 18:2 Lord is my God, my *b.*
35:2 take hold of shield and *b.*
91:4 his truth shall be thy *b.*
*Prov.* 2:7 *b.* to them walk upr.
*Jer.* 46:3 order ye *b.* and shield
*Ezek.* 23:24 set against thee *b.*
26:8 he shall lift up *b.* against

**BUCKLERS.**

2 *Chr.* 23:9 Jehoiada delivered *b.*
*Job* 15:26 run. on bosses of his *b.*
*Cant.* 4:4 there hanged 1,000 *b.*
*Ezek.* 38:4 great company with *b.*
39:9 they shall set on fire *b.*

**BUD, Substantive.**

*Job* 38:27 *b.* of tender herb
*Is.* 18:5 when the *b.* is perfect
61:11 as earth bringeth forth *b.*
*Ezek.* 16:7 multiply as *b.* of field
*Hos.* 8:7 *b.* shall yield no meal

**BUDS.**

*Num.* 17:8 Aaron's rod b. forth *b.*

BUI

**BUD, Verb.**

*Job* 14:9 thr. scent of water, *b.*
*Ps.* 132:17 horn of David to *b.*
*Cant.* 7:12 see if pomegranates *b.*
*Is.* 27:6 Is. shall blossom and *b.*
55:10 maketh the earth to *b.*
*Ezek.* 29:21 cause horn of Is. to *b.*

**BUDDED.**

*Gen.* 40:10 was as though it *b.*
*Num.* 17:8 A. rod for house of L. *b.*
*Cant.* 6:11 to see whether pom. *b.*
*Ezek.* 7:10 pride hath *b.*
*Heb.* 9:4 ark wherein rod that *b.*

**BUFFET.**

2 *Cor.* 12:7 mes. of Satan to *b.* me

**BUFFETED.**

*Mat.* 26:67 *b.* him, *Mark* 14:65
1 *Cor.* 4:11 to present hour *b.*
1 *Pet.* 2:20 when *b.* for your f.

**BUILD,** *referred to God.*

1 *Sam.* 2:35 *b.* him a sure h. 2 *Sam.* 7:27; 1 *K.* 11:38
1 *Chr.* 17:10 will *b.* thee a house
25 told wilt *b.* him a house
*Ps.* 28:5 and not *b.* them up
51:18 *b.* thou the walls of Jer.
69:35 will *b.* the cities of Judah
89:4 *b.* up thy throne to all gen.
102:16 when L. shall *b.* up Zion
127:1 except the L. *b.* the house
147:2 Lord doth *b.* up Jerusalem
*Jer.* 18:9 con. a nation to *b.* it
24:6 I will *b.* not pull d. 31:28
31:4 I will *b.* thee, O virgin
33:7 I will *b.* Judah and Israel
42:10 if ye abide, I will *b.* you
*Ezek.* 36:36 that I *b.* ruined pl.
*Amos* 9:11 *b.* it as in days of old
*Mat.* 16:18 on this rock *b.* my ch.
26:61 *b.* it in three d. *Mark* 14:58
*Acts* 15:16 *b.* again tabernacle

**BUILD,** *Man the Agent.*

*Gen.* 11:4 go to, let us *b.* a city
*Num.* 32:24 *b.* ye cities
*Deut.* 20:20 shalt *b.* bulwarks
1 *K.* 9:24 then did *b.* Millo
11:7 Solom. did *b.* a high place
16:34 did Hiel *b.* Jericho
1 *Chr.* 22:19 *b.* ye the sanctuary
29:19 give Sol. a heart to *b.*
2 *Chr.* 14:7 let us *b.* these cities
*Ezr.* 4:2 let us *b.* with you
*Neh.* 2:17 let us *b.* the wall
4:3 which they *b.* if a fox go up
10 so we are not able to *b.*
*Ec.* 3:3 a time to *b.* up
*Cant.* 8:9 we will *b.* on her
*Is.* 9:10 fallen, but we will *b.*
45:13 he shall *b.* my city
58:12 *b.* old waste places, 61:4
60:10 sons of strangers, *b.* walls
65:22 not *b.* and another inhabit
*Jer.* 1:10 set over nations to *b.*
*Ezek.* 4:2 *b.* a fort against, 21:22
*Dan.* 9:25 to *b.* Jerusalem
*Amos* 9:11 I will *b.* as in days
14 Isr. shall *b.* the waste cities
*Mic.* 3:10 *b.* Zion with blood
*Zec.* 6:12 shall *b.* the temple, 13
15 they far off sh. *b.* in temple
9:3 Tyrus did *b.* a stronghold
*Mal.* 1:4 *b.* but I will throw d.
*Mat.* 23:29 ye *b.* tombs of proph.
*Luke* 11:47, 48
*Luke* 12:18 barns and *b.* greater
14:28 intending to *b.* a tower
30 to *b.* and not able to finish
*Acts* 20:32 word of his grace able to *b.* you up
*Rom.* 15:20 lest I *b.* on ano. man's
1 *Cor.* 3:12 *b.* on this foundation
*Gal.* 2:18 if I *b.* again things

**BUILD altar, s.**

*Ex.* 20:25 *b. altar* of hewn stone
*Num.* 23:1 *b.* me here sev. *a.* 29
*Deut.* 27:5 there *b.* an *altar* to L.
6 shalt *b.* the *a.* of whole st.
*Jos.* 22:29 God forbid we sh. *b. a.*

*See* BEGAN.

**BUILD,** *joined with* **House, s.**

*Deut.* 25:9 will not *b.* brother's *h.*
28:30 *b.* a *h.* *Zep.* 1:13
*Ruth* 4:11 which two did *b.* *h.*
2 *Sam.* 7:5 *b.* me *h.* to dwell in
7 why *b.* ye not me a *h.*
13 thy seed shall *b.* a *h.* 1 *K.* 5:5; 8:19; 1 *Chr.* 17:12; 2:10
1 *K.* 2:36 *b.* thee a *h.* in Jerus.
5:3 D. not *b.* a *h.* for the wars
5 I purp. to *b.* a *h.* to L. 2 *Chr.* 2:1
8:16 no city to *b.* *h.* 2 *Chr.* 6:5
17 it was in heart of D. to *b.* a *h.* 1 *Chr.* 28:2; 2 *Chr.* 6:7
1 *Chr.* 17:12 shall *b.* a *h.* 2 *Chr.* 6:9
22:8 not *b.* a *h.* thou shed blood

**BUI**

1 *Chr.* 22:11 son, *b.* the *h.* of the L.
28:6 Sol. shall *b.* my *h.*
2 *Chr.* 2:4 behold, I *b.* a *h.*
5 *h.* I *b.* is great, for great is G.
6 who able to *b.* him a *h.*
36:23 ch. me to *b.* a *h.* *Ezr.* 1:2
*Ezr.* 1:3 go to Jerusalem *b. h.*
5:3 comman. you to *b.* this *h.* 9
6:7 let governor of Jews *b. h.*
*Ps.* 127:1 labor in vain that *b. h.*
*Prov.* 24:27 afterwards *b.* thy *h.*
*Is.* 65:21 shall *b. h.* and inhabit
66:1 where is *h.* ye *b.* unto me?
*Jer.* 22:14 I will *b.* me a wide *h.*
29:5 *b. h.* and dwell in them. 28
35:7 neither shall ye *b. h.* nor sow
*Ezek.* 11:3 is not near, let us *b. h.*
28:26 and shall *b. h.*
*Hag.* 1:8 bring wood, *b.* the *h.*
*Zec.* 5:11 to *b.* it a *h.* in Shinar
*Acts* 7:49 what *h.* will ye *b.* me

**BUILDED.**

*Gen.* 4:17 C. *b.* city called Enoch
8:20 Noah *b.* an altar to the L.
10:11 Ashur *b.* Nineveh and
11:5 L. come to see tower men *b.*
*Jos.* 22:16 you *b.* an altar
1 *K.* 8:27 house I have *b.* 43
15:22 stones wh. Baasha had *b.*
2 *K.* 23:13 Solo. *b.* for Ashtoreth
1 *Chr.* 22:5 *b.* must be magnifical
*Ezr.* 4:13 if city be *b.* 16
5:3 to the house of great God *b.*
11 we build house *b.* years ago
15 let the house of G. be *b.* 6:3
6:14 elders of Jews *b.* and pros.
*Job* 20:19 a house he *b.* not
*Ps.* 122:3 J. is *b.* a city compact
*Prov.* 9:1 wisdom hath *b.* her h.
24:3 thr. wisdom is a house *b.*
*Ec.* 2:4 I *b.* me houses, I planted
*Cant.* 4:4 David *b.* for an armory
*Jer.* 30:18 city be *b.* on her heap
*Lam.* 3:5 he hath *b.* against me
*Ezek.* 36:10 wastes shall be *b.* 33
*Luke* 17:28 they planted, they *b.*
*Eph.* 2:22 in whom ye are *b.* tog.
*Heb.* 3:3 *b.* house hath more hon.
4 every house is *b.* by some m.

**BUILDEDST.**

*Deut.* 6:10 cities thou *b.* not

**BUILDER, S.**

1 *K.* 5:18 Solomon's and H.'s *b.*
2 *K.* 22:6 give it to *b.* 2 *Chr.* 34:11
*Ezr.* 3:10 when *b.* laid found.
*Neh.* 4:5 to anger before the *b.*
*Ps.* 118:22 stone *b.* refu. *Mat.* 21:42; *Mark* 12:10; *Luke* 20:17; *Acts* 4:11
*Ezek.* 27:4 thy *b.* have perfected
*Heb.* 11:10 city whose *b.* is God
1 *Pet.* 2:7 the stone *b.* disallowed

**Master-BUILDER.**

1 *Cor.* 3:10 as a wise *m.-b.* I have

**BUILDEST.**

*Deut.* 22:8 *b.* a new house
*Neh.* 6:6 for wh. cause *b.* the wall
*Ezek.* 16:31 *b.* thine eminent place
*Mat.* 27:40 that destroyest the temple and *b.* it, *Mark* 15:29

**BUILDETH.**

*Jos.* 6:26 cursed be man *b.* this c.
*Job* 27:18 *b.* his house as a moth
*Prov.* 14:1 wise woman *b.* her h.
*Jer.* 22:13 woe to him *b.* by un.
*Hos.* 8:14 for. maker, *b.* temples
*Amos* 9:6 *b.* his stories in heaven
*Hab.* 2:12 *b.* a town with blood
1 *Cor.* 3:10 another *b.* thereon

**BUILDING, Participle.**

1 *K.* 3:1 end of *b.* his own house
6:7 no tool of iron heard wh. *b.*
38 seven years in *b.* it
*Ezr.* 4:12 *b.* the rebellious city
*Ezek.* 17:17 *b.* forts to cut off
*John* 2:20 temple was 46 y. in *b.*
*Jude* 20 *b.* up on most holy faith

**BUILDING, Substantive.**

1 *K.* 9:1 when Sol. finished the *b.*
1 *Chr.* 22:2 made ready for the *b.*
2 *Chr.* 3:3 instructed for the *b.*
*Ec.* 10:18 slothful, *b.* decayeth
*Ezek.* 40:5 measured *b.* 41:15
46:23 a row of *b.* round about
1 *Cor.* 3:9 ye are God's *b.*
2 *Cor.* 5:1 we have a *b.* of God
*Eph.* 2:21 in whom *b.* fitly fra.
*Heb.* 9:11 tabernacle not of th. *b.*
*Rev.* 21:18 *b.* of wall was jasper

**BUILDINGS.**

*Mat.* 24:1 show him *b.* of temple
*Mark* 13:1 see what *b.* are here, 2

**BUILT.**

*Deut.* 13:16 it shall not be *b.*

**BUL**

1 *K.* 22:39 cities that Ahab *b.*
2 *Chr.* 14:7 they *b.* and prospered
20:8 *b.* thee a sanctuary therein
26:9 Uzziah *b.* towers in Jer. 10
27:4 Joth. *b.* castles and towers
*Job* 3:14 who *b.* desolate places
12:14 and it cannot be *b.* again
22:23 if return shalt be *b.* up
*Ps.* 78:69 *b.* his sanc. like high p.
89:2 mercy shall be *b.* up
*Is.* 5:2 *b.* a tower in the midst
44:28 to Jeru. thou shalt be *b.*
*Jer.* 12:16 then shall they be *b.*
31:4 thou shalt be *b.* O virgin
32:31 prov. from day they *b.* it
45:4 which I *b.* will break d.
*Ezek.* 16:24 hast *b.* eminent place
26:14 thou shalt be *b.* no more
*Dan.* 4:30 gr. Babylon I have *b.?*
9:25 street shall be *b.* again
*Zec.* 8:9 that temple be *b.*
*Mat.* 21:33 *b.* a tower, *Mark* 12:1
*Luke* 7:5 hath *b.* us a synagogue
1 *Cor.* 3:14 abide wh. he hath *b.*
*Eph.* 2:20 *b.* on found. of apost.
*Col.* 2:7 rooted and *b.* up in him
*Heb.* 3:4 that *b.* all things is God

**BUILT altar.**

*Ex.* 17:15 *b. a.* 24:4; 32:5 Aaron
*Jos.* 8:30 I *b. a.*; 22:10 half tr.
*Jud.* 6:24 G. *b. a.*; 21:4 peo. *b. a.*
1 *Sam.* 7:17 S. *b. a.*; 14:35 Saul *b.*
2 *Sam.* 24:25 D. *b. a.* to the Lord
1 *K.* 9:25 Solo. offered on *a.* he *b.*
18:32 with stones Elijah *b. a.*
2 *K.* 16:11 Urijah the priest *b. a.*

**BUILT altars.**

*Num.* 23:14 Balak *b.* seven *a.*
2 *K.* 21:4 he *b. a* in house of L.
5 *b. a.* for host of h. 2 *Chr.* 33:5
2 *Chr.* 33:15 away *a.* he had *b.* in

**BUILT city.**

*Num.* 21:27 let *city* of Sihon be *b.*
*Jos.* 19:50 Joshua *b. c.* and dwelt
1 *Chr.* 11:8 David *b. c.* from Millo
*Is.* 25:2 to be no *c.* never be *b.*
*Jer.* 31:38 *city* shall be *b.* to Lord
*Luke* 4:29 hill whereon *c.* was *b.*

**BUILT cities.**

*Ex.* 1:11 *b.* for Phar. treasure-*cit.*
*Jos.* 24:13 *cities* which ye *b.* not
2 *Chr.* 14:6 Asa *b.* fenced *c.* in J.
17:12 Jehosh. *b. cities* of store
27:4 Jotham *b. c.* in mountains
*Is.* 44:26 *c.* of J. ye shall be *b.*

**BUILT house, *or* houses.**

*Deut.* 8:12 when hast *b.* goodly *h.*
20:5 what man hath *b.* new *h.*
1 *K.* 3:2 no *h. b.* to name of Lord
6:9 Sol. *b. h.* 14; 8:13 *b.* th. a *h.*
8:20 have *b.* a *h.* for name of L.
44 toward the *h.* I have *b.* 48;
2 *Chr.* 6:34, 38
1 *Chr.* 17:6 why not *b.* me a *h.?*
2 *Chr.* 6:18 less this *h.* I have *b.?*
*Amos* 5:11 ye *b. h.* of hewn stone
*Hag.* 1:2 Lord's *h.* should be *b.*
*Zec.* 1:16 my *h.* shall be *b.* in it
*Mat.* 7:24 *b. h.* on a r. *Luke* 6:48
26 *b.* his *h.* on sand, *Luke* 6:49
*Acts* 7:47 Solomon *b.* him a *h.*
1 *Pet.* 2:5 *b.* up a spiritual *house*

**BUILT high places.**

1 *K.* 14:23 Jud. *b. h. p.* and ima.
2 *K.* 17:9 chil. of Israel *b. h. p.*
*Jer.* 7:31 *b. h. p.* of Tophet; 19:5
of Baal, 32:35

**BUILT wall, *or* walls.**

2 *Chr.* 27:3 on *w.* of O. *b.* much
32:5 Hezekiah *b.* up *w.* broken
33:14 Manas. *b. w.* without city
*Neh.* 4:6 so *b.* we the *w.* 7:1
*Ezek.* 13:10 one *b.* up the *w.*
*Dan.* 9:25 street *b.* ag. and the *w.*
*Mic.* 7:11 thy *walls* are to be *b.*

BUL. 1 *K.* 6:38

**BULL.**

*Job* 21:10 their *b.* gendereth
*Is.* 51:20 as a wild *b.* in a net

**BULLS.**

*Ps.* 22:12 many *b.* have compassed me, strong *b.*
50:13 will I eat the flesh of *b.*
68:30 rebuke the multitude of *b.*
*Is.* 34:7 with *b.* shall come down
*Jer.* 50:11 because ye bellow as *b.*
52:20 brazen *b.* under the bases
*Heb.* 9:13 if blood of *b.* and goats
10:4 blood of *b.* take away sins

**BULLOCK.**

*Ex.* 29:11 kill the *b.* *Lev.* 1:5; 9:18
*Deut.* 33:17 like firstling of *b.*
*Jud.* 6:25 take the young *b.* 26
1 *K.* 18:23 choose one *b.* 25

**BUR**

1 *K.* 18:33 E. cut the *b.* in pieces
*Ps.* 50:9 no *b.* out of thy house
69:31 than a *b.* that hath hor.
*Is.* 65:25 lion eat straw like *b.*
*Jer.* 31:18 a *b.* unaccus. to yoke

**BULLOCK *with* Sin-offering.**

*Ex.* 29:36 eve. day a *b.* for *sin-o.*
*Ezek.* 45:22 prepare a *b.* for *sin-o.*

*See* BLOOD.

**Young BULLOCK.**

*Lev.* 16:3 holy place with a *y. b.*
*Num.* 7:15 one *y. b.* 21, etc. to 81
2 *Chr.* 13:9 consecrate with *y. b.*
*Ezek.* 45:18 *y. b.* and clea. sanct.
46:6 day of new moon a *y. b.*

**BULLOCKS.**

1 *Chr.* 29:21 offered a thousand *b.*
*Ezr.* 6:17 the dedication 100 *b.*
*Ps.* 51:19 offer *b.* on thy altar
66:15 I will offer unto thee *b.*
*Is.* 1:11 I delight not in bl. of *b.*
34:7 the *b.* shall come down
*Jer.* 46:21 hired men like fatted *b.*
50:27 slay all her *b.* let them go
*Ezek.* 39:18 drink the blood of *b.*
*Hos.* 12:11 they sacrifice *b.* in G.

*See* SEVEN.

**BULRUSH, ES.**

*Ex.* 2:3 an ark of *b.*
*Is.* 18:2 ambas. in vessels of *b.*
58:5 to bow his head like a *b.?*

**BULWARKS.**

*Deut.* 20:20 *b.* against the city
2 *Chr.* 26:15 engines on the *b.*
*Ps.* 48:13 mark well her *b.*
*Ec.* 9:14 a great king built *b.*
*Is.* 26:1 salvation appoint for *b.*

**BUNCH, ES.**

*Ex.* 12:22 take a *b.* of hyssop
1 *Chr.* 12:40 Zebulun brought *b.*
*Is.* 30:6 treas. upon *b.* of camels

**BUNDLE, S.**

*Gen.* 42:35 every man's *b.*
1 *Sam.* 25:29 bound in *b.* of life
*Cant.* 1:13 a *b.* of myrrh is my b.
*Mat.* 13:30 bind the tares in *b.*
*Acts* 28:3 P. gathered a *b.* of s.

**BURDEN, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 18:22 *b.* with th. *Num.* 11:17
23:5 ass lying under *b.*
*Num.* 4:19 appoint each to his *b.*
11:11 *b.* of all this people on me
*Deut.* 1:12 can I bear alone *b.?*
2 *Sam.* 15:33 shalt be a *b.* to me
19:35 thy servant be a *b.?*
2 *K.* 8:9 forty camels *b.* to Elisha
2 *Chr.* 35:3 not be a *b.*
*Neh.* 13:19 no *b.* on the Sabbath
*Job* 7:20 I am a *b.* to myself
*Ps.* 38:4 as a *b.* they are too h.
55:22 cast thy *b.* on the Lord
81:6 rem. his shoulder from *b.*
*Ec.* 12:5 grasshop. shall be a *b.*
*Is.* 9:4 broken the yoke of his *b.*
10:27 *b.* taken off thy shoulder
13:1 *b.* of Babylon
14:25 his *b.* depart off
28 year Ahaz died, was this *b.*
15:1 *b.* of Moab; 17:1 Damascus
19:1 *b.* of Egypt; 23:1 *b.* of T.
21:1 *b.* of the desert of the sea
11 *b.* of Du. 13 *b.* on Arabia
22:1 *b.* of the valley of vision
25 *b.* upon it shall be cut off
30:6 *b.* of beasts of the south
27 the *b.* thereof is heavy
46:1 a *b.* to weary beast
2 they could not deliver the *b.*
*Jer.* 17:21 no *b.* on Sabbath, 22, 27
23:33 what is the *b.* of the L.?
36 *b.* of the Lord
38 but since ye say, *b.* of the L.
*Ezek.* 12:10 *b.* concerning prince
*Hos.* 8:10 for *b.* of the king
*Nah.* 1:1 the *b.* of Nineveh
*Zep.* 3:18 rep. of it was a *b.*
*Mat.* 11:30 and my *b.* is light
20:12 the *b.* and heat of the day
*Acts* 15:28 to lay no greater *b.*
21:3 ship was to unlade her *b.*
*Gal.* 6:5 man bear his own *b.*
*Rev.* 2:24 upon you none other *b.*

**BURDEN, ED.**

*Zec.* 12:3 *b.* thems. be cut in p.
2 *Cor.* 5:4 we groan being *b.*
8:13 others be eased, and you *b.*
12:16 be it so, I did not *b.* you

**BURDENS.**

*Gen.* 49:14 couching bet. two *b.*
*Ex.* 2:11 M. looked on their *b.*
5:4 king said, get you to your *b.*
6:6 under *b.* of Egyptians, 7
*Num.* 4:27 appoint all their *b.*

**BUR**

*Neh.* 4:17 bare *b.* held a weapon
*Is.* 58:6 to undo the heavy *b.*
*Lam.* 2:14 seen for thee false *b.*
*Mat.* 23:4 heavy *b.* *Luke* 11:46
*Gal.* 6:2 bear ye one another's *b.*

**BURDENSOME.**

*Zec.* 12:3 Jerusalem a *b.* stone
2 *Cor.* 11:9 kept from being *b.*
12:13 that I was not *b.* to you
14 I will not be *b.* to you
1 *Thes.* 2:6 might been *b.*

**BURIAL.**

*Ec.* 6:3 also that he have no *b.*
*Is.* 14:20 not j. with them in *b.*
*Jer.* 22:19 with the *b.* of an ass
*Mat.* 26:12 she did it for my *b.*
*Acts* 8:2 carried Stephen to his *b.*

**BURIED.**

*Gen.* 25:10 there was Abraham *b.*
49:31 there they *b.* Abra., Sarah, Isaac, Rebekah, there I *b.* L.
*Num.* 11:34 *b.* the people
20:1 Miriam died, was *b.* there
33:4 Egyptians *b.* all first-born
*Deut.* 10:6 Aaron, there he was *b.*
*Jos.* 24:32 bones of J. *b.* in She.
*Ruth* 1:17 and there will I be *b.*
2 *Sam.* 4:12 *b.* head of Ish-bosh.
21:14 bones of Saul *b.* in Zelah
1 *K.* 13:31 wherein man of G. *b.*
*Ec.* 8:10 so I saw the wicked *b.*
*Jer.* 8:2 nor *b.* 16:6; 20:6; 25:33
16:4 shall not be lamented nor *b.*
22:19 be *b.* with burial of an ass
*Ezek.* 39:15 till buriers have *b.*
*Mat.* 14:12 took body and *b.* it
*Luke* 16:22 died and was *b.*
*Acts* 2:29 D. is both dead and *b.*
5:9 feet of them which *b.*
*Rom.* 6:4 *b.* with him by baptism
1 *Cor.* 15:4 that he was *b.* and r.
*Col.* 2:12 *b.* with him in baptism

**BURIED him.**

*Deut.* 34:6 he *b.* *him* in val. in M.
2 *Sam.* 2:5 blessed be ye *b.* Saul
1 *K.* 14:18 *b. h.* all Isr. mourned
*Acts* 5:6 the young men *b.* *him*

**BURIED in.**

*Gen.* 15:15 *b.* *in* a good old age
1 *K.* 2:10 D. was *b.* *in* city of D.
*Job* 27:15 shall be *b.* *in* death.

**BURIERS.**

*Ezek.* 39:15 till *b.* have buried

**BURN.**

*Gen.* 44:18 let not thine anger *b.*
*Ex.* 27:20 lamp to *b.* *Lev.* 24:2
2 *Chr.* 2:6 save only to *b.* sacrif.
13:11 *b.* to Lord every morning
*Is.* 1:31 shall both *b.* together
10:17 *b.* and devour his thorns
27:4 I would *b.* them together
40:16 Lebanon is not suf. to *b.*
44:15 shall it be for man to *b.*
*Jer.* 7:20 my fury shall *b.*
34:5 so shall they *b.* odors
36:25 king would not *b.* roll
*Ezek.* 24:5 *b.* also bones under it
11 that the brass of it may *b.*
39:9 and *b.* the weapons
*Nah.* 2:13 I will *b.* her chariots
*Mal.* 4:1 that shall *b.* as oven
*Mat.* 13:30 in bundles to *b.* them
*Luke* 3:17 the chaff he will *b.*
24:32 did not our hearts *b.* in us
1 *Cor.* 7:9 bet. to marry than to *b.*
2 *Cor.* 11:29 offend. and I *b.* not?

**BURN *joined with* fire.**

*Deut.* 5:23 mount. did *b.* with *f.*
32:22 a *f.* shall *b.* to the lowest hell, *Jer.* 17:4
*Jos.* 11:6 *b.* chariots with *fire*
*Jud.* 9:52 to *b.* it with *fire*
12:1 *b.* h. with *f.*; 14:15 *b.* thee *f.*
*Ps.* 79:6 thy jealousy *b.* like *f.?*
89:46 thy wrath *b.* like *fire?*
*Is.* 47:14 as stubble *f.* shall *b.*
*Jer.* 4:4 like *f.* and *b.* 21:12
7:31 *b.* sons and dau. in *f.* 19:5
21:10 N. *b.* this city with *fire*, 32:29; 34:2, 22; 37:8, 10; 38:18
*Ezek.* 5:2 *b.* with *fire* a third part
16:41 *b.* thy h. with *fire*, 23:47
*Mat.* 3:12 *b.* up the chaff with unquench. *fire*, *Luke* 3:17
*Rev.* 17:16 and *b.* her with *fire*

**BURN incense.**

*Ex.* 30:7 A. shall *b.* sweet *i.* 8.
1 *K.* 13:1 Jeroboam stood to *b. i.*
2 *K.* 18:4 chil. of Is. did *b. i.* to
1 *Chr.* 23:13 for ever to *b. i.*
2 *Chr.* 2:4 to *b.* sweet *incense*
13:11 *b.* every morn. sweet *inc.*
26:16 U. went to *b.* *incense*, 19
29:11 L. hath chosen you to *b. i.*
32:12 one altar and *b.* *inc.* on it

**BUR**

*Jer.* 7:9 *b. i.* to Baal? 11:13
44:17 *b. i.* to queen of heaven
*Hos.* 4:13 *b. incense* on hills
*Hab.* 1:16 *b. i.* to their dragon
*Luke* 1:9 Zach. his lot to *b. inc.*

**BURNED.**

*Ex.* 3:2 bush *b.* was not cons.
*Deut.* 9:15 the mount *b.* with fire
*Jos.* 7:25 *b.* them with fire
2 *Chr.* 34:25 forsaken me *b.* inc.
*Est.* 1:12 king's anger *b.* in him
*Ps.* 39:3 while musing the fire *b.*
*Is.* 24:6 inhab. of the earth are *b.*
42:25 it *b.* him, laid it not to h.
*Lam.* 2:3 *b.* ag. J. like flaming
*John* 15:6 withered branches *b.*
*Acts* 19:19 books, and *b.* them
*Rom.* 1:27 *b.* in their lust
1 *Cor.* 13:3 th. I give body to *b.*
*Heb.* 6:8 whose end is to be *b.*
12:18 not come to mount that *b.*
*Rev.* 1:15 his feet as if they *b.*

**BURNETH.**

*Ps.* 46:9 *b.* chariot in the fire
83:14 as the fire *b.* the wood
97:3 a fire *b.* up his enemies
*Is.* 9:18 wickedness *b.* as the fire
44:16 he *b.* part thereof in fire
62:1 salvation as a lamp that *b.*
64:2 as when melting fire *b.*
65:5 these are a fire *b.* all day
66:3 *b.* incense as if he blessed
*Jer.* 48:35 him that *b.* incense
*Joel* 2:3 behind them a flame *b.*
*Rev.* 21:8 lake which *b.* with fire

**BURNING.**

*Gen.* 15:17 a *b.* lamp passed bet.
*Lev.* 26:16 will appoint *b.* ague
*Deut.* 28:22 with extreme *b.*
32:24 he devoured with *b.* heat
*Job* 41:19 out of mo. go *b.* lamps
*Ps.* 140:10 *b.* coals fall upon them
*Prov.* 16:27 in his lips as *b.* fire
26:21 as coals to *b.* coals
23 *b.* lips and a wicked heart
*Is.* 30:27 name of L. com. far, *b.*
34:9 land shall become *b.* pitch
*Jer.* 20:9 his word was as a *b.* fire
*Ezek.* 1:13 appearance like *b.* c.
*Dan.* 3:6 cast into *b.* furnace, 11
7:9 and his wheels were as *b.* f.
*Hab.* 3:5 *b.* coals forth at his feet
*Luke* 12:35 loins girded, lights *b.*
*John* 5:35 John *b.* and shin. light
*Rev.* 4:5 lamps *b.* before throne
8:8 great mountain *b.* with fire
10 there fell a great star *b.*
19:20 cast alive into a lake *b.*

**BURNING, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 21:25 *b.* for *b.* wound for w.
*Lev.* 10:6 bewail *b.* which Lord
*Deut.* 29:23 brimstone, salt, *b.*
2 *Chr.* 16:14 great *b.* for him
21:19 people made no *b.* like *b.*
*Is.* 3:24 be *b.* instead of beauty
4:4 purged Jeru. by spirit of *b.*
9:5 this shall be with *b.* and f.
10:16 under his glory kindle *b.*
33:12 people as the *b.* of lime
*Amos* 4:11 a firebrand out of *b.*
*Rev.* 18:9 see smoke of her *b.*

**BURNINGS.**

*Is.* 33:14 dwell with everla. *b.?*
*Jer.* 34:5 with *b.* of thy fathers

**BURNISHED.**

*Ezek.* 1:7 like color of *b.* brass

**BURNT.**

*Gen.* 38:24 let her be *b.*
*Ex.* 3:3 why the bush is not *b.*
*Deut.* 32:24 be *b.* with hunger
1 *K.* 13:2 men's bones be *b.*
15:13 *b.* her idol, 2 *Chr.* 15:16
2 *K.* 23:16 out of sepulc. *b.* them
25:9 *b.* house of the L. 2 *Chr.* 36:19; *Jer.* 52:13
*Job* 31:30 my bones are *b.*
*Ps.* 102:3 my bones *b.* as hearth
*Prov.* 6:27 his clothes not be *b.?*
28 and his feet not be *b.?*
*Jer.* 3:15 cities *b.*; 6:29 bellows *b.*
36:28 in the roll Jehoiakim *b.*
51:25 make thee a *b.* mountain
*Ezek.* 20:47 all faces be *b.* therein
24:10 and let the bones be *b.*
*Joel* 1:19 the flame *b.* all the trees
*Amos* 2:1 bec. he *b.* bones of k.
*Nah.* 1:5 earth is *b.* at his pres.
1 *Cor.* 3:15 man's work be *b.*
*Heb.* 13:11 *b.* without the camp

**BURNT** *joined with* **fire.**

*Lev.* 6:30 sin-offer, *b.* in the *fire*
20:14 if a man take a wife and her mother, shall be *b.* w. *f.*
21:9 if daughter of any priest pro. herself, be *b.* with *fire*

**BUR**

*Num.* 11:1 *fl.* of L. *b.* 3
*Deut.* 4:11 mountain *b.* with *fire*
12:31 sons and d. they *b.* in *fire*
*Jos.* 7:15 he taken with accursed thing be *b.* with *fire*
*Jud.* 15:6 *b.* her and fath. with *fl.*
14 cords bec. as flax *b.* with *fl.*
2 *Sam.* 23:7 shall be *b.* with *fire*
1 *K.* 16:18 *b.* king's house with *f.*
2 *K.* 1:14 *fire* *b.* up two captains
17:31 Seph. *b.* children in *fire*
23:11 *b.* chariots of sun with *fl.*
25:9 great man's house *b.* w. *fl.*
1 *Chr.* 14:12 gods were *b.* with *fl.*
2 *Chr.* 28:3 A. *b.* his child. in *fl.*
*Neh.* 1:3 gates *b.* with *fl.* 2:17
*Ps.* 80:16 it is *b.* with *fire*
*Is.* 1:7 cities are *b.* with *fire*
43:2 walkest thr. *fire* not be *b.*
64:11 house is *b.* with *fire*
*Jer.* 38:17 city not be *b.* with *fl.*
49:2 her dau. shall be *b.* with *fl.*
51:32 reeds may have *b.* with *fl.*
58 high gates be *b.* with *fire*
*Rev.* 18:8 utterly *b.* with *fire*

**BURNT incense.**

*Ex.* 40:27 he *b.* sweet *incense*
1 *K.* 9:25 Solomon *b. i.* upon alt.
12:33 Jerob. offered, and *b. i.*
22:43 people yet *b. i.* 2 *K.* 12:3; 14:4; 15:4, 35
2 *Chr.* 29:7 and have not *b. i.*
*Is.* 65:7 *b. i.* on the mountains
*Jer.* 18:15 my people *b. i.*
44:15 that their wives had *b. i.*
*Hos.* 2:13 she *b. i.* to them
11:2 and *b. i.* to graven images

**BURNT-OFFERING.**

*Gen.* 22:7 where is l. for a *b.-o.?*
8 G. will provide lamb for *b.-o.*
*Lev.* 6:9 law of the *b.-o.* 7:37
9:2 ram for *b.-o.* 16:3, 5; 23:18
*Num.* 7:15 one lamb for *b.-o.* 21 to 81; *Ezek.* 45:15
23:3 stand by thy *b.-o.* 15
28:10 the *b.-o.* of every sabbath
*Jos.* 22:26 altar not for a *b.-o.*
*Jud.* 13:23 not have rec. a *b.-o.*
1 *Sam.* 7:10 as S. was off. *b.-o.*
13:12 forced myself and off. *b.-o.*
2 *K.* 3:27 offered him for a *b.-o.*
2 *Chr.* 7:1 fire consumed the *b.-o.*
29:24 the *b.-o.* sh. be made
*Ps.* 40:6 *b.-o.* hast thou not req.
51:16 delightest not in *b.-o.*
19 pl. with *b.-o.* whole *b.-o.*
*Is.* 40:16 nor beasts th. for *b.-o.*
61:8 L. hate robbery for *b.-o.*
*Ezek.* 46:13 daily prepare a *b.-o.*

**Continual BURNT-OFFERING.**

*Ex.* 29:42 a *con. b.-o.* *Num.* 28:3, 6, 10, 15, 24, 31; 29:11, 16, 19, 22; *Ezr.* 3:5; *Neh.* 10:33; *Ezek.* 46:15

**Offer BURNT-OFFERING.**

*Gen.* 22:2 take I. *o.* for *b.-o.*
*Jud.* 11:31 *o.* it up for *b.-o.*
13:16 *b.-o offer* it to the Lord
1 *Sam.* 6:14 *offer* kine for *b.-o.*
7:9 *off.* sucking lamb for *b.-o.*
2 *Chr.* 29:27 Hez. com. to *o. b.-o.*
*Job* 42:8 *o.* for yourselves a *b.-o.*

**BURNT-OFFERINGS.**

*Gen.* 8:20 N. offered *b.-o.* on altar
*Num.* 10:10 trumpets over *b.-o.*
1 *Sam.* 15:22 delight in *b.-o.*
1 *K.* 3:15 Solomon offered *b.-o.*
2 *Chr.* 2:4 b. a house for *b.-o.*
29:34 not slay all the *b.-o.*
35:14 busied in offering *b.-o.*
*Ezr.* 6:9 have need for *b.-o.*
*Job* 1:5 off. *b.-o.* accor. to num.
*Ps.* 50:8 not re. thee for *b.-o.*
66:13 into thy house with *b.-o.*
*Is.* 1:11 full of *b.-o.* of rams
43:23 small cattle of thy *b.-o.*
56:7 *b.-o.* shall be accepted
*Jer.* 6:20 *b.-o.* are not acceptable
7:21 put your *b.-o.* to your sacri.
17:26 from south bringing *b.-o.*
19:5 burn sons for *b.-o.* to Baal
*Hos.* 6:6 know. of G. m. than *b.-o.*
*Mic.* 6:6 before him with *b.-o.?*
*Mark* 12:33 to love neighbor is more than *b.-o.*
*Heb.* 10:6 in *b.-o.* for sin

**Offer BURNT-OFFERINGS.**

2 *Sam.* 24:24 *o. b.-o.* of that cost me nothing, 1 *Chr.* 21:24
1 *K.* 3:4 1000 *b.-o.* did Solomon *of.*
*Jer.* 33:18 want man to *o. b.-o.*
*Amos* 5:22 ye *offer* me *b.-o.*

**BURNT-SACRIFICE.**

*Num.* 23:6 he stood by his *b.-s.*

**BUT**

*Deut.* 33:10 shall put whole *b.-s.*
2 *Sam.* 24:22 oxen for *b.-s.*
1 *K.* 18:38 fire fell and c. *b.-s.*
*Ps.* 20:3 accept thy *b.-s.*

**BURNT-SACRIFICES.**

1 *Chr.* 23:31 to offer all *b.-s.*
2 *Chr.* 13:11 morn. and eve. *b.-s.*
*Ps.* 66:15 I will offer *b.-s.*

**BURNT up.**

*Jud.* 15:5 foxes *b. up* the shocks
2 *K.* 1:14 fire *b. up* two captains
*Job* 1:16 fire of God *b. up* sheep
*Ps.* 74:8 have *b. up* synagogue
106:18 flame *b. up* the wicked
*Is.* 64:11 beautiful house *b. up*
*Jer.* 9:10 *b. up* none can pass, 12
*Mat.* 22:7 king *b. up* their city
2 *Pet.* 3:10 earth and w. be *b. up*
*Rev.* 8:7 third part of trees and all green grass was *b. up*

**BURST.**

*Job* 32:19 I am ready to *b.* like
*Prov.* 3:10 *b.* with new wine
*Jer.* 2:20 I have *b.* thy bands, 5:5; 30:8; *Nah.* 1:13
*Mark* 2:22 wine *b.* bot. *Lu.* 5:37
*Acts* 1:18 he *b.* asunder in midst

**BURSTING.**

*Is.* 30:14 in the *b.* of it a sherd

**BURY.**

*Gen.* 23:4 *b.* my d.; 6 *b.* dead, 11:15
47:29 *b.* me not in Egypt, 49:29
50:5 let me go and *b.* my father
1 *K.* 2:31 fall on Joab and *b.* him
13:29 old proph. came to *b.* him
31 *b.* me in the sepulchre
14:13 Israel shall *b.* him
2 *K.* 9:10 shall be none to *b.* her
34 this cursed woman *b.* her
35 went to *b.* her
*Ps.* 79:3 was none to *b.* them
*Jer.* 7:32 shall *b.* in Tophet, 19:11
14:16 shall have none to *b.* them
*Ezek.* 39:11 there shall they *b.* G.
13 all the people shall *b.* them
*Hos.* 9:6 Memphis shall *b.* them
*Mat.* 8:21 go *b.* father, *Lu.* 9:59
22 dead *b.* their dead, *Lu.* 9:60
27:7 potter's field, to *b.* strang.
*John* 19:40 manner of J. is to *b.*

**BURYING.**

*Gen.* 23:4 *b.* pl. 9; 49:30; 50:13
2 *K.* 13:21 as they were *b.*
*Ezek.* 39:12 sev. mon. *b.* of them
*Mark* 14:8 anoint my body to *b.*
*John* 12:7 against my *b.* she kept

**BUSH, ES.**

*Ex.* 3:2 in the *b.* *Acts* 7:30
4 God called to him out of *b.*
*Deut.* 33:16 good-w. of him in *b.*
*Job* 30:4 cut mallows by the *b.*
7 among the *b.* they brayed
*Is.* 7:19 and rest upon all *b.*
*Mark* 12:26 how in *b.* God spake
*Luke* 6:44 nor of bramble-*b.*
20:37 dead r. Moses showed at *b.*
*Acts* 7:35 angel which app. in *b.*

**BUSHEL.**

*Mat.* 5:15 a candle and put it under a *b.* *Mark* 4:21; *Lu.* 11:33

**BUSHY.**

*Cant.* 5:11 his locks are *b.*

**BUSINESS.**

*Gen.* 39:11 J. went to do his *b.*
*Deut.* 24:5 nor be charged with *b.*
*Jos.* 2:14 utter not this our *b.*
*Jud.* 18:7 had no *b.* with any, 28
1 *Sam.* 20:19 hide wh. *b.* in hand
21:2 let no man know of the *b.*
8 the king's *b.* required haste
2 *Chr.* 13:10 wait on their *b.*
32:31 in *b.* of the ambassadors
*Neh.* 13:30 every man in his *b.*
*Est.* 3:9 that have charge of *b.*
*Ps.* 107:23 do *b.* in great waters
*Prov.* 22:29 a man dilig. in his *b.*
*Ec.* 5:3 through mult. of *b.*
*Dan.* 8:27 did the king's *b.*
*Luke* 2:49 about my Father's *b.*
*Acts* 6:3 may appoint over this *b.*
*Rom.* 12:11 not slothful in *b.*
16:2 assist in *b.* she hath need
1 *Thes.* 4:11 to do your own *b.*

**BUSY, IED.**

1 *K.* 20:40 as thy serv. was busy
2 *Chr.* 35:14 sons of Aaron *b.*

**BUSYBODY, IES.**

2 *Thes.* 3:11 are *b.* 1 *Tim.* 5:13
1 *Pet.* 4:15 let none suffer as a *b.*

**BUTLER, S.**

*Gen.* 40:9 *b.* told dream to Jos.
21 restored the chief *b.* to his
41:9 *b.* said, I remem. my faults

**CAK**

**BUTTER.**

*Gen.* 18:8 Abra. took *b.* and milk
*Deut.* 32:14 *b.* of kine
*Jud.* 5:25 bro. *b.* in lordly dish
2 *Sam.* 17:29 Barzillai brought *b.*
*Job* 20:17 brooks of honey and *b.*
29:6 I washed my steps with *b.*
*Ps.* 55:21 smoother than *b.*
*Prov.* 30:33 churn. of milk bri. *b.*
*Is.* 7:15 *b.* shall he eat, 22

**BUTTOCKS.**

2 *Sam.* 10:4 garm. to *b.* 1 *Ch.* 19:4
*Is.* 20:4 *b.* uncov. to shame of E.

**BUY.**

*Gen.* 42:7 fr. Can. to *b.* food, 43:20
47:19 *b.* us and our land
*Ex.* 21:2 if *b.* Hebrew servant
*Lev.* 25:44 shall *b.* bondmen, 45
*Deut.* 2:6 ye shall *b.* meat
28:68 and no man shall *b* you
*Ruth* 4:5 must *b.* it also of Ruth
2 *Sam.* 24:21 D. said, to *b.* the thresh.-floor, 24; 1 *Chr.* 21:24
*Neh.* 10:31 not *b.* it on sabbath
*Is.* 55:1 *b.* eat, *b.* wine and milk
*Jer.* 32:7 *b.* my field in Anathoth
44 men shall *b.* fields for money
*Mat.* 14:15 *b.* victuals, *Mark* 6:36
25:9 go to them that sell, and *b.*
10 went to *b.* bridegroom came
*Mark* 6:37 sh. we *b.* 200 p. worth
*Luke* 9:13 *b.* meat for this peo.
22:36 let him sell garm. and *b.*
*John* 4:8 were gone to *b.* meat
6:5 whence shall we *b.* bread
13:29 *b.* things we have need of
1 *Cor.* 7:30 *b.* as though they pos.
*Jam.* 4:13 *b.* and sell and get gain
*Rev.* 3:18 to *b.* of me gold tried
13:17 no man might *b.* or sell

**BUY corn.**

*Gen.* 41:57 all came to Jos. to *b. c.*
42:3 Joseph's brethren to *b. c.* 5
*Neh.* 5:3 mort. our lands to *b. c.*

**BUY poor.**

*Amos* 8:6 may *b.* the *poor* for sil.

**BUY truth.**

*Prov.* 23:23 *b. truth*, sell it not

**BUYER.**

*Prov.* 20:14 it is naught, saith *b.*
*Is.* 24:2 as with the *b.* so the s.
*Ezek.* 7:12 let not *b.* rejoice, nor

**BUYEST.**

*Lev.* 25:14 and if thou *b.* aught
*Ruth* 4:5 day *b.* field of Naomi

**BUYETH.**

*Prov.* 31:16 consider. field, *b.* it
*Mat.* 13:44 he selleth all, *b.* field
*Rev.* 18:11 no man *b.* her mer.

**BUZ.**

*Gen.* 22:21 M. bare to Nahor B.
1 *Chr.* 5:14 Jahdo, the son of B
*Jer.* 25:23 B. to drink the cup

BUZI. *Ezek.* 1:3.

BUZITE. *Job* 32:2, 6

**BY and BY.**

*Mat.* 13:21 *b. and b.* he is off.
*Mark* 6:25 give me *b. and b.* head
*Luke* 17:7 *b. and b.* sit down
21:9 the end is not *b. and b.*

**BY-WAYS.**

*Jud.* 5:6 walked through *b.-w.*

**BYWORD.**

*Deut.* 28:37 a *b.* among nations
1 *K.* 9:7 be *b.* among all people
2 *Chr.* 7:20 make this house a *b.*
*Job* 17:6 made me a *b.* of the
30:9 yea I am their *b.*
*Ps.* 44:14 a *b.* among heathen

# C.

**CABINS.**

*Jer.* 37:16 when J. entered into *c.*

CABUL. 1 *K.* 9:13.

**CAGE.**

*Jer.* 5:27 as a *c.* is full of birds
*Rev.* 18:2 *c.* of every uncl. bird

CAIAPHAS. *Mat.* 26:3, 7; *John* 11:49; 18:14, 28.

**CAIN.**

*Gen.* 4:2, 5, 15, 25; *Jos.* 15:57.
*Heb.* 11:4 excel. sacrifice than C.
1 *John* 3:12 not as C. who was of
*Jude* 11 gone in the way of C.

**CAINAN.**

*Luke* 3:36 the son of C. 37

**CAKE, S.**

*Lev.* 24:5 bake twelve *c.* thereof
*Jud.* 7:13 a *c.* tumbled into host
2 *Sam.* 6:19 D. dealt to each a *c.*

CAL

2 *Sam.* 13:6 Tam. m. couple of *c.*
1 *K.* 17:12 I have not a *c.*
19:6 there was a *c.* baken
*Ezek.* 4:12 shalt eat it as barley *c.*
*Hos.* 7:8 Ephr. is a *c.* not turned

*See* FIGS, UNLEAVENED.

CALAH. *Gen.* 10:12.

**CALAMITY, IES.**

*Deut.* 32:35 their *c.* is at hand
2 *Sam.* 22:19 day of *c.* *Ps.* 18:18
*Job* 6:2 my *c.* laid in balances
30:13 they set forward my *c.*
*Ps.* 57:1 until these *c.* be overp.
141:5 my prayer be in their *c.*
*Prov.* 1:26 I will laugh at your *c.*
6:15 his *c.* shall come suddenly
17:5 he glad at *c.* not be unpun.
19:13 foolish son is *c.* of father
24:22 *c.* shall rise suddenly
27:10 nor go to brother's h. in *c.*
*Jer.* 18:17 the back in day of *c.*
46:21 day of their *c.* was come
48:16 *c.* of Moab is near to come
49:8 bring *c.* of Esau upon him
32 bring their *c.* from all sides
*Ezek.* 35:5 shed blood of Israel by sword in day of their *c.*
*Ob.* 13 sub. in day of their *c.*

**CALAMUS.**

*Ex.* 30:23 sweet *c.* 250 shekels
*Cant.* 4:14 spikenard, saffron, *c.*
*Ezek.* 27:19 *c.* in market of Tyrus

**CALDRON.**

1 *Sam.* 2:14 he struck it into *c.*
*Job* 41:20 smoke, as out of a *c.*
*Ezek.* 11:3 this city is the *c.* 7
*Mic.* 3:3 chop them as flesh in *c.*

**CALDRONS.**

2 *Chr.* 35:13 offering sod in *c.*
*Jer.* 52:18 *c.* took they away, 19

**CALEB.**

*Num.* 13:6, 30; 14:24, 38; 34:19
*Jos.* 14:13 Josh. gave C. Hebron
15:14 C. drove sons of Anak, 16
1 *Sam.* 25:3 N. was of house of C.
30:14 south of C. burnt Ziklag

CALEB-EPHRATAH. 1 *Chr.* 2:24

**CALF.**

*Gen.* 18:7 Abraham fetched a *c.*
*Ex.* 32:20 Moses burnt *c.*
*Deut.* 9:16 made you a molten *c.*
*Neh.* 9:18; *Ps.* 106:19
*Job* 21:10 their cow casteth not *c.*
*Ps.* 29:6 maketh to skip like a *c.*
*Is.* 11:6 *c.* and young lion
27:10 there sh. *c.* feed and lie
*Jer.* 34:18 when cut *c.* in twain
*Ezek.* 1:7 their feet like *c.* foot
*Hos.* 8:5 thy *c.* O S. cast thee off
6 *c.* of Samaaia shall be broken
*Luke* 15:23 bring hither fatted *c.*
27 killed fatted *c.* 30
*Acts* 7:41 make a *c.* in those days
*Rev.* 4:7 second beast like a *c.*

**CALKERS.**

*Ezek.* 27:9 ancients of Geb. thy *c.*
27 thy *c.* shall fall into seas

**CALL.**

*Gen.* 2:19 what A. would *c.* them
*Num.* 22:20 if the men *c.* thee
*Deut.* 4:7 God is in all we *c.* for
26 I *c.* heaven and earth to wit. ag. you, 30:19; 31:28
*Jud.* 21:13 to *c.* peaceably
1 *Sam.* 8:6 thou didst *c.* me, 8
1 *K.* 8:52 hearken in all they *c.*
18:24 *c.* ye on your gods
*Job* 5:1 *c.* now if any
13:22 *c.* I will answer, 14:15
*Ps.* 4:1 hear when I *c.* O God
3 the Lord will hear when I *c.*
14:4 who eat my peo. and *c.* not
20:9 let king hear us when we *c.*
49:11 *c.* lands after their names
77:6 I *c.* to rem. my song in n.
86:5 plen. in m. to all *c.* on thee
99:6 among them *c.* on name
102:2 when I *c.* answer me sp.
145:18 L. is nigh all that *c.*
*Prov.* 8:4 to you, O men, I *c.*
9:15 *c.* passengers who go right
31:28 her children *c.* her blessed
*Is.* 5:20 them that *c.* evil good
45:3 *c.* thee by thy name
48:2 *c.* themselves of holy city
13 when I *c.* they stand up
55:6 *c.* on him while he is near
58:5 wilt thou *c.* this a fast
13 *c.* the sabbath a delight
65:15 *c.* his serv. by ano. name
24 before they *c.* I will answer
*Jer.* 33:3 *c.* to me, I will ans. thee
*Lam.* 2:15 men *c.* perfection

CAL

*Hos.* 1, 4 L. said, *c.* his n. Jezreel
6 *c.* his name Lo-ruhamah
9 *c.* his name Lo-ammi
7:11 *c.* to Egypt, go to Assy.
*Joel* 1:14 *c.* a sol. assembly, 2:15
*Jon.* 1:6 sleeper *c.* on thy God
*Zec.* 3:10 *c.* ev. man his neighbor
*Mal.* 3:15 we *c.* the proud happy
*Mat.* 9:13 not come to *c.* righteous, *Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 5:32
22:3 servants to *c.* them bidden
43 D. in spirit *c.* him Lord
23:9 *c.* no man father on earth
*Luke* 6:46 why *c.* me Lord
14:13 makest feast *c.* the poor
*John* 13:13 ye *c.* me Master
*Acts* 9:14 all *c.* on thy name
19:3 to *c.* over them had evil spi.
24:14 after way they *c.* heresy
*Rom.* 10:12 to all that *c.* on him
2 *Cor.* 1:23 I *c.* God for a record
2 *Tim.* 2:22 peace wi. th. *c.* on L.
*Heb.* 2:11 not asha. to *c.* them
10:32 *c.* to remem. former days
*Jam.* 5:14 let him *c.* the elders
1 *Pet.* 1:17 if ye *c.* on the Father

**CALL on the name of the Lord.**

*Gen.* 4:26 began men to *c.* on *L.*
1 *K.* 18:24 I will *c.* *L.* *Ps.* 116:17
2 *K.* 5:11 will come and *c.* on *L.*
1 *Chr.* 16:8 *c.* upon his name, *Ps.* 105:1; *Is.* 12:4
*Joel* 2:32 whosoever shall *c.* on *L.* *Acts* 2:21; *Rom.* 10:13
*Zep.* 3:9 they may all *c.* on *L.*
1 *Cor.* 1:2 in every place *c.* *L.*

**Not CALL.**

*Ruth* 1:20 *c.* me *not* N. *c.* me M.
*Ps.* 14:4 *c.* *not* upon the Lord
*Is.* 31:2 will *not* *c.* back his w.
*Jer.* 10:25 fury upon the families that *c.* *not* on thy name
*Luke* 14:12 *c.* *not* thy friends nor
*John* 15:15 I *c.* you *not* servants
*Acts* 10:15 *c.* *not* common, 11:9
28 *not* to *c.* any man common

**Shall, *or* shalt CALL.**

*Deut.* 30:1 *shalt c.* them to mind
33:19 *shall c.* people to moun.
*Job* 14:15 *shalt c.* I will answer
*Ps.* 50:4 *shall c.* to the heavens
72:17 nations *s. c.* him blessed
*Is.* 7:14 *s. c.* Imman. *Mat.* 1:23
41:25 rising of sun *shall* he *c.*
44:5 *s. c.* himself by name of J.
7 and who, as I, *shall c.* and
55:5 *shall c.* a nation
58:9 *shalt c.* and L. shall answer
60:14 *shall c.* thee city of Lord
18 *shalt c.* thy walls salvation
61:6 men *s. c.* you min. of our G.
62:12 *shalt c.* them holy people
*Jer.* 3:17 *s. c.* Jer. throne of Lord
19 thou *shalt c.* me, my father
7:27 *shalt c.* to them, not answ.
*Hos.* 2:16 *shalt c.* me no more B.
*Joel* 2:32 the remnant L. *shall c.*
*Zec.* 13:9 they *shall c.* I will hear
*Mal.* 1:4 *s. c.* them bord. of wick.
3:12 nations *shall c.* you blessed
*Mat.* 1:21 *shalt c.* his name Jesus
10:25 much more *s. c.* them
*Luke* 1:13 *shalt c.* his name John
48 generations *s. c.* me blessed
*Acts* 2:39 as many as the L. *s. c.*
*Rom.* 10:14 how *s.* they *c.* on him

**Will CALL.**

1 *Sam.* 12:17 I *will c.* to Lord.
2 *Sam.* 22:4 I *will c.* Lord, *Ps.* 18:3
*Job* 27:10 *will* hypocrite *c.* on G.
*Ps.* 55:16 I *will c.* on God, 86:7
80:18 quicken us, we *will c.*
116:2 *w.* I *c.* on him
*Is.* 22:20 that I *w. c.* my ser. E.
*Jer.* 1:15 I *will c.* fam. of north
*Rom.* 9:25 I *w. c.* them my peo.

**CALL upon me.**

*Ps.* 50:15 *c. u. m.* in d. of trouble
91:15 he shall *c. upon me*
*Prov.* 1:28 *c. u. m.* but I will
*Jer.* 29:12 then shall ye *c. u. m.*

**CALLED.**

*Gen.* 11:9 name of it *c.* Babel
21:17 *c.* to Hagar out of heaven
22:11 *c.* to Abrah. out of heaven
35:10 not be *c.* any more Jacob
18 his father *c.* him Benjamin
*Ex.* 8:8 Pharaoh *c.* for Moses, 25; 9:27; 10:16, 24; 12:31
*Deut.* 5:1 Moses *c.* all Israel, 29:2
15:2 it is *c.* the Lord's release
28:10 thou art *c.* by name of L.
*Jud.* 14:15 S. wife, have ye *c.* us
15:17 cast away jawb. *c.* place

CAL

*Jud.* 15:18 w. athirst, and *c.* on L.
16:28 Samson *c.* to the Lord
1 *Sam.* 9:9 now *c.* a proph. was *c.*
2 *Sam.* 6:2 name is *c.* by name
12:28 city be *c.* after my name
1 *K.* 1:9 Adonijah *c.* breth. 19, 25
18:3 Ahab *c.* Obadiah the gov.
26 they *c.* on the name of Baal
1 *Chr.* 4:10 Jabez *c.* on God
13:6 whose name is *c.* on it
21:26 David *c.* on Lord
*Est.* 2:14 except that she were *c.*
4:11 I have not been *c.* to come
*Ps.* 53:4 they have not *c.* on G.
79:6 kingd. not *c.* on thy name
*Is.* 43:22 hast not *c.* on me, O J.
48:1 ye, *c.* by the name of Israel
12 O Jacob, my *c.*
61:3 be *c.* trees of righteousness
*Lam.* 1:21 bring day thou hast *c.*
2:22 thou hast *c.* my terrors
*Ezek.* 20:29 name is *c.* Bamah
*Dan.* 5:12 now let Daniel be *c.*
*Mat.* 1:16 Jesus who is *c.* Christ
13:55 is not his mother *c.* Mary?
18:2 *c.* a little child unto him
20:16 many be *c.* few cho. 22:14
32 Jesus stood still and *c.* them
23:8 be not ye *c.* Rabbi, 10
27:17 shall I release J. *c.* C. 22
*Mark* 10:49 J. com. him to be *c.*
14:72 P. *c.* to mind word J. said
*Luke* 1:61 none of thy kind. is *c.*
62 how he would have him *c.*
15:19 worthy to be *c.* thy son, 21
19:15 he com. servants to be *c.*
23:33 place that is *c.* Calvary
*John* 1:48 before Philip *c.* thee I
4:25 cometh which is *c.* Christ
9:11 a man *c.* Jesus made clay
*Acts* 9:11 go into str. *c.* Straight
11:26 disciples first *c.* Christians
13:7 *c.* for Barnabas and Saul
15:17 on whom my name is *c.*
19:40 *c.* in quest. for this day's
23:6 I am *c.* in question, 24:21
18 Paul the prisoner *c.* me
*Rom.* 1:1 P. *c.* to be apos. 1 *Cor.* 1:1
6 are ye also the *c.* of Jesus
7 *c.* to be saints, 1 *Cor.* 1:2
2:17 thou art *c.* a Jew
8:28 the *c.* acc. to his purpose
1 *Cor.* 1:9 were *c.* to fellowship
24 *c.* both Jews and Greeks
26 not many noble are *c.*
5:11 *c.* a brother be a fornicator
7:18 *c.* being circum.? is any *c.*
21 art thou *c.* being a servant?
24 wherein he is *c.*
*Gal.* 1:6 removed from him *c.* you
5:13 ye have been *c.* to liberty
*Eph.* 2:11 *c.* uncircum. by that *c.*
4:1 vocation wherew. ye are *c.*
4 even as ye are *c.* in one hope
*Col.* 3:15 to the which ye are *c.*
2 *Thes.* 2:4 exalteth above all *c.*
1 *Tim.* 6:12 ct. life, wher. art *c.*
20 science falsely so *c.*
*Heb.* 3:13 while it is *c.* to-day
9:15 they *c.* might rec. promise
11:16 not ash. to be *c.* their G.
24 to be *c.* son of Phar. daught.
*Jam.* 2:7 name by wh. ye are *c.*
1 *Pet.* 2:9 *c.* you out of darkness
21 even hereunto were ye *c.*
3:9 that ye are thereunto *c.*
2 *Pet.* 1:3 that hath *c.* us to glory
1 *John* 3:1 sh. be *c.* the sons of G.
*Jude* 1 preserved in J. Ch. and *c.*
*Rev.* 8:11 star is *c.* Wormwood
11:8 city spiritually *c.* Sodom
17:18 they with him are *c.*
19:9 blessed are *c.* to mar. sup.

**CALLED,** *joined with* **God** *or* **Lord.**

*Gen.* 1:5 God *c.* the light Day
5:2 and *c.* their name Adam
*Ex.* 3:4 God *c.* to him
19:3 L. *c.* to him out of mount.
20 L. *c.* Moses to top of mount
*Num.* 12:5 L. *c.* Aaron and Mir.
1 *Sam.* 3:4 L. *c.* Samuel, 6, 8, 10
*Ps.* 50:1 *c.* earth from the rising
*Is.* 41:2 Lord *c.* him to his foot
42:6 I have *c.* thee in righteous.
49:1 L. hath *c.* me
54:6 *c.* thee as a woman fors.
*Jer.* 11:16 *c.* name green olive-t.
20:3 not *c.* thy name Pashur
*Amos* 7:4 God *c.* to contend
*Acts* 16:10 gath. that Lord *c.* us
1 *Cor.* 7:15 G. hath *c.* us to peace
17 L. hath *c.* every one, so let
*Gal.* 1:15 who *c.* me by grace
1 *Thes.* 2:12 *c.* you to his kingd.
4:7 hath not *c.* us to unclean.
2 *Thes.* 2:14 God *c.* you

CAL

2 *Tim.* 1:9 *c.* us with a holy call.
*Heb.* 5:4 *c.* of God as was Aaron
10 *c.* of God a high-priest after
1 *Pet.* 5:10 G. who hath *c.* us

**He CALLED.**

*Gen.* 26:18 *c.* names as his f. *c.*
35:10 *he c.* his name Israel
*Ex.* 24:16 *c.* to M. out of cloud
2 *K.* 4:36 *c.* to Gehazi, so *he c.*
*Ps.* 105:16 *he c.* for a famine on
*Lam.* 1:15 *c.* an assembly
*Mat.* 10:1 *c.* twelve; 15:10 mult.
*Mark* 1:20 *he c.* them
*Luke* 13:12 Jesus saw her, *he c.*
*John* 10:35 if *he c.* them gods
*Acts* 9:41 had *c.* saints and wid.
10:23 *c.* he them in, and lodged
23:23 *he c.* unto him two centur.
*Rom.* 8:30 *he also c.* whom he *c.*
9:24 even us whom *he* hath *c.*
1 *Pet.* 1:15 hath *c.* you is holy

*See* CALLED *the name.*

**I CALLED,** *or* **I have CALLED.**

*Num.* 24:10 *I c.* thee to curse
1 *Sam.* 3:5 Eli said, *I c.* not, 6
28:15 therefore *I have c.* thee
2 *Sam.* 22:7 in my distress *I c.* *Ps.* 18:6; 118:5
*Job* 9:16 if *I* had *c.* and he answ.
19:16 *I c.* my servant, no answ.
*Ps.* 17:6 *I have c.* on thee, for
31:17 not be ashamed, *I have c.*
88:9 *I have c.* daily upon thee
116:4 then *c. I* on name of Lord
*Prov.* 1:24 *I have c.* and ye ref.
*Cant.* 5:6 *I c.* him
*Is.* 13:3 *I have c.* my mighty
41:9 *I have c.* thee from chief
43:1 *I c.* thee by thy name, 45:4
48:15 yea, *I have c.* him
50:2 *I c.* was there none to ans.
51:2 for *I c.* him alone
65:12 *I c.* ye did not a. *Jer.* 7:13
66:4 when *I c.* none did answer
*Jer.* 35:17 *I have c.* to them, but
*Lam.* 1:19 *I c.* for my lovers, but
3:55 *I c.* out of the low dungeon
57 drewest near in day *I c.* on
*Hos.* 11:1 then *I c.* my son out of Egypt. *Mat.* 2:15
*Zec.* 11:7 one *I c.* b. other *I c.*
*John* 15:15 *I have c.* you friends
*Acts* 13:2 work wh. *I have c.* them
28:20 *have I c.* for you, to see

**CALLED by my name.**

2 *Chr.* 7:14 if my people which are *c. by my name* humble
*Is.* 43:7 even every one *c. n.*
65:1 to nation not *c. my n.*
*Jer.* 7:10 this house *c. b. m. name*, 11, 14, 30; 32:34; 34:15
25:29 evil on city *c. by n.*
*Amos* 9:12 remnant of heath. *c. n.*

**CALLED by thy name.**

1 *K.* 8:43 house *c. b. t. n.* 2 *Chr.* 6:33
*Is.* 4:1 let us be *c. by t. n.* to take
43:1 I have *c.* thee *by t. n.* 45:4
63:19 were not *c. by thy name*
*Jer.* 14:9 we are *c. by thy n.*
15:16 am *c. t. n.* O L. G. of hosts
*Dan.* 9:18 the city *c. by thy n.*
19 for thy people are *c. n.*

**CALLED his name.**

*Gen.* 35:10 *c. n.* Is.; 18 Benoni
1 *Chr.* 4:9 Jabez; 7:16 Peresh; 23 Ber.
*Mat.* 1:25 he *c. his name* Jesus
*Rev.* 19:13 *n.* is *c.* the word of G.

**Sent and CALLED.**

*Acts* 20:17 *s.* to Ephesus *c.* elders

**Shall be CALLED.**

*Gen.* 2:23 *s. c.* Woman, because
17:5 name *shall be c.* Abraham
21:12 in Isaac *shall* thy seed *be c.* *Rom.* 9:7; *Heb.* 11:18
32:28 *shall be c.* no more Jacob
48:6 issue *s. c.* after their breth.
*Prov.* 16:21 wise in heart *s. c.*
24:8 deviseth evil *s. c.* mischiev.
*Is.* 4:3 remain. in Jer. *s. c.* holy
9:6 his name *s. be c.* Wonderful
32:5 no more *shall be c.* liberal
35:8 *s. be c.* the way of holiness
54:5 G. of whole earth *s.* he *be c.*
56:7 *s. c.* h. of prayer, *Mat.* 21:13
*Jer.* 23:6 *s. c.* L. our right. 33:16
*Zec.* 8:3 J. *s. be c.* city of truth
*Mat.* 2:23 *shall be c.* a Nazarene
5:9 peacemakers *s. c.* child. of G.
19 *s. be c.* least in kingdom
*Luke* 1:32 *s. c.* Son of the Highest
35 holy thing *s. be c.* the Son
60 but he *shall be c.* John
2:23 every male *shall be c.* holy
*Rom.* 9:26 *s. be c.* children of G.

## CAL

**Shalt be CALLED.**
*Is.* 1:26 *s. c.* city of righteousness
47:1 *shalt be c.* no more tender
5 *s.* no more *be c.* a lady of k.
58:12 *s. be c.* repairer of the br.
62:2 *s. be c.* by a new name
4 *s. c.* Hephzi-bah, thy land B.
12 *s. be c.* Sought out, A city n.
*Luke* 1:76 *s. c.* proph. of Highest
*John* 1:42 thou *shalt be c.* Cephas

**They CALLED.**
*Num.* 25:2 *t. c.* people to sacrifices
*Est.* 9:26 *they c.* these days Pur.
*Ps.* 99:6 *t. c.* upon the Lord, and
*Jer.* 12:6 *t. c.* a multitude
30:17 bec. *t. c.* thee an outcast
*Hos.* 11:2 as *they c.* them, so they
7 *t. c.* them to Most High
*Mat.* 10:25 *t. c.* master Beelzebub
*Luke* 1:59 *t. c.* him Zacharias
*John* 9:18 *t. c.* parents of him
24 *c. they* man that was blind
*Acts* 4:18 *t. c.* com. not to speak
5:40 when *t.* had *c.* the apostles
14:12 *they c.* Barnabas Jupiter

**Was CALLED.**
*Is.* 48:8 *was c.* a transgressor
*Luke* 2:21 his name *was c.* Jesus
*John* 2:2 J. *w. c.* and his discip.
*Acts* 24:2 he *w. c.* forth, Tertullus
1 *Cor.* 7:20 calling wh. he *w. c.*
*Heb.* 11:8 A. wh. he *w. c.* obeyed
*Jam.* 2:23 *w. c.* the friend of God
*Rev.* 19:11 sat on him *w. c.* faith.

**CALLEDST, EST.**
*Jud.* 8:1 *c.* us not when wentest
1 *Sam.* 3:5 here am I, thou *c.* me
*Ps.* 81:7 thou *c.* in trouble
*Mat.* 19:17 w. *c.* thou me good?
*Mark* 10:18; *Luke* 18:19

**CALLETH.**
1 *K.* 8:43 do accor. to all stranger
*c.* to thee for, 2 *Chr.* 6:33
*Job* 12:4 *c.* on God, and he ans.
*Ps.* 42:7 deep *c.* unto deep
147:4 *c.* them, *Is.* 40:26
*Prov.* 18:6 mouth *c.* for strokes
*Is.* 21:11 he *c.* to me out of Seir
59:4 none *c.* for justice, nor any
64:7 none that *c.* on thy name
*Hos.* 7:7 none that *c.* to me
*Amos* 5:8 *c.* for waters of sea, 9:6
*Mat.* 27:47 *c.* for E. *Mark* 15:35
*Mark* 3:13 *c.* to him whom he w.
6:7 *c.* to him the twelve
8:1 Jesus *c.* his disciples
10:49 arise, he *c.* thee
12:37 David *c.* him L. *Luke* 20:44
*Lu.* 15:6 he *c.* together his friends
9 *c.* her friends and neighbors
20:37 when he *c.* L. the G. of A.
*John* 10:3 *c.* his sheep by name
11:28 the Master *c.* for thee
*Rom.* 4:17 *c.* things which be not
9:11 election m. stand of him *c.*
1 *Cor.* 12:3 by Spirit *c.* Jesus
*Gal.* 5:8 not of him that *c.*
1 *Thes.* 5:24 faithful is he *c.* you
*Rev.* 2:20 *c.* herself a prophetess

**CALLING, Substantive.**
*Is.* 1:13 *c.* of assemblies I cannot
*Ezek.* 23:19 *c.* to rem. her youth
*Rom.* 11:29 *c.* of God without
1 *Cor.* 1:26 ye see your *c.* breth.
7:20 ev. man abide in same *c.*
*Eph.* 1:18 the hope of his *c.*
4:4 called in one hope of your *c.*
*Phil.* 3:14 the high *c.* of God
2 *Thes.* 1:11 worthy of this *c.*
2 *Tim.* 1:9 called us w. a holy *c.*
*Heb.* 3:1 partakers of heavenly *c.*
2 *Pet.* 1:10 your *c.* and election

**CALLING, Participle.**
*Is.* 41:4 *c.* gen. from beginning
46:11 *c.* ravenous bird from east
*Mat.* 11:16 *c.* to fell. *Luke* 7:32
*Mark* 11:21 P. *c.* to remembrance
*Acts* 7:59 stoned Stephen *c.* on G.
22:16 thy sins, *c.* on Lord
1 *Pet.* 3:6 S. obeyed A. *c.* him lord

**CALM.**
*Ps.* 107:29 maketh storm a *c.*
*Jon.* 1:11 sea may be *c.* unto us
12 cast me forth, so sea be *c.*
*Mat.* 8:26 gr. *c. Mark* 4:39; *Lu.* 8:24

**CALNEH.**
*Gen.* 10:10 Babel and C. in land
*Amos* 6:2 pass ye unto C. from

CALNO. *Is.* 10:9

CALVARY. *Luke* 23:33

**CALVE, ED, ETH.**
*Job* 21:10 their cow *c.* casteth n.
39:1 mark when hinds do *c.*

## CAM

*Ps.* 29:9 make hinds to *c.*
*Jer.* 14:5 the hind *c.* in the field

**CALVES.**
1 *Sam.* 6:7 bring *c.* home
1 *K.* 12:28 king made 2 *c.* of gold
32 sacrificing to *c.* he had m.
2 *K.* 10:29 dep. not from gold. *c.*
2 *Chr.* 11:15 ord. priests for the *c.*
13:8 there be with you golden *c.*
*Ps.* 68:30 rebuke bulls with the *c.*
*Hos.* 10:5 because of *c.* of Beth.
13:2 that sacrifice kiss the *c.*
14:2 render the *c.* of our lips
*Amos* 6:4 eat *c.* out of the stall
*Mic.* 6:6 with *c.* of a year old?
*Mal.* 4:2 ye shall grow up as *c.*
*Heb.* 9:12 nor by the blood of *c.*
19 blood of *c.* and sprinkled

**CAME.**
*Gen.* 27:35 brother *c.* w. subtilty
32:6 we *c.* to thy brother Esau
*Num.* 22:9 God *c.* to Balaam, 20
24:2 spirit of God *c.* upon him,
*Jud.* 3:10; 1 *Sam.* 10:10
*Deut.* 33:2 Lord *c.* from Sinai
*Jud.* 13:10 man that *c.* other day
1 *Sam.* 2:27 *c.* a man of G. to Eli
4:1 word of Samuel *c.* to all Isr.
2 *Sam.* 20:12 every one that *c.*
1 *K.* 1:42 while he spake Jon. *c.*
4:34 *c.* of all people to hear Sol.
13:10 returned not by way he *c.*
2 *K.* 6:32 ere the messe. *c.* he s.
10:21 all worshippers of Baal *c.*
17:28 one of priests *c.* to Bethel
19:33 by the way he *c.* return
24:3 at com. of Lord *c.* this on J.
1 *Chr.* 5:2 of Judah *c.* chief ruler
2 *Chr.* 11:14 Levites *c.* to Judah
14:14 fear of L. *c.* upon them
25:20 A. not hear, for it *c.* of G.
*Est.* 1:17 but Vashti *c.* not
*Job* 3:26 yet trouble *c.*
29:13 him ready to perish *c.*
30:26 I looked for good, evil *c.*
*Ps.* 18:6 my cry *c.* before him
27:2 when my foes *c.* upon me
78:31 wrath of G. *c.* upon them
88:17 they *c.* about me daily
105:19 until the time his w. *c.*
*Ec.* 5:15 to go as he *c.* 16
*Is.* 41:5 ends of earth were af. *c.*
*Jer.* 7:31 nor *c.* it into my mind,
19:5; 32:35
8:15 for peace, but no good *c.*
44:21 *c.* it not into his mind?
*Ezek.* 33:22 afore he that esc. *c.*
43:2 glory of G. *c.* from east
*Dan.* 4:28 all this *c.* on Nebuch.
*Amos* 6:1 to whom house of Is. *c.*
*Hab.* 3:3 G. *c.* from Teman, and
*Mat.* 3:1 in those days *c.* J. B.
9:1 and *c.* into his own city
20:28 *c.* not to be ministered to
21:30 he *c.* to second, said lik.
32 John *c.* in way of right.
25:36 in prison, ye *c.* to me
28:13 disciples *c.* by night
*Mark* 9:21 since this *c.* to him?
*Luke* 9:35 *c.* a voice out of cloud
15:17 when *c.* to himself, he said
20 he arose and *c.* to his father
*John* 1:11 he *c.* to his own
17 grace and truth *c.* by J. Chr.
3:2 same *c.* to Jesus, 7:50; 19:39
4:27 upon this *c.* his disciples
12:30 voice *c.* not because of me
20:19 at even *c.* J. in the midst
*Acts* 9:21 *c.* hither for that intent
19:18 many that believed *c.* and
*Rom.* 5:18 free gift *c.* on all men
7:9 when com. *c.* sin revived
9:5 whom con. the flesh C. *c.*
1 *Cor.* 15:21 since by man *c.* death
*Gal.* 2:12 certain *c.* from James
1 *Thes.* 1:5 gospel *c.* not in word
1 *Tim.* 1:15 that J. C. *c.* to save
2 *Pet.* 1:17 *c.* such a voice to him
18 this voice *c.* from heaven
21 proph. *c.* not by will of man
1 *John* 5:6 that *c.* by water and
*See Spirit of the* LORD.

**CAME again.**
*Jud.* 13:9 angel *c. a.* to the wom.
15:19 spirit *c. a.* 1 *Sam.* 30:12
1 *K.* 17:22 soul of the child *c. a.*
19:7 angel *c. a.* the second time
*Luke* 8:55 her spirit *c. again*
*John* 8:2 he *c. a.* into temple

**CAME down.**
*Gen.* 11:5 L. *c. down* to see tower
*Ex.* 19:20 L. *c. d.* on mount Sinai
34:29 Moses *c. d.* from mount S.
2 *Sam.* 22:10 bowed the heavens
and *c. down*, *Ps.* 18:9
*Lam.* 1:9 she *c. down* wonderf.

## CAM

*Dan.* 4:13 holy one *c. d.* from h.
*Mic.* 1:12 evil *c. down* from the L.
*Mat.* 17:9 as *c. d.* fr. m. *Mark* 9:9
*John* 3:13 he that *c. d.* fr. heav.
6:38 I *c. down* from heaven
41 bread which *c. d.* 51, 58
*Acts* 15:1 which *c. down* from J.

**CAME forth.**
*Num.* 11:20 *c.* we *f.* out of Eg.?
*Jud.* 14:14 out of eater *c. f.* meat,
out of strong *c. f.* sweetness
2 *Sam.* 16:11 son which *c. f.* of
my bowels seeketh my life
2 *Chr.* 32:21 *c. f.* of his bowels
*Prov.* 7:15 *c.* I *forth* to meet thee
*Ec.* 5:15 as he *c. f.* naked
*Jer.* 20:18 *c.* I *f.* out of womb?
*Zec.* 10:4 of him *c. f.* the corner
*Mark* 1:38 for therefore *c.* I *f.*
*John* 16:28 I *c. f.* from the Father
19:5 J. *c. f.* wearing the crown

**I CAME.**
*Gen.* 30:30 thou hadst before *I c.*
1 *K.* 10:7 I believed not till *I c.*
half was not told, 2 *Chr.* 9:6
*Is.* 50:2 *I c.* was there no man?
*Ezek.* 3:15 *I c.* to them of capt.
*Mat.* 10:34 *I c.* not to send peace
*Mark* 2:17 *I c.* not to call, *Lu.* 5:32
*John* 8:14 I know whence *I c.*
42 *I c.* from G. nor *c. I* of mys.
12:27 for this cause *c. I*
47 *I c.* not to judge the world
18:37 for this cause *c. I* into w.
*Acts* 10:29 *c. I*, as soon as sent f.
20:18 from first day *I c.* into A.
22:11 *I c.* into Damascus
1 *Cor.* 2:1 *I c.* not with excellency
2 *Cor.* 1:23 to spare you *I c.* not
2:3 when *I c.* I sh. have sorrow

**CAME in.**
*Gen.* 6:4 sons of God *c. in*
19:5 where men *c. in* to thee
33:18 Judah *c. in* unto her
1 *Sam.* 18:13 David went out and
*c. in* before the people, 16
2 *Sam.* 11:4 she *c. in* to him
2 *Chr.* 15:5 no p. to him that went
out nor him *c. in*, *Zec.* 8:10
*Est.* 2:14 *c. in* to king no more
*Jer.* 37:4 Jer. *c. in* and went out
*Mat.* 22:10 k. *c. in* to see guests
*Luke* 1:28 angel *c. in* to Mary
7:45 since I *c. in* kissed my feet
*Gal.* 2:4 who *c. in* privily

**CAME near.**
*Ex.* 14:20 *c.* not *n.* other all night
*Deut.* 1:22 ye *c. n.* to me, 5:23
*Jos.* 17:4 they *c. n.* bef. El. 21:1
1 *K.* 18:36 Elijah *c. n.* and said
*Jer.* 42:1 least to the greatest *c. n.*
*Acts* 9:3 as he *c. n.* Damascus

**CAME nigh.**
*Mat.* 15:29 Jesus *c. n.* to sea of G.
*Mark* 11:1 when they *c. n.* to J.
*Luke* 7:12 when he *c. n.* to gate

**CAME out.**
*Gen.* 38:28 m. said this *c. o.* first
*Ex.* 13:3 remember day ye *c. o.* 4
*Num.* 16:27 Dathan and Ab. *c. o.*
2 *Sam.* 6:20 Michal *c. o.* to meet D.
18:4 people *c. out* by hundreds
*Job* 1:21 naked *c.* I *out* of womb
3:11 when I *c. out* of the belly
*Jer.* 17:16 which *c. o.* of my lips
*Mat.* 8:34 whole city *c. o.*
12:44 return to m. house whence
I *c. out*, *Luke* 11:24
27:32 they *c. out* found Simon
53 *c. o.* of graves after his res.
*Mark* 1:26 unc. spirit *c. out*, 9:26
9:7 a voice *c. out* of the cloud
*Luke* 1:22 he *c. o.* could not speak
4:35 *c. out* of him, hurt him not
*John* 16:27 because ye believed I
*c. out* from God
17:8 that I *c. out* from thee
19:34 forthwith *c. o.* blood
*Acts* 8:7 uncl. spir. *c. o.* of many
16:18 spirit *c. o.* the same hour
1 *Cor.* 14:36 *c.* word of G. *o.* from
*Heb.* 3:16 not all that *c. o.* of Eg.
*Rev.* 7:14 these *c. o.* of great trib.

**CAME over.**
*Jos.* 4:22 Is. *c. o.* J. on dry land
*Mark* 5:1 *c. over* to other side

**CAME to pass.**
*Ex.* 12:41 it *c. to p.* at end of 430
years, self-s. day it *c. to p.* 51
*Deut.* 2:16 *c. to p.* 1 *Sam.* 13:22;
2 *K.* 15:12; *Est.* 2:8; *Acts* 27:44
*Jos.* 21:45 L. had spoken all *c. p.*
1 *Sam.* 1:20 it *c. p.* wh. time was
10:9 all those signs *c. to pass*

## CAM

2 *Sam.* 2:1 it *c. to p.* after, 8:1;
10:1; 2 *K.* 6:24; 2 *Chr.* 20:1
2 *K.* 8:15 it *c. to p.* on the morrow,
1 *Chr.* 10:8; *Jer.* 20:3; *Acts* 4:5
*Is.* 48:3 and they *c. to pass*
5 before it *c. to p.* I showed it
1 *Thes.* 3:4 as it *c. to pass.*

**Then CAME.**
2 *Sam.* 5:1 *then c.* all the tribes
2 *Chr.* 12:5 *t. c.* Shemaiah to R.
*Job* 30:26 for good *then* evil *c.*
*Jer.* 19:14 *t. c.* Jer. from Tophet
38:27 *t. c.* all the princes to Jer.
*Mat.* 9:14 *t. c.* disciples of John
15:1 *t. c.* to Jesus scribes and
12 *then c.* his disciples, 17:19
18:21 *then c.* Peter to him
*John* 7:45 *t. c.* officers to ch. pri.
12:28 *t. c.* a voice from heaven
20:26 *t. c.* Jesus, doors being

**They CAME, *or* CAME they.**
*Gen.* 11:31 *they c.* to Haran
12:5 into land of Canaan *they c.*
22:9 *t. c.* to place G. told him of
*Ex.* 16:35 till *t. c.* to a land
1 *K.* 2:7 so *t. c.* to me when I
2 *K.* 20:14 men wh. *c. t. Is.* 39:3
2 *Chr.* 20:4 *t. c.* to seek the Lord
*Neh.* 13:21 *c. t.* no more on sab.
*Job* 6:20 *t. c.* thither
30:14 *t. c.* as a wide breaking
*Ps.* 88:17 *t. c.* round me like w.
*Jer.* 43:7 thus *c. t.* to Tahpanhes
*Ezek.* 23:40 and lo, *they c.*
*Mat.* 1:18 before *they c.* together
14:34 *t. c.* into l. of Gennesaret
26:73 after a while *c. they*
*Mark.* 1:45 *t. c.* from every quar.
3:13 whom he would and *t. c.*
*Luke* 2:16 *t. c.* with haste found
*John* 12:9 *t. c.* not for Jes. sake
*Acts* 12:20 *t. c.* with one accord
17:13 *they c.* thither also
23:14 *they c.* to the chief priests
*Rev.* 7:13 whence *c. they?*

**Word of the Lord CAME.**
*Gen.* 15:1 the *w. L. c.* to Abr. 4
1 *Sam.* 15:10 *w. L. c.* to Samuel
2 *Sam.* 24:11 Gad; 1 *K.* 6:11 Solo.
16:1 Jehu, 7; 17:2 Elijah, 8;
18:1; 19:9; 21:17, 28
18:31 to whom *word of the L. c.*
saying, Israel be thy name
1 *K.* 12:22 Shema. 2 *Chr.* 11:2; 12:7
2 *K.* 20:4 Isaiah, *Is.* 38:4
1 *Chr.* 17:3 Nathan; 22:8 David
*Jer.* 1:2 *w. L. c.* to Jere. 4; 2:1;
14:1; 29:30; 33:1, 19; *Dan.* 9:2
*Ezek.* 1:3 expressly to Ezek. 3:16
*Hos.* 1:1 Hosea; *Joel* 1:1 Joel
*Jon.* 1:1 Jon. 3:1; *Mic.* 1:1 Mic.
*Zep.* 1:1 Zeph.; *Hag.* 1:1 Hag.
*Zec.* 7:4 *c. w. L.* of hosts, 8:1

**CAMEL.**
*Gen.* 24:64 Reb. lighted off the *c.*
*Lev.* 11:4 not e. the *c. Deut.* 14:7
1 *Sam.* 15:3 slay infant, ox, and *c.*
*Zec.* 14:15 so be plague of *c.*
*Mat.* 19:24 is easier for a *c. Mark*
10:25; *Luke* 18:25
23:24 strain at a gnat, swallow *c*

**CAMELS.**
*Gen.* 12:16 Abram had *c.*
24:19 draw water for thy *c.* 44
30:43 J. had much cattle, *c.*
31:34 put them in *c.* furniture
37:25 Ishmaelites came with *c.*
*Ex.* 9:3 hand of the L. on the *c.*
*Jud.* 6:5 *c.* without number, 7:12
8:21 took ornam. on *c.* necks, 26
1 *Sam.* 27:9 David took away *c.*
30:17 save 400 which rode on *c.*
1 *K.* 10:2 to Jer. with *c.* 2 *Chr.* 9:1
2 *K.* 8:9 a present forty *c.* burden
1 *Chr.* 5:21 Reu. took of *c.* 50,000
12:40 brought bread on *c.*
27:30 over the *c.* was Obil
*Ezr.* 2:67 their *c.* 435, *Neh.* 7:69
*Est.* 8:10 letters by post on *c.* 14
*Job* 1:3 his substance was 3,000 *c.*
17 Chaldeans fell upon the *c.*
*Is.* 21:7 he saw a chariot of *c.*
30:6 treasures on bunches of *c.*
60:6 mult. of *c.* shall cover thee
*Jer.* 49:29 shall take their *c.*
32 their *c.* shall be a booty
*Ezek.* 25:5 Rabbah a stable for *c.*
*Mat.* 3:4 raim. of *c.* hair, *Mark* 1:6

**CAMEST.**
*Gen.* 16:8 Hagar, whence *c.* thou
27:33 eaten of all before thou *c.*
*Num.* 22:37 wherefore *c.* thou not
*Deut.* 16:3 rem. day *c.* out of Eg.
1 *Sam.* 13:11 *c.* not within days
17:28 why *c.* thou down hither

## CAN

2 *Sam.* 15:20 whereas *c.* but yes.
1 *K.* 13:9 nor return by way *c.* 17
14 man of God that *c.* from J.?
2 *K.* 19:28 I will turn thee back
by way thou *c.* *Is.* 37:29
*Neh.* 9:13 *c.* down also on M. Si.
*Is.* 64:3 *c.* down, mount. flowed
*Jer.* 1:5 before thou *c.* forth out of
the womb I sancti. thee
*Ezek.* 32:2 *c.* forth with thy rivers
*Mat.* 22:12 friend, how *c.* in hit.
*John* 6:25 Rabbi, when *c.* hither
16:30 we believe thou *c.* from G.
*Acts* 9:17 in the way as thou *c.*

CAMON. *Jud.* 10:5

**CAMP.**

*Ex.* 14:19 ang. of L. went bef. *c.*
32:17 a noise of war in *c.*
27 *c.* slay every man brother
36:6 proclaimed through the *c.*
*Lev.* 24:10 strove together in *c.*
*Num.* 4:5 when *c.* setteth forw.
11:1 con. in utmost parts of *c.*
26 Eld. and Med. prophes. in *c.*
*Deut.* 23:14 in midst of thy *c.*
*Jos.* 6:18 made *c.* of Isr. a curse
*Jud.* 13:25 spirit of God began to
move Samson in the *c.*
21:8 none to the *c.* from Jabesh
1 *Sam.* 4:6 noise of shout in the *c.*
17:17 run to *c.* to thy brethren
2 *K.* 6:8 in such a place be my *c.*
7:7 left *c.* as it was, fled for life
8 when these lepers came to *c.*
19:35 angel of L. smote in *c.* of
Assyr. 185,000, *Is.* 37:36
*Ps.* 78:28 let it fall in midst of *c.*
106:16 envied M. also in the *c.*
*Ezek.* 4:2 set the *c.* also against it
*Joel* 2:11 for his *c.* is very great
*Rev.* 20:9 compassed *c.* of saints

**CAMP, Verb.**

*Is.* 29:3 I will *c.* against thee
*Jer.* 50:29 bend the bow *c.* ag. it
*Nah.* 3:17 *c.* in hedges in cold day

**CAMPED.**

*Ex.* 19:2 Israel *c.* before mount

**Into the CAMP.**

1 *Sam.* 4:7 God is come *into c.*

**Out of the CAMP.**

*Ex.* 19:17 M. brought people *o. c.*
*Lev.* 10:4 your brethren *out c.*
24:23 had cursed *out c.*
*Num.* 14:44 M. departed not *o. c.*
*Deut.* 23:10 unclean shall go *o. c.*
1 *Sam.* 13:17 spoilers *o. c.* of Phil.
2 *Sam.* 1:2 came *o. c.* from Saul

**Round about the CAMP.**

*Num.* 11:31 quails *r. a. c.* 32

**Without the CAMP.**

*Ex.* 29:14 bullock burn *w. c. Lev.*
8:17; 9:11; 16:27
33:7 sought the L. went *w. t. c.*
*Deut.* 23:12 have a place *w. c.*
*Jos.* 6:23 R. left kindred *w. t. c.*
*Heb.* 13:11 beasts burnt *w. the c.*
13 go forth to him *w. the c.*

**CAMPS.**

*Num.* 10:2 trum. for journey of *c.*
*Amos* 4:10 stink of your *c.* come

**CAMPHIRE.**

*Cant.* 1:14 my beloved is as *c.*
4:13 thy plants an orchard of *c.*

**CAN.**

*Mat.* 27:65 as sure as you *c.*
*John* 15:4 no more *c.* ye except
*Rom.* 8:7 subject to law, nor *c.* be

**How CAN.**

*John* 3:9 said, *h. c.* these th. be?
*Acts* 8:31 *h. c.* I exc. some guide?

**CANA.**

*John* 2:1 marriage in C. 11
4:46 Jesus came again into C.
21:2 Thomas and Nath. of C.

**CANAAN.**

*Gen.* 9:18, 22, 25; 10:15; 28:1
*Ex.* 15:15 the inhabitants of C.
*Jud.* 3:1; 4:2, 23; 5:19
*Ps.* 106:38 to the idols of C.
135:11 smote all kingdoms of C.
*Is.* 19:18 speak language of C.
*Zep.* 2:5 C. I will destroy thee
*Mat.* 15:22 a woman of C. cried

**Land of CANAAN.**

*Gen.* 12:5 to go into *land of* C.

**CANAANITE.**

*Gen.* 12:6; 15:21; 24:3; 34:30
*Ex.* 23:28 drive out C. 33:2; 34:11
*Num.* 21:3 deliv. up C. *Neh.* 9:24
*Mat.* 10:4 Simon the C. *Mark* 3:18

CANAANITESS. 1 *Chr.* 2:3
CANDACE. *Acts* 8:27

## CAP

**CANDLE.**

*Job* 18:6 his *c.* be put out
21:17 *c.* of wicked put out?
29:3 his *c.* shined on my head
*Ps.* 18:28 thou wilt light my *c.*
*Prov.* 20:27 spirit of man is *c.*
24:20 *c.* of wicked be put out
31:18 *c.* goeth not out by night
*Jer.* 25:10 from them light of *c.*
*Mat.* 5:15 put *c.* under a bushel,
*Mark* 4:21; *Luke* 8:16; 11:33
*Luke* 11:36 bright shining of a *c.*
15:8 a *c.* and sweep the house
*Rev.* 18:23 *c.* shine no more
22:5 need no *c.* nor light of sun

**CANDLES.**

*Zep.* 1:12 will search Jer. with *c.*

**CANDLESTICK.**

*Ex.* 25:31 make *c.* 37:17; *Num.* 8:4
40:24 put *c.* in tent of congreg.
*Lev.* 24:4 lamps on *c.* continually
*Num.* 3:31 their charge shall be *c.*
2 *K.* 4:10 let us set for him a *c.*
1 *Chr.* 28:15 gold for every *c.*
2 *Chr.* 13:11 set they in order *c.*
*Dan.* 5:5 wrote over ag. the *c.*
*Zec.* 4:2 behold a *c.* all of gold
11 olive-trees on right side of *c.*
*Mat.* 5:15 on a *c.* and it giveth
light to all, *Luke* 8:16; 11:33
*Mark* 4:21 not be set on *c.*?
*Heb.* 9:2 first wherein was the *c.*
*Rev.* 2:5 else I will remove thy *c.*

**CANDLESTICKS.**

1 *K.* 7:49 *c.* of p. gold, 2 *Chr.* 4:7
*Jer.* 52:19 he took away the *c.*
*Rev.* 11:4 two *c.* standing bef. G.
*See* SEVEN.

**CANE.**

*Is.* 43:24 brought me no sweet *c.*
*Jer.* 6:20 *c.* from far country

**CANKER, ED.**

2 *Tim.* 2:17 will eat as *c.*
*Jam.* 5:3 your gold and silver is *c.*

**CANKER-WORM.**

*Joel* 1:4 *c.* eat. and *c.-w.* left. 2:25
*Nah.* 3:15 like *c.-w.* make thyself
many as the *c.-w.*
16 *c.-w.* spoileth and flieth

**CANNOT.**

*Is.* 1:13 calling of assemblies I *c.*
*Jer.* 18:6 *c.* I do with you
*Luke* 16:26 from hence to you *c.*

**CANST.**

*Mat.* 8:2 thou *c.* make me clean
*Mark* 9:22 if thou *c.* do any thing

CAPERNAUM. *Mat.* 4:13; 8:5;
11:23; 17:24; *Luke* 4:23; 10:15;
*John* 2:12; 4:46; 6:17, 24, 59
CAPHTOR. *Jer.* 47:4; *Amos* 9:7

**CAPPADOCIA.**

*Acts* 2:9 dwellers in C. we hear
1 *Pet.* 1:1 strangers throughout C.

**CAPTAIN.**

*Gen.* 37:36 sold him to Potiph. *c.*
40:4 *c.* charged Jos. with them
*Num.* 14:4 make a *c.* *Neh.* 9:17
*Jos.* 5:14 as *c.* of host of the L.
15 *c.* of the L. host said to Jos.
*Jud.* 4:2 *c.* of Jabin's host was
Sisera, 7; 1 *Sam.* 12:9
11:6 said to Jephthah, be our *c.*
11 made him *c.* over them
1 *Sam.* 9:16 anoint him *c.* 10:1
13:14 Lord com. him to be *c.*
17:18 carry th. ten cheeses to *c.*
22:2 David became *c.* over them
2 *Sam.* 5:2 shalt be *c.* over Israel
8 he shall be *c.* 1 *Chr.* 11:6
19:13 if thou be not *c.* of the
23:19 Abishai was therefore *c.*
1 *K.* 16:16 Isr. made Omri *c.* king
2 *K.* 1:9 king sent a *c.* with fifty
4:13 wouldest be spo. for to *c.*?
5:1 Naaman *c.* of host of Syria
9:5 an errand to thee, O *c.*
15:25 Pekah a *c.* of his conspired
18:24 face of one *c.* *Is.* 36:9
20:5 Hezekiah *c.* of my people
25:8 Nebuzar-adan, *c.* *Jer.* 52:12
1 *Chr.* 11:21 honorable, he was *c.*
27:5 *c.* for 3d month Benaiah
2 *Chr.* 13:12 God himself is our *c.*
*Is.* 3:3 doth take away *c.* of fifty
*Jer.* 37:13 a *c.* Irijah took Jer.
40:5 *c.* gave Jer. victuals
51:27 appoint a *c.* against her
*John* 18:12 band and *c.* took Jes.
*Acts* 5:26 *c.* with officers brought
*Heb.* 2:10 *c.* of their salvation

**CAPTAINS.**

*Ex.* 15:4 chosen *c.* are drowned
*Deut.* 1:15 I made wise men *c.*
20:9 make *c.* to lead the p.

## CAP

1 *Sam.* 8:12 he will appoint him *c.*
22:7 son of Jesse make you *c.*?
2 *Sam.* 18:5 *c.* charge con. Absal.
23:8 that sat chief among the *c.*
1 *K.* 2:5 what Joab did to the *c.*
20:24 kings away, and put *c.*
22:33 when *c.* perceived he was
not the king, 2 *Chr.* 18:32
1 *Chr.* 11:15 three of 30 *c.* went
2 *Chr.* 33:11 brought on them *c.*
*Job* 39:25 the thunder of the *c.*
*Jer.* 13:21 taught them to be *c.*
51:23 I will break in pieces *c.*
57 I will make drunk her *c.*
*Ezek.* 21:22 *c.* to open the mouth
23:6 *c.* all desirable men, 12, 23
*Nah.* 3:17 thy *c.* as great grassh.
*Mark* 6:21 H. made a supper to *c.*
*Luke* 22:4 J. communed with *c.*
*Rev.* 19:18 may eat the flesh of *c.*

**CAPTIVE.**

*Gen.* 14:14 brother was taken *c.*
34:29 their wives took they *c.*
*Ex.* 12:29 unto first-born of *c.*
2 *K.* 5:2 bro. away *c.* a little m.
6:22 those thou hast taken *c.*
*Is.* 49:21 I am desolate, a *c.*
24 shall lawful *c.* be delivered
51:14 *c.* exile hasteneth
52:2 loose thys. O *c.* dau. of Z.
*Amos* 6:7 *c.* with first that go *c.*
2 *Tim.* 2:26 taken *c.* by him

**Carry *or* carried CAPTIVE, *or* CAPTIVES.**

*Gen.* 31:26 *car.* my daughters *c.*
*Num.* 24:22 until A. *car.* thee *c.*
1 *K.* 8:46 *car.* them *c.* 2 *Chr.* 6:36
47 they bethink themselves in land
whither *carried c.* 2 *Chr.* 6:37
2 *K.* 15:29 T.-pileser *car.* them *c.*
16:9 *c.* peo. of Damas. *c.* to Kir
1 *Chr.* 5:6 king of Assyria *c. c.*
2 *Chr.* 25:12 10,000 did Judah *c. c.*
28:5 *car.* a great multitude *c.*
8 Is. *car. c.* of brethren 200,000
*Ps.* 106:46 pitied of th. *c.* them *c.*
137:3 *c.* us *c.* required a song
*Jer.* 13:17 Lord's flock is *car. c.*
19 J. shall be wholly *c.* away *c.*
20:4 shall *c.* them *c.* to Babylon
24:5 acknowledge them *car. c.*
29:4 saith the Lord to all *car. c.*
14 bring you into place whence
I caused you to be *car. c.*
41:10 Ishm. *c. c.* all the residue
43:12 *carry* the Egyptians *c.*
52:29 *c. c.* from Jer. 832 persons
30 *c. c.* of the Jews 745 persons
*Ezek.* 6:9 nations whither be *c. c.*
*Dan.* 11:8 also *c. c.* into Egypt
*Amos* 1:6 bec. they *c. c.* captivity
*Ob.* 11 in day strangers *car. c.*

**Carrying CAPTIVE.**

*Jer.* 1:3 to *car.* of Jerusalem *c.*

**Lead, *or* led CAPTIVE.**

*Jud.* 5:12 *lead* thy captivity *c.*
1 *K.* 8:48 return unto thee in land
of enemies which *l.* them *c.*
2 *Chr.* 30:9 shall find compassion
before them that *lead c.*
*Ps.* 68:18 *led* captiv. *c.* *Eph.* 4:8
*Jer.* 22:12 die whither *led* him *c.*
*Amos* 7:11 Israel shall be *led c.*
*Nah.* 2:7 Huzzab shall be *led c.*
*Luke* 21:24 shall be *led* away *c.*
2 *Tim.* 3:6 *lead c.* silly women

**CAPTIVES.**

*Num.* 31:9 women of Midian *c.*
12 brought *c.*; 19 purify your *c.*
*Deut.* 21:11 am. *c.* a beautf. wo.
32:42 drunk with blood of *c.*
1 *Sam* 30:5 David's two wives *c.*
2 *K.* 24:14 from Jerus. 10,000 *c.*
2 *Chr.* 28:11 deliver the *c.* again
13 ye shall not bring in *c.*
*Is.* 14:2 take them *c.* whose *c.*
20:4 the Ethiopians *c.*
45:13 let go my *c.* not for price
49:25 *c.* of mighty be taken
61:1 liberty to the *c.* *Luke* 4:18
*Jer.* 48:46 thy sons and d. are *c.*
50:33 took them *c.* held them
*Ezek.* 1:1 as I was among *c.*
16:53 captivity of thy *c.*
*Dan.* 2:25 found a man of *c.* of J.

**CAPTIVITY.**

*Num.* 21:29 his daughters into *c.*
*Deut.* 21:13 raiment of *c.* from off
30:3 Lord will turn thy *c.*
2 *K.* 24:15 carried he into *c.* to B.
25:27 37th year of *c.* *Jer.* 52:31
1 *Chr.* 5:22 dwelt in steads until *c.*
6:15 Jehozadak went into *c.*
2 *Chr.* 6:37 pray in land of *c.*
38 if they return to thee in *c.*
29:9 our sons and wives are in *c.*

## CAR

*Ezr.* 9:7 have been delivered to *c.*
*Neh.* 1:2 Jews wh. were left of *c.*
4:4 for a prey in land of their *c.*
*Est.* 2:6 Mordecai carried with *c.*
*Job* 42:10 L. turned the *c.* of Job
*Ps.* 14:17 Lord bring back *c.* 85:1
78:61 deliv. his strength into *c.*
126:1 when L. turned ag. *c.* of Z.
4 turn again our *c.* O L. as str.
*Is.* 5:13 my peo. are gone into *c.*
22:17 carry thee with mighty *c.*
46:2 themselves are gone into *c.*
*Jer.* 15:2 for the *c.* to the *c.* 43:11
29:14 I will turn away your *c.*
30:3; 32:44; 33:7, 11, 26
20 hear all of *c.*; 28 *c.* is long
22 taken up a curse by all *c.*
31 send to all them of *c.*
30:10 seed from land of *c.* 46:27
48:11 hath Moab gone into *c.*
*Lam.* 1:3 Judah is gone into *c.*
5 her children are gone into *c.*
2:14 discov. to turn away thy *c.*
4:22 no more carry thee into *c.*
*Ezek* 1:2 fifth y. of Jehoiac. *c.*
3:11 get to them of *c.* and speak
11:25 I spake to them of *c.* all
12:7 my stuff, as stuff for *c.*
16:53 bring again their *c.* the *c.*
of Sodom and Samaria
25:3 went into *c.* thou saidst
33:21 in 12th year of *c.* one esc.
39:23 house of Isr. went into *c.*
40:1 in the 25th year of our *c.*
*Dan.* 6:13 D. of the *c.* of Judah
11:33 shall fall by *c.* many days
*Hos.* 6:11 returned *c.* of my peo.
*Ob.* 20 *c.* of this host, *c.* of Jer.
*Mic.* 1:16 gone into *c.* from thee
*Nah.* 3:10 No went into *c.* her ch.
*Hab.* 1:9 gather *c.* as the sand
*Zep.* 2:7 shall turn away *c.* 3:20
*Zec.* 6:10 take of them of the *c.*
*Rom.* 7:23 *c.* to the law of sin
2 *Cor.* 10:5 into *c.* every thought
*See* CAPTIVE.

**Bring CAPTIVITY.**

*Ps.* 53:6 when God *b.* back *c.*
*Jer.* 30:18 *b.* ag. *c.* of Jacob's t.
31:23 I shall *b.* again their *c.*
48:47 *bring* again *c.* of Moab
49:6 I will *b.* again *c.* of Ammon
39 will *bring* again *c.* of Elam
*Ezek.* 29:14 *b.* again *c.* of Egypt
39:25 now will I *b.* again *c.* of J.
*Joel* 3:1 I *b.* again *c.* of Judah
*Amos* 9:14 *b.* again *c.* of my peo.

**Children of CAPTIVITY.**

*Ezr.* 4:1 *c. c.* builded temple
10:7 proclamation to the *c. c.*
16 *c. of c.* did so, all were sep.
*Dan.* 5:13 which art *c. c.* of Ju.

**Go into CAPTIVITY.**

*Deut.* 28:41 sons and daugh. *g. c.*
*Jer.* 20:6 and house shall *go c.*
22:22 thy lovers shall *go into c.*
30:16 adver. every one shall *go c.*
46:19 O daugh. furnish to *go c.*
48:7 Chem. shall *c.*; 49:3 king
*Ezek.* 12:4 go as they that *go c.*
30:17 these cities shall *go into c.*
18 Egypt, her dau. shall *go c.*
*Amos.* 1:5 people of S. shall *go c.*
15 their king shall *go into c.*
5:5 Gilgal shall surely *go into c.*
27 I cause you to *go into c.*
7:17 Is. shall surely *go into c.*
9:4 they *go c.* before enemies
*Zec.* 14:2 city shall *go into c.*
*Rev.* 13:10 lead, into *c.* shall *go c*

**Out of CAPTIVITY.**

*Ezr.* 2:1 went up *o. c.* *Neh.* 7:6
6:21 come *out c.* kept the feast
8:35 come *out of c.* offered

**CARBUNCLE, S.**

*Ex.* 28:17 first row a *c.* 39:10
*Is.* 54:12 make thy gates of *c.*
*Ezek.* 28:13 and *c.* thy covering

**CARCASS.**

*Lev.* 5:2 touch *c.* unclean thing
11:8 *c.* not touch, *Deut.* 14:8
*Deut.* 28:26 *c.* be meat to fowls
*Jos.* 8:29 should take his *c.* down
*Jud.* 14:8 to see *c.* of lion honey
1 *K.* 13:22 thy *c.* not come
24 a lion stood by the *c.*
2 *K.* 9:37 *c.* of Jez. be as dung
*Is.* 14:19 cast out as *c.* trodden
*Mat.* 24:28 *c.* is there will eagles

**CARCASSES.**

*Gen.* 15:11 fowls came on *c.*
*Lev.* 11:11 *c.* in abomination, 26
26:30 cast your *c.* on *c.* of idols
*Num.* 14:29 *c.* shall fall in wilder.
1 *Sam.* 17:46 I will give *c.* of Ph.

**CAR**

*Is.* 5:25 their *c.* torn in streets
34:3 stink come up out of *c.*
66:24 *c.* of them transgressed
*Jer.* 7:33 *c.* of this people be meat for fowls, 16:4; 19:7
16:18 filled mine inh. with the *c.*
*Ezek.* 6:5 lay *c.* of Isr. before id.
43:9 *c.* of their kings far from
*Nah.* 3:3 a great number of *c.*
*Heb.* 3:17 *c.* fell in wilderness

**CARCHEMISH.**

2 *Chr.* 35:20 to fight against C.
*Is.* 10:9 is not Calno as C.?
*Jer.* 46:2 river Euphrates in C.

**CARE.**

1 *Sam.* 10:2 father left *c.* of asses
2 *K.* 4:13 careful with all this *c.*
*Jer.* 49:31 the nation without *c.*
*Ezek.* 4:16 shall eat bread with *c.*
*Luke* 10:34 he took *c.* of him
35 said, Take *c.* of him
1 *Cor.* 9:9 God take *c.* for oxen?
12:25 same *c.* one for another
2 *Cor.* 7:12 *c.* for you might ap.
8:16 same earnest *c.* in Titus
11:28 *c.* of all the churches
1 *Tim.* 3:5 how take *c.* of church
1 *Pet.* 5:7 casting your *c.* on him

**CARE, ED.**

2 *Sam.* 18:3 if we flee, not *c.* for
*Ps.* 142:4 no man *c.* for my soul
*Luke* 10:40 *c.* that my sister left
*John* 12:6 he *c.* for the poor
*Acts* 18:17 G. *c.* for none of those
1 *Cor.* 7:21 a servant? *c.* not
*Phil.* 2:20 natur. *c.* for your state

**CAREFUL.**

2 *K.* 4:13 thou hast been *c.* for us
*Jer.* 17:8 *c.* in year of drought
*Dan.* 3:16 we are not *c.* to answer
*Luke* 10:41 *c.* about many things
*Phil.* 4:6 be *c.* for nothing, but
10 *c.* but lacked opportunity
*Tit.* 3:8 *c.* to maintain good w.

**CAREFULLY.**

*Deut.* 15:5 thou *c.* hearken to L.
*Mic.* 1:12 inha. of M. waited *c.*
*Phil.* 2:28 I sent him the more *c.*
*Heb.* 12:17 sought it *c.* with tears

**CAREFULNESS.**

*Ezek.* 12:18 drink water with *c.*
19 shall eat their bread with *c.*
1 *Cor.* 7:32 have you without *c.*
2 *Cor.* 7:11 what *c.* it wrought

**CARELESS.**

*Jud.* 18:7 saw how they dwelt *c.*
*Is.* 32:9 hear, ye *c.* daughters
10 ye *c.* women; 11 ye *c.* ones
*Ezek.* 30:9 *c.* Ethiopians afraid

**CARELESSLY.**

*Is.* 47:8 thou that dwellest *c.*
*Ezek.* 39:6 fire am. them dwell *c.*
*Zep.* 2:15 rejoicing city dwelt *c.*

**CARES.**

*Mark* 4:19 *c.* of this world choke
*Luke* 8:14 chok. with *c.* and rich.
21:34 overcharged with *c.* of life

**CAREST, ETH, ING.**

*Deut.* 11:12 a land which L. *c.*
*Mat.* 22:16 *c.* thou for any man
*Mark* 4:38 *c.* thou not we perish
12:14 art true, and *c.* for no man
*John* 10:13 hireling *c.* not for sh.
1 *Cor.* 7:32 is unmarried *c.* 34
33 is married, *c.* for world, 34
1 *Pet.* 5:7 for he *c.* for you.

**CARMEL.**

1 *Sam.* 25:2 posses. in C. 7, 40
1 *K.* 18:19 gather all Is. to mt. C.
*Cant.* 7:5 head u. thee is like C.
*Is.* 35:2 excellency of C.
*Jer.* 46:18 as C. by the sea
*Amos* 1:2 C. shall wither, 9:3
*Mic.* 7:14 in the midst of C.

**CARMELITE.**

1 *Sam.* 30:5 N. C. 2 *Sam.* 2:2; 3:3
2 *Sam.* 23:35 Hezrai C. one of D.

CARMI. *Gen.* 46:9; *Jos.* 7:1; 1 *Chr.* 2:7; 4:1

**CARNAL.**

*Rom.* 7:14 I am *c.* sold under sin
8:7 *c.* mind is enmity against G.
15:27 to minister in *c.* things
1 *Cor.* 3:1 unto *c.* even to babes
3 are yet *c.*? 4 are ye not *c.*?
9:11 if we reap your *c.* things
2 *Cor.* 10:4 w. of warfare not *c.*
*Heb.* 7:16 law of a *c.* command.
9:10 stood in *c.* ordinances

**CARNALLY.**

*Lev.* 18:20 not lie *c.* with n. wife
19:20 lieth *c.* with a bondmaid

**CAR**

*Num.* 5:13 man lie with her *c.*
*Rom.* 8:6 *c.* minded is death

**CARPENTER, S.**

2 *Sam.* 5:11 *c.* to D. 1 *Chr.* 14:1
2 *Chr.* 24:12 hired *c.* *Ezr.* 3:7
*Is.* 41:7 *c.* encouraged goldsmith
44:13 *c.* stretcheth out his rule
*Jer.* 24:1 *c.* he carried away, 29:2
*Zec.* 1:20 Lord showed me four *c.*
*Mat.* 13:55 is not this the *c.* son?
*Mark* 6.3 is not this the *c.*

CARPUS. 2 *Tim.* 4:13

**CARRIAGE, S.**

1 *Sam.* 17:22 David left his *c.*
*Is.* 10:28 Michmash laid up *c.*
46:1 your *c.* were heavy laden
*Acts* 21:15 we took up our *c.*

**CARRY.**

*Gen.* 50:25 *c.* up my b. *Ex.* 13:19
*Ex.* 33:15 pres. go not, *c.* us
*Lev.* 10:4 *c.* your breth. out of *c.*
*Num.* 11:12 *c.* them in bosom
*Deut.* 14:24 too long to *c.* it
*Jos.* 4:3 *c.* the twelve stones
1 *Sam.* 20:40 *c.* them to the city
2 *Sam.* 19:18 *c.* king's household
1 *K.* 18:12 spirit of L. sh. *c.* thee
2 *K.* 4:19 *c.* him to his mother
9:2 *c.* Jehu to an inner chamber
17:27 *c.* thith. one of the priests
1 *Chr.* 15:2 none ought to *c.* ark
23:26 L. no more *c.* tabernacle
2 *Chr.* 36:6 *c.* him to B. *Jer.* 39:7
*Ec.* 10:20 a bird shall *c.* the v.
*Is.* 23:7 own feet *c.* her afar off
30:6 *c.* riches on young asses
40:11 *c.* lambs in his bosom
46:4 to hoary hairs will I *c.* you
7 *c.* him, set him in his place
*Jer.* 20:5 and *c.* them to Babylon
39:14 should *c.* Jeremiah home
*Ezek.* 22:9 thee are men *c.* tales
*Mark* 6:55 began to *c.* in beds
11:16 to *c.* a vessel th. temple
*Luke* 10:4 *c.* nei. purse nor scrip
*John* 5:10 not lawful to *c.*
21:18 *c.* thee whit. wouldst not

**CARRY away.**

2 *K.* 13:11 king of A. did *c.* a. Is.
25:11 fugitives did N. *c.* *away*
2 *Chr.* 20:25 more than could *c.* *a.*
*Job* 15:12 thy heart *c.* thee *a.*?
*Ps.* 49:17 dieth he sh. *c.* noth. *a.*
*Ec.* 5:15 noth. wh. he may *c.* *a.*
*Is.* 5:29 shall *c.* prey *away* safe
15:7 shall they *c.* *away*
22:17 Lord will *c.* thee *away*
41:16 wind *c.* them *a.* 57:13
*Lam.* 4:22 *c.* thee *a.* O Zion
*Ezek.* 38:13 art come to *c.* *a.*
*Acts* 7:43 *c.* you *a.* bey. Babylon

*See* CAPTIVE.

**CARRY back.**

2 *Sam.* 15:25 *c.* *back* ark
1 *K.* 22:26 *c.* Mic. *b.* 2 *Chr.* 18:25

**CARRY forth.**

*Ex.* 12:46 not *c.* *forth* aught
14:11 *c.* us *forth* out of Egypt
*Lev.* 4:12 whole bullock *c.* *f.* 21
2 *Chr.* 29:5 *c.* *f.* the filthiness
*Jer.* 17:22 nor *c.* *f.* a burden
*Ezek.* 12:6 *c.* it *f.* in the twilight

**CARRY out.**

*Gen.* 47:30 *c.* me *out* of Egypt
*Deut.* 28:38 *c.* much seed *out*
1 *K.* 22:34 *c.* me *o.* 2 *Chr.* 18:33
*Ezek.* 12:5 dig wall, *c.* *o.* thereby
*Acts* 5:9 at door, shall *c.* thee *o.*
1 *Tim.* 6:7 we *c.* nothing *out*

**CARRIED.**

*Gen.* 46:5 sons of Is. *c.* Jac. 50:13
*Lev.* 10:5 *c.* them in their coats
*Jud.* 16:3 Samson *c.* them up
1 *Sam.* 5:8 let ark be *c.* to Gath
2 *Sam.* 6:10 *c.* ark, 1 *Chr.* 13:13
15:29 Abiathar *c.* ark to Jerusa.
1 *K.* 17:19 he *c.* him into a loft
2 *K.* 20:17 have laid up in store
shall be *c.* to Baby. *Is.* 39:6
24:13 he *c.* out all the treasures
25:7 *c.* Zedekiah to Babylon
2 *Chr.* 28:15 *c.* all the feeble
33:11 *c.* Manasseh to Babylon
36:4 Necho. *c.* Jehoahaz to Eg.
*Job* 5:13 the froward is *c.* headlo.
10:19 I should been *c.* from w.
*Ps.* 46:2 mount. be *c.* into sea
*Is.* 46:3 remnant *c.* from the w.
49:22 daugh. be *c.* on shoulders
53:4 he hath *c.* our sorrows
63:9 *c.* them all the days of old
*Jer.* 27:22 be *c.* to Babylon, 28:3; 52:11, 17
*Ezek.* 17:4 he *c.* twigs into a land

**CAS**

*Ezek.* 37:1 *c.* me out in Sp. of L.
*Dan.* 1:2 *c.* into land of Shinar
*Hos.* 10:6 also *c.* unto Assyria
12:1 and oil is *c.* into Egypt
*Joel* 3:5 *c.* into your temples
*Luke* 7:12 dead man *c.* out
16:22 was *c.* by the angels
24:51 was *c.* up into heaven
*Acts* 3:2 one lame from womb *c.*
5:6 young men *c.* Ananias out
7:16 fathers were *c.* to Sychem
8:2 *c.* Stephen to his burial
21:34 com. to be *c.* into castle
*Eph.* 4:14 *c.* with every wind
*Heb.* 13:9 *c.* with divers doctrines
2 *Pet.* 2:17 *c.* with a tempest
*Jude* 12 clouds without water *c.*

*See* CAPTIVE.

**CARRIED away.**

*Gen.* 31:18 J. *c.* *a.* all his cattle
26 *c.* *a.* my daughters
1 *Sam.* 30:2 *c.* them *a.* 18.
2 *K.* 17:6 *c.* Is. into Assyria, 23
11 heathen whom the L. *c.* *a.*
28 one of priests they had *c.* *a.*
24:14 *c.* *a.* all Jerusalem
15 *c.* *a.* Jehoiachin to Babylon
25:21 so Judah was *c.* *a.* out of
1 *Chr* 5:26 *c.* *a.* the Reubenites
6:15 when L. *c.* *a.* J. and Jerus.
9:1 *c.* *a.* for their transgression
2 *Chr.* 14:13 Asa *c.* *away*, 21:17
*Ezr.* 2:1 been *c.* *a.* *Neh.* 7:6
9:4 transg. of those *c.* *a.* 10:6
*Jer.* 29:4 caused to be *c.* *a.*
*Dan.* 2:35 wind *c.* them *away*
*Nah.* 3:10 No was *c.* *a.* into cap.
*Mat.* 1:11 about time *c.* *a.* to B.
*Mark* 15:1 *c.* Jesus *a.* to Pilate
1 *Cor.* 12:2 G. *c.* *a.* dumb idols
*Gal.* 2:13 Barnabas *c.* *a.*
*Rev.* 12:15 be *c.* *a.* of flood
17:3 *c.* me *a.* in spirit, 21:10

**CARRIEST, ETH, ING.**

*Job* 21:18 as chaff storm *c.* away
27:21 cast wind *c.* rich away
*Ps.* 78:9 Ephraim *c.* bows turned
90:5 *c.* them away with flood
*Mat.* 1:17 till the *c.* into Babylon
*Rev.* 17:7 mystery of beast th. *c.*

**CART.**

1 *Sam.* 6:7 makes a new *c.* and
2 *Sam.* 6:3 set ark on a new *c.*
1 *Chr.* 13:7 Uzziah drave the *c.*
*Is.* 28:28 corn with wheel of *c.*
*Amos* 2:13 as a *c.* is pressed

**CART-ROPE.**

*Is.* 5:18 draw sin as with a *c.-r.*

**CART-WHEEL.**

*Is.* 28:27 nor is *c.-w.* turned

**CARVED, ING, INGS.**

*Ex.* 31:5 Bezaleel in *c.* 35:33
*Jud.* 18:18 fetched the *c.* image
1 *K.* 6:18 cedar within was *c.*
2 *Chr.* 33:7 *c.* image in house G.
34:4 Josiah cut down *c.* images
*Ps.* 74:6 they break *c.* work
*Prov.* 7:16 my bed with *c.* work

**CASE, S.**

*Ex.* 5:19 did see were in evil *c.*
*Ps.* 144:15 happy p. in such a *c.*
*Mat.* 5:20 in no *c.* enter kingdom
19:10 *c.* of man be so with wife
*John* 5:6 long time in that *c.*
1 *Cor.* 7:15 bondage in such *c.*

**CASEMENT.**

*Prov.* 7:6 looked through my *c.*

CASIPHIA. *Ezr.* 8:17

**CASSIA.**

*Ex.* 30:24 of *c.* 500 shekels
*Ps.* 45:8 garments smell of *c.*
*Ezek.* 27:19 *c.* in thy market

**CAST,** *passive.*

*Job* 18.8 he is *c.* into a net
*Ps.* 22:10 I was *c.* on thee
76:6 are *c.* into a dead sleep
140:10 let them be *c.* into fire
*Prov.* 16:33 the lot is *c.* into lap
*Is.* 25:7 covering *c.* over all
*Jer.* 22.28 *c.* into a land know not
38.11 old *c.* clouts and rags
*Dan.* 3:6 *c.* into fiery furnace
6:7 be *c.* into den of lions, 16
*Jon.* 2:4 am *c.* out of thy sight
*Mat.* 4:12 John was *c.* into prison
5:25 and thou be *c.* into prison
29 body be *c.* into hell, 30
6:30 *c.* into the oven, *Lu.* 12:28
21:21 mountain, Be *c.* into sea
*Mark* 9:42 *c.* into sea, *Luke* 17:2
45 to be *c.* into hell, 47
*Luke* 3:9 *c.* it into, *Mat.* 3:10; 7:19
23:19 *c.* into prison, 25

**CAS**

*John* 3:24 not yet *c.* into prison
*Acts* 27:26 *c.* on a certain island
*Rev.* 8:7 hail and fire *c.* on earth
8 mountain burning *c.* into sea
12:13 dragon was *c.* unto earth
19:20 both *c.* alive into the lake
20:10 the devil was *c.* into lake
14 death and hell *c.* into lake
15 not found in book of life, *c.*

**CAST,** *active.*

*Gen.* 31:38 she-goats have not *c.*
37:20 *c.* him into some pit
39:7 *c.* eyes on Joseph
*Ex.* 1:22 every son *c.* into river
4:3 he *c.* rod on the ground
15:4 Ph. chariots he *c.* into sea
25 had *c.* tree into the waters
22:31 flesh torn, *c.* it to the dogs
23:26 nothing *c.* their young
25:12 *c.* 4 rings, 37:3, 13; 38:5
32:19 Moses *c.* tables out
*Num.* 35:23 *c.* it on him
*Deut.* 29:28 L. *c.* into an. land
*Jos.* 8:29 *c.* king of Ai at gate
10:27 *c.* them into cave
*Jud.* 9:53 a woman *c.* a piece of millstone, 2 *Sam.* 11:21
1 *Sam.* 18:11 S. *c.* javelin, 20:33
2 *Sam.* 16:6 S. *c.* stones at Dav.
18:17 *c.* Absalom into a pit
1 *K.* 7:46 *c.* them, 2 *Chr.* 4:17
14:9 *c.* me behind thy back
19:19 E. *c.* his mantle on him
2 *K.* 2:16 *c.* him on some mount.
21 spring, and *c.* salt in there
3:25 *c.* each his stone
4:41 meal he *c.* into the pot
6:6 he *c.* in stick, iron swam
9:25 *c.* into portion of N. 26
13:21 *c.* into sepulchre of Elisha
23 *c.* from his presence as yet
19:18 *c.* gods into fire, *Is.* 37:19
32 *c.* a bank ag. it, *Is.* 37:33
*Neh.* 9:26 *c.* law behind
*Est.* 3:7 *c.* Pur, 9:24
*Job* 20:23 shall *c.* fury of wrath
27:22 God shall *c.* upon him
30:19 hath *c.* me into mire
40:11 *c.* abroad rage of wrath
*Ps.* 55:3 they *c.* iniquity on me
22 *c.* thy burden on the Lord
74:7 *c.* fire into thy sanctuary
78:49 *c.* on them his wrath
*Prov.* 1:14 *c.* in thy lot among us
*Ec.* 11:1 *c.* thy bread on waters
*Is.* 2:20 shall *c.* his idols to bats
38:17 has *c.* all my sins behind
*Jer.* 26:23 *c.* Urijah's body into
36:23 *c.* it into fire on hearth
38:6 *c.* Jerem. into dungeon, 9
41:7 Ishmael *c.* them into pit
*Lam.* 3:53 *c.* a stone upon me
*Ezek.* 11:16 I have *c.* them far off
23:35 *c.* me behind thy back
28:17 I will *c.* thee to ground
*Dan.* 3:20 *c.* them into furnace
24 did not we *c.* three into fire
6:24 *c.* them into den of lions
*Jon.* 2:3 *c.* me into the deep
*Mic.* 4:7 I will make her *c.* off
7:19 *c.* all their sins into sea
*Nah.* 3:6 I will *c.* filth on thee
*Zec.* 5:8 *c.* it into the ephah, *c.*
11:13 *c.* it unto potter, *c.* them
*Mal.* 3:11 nor vine *c.* fruit before
*Mat.* 3:10 is *c.* into fire, 7:19
5:29 *c.* it from thee, 30; 18:8, 9
7:6 nor *c.* pearls before swine
15:26 *c.* it to dogs, *Mark* 7:27
17:27 *c.* a hook and take up fish
18:30 *c.* into prison till he pay
22:13 *c.* into outer dark, 25:30
27:44 *c.* same in his teeth
*Mark* 9:22 *c.* him into fire
11:7 *c.* gar. on him, *Luke* 19:35
12:4 and at him they *c.* stones
41 *c.* money into t. *Luke* 21:4
43 widow hath *c.* more in, 44
*Luke* 12:5 to *c.* into hell
19:43 enemies shall *c.* a trench
*John* 8:7 first *c.* a stone at her
21:7 Peter *c.* himself into sea
*Acts* 12:8 *c.* garment about thee
16:23 *c.* Paul and S. into prison
27:43 who could swim, *c.* th.
1 *Cor.* 7:35 may *c.* a snare on you
*Rev.* 2:10 devil *c.* some into pris.
14 Balak to *c.* stumbling-block
22 I will *c.* her into a bed
4:10 elders *c.* their crowns
18:21 and *c.* it into sea

**CAST away.**

*Lev.* 26:44 I will not *c.* them *a.*
2 *Sam.* 1:21 sh. of mighty is *c.* *a.*
2 *K.* 7:15 vessels Syrians *c.* *a.*
2 *Chr.* 29:19 vessels Ahaz *c.* *a.*
*Job* 8:4 *c.* them *a.* for transgress.

CAS

*Job* 8:20 G. will not *c. a.* perfect
*Ps.* 2:3 *c. a.* their cords
51:11 *c.* me not *a.* from presence
*Ec.* 3:5 a time to *c. a.* stones, 6
*Is.* 5:24 because they have *c. a.*
30:32 *c. a.* as menstruous cloth
31:7 *c. a.* his idols of silver
41:9 chosen and not *c.* thee *a.*
*Jer.* 7:29 cut thy hair and *c.* it *a.*
33:26 *c. a.* seed of Jacob
*Ezek.* 18:31 *c. a.* all transgress.
20:8 did not *c. a.* abominations
*Hos.* 9:17 God will *c.* them *a.*
*Mat.* 13:48 but *c.* the bad *away*
*Luke* 9:25 if a man be *c. away*
*Rom.* 11:1 God *c. a.* his people?
2 not *c. away* people
*Heb.* 10:35 *c.* not *a.* your confid.

**CASTAWAY.**

1 *Cor.* 9:27 lest I myself be a *c.*

**CAST down.**

*Ex.* 7:10 Aaron *c. down* his rod
*Jos.* 10:11 L. *c. d.* great stones
*Jud.* 6:28 Baal was *c. down*
1 *K.* 18:42 Elijah *c.* himself *d.*
2 *Chr.* 25:8 G. hath power to *c. d.*
12 *c.* them *d.* from top of rock
*Neh.* 6:16 *c. d.* in their own eyes
*Job* 18:7 counsel sh. *c.* him *d.*
22:29 when men are *c. down*
29:24 my count. they *c.* not *d.*
41:9 be *c. d.* at sight of him?
*Ps.* 17:13 disap. him, *c.* him *d.*
36:12 they are *c. down*
37:14 bent bow to *c. d.* needy
24 shall not be utterly *c. d.*
42:5 *c. d.* O my soul? 11; 43:5
6 my soul is *c. d.* within me
56:7 in thine anger *c. d.* people
62:4 consult to *c.* him *down*
89:44 *c.* his throne *d.* to ground
102:10 lifted me up, and *c. d.*
*Prov.* 7:26 *c. d.* many wounded
*Is.* 28:2 shall *c. d.* with his hand
*Jer.* 6:15 shall be *c. down*, 8:12
*Lam.* 2:1 *c. d.* the beauty of Isr.
*Ezek.* 6:4 *c. d.* your slain
19:12 thy mother was *c. d.*
31:16 when I. *c.* Assyrian *d.*
32:18 wail for E. and *c.* her *d.*
*Dan.* 7:9 the thrones were *c. d.*
8:7 he-goat *c. d.* ram to the gr.
10 it *c. d.* some of host
12 *c. down* truth to ground
11:12 he shall *c. d.* ten thous.
*Mat.* 4:6 *c.* thyself *d.* *Luke* 4:9
15:30 *c.* them *d.* at Jesus' feet
27:5 he *c. d.* pieces of silver
*Luke* 4:29 *c.* Jesus *d.* headlong
2 *Cor.* 4:9 *c. d.* but not destroyed
7:6 that comforteth those *c. d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:4 *c.* angels *down* to hell
*Rev.* 12:10 the accuser is *c. d.*

**CAST forth.**

*Neh.* 13:8 I *c. forth* household
*Ps.* 144:6 *c. f.* lightning
*Jer.* 22:19 Jehoi. *c. f.* beyond g.
*Ezek.* 32:4 *c.* thee *f.* on op. field
*Hos.* 14:5 *c. f.* his roots at Leb.
*Jon.* 1:15 *c. f.* Jonah into sea
*Mark* 7:26 *c. f.* devil
*John* 15:6 he is *c. f.* as a branch

**CAST lots.**

*Lev.* 16:8 *c. lots* on the two g.
*Jos.* 18:10 Joshua *c. lots* in Sh.
1 *Sam.* 14:42 *c. l.* bet. me and Jon.
1 *Chr.* 26:13 *c. l.* as well small
*Ps.* 22:18 *c. l.* upon my vesture,
*Mat.* 27:35; *John* 19:24
*Is.* 34:17 he hath *c. lots*
*Joel* 3:3 *c. lots* for my people
*Ob.* 11 foreigners *c. l.* on Jer.
*Jon.* 1:7 *c. lots* that we may k.
*Nah.* 3:10 *c. l.* for her hon. men

**CAST off.**

2 *K.* 23:27 I will *c. off* Jerusa.
1 *Chr.* 28:9 *c.* thee *off* forever
2 *Chr.* 11:14 J. had *c.* them *off*
*Job* 15:33 *c. off* his flower
*Ps.* 43:2 why dost *c.* me *off?*
44:9 but thou hast *c. off*, 60:1, 10; 89:38; 108:11
23 Lord *c.* us not *off* for ever
71:9 *c.* me not *off* in old age
74:1 why hast *c.* us *off* for ever?
77:7 will Lord *c. off* for ever?
94:14 not *c. o.* his p. *Lam.* 3:31
*Jer.* 28:16 I will *c.* Hananiah *off*
31:37 *c. off* seed of Isr. 33:24
*Lam.* 2:7 L. hath *c. off* his altar
*Hos.* 8:3 Is. hath *c. off* thing good
5 thy calf, O Sam. *c.* thee *off*
*Amos* 1:11 bec. he *c. off* all pity
*Zec.* 10:6 tho' I not *c.* them *off*
*Acts* 22:23 and *c. off* their clothes
*Rom.* 13:12 let us *c. off* works

CAS

1 *Tim.* 5:12 *c. off* their first faith

**CAST out.**

*Gen.* 21:10 *c. o.* this bondwoman
*Ex.* 34:24 *c. out* the nations
*Lev.* 18:24 nations I *c. o.* 20:23; *Deut.* 7:1
*Deut.* 9:17 *c.* tables *out*
1 *K.* 9:7 this house will I *c. out* of my sight, 2 *Chr.* 7:20
21:26 Amorites *c. out*, 2 *K.* 16:3
2 *K.* 10:25 captains *c.* them *out*
17:20 *c.* them *out*, 24:20
2 *Chr.* 18:9 have ye not *c. out*
20:11 to *c.* us *out* of thy posses.
*Neh.* 1:9 there were of you *c. out*
*Job* 20:15 *c.* them *out* of his belly
39:3 they *c. out* their sorrows
*Ps.* 5:10 *c.* them *out* in trans.
18:42 did *c.* them *out* as dirt in
44:2 afflict people, and *c.* th. *o.*
60:8 will I *c. out* my shoe, 108:9
78:55 he *c. out* the heathen, 80:8
*Prov.* 22:10 *c. out* the scorner
*Is.* 14:19 art *c. out* of thy grave
16:52 as a wandering bird *c. out*
26:19 earth shall *c. out* the dead
34:3 their slain shall be *c. out*
58:7 that thou bring poor *c. out*
66:5 *c.* you *out* for my name's s.
*Jer.* 7:15 *c.* you *out* of my sight
9:19 our dwellings have *c.* us *o.*
15:1 *c. out* of my s. 23:39; 52:3
16:13 will I *c.* you *out*
22:26 I will *c.* thee *out*
36:30 dead body shall be *c. out*
51:34 Nebuch. hath *c.* me *out*
*Ezek.* 16:5 wast *c. o.* in open field
28:16 *c.* thee *out* of mountain
*Amos* 8:8 *c. out* and drowned
*Mic.* 2:9 women have ye *c. out*
*Zep.* 3:15 hath *c. o.* thine enemy
*Zec.* 1:21 to *c. out* horns of Gen.
9:4 Lord will *c.* her *out*
*Mat* 5:13 unsav. *c. o.* *Luke* 14:35
7:5 first *c. out* beam, *Luke* 6:42
22 in thy name *c. out* devils?
8:12 child. of kingdom be *c. out*
16 *c. out* spirits with his word
31 if thou *c.* us *out* suffer us
9:33 devil was *c. o.* dumb spake
10:1 power against spir. to *c. o.*
8 raise dead, *c. out* devils
12:24 *c. o.* but by B. *Luke* 11:18
26 if Satan *c. out* Satan
28 by spirit of God *c. o.* devils
15:17 and is *c. out* into draught
17:19 we *c.* him *o.*? *Mark* 9:28
21:12 Jesus *c. o.* all that sold, *Mark* 11:15; *Luke* 19:45
39 *c. o.* v. *Mark* 12:8; *Luke* 20:15
*Mark* 1:34 *c. o.* m. dev. 39; 6:13
3:15 have power to *c. out* devils
23 how can Satan *c. o.* Satan?
16:9 *out* of whom *c.* 7 devils
17 shall *c. out* devils
*Luke* 6:22 *c.* out your name
11:20 with finger of G. *c. o.* dev.
13:32 I *c. out* devils and do cures
20:12 wounded him *c.* him *out*
*John* 6:37 I will in no wise *c. out*
9:34 teach us? they *c.* him *out*
12:31 pr. of this world be *c. out*
*Acts* 7:19 *c. out* their young
21 when Moses was *c. out*
58 *c.* Stephen *out* and stoned
27:19 we *c. out* tackling of ship
*Gal.* 4:30 *c. out* the bondwoman
*Rev.* 12:9 great dragon was *c. out*
15 serpent *c. out* water, 16

**Lord CAST out.**

1 *K.* 14:24 *L. c. o.* bef. ch. of Isr.
2 *K.* 16:3; 2 *Chr.* 28:3; 33:2
2 *K.* 17:8 *L. c. o.* before Is. 21:2
*Zec.* 9:4 behold *L.* will *c.* her *out*

**CAST up.**

2 *Sam.* 20:15 *c. up* bank ag. city
*Is.* 57:14 *c.* ye *up*, pre. way, 62:10
20 whose waters *c. up* mire
*Jer.* 18:15 in way not *c. up*
50:26 *c.* her *up* as heaps
*Lam.* 2:10 *c. up* dust, *Ezek.* 27:30
*Dan.* 11:15 shall *c. up* a mount

**CASTEST, ETH.**

*Job* 15:4 yea thou *c.* off fear
21:10 cow *c.* not her calf
*Ps.* 50:17 *c.* my words behind
73:18 *c.* them into destruction
88:14 why *c.* thou off my soul
147:6 Lord *c.* the wicked down
17 he *c.* forth his ice
*Prov.* 10:3 *c.* away subst. of w.
19:15 slothful. *c.* into deep sleep
21:22 *c.* down strength
26:18 a madman *c.* firebrands
*Jer.* 6:7 so she *c.* out wickedness

CAT

*Mat.* 9:34 he *c.* out devils, *Mark* 3:22; *Luke* 11:15
1 *John* 4:18 per. love *c.* out fear
3 *John* 10 *c.* them out of church
*Rev.* 6:13 fig-tree *c.* untimely figs

**CASTING.**

*Ez.* 10:1 *c.* himself down
*Job* 6:21 ye see my *c.* down
*Ps.* 74:7 by *c.* down dwelling-p.
89:39 profaned crown by *c.* it
*Mic.* 6:14 thy *c.* down be in mid.
*Mat.* 27:35 *c.* lots, *Mark* 15:24
*Mark* 9:38 *c.* out dev. *Luke* 9:49
*Luke* 21:2 wid. *c.* in two mites
*Rom.* 11:15 if *c.* away be recon.
2 *Cor.* 10:5 *c.* down imaginations
1 *Pet.* 5:7 *c.* all your care on him

**CASTLE.**

1 *Chr.* 11:5 David took *c.* of Zion
7 David dwelt in *c.* city of D.
*Prov.* 18:19 like bars of a *c.*
*Acts* 21:34 Paul to be carried into the *c.* 37; 22:24; 23:10
23:16 entered into *c.* told Paul

**CASTLES.**

*Gen.* 25:16 names by their *c.*
*Num.* 31:10 burnt their goodly *c.*
2 *Chr.* 17:12 Jehoshaphat built *c.*
27:4 in the forest built *c.*

CASTOR. *See* SIGN.

**CATCH.**

1 *K.* 20:33 men did hastily *c.*
2 *K.* 7:12 we shall *c.* them alive
*Ps.* 10:9 in wait to *c.* the poor
35:8 let his net *c.* himself
109:11 extor. *c.* all he hath
*Jer.* 5:26 set a trap they *c.* men
*Ezek.* 19:3 it learned to *c.* prey, 6
*Hab.* 1:15 *c.* them in their net
*Mark* 12:13 to *c.* him in his wo.
*Luke* 5:10 from hencef. *c.* men
11:54 to *c.* something

**CATCHETH.**

*Mat.* 13:19 *c.* what was sown
*John* 10:12 wolf *c.* the sheep

**CATERPILLAR, S.**

1 *K.* 8:37 if any *c.* 2 *Chr.* 6:28
*Ps.* 78:46 their increase to *c.*
105:34 he spake, and *c.* came
*Is.* 33:4 like gathering of *c.*
*Jer.* 51:14 with men as *c.*
27 horses come up as rough *c.*
*Joel* 1:4 c.-w. left hath *c.* eaten
2:25 restore years *c.* hath eaten

**CATTLE.**

*Gen.* 1:25 God made the *c.*
3:14 art cursed above all *c.*
8:1 God remembered *c.* in ark
9:10 establish covenant with *c.*
13:2 Abram was rich in *c.*
31:9 taken away *c.* of your fath.
43 these *c.* are my *c.* and all
34:5 his sons were with his *c.*
46:32 their trade to feed *c.*
47:6 make them rulers over *c.*
17 Joseph gave bread for *c.*
*Ex.* 9:4 sever. bet. *c.* of Is. and *c.*
20 and *c.* flee into the houses
12:29 smote first-born of *c.*
*Num.* 3:41 take *c.* of Levi
20:19 *c.* drink, I will pay for it
32:4 land for *c.* and thy servants
*Jos.* 8:2 only *c.* take for a prey
*Job* 36:33 *c.* concerning vapor
*Ps.* 50:10 *c.* on a thousand hills
104:14 grass to grow for the *c.*
148:10 all *c.* praise the Lord
*Ec.* 2:7 great and small *c.*
*Is.* 7:25 for treading of lesser *c.*
43:23 not brought me small *c.*
46:1 their idols were upon *c.*
*Jer.* 9:10 nor hear voice of the *c.*
*Ezek.* 34:17 judge bet. *c.* 20:22
*Hag.* 1:11 for a drought upon *c.*
*Zec.* 2:4 for multitude of *c.*
13:5 man taught me to keep *c.*
*Luke* 17:7 servants feeding *c.*
*John* 4:12 dr. thereof, and his *c.*

**Much CATTLE.**

*Gen.* 30:43 Jacob had *much c.*
*Ex.* 12:38 out of Egy. with *m. c.*
*Deut.* 3:19 ye have *much c.*
*Jos.* 22:8 with very *much c.*
2 *Chr.* 26:10 Uzziah had *much c.*
*Jon.* 4:11 Nin. wherein is *m. c.*

**Our CATTLE.**

*Ex.* 10:26 *our c.* shall also go
17:3 kill *our c.* with thirst
*Num.* 32:16 sheepfolds for *o. c.*
*Jos.* 21:2 with suburbs for *our c.*
*Neh.* 10:36 bring first-born of *o. c.*

**Their CATTLE.**

*Gen.* 34:23 shall not *their c.*
*Num.* 35:3 sub. for *t. c.* *Jos.* 14:4
*Jud.* 6:5 Midian. came with *t. c.*

CAU

1 *Sam.* 23:5 brought away ... *c.*
*Ps.* 78:48 he gave up *their c.*
107:38 suff. not *their c.* to dec.
*Jer.* 49:32 a booty, *t. c.* a spoil

**Thy CATTLE.**

*Gen.* 30:29 *thy c.* was with me
31:41 served thee 6 years for *t. c.*
*Ex.* 9:19 and gather *t. c.*
20:10 *t. c.* do any w. *Deut.* 5:14
34:19 firstling among *thy c.*
*Lev.* 25:7 sab. be meat for *thy c.*
*Deut.* 11:15 send grass for *thy c.*
28:4 fruit of *t. c.* 11; 30:9
51 he shall eat fruit of *thy c.*
*Is.* 30:23 *t. c.* feed in large past.

**Your CATTLE.**

*Gen.* 47:16 bread for *your c.*
*Deut.* 3:19 *y. c.* in *c.* *Jos.* 1:14
7:14 be barren among *your c.*

**CAUGHT.**

*Gen.* 22:13 behind him a ram *c.*
*Ex.* 4:4 and *c.* the serpent
*Num.* 31:32 prey men had *c.*
*Jud.* 8:14 *c.* young man of Suc.
21:23 danced, whom they *c.*
1 *Sam.* 17:35 I *c.* him by his bea.
2 *Sam.* 2:16 *c.* every one his fellow
18:9 Absalom's head *c.* hold of
1 *K.* 1:50 Adon. *c.* hold on altar
2:28 J. *c.* hold on horns of altar
11:30 Ahijah *c.* new garment
2 *K.* 4:27 she *c.* Elisha by feet
2 *Chr.* 22:9 they *c.* Ahaziah
*Prov.* 7:13 so she *c.* him
*Jer.* 50:24 O Babylon, thou art *c.*
*Mat.* 14:31 Jesus *c.* Peter
21:39 the husbandman *c.* him
*Mark* 12:3 they *c.* the servant
*Luke* 8:29 oftentimes it *c.* him
*John* 21:3 that night *c.* nothing
*Acts* 6:12 Stephen and *c.* him
8:39 the spirit *c.* away Philip
16:19 they *c.* Paul and Silas
26:21 the J. *c.* me in the temple
27:15 when ship was *c.* we let
2 *Cor.* 12:2 I knew a man *c.* up
4 he was *c.* up into paradise
16 crafty I *c.* you with guile
1 *Thes.* 4:17 we shall be *c.* up to.
*Rev.* 12:5 child was *c.* up to God

**CAUL, S.**

*Ex.* 29:13 *c.* above the liver, 22; *Lev.* 3:4, 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25; 9:10, 19
*Is.* 3:18 will take away their *c.*
*Hos.* 13:8 rend *c.* of their heart.

**CAUSE, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 22:9 *c.* of both before judges
23:2 nor speak in a *c.* to decline
3 counten. a poor man in his *c.*
6 wrest judg. of poor in his *c.*
*Num.* 16:11 for which *c.* thou
and all thy company are ga.
27:5 Moses brought *c.* before L.
*Deut.* 1:17 the *c.* too hard for you
1 *Sam.* 17:29 is there not a *c.*?
25:39 L. pleaded *c.* of my rep.
2 *Sam.* 13:16 there is no *c.*
15:4 hath any *c.* might come
1 *K.* 8:45 maintain their *c.* 49, 59; 2 *Chr.* 6:35, 39
11:27 *c.* that he lift up his hand
12:15 *c.* was fr. L. 2 *Chr.* 10:15
1 *Chr.* 21:3 a *c.* of tresp. to Is.?
2 *Chr.* 19:10 what *c.* shall come
*Job* 5:8 would I commit my *c.*
13:18 I have ordered my *c.*
23:4 order my *c.* before him
29:16 *c.* I knew not I searched
31:13 if I did despise *c.* of serv.
*Ps.* 9:4 hast maintained my *c.*
35:23 awake to my *c.* my God
140:12 Lord will maintain the *c.*
*Prov.* 18:17 he first in his own *c.*
25:9 debate thy *c.* with neighbor
29:7 considereth *c.* of poor
31:8 for the dumb in the *c.*
*Ec.* 7:10 say not, what is the *c.*
*Is.* 1:23 nor *c.* of widow come
41:21 produce your *c.* saith Lord
51:22 God that pleadeth the *c.*
*Jer.* 5:28 judge not *c.* of fatherl.
11:20 to thee revealed my *c.*
20:12 unto thee I opened my *c.*
22:16 he judged the *c.* of poor
*Lam.* 3:36 subv. a man in his *c.*
59 seen my wrong, jud. my *c.*
*Jon.* 1:7 for whose *c.* 8
*Mat.* 5:32 saving for *c.* of forni.
19:3 put aw. his wife for ev *c.*
*Luke* 23:22 no *c.* of death in him
*Acts* 10:21 *c.* where. ye are come
13:28 found no *c.* of death
28:18 was no *c.* of death in me
2 *Cor.* 4:16 which *c.* we faint not
5:13 we be sober, it is for yo. *c.*

CAU

2 *Cor.* 7:12 his *c.* that h. done w.
*Phil.* 2:18 same *c.* do ye joy
2 *Tim.* 1:12 for which *c.* I suffer
*Heb.* 2:11 *c.* he is not ashamed to

**Plead CAUSE.**

1 *Sam.* 24:15 Lord *plead* my *c.* *Ps.* 35:1; 43:1; 119:154
*Ps.* 74:22 *plead* thine own *c.*
*Prov.* 22:23 will *plead* their *c.*
23:11 *plead* their *c.* with thee
31:9 *p.* the *c.* of poor and needy
*Jer.* 30:13 none to *plead* thy *c.*
50:34 Lord thor. *plead* their *c.*
51:36 behold I will *plead* thy *c.*
*Mic.* 7:9 until he *plead* my *c.*

**For this CAUSE.**

*Ex.* 9:16 *f. t. c.* raised up Ph.
*John* 12:27 *f. t. c.* came I
18:37 *f. t. c.* came I into the w.
*Rom.* 15:9 *f. c.* I will confess
1 *Cor.* 11:30 *f. this c.* many
*Eph.* 3:14 *f. this c.* I bow
1 *Thes.* 2:13 *f. this c.* thank we
1 *Tim.* 1:16 *f. t. c.* I obtained
*Heb.* 9:15 *f. this c.* he is med.
1 *Pet.* 4:6 *f. t. c.* was gospel pr.

**Without CAUSE.**

1 *Sam.* 19:5 slay D. *without* a *c.*
*Job* 2:3 to destroy him *without c.*
9:17 multipli. my wounds *w. c.*
*Ps.* 7:4 that *w. c.* is my enemy
25:3 that transgress *w. c.*
35:7 *w. c.* dig, a pit *without c.*
19 *w. c.* 69:4; *John* 15:25
109:3 fought ag. me *with.* a *c.*
119:78 perv. with me *with.* a *c.*
161 persecuted me *with. c.*
*Prov.* 1:11 lurk for innocent *w. c.*
3:30 st. not with a man *with. c.*
23:29 hath wounds *without c.*
24:28 be not witness *without c.*
*Is.* 52:4 oppressed them *w. c.*
*Lam.* 3:52 chased me sore *w. c.*
*Ezek.* 14:23 have not done *w. c.*
*Mat.* 5:22 angry with bro. *w. c.*

**CAUSE.**

*Gen.* 45:1 *c.* every man to go out
*Num.* 16:5 will *c.* him to come
*Deut.* 1:38 *c.* to inh. 3:28; 31:7
12:11 *c.* his name to dwell there
2 *Sam.* 13:13 *c.* my shame to go
*Est.* 3:13 *c.* to perish, 8:11
*Job* 6:24 *c.* me to understand
34:11 *c.* every man to find
*Ps.* 10:17 wilt *c.* thine ear
67:1 *c.* his face to sh. 80:3, 7, 19
76:8 *c.* judgment to be heard
143:8 *c.* me to hear
*Prov.* 4:16 unless *c.* some to fall
*Ec.* 5:6 to *c.* thy flesh to sin
*Cant.* 8:13 voice, *c.* me *to* hear it
*Is.* 3:12 lead *c.* thee to err, 9:16
27:6 *c.* them of Jacob take root
30:30 *c.* his glor. voice be heard
42:2 nor *c.* his voice to be heard
58:14 *c.* thee to ride on high
61:11 *c.* righteousness to spring
66:9 and not *c.* to bring forth
*Jer.* 3:12 not *c.* mine anger
7:3 *c.* to dwell in this place, 7
23:27 *c.* people forget my name
31:2 I went to *c.* him to rest
9 *c.* to walk by rivers of waters
*Lam.* 3:32 but though he *c.* grief
*Ezek.* 20:37 *c.* to pass under rod
34:15 I will *c.* them to lie down
36:12 *c.* men to walk upon you
*Dan.* 9:17 G. *c.* thy face to shine
*Joel* 3:11 thither *c.* mighty ones
*Hab.* 1:3 why *c.* me behold
*Mat.* 10:21 *c.* par. to be put to d.
*Mark* 13:12; *Luke* 21:16
*Rom.* 16:17 mark them *c.* divi.
*Col.* 4:16 *c.* it be read in church
CAUSE *to cease.* *See* CEASE.

**CAUSED.**

*Gen.* 2:21 Lord *c.* a deep sleep
20:13 God *c.* me wander
*Deut.* 34:4 the land *c.* thee
2 *Sam* 7:11 *c.* thee to rest
2 *Chr.* 34:32 *c.* all to stand to it
*Ezr.* 6:12 *c.* his name to dwell
*Job* 31:16 *c.* eyes of widow
*Ps.* 66:12 *c.* men to ride over
119:49 on which *c.* me to hope
*Is.* 19:14 have *c.* Egypt to err
63:14 Sp. of Lord *c.* him to rest
*Jer.* 12:14 *c.* my people to inher.
13:11 *c.* to cleave house of Isr.
29:31 *c.* you to trust in a lie
32:23 thou hast *c.* all this evil
48:4 little ones have *c.* a cry
*Zec.* 3:4 *c.* thy iniquity to pass
*Mal.* 2:8 *c.* many to stumble
*John* 11:37 *c.* this man not died
*Acts* 15:3 *c.* great joy to brethren

CEA

2 *Cor.* 2:5 if any have *c.* grief

**CAUSELESS.**

1 *Sam.* 25:31 hast shed blood *c.*
*Prov.* 26:2 curse *c.* shall not co.

**CAUSES.**

*Ex.* 18:19 bring *c.* to God
26 hard *c.* brought to Moses
*Deut.* 1:16 *c.* between brethren
*Jer.* 3:8 *c.* whereby backsliding
*Lam.* 3:58 pleaded *c.* of my soul
*Acts* 26:21 *c.* the Jews caught me

**CAUSEST.**

*Job* 30:22 *c.* me to ride on wind
*Ps.* 65:4 blessed *c.* approach thee

**CAUSETH.**

*Job* 20:3 spirit of under. *c.* me
37:13 *c.* it come for correction
*Ps.* 135:7 he *c.* vapors to ascend,
*Jer.* 10:13; 51:16
*Prov.* 10:5 son *c.* sh. 17:2; 19:26
17:2 rule over a son *c.* shame
19:27 instruction that *c.* to err
28:10 *c.* righteous to go ast.
*Mat.* 5:32 *c.* her to commit adul.
2 *Cor.* 2:14 which *c.* us triumph
9:11 *c.* through us thanksgiving

**CAUSEWAY.**

1 *Chr.* 26:16 lot came by the *c.*

**CAUSING.**

*Cant.* 7:9 *c.* lips of those asleep
*Jer.* 29:10 in *c.* you to return

**CAVE, S.**

*Gen.* 19:30 Lot dwelt in a *c.* he
23:19 buried Sarah in the *c.*
49:29 bury me in the *c.*
*Jos.* 10:16 kings hid in a *c.* 17
*Jud.* 6:2 Israel made *c.*
1 *Sam.* 13:6 Israel did hide in *c.*
22:1 David escaped to the *c.*
24:10 delivered thee in the *c.*
1 *K.* 18:4 prophets hid in *c.* 13
19:9 Elijah came to a *c.* and
*Is.* 2:19 go into *c.* for fear of L.
*Ezek.* 33:27 die that be in the *c.*
*John* 11:38 it was a *c.* a stone
*Heb.* 11:38 they wandered in *c*

**CEASE.**

*Gen.* 8:22 day and night not *c.*
*Num.* 8:25 age of fifty years. *c.*
11:25 prophesied, did not *c.*
17:5 to *c.* the murmurings
*Deut.* 15:11 poor shall never *c.*
32:26 rememb. of them to *c.*
*Jos.* 22:25 child. *c.* from fearing
*Jud.* 15:7 after that I will *c.*
20:28 ag. go up, or shall I *c.?*
1 *Sam.* 7:8 *c.* not to cry to G.
2 *Chr.* 16:5 B. let his work *c.*
*Ezr.* 4:23 to *c.* by force
*Neh.* 6:3 why should the work *c.*
*Job* 3:17 *c.* from troubling
10:20 my days few? *c.* then
14:7 tender branch will not *c.*
*Ps.* 37:8 *c.* from anger
46:9 he maketh wars to *c.*
89:44 hast made his glory to *c.*
*Prov.* 19:27 *c.* to hear instruction
20:3 an honor to *c.* from strife
22:10 and reproach shall *c.*
23:4 *c.* from thy wisdom.
*Ec.* 12:3 grinders *c.* bec. few
*Is.* 1:16 *c.* to do evil
2:22 *c.* ye from man whose br
10:25 and indignation shall *c.*
16:10 vintage shouting to *c.*
17:3 fortress *c.* from Ephraim
21:2 all the sighing made to *c.*
33:1 shalt *c.* to spoil, be spoiled
*Jer.* 14:17 let tears not *c.*
17:8 nor *c.* from yielding fruit
31:36 seed of Israel shall *c.*
*Lam.* 2:18 apple of thine eye *c.*
*Ezek.* 6:6 that your idols may *c.*
7:24 pomp of the strong to *c.*
12:23 will make this proverb *c.*
23:27 make thy lewdness to *c.*
30:10 multitude of Egypt to *c.*
18 pomp of her str. *c.* 33:28
*Amos* 7:5 Lord *c.* I beseech thee
*Acts* 13:10 not *c.* to pervert right
1 *Cor.* 13:8 tongues they shall *c.*
*Eph.* 1:16 I *c.* not to give thanks
*Col.* 1:9 not *c.* to pray for you
2 *Pet.* 2:14 cannot *c.* from sin

**Cause to CEASE.**

*Ezr.* 5:5 could not *c.* them *c.*
*Neh.* 4:11 *cause* the work *to c.*
*Ps.* 85:4 *cause* thine anger *to c.*
*Prov.* 18:18 *c.* contentions *to c.*
*Is.* 13:11 *c.* arrog. of proud *to c.*
30:11 *cause* H. O. of Israel *to c.*
*Jer.* 7:34 *c.* mirth *to c.* *Hos.* 2:11
36:29 *cause to c.* man and beast
48:35 *c. to c.* him that offereth
*Ezek.* 23.48 *cause* lewdness *to c.*

CEI

*Ezek.* 26:13 *cause* n. of songs to *c.*
30:13 *cause* their images *to c.*
34:10 *c. to c.* from feeding, 25
*Dan.* 9:27 shall *c.* oblation *to c.*
11:18 *cause* reproach offered *to c.*
*Hos.* 1:4 *c. to c.* kingdom of Isr.

**CEASED.**

*Gen.* 18:11 it *c.* to be with Sarah
*Jud.* 2:19 *c.* not from their d.
5:7 inhabitants of villages *c.*
1 *Sam* 2:5 that were hungry *c.*
25:9 in name of David and *c.*
*Ezr.* 4:24 then *c.* work of house
*Job* 32:1 three men *c.* to answer
*Ps.* 35:15 did tear me and *c.* not
77:2 my sore ran and *c.* not
*Is.* 14:4 opp. *c.* golden city *c.*
*Lam.* 5:14 elders have *c.*
15 the joy of our heart is *c.*
*Jon.* 1:15 sea *c.* from raging
*Mat.* 14:32 w. *c.* *Mark* 4:39; 6:51
*Luke* 7:45 not *c.* to kiss my feet
11:1 was praying, when he *c.*
*Acts* 5:42 *c.* not to preach Jesus
20:1 after uproar was *c.* Paul
31 three years I *c.* not to warn
21:14 not be persuaded, we *c.*
*Gal.* 5:11 offence of cross *c.*
*Heb.* 4:10 *c.* from his own works
10:2 not have *c.* to be offered
1 *Pet.* 4:1 hath *c.* from sin

**CEASETH.**

*Ps.* 12:1 for the godly man *c.*
49:8 redemption precious, it *c.*
*Prov.* 26:20 talebearer, strife *c.*
*Is.* 16:4 the spoiler *c.*
24:8 tabrets *c.* joy of the harp *c.*
33:8 the wayfaring man *c.*
*Lam.* 3:49 eye trickleth, *c.* not
*Acts* 6:13 *c.* not to speak blasph.

**CEASING.**

1 *Sam.* 12:23 sin in *c.* to pray
*Acts* 12:5 prayer made without *c.*
*Rom.* 1:9 *c.* make m. 1 *Thes.* 1:3
1 *Thes.* 2:13 we think G. w. *c.*
5:17 pray without *c.*
2 *Tim.* 1:3 without *c.* I have re.

**CEDAR.**

2 *Sam.* 7:2 I dwell in house of *c.*
7 why build ye not house of *c.*
1 *K.* 4:33 he spake from the *c.*
5:8 I will do thy desire conc. *c.*
2 *K.* 14:9 sent to *c.* 2 *Chr.* 25:18
*Job* 40:17 moveth tail like a *c.*
*Ps.* 92:12 righteous grow like *c.*
*Cant.* 1:17 beams of our house *c.*
8:9 inclose her with boards of *c.*
*Is.* 41:19 in wilderness the *c.*
*Jer.* 22:14 it is ceiled with *c.*
15 because closest thyself in *c.*
*Ezek.* 17:3 took highest br. of *c.*
23 it shall be a goodly *c.*
27:24 chests made of *c.* among
31:3 Assyrian was a *c.*
*Zep.* 2:14 shall uncover *c.* work
*Zec.* 11:2 howl, for *c.* is fallen

**CEDAR-TREES.**

*Num.* 24:6 Is. tabernac. as *c.-t.*
2 *Sam.* 5:11 H. sent *c.-t* to Dav.
1 *K.* 5:6 they hew me *c.-t.*
10 H. gave Solomon *c.-t.* 9:11
2 *K.* 19:23 cut down tall *c.-t.*
1 *Chr.* 22:4 David prepared *c.-t.*
2 *Chr.* 1:15 *c.-t.* as sycamo. 9:27
2:8 send me *c.-t.* out of Lebanon
*Ezr.* 3:7 gave mon. to bring *c.-t.*

**CEDAR-WOOD.**

*Lev.* 14:4 take *c.-w.* 6, 49, 51, 52
*Num.* 19:6 priest shall take *c.-w.*
1 *Chr.* 22:4 much *c.-w.* to David

**CEDARS.**

1 *K.* 10:27 *c.* as sycamore-trees
1 *Chr.* 17:1 dwell in a house of *c.*
2 *Chr.* 2:3 didst send *c.* to build
*Ps.* 29:5 voice of L. breaketh *c.*
80:10 the boughs like goodly *c.*
148:9 praise him all *c.*
*Cant.* 5:15 his countenance as *c.*
*Is.* 9:10 change them into *c.*
37:24 I will cut down the tall *c.*
44:14 heweth him down *c.*
*Jer.* 22:7 cut down thy choice *c.*
23 makest thy nest in the *c.*
*Ezek.* 31:8 *c.* in garden
*Amos* 2:9 Amor. height of the *c.*
*Zec.* 11:1 fire may devour thy *c.*

**CEDARS of Lebanon.**

*Jud.* 9:15 bramble dev. *c. of Leb.*
*Ps.* 104:16 *c. of Leb.* he planted
*Is.* 2:13 Lord on all *c. of Leb.*
14:8 *c. of Leb.* rejoice at thee
*Ezek.* 27:5 *c.* from *Leb.* to make

CEDRON. *John* 18:1

**CEILED.**

2 *Chr.* 3:5 he *c.* the greater house

CER

*Jer.* 22:14 it is *c.* with cedar
*Hag.* 1:4 to dwell in *c.* houses?

**CEILING.**

1 *K.* 6:15 he built walls of the *c.*

**CELEBRATE.**

*Lev.* 23:32 even *c.* sabbath, 41
*Is.* 38:18 death cannot *c.* thee

**CELESTIAL.**

1 *Cor.* 15:40 *c.* bodies, glory of *c.*

**CELLARS.**

1 *Chr.* 27:28 over the *c.* of oil

**CENCHREA.**

*Acts* 18:18 shorn his head in C.
*Rom.* 16:1 serv. of church at C.

**CENSER, S.**

*Lev.* 10:1 sons of Aaron took *c.*
16:12 a *c.* full of burning coals
*Num.* 16:6 take ye *c.* 17
39 Eleazar took the brazen *c.*
1 *K.* 7:50 *c.* of gold, 2 *Chr.* 4:22
2 *Chr.* 26:19 Uzziah had a *c.*
*Ezek.* 8:11 with every man his *c.*
*Heb.* 9:4 holiest had the golden *c.*
*Rev.* 8:3 angel having a golden *c.*
5 angel took the *c.* and filled it

**CENTURION, S.**

*Mat.* 8:5 came unto him a *c.*
8 *c.* said, L. I am not worthy
27:54 when *c.* saw earthquake
*Luke* 7:2 *c.* servant was sick
23:47 *c.* saw what was done
*Acts* 10:1 Cornelius was a *c.*
22 Cornelius the *c.* a just man
21:32 immediately took *c.*
22:26 when the *c.* heard that
23:17 Paul called one of the *c.*
23 he called to him two *c.*
24:23 command. a *c.* to keep P.
27:1 J. a *c.* of Augustus' band
11 *c.* believ. m. more than P.
43 *c.* willing to save Paul
28:16 *c.* delivered the prisoners

**CEPHAS.**

*John* 1:42 shalt be called C.
1 *Cor.* 1:12 I am of C. 3:22
9:5 breth. of the L. and C. 15:5
*Gal.* 2:9 James, C. and John

**CEREMONIES.**

*Num.* 9:3 passover accord. to *c.*

**CERTAIN,** *some.*

*Deut.* 13:13 *c.* men children of B.
25:2 beaten by *c.* number
*Jer.* 41:5 came *c.* from Shechem
52:15 carried away *c.* poor
*Dan.* 8:27 D. was sick *c.* days
*Mat.* 20:20 desiring *c.* thing
*Mark* 14:57 *c.* bare false witness
*Luke* 5:12 he was in a *c.* city
11:27 a *c.* woman lift up voice
18:9 parable to *c.* who trusted
24:22 *c.* women made us aston.
24 *c.* with us went to sepulchre
*John* 5:4 went at a *c.* season
*Acts* 9:19 Saul *c.* days with disc.
10:48 Peter to tarry *c.* days
12:1 to vex. *c.* of the church
15:24 *c.* which went from us
17:28 as *c.* of your own poets
*Rom.* 15:26 to make a *c.* contrib.
*Gal.* 2:12 before *c.* came from J.
*Heb.* 2:6 one in a *c.* place testified
4:4 in *c.* place of seventh day
7 he limiteth a *c.* day, saying
10:27 *c.* looking for of judgm.
*Jude* 4 *c.* men crept in unawares
A CERTAIN *man.* *See* MAN.

**CERTAIN,** *sure.*

*Deut.* 13:14 the thing *c.* 17:4
1 *K.* 2:37 kn. for *c.* 42; *Jer.* 26:15
*Dan.* 2:45 the dream is *c.*
*Acts* 25:26 no *c.* thing to write
1 *Cor.* 4:11 no *c.* dwelling-place
1 *Tim.* 6:7 it is *c.* we can carry

**CERTAINLY.**

*Gen.* 18:10 will *c.* return to thee
26:28 saw *c.* L. was with thee
43:7 *c.* know he would say
*Ex.* 3:12 *c.* I will be with thee
*Jos.* 9:24 it was *c.* told thy serv.
1 *Sam.* 20:9 if I knew *c.* evil
25:28 *c.* make my lord a sure
1 *K.* 1:30 so will I *c.* do this day
2 *K.* 8:10 thou mayest *c.* recover
2 *Chr.* 18:27 if *c.* return in peace
*Jer.* 8:8 lo *c.* in vain made he it
42:19 *c.* I have admonished
44:17 *c.* do what goeth out
*Lam.* 2:16 *c.* this is day looked
*Dan.* 11:10 *c.* come and over. 13
*Luke* 23:47 *c.* this was a r. man

**CERTAINTY.**

*Jos.* 23:13 *c.* Lord will no more
1 *Sam.* 23:23 with the *c.*

CHA

*Prov.* 22:21 *c.* of words of truth
*Dan.* 2:8 *c.* ye would gain time
*Luke* 1:4 know *c.* of those things
*Acts* 22:30 would have known *c.*

**CERTIFY, IED.**

*Ezr.* 4:14 we have *c.* the king
16 *c.* king that if city be built
*Gal.* 1:11 I *c.* you the gospel

**CESAR.**

*Mat.* 22:17 tribute to C. *Mark* 12:14; *Luke* 20:21, 22
*Luke* 2:1 a decree from C.
*John* 19:12 not C.'s friend; ag. C.
*Acts* 17:7 dec. of C. 25:8, 11, 21
*Phil.* 4:22 they that are of C.

**CESAREA.**

*Mat.* 16:13 into coasts of C.
*Mark* 8:27 into the towns of C.
*Acts* 8:40; 9:30; 10:24; 23:23; 25:4

**CHAFED.**

2 *Sam.* 17:8 they be *c.* as a bear

**CHAFF.**

*Job* 21:18 as *c.* storm carrieth
*Ps.* 1:4 like the *c.* which wind
35:5 be as *c.* before the wind
*Is.* 5:24 as flame consumeth *c.*
17:13 nations be chased as *c.*
29:5 terrible ones shall be as *c.*
33:11 conc. *c.* and bring forth
41:15 shalt make the hills as *c.*
*Jer.* 23:28 what is *c.* to the wheat
*Dan.* 2:35 *c.* of threshing floor
*Hos.* 13:3 as *c.* driven with wh.
*Zep.* 2:2 day pass as the *c.*
*Mat.* 3:12 b. up the *c.* *Luke* 3:17

**CHAIN.**

*Gen.* 41:42 put a gold *c.* about his neck, *Dan.* 5:7, 16, 29.
*Ps.* 73:6 pride compasseth as a *c.*
*Cant.* 4:9 ravished me with one *c.*
*Lam.* 3:7 he made my *c.* heavy
*Ezek.* 7:23 *c.* land is full of crim.
16:11 I put a *c.* on thy neck
*Acts* 28:20 for hope bound with *c.*
2 *Tim.* 1:16 O. not ashamed of *c.*
*Rev.* 20:1 angel *c.* in his hand

**CHAINS.**

*Jud.* 8:26 *c.* about camels' necks
1 *K.* 6:21 *c.* of gold before oracle
*Ps.* 149:8 to bind kings with *c.*
*Prov.* 1:9 instruction shall be *c.*
*Cant.* 1:10 neck comely with *c.*
*Is.* 3:19 L. will take away thy *c.*
40:10 goldsmith casteth silver *c.*
45:14 come after thee in *c.*
*Jer.* 40:4 I. thee this day from *c.*
*Ezek.* 19:4 brought him with *c.*
9 they put him in ward in *c.*
*Mark* 5:3 no not with *c.*
*Acts* 12:7 Peter's *c.* fell off
2 *Pet.* 2:4 deliv. into *c.* of dark.
*Jude* 6 reserved in everlasting *c.*

*See* BOUND.

**CHALCEDONY.**

*Rev.* 21:19 foundation was a *c.*

**CHALCOL.**

1 *K.* 4:31 Sol. was wiser than C.
1 *Chr.* 2:6 sons of Z. Heman, C.

**CHALDEA.**

*Jer.* 50:10 C. shall be a spoil
51:24 to inhabitants of C. 35
*Ezek.* 16:29 thy fornication to C.
23:16 messeng. to them into C.

**CHALDEAN.**

*Ezr.* 5:12 them into hand of C.
*Dan.* 2:10 such things at any C.

**CHALDEANS.**

*Job* 1:17 C. made out three bands
*Is.* 23:13 C. the Assyrian foun.
*Dan.* 1:4; 2:2; 3:8; 4:7; 5:7, 11
*Hab.* 1:6 lo, I raise up the C.
*Acts* 7:4 out of the land of the C.

**CHALDEES.**

2 *K.* 24:2 of the C. 25:4, 10, 26
2 *Chr.* 36:17 the king of the C.
*Is.* 13:19 Bab. the beauty of C.

**CHALK-STONES.**

*Is.* 27:9 stones of altar as *c.-s.*

**CHALLENGETH.**

*Ex.* 22:9 another *c.* to be his

**CHAMBER.**

*Gen.* 43:30 J. entered into his *c.*
*Jud.* 15:1 my wife into the *c.*
16:9 in wait abiding in *c.* 12
2 *K.* 4:11 Elisha turned into *c.*
*Neh.* 13:5 prepared for Tobiah *c.*
*Ps.* 19:5 as bridegroom out of *c.*
*Cant.* 3:4 *c.* of her conceived me
*Jer.* 36:10 book in *c.* of Gemariah
20 laid roll in *c.* of Elishama
*Ezek.* 40:45 *c.* prospect to south
*Dan.* 6:10 windows open in his *c.*

CHA

*Joel* 2:16 bridegr. go forth of *c.*

**Inner CHAMBER.**

1 *K.* 20:30 Benh. came into *in. c.*
22:25 *inner c.* 2 *Chr.* 18:24
2 *K.* 9:2 carry Jehu into *inner c.*

**Little CHAMBER.**

2 *K.* 4:10 a *little c.* on the wall
*Ezek.* 40:7 *little c.* one reed, 13

**Side CHAMBER.**

*Ezek.* 41:5 every *side c.* four cub.

**Upper CHAMBER.**

2 *K.* 1:2 thro' a lattice in *u. c.*
23:12 altars on top of *upper c.*
*Acts* 9:37 Dorcas in an *upper c.*
39 P. when come into *upper c.*
20:8 many lights in *upper c.*

**CHAMBERS.**

1 *K.* 6:5 against the wall built *c.*
1 *Chr.* 9:26 porters over *c.* 23:28
2 *Chr.* 31:11 com. to prepare *c.*
*Job* 9:9 maketh *c.* of the south
*Ps.* 104:3 beams of *c.* in waters
13 watereth hills from *c.*
105:30 in the *c.* of their kings
*Prov.* 7:27 down to *c.* of death
24:4 by knowledge *c.* be filled
*Cant.* 1:4 brought me into his *c.*
*Is.* 26:20 *c.* and shut thy doors
*Jer.* 22:13 buildeth *c.* by wrong
14 a wide house and large *c.*
35:2 Rechabites into one of *c.*
*Ezek.* 8:12 in *c.* of his imagery
21:14 sword entereth privy *c.*
42:13 holy *c.* where priests eat
*Mat.* 24:26 he is in secret *c.*

**CHAMBERING.**

*Rom.* 13:13 *c.* and wantonness

**CHAMBERLAIN, S.**

2 *K.* 23:11 Nathan-melech the *c.*
*Est.* 1:10 seven *c.* that served
2:21 king's *c.* were wroth
*Acts* 12:20 Blastus the king's *c.*
*Rom.* 16:23 Erastus *c.* saluteth

**CHAMELEON.**

*Lev.* 11:30 be unclean, the *c.*

**CHAMOIS.**

*Deut.* 14:5 ye shall eat, the *c.*

**CHAMPAIGN.**

*Deut.* 11:30 in *c.* over against G.

**CHAMPION.**

1 *Sam.* 17:4 there went out a *c.*
51 saw their *c.* was dead

**CHANCE.**

1 *Sam.* 6:9 *c.* that happened to us
*Ec.* 9:11 time and *c.* happeneth
*Luke* 10:31 by *c.* a priest came
1 *Cor.* 15:37 it may *c.* of wheat

**CHANCELLOR.**

*Ezr.* 4:8 Rehum the *c.* 9, 17

**CHANGE.**

*Gen.* 45:22 each *c.* to Ben. five *c.*
*Jud.* 14:12 *c.* of garments, 13
2 *K.* 5:5 took ten *c.* of raiment
22 two *c.* of garments
23 bound two *c.* of garments
*Job* 10:17 *c.* and war are ag. me
14:14 I wait till my *c.* come
*Ps.* 55:19 no *c.* they fear not
*Prov.* 24:21 them given to *c.*
*Heb.* 7:12 of necessity a *c.* of law

**CHANGE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 35:2 and *c.* your garments
*Lev.* 27:10 he shall not *c.* it
33 nor *c.* it, if he *c.*
*Job* 17:12 *c.* the night into the day
*Ps.* 102:26 as vesture *c.* them
*Is.* 9:10 will *c.* them into cedars
*Jer.* 2:36 so much to *c.* thy way?
13:23 can Ethiopian *c.* his skin
*Dan.* 7:25 think to *c.* times
*Hos.* 4:7 *c.* their glory to shame
*Hab.* 1:11 his mind *c.* and pass
*Mal.* 3:6 I am the Lord I *c.* not
*Acts* 6:14 shall *c.* the customs
*Rom.* 1:26 women did *c.* the use
*Gal.* 4:20 I desire to *c.* my voice
*Phil.* 3:21 C. shall *c.* our vile b.

**CHANGED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 31:7 your father *c.* wages
41:14 Joseph *c.* his raiment
*Lev.* 13:16 flesh turn and be *c.*
55 plague have not *c.* his color
1 *Sam.* 21:13 *c.* behavior before
2 *Sam.* 12:20 Dav. *c.* his apparel
2 *K.* 24:17 *c.* name to Zedekiah
25:29 *c.* prison gar. *Jer.* 52:33
*Job* 30:18 is my garment *c.*
*Ps.* 15:4 sweareth to hurt, *c.* not
102:26 as a vesture *c.* *Heb.* 1:12
106:20 *c.* their glory to an ox
*Ec.* 8:1 bold. of face shall be *c.*
*Is.* 24:5 *c.* the ordinance

CHA

*Jer.* 2:11 *c.* their gods, my people
48:11 and his scent is not *c.*
*Lam.* 4:1 how is the fine gold *c.*
*Ezek.* 5:6 hath *c.* my judgments
*Dan.* 2:9 to speak till time be *c.*
21 he *c.* times and seasons
3:19 form of his visage was *c.*
27 coats *c.* nor smell of fire
4:16 heart be *c.* from man's
6:8 writing that it be not *c.*
15 no decree may be *c.*
*Mic.* 2:4 *c.* portion of my people
*Acts* 28:6 barbarians *c.* their m.
*Rom.* 1:23 *c.* glory of uncor. God
25 *c.* truth of God into a lie
1 *Cor.* 15:51 we shall all be *c.* 52
2 *Cor.* 3:18 *c.* into same image
*Heb.* 7:12 for priesthood being *c.*

**CHANGEST, ED, countenance.**

*Job* 14:20 *c.* his *c.* and sendest
*Dan.* 5:6 king's *c.* was *c.* 9
7:28 my *countenance c.* in me

**CHANGERS.**

*Mat.* 21:12 tables of money *c.*
*Mark* 11:15; *John* 2:14, 15

**CHANGING.**

*Ruth* 4:7 manner concerning *c.*

**CHANNEL, S.**

2 *Sam.* 22:16 *c.* of the s. *Ps.* 18:15
*Is.* 8:7 shall come up over his *c.*
27:12 beat off from *c.* of the riv.

**CHANT.**

*Amos* 6:5 *c.* to sound of the viol

**CHAPEL.**

*Amos* 7:13 it is the king's *c.*

**CHAPITER, S.**

*Ex.* 36:38 *c.* with gold, 38:28
38:17 overlaying of *c.* 19
2 *K.* 7:16 *c.* of brass, 2 *K.* 25:17; 2 *Chr.* 4:12, 13; *Jer.* 52:22

**CHAPMEN.**

2 *Chr.* 9:14 what *c.* brought

**CHAPPED.**

*Jer.* 14:4 because the ground is *c.*

**CHARGE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 26:5 Abraham kept my *c.*
28:6 Isaac gave Jacob a *c.*
*Ex.* 6:13 Moses and Aaron a *c.*
*Num.* 9:19 kept the *c.* of L. 23
27:23 Joshua a *c.* *Deut.* 31:23
*Jos.* 22:3 Reubenites kept *c.*
2 *Sam.* 18:5 *c.* concerning Abs.
1 *K.* 11:28 Jeroboam ruler over *c.*
2 *K.* 7:17 lord *c.* of the gate
1 *Chr.* 9:27 bec. *c.* was on them
*Neh.* 7:2 Hanani *c.* over Jerus.
*Job* 34:13 *c.* over the earth?
*Ps.* 35:11 *c.* things I knew not
*Jer.* 39:11 *c.* concerning Jeremiah
47:7 seeing L. hath given it *c.*
*Ezek.* 9:1 have *c.* over the city
44:8 not kept *c.* of holy things
15 kept *c.* of my sanctuary
48:11 my *c.* went not astray
*Acts* 7:60 lay not sin to their *c.*
8:27 had *c.* of treasure
16:24 rec. *c.* thrust into prison
23:29 to his *c.* worthy of death
*Rom.* 8:33 to *c.* of God's elect?
1 *Cor.* 9:18 gospel without *c.*
1 *Tim.* 1:18 *c.* I commit to thee
2 *Tim.* 4:16 not be laid to their *c.*

*See* KEEP.

**Give CHARGE.**

*Num.* 27:19 *give* Joshua a *c.*
*Deut.* 31:14 call J. *give* him a *c.*
2 *Sam.* 14:8 I will *g. c.* con. thee
1 *Chr.* 22:12 L. *g.* thee wis. and *c.*
*Ps.* 91:11 *g.* ang. *c.* *Mat.* 4:6; *Luke* 4:10
1 *Tim.* 5:7 these things *give* in *c.*
6:13 *give* thee *c.* in sight of God

**CHARGE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 19:21 go down *c.* the people
*Deut.* 3:28 *c.* Joshua encourage
*Neh.* 10:32 to *c.* ourselves yearly
*Cant.* 2:7 I *c.* dau. 3:5; 5:8; 8:4
5:9 that thou dost so *c.* us
*Mark* 9:25 I *c.* thee, come out
1 *Tim.* 1:3 *c.* that they teach no
5:21 *c.* thee bef. God, 2 *Tim.* 4:1
6:17 *c.* them that are rich

**CHARGEABLE.**

2 *Sam.* 13:25 not all go, lest be *c.*
*Neh.* 5:15 governors were *c.*
2 *Cor.* 11:9 I was *c.* to no man
1 *Thes.* 2:9 we would not be *c.*
2 *Thes.* 3:8 might not be *c.* to any

**CHARGED.**

*Gen.* 26:11 Abimelech *c.* his peo.
28:1 Isaac called J. and *c.* him
40:4 captain *c.* Jos. with them
49:29 Jacob *c.* his sons, and said

CHA

*Ex.* 1:22 Pharaoh *c.* his people
*Deut.* 1:16 I *c.* your judges
24:5 nor be *c.* with business
27:11 Moses *c.* people same day
1 *Sam.* 14:27 heard not when S. *c.*
2 *Sam.* 18:12 hearing, king *c.*
1 *K.* 2:1 David *c.* Solomon
13:9 so *c.* me by word of Lord
2 *Chr.* 36:23 *c.* me to b. *Ezr.* 1:2
*Job* 1:22 nor *c.* God foolishly
4:17 angels he *c.* with folly
*Jer.* 32:13 I *c.* Baruch saying
35:8 obeyed Jonadab in all he *c.*
*Mat.* 9:30 *c.* that no man know it, *Mark* 5:43; *Luke* 9:21
11:16 J. *c.* not to make known
*Mark* 7:36 *c.* not to tell, 8:30; 9:9; *Luke* 5:14; 8:56
10:48 *c.* him should hold peace
1 *Thes.* 2:11 *c.* every one of you
1 *Tim.* 5:16 let not church be *c.*

**CHARGEDST.**

*Ex.* 19:23 *c.* us, saying

**CHARGER, S.**

*Num.* 7:13 offering silver *c.* 19–79
85 each *c.* of silver 130 shekels
*Ezr.* 1:9 one thousand *c.*
*Mat.* 14:8 head in a *c.* *Mark* 6:25

**CHARGES.**

2 *Chr.* 8:14 Levites to their *c.*
31:17 twenty years in their *c.*
35:2 set priests in their *c.*
*Acts* 21:24 be at *c.* with them
1 *Cor.* 9:7 warfare at his own *c.?*

**CHARGING.**

*Acts* 16:23 *c.* jailer to keep safely
2 *Tim.* 2:14 *c.* strive not about w.

**CHARIOT.**

*Gen.* 41:43 ride in second *c.*
*Ex.* 14:25 Lord took off *c.* wheels
1 *K.* 18:44 prep. thy *c.* get down
20:25 number *c.* for *c.*
22:35 the blood ran into *c.*
2 *K.* 2:11 appeared a *c.* of fire
12 cried, *c.* of Israel, 13:14
5:21 from *c.* to meet Gehazi
9:16 J. rode in *c.*; 27 smite in *c.*
28 carried him in a *c.* 23:30
2 *Chr.* 35:24 took him out of *c.*
*Ps.* 46:9 he burneth the *c.* in fire
76:6 *c.* and horse cast into sleep
*Cant.* 3:9 *c.* of wood of Lebanon
*Is.* 21:7 saw a *c.* *c.* of asses
*Jer.* 51:21 will I break in pieces *c.*
*Mic.* 1:13 bind *c.* to swift beast
*Zec.* 6:2 first *c.* red horses
9:10 cut off *c.* from Ephraim
*Acts* 8:29 join thyself to this *c.*
38 commanded *c.* to stand still

**His CHARIOT.**

*Gen.* 46:29 J. made ready *his c.*
*Ex.* 14:6 Ph. made ready *his c.*
*Jud.* 4:15 Sisera lighted off *his c.*
5:28 *his c.* so long in coming
1 *K.* 12:18 to *his c.* 2 *Chr.* 10:18
22:34 to driver of *his c.*
2 *K.* 5:9 Naaman came with *h. c.*
9:21 went out each in *his c.*
24 Jehoram sunk down in *h. c.*
10:16 made him ride in *his c.*
*Ps.* 104:3 maketh clouds *his c.*
*Jer.* 4:13 *his c.* like whirlwind
*Acts* 8:28 in *his c.* read Esaias

**CHARIOT-CITIES.**

2 *Chr.* 1:14 placed in *c.-c.*
8:6 Solomon built all *c.-c.*
9:25 bestowed the *c.-c.*

**CHARIOT-HORSES.**

2 *Sam.* 8:4 hou. *c.-h.* 1 *Chr.* 18:4
2 *K.* 7:14 they took two *c.-h.*

**CHARIOT-MAN.**

2 *Chr.* 18:33 to *c.-m.* turn thy h.

**CHARIOTS.**

*Gen.* 50:9 went with Joseph *c.*
*Ex.* 14:7 Pharaoh took 600 *c.*
28 waters covered all the *c.*
15:4 Ph.'s *c.* cast into sea, 19
*Jos.* 17:16 *c.* of iron 18; *Jud.* 1:19; 4:3
*Jud.* 5:28 wheels of his *c.*
1 *Sam.* 8:11 king appoint for his *c.*
13:5 to fight Israel 30,000 *c.*
2 *Sam.* 1:6 the c. followed Saul
1 *K.* 10:26 Solomon had 1,400 *c.*
22:32 captains of *c.* saw Jeh.
2 *K.* 13:7 left but ten *c.*
18:24 trust on E. for *c.* *Is.* 36:9
*Ps.* 68:17 *c.* of God are 20,000
*Cant.* 6:12 my soul like *c.* of Am.
*Is.* 2:7 nor any end of their *c.*
22:18 *c.* of thy glory be shame
31:1 woe to them that trust in *c.*
37:24 by mul. of *c.* am I come
66:15 with *c.* like whirlwind, *Jer.* 4:13; *Dan.* 11:40

CHA

*Jer.* 47:3 at rushing of his *c.*
*Ezek.* 23:24 against thee with *c.*
26:10 walls shake at noise of *c.*
*Joel* 2:5 like noise of *c.* shall leap
*Mic.* 5:10 I will destroy thy *c.*
*Nah.* 2:3 *c.* shall be with torches
4 *c.* shall rage in the streets
13 I will burn her *c.* in smoke
*Hag.* 2:22 I will overthrow the *c.*
*Rev.* 9:9 sound of wings as of *c.*

**CHARIOTS** *with* **horses.**
*Deut.* 11:4 he did to *h.* and *c.*
20:1 seest *horses* and *c.* fear not
*Jos.* 11:6 hough their *h.* burn *c.*
9 Josh. burnt their *c.* with fire
2 *Sam.* 15:1 Absal. pre. *h.* and *c.*
1 *K.* 20:1 Samaria with *c.* and *h.*
2 *K.* 6:17 mount. full of *c.* and *h.*
7:6 to hear a noise of *h.* and *c.*
10:2 with you *c.* and *horses*
*Ps.* 20:7 trust in *c.* some in *h.*
*Cant.* 1:9 comp. to *h.* in Phar. *c.*
*Is.* 66:20 bring brethren in *c.*
*Jer.* 17:25 princes in *c.* 22:4
46:9 come up, ye *h.* rage ye *c.*
50:37 on their *horses* and *c.*
*Ezek.* 26:7 Tyrus Neb. with *c.*
39:20 at table with *h.* and *c.*
*Nah.* 3:2 *h.* and jumping *c.*
*Hab.* 3:8 thy *c.* of salvation
*Rev.* 18:13 buys their *h.* and *c.*

**CHARITABLY.**
*Rom.* 14:15 now walkest not *c.*

**CHARITY.**
1 *Cor.* 8:1 but *c.* edifieth
13:1 and have not *c*, 2, 3
4 *c.* suffereth long, *c.* env. not
13 faith, hope, *c.* greatest is *c.*
14:1 follow *c.* desire spir. gifts
16:14 let all be done with *c.*
*Col.* 3:14 above all put on *c.*
1 *Thes.* 3:6 good tidings of your *c.*
2 *Thes.* 1:3 *c.* to each other
1 *Tim.* 1:5 end of command. is *c.*
2:15 if continue in faith and *c.*
4:12 example in *c.* in spirit
2 *Tim.* 2:22 follow righteous. *c.*
3:10 known my life, faith, *c.*
*Tit.* 2:2 aged men be sound in *c.*
1 *Pet.* 4:8 fervent *c.* *c.* cover sins
5:14 greet with a kiss of *c.*
2 *Pet.* 1:7 brotherly kindness *c.*
3 *John* 6 borne witness of thy *c.*
*Jude* 12 spots in your feasts of *c.*
*Rev.* 2:19 I know thy works, *c.*

**CHARMED.**
*Jer.* 8:17 wh. will not be *c.*

**CHARMER, S.**
*Deut.* 18:11 not be found a *c.*
*Ps.* 58:5 not hearken to *c.*
CHARRAN. *Acts* 7:2, 4

**CHASE.**
*Lev.* 26:8 shall *c.* a hundred, 36.
*Deut.* 32:30 *c.* 1,000, *Jos.* 23:10
*Ps.* 35:5 angel of L. *c.* them

**CHASED, ETH, ING.**
*Deut.* 1:44 Amorites *c.* you
*Jud.* 9:40 Abimelech *c.* him
*Neh.* 13:28 I *c.* him from me
*Job* 18:18 be *c.* out of the world
20:8 be *c.* as a vision of night
*Prov.* 19:26 *c.* away his mother
*Is.* 13:14 shall be as the *c.* roe
17:13 they shall be *c.* as chaff
*Lam.* 3:52 *c.* me sore like a bird

**CHASTE.**
2 *Cor.* 11:2 pres. you as *c.* virgin
*Tit.* 2:5 young women be *c.*
1 *Pet.* 3:2 your *c.* conversation

**CHASTEN.**
2 *Sam.* 7:14 *c.* with rod of men
*Ps.* 6:1 *c.* me in hot displ. 38:1
*Prov.* 19:18 *c.* son while hope
*Dan.* 10:12 *c.* thyself before God
*Rev.* 3:19 I rebuke and *c.*

**CHASTENED.**
*Deut.* 21:18 they have *c.* him
*Job* 33:19 is *c.* also with pain
*Ps.* 69:10 *c.* my soul
73:14 and *c.* every morning
118:18 Lord hath *c.* me sore
1 *Cor.* 11:32 *c.* that we be not
2 *Cor.* 6:9 as *c.* and not killed
*Heb.* 12:10 for a few days *c.* us

**CHASTENEST, ETH, ING.**
*Deut.* 8:5 *c.* his son, so L. *c.* thee
*Job* 5:17 *c.* of Almighty, *Prov.* 3:11; *Heb.* 12:5.
*Ps.* 94:12 bless. is whom thou *c.*
*Prov.* 13:24 lov. him, *c.* betimes
*Is.* 26:16 *c.* was on them
*Heb.* 12:6 whom Lord loveth he *c.*

CHE

*Heb.* 12:7 if ye end. *c.* what son
11 no *c.* seemeth to be joyous

**CHASTISE, ED, ETH.**
*Lev.* 26:28 I will *c.* seven times
*Deut.* 22:18 elders shall *c.* him
1 *K.* 12:11 I will *c.* you with scorpions, 14; 2 *Chr.* 10:11, 14
*Ps.* 94:10 he that *c.* heathen
*Jer.* 31:18 *c.* me, and I was *c.*
*Hos.* 7:12 I will *c.* them as cong. 10:10 I should *c.* them
*Luke* 23:16 *c.* him and release, 22

**CHASTISEMENT.**
*Deut.* 11:2 have not seen the *c.*
*Job* 34:31 I have borne *c.*
*Is.* 53:5 *c.* of our peace
*Jer.* 30:14 with *c.* of a cruel one
*Heb.* 12:8 with. *c.* then bastards

**CHATTER.**
*Is.* 38:14 so did I *c.*
CHEBAR. *Ezek.* 1:1, 3; 3:15, 23; 10:15, 20

**CHECK.**
*Job* 20:3 heard *c.* of my reproach

**CHECKER-WORK.**
1 *K.* 7:17 Hir. made nets of *c.*
CHEDORLAOMER. *Gen.* 14:4

**CHEEK.**
1 *K.* 22:24 Zed. smote Mic. on *c.*
*Job* 16:10 smitten me on the *c.*
*Lam.* 3:30 *c.* to him that smiteth
*Mic.* 5:1 smite the judge on the *c.*
*Mat.* 5:39 right *c.* turn other
*Luke* 6:29 to him smiteth one *c.*

**CHEEKBONE.**
*Ps.* 3:7 smitten enemies on *c.*

**CHEEKS.**
*Cant.* 1:10 thy *c.* comely
5:13 his *c.* are as a bed of spices
*Is.* 50:6 my *c.* to them
*Lam.* 1:2 her tears are on her *c.*

**CHEEKTEETH.**
*Joel* 1:6 he hath *c.* of a great lion

**CHEER.**
*Deut.* 24:5 shall *c.* up his wife
*Ec.* 11:9 thy heart *c.* thee

**Good CHEER.**
*Mat.* 9:2 son, be of *g. c.*
14:27 be of *g. c. Mark* 6:50
*John* 16:33 be of *g. c.* I have
*Acts* 23:11 be of *good c.* Paul
27:22 to be of *good c.* 25, 36

**CHEERETH.**
*Jud.* 9:13 which *c.* God and man

**CHEERFUL.**
*Prov.* 15:13 a *c.* countenance
*Zec.* 8:19 be to Judah *c.* feasts
9:17 corn make young men *c.*
2 *Cor.* 9:7 God loveth a *c.* giver

**CHEERFULLY.**
*Acts* 24:10 *c.* answer for myself

**CHEERFULNESS.**
*Rom.* 12:8 showeth mercy with *c.*

**CHEESE, S.**
1 *Sam.* 17:18 carry ten *c.* to capt.
2 *Sam.* 17:29 *c.* of kine for David
*Job* 10:10 curdled me like *c.*
CHEMARIM. *Zep.* 1:4

**CHEMOSH.**
*Num.* 21:29 O people of C.
*Jud.* 11:24 what C. giveth?
1 *K.* 11:7, 33; *Jer.* 48:7, 13, 46
CHENAANAH. 1 *K.* 22:24; 2 *Chr.* 18:23.

**CHENANIAH.**
1 *Chr.* 15:22 C. chief of Lev. 27
CHERETHIM. *Ezek.* 25:16

**CHERETHITES.**
1 *Sam.* 30:14 invasion on the C.
2 *Sam.* 8:18 the C. 20:23; 1 *Chr.* 18:17.
*Zep.* 2:5 woe unto nation of C.

**CHERISH, ED, ETH.**
1 *K.* 1:2 let her *c.* him, and lie
4 damsel *c.* the king
*Eph.* 5:29 *c.* flesh, as L. church
1 *Thes.* 2:7 as a nurse *c.* children
CHERITH. 1 *K.* 17:3.

**CHERUB.**
*Ex.* 25:19 *c.* on one end *c.* 37:8
2 *Sam.* 22:11 on a *c. Ps.* 18:10
1 *K.* 6:25 other *c.* was ten cubits
*Ezek.* 9:3 gone up from *c.* 10:4
10:14 first face was face of a *c.*
28:16 destroy thee, O covering *c.*
41:18 every *c.* had two faces

**CHERUBIM.**
*Gen.* 3:24 placed at the east *c.*

CHI

*Ex.* 37:7 made two *c.* of gold
1 *K.* 6:25 both the *c.* of one meas.
8:7 *c.* covered ark, 2 *Chr.* 5:8; *Heb.* 9:5
2 *Chr.* 3:10 most holy house two *c.*
*Ezek.* 10:16 *c.* went wheels went
19 the *c.* lifted wings, 11:22

**Between the CHERUBIM.**
*Ex.* 25:22 from *b.* two *c.*
*Num.* 7:89 *betw. the* two *c.*
1 *Sam.* 4:4 wh. dw. *bet. c.* 2 *Sam.* 6:2; 2 *K.* 19:15; *Is.* 37:16
*Ps.* 80:1 dwellest *bet. c.* shine
99:1 he sitteth *bet. t. c.*
*Ezek.* 10:2 fire from *bet. t. c.* 6
7 hand from *betw. the c.*
CHESED. *Gen.* 22:22

**CHESNUT-TREE, S.**
*Gen.* 30:37 Jac. took rods of *c.-t.*
*Ezek.* 31:8 *c.-t.* not like his bran.

**CHEST, S.**
2 *K.* 12:9 a *c.* and bored a hole
2 *Chr.* 24:8 at king's com. made *c.*
*Ezek.* 27:24 thy merchants in *c.*

**CHEW, ED, ETH.**
*Lev.* 11:4 *c.* the cud, *Deut.* 14:7
7 *c.* not the cud, *Deut.* 14:8
*Num.* 11:33 ere flesh *c.* wrath

**CHICKENS.**
*Mat.* 23:37 hen gathereth her *c.*

**CHIDE.**
*Ex.* 17:2 people did *c.* why *c.*
*Jud.* 8:1 Eph. did *c.* with Gid.
*Ps.* 103:9 he will not always *c.*

**CHIDING.**
*Ex.* 17:7 Meribah, because of *c.*

**CHIEF.**
*Gen.* 40:21 restored the *c.* butler
22 but he hanged the *c.* baker
*Num.* 3:32 Eleazar *c.* over the *c.*
2 *Sam.* 23:18 Abishai was *c.*
1 *Chr.* 5:2 of Judah came *c.* ruler
11:6 smit. Jebusites be *c.* Joab
18:17 the sons of David were *c.*
26:10 though not first-born *c.*
*Ezr.* 9:2 rulers *c.* in this trespass
*Job* 12:24 taketh away heart of *c.*
29:25 chose out their way, sat *c.*
40:19 behemoth is *c.* of ways
*Ps.* 78:51 *c.* of strength, 105:36
137:8 Jerusalem above my *c.* joy
*Prov.* 1:21 crieth in *c.* places
16:28 whisperer sep. *c.* friends
*Is.* 14:9 hell stirreth up *c.* ones
*Jer.* 13:21 taught them as *c.* over
31:7 shout among *c.* of nations
*Lam.* 1:5 her adversaries are *c.*
*Dan.* 11:41 *c.* of children of Am.
*Amos* 6:1 *c.* of the nations
*Mat.* 20:27 whosoever will be *c.*
23:6 love *c.* seats, *Mark* 12:39
*Mark* 6:21 supper to his *c.* estates
*Lu.* 11:15 cast. out devils thro' *c.*
14:1 house of one of *c.* Pharisees
7 they chose *c.* rooms, 20:46
22:26 he *c.* as he that serveth
*John* 12:42 *c.* rulers many believ.
*Acts* 14:12 he was the *c.* speaker
17:4 of *c.* women not a few
*Eph.* 2:20 *c.* corner-st. 1 *Pet.* 2:6
1 *Tim.* 1:15 of whom I am *c.*
1 *Pet.* 5:4 *c.* Sheph. shall appear

**CHIEF captain.**
2 *Sam.* 5:8 he shall be *c.* and *cap.*
*Acts* 21:31 came to *c. captain*
32 saw *c. captain* they left
23:17 bring young man to *c. c.*
24:7 *c. captain* L. came upon us
22 *c. c.* shall come, I will know

**CHIEF captains.**
2 *Sam.* 23:8 sat *c.* among the *c.*
2 *Chr.* 8:9 Is. *c.* of Solomon's *cap.*
*Acts* 25:23 Ag. entered with *c. c.*
*Rev.* 6:15 *c. c.* hid themselves

**CHIEF fathers.**
*Num.* 31:26 *c. f.* of the congreg.
1 *Chr.* 9:34 *c. fathers* of Levites
24:31 *c. fathers* of priests
26:32 2,700 *c. f.* D. made rulers
2 *Chr.* 26:12 number of *c. fathers*
*Ezr.* 1:5 rose up *c. fath.* of Jud.
*Neh.* 7:70 *c.* of *f.* gave to work, 71

**CHIEF house.**
*Jos.* 22:14 *c. h.* a prince was sent

**CHIEF man,** *or* **men.**
*Lev.* 21:4 not defile hims. a *c. m.*
1 *Chr.* 7:3 sons of Uzzi *c. men.*
24:4 more *c. men* of Eleazar
*Ezr.* 7:28 I gath. *c. m.* to go up
*Is.* 41:9 I called thee from *c. m.*
*Acts* 13:50 Jews stirred up *c. m.*
15:22 Judas and Silas *c. men*
*Acts* 28:7 poss. of *c. man* of isl.

CHI

**CHIEF priest.**
2 *K.* 25:18 took Ser. the *c. priest*
1 *Chr.* 27:5 Benaiah a *c. priest*
29:22 anointed Z. to be *c. priest*
2 *Chr.* 19:11 Amariah *c. priest*
26:20 Azariah *c. p.* looked on

**CHIEF priests.**
*Ezr.* 10:5 *c. p.* and all Israel
*Mat.* 16:21 suffer of the *c. priests*
26:47 multitude from *c. priests*
27:12 accu. of *c. p. Mark* 15:3
41 *c. p.* mocking, *Mark* 15:31
*Mark* 14:1 *c. p.* sought, 55; *Mat.* 26:59; *Luke* 9:22; 22:2.
*Luke* 23:23 voices of *c. p.* prev.
*John* 7:32 *c. p.* sent officers, 18:3
*Acts* 9:14 auth. from *c. p.* 26:10
22:30 commanded *c. p.* to appear

**CHIEF prince,** *or* **princes.**
1 *Chr.* 7:40 children of A. *c.* of *r.*
*Ezek.* 38:2 Gog *c. prince*, 3; 39:1
*Dan.* 10:13 Michael one of *c. p.*

**CHIEF singer,** *or* **singers.**
*Neh.* 12:46 in days of D. *c.* of *s.*
*Hab.* 3:19 to *c. singer* on instru.

**CHIEFEST.**
1 *Sam.* 2:29 yoursel. fat with *c.*
9:22 Sam. made sit in *c.* place
2 *Chr.* 32:33 in *c.* of sepulchres
*Cant.* 5:10 the *c.* among 10,000
*Mark* 10:44 *c.* shall be servant
2 *Cor.* 11:5 *c.* apostles, 12:11

**CHIEFLY.**
*Rom.* 3:2 *c.* because to them
*Phil.* 4:22 *c.* they of Cesar's h.
2 *Pet.* 2:10 *c.* them walk after fl.

**CHILD.**
*Gen.* 21:16 not see death of *c.*
37:30 *c.* is not, and I whither
42:22 do not sin against the *c.*
*Ex.* 2:8 maid called *c.* mother
22:22 not afflict any fatherless *c.*
*Jud.* 11:34 his daughter, only *c.*
13:8 teach us what we do to *c.*
1 *Sam.* 1:25 brought the *c.* to Eli
3:8 Eli perc. L. had called *c.*
2 *Sam.* 12:14 the *c.* born shall die
15 L. stru. *c.* Uriah's wife bare
16 David besought God for *c.*
1 *K.* 3:25 divide living *c.* in two
14:3 what shall become of *c.*
17:22 soul of the *c.* came
2 *K.* 4:31 told *c.* is not awaked
35 *c.* sneezed, *c.* opened eyes
*Prov.* 23:13 correction from *c.*
*Ec.* 4:8 hath neither *c.* nor bro.
15 second *c.* that shall stand
*Is.* 3:5 *c.* shall behave proudly
7:16 before *c.* know to refuse
8:4 before *c.* know to cry
11:8 *c.* put hand on cockatrice
65:20 *c.* shall die 100 years old
*Jer.* 4:31 bring. forth her first *c.*
31:20 Eph. is he a pleasant *c.?*
44:7 cut off man, woman, and *c.*
*Mat.* 10:21 deliver *c.* to death
17:18 *c.* was cured from that h.
23:15 more the *c.* of hell
*Luke* 1:59 came to circumcise *c.*
1:66 what manner of *c.*
76 *c.* called prophet of Highest
80 *c.* grew, waxed strong, 2:40
2:27 parents brought in *c.* Jesus
9:38 look on my son, only *c.*
*John* 4:49 come down ere *c.* die
16:21 as soon as delivered of *c.*
*Acts* 4:27 against thy holy *c.* J.
30 done by name of thy *c.* J.
13:10 Saul said, Thou *c.* of devil
*Rev.* 12:4 to devour her *c.* as soon
5 her *c.* was caught up to God

**A CHILD.**
*Gen.* 18:13 bear *a c.* who am old?
44:20 and *a c.* of his own age
*Ex.* 2:2 *a* goodly *c. Heb.* 11:23
1 *Sam.* 2:18 *c.* girded with linen
1 *K.* 13:2 *a c.* born to house of D.
*Job* 33:25 flesh fresher than *a c.*
*Ps.* 131:2 as *a c.* as *a* weaned *c.*
*Prov.* 20:11 *a c.* is known
22:6 train up *a. c.* in way he
15 foolish. is in heart of *a c.*
29:15 *a c.* left to himself
21 bringing up serv. from *a c.*
*Ec.* 4:13 better is *a* wise *c.* than
10:16 when thy king is *a c.*
*Is.* 9:6 for unto us *a c.* is born
10:19 *a c.* may write
*Jer.* 1:6 for I am *a c.* 7
20:15 *a* man *c.* is born to thee
*Hos.* 11:1 Is. *a c.* I loved him
*Mark* 9:21 he said of *a c.*
36 took *a c.* set it, *Luke* 9:47
1 *Cor.* 13:11 *a c.* I spake as *a. c.*
*Gal.* 4:1 as long as he is *a c.*

CHI

2 *Tim.* 3:15 from *a c.* known sc.
*Heb.* 11:11 S. deliv. of *a c.* past a.
*Rev.* 12:5 *a* man *c.* to rule nations

**Little CHILD.**

1 *K.* 3:7 I am but a *l. c.*
11:17 H. fled being yet a *little c.*
2 *K.* 5:14 the flesh of a *little c.*
*Is.* 11:6 *a little c.* shall lead them
*Mat.* 18:2 J. called a *little c.* to him
5 receive one such *l. c.* in my
*Mark* 10:15 whoso not rec. king-
dom of G. as *lit. c. Luke* 18:17

**No CHILD.**

*Gen.* 11:30 Sarai had *no c.*
*Lev.* 22:13 priest's dau. have *n. c.*
*Deut.* 25:5 brother die, have *n. c.*
2 *Sam.* 6:23 Michal had *no c.*
2 *K.* 4:14 verily she hath *no c.*
*Luke* 1:7 they had *no. c.* bec. E.
*Acts* 7:5 when he had *no c.*

**Sucking CHILD.**

*Num.* 11:12 beareth *sucking c.*
*Is.* 11:8 *suck. c.* play on hole
49:15 woman forget *suck. c.*
*Lam.* 4:4 tongue of *suck. c.*

**This CHILD.**

*Luke* 2:17 told concerning *this c.*
34 *t. c.* is set for fall and rising
9:48 receive *t. c.* in my name

**With CHILD.**

*Gen.* 16:11 Hagar thou art *w. c.*
19:36 daughters of Lot *with c.*
38:24 T. thy daughter is *w. c.*
25 whose these are, am I *w. c.*
*Ex.* 21:22 hurt a woman *w. c.*
1 *Sam.* 4:19 Phin. wife was *w. c.*
2 *Sam.* 11:5 B. said, I am *w. c.*
2 *K.* 8:12 wilt rip up their wo-
man *with c.* 15:16
*Ec.* 11:5 in womb of her *w. c.*
*Is.* 26:17 *with c.* that draweth
18 we have been *with c.*
54:1 that didst not trav. *with c.*
*Jer.* 30:6 whe. a man trav. *w. c.*
31:8 the woman *with c.*
*Hos.* 13:16 *with c.* shall be rip.
*Amos* 1:13 rip. up woman, *w. c.*
*Mat.* 1:18 *with c.* of the H. Ghost
23 a virgin shall be *with c.*
24:19 woe to them that are *w. c.*
*Mark* 13:17; *Luke* 21:23
*Luke* 2:5 Mary, great *with c.*
1 *Thes.* 5:3 travail on wom. *w. c.*
*Rev.* 12:2 and she being *with c.*

**Young CHILD.**

1 *Sam.* 1:24 the *c.* was *young*
*Mat.* 2:8 search dilig. for *y. c.*
13 take *young c.* and his moth.

**CHILD-BEARING.**

1 *Tim.* 2:15 shall be saved in *c.-b.*

**CHILDHOOD.**

1 *Sam.* 12:2 before you from *c.*
*Ec.* 11:10 *c.* and youth are vanity

**CHILDISH.**

1 *Cor.* 13:11 I put away *c.* things

**CHILDLESS.**

*Gen.* 15:2 seeing I go *c.*
*Lev.* 20:20 they shall die *c.*
1 *Sam.* 15:33 as thy sword made
women *c.* so thy mother be *c.*
*Jer.* 22:30 write ye this man *c.*
*Luke* 20:30 sec. took her, died *c.*

**CHILDREN.**

*Gen.* 3:16 in sorrow bring forth *c.*
16:2 I may obtain *c.* by her
25:22 the *c.* struggled within her
30:1 give me *c.* or I die
33:5 *c.* God hath given
49:8 thy father's *c.* shall bow
*Ex.* 20:5 iniq. of fath. on *c.* 34:7;
*Num.* 14:18; *Deut.* 5:9
21:4 *c.* shall be her masters
*Num.* 13:28 saw *c.* of Anak there
26:11 *c.* of Korah died not
*Deut.* 9:2 before *c.* of Anak?
13:13 *c.* of Belial are gone out
14:1 ye are the *c.* of the Lord
23:8 *c.* begotten of them
24:16 fath. not put to death for
*c.* nor *c.* for fath. 2 *Chr.* 25:4
32:20 *c.* in whom there is no f.
33:24 Asher be blessed with *c.*
*Jud.* 8:18 resembled *c.* of king
20:13 deliver us the *c.* of Belial
1 *Sam.* 2:5 she that hath many *c.*
is waxed feeble
2 *Sam.* 7:10 *c.* of wickedness affl.
any more, 1 *Chr.* 17:9
1 *K.* 21:13 came in two *c.* of Bel.
2 *K.* 2:24 she-bears tare 42 *c.*
10:13 *c.* of king *c.* of queen
14:6 *c.* of murderers, 2 *Chr.* 25:4
17:34 as Lord com. *c.* of Jacob
19:3 *c.* are come to b. *Is.* 37:3

CHI

1 *Chr.* 2:30 Seled died without *c.*
32 and Jether died without *c.*
4:27 Shimei's bre. not many *c.*
16:13 ye *c.* of Jacob, *Ps.* 105:6
2 *Chr.* 13:7 to Jeroboam *c.* of B.
25:7 L. is not with all *c.* of E.
*Ezra* 10:44 by whom had *c.*
*Neh.* 9:23 *c.* multiplied as stars
*Job* 19:17 I entreated for *c.* sake
30:8 *c.* of fools, yea *c.* of base
41:34 king over all *c.* of pride
*Ps.* 17:14 they are full of *c.*
34:11 come ye *c.* hearken to me
69:8 an alien to my mother's *c.*
72:4 he shall save *c.* of needy
78:6 *c.* wh. sh. be born might
82:6 all of you *c.* of Most High
83:8 holpen *c.* of Lot, Selah
102:28 *c.* of thy serv. continue
113:9 barren to be mother of *c.*
127:3 *c.* are a heritage of Lord
4 as arrows in hand, so are *c.*
137:7 remember, *c.* of Edom
148:12 old men and *c.* praise L.
149:2 let *c.* of Zion be joyful
*Prov.* 4:1 hear, ye *c.* the instruc-
tion, 5:7; 7:24; 8:32
17:6 glory of *c.* are their fathers
31:28 her *c.* call her blessed
*Ec.* 6:3 if a man beget 100 *c.*
*Cant.* 1:6 my mother's *c.* angry
*Is.* 1:2 brought up *c.* they reb.
4 *c.* that are corrupters
2:6 in the *c.* of strangers
3:4 give *c.* to be their princes
12 *c.* are their oppressors
8:18 *c.* Lord hath giv. *Heb.* 2:13
13:18 eyes shall not spare *c.*
21:17 mighty of *c.* of K. dimin.
23:4 nor bring forth *c.*
30:1 woe to rebellious *c.*
9 lying *c.* will not hear law
38:19 father to *c.* make known
47:8 neither know loss of *c.*
9 loss of *c.* widowhood
49:20 *c.* shalt have, shall say
54:1 are *c.* of desolate than *c.* of
married wife, *Gal.* 4:27
57:4 are ye not *c.* of transg.
5 slaying the *c.* in the valleys
63:8 *c.* that will not lie
66:8 Zion brought forth *c.*
*Jer.* 3:14 O backsliding *c.* 22
19 how put thee among the *c.*
4:22 my people are sottish *c.*
6:11 pour it out on *c.* abroad
7:18 *c.* gather wood, fathers
9:21 death entered to cut off *c.*
15:7 I will bereave them of *c.*
31:15 R. weep. for *c. Mat.* 2:18
*Lam.* 2:20 shall the women eat *c.*
5:13 *c.* fell under the wood
*Ezek.* 2:4 are imprudent *c.*
20:21 the *c.* rebelled against me
33:30 *c.* talking against thee
47:22 to strangers that beget *c.*
*Dan.* 1:4 *c.* in whom no blemish
17 four *c.* God gave knowledge
12:1 Michael shall stand for *c.*
*Hos.* 1:2 take *c.* of whoredoms
2:4 not have mercy on her *c.*
11:10 *c.* shall tremble
13:13 breaking forth of *c.*
*Joel* 2:16 gather *c.* and those
23 be glad, then, ye *c.* of Zion
*Amos* 9:7 *c.* of the Ethiopians?
*Mic.* 1:16 poll thee for delicate *c.*
*Zep.* 1:8 I will punish king's *c.*
*Mal.* 4:6 heart of fathers to *c.* of *c.*
to fathers, *Luke* 1:17
*Mat.* 2:16 Herod slew all the *c.*
3:9 to raise up *c. Luke* 3:8
5:45 be the *c.* of your Father
8:12 but the *c.* shall be cast out
9:15 *c.* of bridechamber mourn,
*Mark* 2:19; *Luke* 5:34
10:21 *c.* ag. parents, *Mark* 13:12
11:19 justi. of her *c. Luke* 7:35
13:38 good seed are *c.* of kingd.
15:26 *c.* bread, *Mark* 7:27
17:26 then are the *c.* free
19:29 forsaken *c. Mark* 10:29
20:20 mother of Zebedee's *c.*
21:15 saw *c.* crying in temple
*Mark* 7:27 let the *c.* first be filled
28 dogs eat of the *c.* crumbs
9:37 receive one of such *c.* 41
*Luke* 6:35 shall be *c.* of Highest
16:8 *c.* of this world are wiser
20:29 the first died without *c.*
34 the *c.* of this world marry
*John* 8:39 were Abraham's *c.*
*Acts* 3:25 ye are *c.* of prophets
*Rom.* 8:17 if *c.* then heirs, heirs
9:7 seed of Abra. are they all *c.*
11 the *c.* being not yet born
1 *Cor.* 14:20 not *c.* in understand.
2 *Cor.* 12:14 *c.* not lay up

CHI

*Gal.* 3:7 of faith, are *c.* of Abra.
4:3 when *c.* were in bondage
25 Jeru. in bondage with her *c.*
31 we are not *c.* of bondwoman
*Eph.* 1:5 to the adoption of *c.*
2:2 in *c.* of disobedience
3 were by nature *c.* of wrath
4:14 we be no more *c.* tossed
5:1 followers of God as dear *c.*
6 wrath on *c.* of dis. *Col.* 3:6
6:1 *c.* obey your par. *Col.* 3:20
1 *Tim.* 5:4 if any widow have *c.*
10 if she brought up *c.*
*Heb.* 2:14 as *c.* are partakers
12:5 speaketh to you as *c.*
1 *Pet.* 1:14 as obedient *c.*
2 *Pet.* 2:14 cursed *c.*
2 *John* 1 to elect lady and her *c.*
13 *c.* of elect sister greet thee
*Rev.* 2:23 I will kill her *c.*

*See* AMMON, CAPTIVITY.

**CHILDREN of Benjamin.**

*Jud.* 20:13 *c. of B.* would not
2 *Sam.* 2:25 *c. of B.* gathered
1 *Chr.* 12:16 *c. of B.* to hold to D.
*Jer.* 6:1 O ye *c. of B.* gather

**Children's CHILDREN.**

*Gen.* 45:10 thou and thy *c. c.*
*Ex.* 34:7 iniq. of fathers on *c. c.*
*Deut.* 4:25 beget *c.* and *c. c.*
2 *K.* 17:41 served images *child. c.*
*Ps.* 103:17 righteousness to *c. c.*
128:6 shalt see thy *c. c.*
*Prov.* 13:22 inherit. to his *c. c.*
17:6 *child. c.* crown of old men
*Jer.* 2:9 with your *c. c.* will I pl.
*Ezek.* 37:25 and *c. c.* for ever

**Fatherless CHILDREN.**

*Ps.* 109:12 to favor his *f. c.*
*Jer.* 49:11 leave thy *f. c.*

**CHILDREN of God.**

*Mat.* 5:9 peacemakers *c. of God*
*Luke* 20:36 *c. of God* being *c.*
*John* 11:52 in one the *c. of God*
*Rom.* 8:16 we are the *c. of God.*
21 glor. liberty of the *c. of G.*
9:8 *c.* of the flesh, not *c. of G.*
26 called *c.* of the living *God*
*Gal.* 3:26 *c. of God* by faith in C.
*John* 3:10 *c. G.* manifest, *c.* of d.
5:2 know we love *c. of God*

**His CHILDREN.**

*Gen.* 18:19 Abra. will com. *h. c.*
*Deut.* 17:20 pro. days and *his c.*
32:5 is not spot of *his c.*
33:9 nor knew *his* own *c.*
2 *Sam.* 12:3 ewe-l. grew with *h. c.*
2 *K.* 8:19 give a light, and to *h. c.*
2 *Chr.* 28:3 burnt *h. c.* after h.
33:6 *his c.* to pass through fire
*Job* 5:4 *his c.* are far from safety
17:5 eyes of *his c.* shall fail
20:10 *h. c.* shall seek to please
21:19 iniquity for *his c.*
27:14 if *his c.* be multiplied
*Ps.* 89:30 if *his c.* forsake
103:13 as a father pitieth *his c.*
109:9 let *his c.* be fatherless
10 let *his c.* be vagabonds
*Prov.* 14:26 *his c.* shall have ref.
20:7 *his c.* are blessed after him
*Is.* 14:21 slaughter for *his c.*
29:23 seeth *his c.* in midst
*Hos.* 9:13 shall bring forth *his c.*
*John* 4:12 *his c.* drank thereof
1 *Thes.* 2:11 ch. you as fath. *h. c.*
1 *Tim.* 3:4 *his c.* in subjection

**CHILDREN of Israel.**

*Ex.* 1:7 *c. of I.* were fruitful
12 grieved bec. of the *c. of I.*
2:25 God looked on *c. of Israel*
4:31 heard L. had visited *c. of I.*
6:13 *c. of I.* o. of Eg. 26, 27; 12:51
29:43 I will meet with *c. of I.*
*Lev.* 25:55 *c. of I.* are servants
*Num.* 14:10 gl. of L. ap. bef. *c. I.*
*Jos.* 7:12 *c. I.* not stand bef. ene.
2 *Sam.* 21:2 Gib. not of *c. of I.*
2 *K.* 17:24 instead of the *c. of I.*
*Ps.* 103:7 his acts to the *c. of I.*
148:14 *c. of I.* a people near
*Is.* 27:12 gath. one by one, *c. I.*
*Ezek.* 44:15 *c. I.* w. astray, 48:11
*Amos* 2:11 thus, O *c. of I.?*
4:5 liketh you, O ye *c. of I.*
*Luke* 1:16 *c. of Is.* shall turn
*Acts* 7:23 visit breth. the *c. of I.*
37 Moses which said to *c. of I.*
9:15 bear my name bef. *c. of I.*
10:36 word of G. sent to *c. I.*
*Rom.* 9:27 *c. of I.* be as the sand
*Heb.* 11:22 mention of d. of *c. I.*
*Rev.* 7:4 sealed 144,000 of *c. of I.*
21:12 twelve tribes of *c. of I.*

CHI

**CHILDREN of Judah.**

*Num.* 1:26 *c. of J.* by their gen.
*Jos.* 14:6 *c. of J.* came to Joshua
2 *Sam.* 1:18 teach *c. of J.*
2 *Chr.* 13:18 *c. of J.* prevailed
28:10 keep under the *c. of Jud.*
*Jer.* 50:4 they and *c. of Judah*
33 Is. and *c. of J.* were oppres.
*Joel* 3:19 for violence ag. *c. of J.*

**CHILDREN of light.**

*Luke* 16:8 wiser than *c. of light*
*John* 12:36 ye may be the *c. of l.*
*Eph.* 5:8 walk as *c. of light*
1 *Thes.* 5:5 ye are all the *c. of l.*

**Little CHILDREN.**

*Num.* 16:27 *l. c.* stood in the door
2 *K.* 2:23 came *l. c.* and mocked
*Est.* 3:13 to destroy *l. c.*
*Ezek.* 9:6 slay maids, *little c.*
*Mat.* 18:3 except bec. as *little c.*
19:13 brought to him *little c.*
14 suffer *l. c.* to come unto me,
*Mark* 10:14; *Luke* 18:16
*John* 13:33 *l. c.* yet a little while
*Gal.* 4:19 *l. c.* of whom I travail
1 *John* 2:1 my *little c.* 12, 13
4:4 ye are of God *little c.*
5:21 *little c.* keep from idols

**CHILDREN of men.**

1 *Sam.* 26:19 if *c. m.* cursed be
2 *Sam.* 7:14 the stripes of *c. m.*
1 *K.* 8:39 knowest hearts of *c. of*
*men*, 2 *Chr.* 6:30
*Ps.* 11:4 his eyelids try *c. of men*
12:1 faith. fail from among *c. m.*
14:2 heaven upon *c. m.* 53:2
36:7 *c. m.* put trust under sha.
45:2 fairer than the *c. of men*
90:3 return ye *c. of men*
107:8 works to *c. m.* 15, 21, 31
115:16 given to *c. of men*
*Prov.* 15:11 hearts of *c. of men*
*Lam.* 3:33 doth not grieve *c. m.*
*Dan.* 2:38 wherever the *c. of m.*

**Men-CHILDREN.**

*Ex.* 1:17 midw. saved *men-c.* 18
34:23 *men-c.* shall app. bef. L.

**Men, Women, and CHILDREN.**

*Deut.* 3:6 in B. we dest. *m., w. c.*
31:12 gather *m. w. and c.*
*Ezra* 10:1 great cong. of *m. w. c.*
*Jer.* 40:7 to Gedaliah *m. w. c.*
*Mat.* 14:21 eaten, were 5,000 *m.*
beside *women and c.* 15:38

**My CHILDREN.**

*Gen.* 30:26 give me *my c.*
31:43 these *c.* are *my c.* and
42:36 me ye have ber. of *my c.*
43:14 if bereaved of *my c.* I am
*Ex.* 21:5 I love my master *my c.*
1 *K.* 20:7 he sent to me for *my c.*
*Job* 29:5 *my c.* were about me
*Is.* 49:21 I have lost *my c.*
*Jer.* 10:20 *my c.* gone forth of me
*Lam.* 1:16 *my c.* are desolate
*Ezek.* 16:21 thou hast slain *my c.?*
*Luke* 11:7 *my c.* are with me
2 *Cor.* 6:13 speak as to *my c.*
3 *John* 4 that *my c.* walk in truth

**No CHILDREN.**

*Gen.* 16:1 Sarai bare him *no c.*
30:1 Rachel saw she bare *no c.*
1 *Sam.* 1:2 but Hannah had *no c.*
*Mat.* 22:24 having *no c. Mark*
12:19; *Luke* 20:31 seven left

**Our CHILDREN.**

*Gen.* 31:16 riches ours and *our c.*
*Num.* 14:3 that *our c.* be a prey
*Deut.* 29:29 bel. to us and *our c.*
*Jos.* 22:24 *c.* might sp. to *our c.*
22:25 your *c.* make *o. c.* cease
*Neh.* 5:5 *our c* as their children
*Mat.* 27:25 his blood be on *our c.*

**CHILDREN of promise.**

*Rom.* 9:8 *c. prom.* counted
*Gal.* 4:28 as Isaac, are *c. of prom.*

**Strange CHILDREN.**

*Ps.* 144:7 rid me from *str. c.* 11
*Hos.* 5:7 have begotten *strange c.*

**Their CHILDREN.**

*Gen.* 31:43 can I do to *their c.?*
*Deut.* 4:10 may teach *their c.*
5:29 might be well with *their c.*
31:13 *their c.* may learn
2 *K.* 8:12 thou wilt dash *their c.*
17:31 burnt *their c.* to the gods
41 *t. c.* served images
2 *Chr.* 20:13 before L. with *th. c.*
25:4 he slew not *their c.*
*Neh.* 9:23 *their c.* multi. as stars
13:24 *their c.* spake
*Job* 21:11 *their c.* dance
24:5 yieldeth food for *their c.*

CHO

*Ps.* 78:4 not hide them from *t. c.*
6 and declare them to *their c.*
90:16 let thy glory appear to *t. c.*
132:12 *t. c.* sh. sit on thy throne
*Is.* 13:16 *t. c.* be dashed to pieces
*Jer.* 17:2 *t. c.* remember altars
18:21 deliver *their c.* to famine
30:20 *t. c.* shall be as aforetime
32:18 into bosom of *their c.*
39 good of them and *their c.*
47:3 not look back to *their c.*
*Lam.* 4:10 have sodden *their c.*
*Ezek.* 20:18 I said to *their c.*
23:39 when had slain *their c.*
37:25 they and *their c.* sh. dwell
*Hos.* 9:12 *t. c.* yet I will bereave
*Joel* 1:3 your *c.* tell *t. c.* and *t. c.*
*Mic.* 2:9 from *their c.* taken
*Zec.* 10:7 *t. c.* shall see it
9 live with *their c.* and turn
*Acts* 13:33 same to us *their c.*
1 *Tim.* 3:12 ruling *their c.* well
*Tit.* 2:4 women to love *their c.*

**Thy CHILDREN.**

*Deut.* 4:40 w. with *thy c.* 12:25, 28
6:7 shalt teach them to *thy c.*
30:2 thou and *thy c.* obey with
*Jos.* 14:9 *be* thine and *thy c.*
1 *Sam.* 16:11 are here all *thy c.*
1 *K.* 2:4 if *thy c.* take heed
8:25 *thy c.* take h. 2 *Chr.* 6:16
20:3 thy wives and *thy c.*
2 *K.* 10:30 *thy c.* of fourth gen.
2 *Chr.* 21:14 L. shall smite *thy c.*
*Job* 8:4 if *thy c.* have sinned
*Ps.* 45:16 inst. of fathers be *thy c.*
73:15 offend ag. gen. of *thy c.*
128:3 *thy c.* like olive-plants
132:12 if *thy c.* keep covenant
147:13 blessed *thy c.* within thee
*Is.* 49:17 *thy c.* shall make haste
25 and I will save *thy c.*
54:13 all *thy c.* be taught of L.
and great be peace of *thy c.*
*Jer.* 5:7 *thy c.* have forsaken me
31:17 that *thy c.* come again
38:23 bring out *thy c.* to Chald.
*Ezek.* 16:36 by the blood of *thy c.*
*Hos.* 4:6 I will also forget *thy c.*
*Mat.* 23:37 how oft. would I have
gath. *thy c. Luke* 13:34
*Luke* 19:44 lay *thy c.* within thee
2 *John* 4 *thy c.* walking in truth

**Your CHILDREN.**

*Ex.* 12:26 *your c.* shall say
22:24 *your c.* shall be fatherless
*Lev.* 26:22 beasts rob you of *y. c.*
*Deut.* 1:39 *your c.* shall go in
11:2 I speak not with *your c.*
19 ye shall teach *your c.*
21 days of *your c.* be multiplied
32:46 com. *your c.* to observe
*Jos.* 4:22 then let *your c.* know
1 *K.* 9:6 if *y. c.* turn from fol. me
1 *Chr.* 28:8 inh. to *y. c. Ezr.* 9:12
2 *Chr.* 30:9 *your c.* shall find
*Ps.* 115:14 you and *your c.*
*Jer.* 2:30 have I smitten *y. c.*
*Mat.* 7:11 gifts to *y. c. Luke* 11:13
12:27 by whom do *y. c.* cast out
*Luke* 23:28 weep for y. and *y. c.*
*Acts* 2:39 is to you and *y. c.*
1 *Cor.* 7:14 were *your c.* unclean
*Eph.* 6:4 pro. not *y. c. Col.* 3:21

**Young CHILDREN.**

*Job* 19:18 *young c.* despised me
*Lam.* 4:4 *y. c.* ask bread
*Nah.* 3:10 *young c.* were dashed
*Mark* 10:13 brought *y. c.* to him
*Acts* 7:19 they cast out *y. c.*

CHILEAB. 2 *Sam.* 3:3
CHILION. *Ruth* 1:2, 5
CHILMAD. *Ezek.* 27:23

**CHIMHAM.**

2 *Sam.* 19:37 C. let him go, 38, 40
*Jer.* 41:17 habitation of C.

**CHIMNEY.**

*Hos.* 13:3 be as smoke out of *c.*

CHIOS. *Acts* 20:15
CHISLEU. *Neh.* 1:1; *Zec.* 7:1

**CHITTIM.**

*Num.* 24:24 from coasts of C.
*Is.* 23:1 from the land of C. 12
*Jer.* 2:10 pass over the isles of C.
*Ezek.* 27:6 ivory out of isles of C.
*Dan.* 11:30 ships of C. shall come

CHIUN. *Amos* 5:26
CHLOE. 1 *Cor.* 1:11

**CHODE.**

*Gen.* 31:36 Jacob *c.* with Laban
*Num.* 20:3 people *c.* with Moses

**CHOICE.**

1 *Sam.* 9:2 Saul a *c.* young man
2 *Sam.* 10:9 *c.* of Is. 1 *Chr.* 19:10

CHO

2 *Chr.* 25:5 300,000 *c.* men
*Cant.* 6:9 *c.* one of her that bare
*Acts* 15:7 God made *c.* among us

**CHOICEST.**

*Is.* 5:2 planted with the *c.* vine
22:7 *c.* valleys full of chariots

**CHOKE.**

*Mat.* 13:22 deceitfulness of riches
*c.* the word. *Mark* 4:19

**CHOKED.**

*Mat.* 13:7 thorns *c. Mar.* 4:7; *Lu.* 8:7
*Mark* 5:13 *c.* in sea, *Luke* 8:33
*Luke* 8:14 and are *c.* with cares

**CHOLER.**

*Dan.* 8:7 he-goat moved with *c.*
11:11 k. of south moved with *c.*

**CHOOSE,** *as an act of God.*

*Num.* 16:7 man L. doth *c.* be holy
*Deut.* 7:7 did not *c.* you because
12:5 place Lord shall *c.* 11, 14, 18, 26; 14:23, 24, 25; 15:20; 16:2, 6, 7, 15, 16; 17:8, 10; 18:6; 26:2; 31:11; *Jos.* 9:27
17:15 king, whom Lord shall *c.*
1 *Sam.* 2:28 did I *c.* him of all
2 *Sam.* 16:18 and this people *c.*
21:6 hang in G. whom L. did *c.*
1 *K.* 14:21 the city the L. did *c.*
*Neh.* 9:7 God who didst *c.* Abram
*Ps.* 25:12 teach in way he shall *c.*
47:4 he shall *c.* our inheritance
*Is.* 14:1 Lord will yet *c.* Israel
49:7 Holy One of Israel shall *c.*
66:4 I will *c.* their delusions
*Zec.* 1:17 Lord shall *c.* Jer. 2:12

**CHOOSE.**

*Deut.* 23:16 in place he shall *c.*
30:19 therefore *c.* life that both
*Jos.* 24:15 *c.* this day whom serve
1 *Sam.* 17:8 *c.* you a man for you
2 *Sam.* 17:1 let me *c.* 12,000 men
24:12 three, *c.* one, 1 *Chr.* 21:10
*Job* 9:14 *c.* my words to reason
34:4 let us *c.* to us judgment
33 or whether thou *c.*
*Prov.* 1:29 did not *c.* fear of L.
3:31 and *c.* none of his ways
*Is.* 7:15 know to *c.* good, 16
56:4 eunuchs *c.* things
65:12 did *c.* wherein I del. not
*Ezek.* 21:19 *c.* a place *c.* it
*Phil.* 1:22 what I shall *c.* I wot n.

**CHOOSEST, ETH, ING.**

*Job* 7:15 my soul *c.* strangling
15:5 thou *c.* tongue of crafty
*Ps.* 65:4 blessed is man thou *c.*
*Is.* 40:20 *c.* a tree will not rot
41:24 abomination is he *c.* you
*Heb.* 11:25 *c.* to suffer affliction

**CHOP.**

*Mic.* 3:3 *c.* bones of my people

CHORAZIN. *Mat.* 11:21; *Lu.* 10:13

**CHOSE.**

*Ex.* 18:25 Moses *c.* able men
*Deut.* 4:37 he *c.* their seed, 10:15
*Jos.* 8:3 J. *c.* 30,000 mighty
*Jud.* 5:8 they *c.* new gods
2 *Sam.* 6:21 *c.* me before thy fath.
1 *K.* 8:16 I *c.* no city to build a
house, 2 *Chr.* 6:5
1 *Chr.* 28:4 Lord *c.* me before all
*Job* 29:25 I *c.* out their way
*Ps.* 78:67 *c.* not tribe of Ephr.
68 but *c.* the tribe of Judah
70 he *c.* David also his servant
*Is.* 66:4 *c.* that I delighted not
*Ezek.* 20:5 in the day I *c.* Israel
*Luke* 6:13 he *c.* twelve apostles
14:7 how they *c.* chief rooms
*Acts* 6:5 *c.* Stephen, full of faith
13:17 G. of Israel *c.* our fathers
15:40 Paul *c.* Silas and departed

**CHOSEN.**

*Num.* 16:5 him *c.* cause to come
*Jos.* 24:22 have *c.* you the Lord
*Jud.* 10:14 cry to gods ye have *c.*
1 *Sam.* 8:18 king ye have *c.* 12:13
20:30 hast *c.* the son of Jesse
1 *K.* 3:8 hast *c.* a great people
8:44 city *c.* 48; 2 *Chr.* 6:34, 38
1 *Chr.* 16:13 children of J. *c.* ones
*Job* 36:21 *c.* rather than affliction
*Ps.* 33:12 *c.* for his inheritance
89:3 a covenant with my *c.*
19 exalted one *c.* out of people
105:6 ye child. of Jacob, his *c.*
43 forth his *c.* with gladness
106:5 I may see good of thy *c.*
23 had not Moses his *c.* stood
*Prov.* 16:16 underst. rather *c.*
22:1 a good name rather *c.*
*Is.* 43:20 to give drink to my *c.*
65:15 name a curse to my *c.*
66:3 have *c.* their own ways

CHR

*Jer.* 8:3 death shall be *c.* rather
49:19 who is a *c.* man, 50:44
*Mat.* 20:16 but few *c.* 22:14
*Mark* 13:20 elect whom hath *c.*
*Luke* 10:42 M. hath *c.* good part
*Acts* 1:24 whether thou hast *c.*
9:15 for he is a *c.* vessel to me
*Rom.* 16:13 Rufus *c.* in Lord
2 *Cor.* 8:19 *c.* of churches to trav.
2 *Tim.* 2:4 *c.* him to be a soldier
1 *Pet.* 2:9 ye are a *c.* generation
*Rev.* 17:14 they are called, and *c.*

**CHOSEN of God.**

*Luke* 23:35 if C. the *c. of God*
*Acts* 10:41 witnesses *c.* bef. *of G.*
1 *Pet.* 2:4 living stone *c. of God*

**God hath CHOSEN.**

*Deut.* 12:21 *G. h. c.* to put, 16:11
21:5 *G. h. c.* to minister
1 *Chr.* 29:1 Sol. whom al. *G. h. c.*
*Acts* 22:14 *G.* of fathers *h. c.*
1 *Cor.* 1:27 *G. h. c.* foolish th. *G. h. c.*
28 things despised *G. h. c.*
2 *Thes.* 2:13 *G.* from begin. *h. c.*
*Jam.* 2:5 *h.* not *G. c.* poor of w.

**I have CHOSEN.**

1 *K.* 11:13 Jer. sake which *I h. c.*
2 *K.* 21:7; 23:27; 2 *Chr.* 6:6
32 *I h. c.* out of all tribes
*Neh.* 1:9 *I h. c.* to set my name
*Ps.* 119:30 *I h. c.* way, 173
*Is.* 41:8 Jacob whom *I have c.*
9 *I have c.* and not cast away
43:10 my serv. *Ih. c. Mat.* 12:18
44:1 Israel whom *I h. c.* 2 Jesu.
48:10 *I have c.* thee in furnace
58:5 the fast that *I have c.?* 6
*Hag.* 2:23 *I have c.* thee
*John* 13:18 whom *I have c.*
15:16 ye have not *c.* me, *I h. c.*
19 *I have c.* you out of world

**Lord hath CHOSEN.**

*Deut.* 7:6 *L. h. c.* thee a sp. peo. 14:2
18:5 *L. h. c.* him out of all
1 *Sam.* 10:24 see ye him *L. h. c.*
16:10 Samuel said, *L. h.* not *c.*
1 *Chr.* 28:4 *Lord hath c.* Judah
5 *L. h. c.* Sol. to sit on throne, 10
2 *Chr.* 29:11 *L. h. c.* you to serve
*Ps.* 105:26 A. whom he had *c.*
132:13 *L. c.* Zion; 135:4 *L. c.* J.
*Jer.* 33:24 two families *L. h. c.*
*Zec.* 3:2 *L.* that *h. c.* Jeru. reb.
*Eph.* 1:4 acc. as he *hath c.* us

**CHOSEN men.**

*Jud.* 20:16 700 *c. m.* left-handed
2 *Chr.* 13:3 Ab. with 400,000 *c.m.*
Jeroboam with 800,000 *c. m.*
*Ps.* 78:31 smote *c. m.* of Israel
*Acts* 15:22 to send *c. men*, 25

**CHRIST.**

*Mat.* 2:4 where C. sh. be born
16:16 thou art C. the Son
23:8 one is Master, even C. 16
24:5 saying I am C. *Mark* 13:6;
*Luke* 21:8
26:68 prophesy to us, thou C.
*Mark* 9:41 bec. ye belong to C.
15:32 let C. descend from cross
*Luke* 2:26 before he had seen C.
4:41 devils knew he was C.
23:35 save himself, if he be C.
39 if C. save thyself and us
24:26 ought not C. to have suff.
46 it behooved C. to suffer
*John* 4:25 Mes. cometh called C.
7:27 C. cometh, 31
41 C. come out of Galilee?
42 C. cometh of seed of David
9:22 did confess he was C.
12:34 heard C. abideth for ever
*Acts* 2:30 would raise up C. to sit
36 Jesus both Lord and C.
3:18 showed C. should suffer
8:5 Philip preached C. to them
9:20 straightway preached C.
17:3 C. must needs have suff.
26:23 C. should suffer
*Rom.* 5:6 in due time C. died
8 yet sinners, C. died for us
6:4 C. was raised from dead
9 C. being raised dieth no m.
7:4 by the body of C.
8:9 have not the spirit of C.
10 if C. be in you, body is d.
11 raised up C. from dead
9:3 accursed from C.
5 of whom C. came
10:4 C. is end of law for right.
6 to bring C. down from above
7 that is, to bring C. up again
14:9 to this end C. both died
15 not him for whom C. died
18 in these things serveth C.
15:3 C. pleased not himself
7 as C. also received us

CHR

*Rom.* 15:18 wh. C. not wrought
20 not where C. was named
16:5 Epenetus first-fruits to C.
1 *Cor.* 1:23 we preach C. crucif.
24 C. the power of God, and
3:23 ye are C. and C. is God's
5:7 C. our passover sacrificed
8:11 perish, for whom C. died
9:21 under law to C. that I m.
10:4 and that Rock was C.
9 nor let us tempt C.
15:3 how C. died for our sins
12 if C. be preached
16 rise not, is not C. raised
17 if C. not raised, faith is v.
23 in his order, C. first-fruits
2 *Cor.* 3:4 thro' C. to God-ward
5:16 known C. after flesh
6:15 what concord C. with B.
11:2 as a chaste virgin to C.
*Gal.* 2:20 C. liveth in me
21 then C. is dead in vain
3:13 C. redeemed us from curse
24 schoolmaster to br. us to C.
29 if ye be C. then Abr.'s seed
4:7 heir of God through C.
19 till C. be formed in you
5:1 wherewith C. m. us free
2 if circum. C. profit nothing
4 C. is of none effect unto you
24 that are C. have crucified
*Eph.* 2:12 without C.
3:17 that C. may dwell by faith
4:15 which is the head, even C.
20 ye have not so learned C.
5:2 as C. also loved us
14 C. shall give thee light
23 as C. is head of the church
24 as church is subject to C.
25 love wives as C. loved ch.
32 concerning C. and church
6:5 singlen. of heart as to C.
*Phil.* 1:15 some preach C.
16 preach C. of contention
18 C. is preached, and I rejoice
20 C. be magnified in my body
3:8 dung that I may win C.
4:13 I can do all through C.
*Col.* 2:8 world, and not after C.
3:1 C. sitteth on right hand
4 C. who is our life shall ap.
11 but C. is all and in all
13 as C. forgave you, so do ye
24 for ye serve the Lord C.
*Heb.* 3:6 C. as a son
5:5 so C. glorified not himself
9:11 C. a high-priest of good
24 C. is not entered into holy
28 C. was once offered to bear
1 *Pet.* 2:21 C. also suffered for us
3:18 C. once suffered for sins
4:1 as C. suffered in the flesh
*Rev.* 11:15 kingdom of L. and C.
12:10 is come power of his C.

**Against CHRIST.**

*Acts* 4:26 kings gath. *a.* his C.
1 *Cor.* 8:12 brethren, ye sin *a.* C.
1 *Tim.* 5:11 wax wanton *a.* C.

**By CHRIST.**

2 *Cor.* 1:5 aboundeth *by* C.
*Gal.* 2:17 to be justified *by* C.
*Eph.* 3:21 glory in church *by* C.

**For CHRIST.**

1 *Cor.* 1:17 C. sent me not to b.
4:10 we are fools *for* C. sake
2 *Cor.* 5:20 ambassadors *for* C.
12:10 in distresses *for* C.
*Eph.* 4:32 as God *for* C. sake
*Phil.* 3:7 I counted loss *for* C.
2 *Thes.* 3:5 patient waiting *for* C.

**Jesus,** *with* **CHRIST.**

*Mat.* 1:16 J. called C. 27:17, 22
*John* 1:17 and truth by J. C.
17:3 may know thee, and J. C.
*Acts* 2:38 in name of J. C.
3:6 in name of J. C. rise up
20 J. C. who was preached
4:10 of J. C. doth this man
5:42 ceased not to preach J. C.
8:12 Philip preach. things concern. the name of J. C.
37 I believe J. C. is Son of God
9:34 J. C. maketh thee whole
10:36 preaching peace by J. C.
16:18 in name of J. C. come out
17:3 *Jesus* I preach to you is C.
18:5 testified that *Jesus* was C.
28 by scripture, *Jesus* was C.
19:4 should believe on C. *Jesus*
*Rom.* 1:1 serv. of J. C. *Phil.* 1:1
3 concerning his son J. C.
6 are ye the called of *Jesus* C.
8 I thank God through J. C.
2:16 secrets of men by J. C.
3:22 by faith of J. C.
24 redemption in *Jesus* C.

*Rom.* 5:15 gr. by one man J. C.
17 reign in life by one J. C.
6:3 baptized into *Jesus* C.
8:1 to them in C. *Jesus*
2 C. J. made me free
16:3 my helpers in C. *Jesus*
1 *Cor.* 1:1 J. C. 2 *Cor.* 1:1; *Eph.* 1:1
2 call on name of J. C.
4 grace given you by J. C.
30 of him are ye in C. *Jesus*
2:2 save J. C. crucified
4:15 in C. J. have I begotten
2 *Cor.* 4:6 in face of J. C.
5:18 reconciled us by J. C.
13:5 that *Jesus* C. is in you
*Gal.* 2:16 justified by faith of J. C.
3:14 blessings on G. through J. C.
28 ye are all one in C. *Jesus*
4:14 me as an angel, as C. J.
*Eph.* 2:6 heav. places in C. J.
20 J. C. chief corner-stone
*Phil.* 1:8 I in bowels of *Jesus* C.
2:5 mind in you, was in C. J.
11 J. C. is Lord to glory of G.
21 seek not th. wh. are J. C.
3:8 for excellency of C. J.
12 I am apprehended of C. J.
4:19 riches in glory by C. J.
*Col.* 2:6 rec. C. J. so walk ye
1 *Tim.* 1:15 C. J. ca. to save sin.
2:5 one mediator, the man C. J.
6:13 C. *Jesus* who witnessed
2 *Tim.* 1:9 grace given us in C. J.
13 faith and love in C. *Jesus*
*Philo.* 1 P. a priso. of J. C. 9, 23
*Heb.* 13:8 *Jesus* C. the same yes.
1 *John* 1:7 blood of *Jesus* C.
2:1 an advocate *Jesus* C.
5:6 by water and blood J. C.
20 even in *Jesus* C.

**Lord Jesus CHRIST.**

*Acts* 11:17 believed on L. J. C.
15:11 through grace of L. J. C.
16:31 believe on L. J. C.
20:21 faith toward L. J. C.
*Rom.* 5:1 p. with G. thro' L. J. C.
11 joy in God through L. J. C.
6:23 eternal life through L. J. C.
8:39 love of G. in C. J. our L
13:14 put ye on the L. J. C.
16:20 grace of L. J. C. be w. you,
24; 2 *Cor.* 13:14; *Gal.* 6:18;
2 *Thes.* 3:18; *Rev.* 22:21
1 *Cor.* 1:7 coming of our L. J. C.
8:6 one L. J. C. by whom are
15:57 victory thro' our L. J. C.
16:22 if any love not L. J. C.
2 *Cor.* 1:2 from G. and L. J. C.
*Gal.* 1:3; *Eph.* 1:2; *Col.* 1:2
8:9 ye know grace of L. J. C.
*Gal.* 6:14 in cross of L. J. C.
*Eph.* 1:3 Father of L. J. C.
17 God of L. J. C.
1 *Thes.* 1:3 hope in L. J. C.
2:19 in presence of L. J. C.
3:13 at coming of L. J. C.
5:23 pres. to coming of L. J. C.
2 *Thes.* 2:1 by coming of L. J. C.
16 our L. J. C. who hath
1 *Tim.* 5:21 I charge thee before
L. J. C. 2 *Tim.* 4:1
2 *Tim.* 4:22 L. J. C. be with thy
2 *Pet.* 1:11 kingdom of L. J. C.
3:18 in knowledge of L. J. C.

**In CHRIST.**

*Acts* 24:24 concerning faith *in* C.
*Rom.* 9:1 I say the truth *in* C.
12:5 many, are one body *in* C.
16:7 were *in* C. before me
9 Urbane our helper *in* C.
10 Apelles approved *in* C.
1 *Cor.* 3:1 as unto babes *in* C.
4:10 but ye are wise *in* C.
15:18 asleep *in* C.
19 in this life hope *in* C.
22 *in* C. all be made alive
2 *Cor.* 1:21 establish us *in* C.
2:14 to triumph *in* C.
17 in sight of God speak *in* C.
3:14 veil is done away *in* C.
5:17 *in* C. he is a new creature
19 *in* C. reconciling the world
20 *in* C. stead, be reconciled
12:2 a man *in* C. 14 years
19 we speak before God *in* C.
*Gal.* 1:22 to churches of J. *in* C.
3:17 confirmed of God *in* C.
27 as many as baptized *in* C.
*Eph.* 1:3 spiritual bless. *in* C.
10 in one all things *in* C.
12 who first trusted *in* C.
20 *in* C. when he raised
3:6 his promise *in* C.
*Phil.* 1:13 my bonds *in* C.
2:1 if any consolation *in* C.
*Col.* 2:5 your faith *in* C.
1 *Thes.* 4:16 dead *in* C. rise first



1 *Tim.* 2:7 I speak the truth *in* C.
1 *Pet.* 3:16 good conversation *in* C.

**Is CHRIST.**

*Mat.* 24:23 h. *is* C. *Mark* 13:21
*Mark* 12:35 C. *is* son. *Luke* 20:41
*Luke* 2:11 a Saviour, wh. *is* C.
23:2 saying, that he *is* C.
*John* 7:41 said this *is* the C.
*Acts* 9:22 Saul proving this *is* C.
17:3 Jesus I preach to you *is* C.
*Rom.* 8:34 it *is* C. that died
1 *Cor.* 1:13 *is* C. divided?
7:22 being free *is* C. servant
11:3 head of every man *is* C.
12:12 are one body, so *is* C.
15:13 if dead rise not, *is* C. 16
20 now *is* C. risen from dead
2 *Cor.* 10:7 if any trust he *is* C.
*Gal.* 2:17 *is* C. minister of sin?
3:16 to thy seed, which *is* C.
*Phil.* 1:21 to live *is* C.
*Col.* 1:27 *is* C. in you hope

**Of CHRIST.**

*Mat.* 11:2 John heard works *of* C.
22:42 what think ye *of* C.?
*Rom.* 8:9 any have not S. *of* C.
35 sep. us from love *of* C.?
14:10 judgment-seat *of* C.
1 *Cor.* 1:17 cross *of* C. be made
2:16 we have the mind *of* C.
6:15 your bodies members *of* C.
10:16 communion of blood *of* C.
11:1 be foll. of me as I *of* C.
3 the head *of* C. is God
12:27 ye are the body *of* C.
2 *Cor.* 1:5 as sufferings *of* C.
2:10 forgave I it in person *of* C.
15 we are a sweet savor *of* C.
3:3 epistle *of* C. ministered
4:4 light of gospel *of* C. shine
5:14 love *of* C. constraineth us
8:23 they are glory *of* C.
10:1 by the meekness *of* C.
5 bringing to obedience *of* C.
11:10 the truth *of* C. is in me
12:9 power *of* C. *Rev.* 12:10
13:3 proof *of* C. speaking
*Gal.* 1:10 be servant *of* C.
2:16 be justified by faith *of* C.
6:12 persecution for cross *of* C.
*Eph.* 2:13 by the blood *of* C.
3:4 in mystery *of* C.
8 the unsearchable riches *of* C.
19 love *of* C. which passeth
4:7 measure of gift *of* C.
5:5 inheritance in king. *of* C.
6:6 as servants *of* C.
*Phil.* 1:10 till the day *of* C.
29 it is given in behalf *of* C.
2:16 rejoice in the day *of* C.
30 work *of* C. nigh to death
3:18 enemies of the cross *of* C.
*Col.* 1:24 afflictions *of* C.
2:2 mystery of God, and *of* C.
17 but the body is *of* C.
3:16 let the word *of* C. dwell
4:3 to speak the mystery *of* C.
2 *Tim.* 2:19 the name *of* C.
*Heb.* 3:14 made partakers *of* C.
9:14 more, blood *of* C. purge
11:26 reproach *of* C. greater
1 *Pet.* 1:11 Spirit *of* C. did signify
19 with precious blood *of* C.
4:13 partakers *of* C. sufferings
14 reproached for name *of* C.
*Rev.* 20:6 priests of G. and *of* C.

**That CHRIST.**

*John* 1:25 if thou be not *that* C.
6:69 sure that thou art *that* C.

**The CHRIST.**

*Mat.* 16:20 he was *the* C.
26:63 whether thou be *the* C.
*Mark* 8:29 saith, thou art *the* C.
14:61 *the* C. son of the B.?
*Luke* 3:15 whether he were *t.* C.
9:20 Peter said thou art *the* C.
22:67 saying art thou *the* C.
*John* 1:20 I am not *the* C.
41 found the Messias, *the* C.
3:28 I said I am not *the* C.
4:29 is not this *the* C.?
42 this is indeed *the* C. 7:26
7:41 others said, this is *the* C.
10:24 be *the* C. tell us plainly
11:27 I believe thou art *the* C
20:31 believe Jesus is *the* C.
1 *John* 2:22 Jesus is *the* C.
5:1 believeth Jesus is *the* C.

**With CHRIST**

*Rom.* 6:8 if we be dead *with* C.
8:17 then joint-heirs *with* C.
*Gal.* 2:20 I am crucified *with* C.
*Eph.* 2:5 quickened us tog. *w.* C.
*Phil.* 1:23 a desire to be *with* C.
*Col.* 2:20 if dead *with* C.
3:1 if risen *w.* C. seek things



*Col.* 3:3 your life is hid *with* C.
*Rev.* 20:4 reigned *with* C.

**CHRISTIAN, S.**

*Acts* 11:26 called *c.* at Antioch
26:28 almost pers. me to be a *c.*
1 *Pet.* 4:16 if any suffer as a *c.*

**CHRISTS.**

*Mat.* 24:24 false *c. Mark* 13:22

**CHRONICLES.**

1 *Chr.* 27:24 number put in *c.*
*Est.* 6:1 to bring the book of *c.*
*See* BOOK.

**CHRYSOLITE.**

*Rev.* 21:20 seventh found. a *c.*

**CHRYSOPRASUS.**

*Rev.* 21:20 tenth foundation a *c.*

**CHURCH.**

*Mat.* 16:18 on this rock b. my *c.*
18:17 tell it to the *c.*
*Acts* 2:47 added to *c.* daily such
5:11 great fear came on *c.*
8:1 persecution against *c.*
11:26 assembled with the *c.*
14:23 ordained elders in every *c.*
27 had gathered *c.* together
15:3 brought on way by the *c.*
22 it pleased elders with the *c.*
18:22 when he had saluted *c.*
*Rom.* 16:5 greet *c.* in their house
1 *Cor.* 4:17 as I teach in every *c.*
14:4 prophesieth edifieth *c.*
5 that *c.* may receive edifying
23 if *c.* be come into one place
16:19 *c.* in their house
*Eph.* 1:22 head over all to the *c.*
3:10 known by *c.* wisdom of G.
5:24 as *c.* is subject to Christ
25 as Christ loved the *c.*
27 might present a glorious *c.*
29 cherisheth it, as Lord the *c.*
32 speak concern. Christ and *c.*
*Phil.* 3:6 persecuting the *c.*
4:15 no *c.* communicated
*Col.* 1:18 head of the body the *c.*
24 for his body's sake, the *c.*
4:15 salute *c.* in Nymphas' ho.
1 *Tim.* 5:16 let not *c.* be charged
*Philo.* 2 Paul to *c.* in thy house
*Heb.* 12:23 to *c.* of first-born
1 *Pet.* 5:13 *c.* at Babylon saluteth
3 *John* 6 thy charity before *c.*
9 I wrote to the *c.* but Diotre

**In the CHURCH.**

*Acts* 7:38 that was *in the c.*
13:1 proph. *in the c.* at Antioch
1 *Cor.* 6:4 least esteemed *in the c.*
11:18 come together *in the c.*
12:28 hath set some *in the c.*
14:19 yet *in the c.* I had rather
28 keep silence *in the c.*
35 sh. for wo. to speak *in the c.*
*Eph.* 3:21 be glory *in the c.*
*Col.* 4:16 to be read *in the c.*

**Of the CHURCH.**

*Acts* 8:3 S. made havoc *of the c.*
11:22 came to ears *of the c.*
12:1 H. vexed certain *of the c.*
5 prayer was made *of the c.*
15:4 were received *of the c.*
20:16 Paul called elders *of the c.*
*Rom.* 16:1 P. a servant *of the c.*
23 Gaius my host and *of the c.*
1 *Cor.* 14:12 excel to edify. *of c.*
*Eph.* 5:23 as C. is head *of the c.*
*Heb.* 2:12 in midst *of the c.*
3 *John* 10 D. casteth out *of c.*
*Rev.* 2:1 angel *of c.* of Ephesus
8 Smyrna; 12 Perga.; 18 Thya.
3:1 Sardis; 7 Philad.; 14 Laodi.

**CHURCH of God.**

*Acts* 20:28 feed the *c. of God*
1 *Cor.* 1:2 to *c. of God* at Corinth
10:32 none offence to *c. of God*
11:22 despise ye the *c. of God*
15:9 I pers. *c. of God, Gal.* 1:13
1 *Tim.* 5:3 take care of *c. of God*

**CHURCHES.**

*Acts* 9:31 then had the *c.* rest
15:41 Paul confirming the *c.*
16:5 *c.* established in the faith
19:37 these neither robbers of *c.*
*Rom.* 16:4 all *c.* gave thanks
16 the *c.* of Christ salute you
1 *Cor.* 7:17 so ordain I in all *c.*
11:16 such custom, nei. the *c.*
14:33 author of peace as in all *c.*
34 women keep silence in *c.*
16:1 order to *c.* of Galatia
19 the *c.* of Asia salute you
2 *Cor.* 8:1 grace bestow. on the *c.*
19 chosen of the *c.* to travel
23 they are messengers of *c.*
11:8 I robbed other *c.*



2 *Cor.* 11:28 the care of all the *c.*
12:13 inferior to other *c.*?
*Gal.* 1:22 unknown by face to *c.*
1 *Thes.* 2:14 fol. of the *c.* of God.
2 *Thes.* 1:4 glory in you in *c.*
*Rev.* 1:4 John to the seven *c.*
11 send it to the seven *c.*
20 seven stars are angels of *c.*
candlesticks are the seven *c.*
2:7 what the Spirit saith unto
the *c.* 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22
23 *c.* know I am he searcheth
22:16 testify these things in *c.*

**CHURL.**

*Is.* 32:5 *c.* said to be bountiful
7 instruments of *c.* are evil

**CHURLISH.**

1 *Sam.* 25:3 Nab. was *c.* and evil

**CHURNING.**

*Prov.* 30:33 surely *c.* of m. bringeth butter

**CHUSHAN-RISHATHAIM.**

*Jud.* 3:8 sold Is. into hand of C.

CHUZA. *Luke* 8:3

**CILICIA.**

*Acts* 6:9; 15:23, 41; 21:39; 22:3; 23:34; 27:5
*Gal.* 1:21 into regions of C.

**CINNAMON.**

*Ex.* 30:23 sweet *c.*
*Prov.* 7:17 perf. bed with *c.*
*Cant.* 4:14 are an orchard of *c.*
*Rev.* 18:13 buyeth her *c.*

**CIRCLE.**

*Is.* 40:22 sitteth on *c.* of earth

**CIRCUIT, S.**

1 *Sam.* 7:16 year to year in *c.*
*Job* 22:14 in *c.* of heaven
*Ps.* 19:6 his *c.* unto the ends
*Ec.* 1:6 according to his *c.*

**CIRCUMCISE.**

*Gen.* 17:11 ye shall *c.* foreskin
*Deut.* 10:16 *c.* foreskin
30:6 Lord will *c.* thy heart
*Jos.* 5:2 *c.* again children of Isr.
*Jer.* 4:4 *c.* yourselves to the L.
*Luke* 1:59 came to *c.* the child
*John* 7:22 on Sabbath *c.* a man
*Acts* 15:5 needful to *c.* them
21:21 they ought not to *c.*

**CIRCUMCISED.**

*Gen.* 17:10 every man-child be *c.*
14 not *c.* shall be cut off
26 Abraham was *c.* and Ishm.
34:15 every male *c.*
24 every male was *c. Ex.* 12:48
*Jos.* 5:3 J. *c.* children of Israel
*Jer.* 9:25 punish all *c.* with uncir.
*Acts* 15:1 except *c.* not saved, 24
16:3 Paul *c.* Timothy
*Rom.* 4:11 though not *c.*
1 *Cor.* 7:18 being *c.*? in uncircumcision? let him not be *c.*
*Gal.* 2:3 Titus compelled to be *c.*
5:2 if *c.* C. shall profit nothing
6:12 they constrain you to be *c.*
13 they *c.* keep not the law
*Phil.* 3:5 *c.* eighth day
*Col.* 2:11 in whom also ye are *c.*

**CIRCUMCISING.**

*Luke* 2:21 days accomp. for *c.*

**CIRCUMCISION.**

*John* 7:22 M. gave unto you *c.*
23 if on the sabbath receive *c.*
*Rom.* 2:25 *c.* profiteth, if thou
keep the law; thy *c.* is made
28 nor is that *c.* which is outw.
29 *c.* is that of the heart
3:30 shall justify *c.* by faith
4:9 this blessedness on *c.* only?
10 when he was in *c.*? not in *c.*
1 *Cor.* 7:19 *c.* is keeping of com.
*Gal.* 2:9 they should go unto *c.*
5:6 neither *c.* availeth, 6:15
11 and I, if I yet preach *c.*
*Eph.* 2:11 by that called *c.*
*Phil.* 3:3 *c.* which worship God
*Col.* 2:11 *c.* without hands, by *c.*
3:11 there is nei. *c.* nor uncir.

**Of CIRCUMCISION.**

*Ex.* 4:26 bloody hus. bec. *of c.*
*Acts* 7:8 Abrah. covenant *of c.*
10:45 they *of c.* were astonished
11:2 of *c.* contended with Peter
*Rom.* 3:1 what profit *of c.*?
4:11 he received the sign *of c.*
12 *of c.* to them not *of c.*
15:8 J. C. was a minister *of c.*
*Gal.* 2:7 gospel *of c.* com. to Pe.
8 in Peter to apostleship *of c.*
*Col.* 4:11 who are *of* the *c.* salute
*Tit.* 1:10 unruly, especially *of c.*

CIT

**CIRCUMSPECT, LY.**
*Ex.* 23:13 in all things be *c.*
*Eph.* 5:15 see that ye walk *c.*

**CISTERN, S.**
2 *K.* 18:31 drink ev. one of his *c.*
*Prov.* 5:15 drink of thine own *c.*
*Ec.* 12:6 wheel broken at the *c.*
*Is.* 36:16 every one of own *c.*
*Jer.* 2:13 hewed out *c.* of brok. *c.*

**CITY.**
*Gen.* 4:17 Cain builded a *c.*
11:4 build *c.* and a tower
5 Lord came down to see *c.*
8 they left off to build the *c.*
18:26 find fifty righteous in *c.*
34:25 came upon the *c.* boldly
*Num.* 21:28 flame is gone from *c.*
*Deut.* 2:36 not one *c.* too strong
3:4 not a *c.* we took not from
13:15 smite inhabit. of that *c.*
*Jos.* 3:16 very far from *c.* Adam
6:3 compass the *c.* six days, 7
24 burnt *c.* *Deut.* 13:16 *Jos.* 8:8, 19; *Jud.* 1:8; 18:27
8:2 lay ambush for *c.* behind
20 smoke of *c.* ascended to h.
15:13 *c.* of Arba, which *c.* is H.
19:50 gave Joshua *c.* he asked
*Jud.* 6:27 he feared men of *c.*
9:45 *c.* and sowed it with salt
20:40 flame of the *c.* ascended
*Ruth* 1:19 all the *c.* was moved
3:11 for *c.* of my people know
1 *Sam.* 1:3 out of *c.* yearly to w.
4:13 told it, all the *c.* cried out
8:22 every man to his *c.* 1 *K.* 22:36; *Ezr.* 2:1; *Neh.* 7:6
28:3 Israel b. him in his own *c.*
2 *Sam.* 12:1 two men in one *c.*
15:2 of what *c.* art thou?
19:37 I may die in my own *c.*
20:19 seekest to destroy a *c.*
1 *K.* 1:45 so that *c.* rang again
11:32 *c.* I have chosen, 36
2 *K.* 6:19 neither is this the *c.*
11:20 and the *c.* was in quiet
24:10 *c.* Jer. was besieged, 25:2
2 *Chr.* 15:6 *c.* was destroyed of *c.*
19:5 and he set judges *c.* by *c.*
30:10 posts passed from *c.* to *c.*
32:18 that they might take *c.*
*Ezr.* 4:12 building rebellious *c.*, *Neh.* 2:3 why not sad, *c.* waste, 5
11:9 Judah was second over *c.*
*Est.* 8:15 the *c.* Shushan rejoiced
*Ps.* 48:2 *c.* of gr. king, *Mat.* 5:35
59:6 go round about the *c.* 14
72:16 they of *c.* shall flourish
107:4 found no *c.* to dwell in
122:3 Jerusalem as a *c.* compact
127:1 except the Lord keep *c.*
*Prov.* 8:3 crieth at entry of *c.*
10:15 his strong *c.* 18:11
11:10 the *c.* rejoiceth
11 by blessing of upright *c.*
16:32 than he that taketh a *c.*
25:28 like a *c.* broken down
29:8 scornful bring *c.* into snare
*Ec.* 9:14 there was a little *c.*
15 poor wise man delivered *c.*
*Is.* 1:26 *c.* of right, faithful *c.* 21
14:31 howl, O gate, cry O *c.*
17:1 Damascus from being a *c.*
19:2 shall fight, *c.* against *c.*
24:10 *c.* of confusion is broken
25:2 of a *c.* a heap, to be no *c.*
33:20 Zion *c.* of our solemnities
60:14 shall call thee *c.* of Lord
62:12 a *c.* not forsaken
*Jer.* 3:14 take you one of a *c.*
4:29 *c.* shall flee for the noise
19:12 make this *c.* as Tophet
25:29 *c.* called by my name
32:24 come to *c.* and *c.* is given
39:2 the *c.* was broken up, 52:7
46:8 I will destroy the *c.*
49:25 how *c.* of praise not left
*Lam.* 1:1 how doth *c.* sit solitary
2:15 *c.* men call perf. of beauty
*Ezek.* 4:1 portray *c.* Jerusalem
7:23 the *c.* is full of violence
9:1 that have charge over *c.*
4 go thro' midst of *c.* Jerusa.
9 *c.* is full of perverseness
10:2 coals of fire over the *c.*
27:32 what *c.* is like Tyrus
33:21 saying, the *c.* is smitten
48:35 name of *c.* be, L. is there
*Dan.* 9:18 *c.* called by thy na. 19
*Hos.* 6:8 G. *c.* of th. work iniq.
*Amos* 4:7 to rain on one *c.*
5:3 *c.* that went up by thous.
*Mic.* 6:9 Lord's voice crieth to *c.*
*Hab.* 2:12 stablish a *c.* by iniq.
*Zep.* 3:1 woe to the oppressing *c.*
*Zec.* 8:3 Jerusalem a *c.* of truth
5 streets of *c.* be full of boys

CIT

*Zec.* 14:2 the *c.* shall be taken
*Mat.* 5:14 a *c.* set on hill cannot
35 Jerusalem is *c.* of great King
8:34 *c.* came out to meet Jesus
10:11 whatsoever *c.* ye enter
15 that *c.* *Mark* 6:11; *Luke* 10:12
21:10 all the *c.* was moved
22:7 king burnt up their *c.*
23:34 persecute from *c.* to *c.*
*Mark* 1:33 *c.* was gathered
5:14 told it in the *c.* *Luke* 8:34
*Luke* 2:3 taxed, ev. one to own *c.*
7:12 much people of *c.* with her
19:41 he beheld the *c.* and wept
23:51 he was of Arimathea a *c.*
*John* 4:39 many of th. *c.* believed
*Acts* 8:8 was great joy in that *c.*
13:44 almost whole *c.* to h.
16:12 in that *c.* certain days
17:5 set all the *c.* in an uproar
19:29 *c.* was filled with confus.
21:30 all the *c.* was moved
*Heb.* 11:10 *c.* that hath found.
16 hath prepared for them a *c.*
12:22 the *c.* of the living God
13:14 we have no continuing *c.*
*Jam.* 4:13 will go into such a *c.*
*Rev.* 20:9 comp. the beloved *c.*
21:14 wall of *c.* had foundations
18 the *c.* was pure gold
23 *c.* had no need of the sun

**Bloody CITY.**
*Ezek.* 22:2 judge the *bloody c.*?
24:6 *bloody c.* 9; *Nah.* 3:1

**Defenced CITY.**
*Is.* 25:2 of a *defenced c.* a ruin
27:10 the *d. c.* shall be desolate
*Jer.* 1:18 thee this day a *d. c.*

**CITY of David.**
2 *Sam.* 5:9 *c. of D.* 1 *Chr.* 11:7
6:10 remove ark into *c. of D.*
12 brought ark into *c of D.* 16
1 *K.* 2:10 D. was buried in *c. D.*
3:1 Sol. brought her to *c. of D.*
8:1 out of *c. of D.* 2 *Chr.* 5:2.
11:43 bur. in *c. D.* 2 *Chr.* 9:31
14:31 R. bur. *c. D.* 2 *Chr.* 12:16
15:8 bur. A. *c. of D.* 2 *Chr.* 14:1
22:50 J. bur. *c. D.* 2 *Chr.* 21:1
2 *K.* 8:24 J. bur. *c. D.* 2 *Chr.* 21:20
9:28 A. was buried in *c. of D.*
12:21 J. bur. *c. D.* 2 *Chr.* 24:25
14:20 Amaziah; 15:7 Azariah
15:38 Jot. 2 *Chr.* 27:9; 28:27 Ahaz
2 *Chr.* 24:16 bur. Jeh. in *c. of D.*
*Is.* 22:9 breaches of *c. of D.*
29:1 woe to A. *c.* where *David*
*Luke* 2:4 Joseph went to *c. of D.*
11 born in *c. of D.* a Saviour

**Elders, *with* CITY.**
*Deut.* 19:12 *elders* of his *c.*
21:6 *elders* of that *c.* next
20 say to *e* of *c.* our son is
22:17 cloth before *elders* of *c.*
25:8 *elders* of his *c.* shall call
*Jos.* 20:4 dec. his cause to *e.* of *c.*
*Jud.* 8:16 Gideon took *elders* of *c.*
*Ruth* 4:2 took ten men of *e.* of *c.*
*Ezr.* 10:14 *elders* of every *c.*

**Every CITY.**
2 *K.* 3:19 smite *every* fenced *c.*
2 *Chr.* 31:19 of sons of A. in *e. c.*
*Jer.* 4:29 *every c.* shall be forsak.
48:8 spoiler shall come on *e. c.*
*Mat.* 12:25 *e. c.* divided ag. itself
*Luke* 10:1 two into *every c.*
*Acts* 15:21 in *e. c.* them that p.
36 visit brethren in *every c.*
20:33 H. G. witnesseth in *e. c.*
*Tit.* 1:5 ordain elders in *every c.*

**Fenced CITY.**
2 *K.* 10:2 with you a *fenced c.*
17:9 tower of watchmen to *f. c.*
2 *Chr.* 11:23 he dispersed of chil. unto every *fenced c.*

**CITY of God.**
*Ps.* 46:4 make glad *c. of God*
48:1 to be praised in *c. of God*
8 *c. of God* will establish it
87:3 glorious things spoken of thee, O *c. of God*
*Heb.* 12:22 *c. of* living *God*
*Rev.* 3:12 name of *c. of* my *God*

**Great CITY.**
*Gen.* 10:12 builded R. a *great c.*
*Jos.* 10:2 Gibeon was *great c.*
*Neh.* 7:4 *c.* was large and *great*
*Jer.* 22:8 done thus to *great c.*
*Jon.* 1:2 Nineveh that *g. c.* 3:2
3:3 N. was an exceeding *g. c.*
*Rev.* 11:8 in street of *great c.*
14:8 Bab. *g. c.* 18:10, 16, 19, 21
16:19 *great c.* was divided
17:18 woman is that *great c.*
21:10 he showed me that *g. c.*

CIT

**Holy CITY.**
*Neh.* 11:1 Jerusalem the *holy c.*
*Is.* 48:2 call themselves of *holy c.*
52:1 put on beau. garm. O *h. c.*
*Dan.* 9:24 seventy w. on thy *h. c.*
*Mat.* 4:5 devil taketh him to *h. c.*
27:53 went to *h. c.* and appeared
*Rev.* 11:2 *holy c.* shall they tread
21:2 I John saw the *h. c.* coming
22:19 take his part out of *h. c.*

**In, *or* into the CITY.**
*Gen.* 19:12 hast *in the c.* bring
*Deut.* 20:14 all *in the c.* take
28:3 blessed shalt be *in the c.*
16 cursed shalt be *in the c.*
*Jos.* 6:21 destroyed all *in the c.*
8:19 *into c.* and set it on fire
*Jud.* 1:24 entrance *into c.*
2 *Sam.* 15:25 car. back ark *into c.*
27 return *into the c.*
1 *K.* 14:11 dieth of Jerob. *in c.*
12 when thy feet enter *into c.*
16:4 that dieth of Baasha *in c.*
2 *K.* 7:4 we will enter *into c.*
12 catch them, get *into c.*
*Ps.* 31:21 showed me his marvellous kindness *in* a strong *c.*
55:9 seen violence *in the c.*
*Prov.* 1:21 *in c.* wisdom uttereth
*Ec.* 7:19 mighty men *in the c.*
8:10 wicked were forgotten *in c.*
*Is.* 24:12 *in the c.* is left deso.
*Jer.* 14:18 if I enter *into the c.*
38:9 no more bread *in the c.*
52:6 famine was sore *in the c.*
*Lam.* 1:19 gave up ghost *in c.*
*Hos.* 11:9 not enter *into the c.*
*Joel* 2:9 run to and fro *in the c.*
*Amos* 3:6 be blown *in the c.* shall there be evil in a *c.*
7:17 thy wife be harlot *in c.*
*Jon.* 3:4 J. began to enter *into c.*
*Mat.* 9:1 came *into* his own *c.*
10:5 *c.* of the Samaritans
11 *into* whatsoever *c.* ye enter
26:18 go *into c.* to such a man
28:11 some of watch came *into c.*
*Mark* 14:13 *into the c.* *Acts* 9:6
*Luke* 2:3 every one *into* his *c.*
7:37 a woman *in the c.* a sinner
18:2 there was *in* a *c.* a judge
22:10 ye are entered *into c.*
24:49 tarry ye *in c.* of Jerusalem
*John* 4:8 disciples gone *into c.*
*Acts* 11:5 *in the c.* of Joppa
14:20 he came *into the c.*
21:29 with him *in the c.*
24:12 synagogues nor *in the c.*
2 *Cor.* 11:26 in perils *in the c.*
*Rev.* 22:14 through gates *into c.*

**CITY of the Lord.**
*Ps.* 101:8 cut off all wicked doers from *c. of the Lord.*
*Is.* 60:14 call thee *c. of Lord*

**Out of the CITY.**
*Gen.* 44:4 gone *out of the c.*
*Ex.* 9:29 soon as I am *out of c.*
33 Moses went *out of the c.*
*Jos.* 8:22 issued *out of the c.*
*Jud.* 1:24 saw man come *o. of c.*
2 *Sam.* 18:3 succor us *out of c.*
20:16 wise woman *out of the c.*
2 *K.* 7:12 they come *out of c.*
9:15 none escape *out of the c.*
*Job* 24:12 groan from *out of t. c.*
*Jer.* 39:4 Zed. went *o. of c.* 52:7
*Ezek.* 48:30 are goings *o. of the c.*
*Mic.* 4:10 go forth *out of the c.*
*Mat.* 21:17 went *out of the c.*
*Mark* 11:19 he went *out of c.*
*Luke* 4:29 thrust him *out of t. c.*
9:5 go *out of c.* shake off dust
*John* 4:30 they went *out of c.*
*Acts* 7:58 cast Steph. *out of the c.*
14:19 drew him *out of c.*
16:13 we went *out of the c.*
21:5 brought us till *out of the c.*

**CITY of Refuge.**
*Num.* 35:25 rest. him to *c. of ref.*
*Jos.* 21:13 *c. of r.* 1 *Chr.* 6:57
21 Shech.; 27 Golan; 32 Ked.

**This CITY.**
*Gen.* 19:14 L. will destroy *this c.*
20 *this c.* is near to flee unto
21 I will not overthrow *this c.*
*Jos.* 6:26 buildeth *this c.*
*Jud.* 19:11 turn into *this c.*
1 *Sam.* 9:6 in *this c.* a man of G.
2 *K.* 2:19 *this c.* is pleasant
18:30 *t. c.* not be deliv. *Is.* 36:15
19:32 into *this c.* 33; *Is.* 37:34
34 def. *t. c.* 20:6; *Is.* 37:35; 38:6
23:27 cast off *this c.* Jerusalem
2 *Chr.* 6:34 pray toward *this c.*
*Ezr.* 4:13 if *this c.* be builded, 16
*Neh.* 13:18 bring evil on *this c.*?

CIT

*Jer.* 6:6 *this* is the *c.* to be visited
17:25 *this c.* shall remain
19:8 will make *this c.* desolate
15 bring on *this c.* all the evil
20:5 deliver strength of *this c.*
21:9 abideth in *this c.* shall die
10 set my face against *this c.*
22:8 why L. done thus unto *t. c.*
26:6 I will make *this c.* a curse
15 innocent blood on *this c.*
27:17 *this c.* be laid waste
32:3 give *t. c.* to Chald. 28; 34:2
31 *this c.* been as a provocation
33:5 hid my face from *this c.*
34:22 cause them return to *t. c.*
38:17 *this c.* shall not be burnt
39:16 words on *this c.* for evil
*Ezek.* 11:3 *this c.* is the caldron, 7
*Mat.* 10:23 persecute in *this c.*
*Acts* 18:10 much people in *this c.*
22:3 brought up in *this c.* at feet

**Without CITY.**
*Gen.* 19:16 men set Lot *with. c.*
*Num.* 35:5 measure from *w. c.*
*Rev.* 14:20 w.-press trodden *w. c.*

**CITIES.**
*Gen.* 19:29 when God destroy. *c.*
35:5 terror of God on *c.* round
47:21 he rem. people to *c.*
*Num.* 13:19 what *c.* they dwell in
35:8 give of his *c.* to Levites
*Deut.* 2:37 nor to *c.* in mountains
3:19 abide in *c.* I have given you
6:10 to give thee goodly *c.*
19:5 flee to one of these *c.*
*Jos.* 10:19 suf. th. not to enter *c.*
11:13 as for *c.* still in strength
18:9 described it by *c.* in a book
*Jud.* 20:48 set on fire *c.*
21:23 they repaired the *c.*
1 *Sam.* 31:7 Israelites forsook *c.*
2 *Sam.* 10:12 *c.* our God, 1 *Chr.* 19:13
1 *K.* 9:12 Hiram came to see *c.*
20:34 *c.* father took I restore
*Job* 15:28 dwell. in desolate *c.*
*Ps.* 9:6 O enemy, destroyed *c.*
*Is.* 6:11 Until *c.* be wasted
14:21 nor fill world with *c.*
19:18 day shall five *c.* in E.
33:8 he hath despised the *c.*
64:10 thy holy *c.* a wilderness
*Jer.* 2:15 his *c.* are burnt
28 number of thy *c.* 11:13
13:19 *c.* of south be shut up
20:16 be as the *c.* L. overthrew
31:21 O virgin, to these thy *c.*
49:13 *c.* be perpetual wastes
50:32 I will kindle fire in his *c.*
*Ezek.* 26:19 like *c.* not inhabited
30:17 these *c.* into captivity
35:9 thy *c.* shall not return
*Hos.* 8:14 send fire upon his *c.*
11:6 sword shall abide on his *c.*
*Amos* 4:8 three *c.* to one for wat.
*Mic.* 5:14 so will I destroy thy *c.*
*Zep.* 3:6 their *c.* are destroyed
*Zec.* 1:17 my *c.* shall yet spread
*Mat.* 10:23 not have gone over *c.*
11:1 to preach in their *c.*
*Acts* 26:11 persec. to strange *c.*
2 *Pet.* 2:6 *c.* of S. and G. to ashes
*Jude* 7 *c.* about them in like m.
*Rev.* 16:19 *c.* of the nations fell

**All CITIES.**
*Num.* 21:25 Is. took *all* these *c.*
*Deut.* 2:34; 3:4; *Jos.* 10:39
31:10 burnt their *c. Jud.* 20:48
*Deut.* 20:15 thus do to *all c.* afar
*Jos.* 11:12 *all c.* of kings destr.
21:19 *all c.* of Aaron were 13 *c.*
41 *all c.* of Levites were 48 *c.*
1 *Sam.* 18:6 came out of *all c.*
2 *Sam.* 24:7 came to *all c.* of Hiv.
*Neh.* 10:37 tithes in *all* the *c.*
*Jer.* 4:26 *all* the *c.* broken down
33:12 in *all c.* habita. of sheph.
*Hos.* 13:10 save thee in *all* thy *c.*
*Acts* 8:40 he preached in *all c.*

**Defenced CITIES.**
*Is.* 36:1 Sennacherib ag. *def. c.*
37:26 to lay waste *defenced c.*
*Jer.* 4:5 go to *defenced c.* 8:14
34:7 *defenced c.* remained of J.

**Fenced CITIES.**
*Num.* 32:17 ones in *fenced c.*
*Deut.* 3:5 *c. fenced* with high w.
9:1 *c. f.* to heaven, *Jos.* 14:12
*Jos.* 10:20 entered into *fen. c.*
2 *Sam.* 20:6 get him *fenced c.*
2 *Chr.* 12:4 Shishak took *fen. c.*
14:6 Asa built *fenced c.* in Jud.
21:3 Jehosh. gave sons *fen. c.*
*Jer.* 5:17 impoverish thy *fen. c.*
*Dan.* 11:15 k. of north take *f. c.*
*Hos.* 8:14 J. multiplied *fenced c.*

CLA

*Zep.* 1:16 day of alarm ag. *f. c.*

**CITIES of Judah.**

2 *Sam.* 2:1 I go up to *c. of J.* ?
2 *K.* 23:5 burnt inc. in *c. of J.*
1 *Chr.* 6:57 sons of Aaron *c. of J.*
2 *Chr.* 17:7 to teach in *c. of J.* 13
19:5 set judges in the *c. of J.*
23:2 gather Lev. out of *c. of J.*
*Neh.* 11:3 in *c. of Judah* each
*Ps.* 69:35 will build *c. of Judah*
*Is.* 40:9 *c. of Jud.* behold your G.
44:26 *c. of J.* ye shall be built
*Jer.* 1:15 fam. of north ag. *c. of J.*
4:16 voice against *c. of J.*
7:17 what they do in *c. of J.*
9:11 *c. of J.* des. 10:22; 34:22
11:12 *c. of Judah* cry to gods
32:44 witness in the *c. of Judah*
33:10 man and beast in *c. of J.*
13 in the *c. of Ju.* shall flocks
44:6 fury kindled in *c. of Jud.*
21 incense ye burn in *c. of J.*
*Zec.* 1:12 not mercy on *c. of J.*

**CITIES of Refuge.**

*Num.* 35:6 six *c.* for *ref.* 13,14
11 ap. *c. of refuge, Jos.* 20:2
1 *Chr.* 6:67 to sons of K. of *c. r.*

**Six CITIES.**

*Jos.* 15:59 mount. of Jud. *six c.*

**CITIES,** *with* **Suburbs.**

*Lev.* 25:34 *sub.* of *c.* not be sold
*Num.* 35:2 give to L. *sub.* for *c.*
*Jos.* 21:3 to Levites *c.* with *s.*

**CITIES,** *with* **Villages.**

1 *Sam.* 6:18 *c.* and of country *v.*
*Mat.* 9:35 J. went about all *c.* and *villages* teaching, *Luke* 13:22
*Mark* 6:56 into *villages* or *c.*

**CITIES,** *with* **waste.**

*Lev.* 26:31 your *c.* waste, 33
*Is.* 61:4 shall repair *waste c.*
*Jer.* 4:7 *c.* shall be laid *waste*
*Ezek.* 6:6 in dwell. *c.* shall be *w.*
19:7 *w.* their *c.*; 35:4 thy *c. w.*
36:35 *w. c.* are become fenced
38 *w. c.* be filled with flocks
*Amos* 9:14 build the *waste c.*

**Your CITIES.**

*Is.* 1:7 *your c.* are burnt
*Jer.* 40:10 dwell in *your c.*

**CITIZEN, S**

*Luke* 15:15 prodigal joined to *c.*
19:14 his *c.* hated him, and
*Acts* 21:39 a *c.* of no mean city
*Eph.* 2:19 fellow-*c.* with saints

**CLAD.**

1 *K.* 11:29 Jerob. had *c.* himself
*Is.* 59:17 *c.* with zeal as a cloak

**CLAMOR, OUS.**

*Prov.* 9:13 a foolish woman is *c.*
*Eph.* 4:31 let all *c.* be put away

**CLAP hands.**

*Job* 27:23 shall *c.* their *hands*
*Ps.* 47:1 *c.* your *h.* all ye people
98:8 let the floods *c.* their *hands*
*Is.* 55:12 trees of field *c.* their *h.*
*Lam.* 2:15 *c.* their *h.* at thee
*Nah.* 3:19 bruit of thee *c. hands*

**CLAPPED, ETH.**

2 *K.* 11:12 *c.* their hands
*Ezek.* 25:6 hast *c.* thy hands
*Job* 34:37 *c.* his hands among us

**CLAVE,** *cleft.*

*Gen.* 22:3 A. *c.* wood for bur.-off.
*Num.* 16:31 ground *c.* asunder
*Jud.* 15:19 God *c.* hollow in jaw
1 *Sam.* 6:14 *c.* wood of cart
*Ps.* 78:15 *c.* rocks, *Is.* 48:21

**CLAVE,** *adhered.*

*Gen.* 34:3 his soul *c.* to Dinah
*Ruth* 1:14 R. *c.* to mother-in-law
2 *Sam.* 20:2 Jud. *c.* to their king
23:10 till his hand *c.* to sword
1 *K.* 11:2 Sol. *c.* to these in love
2 *K.* 18:6 Hezekiah *c.* to the Lord
*Neh.* 10:29 *c.* to their brethren
*Acts* 17:34 certain men *c.* to Paul
CLAUDA. *Acts* 27:16
CLAUDIA. 2 *Tim.* 4:21

**CLAWS.**

*Deut.* 14:6 the cleft into two *c.*
*Dan.* 4:33 his nails like birds' *c.*
*Zec.* 11:16 he shall tear their *c.*

**CLAY.**

*Job* 4:19 dwell in houses of *c.*
10:9 hast made me as the *c.*
13:12 are like to bodies of *c.*
27:16 prepare raiment as *c.*
33:6 I am formed out of *c.*
38:14 it is turned as *c.* to seal
*Ps.* 40:2 up out of the miry *c.*
*Is.* 29:16 esteem. as potter's *c.*

CLE

*Is.* 41:25 as potter treadeth *c.*
45:9 *c.* say to him fashioneth it
64:8 we the *c.* thou our potter
*Jer.* 18:4 vessel made of *c.* marred
6 as *c.* is in the potter's hand
43:9 stones, hide them in *c.*
*Dan.* 2:33 his feet, part *c.* 34, 42
*Nah.* 3:14 go into *c.* and tread
*Hab.* 2:6 ladeth with thick *c.*
*John* 9:6 he made *c.* of spittle
15 he put *c.* on mine eyes
*Rom.* 9:21 potter power over *c.* ?

**CLAY-GROUND.**

1 *K.* 7:46 into *c.-g.* 2 *Chr.* 4:17

**CLEAN.**

*Lev.* 23:22 not make *c.* riddance
*Jos.* 3:17 *c.* over Jordan, 4:1, 11
*Ps.* 77:8 is his mercy *c.* gone
*Is.* 24:19 earth is *c.* dissolved
*Joel* 1:7 he hath made it *c.* bare
2 *Pet.* 2:18 those *c.* escaped

**CLEAN, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 8:20 took of every *c.* beast
35:2 be *c.* and change garments
*Lev.* 7:19 all *c.* shall eat thereof
10:10 difference betw. *c.* 11:47;
20:25; *Ezek.* 22:26; 44:23
16:30 be *c.* from all your sins
22:4 not eat holy things till *c.*
*Num.* 19:18 a *c.* person take hys.
*Deut.* 12:15 *c.* may eat, 15:22
1 *Sam.* 20:26 surely he is not *c.*
2 *K.* 5:10 flesh come ag. be *c.* 14
12 wash in them and be *c.*
13 he saith, Wash and be *c.*
*Job* 11:4 I am *c.* in thine eyes
14:4 *c.* thing out of an unclean?
15:14 what is man he sh. be *c.* ?
15 heavens not *c.* in his sight
25:4 he be *c.* born of a woman
33:9 I am *c.* without transgr.
*Prov.* 16:2 *c.* in his own eyes
*Ec.* 9:2 alike to *c.* and unclean
*Is.* 1:16 wash ye, make you *c.*
28:8 so there is no place *c.*
52:11 be ye *c.* that bear vessels
*Jer.* 13:27 wilt not be made *c.* ?
*Ezek.* 36:25 sprinkle *c.* water on
*Mat.* 8:2 thou canst make me *c.*
*Mark* 1:40; *Luke* 5:12
3 thou *c.* *Mark* 1:41; *Lu.* 5:13
23:25 *c.* the outside, *Luke* 11:39
*Luke* 11:41 all things are *c.*
*John* 13:11 Ye are not all *c.*
15:3 ye are *c.* through the word
*Acts* 18:6 own heads, I am *c.*
*Rev.* 19:8 linen, *c.* and white, 14

**CLEAN hands.**

*Job* 9:30 make *hands* never so *c.*
17:9 *c. hands* shall be stronger
*Ps.* 24:4 he that hath *c. hands*

**CLEAN heart.**

*Ps.* 51:10 create in me a *c. heart*
73:1 God is good to such of *c. h.*
*Prov.* 20:9 made my *heart c.* ?

**Is CLEAN.**

*Lev.* 13:13 he *is c.* 17, 37, 39
*Ps.* 19:9 fear of the Lord *is c.*
*Prov.* 14:4 no oxen are, crib *is c.*
*John* 13:10 but *is c.* every whit

**Pronounce CLEAN.**

*Lev.* 13:6 *pronounce* him *c.* 14:7

**Shall be CLEAN.**

*Lev.* 11:36 wh. is water *s. be c.*
12:8 she *s. be c.* 15:28; 13:58 it *s. be c.*
14:20 he *s. be c.* 53; 15:13; 17:15; 22:7; *Num.* 19:12, 19
*Num.* 31:24 *shall be c. Ezek.* 36:25
*Ps.* 51:7 hyssop and I *shall be c.*

**CLEANNESS.**

2 *Sam.* 22:21 *c.* of my hands recompensed me, *Ps.* 18:20
25 *c.* in his eyesight, *Ps.* 18:24
*Amos* 4:6 give you *c.* of teeth

**CLEANSE.**

*Ex.* 29:36 *c.* the alt. *Lev.* 16:19
*Num.* 8:6 take Lev. and *c.* them
2 *Chr.* 29:15 *c.* house of Lord, 16
*Neh.* 13:22 Levites should *c.* th.
*Ps.* 19:12 *c.* from secret faults
51:2 and *c.* me from my sin
119:9 a young man *c.* his way?
*Jer.* 4:11 a dry wind not to *c.*
33:8 *c.* them, *Ezek.* 37:23
*Ezek.* 36:25 from idols will I *c.*
39:12 that they may *c.* land, 16
45:18 and *c.* the sanctuary
*Joel* 3:21 *c.* their blood
*Mat.* 10:8 heal the sick, *c.* lepers
23:26 *c.* first within the cup
2 *Cor.* 7:1 *c.* ourselves
*Eph.* 5:26 *c.* it with washing
*Jam.* 4:8 *c.* your hands, ye sinn.

CLE

1 *John* 1:9 *c.* us from unright.

**CLEANSED.**

*Lev.* 14:14 to be *c.* 17, 18, 25, 28
*Num.* 35:33 land cannot be *c.*
*Jos.* 22:17 we are not *c.*
2 *Chr.* 29:18 *c.* all the house of L.
30:19 his heart though not *c.*
34:5 Josiah *c.* Judah and Jerus.
*Neh.* 13:9 they *c.* the chambers
*Job* 35:3 what profit if I be *c.*
*Ps.* 73:13 *c.* my heart in vain
*Ezek.* 22:24 art the land not *c.*
44:26 he is *c.* reck. seven days
*Dan.* 8:14 then sanctuary be *c.*
*Mat.* 8:3 his leprosy was *c.*
11:5 lepers are *c.* *Luke* 7:22
*Mark* 1:42 leprosy dep. he was *c.*
*Luke* 4:27 none *c.* save Naaman
17:17 were not ten *c.* but where
*Acts* 10:15 what God hath *c.* 11:9

**CLEANSETH, ING.**

*Job* 37:21 but the wind *c.* them
*Prov.* 20:30 blueness of a wo. *c.*
1 *John* 1:7 bl. of Jesus Christ *c.*
*Mark* 1:44 offer for *c.* *Luke* 5:14

**CLEAR.**

*Gen.* 44:16 how shall we *c.* ours.
*Exod.* 34:7 by no means *c.* guilty
2 *Sam.* 23:4 *c.* shining after rain
*Ps.* 51:4 *c.* when thou judgest
*Cant.* 6:10 *c.* as the sun
*Is.* 18:4 like a *c.* heat on herbs
*Amos* 8:9 darken earth in *c.* day
*Zec.* 14:6 light shall not be *c.*
2 *Cor.* 7:11 ap. yourselves to be *c.*
*Rev.* 21:11 *c.* as crystal, 22:1
18 pure gold like to *c.* glass

**CLEARER.**

*Job* 11:17 shall be *c.* than noon

**CLEARING.**

*Num.* 14:18 no means *c.* guilty
2 *Cor.* 7:11 what *c.* of yourselves

**CLEARLY.**

*Job* 33:3 utter knowledge *c.*
*Mat.* 7:5 *c.* to pull, *Luke* 6:42
*Mark* 8:25 and saw every man *c.*
*Rom.* 1:20 from creation *c.* seen

**CLEARNESS.**

*Exod.* 24:10 body of heaven in *c.*

**CLEAVE.**

*Lev.* 1:17 *c.* it with the wings
*Ps.* 74:15 didst *c.* the fountain
*Hab.* 3:9 *c.* the earth with rivers
*Zec.* 14:4 mount shall *c.* in midst
*Gen.* 2:24 shall *c.* to his wife, *Mat.* 19:5; *Mark* 10:7
*Deut.* 4:4 ye that did *c.* to the L.
10:20 to him shalt thou *c.* 11:22; 13:4; 30:20; *Jos.* 22:5
*Jos.* 23:8 *c.* to Lord your God
*Job* 38:38 the clods *c.* together
*Ps.* 101:3 hate work, not *c.*
102:5 my bones *c.* to my skin
137:6 let my tongue *c.* to roof
*Is.* 14:1 *c.* to house of Jacob
*Jer.* 13:11 caused to *c.* to me Is.
*Ezek.* 3:26 make thy tongue *c.*
*Dan.* 2:43 not *c.* one to another
11:34 *c.* to them with flatteries
*Acts* 11:23 heart *c.* to Lord
*Rom.* 12:9 *c.* to that wh. is good

**CLEAVED.**

2 *K.* 3:3 J. *c.* to Jeroboam's sins
*Job* 29:10 their tongue *c.* to roof
31:7 blot hath *c.* to my hands

**CLEAVETH.**

*Job* 19:20 my bone *c.* to my skin
*Ps.* 22:15 tongue *c.* to my jaws
41:8 an evil disease *c.* to him
44:25 our belly *c.* to the earth
119:25 my soul *c.* to the dust
*Jer.* 13:11 as girdle *c.* to loins
*Lam.* 4:4 tongue of suck. child *c.*
8 their skin *c.* to their bones
*Luke* 10:11 dust of city which *c.*

**CLEAVETH,** *divideth.*

*Deut.* 14:6 beast that *c.* the cleft
*Job* 16:13 he *c.* my reins asunder
*Ps.* 141:7 as when one *c.* wood
*Ec.* 10:9 *c.* wood be endangered

**CLEFT.**

*Mic.* 1:4 valleys sh. be *c.* as wax

**CLEFTS.**

*Cant.* 2:14 that art in *c.*
*Is.* 2:21 to go into *c.* for fear
*Jer.* 49:16 dw. in the *c.* *Ob.* 3
*Am.* 6:11 smite house with *c.*

**CLEMENCY.**

*Acts* 24:4 hear us of thy *c.*

CLEMENT. *Phil.* 4:3
CLEOPAS. *Lu.* 24:18; *Jo.* 19:25

**CLERK.**

*Acts* 19:35 town *c.* had appeased

CLO

**CLIFT, S.**

*Ex.* 33:22 will put thee in a *c.*
2 *Chr.* 20:16 come by *c.* of Ziz
*Job* 30:6 to dwell in *c.* of valleys
*Is.* 57:5 slay. children under *c.*

**CLIMB, ED, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 14:13 Jonathan *c.* up
*Jer.* 4:29 they shall *c.* up rocks
*Joel* 2:7 *c.* wall like men of war
9 they shall *c.* up on houses
*Amos* 9:2 though *c.* up to heaven
*Luke* 19:4 Zaccheus *c.* up a tree
*John* 10:1 *c.* up some other way

**CLIPPED.**

*Jer.* 48:37 every beard shall be *c.*

**CLOAK.**

*Is.* 50:17 clad with zeal as a *c.*
*Mat.* 5:40 let him have *c.* also
*Luke* 6:29 taketh *c.* forbid not
*John* 15:22 no *c.* for their sin
1 *Thes.* 2:5 nor used *c.* of covet.
2 *Tim.* 4:13 *c.* I left at Troas
1 *Pet.* 2:16 lib. for *c.* of malicious

**CLODS.**

*Job* 7:5 clothed with *c.* of dust
21:33 *c.* of valley be sweet
38:38 *c.* cleave fast together
*Is.* 28:24 ploughm. break the *c.*
*Hos.* 10:11 J. shall break his *c.*
*Joel* 1:17 seed is rotten under *c.*

**CLOSE.**

*Num.* 5:13 kept *c.* from husband
2 *Sam.* 22:46 afraid out of their *c.* places, *Ps.* 18:45
1 *Chr.* 12:1 David kept himself *c.*
*Job* 28:21 kept *c.* from fowls
*Jer.* 42:16 follow *c.* after you
*Amos* 9:11 *c.* up the breaches
*Luke* 9:36 they kept it *c.*

**CLOSED.**

*Num.* 16:33 earth *c.* upon them
*Is.* 1:6 they have not been *c.*
29:10 Lord hath *c.* your eyes
*Dan.* 12:9 the words are *c.* up
*Jon.* 2:5 the depth *c.* me around
*Mat.* 13:15 eyes *c.* *Acts* 28:27
*Luke* 4:20 and he *c.* the book

**CLOSER.**

*Prov.* 18:24 a friend sticketh *c.*

**CLOSEST.**

*Jer.* 22:15 thou *c.* thyself in ced

**CLOSET, S.**

*Joel* 2:16 bride go out of her *c.*
*Mat.* 6:6 prayest, enter thy *c.*
*Luke* 12:3 spok. in the ear in *c.*

**CLOTH.**

*Num.* 4:8 spread a *c.* of scarlet
*Deut.* 22:17 spread *c.* bef. elders
1 *Sam.* 19:13 M. cov. im. with *c.*
21:9 sword is wrapt in a *c.*
2 *Sam.* 20:12 cast a *c.* on Amasa
2 *K.* 8:15 Hazael took a thick *c.*
*Is.* 30:22 as a menstruous *c.*
*Mat.* 9:16 new *c.* *Mark* 2:21
27:59 wrapped it in a linen *c.*
*Mark* 14:51 linen *c.* about body

**CLOTHE.**

*Ex.* 40:14 his sons and *c.* them
*Est.* 4:4 raiment to *c.* Mordecai
*Ps.* 132:16 *c.* priests with salva.
18 his enemies *c.* with shame
*Prov.* 23:21 drowsiness *c.* with
*Is.* 22:21 *c.* him with thy robe
49:18 shalt *c.* thee with them
50:3 *c.* heavens with blackness
*Ezek.* 20:16 *c.* with trembling
34:3 *c.* you with the wool
*Hag.* 1:6 ye *c.* but none warm
*Zec.* 3:4 I will *c.* thee
*Mat.* 63:0 if God so *c.* the grass, much more *c.* you, *Lu.* 12:28

**CLOTHED.**

*Gen.* 3:21 coats of skins, *c.* them
*Lev.* 8:7 Moses *c.* A. with robe
2 *Sam.* 1:24 *c.* with scarlet
1 *Chr.* 21:16 Israel *c.* with sack.
2 *Chr.* 6:41 priests be *c.* with salv.
18:9 king of Israel and Judah *c.*
28:15 *c.* all that were naked
*Est.* 4:2 king's gate *c.* with
*Job* 7:5 my flesh *c.* with worms
10:11 *c.* me with skin and flesh
29:14 righteousness it *c.* me
39:19 *c.* his neck with thunder?
*Ps.* 35:26 be *c.* with sh. 109:29
65:13 pastures *c.* with flocks
93:1 Lord is *c.* with majesty
104:1 thou art *c.* with honor
109:18 *c.* himself with cursing
132:9 priests be *c.* with right.
*Prov.* 31:21 *c.* with scarlet
*Is.* 61:10 *c.* me with garm. of sal.
*Ezek.* 16:10 *c.* thee wi. broidered

CLO

*Dan.* 5:29 *c.* Daniel with scarlet
*Zep.* 1:8 *c.* with strange apparel
*Zec.* 3:3 *c.* with filthy garments
*Mat.* 11:8 *c.* in soft, *Luke* 7:25
25:36 and ye *c.* me not, 43
*Mark* 1:6 *c.* with camel's hair
5:15 they see him *c. Luke* 8:35
15:17 they *c.* Jesus with purple
*Luke* 16:19 rich man *c.* in purple
2 *Cor.* 5:2 desiring to be *c.* upon
3 if so being *c.* not be naked
1 *Pet.* 5:5 be *c.* with humility
*Rev.* 3:18 that thou mayest be *c.*
10:1 saw angel *c.* with a cloud
11:3 prophesy *c.* in sackcloth
12:1 a woman *c.* with the sun
19:13 was *c.* with vesture

**CLOTHED,** *with* **linen.**

*Ezek.* 9:2 one man was *c.* with *l.*
44:17 shall be *c.* with *l.* garm.
*Dan.* 10:5 certain man *c.* with *l.*
12:6 one said to man *c.* in *linen*
*Rev.* 15:6 *c.* in wh. *l.* 18:16; 19:14

**Shall be CLOTHED.**

*Job* 8:22 *shall be c.* with shame
*Ezek.* 7:27 *s. be c.* with desola.
*Dan.* 5:7 read this writ. *s. be c.*
*Mat.* 6:31 wherewithal *s.* we *b. c.*
*Rev.* 3:5 overcometh *s. be c.* 4:4

**CLOTHES.**

*Gen.* 49:11 his *c.* in blood of gr.
*Ex.* 35:19 *c.* of service, 39:1, 41
*Lev.* 10:6 nor rend your *c.* 21:10
*Deut.* 29:5 *c.* not old, *Neh.* 9:21
1 *Sam.* 19:24 S. stripped off his *c.*
1 *K.* 1:1 covered David with *c.*
2 *K.* 2:12 took own *c.* and rent
2 *Chr.* 34:27 didst rend thy *c.*
*Neh.* 4:23 none of us put off *c.*
*Job* 9:31 my *c.* shall abhor me
*Prov.* 6:27 his *c.* not be burnt
*Ezek.* 16:39 strip thee of *c.* 23:26
*Mat.* 24:18 not return to take *c.*
*Mark* 5:28 If I touch but his *c.* I
15:20 put his own *c.* on him
*Luke* 2:7 in swaddling *c.* 12
8:27 ware no *c.* neither abode
19:36 spread their *c.* in way
24:12 beheld linen *c. John* 20:5
*John* 11:44 bound with grave-*c.*
19:40 and wound it in linen *c.*
20:7 napkin not with linen *c.*
*Acts* 7:58 laid their *c.* at S.'s feet
22:23 as they cried, cast off *c.*

**Rent CLOTHES.**

*Gen.* 37:29 Reuben; 34 Jacob
44:13 Joseph's brethren *rent c.*
*Num.* 14:6 Joshua and C. *rent c.*
*Jos.* 7:6 Josh.; *Jud.* 11:35 Jeph.
2 *Sam.* 3:31 *r. c.* gird with sack.
1 *K.* 21:27 Ahab; 2 *K.* 5:8 king
2 *K.* 11:14 Atha. 2 *Chr.* 23:13
19:1 Hezekiah *rent c. Is.* 37:1
*Est.* 4:1 Mordecai *rent* his *c.*
*Mat.* 26:65 h.-pr. *r. c. Mark* 14:63
*Acts* 14:14 Bar. and Paul *rent c.*
16:22 magistrates *r.* off their *c.*

**CLOTHES rent.**

*Lev.* 13:45 leper's *c.* shall be *rent*
1 *Sam.* 4:12 came to Shiloh *c. r.*
2 *Sam.* 1:2 man from Saul *c. r.*
13:31 servants stood with *c. r.*
2 *K.* 18:37 to Hez. *c. r. Is.* 36:22
*Jer.* 41:5 to Mizpah with *c. rent*

**Wash CLOTHES.**

*Ex.* 19:10 *wash* the. *c. Num.* 8:7
*Lev.* 11:25 *w.* his *c.* 40; 13:6; 14:8, 9, 47; 15:5, 8, 11, 22; 16:26, 28; *Num.* 19:10, 21; 31:24

**Washed CLOTHES.**

*Ex.* 19:14 people *wash.* their *c.*
*Num.* 8:21 Levi. *washed* their *c.*
2 *Sam.* 19:24 Mephib. *w.* not *c.*

**CLOTHEST.**

*Jer.* 4:30 though *c.* with crimson

**CLOTHING.**

*Job* 22:6 hast stripped nak. of *c.*
24:7 naked to lodge without *c.*
31:19 any perish for want of *c.*
*Ps.* 35:13 my *c.* was sackcloth
45:13 king's daughter, her *c.*
*Prov.* 27:26 lambs for thy *c.*
31:22 virtuous wom.'s *c.* is silk
25 strength and honor her *c.*
*Is.* 3:6 thou hast *c.* be thou ruler
7 for in my house is neither *c.*
23:18 merchandise be for dur. *c.*
59:17 garments of veng. for *c.*
*Jer.* 10:9 and purple is their *c.*
*Mat.* 7:15 sheep's *c.*; 1:8 soft *c.*
*Mark* 12:38 scribes love long *c.*
*Acts* 10:30 man stood in bright *c.*
*Jam.* 2:3 to him weareth gay *c.*

**CLOUD.**

*Gen.* 9:13 set my bow in the *c.*

CLO

*Ex.* 14:20 it was a *c.* to them
16:10 glory of L. appeared in *c.*
19:9 lo, I come in a thick *c.*
24:15 a *c.* covered the mount
16 God called to Mos. out of *c.*
34:5 L. desc. in *c. Num.* 11:25
40:34 a *c.* covered tent of cong.
38 *c.* on tabernacle by day
*Lev.* 16:2 I will appear in the *c.*
*Num.* 9:19 *c.* tarried long
10:34 *c.* was upon them by day
1 *K.* 8:10 *c.* filled house of Lord,
2 *Chr.* 5:13; *Ezek.* 10:4
18:44 a little *c.* like a man's h.
*Job* 3:5 that day let *c.* dwell
22:13 judge through dark *c.*?
30:15 my welf. passeth as a *c.*
38:9 I made *c.* the garment
*Ps.* 78:14 daytime led with *c.*
105:39 he spread a *c.* for a cov.
*Prov.* 16:15 is as *c.* of rain
*Is.* 4:5 create on assemblies a *c.*
18:4 like a *c.* of dew in harvest
19:1 Lord rideth upon a swift *c.*
44:22 as a thick *c.* thy transgressions, as a *c.* thy sins
60:8 who are these flee as a *c.*
*Lam.* 2:1 dau. of Zion with a *c.*
3:44 covered thyself with a *c.*
*Ezek* 1:4 *c.* and fire infolding it
28 as appearance of bow in *c.*
8:11 thick *c.* of incense went up
10:4 house was filled with the *c.*
30:18 as for her, a *c.* cover her
32:7 I will cover sun with a *c.*
38:9 like *c.* to cover land, 16
*Mat.* 17:5 *c.* ov. *Mark* 9:7; *Luke* 9:34 v. out of *c. Luke* 9:35
*Luke* 12:54 when ye see a *c.*
21:27 Son of man coming in *c.*
*Acts* 1:9 a *c.* received him
1 *Cor.* 10:1 our fathers under *c.*
2 baptized to Moses in the *c.*
*Heb.* 12:1 so great a *c.* of witn.
*Rev.* 10:1 angel clothed with a *c.*
11:12 they ascended in a *c.*
14:14 white *c.* on *c.* 15, 16

**CLOUD abode.**

*Ex.* 40:35 a *c. abode* therein
*Num.* 9:17 *c. abode* there

**Morning CLOUD.**

*Hos.* 6:4 goodness as *morning c.*
13:3 be as *m. c.* and early dew

**Pillar of CLOUD.**

*Ex.* 13:21 in a *pillar of c.*
14:24 on Egyp. through *pil. of c.*
*Num.* 12:5 down in *pillar of c.*
*Deut.* 31:15 L. app. in *p. of c.*
*Neh.* 9:19 the *pil. of c.* dep. not

**CLOUD taken up.**

*Ex.* 40:36 *c. t. up, Num.* 9, 17
37 *c.* not *t. up* journeyed not

**CLOUDS.**

*Deut.* 4:11 *c.* and thick darkness
*Jud.* 5:4 *c.* dropped with water
2 *Sam.* 22:12 about him thick *c.*
23:4 as a morning without *c.*
1 K. 18:45 heaven black with *c.*
*Job* 20:6 his head reached to *c.*
22:14 thick *c.* covering to him
26:8 bindeth up water in *c.*
36:29 spreading of *c.*?
37:16 balancings of the *c.*?
38:37 number *c.* in wisdom?
*Ps.* 36:5 thy faithfulness to *c.*
57:10 thy truth to the *c.* 108:4
68:34 his strength is in the *c.*
77:17 the *c.* poured out water
78:23 tho' he com. *c.* from ab.
97:2 *c.* and darkness about him
104:3 maketh *c.* his chariot
147:8 covereth heaven with *c.*
*Prov.* 3:20 *c.* drop down
8:28 he established the *c.*
25:14 *c.* without rain
*Ec.* 11:4 reg. *c.* shall not reap
12:2 nor *c.* return after rain
*Is.* 5:6 *c.* that they rain not
14:14 I will ascend above the *c.*
*Jer.* 4:13 he shall come up as *c.*
*Dan.* 7:13 S. of man came with *c.*
*Joel* 2:2 a day of *c. Zep.* 1:15
*Nah.* 1:3 the *c.* dust of his feet
*Zec.* 10:1 shall make bright *c.*
*Mat.* 24:30 Son of man com. in *c.*
26:64; *Mark* 13:26; 14:62
1 *Thes.* 4:17 caught up in *c.*
2 *Pet.* 2:17 they are *c.* carried
*Jude* 12 *c.* they are without wat.
*Rev.* 1:7 he cometh with *c.*

**CLOUDY.**

*Ex.* 33:9 the *c.* pillar descended
*Neh.* 9:12 leddest by a *c.* pillar
*Ps.* 99:7 he spake in *c.* pillar
*Ezek.* 30:3 day of L. near, a *c.* d.
34:12 been scattered in *c.* day

COA

**CLOUTED.**

*Jos.* 9:5 took old shoes and *c.*

**CLOUTS.**

*Jer.* 38:11 Ebed. took old cast *c.*

**CLOVEN.**

*Lev.* 11:3 *c.* footed that eat
7 swine *c.* footed, unclean
*Acts* 2:3 appeared *c.* tongues

**CLUSTER.**

*Num.* 13:23 branch with one *c.*
*Cant.* 1:14 as a *c.* of camphire
*Is.* 65:8 new wine is found in *c.*
*Mic.* 7:1 there is no *c.* to eat

**CLUSTERS.**

*Gen.* 40:10 *c.* bro. forth ripe gr.
*Deut.* 32:32 their *c.* are bitter
*Cant.* 7:7 thy br asts two *c.* 8
*Rev.* 14:18 gather *c.* of vine

**COAL.**

2 *Sam.* 14:7 quench my *c.* left
*Is.* 6:6 ser. hav. live *c.* in hand
47:14 shall not be *c.* to warm at
*Lam.* 4:8 visage blacker than a *c.*

**COALS.**

*Lev.* 16:12 take a cen. full of *c.*
1 *K.* 19:6 a cake baken on *c.*
*Job* 41:21 his breath kindleth *c.*
*Ps.* 18:8 *c.* were kindled by it
12 hailstones and *c.* of fire
120:4 arrows with *c.* of juniper
140:10 burning *c.* fall on them
*Prov.* 6:28 can one go on hot *c.*
25:22 *c.* of fire, *Rom.* 12:20
26:21 as *c.* to burning *c.*
*Cant.* 8:6 *c.* thereof are *c.* of fire
*Is.* 44:12 smith worketh in *c.*
19 baked bread on *c.* thereof
54:16 smith that bloweth the *c.*
*Ezek.* 1:13 appearance burning *c.*
10:2 fill thy hand with *c.* of fire
24:11 set it empty on the *c.*
*Hab.* 3:5 burning *c.* forth
*John* 18:18 serv. made fire of *c.*
21:9 saw fire of *c.* and fish laid

**COAST.**

*Num.* 24:24 ships from *c.* of Chit.
*Deut.* 11:24 uttermost sea your *c.*
19:8 if the Lord enlarge thy *c.*
*Jos.* 1:4 down of sun be your *c.*
*Jud.* 11:20 Is. to pass through *c.*
1 *Sam.* 6:9 if it go by his own *c.*
7:13 no more into *c.* of Israel
27 I seek me in any *c.* of Isr.
30:14 invasion on *c.* of Judah
2 *K.* 14:25 Jeroboam restored *c.*
1 *Chr.* 4:10 and enlarge my *c.*
*Zep.* 2:7 *c.* for remnant of Judah

**Sea-COAST.**

*Ezek.* 25:16 dest. remnant of *s.-c.*
*Zep.* 2:6 *sea-c.* dwell. for sheph.
*Mat.* 4:13 J. dwelt in C. on *s.-c.*
*Luke* 6:17 from *sea-c.* came

**COASTS.**

*Deut.* 2:4 through *c.* of your bre.
18:3 divide *c.* of thy land
1 *Sam.* 7:14 *c.* did Israel deliver
11:3 send mess. into all *c.* 7
2 *Sam.* 21:5 be destroyed from *c.*
1 *Chr.* 21:12 a. destroy. throu. *c.*
2 *Chr.* 11:13 to Rehob. out of *c.*
*Ps.* 105:31 lice in all their *c.*
33 he brake trees of their *c.*
*Jer.* 25:32 a whirlwind from *c.*
*Ezek.* 33:2 take a man of their *c.*
*Joel* 3:4 all the *c.* of Palestine?
*Mat.* 2:16 H. slew child. in all *c.*
8:34 out of their *c. Mark* 5:17
15:21 departed into *c.* of Tyre
*Mark* 7:31 dep. from *c.* of Tyre
*Acts* 13:50 expelled them out of *c.*

**COAT.**

*Gen.* 37:3 *c.* of many colors, 32
*Ex.* 28:4 Aaron, a broidered *c.*
*Lev.* 8:7 he put on him the *c.*
16:4 put on the holy linen *c.*
1 *Sam.* 2:19 made him a little *c.*
17:5 Goliah *c.* of mail, 38
2 *Sam.* 15:32 Hushai came *c.* rent
*Job* 30:18 bindeth as collar of *c.*
*Cant.* 5:3 I have put off my *c.*
*Mat.* 5:40 take away thy *c.*
*Luke* 6:29 forbid not to take *c.*
*John* 19:23 *c.* was without seam
21:7 Peter girt his fisher's *c.*

**COATS.**

*Gen.* 3:21 God made *c.* of skins
*Lev.* 8:13 put *c.* upon A.'s sons
10:5 their *c.* out of camp
*Dan.* 3:21 were bound in their *c.*
27 nor were their *c.* changed
*Mat.* 10:10 neither provide two *c.*
*Mark* 6:9 and put not on two *c.*
*Luke* 3:11 hath two *c.* impart

COM

*Acts* 9:39 *c.* which Dorcas made

**COCK.**

*Mat.* 26:34 *c.* crow, 75; *Mark* 14:30, 72; *Luke* 22:34, 61
74 *c.* crew, *Lu.* 22:60; *John* 18:27
*Mark* 13:35 cometh at *c.* crowing
14:68 and the *c.* crew, 72
*John* 13:38 *c.* not crow till thou hast denied me thrice

**COCKATRICE, S.**

*Is.* 11:8 put his hand on *c.* den
14:29 of serpent's root come *c.*
59:5 they hatch *c.* eggs
*Jer.* 8:17 will send *c.* among you

**COCKLE.**

*Job* 31:40 *c.* grow inst. of barley

**COFFER.**

1 *Sam.* 6:8 put jewels in a *c.*
11 laid the *c.* on the cart

**COFFIN.**

*Gen.* 50:26 Joseph was put in a *c.*

**COGITATIONS.**

*Dan.* 7:28 *c.* much troubled me

**COLD.**

*Gen.* 8:22 *c.* and heat not cease
*Job* 24:7 naked no covering in *c.*
37:9 *c.* cometh out of north
*Ps.* 147:17 stand before his *c.*?
*Prov.* 20:4 not plough by re. of *c.*
25:13 as *c.* of snow in harvest
20 taketh away garment in *c.*
25 *c.* waters to a thirsty soul
*Jer.* 18:14 *c.* water be forsaken?
*Nah.* 3:17 in hedges in *c.* day
*Mat.* 10:42 a cup of *c.* water
24:12 love of many wax *c.*
*John* 18:18 a fire, for it was *c.*
*Acts* 28:2 received us, bec. of *c.*
2 *Cor.* 11:27 in *c.* and nakedness
*Rev.* 3:15 neither *c.* nor hot, 16

**COLLAR, S.**

*Jud.* 8:26 jewels beside *c.*
*Job* 30:18 disease bindeth as *c.*

**COLLECTION.**

2 *Chr.* 24:6 to bring in the *c.* 9
1 *Cor.* 16:1 conc. *c.* for saints

**COLLEGE.**

2 *K.* 22:14 in *c.* 2 *Chr.* 34:22

**COLLOPS.**

*Job* 15:27 *c.* of fat on his flanks

**COLONY.**

*Acts* 16:12 and a *c.*

**COLOR, S.**

*Gen.* 37:3 a coat of many *c.*
*Num.* 11:7 the *c.* as bdellium
*Jud.* 5:30 a prey of divers *c.*
2 *Sam.* 13:18 garm. of divers *c.*
1 *Chr.* 29:2 stones of divers *c.*
*Is.* 54:11 lay stones with fair *c.*
*Prov.* 23:31 giveth his *c.* in cup
*Ezek.* 1:4 midst as *c.* of amber
7 like *c.* of brass, *Dan.* 10:6
16 like *c.* of beryl, *Dan.* 10:9
22 firmament as *c.* of crystal
16:16 places with divers *c.*
17:3 eagle with divers *c.* to L.

COLOSSE. *Col.* 1:2

**COLT, S.**

*Gen.* 32:15 thirty camels with *c.*
49:11 binding ass's *c.* to vine
*Jud.* 10:4 thirty s. rode on 30 *c.*
12:14 Abdon's sons ro. on 70 *c.*
*Job* 11:12 man be born like *c.*
*Zec.* 9:9 riding upon a *c. Mat.* 21:5; *John* 12:15
*Mat.* 21:2 find an ass tied, a *c.* *Mark* 11:2; *Luke* 19:30
7 brought ass and *c. Mark* 11:7
*Mark* 11:5 loos. *c.*? *Luke* 19:33
*Luke* 19:35 cast their garm. on *c.*

**COME.**

*Gen.* 26:27 wherefore *c.* ye to me
42:7 whence *c.* ye? *Jos.* 9:8
49:10 sceptre until Shiloh *c.*
*Num.* 10:29 *c.* thou with us
24:19 out of Jacob shall *c.* he that shall have dominion
*Deut.* 18:6 if a L. *c.* with desire
1 *Sam.* 2:34 *c.* on thy two sons
10:8 thou shalt tarry till I *c.*
17:45 I *c.* to thee in name of L.
20:21 then *c.* there is peace
2 *Sam.* 19:33 *c.* thou over
2 *K.* 5:8 let him *c.* now to me
18:32 till I *c. Is.* 36:17
1 *Chr.* 29:14 all things *c.* of thee
*Job* 13:13 let *c.* on me what will
14:14 wait till my change *c.*
21 his sons *c.* to honor
37:13 to *c.* for correction
38:11 hitherto shalt thou *c.*
*Ps.* 40:7 lo, I *c. Heb.* 10:7, 9

COM

*Ps.* 42:2 when shall I *c.* and app.
50:3 our God shall *c.* and not
65:2 unto thee shall all flesh *c.*
80:2 and *c.* and save us
86:9 all nations shall *c.*
101:2 when wilt thou *c.* to me
109:17 loved cursing, so let it *c.*
119:41 let thy mercies *c.* 77
*Ec.* 9:2 all things *c.* alike
*Cant.* 2:10 love, *c.* away, 13
*Is.* 13:5 *c.* from a far country
6 day of L. *c.* as destruction
21:12 inquire ye, return, *c.*
26:20 *c.* my people, enter
35:4 your G. will *c.* with veng.
40:10 will *c.* with strong hand
41:25 raised up one, he shall *c.*
44:7 things coming, and shall *c.*
45:20 assem. and *c.* draw near
24 even to him shall men *c.*
51:11 redeemed shall *c.* to Z.
55:1 *c.* ye to the waters, *c.* ye
3 *c.* unto me, hear
59:20 Redeemer shall *c.* to Z.
60:3 Gentiles *c.* to thy light, 5
66:15 Lord will *c.* with fire
*Jer.* 2:31 will *c.* no more to thee
3:22 we *c.* to thee
13:22 wherefore *c.* these things
17:15 word of Lord? let it *c.*
40:4 seem good to *c.* if till to *c.*
46:18 as Carmel so shall he *c.*
49:4 who shall *c.* unto me?
*Lam.* 1:4 none *c.* to solemn fea.
*Ezek.* 21:27 till he *c.* whose right
33:31 *c.* to thee as the people
33 it will *c.* then shall know
36:8 they are at hand to *c.*
*Hos.* 6:1 *c.* let us return to Lord
3 he shall *c.* to us as the rain
10:12 time to seek L. till he *c.*
*Joel* 1:15 as destruction sh. it *c.*
2:31 be. terrible day of Lord *c.*
*Hab.* 2:3 it will *c.* and not tarry
*Zec.* 1:21 what *c.* these to do?
14:5 God shall *c.* and all saints
*Mal.* 3:1 the Lord ye seek shall *c.*
*Mat.* 2:6 out of thee *c.* Governor
6:10 thy kingdom *c.* *Luke* 11:2
8:9 *c.* and he cometh. *Luke* 7:8
11 many shall *c.* from the east
11:3 he that sh. *c.*? *Luke* 7:19, 20
28 *c.* all ye that labor
13:24 if any man will *c.* after me
17:10 Elias must first *c.*? 11
24:14 then shall the end *c.*
42 know not hour Lord doth *c.*
25:34 *c.* ye blessed of my Father
*Mark* 8:34 if any will *c.* after me,
*Luke* 9:23; 14:27
13:14 child. to *c.* *Luke* 18:16
*Luke* 10:1 place whither he w. *c.*
17:20 when kingdom should *c.*
19:13 occupy till I *c.*
22:18 till king. of God shall *c.*
*John* 1:39 he saith, *c.* and see
3:26 baptizeth, and all men *c.*
5:14 lest worse thing *c.* to thee
40 ye will not *c.* to me that ye
6:37 F. giveth shall *c.* to me
44 no man can *c.* except F. 65
7:34 I am, thither ye cannot *c.*
37 if any man thirst, let him *c.*
8:14 ye cannot tell whence I *c.*
13:19 before it *c.* that when *c.*
14:18 I will *c.* unto you
23 and we will *c.* unto him
17:11 I *c.* to thee, 13
21:22 I will he tarry till I *c.* 23
*Acts* 1:11 this Jesus shall so *c.* as
2:20 before great day of Lord *c.*
8:24 pray none of these things *c.*
9:38 he would not delay to *c.*
13:40 lest that *c.* upon you
16:9 *c.* over into Macedonia
13:4 believe on him should *c.*
26:22 Moses did say should *c.*
*Rom.* 3:8 do evil th. good may *c.*
1 *Cor.* 4:5 judg nothing till L. *c.*
11:26 show L.'s death till he *c.*
34 will I set in order when I *c.*
2 *Cor.* 1:15 I was minded to *c.*
12:20 for I fear, lest when I *c.*
2 *Thes.* 1:10 shall *c.* to be glori.
2:3 except *c.* a falling away
1 *Tim.* 4:8 life now is, and to *c.*
2 *Tim.* 4:3 time will *c.* they will
*Heb.* 4:16 *c.* boldly to throne.
7:25 able to save them *c.* to God
10:37 he that shall *c.* will *c.*
*Rev.* 2:5 else I will *c.* quickly
25 ye have, hold fast till I *c.*
3:11 I *c.* quickly, 22:7, 20
6:1 saying, *c.* and see, 3, 5, 7
22:17 and let him athirst *c.*

**COME again.**

*Gen.* 23:21 so that I *c.* *ag.*

COM

*Ex.* 14:26 waters *c. a.* on E.
*Jud.* 8:9 I *c. a.* in peace
13:8 let man of God *c. again*
1 *K.* 2:41 Shimei was *c. again*
12:5 thr. d. and *c. a.* 2 *Chr.* 10:5
17:21 let this child's soul *c. a.*
*Ps.* 126:6 he shall *c. again*
*Prov.* 3:28 say not, Go and *c. a*
*Luke* 10:35 I *c. ag.* will repay
*John* 14:3 I will *c. aga.* and rec.
28 I go away, and *c. a.*
2 *Cor.* 2:1 not *c. a.* in heaviness
12:21 I *c. a.* God will humble
13:2 if I *c. a.* I will not spare

**COME down.**

*Gen.* 45:9 saith Jos. *c. d.* to me
*Ex.* 3:8 I am *c. d.* to deliver
19:11 Lord will *c. d.* on Sinai
*Num.* 11:17 I will *c. d.* and talk
*Deut.* 28:24 it shall *c. d.*
*Jud.* 7:24 *c. d.* against Midian.
1 *Sam.* 23:11 S. *c. d.*? will *c. d.*
20 *c. d.* according to desire
2 *K.* 1:4 not *c. d.* from, 6, 16
9 thou man of God *c. down*
*Neh.* 6:3 I cannot *c. d.*
*Ps.* 7:16 *c. d.* on his own pate
72:6 shall *c. down* like rain
144:5 bow thy heavens and *c. d.*
*Is.* 47:1 *c. down* O virgin
64:1 that thou wouldest *c. d.*
*Jer.* 13:18 principali. shall *c. d.*
21:13 who shall *c. d.* ag. us?
48:18 *c. down* from thy glory
*Ezek.* 26:16 prin. of sea shall *c. d.*
30:6 pride of power shall *c. d.*
*Joel* 3:11 thy mighty ones to *c. d.*
*Mat.* 24:17 on house-top not *c. d.*
27:40 *c. d.* ☞ cr. 42; *Mark* 15:30
*Luke* 19:5 J. said, Zaccheus *c. d.*
*John* 4:49 *c. down* ere child die

**COME forth.**

*Gen.* 15:4 *c. f.* of thy bowels
1 *Sam.* 14:11 Hebrews *c. f.*
1 *K.* 2:30 saith the king, *c. forth*
2 *K.* 10:25 slay, let none *c. forth*
*Job* 23:10 I shall *c. f.* as gold
*Ps.* 17:2 let my sentence *c. f.*
88:8 I cannot *c. forth*
*Ec.* 7:18 feareth God shall *c. f.*
*Is.* 11:1 *c. f.* rod out stem of J.
48:1 art *c. forth* of waters of J.
*Jer.* 46:9 let mighty men *c. forth*
*Ezek.* 21:19 twain *c. forth*
*Dan.* 3:26 ye serv. of God, *c. f.*
*Joel* 3:18 a fountain shall *c. forth*
*Mic.* 5:2 out of thee *c. forth* ruler
*Mat.* 15:18 *c. f.* from heart
*Mark* 9:29 *c. f.* by prayer
*Luke* 12:37 will *c. f.* and serve
*John* 5:20 *c. f.* they done good
11:43 he cried, Lazarus, *c. forth*
*Acts* 7:7 shall *c. f.* and serve me

**COME hither.**

*Gen* 15:16 the fourth gen. *c. h.*
*Jud.* 16:2 Samson *c. hither*
1 *Sam.* 10:22 man should *c. h.*
16:11 not sit down till he *c. h.*
2 *Sam.* 20:16 say to Joab, *c.h.*
*Prov.* 25:7 bet. be said, *c.* up *h.*
*Dan.* 3:26 servants of G. *c. h.*
*John* 4:16 call husband and *c. h.*
*Acts* 17:6 turned world, are *c. h.*
*Rev.* 4:1 *c.* up *hither* 11:12; 17:1; 21:9

**COME in** *or* **into.**

*Gen.* 19:31 not a man to *c. in*
24:31 *c. in* thou blessed of Lord
*Num.* 27:21 his word shall *c. in*
*Deut.* 31:2 I can no more *c. in*
*Jos.* 14:11 my strength to *c. in*
1 *K.* 1:14 I will *c. in* after thee
3:7 I know not how to *c. in* or
14:6 *c. in* thou wife of Jeroboam
15:17 any to go out or *c. in*
2 *K.* 4:4 when *c. in*, shut door
11:9 each his men to *c. in* and
2 *Chr.* 1:10 and *c. in* before peo.
16:1 none go out or *c. in* to A.
23:6 *c. into* house, save priests
*Neh.* 2:7 till I *c. into* Judah
*Est.* 6:5 said, let Haman *c. in*
*Ps.* 24:7 king of glory *c. in*, 9
69:1 for the waters are *c. in*
96:8 and *c. into* his courts
*Is.* 19:1 Lord shall *c. into* Egypt
19:23 Assyrian sh. *c. into* E.
24:10 no man *c. in*
*Jer.* 17:19 kings of Judah *c. in*
51:50 Jerus. *c. into* your mind
*Mic.* 5:5 Assyrian shall *c. into*
*Mat.* 16:27 Son of man sh. *c. in*
24:5 many sh. *c. in* my name,
*Mark* 13:6; *Luke* 21:8
25:31 Son of man shall *c. in*
*Luke* 11:33 wh. *c. in* may see

COM

*Luke* 12:46 *c. in* a d. he look. n.
14:23 compel them to *c. in*
*John* 5:43 I am *c. in* my Father's
name, if another shall *c.*
6:14 prophet, that sh. *c.* 11:27
*Acts* 16:15 *c. into* my house
*Rom.* 11:25 fulness of G. be *c. in*
1 *Cor.* 14:23 *c. in* those unlearned
24 if *c. in* one believeth not
*Jam.* 2:2 there *c. in* a poor man
*Rev.* 3:20 *c. in* to him, and sup

**COME near.**

*Gen.* 20:4 Abime. had not *c. n.*
*Ex.* 16:9, say *c. n.* bef. the L.
*Num.* 16:5 cause him to *c. near*
1 *Sam.* 10:20 tribes to *c. near*
*Ps.* 32:9 lest they *c. n.* thee
119:169 let my cry *c. near* thee
*Is.* 41:1 *c. near* to judgment
48:16 *c.* ye *near* hear ye this
50:8 mine adversary? *c. near*
*Ezek.* 40:46 *c. near* to L. to min
44:15 *c. near* to me to minister
*Mal.* 3:5 *c. near* to you to judg.
*Luke* 19:41 *c. near* he beheld city
*Acts* 23:15 or ever he *c. near*

**COME nigh.**

*Ex.* 34:30 were afraid to *c. n.*
*Lev.* 10:3 he sanc. in all *c. nigh*
*Luke* 10:9 kingdom of G. *c. n.* 11

**COME not.**

*Ex.* 24:2 they shall *not c.* nigh
*Num.* 16:12 we will *n. c.* up, 14
*Jos.* 3:4 *c. not* near unto ark
23:7 ye *c. not* among nations
2 *Sam.* 14:29 Joab would *not c.*
2 *K.* 19:32 king of Assyria *not c.*
into city, 33; *Is.* 37:33, 34
2 *Chr.* 35:21 I *c. not* against thee
*Ezr.* 10:8 *not c.* within
*Job* 13:16 hypocrite *n. c.* before
*Ps.* 32:6 they shall *not c.*
63:27 let them *not c.* into
91:7 it shall *not c.* nigh thee
*Prov.* 5:8 *c. not* nigh door of h.
*Is.* 7:17 L. shall bring days *not c.*
32:10 gathering shall *not c.*
54:14 terror shall *not c.* near
65:5 which say, *c. not* near me
*Ezek.* 16:16 things shall *not c.*
*Hos.* 4:15 *c. not* ye unto Gilgal
9:4 soul shall *n. c.* into house
*Zec.* 14:18 if fam. of E. *c. not*
*Mat.* 22:3 and they would *not c.*
*Mark* 2:4 *not c.* for pr. *Luke* 8:19
*Luke* 14:20 married, I *cannot c.*
*John* 5:24 *not c.* into condemn.
40 *not c.* that ye might
7:34 thither ye *cannot c.* 36
15:22 if I had *not c.* not had sin
16:7 the Comforter will *not c.*
1 *Cor.* 4:18 as tho. I would *not c.*

**COME out.**

*Gen.* 15:14 *c. o.* with substance
17.6 kings *c. out* of thee, 35:11
*Num.* 11:20 it *c. out* at nostrils
12:4 *c. out* ye three to taberna.
22:5 people *c. out* of Egypt, 11
*Deut.* 28:7 *c. out* one way
*Jud.* 9:29 in. army and *c. out*
1 *Sam.* 11:3 to-mor. will *c. out*, 10
24:14 after whom is king *c. out*?
2 *Sam.* 16:7 *c. out*, bloody man
1 *K.* 6:1 480th year after Isr. *c. o.*
20:17 men *c. out* of Samaria
2 *K.* 5:11 he will *c. out* to me
18:31 agree. and *c. out*, *Is.* 36:16
*Ps.* 14:7 O that salva. *c. out* of Z.
68:31 princes shall *c. out* of E.
*Nah.* 1:11 one *c. out* imagineth
*Mat.* 5:26 *c. out* till thou hast
26:55 are ye *c. out* as ag. a thief?
*Mark* 14:48; *Luke* 22:52
*Mark* 1:25 *c. o.* of him, *Luke* 4:35
5:8 *c. out* unclean, *Luke* 8:29
*John* 1:46 any good *c. out* of N.
7:41 Christ *c. out* of Galilee?
*Acts* 16:18 to *c. out* of her
*Rom.* 11:26 *c. out* of Zion Deliv.
2 *Cor.* 6:17 *c. out* from among
*Heb.* 7:5 *c. out* of loins of Abra.
*Rev.* 16:13 spirits *c. out* of drag.
18:4 *c. out* of her, my people

**COME to pass.**

*Num.* 11:23 my word *c. to p.*
*Deut.* 13:2 wonder *c. to pass*
*Jos.* 23:14 all *c. to pass*
*Jud.* 13:12 M. said, words *c. to p.*
21:3 why is this *c. to pass*
1 *K.* 13:32 saying shall *c. to pass*
*Is.* 7:7 not stand, nor *c. to p.*
14:24 so shall it *c. to p.*
42:9 former things are *c. to p.*
*Jer.* 32:24 has spoken is *c. to p.*
*Ezek.* 12:25 I speak shall *c. to p.*
24:14 spoken, it shall *c. to p.*

COM

*Dan.* 2:29 what shall *c. to p.*
*Zec.* 6:15 this shall *c. to p.*
7:13 *c. to pass* that as he cried
*Mat.* 24:6 these must *c. to pass*
*Mark* 11:23 th. he saith sh. *c. to p.*
13:29 see these things *c. to p.*
*Luke* 2:15 see this thing *c. to p.*
21:7 when these *c. to pass*? 28
24:12 wond. at what was *c. to p.*
18 not known things *c. to pass*
*John* 13:19 *c. to p.* may b. 14:29
*Rev.* 1:1 must shortly *c. to pass*

**COME short.**

*Rom.* 3:23 all *c. sh.* of glory of G.
*Heb.* 4:1 seem to *c. short* of it

**COME together**

*Job* 9:32 should *c. t.* in judgment
19:12 troops *c. t.* against me
*Jer.* 3:18 *c. t.* out of land of north
50:4 Israel and Judah shall *c. t.*
*Acts* 1:6 wh. they were *c. t.* 28:17
10:27 he found many *c. together*
19:32 knew not wherefore *c. t.*
21:22 multitude must needs *c. t.*
1 *Cor.* 7:5 *c. together* again,
11:17 you *c. t.* not for the better
18 when ye *c. t.* 20, 33; 14:26
34 ye *c.* not *t.* to condemna.
14:23 if whole church be *c. t.*

**COME up.**

*Ex.* 19:24 *c. up* thou and Aaron
24:12 *c. up* to me into mount
33:5 I will *c. up* in a moment
34:3 no man shall *c. up* with
*Num.* 20:5 why *c. up* out of E.
*Jos.* 10:6 *c. up* to us quickly
*Jud.* 1:3 Jud. said *c. up* with me
15:10 why are ye *c. up* ag. us?
16:18 Del. sent, *c. up* this once
1 *Sam.* 14:10 if they say *c. up*
17:25 seen man that is *c. up*?
1 *K.* 1:35 then *c. up* after him
20:22 will *c. up* against thee
2 *K.* 18:25 am I *c. u. Is.* 36:10
*Job* 7:9 to grave *c. up* no more
*Prov* 25:7 better said, *c. up*
*Is.* 8:7 *c. up* over his channels
14:8 no feller is *c. up* against us
60:7 *c. up* with acceptance
*Jer.* 49:19 he shall *c. up*, 50:44
22 shall *c. up* and fly as eagle
*Ezek.* 38:16 *c. up* aga. my people
*Hos.* 1:11 shall *c. up* out of land
13:15 wind of the L. shall *c. up*
*Ob.* 21 saviors shall *c. up* on Z.
*Zec.* 14:17 whose will not *c. up*
18 if family of Egypt *c.* not *up*
*Acts* 8:31 Philip to *c. up* and sit
10:4 Cornel. the alms are *c. up*
*Rev.* 4:1 *c. up* hither, 11:12

**COME,** *passive.*

*Gen.* 6:13 the end of all flesh is *c.*
18:5 are ye *c.* to your servant
21 accord. to cry wh. *c.* to me
*Ex.* 3:9 cry of Israel is *c.* to me
*Num.* 22:11 there is a people *c.*
*Jos.* 5:14 as captain am I *c.*
*Jud* 16:2 Samson is *c.* hither
1 *Sam.* 4:7 G. is *c.* into the camp
9:16 bec. their cry is *c.* to me
2 *K.* 8:7 man of God is *c.* hither
*Ezr.* 9:13 after all that is *c.*
*Job* 3:25 thing I feared is *c.* 4:5
*Ps.* 44:17 all this is *c.* on us, yet
53:6 O that salvation were *c.*
55:5 fear, and trembling are *c.*
69:2 I am *c.* into deep waters
102:13 yea, the set time is *c.*
*Is.* 10:28 he is *c.* to Aiath
56:1 my salvation near to *c.*
60:1 shine, for thy light is *c.*
63:4 year of my redeemed is *c.*
*Jer.* 40:3 thereof, this is *c.* on you
50:27 their day is *c.*
31 thy day is *c.* I will visit thee
51:13 on waters, thy end is *c.*
*Lam.* 4:18 our end is *c.*
5:1 rememb. what is *c.* upon us
*Ezek.* 7:2 an end is *c.* on land, 6
7 the morning is *c.* upon thee
10 day, behold it is *c.* 39:8
21:25 whose day is *c.* 29
*Dan.* 9:13 all this evil is *c.* on us
*Amos* 8:2 the end is *c.* on Israel
*Mic.* 1:9 *c.* to gate of my people
*Mat.* 12:28 kingdom of God is *c.*
18:11 Son of man is *c.* to save
*Mark* 14:41 hour is *c.*
*Luke* 19:10 *c.* to seek and to save
*John* 4:25 is *c.* he will tell us all
11:28 Master is *c.* and calleth
12:23 J. answ. the hour is *c.* 17:1
1 *Cor.* 13:10 when that perf. is *c.*
*Col.* 1:6 which gospel is *c.* to y.
1 *John* 4:3 that confesseth n. C.
is *c.* in the flesh, 2 *John* 7

COM

1 *John* 5:20 we k. Son of G. is *c.*

**I am COME,** *or* **am I COME**

*Ex.* 18:6 *I* Jethro *am c.* to thee
*Num.* 22:38 Bal. said, lo, *I am c.*
2 *Sam.* 14:32 *am I c.* fr. Gesh.?
*Ps.* 69:2 *I am c.* into deep wat.
*Ec.* 1:16 lo, *I am c.*
*Dan.* 9:23 *I am c.* to show, 10:14
10:12 *I am c.* for thy words
*Mat.* 5:17 *I am c.* to destroy law
9:13 *I am* not *c.* to call right.
10:34 not *I am c.* to send peace
35 *I am c.* to set at variance
*Luke* 12:51 *I am c.* to give peace?
*John* 1:31 therefore *am I c.*
5:43 *I am c.* in my F.'s name
7:28 *I am* not *c.* of myself
9:39 for judgment *I am c.*
10:10 *I am c.* th. might ha. life
12:46 *I am c.* a light into world
16:28 *I am c.* again I leave wor.

**COME,** *joined with* **Time.**

*Gen.* 30:33 answer in *t.* to *c.*
*Ex.* 13:14 asketh in *time* to *c.*
*Deut.* 6:20; *Jos.* 4:6, 21
*Ps.* 102:13 the set *time* is *c.*
*Prov.* 31:25 rejoice in *t.* to *c.*
*Cant.* 2:12 *t.* of sing. of birds *c.*
*Is.* 13:22 her *time* is near to *c.*
30:8 be for *time* to *c.*
42:23 will hear for *time* to *c.*?
*Ezek.* 7:7 *t.* is *c.* 12; *Hag.* 1:2
not *c.*
*Luke* 9:51 *t. c.* he sh. be received
*Gal.* 4:4 when fulness of *t.* w. *c.*
1 *Tim.* 6:19 founda. aga. *t.* to *c.*
1 *Pet.* 4:17 *t.* is *c.* judgm. must b.

**Yet COME.**

*Deut.* 12:9 not *yet c.* to the rest
*John* 2:4 my hour is not *yet c.*
7:6 my time is not *yet c.*
30 hour was not *yet c.* 8:20
11:30 J. was not *y. c.* into town
*Rev.* 17:10 the other is not *yet c.*

**COMELINESS.**

*Is.* 53:2 hath no form nor *c.*
*Ezek.* 16:14 perfect through my *c.*
27:10 they of Lud set fo. thy *c.*
*Dan.* 10:8 my *c.* into corruption
1 *Cor.* 12:23 more abundant *c.*

**COMELY.**

1 *Sam.* 16:18 David a *c.* person
*Job* 41:12 con. his *c.* proportion
*Ps.* 33:1 praise is *c.* for, 147:1
*Prov.* 30:29 four are *c.* in going
*Ec.* 5:18 it is *c.* for one to eat
*Cant.* 1:5 I am black, but *c.*
10 cheeks are *c.* with jewels
2:14 thy countenance is *c*
4:3 thy speech is *c.*
6:4 art *c.* O my love, as Jerus.
*Is.* 4:2 the fruit shall be *c.*
*Jer.* 6:2 daugh. of Zion to a *c.* w.
1 *Cor.* 7:35 I speak for that *c.*
12:24 *c.* parts have no need

**COMERS.**

*Heb.* 10:1 *c.* thereunto perfect

**COMEST.**

*Deut.* 28:6 blessed when thou *c.*
19 cursed when thou *c.* in
*Jud.* 17:9 Mic. said, whence *c.*
19:17 old man said, whence *c.*
1 *Sam.* 16:4 *c.* peacea.? 1 *K.* 2:13
17:45 thou *c.* to me w. a sword
2 *K.* 5:25 whence *c.* th. Gehazi?
*Job* 1:7 whence *c.* thou? 2:2
*Jon.* 1:8 whence *c.* thou?
*Mat.* 3:14 and *c.* thou to me?
*Luke* 23:42 wh. *c.* into thy king.

**COMETH.**

*Deut.* 23:13 that *c.* from thee
1 *Sam.* 4:3 when ark *c.*
9:6 all he saith *c.* surely to pass
20:29 he *c.* not to king's table
*Job* 28:20 wh. then *c.* wisdom?
*Ps.* 30:5 but joy *c.* in morning
75:6 promotion *c.* not from east
96:13 for he *c.* to judge
118:26 blessed is he *c.* in name
121:2 my help *c.* from the Lord
*Ec.* 6:4 he *c.* in with vanity
*Cant.* 2:8 he *c.* leaping on mon.
*Is.* 13:9 day of L. *c.* with wrath
30:27 name of L. *c.* from far
62:11 Zion thy salvation *c.*
63:1 who is this *c.* from Edom
*Jer.* 17:6 not see when good *c.*
43:11 *c.* he shall smite Egypt
*Lam.* 3:37 and it *c.* to pass
*Ezek.* 20:32 *c.* in your mind
21:7 because it *c.* behold it *c*
24:24 when this *c.* kn. I am L.
33:31 they come as people *c.*
33 when this *c.* to pass, then.
*Dan.* 12:12 *c.* to 1,335 days

COM

*Joel* 2:1 day of L. *c.* *Zec.* 14:1; *Thes.* 5:2
*Mal.* 4:1 day *c.* that shall burn
*Mat.* 3:11 he that *c.* after is mig.
*Mark* 1:7; *Luke* 3:16
5:37 more than these *c.* of evil
8:9 come, and he *c.* *Luke* 7:8
21:5 thy king *c.* *John* 12:15
9 ble. is he *c.* in name of Lord,
*Mark* 11:9; *Luke* 13:35; 19:38
25:19 after long time Lord *c.*
*Mark* 8:38 when he *c.* in glory
9:12 Elias *c.* first and restoreth
14:43 while he spake *c.* Judas
*Luke* 6:47 whoso *c.* to me, and
12:37 he *c.* shall find watching
40 *c.* at an hour ye think not
43 when he *c.* shall find
55 will be heat, and it *c.*
17:20 *c.* not with observation
18:8 *c.* shall he find faith
*John* 3:8 canst not tell wh. it *c.*
20 nor *c.* to the light
4:21 woman, hour *c.* 23; 16:32
6:35 *c.* to me never hunger, 37
45 learned of Father, *c.* to me
7:27 C. *c.* no man knoweth, 31
42 Christ *c.* of seed of David
9:4 night *c.* no man can work
14:6 no man *c.* to Father but
16:32 hour *c.* ye shall be scat.
*Acts* 10:32 when he *c.* shall speak
1 *Cor.* 15:24 then *c.* the end
2 *Cor.* 11:28 beside wh. *c.* on me
1 *Thes.* 5:2 day of L. *c.* as a thief
*Heb.* 11:6 *c.* to G. must believe
*Jude* 14 L. *c.* with 10,000 saints
*Rev.* 1:7 he *c.* with clouds
17:10 *c.* continue a short space

**COMETH down.**

*Is.* 55:10 rain *c. d.* from heaven
*John* 6:33 he *c. down*, 50
*Jam.* 1:17 every good gift *c. d.*
*Rev.* 3:12 new Jeru. which *c. d.*

**COMETH forth.**

*Ex.* 4:14 *c. forth* to meet thee
*Jud.* 11:31 *c. forth* of doors
1 *Sam.* 11:7 *c.* not *f.* after S.
*Job* 5:6 affliction *c.* not *forth*
14:2 he *c. forth* like a flower
*Is.* 28:29 this also *c. forth*
*Ezek.* 33:30 what word *c. forth*
*Mic.* 1:3 L. *c. f.* out of his place

**COMETH nigh.**

*Num.* 1:51 stranger that *c. n.* be
put to death, 3:10, 38; 18:7

**COMETH out.**

*Deut.* 28:57 young one *c. out*
*Is.* 26:21 Lord *c. out* of his place
42:5 earth, and what *c. out*
*Mat.* 15:11 *c. out* of mouth, this
defileth a man, *Mark* 7:20

**COMETH up.**

1 *Sam.* 28:14 an old man *c. up*
*Cant.* 8:5 *c.* up. from wilderness?
*Jer.* 46:7 that *c. up* as a flood?
50:3 out of north *c. up* a nation

**COMFORT.**

*Job* 6:10 then should I yet have *c.*
10:20 alone that I may take *c.*
*Ps.* 119:50 my *c.* in affliction
76 let kindness be for my *c.*
*Is.* 57:6 sh. I receive *c.* in these?
*Ezek.* 16:54 thou art a *c.* to them
*Mat.* 9:22 be of good *c.* *Luke* 8:48
*Mark* 10:49 be of g. *c.* he calleth
*Acts* 9:31 walking in *c.* of H. G.
*Rom.* 15:4 *c.* of the scriptures
1 *Cor.* 14:3 speaketh to ex. and *c.*
2 *Cor.* 1:3 blessed be God of all *c.*
4 *c.* wherewith we are comfort.
7:4 I am filled with *c.*
13 were comforted in your *c.*
13:11 brethren, be of good *c.*
*Phil.* 2:1 if any *c.* of love
19 of good *c.* when I know
*Col.* 4:11 been *c.* to me

**COMFORT,** *Verb.*

*Gen.* 5:29 *c.* us concerning work
18:5 *c.* ye your hearts
27:42 Esau doth *c.* himself
37:35 sons rose to *c.* him
*Jud.* 19:5 *c.* heart with bread, 8
2 *Sam.* 10:2 David sent to *c.* him
1 *Chr.* 7:22 came to *c.* him
*Job* 2:11 friends came to *c.* him
7:13 say, My bed shall *c.* me
9:27 if I say, I will *c.* myself
21:34 how then *c.* ye me in vain
*Ps.* 23:4 thy staff, they *c.* me
71:21 shalt *c.* me on every side
119:82 when wilt thou *c.* me?
*Cant.* 2:5 *c.* me with apples
*Is.* 22:4 labor not to *c.* me
40:1 *c.* ye, *c.* ye my people

COM

*Is.* 51:3 L. shall *c.* Zion, *c.* was.
19 by whom shall I *c.* thee?
61:2 to *c.* all that mourn
66:13 so will I *c.* you in Jeru.
*Jer.* 8:18 when I would *c.* myself
16:7 nor men tear to *c.* them
31:13 I will *c.* and make rejoice
*Lam.* 1:2 hath none to *c.* her, 17
21 there is none to *c.* me
2:13 equal, that I may *c.* thee?
*Ezek.* 14:23 *c.* when ye see ways
*Zec.* 1:17 Lord shall yet *c.* Zion
10:2 they *c.* in vain
*John* 11:19 to *c.* them concerning
2 *Cor.* 1:4 may be able to *c.* them
2:7 ye ought rather to comfort
*Eph.* 6:22 might *c.* your hearts
*Col.* 4:8 and *c.* your hearts
1 *Thes.* 3:2 to *c.* you conc. faith
4:18 *c.* one another
5:11 wherefore *c.* yourselves
14 *c.* the feeble-minded
2 *Thes.* 2:17 L. J. *c.* your hearts

**COMFORTABLE.**

2 *Sam.* 14:17 w. of L. now be *c.*
*Zec.* 1:13 L. answ. with *c.* words

**COMFORTABLY.**

2 *Sam.* 19:7 speak *c.* to thy serv.
2 *Chr.* 30:22 spake *c.* to Levites
32:6 set captains, and spake *c.*
*Is.* 40:2 speak ye *c.* to Jerusalem
*Hos.* 2:14 I will speak *c.* to her

**COMFORTED.**

*Gen.* 24:67 Isaac was *c.*
37:35 Jacob refused to be *c.*
38:12 Judah was *c.*
50:21 Joseph *c.* his brethren
*Ruth* 2:13 for hast *c.* me
2 *Sam.* 12:24 David *c.* Bath-sheba
13:39 he was *c.* concerning A.
*Job* 42:11 brethren *c.* him.
*Ps.* 77:2 my soul refused to be *c.*
86:17 bec. thou L. hast *c.* me
119:52 and have *c.* myself
*Is.* 49:13 God *c.* his people, 52:9
54:11 Oh thou afflicted, not *c.*
66:13 shall be *c.* in Jerusalem
*Jer.* 31:15 Rachel refused to be *c.*
*Ezek.* 5:13 fury to rest, I w. be *c.*
14:22 be *c.* concerning
31:16 all that drink water be *c.*
32:31 Pharaoh shall be *c.*
*Mat.* 2:18 not be *c.* bec. were not
5:4 mourn, for they shall be *c.*
*Luke* 16:25 he is *c.* thou torm.
*John* 11:31 the Jews which *c.* her
*Acts* 16:40 seen brethren, *c.* them
20:12 brought man alive, were *c.*
*Rom.* 1:12 I may be *c.* with you
1 *Cor.* 14:31 and all be *c.*
2 *Cor.* 1:4 we are *c.* of God
7:6 God *c.* us by coming of Titus
7 consola. wh. he was *c.* in you
13 we are *c.* in your comfort
*Col.* 2:2 hearts be *c.* being knit
1 *Thes.* 2:11 know how he *c.* you
3:7 we were *c.* in our affliction

**COMFORTEDST.**

*Is.* 12:1 and thou *c.* me.

**COMFORTER, S.**

2 *Sam.* 10:3 sent *c.* 1 *Chr.* 19:3
*Job* 16:2 miserable *c.* are ye all
*Ps.* 69:20 I looked for *c.* but
*Ec.* 4:1 oppressed, had no *c.*
*Lam.* 1:9 she had no *c.*
16 *c.* that should relieve is far
*Nah.* 3:7 whence shall I seek *c.*
*John* 14:16 give you another *C.*
26 *C.* which is the Holy Ghost
15:26 when the *C.* is come
16:7 *C.* will not come

**COMFORTETH.**

*Job* 29:25 as one that *c.* mourners
*Is.* 51:12 I am he that *c.* you
66:13 as one his mother *c.* so
2 *Cor.* 1:4 who *c.* us in tribula.
7:6 God that *c.* those cast down

**COMFORTLESS.**

*John* 14:18 I will not leave you *c.*

**COMFORTS.**

*Ps.* 94:19 thy *c.* delight my soul
*Is.* 57:18 and restore *c.* to him.

**COMING.**

*Gen.* 30:30 since my *c.*
*Num.* 22:16 let noth. hinder *c.*
*Jud.* 5:28 chariot so long in *c.*?
1 *Sam.* 16:4 trembled at his *c.*
20:6 thy *c.* in with me is good
2 *Sam.* 3:25 to know thy *c.* in
2 *K.* 19:27 know thy *c.* *Is.* 37:28
*Ps.* 37:13 seeth his day is *c*
121:8 L. shall preserve thy *c.* in
*Is.* 44:7 things *c.* let them show
*Jer.* 8:7 observe time of their *c.*
*Mic.* 7:15 accord. to days of thy *c.*

COM

*Mal.* 3:2 abide day of his *c.*?
4:5 before *c.* of the great day
*Mat.* 16:28 till see Son of man *c.*
24:3 shall be sign of thy *c.*?
27 *c.* of Son of man be, 37, 39
30 Son of man *c.* 26:64; *Mark* 13:26; 14:62; *Luke* 21:27
48 Lord delayeth *c.* *Luke* 12:45
25:27 at *c.* received my own, *Luke* 19:23
*Mark* 6:31 many *c.* and going
*Luke* 18:5 continual *c.* she w. me
*John* 5:7 I am *c.* another step.
25 hour is *c.* 28; 10:12 wolf *c.*
*Acts* 7:52 before *c.* of Just One
9:28 Saul was with them *c.* in.
13:24 preached before his *c.*
1 *Cor.* 1:7 waiting for *c.* of L. J.
15:23 that are Christ's at his *c.*
16:17 glad of *c.* of Stephanas
2 *Cor.* 7:6 G. comf. us by *c.* of T.
7 not by his *c.* only
*Phil.* 1:26 abundant, by my *c.*
1 *Thes.* 2:19 rejoicing at his *c.*?
3:13 unblameable at *c.* of Lord
4:15 which remain to *c.* of L.
5:23 blameless to *c.* of our Lord
2 *Thes.* 2:1 we beseech by *c.* of L.
8 destroy with brightness of *c.*
9. *c.* is after working of Satan
*Jam.* 5:7 be patient to *c.* of Lord
8 *c.* of Lord draweth nigh
1 *Pet.* 2:4 *c.* as unto a live stone
2 *Pet.* 1:16 power and *c.* of L. J.
3:4 the promise of his *c.*?
12 hasting to *c.* of day of God
1 *John* 2:28 not be ash. at his *c.*
*Rev.* 13:11 another beast *c.* up
21:2 new Jer. *c.* down from G.

**COMINGS.**

*Ezek.* 43:11 show them the *c.* in

**COMMAND, Substantive.**

*Job* 39:27 eagle mount at thy *c.*

**COMMAND, Verb.**

*Gen.* 18:19 Ab. will *c.* children
*Ex.* 18:23 and God *c.* thee so
*Num.* 9:8 I will hear what L. *c.*
36:6 the thing Lord doth *c.*
*Deut.* 28:8 Lord *c.* blessing
32:46 *c.* children to observe
*Jos.* 11:15 so did Moses *c.* Joshua
*Ps.* 42:8 L. *c.* his loving-kindness
44:4 *c.* deliverance for Jacob
*Is.* 45:11 work of my hands. *c.*
*Jer.* 27:4 *c.* to say to masters
*Lam.* 1:10 *c.* should not enter
*Mat.* 19:7 why did Moses *c.*
27:64 *c.* sepulchre be made sure
*Mark* 10:3 what did Moses *c.* you
*Luke* 8:31 not *c.* to go into deep
9:54 wilt thou we *c.* fire
*Acts* 5:28 we straitly *c.* you
15:5 to *c.* to keep law of Moses
2 *Thes.* 3:4 will do things we *c.*
6 we *c.* you in name of Lord
12 such we *c.* and exhort
1 *Tim.* 4:11 these things *c.*

**I COMMAND.**

*Ex.* 7:2 all *I c.* *Jer.* 1:7, 17
34:11 obs. what *I c.* *Deut.* 12:28
*Lev.* 25:21 *I* will *c.* my blessing
*Deut.* 4:2 not add to word *I c.* you
7:11 wh. *I c.* 8:11; 10:13; 11:8, 27; 13:18; 30:8
24:18 *I c.* thee to do this, 22
30:16 *I c.* thee this day love L.
*Jer.* 11:4 do all which *I c.* you
*Amos* 9:9 *I* will *c.* and sift house
*John* 15:14 if ye do what *I c.* you
17 *I c.* you, that ye love
*Acts* 16:18 *I c.* thee in na. of J.

**COMMANDED.**

*Gen.* 50:12 J.'s sons did as he *c.*
*Ex.* 1:17 did not as k. *c.*
*Deut.* 1:18 I *c.* you, 3:18
*Jos.* 4:8 child, of I. did as J. *c.*
22:2 obeyed my voice in all I *c.*
*Jud.* 13:14 all I *c.* let her observe
1 *Sam.* 20:29 *c.* me to be there
21:2 the king *c.* me a business
2 *Sam.* 21:14 perform all king *c.*
2 *K.* 11:9 accor. to all Jehoiada *c.*
16:16 according to all Ahaz *c.*
2 *Chr.* 8:14 so had David *c.*
14:4 Asa *c.* Judah to seek Lord
32:12 Hezekiah; 33:16 Manas.
*Est.* 4:17 Mord. did as Esther *c.*
8:9 writ. accor. to all Mord. *c.*
*Job* 38:12 hast thou *c.* morning
*Jer.* 35:6 Jon. *c.* us, 10,14, 16, 18
*Ezek.* 12:7 I did as I was *c.* 37:7
*Dan.* 3:4 to you it is *c.* O people
*Mat.* 14:19 *c.* multitude to sit, 15:35; *Mark* 6:39
18:25 his lord *c.* him to be sold
21:6 disciples did as Jesus *c.*

COM

*Mat.* 28:20 teac. to observe all I c.
*Luke* 9:21 c. them to tell no man
*Acts* 25:6 Festus c. Paul to be b.
1 *Cor.* 14:34 c. to be under obed.
1 *Thes.* 4:11 work as we c.
*Heb.* 12:20 not endure that c.

**God COMMANDED.**

*Gen.* 6:22 according to all, *G.* c.
7:9 as *God* had c. 16; 21:4;
*Deut.* 20:17; *Jos.* 10:40
*Deut.* 5:32 observe to do as *God* c.
6:1 *God* c. to teach 20; 13:5
26:16 day *God* c. thee to keep
1 *Chr.* 14:16 David did as *God* c.
*Ezr.* 7:23 whatsoever is c. by *G.*
*Ps.* 68:28 *God* hath c. thy str.
*Acts* 10:33 all c. thee of *God*
2 *Cor.* 4:6 *God* who c. light shine

**Lord COMMANDED.**

2 *Sam.* 21:19 D. went up as *L.* c.
*Ps.* 106:34 whom *L.* c. them
133:3 for there *L.* c. blessing
*Lam.* 1:17 *L.* hath c. concern. J.
*Acts* 13:47 turn to Gent. so *L.* c.

**Lord *or* God COMMANDED,** *implicitly*

*Ex.* 23:15 as I c. in time ap.
*Deut.* 17:3 I have not c. 18:20;
*Jer.* 19:5; 23:32; 29:23
*Jos.* 1:9 have not I c. thee? be
1 *K.* 11:10 c. Sol. concerning this
1 *Chr.* 16:15 word he c. to 1000 generations, *Ps.* 105:8
*Ps.* 7:6 awake to judgm. hast c.
33:9 he c. and it stood fast
111:9 he hath c. his covenant
119:4 c. us to keep thy precepts
138 testimonies hast c. are r.
148:5 he c. they were created
*Is.* 13:3 c. my sanctified ones
34:16 for my mouth it hath c.
45:12 heavens and host have I c.
*Jer.* 7:31 I c. not, 19:5; 32:35
*Lam.* 2:17 he c. in days of old
*Ezek.* 9:11 I have done as thou c.
24:18 I did in morn. as c. 37:10
*Zec.* 1:6 words I c. did they not
*Mal.* 4:4 rem. law I c. in Horeb
*Luke* 14:22 Lord, it is done as c.
*Acts* 10:42 he c. us to preach

**Moses COMMANDED.**

*Deut.* 31:29 turn from way I c.
33:4 *Moses* c. us a law, even
*Jos.* 1:7 observe to do all *Moses* c.
22:2 ye have kept all *Moses* c.
*Mat.* 8:4 offer the gift *Moses* c.
*Mark* 1:44 of. for thy cleansing things *Moses* c. *Luke* 5:14
*John* 8:5 *Moses* c. such be stoned

**COMMANDEDST.**

*Neh.* 9:14 thou c. them precepts
*Jer.* 32:23 done nothing thou c.

**COMMANDER.**

*Is.* 55:4 and c. to the people

**COMMANDEST.**

*Jos.* 1:16 all thou c. us we will do
18 not hearken in all thou c.
*Jer.* 32:23 done nothing of all c.
*Acts* 23:3 c. me to be smitten

**COMMANDETH.**

*Num.* 32:25 will do as my lord c.
*Job* 9:7 c. sun, and it riseth not
37:12 may do whatever he c.
*Lam.* 3:37 when L. c. not?
*Mark* 1:27 c. spirits, *Luke* 4:36
*Acts* 17:30 c. all men to repent

**COMMANDING.**

*Gen.* 49:33 Jacob an end of c.
*Mat.* 11:1 Jesus made end of c.

**COMMANDMENT.**

*Ex.* 34:32 c. all L. had spoken
*Num.* 15:31 broken c. be cut off
23:20 have received c. to bless
27:14 rebelled against my c.
*Deut.* 30:11 this c. I command
1 *K.* 2:43 why hast not kept c.
1 *Chr.* 12:32 were at their c.
28:21 people will be at thy c.
2 *Chr.* 19:10 between law and c.
30:12 one heart to do c. of king
31:5 as soon as c. came abroad
*Ezr.* 8:17 I sent with c. to Iddo
10:3 of those tremble at c.
*Neh.* 11:23 king's c. conc. them
*Est.* 1:12 refused to come at c.
3:3 why transgressest king's c.?
9:1 when king's c. drew nigh
*Job* 23:12 nor gone back from c.
*Ps.* 119:96 c. exceeding broad
147:15 forth his c. upon earth
*Prov.* 6:23 the c. is a lamp
8:29 waters not pass his c.
13:13 feareth c. be rewarded
19:16 keepeth c. keepeth soul
*Ec.* 8:5 keepeth c. feel no evil

COM

*Jer.* 35:14 obey their father's c.
*Dan.* 3:22 king's c. was urgent
9:23 the c. came forth, and I am
*Hos.* 5:11 he walked after c.
*Mal.* 2:1 O priests, c. is for you
4 I have sent this c. to you
*Mat.* 15:3 transgress c. of God?
6 the c. of God of no effect
22:36 which is the great c.
38 this is great c. *Mark* 12:30
*Mark* 7:8 laying aside c. of God
9 full well ye reject c. of God
12:31 no c. greater than these
*Luke* 15:29 nor transgressed I c.
23:56 rested sab. accord. to c.
*John* 10:18 this c. I received of
12:49 a c. what I should say
50 his c. is life everlasting
14:31 Father gave me c. so I do
15:12 c. that ye l. 1 *John* 3:23
*Acts* 15:24 we gave no such c.
23:30 gave c. to his accusers
*Rom.* 7:8 occasion by the c. 11
9 c. came, sin revived
10 c. which was ordained to l.
12 c. is holy, just, and good
13:9 if any other c. it is
16:26 accord. to c. of everl. God
1 *Cor.* 7:6 I speak this, not of c.
2 *Cor.* 8:8 not by c. but by occa.
*Eph.* 6:2 first c. with promise
1 *Tim.* 1:1 by c. of G. *Tit.* 1:3
5 end of the c. is charity out of
*Heb.* 7:16 after law of a carnal c.
18 disannulling of the c.
11:23 not afraid of king's c.
2 *Pet.* 2:21 turn from holy c.
3:2 mindful of c. of us apos.
1 *John* 2:7 but an old c.
3:23 this is his c.
4:21 this c. have we from him,
2 *John* 4 received a c. from Fath.
6 this is the c.

**Give *or* given COMMANDMENT.**

*Ex.* 25:22 I will *give* in c.
*Deut.* 1:3 Lord had *g.* him in c.
*Ezr.* 4:21 *g.* c. till ano. c. be *g.*
*Ps.* 71:3 hast *given* c. to save
*Is.* 23:11 hath *g.* c. against city
*Nah.* 1:14 L. hath *g.* c. con. thee
*John* 11:57 *g.* c. if any knew

**Keep COMMANDMENT.**

*See* KEEP.

**COMMANDMENT of the Lord**

*Num.* 24:13 can. go bey. c. *of L.*
*Jos.* 22:3 charge of c. *of the L.*
1 *Sam.* 12:14 against c. *of the L.*
15 but rebel ag. c. *of the L.*
13:13 hast not kept c. *of the L.*
15:18 S. said, I perf. c. *of the L.*
24 I have trans. c. *of the L.*
2 *Sam.* 12:9 despised c. *of the L.*
2 *K.* 24:3 at c. *of L.* came on J.
2 *Chr.* 29:25 was c. *of the Lord*
*Ps.* 19:8 the c. *of the Lord* is pure
1 *Cor.* 7:25 I have no c. *of the L.*

**New Commandment.**

*John* 13:34 a *new* c. I give
1 *John* 2:7 no *new* c.; 8 a *new* c.
2 *John* 5 not as tho' I wrote *n.* c.

**Rebelled against the COMMANDMENT.**

*Num.* 27:14 *rebelled against* my c.
*Deut.* 1:26 ye *r. a.* c. of L. 43
9:23 then ye *r. a. the* c. of Lord
*Lam.* 1:18 I have *reb. ag.* his c.

**COMMANDMENTS.**

*Gen.* 26:5 Abraham kept my c
*Ex* 15:26 if give ear to his c.
34:28 ten c. *Deut.* 4:13; 10:4
*Lev.* 4:13 against any c. 27
5:17 commit sin forbidden by c.
27:34 these are c. L. command.
*Num.* 15:39 rem. all c. of Lord
*Deut.* 8:11 in not keeping his c.
11:13 if you shall hearken to my c. 28:13; *Jud.* 3:4
27 if ye will obey the c. of L.
28 if ye will not obey the c.
1 *Sam.* 15:11 Saul not perf. my c.
1 *K.* 11:34 b. he hath kept my c.
14:8 David who kept my c.
18:18 ye have forsaken c.
2 *K.* 17:16 they left all the c.
19 Judah kept not c. of the L.
18:6 kept his c. which he com.
2 *Chr.* 7:19 if ye forsake my c.
24:20 why transgress ye the c.
*Ezr.* 9:10 have forsaken thy c.
14 sh. we again break thy c.
*Ps.* 89:31 if they keep not my c.
111:7 all his c. are sure
112:1 blessed he delighteth in c.
119:10 not wander from c.

COM

*Ps.* 119:19 hide not thy c. from me
35 to go in path of thy c.
47 I will delight in thy c.
66 for I have believed thy c.
73 that I may learn thy c.
86 c. are faithful; 151 truth
98 through c. made me wiser
127 I love thy c.; 131 I longed
143 c. my delights; 172 right.
166 done thy c.; 176 not forget
*Prov.* 2:1 wilt hide my c.
7:1 lay up my c. with thee
10:8 wise in heart will rec. c.
*Is.* 48:18 hadst hearkened to c.
*Mal.* 5:19 whoso. break least c.
15:9 teach. c. of men, *Mark* 7:7
22:40 on these two c. hang law
*Mark* 10:19 thou knowest c.
*Luke* 18:20
12:29 first of c. is, Hear, O Is.
*Luke* 1:6 walking in c. blameless
*John* 14:21 he that hath my c.
15:10 if keep my c. as I kept
1 *Cor.* 7:19 nothing, but keep. c.
14:37 things I write you are c.
*Col.* 2:22 c. and doctr. of men
1 *Thes.* 4:2 ye know c. we gave
1 *John* 2:4 keepeth not c. is a liar
3:24 that keepeth c. dwelleth
2 *John* 6 this is love, walk after c.

**Do COMMANDMENTS**

*Num.* 15:40 *do* all my c.
*Deut.* 6:25 to *do* all c. 15:5
1 *Chr.* 28:7 to *do* my c.
*Ps.* 103:18 that rem. his c. to *do*
111:10 understanding that *do* c.
*Rev.* 22:14 blessed are they *do* c.

**Not do COMMANDMENTS.**

*Lev.* 26:14 if ye will *not do* c.

*See* KEEP.

**COMMEND.**

*Luke* 23:46 into thy hands I c.
*Acts* 20:32 breth. I c. you to God
*Rom.* 3:5 unrigh. c. right. of G.
16:1 I c. unto you Phebe
2 *Cor.* 3:1 we begin again to c
5:12 for we c. not ourselves
10:12 compare with some that c.

**COMMENDATION.**

2 *Cor.* 3:1 need we epistles of c.

**COMMENDED.**

*Gen.* 12:15 princes c. Sarai
*Prov.* 12:8 man c. accor. to wisd.
*Ec.* 8:15 then I c. mirth
*Luke* 16:8 Lord c. unjust steward
*Acts* 14:23 c. them to Lord
2 *Cor.* 12:11 have been c. of you

**COMMENDETH.**

*Rom.* 5:8 God c. his love tow. us
1 *Cor.* 8:8 meat c. us not to God
2 *Cor.* 10:18 c. himself is approv.

**COMMENDING.**

2 *Cor.* 4:2 c. ourselves

**COMMISSION, S.**

*Ezra* 8:36 delivered the king's c.
*Acts* 26:12 as I went with c.

**COMMIT.**

*Ex.* 20:14 not c. adult. *Deut.* 5:18;
*Mat.* 5:27; 19:18; *Rom.* 13:9
*Lev.* 5:17 c. things forbidden
18:29 c. any of these abomina.
*Num.* 5:6 c. any sin that men c.
*Deut.* 19:20 c. no more such evil
2 *Chr.* 21:11 J. to c. fornication
*Job* 5:8 would I c. my cause
*Ps.* 31:5 thy hand I c. my spirit
37:5 c. thy way to the Lord
*Prov.* 16:3 c. thy works unto Lord
12 to kings to c. wickedness
*Is.* 22:21 I will c. thy government
*Jer.* 44:7 why c. ye this evil?
*Ezek.* 8:17 c. abomina. they c. h.
16:43 shalt not c. this lewdness
22:9 in midst of thee c. lewdness
*Hos.* 6:9 priests c. lewdness
7:1 for they c. falsehood
*Luke* 12:48 c. worthy of stripes
16:11 c. the true riches?
*John* 2:24 Jes. did not c. himself
*Rom.* 1:32 c. such worthy of d.
2:2 is ag. them c. such things
22 dost thou c. sacrilege?
1 *Cor.* 10:8 nei. let us c. fornica.
1 *Tim.* 1:18 charge I c. to thee
2 *Tim.* 2:2 c. to faithful men
*Jam.* 2:9 respect to persons ye c.
1 *Pet.* 4:19 c. keeping of souls
1 *John* 3:9 born of God, not c. sin
*Rev.* 2:14 taught Is. to c. fornica.
20 my servants to c. fornica.

*See* ADULTERY.

**COMMIT iniquity.**

2 *Sam.* 7:14 c. *i.* I will chasten

COM

*Job* 34:10 Almighty he sh. c. *i.*
*Jer.* 9:5 weary th. to c. *iniquity*
*Ezek.* 3:20 right. and c. *i.* 33:13

**COMMIT trespass.**

*Lev.* 5:15 if a soul c. *t.* thro' ig.
*Num.* 5:12 if a man's wife c. *tres.*
31:16 caused Israel to c. *trespass*
*Jos.* 22:20 Achan c. a *trespass*

**COMMIT whoredom, *or* whoredoms.**

*Lev.* 20:5 that c. *w.* with Molech
*Num.* 25:1 to c. *w.* with dau. of M.
*Ezek.* 16:17 c. *w.* with images
34 followeth to c. *whoredom*
20:30 c. ye *w.* after their abo.?
23:43 will they c. *w.* with her
*Hos.* 4:10 c. *w.* and not increase
13 your daugh. shall c. *w.* 14

**COMMITTED**

*Gen.* 39:8 c. all he hath to my h.
22 c. to Joseph the prisoners
*Lev.* 20:23 c. these and I abhorr.
*Jud.* 20:6 c. lewdness in Israel
1 *K.* 8:47 we have c. wickedness
14:22 with sins they c.
*Jer.* 2:13 my people c. two evils
5:30 a horrible thing is c.
16:10 what is our sin we c.
44:3 c. to provoke me, 9
*Ezek.* 16:26 hast also c. fornica.
51 nor Sam. c. half of thy sins
18:21 from sins he c. 22, 28
23:3 c. whored. in Eg. in youth
7 c. her whoredoms with them
33:16 none of sins he c.
*Hos.* 1:2 land hath c. great who.
4:18 they have c. whoredom
*Mark* 15:7 who had c. murder
*Luke* 12:48 have c. much, of him
*John* 5:22 c. all judgment to Son
*Acts* 8:3 c. them to prison
25:11 if I have c. any th. worthy
25 found he c. nothing worthy
27:40 c. themselves to the sea
28:17 c. nothing against people
*Rom.* 3:2 were c. oracles of God
2 *Cor.* 5:19 c. to us word of rec.
12:21 lasciviousness they c.
*Gal.* 2:7 gospel of the uncircum.
was c. to me, 1 *Tim.* 1:11
1 *Tim.* 6:20 what is c. to thee
2 *Tim.* 1:12 to keep what I c.
*Jam.* 5:15 if he c. sins be forgiv.
1 *Pet.* 2:23 c. himself to him jud.
*Jude* 15 ungodly deeds they c.
*Rev.* 17:2 have c. forni. 18:3, 9

*See* ABOMINATIONS.

**COMMITTED iniquity.**

*Ps.* 106:6 we have c. *iniquity*
*Ezek.* 33:13 *iniqui.* c. he shall die
*Dan.* 9:5 c. *i.* and done wickedly

**COMMITTED trespass.**

*Jos.* 7:1 Is. c. *t.* in accurs. thing
22:16 what *t.* is this ye have c.
31 because not c. this *t.* aga. L.
*Ezek.* 15:8 have c. *t.* I will make
20:27 in that they c. a *t.* ag. me

**COMMITTEST, ETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 10:14 c. himself to thee
*Ezek.* 8:6 abomination Is. c.
33:15 without c. iniquity, 18
*Hos.* 4:2 by lying, c. adultery
5:3 O Ephraim, c. whoredom
*John* 8:34 c. sin, is servant of sin
1 *Cor.* 6:18 c. fornication sinneth
1 *John* 3:4 c. sin transgresseth l.
8 he that c. sin is of the devil

**COMMODIOUS.**

*Acts* 27:12 the haven was not c.

**COMMON.**

1 *Sam.* 21:4 there is no c. bread
*Ec.* 6:1 there is an evil, it is c.
*Jer.* 31:5 eat them as c. things
*Ezek.* 23:42 with men of c. sort
*Acts* 2:44 had all things c. 4:32
10:14 eaten any thing c. 11:8
15 cleansed, call not c. 11:9
28 should not call any man c.
1 *Cor.* 10:13 no temptation but c.
*Tit.* 1:4 my son after c. faith
*Jude* 3 to write of c. salvation

**COMMON people.**

*Jer.* 26:23 the graves of c. *people*
*Mark* 12:37 c. *peo.* heard him

COMMONLY. *See* REPORTED.

**COMMONWEALTH.**

*Eph.* 2:12 aliens from the c. of Is.

**COMMOTION, S.**

*Jer.* 10:22 a great c. out of north
*Luke* 21:9 when ye hear of c. be

**COMMUNE.**

*Ex.* 25:22 there c. with thee
1 *Sam.* 18:22 c. with D. secretly

COM

1 *Sam.* 19:3 I will *c.* with my fa.
*Job* 4:2 if assay to *c.* with thee
*Ps.* 4:4 *c.* with your own heart
64:5 *c.* of laying snares privily
77:6 night I *c.* with my heart

**COMMUNED.**

*Gen.* 23:8 Abra. ; 34:6 Hamor, 8
42:24 Joseph ; *Jud.* 9:1 Abim.
1 *Sam.* 9:25 Samuel ; 25:39 David
1 *K.* 10:2 the queen of Sheba *c.* with Solomon, 2 *Chr.* 9:1
2 *K.* 22:14 *c.* with Huldah
*Ec.* 1:16 I *c.* with my own heart
*Dan.* 1:19 king *c.* with them
*Luke* 6:11 *c.* what do to Jesus
24:15 while *c.* Jesus drew nigh
*Acts* 24:26 Felix *c.* the oftener

**COMMUNICATE.**

*Gal.* 6:6 *c.* to him that teacheth
*Phil.* 4:14 *c.* with my affliction
1 *Tim.* 6:18 be willing to *c.*
*Heb.* 13:16 and to *c.* forget not

**COMMUNICATED.**

*Gal.* 2:2 *c.* to them that gospel
*Phil.* 4:15 no church *c.* with me.

**COMMUNICATION, S.**

2 *Sam.* 3:17 A. had *c.* with elders
2 *K.* 9:11 ye know his *c.*
*Mat.* 5:37 let your *c.* be yea, yea
*Luke* 24:17 what manner of *c.*
1 *Cor.* 15:33 evil *c.* corrupt good
*Eph.* 4:29 no corrupt *c.* *Col.* 3:8
*Phile.* 6. *c.* of thy faith effectual

**COMMUNING.**

*Gen.* 18:33 left *c.* with Abraham
*Ex.* 31:18 an end of *c.* on Sinai

**COMMUNION.**

1 *Cor.* 10:16 *c.* of blood, *c.* of body
2 *Cor.* 6:14 wh. *c.* light with dark.
13:14 *c.* H. G. be with you all

**COMPACT.**

*Ps.* 122:3 Jerusalem is a city *c.*

**COMPACTED,**

*Eph.* 4:16 the whole body *c.*

**COMPANY, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 32:8 E. come to the one *c.*
35:11 *c.* of nations be of thee
*Num.* 16:16 thou and all thy *c.*
40 be not as Korah and his *c.*
22:4 this *c.* lick up all round
26:9 strove in *c.* of Korah, 27:3
*Jud.* 9:37 another *c.* by plain
18:23 comest with such a *c.*?
1 *Sam.* 30:15 bring me to this *c.*?
2 *K.* 5:15 his *c.* came to Elisha
9:17 he spied the *c.* of Jehu
2 *Chr.* 24:24 Syrians with small *c.*
*Job* 16:7 made desolate all my *c.*
34:8 in *c.* with workers of iniq.
*Ps.* 55:14 to house of God in *c.*
68:30 rebuke the *c.* of spearmen
106:17 covered *c.* of Abiram
18 fire was kindled in their *c.*
*Prov.* 29:3 keepeth *c.* with harl.
*Cant.* 1:9 to a *c.* of horses in Ph.
6:13 as it were *c.* of two armies
*Ezek.* 16:40 bring a *c.* against thee
23:46 I will bring a *c.* on them
32:22 Ashur is there and her *c.*
38:7 prepare, thou and thy *c.*
*Hos.* 6:9 so *c.* of priests murder
*Luke* 2:44 suppos. him in the *c.*
6:17 and *c.* of his disciples
22 separate you from their *c.*
9:14 sit by fifties in a *c.*
38 a man of the *c.* cried out
24:22 a woman of our *c.* made
*Acts* 4:23 went to their own *c.*
10:28 unl. for a Jew to keep *c.*
15:22 to send chosen men of *c.*
17:5 gathered a *c.* and set city
21:8 we of Paul's *c.* departed
*Rom.* 15:24 filled with your *c.*
1 *Cor.* 5:11 not to keep *c.* with
2 *Thes.* 3:14 have no *c.* with him
*Heb.* 12:22 an innum. *c.* of angels
*Rev.* 18:17 *c.* in ships afar off

**Great COMPANY.**

*Gen.* 50:9 with Joseph a *great c.*
2 *Chr.* 9:1 queen of S. with *g. c.*
20:12 no might ag. this *great c.*
*Ps.* 68:11 *g.* was *c.* of those pub.
*Jer.* 31:8 a *great c.* return thither
*Ezek.* 17:17 Pharaoh with *great c.*
*John* 6:5 saw a *great c.* come
*Acts* 6:7 *g. c.* of priests obedient

**COMPANY, Verb.**

1 *Cor.* 5:9 not to *c.* with fornica.

**COMPANIED.**

*Acts* 1:21 which have *c.* with us

**COMPANIES.**

*Jud.* 7:16 300 into three *c.*
1 *Sam.* 11:11 Saul put in three *c.*
13:17 spoilers in three *c.*

COM

2 *K.* 5:2 Syrians gone by *c.*
*Neh.* 12:31 *c.* gave thanks, 40
*Job* 6:19 the *c.* of Sheba waited
*Is.* 21:13 O ye travelling *c.*
57:13 let thy *c.* deliver thee
*Mark* 6:39 to make all sit by *c.*

**COMPANION.**

*Ex.* 32:27 slay every man his *c.*
*Jud.* 14:20 S.'s wife to *c.* 15:6
1 *Chr.* 27:33 Hushai king's *c.*
*Job* 30:29 I am a *c.* to owls
*Ps.* 119:63 *c.* to all that fear thee
*Prov.* 18:20 *c.* of fools be destroy.
28:7 *c.* of riotous shameth fath.
24 same is *c.* of a destroyer
*Mal.* 2:14 she is thy *c.* wife of
*Phil.* 2:25 Epaph. my *c.* in labor
*Rev.* 1:9 I John your *c.* in tribu.

**COMPANIONS.**

*Jud.* 11:38 went with *c.*
14:11 thirty *c.* to be with him
*Job* 35:4 will answer thee and *c.*
41:6 *c.* make a banquet of him?
*Ps.* 45:14 her *c.* shall be brought
122:8 for my *c.* sake I will say
*Cant.* 1:7 aside by flocks of thy *c.*
8:13 *c.* hearken to thy voice
*Is.* 1:23 princes *c.* of thieves
*Ezek.* 37:16 Judah and Isr. his *c.*
*Dan.* 2:17 thing known to his *c.*
*Acts* 19:29 caught Paul's *c.*
*Heb.* 10:33 *c.* of them so used

**COMPARABLE.**

*Lam.* 4:2 sons of Zion *c.* to gold

**COMPARE, ED, ING.**

*Ps.* 89:6 who in heaven *c.* to L.?
*Prov.* 3:15 not be *c.* 8:11
*Cant.* 1:9 I have *c.* thee
*Is.* 40:18 wh. likeness *c.* to him?
46:5 to whom will ye *c.* me
*Rom.* 8:18 to be *c.* with the glory
1 *Cor.* 2:13 *c.* spiritual things
2 *Cor.* 10:12 *c.* ours, with some that com. *c.* thems. amongst

**COMPARISON.**

*Jud.* 8:2 I done in *c.* of you? 3
*Hag.* 2:3 in your eyes in *c.* of it
*Mark* 4:30 with what *c.* shall we

**COMPASS.**

2 *Sam.* 5:23 but fetch a *c.* behind
2 *K.* 3:9 fetched a *c.* of 7 days
*Prov.* 8:27 *c.* on face of the deep
*Is.* 44:13 marketh it with *c.*
*Acts* 28:13 fetched a *c.* to Rheg.

**COMPASS, Verb.**

*Num.* 21:4 *c.* the land of Edom
*Jos.* 6:3 ye shall *c.* the city
2 *K.* 11:8 *c.* the king. 2 *Chr.* 23:7
*Job* 16:13 his archers *c.* me about
40:22 willows of brook *c.* him
*Ps.* 5:12 with favor *c.* as a shield
7:7 congregation *c.* thee about
17:9 deadly enemies who *c.* me
26:6 so will I *c.* thine altar
32:7 *c.* me with songs of deliv.
10 trust. in Lord mercy *c.* him
49:5 iniquity of my heels *c.* me
140:9 as for head of those *c.* me
142:7 the righteous shall *c.* me
*Is.* 50:11 *c.* yourself. with sparks
*Jer.* 31:22 a wom. shall *c.* a man
*Hab.* 1:4 wicked *c.* righteous
*Mat.* 23:15 for ye *c.* sea and land
*Luke* 19:43 thine enemies shall *c.*

**COMPASSED.**

*Deut.* 2:1 we *c.* Seir many days
*Jos.* 6:11 so the ark *c.* the city
*Jud.* 11:18 *c.* the land of Edom
16:2 they *c.* Samson in
1 *Sam.* 23:26 Saul *c.* David and
2 *Sam.* 22:5 when waves of death *c.* me, *Ps.* 18:4; 116:3
2 *K.* 6:15 behold a host *c.* city
2 *Chr.* 21:9 Edomites which *c.*
*Job* 19:6 God *c.* me with his net
26:10 *c.* waters with bounds
*Ps.* 17:11 now *c.* us in our steps
22:12 bulls *c.* me; 16 dogs
*Lam.* 3:5 *c.* me with gall and
*Luke* 21:20 when ye see Jer. *c.*
*Heb.* 5:2 himself *c.* with infirmity

**COMPASSED about.**

2 *Sam.* 18:15 *c.* Absalom *about*
22:6 *c.* me *ab.* *Ps.* 18:5
2 *K.* 6:14 Syrians *c.* city *about*
2 *Chr.* 18:31 *c.* *about* Jehoshaph.
*Ps.* 40:12 innum. evils *c.* me *a.*
88:17 *c.* me *ab.* 109:3; 118:11, 12
118:10 all nations *c.* me *about*
*Jon.* 2:3 floods *c.* me *about*
*Heb.* 11:30 after *c. a.* seven days
12:1 *c. a.* with such cloud of w.
*Rev.* 20:9 *c.* camp of saints *about*

**COMPASSEST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 2:11 *c.* Havilah; 13 Ethio.

CON

*Ps.* 73:6 pride *c.* them as a chain
139:3 thou *c.* my path, and
*Hos.* 11:12 Ephraim *c.* with lies

**COMPASSION.**

1 *K.* 8:50 give them *c.* before
2 *Chr.* 30:9 children shall find *c.*
*Mat.* 9:36 Jesus moved with *c.*
14:14; *Mark* 1:41; 6:34
18:27 lord was moved with *c.*
1 *Pet.* 3:8 hav. *c.* one of another
1 *John* 3:17 shut. his bowels of *c.*

**Full of COMPASSION.**

*Ps.* 78:38 he being *full of c.*
86:15 G. *f. of c.* 111:4; 112:4; 145:8

**Have *or* had COMPASSION.**

*Ex.* 2:6 babe wept, she *had c.*
*Deut.* 13:17 L. may *h. c.* on thee
30:3 Lord will *have c.* on thee
1 *Sam.* 23:21 for ye *have c.* on me
1 *K.* 8:50 they may *h. c.* on them
2 *K.* 13:23 Lord *had c.* on them
2 *Chr.* 36:15 *had c.* on his people
17 Chaldees *had* no *c.* on man
*Is.* 49:15 she not *have c.* on son
*Jer.* 12:15 I will *have c.* on them
*Lam.* 3:32 he *have c.* *Mic.* 7:19
*Mat.* 15:32 *c.* on mult. *Mark* 8:2
18:33 *c.* on thy fellow-servant
20:34 so Jesus *had c.* on them
*Mark* 5:19 how L. *had c.* on thee
9:22 *have c.* on us and help us
*Luke* 7:13 L. saw her, he *had c.*
10:33 Samaritan *had c.* on him
15:20 father *had c.* and ran and
*Rom.* 9:15 will *have c.* on whom
*Heb.* 5:2 can *have c.* on ignorant
10:34 *had c.* of me in my bonds
*Jude* 22 of some *have c.* making

**COMPASSIONS.**

*Lam.* 3:22 because his *c.* fail not
*Zec.* 7:9 show *c.* ev. man to bro.

**COMPEL.**

*Mat.* 5:41 *c.* thee to go a mile go
*Mark* 15:21 *c.* one Simon to bear
*Luke* 14:23 *c.* them to come in

**COMPELLED, EST.**

2 *Chr.* 21:11 *c.* Judah thereto
*Mat.* 27:32 him *c.* to bear cross
*Acts* 26:11 *c.* them to blaspheme
2 *Cor.* 12:11 glorying, ye *c.* me
*Gal.* 2:3 *c.* to be circumcised
14 *c.* Gentiles to live as Jews?

**COMPLAIN, ED, ING**

*Num.* 11:1 *c.* it displeased Lord
*Jud.* 21:22 bre. come to us to *c.*
*Job* 7:11 I will *c.* in bitterness
31:38 the furrows thereof *c.*
*Ps.* 77:3 I *c.* and my spirit was
144:14 be no *c.* in our streets
*Lam.* 3:39 doth a living man *c.*?

**COMPLAINERS.**

*Jude* 16 these are murmurers, *c.*

**COMPLAINT, S.**

1 *Sam.* 1:16 abundance of my *c.*
*Job* 7:13 couch shall ease my *c.*
9:27 if I say, I will forget my *c.*
10:1 I will leave *c.* on myself
21:4 is my *c.* to man?
23:2 even to-day is my *c.* bitter
*Ps.* 55:2 I mourn in my *c.*
142:2 I poured out my *c.*
*Acts* 25:7 *c.* against Paul

**COMPLETE.**

*Lev.* 23:15 seven sabbaths be *c.*
*Col.* 2:10 and ye are *c.* in him
4:12 that ye may stand *c.* in all

**COMPOSITION.**

*Ex.* 30:32 any like it after *c.* 37

**COMPOUND, ETH.**

*Ex.* 30:25 an ointment *c.*
33 whosoever *c.* any like it

**COMPREHEND.**

*Job* 37:5 doeth he, we cannot *c.*
*Eph.* 3:18 able to *c.*

**COMPREHENDED.**

*Is.* 40:12 *c.* dust of the earth
*John* 1:5 the darkness *c.* it not
*Rom.* 13:9 it is briefly *c.* in this

**CONCEAL, ED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 37:26 bro. and *c.* his blood
*Deut.* 13:8 spare, neither *c.* him
*Job* 6:10 I have not *c.* the words
27:11 Almighty will I not *c.*
41:12 I will not *c.* his parts
*Ps.* 40:10 not *c.* thy loving-kind.
*Prov.* 11:13 of a faithful spirit *c.*
12:23 prudent *c.* knowledge
25:2 glory of God to *c.* a thing
*Jer.* 50:2 publish and *c.* not

**CONCEIT, S.**

*Prov.* 18:11 as high wall in own *c.*

CON

*Prov.* 26:5 he be wise in own *c.*
12 a man wise in his own *c.*?
16 sluggard wiser in own *c.*
28:11 rich is wise in own *c.*
*Rom.* 11:25 in your own *c.*
12:16 be not wise in own *c.*

**CONCEIVE.**

*Gen.* 30:38 *c.* when came to drink
*Jud.* 13:3 shalt *c.* and bear a son,
5:7; *Luke* 1:31
*Job* 15:35 *c.* mischief, *Is.* 59:4
*Ps.* 51:5 in sin did mother *c.* me
*Is.* 7:14 a virgin shall *c.* and
33:11 *c.* chaff; 59:13 *c.* falsehood
*Heb.* 11:11 Sarah rec. str. to *c.*

**CONCEIVED.**

*Gen.* 4:1 Eve *c.*; 17 Cain's wife *c.*
16:4 Hagar *c.*; 21:2 Sarah *c.*
25:21 Reb. *c.*; 29:32 Leah, 33
30:5 Bilhah *c.*; 23 Rachel *c.*
39 flocks *c.*; 38:3 Shuah *c.*
38:18 Tamar *c.*; *Ex.* 2:2 Joch. *c.*
*Lev.* 12:2 have *c.* seed, and borne
*Num.* 11:12 have I *c.* all this?
1 *Sam.* 1:20 Hannah *c.* 2:21
2 *Sam.* 11:5 Bath-sheba *c.*
2 *K.* 4:17 Shun.; *Is.* 8:3 proph.
*Job* 3:3 there is a man-child *c.*
*Ps.* 7:14 *c.* mischief, brought
*Cant.* 3:4 chamber of her *c.* me
*Jer.* 49:30 *c.* a purpose ag. you
*Hos.* 1:3 Gomer *c.*
2:5 *c.* hath done shamefully
*Mat.* 1:20 *c.* in her is of Holy G.
*Luke* 1:36 Elizabeth hath *c.* a son
2:21 so named before he was *c.*
*Acts* 5:4 *c.* this in thy heart?
*Rom.* 9:10 Rebecca had *c.*
*Jam.* 1:15 when lust hath *c.*

**CONCEPTION.**

*Gen.* 3:16 multiply thy *c.*
*Ruth* 4:13 the Lord gave her *c.*
*Hos.* 9:11 glory flee from the *c.*

**CONCERN, ETH.**

*Ps.* 138:8 L. perfect that *c.* me
*Acts* 28:31 things which *c.* Christ
2 *Cor.* 11:30 *c.* mine infirmities

**CONCERNING.**

*Gen.* 19:21 accepted thee *c.* this
*Num.* 10:29 spoken good *c.* Isr.
1 *K.* 11:10 command him *c.* this
*Ec.* 7:10 inquire wisely *c.* this
*Is.* 30:7 therefore I cried *c.* this
*Ezek.* 21:28 saith L. *c.* Ammon.
47:14 *c.* which lifted my hand
*Luke* 24:27 exp. things *c.* hims.
44 written in Psalms *c.* me
*Acts* 13:34 as *c.* he raised him
*Rom.* 9:5 as *c.* flesh Christ came
11:28 as *c.* gospel enemies for
2 *Cor.* 11:21 I sp. as *c.* reproach
*Eph.* 5:32 but I speak *c.* Christ
*Phil.* 4:15 as *c.* giving and receiv.
1 *Thes.* 5:18 will of God in C. *c.*

**CONCISION.**

*Phil.* 3:2 beware of the *c.*

**CONCLUDE.**

*Rom.* 3:28 *c.* a man is justified

**CONCLUDED.**

*Acts* 21:25 touching Gent. we *c.*
*Rom.* 11:32 *c.* them all in unbel.
*Gal.* 3:22 hath *c.* all under sin

**CONCLUSION.**

*Ec.* 12:13 hear *c.* of matter

**CONCORD.**

2 *Cor.* 6:15 what *c.* Ch. with B.

**CONCOURSE.**

*Prov.* 1:21 crieth in place of *c.*
*Acts* 19:40 give acc. of this *c.*

**CONCUBINE.**

*Jud.* 19:2 *c.* played the whore
29 *c.* and divided her, 20:6
20:4 I and my *c.* to lodge
2 *Sam.* 3:7 unto my father's *c.*?
21:11 what Rizpah *c.* of Saul

**CONCUBINES.**

*Gen.* 25:6 to sons of *c.* gave gifts
2 *Sam.* 5:13 David took more *c.*
16:22 Abs. went in to father's *c.*
19:5 and the lives of thy *c.*
20:3 king put his *c.* in ward
1 *K.* 11:3 Solomon had 300 *c.*
2 *Chr.* 11:21 took threescore *c.*
*Est.* 2:14 Shaashgaz kept *c.*
*Cant.* 6:8 there are eighty *c.*
9 and *c.* they praised her
*Dan.* 5:3 *c.* drank in them, 23

**CONCUPISCENCE.**

*Rom.* 7:8 sin wr. all manner of *c.*
*Col.* 3:5 mortify evil *c.*
1 *Thes.* 4:5 not in the lust of *c.*

**CONDEMN.**

*Ex.* 22:9 whom judges shall *c.*

CON

*Deut.* 25:1 judges shall *c.* wicked
*Job* 9:20 my mouth shall *c.* me
10:2 I will say, Do not *c.* me
34:18 wilt th. *c.* him most just?
40:8 wilt thou *c.* me, that
*Ps.* 37 33 nor *c.* him
94.21 they *c.* innocent blood
109:31 those that *c.* his soul
*Prov.* 12:2 wick. devices will he *c.*
*Is.* 50:9 who is he shall *c.* me?
54:17 that rise against thee *c.*
*Mat.* 12:41 shall *c.* it, *Luke* 11:32
42 queen of south shall *c.* it
20:18 *c.* him to d. *Mark* 10:33
*Luke* 6:37 *c.* not, sh. not be con.
*John* 3:17 his Son to *c.* the world
8:11 neither do I *c.* thee, go
2 *Cor.* 7:3 I speak not this to *c.*
1 *John* 3:20 if our heart *c.* us
21 if our heart *c.* us not, we

**CONDEMNATION.**

*Luke* 23:40 thou art in same *c.*
*John* 3:19 *c.* that light is come
5:24 believeth, not come into *c.*
*Rom.* 5:16 judgment by one to *c.*
18 judgment came to *c.*
8:1 there is no *c.* to them in C.
1 *Cor.* 11:34 come not togeth. to *c.*
2 *Cor.* 3:9 minist. of *c.* be glory
1 *Tim.* 3:6 lest he fall into *c.* of
*Jam.* 3:1 receive the greater *c.*
5:12 be nay, lest ye fall into *c.*
*Jude* 4 of old ordained to this *c.*

**CONDEMNED.**

*Job* 32:3 yet had *c.* Job
*Ps.* 109:7 judged, let him be *c.*
*Amos* 2:8 they drink wine of *c.*
*Mat.* 12:7 not have *c.* guiltless
37 by thy words shalt be *c.*
27:3 J. when he saw he was *c.*
*Mark* 14:64 *c.* him to be guilty
*Luke* 24:20 delivered him to be *c.*
*John* 3:18 believ. on him, is not
*c.* believ. not, is *c.* already
8:10 hath no man *c.* thee?
*Rom.* 8:3 for sin *c.* sin in flesh
1 *Cor.* 11:32 not be *c.* with world
*Tit.* 2:8 speech that cannot be *c.*
3:11 sinneth, being *c.* of hims.
*Heb.* 11:7 by which he *c.* world
*Jam.* 5:6 *c.* and killed the just
9 grudge not, lest ye be *c.*
2 *Pet.* 2:6 *c.* with overthrow

**CONDEMNEST, ETH, ING.**

1 *K.* 8:32 *c.* wicked
*Job* 15:6 own mouth *c.* thee
*Prov.* 17:15 he that *c.* the just
*Acts* 13:27 fulfilled them in *c.* him
*Rom.* 2:1 judgest thou *c.* thyself
8:34 who is he that *c.*?
14:22 *c.* not himself in thing

**CONDESCEND.**

*Rom.* 12:16 *c.* to men of low est.

**CONDITION, S.**

1 *Sam.* 11:2 on this *c.* make cov.
*Luke* 14:32 desireth *c.* of peace

**CONDUCT, ED.**

2 *Sam.* 19:15 *c.* king over Jor. 31
40 people of Judah *c.* king
*Acts* 17:5 that *c.* Paul brought
1 *Cor.* 16:11 but *c.* him in peace

**CONDUIT.**

2 *K.* 18:7 stood by *c.* *Is.* 36:2
20:20 how he made a pool and *c.*
*Is.* 7:3 to meet Ahaz at end of *c.*

**CONFECTION.**

*Ex.* 30:35 make a *c.* after art

**CONFECTIONARIES.**

1 *Sam.* 8:13 your dau. to be *c.*

**CONFEDERACY.**

*Is.* 8:12 *c.* to whom people say *c.*
*Ob.* 7 men of thy *c.* brought

**CONFEDERATE.**

*Gen.* 14:13 these *c.* with Abram
*Ps.* 83:5 they are *c.* against thee
*Is.* 7:2 Syria is *c.* with Ephraim

**CONFERENCE.**

*Gal.* 2:6 they in *c.* added nothing

**CONFERRED.**

1 *K.* 1:7 Adonijah *c.* with Joab
*Acts* 4:15 *c.* among themselves
25:12 Festus, when he had *c.*
*Gal.* 1:16 I *c.* not with flesh and

**CONFESS.**

*Lev.* 5:5 *c.* that he hath sinned
16:21 *c.* over him all the iniq.
26:40 if they *c.* their iniquity
*Num.* 5:7 they shall *c.* their sin
1 *K.* 8:33 *c.* thy name, 35; 2 *Chr.* 6:24, 26
*Neh.* 1:6 *c.* sins of children of Is.
*Job* 40:14 *c.* thy hand can save
*Ps.* 32:5 I said, I will *c.* my tr.

CON

*Mat.* 10:32 *c.* me before, *Lu.* 12:8
*John* 9:22 if *c.* that he was Christ
12:42 did not *c.* him, lest they
*Acts* 23:8 but Pharisees *c.* both
24:14 I *c.* after the way
*Rom.* 10:9 *c.* with thy mouth
14:11 every tongue shall *c.*
15:9 *c.* to thee among Gentiles
*Phil.* 2:11 every tongue should *c.*
*Jam.* 5:16 *c.* your faults
1 *John* 1:9 if we *c.* our sins
4:15 *c.* Jesus is the Son of God
2 *John* 7 *c.* not Jesus Christ
*Rev.* 3:5 *c.* his name bef. my Fa.

**CONFESSED, ETH, ING.**

*Ezr.* 10:1 Ezra had *c.* weeping
*Neh.* 9:2 stood and *c.* their sins
*Prov.* 28:13 whoso *c.* and forsak.
*Dan.* 9:20 *c.* my sin and the sin
*Mat.* 3:6 baptized *c.* their sins
*John* 1:20 *c.* I am not the Christ
*Acts* 19:18 many *c.* and showed
*Heb.* 11:13 *c.* they were strangers
1 *John* 4:2 spirit that *c.* Christ
3 *c.* not Jesus Christ is come

**CONFESSION.**

*Jos.* 7:19 and make *c.* to God
2 *Chr.* 30:22 offer. and making *c.*
*Ezr.* 10:11 make *c.* to the Lord
*Dan.* 9:4 I prayed and made *c.*
*Rom.* 10:10 with mouth *c.* is m.
1 *Tim.* 6:13 witnessed a good *c.*

**CONFIDENCE.**

*Jud.* 9:26 Shech. put *c.* in Gaal
2 *K.* 18:19 what *c.* is this? *Is.* 36:4
*Job* 4:6 is not this thy fear, thy *c.*
31:24 fine gold thou art my *c.*
*Ps.* 65:5 art *c.* of all the earth
118:8 than put *c.* in man
9 than to put *c.* in princes
*Prov.* 3:26 Lord shall be thy *c.*
14:26 fear of Lord is strong *c.*
21:22 strength of *c.*
25:19 *c.* in unfaithful
*Is.* 30:15 in *c.* be your strength
*Jer.* 48:13 ashamed of B. their *c.*
*Ezek.* 28:26 shall dwell with *c.*
29:16 E. be no more *c.* of Israel
*Mic.* 7:5 put ye not *c.* in a guide
*Acts* 28:31 preaching with all *c*
2 *Cor.* 1:15 in this *c.* minded
2:3 *c.* that my joy is the joy
7:16 that I have *c.* in you
8:22 great *c.* I have in you
10:2 the *c.* I think to be bold
11:17 as foolishly in this *c.*
*Gal.* 5:10 I have *c.* in you
*Eph.* 3:12 access with *c.* by faith
*Phil.* 1:25 having this *c.*
3:3 we have no *c.* in the flesh
4 I might have *c.* in flesh
2 *Thes.* 3:4 *c.* in L. touching you
*Phile.* 21 *c.* in thy obedience
*Heb.* 3:6 if we hold fast *c.*
14 beginning of our *c.* steadf.
10:35 cast not away your *c.*
1 *John* 2:28 we may have *c.*
3:21 then have we *c.* toward G.
5:14 the *c.* we have in him

**CONFIDENCES.**

*Jer.* 2:37 Lord rejected thy *c.*

**CONFIDENT.**

*Ps.* 27:3 in this I be *c.*
*Prov.* 14:16 fool rageth and is *c.*
*Rom.* 2:19 art *c.* thou art a guide
2 *Cor.* 5:6 we are always *c.*
8 *c.* and willing to be absent
9:4 ashamed in same *c.* boasting
*Phil.* 1:6 *c.* of this very thing
14 waxing *c.* by my bonds

**CONFIDENTLY.**

*Luke* 22:59 *c.* affirmed, This fel.

**CONFIRM.**

*Ruth* 4:7 manner to *c.* all things
1 *K.* 1:14 I will *c.* thy words
2 *K.* 15:19 to *c.* the kingdom in
*Est.* 9:31 to *c.* these days of P.
*Ps.* 68:9 *c.* thine inheritance
*Is.* 35:3 and *c.* the feeble knees
*Ezek.* 13:6 they would *c.* the w.
*Dan.* 9:27 *c.* cov. for one week
11:1 I stood to *c.* him
*Rom.* 15:8 to *c.* promises made
1 *Cor.* 1:8 also *c.* you to the end
2 *Cor.* 2:8 ye would *c.* your love

**CONFIRMATION.**

*Phil.* 1:7 in the *c.* of the gospel
*Heb.* 6:16 an oath for *c.* is an end

**CONFIRMED.**

2 *Sam.* 7:24 *c.* to thyself Israel
2 *K.* 14:5 as soon as king was *c.*
1 *Chr.* 14:2 Lord had *c.* him k.
16:17 *c.* same to J. *Ps.* 105:10
*Est.* 9:32 Esther *c.* mat. of Pur.
*Dan.* 9:12 *c.* words he spake

CON

*Acts* 15:32 exhorted and *c.* them
1 *Cor.* 1:6 testim. of C. *c.* in you
*Gal.* 3:15 if *c.* no man disannul.
17 the covenant that was *c.*
*Heb.* 2:3 was *c.* to us by them
6:17 he *c.* it by an oath

**CONFIRMETH, ING.**

*Num.* 30:14 bonds on her, he *c.*
*Deut.* 27:26 cursed be he *c.* not
*Is.* 44:26 *c.* word of his servant
*Mark* 16:20 *c.* the word
*Acts* 14:22 *c.* souls of disciples
15:41 Syria *c.* the churches

**CONFISCATION.**

*Ezr.* 7:26 judgm. be exec. to *c.*

**CONFLICT.**

*Phil.* 1:30 same *c.* ye saw in me
*Col.* 2:1 knew what *c.* I have

**CONFORMABLE.**

*Phil.* 3:10 made *c.* to his death

**CONFORMED.**

*Rom.* 8:29 *c.* to image of his Son
12:2 be not *c.* to this world

**CONFOUND, S.**

*Gen.* 11:7 *c.* their language, 9
*Jer.* 1:17 lest I *c.* thee before
1 *Cor.* 1:57 to *c.* the wise, to *c.*

**CONFOUNDED.**

2 *K.* 19:26 inhab. were *c.* *Is.* 37:27
*Job* 6:20 *c.* bec. they had hoped
*Ps.* 35:4 be *c.* that seek my soul
69:6 let not those seek L. be *c.*
71:13 be *c.* that are adversaries
24 are *c.* that seek my hurt
83:17 let them be *c.* for ever
97:7 *c.* be all that serve images
129:5 let all be *c.* that hate Zion
*Is.* 1:29 *c.* for the gardens
19:9 that weave net-work be *c.*
37:27 inhabitants were *c.*
*Jer.* 9:19 *c.* bec. we have forsaken
10:14 founder *c.* by image, 51:17
17:18 be *c.* that persecute me
46:24 dau. of E. *c.*; 48:20 Moab
49:23 Hamath is *c.*; 50:2 Bel.
50:12 your mother be sore *c.*
51:47 Babylon whole land be *c.*
51 *c.* bec. we heard reproach
*Ezek.* 16:52 be thou *c.* 54, 63
*Mic.* 7:16 nations *c.* at their m.
*Zec.* 10:5 riders and horses be *c.*
*Acts* 2:6 multitude were *c.*
9:22 Saul *c.* Jews at Damascus

**Ashamed and CONFOUNDED.**

*Ps.* 40:14 *ash.* *c.* seek soul, 70:2
*Is.* 24:23 moon be *c.* sun be *ash.*
41:11 inc. ag. thee be *a. and c.*
45:16 idol mak. be *ash. and c.*
54:4 not be *asham.* neither *c.*
*Jer.* 14:3 nob. and lit. ones *a. c.*
15:9 borne seven been *a. and c.*
22:22 shalt be *ashamed and c.*
31:19 *ash.* yea *c.* bec. I did bear
*Ezek.* 36:32 be *a. a. c.* for your w.
*Mic.* 3:7 seers be *a.* diviners *c.*

**Not CONFOUNDED.**

*Ps.* 22:5 were *not c.*
*Is.* 45:17 nor *c.* world with. end
50:7 God will help, I *not* be *c.*
1 *Pet.* 2:6 believeth shall *not* be *c.*

**CONFUSED.**

*Is.* 9:5 battle is with *c.* noise
*Acts* 19:32 the assembly was *c.*

**CONFUSION.**

*Lev.* 18:23 a beast to lie, it is *c.*
20:12 they have wrought *c.*
1 *Sam.* 20:30 chosen D. to thy *c.*
*Ezr.* 9:7 delivered to *c.* of face
*Job* 10:15 I am full of *c.*
*Ps.* 35:4 to *c.* that devise
44:15 my *c.* is cont. before me
70:2 to *c.* that desire my hurt
71:1 let me never be put to *c.*
109:29 cover with their own *c.*
*Is.* 24:10 the city of *c.* is broken
30:3 trust in shadow of Egypt *c.*
34:11 stretch on it line of *c.*
41:29 their molten images are *c.*
45:16 makers of idols go to *c.*
51:7 for *c.* they shall rejoice in
*Jer.* 3:25 and our *c.* covereth us
7:19 provoke to the *c.*
20:11 everl. *c.* never be forgot
*Dan.* 9:7 belongeth *c.* of faces, 8
*Acts* 19:29 city was filled with *c.*
1 *Cor.* 14:33 God not author of *c.*
*Jam.* 3:16 where strife is, is *c.*

**CONGEALED.**

*Ex.* 15:8 depths were *c.* in sea

**CONGRATULATE.**

1 *Chr.* 18:10 his welfare, and *c.*

CON

**CONGREGATION.**

*Lev.* 10:17 to bear iniquity of *c.*
16:33 atonement for all the *c.*
*Num.* 1:16 the renowned of *c.*
14:27 bear with this evil *c.*?
15:15 one ordinance be for *c.*
16:21 sep. yours. from this *c.*
45 get you up from am. this *c.*
47 Aaron ran into midst of *c.*
27:16 Lord set a man over *c.*
35:12 bef. *c.* for judg. *Jos.* 20:6
*Jud.* 20:1 *c.* gath. as one man
21:5 came not up with *c.* to L.
1 *K.* 12:20 called Jeroboam to *c.*
*Ezr.* 10:8 himself sep. from *c.*
*Neh.* 13:1 Moab. not come into *c.*
*Job* 15:34 *c.* of hypoc. desolate
30:28 and I cried in the *c.*
*Ps.* 1:5 nor sinners in *c.* of right.
22:22 midst of *c.* will I praise
26:5 hated the *c.* of evil-doers
58:1 speak righteousness, O *c.*?
74:2 rem. *c.* thou hast purch.
19 forget not the *c.* of thy poor
75:2 when I receive the *c.*
82:1 G. standeth in *c.* of mighty
89:5 thy faithfulness in *c.*
107:32 exalt him also in *c.*
111:1 praise the Lord in *c.*
*Prov.* 5:14 in midst of *c.*
21:16 remain in *c.* of the dead
*Is.* 14:13 will sit on mount of *c.*
*Jer.* 6:18 O *c.* what is among
30:20 *c.* be established before
*Lam.* 1:10 not enter into *c.*
*Hos.* 7:12 chas. them as their *c.*
*Joel* 2:16 sanctify the *c.*
*Acts* 13:43 when *c.* was broken

**All the CONGREGATION.**

*Lev.* 8:3 gather *all the c.*
16:17 atonement for *all the c.*
*Num.* 16:3 *all the c.* are holy
22 be wroth with *all the c.*?
20:27 sight of *all the c.* 25:6
*Jos.* 22:20 wrath fell on *all the c.*
1 *K.* 8:14 king blessed *all the c.* 55
1 *Chr.* 29:20 *all the c.* blessed L.
2 *Chr.* 23:3 *a. t. c.* made covenant
29:8 *all the c.* worshipped
*Neh.* 5:13 *all the c.* said, Amen
8:17 *all the c.* come again

**Elders of the CONGREGATION.**

*Lev.* 4:15 *e. of c.* shall lay hands

**Great CONGREGATION.**

1 *K.* 8:65 Sol. held feast, and all
Is. a *gr. c.* 2 *Chr.* 7:8; 30:13
*Ezr.* 10:1 assem. to him a *gr. c.*
*Ps.* 22:25 pr. be of thee in *g. c.*
35:18 give thee thanks in *g. c.*
40:9 preached right. in *g. c.*
10 not conc. truth from *great c.*

**CONGREGATION of Israel.**

*Lev.* 4:13 if *c. of Is.* sin
2 *Chr.* 24:6 accord. to com. of *c. I.*

**CONGREGATION of the Lord.**

*Num.* 16:3 you above *c. L.*
27:17 *c. of t. Lord.* not as sheep
*Deut.* 23:1 not en. *c. of t. L.* 2, 8
1 *Chr.* 28:8 in sight of *c. L.*

**Tabernacle of the CONGREGATION.**

*Ex.* 29:44 sanctify *t. of t. c.*
33:7 called it the *tab. of the c.*
*Lev.* 16:33 atone. for *t. of the c.*
*Num.* 4:3 *ta. of the c.* 23, 25
8:9 Levites before *t. of the c.*
12:4 come out to *t. of t. c.*
14:10 glory of L. ap. in *t. of c.*
18:4 charge of *taber. of the c.*
*Deut.* 31:14 pres. yours. in *t. of c.*
*Jos.* 18:1 set up *t. of t. c.* at Shil.
1 *K.* 8:4 bro. up the *t.* 2 *Chr.* 5:5
2 *Chr.* 1:3 there was *t. of the c.*

*See* DOOR.

**Tent of the CONGREGATION.**

*Ex.* 39:32 *tent of the c.* finished
40:34 a cloud cov. *tent of the c.*
35 M. not able to enter *t. of c.*

**Whole CONGREGATION.**

*Ex.* 16:2 *w. c.* of Isa. murmured
*Num.* 3:7 keep charge of *whole c.*
*Jos.* 22:18 wroth with *w. c.*
*Jud.* 21:13 *wh. c.* sent to Benj.
2 *Chr.* 6:3 king blessed *whole c.*
*Ezr.* 2:64 *whole c.* 42,360. *Neh.* 7:66
*Prov.* 26:26 be showed bef. *w. c.*

**CONGREGATIONS.**

*Ps.* 26:12 in *c.* will I bless L.
68:26 bless ye God in the *c.*
74:4 enemies roar in thy *c.*

CONIAH. *Jer.* 22:24, 28; 37:1

CON

**CONQUER.**
*Rev.* 6:2 conquering and to *c.*

**CONQUERORS.**
*Rom.* 8:37 we are more than *c.*

**CONSCIENCE.**
*John* 8:9 convicted by own *c.*
*Acts* 23:1 I have lived in good *c.*
24:16 a *c.* void of offence
*Rom.* 2:15 *c.* bearing witness
9:1 my *c.* bearing witness
13:5 be subject for *c.* sake
1 *Cor.* 8:7 with *c.* of idol eat it
10 weak *c.* be emboldened
12 wound weak *c.* ye sin
10:25 no question for *c.* sake, 27
28 eat not, for his and *c.* sake
29 *c.* I say, not thine own, but
2 *Cor.* 1:12 testimony of our *c.*
4:2 com. to every man's *c.*
1 *Tim.* 1:5 and of a good *c.*
19 holding faith and a good *c.*
3:9 mystery of faith in pure *c.*
4:2 *c.* seared with a hot iron
2 *Tim.* 1:3 whom I serve with *c.*
*Tit.* 1:15 but their *c.* is defiled
*Heb.* 9:9 as pertaining to *c.*
14 purge *c.* from dead works
10:2 worshippers no more *c.*
22 sprinkled from an evil *c.*
13:18 trust we have good *c.*
1 *Pet.* 2:19 for *c.* endure grief
3:16 having a good *c.*
21 but the answer of a good *c.*

**CONSCIENCES.**
2 *Cor.* 5:11 manifest in your *c.*

**CONSECRATE.**
*Ex.* 29:9 *c.* A. and sons, 30:30
32:29 *c.* yourselves this day to L.
1 *Chr.* 29:5 *c.* his service to Lord
*Ezek.* 43:26 shall *c.* themselves
*Mic.* 4:13 I will *c.* their gain

**CONSECRATED.**
*Jud.* 17:5 M. *c.* one of sons, 12
1 *K.* 13:33 whosoever would, he *c.*
2 *Chr.* 29:31 *c.* yourselves to Lord
33 *c.* things six hundred oxen
31:6 tithe of holy things *c.*
*Heb.* 7:28 Son, who is *c.* evermore
10:20 by a living way *c.* for us

**CONSECRATION, S.**
*Ex.* 29:22 for it is a ram of *c.*
*Lev.* 7:37 this is law of the *c.*
8:28 *c.* for sweet savor to Lord
31 with bread in basket of *c.*
33 days of your *c.* be at end
*Num.* 6:9 defiled head of his *c.*

**CONSENT, ED, ING.**
*Gen.* 34:23 only let us *c.* to them
*Deut.* 13:8 shalt not *c.* to him
1 *K.* 20:8 hearken not, nor *c.*
*Ps.* 50:18 sawest thief, thou *c.*
*Prov.* 1:10 entice thee, *c.* th. not
*Dan.* 1:14 so he *c.* in this matter
*Luke* 23:51 same had not *c.*
*Acts* 8:1 *c.* to his death, 22:20
18:20 to tarry longer, he *c.* not
*Rom.* 7:16 I *c.* to law
1 *Tim.* 6:3 *c.* not to whole. words

**CONSENT, Substantive.**
1 *Sam.* 11:7 came out with one *c.*
*Ps.* 83:5 consulted with one *c.*
*Hos.* 6:9 of priests murder by *c.*
*Zep.* 3:9 serve him with one *c.*
*Luke* 14:18 one *c.* to make excuse
1 *Cor.* 7:5 ex. with *c.* for a time

**CONSIDER.**
*Deut.* 4:39 *c.* it in thy heart
32:29 wise to *c.* latter end
*Jud.* 18:14 *c.* what ye have to do
1 *Sam.* 12:24 *c.* how great things
25:17 *c.* what thou wilt do
*Job* 11:11 will he not then *c.* it?
23:15 I *c.* I am afraid of him
34:27 would not *c.* his ways
37:14 *c.* wondrous works of God
*Ps.* 5:1 *c.* my meditation
9:13 *c.* my trouble
8:3 when I *c.* thy heavens
13:3 *c.* and hear, 45:10
25:19 *c.* my enemies
37:10 diligently *c.* his place
48:13 *c.* her palaces, that ye
50:22 *c.* this, ye that forget God
64:9 wisely *c.* of his doing
119:95 I will *c.* thy testimonies
153 *c.* mine affliction, deliver
159 *c.* how I love thy precepts
*Prov.* 6:6 go to ant, *c.* her ways
23:1 *c.* what is before thee
24:12 that pondereth heart *c.* it?
*Ec.* 5:1 *c.* not that they do evil
7:13 *c.* work of God, who can
14 but in day of adversity *c.*
*Is.* 1:3 my people doth not *c.*
5:12 *c.* operation of his hands

CON

*Is.* 14:16 shall narrowly *c.* thee
18:4 *c.* in my dwelling-place
41:20 that they may see, and *c.*
43:18 nor *c.* the things of old
52:15 not heard shall they *c.*
*Jer.* 2:10 *c.* if there be such thing
23:20 in the latter days ye sh. *c.*
it perfectly, 30:24
*Lam.* 2:20 *c.* to whom done this
5:1 O Lord, *c.* our reproach
*Ezek.* 12:3 it may be they will *c.*
*Dan.* 9:23 and *c.* the vision
*Hos.* 7:2 *c.* not that I remember
*Hag.* 1:5 *c.* your ways, 7
2:15 I pray *c.* from this day, 18
*Mat.* 6:28 *c.* the lilies, *Lu.* 12:27
*Luke* 12:24 *c.* the ravens
*John* 11:50 nor *c.* it is expedient
*Acts* 15:6 elders came to *c.* of this
2 *Tim.* 2:7 *c.* and L. give thee
*Heb.* 3:1 brethren *c.* the Apostle
7:4 *c.* how great this man was
10:24 let us *c.* one another
12:3 *c.* him endured such con.

**CONSIDERED, EST.**
1 *K.* 5:8 I have *c.* things
*Job* 1:8 hast thou *c.* Job? 2:3
*Ps.* 31:7 hast *c.* my trouble
*Prov.* 24:32 then I *c.* it well
*Ec.* 4:1 I *c.* all the oppressions
4 again I *c.* all travel, and
9:1 all this I *c.* to declare this
*Jer.* 33:24 *c.* not people have spo.
*Acts* 12:12 when Peter had *c.*
*Rom.* 4:19 *c.* not his body dead

**CONSIDERETH, ING.**
*Ps.* 33:15 he *c.* all their works
41:1 blessed is he *c.* the poor
*Prov.* 21:12 *c.* house of wicked
28:22 *c.* not poverty shall come
29:7 righteous *c.* cause of poor
31:16 she *c.* a field, buyeth it
*Is.* 44:19 none *c.* to say, I burnt
57:1 none *c.* right, is take away
*Ezek.* 18:14 *c.* and doeth not, 28
*Gal.* 6:1 *c.* lest also be tempted
*Heb.* 13:7 *c.* end of their conver.

**CONSIST, ETH.**
*Luke* 12:15 life *c.* not in abund.
*Col.* 1:17 by him all things *c.*

**CONSOLATION.**
*Jer.* 16:7 nor give them cup of *c.*
*Luke* 2:25 Simeon waiting for *c.*
6:24 woe to you rich, rec. yo. *c.*
*Acts* 4:36 interpreted, son of *c.*
15:31 they rejoiced for the *c.*
*Rom.* 15:5 God of *c.* grant you
2 *Cor.* 1:5 our *c.* aboundeth by C.
6 afflicted for your *c.* comforted
7 so ye be partakers of the *c.*
7:7 *c.* wherewith he was comf.
*Phil.* 2:1 if any *c.* in Christ
2 *Thes.* 2:16 given us everlast. *c.*
*Philc.* 7 joy and *c.* in thy love
*Heb.* 6:18 might have strong *c.*

**CONSOLATIONS.**
*Job* 15:11 are *c.* of God small
21:2 and let this be your *c.*
*Is.* 66:11 with breasts of her *c.*

**CONSORTED.**
*Acts* 17:4 *c.* with Paul and Silas

**CONSPIRACY.**
2 *Sam.* 15:12 Absalom's *c.* strong
2 *K.* 12:20 a *c.* and slew Joash
14:19 *c.* ag. A. 2 *Chr.* 25:27
15:15 acts of Shallum and *c.*
17:4 found *c.* in Hoshea
*Jer.* 11:9 *c.* among men of Judah
*Ezek.* 22:25 a *c.* of her prophets
*Acts* 23:13 forty which made *c.*

**CONSPIRATORS.**
2 *Sam.* 15:31 Ahith. is among *c.*

**CONSPIRED.**
*Gen.* 37:18 *c.* ag. Jos. to slay him
1 *Sam.* 22:13 *c.* thou and son of J.
1 *K.* 15:27 Baasha *c.* aga. Nadab
16:9 Zimri *c.* against Elah, 16
2 *K.* 9:14 Jehu *c.* against Joram
10:9 I *c.* against my master
15:10 Shallum *c.* ag. Zechariah
25 Pekah *c.* against Pekahiah
21:23 serv. of Amon *c.* ag. him
24 *c.* against him, 2 *Chr.* 33:25
2 *Chr.* 24:21 *c.* against Jehoiada
25 serv. of Joash *c.* ag. him, 26
*Neh.* 4:8 *c.* all to come and fight
*Amos* 7:10 Amos hath *c.* ag. thee

**CONSTANT, LY.**
1 *Chr.* 28:7 if he be *c.* to do com.
*Prov.* 21:28 heareth, speaketh *c.*
*Acts* 12:15 she *c.* affirmed it was
*Tit.* 3:8 I will thou affirm *c.*

**CONSTELLATIONS.**
*Is.* 13:10 *c.* thereof

CON

**CONSTRAIN, ED, ETH.**
2 *K.* 4:8 women *c.* him to eat
*Job* 32:18 the spirit in me *c.* me
*Mat.* 14:22 J. *c.* disc. *Mark* 6:45
*Luke* 24:29 *c.* him, saying, Abide
*Acts* 16:15 Lydia *c.* us to come
28:19 I was *c.* to appeal to
2 *Cor.* 5:14 love of Christ *c.* us
*Gal.* 6:12 *c.* you to be circum.

**CONSTRAINT.**
1 *Pet.* 5:2 oversight, not by *c.*

**CONSULTATION.**
*Mark* 15:1 chief priests held a *c.*

**CONSULT, ED, ETH.**
1 *K.* 12:6 Rehoboam *c.* 8
1 *Chr.* 13:1 D. *c.* with captains
2 *Chr.* 20:21 Jeh. *c.* with people
*Neh.* 5:7 then I *c.* with myself
*Ps.* 62:4 *c.* to cast him down
83:3 *c.* against hidden ones
5 have *c.* with one consent
*Ezek.* 21:21 king of B. *c.* images
*Dan.* 6:7 presidents and capt. *c.*
*Mic.* 6:5 rem. what Balak *c.*
*Hab.* 2:10 *c.* shame to thy house
*Mat.* 26:4 *c.* might take Jesus
*Lu.* 14:31 *c.* w. able with 10,000
*John* 12:10 *c.* to put L. to death

**CONSULTER.**
*Deut.* 18:11 a *c.* with spirits

**CONSUME.**
*Ex.* 33:3 lest I *c.* thee in way, 5
*Deut.* 5:25 this fire will *c.* us
7:16 shalt *c.* all the people
28:38 locust shall *c.* it, 42
32:22 fire kindled in anger *c.*
*Jos.* 24:20 *c.* after done you good
1 *Sam.* 2:33 to *c.* thine eyes
2 *K.* 1:10 let fire *c.* thy fifty, 12
*Job* 15:34 fire *c.* tabern. of brib.
20:26 a fire not blown *c.* him
24:19 and heat *c.* snow waters
*Ps.* 37:20 *c.* into smoke shall *c.*
39:11 his beauty to *c.* away
49:14 their beauty *c.* in grave
78:33 their days did he *c.*
*Is.* 7:20 it shall *c.* the beard
10:18 *c.* glory of his forest
27:10 shall calf *c.* branches
*Jer.* 49:27 fire *c.* pal. of Ben-ha
*Ezek.* 4:17 *c.* away for iniquity
13:13 great hailstones to *c.* it
21:28 sword is furbished to *c.*
22:15 I will *c.* thy filthiness
24:10 kindle fire, *c.* the flesh
35:12 they are giv. us to *c.*
*Dan.* 2:44 it shall *c.* these kingd.
*Hos.* 11:6 sword *c.* his branches
*Zep.* 1:2 I will *c.* all off land
3 I will *c.* man and beast
*Zec.* 5:4 in house and *c.* it
14:12 tongue shall *c.* away
2 *Thes.* 2:8 whom L. shall *c.*
*Jam.* 4:3 may *c.* it on your lusts

**CONSUME them.**
*Ex.* 32:10 that I may *c.* *t.* 12
*Num.* 16:21 *c.* *t.* in a moment, 45
*Deut.* 7:22 mayest not *c.* *t.*
*Neh.* 9:31 not utterly *c.* *them*
*Est.* 9:24 H. cast lot to *c.* *them*
*Ps.* 59:13 *c.* *t.* in wrath, *c.* *them*
*Jer.* 8:13 I will utterly *c.* *t.*
14:12 I will *c.* them by sword
*Ezek.* 20:13 fury on them to *c.* *t.*
*Luke* 9:54 fire to *c.* *them*

**CONSUMED.**
*Gen.* 19:15 be *c.* in the iniquity
17 escape to mount, lest be *c.*
31:40 in day drought *c.* me
*Ex.* 3:2 behold, bush was not *c.*
15:7 wrath *c.* them as stubble
22:6 if corn be *c.* therewith
*Num.* 11:1 *c.* them were in utter.
12:12 of whom flesh is half *c.*
16:26 lest ye be *c.* in their sins
35 fire *c.* the 250 men
21:28 fire hath *c.* Ar of Moab
25:11 that I *c.* not child. of Isr.
32:13 gener. done evil was *c.*
*Deut.* 2:16 men of war were *c.*
*Jud.* 6:21 fire out of rock *c.* flesh
2 *Sam.* 21:5 the man that *c.* us
1 *K.* 18:38 fell and *c.* 2 *Chr.* 7:1
2 *K.* 1:10 fire *c.* his fifty, 12
2 *Chr.* 8:8 children of Isr. *c.* not
*Neh.* 2:3 gates thereof are *c.* 13
*Job* 1:16 fire of God *c.* sheep
4:9 by breath of his nostrils *c.*
6:17 snow and ice are *c.*
7:9 as cloud is *c.* and vanisheth
19:27 reins *c.*; 33:21 flesh is *c.*
*Ps.* 6:7 mine eye *c.* 31:9
10 my bones *c.* 102.3
39:10 *c.* by blow of thy hand
71:13 let them be *c.* that are

CON

*Ps.* 73:19 utterly *c.* with terrors
78:63 fire *c.* their young men
90:7 we are *c.* by thine anger
104:35 let sinners be *c.* out of
119:87 almost *c.* me upon earth
139 my zeal hath *c.* me, becau.
*Prov.* 5:11 flesh and body are *c.*
*Is.* 16:4 oppressors *c.* out of land
29:20 the scorner is *c.* and all
64:7 *c.* us because of iniquities
*Jer.* 5:3 *c.* refused correction
6:29 lead is *c.*; 12:4 beasts
20:18 should be *c.* with shame
36:23 till all the roll was *c.*
44:18 we have been *c.* by sword
*Lam.* 2:22 those I swad. enemy *c.*
3:22 of Lord's mercies not *c.*
*Ezek.* 19:12 rods fire *c.* 22:31
24:11 scum of it may be *c.*
43:8 wherefore I have *c.* them
*Mal.* 3:6 sons of Jacob are not *c.*
*Gal.* 5:15 ye be not *c.*

**Shall be CONSUMED.**
*Num.* 14:35 wilder. *sh.* they *be c.*
17:13 *shall* we *be c.* with dying?
1 *Sam.* 12:25 ye *s. be c.*
*Is.* 1:28 that forsake L. *sh. be c.*
66:17 eat swine's flesh, *s. be c.*
*Jer.* 16:4 *s. be c.* by sw. 44:12, 27
*Ezek.* 5:12 with famine *shall be c.*
13:14 and ye *shall be c.*
34:29 *sh. be* no more *c.*
47:12 nor *shall* fruit thereof *be c.*
*Dan.* 11:16 land which *shall be c.*

**CONSUMED,** *with* **till** *or* **until.**
*Deut.* 2:15 *until c. Jos.* 5:6
28:21 *until* he have *c.* thee
*Jos.* 10:20 slaying them *till c.*
1 *Sam.* 15:18 *until* they be *c.*
2 *Sam.* 22:38 I turned not *until* I
had *c.* them, *Ps.* 18:37
1 *K.* 22:11 push Syr. *u. c.* them,
2 *K.* 13:17, 19; 2 *Chr.* 18:10
*Ezr.* 9:14 angry *till* hadst *c.* us
*Jer.* 9:16 send a sword *till* I have
*c.* them, 24:10; 27:8; 49:37

**CONSUMETH, ING.**
*Deut.* 4:24 a *c.* fire, *Heb.* 12:29
9:3 L. goeth bef. thee as *c.* fire
*Job* 13:28 he *c.* as a garment that
22:20 remnant of them fire *c.*
31:12 fire that *c.* to destruction
*Is.* 5:24 as the flame *c.* chaff

**CONSUMMATION.**
*Dan.* 9:27 desolate until *c.*

**CONSUMPTION.**
*Lev.* 26:16 appoint over you *c.*
*Deut.* 28:22 smite thee with *c.*
*Is.* 10:22 *c.* dec. shall overflow
23 the Lord shall make a *c.*
28:22 I have heard from L. a *c.*

**CONTAIN.**
1 *K.* 8:27 heaven of heav. cannot
*c.* thee, 2 *Chr.* 2:6; 6:18
*John* 21:25 world not *c.* the books
1 *Cor.* 7:9 if cannot *c.* marry

**CONTAINED, ETH, ING.**
*Ezek.* 23:32 thy sister's cup *c.*
*Rom.* 2:14 by nat. thi. *c.* in law
*Eph.* 2:15 abol. law *c.* in ordin.
1 *Pet.* 2:6 it is *c.* in scripture

**CONTEMN, ED, ETH.**
*Ps.* 10:13 wicked *c.* God?
15:4 eyes a vile person is *c.*
107:11 *c.* counsel of Most High
*Cant.* 8:7 substance would be *c.*
*Is.* 16:14 glory of Moab be *c.*
*Ezek.* 21:10 it *c.* rod of my son

**CONTEMPT.**
*Est.* 1:18 thus arise too much *c.*
*Job* 12:21 *c.* on princes, *Ps.* 107:40
31:34 *c.* of families terrify me
*Ps.* 119:22 remove from me *c.*
123:3 we are ex. filled with *c.*
4 soul filled with *c.* of proud
*Prov.* 18:3 wicked com. then *c.*
*Is.* 23:9 into *c.* the honorable
*Dan.* 12:2 awake to everlast. *c.*

**CONTEMPTIBLE.**
*Mal.* 1:7 say, table of Lord is *c.*
12 meat *c.*; 2:9 I made you *c.*
2 *Cor.* 10:10 his speech *c.*

**CONTEMPTUOUSLY.**
*Ps.* 31:18 speak *c.* against right.

**CONTEND.**
*Deut.* 2:9 neither *c.* in battle, 24
*Job* 9:3 if *c.* he cannot answer
13:8 will ye *c.* for God?
*Prov.* 28:4 such as keep law *c.*
*Ec.* 6.10 may he *c.* with him
*Is.* 49 25 I will *c.* with him
50.8 who will *c.* with me?

CON

*Is.* 57:16 I will not *c.* for ever, nor
*Jer.* 12:5 how *c.* with horses?
18:19 to voice of them that *c.*
*Amos* 7:4 Lord called to *c.* by fire
*Mic.* 6:1 *c.* thou bef. the mount.
*Jude* 3 earnestly *c.* for the faith

**CONTENDED.**

*Neh.* 13:11 *c.* I with rulers, 17
*Job* 31:13 servants when they *c.*
*Is.* 41:12 not find them that *c.*
*Acts* 11:2 they of circum. *c.* with

**CONTENDEST.**

*Job* 10:2 show me wherefore *c.*

**CONTENDETH.**

*Job* 40:2 that *c.* with Almighty
*Prov.* 29:9 if wise *c.* with foolish

**CONTENDING.**

*Jude* 9 when *c.* with the devil

**CONTENT.**

*Gen.* 37:27 sell him, brethren *c.*
*Lev.* 10:20 heard that, he was *c.*
*Jos.* 7:7 would we had been *c.*
2 *K.* 6:3 one said, Be *c.* and go
*Job* 6:28 now therefore be *c.*
*Prov.* 6:35 nor will he rest *c.*
*Mark* 15:15 Pilate willing to *c.*
*Luke* 3:14 be *c.* with your wages
*Phil.* 4:11 in every state to be *c.*
1 *Tim.* 6:8 raiment, let us be *c.*
*Heb.* 13:5 be *c.* with such things
3 *John* 10 not *c.* with prating

**CONTENTION.**

*Prov.* 13:10 by pride cometh *c.*
17:14 leave off *c.* before it be
18:6 a fool's lips enter into *c.*
22:10 cast out scorner, *c.* sh. go
*Jer.* 15:10 borne me a man of *c.*
*Hab.* 1:3 that raise up *c.*
*Acts* 15:39 the *c.* was so sharp
*Phil.* 1:16 preach Christ of *c.*
1 *Thes.* 2:2 speak gospel with *c.*

**CONTENTIONS.**

*Prov.* 18:18 causeth *c.* to cease
19 *c.* like bars of a castle
19:13 *c.* of a wife, 27:15
23:29 who hath *c.*?
1 *Cor.* 1:11 there are *c.* am. you
*Tit.* 3:9 avoid *c.* and strivings

**CONTENTIOUS.**

*Prov.* 21:19 with *c.* woman
26:21 a *c.* man to kindle strife
27:15 dropping and *c.* woman
*Rom.* 2:8 to them that are *c.*
1 *Cor.* 11:16 if any seem to be *c.*

**CONTENTMENT.**

1 *Tim.* 6:6 godli. with *c.* is gain

**CONTINUAL.**

*Ex.* 29:42 be a *c.* burnt-offering
2 *Chr.* 2:4 for *c.* show-bread
*Prov.* 15:15 merry heart a *c.* feast
*Is.* 14:6 smote with a *c.* stroke
*Jer.* 48:5 *c.* weeping shall go up
*Ezek.* 39:14 men of *c.* employm.
*Luke* 18:5 lest by her *c.* coming
*Rom.* 9:2 *c.* sorrow in my heart
*See* BURNT-OFFERING.

**CONTINUALLY.**

*Gen.* 6:5 imagination was evil *c.*
*Ex.* 28:30 on heart before L. *c.*
1 *Chr.* 16:11 seek his face *c.*
*Job* 1:5 thus did Job *c.*
*Ps.* 34:1 his praise be *c.* 71:6
35:27 *c.* L. be mag. 40:16; 70:4
38:17 sorrow *c.* before me
40:11 truth *c.* preserve me
42:3 *c.* say, Where is thy God?
44:15 confusion *c.* before me
50:8 burnt-offer. *c.* before me
52:1 goodness of G. endureth *c.*
71:3 whereunto I may *c.* resort
6 my praise be *c.* of thee
14 but I will hope *c.* and yet
73:23 I am *c.* with thee, thou
74:23 the tumult increaseth *c.*
109:15 let them be before L. *c.*
119:44 shall I keep thy law *c.*
109 my soul is *c.* in my hand
117 respect to thy statutes *c.*
140:2 *c.* are gathered for war
*Prov.* 6:14 deviseth mischief *c.*
21 bind them *c.* on thy heart
*Is.* 21:8 *c.* upon the watch-tower
49:16 thy walls are *c.* before me
51:13 hast feared *c.* because
52:5 my name *c.* is blasph.
58:11 L. shall guide thee *c.*
60:11 gates shall be open *c.*
65:3 provoketh me to anger *c.*
*Jer.* 6:7 before me *c.* is grief
*Dan.* 6:16 G. whom servest *c.* 20
*Hos.* 12:6 wait on thy God *c.*
*Ob.* 16 heathen drink *c.*
*Nah.* 3:19 thy wick. passed *c.*?

CON

*Luke* 24:53 *c.* in temple
*Acts* 6:4 ourselves *c.* to prayer
*Rom.* 13:6 *c.* on this very thing
*Heb.* 7:3 abideth a priest *c.*
10:1 sacrifices year by year *c.*
13:15 the sacrifice of praise *c.*

**CONTINUANCE.**

*Deut.* 28:59 plag. and of long *c.*
*Ps.* 139:16 in *c.* were fashioned
*Is.* 64:5 in those is *c.*
*Rom.* 2:7 patient *c.* in well-doing

**CONTINUE.**

*Ex.* 21:21 if he *c.* a day or two
1 *Sam.* 12:14 *c.* following the L.
13:14 thy kingdom not *c.*
2 *Sam.* 7:29 it may *c.* for ever
1 *K.* 2:4 L. may *c.* word he spake
*Job* 15:29 neither substance *c.*
17:2 eye *c.* in their provocation?
*Ps.* 36:10 O *c.* thy loving-kind.
49:11 that their houses shall *c.*
102:28 children of thy serv. *c.*
119:91 *c.* according to thy ordin.
*Is.* 5:11 *c.* till night, till wine
*Jer.* 32:14 may *c.* many days
*Dan.* 11:8 *c.* more years than k.
*Mat.* 15:32 *c.* now three days
*John* 8:31 if ye *c.* in my word
15:9 *c.* ye in my love
*Acts* 13:43 to *c.* in grace of God
14:22 exhorting to *c.* in faith
26:22 I *c.* unto this day
*Rom.* 6:1 shall we *c.* in sin
11:22 if thou *c.* in his goodness
*Gal.* 2:5 truth of gospel might *c.*
*Phil.* 1:25 I shall *c.* with you all
*Col.* 1:23 if ye *c.* in the faith
4:2 *c.* in prayer, and watch
1 *Tim.* 2:15 if they *c.* in faith
4:16 doctrine, *c.* in them
2 *Tim.* 3:14 *c.* in things hast
*Heb.* 7:23 not suffer to *c.*
13:1 let brotherly love *c.*
*Jam.* 4:13 *c.* there a year
2 *Pet.* 3:4 things *c.* as they were
1 *John* 2:24 ye shall *c.* in the Son
*Rev.* 13:5 power to *c.*
17:10 he must *c.* a short space

**CONTINUED.**

*Ps.* 72:17 his name be *c.* as sun
*Dan.* 1:21 Daniel *c.* to year of C.
*Luke* 6:12 *c.* all night in prayer
22:28 ye *c.* with me in tempt.
*Acts* 1:14 these *c.* in prayer
2:42 *c.* stead. in apostles' doc.
8:13 Simon *c.* with Philip
20:7 P. *c.* speech until midnight
*Heb.* 8:9 *c.* not in my covenant
1 *John* 2:19 no doubt *c.* with us

**CONTINUETH, ING.**

*Job* 14:2 as shadow, and *c.* not
*Jer.* 30:23 a *c.* whirlwind, it
*Acts* 2:46 *c.* daily with one ac.
*Rom.* 12:12 *c.* instant in prayer
*Gal.* 3:10 cursed *c.* not in all th.
1 *Tim.* 5:5 *c.* in supplications
*Heb.* 7:24 because he *c.* ever
13:14 we have no *c.* city, but
*Jam.* 1:25 perfect law, *c.* in it

**CONTRADICTING.**

*Acts* 13:45 with envy *c.* blasph.

**CONTRADICTION.**

*Heb.* 7:7 without *c.* less is blessed
12:3 endured such *c.* of sinners

**CONTRARIWISE.**

2 *Cor.* 2:7 *c.* rather to forgive him
*Gal.* 2:7 *c.* when saw gospel was
1 *Pet.* 3:9 railing, but *c.* blessing

**CONTRARY.**

*Lev.* 26:24 will I walk *c.* 28, 41
*Est.* 9:1 though turned to *c.*
*Ezek.* 16:34 *c.* is in thee, art *c.*
*Mat.* 14:24 for the wind was *c.*
*Acts* 77:7 these do *c.* to decrees
18:13 to worship God *c.* to law
23:3 to be smitten *c.* to the law
26:9 *c.* to the name of Jesus
*Rom.* 11:24 graffed *c.* to nature
16:17 *c.* to doctrine ye learned
*Gal.* 5:17 *c.* one to the other
*Col.* 2:14 handwriting *c.* to us
1 *Thes.* 2:15 and are *c.* to all men
1 *Tim.* 1:10 *c.* to sound doctrine
*Tit.* 2:8 he of a *c.* part be asham.

**CONTRIBUTION.**

*Rom.* 15:26 *c.* for the poor saints

**CONTRITE.**

*Ps.* 34:18 such as of *c.* spirit
51:17 *c.* heart, wilt not despise
*Is.* 57:15 of a *c.* spirit, to revive
heart of the *c.* ones
66:2 of *c.* spirit and trembleth

**CONTROVERSY.**

*Deut.* 17:8 being matters of *c.*

COP

*Deut.* 19:17 between whom *c.* is
21:5 by their word *c.* be tried
25:1 if there be a *c.* betw. men
2 *Sam.* 15:2 that had a *c.* came
2 *Chr.* 19:8 set the Levites for *c.*
*Is.* 34:8 year of recom. for *c.*
*Jer.* 25:31 hath *c.* with nations
*Ezek.* 44:24 in *c.* they shall stand
*Hos.* 4:1 L. hath a *c.* with inhab.
12:2 Lord hath a *c.* with Judah
*Mic.* 6:2 L. hath *c.* with people
1 *Tim.* 3:16 with. *c.* great is mys.

**CONVENIENT, LY.**

*Prov.* 30:8 with food *c.* for me
*Jer.* 40:4 it seemeth *c.* to go, 5
*Mark* 6:21 a *c.* day was come
14:11 might *c.* betray him
*Acts* 24:25 a *c.* season, I will call
*Rom.* 1:28 to do things not *c.*
1 *Cor.* 16:12 when have *c.* time
*Eph.* 5:4 talking, nor jesting, *c.*
*Phile.* 8 to enjoin thee that *c.*

**CONVERSANT.**

*Jos.* 8:35 strangers *c.* am. them
1 *Sam.* 25:15 long as we were *c.*

**CONVERSATION.**

*Ps.* 37:14 as be of upright *c.*
59:23 ordereth his *c.* aright
2 *Cor.* 1:12 in godly sinc. had *c.*
*Gal.* 1:13 ye have heard of my *c.*
*Eph.* 2:3 had our *c.* in times past
4:22 concerning the former *c.*
*Phil.* 1:27 *c.* as becometh gospel
3:20 for our *c.* is in heaven
1 *Tim.* 4:12 be an example in *c.*
*Heb.* 13:5 *c.* be without covet.
7 considering end of their *c.*
*Jam.* 3:13 show out of a good *c.*
1 *Pet.* 1:15 in all manner of *c.*
18 not redeemed from vain *c.*
2:12 *c.* honest among Gentiles
3:1 may be won by *c.* of wives
2 while they behold chaste *c.*
16 falsely accuse your good *c.*
2 *Pet.* 2:7 vexed with the filthy *c.*
3:11 to be in all holy *c.*

**CONVERSION.**

*Acts* 15:3 declaring *c.* of Gentiles

**CONVERT, ED.**

*Ps.* 51:13 sinners be *c.* unto thee
*Is.* 6:10 lest *c.* and be healed
60:5 abundance of sea be *c.*
*Mat.* 13:15 be *c.* *Mark* 4:12
18:3 *c.* and become as children
*Luke* 22:32 when *c.* strengthen
*John* 12:40 be *c.* *Acts* 28:27
*Acts* 3:19 repent ye and be *c.*
*Jam.* 5:19 do err, and one *c.* him

**CONVERTETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 19:7 law is perfect, *c.* soul
*Jam.* 5:20 he which *c.* a sinner

**CONVERTS.**

*Is.* 1:27 her *c.* be redeemed with

**CONVEY, ED.**

1 *K.* 5:9 I will *c.* them by sea
*Neh.* 2:7 *c.* me over till I come
*John* 5:13 Jesus *c.* himself away

**CONVICTED.**

*John* 8:9 *c.* by their conscience

**CONVINCE, ED, ETH.**

*Job* 32:12 none of you *c.* Job
*John* 8:46 which of you *c.* me
*Acts* 18:28 mightily *c.* the Jews
1 *Cor.* 14:24 he is *c.* of all, he is
*Tit.* 1:9 be able to *c.* gainsayers
*Jam.* 2:9 *c.* of law as transgres.
*Jude* 15 to *c.* all that are ungodly

**CONVOCATION.**

*Ex.* 12:16 a holy *c.* *Lev.* 23:7, 24, 35; *Num.* 28:18; 29:1
*Num.* 28:26 first-fruit a holy *c.*

**CONY, IES.**

*Lev.* 11:5 *c.* chew. cud, *Deut.* 14:7
*Ps.* 104:18 a refuge for the *c.*
*Prov.* 30:26 the *c.* a feeble folk

**COOK, S.**

1 *Sam.* 8:13 daughters to be *c.*
9:23 Sam. said to the *c.* Bring

**COOL.**

*Gen.* 3:8 walking in *c.* of day
*Luke* 16:24 and *c.* my tongue

**COPIED.**

*Prov.* 25:1 men of Hezekiah *c.*

**COPING.**

1 *K.* 7:9 from foundation to *c.*

**COPPER.**

*Ezr.* 8:27 two vessels of fine *c.*

**COPPERSMITH.**

2 *Tim.* 4:14 Alexander the *c.* did

**COPULATION.**

*Lev.* 15:16 seed of *c.* 17, 18

COR

**COPY.**

*Deut.* 17:18 write a *c.* of law
*Jos.* 8:32 *c.* of law of Moses
*Ezr.* 4:11 *c.* of letter sent, 5:6
*Est.* 3:14 *c.* of writing, 8:13

**COR.**

*Ezek.* 45:14 a bath out of the *c.*

**CORAL.**

*Job* 28:18 no mention made of *c.*
*Ezek.* 27:16 Syria merchant in *c.*

**CORBAN.**

*Mark* 7:11 it is *c.* that is, a gift

**CORD.**

*Jos.* 2:15 let spies down by a *c.*
*Job* 30:11 he hath loosed my *c.*
41:1 dr. out tongue with a *c.*?
*Ec.* 4:12 threefold *c.* not quickly
12:6 or ever silver *c.* be loosed
*Is.* 54:2 lengthen thy *c.*
*Mic.* 2:5 a *c.* by lot in the congr.

**CORDS.**

*Jud.* 15:13 Samson with new *c.*
*Job* 36:8 in *c.* of affliction
*Ps.* 2:3 let us cast away their *c.*
118:27 bind the sacrifice with *c.*
129:4 hath cut *c.* of the wicked
140:5 proud have hid *c.* for me
*Prov.* 5:22 with *c.* of his sins
*Is.* 5:18 draw iniquity with *c.*
33:20 any of the *c.* be broken
*Jer.* 10:20 spoiled, and all my *c.*
38:13 drew up Jeremiah with *c.*
*Ezek.* 27:24 apparel bound with *c.*
*Hos.* 11:4 drew with *c.* of a man
*John* 2:15 a scourge of small *c.*

**CORIANDER.**

*Ex.* 16:31 *c.* seed, *Num.* 11:7

**CORINTH.**

*Acts* 18:1 after, Paul came to C.
19:1 while Apollos was at C.
1 *Cor.* 1:2; 2 *Cor.* 1:1, 23
2 *Tim.* 4:20 Erastus abode at C.

**CORINTHIANS.**

*Acts* 18:8 of the C. 2 *Cor.* 6:11

**CORMORANT.**

*Lev.* 11:17 owl and *c.* *Deut.* 14:17
*Is.* 34:11 *c.* possess it, *Zep.* 2:14

**CORN.**

*Gen.* 41:57 all came to buy *c.*
42:2 *c.* in Egypt, *Acts* 7:12
*Ex.* 22:6 stacks of *c.* be consum.
*Lev.* 2:16 burn part of beaten *c.*
23:14 eat bread nor parched *c.*
*Num.* 18:27 *c.* of threshing-floor
*Deut.* 16:9 put sickle to *c.*
25:4 not muzzle ox treadeth *c.*
1 *Cor.* 9:9; 1 *Tim.* 5:18
*Jos.* 5:11 did eat of old *c.* 12
*Ruth* 3:7 lie down at heap of *c.*
1 *Sam.* 17:17 for breth. parched *c.*
25:18 Abigail took of parched *c.*
2 *Sam.* 17:28 brought parched *c.*
2 *K.* 19:26 blasted *c.* *Is.* 37:27
*Neh.* 5:2 we take up *c.* for them
*Job* 5:26 as a shock of *c.* cometh
24:6 reap every one *c.* in field
39:4 young grow up with *c.*
*Ps.* 65:9 thou preparest them *c.*
13 the valleys covered with *c.*
72:16 handful of *c.* in the earth
78:24 given of the *c.* of heaven
*Prov.* 11:26 with. *c.* people curse
*Is.* 17:5 harvestman gather. *c.*
21:10 and *c.* of my floor
62:8 no more give *c.* to enemies
*Ezek.* 36:29 I will call for *c.* and
*Hos.* 2:9 I will take away my *c.*
10:11 Ephraim loveth to tread *c.*
14:7 shall revive as the *c.* and
*Joel* 1:10 for the *c.* is wasted
17 the *c.* is withered
*Amos* 8:5 that we may sell *c.*
9:9 like as *c.* sifted in sieve
*Mark* 4:28 after that the full *c.*
*John* 12:24 except *c.* of wheat

**Ears of CORN.**

*Gen.* 41:5 seven *ears of c.* came
*Lev.* 2:14 offer green *ears of c.*
*Ruth* 2:2 glean *ears of c.*
2 *K.* 4:42 brought full *ears of c.*
*Job* 24:24 cut off as *ears of c.*
*Mat.* 12:1 to pluck *ears of c.* *Mark* 2:23; *Luke* 6:1

**CORN-FLOOR.**

*Hos.* 9:1 reward on every *c.-fl.*

**Standing CORN.**

*Ex.* 22:6 so that *s. c.* be consum.
*Deut.* 23:25 *stand. c.* of neighbor
*Jud.* 15:5 foxes go into *s. c.*

**CORN and wine.**

*Gen.* 27:28 G. gave plenty of *c. w.*
37 with *c. and w.* I sust. him
*Deut.* 7:13 bless thy *c. and wine*

COR

*Deut.* 11:14 gather in thy *c. w.*
12:17 tithe of thy *c. w.* 14:23
18:4 first fruit of *c. and wine*
28:51 leave thee *c. and wine*
33:28 J. shall be on land of *c. w.*
2 *K.* 18:32 land of *c. w. Is.* 36:17
2 *Chr.* 31:5 first-fruits of *c. w.*
32:28 storehouses for *c. and w.*
*Neh.* 5:11 part of *c. and wine*
10:39 offer. of *c. and w.* 13:5, 12
*Ps.* 4:7 in time *c. w.* increased
*Lam.* 2:12 Where is *c. and w.?*
*Hos.* 2:8 I gave her *c. and wine*
22 the earth shall hear *c. w.*
7:14 assemble for *c. and wine*
*Joel* 2:19 I will send you *c. a. w.*
*Hag.* 1:11 drought on *c. and w.*
*Zec.* 9:17 *c.* make men cheer. *w.*

CORNELIUS. *Acts* 10:1, 7, 25, 31

**CORNER.**

*Lev.* 21:5 nor shave off *c.* of beard
2 *Chr.* 28:24 altars in every *c.*
*Ps.* 118:22 is head stone of *c.*
*Prov.* 7:8 passing near her *c.*
12 she lieth in wait at every *c.*
21:9 better to dwell in *c.* 25:24
*Is.* 30:20 thy teachers into a *c.*
*Jer.* 31:38 city built to gate of *c.*
48:45 devour *c.* of Moab
51:26 nor take a stone for a *c.*
*Ezek.* 46:21 in every *c.* of court
*Amos* 3:12 in S. in *c.* of a bed
*Zec.* 10:4 out of him came *c.*
*Mat.* 21:42 same is bec. head of *c.*
*Ps.* 118:22; *Mark* 12:10; *Luke* 20:17; *Acts* 4:11; 1 *Pet.* 2:7
*Acts* 26:26 was not done in a *c.*

**CORNER-GATE.**

*Zec.* 14:10 be inhabited to *c.-g.*

**CORNER-STONE, S.**

*Job* 38:6 who laid *c.-s.* thereof?
*Ps.* 144:12 daughters as *c.-stone*
*Is.* 28:16 in Zion a *c.-s.* 1 *Pet.* 2:6
*Eph.* 2:20 Christ being chief *c.-s.*

**CORNERS.**

*Lev.* 19:9 not reap the *c.* 23:22
27 not round *c.* of your heads
*Num.* 24:17 smite *c.* of Moab
*Deut.* 32:26 I will scatter into *c.*
*Neh.* 9:22 divide them into *c.*
*Job* 1:19 smote four *c.* of house
*Is.* 11:12 gather disp. from four *c.*
*Jer.* 9:26 I will punish all in utermost *c.* 25:23; 49:32
*Ezek.* 7:2 end is come upon four *c.*
43:19 put blood upon four *c.*
*Mat.* 6:5 they love to pray in *c.*
*Acts* 10:11 knit at four *c.* 11:5
*Rev.* 7:1 four angels on four *c.*

**CORNET.**

1 *Chr.* 15:28 ark with sound of *c.*
*Ps.* 98:6 of *c.* make a joyful noise
*Dan.* 3:5 time ye hear *c.* 15
*Hos.* 5:8 blow ye the *c.* in Gibeah

**CORNETS.**

2 *Sam.* 6:5 David played on *c.*
2 *Chr.* 15:14 shouting with *c.*

**CORPSE, S.**

2 *K.* 19:35 all dead *c. Is.* 37:36
*Nah.* 3:3 no end of their *c.* they
*Mark* 6:29 took up John's *c.* and

**CORRECT.**

*Ps.* 39:11 *c.* man for iniquity
94:10 shall not he *c.?*
*Prov.* 29:17 *c.* thy son
*Jer.* 2:19 own wickedness *c.* thee
10:24 O Lord, *c.* me, but with
30:11 *c.* thee in measure 46:28

**CORRECTED, ETH.**

*Job* 5:17 happy is man God *c.*
*Prov.* 3:12 whom L. loveth he *c.*
29:19 servant not be *c.* by words
*Heb.* 12:9 fathers which *c.* us

**CORRECTION.**

*Job* 37:13 run whether for *c.*
*Prov.* 3:11 nei. be weary of his *c.*
7:22 goeth as a fool to the *c.*
15:10 *c.* grievous to him
22:15 rod of *c.* drive it from him
23:13 withhold not *c.* from child
*Jer.* 2:30 children received no *c.*
5:3 have refused to receive *c.*
7:28 nation receiveth not *c.*
*Hab.* 1:12 establish them for *c.*
*Zep.* 3:2 she received not *c.*
2 *Tim.* 3:16 scrip. profitable for *c.*

**CORRUPT, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 6:11 the earth also was *c.* 12
*Job* 17:1 my breath is *c.*
*Ps.* 14:1 they are *c.* 53:1; 73:8
38:5 my wounds are *c.* because
*Prov.* 25:26 as a *c.* spring
*Ezek.* 20:44 not accor. to *c.* doings
23:11 *c.* in her inordinate love

COU

*Dan.* 2:9 ye have prep. *c.* words
*Mal.* 1:14 sacrificeth a *c.* thing
*Mat.* 7:17 a *c.* tree evil fruit
18 *c.* tree good fruit, *Luke* 6:43
12:33 or else make tree *c.* and
*Eph.* 4:22 put off the old man *c.*
29 let no *c.* communication
1 *Tim.* 6:5 disputings of men of *c.*
2 *Tim.* 3:8 men of *c.* minds

**CORRUPT, Verb.**

*Deut.* 4:16 lest ye *c.* yours. 25
31:29 after my death ye will *c.*
*Dan.* 11:32 sh. he *c.* by flatteries
*Mal.* 2:3 I will *c.* your seed
*Mat.* 6:19 moth and rust doth *c.*
20 moth nor rust doth *c.*
1 *Cor.* 15:33 evil communica. *c.*
2 *Cor.* 2:17 that *c.* the word
*Jude* 10 in those things they *c.*
*Rev.* 19:2 *c.* earth with her forn.

**CORRUPTED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 6:12 all flesh had *c.* his way
*Ex.* 32:7 people have *c.* themselves, *Deut.* 9:12; 32:5
*Jud.* 2:19 *c.* more than fathers
*Ezek.* 16:47 *c.* more than they
28:17 hast *c.* thy wisdom
*Hos.* 9:9 deeply *c.* themselves
*Zep.* 3:7 and *c.* their doings
*Mal.* 2:8 *c.* covenant of Levi
*Luke* 12:33 nor moth *c.*
2 *Cor.* 7:2 wronged *c.* no man
11:3 your minds be *c.*
*Jam.* 5:2 your riches are *c.*

**CORRUPTERS.**

*Is.* 1:4 children that are *c.*
*Jer.* 6:28 they are all *c.*

**CORRUPTIBLE.**

*Rom.* 1:23 image like to *c.* man
1 *Cor.* 9:25 to obtain a *c.* crown
15:53 *c.* must put on incorrup.
1 *Pet.* 1:18 not redeemed with *c.*
23 born again, not of *c.* seed
3:4 be in that which is not *c.*

**CORRUPTING.**

*Dan.* 11:17 dau. of women *c.* her

**CORRUPTION.**

*Lev.* 22:25 their *c.* is in them
2 *K.* 23:13 right of mount of *c.*
*Job* 17:14 I said to *c.* my father.
*Ps.* 16:10 nei. suffer thy H. One to see *c. Acts* 2:27; 13:35
49:9 live and not see *c.*
*Is.* 38:17 deliv. it from pit of *c.*
*Dan.* 10:8 comeliness into *c.*
*Jon.* 2:6 br. up my life from *c.*
*Acts* 2:31 nei. his flesh did see *c.*
13:34 no more to return to *c.*
36 David saw *c.*
37 whom God raised saw no *c.*
*Rom.* 8:21 from bondage of *c.*
1 *Cor.* 15:42 is sown in *c.* raised
50 *c.* inherit incorruption
*Gal.* 6:8 of the flesh reap *c.*
2 *Pet.* 1:4 escaped the *c.* that is
2:12 perish in their own *c.*
19 they are servants of *c.*

**CORRUPTLY.**

2 *Chr.* 27:2 people did yet *c.*
*Neh.* 1:7 we have dealt *c.* ag. thee

**COST.**

2 *Sam.* 19:42 eaten of king's *c.?*
24:24 offer of that *c.* nothing
1 *Chr.* 21:24 b.-offering without *c.*
*Luke* 14:28 and counteth the *c.*

**COSTLINESS.**

*Rev.* 18:19 made rich by her *c.*

**COSTLY.**

1 *K.* 7:9 all these were of *c.* stones
*John* 12:3 took spikenard, *c.*
1 *Tim.* 2:9 not with *c.* array

**COTES.**

2 *Chr.* 32:28 Hezekiah made *c.*

**COTTAGE, S.**

*Is.* 1:8 dau. of Zion is left as a *c.*
24:20 earth be removed like a *c.*
*Zep.* 2:6 coasts be *c.* for sheph.

**COUCH, ES.**

*Gen.* 49:4 Reuben went to my *c.*
*Job* 7:13 I say my *c.* shall ease
*Ps.* 6:6 I water *c.* with tears
*Amos* 3:12 in Damascus in a *c.*
6:4 that stretch upon their *c.*
*Luke* 5:19 tiling with his *c.*
24 arise take up thy *c.* and go
*Acts* 5:15 laid sick folks on *c.*

**COUCH, ED.**

*Job* 38:40 when they *c.* in dens
*Gen.* 49:9 Judah *c.* as a lion
*Num.* 24:9 he *c.* he lay as a lion

**COUCHETH, ING.**

*Gen.* 49:14 a strong ass *c.* down

COU

*Deut.* 33:13 deep that *c.* beneath
*Ezek.* 25:5 a *c.* place for flocks

**COULD.**

*Ps.* 37:36 but he *c.* not be found
*Jer.* 15:1 *c.* not be toward this p.
*Mark* 9:18 they *c.* not, *Lu.* 9:40
14:8 she hath done what she *c.*

**COULTER.**

1 *Sam.* 13:20 sharpen each his *c.*

**COUNCIL.**

*Ps.* 68:27 princes of J. and *c.*
*Mat.* 5:22 Raca, in danger of *c.*
12:14 Pharisees held a *c.*
26:59 *c.* so. false wit. *Mark* 14:55
*Mark* 15:1 *c.* bound Jesus
*Luke* 22:66 led Jesus into their *c.*
*John* 11:47 gather *c. Acts* 5:21
*Acts* 4:15 com. to go out of *c.*
5:27 and set them before *c.*
34 stood up in *c.* a Pharisee
41 departed from *c.* rejoicing
6:12 brought Stephen to *c.*
22:30 he com. their *c.* to appear
23:15 ye with *c.* sig. to captain
24:20 evil in me, while before *c.*

**COUNCILS.**

*Mat.* 10:17 del. to *c. Mark* 13:9

**COUNSEL.**

*Ex.* 18:19 I will give thee *c.*
*Num.* 27:21 Eleazar ask *c.*
31:16 *c.* of Balaam to trespass
*Deut.* 32:28 a nation void of *c.*
*Jos.* 9:14 asked not *c.* at the L.
*Jud.* 20:7 give here your *c.*
2 *Sam.* 15:31 *c.* of A. foolishness
16:23 all *c.* of Ahith. with D.
17:14 defeated good *c.* of Ah.
20:18 surely ask *c.* at Abel
1 *K.* 1:12 let me give thee *c.*
12:8 forsook *c.* 2 *Chr.* 10:8
2 *K.* 6:8 took *c.* with his servants
18:20 I have *c.* for war, *Is.* 36:5
1 *Chr.* 10:13 died for asking *c.*
2 *Chr.* 22:5 Ahaziah after their *c.*
25:16 art thou made of king's *c.*
*Ezr.* 10:8 accord. to *c.* of princes
*Neh.* 4:15 brought *c.* to naught
*Job* 5:13 *c.* of froward headlong
10:3 shine on *c.* of the wicked
12:13 hath *c.* and understand.
21:16 *c.* of wicked is far, 22:18
38:2 darkeneth *c.* by words?
42:3 hideth *c.* without knowl.?
*Ps.* 1:1 not in *c.* of ungodly
14:6 shamed the *c.* of poor
16:7 who hath given me *c.*
20:4 the Lord fulfil all thy *c.*
31:13 they took *c.* against me
33:10 *c.* of heathen to naught
55:14 we took sweet *c.* together
64:2 from secret *c.* of wicked
73:24 guide me with thy *c.*
83:3 crafty *c.* against thy people
106:13 waited not for his *c.* but
43 provoked him with their *c.*
107:11 contemned *c.* of M. High
*Prov.* 8:14 *c.* is mine, and wisd.
11:14 where no *c.* is, people fall
12:15 hearkeneth to *c.* is wise
15:22 without *c.* purposes disap.
19:20 hear *c.* receive instruction
20:5 *c.* in man like deep water
18 purpose established by *c.*
21:30 no wisdom nor *c.* ag. L.
24:6 by wise *c.* shalt make war
27:9 friend by hearty *c.*
*Is.* 5:19 *c.* of Holy One
7:5 taken evil *c.* against thee
11:2 spirit of *c.* rest upon him
19:3 I will destroy *c.* of Egypt
11 *c.* of counsellors brutish
23:8 hath taken this *c.* ag. T.?
28:29 which is wonderful in *c.*
29:15 to hide *c.* from Lord
40:14 with whom took he *c.*
44:26 performeth *c.* of his mes.
*Jer.* 18:18 nor *c.* perish from w.
23 knowest all their *c.* ag. me
19:7 make void the *c.* of Judah
32:19 mighty God, great in *c.*
38:15 if I give *c.* wilt not thou
49:7 is *c.* perished from prudent
30 king of Babylon taken *c.*
*Ezek.* 7:26 *c.* perish from ancients
11:2 give wicked *c.* in this city
*Dan.* 2:14 D. answered with *c.*
*Hos.* 4:12 my people ask *c.*
*Mic.* 4:12 understand his *c.*
*Zec.* 6:13 *c.* of peace between
*Mark* 3:6 *c.* ag. Jes. *John* 11:53
*Luke* 23:51 not consented to *c.* of
*John* 18:14 now Caiaphas gave *c.*
*Acts* 4:28 thy *c.* determined bef.
5:33 they took *c.* to slay them
38 if this *c.* be of men
9:23 Jews took *c.* to kill him

COU

*Acts* 27:42 soldiers *c.* to kill pris.
*Eph.* 1:11 after *c.* of his own will
*Heb.* 6:17 immutability of his *c.*

**COUNSEL of God, or Lord.**

*Jud.* 18:5 said, Ask *c. of God*
20:18 chil. of Is. asked *c. of G.* 23
1 *Sam.* 14:37 Saul asked *c. of G.*
*Ps.* 33:11 *c. of L. Prov.* 19:21
*Is.* 19:17 bec. of the *c. of Lord*
*Jer.* 23:18 stood in *c. of Lord*
49:20 hear *c. of Lord*, 50:45
*Luke* 7:30 rejected *c. of God*
*Acts* 2:23 determinate *c. of God*
20:27 to declare all *c. of God*

**My COUNSEL.**

2 *Chr.* 25:16 not hearkn. to *my c.*
*Job* 29:21 kept silence at *my c.*
*Prov.* 1:25 set at naught *my c.*
30 they would none of *my c.*
*Is.* 46:10 *my c.* shall stand
11 executeth *my c.*
*Jer.* 23:22 had stood in *my c.*
*Dan.* 4:27 O king, let *my c.* be

**Own COUNSEL.**

*Job* 18:7 his *own c.* cast down
*Hos.* 10:6 ashamed of his *own c.*

**Take COUNSEL.**

*Neh.* 6:7 come now, let us *take c.*
*Ps.* 2:2 rulers *t. c.* against Lord
13:2 how long *t. c.* in my soul
71:10 wait for my soul, *take c.*
*Is.* 8:10 *t. c.* it come to naught
16:3 *take c.* execute judgment
30:1 that *take c.* but not of me
45:21 yea, let them *take c.*

**COUNSEL, LED.**

2 *Sam.* 16:23 which Ahith. *c.*
17:15 Ahithophel *c.* thus I *c.* 21
*Job* 26:3 how *c.* him hath no wis.
*Ec.* 8:21 *c.* thee to keep
*Rev.* 3:18 I *c.* to buy of me gold

**COUNSELLOR.**

2 *Sam.* 15:12 D.'s *c.* 1 *Chr.* 27:33
1 *Chr.* 26:14 Zechariah a wise *c.*
27:32 Jonathan was a *c.*
2 *Chr.* 22:3 Athaliah was his *c.*
*Is.* 3:3 Lord taketh away *c.*
9:6 be called Wonderful, *C.*
40:13 or who being his *c.* hath
41:28 for I beheld, was no *c.*
*Mic.* 4:9 is thy *c.* perished?
*Nah.* 1:11 out of thee a wicked *c.*
*Mark* 15:43 J. a *c. Luke* 23:50
*Rom.* 11:34 hath been his *c.*

**COUNSELLORS.**

2 *Chr.* 22:4 *c.* after father's death
*Ezr.* 4:5 hired *c.* against them
7:14 sent of king and his sev. *c.*
28 ext. mercy to me before *c.*
*Job* 3:14 at rest with *c.* of earth
12:17 leadeth *c.* away spoiled
*Ps.* 119:24 thy testimonies my *c.*
*Prov.* 11:14 multitude of *c.* 24:6
12:20 to *c.* of peace is joy
15:22 in multitude of *c.* estab.
*Is.* 1:26 restore thy *c.* as at begin.
19:11 wise *c.* of Pharaoh brutish
*Dan.* 3:27 the king's *c.* saw these
4:36 my *c.* sought unto me
6:7 all the *c.* have consulted

**COUNSELS.**

*Job* 37:12 turned about by his *c.*
*Ps.* 5:10 fall by their own *c.*
81:12 walked in their own *c.*
*Prov.* 1:5 shall attain to wise *c.*
12:5 *c.* of wicked are deceit
22:20 excellent things in *c.?*
*Is.* 25:1 *c.* of old are faithful
47:13 wearied in mul. of thy *c.*
*Jer.* 7:24 in *c.* of their evil heart
*Hos.* 11:6 because of their own *c.*
*Mic.* 6:16 in *c.* of house of Ahab
1 *Cor.* 4:5 manifest *c.* of heart

**COUNT.**

*Lev.* 23:15 *c.* from morrow after
25:27 let *c.* years of sale, 52
*Num.* 23:10 can *c.* dust of Jacob
1 *Sam.* 1:16 *c.* not me dau. of B.
*Job* 19:15 maids *c.* me a stranger
31:4 doth not he *c.* all my steps
*Ps.* 87:6 L. *c.* when he writeth
139:18 if I *c.* them, more than s.
22 I *c.* them mine enemies
*Mic.* 6:11 shall I *c.* them pure
*Acts* 20:24 neither *c.* I my life
*Phil.* 3:8 I *c.* all loss, *c.* but dung
13 I *c.* not to have apprehend.
2 *Thes.* 1:11 *c.* you worthy
3:15 *c.* him not as an enemy
1 *Tim.* 6:1 *c.* masters worthy of
*Phile.* 17 if thou *c.* me a partner
*Jam.* 1:2 *c.* it joy when ye fall
5:11 we *c.* happy which endure
2 *Pet.* 2:13 *c.* it pleasure to riot

COU

2 *Pet.* 3:9 as some men *c.* slackn.
*Rev.* 13:18 *c.* number of beast

**COUNTED.**

*Gen.* 15:6 *c.* it to him *Ps.* 106:31;
*Rom.* 4:3; *Gal.* 3:6
30:33 be *c.* stolen with me
31:15 are we not *c.* strangers
1 *K.* 3:8 cannot be *c.* for multi.
1 *Chr.* 21:6 Benjamin *c.* he not
*Neh.* 13:13 were *c.* faithful
*Job* 18:3 where. are we *c.* as beas.
41:29 darts are *c.* as stubble
*Ps.* 44:22 we are *c.* as sheep for
88:4 *c.* with them go to the pit
*Prov.* 17:28 hold. peace is *c.* wise
27:14 be *c.* a curse to him
*Is.* 5:28 hoofs be *c.* like flint
32:15 field be *c.* for a forest
33:18 where is he *c.* towers
40:15 nations *c.* as small dust
17 nations *c.* less than nothing
*Hos.* 8:12 were *c.* as strange
*Mat.* 14:5 *c.* him, *Mark* 11:32
*Luke* 21:36 *c.* worthy to escape
*Acts* 5:41 rejoic. were *c.* worthy
19:19 burn books. and *c.* price
*Rom.* 2:26 uncir. be *c.* for circ.
4:5 his faith is *c.* for right.
9:8 child. of promise *c.* for seed
*Phil.* 3:7 those I *c.* lost for Christ
2 *Thes.* 1:5 *c.* worthy of kingdom
1 *Tim.* 1:12 he *c.* me faithful
5:17 elders *c.* worthy
*Heb.* 3:3 *c.* worthy of more glory
7:6 he whose descent is not *c.*
10:29 *c.* blood of cov. unholy
*See* ACCOUNTED.

**COUNTETH, ING.**

*Job* 19:11 *c.* me of enem. 33:10
*Ec.* 7:27 *c.* one by one, to find
*Luke* 14:28 and *c.* the cost

**COUNTENANCE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 23:3 neither *c.* a poor man

**COUNTENANCE.**

*Gen.* 4:5 Cain was wroth, *c.* fell
31:2 Jacob beheld *c.* of Laban
5 father's *c.* not toward me
*Num.* 6:26 lift up his *c.* on thee
*Deut.* 28:50 a nation of fierce *c.*
*Jud.* 13:6 his *c.* like *c.* of angel
1 *Sam.* 1:18 her *c.* no more sad
16:7 look not on his *c.* or height
12 David was of beau. *c.* 17:42
25:3 Abigail; 2 *Sam.* 14:27 Tam.
2 *K.* 8:11 he settled his *c.* on H.
*Neh.* 2:2 why is thy *c.* sad
3 why not *c.* sad, when city
*Job* 14:20 thou changest his *c.*
29:24 light of *c.* cast not down
*Ps.* 4:6 lift light of thy *c.* on us
10:4 pride of *c.* not seek God
11:7 *c.* doth behold upright
21:6 made him glad with thy *c.*
42:5 praise him for help of his *c.*
11 who is health of my *c.* 43:5
44:3 light of thy *c.* did save
80:16 perish at rebuke of thy *c.*
89:15 walk in light of thy *c.*
90:8 secret sins in light of thy *c.*
*Prov.* 15:13 maketh a cheerful *c.*
16:15 in light of king's *c.* is life
25:23 so angry *c.* a backbiting
27:17 so man sharpeneth *c.* of
*Ec.* 7:3 by sadness of *c.*
*Cant.* 2:14 see *c.* thy *c.* is comely
5:15 his *c.* is as Lebanon
*Is.* 3:9 *c.* doth witness ag. them
*Ezek.* 27:35 be troubled in their *c.*
*Dan.* 5:6 king's *c.* was changed
8:23 king of fierce *c.* stand up
*Mat.* 6:16 as hypocrites, of sad *c.*
28:3 *c.* like lightning, *Luke* 9:29
*Acts* 2:28 full of joy with thy *c.*
2 *Cor.* 3:7 not behold Mos. for *c.*
*Rev.* 1:16 *c.* was as sun shineth
*See* CHANGED.

**COUNTENANCES.**

*Dan.* 1:13 let our *c.* be looked on
15 their *c.* appeared fairer and

**COUNTERVAIL.**

*Est.* 7:4 not *c.* the k.'s damage

**COUNTRY.**

*Gen.* 24:4 thou shalt go to my *c.*
29:26 not be so done in our *c.*
30:25 that I may go to my *c.*
42:33 lord of *c.* said unto us
*Num.* 15:13 born in *c.* shall do
32:4 *c.* Lord smote before Israel
*Deut.* 26:3 come into *c.* L. sware
*Jos.* 2:2 to search out the *c.* 3
7:2 go up and view the *c.*
*Jud.* 11:21 Isr. possessed that *c.*
16:24 the destroyer of our *c.*
*Ruth* 1:2 came into *c.* of Moab
2 *Sam.* 15:23 all the *c.* wept

COU

1 *K.* 20:27 Syrians filled the *c.*
2 *K.* 3:20 *c.* filled with water
*Is.* 1:7 *c.* is desolate, cities burnt
22:18 like a ball in a large *c.*
*Jer.* 22:10 not see his native *c.*
31:8 bring them from north *c.*
48:21 judgment upon plain *c.*
50:9 an assembly from north *c.*
*Ezek.* 20:38 bring them forth of *c.*
25:9 glory of *c.* Beth-jeshimoth
47:22 be to you as born in the *c.*
*Jon.* 4:2 when yet in my *c.*
*Mat.* 9:31 his fame in all that *c.*
*Mark* 5:10 not send th. out of *c.*
14 told it in the *c.* *Luke* 8:34
*Luke* 15:15 joined to cit. of th. *c.*
*Acts* 12:20 their *c.* was nourished
27:27 they drew near to some *c.*
*Heb.* 11:9 as in a strange *c.*
14 plainly that they seek a *c.*
15 been mindful of that *c.*
16 desire better *c.* a heavenly

**Far COUNTRY.**

*Jos.* 9:6 we be come from *f. c.* 9
1 *K.* 8:41 out of a *far c.* for thy sake, 2 *Chr.* 6:32
2 *K.* 20:14 fr. *f. c.* fr. Bab. *Is.* 39:3
*Prov.* 25:25 good news from *f. c.*
*Is.* 13:5 from *f. c.* to destroy
46:11 exec. counsel from *far c.*
*Jer.* 4:16 watchers come fr. *far c.*
8:19 because of them in a *far c.*
*Mat.* 21:33 householder went into *far c.* *Mark* 12:1
25:14 a man trav. into a *far c.*
*Luke* 15:13 journey into a *far c.*

**Own COUNTRY.**

*Lev.* 16:29 one of *own c.* 24:22
1 *K.* 10:13 went to her *o. c.*
11:21 I may go to my *own c.*
22:36 every man to *own c.*
*Jer.* 51:9 every one into his *o. c.*
*Mat.* 2:12 dep. into their *own c.*
13:57 without honor save in his *o. c.* *Mark* 6:4; *Luke* 4:24
*Mark* 6:1 came into his *own c.*
*John* 4:44 proph. no honor in *o. c.*

**Thy COUNTRY.**

*Gen.* 12:1 out of *thy c.* *Acts* 7:3
32:9 return to *t. c.* and kindred
*Num.* 20:17 let us pass thro' *t. c.*
*Joh.* 1:8 what is *thy c.*?
*Luke* 4:23 do here in *thy c.*

**COUNTRY Villages.**

1 *Sam.* 6:18 both of *c. villages*

**COUNTRYMEN.**

2 *Cor.* 11:26 in perils by own *c.*
1 *Thes.* 2:14 like things of your *c.*

**COUNTRIES.**

*Gen.* 26:3 to thy seed these *c.* 4
41:57 all *c.* came to buy corn
1 *Chr.* 22:5 glory through *c.*
2 *Chr.* 20:29 fear of G. on all *c.*
*Ezr.* 3:3 because of people of *c.*
4:20 which ruled over all *c.*
*Ps.* 110:6 wound over many *c.*
*Is.* 8:9 give ear ye of far *c.*
*Jer.* 23:3 I will gather my flock out of all *c.* 8; 32:37
28:8 prophesied against many *c.*
*Ezek.* 5:5 Jerusalem in midst of *c.*
6 changed statutes more th. *c.*
6:8 when scattered through *c.*
11:16 I scattered them among *c.* little sanctuary in *c.*
17 out of *c.* 20:34, 41
22:4 a mocking to all *c.*
25:7 to perish out of *c.*
29:12 disperse through *c.* 36:19
35:10 these two *c.* shall be mine
*Dan.* 11:40 he shall enter into *c.*
42 forth his hand upon the *c.*
*Zec.* 10:9 remember me in far *c.*
*Luke* 21:21 that are in *c.* enter

**COUPLED.**

1 *Pet.* 3:2 conversation *c.* with f.

**COURAGE.**

*Jos.* 2:11 nor any more *c.* in any
2 *Chr.* 15:8 took *c.* put away idols
*Dan.* 11:25 stir up *c.* ag. king
*Acts* 28:15 thanked God took *c.*

**Good COURAGE.**

*Num.* 13:20 *good c.* bring fruit
*Deut.* 31:6 strong and of *good c.* 7, 23; *Jos.* 1:6, 9, 18; 10:25; 1 *Chr.* 22:13; 28:20
2 *Sam.* 10:12 be of *g. c.* 1 *Chr.* 19:13; *Ezr.* 10:4; *Is.* 41:6
*Ps.* 27:14 be of *g. c.* he shall stre. thy heart, 31:24

**COURAGEOUS, LY.**

*Jos.* 1:7 be *c.* 23:6; 2 *Chr.* 32:7
2 *Sam.* 13:28 be *c.* valiant
2 *Chr.* 19:11 deal *c.*

COV

*Amos* 2:16 he *c.* shall flee naked

**COURSE.**

1 *Chr.* 27:1 of every *c.* 24,000
2 *Chr.* 5:11 did not wait by *c.*
*Ezr.* 3:11 sang together by *c.*
*Ps.* 82:5 foundations out of *c.*
*Jer.* 8:6 every one turned to his *c.*
23:10 their *c.* is evil, their force
*Luke* 1:5 Zacharias *c.* of Abia
8 in the order of his *c.*
*Acts* 13:25 John fulfilled his *c.*
16:11 with straight *c.* 21:1
20:24 finish my *c.* with joy
21:7 finished *c.* from Tyre
1 *Cor.* 14:27 by three, by *c.*
2 *Thes.* 3:1 may have free *c.*
2 *Tim.* 4:7 I have finished my *c.*
*Jam.* 3:6 on fire the *c.* of nature
*See* WATERCOURSE.

**COURSES.**

*Jud.* 5:20 the stars in their *c.*
1 *Chr.* 23:6 the Levites into *c.*
2 *Chr.* 23:8 Jeh. dismissed not *c.*
31:2 Hezekiah appointed *c.*
35:10 Levites stood in their *c.*

**COURT.**

*Ex.* 27:9 shalt make the *c.*
40:8 thou shalt set up the *c.*
2 *K.* 20:4 afore Isaiah was into *c.*
2 *Chr.* 20:5 Jehosh. bef. new *c.*
24:21 stoned Zechariah in *c.*
29:16 brought unclean. into *c.*
*Est.* 6:5 beh. H. standeth in *c.*
*Is.* 34:13 shall be a *c.* for owls
*Jer.* 19:14 Jeremiah stood in *c.*
26:2 stand in *c.* of Lord's house
32:2 Jeremiah was shut up in *c.* of prison, 33:1; 39:15
*Ezek.* 8:7 brou. me to door of *c.* 16
10:3 the cloud filled inner *c.*
40:17 to outward *c.* 42:1; 46:21
28 he brought me to inner *c.*
43:5 brought me to inner *c.*
46:21 in every cor. of *c.* was a *c.*
*Amos* 7:13 and it is the king's *c.*
*Rev.* 11:2 *c.* without the temple

**COURTS.**

2 *K.* 21:5 built altars for hosts of heav. in two *c.* 2 *Chr.* 33:5
1 *Chr.* 23:28 office to wait in *c.*
28:6 Solomon shall build my *c.*
2 *Chr.* 23:5 all the people be in *c.*
*Ps.* 65:4 he may dwell in thy *c.*
84:2 soul fainteth for *c.* of Lord
92:13 flourish in *c.* of our God
96:8 bring offering come into *c.*
100:4 enter his *c.* with praise
116:19 pay vows in the *c.* of
135:2 ye that stand in the *c.* of
*Is.* 1:12 to tread my *c.*?
62:9 drink it in *c.* of holiness
*Ezek.* 9:7 fill *c.* with the slain
*Zec.* 3:7 shalt also keep my *c.*
*Luke* 7:25 delicately in king's *c.*

**COURTEOUS, LY.**

*Acts* 27:3 Julius *c.* entreated P.
28:7 and Publius lodged us *c.*
1 *Pet.* 3:8 love as brethren, be *c.*

**COUSIN, S.**

*Luke* 1:36 thy *c.* Elisabeth
1:58 her *c.* heard how

**COVENANT.**

*Gen.* 9:12 tok. of *c.* 13, 17; 17:11
17:4 my *c.* is with thee
13 my *c.* be in your flesh
14 hath broken my *c.*
*Ex.* 31:16 sab. a perpetual *c.*
34:28 wrote upon tables the *c.*
*Lev.* 26:15 that ye break my *c.*
*Num.* 25:12 my *c.* of peace
13 *c.* of everlasting priesthood
*Deut.* 4:13 dec. unto you his *c.*
23 lest ye forget *c.* of Lord
31 Lord not forget *c.*
9:11 Lord gave me tables of *c.*
29:1 these are the words of *c.*
12 thou shouldest enter into *c.*
21 ac. to all curses of *c.*
25 because ye have forsaken *c.*
31:20 they will break my *c.*
*Jud.* 2:1 I will never break *c.*
1 *Sam.* 20:8 thy serv. in *c.* of L.
1 *K.* 19:10 Israel forsaken *c.* 14
20:34 send thee aw. with this *c.*
2 *K.* 13:23 bec. of *c.* with Abrah.
23:3 to perform *c.* all the people stood to *c.* 2 *Chr.* 34:31
1 *Chr.* 16:15 be mindful of his *c.*
2 *Chr.* 15:12 into *c.* to seek Lord
*Neh.* 13:29 defiled *c.* of priestho.
*Ps.* 25:14 will show them his *c.*
44:17 neither dealt fal. in thy *c.*
50:16 take my *c.* in thy mouth
55:20 he hath broken his *c.*
74:20 respect to *c.* for dark pla.

COV

*Ps.* 78:37 neit. were stead. in his *c.*
89:28 my *c.* st. fast with him
34 my *c.* will I not break, nor
39 made void *c.* of thy servant
111:5 ever be mindful of his *c.*
9 commanded his *c.* for ever
*Prov.* 2:17 forgetteth *c.* of her G.
*Is.* 28:18 *c.* with death be disan.
33:8 broken *c.* he hath despised
42:6 for *c.* of people, 49:8
54:10 nor *c.* of my peace be rem.
56:4 eunuchs hold of my *c.* 6
59:21 as for me this is my *c.*
*Jer.* 11:2 hear ye words of *c.* 6
3 cursed obeyeth not w. of *c.*
14:21 break not thy *c.* with us
22:9 bec. they have forsaken *c.*
31:32 which my *c.* they break
33:20 if you can break *c.* of day
21 may *c.* be broken with Da.
25 if my *c.* be not with day
34:18 not performed words of *c.*
50:5 join to L. in perpetual *c.*
*Ezek.* 16:8 into a *c.* with thee
59 in breaking *c.* 17:18
61 give th. for daugh. not by *c.*
17:15 or break *c.* and be deliv.?
16 whose *c.* he brake
19 my *c.* he hath broken, it
20:37 bring you into bond of *c.*
44:7 they have broken my *c.*
*Dan.* 9:27 confirm *c.* for one week
11:22 also the prince of *c.*
28 his heart be against holy *c.*
30 indignation against holy *c.*
32 do wickedly against *c.*
*Hos.* 10:4 falsely in making a *c.*
*Zec.* 11:10 I might break my *c.*
*Mal.* 2:4 my *c.* be with Levi. 5
8 ye have corrupted *c.* of Levi
10 by profaning *c.* of fathers
14 she is the wife of thy *c.*
3:1 messenger of *c.* ye delight in
*Acts* 3:25 children of *c.* G. made
7:8 gave him *c.* of circumcision
*Rom.* 1:31 *c.* breakers
11:27 this is my *c.* when I take
*Gal.* 3:15 tho' it be but a m.'s *c.*
17 the *c.* confirmed bef. of God
*Heb.* 8:6 mediator of a better *c.*
7 if first *c.* had been faultless
9 they continued not in my *c.*
9:1 first *c.* had also ordinances
4 and the tables of the *c.*
*See* ARK, BLOOD, BREAK.

**Book of the COVENANT.**

*Ex.* 24:7 Moses took *book of c.*
2 *K.* 23:2 Josiah read all the w. of *book of c.* 2 *Chr.* 34:30

**Establish COVENANT.**

*Gen.* 6:18 *establish* my *c.* 9:9
17:7 *est. c.* bet. me and Abra.
19 *esta. c* with I. and seed, 21
*Ezek.* 16:60 *e.* to thee an everl. *c.*

**Everlasting COVENANT.**

*Gen.* 9:16 I may remember *e. c.*
17:13 your flesh for *everlast. c.*
19 *c.* with Isaac for an *ever. c.*
2 *Sam.* 23:5 an *ever. c.* ordered
1 *Chr.* 16:17 confirmed to Israel for an *everlast. c.* *Ps.* 105:10
*Is.* 24:5 have broken *everlast. c.*
55:3 *e. c.* w. you, 61:8; *Jer.* 32:40
*Ezek.* 37:26 *everlast. c.* with them
*Heb.* 13:20 thro' blood of *ever. c.*

**Keep, keepeth,** *or* **kept COVENANT.**

*Gen.* 17:9 thou shalt *keep* my *c.*
*Ex.* 19:5 if ye will *keep* my *c.*
*Deut.* 7:9 God wh. *k. c.* 12; 1 *K.* 8:23; 2 *Ch.* 6:14; *Neh.* 1:5; 9:32
29:9 *keep* words of this *c.* and do
33:9 they have *kept* thy *c.*
1 *K.* 11:11 hast not *k. c.* *Ps.* 78:10
*Ps.* 25:10 to such as *k. c.* 103:18
103:12 if thy child. *keep* my *c.*
*Ezek.* 17:14 by *k.* of *c.* it might
*Dan.* 9:4 *keep c.* and mercy

**Made COVENANT.**

*Gen.* 15:18 same day L. *m. c.*
21:27 Abra. and Abim. *m. c.* 32
*Deut.* 5:2 L. *m.* a *c.* with us in H.
3 *m.* not *c.* with fa. *Heb.* 8:9
29:1 besides *c.* he *made* in Ho.
31:16 will break my *c.* I *made*
*Jos.* 24:25 Joshua *m.* a *c.*
1 *Sam.* 18:3 J. and D. *m. c.* 23:18
20:16 J. *m. c.* with house of D.
1 *K.* 8:21 ark w. is *c.* of L. he *m.*
20:34 Ahab *made c.* with Benj.
2 *K.* 11:4 Jehoiada *m. c.*
17 *made c.* bet. Lord and king
17:15 *c. made* with fathers
38 *c. made* with you not forget
23:3 Josiah *m. c.* 2 *Chr.* 34:31
1 *Chr.* 11:3 David *m. c.* with eld.

COV

1 *Chr.* 16:16 mind. of *c.* he *made* with A. *Neh.* 9:8; *Ps.* 105:9
2 *Chr.* 21:7 *c.* he had *m.* with D. 23:3 *m.* a *c.* with king Joash
*Job* 31:1 *m.* a *c.* with mine eyes
*Ps.* 50:5 *m.* a *c.* with me
89:3 *made* a *c.* with my chosen
*Is.* 28:15 *m.* a *c.* with death
57:8 enlarg. thy bed and *m.* a *c.*
*Jer.* 11:10 broke *c.* I *m.*
31:32 not ac. to *c.* I *m.* with fa.
34:8 Zed. *m. c.* with people, 15
18 I *made* a *c.* with your fath.
15 ye had *made c.* before me
*Ezek.* 17:13 *made* a *c.* with him

**Make COVENANT.**

*Gen.* 17:2 *m. c.* bet. me and thee
26:28 *m. c.* with thee, 31:44
*Ex.* 23:32 *m.* no *c.* *Deut.* 7:2
34:10 I *m. c.* before thy people
12 *m. c.* with inhabitants, 15
*Deut.* 29:14 nor with you *m. c.*
1 *Sam.* 11:2 on this cond. I *m. c.*
2 *Chr.* 29:10 in my he. to *m.* a *c.*
*Neh.* 9:38 we *make* a sure *c.*
*Job* 41:4 will he *m.* a *c.*
*Jer.* 31:33 this is the *c.* I will *m.*
*Heb.* 8:10; 10:16
*Ezek.* 34:25 *m. c.* of peace, 37:26
*Hos.* 2:18 *m. c.* for them.
12:1 do *m. c.* with Assyrians

**New COVENANT.**

*Jer.* 31:31 *n. c.* with Is. *Heb.* 8:8
*Heb.* 8:13 a *new c.* the first old
12:24 mediator of the *new c.*

**Remember COVENANT.**

*Gen.* 9:15 I will *r.* my *c.* *Lev.* 26:42; *Ezek.* 16:60
*Lev.* 26:45 for their sakes *r. c.*
*Ps.* 105:8 he hath *r.* his *c.* 106:45
*Amos* 1:9 *rem.* not the broth. *c.*
*Luke* 1:72 and to *rem.* his holy *c.*

**COVENANT of Salt.**

*Lev.* 2:13 *salt of c.* to be lacking
*Num.* 18:19 it is a *c. of s.*
2 *Chr.* 13:5 to David by *c. of salt*

**Transgressed, ing COVENANT.**

*Deut.* 17:2 wickedness in *t.* his *c.*
*Jos.* 7:11 *transgressed* my *c.*
15 because he *t. c.* of the Lord, *Jud.* 2:20; 2 *K.* 18:12
23:16 ye have *trans. c.* of Lord
*Jer.* 34:18 men that *trans.* my *c.*
*Hos.* 6:7 like men *trans.* the *c.*
8:1 they have *trans.* my *c.*

**COVENANTED.**

2 *Chr.* 7:18 as I have *c.* with D.
*Hag.* 2:5 word I *c.* with you
*Mat.* 26:15 *c.* for thirty pieces.
*Luke* 22:5 *c.* to give him money

**COVENANTS.**

*Rom.* 9:4 to whom pertaineth *c.*
*Gal.* 4:24 two *c.* one from Sinai
*Eph.* 2:12 strangers from *c.*

**COVER.**

*Ex.* 33:22 *c.* thee while I pass
*Num.* 22:5 they *c.* face of earth
*Deut.* 23:13 *c.* wh. com. from thee
33:12 shall *c.* him all the day
1 *Sam.* 24:3 S. went to *c.* his feet
*Neh.* 4:5 *c.* not their iniquity
*Job* 16:18 earth, *c.* not thy blood
21:26 worms shall *c.* them
22:11 waters *c.* thee, 38:34
40:22 the shady trees *c.* him
*Ps.* 91:4 *c.* thee with his feath.
104:9 they turn not to *c.* earth
109:29 *c.* with own confusion
139:11 darkness shall *c.* me
140:9 mischief of lips *c.* them
*Is.* 11:9 waters *c.* sea, *Hab.* 2:14
14:11 worms *c.* thee
22:17 L. will surely *c.* thee
26:21 earth no more *c.* her s.a.n
30:1 *c.* with a covering, but
58:7 naked, that thou *c.* him
59:6 nor *c.* themsel. with works
60:2 darkness shall *c.* the earth
6 multi. of camels shall *c.* thee
*Jer.* 46:8 I will *c.* the earth
*Ezek.* 7:18 horror shall *c.* them
12:6 thou shalt *c.* thy face
12 he shall *c.* his face, that
24:7 pour, it not on the gr. to *c.*
17 *c.* not thy lips,
22 ye shall not *c.* your lips
26:10 horses, their dust *c.* thee
19 when waters shall *c.* thee
30:18 as for her a cloud *c.* her
32:7 I will *c.* the heaven, sun
37:6 *c.* you with skin and
38:9 be like cloud to *c.* land, 16
*Hos.* 2:9 flax given to *c.* her
10:8 mount. *c.* us, *Luke* 23:30

COV

*Ob.* 10 shame shall *c.* thee
*Mic.* 3:7 shall all *c.* their lips
7:10 shame *c.* her said to me
*Hab.* 2:17 violence of L. *c.* thee
*Mark* 14:65 and *c.* his face
1 *Cor.* 11:7 man not to *c.* head
1 *Pet.* 4:8 charity *c.* mult. of sins

**COVERED.**

*Gen* 7:19 mountains were *c.* 20
9:23 *c.* naked, of their father
24:65 Rebekah *c.* herself
38:14 Tam. *c.* her with a veil
*Ex.* 14:28 waters *c.* chariots
15:5 the depths *c.* them
10 the sea *c.* them, *Jos.* 24:7
24:15 a cloud *c.* the mount. 16
37:9 *c.* with wings mercy-seat
40:21 veil *c.* ark of testimony
*Num.* 4:20 when holy things *c.*
*Deut.* 32:15 art *c.* with fatness
*Jud.* 4:18 Jael *c.* Sisera, 19
1 *Sam.* 19:13 Mich. *c.* the image
28:14 old man cometh up *c.*
1 *K.* 1:1 *c.* David with clothes
8:7 cher. *c.* the ark, 2 *Chr.* 5:8
2 *K.* 19:1 Hezekiah *c.* himself with sackcloth, *Is.* 37:1
*Job* 23:17 *c.* dark, from my face
31:33 if I *c.* my transgressions
*Ps.* 44:15 shame of face *c.* me
19 *c.* us with shadow of death
65:13 valleys *c.* over with corn
68:13 w. of dove *c.* with silver
71:13 *c.* with reproach that seek
89:45 hast *c.* him with shame
106:17 *c.* company of Abiram
139:13 *c.* me in mother's womb
*Prov.* 26:23 a potsherd *c.* with
26 whose hatred is *c.* by deceit
*Ec.* 6:4 his name *c.* with dark.
*Is.* 6:2 with twain he *c.* his face
29:10 the seers hath he *c.*
51:16 I have *c.* thee in shadow
61:10 *c.* me with robe
*Jer.* 51:42 she is *c.* with waves
*Lam.* 2:1 *c.* dau. of Z. with clo.
3:16 he hath *c.* me with ashes
43 hast *c.* with anger
44 *c.* thyself with a cloud
*Ezek.* 1:11 two wings *c.* bod. 23
16:8 and *c.* thy nakedness
10 I *c.* thee with silk
18:7 and hath *c.* the naked, 16
24:8 her blood should not be *c.*
27:7 blue and purple *c.* thee
31:15 I *c.* the deep for him
37:8 and skin *c.* them above
*Jon.* 3:8 and beast he *c.* with sa.
*Hab.* 3:3 his glory *c.* heavens
*Mat.* 8:24 was *c.* with waves
10:26 nothing *c.* that shall not be revealed, *Luke* 12:2
1 *Cor.* 11:6 the woman be not *c.*

**COVERED face.**

*Gen.* 38:15 Tamar had *c.* her *face*
2 *Sam.* 19:4 but David *c.* his *face*
*Est.* 7:8 they *c.* Haman's *face*
*Ps.* 69:7 shame hath *c.* my *face*
*Prov.* 24:31 nettles *c. face* there,
*Is.* 6:2 with twain he *c.* his *face*
*Jer.* 51:51 shame hath *c.* our *fac.*

**Head COVERED.**

2 *Sam.* 15:30 David had his *h. c.*
*Est.* 6:12 Haman, his *head c.*
*Ps.* 140:7 *c.* my *head* in battle
*Jer.* 14:3 and *c.* their *heads*, 4
1 *Cor.* 11:4 ev. man praying, *h. c.*

**COVERED sin**

*Ps.* 32:1 *sin* is *c.* *Rom.* 4:7
85:2 thou hast *c.* all their *sin*

**COVEREDST.**

*Ps.* 104:6 *c.* it with deep
*Ezek.* 16:18 br. garm. and *c.* them

**COVEREST.**

*Deut.* 22:12 vesture wherewith *c.*
*Ps.* 104:2 *c.* thyself with light

**COVERETH.**

*Num.* 22:11 *c.* face of the earth
*Jud.* 3:24 surely he *c.* his feet
*Job* 9:24 he *c.* faces of judges
15:27 *c.* his face with fatness
36:30 he *c.* bottom of the sea
32 with clouds he *c.* the light
*Ps.* 73:6 violence *c.* as garment
109:19 garment which *c.* him
147:8 *c.* heaven with clouds
*Prov.* 10:6 vio. *c.* the mouth, 11
12 love *c.* all sins
12:16 prudent man *c.* shame
17:9 *c.* transgression seek. love
28:13 *c.* his sins, shall not pros.
*Jer.* 3:25 our confusion *c.* us
*Ezek.* 28:14 art cherub that *c.*
*Mal.* 2:16 for one *c.* violence
*Luke* 8:16 candle *c.* it with ves.

CRA

**COVERING, Participle.**

*Ex.* 25:20 *c.* mercy-seat with
*Num.* 4:5 shall take down *c.* veil
*Ezek.* 28:16 O *c.* cherub
*Mal.* 2:13 *c.* the altar with tears

**COVERING, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 20:16 thee a *c.* of the eyes
*Ex.* 22:27 it is his *c.* for his skin
*Lev.* 13:45 put *c.* on upper lip
2 *Sam.* 17:19 *c.* over well's mou.
*Job* 22:14 thick clouds *c.* to him
24:7 naked have no *c.* in cold
26:6 destruction hath no *c.*
31:19 any poor without *c.*
*Ps.* 105:39 he spread cloud for *c.*
*Cant.* 3:10 he made *c.* of purple
*Is.* 22:8 discovered *c.* of Judah
25:7 *c.* cast over all people
28:20 *c.* narrower, than can wr.
30:1 with *c.* not of my Spirit
22 ye shall defile *c.* of images
50:3 I make sackcloth their *c.*
*Ezek.* 28:13 precious stone thy *c.*
1 *Cor.* 11:15 hair is given for *c.*
*See* BADGER.

**COVERINGS.**

*Prov.* 7:16 deck. my bed with *c.*
31:22 maketh herself *c.* of tap.

**COVERS.**

*Ex.* 25:29 make *c.* 37:16
*Num.* 4:7 put *c.* to cover withal

**COVERT.**

2 *K.* 16:18 *c.* for the sabbath, Ahaz took down
*Job* 38:40 when lions abide in *c.*
40:21 behemoth lieth in *c.* of
*Ps.* 61:4 trust in *c.* of thy wings
*Is.* 4:6 a tabernacle for a *c.*
16:4 be thou a *c.* from spoiler
32:2 a man be *c.* from tempest
*Jer.* 25:38 forsaken his *c.*

**COVET.**

*Ex.* 20:17 thou shalt not *c.* *Deut.* 5:21; *Rom.* 7:7; 13:9
*Mic.* 2:2 they *c.* fields and take
1 *Cor.* 12:31 but *c.* the best gifts
14:39 *c.* to prophesy

**COVETED.**

*Jos.* 7:21 then I *c.* them, and
*Acts* 20:33 I *c.* no man's silver
1 *Tim.* 6:10 while some *c.* after

**COVETETH.**

*Prov.* 21:26 *c.* all the day long
*Hab.* 2:9 woe to him *c.* evil cov.

**COVETOUS.**

*Ps.* 10:3 wicked blesseth *c.*
*Luke* 16:14 Pharis. who were *c.*
1 *Cor.* 5:10 yet not altog. with *c.*
11 *c.* with such not to eat
6:10 nor *c.* inherit, *Eph.* 5:5
1 *Tim.* 3:3 bishop must not be *c.*
2 *Tim.* 3:2 in last times m. be *c.*
2 *Pet* 2:14 exer. with *c.* practices

**COVETOUSNESS.**

*Ex.* 18:21 men hating *c.*
*Ps.* 119:36 incline not heart to *c.*
*Prov.* 28:16 hateth *c.* sh. prolong
*Is.* 57:17 for iniquity of his *c.*
*Jer.* 6:13 given to *c.* 8:10
22:17 eyes are not but for thy *c.*
51:13 and measure of thy *c.*
*Ezek.* 33:31 heart goeth after *c.*
*Hab.* 2:9 that coveteth an evil *c.*
*Mark* 7:22 out heart proceed. *c.*
*Luke* 12:15 he said, beware of *c.*
*Rom.* 1:29 filled with all *c.*
2 *Cor.* 9:5 as a matter not of *c.*
*Eph.* 5:3 *c.* let it not be named
*Col.* 3:5 mortify *c.* wh. is idola.
1 *Thes.* 2:5 nor used cloak of *c.*
*Heb.* 13:5 conver. be without *c.*
2 *Pet.* 2:3 through *c.* make mer.

**COW.**

*Lev.* 22:28 *c.* or ewe, sh. not kill
*Num.* 18:17 firstling of *c.*
*Job* 21:10 their *c.* casteth not
*Is.* 7:21 nourish a young *c.*
11:7 *c.* and the bear shall feed
*Ezek.* 4:15 given thee *c.* dung for
*Amos* 4:3 every *c.* at that before COZBI. *Num.* 25:15, 18

**CRACKLING.**

*Ec.* 7:6 *c.* of thorns under pot

**CRACKNELS.**

1 *K.* 14:3 take with thee *c.*

**CRAFT.**

*Dan.* 8:25 cause *c.* to prosper
*Mark* 14:1 take him by *c.*
*Acts* 18:3 he was of same *c.*
19:27 not only our *c.* is in dan.
*Rev.* 18:22 whatsoever *c.* he be

**CRAFTINESS.**

*Job* 5:13 in their *c.* 1 *Cor.* 3:19

CRE

*Luke* 20:23 he perceived their *c.*
2 *Cor.* 4:2 not walking in *c.* nor
*Eph.* 4:14 carried by cunning *c.*

**CRAFTY.**

*Job* 5:12 he disap. devices of *c.*
15:5 thou chooseth tongue of *c.*
*Ps.* 83:3 *c.* counsel against
2 *Cor.* 12:16 being *c.* I caught

**CRAFTSMAN.**

*Deut.* 27:15 the work of the *c*
*Rev.* 18:22 no *c.* be found.

**CRAFTSMEN.**

2 *K.* 24:14 carried away *c.* 16
1 *Chr.* 4:14 for they were *c.*
*Neh.* 11:35 the valley of *c.*
*Hos.* 13:2 the work of *c.*
*Acts* 19:24 no small gain to *c.*
38 *c.* have matter against any

**CRAG.**

*Job* 39:28 eagle abideth on *c.*

**CRANE.**

*Is.* 38:14 like *c.* so did I chatter
*Jer.* 8:7 *c.* obs. time of coming

**CRASHING.**

*Zep.* 1:10 great *c.* from hills

**CRAVED, ETH.**

*Prov.* 16:26 for his mouth *c.* it
*Mark* 15:43 Joseph *c.* body of J.

**CREATE.**

*Ps.* 51:10 *c.* in me a clean heart
*Is.* 4:5 *c.* on every d.-p. a cloud
45:7 *c.* darkness, I *c.* evil
57:19 I *c.* the fruits of the lips
65:17 I *c.* new heavens
18 rejoice in that which I *c.*

**CREATED.**

*Gen.* 1:1 in the begin. God *c.* he.
21 God *c.* great whales
27 God *c.* man in his own image, male and female, 5:2
2:3 in it rested from all he *c.*
6:7 will destroy man I have *c.*
*Deut.* 4:32 day God *c.* man
*Ps.* 89:12 north and south h. *c.*
102:18 people to be *c.*
104:30 forth spirit they are *c.*
148:5 com. and they were *c.*
*Is.* 40:26 hath *c.* these things
41:20 Holy One of Is. hath *c.* it
42:5 he that *c.* the heavens
43:1 Lord that *c.* thee, O Jacob
7 I have *c.* him for my glory
45:8 I the Lord have *c.* it
12 I have *c.* man upon it
18 he *c.* it not in vain
48:7 *c.* now, not from begin.
54:16 have *c.* smith, *c.* waster
*Jer.* 31:22 L. hath *c.* a new thing
*Ezek.* 21:30 judge where wast *c.*
28:13 in day thou wast *c.*
15 from day thou wast *c.*
*Mal.* 2:10 hath not one God *c.*
*Mark* 13:19 creation G. *c.*
1 *Cor.* 11:9 man *c.* for the wom.
*Eph.* 1:10 workmanship *c.* in C.
3:9 who *c.* all things by Jes. C.
4:24 God is *c.* in righteousness
*Col.* 1:16 were all things *c.*
3:10 after image of him *c.* him
1 *Tim.* 4:3 G. *c.* to be received
*Rev.* 4:11 hast *c.* all things, for thy pleasure are and were *c.*
10:6 who *c.* heaven and the

**CREATETH.**

*Amos* 4:13 *c.* w. L. is his name

**CREATION.**

*Mark* 10:6 from *c.* male and fe.
13:19 as was not from the *c.*
*Rom.* 1:20 from *c.* are clearly
8:22 that whole *c.* groaneth
2 *Pet.* 3:4 continue as from the *c.*
*Rev.* 3:14 beginning of *c.* of God

**CREATOR.**

*Ec.* 12:1 remember *c.* in youth
*Is.* 40:28 *c.* of ends of the earth
43:15 I am the Lord, *c.* of Israel
*Rom.* 1:25 creature more than *c.*
1 *Pet.* 4:19 as to a faithful *c.*

**CREATURE.**

*Gen.* 1:20 bring forth moving *c.*
*Lev.* 11:46 this is law of every *c.*
*Mark* 16:15 gospel to every *c.*
*Col.* 1:23
*Rom.* 8:19 expectation of *c.*
20 *c.* made subject to vanity
21 *c.* be delivered from bond.
39 any *c.* able to separate us
2 *Cor.* 5:17 he is a new *c.*
*Gal.* 6:15 nor uncir. but new *c.*
*Col.* 1:15 first-born of every *c.*
1 *Tim.* 4:4 every *c.* of G. is good
*Heb.* 4:13 any *c.* not manifest
*Rev.* 5:13 every *c.* in heaven

CRO

**Living CREATURE.**
*Gen.* 1:21 God created every *l. c.*
24 let earth bring forth *liv. c.*
2:19 Adam called every *liv. c.*
9:10 cov. with every *living c.*
12 between me and ev. *l. c.* 15
*Lev.* 11:46 law of every *living c.*
*Ezek.* 1:20 spirit of *l. c.* 21; 10:17
10:15 *l. c.* I saw by Chebar, 20

**CREATURES.**
*Is.* 13:21 houses full of doleful *c.*
*Jam.* 1:18 of first-fruits of his *c.*
*Rev.* 8:9 third of *c.* in sea died

**Living CREATURES.**
*Ezek.* 1:5 likeness of four *liv. c.*
14 *l. c.* ran, returned as light.
19 *l. c.* went the wheels went
3:13 noise of wings of *living c.*

**CREDITOR, S.**
*Deut.* 15:2 *c.* that lendeth shall
2 *K.* 4:1 *c.* to take my two sons
*Is.* 50:1 to which of my *c.*
*Luke* 7:41 *c.* had two debtors

**CREEK.**
*Acts* 27:39 discovered a certain *c.*

**CREEP.**
*Lev.* 11:31 unclean all that *c.*
*Ps.* 104:20 beasts of forest *c.*
2 *Tim.* 3:6 of this sort *c.* into

**CREEPETH.**
*Gen.* 1:25 every thing that *c.* 26
30 given to every thing *c.* herb
7:8 *c.* went in two and two, 14
21 of thing that *c.*
8:17 bring forth every thing *c.*
19 whatsoever *c.* went forth
*Lev.* 11:41 that *c.* shall be an abomination, 43, 44; 20:25
*Deut.* 4:18 of any thing that *c.*

**CREEPING thing, s.**
*Gen.* 1:26 dominion over ev. *c. t.*
*Lev.* 5:2 unclean *c. thing*
11:21 ye eat, of every *c. thing*
22:5 or whoso. toucheth any *c. t.*
*Deut.* 14:19 *c. thing* that flieth
1 *K.* 4:33 he spake of *c. t.* fishes
*Ps.* 104:25 *c. things* innumerable
148:10 all *c. things* praise the L.
*Ezek.* 8:10 form of *c. t.* portrayed
38:20 all *c. t.* shake at my pres.
*Hos.* 2:18 covenant with *c. things*
*Hab.* 1:14 men as *c. things*
*Acts* 10:12 P. saw *c. things*, 11:6
*Rom.* 1:23 like to *c. things*

**CREPT.**
*Jude* 4 certain *c.* in unawares

CRESCENS. 2 *Tim.* 4:10
CRETE. *Acts* 27:7, 12, 21; *Tit.* 1:5
CRETES. *Acts* 2:11
CRETIANS. *Tit.* 1:12

**CREW.**
*Mat.* 26:74 the cock *c. Mar.* 14:68; *Luke* 22:60; *John* 18:27

**CRIB.**
*Job* 39:9 unicorn abide by thy *c.?*
*Prov.* 14:4 no oxen are *c.* is clean
*Is.* 1:3 ass know. his master's *c.*

CRIED. *See* after CRY.

**CRIME, S.**
*Job* 31:11 his is a heinous *c.*
*Ezek.* 7:23 land is full of bloody *c.*
*Acts* 25:16 conc. *c.* laid ag. him
27 not to signify the *c.* laid

**CRIMSON.**
2 *Chr.* 2:7 cun. to work in *c.* 14
3:14 he made the veil of *c.*
*Is.* 1:18 your sins be like *c.*
*Jer.* 4:30 thou clothest with *c.*

**CRIPPLE.**
*Acts* 14:8 being a *c.* from womb

**CRISPING-PINS.**
*Is.* 3:22 L. will take away *c.-p.*

CRISPUS. *Acts* 18:8; 1 *Cor.* 1:14

**CROOK-BACKED.**
*Lev.* 21:20 *c.-b.* not approach

**CROOKED.**
*Deut.* 32:5 are a *c.* generation
*Job* 26:13 formed the *c.* serpent
*Ps.* 125:5 aside to their *c.* ways
*Prov.* 2:15 whose ways are *c.*
*Ec.* 1:15 *c.* not be m. stra. 7:13
*Is.* 27:1 pun. lev. that *c.* serpent
40:4 *c.* be made, 42:16; *Luke* 3:5
45:2 make the *c.* places straight
59:8 have made them *c.* paths
*Lam.* 3:9 hath made my paths *c.*
*Phil.* 2:15 midst of a *c.* nation

**CROP.**
*Lev.* 1:16 he shall pluck away *c.*

CRO

**CROPPED.**
*Ezek.* 17:4 *c.* off top of y. twigs, 22

**CROSS.**
*Mat.* 10:38 taketh not his *c.* is not worthy of me, *Luke* 14:27
16:24 *c.* and follow me, *Mark* 8:34; 10:21; *Luke* 9:23
27:32 compelled to bear *c. Mark* 15:21; *Luke* 23:26
40 if S. of God come down from the *c.* 42; *Mark* 15:30, 32
*John* 19:17 bearing *c.* went forth
19 wrote title, and put it on *c.*
25 stood by the *c.* his mother
31 not remain on *c.* on sabbath
1 *Cor.* 1:17 lest *c.* be of none ef.
18 preaching of *c.* foolishness
*Gal.* 5:11 offence of the *c.* ceased
6:12 suf. persecution for *c.* of C.
14 should glory, save in the *c.*
*Eph.* 2:16 reconcile both by *c.*
*Phil.* 2:8 obedient to death of *c.*
3:18 are enemies of *c.* of Christ
*Col.* 1:20 through blood of *c.*
2:14 nailing it to his *c.*
*Heb.* 12:2 endured the *c.*

**CROSS-WAY.**
*Ob.* 14 nor have stood in *c.-w.*

**CROUCH, ETH.**
1 *Sam.* 2:36 *c.* for piece of silver
*Ps.* 10:10 he *c.* and humbleth

CROW, CROWING. *See* COCK.

**CROWN.**
*Ex.* 25:25 a golden *c.* to border
29:6 holy *c.* upon the mitre
*Lev.* 8:9 on his forefront holy *c.*
21:12 *c.* of anointing oil
2 *K.* 11:12 *c.* on J. 2 *Chr.* 23:11
*Est.* 1:11 Vashti with *c.* royal
*Job* 31:36 bind it as a *c.* to me
*Ps.* 89:39 hast profaned his *c.*
132:18 upon himself *c.* flourish
*Prov.* 4:9 *c.* of glory deliver
12:4 a virtuous woman is a *c.*
14:24 *c.* of wise is their riches
16:31 hoary head is *c.* of glory
17:6 children's child. *c.* of old
27:24 *c.* endure to every genera.
*Cant.* 3:11 behold S. with the *c.*
*Is.* 28:1 woe to the *c.* of pride
5 shall be for a *c.* of glory
62:3 shalt also be a *c.* of glory
*Jer.* 13:18 *c.* of glory come down
*Ezek.* 21:26 take off the *c.*
*Zec.* 9:16 as the stones of a *c.*
*John* 19:5 J. wearing *c.* of thorns
1 *Cor.* 9:25 a corruptible *c.*
*Phil.* 4:1 beloved, my joy and *c.*
1 *Thes.* 2:19 our *c.* of rejoicing
2 *Tim.* 4:8 *c.* of righteousness
*Jam.* 1:12 he shall rec. *c.* of life
1 *Pet.* 5:4 shall receive *c.* of glory
*Rev.* 2:10 give thee a *c.* of life
3:11 that no man take thy *c.*
6:2 a *c.* was given to him

**CROWN of gold.**
*Ex.* 25:11 *c. of g.* round about, 24; 30:3; 37:2; 11, 12, 26
*Est.* 8:15 Mordecai with *c. of g.*
*Ps.* 21:3 *c. of g.* on his head

**CROWN,** *with* **Head.**
*Gen.* 49:26 on *c.* of Joseph's *h.*
*Deut.* 33:20 teareth arm with *c.*
2 *Sam.* 1:10 the *c.* on his *head*
12:30 *c.* from *h.* 1 *Chr.* 20:2
14:25 sole to *c.* of *h.* *Job* 2:7
*Est.* 2:17 king set *c.* on her *h.*
6:8 *c.* royal set upon his *head*
*Job* 19:9 taken *c.* from my *head*
*Is.* 3:17 smite with a scab *c.* of *h.*
*Jer.* 2:16 broken *c.* of thy *head*
48:45 *c.* of *h.* of tumultuous ones
*Lam.* 5:16 *c.* fallen from our *head*
*Ezek.* 16:12 beautiful *c.* on thy *h.*
*Mat.* 27:29 put a *c.* of thorns, *Mark* 15:17; *John* 19:2
*Rev.* 12:1 a *c.* of twelve stars
14:14 on his *head* a golden *c.*

**CROWNED.**
*Ps.* 8:5 hast *c.* him with glory
*Prov.* 14:18 *c.* with knowledge
*Cant.* 3:11 his mother *c.* him
*Nah.* 3:17 thy *c.* are as locusts
2 *Tim.* 2:5 not *c.* except he strive
*Heb.* 2:9 Jesus *c.* with glory

**CROWNEDST.**
*Heb.* 2:7 *c.* him with glory and

**CROWNEST, ETH.**
*Ps.* 65:11 *c.* year with thy goodn.
103:4 *c.* thee with loving-kind.

**CROWNING.**
*Is.* 23:8 against Tyre the *c.* city

**CROWNS.**
*Ezek.* 23:42 beau. *c.* on their h.

CRY

*Zec.* 6:11 make *c.*; 14 *c.* to Helem
*Rev.* 4:4 elders had *c.* of gold
10 cast their *c.* before throne
9:7 on locusts' heads were *c.*
12:3 dragon having seven *c.*
13:1 upon his horns ten *c.*
19:12 on his head many *c.*

**CRUCIFY.**
*Mat.* 20:19 to Gentiles, to *c.* him
23:34 some of them ye shall *c.*
27:31 to *c.* him, *Mark* 15:20
*Mark* 15:13 cried again *c.* him, 14
*Luke* 23:21 *c.* him, *c. John* 19:6, 15
*Heb.* 6:6 *c.* Son of God afresh

**CRUCIFIED.**
*Mat.* 26:2 bet. to be *c. Luke* 24:7
27:22 said, Let him be *c.* 23
26 del. him to be *c. John* 19:16
35 *c.* him, *John* 19:23
38 thieves *c.* 44; *Mark* 15:32; *Luke* 23:33; *John* 19:18
28:5 Jesus w. was *c. Mark* 16:6
*John* 19:20 where Jesus was *c.* 41
*Acts* 2:23 by wicked hands *c.*
36 made J. whom ye *c.* L. 4:10
*Rom.* 6:6 old man is *c.* with him
1 *Cor.* 1:13 was Paul *c.* for you?
23 preach Christ *c.* unto Jews
2:2 Jesus Christ and him *c.*
8 not have *c.* Lord of glory
2 *Cor.* 13:4 tho' *c.* through weak.
*Gal.* 2:20 I am *c.* with Christ
3:1 Chr. set forth, *c.* among you
5:24 are Christ's have *c.* flesh
6:14 by whom the world is *c.*
*Rev.* 11:8 where Lord was *c.*

**CRUEL.**
*Gen.* 49:7 wrath, for it was *c.*
*Ex.* 6:9 for *c.* bondage
*Deut.* 32:33 *c.* venom of asps
*Job* 30:21 art become *c.* to me
*Ps.* 25:19 hate me with *c.* hatred
71:4 deliver out of hand of *c.*
*Prov.* 5:9 thou give years to *c.*
11:17 he *c.* troubleth own flesh
12:10 mercies of wicked are *c.*
17:11 *c.* messenger be sent
27:4 wrath is *c.*
*Cant.* 8:6 jealousy is *c.*
*Is.* 13:9 day of Lord cometh *c.*
19:4 Egyptians give to *c.* lord
*Jer.* 6:23 they are *c.* 50:42
30:14 chastisement of *c.* one
*Lam.* 4:3 daughter of my peo. *c.*
*Heb.* 11:36 trial of *c.* mockings

**CRUELLY.**
*Ezek.* 18:18 bec. he *c.* oppressed

**CRUELTY.**
*Gen.* 49:5 instruments of *c.*
*Jud.* 9:24 *c.* to sons of Jerubbaal
*Ps.* 27:12 such as breathe out *c.*
74:20 are full of habitations of *c.*
*Ezek.* 34:4 with *c.* ye ruled them

**CRUMBS.**
*Mat.* 15:27 eat of *c. Mark* 7:28
*Luke* 16:21 to be fed with the *c.*

**CRUSE.**
1 *Sam.* 26:11 take the *c.* of water
12 so David took the *c.* 16
1 *K.* 14:3 take a *c.* of honey
17:12 I have a little oil in *c.*
14 nor *c.* of oil fail till, 16
19:6 Elijah had *c.* of water
2 *K.* 2:20 bring me a new *c.*

**CRUSH.**
*Job* 39:15 forgetteth foot may *c.*
*Lam.* 1:15 to *c.* my young
3:34 to *c.* all the prisoners
*Amos* 4:1 which *c.* the needy

**CRUSHED.**
*Lev.* 22:24 not offer what is *c.*
*Num.* 22:25 ass *c.* Balaam's foot
*Deut.* 28:33 and *c.* alway
*Job* 4:19 are *c.* before the moth
5:4 his children *c.* in the gate
*Is.* 59:5 *c.* breaketh into a viper
*Jer.* 51:34 Nebuch. hath *c.* me

**CRY, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 18:21 accord. to *c.* come up
*Ex.* 2:23 their *c.* came up, 3:9
3:7 I have heard their *c.* I
*Num.* 16:34 Is. fled at *c.* of them
1 *Sam.* 5:12 *c.* of city went up
9:16 because their *c.* is come up
2 *Sam.* 22:7 my *c.* did enter
1 *K.* 8:28 hearken to *c.* and prayer, 2 *Chr.* 6:19
*Neh.* 5:6 angry when I heard *c.*
9:9 heardest *c.* by Red sea
*Est.* 4:1 cried with bitter *c.*
9:31 of fastings and their *c.*
*Job* 16:18 let my *c.* have no place
34:28 *c.* of poor to come to him, he heareth *c.* of afflicted
*Ps.* 5:2 hearken to my *c.* my K.

CRY

*Ps.* 9:12 forget. not *c.* of humble
17:1 O Lord attend unto my *c.*
18:6 my *c.* came before him
34:15 his ears open to their *c.*
39:12 O Lord, give ear to my *c.*
40:1 inclined and heard my *c.*
88:2 incline thine ear to my *c.*
102:1 let my *c.* come unto thee
106:44 when he heard their *c.*
119:169 let my *c.* come near
142:6 attend to my *c.* I am
*Prov.* 21:13 at *c.* of poor
*Ec.* 9:17 more than *c.* of him
*Is.* 5:7 for right, behold a *c.*
15:5 raise up *c.* of destruction
8 *c.* gone about borders of Mo.
30:19 will be gracious at thy *c.*
43:14 whose *c.* is in the ships
*Jer.* 7:16 neither lift up *c.* 11:14
8:19 voice of *c.* of my people
14:2 *c.* of Jerusalem is gone up
18:22 *c.* be heard from houses
25:36 *c.* of shepherds be heard
46:12 thy *c.* hath filled land
48:4 little ones caused a *c.*
5 enem. heard *c.* of destruction
49:21 moved at *c.* of Edom
50:46 *c.* heard at taking of Bab.
51:54 sound of *c.* from Babylon
*Lam.* 3:56 hide not ear at my *c.*
*Ezek.* 27:28 shake at *c.* of pilots
*Zep.* 1:10 be a *c.* from fish-gate
*Mat.* 25:6 midnight was *c.* made

**Great CRY.**
*Gen.* 18:20 *c.* of S. is *great*, 19:13
27:34 Esau cried with a *great c.*
*Ex.* 11:6 be a *great c.* thro' Egy.
12:30 there was *great c.* in Eg.
*Neh.* 5:1 a *g. c.* of the people
*Acts* 23:9 so said, arose a *great c.*

**Hear CRY.**
*Ex.* 22:23 I will *hear* their *c.*
*Job* 27:9 *hear c.* when trouble
*Ps.* 61:1 *hear* my *c.* O God
145:19 he also will *hear* their *c.*
*Jer.* 14:12 I will not *h.* their *c.*
20:16 *hear c.* in the morning

**CRIES.**
*Jam.* 5:4 *c.* of them that reaped

**CRY, Verb.**
*Ex.* 5:8 idle therefore they *c.*
22:23 if thou afflict and they *c.*
32:18 voice of them that *c.*
*Lev.* 13:45 and *c.* Unclean
*Jud.* 10:14 go *c.* to the gods
2 *Sam.* 19:28 right have I to *c.*
2 *K.* 8:3 to *c.* for her house
2 *Chr.* 20:9 *c.* in afflict. wilt hear
*Job* 30:20 I *c.* thou dost not hear
24 they *c.* in his destruction
35:9 oppressed to *c.* they *c.* out
12 they *c.* none giveth answer
36:13 *c.* not when he bindeth
38:41 his young ones *c.* to God
*Ps.* 22:2 I *c.* in the daytime
27:7 O Lord, when I *c.* 28:2
28:1 to thee will I *c.* 2
34:17 righteous *c.* Lord heareth
56:9 when I *c.* mine enem. turn
57:2 I will *c.* to God most high
61:2 from end of earth will I *c.*
86:3 be merciful, for I *c.* daily
89:26 shall *c.* thou art my father
141:1 Lord I *c.* make haste
147:9 to young ravens which *c.*
*Prov.* 8:1 doth not wisdom *c.* and
21:13 shall *c.* but not be heard
*Is.* 8:4 before child *c.* My father
13:22 beasts of islands shall *c.*
14:31 *c.* O city, thou Palestina
15:4 and Heshbon shall *c.* and
33:7 their valiant ones shall *c.*
34:14 satyr shall *c.* to fellow
40:2 *c.* to Jerus. warfare accom.
6 voice said, *c.* what shall I *c.?*
42:2 he shall not *c.* nor lift voice
13 he shall *c.* yea, prevail
14 I *c.* like travailing woman
46:7 one shall *c.* to him, yet can
58:9 *c.* he shall say, Here I am
65:14 shall *c.* for sorrow of heart
*Jer.* 2:2 go and *c.* in ears of Jer.
3:4 wilt not from this time *c.*
4:5 blow trumpet, *c.* gather
11:11 though they *c.* to me
12 *c.* to gods
14 not hear when *c. Ezek.* 8:18
22:20 go up to Lebanon, and *c.*
25:34 and *c.* 48:20; *Ezek.* 21:12
31:6 watchmen on Ephraim *c.*
*Lam.* 3:8 when I *c.* he shutteth
*Ezek.* 9:4 *c.* for abominations
24:17 forbear to *c.* make no
26:15 shake, when wounded *c.*
27:30 *c.* bitterly for Tyrus
*Hos.* 8:2 Israel *c.* we know thee

CRI

*Joel* 1:19 Lord, to thee will I *c.*
20 the beasts *c.* unto thee
*Jon.* 3:8 man and beast *c.* to G.
*Mic.* 3:5 bite with teeth, *c.* peace
*Nah.* 2:8 *c.* but none look back
*Zep.* 1:14 mighty sh. *c.* bitterly
*Zec.* 1:14 angel said, *c.* thou
*Mat.* 12:19 not strive nor *c.*
*Luke* 18:7 avenge elect, which *c.*
*Rom.* 8:15 whereby we *c.* Abba
*Gal.* 4:27 *c.* that travailest not

**CRY against.**

*Deut.* 15:9 *c.* to L. *a.* thee, 24:15
2 *Chr.* 13:12 to *c.* alarm *ag.* you
*Job* 31:38 if my land *c. ag.* me
*Jon.* 1:2 go to Nineveh, *c. ag.* it

**CRY aloud.**

1 *K.* 18:27 Elijah said, *c. aloud*
*Job* 19:7 I *c. aloud* but no judgm.
*Ps.* 55:17 at noon will I *c. aloud*
*Is.* 24:14 *c. aloud* from the sea
54:1 break forth into sing. *c. a.*
58:1 *c. aloud* spare not
*Hos.* 5:8 *c. a.* at Beth-a. after
*Mic.* 4:9 why *c. a.?* is there no

**CRY to the Lord.**

1 *Sam.* 7:8 cease not to *c.* for us
*Ps.* 107:19 *c. to the Lord*, 28
*Is.* 19:20 *c. to L.* bec. of oppres.
*Joel* 1:14 sanctify fast, *c. to the L.*
*Mic.* 3:4 *c. to the L.* he will not

**CRY out.**

1 *Sam.* 8:18 ye shall *c. out*
*Job* 19:7 I *c. out* of wrong,
35:9 *c. o.* by r. of arm of mighty
*Is.* 12:6 *c. out* and shout
15:4 soldiers of M. shall *c. out*
5 my heart shall *c. out* for M.
29:9 wonder, *c. out*, and cry
*Jer.* 48:31 I will *c. out* for Moab
*Lam.* 2:19 *c. out* in the night
*Amos* 3:4 y. lion *c. out* of den?
*Hab.* 1:2 I *c. out* to thee
2:11 stone shall *c. out* of wall
*Mark* 10:47 *c. out*, Have mercy
*Luke* 19:40 stones would *c. out*

**CRIED.**

*Gen.* 27:34 E. *c.* with bitter cry
39:15 he heard that I *c.*
41:55 *c.* to Pharaoh for bread
*Num.* 11:2 *c.* to Moses
*Deut.* 22:24 dam. bec. she *c.* not
27 damsel *c.* and none to save
*Jud.* 5:28 mother *c.* through lat.
7:21 all the host ran, and *c.*
10:12 ye *c.* and I delivered you
1 *Sam.* 17:8 G. *c.* to armies of Isr.
20:37 Jonathan *c.* after lad, 38
2 *Sam.* 20:16 then *c.* a wise w.
22:7 I *c.* to my G. he did hear
1 *K.* 13:2 *c.* against altar, 4, 32
18:28 *c.* aloud and cut them.
2 *K.* 2:12 Elisha *c.* My father
6:5 he *c.* Alas, it was borrowed
8:5 woman *c.* to king for house
11:14 Athaliah *c.* Treason
1 *Chr.* 5:20 *c.* to God in the battle
2 *Chr.* 32:20 Isaiah *c.* to heaven
*Neh.* 9:27 they *c.* thou heard. 28
*Job* 29:12 I delivered poor that *c.*
30:5 they *c.* as after a thief
*Ps.* 18:6 in my distress I *c.* to G.
41 *c.* but none to save them
22:5 they *c.* and were delivered
24 *c.* unto him, he heard
30:2 O Lord I *c.* to thee
8 I *c.* to thee O Lord and made
31:22 heardest sup. when I *c.*
34:6 this poor man *c.* and the L.
66:17 I *c.* with my mouth, 77:1
88:1 I *c.* day and night
13 I *c.* O Lord, in the morning
119:145 I *c.* with whole heart
130:1 out of the depths have I *c.*
138:3 I *c.* thou answeredst
*Is.* 6:4 moved at voice of him *c.*
30:7 have I *c.* concerning this
*Jer.* 4:20 destru. on destru. is *c.*
*Ezek.* 9:8 I fell on my face, and *c.*
10:13 it was *c.* to them
*Dan.* 6:20 he *c.* O Daniel
*Hos.* 7:14 not *c.* to me with heart
*Jon.* 1:5 mariners *c.* ev. man to
2:2 I *c.* by reason of affliction to
L. out of belly of hell *c.* I
*Zec.* 7:13 as he *c.* and they would
not hear, so they *c.*
*Mat.* 14:30 Peter *c.* Lord save me
20:31 *c.* the more, Have mercy,
*Mark* 10:48; *Luke* 18:39
*Mark* 9:26 spirit *c.* and rent him
*John* 7:37 Jesus *c.* If any thirst
*Acts* 19:32 some *c.* one th. 21:34
22:24 wherefore they *c.* so ag. him
*Rev.* 10:3 he *c.* seven thunders
12:2 and she *c.* travailing

CUB

*Rev.* 14:18 *c.* to him that had sic.
18:2 he *c.* mightily, 18
19 they *c.* weeping and wailing

**CRIED to the Lord.**

*Ex.* 8:12 Moses *c. to the L.* 15:25; 17:4; *Num.* 12:13
14:10 Israel *c. to the Lord*, *Jud.* 3:9, 15; 4:3; 6:7; 10:1
*Num.* 20:16 we *c. to the Lord* he heard, *Deut.* 26:7
*Jos.* 24:7 *c. to the L.* he put dark.
1 *Sam.* 7:9 S. *c. to the L.* 15:11
2 *Chr.* 13:14 they *c. to the L. Ps.* 107:6, 13; *Jon.* 1:14
14:11 Asa *c. to the Lord*
*Ps.* 3:4 I *c. to the L.* 120:1; 142:1
*Lam.* 2:18 *c. to L.* O dau. of Z.

**CRIED with a loud voice.**

1 *Sam.* 28:12 En-dor *c. w. l. v.*
2 *Sam.* 19:4 D. *c. w. l. v.* O Absa.
*Neh.* 9:4 Levites; *Ezek.* 11:13 Ez.
*Mat.* 27:46 ninth hour J. *c. w. l. v.* 50; *Mark* 15:34, 37; *Luke* 23:46; *John* 11:43
*Mark* 1:26 evil spirit *c. w. a l. v.*
*Acts* 7:60 S. *c. w. a loud voice*
16:28 Paul *c. with a loud voice*
*Rev.* 6:10 *c. w. a l. v.* How long
7:2 angel *c. w. l. v.* 10:3; 19:17
10 stood bef. Lamb *c. w. l. v.*

**CRIED out.**

1 *Sam* 4:13 city *c. out;* 5:10 Ek.
1 *K.* 22:32 Jehosh. 2 *Chr.* 18:31
*Jer.* 20:8 I *c. out* I cried violence
*Mat.* 8:29 spirits *c. out*, *Luke* 4:33
14:26 *c. o.* for fear, *Mark* 6:49
20:30 blind men *c. out*
*Mark* 1:23 unclean spirit *c. out*
9:24 father *c. out*, *Luke* 9:38
15:13 *c. o.* again, *Mat.* 27:23; *Luke* 23:18; *John* 19:6
*Acts* 19:28 *c. out* Great is D. 34
22:23 *c. out* and threw dust
23:6 Paul *c. out* I am a Pharisee

**CRIEST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 4:10 brother's blood *c.*
*Ex.* 14:15 where, *c.* thou to me?
22:27 when he *c.* I will hear
1 *Sam.* 26:14 that *c.* to the king?
*Job* 24:12 soul of wounded *c.*
*Ps.* 72:12 del. needy when he *c.*
84:2 *c.* out for living God
*Prov.* 1:20 wisdom *c.* 8:3; 9:3
2:3 if thou *c.* after knowledge
*Is.* 26:17 as a woman *c.* out
40:3 that *c.* in the wilderness
57:13 *c.* let companies deliver
*Jer.* 12:8 my heritage *c.* ag. me
30:15 why *c.* thou
*Mic.* 6:9 Lord's voice *c.* to city
*Mat.* 15:23 for she *c.* after us
*Luke* 9:39 he *c.* out
*Rom.* 9:27 Esa. as also *c.*
*Jam.* 5:4 hire of laborers *c*

**CRYING.**

1 *Sam.* 4:14 Eli heard noise of *c.*
2 *Sam.* 13:19 Tamar went on *c.*
*Job* 39:7 nor reg. he *c.* of driver
*Prov.* 19:18 soul spare for his *c.*
30:15 horseleech dau. *c.* Give
*Is.* 22:5 day of *c.* to mountains
24:11 a *c.* for wine in streets
65:19 of *c.* no more heard in her
*Jer.* 48:3 of *c.* be from Horonaim
*Zec.* 4:7 the headstone with *c.*
*Mal.* 2:13 covering altar with *c.*
*Mat.* 3:3 *c.* in wilderness, *Mark* 1:3; *Luke* 3:4; *John* 1:23
21:15 children *c.* in the temple
*Acts* 8:7 *c.* spirits came out
14:14 ran among people *c.* out
21:28 *c.* out, Men of Israel, help
36 multitude *c.* away with him
*Gal.* 4:6 *c.* Abba, Father
*Heb.* 5:7 prayers with strong *c.*
*Rev.* 21:4 no more death, nor *c.*

**CRYSTAL.**

*Job* 28:17 and *c.* cannot equal it
*Ezek.* 1:22 as color of terrible *c.*
*Rev.* 4:6 a sea of glass, like *c.*
21:11 light of city clear as *c.*
22:1 a pure river, clear as *c.*

**CUBIT.**

*Deut.* 3:11 after the *c.* of a man
*Ezek.* 43:13 the *c.* is a *c.*
*Mat.* 6:27 one *c.* to stat. *Lu.* 12:25

**CUBITS.**

*Gen.* 6:15 length of the ark 300 *c.*
1 *Sam.* 17:4 Gol.'s height, six *c.*
1 *K.* 6:2 length of the house 60 *c.*
2 *K.* 14:13 brake wall of Jerusalem, 400 *c.* 2 *Chr.* 25:23
*Est.* 5:14 gallows 50 *c.* high, 7:9
*Ezek.* 40:23 gate to gate 100 *c.*
43:17 the settle fourteen *c.*

CUR

*Dan.* 3:1 height of image 60 *c.*
*John* 21:8 were from land, 200 *c.*
*Rev.* 21:17 wall of city 144 *c.*

**CUCKOO.**

*Lev.* 11:16 *c.* ab. *Deut.* 14:15

**CUCUMBERS.**

*Num.* 11:5 we remember the *c.*
*Is.* 1:8 as lodge in garden of *c.*

CUD. *See* CHEW *and* CHEWETH.

**CUMBERED, ETH.**

*Luke* 10:40 *c.* about much serv.
13:7 why *c.* it the ground?

**CUMBRANCE.**

*Deut.* 1:12 I alone bear your *c.?*

**CUMMIN.**

*Is.* 28:25 doth he not scatter *c.*
27 on *c.* but *c.* is beaten
*Mat.* 23:23 ye pay tithe of *c.*

**CUNNING.**

*Gen.* 25:27 Esau was a *c.* hunter
*Ex.* 31:4 to devise *c.* works
1 *Sam.* 16:18 son of J. *c.* in play.
1 *Chr.* 25:7 *c.* in songs, were 288
2 *Chr.* 2:13 I sent a *c.* man of H.
*Ps.* 137:5 right hand forget her *c.*
*Cant.* 7:1 work of a *c.* workman
*Is.* 3:3 take away *c.* artificer
40:20 he seeketh a *c.* workman
*Jer.* 9:17 send for *c.* women
10:9 all the work of *c.* men
*Dan.* 1:4 children *c.* in knowl.
*Eph.* 4:14 car. by *c.* craftiness

**CUNNINGLY.**

2 *Pet.* 1:16 *c.* devised fables

**CUP.**

*Gen.* 40:11 Phar.'s *c.* in my hand
44:2 silver *c.* in sack's mouth
2 *Sam.* 12:3 drank of his own *c.*
*Ps.* 11:6 be portion of their *c.*
16:5 L. is the portion of my *c.*
23:5 my *c.* runneth over
73:10 waters of a full *c.* wrung
75:8 in hand of Lord is a *c.*
116:13 I will take *c.* of salvation
*Prov.* 23:31 giveth its color in *c.*
*Is.* 51:17 hast drunk the *c.* the dregs of the *c.* of trembling
22 taken out of thy hand *c.* of
*Jer.* 16:7 give *c.* of consolation
25:15 take wine *c.* of this fury
17 took I *c.* at Lord's hand
28 they refuse *c.* at thy hand
49:12 judgment not to drink *c.*
51:7 Babylon been a golden *c.*
*Lam.* 4:21 *c.* also pass through
*Ezek.* 23:31 her *c.* into thy hand
32 drink of thy sister's *c.* deep
*Hab.* 2:16 *c.* of L. right hand
*Zec.* 12:2 Jerus. *c.* of trembling
*Mat.* 10:42 *c.* of c. wat. *Mark* 9:41
20:22 to drink *c.* *Mark* 10:38
23 indeed of my *c.* *Mark* 10:39
23:25 make clean outside of *c.*
26 cleanse first that within *c.*
26:27 he took the *c.* gave thanks, *Mark* 14:23; *Luke* 22:17, 20; 1 *Cor.* 11:25.
39 let this *c.* pass from me, *Mark* 14:36; *Luke* 22:42
42 if *c.* may not pass from me
*Luke* 22:20 this *c.* is new testament in my bl. 1 *Cor.* 11:25
*John* 18:11 *c.* Father hath given
1 *Cor.* 10:16 *c.* of blessing
21 cannot drink *c.* of L. and *c.*
11:26 as often as ye drink of *c.*
27 drink *c.* of Lord unworthily
*Rev.* 14:10 without mixt. into *c*
16:19 to her *c.* of his wrath
17:4 woman having golden *c.*
18:6 in *c.* fill to her double

**CUP-BEARER.**

*Neh.* 1:11 I was the king's *c.-b.*

**CUP-BEARERS.**

1 *K.* 10:5 saw *c.-b.* 2 *Chr.* 9:4

**CUPS.**

1 *Chr.* 28:17 pure gold for the *c.*
*Is.* 22:24 hang the vessels of *c.*
*Jer.* 52:19 Chaldeans took aw. *c.*
*Mark* 7:4 as washing of *c.* 8

**CURDLED.**

*Job* 10:10 *c.* me like cheese?

**CURE, Substantive.**

*Jer.* 33:6 I will bring it *c.*

**CURE, ED.**

*Jer.* 33:6 I will *c.* them, and
46:11 O Egypt, shalt not be *c.*
*Hos.* 5:13 could he not *c.* you
*Mat.* 17:16 disciples, not *c.* him
18 child *c.* that very hour
*Luke* 7:21 same hour he *c.* many
9:1 gave power to *c.* diseases
*John* 5:10 Jews said to him *c.*

CUR

**CURES.**

*Luke* 13:32 I do *c.* to-day

**CURIOUS, LY.**

*Ex.* 23:8 *c.* girdle, 27, 28; 29:5; 39:5; *Lev.* 8:7
35:32 and to devise *c.* works
*Ps.* 139:15 *c.* wrought in lowest
*Acts* 19:19 that used *c.* arts

**CURRENT.**

*Gen.* 23:16 *c.* money with mer.

**CURSE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 27:12 bring *c.* on me
13 mother said, Upon me be *c.*
*Num.* 5:18 bitter water that causeth the *c.* 19, 22, 24, 27
27 woman be *c.* am. her peo.
*Deut.* 11:26 a bless. and *c.* 30:1
28 a *c.* if ye will not obey
29 and put the *c.* upon Ebal
23:5 *c.* into blessing, *Neh.* 13:2
29:19 heareth words of this *c.*
*Jos.* 6:18 camp of Israel a *c.*
*Jud.* 9:57 came *c.* of Jotham
1 *K.* 2:8 with a grievous *c.*
2 *K.* 22:19 should become a *c.*
*Neh.* 10:29 they entered into a *c.*
*Job* 31:30 wishing *c.* to his soul
*Prov.* 3:33 *c.* of L. in ho. of wic.
26:2 so *c.* causeless not come
27:14 be counted a *c.* to him
28:27 hid. eyes have many a *c.*
*Is.* 24:6 therefore *c.* dev. earth
34:5 down on people of my *c.*
43:28 given Jacob to the *c.*
65:15 leave your name for a *c.*
*Jer.* 24:9 deliv. them to be a *c.*
25:18; 29:18; 42:18; 44:8
26:6 this city a *c.* to all nations
44:22 therefore is your land a *c.*
49:13 Bozrah shall become a *c.*
*Lam.* 3:65 give thy *c.* unto them
*Dan.* 9:11 the *c.* is poured upon
*Zec.* 5:3 this is *c.* that goeth
8:13 ye were *c.* among heathen
*Mal.* 2:2 I will send *c.*
3:9 ye are cursed with a *c.* ye
4:6 lest I smite earth with a *c.*
*Acts* 23:12 bound under a *c.* 14
*Gal.* 3:10 of law, are under *c.*
13 redeemed us from *c.* of law
*Rev.* 22:3 shall be no more *c.*

**CURSE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 8:21 I will not *c.* ground
12:3 will *c.* him curseth thee
*Ex.* 22:28 not *c.* ruler of thy peo.
*Lev.* 19:14 shalt not *c.* the deaf
*Num.* 22:6 *c.* me this people, 17
11 now *c.* me them, 23:7, 13
12 God said, Thou shalt not *c.*
23:8 how I *c.* whom God hath
11 I took thee to *c.* enem. 24:10
25 neither *c.* at all, nor bless
*Deut.* 23:4 Bal. to *c.* *Neh.* 13:2
27:13 shall stand on Ebal to *c.*
*Jos.* 24:9 B. called Bal. to *c.* you
*Jud.* 5:23 *c.* Meroz, said angel, *c.*
2 *Sam.* 16:9 dead dog *c.* king?
10 let him *c.* L. hath said, *c.* D.
*Job* 1:11 *c.* thee to thy face, 2:5
2:9 said his wife, *c.* God and die
3:8 let them *c.* it that *c.* day
*Ps.* 62:4 but they *c.* inwardly
109:28 let them *c.* but bless thou
*Prov.* 11:26 people shall *c.* him
24:24 him shall the people *c.*
30:10 accuse not serv. lest he *c.*
*Ec.* 7:21 hear servant *c.* thee
10:20 *c.* not king, *c.* not the rich
*Is.* 8:21 *c.* their king, and God
*Jer.* 15:10 every one doth *c.* me
*Mal.* 2:2 I will *c.* your blessings
*Mat.* 5:44 bl. th. that *c.* *Lu.* 6:28
26:74 began to *c.* *Mark* 14:71
*Rom.* 12:14 bless, and *c.* not
*Jam.* 3:9 therewith *c.* we men

**CURSED.**

*Gen.* 3:14 serpent *c.;* 17 ground
4:11 Cain *c.;* 9:25 *c.* be Canaan
5:29 bec. of ground Lord hath *c.*
27:29 *c.* that curseth, *Num.* 24:9
49:7 *c.* be their anger, for
*Lev.* 20:9 hath *c.* his father or
24:11 Israelitish woman's son *c.*
14 bring forth him hath *c.* 23
*Num.* 22:6 wh. thou cursest is *c.*
*Deut.* 27:15 *c.* be he, 16-26
28:16 *c.* be in city, *c.* in field
17 *c.* shalt be thy basket and
18 *c.* be fruit of thy body
19 *c.* when comest in and goest
*Jos.* 6:26 *c.* be man bu. Jericho
9:23 ye Gibeonites are *c.*
*Jud.* 9:27 and *c.* Abimelech
21:18 *c.* giveth a wife to Benj.
1 *Sam.* 14:24 *c.* that eateth
17:43 Goliath *c.* David

CUS

1 *Sam.* 26:19 if men, *c.* be they
2 *Sam.* 16:5 Shimei *c.* still, 7, 13
19:21 he *c.* Lord's anointed
1 *K.* 2:8 *c.* me with grievous *c.*
2 *K.* 2:24 *c.* them in name of Lord
9:34 go see now this *c.* woman
*Neh.* 13:25 I *c.* them
*Job* 1:5 it may be my sons *c.* G.
3:1 then Job *c.* his day
5:3 suddenly I *c.* his habitation
24:18 portion is *c.* in the earth
*Ps.* 37:22 *c.* of him shall be cut
119:21 rebuked proud that are *c.*
*Ec.* 7:22 likewise hast *c.* others
*Jer.* 11:3 *c.* obeyeth not covenant
17:5 *c.* man that trust. in man
20:14 *c.* be the day I was born
15 *c.* man brought tid. to father
48:10 *c.* doeth Lord's work dec.
*c.* keepeth back sword
*Mal.* 1:14 but *c.* be the deceiver
2:2 *c.* your blessings already
3:9 ye are *c.* with a curse for
*Mat.* 25:41 depart from me ye *c.*
*John* 7:49 know not law are *c.*
*Gal.* 3:10 *c.* that continueth not
13 *c.* every one hang. on a tree
2 *Pet.* 2:14 *c.* children, who have

**CURSED thing.**

*Deut.* 7:26 lest thou be a *c. thing*,
for it is a *c. thing*.
13:17 cleave naught of *c. thing*

**CURSEDST.**

*Jud.* 17:2 silver about which *c.*
*Mark* 11:21 fig-tree thou *c.* is

**CURSES.**

*Num.* 5:23 priest write these *c.*
*Deut.* 28:15 th. *c.* shall come, 45
29:20 all the *c.* written in this
book, 27; 2 *Chr.* 34:24
21 accord. to all the *c.* of cov.
30:7 put these *c.* on enemies

**CURSETH.**

*Ex.* 21:17 he that *c.* his father,
*Lev.* 20:9; *Prov.* 20:20
*Lev.* 24:15 whose *c.* his God
*Prov.* 30:11 genera. *c.* their father
*Mat.* 15:4 *c.* his father or mother,
let him die, *Mark* 7:10

**CURSING.**

*Num.* 5:21 charge with oath of *c.*
*Deut.* 28:20 shall send on thee *c.*
30:19 before you blessing and *c.*
2 *Sam.* 16:12 good for his *c.*
*Ps.* 10:7 full of *c. Rom.* 3:14
59:12 *c.* and lying they speak
109:17 loved *c.* so let it come
18 he clothed himself with *c.*
*Prov.* 29:24 hear *c.* bewrayeth not
*Heb.* 6:8 thorns, is nigh to *c.*
*Jam.* 3:10 out of same mouth *c.*

**CURSINGS.**

*Jos.* 8:34 read blessings and *c.*

**CURTAIN.**

*Ps.* 104:2 stretchest out the heavens like a *c. Is.* 40:22

**CURTAINS.**

*Ex.* 26:1 with ten *c.* 2; 36:9
*Num.* 4:25 Gershonites bear *c.*
2 *Sam.* 7:2 within *c.* 1 *Chr.* 17:1
*Cant.* 1:5 comely as *c.* of Solom.
*Is.* 54:2 stretch forth the *c.*
*Jer.* 4:20 my *c.* spoiled in a mom.
10:20 none to set up my *c.*
49:29 shall take their *c.*
*Hab.* 3:7 *c.* of Midian did tremble

**CUSH.**

*Gen.* 10:6 Ham, C. 7; 1 *Ch.* 1:8, 9
*Is.* 11:11 remnant left from C.
CUSHAN. *Hab.* 3:7

**CUSHI.**

2 *Sam.* 18:21 C. tell the king, 23
*Jer.* 36:14 princes sent son of C.
*Zep.* 1:1 Zephaniah, son of C.

**CUSTODY.**

*Num.* 3:36 *c.* of sons of Merari
*Est.* 2:3 virgins to *c.* of Hege, 8
14 to *c.* of Shaashgaz

**CUSTOM.**

*Gen.* 31:35 *c.* of women is on me
*Jud.* 11:39 was a *c.* in Israel
1 *Sam.* 2:13 the priest's *c.* was
*Ezr.* 3:4 accord. to *c. Jer.* 32:11
4:13 then will they not pay *c.*
20 and *c.* was paid to them
7:24 not impose *c.* on priests
*Mat.* 9:9 saw Matthew at receipt
of *c. Mark* 2:14; *Luke* 5:27
17:25 whom do kings take *c.*?
*Luke* 1:9 ac. to *c.* of priest's office
2:27 do for him after *c.* of law
42 Jerusalem after *c.* of feast

CUT

*Luke* 4:16 as J. *c.* was, he went
*John* 18:39 *c.* I should release one
*Rom.* 13:7 *c.* to whom *c.* is due
1 *Cor.* 11:16 we have no such *c.*

**CUSTOMS.**

*Lev.* 18:30 these abominable *c.*
*Jer.* 10:3 *c.* of this people
*Acts* 6:14 shall change *c.* of M.
16:21 *c.* not lawful to receive
21:21 ought not to walk after *c.*
26:3 thee to be expert in all *c.*
28:17 I com. nothing against *c.*

**CUT, Participle.**

*Lev.* 22:24 not offer what is *c.*
*Ezek.* 16:4 thy navel was not *c.*
*Acts* 5:33 *c.* to the heart, 7:54

**CUT, Verb.**

*Deut.* 14:1 shall not *c.* yourselves
*Jud.* 20:6 concubine, and *c.* her
1 *K.* 18:28 *c.* thems. after manner
2 *K.* 24:13 he *c.* all the vessels of
gold, 2 *Chr.* 28:24
1 *Chr.* 20:3 he *c.* peop. with saws
*Ps.* 58:7 let them be as *c.*
107:16 *c.* bars of iron, *Is.* 45:2
*Is.* 51:9 art thou not it *c.* Rahab
*Jer.* 16:6 nor *c.* themselves
36:23 he *c.* roll with penknife
41:5 having *c.* themselves
47:5 how long wilt *c.* thyself
*Dan.* 2:5 ye will not shall be *c.*
3:29 speak ag. God shall be *c.*
*Amos* 9:1 *c.* them in the head
*Zec.* 12:3 bur. them with it be *c.*

**CUT asunder.**

*Ps.* 129:4 *c. a.* cords of wicked
*Jer.* 50:23 hammer of earth *c. a.*
*Zec.* 11:10 Beauty and *c.* it *a.*
14 I *c. asun.* mine other staff
*Mat.* 24:51 *c.* him *a. Luke* 12:46

**CUT down.**

*Ex.* 34:13 *c. down* their groves,
*Deut.* 7:5; 2 *K.* 18:4; 23:14
*Num.* 13:23 *c. down* a branch, 24
*Deut.* 20:19 tr. for meat not *c. d.*
*Job* 8:12 in greenness not *c. d.*
14:2 like a flower, and is *c. d.*
7 hope of a tree if it be *c. d.*
22:16 wicked *c. d.* out of time
20 our substance is not *c. d.*
*Ps.* 37:2 shall soon be *c. down*
80:16 branch is burnt, it is *c. d.*
90:6 in the even. it is *c. down*
*Is.* 9:10 sycamores are *c. down*
14:12 how art thou *c. d.* to gr.
22:25 the nail shall be *c. down*
*Jer.* 22:7 *c. d.* thy choice cedars
25:37 habitations *c. down*
48:2 shalt be *c. d.* O Madmen
*Nah.* 1:12 thus shall be *c. down*
*Zep.* 1:11 merch. people *c. down*
*Mat.* 21:8 *c. d.* bra. *Mark* 11:8
*Luke* 13:7 *c.* it *down*
9 thou shalt *c.* it *down*

**CUT off.**

*Gen.* 9:11 nor all flesh be *c. off*
*Ex.* 12:15 that soul be *c. off*, 19;
31:14; *Num.* 15:30; 19:13
23:23 and I will *c.* them *off*
30:33 be *c. off* from his people,
38; *Lev.* 7:20, 27; 17:4, 9;
19:8; 23:29; *Num.* 9:13
*Lev.* 17:10 will *c.* him *off*, 18:29;
20:3, 6, 18; *Num.* 19:20
14 eateth blood shall be *c. off*
20:17 *c. off* in sight of people
*Num.* 4:18 *c.* not *off* tribe of K.
15:31 that soul utterly be *c. off*
*Deut.* 12:29 G. shall *c. off* nations
19:1 God hath *c. off* nations
23:1 hath privy member *c. off*
25:12 *c. off* her hand pity not
*Jos.* 3:13 the waters of Jordan
shall be *c. off*, 16; 4:7
7:9 and shall *c. off* our name
11:21 Joshua *c. off* Anakim
*Jud.* 21:6 one tribe *c. off*
*Ruth* 4:10 dead be not *c. off*
1 *Sam.* 2:31 I will *c. off* thy arm
33 man whom I shall not *c. off*
17:51 David *c. off* Goliath's head
20:15 not *c. off* thy kind, ; 24:21
when L. *c. off* enemies of D.
24:4 David *c. off* the skirt of, 5
28:9 how Saul *c. off* wizards
31:9 and they *c. off* Saul's head
2 *Sam.* 4:12 and *c. off* their hands
10:4 H. *c. off* their garments in
the middle, 1 *Chr.* 19:4
20:22 *c. off* the head of Sheba
1 *K.* 9:7 will I *c. off* Is. out of
11:16 *c. off* every male in Edom
13:34 to *c. off* Jer. house, 14:14
14:10 *c. off* from Jeroboam him
18:4 Jezebel *c. off* prophets

CUT

1 *K.* 21:21 *c. off* from Ahab him
that pisseth, 2 *K.* 9:8
1 *Chr.* 17:8 *c. off* all thine enem.
2 *Chr.* 22:7 *c. off* house of Ahab
32:21 angel *c. off* mighty men
*Job* 4:7 where were right. *c. off*?
6:9 loose his hand, and *c.* me *off*
8:14 whose hope shall be *c. off*
11:10 if he *c. off* who can hinder
18:16 above, his branch be *c. off*
23:17 I was not *c. off* before
24:24 *c. off* as tops of ears of *c.*
36:20 people *c. off* in their place
*Ps.* 12:3 *c. off* flattering lips
31:22 *c. off* from bef. thine eyes
34:16 to *c. off* remem. of them
37:9 evil-doers shall be *c. off*
22 they cursed of him be *c. off*
28 seed of wicked sh. be *c. off*
34 wicked are *c. off* shalt see it
38 end of wicked shall be *c. off*
54:5 *c.* them *off* in thy truth
75:10 horns of wick. will I *c. off*
76:12 *c. off* spirit of princes
83:4 said, let us *c.* them *off*
88:5 are *c. off* from thy hand
16 terrors have *c.* me *off*
94:23 *c.* them *off* in their wick.
101:5 slandereth will I *c. off*
8 *c. off* wicked doers from city
109:13 let his posterity be *c. off*
15 Lord may *c. off* memory
143:12 *c. off* enemies
*Prov.* 2:22 wicked shall be *c. off*
23:18 expect. not be *c. off*, 24:14
*Is.* 9:14 will *c. off* head and tail
10:7 to *c. off* nations not a few
11:13 adversary of Jud. be *c. off*
14:22 *c. off* from Babylon
15:2 every beard *c. off*
29:20 watch for iniquity *c. off*
38:12 *c.* me *off* with pining
48:9 that I *c.* thee not *off*
19 should not been *c. off*
53:8 he was *c. off* out of land
55:13 that shall not be *c. off*
66:3 as if he *c. off* a dog's neck
*Jer.* 7:28 truth is *c. off* fr. mouth
29 *c. off* thy hair, O Jerusalem
9:21 to *c. off* children fr. without
11:19 let us *c.* him *off* from land
44:7 *c. off* man and woman
11 to *c. off* all Judah
47:4 to *c. off* from Tyrus
5 Ashkelon is *c. off*
48:2 *c.* it *off* from being a nation
25 the horn of Moab is *c. off*
49:26 men of war shall be *c. off*
50:16 *c. off* sower from Babylon
51:6 be not *c. off* in her iniquity
62 this place, to *c.* it *off*
*Lam.* 2:3 *c. off* in anger
3:53 *c. off* my life
*Ezek.* 14:8 *c.* him *off* from people
13 *c. off* man and beast, 17, 19,
21; 25:13; 29:8
17:9 not *c. off* fruit thereof
17 forts to *c. off* many persons
21:3 *c.* off right. and wicked, 4
25:7 I will *c.* thee *off* from peo.
16 I will *c. off* Cherethim
30:15 *c. off* multitude of No
31:12 ter. of nations *c.* him *off*
35:7 I will *c. off* from Seir him
37:11 we are *c. off* for our parts
*Dan.* 4:14 *c. off* his branches
9:26 Messiah shall be *c. off*
*Hos.* 8:4 that they may be *c. off*
10:7 king is *c. off* as foam, 15
*Joel* 1:5 the new wine is *c. off*, 9
16 meat *c. off* before our eyes?
*Amos* 1:5 *c. off* inhabitant, 8
2:3 I will *c. off* judge from midst
3:14 horns of altar shall be *c. off*
*Ob.* 5 how art thou *c. off*?
9 every one of E. may be *c. off*
10 shalt be *c. off* for ever
14 to *c. off* those did escape
*Mic.* 5:9 thine enemies be *c. off*
10 horses; 12 witchcrafts
13 will I *c. off*, *Nah.* 1:14
*Nah.* 1:15 wicked is utterly *c. off*
2:13 *c. off* thy prey from earth
3:15 the sword shall *c.* thee *off*
*Hab.* 3:17 tho' the flock be *c. off*
*Zep.* 1:3 *c. off* man from land
4 *c. off* a remnant of Baal
11 that bear silver *c. off*
3:6 I have *c. off* the nations
7 so dwellings sh. not be *c. off*
*Zec.* 5:3 sweareth, shall be *c. off*
9:6 *c. off* pride of Philistines
10 *c. off* chariot from Ephraim
11:8 three shepherds also I *c. off*
9 to be *c. off*, let it be *c. off*
13:2 I will *c. off* names of idols
8 two parts shall be *c. off*
14:2 residue shall not be *c. off*

DAM

*Mal.* 2:12 Lord will *c. off* man
*Mat.* 5:30 if right hand offend *c.*
it *off*, 18:8; *Mark* 9:43, 45
*Mark* 14:47 *c. off* his ear, *Luke*
22:50; *John* 18:10, 26
*Rom.* 11:22 shalt also be *c. off*
2 *Cor.* 11:12 I may *c. off* occasion
*Gal.* 5:12 I would they were *c. off*

**CUT out.**

*Prov.* 10:31 fro. tongue be *c. out*
*Dan.* 2:34 a stone was *c. out*, 45
*Rom.* 11:24 *c. out* of olive tree

**CUT short.**

2 *K.* 10:32 began to *c.* Israel *sh.*
*Rom.* 9:28 *c.* it *short* in right.

**CUT up.**

*Job* 30:4 who *c. up* mallows
*Is.* 33:12 as thorns *c. up* shall

**CUTTEST, ETH.**

*Deut.* 24:19 when thou *c.* harvest
*Job* 28:10 he *c.* out rivers
*Ps.* 46:9 he *c.* the spear in sunder
141:7 as when one *c.* wood
*Prov.* 26:6 mess. by fool, *c.* off
*Jer.* 10:3 for one *c.* a tree out of
22:14 and *c.* him out windows

**CUTTING.**

*Ex.* 31:5 in *c.* of stones, 35:33
*Is.* 38:10 I said in *c.* off of days
*Hab.* 2:10 by *c.* off many people
*Mark* 5:5 *c.* himself with stones

**CUTTINGS.**

*Lev.* 19:28 not make any *c.* 21:5
*Jer.* 48:37 upon all hands be *c.*

**CYMBAL.**

1 *Cor.* 13:1 I am as tinkling *c.*

**CYMBALS.**

2 *Sam.* 6:5 play. on *c.* 1 *Chr.* 13:8
1 *Chr.* 15:16 harps and *c.* 16:42
16:5 Asaph made sound with *c.*
25:6 these were for song with *c.*
2 *Chr.* 5:13 lift up voice with *c.*
29:25 Levites in house with *c.*
*Ezr.* 3:10 sons of Asaph with *c.*
*Ps.* 150:5 upon high sounding *c.*

**CYPRESS.**

*Is.* 44:14 he taketh the *c.*

**CYPRUS.**

*Acts* 4:36 country of C. 11:20
13:4 from Seleucia sailed to C.
15:39 Mark, and sailed to C.
27:4 we sailed under C.

**CYRENE.**

*Mat.* 27:32 found a man of C.
*Acts* 2:10 parts of Libya about C.
11:20 men of Cyprus and C.
13:1 Lucius of C. was in church

CYRENIAN. *Mark* 15:21
CYRENIANS. *Acts* 6:9
CYRENIUS. *Luke* 2:2

**CYRUS.**

2 *Chr.* 36:22 the first year of C.
*Ezr.* 1:7; 3:7; 4:3; 5:13
*Is.* 44:28 that saith of C. 45:1
*Dan.* 1:21 to the first year of C.
6:28 Dan. prosp. in reign of C
10:1 in the third year of C.

# D.

DABBASHETH. *Jos.* 19:11
DABERATH. *Jos.* 19:12; 1 *Ch.* 6:72

**DAGGER.**

*Jud.* 3:16 Ehud made him a *d.*
21 took *d.* from right thigh, 22
DAGON. *Jud.* 16:23; 1 *Sam.* 5:2, 3, 7; 1 *Chr.* 10:10
DAILY. *See* after DAYS.

**DAINTY, IES.**

*Gen.* 49:20 Asher yield royal *d.*
*Job* 33:20 abhorreth *d.* meat
*Ps.* 141:4 let me not eat of *d.*
*Prov.* 23:3 be not desirous of *d.*
6 neither desire his *d.* meats
*Rev.* 18:14 *d.* are departed

**DALE.**

*Gen.* 14:17 valley of S. king's *d.*
2 *Sam.* 18:18 a pillar in king's *d.*
DALMATIA. 2 *Tim.* 4:10
DALMANUTHA. *Mark* 8:10

**DAM.**

*Ex.* 22:30 seven days with *d.*
*Lev.* 22:27
*Deut.* 22:6 not take *d.* with you.

**DAMAGE.**

*Ezr.* 4:22 why should *d.* grow
*Est.* 7:4 not count. king's *d*
*Prov.* 26:6 and drinketh *d.*
*Dan.* 6:2 should have no *d.*

## DAR

*Acts* 27:10 voy. will be with *d.*
2 *Cor.* 7:9 *d.* by us in nothing

DAMARIS. *Acts* 17:34

**DAMASCUS.**

*Gen.* 15:2 Eliezer of D.
2 *Sam.* 8:6 put garrisons in D.
2 *K.* 5:12 Pharpar rivers of D.
8:7 E. came to D. 14:28; 16:9
*Is.* 7:8; 8:4; 10:9; 17:1, 3
*Ezek.* 27:18; *Amos* 1:3; 3:12; 5:27
*Acts* 9:2 desired letters to D. 10, 19, 22, 27; 22:6, 10; 26:12
2 *Cor.* 11:32 in D. the gov. desir.
*Gal.* 1:17 I returned again to D.

**DAMNABLE.**

2 *Pet.* 2:1 who bring in *d.* heres.

**DAMNATION.**

*Mat.* 23:14 shall receive greater *d.* *Mark* 12:40; *Luke* 20:47
33 can ye escape *d.* of hell
*Mark* 3:29 in danger of eternal *d.*
*John* 5:29 to the resurrection of *d.*
*Rom.* 3:8 whose *d.* is just
13:2 receive to themselves *d.*
1 *Cor.* 11:29 eateth and drink. *d.*
1 *Tim.* 5:12 having *d.* because
2 *Pet.* 2:3 their *d.* slumbereth not

**DAMNED.**

*Mark* 16:16 believeth not be *d.*
*Rom.* 14:23 doubteth is *d.*
2 *Thes.* 2:12 *d.* who believed not

**DAMSEL.**

*Gen.* 24:55 said, Let the *d.* abide
34:3 he loved *d.* spake kindly, 12
*Deut.* 22:15 tokens of *d.* virginity
21 bring out *d.* and stone her
*Jud.* 5:30 to ev. man a *d.* or two?
19:4 the *d.* father retained him
*Ruth* 2:6 it is the Moabitish *d.*
1 *K.* 1:4 and the *d.* cherished h.
*Mat.* 14:11 given to *d.* *Mark* 6:28
26:69 *d.* came to P. *John* 18:17
*Mark* 5:39 *d.* is not dead, but
40 he entereth in where *d.* was
*Acts* 12:13 a *d.* came to hearken
16:16 *d.* possessed met us

**DAMSELS.**

*Gen.* 24:61 Rebekah arose and *d.*
1 *Sam.* 25:42 Abigail rode with *d.*
*Ps.* 68:25 among them *d.* playing

**DAN,** *a person*

*Gen.* 30:6; 35:25; 49:16, 17
*Deut.* 33:22 of D. he said, D. is a
*Jud.* 5:17 why did D. remain?

**DAN,** *a place.*

*Gen.* 14:14 pursued them unto D.
*Deut.* 34:1 Moses all Gil. unto D.

**Tribe of DAN.**

*Num.* 1:38 num. of D. 13:12; 34:22
*Jos.* 19:40 came out for D. 21:5
*Jud.* 18:30 priests to D. till cap.

**DANCE, Substantive.**

*Ps.* 149:3 praise him in *d.* 150:4
*Jer.* 31:13 virgin rejoice in the *d.*
*Lam.* 5:15 our *d.* is turned into.

**DANCE, Verb.**

*Jud.* 21:21 if dau. of S. come to *d.*
*Job* 21:11 their children *d.*
*Ec.* 3:4 and a time to *d.*
*Is.* 13:21 satyrs shall *d.* there

**DANCED.**

*Jud.* 21:23 number that *d.*
2 *Sam.* 6:14 David *d.* bef. Lord
*Mat.* 11:17 have not *d.* *Luke* 7:32
14:6 dau. of Herod. *d.* *Mark* 6:22

**DANCES.**

*Jud.* 11:34 daugh. came with *d.*
1 *Sam.* 21:11 sing of h. in *d.* 29:5
*Jer.* 31:4 shalt go forth in the *d.*

**DANCING.**

*Ex.* 32:19 he saw calf and *d.*
1 *Sam.* 18:6 women came out *d.*
30:16 spread on all the earth *d.*
2 *Sam.* 6:16 Dav. *d.* 1 *Chr.* 15:29
*Ps.* 30:11 my mourning into *d.*
*Luke* 15:25 as he came heard *d.*

**DANDLED.**

*Is.* 66:12 be *d.* upon her knees

**DANGER.**

*Mat.* 5:21 in *d.* of judgment, 22
22 in *d.* of council, of hell-fire
*Mark* 3:29 in *d.* of eternal dam.
*Acts* 19:27 not only craft is in *d.*
40 *d.* to be called in question

**DANGEROUS.**

*Acts* 27:9 sailing was now *d.*

**DANIEL.**

*Ezek.* 14:14 though Noah, D. and
*Mat.* 24:15 spo. by D. *Mark* 13:14

**DARE.**

*Job* 41:10 none *d.* stir him up

## DAR

*Rom.* 5:7 would even *d.* to die
15:18 *d.* to speak of anything
1 *Cor.* 6:1 *d.* any of you go to l.
2 *Cor.* 10:12 *d.* not make ourselv.

**DARIUS.**

*Ezr.* 4:5; 5:5; 6:1, 15; *Neh.* 12:22
*Dan.* 5:31; 6:9, 25; 9:1
*Zec.* 7:1 in fourth year of D.

**DARK.**

*Gen.* 15:17 when it was *d.*
*Lev.* 13:6 plague be *d.* 21, 56
*Num.* 12:8 speak not in *d.* sp.
*Jos.* 2:5 when *d.* men went out
2 *Sam.* 22:12 *d.* waters, *Ps.* 18:11
*Neh.* 13:19 gates began to be *d.*
*Job* 3:9 let stars of twilight be *d.*
12:25 they grope in the *d.*
18:6 light be *d.* in his tabernac.
22:13 judge through *d.* cloud?
24:16 in *d.* they dig thro' houses
*Ps.* 35:6 let their way be *d.*
49:4 open *d.* saying on harp
74:20 *d.* places full of cruelty
78:2 utter *d.* sayings of old
88:12 wonders be known in *d.*?
105:28 sent darkness, made it *d.*
*Prov.* 1:6 and their *d.* sayings
7:9 in the black and *d.* night
*Is.* 29:15 their works are in the *d.*
45:19 not spoken in a *d.* place
*Jer.* 13:16 feet stumble on *d.* m.
*Lam.* 3:6 set me in *d.* places
*Ezek.* 8:12 house of Israel do in *d.*
32:7 make stars thereof *d.*
8 bright lights of heaven *d.*
34:12 in cloudy and *d.* day
*Dan.* 8:23 understand. *d.* senten.
*Joel* 2:10 sun and moon be *d.*
*Amos* 5:8 maketh the day *d.* 20
*Mic.* 3:6 *d.* to you, day shall be *d.*
*Zec.* 14:6 light not clear nor *d.*
*Luke* 11:36 having no part *d.*
*John* 6:17 and it was now *d.*
20:1 Mary came when yet *d.*
2 *Pet.* 1:19 shineth in a *d.* place

**DARKEN.**

*Amos* 8:9 *d.* earth in clear day

**DARKENED.**

*Ex.* 10:15 so that land was *d.*
*Ps.* 69:23 eyes be *d.* *Rom.* 11:10
*Ec.* 12:2 moon or stars be not *d.*
3 look out of windows be *d.*
*Is.* 5:30 light is *d.* in heavens
9:19 land; 13:10 sun, *Joel* 3:15
24:11 all joy is *d.* mirth gone
*Ezek.* 30:18 at Tehaph, day be *d.*
*Zec.* 11:17 right eye be utterly *d.*
*Mat.* 24:29 sun be *d.* *Mark* 13:24
*Luke* 23:45 and the sun was *d.*
*Rom.* 1:21 foolish heart was *d.*
*Eph.* 4:18 the understanding *d.*
*Rev.* 8:12 so as third part was *d.*
9:2 sun and the air were *d.*

**DARKENETH.**

*Job* 38:2 who is this *d.* counsel

**DARKLY.**

1 *Cor.* 13:12 we see thro' a glass *d.*

**DARKNESS.**

*Gen.* 1:2 *d.* was upon the deep
5 the *d.* he called Night
18 to divide the light from *d.*
15:12 horror of *d.* fell on Abram
*Ex.* 10:22 *d.* in all Egypt
14:20 *d.* to them, but light
20:21 Moses drew near to *d.*
*Deut.* 4:11 mount. burnt with *d.*
5:22 words Lord spake out of *d.*
*Jos.* 24:7 *d.* bet. you and Egypt,
2 *Sam.* 22:10 *d.* under, *Ps.* 18:9
12 *d.* his pavilions
29 enlighten my *d.* *Ps.* 18:28
*Job* 3:5 let *d.* stain it
6 for that night, let *d.* seize it
5:14 meet with *d.* in daytime
10:22 a land of *d.* as *d.* itself
19:8 hath set *d.* in my paths
20:26 all *d.* be hid
22:11 or *d.* that canst not see
23:17 not cut off before *d.* neith.
hath he covered the *d.*
28:3 an end to *d.* stones of *d.*
34:22 no *d.* where may hide
37:19 not order speech for *d.*
38:9 thick *d.* a swaddling-band
19 as for *d.* where is the place
*Ps.* 18:11 *d.* his secret place
88:18 mine acquaint. into *d.*
97:2 clouds and *d.* about him
104:20 makest *d.* and it is night
105:28 sent *d.* made it dark
139:11 surely *d.* shall cover me
12 *d.* hideth not from thee
*Prov.* 2:13 to walk in ways of *d.*
4:19 way of the wicked is as *d.*
*Ec.* 6:4 name be covered with *d.*

## DAR

*Is.* 5:30 look to land, behold *d.*
8:22 shall look, and behold *d.*
45:3 give thee treasures of *d.*
47:5 get thee into *d.* O daughter
60:2 *d.* shall cover the earth, and gross *d.* the people
*Jer.* 13:16 before he cause *d.* and make light gross *d.*
*Ezek.* 32:8 set *d.* upon thy land
*Joel* 2:2 a day of clouds and *d.*
31 sun be turned to *d.* *Acts* 2:20
*Amos* 4:13 maketh morning *d.*
*Nah.* 1:8 *d.* pursue his enemies
*Mat.* 6:23 full of *d.* *Luke* 11:34
8:12 outer *d.* 22:13; 25:30
27:45 sixth hour *d.* *Mark* 15:33
*Luke* 22:53 and power of *d.*
23:44 was *d.* over all the earth
*Acts* 13:11 on him mist and *d.*
*Eph.* 5:11 with works of *d.*
6:12 rulers of *d.* of this world
*Col.* 1:13 from power of *d.*
1 *Thes.* 5:5 not of night nor of *d.*
*Heb.* 12:18 are not come to *d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:4 deliv. into chains of *d.*
17 mist of *d.* is reserved
1 *John* 2:11 *d.* hath blinded
*Jude* 6 everlast. chains under *d.*
13 is reserved blackness of *d.*
*Rev.* 16:10 kingd. was full of *d.*

**DARKNESS,** *with* **day.**

*Job* 3:4 let that *day* be *d.*
15:23 that *day* of *d.* is at hand
*Ec.* 11:8 remember *days* of *d.*
*Is.* 58:10 thy *d.* be as noon-*day*
*Joel* 2:2 a *day* of *d.* *Zep.* 1:15
*Amos* 5:20 *day* of Lord be *d.*?

**In DARKNESS.**

*Deut.* 28:29 grope as blind *in d.*
1 *Sam.* 2:9 wicked be silent *in d.*
1 *K.* 8:12 L. said he would dwell *in* thick *d.* 2 *Chr.* 6:1
*Job* 17:13 made my bed *in d.*
*Ps.* 82:5 they walk on *in d.*
88:6 laid me *in d.* in deeps
91:6 pestilence that walketh *i. d.*
107:10 such as sit *in d.*
143:3 made me dwell *in d.*
*Prov.* 20:20 out *in* obscure *d.*
*Ec.* 2:14 fool walketh *in d.*
5:17 eateth; 6:4 departeth *in d.*
*Is.* 42:7 sit *in d.* out of prison
49:9 to them *in d.* show yourself.
59:9 light, but we walk *in d.*
*Jer.* 23:12 as slippery ways *in d.*
*Dan.* 2:22 knoweth what is *in d.*
*John* 8:12 not walk *in d.*
12:35 walketh *in d.* know. not
46 shall not abide *in d.*
1 *Thes.* 5:4 but ye are not *in d.*
1 *John* 1:6 and walk *in d.* we lie
2:9 hateth brother, is *in d.* 11

**Land of DARKNESS.**

*Job* 10:21 bef. I go to *land of d.*
22 *land of d.* as *d.* itself.
*Jer.* 2:31 been to Israel *l. of d.*

**DARKNESS,** *with* **light.**

*Gen.* 1:4 G. divided *light* from *d.*
18 to divide *light* from *d.*
*Job* 10:22 where *light* is as *d.*
17:12 *light* is short because of *d.*
18:18 driven from *light* into *d.*
29:3 by his *light* I walk. thro' *d.*
30:26 I waited for *light* came *d.*
*Ps.* 112:4 ariseth *light* in *d.*
139:12 *d.* and *l.* are both alike
*Ec.* 2:13 as *light* excelleth *d.*
*Is.* 5:20 that put *d.* for *l. l.* for *d.*
9:2 peo. that walk. in *d.* have seen a great *l.* *Mat.* 4:16
42:16 make *d.* *light* before them
45:7 I form *light* and create *d.*
50:10 walketh in *d.* hath no *l.*
*Jer.* 13:16 look for *l.* he make it *d.*
*Lam.* 3:2 bro't me into *d.* not *l.*
*Amos* 5:18 is *d.* and not *light*
*Mic.* 7:8 I sit in *d.* L. be a *light*
*Mat.* 6:23 *l.* be *d.* how gr. that *d.*
10:27 what I tell in *d.* speak in *l.*
*Luke* 12:3
*Luke* 1:79 *l.* that sit *d.* *Rom.* 2:19
11:35 that *light* in thee be not *d.*
*John* 1:5 *l.* shineth in *d.* d. com.
3:19 loved *d.* rather than *light*
12:35 while ye have *l.* lest *d.*
*Acts* 26:18 from *d.* to *light*
*Rom.* 13:12 works of *d.* put on *l.*
1 *Cor.* 4:5 to *l.* hid. things of *d.*
2 *Cor* 4:6 *l.* to shine out of *d.*
6:14 communion *light* with *d.*
1 *Pet.* 2:9 out of *d.* into marv. *l.*
1 *John* 1:5 in Him is no *d.* at all
2:8 *d.* is passed true *l.* shineth

**Out of DARKNESS.**

*Deut.* 5:23 voice *out of* the *d.*
*Job* 12:22 deep things *out of d.*

## DAU

*Job* 15:22 he shall return *out of d*
30 shall not depart *out of d.*
*Ps.* 107:14 brought them *out of d*
*Is.* 29:18 blind see *out of d.*

**DARLING.**

*Ps.* 22:20 *d.* from power of dog
35:17 rescue my *d.* from lions

**DART, S.**

2 *Sam.* 18:14 Joab took three *d.*
2 *Chr.* 32:5 Hezekiah made *d.*
*Job* 41:26 nor the *d.* cannot hold
29 *d.* are counted as stubble
*Prov.* 7:23 till *d.* strike thro' liver
*Eph.* 6:16 to quench fiery *d.* of
*Heb.* 12:20 thrust thro' with a *d.*

**DASH.**

2 *K.* 8:12 wilt *d.* their children
*Ps.* 2:9 *d.* in pieces like a pot.
91:12 lest thou *d.* foot against a stone, *Mat.* 4:6; *Luke* 4:11
*Is.* 13:18 shall *d.* young men
*Jer.* 13:14 will *d.* one ag. another

**DASHED.**

*Ex.* 15:6 thy right hand, O L. *d.*
*Is.* 13:16 child. be *d.* to pieces, *Hos.* 13:16; *Nah.* 3:10
*Hos.* 10:14 mo. was *d.* on child.

**DASHETH.**

*Ps.* 137:9 *d.* little ones ag. stones

DATHAN. *See* ABIRAM.

**DAUB, ED, ING.**

*Ex.* 2:3 she *d.* ark with slime
*Ezek.* 13:10 *d.* it with untempered
22:28 her prophets *d.* them

**DAUGHTER.**

*Gen.* 20:12 *d.* of my father, not *d.*
24:23 whose *d.* art thou, 47
48 master's brother's *d.* to son
34:7 in lying with Jacob's *d.*
8 my son longeth for your *d.*
*Ex.* 1:16 if a *d.* she shall live
21:31 have gored a son or a *d.*
*Lev.* 12:6 days fulfilled for a *d.*
18:17 nor take her daughter's *d.*
21:9 if *d.* of priest profane
*Num.* 27:9 if no *d.* give his inh.
36:8 *d.* that possess. an inher.
*Deut.* 27:22 lieth with *d.* of father
28:56 eye be evil toward her *d.*
*Jud.* 11:40 lament Jephthah's *d.*
1 *Sam.* 1:16 handmaid a *d.* of B.
18:19 Saul's *d.* should been giv.
2 *Sam.* 12:3 lamb unto him as a *d.*
1 *K.* 3:1 Solo. took Pharaoh's *d.*
11:1 many with *d.* of Pharaoh
2 *K.* 8:18 *d.* Jehoram's wife
9:34 bury her, she is a king's *d.*
1 *Chr.* 2:49 *d.* of Caleb Achsa
*Est.* 2:7 uncle's *d.* for his own
*Ps.* 45:10 O *d.* and consider, and
13 king's *d.* glorious within
*Cant.* 7:1 shoes, O prince's *d.*
*Jer.* 31:22 backsliding *d.* 49:4
46:19 O *d.* in Egypt, furnish
48:18 *d.* dost inhabit Dibon
*Ezek.* 14:16 deliv. son nor *d.* 18, 20
16:44 as mother, so is her *d.*
45 art mother's *d.* that loatheth
*Dan.* 11:6 king's *d.* of south come
17 shall give him *d.* of women
*Hos.* 1:6 conce. ag. and bare a *d.*
*Mic.* 5:1 O *d.* of troops
7:6 *d.* riseth up ag. mother, *Mat.* 10:35; *Luke* 12:53
*Zep.* 3:10 *d.* of my dispersed
*Mal.* 2:11 mar. *d.* of strange god
*Mat.* 9:22 *d.* be of good comfort, *Mark* 5:34; *Luke* 8:48
10:37 loveth *d.* more than me
14:6 *d.* of Herodias danced
15:28 her *d.* was made whole
*Mark* 7:26 cast devil out of her *d.*
*Luke* 8:42 he had one only *d.*
13:16 this woman being a *d.*
*Acts* 7:24 Pharaoh's *d.* nourished
*Heb.* 11:24 son of Pharaoh's *d.*

**DAUGHTER of Babylon.**

*Ps.* 137:8 O *d. of B.* to be destr
*Is.* 47:1 O *d. of B.* sit on ground
*Jer.* 50:42 battle ag. thee *d. of B.*
51:33 *d. of B.* like a thr.-floor
*Zec.* 2:7 dwellest with *d. of B.*

**DAUGHTER of the Chaldeans.**

*Is.* 47:1 throne, O *d. of Chal.*
5 into darkness, *d. of Chal.*

**DAUGHTER of Edom.**

*Lam.* 4:21 be glad, *d. of E.*
22 thine iniquity, O *d. of E.*

**DAUGHTER of Egypt.**

*Jer.* 46:11 go into G. *d. of Eg.*
24 *d. of Egypt* be confounded

DAU

**DAUGHTER of Gallim.**
*Is.* 10:30 thy voice *d. of Gallim*

**His DAUGHTER.**
*Ex.* 21:7 sell *his d.* to be servant
*Num.* 27:8 to pass to *his d.*
30:16 statutes bet. fa. and *his d.*
*Deut.* 7:3 nor *his d.* take
18:10 *his d.* pass, 2 *K.* 23:10
*Jud.* 21:1 not give *his d.* to B.
1 *Sam.* 17:25 king give him *his d.*

**DAUGHTER of Jerusalem.**
2 *K.* 19:21 *d. of J.* hath shaken
her head at thee, *Is.* 37:22
*Lam.* 2:13 liken to thee, *d. of J.*
15 wag their head at *d. of J.*
*Mic.* 4:8 shall come to *d. of J.*
*Zep.* 3:14 rej. with heart, *d. of J.*
*Zec.* 9:9 *d. of J.* thy king cometh

**DAUGHTER of Judah.**
*Lam.* 1:15 hath trodden *d. of J.*
2:2 strong-holds of *d. of J.*
5 inc. in *d. of J.* mourning

**DAUGHTER-IN-LAW.**
*Gen.* 38:16 she was *d.-in-law*
24 Tamar thy *d.-in-law* played
*Lev.* 18:15 naked, of thy *d.-in-law*
20:12 man lie with his *d.-in-l.*
*Ruth* 4:15 *d.-in-l.* which lov. thee
1 *Sam.* 4:19 *d.-in-law* with child
*Ezek.* 22:11 defileth his *d.-in-l.*
*Mic.* 7:6 *d.* aga. mother-in-law,
*Mat.* 10:35; *Luke* 12:53

**My DAUGHTER.**
*Deut.* 22:17 tokens of *my d.* virg.
*Jos.* 15:16 him will I give *my d.*
*Jud.* 11:35 *my d.* hast brou. me
19:24 here is *my d.* a maiden
*Ruth* 2:2 she said, Go *my d.*
3:10 blessed be thou *my d.*
*Mat.* 9:18 *my d.* is even now d.
15:22 *my d.* is vexed
*Mark* 5:23 *my d.* at point of d.

**DAUGHTER of my people.**
*Is.* 22:4 spoiling of *d. of p.*
*Jer.* 4:11 wind toward *d. of p.*
6:14 healed *d. of p.* 8:11
26 O *d. of my p.* gird with sack.
8:19 the cry of *d. of my p.*
21 for hurt of *d. of my p.*
22 health of *d. of p.* recovered
9:1 weep for slain of *d. of p.*
7 shall I do for *d. of my p.*
14:17 virgin *d. of p.* is broken
*Lam.* 2:11 destr. of *d. of p.* 3:48
4:3 the *d. of my p.* is bec. cruel
6 iniquity of *d. of my p.*
10 in destruction of *d. of p.*

**DAUGHTER of Tarshish.**
*Is.* 23:10 as river, *d. of T.*

**Thy DAUGHTER.**
*Gen.* 29:18 serve 7 y. for *thy d.*
*Ex.* 20:10 nor *thy d. Deut.* 5:14
*Lev.* 18:10 nakedness of *thy d. d.*
19:29 do not prostitute *thy d.*
*Deut.* 7:3 *thy d.* not give
13:6 if *thy d.* entice thee
22:17 found not *thy d.* a maid
2 *K.* 14:9 give *thy d.* to my son
*Mark* 5:35 *t. d.* is dead, *Luke* 8:49
7:29 devil is gone out of *thy d.*

**DAUGHTER of Tyre.**
*Ps.* 45:12 *d. of T.* be there

**DAUGHTER of Zidon.**
*Is.* 23:12 O oppressed *d. of* Z.

**DAUGHTER of Zion.**
2 *K.* 19:21 *d. of* Z. desp. *Is.* 37:22
*Ps.* 9:14 in gates of *d. of Zion*
*Is.* 1:8 *d. of* Z. left as a cottage
4:4 washed away filth of *d. of* Z.
10:32 mount of *d. of* Z. 16:1
52:2 thyself captive *d. of Zion*
62:11 *d. of Zion* thy sal. cometh
*Jer.* 4:31 voice of *d. of Zion*
6:2 *d. of* Z. to a comely woman
23 men of war ag. thee, *d. of* Z.
*Lam.* 1:6 *d. of Zion* beauty dep.
2:1 L. cover *d. of* Z. with cloud
4 tabernacle of *d. of Zion*
8 destroy wall of *d. of* Z.
10 elders of *d. of Zion*
13 equal to thee, *d. of Zion*
18 O wall of *d. of Zion*
4:22 accomplished *d. of Zion*
*Mic.* 1:13 sin to *d. of Zion*
4:8 strong-hold of *d. of Zion*
10 to bring forth, *d. of Zion*
13 arise and thresh, O *d. of* Z.
*Zep.* 3:14 sing, O *d. of Zion*
*Zec.* 2:10 rejoice, *d. of Zion*, 9:9
*Mat.* 21:5 *d. of Zion* king cometh
*John* 12:15 fear not *d. of Zion*

**DAUGHTERS.**
*Gen.* 6:2 sons of God saw *d.*

DAU

*Gen.* 19:36 both *d.* of Lot with c.
24:3 *d.* of Can. 37; 28:1, 6
13 *d.* came out to draw water
27:46 weary of life bec. of *d.*
30:13 *d.* will call me blessed
31:26 hast carried away my *d.*
43 *d.* my *d.*; 50 if afflict my *d.*
34:1 Dinah went out to see *d.*
9 give your *d.* take our *d.*
*Ex.* 2:16 priest of Midan had 7 *d.*
21:9 deal after the manner of *d.*
34:16 *d.* go a whoring after gods
*Lev.* 26:29 flesh of *d.* shall ye eat
*Num.* 26:33 *d.* of Zeloph. *Jos.* 17:3
27:7 *d.* of Zeloph. speak right
36:10 so did *d.* of Zelophehad
*Deut.* 23:17 no whore of *d.* of Is.
*Jud.* 3:6 took *d.* to be wives
21:7 not give them of our *d.* 18
*Ruth* 1:11 turn again my *d.* 12
1 *Sam.* 8:13 *d.* confectionaries
*Neh.* 5:5 our *d.* into bondage
7:63 one of *d.* of B. *Ezr.* 2:61
10:30 not give *d.* to peo. of land
*Job* 42:15 none so fair as *d.* of J.
*Ps.* 45:9 king's *d.* am. hon. wom.
144:12 *d.* be as corner-stones
*Prov.* 31:29 *d.* done virtuously
*Cant.* 2:2 so is my love among *d.*
6:9 the *d.* saw and blessed her
*Is.* 32:9 ye careless *d.* give ear
60:4 *d.* be nursed at thy side
*Jer.* 9:20 teach your *d.* wailing
29:6 give your *d.* to husbands
49:2 her *d.* be burnt with fire
3 cry, ye *d.* of Rabbah, gird ye
*Lam.* 3:51 bec. of *d.* of my city
*Ezek.* 13:17 set face ag. *d.* of peo.
16:46 Samaria and her *d.* Sod.
49 Idlen. was in her, and in *d.*
55 sister Sodom and *d.* return
61 give them unto thee for *d.*
23:2 two wom. *d.* of one mother
26:6 her *d.* be slain in field, 8
30:18 her *d.* go into captivity
32:16 *d.* of nations lament her
*Hos.* 4:13 *d.* shall commit whor.
14 I will not punish your *d.*
*Luke* 1:5 his wife of *d.* of Aaron
*Acts* 21:9 had four *d.* virgins
1 *Pet.* 3:6 whose *d.* ye are as long

**DAUGHTERS of Israel.**
*Deut.* 23:17 no whore of *d. of I.*
*Jud.* 11:40 *d. of I.* yearly to lam.
2 *Sam.* 1:24 *d. of I.* weep over S.

**DAUGHTERS of Jerusalem.**
*Cant.* 1:5 comely, O *d. of J.*
2:7 you *d. of J.* 3:5; 5:8; 8:4
3:10 paved with love for *d. of J.*
5:16 my beloved, O *d. of J.*
*Luke* 23:28 *d. of J.* weep not

**DAUGHTERS of Judah.**
*Ps.* 48:11 let *d. of Judah* be glad
97:8 the *d. of Judah* rejoiced

**DAUGHTERS-IN-LAW.**
*Ruth* 1:8 Naomi said *d.-in-law*

**DAUGHTERS of Moab.**
*Num.* 25:1 whore. with *d. of M.*
*Is.* 16:2 *d.* be at fords of Arnon

**DAUGHTERS of music.**
*Ec.* 12:4 *d. of m.* be bro. low

**DAUGHTERS of the Philistines.**
2 *Sam.* 1:20 lest the *d. of P.* rej.
*Ezek.* 16:27 deliver thee to *d. of P.*
57 the *d. of P.* which despise

**DAUGHTERS of Shiloh.**
*Jud.* 21:21 if *d. of Shiloh* come

**DAUGHTERS,** *joined with* **sons.**
*Gen.* 5:4 begat *s. d.* 7, 10; 11:11
19:12 thy *sons* and *d.* bring out
31:28 not suff. to kiss *s.* and *d.*
55 kissed his *sons* and *d.*
37:35 *sons d.* rose to comfort
*Ex.* 10:9 with *s.* and *d.* will we
21:4 have borne him *sons* or *d.*
34:16 take of their *d.* to thy *s.*
*Num.* 21:29 *sons d.* into captiv.
26:33 no *sons* but *d. Jos.* 17:3
*Deut.* 12:12 and *s.* and *d.* rejoice
31 *sons* and *d.* they have burnt,
2 *K.* 17:17; *Jer.* 7:31; 32:35
28:32 *s. d.* given to another peo.
41 begat *sons d.* but not enjoy
53 eat flesh of *sons* and *d.*
32:19 provoking of his *s.* and *d.*
*Jos.* 7:24 brought Ach. *s.* and *d.*
17:6 *d.* of Manasseh inh. am. *s.*
*Jud.* 3:6 gave their *d.* to their *s.*
12:9 Ibzan 30 *d.* for his *sons*
1 *Sam.* 30:19 noth. lack. *s.* nor *d.*
1 *Chr.* 23:22 Ele. had no *s.* but *d.*
25:5 God gave Heman 14 *s.* 3 *d.*

DAY

2 *Chr.* 11:21 Rehob. had 28 *s.* 60 *d.*
13:21 Abijah begat 22 *sons* 16 *d.*
*Ezr.* 9:12 *d.* to their *s. Neh.* 13:25
*Neh.* 4:14 fight for your *s.* and *d.*
5:2 our *sons* and *d.* are many
10:28 *s.* and *d.* clave to brethren
*Job* 1:2 born to Job 7 *s.* 3 *d.* 42:13
*Ps.* 106:37 sacrificed *sons* and *d.*
38 shed blood of their *s.* and *d.*
*Is.* 43:6 bring my *s.* from far, *d.*
49:22 bring thy *sons* in arms, *d.*
56:5 better than *sons* and *d.*
*Jer.* 3:24 shame dev. *sons* and *d.*
16:2 nor shalt have *sons* nor *d.*
19:9 cause eat flesh of *s.* and *d.*
29:6 wives, beget *sons* and *d.*
48:46 *s.* and *d.* taken captive
*Ezek.* 14:16 deliver *sons* nor *d.*
16:20 *s.* and *d.* and sacrificed
23:4 mine, bare *sons* and *d.*
46 shall slay their *sons* and *d.*
24:21 *s. d.* fall by sw. *Amos* 7:17
25 when I take their *s.* and *d.*
*Joel* 2:28 *s.* and *d.* prop. *Acts* 2:17
3:8 sell *sons* and *d.* to Judah
2 *Cor.* 6:18 be my *s.* and *d.* saith L.

**Two DAUGHTERS.**
*Gen.* 19:8 I have *two d.* let me
15 take thy wife and *two d.*
29:16 Laban had *two d* Leah
31:41 I served for thy *two d.*
*Ruth* 1:7 N. went out with *t. d.*
1 *Sam.* 2:21 Hannah bare *two d.*
14:49 Saul's *two d.* were Merab
*Prov.* 30:15 horseleech hath *t. d.*

**DAUGHTERS of the uncircumcised.**
2 *Sam.* 1:20 lest *d. of u.* triumph

**DAUGHTERS of Zion.**
*Cant.* 3:11 go forth, O ye *d. of Z.*
*Is.* 3:16 *d. of Zion* are haughty
4:4 filth of *d. of Zion*

**DAVID.**
*Ruth* 4:22 Jesse begat *D. Mat.* 1:6; *Luke* 3:31
1 *Sam.* 16:13 came upon *D.*
2 *Sam.* 5:1 all tribes of Is. to *D.*
1 *K.* 2:10 *D.* slept, 1 *Chr.* 29:28
*Ps.* 72:20 prayers of *D.* son of J.
*Mat.* 9:27 son of *D.* 15:22; 20:30;
*Mark* 10:47; *Luke* 18:38
12:3 *D.* did when hungered,
*Mark* 2:25; *Luke* 20:41
21:9 S. of *D.* 15; 22:42; *Mark* 12:35
*Rom.* 1:3 C. seed of *D.* 2 *Tim.* 2:8
*Heb.* 4:7 saying in *D.* to-day
*Rev.* 3:7 key of *D.*; 5:5 root, 22:16

**Hand of DAVID.**
1 *Sam.* 20:16 Lord req. at *h. of D.*
2 *Sam.* 3:8 not into *hand of D.* 18
21:22 fell by *h. of D.* 1 *Chr.* 20:8

**House of DAVID.**
1 *K.* 12:19 fol. *D.* but J. 2 *Chr.* 10:19
*Ps.* 122:5 thrones of the *h. of D.*
*Is.* 7:2 it was told *house of D.* 13
22:22 key of *h. of D.* I wil lay
*Zec.* 12:7 gl. of *h. of D.* 8, 10, 12
13:1 fountain opened to *h. of D.*
*Luke* 1:27 Joseph, of *h. of D.* 69
2:4 the *house* and lineage of *D.*

**DAVID,** *joined with* **king.**
1 *Sam.* 21:11 this *D. k.* of land?
2 *Sam.* 2:4 anointed *D. k.* over J.
*Jer.* 30:9 Lord and *D.* the *king*
*Hos.* 3:5 seek L. and *D.* their *k.*
*Mat.* 1:6 *D.* the *k.* and *D.* the *k.*
*Acts* 13:22 raised *D.* to be the *k.*

**Servant DAVID.**
2 *Sam.* 7:5 my *servant D.* 8, 26
1 *K.* 8:25 thy *s. D.* 2 *Chr.* 6:16
11:13 for *D. s.* sake, *Ps.* 132:10;
*Is.* 37:35
*Ps.* 78:70 *D.* his *servant*, 89:20
*Jer.* 33:21 brok. with *D.* my *s.* 22
*Ezek.* 34:23 even my *servant D.*
37:24 *D.* my *ser.* shall be king
*Luke* 1:69 salva. in house of *s. D.*
*Acts* 4:25 mouth of thy *serv. D.*

**DAWN, ING.**
*Jos.* 6:15 rose about *d.* of day
*Jud.* 19:26 came woman in *d.*
*Job* 3:9 nor let it see *d.* of day
7:4 I am full of tossings to *d.*
*Ps.* 119:147 I prevented the *d.*
*Mat.* 28:1 as it began to *d.*
2 *Pet.* 1:19 till the day *d.* and the

**DAY.**
*Gen.* 1:5 God called the light *d.*
32:26 let me go, *d.* breaketh
*Lev.* 23:37 every thing on his *d.*
*Num.* 14:34 each *d.* for a year
*Deut.* 4:10 *d.* thou stoodest be. L.
9:24 rebellious from *d.* I knew
24:15 at his *d.* give him his hire

DAY

*Jos.* 10:13 sun not down ab. a *d.*
14 was no *d.* like that
*Jud.* 16:2 when it is *d.* kill Sam.
1 *Sam.* 9:15 told S. a *d.* before
24:4 *d.* of which Lord said
26:10 or his *d.* shall come to die
2 *Sam.* 3:35 while yet *d. Jer.* 15:9
1 *K.* 2:37 on *d.* thou goest out
2 *K.* 4:8 fell on a *d.* Elisha, 11, 18
*Neh.* 4:2 make an end in a *d.?*
*Job* 1:4 feasted, every one his *d.*
6 was a *d.* when sons, 13; 2:1
3:3 *d.* per. wherein I was born
14:6 till he accomplish his *d.*
18:20 be astonished at his *d.*
19:25 stand at latter *d.* on earth
21:30 reserved to *d.* of destruction
*Ps.* 19:2 *d.* unto *d.* uttereth
37:13 he seeth his *d.* is coming
78:42 nor rem. *d.* he delivered
84:10 a *d.* in thy courts better
119:164 7 times a *d.* I praise
*Prov.* 4:18 and more to perfect *d.*
7:20 home at the *d.* appointed
27:1 what a *d.* may bring forth
*Cant.* 2:17 till the *d.* break, 4:6
*Is.* 7:17 from *d.* Ephraim dep.
43:13 before *d.* was, I am he
58:5 a *d.* to afflict soul? call this
an acceptable *d.* to Lord?
61:2 *d.* of vengeance of G. 63:4
*Jer.* 12:3 prep. for *d.* of slaughter
27:22 there be till *d.* I visit
32:31 from the *d.* they built it
36:2 from the *d.* I spake to thee
38:28 *d.* Jerusalem was taken
47:4 of *d.* that cometh to spoil
50:27 woe, for their *d.* is come
*Ezek.* 4:6 each *d.* for a year
7:10 behold the *d.* it is come
21:25 prince, whose *d.* is come
28:15 from *d.* thou wast created
30:2 woe worth the *d.*; 3 near
18 at Tehaphne. *d.* be darken.
*Dan.* 6:10 petition 3 times a *d.*
*Hos.* 9:5 what do in solemn *d.?*
*Joel* 2:2 a *d.* of darkness and
*Amos* 5:8 maketh *d.* dark
8:10 end thereof as a bitter *d.*
*Mic.* 3:6 *d.* be dark over them
7:4 the *d.* of thy watchmen
*Zep.* 2:2 before *d.* pass as chaff
3:8 till *d.* I rise up to the prey
*Zec.* 4:10 desp. *d.* of small things
*Mal.* 3:2 abide *d.* of his coming?
4:1 *d.* cometh that shall burn
*Mat.* 24:38 *d.* Noe ent. *Luke* 17:27
50 L. shall come in a *d.* when
he looketh not, *Luke* 12:46
25:13 know the *d.* nor the hour
*Mark* 1:35 great while before *d.*
*Luke* 1:20 *d.* these be performed
80 *d.* of his showing to Israel
17:4 trespass seven times in a *d.*
24 so Son of man be in his *d.*
*John* 6:39 raise it ag. at last *d.*
40 raise him at last *d.* 44, 54
8:56 Abra. rejoiced to see my *d.*
9:4 work while it is *d.*
*Acts* 1:2 until *d.* he was tak. up
12:21 on a set *d.* Herod sat
16:35 it was *d.* 28:12; 27:39
17:31 he hath appointed a *d.*
27:29 they wished for *d.*
*Rom.* 2:5 wrath ag. *d.* of wrath
13:12 *d.* is at hand, let us
14:6 regardeth *d.* to the Lord
1 *Cor.* 3:13 the *d.* shall declare it
2 *Cor.* 6:2 now is the *d.* of salv.
*Eph.* 4:30 sealed to *d.* of redem.
*Phil.* 1:6 perf. it un. the *d.* of C.
1 *Thes.* 5:5 children of the *d.*
8 who are of the *d.* be sober
*Heb.* 4:7 he limiteth a certain *d.*
8 have not spoken of anoth. *d.*
10:25 see the *d.* approaching
2 *Pet.* 1:19 till the *d.* dawn, and
3:12 to coming of *d.* of God
*Rev.* 9:15 were prepared for a *d.*
*See* ATONEMENT, BATTLE, CALAMITY, DARKNESS, EVIL, HOLY, LAST.

**All the DAY.**
*Ps.* 25:5 do I wait *all the d.*
71:15 thy salvation *all the d.*
89:16 rejoice *all the d.*
102:8 reproach me *all the d.*
119:97 meditation *all the d.*
*Is.* 28:24 ploughman plo. *a. d.*
65:2 spread out hands *all the d.*
5 a fire burneth *all the d.*
*Lam.* 1:13 desolate *all the d.*
3:3 his hand ag. me *all t. d.*
14 derision to people *all the d.*
62 their devices ag. me *a. t. d.*
*Mat.* 20:6 stand *all the d.* idle

DAY

**All the DAY long.**
*Deut.* 28:32 longings *a. t. d. l.*
33:12 cover him *all the d. l.*
*Ps.* 32:3 my roaring *all the d. l.*
35:28 thy praise *all the d. l.*
38:6 mourning *all the d. long*
12 imagine deceits *all the d. l.*
44:8 we boast *all the d. long*
22 are killed *all t. d. l.*
71:24 thy righteousness *a. t. d. l.*
73:14 *a. t. d. l.* have I been pla.
*Prov.* 21:26 coveteth *all the d. l.*
23:17 in fear of Lord *all the d. l.*
*Rom.* 10:21 *a. t. d. l.* stret. my h.

**By DAY.**
*Gen.* 39:10 spake to Jos. *d. by d.*
*Ex.* 13:21 L. went be. them *by d.*
40:38 cloud was upon the tabernacle *by d. Num.* 9:16
*Num.* 10:34 cloud on them *by d.*
14:14; *Deut.* 1:33; *Neh.* 9:19
*Jud.* 6:27 could not do it *by d.*
2 *Chr.* 30:21 praised L. *d. by d.*
*Ezr.* 6:9 let it be given *d. by d.*
*Neh.* 8:18 *d. by d.* he read in law
*Ps.* 91:5 nor arrow flieth *by d.*
121:6 sun not smite thee *by d.*
136:8 sun to rule *by d.* for
*Is.* 60:19 no more thy light *by d.*
*Jer.* 31:35 sun for a light *by d.*
*Ezek.* 12:3 remove *by d.* in sight
*Luke* 11:3 give us *d. by d.* bread
2 *Cor.* 4:16 is renewed *d. by d.*
*Rev.* 21:25 g. not to be shut *by d.*

**Day of DEATH.**
*Gen.* 27:2 I know not *d. of* my *d.*
*Jud.* 13:7 Nazarite to *d. of d.*
1 *Sam.* 15:35 Saul till *d. of d.*
2 *Sam.* 20:3 shut up to *d. of d.*
2 *K.* 15:5 Uzziah lep. to *d. of d.*
*Ec.* 7:1 *d. of d.* better than birth
8:8 nor ha. he power in *d. of d.*
*Jer.* 52:11 in prison, till *d. of d.*
34 a portion till *d. of d.*

**Every DAY.**
*Ps.* 7:11 angry with wicked *e. d.*
56:5 *e. d.* they wrest my words
145:2 *every d.* will I bless thee
*Is.* 51:13 hast feared *every d.*
52:5 my name *e. d.* blasphemed
*Luke* 16:19 sumptuously *every d.*
*Rom.* 14:5 esteem. *every d.* alike

**Feast DAY.**
*Ps.* 81:3 blow trumpet on *feast-d.*
*Mat.* 26:5 Not on *f.-d. Mark* 14:2
*John* 2:23 in *feast-d.* many bel.

**First DAY.**
*Gen.* 1:5 evening and morn. *f. d.*
*Neh.* 8:18 from *f.* unto last *d.*
*Dan.* 10:12 from *f. d.* thou didst
*Mat.* 26:17 *f. d.* of unl. b. *Mark* 14:12
*Acts* 20:18 *f. d.* I came into A.
*Phil.* 1:5 fellowship from *f. d.*
*See* WEEK.

**Third DAY.**
*Hos.* 6:2 *third d.* he will raise us
*Mat.* 16:21 be raised again the *third d.* 17:23; *Luke* 9:22
20:19 and the *third d.* he shall rise again, *Mark* 9:31; 10:34; *Luke* 18:33; 24:7, 46
*Luke* 13:32 *t. d.* I shall be perf.
24:21 to-day is the *third d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:4 he rose again *third d.*

**Seventh DAY.**
*Gen.* 2:3 G. bless. *s. d. Ex.* 20:11
*Ex.* 12:15 fr. first *d.* to *s. d.* 13:6
16:26 *s. d.* is the sabbath, 20:10; *Lev.* 23:3; *Deut.* 5:14
27 there went out some on *s. d.*
31:17 on *seventh d.* God rested
*Heb.* 4:4 spake of *s. d.*

**Eighth DAY.**
*Lev.* 12:3 on *eighth d.* be circum.
*Luke* 1:59 *e. d.* came to circumcise ch. *Acts* 7:8; *Phil.* 3:5

**Good DAY.**
1 *Sam.* 25:8 we co. in a *good d.*
*Est.* 8:17 J. had a *good d.* 9:19
9:22 mourning into a *good d.*

**Great DAY.**
*Jer.* 30:7 alas, that *d.* is *great*
*Hos.* 1:11 *great* shall be *d.* of J.
*Joel* 2:11 *d.* of L. is *great* and te.
31 bef. the *great* and terrible *d.* of the Lord come, *Acts* 2:20
*Zep.* 1:14 *g. d.* of the L. is near
*Mal.* 4:5 before coming of *g. d.*
*John* 7:37 *great d.* of feast
*Rev.* 6:17 *g. d.* of his wrath
16:14 to gather to battle of *g. d.*

**In the DAY.**
*Gen.* 2:4 *i. t. d.* L. made the ear.

DAY

*Gen.* 2:17 *in the d.* thou eatest
3:5 *in the d.* ye eat
31:40 *in d.* drought consumed
35:3 *in the d.* of my distress
*Ex.* 32:34 *in the d.* when I. visit
*Job* 20:28 away *in d.* of wrath
*Ps.* 95:8 *in d.* of temp. *Heb.* 3:8
102:2 hide not face *in d.* of tro.
*in the d.* when I call
110:3 *in the d.* of thy power
5 kings *in the d.* of his wrath
137:7 Edom, *in the d.* of Jerus.
138:3 *in d.* I cried, thou answ.
*Prov.* 6:34 not spare *in d.* of ven.
11:4 riches profit not *in d.* of w.
24:10 *in the d.* of adversity
*Ec.* 7:14 *in the d.* of prosperi. be
joyful, *in d.* of adversity
8:8 nor hath power *in d.* of d.
12:3 *in the d.* keepers sh. trem.
*Cant.* 3:11 *in d.* of his espousals
8:8 *in the d.* she shall be spok.
*Is.* 9:4 as *in the d.* of Midian
10:3 what do *in the d.* of visit.
11:16 d. come out Eg. *Hos.* 2:15
13:13 remove, *in d.* of his anger
17:11 *in the d.* shalt make thy
plant grow, *in the d.* of grief
30:25 *in the d.* of great slaught.
26 *in the d.* Lord bindeth up
58:3 *in d.* of your fast
*Jer.* 16:19 *in t. d.* of affliction
17:17 my hope *in the d.* of evil
18:17 *in the d.* of calamity
36:30 body be cast out *in t. d.*
*Lam.* 1:12 *in d.* of anger
2:1 footstool *in d.* of anger
3:57 drewest near *in the d.*
*Ezek.* 7:19 gold not deliver *i. t. d.*
16:4 *in the d.* thou wast born, 5
56 Sod. not men. *in d.* of pride
27:27 fall *in the d.* of thy ruin
30:9 as *in d.* of Egypt
32:10 *in the d.* of thy fall
33:12 *in t. d.* he turneth from
wick. not able to live *in d.*
*Hos.* 2:3 *in the d.* she was born
4:5 therefore shalt fall *in the d.*
*Amos* 1:14 *in the d.* of whirlwind
8:9 the earth *in the* clear *d.*
*Ob.* 11 *in d.* stoodest
12 nor rejoiced *in d.* of destr.
*Mal.* 4:3 *in t. d.* that I shall do
*Luke* 17:30 *in the d.* Son is rev.
*John* 11:9 if any walk *in the d.*
*Rom.* 2:16 *in d.* G. shall judge
13:13 walk honestly as *in the d.*
1 *Cor.* 1:8 blameless *in t. d.* of L.
2 *Cor.* 6:2 *in d.* of salvat. I suc.
*Phil.* 2:16 rejoice *in d.* of Chr.
*Heb.* 3:9 *in d.* I took them
1 *Pet.* 2:12 glorify G. *in d.* of vis.

**DAY of Judgment.**
*Mat.* 10:15 more tolerable for S.
in *d. of j.* 11:24; *Mark* 6:11
11:22 Tyre and Sidon at *d. of j.*
12:36 account in the *d. of ju.*
2 *Pet.* 2:9 res. unjust to *d. of ju.*
3:7 res. unto fire aga. *d. of ju.*
1 *John* 4:17 boldness in *d. of ju.*

**DAY of the Lord.**
*Is.* 2:12 *d. of L.* be on every one
13:6 is at ha. *Joel* 1:15; *Zep.* 1:7
9 cometh, *Joel* 2:1; *Zec.* 14:1
34:8 *d. of Lord's* vengeance
*Jer.* 46:10 *d. of L.* G. of hosts
*Lam.* 2:22 *d. of L.* anger
*Ezek.* 13:5 battle *d. of the Lord*
30:3 *d.* is near, *Joel* 3:14; *Ob.* 15
*Amos* 5:18 desired *d. of L.*
*Zep.* 1:8 *d. of Lord's* sacrifice
18 deliver them in *d. of L.*
2:2 before *d. of the L.* anger
3 in *d. of the Lord's* anger
*Mal.* 4:5 coming of *d. of Lord*
1 *Cor.* 5:5 saved in *d. of Lord*
2 *Cor.* 1:14 ye are ou. in *d. of L.*
1 *Thes.* 5:2 as a thief, 2 *Pet.* 3:10
*Rev.* 1:10 the Spirit on *Lord's d.*
*See Great* DAY.

**DAY,** *joined with* **Night.**
*Gen.* 1:14 to divide *d.* from *n.*
18 rule over the *d.* and *night*
8:22 *d.* and *night* shall not cea.
31:39 whether stolen by *d.* or *n.*
*Ex.* 13:21 to go by *d.* and *n.*
*Num.* 11:32 that *d.* and all *n.*
*Deut.* 28:66 shalt fear *d.* and *n.*
*Jos.* 1:8 shalt meditate therein *d.* and *night*, *Ps.* 1:2
1 *Sam.* 19:24 naked all *d.* and *n.*
1 *K.* 8:29 eyes be opened towards
house *n.* and *d.* 2 *Chr.* 6:20
*Neh.* 1:6 I pray *d.* and *night*
*Job* 17:12 change *night* into *d.*
26:10 *d.* and *n.* come to an end

DAY

*Ps.* 32:4 *d.* and *n.* thy hand
42:3 tears my meat *d.* and *night*
55:10 *d.* and *night* they go abo.
74:16 *d.* is thine, *n.* also is thi.
88:1 I have cried *d.* and *n.*
139:12 *night* shineth as the *d.*
*Ec.* 8:16 *d.* nor *night* seeth
*Is.* 4:5 sm. by *d.* fla. fire by *n.*
27:3 L. will keep it *d.* and *n.*
34:10 not be quenched *d.* nor *n.*
38:12 sickness from *d.* to *n.*
13 *d.* to *n.* wilt make an end
60:11 gates not be sh. *d.* nor *n.*
62:6 hold their peace *d.* nor *n.*
*Jer.* 9:1 weep *d.* and *night*
14:17 tears *d.* and *n. Lam.* 2:18
16:13 serve other gods *d.* and *n.*
33:20 should not be *d.* nor *n.*
*Zec.* 14:7 *d.* kn. to L. not *d.* n. *n.*
*Mark* 4:27 and rise, *n.* and *d.*
5:5 *d.* and *n.* he was in mount.
*Luke* 2:37 prayers *night* and *d.*
18:7 which cry *d.* and *night*
*Acts* 9:24 watched gates *n.* and *d.*
20:31 cease not to warn *n.* a. *d.*
26:7 instantly serv. G. *d.* and *n.*
1 *Thes.* 2:9 laboring *d.* and *n.*
3:10 *n.* and *d.* pray. 1 *Tim.* 5:5
2 *Thes.* 3:8 labor *night* and *d.*
2 *Tim.* 1:3 in prayers *n.* and *d.*
*Rev.* 4:8 rest not *d.* and *night*
7:15 serve him *d.* and *n.*
8:12 *d.* shone not for a third p.
12:10 accused bef. G. *d.* and *n.*
14:11 have no rest *d.* nor *night*
20:10 torment. *d.* and *n.* for ev.

**One DAY.**
*Gen.* 27:45 dep. of both in *o. d.?*
1 *Sam.* 2:34 in *one d.* shall die
27:1 *one d.* perish by hand of S.
*Is.* 9:14 bra. and rush in *one d.*
10:17 dev. thorns and br. in *o. d.*
47:9 two things sh. co. in *o. d.*
66:8 earth bring forth in *one d.?*
*Zec.* 3:9 remove iniquity in *o. d.*
14:7 *o. d.* which shall be known
*Acts* 21:7 abode with breth. *o. d.*
*Rom.* 14:5 esteemeth *o. d.*
1 *Cor.* 10:8 fell in *one d.* 23,000
2 *Pet.* 3:8 *o. d.* with L. as 1,000 y.
*Rev.* 18:8 plagues come in *one d.*

**Sabbath DAY.**
*Ex.* 16:26 seventh *d.* is *sa.* 20:10
20:8 *s.-d* to keep it h. *Deut.* 5:12
11 Lord blessed the *s.-d.*
31:15 doeth any work on *s.-d.*
35:3 shall kindle no fire on *s.-d.*
*Num.* 15:32 gath. sticks on *s.-d.*
*Deut.* 5:15 God com. to keep *s.-d.*
*Neh.* 13:15 burdens to J. on *s.-d.*
17 and profane the *s.-d.*
22 keep gates, to sanctify *s.-d.*
*Jer.* 17:21 bear no burd. on *s.-d.*
*Ezek.* 46:4 prince sh. offer in *s.-d.*
*Mat.* 12:1 Jesus went on *s.-d* th.
corn-fields, *Mark* 2:23
8 for Son of man is Lo. of *s.-d.*
11 into a pit on *s.-d. Luke* 14:5
24:20 pray flight be not on *s.-d.*
*Mark* 2:24 *s.-d.* that not lawful
3:2 heal on *s.-d. Luke* 6:7
6:2 went into the synagogue on
*s.-d. Luke* 4:17; *Acts* 13:4
*Luke* 13:16 this bond on *s.-d.*
14:1 went to eat bread on *s.-d.*
23:56 and rested the *s.-d.*
*John* 5:10 *s.-d* not lawful
16 because done these on *s.-d.*
7:22 on *s.-d.* circumcise a man
9:14 it was *s.-d.* J. made clay
19:31 not rem. on cross on *s.-d.*
*Acts* 13:27 read every *s.-d.* 15:21
44 next *s.-d.* came the wh. city

**Same DAY.**
*Ezek.* 24:2 the name of this *s. d.*
*Zep.* 1:9 *s. d.* will I punish those
*Luke* 23:12 *s. d.* P. and H. frien.
*John* 5:9 on *s. d.* was thesabbath
20:19 *same d.* J. stood in midst
*Acts* 1:22 *sa. d.* he was taken up
2:41 *s. d.* were added 3,000 souls

**Since the DAY.**
*Deut.* 4:32 *s. the d.* God created
1 *Sam.* 8:8 *s. t. d.* I bro. them o.
of E. 1 *K.* 8:16; 1 *Chr.* 17:5
*Jer.* 7:25 *s. the d.* fathers came
*Col.* 1:6 *since the d.* ye hea. of it
9 *s. the d.* we heard it

**That DAY.**
*Ex.* 10:28 *t. d.* seest my face
14:30 Lord saved Israel *th. d.*
*Deut.* 21:23 bury him *t. d.*
31:18 hide my face in *that d.*
1 *Sam.* 8:18 shall cry out in *t. d.*
and Lord will not hear you
14:23 Lord saved Israel *thal d.*

DAY

1 *Sam.* 14:37 S. ask. he a. not *t. d.*
16:13 Spirit of L. on D. fro. *t. d.*
18:9 Saul eyed David from *t. d.*
2 *Sam.* 6:9 D. afraid of L. *that d.*
11:12 Uriah abode in Jeru. *t. d*
*Job* 3:4 let *that d.* be darkness
*Ps.* 146:4 in *t. d.* his thoughts
*Is.* 2:11 L. alone exalted in *t. d.*
19:21 E. shall know L. in *t. d.*
24:21 in *t. d.* L. shall punish
26:1 in *t. d.* this be sung in Ju.
29:18 in *t. d.* shall deaf hear
52:6 shall know in *that d.*
*Jer.* 39:16 accomplished in *t. d.*
17 I will deliver thee in *t. d.*
*Ezek.* 29:21 in *t. d.* Is. be exalted
38:19 in *t. d.* be a great shaking
39:22 know I am L. from *t. d.*
*Hos.* 2:18 in *t. d.* make a cov.
*Joel* 3:18 *t. d.* mount. drop wine
*Amos* 2:16 flee away nak. in *t. d.*
8:3 songs be howlings in *t. d.*
*Zep.* 1:15 *that d.* is a day of wra.
*Zec.* 2:11 joined to L. in *t. d.*
9:16 G. shall save them in *t. d.*
11:11 covenant, broken in *t. d.*
12:8 feeble at *t. d.* sh. be as D.
11 in *that d.* be a great mour.
13:1 in *t. d.* be a foun. opened.
14:4 his feet *t. d.* on the mount.
9 *t. d.* be one L. his name one
*Mal.* 3:17 *t. d.* I make up jewels
*Mat.* 7:22 will say in *that d.* Lo.
24:36 *t. d.* kn. no m. *Mark* 13:32
26:29 *t. d.* I drink, *Mark* 14:25
*Luke* 6:23 rejoice in *th. d.*
10:12 more tol. in *t. d.* for Sod.
21:34 so *that d.* come unawares
23:54 *t. d.* was the preparation
*John* 1:39 abode with him *that d.*
11:53 from *t. d.* they took coun.
14:20 *t. d.* know I am in the F.
16:23 in *th. d.* shall ask me no.
26 *t. d.* shall ask in my name
1 *Thes.* 5:4 *t. d.* overtake as thi.
2 *Thes.* 1:10 believed in *t. d.*
2:3 *that d.* shall not come
2 *Tim.* 1:12 com. to h. ag. *t. d.*
18 find mercy of L. in *that d*
4:8 L. shall give me at *t. d.*

**This DAY.**
*Gen.* 48:15 who fed me to *t. a.*
*Ex.* 12:14 *t. d.* for a memorial
17 observe *t. d.* in your gener.
13:3 remem. *t. d.* ye came out, 4
*Deut.* 4:4 alive every one *t. d.* 5:3
5:24 *t. d.* God talk with man
6:24 at *t. d.* 8:18; *Ezr.* 9:7
11:8 I com. you *t. d.* 13:27, 28;
13:18; 15:5; 19:9; 27:1, 4
26:17 avou. *t. d.* L. to be thy G.
27:9 *t. d.* art bec. people of Lord
29:4 not ears to hear, to *this d.*
10 ye stand *this d.* before L.
30:15 *this d.* life and death, 19
16 I command thee *t. d.*
31:27 I am yet alive *this d.*
*Jos.* 14:11 I am as strong *t. d.*
22:17 are not cleansed till *t. d.*
22 save us not *this d.*
23:8 as done unto *t. d.*
24:15 choose *this d.* whom serv.
*Jud.* 10:15 deliver us only *this d.*
19:30 since Isr. came out of E.
to *th. d.* 1 *Sam.* 8:8; 2 *Sam.* 7:6; 2 *K.* 21:15; 1 *Chr.* 17:5; *Jer.* 7:25
1 *Sam.* 10:19 *t. d.* rejected y. G.
14:45 J. wrought with God *t. d.*
17:10 I defy armies of Is. *this d.*
18:21 *this d.* be my son-in-law
22:8 lie in wait as at *t. d.?* 13
25:33 *t. d.* from com. to shed bl.
26:21 my soul precious *this d.*
2 *Sam.* 3:39 I *this d.* weak
1 *K.* 8:61 to keep com. as at *t. d.*
2 *K.* 7:9 *t. d.* day of good tidings
17:34 to *t. d.* do after former
2 *Chr.* 5:9 there it is unto *t. d.*
35:21 I come not ag. thee *t. d.*
*Neh.* 9:36 we are servants *this d.*
*Ps.* 2:7 my S. *t. d* have I begot.
thee, *Acts* 13:33; *Heb.* 1:5
118:24 *t.* is the *d.* L. hath made
119:91 continue *t. d.* accord. to
*Prov.* 7:14 *this d.* I paid my vo.
22:19 known to thee *this d.*
*Is.* 38:19 praise thee *this d.*
56:12 to-mor. shall be as *this d.*
*Jer.* 25:18 hiss. as at *t. d.* 44:22
36:2 from Josiah even to *this d.*
44:10 are not humbled to *this d.*
*Lam.* 2:16 *this* is d. we looked f.
*Ezek.* 39:8 *t.* the *d.* I have spok.
*Dan.* 9:7 conf. of faces as at *t. d.*
*Hag.* 2:15 consider from *t. d.* 18
19 from *this d.* will I bless you

DAY

*Mat.* 6:11 give us *this d.* daily b.
11:23 Sodom remain. to *this d.*
28:15 among Jews to *t. d.*
*Luke* 2:11 is born *t. d.* a Saviour
4:21 *this d.* scripture fulfilled
19:9 *t. d.* salvation to this house
42 at least in *this* thy *d.*
*Acts* 22:3 as ye are all *t. d.*
23:1 good conscience till *t. d.*
24:21 called in question *this d.*
26:22 continue to *t. d.* witness.
29 all that hear me *t. d.*
*Rom.* 11:8 sh. not hear to *t. d.*

**To-DAY.**

*Gen.* 21:26 heard I of it but *to-d.*
*Ex.* 2:18 come so soon *to-d.?*
14:13 salvation show you *to-d.*
*Lev.* 9:4 *to-d.* Lord will appear
1 *Sam.* 11:13 *to-d.* Lord wrought
24:10 how Lord delivered thee *to-d.* into my hand, 26:23
2 *Sam.* 13:4 lean from d. *to-d.?*
16:3 *to-d.* house of Is. resto. me
1 *K.* 18:15 will show myself *to-d.*
22:5 inq. at L. *to-d.* 2 *Chr.* 18:4
2 *K.* 4:23 why go to him *to-d.?*
1 *Chr.* 16:23 show from day *to-d.* his salvation, *Ps.* 96:2
*Job* 23:2 *to-d.* my complaint
*Ps.* 95:7 *to-d.* if ye will hear his voice, *Heb.* 3:7, 15; 4:7
*Zec.* 9:12 *to-d.* do I declare
*Mat.* 6:30 *to-d.* is, and to-mor. is cast into oven, *Luke* 12:28
21:28 work *to-d.* in vineyard
*Luke* 5:26 strange things *to-d.*
13:32 I do cures *to-d.* and to-mo.
33 must walk *to-d.* and d. fol.
19:5 *to-d.* I abide at thy house
23:43 *to-d.* be with me in para.
24:21 *to-d.* is the third day
*Heb.* 3:13 while it is called *to-d.*
5:5 *to-d.* have I begotten thee
13:8 the same yesterday, *to-d.*
*Jam.* 4:13 ye that say *to-d.* or
2 *Pet.* 2:8 vexed his soul d. *to-d.*

**DAY of trouble.**

2 *K.* 19:3 this is *d. of t. Is.* 37:3
*Ps.* 20:1 L. hear thee in *d. of t.*
50:15 call upon me in *d. of t.*
59:16 my refuge in *d. of trou.*
77:2 in *d. of t.* I sought the L.
86:7 in *d. of t.* I will call
*Is.* 22:5 it is a *d. of trouble*
*Jer.* 51:2 *d. of t.* shall be ag. her
*Ezek.* 7:7 time is come, *d. of tr.*
*Nah.* 1:7 strong-hold in *d. of t.*
*Hab.* 3:16 I might rest in *d. of t.*
*Zep.* 1:15 that day is a *d. of t.*

**DAYTIME.**

*Job* 5:14 meet with dark. in *d.*
24:16 houses they marked in *d.*
*Ps.* 22:2 I cry in *d.* hearest not
42:8 his loving kindness in *d.*
78:14 in *d.* led with a cloud
*Is.* 4:6 a taber. for shadow in *d.*
21:8 on watch-tower in the *d.*
*Luke* 21:37 in *d.* he was teaching
2 *Pet.* 2:13 pleasure to riot in *d.*

**DAYS.**

*Gen.* 8:3 after 150 *d.* waters ab.
27:41 *d.* of mourning for my f.
47:9 *d.* of my pilgrimage
50:4 *d.* of his mourning past
*Deut.* 4:32 ask now of the *d.* past
10:10 I stayed in mount forty *d.*
1 *Sam* 13:11 came not within *d.*
18:26 the *d.* were not expired
29:3 been with me these *d.*
1 *Chr.* 23:1 David was full of *d.*
29:15 *d.* as a shadow, *Job* 8:9
28 he died full of *d.* riches, and
2 *Chr.* 24:15 Jehoiada full of *d.*
*Ezr.* 9:7 since *d.* of fathers
*Neh.* 1:4 I mourned certain *d.*
*Est.* 9:26 they called these *d.*
*Job* 3:6 not joined to *d.* of year
7:1 his *d.* like *d.* of a hireling?
12:12 length of *d.* understand.
21:13 spend their *d.* in wealth
30:16 *d.* of afflict. taken hold
27 *d.* of affliction prevent. me
32:7 I said, *d.* should speak
33:25 return to *d.* of his youth
36:11 spend their *d.* in prosper.
42:17 so Job died, full of *d.*
*Ps.* 21:4 gavest him length of *d.*
37:18 L. knoweth *d.* of upright
44:1 work thou didst in their *d.*
55:23 not live half their *d.*
75:5 considered the *d.* of old
78:33 their *d.* did he consume
89:29 his throne as *d.* of heaven
45 *d.* of his youth shortened
90:9 all our *d.* are passed away
10 *d.* of our years threescore

DAY

*Ps.* 90:12 so tea. us to nu. our *d.*
14 we may be glad all our *d.*
94:13 rest from *d.* of adversity
119:84 many are *d.* of thy ser.
143:5 I remember the *d.* of old
*Prov.* 3:2 leng. of *d.* add to thee
16 length of *d.* is in right hand
*Ec.* 5:20 not much remember *d.*
7:10 that former *d.* were better
8:15 abide with him *d.* of his li.
11:8 remember *d.* of darkness
12:1 while the evil *d.* come not
*Is.* 23:7 antiquity of ancient *d.*
15 according to *d.* of one king
60:20 *d.* of mourn. shall be end.
65:20 be no more infant of *d.*
22 as *d.* of a tree *d.* of my peo.
*Jer.* 2:32 *d.* without number
6:11 aged with him full of *d.*
31:33 after those *d.* put my law
36:2 *d.* of Josiah to this day
*Lam.* 4:18 our *d.* are fulfilled,
*Ezek.* 12:23 *d.* at hand, effect of
16:22 rem. *d.* of thy youth, 43
*Dan.* 8:14 unto 2,300 *d.* sanctuary
12:11 set up shall be 1,290 *d.*
12 blessed waiteth to 1,335 *d.*
*Hos.* 2:13 visit on her *d.* of Baal.
9:7 *d.* of visitation, recompense
10:9 sinned from *d.* of Gibeah
*Mic.* 7:15 acc. to *d.* of thy com.
*Zec.* 8:9 ye that hear in these *d.*
11 I will not be as in former *d.*
15 thought in these *d.*
*Mal.* 3:7 *d.* of fat, ye are gone
*Mat.* 11:12 *d.* of John Baptist
24:22 those *d.* be shortened, no flesh be saved, *Mark* 13:20
37 as *d.* of Noe, so com. of S.
*Luke* 21:22 these be *d.* of veng.
*Acts* 3:24 foretold of these *d.*
5:36 bef. these *d.* rose up Theu.
12:3 *d.* of unleav. bread, 20:6
*Gal.* 4:10 ye observe *d.* months
*Eph.* 5:16 because the *d.* are evil
*Heb.* 7:3 beg. of *d.* nor end of life
10:32 call to remem. former *d.*
1 *Pet.* 3:10 see good *d.* let refrain
*Rev.* 11:3 shall prophesy 1,260 *d.*
12:6 feed her there 1,260 *d.*

*See* DAVID, LAST, OLD, JOURNEY.

**All the DAYS.**

*Gen.* 5:5 *all t. d.* A. lived 930 ye.
8 *d.* of Seth; 11 of Enos
14 of Cainan; 23 Enoch
27 Methuselah; 9:29 Noah
*Deut.* 4:9 they depart *all the d.*
10 to fear me *all t. d.* 1 *K.* 8:40
12:1 to possess it *all the d.*
*Jos.* 24:31 served L. *all t. d.* of J.
1 *Sam.* 1:11 give him to L. *a. t. d.*
1 *K.* 4:25 safely *all t. d.* of Sol.
*Job* 14:14 *all d.* of my ap. time
*Ps.* 23:6 mercy fol. me *all t. d.*
27:4 house of L. *all d.* of my life
*Prov.* 15:15 *all t. d.* of afflicted
31:12 good *all the d.* of her life
*Luke* 1:75 holi. *all t. d.* of our life

*See His* LIFE, *Thy* LIFE.

**DAYS come.**

*Is.* 7:17 *d.* that have not *come*
*Jer.* 23:5 behold *d. c.* 7; 31:31
*Amos* 4:2 *d. c.* he will take you
*Mat.* 9:15 *d. c.* bridg. shall be taken, *Mark* 2:20; *Luke* 5:35
*Luke* 17:22 *d. c.* ye sh. des. to see
21:6 *d. c.* there shall not be left
*Heb.* 8:8 *d. c.* I will make new c.

**Few DAYS.**

*Gen.* 29:20 seemed but a *few d.*
47:9 *f.* and evil *d.* of my pilgr.
*Job* 14:1 man b. of wo. is of *f. d.*
*Ps.* 109:8 let his *d.* be *few*
*Dan.* 11:20 *f. d.* he be destroyed
*Heb.* 12:10 for a *f. d.* chasten. us

**His DAYS.**

*Gen.* 6:3 *his d.* shall be 120 years
10:25 in *h. d.* was earth divided
*Deut.* 22:19 put her away all *h. d.*
1 *K.* 15:14 A. was perf. all *h. d.*
21:29 not bring the evil in *h. d.*
2 *K.* 8:20 in *his d.* Edom revolted
12:2 Jehoash did right all *h. d.*
1 *Chr.* 22:9 and quietness in *h. d.*
*Job* 14:5 seeing *h. d.* determined
15:20 travail with pain all *h. d.*
24:1 know him, not see *his d.?*
*Ps.* 72:7 in *his d.* right. flourish
103:15 man, *his d.* are as grass
144:4 *his d.* are as a shadow
*Ec.* 2:23 all *his d.* are sorrows
5:17 all *h. d.* eateth in darkness
*Is.* 65:20 hath not filled *his d.*
*Jer.* 17:11 in the midst of *his d.*
22:30 a man not prosper in *h. d.*
23:6 in *his d.* J. shall be saved

DAY

**In the DAYS.**

1 *K.* 10:21 silver noth. accounted of *in d.* of Sol. 2 *Chr.* 9:20
1 *Chr.* 13:3 inq. not *in d.* of Saul
2 *Chr.* 26:5 sought G. *in d.* of Z.
32:26 came not *in d.* of Hezek.
*Job* 29:2 *in d.* God preserved me
4 as I was *in the d.* of my you.
*Ps.* 37:19 *in d.* of famine satis.
49:5 whefore fear *in d.* of evil
*Ec.* 2:16 *in d.* to come be forgot.
11:9 heart cheer thee *in the d.*
12:1 remember thy Creator *in d.*
*Lam.* 1:7 Jer. remembered *in d.*
*Ezek.* 16:60 remem. my cov. in *d.*
22:14 hands be strong *in the d.*
*Dan.* 2:44 *in the d.* of these kings
5:11 *in the d.* of thy father
*Hos.* 2:15 as *in d.* of her youth
9:9 corrupted as *in d.* of Gibeah
12:9 *in the d.* of solemn feasts
*Joel* 1:2 *in d.* of your fathers
*Mat.* 2:1 J. was born *in d.* of H.
23:30 been *in d.* of our fathers
24:38 for as *in the d.* bef. flood
*Mark* 2:26 *in the d.* of Abiathar
*Luke* 1:25 L. dealt with me *in d.*
4:25 widows *in d.* of Elias
17:26 *in the d.* of Noe; 28 Lot
*Acts* 5:37 Judas *in d.* of taxing
11:28 *in t. d.* of Claudius Cesar
*Heb.* 5:7 who *in t. d.* of his flesh
1 *Pet.* 3:20 waited *in the d.* of N.
*Rev.* 10:7 *in d.* of seventh angel

**In those DAYS.**

1 *Sam.* 3:1 precious *in those d.*
*Jer.* 33:16 *in those d.* J. be saved
50:4 *in th. d.* Isr. shall seek God
20 *in th. d.* iniquity be sought
*Joel* 2:29 *in th. d.* will I pour out my Spirit, *Acts* 2:18
*Luke* 1:39 Mary arose *in those d.*
20:1 one of *th. d.* as he taught

**Latter DAYS.**

*Num.* 24:14 peo. do to pe. in *l. d.*
*Deut.* 4:30 *l. d.* if thou turn to L.
31:29 evil befall you in *latter d.*
*Jer.* 23:20 in *lat. d.* con. it, 30:24
48:47 captivity of Moab in *l. d.*
49:39 captivity of Elam in *l. d.*
*Ezek.* 38:16 ag. my people in *l. d.*
*Dan.* 2:28 what shall be in *l. d.*
10:14 befall thy people in *l. d.*
*Hos.* 3:5 shall fear Lord in *l. d.*

**Many DAYS.**

*Gen.* 37:34 J. mourned *many d.*
1 *K.* 17:15 she and he d. eat *m. d.*
*Ps.* 34:12 he that loveth *m. d.?*
119:84 *m.* are *d.* of thy serv.?
*Ec.* 6:3 *d.* of his years be *many*
11:1 shalt find it after *many d.*
*Is.* 24:22 after *many d.* shall they be visited, *Ezek.* 38:8
32:10 *m. d.* shall ye be troubled
*Jer.* 32:14 continue *many d.* 35:7
37:16 Jer. had remained *m. d.*
*Ezek.* 12:27 vision that he seeth is for *m. d. Dan.* 8:26; 10:14
*Dan.* 11:33 fall by captivity *m. d.*
*Hos.* 3:3 abide for me *many d.*
4 Is. abide *m. d.* witho. a king
*Luke* 15:13 *m. d.* after younger
*John* 2:12 continued not *many d.*
*Acts* 1:5 baptized not *many d.*
13:31 he was seen *many d.*
16:18 this did she *many d.*
27:20 nor stars in *m. d.* appear.

**My DAYS.**

2 *K.* 20:19 if truth be in *my d.?*
*Job* 7:6 *my d.* swifter th. shuttle
16 let alone, *my d.* are vanity
9:25 *my d.* swifter than a post
10:20 are not *my d.* few?
17:1 *my d.* are extinct
11 *my d.* are past, my purposes
29:18 multiply *my d.* as sand
*Ps.* 39:4 the measure of *my d.*
5 *my d.* as a handbreadth
102:3 *m. d.* consum. like smoke
11 *my d.* are like a shadow
23 he shortened *my d.*
24 not away in midst of *my d.*
*Is.* 38:10 in cutting off *my d.*
39:8 be peace and truth in *m. d.*
*Jer.* 20:18 *my d.* consu. with sh.

**Prolong, ed, eth DAYS.**

*Deut.* 4:26 not *p.* your *d.* 30:18
40 mayest *prolong* thy *d.* 22:7
5:16 thy *d.* may be *prolong.* 6:2
33 that ye may *prolong d.* 11:9
17:20 he may *prolong* his *d.*
32:47 ye shall *prolong* your *d.*
*Prov.* 10:27 fear of the L. *prol. d.*
28:16 hateth covetous, *p.* his *d.*
*Ec.* 8:12 tho' sinner's *d.* be *pro.*
13 nei. shall wicked *pro.* his *d.*

DAY

*Is.* 13:22 her *d.* shall not be *p.*
53:10 his seed, he shall *pro. d.*
*Ezek.* 12:22 *d.* are *p.* vision fail.

**Sabbath DAYS.**

*Mat.* 12:15 on *sab. d.* priests prof.
10 lawful to heal on *sab. d.?*
12 lawful to do well on *s. d.?*
*Mark* 3:4 good on *s. d.?* *Lu.* 6:9
*Luke* 4:31 taught them on *sab. d.*
6:2 not lawful to do on *sab. d.*
*Acts* 17:2 three *sabbath d.* reason.
*Col.* 2:16 judge in respect of *s. d.*

**Thy DAYS.**

*Ex.* 20:12 hon. thy father that *t. d.* may be long, *Deut.* 25:15
23:26 the number of *t. d.*
*Deut.* 23:6 seek peace all *thy d.*
30:20 thy life, length of *thy d.*
31:14 *thy d.* ap. thou must die
33:25 as *thy d.* so thy strength
1 *Sam.* 25:28 not found all *thy d.*
2 *Sam.* 7:12 when *thy d.* be ful.
1 *K.* 3:13 any like thee all *thy d.*
14 then will I lengthen *thy d.*
11:12 in *thy d.* I will not do it
2 *K.* 20:6 add to *thy d.* *Is.* 38:5
1 *Chr.* 17:11 when *thy d.* be exp.
*Job* 10:5 *thy d.* as the *d.* of man
38:12 morning since *thy d.*
21 number of *thy d.* is great
*Prov.* 9:11 *thy d.* be multiplied
*Ezek.* 22:4 caused *t. d.* draw near

**Two DAYS.**

*Num.* 9:22 whe. *two d.* or mon.
11:19 not eat one, nor *two d.*
*Hos.* 6:2 after *two d.* will revive
*Mat.* 26:2 *t. d.* is feast, *Mark* 14:1
*John* 4:40 he abode there *two d.*
11:6 he abode *two d.* still

**Three DAYS.**

*Gen.* 40:12 branches are *three d.*
18 three baskets *three d.*
42:17 put all into ward *three d.*
*Ex.* 3:18 *three d.* journey into wilderness, 5:3; 8:27; 15:22
10:23 nor rose any for *three d.*
*Jos.* 1:11 within *t. d.* ye sh. pass
2:16 hide here *three d.* 22
*Jud.* 19:4 abode with him *th. d.*
1 *Sam.* 21:5 kept fr. us these *t. d.*
30:12 eaten no bread *three d.*
13 *three d.* agone I fell sick
2 *Sam.* 20:4 assemble J. in *t. d.*
24:13 *th. d.* pestil. 1 *Chr.* 21:12
1 *K.* 12:5 dep. for *t. d.* 2 *Chr.* 10:5
2 *K.* 2:17 sought him *three d.*
*Ezr.* 10:8 not come in *three d.* 9
*Jon.* 1:17 in fish *th. d.* *Mat.* 12:40
*Mat.* 15:32 they continue with me *three d.* *Mark* 8:2
26:61 destroy the temple, and to build it in *t. d.* 27:40; *Mark* 14:58; 15:29; *John* 2:19
27:63 after *t. d.* I will, *Mark* 8:31
*Luke* 2:46 after *t. d.* found in t.
*Acts* 9:9 S. *th. d.* without sight
28:7 Publius lodged us *t. d.*
*Rev.* 11:9 *three d.* and a half
11 after *t. d.* spirit of life ent.

**Four DAYS.**

*John* 11:39 he ha. been dead *f. d.*
*Acts* 10:30 *f. d.* ago I was fasting

**Five DAYS.**

*Num.* 11:19 nor *five d.* nor ten *d.*

**Six DAYS.**

*Ex.* 20:9 *six d.* shalt thou labor, 23:12; 34:21; *Deut.* 5:13
11 in *s. d.* made heaven, 31:17
31:15 *six d.* may work be done, 35:2; *Lev.* 23:3
*Jos.* 6:3 thus shalt do *six d.*
*Ezek.* 46:1 shut *six* working *d.*
*Luke* 13:14 *six d.* ought to work
*John* 12:1 J. *six d.* bef. passover

**Seven DAYS.**

*Is.* 30:26 light of sun as of *s. d.*
*Ezek.* 3:15 I remained aston. *s. d.*
*Heb.* 11:30 compassed *seven d.*

**Eight DAYS.**

*Gen.* 17:12 *e. d.* old, be cir. 21:4
*Luke* 2:21 when *e. d.* were ac.
*John* 20:26 after *eight d.* J. came

**Ten DAYS.**

*Dan.* 1:12 prove thy servant *t. d.*
*Rev.* 2:10 have tribulation *ten d.*

**Forty DAYS.**

*Ex.* 24:18 Moses in mount *forty d.* 34:28; *Deut.* 9:9; 10:10
*Num.* 13:25 after *forty d.* 14:34
*Deut.* 9:25 I fell before L. *f. d.*
*Ezek.* 4:6 bear iniquity of J. *f. d.*
*Jon.* 3:4 yet *f. d.* Ninev. be over.
*Mat.* 4:2 he had fasted *forty d.*

DEA

*Mark* 1:13 *f. d.* tempted, *Lu.* 4:2
*Acts* 1:3 seen of them *forty d.*

**Your DAYS.**

*Deut.* 11:21 *y. d.* may be multi.
*Jer.* 16:9 cease in *your d.* mirth
35:7 *y. d.* ye sh. dwell in tents
*Ezek.* 12:25 in *your d.* will I say
*Joel* 1:2 hath this been in *your d.*
*Hab.* 1:5 in *your d. Acts* 13:41

**DAILY.**

*Jud.* 16:16 she pressed him *d.*
*Est.* 3:4 spake *d.* he hearkened not
*Ps.* 13:2 sorrow in my heart *d.*
42:10 *d.* to me, Wh. is thy God?
56:1 fighting *d.* oppresseth me
2 would *d.* swallow me up
61:8 I may *d.* perform my vows
68:19 Lord, who *d.* loadeth us
72:15 and *d.* shall he be praised
74:22 foolish reproach. thee *d.*
86:3 I cry *d.*; 88:9 I called *d.*
88:17 about me *d.* like water
*Prov.* 8:30 I was *d.* his delight
34 watching *d.* at my gates
*Is.* 58:2 yet they seek me *d.*
*Jer.* 7:25 *d.* rising up early
20:7 I am in derision *d.* 8
*Ezek.* 30:16 N. have distresses *d.*
*Dan.* 8:11 by him the *d.* sacrifice
was tak. away, 11:31; 12:11
*Hos.* 12:1 Eph. *d.* increaseth
*Mat.* 6:11 *d.* bread, *Luke* 11:3
26:55 I sat *d.* with you, *Mark* 14:49; *Luke* 19:47; 22:53
*Luke* 9:23 take up his cross *d.*
*Acts* 2:46 continuing *d.* with one
47 Lord added to church *d.*
6:1 neglected in *d.* ministration
16:5 the churches increased *d.*
17:11 searched the scriptures *d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:31 I die *d.*
*Heb.* 3:13 but exhort *d.*
7:27 needeth not *d.* to offer
*Jam.* 2:15 sister destit. of *d.* food

**DAYSMAN.**

*Job* 9:33 nor any *d.* betwixt us

**DAYSPRING.**

*Job* 38:12 *d.* to know his place
*Luke* 1:78 *d.* from on high visited

**DAYSTAR.**

2 *Pet.* 1:19 *d.* arise in your hearts

**DEACON, S.**

*Phil.* 1:1 the saints with the *d.*
1 *Tim.* 3:8 *d.* must be grave
10 then use office of a *d.* 13
12 *d.* the husband of one wife

**DEAD.**

*Gen.* 20:3 thou art but a *d.* man
23:3 A. stood up from before *d.*
*Ex.* 4:19 *d.* which sought thy li.
9:7 not one of Israel. cattle *d.*
12:30 where was not one *d.*
33 Eg. said, We be all *d.* men
14:30 Egyptians *d.* on the shore
21:34 *d.* beast shall be his, 36
35 *d.* ox they shall divide
*Lev.* 22:4 unclean by the *d.*
*Num.* 5:2 whoso. is defiled by *d.*
12:12 let her not be as one *d.*
16:48 he stood bet. *d.* and living
*Jud.* 3:25 their lord was *d.*
4:22 behold, Sisera lay *d.*
15:30 *d.* he slew at death more
*Ruth* 4:5 raise up name of the *d.*
1 *Sam.* 4:17 Hophni and P. are *d.*
24:14 pursue after a *d.* dog
2 *Sam.* 9:8 look on such *d.* dog
13:33 think all king's sons *d.*
13:9 this *d.* dog curse my lord?
19:28 father's house but *d.* men
1 K. 3:22 the *d.* is thy son, 23
13:31 when I am *d.* bury me
21:15 arise, for Naboth is *d.*
*Job* 26:5 *d.* formed from under
*Ps.* 31:12 forgotten as a *d.* man
76:6 chariot and horses in *d.* sl.
88:5 among the *d.* like slain
10 show wonders to the *d.*?
106:28 ate sacrifices of the *d.*
115:17 *d.* praise not the Lord
143:3 as those been long *d.*
*Prov.* 2:18 her paths unto the *d.*
9:18 knoweth not *d.* are there
21:16 remain in cong. of the *d.*
*Ec.* 4:2 I praised *d.* already *d.*
9:3 after that they go to *d.*
4 liv. dog better than *d.* lion
5 the *d.* know not any thing
*Is.* 8:10 for living to the *d.*?
14:9 it stirreth up *d.* for thee
22:2 not slain nor *d.* in battle
26:14 are *d.* they shall not live
19 thy *d.* men shall live, with
59:10 desolate places as *d.* men
*Lam.* 3:6 they that be *d.* of old

DEA

*Ezek.* 44:25 come at no *d.* person
*Mat.* 2:20 are *d.* sou. child's life
8:22 let the *d.* bury their *d.*
9:24 maid is not *d.* but sleepeth,
*Mark* 5:39; *Luke* 8:52
10:8 heal the sick, raise the *d.*
11:5 *d.* are raised, *Luke* 7:22
22:31 touch. res. of *d. Mar.* 12:26
32 God is not the God of the *d.*
*Mark* 12:27; *Luke* 20:38
23:27 full of *d.* men's bones
28:4 keepers became as *d.* men
*Mark* 9:26 was as one *d.* he is *d.*
15:44 Pilate marv. if he were *d.*
*Luke* 7:12 a *d.* man carried out
10:30 leaving him half *d.*
24:5 why seek living am. *d.*?
*John* 5:21 Father raiseth up *d.*
25 *d.* shall hear voi. of S. of G.
6:49 eat manna, and are *d.* 58
11:25 though *d.* yet shall live
*Acts* 2:29 patriarch David is *d.*
10:42 ordained to be judge of
quick and *d.* 2 *Tim.* 4:1
14:19 supposing he had been *d.*
20:9 Eutychus was taken up *d.*
26:8 God should raise the *d.*
28:6 have swollen, or fallen *d.*
*Rom.* 4:17 quickeneth the *d.*
19 considered not his body *d.*
5:15 offence of one, many be *d.*
6:2 we that are *d.* to sin, live
8 if we be *d.* with Christ, we
11 reckon ye to be *d.* to sin
7:2 if husb. be *d.* 3; 1 *Cor.* 7:39
4 ye also *d.* to law, *Gal.* 2:19
14:9 Lord of the *d.* and living
1 *Cor.* 15:15 if so be *d.* rise not
35 will say, How are *d.* raised
52 *d.* be raised incorruptible
2 *Cor.* 1:9 God who raiseth *d.*
5:14 for all, then were all *d.*
*Eph.* 2:1 *d.* in tres. 5; *Col.* 2:13
*Col.* 2:20 if *d.* with C. 2 *Tim.* 2:11
3:3 ye are *d.* and your life hid
1 *Thes.* 4:16 *d.* in Chr. shall rise
*Heb.* 6:1 repent. from *d.* works
9:14 purge consc. from *d.* works
17 is of force after men are *d.*
11:4 he being *d.* yet speaketh
12 and him as good as *d.*
35 women received *d.* raised
1 *Pet.* 2:24 we being *d.* to sin
4:5 ready to judge quick and *d.*
6 gospel preached to them *d.*
*Jude* 12 twice *d.* plucked by
*Rev.* 1:5 J. first-begotten of *d.*
17 I fell at his feet as *d.*
3:1 thou livest, and art *d.*
14:13 blessed are *d.* die in Lord
16:3 sea, as blood of a *d.* man
20:5 rest of *d.* lived not again
12 I saw the *d.* stand bef. God;
the *d.* were judged
13 sea gave up *d.*

*See* BODY, BURY, CARCASS, CORPSE, RESURRECTION.

**For the DEAD.**

*Lev.* 19:28 not make cut. *f. t. d.*
*Deut.* 14:1 any baldness *f. d.*
26:14 not give aught *for the d.*
2 *Sam.* 14:2 had mourned *for d.*
*Jer.* 16:7 to comfort *for t. d.*
22:10 weep ye not *for the d.*
*Ezek.* 24:17 no mourning *f. t. d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:29 are baptized *for the d.* why baptized for *d.*?

**From the DEAD.**

*Mat.* 14:2 J. is risen *from the d.*
*Mark* 9:10 rising *from the d.*
*Luke* 16:31 though one rose *f. d.*
24:46 *fr. t. d.* day, *John* 20:9
*Acts* 10:41 after he rose *f. t. d.*
26:23 that should rise *from t. d.*
*Rom.* 6:13 those alive *from the d.*
10:7 to bring up Christ *f. t. d.*
11:15 rec. of them be life *f. t. d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:12 he rose *from the d.*
*Eph.* 5:14 arise *f. d.* C. give light
*Col.* 1:18 first-born *from t. d.*
*Heb.* 11:19 to raise him *from t. d.*
13:20 brought again *f. t. d.*

*See* RAISED, RISEN.

**Is DEAD.**

*Gen.* 42:38 his brother *is d.* 44:20
*Jos.* 1:2 Moses my servant *is d.*
*Jud.* 20:5 forced that she *is d.*
2 *Sam.* 2:7 S. 4:10; 11:21 Uriah
12:18 child; 13:32 Amnon only
14:5 my husband *is d.* 2 *K.* 4:1
18:20 because king's son *is d.*
19:10 Absa.; 1 *K.* 21:14 Naboth
*Ezek.* 44:31 that *is d.* of itself
*Mat.* 9:18 my daugh. *is d. Mark* 5:35; *Luke* 8:49
*Mark* 9:26 many said, He *is d.*

DEA

*John* 8:52 Abraham *is d.* 53
11:14 said Jesus, Lazarus *is d.*
*Rom.* 6:7 he *is d.* is freed fr. sin
8:10 if C. be in you, body *is d.*
*Gal.* 2:21 if right. by law C. *is d.*
1 *Tim.* 5:6 *is d.* while she liveth.
*Jam.* 2:17 without works *is d.* 20
26 as body without spirit *is d.*

**Was DEAD.**

*Jud.* 2:19 when the judge *was d.*
9:55 Israel saw Abimelech *w. d.*
1 *Sam.* 17:51 saw champion *w. d.*
31:5 Saul *was d.* 1 *Chr.* 10:5
2 *Sam.* 4:1 heard Abner *was d.*
11:26 Bath. heard her h. *was d.*
12:19 D. perceived child *was d.*
13:39 Amnon, seeing he *was d.*
1 *K.* 3:21 give child suck, it *w. d.*
2 *K.* 4:32 behold the child *was d.*
11:1 Athaliah saw her son *w. d.*
*Mat.* 2:19 when Herod *was d.*
*Luke* 7:15 he that *was d.* sat up
8:53 knowing that she *was d.*
15:24 this my son *was d.*
32 thy bro. *was d.* and is alive
*John* 11:44 he that *was d.* came
19:33 Jesus *was d.* brake not
*Acts* 25:19 Jesus which *was d.*
*Rom.* 7:8 without law sin *was d.*
*Rev.* 1:18 liveth and *was d.*

**DEADLY.**

1 *Sam.* 5:11 *d.* destruction
*Ps.* 17:9 from my *d.* enemies
*Ezek.* 30:24 of a *d.* wounded man
*Mark* 16:18 drink *d.* thing
*Jam.* 3:8 tongue full of *d.* poison
*Rev.* 13:3 *d.* wound healed, 12

**DEADNESS.**

*Rom.* 4:19 nor *d.* of Sar.'s womb

**DEAF.**

*Ex.* 4:11 who maketh the *d.*
*Lev.* 19:14 shalt not curse the *d.*
*Ps.* 38:13 as a *d.* man, heard not
58:4 they are like the *d.* adder
*Is.* 29:18 *d.* hear words
35:5 ears of the *d.* be unstopped
42:18 hear, ye *d.* look, ye blind
19 who is *d.* as my messenger
43:8 bring *d.* that have ears
*Mic.* 7:16 their ears shall be *d.*
*Mat.* 11:5 the *d.* hear, *Luke* 7:22
*Mark* 7:32 brought to him one *d.*
37 he maketh the *d.* to hear
9:25 thou *d.* spirit come out

**DEAL.**

*Gen.* 19:9 *d.* worse with thee
24:49 if ye *d.* truly with master
32:9 I will *d.* well with thee
34:31 *d.* with sister as harlot?
*Ex.* 1:10 *d.* wisely with them
21:9 *d.* with her after manner
23:11 like manner *d.* with vine
*Lev.* 19:11 not steal nor *d.* falsely
*Num.* 11:15 if *d.* thus, kill me
*Deut.* 7:5 shall ye *d.* with them
2 *Chr.* 2:3 as thou didst *d.* with
David, so *d.* with me
*Job* 42:8 lest I *d.* after your folly
*Ps.* 75:4 to fools, *d.* not foolishly
119:17 *d.* bountifully with, 142:7
124 *d.* with me acco. to thy m.
*Prov.* 12:22 they that *d.* truly
*Is.* 26:10 land of uprightness *d.*
52:13 my servant *d.* prudently
58:7 to *d.* thy bread to hungry
*Jer.* 18:23 *d.* thus in thine anger
21:2 Lord will *d.* with us
*Ezek.* 8:18 will I also *d.* in fury
16:59 *d.* with thee as hast done
22:14 in days I *d.* with thee?
23:25 *d.* furiously with thee
31:11 shall surely *d.* with him
*Dan.* 1:13 *d.* with thy servants
11:7 and shall *d.* against them

*See* TREACHEROUSLY.

**DEAL, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 29:40 *d.* of flour, *Lev.* 14:21; *Num.* 15:4; 28:13; 29:4
*Mark* 10:48 cried more a great *d.*

**DEALER, S.**

*Is.* 21:2 treacherous *d.* dealeth
24:16 *d.* dealt treacherously

**DEALEST, ETH, ING, S.**

*Jud.* 18:4 thus *d.* Micah with me
1 *Sam.* 2:23 I hear of your evil *d.*
23:22 that he *d.* subtilely
*Ps.* 7:16 violent *d.* on his pate
*Prov.* 10:4 poor that *d.* w. slack
13:16 prudent *d.* with knowl.
14:17 he soon angry *d.* foolishly
21:24 who *d.* in proud wrath
*Is.* 21:2 treacherous dealer *d.*
33:1 woe to thee *d.* treacher.
*Jer.* 6:13 from prophet to priest, every one *d.* falsely, 8:10

DEA

*John* 4:9 no *d.* with Samaritans
*Heb.* 12:7 God *d.* as with sons

**DEALT.**

*Gen.* 16:6 Sar. *d.* hardly with her
33:11 God hath *d.* graciously
43:6 *d.* ye so ill with me
*Ex.* 1:20 God *d.* well with midw.
14:11 wherefore *d.* so ill with us
18:11 in thing they *d.* proudly
*Jud.* 9:16 if *d.* well with Jerub.
*Ruth* 1:8 ye have *d.* with dead
20 Almig. *d.* bitterly with me
1 *Sam.* 24:18 *d.* well with me
25:31 L. have *d.* well with thee
2 *Sam.* 6:19 he *d.* am. the people
2 *K.* 12:15 they *d.* faithfu. 22:7
21:6 *d.* with fam. sp. 2 *Chr.* 33:6
2 *Chr.* 6:37 we have *d.* wickedly
11:23 Rehoboam *d.* wisely
*Neh.* 1:7 *d.* corrupt. against thee
9:10 knewest *d.* proudly, 16, 29
*Job* 6:15 brethren *d.* deceitfully
*Ps.* 13:6 *d.* bountifully with me
44:17 nor *d.* falsely in thy cov.
78:57 *d.* unfaithfully like fathers
103:10 *d.* with us after our sins
116:7 L. *d.* bountifully with thee
119:65 *d.* well with thy servant
78 *d.* perversely without cause
147:20 not *d.* so with any nation
*Is.* 24:16 *d.* very treach. *Jer.* 3:20; 5:11; 12:6; *Lam.* 1:2
*Ezek.* 22:7 in thee *d.* by oppres.
25:12 Edom hath *d.* ag. Judah
15 Philis. have *d.* by revenge
*Hos.* 5:7 they have *d.* treach.
6:7 *d.* treacherously against me
*Joel* 2:26 God that *d.* wondrously
*Zec.* 1:6 thought, so *d.* with us
*Mal.* 2:11 Judah *d.* treacherously
14 whom hast *d.* treacherously
*Luke* 1:25 hath L. *d.* with me
2:48 son, why thus *d.* with us
*Acts* 7:19 *d.* subtil. with kindred
25:24 mult. of Jews have *d.*
*Rom.* 12:3 G. hath *d.* to ev. man

**DEAR.**

*Jer.* 31:20 is Ephraim my *d.* son
*Luke* 7:2 servant who was *d.*
*Acts* 20:24 neither count I life *d.*
*Eph.* 5:1 foll. of God, as *d.* child.
*Col.* 1:7 Epaphras our *d.* fel.-ser.
13 into kingdom of his *d.* Son
1 *Thes.* 2:8 bec. ye were *d.* to us

**DEARLY beloved.**

*Jer.* 12:7 given *d. belov.* to enem.
*Rom.* 12:19 *d. beloved* avenge not
1 *Cor.* 10:14 my *d. b. Phil.* 4:1; 2 *Tim.* 1:2
2 *Cor.* 7:1 *d. belov.* 12:19; *Phil.* 4:1; 1 *Pet.* 2:11
*Phile.* 1 unto Philemon our *d. b.*

**DEARTH.**

*Gen.* 41:54 *d.* was in all lands
2 *K.* 4:38 was a *d.* in the land
2 *Chr.* 6:28 if there be *d.* mildew
*Neh.* 5:3 buy corn because of *d.*
*Jer.* 14:1 word came to J. conc. *d.*
*Acts* 7:11 came a *d.* over all land
11:28 there should be a great *d.*

**DEATH.**

*Gen.* 21:16 let not see *d.* of child
24:67 after his mother's *d.*
27:7 bless thee before my *d.*
10 bless thee before his *d.*
*Ex.* 10:17 take me from this *d.*
*Num.* 16:29 common *d.* of all
23:10 let me die *d.* of righteous
35:31 of a murderer guilty of *d.*
*Deut.* 30:15 I have set before you life and *d.* 19; *Jer.* 21:8
31:27 more rebel after my *d.*
29 after my *d.* ye will corrupt
33:1 Moses blessed Isr. before *d.*
*Jud.* 5:18 their lives to the *d.*
16:16 his soul vexed unto *d.*
30 dead he slew at his *d.* more
*Ruth* 1:17 if aught but *d.* part
1 *Sam.* 4:20 about time of her *d.*
15:32 bitterness of *d.* is past
20:3 a step between me and *d.*
22:22 *d.* of father's house
2 *Sam.* 1:23 in *d.* were not divid.
15:21 in *d.* or life, there
22:5 when waves of *d.* compassed me. *Ps.* 18:4; 116:3
6 snares of *d.* *Ps.* 18:5
2 *K.* 2:21 sh. not be any more *d.*
4:40 *d.* is in the pot
1 *Chr.* 22:5 D. prepared before *d.*
2 *Chr.* 22:4 after *d.* of father
32:33 did him honor at his *d.*
*Ezr.* 7:26 *d.* or banishment
*Job* 3:21 long for *d.* it com. not
7:15 my soul chooseth *d.*
18:13 first-born of *d.* devour

*Job* 27:15 remain be buried in *d.*
28:22 destruction and *d.* say
30:23 thou wilt bring me to *d.*
*Ps.* 6:5 in *d.* no remem. of thee
7:13 prepared instruments of *d.*
13:3 lest I sleep the sleep of *d.*
22:15 brought me into dust of *d.*
48:14 God be our guide unto *d.*
49:14 *d.* shall feed on them
55:4 terrors of *d.* fallen on me
15 let *d.* seize on them
73:4 no bands in their *d.*
89:48 and shall not see *d.?*
102:20 to loose those ap. to *d.*
116:15 precious is *d.* of saints
118:18 not given me over to *d.*
*Prov.* 2:18 house inclineth to *d.*
5:5 her feet go down to *d.*
7:27 down to chambers of *d.*
8:36 they that hate me, love *d.*
11:19 pursueth it to his own *d.*
12:28 in pathways there is no *d.*
13:14 from snares of *d.* 14:27
14:12 end, ways of *d.* 16:25
32 right. hath hope in his *d.*
16:14 wrath of king as m. of *d.*
18:21 *d.* life in power of tongue
21:6 van. tossed of them seek *d.*
24:11 deliver them drawn to *d.*
26:18 madman who casteth *d.*
*Ec.* 7:26 bitter than *d.*
*Cant.* 8:6 for love is strong as *d.*
*Is.* 25:8 swallow up *d.* in victory
38:18 *d.* cannot celebrate thee
53:9 with the rich in his *d.*
12 poured out his soul unto *d.*
*Jer.* 8:3 *d.* chosen rather than life
9:21 *d.* come up to windows
15:2 as are for *d.* to *d.* 43:11
*Lam.* 1:20 at home there is as *d.*
*Ezek.* 18:32 I have no pleasure in
*d.* of the wicked, 33:11
31:14 are all delivered unto *d.*
*Hos.* 13:14 O *d.* I be thy plagues
*Jon.* 4:9 to be angry unto *d.*
*Hab.* 2:5 is as *d.* not satisfied
*Mat.* 2:15 there till *d.* of Herod
10:21 del. bro. to *d.* *Mark* 13:12
15:4 curseth fath. or moth. let
him die the *d.* *Mark* 7:10
16:28 some here shall not taste
of *d.* *Mark* 9:1; *Luke* 9:27
20:18 con. him to *d.* *Mark* 10:33
26:38 sorrowf. to *d.* *Mark* 14:34
66 guilty of *d.* *Mark* 14:64
*Mark* 5:23 daugh. at point of *d.*
*Luke* 2:26 not see *d.* bef. seen C.
22:33 to prison and *d.*
23:22 I found no cause of *d.*
*John* 4:47 he was at point of *d.*
8:51 he shall never see *d.* 52
11:4 this sickness not unto *d.*
13 Jesus spake of his *d.*
12:33 signifying what *d.* 18:32
21:19 by what *d.* glorify God
*Acts* 2:24 loosed the pains of *d.*
8:1 consenting to his *d.* 22:20
13:28 no cause of *d.* in him
22:4 I pers. this way to the *d.*
*Rom.* 5:10 reconciled to God by
the *d.* of his Son, *Col.* 1:22
12 and *d.* by sin, so *d.* passed
14 *d.* reigned from Adam to M.
21 as sin hath reigned unto *d.*
6:3 were baptized into his *d.*
4 buried by baptism into *d.*
5 planted in likeness of his *d.*
9 *d.* no more domin. over him
16 whether of sin unto *d.*
21 end of those things is *d.*
23 for the wages of sin is *d.* but
7:5 to bring forth fruit unto *d.*
10 com. to life I found unto *d.*
13 that good made *d.* unto me?
24 from body of this *d.?*
8:2 free from law of sin and *d.*
6 to be carnally minded is *d.*
38 *d.* nor life separ. from love
1 *Cor.* 3:22 life or *d.* all are yours
4:9 were appointed to *d.*
11:26 ye do show the Lord's *d.*
15:21 for since by man came *d.*
26 last enemy be destroy. is *d.*
54 *d.* is swallowed up in vict.
55 O *d.* where is thy sting?
56 the sting of *d.* is sin
2 *Cor.* 1:9 sentence of *d.*
10 del. us from so great a *d.*
2:16 the savor of *d.* unto *d.*
3:7 if ministration of *d.* glorious
4:11 del. to *d.* for Jesus' sake
12 so then *d.* worketh in us
7:10 sorrow of world worketh *d.*
*Phil.* 1:20 whether by life or *d.*
2:8 obedient to *d.* the *d.* of cross
27 Epaph. sick nigh unto *d.*
30 work of C. he was nigh *d.*
3:10 made conformable to his *d.*

2 *Tim.* 1:10 hath abolished *d.*
*Heb.* 2:9 suffering of *d.* crowned,
that he taste *d.* for ev. man
14 through *d.* destroy him that
had power of *d.*
15 who through fear of *d.*
7:23 to continue, by reason of *d.*
9:15 by means of *d.* for redem.
16 of necessity *d.* of testator
11:5 that he should not see *d.*
*Jam.* 1:15 sin, bringeth forth *d.*
1 *John* 3:14 not abideth in *d.*
5:16 sin unto *d.*; 17 not unto *d.*
*Rev.* 1:18 keys of hell and of *d.*
2:10 be faithful unto *d.*
11 not be hurt of second *d.*
6:8 his name sat on him was *d.*
9:6 shall seek *d.* *d.* shall flee
12:11 loved not lives to the *d.*
13:3 as it were wounded to *d.*
18:8 her plagues in one day, *d.*
20:6 second *d.* hath no power
13 *d.* and hell deliver. up dead
14 *d.* cast into lake, second *d.*
21:4 there shall be no more *d.*

*See* DAY.

**From DEATH.**

*Jos.* 2:13 deliver our lives *f. d.*
*Job* 5:20 redeem thee *f. d.*
*Ps.* 33:19 to del. their soul *f. d*
56:13 del. my soul *f. d.* 116:8
68:20 to L. belong issues *f. d.*
78:50 spared not their soul *f. d.*
*Prov.* 10:2 delivereth *f. d.* 11:4
*Hos.* 13:14 redeem them *f. d.*
*John* 5:24 *fr. d.* 1 *John* 3:14
*Heb.* 5:7 able to save *from d.*
*Jam.* 5:20 shall save a soul *f. d.*

**Gates of DEATH.**

*Job* 38:17 *g. of d.* been opened
*Ps.* 9:13 liftest me from *g. of d.*
107:18 draw near to *gates of d.*

**Put to DEATH.**

*Gen.* 26:11 this man *p. to d.*
*Ex.* 35:2 who. doth work, *p. to d.*
*Lev.* 19:20 not be *p. to d.*
24:21 be *p. to d.* *Num.* 35:30
*Num.* 1:51 stranger that cometh
nigh *p. to d.* 3:10, 38; 18:7
*Deut.* 13:5 dreamer be *put to d.*
17:6 one witness not be *p. to d.*
24:16 the fathers not be *put to d.*
for children, 2 *K.* 14:6
*Jos.* 1:18 ag. thy com. *p. to d.*
*Jud.* 6:31 plead. for B. *p. to d.*
20:13 may *p. to d.* 1 *Sam.* 11:12
1 *Sam.* 11:13 be *put to d.*
2 *Sam.* 8:2 two lines to *p. to d.*
19:21 shall no Shi. be *put to d.*
1 *K.* 2:8 I will not *put* thee *to d.*
24 Adonijah shall be *put to d.*
26 at this time *put* thee *to d.*
2 *Chr.* 15:13 seek L. be *put to d.*
23:7 cometh into house, *p. to d.*
*Est.* 4:11 law to *put* him *to d.*
*Jer.* 18:21 their men be *put to d.*
26:15 know, if ye *put* me *to d.*
19 did J. *put* him at all *to d.?*
38:4 this man be *put to d.*
16 not *put* thee *to d.*
52:27 *put* them *to d.* in Riblah
*Mat.* 10:21 cause them to be *p. to*
*d.* *Mark* 13:12; *Luke* 21:16
14:5 have *put* him *to d.*
26:59 sou. false wit. ag. J. to *p.*
him *to d.* 27:1; *Mark* 14:55
*Mark* 14:1 and *put* him *to d.*
*Luke* 18:33 shall *put* him *to d.*
23:32 malefact. to be *put to d.*
*John* 11:53 to *put* him *to d.*
12:10 might *put* Lazarus *to d.*
18:31 not lawful to *p.* any *to d.*
*Acts* 12:19 keepers to be *put to d.*
26:10 *put to d.* I gave my voice
1 *Pet.* 3:18 *put to d.* in the flesh

*See* SURELY.

**Shadow of DEATH.**

*Job* 3:5 the *shadow of d.* stain it
10:21 land of dark. and *s. of d.*
12:22 bringeth to light *s. of d.*
16:16 on eyelids is *shadow of d.*
24:17 is as the *shad. of d.*
28:3 searcheth out *shad. of d.*
34:22 no *s. of d.* sinners
38:17 doors of the *shad. of d.?*
*Ps.* 23:4 valley of *shad. of d.*
44:19 covered us with *s. of d.*
107:10 darkness and in *s. of d.*
14 darkness and *shad. of d.*
*Is.* 9:2 in land of *shad. of d.*
*Jer.* 2:6 land of the *shad. of d.*
13:16 he turn it to *shad. of d.*
*Amos* 5:8 *s. of d.* into the morn.
*Mat.* 4:16 that sat in *s. of d.*
*Luke* 1:79 light to them in *s. of d.*

**With DEATH.**

*Is.* 28:15 have made cov. *w. d.*
18 cov. *w. d.* be disannulled
*Rev.* 2:23 kill her children *w. d.*
6:8 power given to kill *with d.*

**Worthy of DEATH.**

*Deut.* 17:6 is *w. of d.*
19:6 he was not *w. of d.*
21:22 have com. sin *w. of d.*
1 *K.* 2:26 Abiathar, art *w. of d.*
*Luke* 23:15 nothing *w. of d.*
*Acts* 23:29 to his charge *w. of d.*
25:11 any thing *wor. of d.*
25 committed nothing *w. of d.*
26:31 doth nothing *w. of d.*
*Rom.* 1:32 com. such *wor. of d.*

**DEATHS.**

*Jer.* 16:4 shall die of grievous *d.*
*Ezek.* 28:8 die *d.* of them slain
10 die *d.* of uncircumcised
2 *Cor.* 11:23 in *d.* oft

**DEBASE.**

*Is.* 57:9 *d.* thyself unto hell

**DEBATE, Verb.**

*Prov.* 25:9 *d.* cause with neigh.
*Is.* 27:8 in measure wilt *d.*

**DEBATE, S.**

*Is.* 58:4 fast for strife and *d.*
*Rom.* 1:29 full of envy, *d.*
2 *Cor.* 12:20 lest there be *d.*

**DEBORAH.**

*Gen.* 35:8 D. died, was buried
*Jud.* 4:4 and D. judged Israel
5:7 D. a mother in Isr. 12, 15

**DEBT, S.**

1 *Sam.* 22:2 ev. one in *d.* w. to D.
2 *K.* 4:7 sell oil, pay thy *d.*
*Neh.* 10:31 exaction of every *d.*
*Prov.* 22:26 are sureties for *d.*
*Mat.* 6:12 forgive us our *d.* as
18:27 forgave him the *d.*
30 into prison till he pay *d.*
32 I forgave all that *d.*
*Rom.* 4:4 reward reckoned of *d.*

**DEBTOR.**

*Ezek.* 18:7 restored to *d.* pledge
*Mat.* 23:16 swear by gold, is a *d.*
*Rom.* 1:14 I am *d.* to the Greeks
*Gal.* 5:3 a *d.* to do the whole law

**DEBTORS.**

*Mat.* 6:12 as we forgive our *d.*
*Luke* 7:41 a creditor had two *d.*
16:5 he called his lord's *d.*
*Rom.* 8:12 therefore, we are *d.*
15:27 and their *d.* they are

**DECAPOLIS.**

*Mat.* 4:25 followed him from D.
*Mark* 5:20 to publish in D. 7:31

**DECAY, ED, ETH.**

*Lev.* 25:35 if brother fallen in *d.*
*Neh.* 4:10 strength of bearers *d.*
*Job* 14:11 and as the flood *d.*
*Ec.* 10:18 by sloth. building *d.*
*Is.* 44:26 I will raise up *d.* places
*Heb.* 8:13 *d.* is ready to vanish

**DECEASE.**

*Luke* 9:31 and spake of his *d.*
2 *Pet.* 1:15 after my *d.* in rem.

**DECEASED.**

*Is.* 26:14 *d.* they shall not rise
*Mat.* 22:25 when he married, *d.*

**DECEIT, S.**

*Job* 15:35 belly prepareth *d.*
27:4 nor my tongue utter *d.*
31:5 or if my foot hasted to *d.*
*Ps.* 10:7 his mouth is full of *d.*
36:3 words of his mouth are *d.*
38:12 imagine *d.* all the day
50:19 thy tongue frameth *d.*
55:11 *d.* and guile depart not
72:14 redeem their soul from *d.*
101:7 worketh *d.* not dwell
119:118 their *d.* is falsehood
*Prov.* 12:5 coun. of wicked are *d.*
17 false witness showeth *d.*
20 *d.* is in them that imag. ev.
14:8 the folly of fools is *d.*
20:17 bread of *d.* is sweet
26:24 hateth layeth up *d.*
26 hatred covered by *d.*
*Is.* 30:10 speak smooth, proph. *d.*
53:9 nor any *d.* in his mouth
*Jer.* 5:27 their houses full of *d.*
8:5 they hold fast *d.* they refuse
9:6 through *d.* refuse to know
8 their tongue, it speaketh *d.*
14:14 prophesy *d.* of their heart
23:26 are prophets of the *d.* of
*Hos.* 11:12 compasseth me w. *d.*
12:7 balances of *d.* in his hand
*Amos* 8:5 falsify. balances by *d.*
*Zep.* 1:9 masters' houses with *d.*
*Mark* 7:22 out of he. proceed *d.*

*Rom.* 1:29 full of debate, *d.*
3:13 with tongues have used *d.*
*Col.* 2:8 spoil you thro. vain *d.*
1 *Thes.* 2:3 exhortation not of *d.*

**DECEITFUL.**

*Ps.* 5:6 Lord will abhor *d.* man
35:20 devise *d.* matters ag. th.
43:1 deliver me from *d.* man.
52:4 O thou *d.* tongue
55:23 *d.* not live half their days
78:57 turned aside like *d.* bow
109:2 mouth of *d.* opened ag. me
120:2 del. my soul fr. *d.* tongue
*Prov.* 11:18 worketh a *d.* work
14:25 *d.* witness speaketh lies
23:3 his dainties are *d.* meat
27:6 kisses of enemy are *d.*
29:13 poor and *d.* meet together
31:30 favor is *d.* beauty vain
*Jer.* 17:9 heart is *d.* above all
*Hos.* 7:16 they are like a *d.* bow
*Mic.* 6:11 with bag of *d.* weights
12 tongue is *d.* in their mouth
*Zep.* 3:13 nor *d.* tongue be found
2 *Cor.* 11:13 such are *d.* workers
*Eph.* 4:22 according to *d.* lusts

**DECEITFULLY.**

*Gen.* 34:13 answered Hamor *d.*
*Ex.* 8:29 let not Pharaoh deal *d.*
*Lev.* 6:4 or the thing *d.* gotten
*Job* 6:15 brethren dealt *d.*
13:7 will you talk *d.* for God
*Ps.* 24:4 nor sworn *d.*
52:2 like a razor, working *d.*
*Jer.* 48:10 doeth work of Lord *d.*
*Dan.* 11:23 after league work *d.*
2 *Cor.* 4:2 handling word of G. *d.*

**DECEITFULNESS.**

*Mat.* 13:22 the *d.* of rich. choke
the word, *Mark* 4:19
*Heb.* 3:13 hardened thro' *d.* of sin

**DECEIVABLENESS.**

2 *Thes.* 2:10 all *d.* of unrighte.

**DECEIVE.**

2 *Sam.* 3:25 Abner came to *d.* th.
2 *K.* 4:28 say, do not *d.* me
18:29 let not Hezekiah *d.* you,
2 *Chr.* 32:15; *Is.* 36:14
19:10 let not God *d.* *Is.* 37:10
*Prov.* 24:28 *d.* not with thy lips
*Jer.* 9:5 *d.* every one his neigh.
29:8 diviners in midst *d.* you
37:9 saith L. *d.* not yourselves
*Zec.* 13:4 rough garment to *d.*
*Mat.* 24:4 no m. *d.* *Mark* 13:5
5 *d.* many, 11; *Mark* 13:6
24 they shall *d.* the very elect
*Rom.* 16:18 f. speeches *d.* simple
1 *Cor.* 3:18 let no man *d.* himself
*Eph.* 4:14 they lie in wait to *d.*
5:6 let no man *d.* you, 2 *Thes.*
2:3; 1 *John* 3:7
1 *John* 1:8 have no sin, we *d.*
*Rev.* 20:3 *d.* the nations no more
8 go to *d.* nations

**DECEIVED.**

*Gen.* 31:7 your father hath *d.* me
*Lev.* 6:2 or if *d.* his neighbor
*Deut.* 11:16 your heart be not *d.*
1 *Sam.* 19:17 why *d.* me? 28:12
2 *Sam.* 19:26 my servant *d.* me
*Job* 12:16 *d.* and deceiver are his
15:31 let not *d.* trust in vanity
31:9 if been *d.* by a woman
*Is.* 19:13 princes of Noph are *d.*
44:20 a *d.* heart turned him
*Jer.* 4:10 greatly *d.* this people
20:7 O Lord thou hast *d.* me
49:16 thy terribleness *d.* thee
*Lam.* 1:19 my lovers, they *d.* me
*Ezek.* 14:9 if proph. be *d.* I. *d.* h.
*Ob.* 3 pride of heart *d.* thee
7 men at peace with thee *d.*
*Luke* 21:8 take heed ye be not *d.*
*John* 7:47 answ. Are ye also *d.*
*Rom.* 7:11 for sin *d.* me
1 *Cor.* 6:9 not *d.* 15:33; *Gal.* 6:7
1 *Tim.* 2:14 Adam was not *d.* but
2 *Tim.* 3:13 deceiv. and being *d.*
*Tit.* 3:3 were foolish, *d.*
*Rev.* 18:23 all nations were *d.*
19:20 *d.* them received the mark
20:10 devil that *d.* was cast

**DECEIVER.**

*Gen.* 27:12 to my father as a *d.*
*Job* 12:16 deceived and *d.* are his
*Mal.* 1:14 cursed *d.* hath a male
*Mat.* 27:63 we rem. that *d.* said
2 *John* 7 this is a *d.* and antich.

**DECEIVERS.**

2 *Cor.* 6:8 as *d.* and yet true
*Tit.* 1:10 many *d.* especially
2 *John* 7 for many *d.* are entered

**DECEIVETH.**

*Prov.* 26:19 so is man *d.* neighbor

## DEC

*John* 7:12 said, he *d.* the people
*Gal.* 6:3 nothing, he *d.* himself
*Jam.* 1:26 but *d.* his own heart
*Rev.* 12:9 serpent which *d.*
13:14 and *d.* them that dwell

**DECEIVING, S.**
1 *Tim.* 3:13 *d.* and being deceiv.
*Jam.* 1:22 not hearers only, *d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:13 sporting with their *d.*

**DECENTLY.**
1 *Cor.* 14:40 done *d.* and in order

**DECIDED.**
1 *K.* 20:40 thyself hast *d.* it

**DECISION.**
*Joel* 3:14 multi. in valley of *d.*

**DECK, ED.**
*Job* 40:10 *d.* thyself with majesty
*Prov.* 7:16 I have *d.* my bed
*Jer.* 10:4 they *d.* it with silver
*Ezek.* 16:11 I *d.* thee with orna.
13 thus wast thou *d.* with gold
*Hos.* 2:13 she *d.* with ear-rings
*Rev.* 17:4 wom. was *d.* with gold
18:16 alas, city that was *d.*

**DECKEDST.**
*Ezek.* 16:16 *d.* thy high places
23:40 and *d.* with ornaments

**DECKEST, ETH.**
*Is.* 61:10 as a bridegroom *d.*
*Jer.* 4:30 though thou *d.* with g.

**DECLARATION.**
*Job* 13:17 hear my *d.* with ears
*Luke* 1:1 set forth in order a *d.*
2 *Cor.* 8:19 to *d.* of ready mind

**DECLARE.**
*Jos.* 20:4 *d.* cause in ears
*Jud.* 14:12 ye *d.* it in 7 days
1 *K.* 22:13 proph. *d.* good to k.
1 *Chr.* 16:24 *d.* his glory among the heathen, *Ps.* 96:3
*Job* 12:8 fishes shall *d.* unto thee
21:31 *d.* his way to his face
28:27 did he see it and *d.* it
31:37 *d.* to him numb. of steps
38:4 *d.* if hast understanding
40:7 *d.* thou to me, 42:4
*Ps.* 9:11 *d.* among people
19:1 the heavens *d.* glory of G.
22:31 *d.* his right, 50:6; 97:6
30:9 shall dust *d.* thy truth?
40:5 I wo. *d.* and speak of them
50:16 to do to *d.* my statutes?
64:9 all shall *d.* work of God
73:28 I may *d.* all thy works
75:1 thy wondrous works *d.*
78:6 *d.* them to their children
102:21 to *d.* name of Lord in Z.
107:22 *d.* works with rejoicing
118:17 live and *d.* works of L.
145:4 shall *d.* thy mighty acts
*Ec.* 9:1 considered to *d.* all this
*Is.* 3:9 *d.* thy sins as Sodom
12:4 *d.* his doings am. people
21:6 let him *d.* what he seeth
41:22 *d.* to us things to come
42:9 new things do I *d.* before
12 *d.* his praise in the islands
43:9 who among them can *d.*
26 *d.* thou mayest be justified
44:7 and who, as I, shall *d.* it
45:19 I the Lord *d.* things right
48:6 and will not ye *d.* it?
53:8 *d.* his generat.? *Acts* 8:33
66:19 *d.* my glory among Gent.
*Jer.* 5:20 *d.* this in house of Jac.
9:12 spoken that he may *d.*
31:10 *d.* it in the isles afar off
38:15 if I *d.* it to thee wilt thou
42:20 what God say *d.* to us
50:28 *d.* in Z. vengeance of L.
51:10 *d.* in Zion work of Lord
*Ezek.* 12:16 *d.* their abom. 23:36
40:4 *d.* all thou seest to Israel
*Mic.* 3:8 *d.* to Jacob his transg.
*Zec.* 9:12 I *d.* that I will render
*Mat.* 13:36 *d.* parable of tares
15:15 said Peter, *d.* this parable
*Acts* 13:32 we *d.* glad tidings
41 though a man *d.* it to you
17:23 worship, him *d.* I to you
20:27 *d.* to you counsel of God
*Rom.* 3:25 to *d.* his righteous, 26
1 *Cor.* 3:13 the day shall *d.* it
11:17 that I *d.* I praise you not
15:1 I *d.* unto you the gospel
*Col.* 4:7 my state shall Tych. *d.*
*Heb.* 11:14 *d.* plainly they seek
1 *John* 1:3 have seen *d.* we to y.
5 message we *d.* unto you.

**I will DECLARE.**
*Job* 15:17 I have seen *I will d.*
*Ps.* 2:7 *I will d.* the decree
22:22 *I w. d.* name, *Heb.* 2:12

## DED

*Ps.* 38:18 *I will d.* mine iniquity
66:16 *I will d.* what done
75:9 but *I will d.* forever, I will
145:6 *I will d.* thy greatness
*Is.* 57:12 *I will d.* thy right.
*Jer.* 42:4 *I will d.* it
*John* 17:26 and *will d.* it

**DECLARE ye.**
*Is.* 48:20 voice of singing *d. ye*
*Jer.* 4:5 *d. ye* in Judah, publish
46:14 *d. ye* in Egypt, publish
50:2 *d. ye* among the nations
*Mic.* 1:10 *d. ye* it not at Gath

**DECLARED.**
*Ex.* 9:16 my name may be *d.*
*Deut.* 4:13 *d.* to you his covenant
*Job* 26:3 plentifully *d.* the thing
*Ps.* 40:10 *d.* thy faithfulness
71:17 I *d.* thy wondrous works
77:14 *d.* thy strength am. peop.
88:11 thy loving-kindness be *d.*
119:13 have I *d.* all judgments
26 I have *d.* my ways, and th.
*Is.* 21:2 grievous vision is *d.*
10 what I heard of G. have I *d.*
41:26 *d.* from beginning, 45:21
43:12 I have *d.* 44:8; 48:5
48:3 I have *d.* former things
14 which *d.* these things?
*Jer.* 36:13 Michaiah *d.* words
42:21 I this day *d.* it to you
*Luke* 8:47 she *d.* to him before all
*John* 1:18 seen God; Son *d.* him
17:26 *d.* to them thy name
*Acts* 9:27 he *d.* how he had seen
10:8 he had *d.* these things
12:17 *d.* how Lord brought him
15:4 *d.* all God hath done
14 Simeon *d.* how God at first
25:14 Festus *d.* Paul's cause to
*Rom.* 1:4 *d.* to be the Son
9:17 my name might be *d.*
1 *Cor.* 1:11 been *d.* to me of you
2 *Cor.* 3:3 ye are *d.* to be the ep.
*Col.* 1:8 who *d.* to us your love
*Rev.* 10:7 mys. finished, as he *d.*

**DECLARETH, ING.**
*Is.* 41:26 there is none that *d.*
46:10 *d.* the end from beginning
*Jer.* 4:15 a voice *d.* from Dan
*Hos.* 4:12 their staff *d.* unto them
*Amos* 4:13 *d.* to man his thought
*Acts* 15:3 *d.* conversion of Gent.
12 *d.* what miracles God wro.
1 *Cor.* 2:1 *d.* to you testimony

**DECLINE.**
*Ex.* 23:2 to *d.* after many
*Deut.* 17:11 nor *d.* from sentence
*Ps.* 119:157 *d.* from thy testi.
*Prov.* 4:5 not *d.* from words of my
7:25 let not heart *d.* to her ways

**DECLINED, ETH.**
2 *Chr.* 34:2 *d.* neither to right
*Job* 23:11 his way I kept, not *d.*
*Ps.* 44:18 nor have our steps *d.*
102:11 days as shadow that *d.*
109:23 like shadow when it *d.*
119:51 yet not *d.* from thy law

**DECREASE, ED.**
*Gen.* 8:5 waters *d.* continually
*Ps.* 107:38 not their cattle to *d.*
*John* 3:30 he must increase, I *d.*

**DECREE, S.**
*Ezr.* 5:13 Cyrus made a *d.* 17
6:1 Darius, 12; 7:21 Artaxerxes
*Est.* 3:15 *d.* in Shushan, 9:14
9:32 the *d.* of Esther confirmed
*Job* 28:26 made a *d.* for the rain
*Ps.* 2:7 declare *d.* Lord hath said
148:6 hath made a *d.* not pass
*Prov.* 8:29 gave to the sea his *d.*
*Is.* 10:1 decree unrighteous *d.*
*Jer.* 5:22 bound of sea by per. *d.*
*Dan.* 2:9 but one *d.* for you
4:17 this is by *d.* of watchers
24 this is *d.* of the Most High
6:8 now, O king, establish *d.*
13 Daniel regardeth not the *d.*
26 I make *d.* that in every do.
*Jon.* 3:7 *d.* of king and nobles
*Mic.* 7:11 in that day *d.* far rem.
*Zep.* 2:2 before the *d.* bring forth
*Luke* 2:1 a *d.* from C. Augustus
*Acts* 16:4 delivered *d.* to keep
17:7 do contrary to *d.* of Cesar

**DECREE, ED.**
*Est.* 2:1 rememb. what was *d.*
*Job* 22:28 shalt *d.* and it shall be
38:10 break up for it *d.* place
*Prov.* 8:15 princes *d.* justice
*Is.* 10:22 consumption *d.*
1 *Cor.* 7:37 hath so *d.* he will k.

**DEDAN.**
*Gen.* 10:7 sons of Raamah, D.

## DEE

1 *Chr.* 1:9 Sheba, D. 32
*Jer.* 25:23 I made D. drink, 49:8
*Ezek.* 25:13 D. fall by sw. 27:20
DEDANIM. *Is.* 21:13

**DEDICATE.**
1 *Chr.* 26:27 spoils did they *d.*
2 *Chr.* 2:4 I build to *d.* it to God

**DEDICATED.**
*Deut.* 20:5 a new house, not *d.* it
1 *K.* 7:51 which D. his father had
*d.* 1 *Chr.* 18:11; 2 *Chr.* 5:1
8:63 *d.* the house, 2 *Chr.* 7:5
15:15 Asa bro. in the things his
father had *d.* 2 *Chr.* 15:18
2 *Chr.* 24:7 *d.* things did bestow
31:12 brought *d.* things faith.
*Ezek.* 44:29 ev. *d.* thing be theirs
*Heb.* 9:18 nor *d.* without blood

**DEDICATION.**
*Ezr.* 6:17 at *d.* of this house
*John* 10:22 at Jerus. feast. of *d.*

**DEED.**
*Gen.* 44:15 what *d.* is this
*Ex.* 9:16 very *d.* for this cause
*Jud.* 19:30 no such *d.* done
1 *Sam.* 26:4 was come in very *d.*
2 *Sam.* 12:14 by this *d.* given
*Est.* 1:17 *d.* of queen come
*Luke* 23:51 not consented to *d.*
24:19 J. who was mighty in *d.*
*Acts* 4:9 examined of good *d.*
*Rom.* 15:18 Gentiles obe. by *d.*
1 *Cor.* 5:2 hath done this *d.*
3 hath so done this *d.*
*Col.* 3:17 ye do in word or *d.*
*Jam.* 1:25 be blessed in his *d.*
1 *John* 3:18 in word, but in *d.*

**DEEDS.**
*Gen.* 20:9 done *d.* ought not to
1 *Chr.* 16:8 make known his *d.*
among the people, *Ps.* 105:1
*Ezr.* 9:13 all is come for evil *d.*
*Neh.* 6:19 reported his good *d.*
13:14 wipe not out my good *d.*
*Ps.* 28:4 give them ac. to their *d.*
*Is.* 59:18 ac. to *d.* he will repay
*Jer.* 5:28 overpass *d.* of wicked
25:14 recompense accord. to *d.*
*Luke* 11:48 ye allow *d.* of fathers
23:41 receive reward of our *d.*
*John* 3:19 their *d.* were evil
20 his *d.* should be reproved
21 *d.* may be made manifest
8:41 ye do *d.* of your father
*Acts* 7:22 Moses was mighty in *d.*
9:36 Dorcas was full of alms-*d.*
19:18 many showed their *d.*
24:2 worthy *d.* are done
*Rom.* 2:6 to every man acc. to *d.*
3:20 by *d.* of law no flesh justi.
28 justified by faith without *d.*
8:13 mortify *d.* of body
2 *Cor.* 12:12 signs and mighty *d.*
*Col.* 3:9 off old man with his *d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:8 vexed with unlawful *d.*
2 *John* 11 partaker of his evil *d.*
3 *John* 10 I will remember his *d.*
*Jude* 15 conv. of their ungod. *d.*
*Rev.* 2:6 hatest *d.* of Nicolaitans
22 except repent of *d.*
16:11 repented not of their *d.*

**DEEMED.**
*Acts* 27:27 the shipmen *d.* drew

**DEEP, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 1:2 darkness on face of *d.*
7:11 fountains of *d.* were brok.
8:2 fountains of *d.* were stop.
49:25 with blessings of the *d.*
*Deut.* 33:13 *d.* that coucheth ben.
*Job* 38:30 face of *d.* is frozen
41:31 the *d.* to boil like a pot
32 think the *d.* to be hoary
*Ps.* 36:6 judgments a great *d.*
42:7 *d.* calleth to *d.* at noise of
69:15 nor let *d.* swallow me up
104:6 coveredst it with the *d.* as
107:24 see his wonders in the *d.*
*Prov.* 8:28 strength, fount. of *d.*
*Is.* 44:27 saith to the *d.* Be dry
51:10 which dried waters of *d.*
63:13 led them through the *d.*
*Ezek.* 26:19 bring up *d.* on thee
31:4 *d.* set him on high
15 I covered the *d.* for him
*Amos* 7:4 devoured the great *d.*
*Jon.* 2:3 hadst cast me into *d.*
*Hab.* 3:10 *d.* uttered his voice
*Luke* 5:4 launch out into the *d.*
8:31 command to go into *d.*
*Rom.* 10:7 who descend into *d.*
2 *Cor.* 11:25 night and day in *d.*

**DEEP, Adjective.**
*Job* 12:22 discovereth *d.* things
*Ps.* 64:6 and the heart is *d.*

## DEF

*Ps.* 69:2 I sink in *d.* mire, *d.* wat.
14 be delivered out of *d.* wat.
80:9 didst cause it take *d.* root
92:5 thy thoughts are very *d.*
95:4 in his hands are *d.* places
135:6 in seas, and all *d.* places
140:10 be cast into *d.* pits
*Prov.* 18:4 words are as *d.* waters
20:5 counsel like *d.* water
22:14 of strange wom. is a *d.* pit
23:27 for a whore is a *d.* ditch
*Ec.* 7:24 exceeding *d.* who can
*Is.* 29:15 seek *d.* to hide counsel
30:33 he hath made Tophet *d.*
*Jer.* 49:8 dwell *d.* O inhab. of D.
*Ezek.* 23:32 drink sister's cup *d.*
32:14 make their waters *d.*
34:18 drunk of *d.* waters
*Dan.* 2:22 revealeth *d.* things
*Luke* 6:48 and digged *d.*
*John* 4:11 and the well is *d.*
1 *Cor.* 2:10 search. *d.* things
2 *Cor.* 8:2 *d.* poverty abounded

**DEEP sleep.**
*Gen.* 2:21 a *d. sleep* to fall on A.
15:12 a *d. sleep* fell on Abram
1 *Sam.* 26:12 *d. s.* was on them
*Job* 4:13 *d. sleep* falleth 33:15
*Prov.* 19:15 sloth. casteth in *d. s.*
*Is.* 29:10 spirit of *d. sleep*
*Dan.* 8:18 I was in a *d. s.* 10:9
*Acts* 20:9 Eutychus into *d. sleep*

**DEEPER.**
*Job* 11:8 it is *d.* than hell, what
*Is.* 33:19 a people of *d.* speech

**DEEPLY.**
*Is.* 31:6 Israel have *d.* revolted
*Hos.* 9:9 they have *d.* corrupted
*Mark* 8:12 Jesus sighed *d.*

**DEEPNESS.**
*Mat.* 13:5 had no *d.* of earth

**DEEPS.**
*Neh.* 9:11 persecutors into *d.*
*Ps.* 88:6 hast laid me in the *d.*
148:7 praise the Lord, all *d.*
*Zec.* 10:11 *d.* of river shall dry

**DEER.**
*Deut.* 14:5 ye shall eat fallow *d.*
1 *K.* 4:23 Solomon had *d.*

**DEFAMED, ING.**
1 *Cor.* 4:13 being *d.* we entreat
*Jer.* 20:10 I heard *d.* of many

**DEFEAT.**
2 *Sam.* 15:34 *d.* coun. of A. 17:14

**DEFENCE.**
*Num.* 14:9 their *d.* is departed
*Job* 22:25 Almighty be thy *d.*
*Ps.* 7:10 my *d.* is of God, who
31:2 be thou for house of *d.*
59:9 God is my *d.* 17; 62:2, 6
16 hast been my *d.* in trouble
89:18 L. is our *d.*; 94:22 my *d.*
*Ec.* 7:12 wisdom is a *d.* money
*Is.* 4:5 on glory shall be a *d.*
19:6 brooks of *d.* be emptied
33:16 his *d.* munitions of rocks
*Nah.* 2:5 *d.* shall be prepared
*Acts* 19:33 made his *d.*
22:1 hear ye my *d.* I make now
*Phil.* 1:7 and in *d.* of the gospel
17 I am set for *d.* of gospel

DEFENCED. *See* CITY, CITIES.

**DEFEND.**
*Jud.* 10:1 Tola son of Puah arose
to *d.* Israel
2 *K.* 19:34 I will *d.* this city, 20:6;
*Is.* 37:35; 38:6
*Ps.* 20:1 name of G. of Jacob *d.*
59:1 *d.* me from them rise up
82:3 *d.* the poor and fatherless
*Is.* 31:5 so will Lord *d.* Jerusal.
*Zec.* 9:15 Lord shall *d.* them
12:8 in that day L. *d.* inhabit.

**DEFENDED, EST, ING.**
2 *Sam.* 23:12 Shammah *d.* ground
*Ps.* 5:11 because thou *d.* them
*Is.* 31:5 *d.* Jerus. will deliver it
*Acts* 7:24 he *d.* him, and aveng.

**DEFER, RED, ETH.**
*Prov.* 13:12 hope *d.* maketh sick
19:11 discretion *d.* anger
*Ec.* 5:4 vowest *d.* not to pay it
*Is.* 48:9 will I defer mine anger
*Dan.* 9:19 *d.* not, for own sake
*Acts* 24:22 Felix *d.* them

**DEFY, IED.**
*Num.* 23:7 curse me Jacob, *d.* Is.
8 how I *d.* whom L. not *defied?*
1 *Sam.* 17:10 I *d.* armies of Israel
25 to *d.* Israel is he come up
26 that he should *d.* the armies
36 *d.* armies of living God
45 God of Israel whom hast *d.*

2 *Sam.* 21:21 when he *d.* Is. Jonathan slew him, 1 *Chr.* 20:7
23:9 when they *d.* Philistines

**DEFILE.**

*Lev.* 11:44 nor *d.* yours. 18:24
18:28 spue not out when ye *d.*
*Num.* 35:34 *d.* not land ye sh. in.
*Cant.* 5:3 how shall I *d.* them?
*Is.* 30:22 *d.* covering of images
*Ezek.* 7:22 robbers shall *d.* it
9:7 *d.* the house
20:7 *d.* not with the idols, 18
28:7 shall *d.* thy brightness
33:26 *d.* every man neigh. wife
37:23 *d.* themselves any more
43:7 my name Israel no more *d.*
*Dan.* 1:8 not *d.* with king's meat
*Mat.* 15:18 *d.* the man, *Mark* 7:15
1 *Cor.* 3:17 if any *d.* temple
1 *Tim.* 1:10 law is for them *d.*
*Jude* 8 filthy dreamers *d.* flesh

**DEFILED.**

*Gen.* 34:2 Shechem *d.* Dinah
*Lev.* 18:24 in all these, nations *d.*
1 *Chr.* 5:1 as he *d.* his father's b.
*Job* 16:15 *d.* my horn in the dust
*Ps.* 74:7 *d.* the dwelling-pl. 79:1
106:39 *d.* with their own works
*Is.* 24:5 earth is *d.* under inhab.
59:3 your hands *d.* with blood
*Jer.* 2:7 entered ye *d.* my land
16:18 because they *d.* my land
*Ezek.* 4:13 shall Isr. eat *d.* bread
5:11 because *d.* my sanctuary
7:24 their holy places shall be *d.*
18:6 nor *d.* neighbor's wife, 15
20:43 doings wherein been *d.*
22:4 *d.* thyself in idols, 23:7
11 another *d.* daughter-in-law
23:38 *d.* my sanctuary same day
28:18 hast *d.* thy sanctuaries
43:8 *d.* my holy name
*Hos.* 5:3 and Israel is *d.* 6:10
*Mic.* 4:11 say, let her be *d.*
*Mark* 7:2 disc. eat with *d.* hands
*John* 18:28 went not in, lest be *d.*
1 *Cor.* 8:7 conscience weak, is *d.*
*Tit.* 1:15 them that are *d.* their mind and conscience is *d.*
*Heb.* 12:15 thereby many be *d.*
*Rev.* 3:4 not *d.* their garments
14:4 were not *d.* with women

**DEFILEDST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 49:4 father's bed, *d.* it
*Ex.* 31:14 *d.* sab. put to death
*Mat.* 15:11 goeth into mouth *d.*
20 with unwashen hand *d.* not
*Mark* 7:20 that cometh out *d.*
*Jam.* 3:6 tongue, it *d.* whole bo.
*Rev.* 21:27 enter anything *d.*

**DEFRAUD, ED.**

*Lev.* 19:13 shalt not *d.* neighbor
1 *Sam.* 12:3 whom have I *d.*?
*Mark* 10:19 *d.* not
1 *Cor.* 6:7 rather suffer to be *d.*
8 you *d.* your brethren
7:5 *d.* not, except with consent
2 *Cor.* 7:2 we have *d.* no man
1 *Thes.* 4:6 no man *d.* his brother

**DEGENERATE.**

*Jer.* 2:21 turned into *d.* plant

**DEGREE, S.**

2 *K.* 20:9 back, ten *d.* *Is.* 38:8
1 *Chr.* 17:17 a man of high *d.*
*Ps.* 62:9 low *d.* vanity, high *d.*
*Luke* 1:52 exalted them of low *d.*
1 *Tim.* 3:13 purchase a good *d.*
*Jam.* 1:9 brother of low *d.* rej.

**DELAY, ED, ETH.**

*Ex.* 22:29 not *d.* to offer fi.-fruits
32:1 Moses *d.* to come down
*Ps.* 119:60 *d.* not to keep com.
*Mat.* 24:48 Lord *d.* *Luke* 12:45
*Acts* 9:38 not *d.* to come to them
25:17 without *d.* morrow I sat

**DELECTABLE.**

*Is.* 44:9 their *d.* things not profit

**DELICACIES.**

*Rev.* 18:3 merc. rich thro' her *d.*

**DELICATE.**

*Deut.* 28:54 the *d.* man or w. 56
*Is.* 47:1 no more be called *d.*
*Jer.* 6:2 likened Zion to *d.* wom.
*Mic.* 1:16 bald for thy *d.* child.

**DELICATES.**

*Jer.* 51:34 filled belly with my *d.*

**DELICATELY.**

1 *Sam.* 15:32 Agag came *d.*
*Prov.* 29:21 that *d.* bringeth up
*Lam.* 4:5 did feed *d.* are desolate
*Luke* 7:25 live *d.* are in kings'

**DELICATENESS.**

*Deut.* 28:56 foot on ground for *d.*

**DELICIOUSLY.**

*Rev.* 18:7 she lived *d.* 9

**DELIGHT, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 10:15 L. had *d.* in thy fath.
1 *Sam.* 15:22 great *d.* in offering
18:22 the king hath *d.*
2 *Sam.* 15:26 I have no *d.* in thee
*Job* 22:26 have *d.* in Almighty
*Ps.* 1:2 his *d.* is in law of the L.
16:3 in whom is all my *d.*
119:24 testimonies are my *d.*
77 for thy law is my *d.* 174
*Prov.* 8:30 I was daily his *d.*
11:1 just weight is Lord's *d.*
20 such as upright, are his *d.*
12:22 deal truly are his *d.*
15:8 prayer of upright is his *d.*
16:13 righteous lips *d.* of kings
18:2 a fool no *d.* in unders.
19:10 *d.* not seemly for a fool
24:25 to them that reb. sh. be *d.*
29:17 he give *d.* to thy soul
*Cant.* 2:3 under sha. wi. great *d.*
*Is.* 58:2 take *d.* in app. to God
13 if thou call sabbath a *d.*
*Jer.* 6:10 no *d.* in word of Lord

**DELIGHT, Verb.**

*Num.* 14:8 if Lord *d.* in us
2 *Sam.* 24:3 why should king *d.*
*Job* 27:10 he *d.* in Almighty?
34:9 should *d.* himself with G.
*Ps.* 37:4 *d.* thyself also in Lord
11 *d.* in abundance of peace
40:8 I *d.* to do thy will, O God
62:4 *d.* in lies; 68:30 *d.* in war
94:19 thy comforts *d.* my soul
119:16 *d.* in thy statutes, 35
47 *d.* in thy com.; 70 *d.* in law
*Prov.* 1:22 long will scorners *d.*
2:14 *d.* in frowardness
*Is.* 1:11 I *d.* not in blood of bul.
13:17 as for gold, not *d.* in it
55:2 let your soul *d.* in fatness
58:2 they *d.* to know my ways
14 shalt *d.* thyself in the Lord
*Jer.* 9:24 in these things I *d.*
*Mal.* 3:1 messenger of cov. ye *d.*
*Rom.* 7:22 I *d.* in law after in. m.

**DELIGHTED.**

1 *Sam.* 19:2 Jonath. *d.* in David
2 *Sam.* 22:20 *d.* in me, *Ps.* 18:19
1 *K.* 10:9 L. *d.* in thee, 2 *Chr.* 9:8
*Neh.* 9:25 *d.* in thy great goodn.
*Est.* 2:14 except king *d.* in her
*Ps.* 22:8 seeing he *d.* in him
109:17 as he *d.* not in blessing
*Is.* 65:12 did choose that wherein I *d.* not, 66:4
66:11 be *d.* with her glory

**DELIGHTEST, ETH.**

*Est.* 6:6 *d.* to honor, 7, 9, 11
*Ps.* 37:23 and he *d.* in his way
51:16 *d.* not in burnt-offering
112:1 *d.* greatly in his command
147:10 *d.* not in str. of horse
*Prov.* 3:12 son in whom he *d.*
*Is.* 42:1 in whom my soul *d.*
62:4 for the Lord *d.* in thee
66:3 soul *d.* in abominations
*Mic.* 7:18 because he *d.* in mercy
*Mal.* 2:17 G. *d.* in them do evil

**DELIGHTS.**

2 *Sam.* 1:24 clothed you with *d.*
*Ps.* 119:92 law been my *d.*
143 yet thy comman. are my *d.*
*Prov.* 8:31 my *d.* with sons of m.
*Ec.* 2:8 I gat me the *d.* of men
*Cant.* 7:6 how pleasant for *d.*

**DELIGHTSOME.**

*Mal.* 3:12 ye shall be a *d.* land

DELILAH. *Jud.* 16:4, 12

**DELIVER.**

*Ex.* 23:31 I will *d.* the inhabit.
*Num.* 21:2 indeed *d.* this people
*Deut.* 7:24 *d.* kings into thy h.
32:39 neither any that can *d.* out of my hand, *Is.* 43:13
*Jos.* 2:13 *d.* our lives from death
*Jud.* 7:7 by the 300 will I *d.* M.
1 *Sam.* 12:21 cannot profit nor *d.*
24:4 *d.* enemy into thy hand
28:19 L. will *d.* Is. to Phil.
1 *K.* 20:13 I will *d.* this multi.
22:6 *d.* into king's hand, 12, 15; 2 *Chr.* 18:5, 11
2 *K.* 3:18 he will *d.* Moabites
18:35 should *d.* Jer. *Is.* 36:20
2 *Chr.* 25:15 could not *d.* own p.
32:13 able to *d.* their lands?
14 that your God should *d.* you
*Job* 10:7 none can *d.* out
22:30 shall *d.* island of innocent
33:28 *d.* soul from going into pit
*Ps.* 6:4 *d.* my soul, 17:13; 22:20; 116:4; 120:2
*Ps.* 7:2 none to *d.* 50:22
33:17 *d.* any by his great str.
19 to *d.* their soul from death
56:13 *d.* my feet from falling?
72:12 *d.* needy when he
74:19 *d.* not soul of turtle-dove
82:4 *d.* needy out of the hand
89:48 *d.* his soul from grave
*Prov.* 4:9 a crown shall she *d.* to
6:3 do this now *d.* thyself
23:14 shalt *d.* his soul from hell
*Ec.* 8:8 wick. *d.* those given
*Is.* 5:29 none shall *d.* prey
29:11 men *d.* to one learned
31:5 defending also he will *d.* it
44:20 that he cannot *d.* his soul
46:2 they could not *d.* burden
47:14 not *d.* thems. from flame
50:2 have I no power to *d.*?
*Jer.* 15:9 residue will I *d.*
18:21 *d.* their children to famine
20:5 *d.* strength of this city
21:7 *d.* Zedekiah from sword
22:3 *d.* spoiled out of hand of
43:11 *d.* such as are for death
51:6 *d.* every man his soul, 45
*Ezek.* 13:21 I will *d.* my peo. 23
14:14 *d.* but their own souls
16 shall *d.* sons nor dau. 18:20
33:5 taketh warning *d.* his soul
34:10 *d.* flock from their mouth
*Dan.* 3:29 no god *d.* after this
8:4 nor any could *d.* from ram
*Hos.* 2:10 none *d.* her out of hand
*Amos* 2:14 nor mighty *d.* himself
6:8 *d.* city with all therein
*Mic.* 5:8 teareth, and none can *d.*
6:14 shalt take hold, but not *d.*
*Zec.* 2:7 *d.* thyself, O Zion
11:6 *d.* every one into n. hand
*Mat.* 10:21 bro. *d.* bro. to death
*Acts* 25:16 to *d.* any man to die
1 *Cor.* 5:5 *d.* such a one to Satan
2 *Cor.* 1:10 death, and doth *d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:9 Lord know. how to *d.*

**DELIVER him.**

*Gen.* 37:22 *d. him* to his father
1 *Sam.* 23:20 part be to *d. him*
2 *Sam.* 14:7 *d. him* smote his bro.
20:21 *d. him*, and I will depart
*Job* 33:24 *d. h.* from going to pit
*Ps.* 22:8 *d. him*, let him *d. him*
41:1 L. *d. him* in time of troub.
2 not *d. h.* to will of enemies
71:11 for there is none to *d. h.*
91:14 his love on me, I *d. him*
15 be with him, I will *d. him*
*Prov.* 19:19 if *d. him* must do it
*Jer.* 21:12 *d. him* spoiled
*Ezek.* 33:12 shall not *d. him*
*Mat.* 20:19 *d. him* to G. *Mark* 10:33; *Luke* 20:20; *Acts* 21:11
26:15 and I will *d. him*
27:43 let him *d. him* now

**DELIVER me.**

*Gen.* 32:11 *d. me* from Esau
1 *Sam.* 17:37 *d. me* from Goliath
23:11 men of Keilah *d. me* up?
24:15 Lord be judge and *d. me*
26:24 *d. me* out of all tribulat.
*Job* 6:23 *d. me* from enemies, *Ps.* 31:15; 59:1
*Ps.* 7:1 save me from them, *d. m.*
25:20 keep my soul, and *d. me*
27:12 *d. me* not to will of enem.
31:2 *d. me* speedily
39:8 *d. me* from all my transg.
40:13 be pleased to *d. me*
43:1 O *d. me* from the deceitful
51:14 *d. me* from blood-guilti.
59:2 *d. me* from workers of iniq.
69:14 *d. me* out of the mire
18 draw nigh to my soul, *d. me*
70:1 make haste to *d. me*
71:2 *d. me* in thy righteous. 31:1
4 *d. me* out of hand of wicked
109:21 mercy is good, *d.* thou *me*
119:134 *d. me* from op. of man
153 consider affliction, *d. me*
154 plead my cause, and *d. me*
170 *d. me* according to thy w.
140:1 *d. me* from the evil man
142:6 *d. me* from my persecutors
143:9 *d. me* from mine enemies
144:7 *d. me* out of great waters
11 *d. me* from strange children
*Is.* 44:17 *d. me*, thou art my God
*Jer.* 38:19 afraid lest Jews *d. me*
*Acts* 25:11 no man may *d. me*
*Rom.* 7:24 *d. me* from body of d.?
2 *Tim.* 4:18 *d. me* from evil work

**DELIVER thee.**

*Deut.* 23:14 in camp to *d. thee*
1 *Sam.* 17:46 *d. thee* into
2 *K.* 20:6 *d. t.* and city, *Is.* 38:6
*Job* 5:19 *d. t.* in six troubles
*Job* 36:18 ransom cannot *d. thee*
*Ps.* 50:15 *d. t.* thou shalt glorify
91:3 *d. thee* from snare of fowler
*Prov.* 2:12 *d. t.* from way of evil
16 *d. t.* from strange woman
*Is.* 57:13 thy companies *d. thee*
*Jer.* 1:8 with thee to *d. t.* 15:20
38:20 J. said they shall not *d. t.*
39:17 I will *d. thee* in that day
*Ezek.* 21:31 *d. thee* to brutish
23:28 *d. t.* to them thou hatest
25:4 I will *d. t.* to men of east
7 I will *d. thee* for spoil
*Dan.* 6:16 thy G. will *d. thee*
*Hos.* 11:8 how shall I *d. thee*, Is.
*Mat.* 5:25 judge *d. t.* *Luke* 12:58

**DELIVER them.**

*Ex.* 3:8 down to *d. t.* *Acts* 7:34
*Deut.* 7:2 Lord shall *d. them*, 23
*Jos.* 11:6 *d. them* up all slain
*Jud.* 20:28 to-morrow I will *d. t.*
1 *Sam.* 14:37 wilt thou *d. them*, 2 *Sam.* 5:19; 1 *Chr.* 14:10
1 *K.* 8:46 *d. t.* to ene. 2 *K.* 21:14
2 *Chr.* 25:20 came to G. to *d. t.*
*Neh.* 9:28 didst *d. them*
*Job* 5:4 neither any to *d. them*
*Ps.* 22:4 didst *d. them*
37:40 the L. shall *d. them*
106:43 many times did he *d. t.*
*Prov.* 11:6 right. of upr. sha. *d. t.*
12:6 the mouth of upright *d. t.*
24:11 forbear to *d. them*
*Is.* 19:20 a Saviour and *d. them*
*Ezek.* 7:19 not *d. them*, *Zep.* 1:18
34:12 my sheep and *d. them*
*Acts* 7:25 God by his hand *d. t.*
*Heb.* 2:15 *d. t.* who through fear

**DELIVER us.**

*Jud.* 10:15 *d. us* only, this day
20:13 *d. us* children of Belial
1 *Sam.* 4:8 who shall *d. us*
12:10 now *d. us* from enemies
2 *K.* 18:30 will *d. us*, *Is.* 36:15
1 *Chr.* 16:35 *d. us* from heathen
2 *Chr.* 32:11 Lord shall *d. us*
*Ps.* 79:9 *d. us*, purge away sins
*Jer.* 43:3 to *d. us* to Chaldeans
*Lam.* 5:8 none that doth *d. us*
*Dan.* 3:17 able and will *d. us*
*Mat.* 6:13 *d. us* fr. evil, *Luke* 11:4
2 *Cor.* 1:10 he will yet *d. us*
*Gal.* 1:4 *d. us* from evil world

**DELIVER you.**

*Jud.* 10:13 I will *d. you* no more
14 *d. you* in tribulation
2 *Chr.* 32:14 *d. you* out of hand
*Is.* 36:14 H. not be able to *d. you*
46:4 I will carry and *d. you*
*Ezek.* 11:9 *d. you* to strangers
*Dan.* 3:15 that God sh. *d. you*
*Mat.* 10:17 *d. you* up, *Mark* 13:9

**DELIVERANCE, S.**

*Gen.* 45:7 to save by a great *d.*
*Jud.* 15:18 given this great *d.*
2 *K.* 5:1 had given *d.* to Syria
13:17 arrow of Lord's *d.* of *d.*
1 *Chr.* 11:14 saved by a great *d.*
2 *Chr.* 12:7 I will grant some *d.*
*Ezr.* 9:13 given such *d.* as this
*Est.* 4:14 then *d.* arise to Jews
*Ps.* 18:50 great *d.* giveth to king
32:7 compass with songs of *d.*
44:4 command *d.* for Jacob
*Is.* 26:18 not wrought any *d.*
*Joel* 2:32 in Z. and in Jeru. be *d.*
*Ob.* 17 upon Zion shall be *d.*
*Luke* 4:18 to preach *d.* to capt.
*Heb.* 11:35 not accepting *d.*

**DELIVERED.**

*Gen.* 9:2 into your h. are they *d.*
14:20 blessed be God who *d.*
25:24 her days to be *d.* fulfilled
*Ex.* 1:19 *d.* ere midwives come
5:23 nor hast *d.* thy people
12:27 and *d.* our houses
*Deut.* 2:36 Lord *d.* all unto us
1 *Sam.* 4:19 P. wife near to be *d.*
17:35 *d.* it of his mouth
30:23 *d.* company came ag. us
1 *K.* 3:17 *d.* of a child with her
2 *K.* 19:11 and shalt thou be *d.*?
*Job* 22:30 *d.* by puren. of hands
23:7 be *d.* for ever from judge
29:12 I *d.* the poor that cried
*Ps.* 22:5 they cried and were *d.*
33:16 not *d.* by much strength
55:18 *d.* my soul in peace
56:13 *d.* soul, 86:13; 116:8
60:5 beloved may be *d.* 108:6
69:14 *d.* from them that hate me
78:61 *d.* his strength into capt.
*Prov.* 11:8 is *d.* out of trouble
9 through knowledge just be *d.*
21 seed of righteous shall be *d.*
28:26 walk. wisely, shall be *d.*

DEL

*Ec.* 9:15 by wisdom he *d.* city
*Is.* 36:19 *d.* Samaria out
38:17 *d.* it from pit of corrupt.
49:24 or lawful captive be *d.?*
25 prey of terrible shall be *d.*
66:7 was *d.* of a man-child
*Jer.* 20:13 *d.* soul of the poor
*Ezek.* 3:19 *d.* thy soul, 33:9
14:16 they only shall be *d.*
17:15 break cov. and be *d.?*
31:14 all *d.* unto death
32:20 she is *d.* to the sword
*Dan.* 3:28 *d.* serv. that trusted
6:27 who *d.* Daniel from lions
12:1 thy people be *d.*
*Joel* 2:32 call on L. shall be *d.*
*Amos* 9:1 shall not be *d.*
*Mic.* 4:10 go to Bab. there be *d.*
*Hab.* 2:9 *d.* from power of evil
*Mal.* 3:15 tempt God are even *d.*
*Mat.* 11:27 all things are *d.* to me
of my Father, *Luke* 10:22
27:58 Pilate com. body to be *d.*
*Mark* 10:33 be *d.* to chief priests
15:15 and *d.* Jesus, *Luke* 23:25
*Luke* 1:57 she should be *d.* 2:6
4:6 that is *d.* to me
17 *d.* to book of Esaias
9:44 Son be *d.* into hands of m.
12:58 give dilig. mayest be *d.*
18:32 he shall be *d.* to Gentiles
*John* 16:21 as soon as she is *d.*
18:36 should not be *d.* to Jews
*Acts* 2:23 *d.* by counsel of God
15:30 Judas and Silas *d.*
27:1 they *d.* Paul to one Julius
28:17 *d.* prisoner from Jerusal.
*Rom.* 4:25 was *d.* for our offenc.
7:6 now we are *d.* from the law
8:21 creature itself shall be *d.*
15:31 *d.* from them not believe
2 *Cor.* 4:11 are always *d.* to dea.
2 *Thes.* 3:2 *d.* from unreas. men
1 *Tim.* 1:20 whom I ha. *d.* to S.
2 *Tim.* 4:17 I was *d.* out of the
mouth of the lion
*Heb.* 11:11 by faith Sarah was *d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:7 and *d.* just Lot, vexed
21 turned from the com. *d.*
*Jude* 3 faith once *d.* to the sain.
*Rev.* 12:2 and pained to be *d.*

*See* HAND, HANDS.

**DELIVERED him.**

*Gen.* 37:21 Reuben *d. him*
*Deut.* 2:33 God *d. him* before us
1 *K.* 13:26 Lord *d. h.* to the lion
17:23 Elijah *d. h.* to his mother
*Ps.* 7:4 *d. h.* that is mine enemy
*Mat.* 18:34 *d. him* to tormentors
27:2 *d. him* to P. Pilate, *Mark* 15:1
18 for envy *d. him*, *Mark* 15:10
26 *d. h.* to be cruc. *John* 19:16
*Luke* 7:15 Jesus *d. h.* to his mot.
24:20 how our rulers *d. him*
*John* 18:30 wo. not *d. h.* to thee
*Acts* 7:10 *d. h.* out of afflictions
12:4 *d. h.* to four quarternions

**DELIVERED me.**

*Ex.* 18:4 *d. me* fr. swo. of Pha.
*Jud.* 12:3 I saw ye *d. me* not
2 *Sam.* 22:18 he *d. me* from my
strong enemy, *Ps.* 18:17
20 he *d. me* because he delight-
ed in me, *Ps.* 18:19
49 *d. me* from vio. *Ps.* 18:48
*Job* 16:11 *d. me* to the ungodly
*Ps.* 18:43 *d. me* from striv. of pe.
34:4 L. *d. me* from all my fears
54:7 *d. me* out of all my trouble
*John* 19:11 *d. me* hath great. sin
2 *Tim.* 3:11 of them all L. *d. me*

**DELIVERED thee.**

1 *Sam.* 24:10 *d. t.* to-d. into m. h.
2 *Sam.* 12:7 I *d. thee* out of the h.
*Ps.* 81:7 calledst and I *d. thee*
*Ezek.* 16:27 I *d. t.* to them th. h.
*John* 18:35 ch. priests *d. t.* to me

**DELIVERED them.**

*Ex.* 18:8 Mos. told how L. *d. t.*
*Jud.* 3:9 r. up. deliv. who *d. th.*
2 *K.* 19:12 gods *d. th.* *Is.* 37:12
2 *Chr.* 29:8 *d. them* to trouble
*Ps.* 78:42 he *d. th.* from enemy
107:6 he *d. th.* out of distresses
20 he *d. th.* from destructions
*Is.* 34:2 hath *d. th.* to slaughter
*Mat.* 25:14 *d.* to *them* his goods
*Luke* 1:2 as they *d. them* un. us
*Acts* 16:4 *d. t.* decrees for to ke.
1 *Cor.* 11:2 keep ordin. as I *d. t.*
2 *Pet.* 2:4 *d. t.* into chains of d.

**DELIVERED up.**

*Num.* 21:3 Lord *d. up* the Can.
2 *Sam.* 18:28 *d. up* men that lift
*Ob.* 14 nor *d. up* those that rem.

DEN

*Acts* 3:13 glorified Son ye *d. up*
*Rom.* 8:32 but *d.* him *up* for us
1 *Cor.* 15:24 have *d. up* kingdom
*Rev.* 20:13 and hell *d. up* dead

**DELIVERED us.**

*Ex.* 2:19 Egyp. *d. us* fr. shep.
*Acts* 6:14 ch. customs Mos. *d. us*
2 *Cor.* 1:10 *d. us* from so gr. dea.
*Col.* 1:13 *d. us.* fr. pow. of dark.
1 *Thes.* 1:10 who *d. us* fr. wrath

**DELIVERED you.**

*Rom.* 6:17 obeyed doctrine *d. y.*
1 *Cor.* 11:23 that I *d. y.* 15:3

**DELIVEREDST, EST.**

*Ps.* 35:10 *d.* poor fr. him spoil.
*Mic.* 6:14 what *d.* I give to swo.

**DELIVERER.**

*Jud.* 3:9 L. raised up *d.* to Is. 15
18:28 there was no *d.*
2 *Sam.* 22:2 L. is my *d.* *Ps.* 18:2
*Ps.* 40:17 thou art my *d.* 70:5
144:2 my fortress and my *d.*
*Acts* 7:35 did God send to be a *d.*
*Rom.* 11:26 come out of Sion *d.*

**DELIVERETH.**

*Job* 36:15 *d.* poor in his affliction
*Ps.* 18:48 *d.* me from enemies
34:7 that fear him, and *d.* them
17 *d.* them out of troubles, 19
97:10 *d.* out of hand of wicked
144:10 who *d.* David from swo.
*Prov.* 10:2 right. *d.* fr. d. 11:4
14:25 a true witness *d.* souls
*Is.* 42:22 are for a prey, none *d.*
*Dan.* 6:27 God *d.* and rescueth

**DELIVERING.**

*Luke* 21:12 *d.* you up to synag.
*Acts* 22:4 *d.* men and women
26:17 *d.* thee from the Gentiles

**DELIVERY.**

*Is.* 26:17 near the time of her *d.*

**DELUSION, S.**

*Is.* 66:4 I will choose their *d.*
2 *Thes.* 2:11 send them strong *d.*

**DEMAND.**

*Dan.* 4:17 *d.* by word of h. ones.

**DEMAND, ED.**

*Job* 38:3 *d.* of thee, 40:7; 42:4
*Mat.* 2:4 *d.* wh. C. sh. be born
*Luke* 3:14 Soldi. *d.* what shall
17:20 when he was *d.* of Phar.
*Acts* 21:33 cap. *d.* who he was

**DEMAS.**

*Col.* 4:14; *Phile.* 24
2 *Tim.* 4:10 D. hath forsaken me

**DEMETRIUS.**

*Acts* 19:24 D. a silver. 3 *John* 12

**DEMONSTRATION.**

1 *Cor.* 2:4 but in *d.* of the Spirit

**DEN, S.**

*Jud.* 6:2 Israel made them *a.*
*Job* 37:8 th. the beasts go into *d.*
38:40 when they couch in *d.*
*Ps.* 10:9 lieth as a lion in his *d.*
104:22 lay them, down in *d.*
*Cant.* 4:8 look from the lions' *d.*
*Is.* 11:8 hand on cockatrice *d.*
32:14 towers be for *d.* forever
*Jer.* 7:11 house a *d.* of robbers
9:11 Jerusalem a *d.* of dragons
10:22 cit. of Judah a *d.* of drag.
*Dan.* 6:16 cast him into *d.* of li.
24 cast them into *d.* of lions
*Amos* 3:4 y. lion cry out of *d.?*
*Nah.* 2:12 filled *d.* with ravin
*Mat.* 21:13 a *d.* of th. *Mark* 11:17
*Heb.* 11:38 they wandered in *d.*
*Rev.* 6:15 bond and free hid in *d.*

**DENY.**

*Jos.* 24:27 lest ye *d.* your God
1 *K* 2:16 *d.* me not, *Prov.* 30:7
*Job* 8:18 then it shall *d.* him
*Prov.* 30:9 lest I be full and *d.*
*Mat.* 10:33 *d.* me, him will I *d.*
16:24 let him *d.* himself, *Mark* 8:34; *Luke* 9:23
26:34 *d.* me thrice, 75; *Mark* 14:30, 72
*Luke* 20:27 *d.* th. is any resur.
2 *Tim.* 2:12 *d.* him, he will *d.* us
13 he cannot *d.* himself
*Tit.* 1:16 in works they *d.* him

**DENIED.**

1 *K.* 20:7 sent and I *d.* him not
*Job* 31:28 I sh. have *d.* God above
*Mat.* 26:70 Peter *d.* before all, 72;
*Mark* 14:70; *Luke* 22:57;
*John* 18:25, 27
*Luke* 8:45 all *d.* th. touched him
12:9 be *d.* bef. angels of God
*John* 1:20 John *d.* not
*Acts* 3:13 wh. *d.* in pres. of Pi.

DEP

*Acts* 14 but ye *d.* the Holy One
1 *Tim.* 5:8 he hath *d.* the faith
*Rev.* 2:13 hast not *d.* my faith
3:8 and hast not *d.* my name

**DENIETH, ING.**

*Luke* 12:9 that *d.* me before men
2 *Tim.* 3:5 *d.* the power thereof
*Tit.* 2:12 that *d.* ungodliness
2 *Pet* 2:1 *d.* L. that bought them
1 *John* 2:22 a liar *d.* Jesus is C.
23 who *d.* Son, hath not Fath.
*Jude* 4 and *d.* the only Lord God

**DENOUNCE.**

*Deut.* 30:18 I *d.* this day

**DEPART.**

*Ex.* 33:1 *d.* thou and the peo.
1 *Sam.* 22:5 abide not in hold, *d.*
29:10 as soon as ye be up, *d.*
2 *Sam.* 15:14 speed to *d.* lest he
1 *K.* 12:5 *d.* for three days
*Job* 20:28 incr. of his house *d.*
*Is.* 11:13 envy of Ephr. shall *d.*
52:11 *d.* ye, *d.* ye, *Lam.* 4:15
54:10 the mountains shall *d.*
*Jer.* 50:3 *d.* both man and beast
*Mic.* 2:10 *d.* this is not your rest
*Zec.* 10:11 sceptre of Eg. shall *d.*
*Mat.* 8:34 *d.* out of c. *Mark* 5:17
10:14 when ye *d.* out of that ho.
*Mark* 6:11; *Luke* 9:4
*Luke* 2:29 thy serv. *d.* in peace
13:31 *d.* Herod will kill thee
21:21 let them in midst *d.* out
*John* 7:3 said *d.* go into Judea
13:1 Jesus knew he should *d.*
16:7 but if I *d.* I will send him
*Acts* 16:36 *d.* and go in peace
39 desired them to *d.* out of ci.
20:7 Paul preached ready to *d.*
22:21 *d.* I will send thee to Gen.
25:4 would *d.* shortly thither
27:12 more part advised to *d.*
1 *Cor.* 7:15 if unb. *d.* let him *d.*
*Phil.* 1:23 *d.* and to be with Chr.
*Jam.* 2:16 *d.* in peace, be clothed

**DEPART from.**

*Num.* 16:26 *d. f.* tents of these
*Deut.* 4:9 they *d. fr.* thy heart
*Jud.* 7:3 fearful *d. from* Gilead
2 *Sam.* 12:10 sw. never *d. f.* ho.
20:21 del. Sheba, and I will *d. f.*
2 *Chr.* 18:31 G. moved to *d. f.* h.
*Job* 21:14 say to G. *d. f.* us, 22:17
28:28 to *d. f.* evil is unders.
*Ps.* 6:8 *d. from* me, wo. of iniq.
*Mat.* 7:23; *Luke* 13:27
34:14 *d. f.* evil, do good, 37:27
101:4 a froward heart *d. f.* me
119:115 *d. f.* me, ye evil-doers
139:19 *d. f.* me ye bloody men
*Prov.* 3:7 fear Lord, *d. from* evil
13:14 *d. fr.* sna. of death, 14:27
19 abom. to fools to *d. f.* evil
15:24 he may *d. from* hell ben.
16:6 by fear of L. men. *d. f.* ev.
17 highway, is to *d. from* evil
*Is.* 14:25 burden *d. f.* shoulders
*Jer.* 6:8 lest my soul *d. f.* thee
17:13 *d. fr.* me be wri. in earth
31:36 if ordin *d. f.* before me
*Ezek.* 16:42 my jeal. *d. fr.* thee
*Hos.* 9:12 woe to th. wh. I *d. f.*
*Mat.* 25:41 *d. f.* me, ye cursed
*Mark* 6:10 abide, till ye *d. f.*
*Luke* 5:8 *d. f.* me, I am sinful
8:37 Gadar. bes. him to *d. fr.*
*Acts* 1:4 should not *d. f.* Jerus.
18:2 com. Jews to *d. f.* Rome
2 *Cor.* 12:8 that it might *d. f.* me
1 *Tim.* 4:1 some shall *d. f.* faith
2 *Tim.* 2:19 nameth C. *d. f.* iniq.

**Not DEPART.**

*Gen.* 49:10 sceptre *not d.* from J.
*Jos.* 1:8 book of law shall *not d.*
*Jud.* 6:18 *d. n.* hence till I come
2 *Sam.* 7:15 mercy *n. d.* from hi.
22:23 sta. I did *n. d.* from them
*Job* 7:19 long *not d.* from me
15:30 he shall not *d.* out
*Ps.* 55:11 guile *d. not* from str.
*Prov.* 3:21 *not d.* from eyes, 4:21
5:7 *d. not* from words of my m.
17:13 evil *not d.* from his house
22:6 when old, he will *not d.*
27:22 will *not* his foolishness *d.*
*Is.* 54:10 kindness shall *not d.*
59:21 my Spirit and wo. *not d.*
*Jer.* 32:40 shall *not d.* from me
37:9 the Chalde. shall *not d.*
*Mat.* 14:16 they need *not d.* give
*Luke* 4:42 that he should *not d.*
12:59 *not d.* till thou hast paid

**DEPARTED.**

*Gen.* 12:4 so Abraham *d.*
*Num.* 12:9 kindled, and he *d.*

DEP

*Ps.* 105:38 E. glad when they *d.*
*Is.* 38:12 mine age is *d.*
*Lam.* 1:6 all her beauty is *d.*
*Mat.* 2:9 the wise men *d.* 12
14 Joseph and Mary *d.* in, E.
4:12 Jesus *d.* 9:27; 11:1; 12:9;
13:53; 14:13; 15:21, 29; 16:4;
19:15; *Mark* 1:35; 6:46; 8:13;
*Luke* 4:42; *John* 4:3, 43;
6:15; 12:36
*Luke* 5:25 he *d.* to his own house
7:24 messengers of John were *d.*
10:30 thieves wounded him, *d.*
*Acts* 15:39 Paul and Barna. *d.*
*Phile.* 15 perhaps he therefore *d.*
*Rev.* 6:14 heaven *d.* as a scroll

**DEPARTED from.**

*Gen.* 31:40 sleep *d. f.* mine eyes
*Num.* 14:9 defence is *d. f.* them
33:3 they *d. f.* Rameses, 3-49
*Deut.* 1:19 when we *d. f.* Horeb
*Jud.* 16:20 wist not L. was *d. f.*
1 *Sam.* 4:21 glory is *d. f.* Isr. 22
16:14 Spirit *d. f.* Saul, 18:12
23 the evil spirit *d. from* him
28:15 God is *d. from* me
*Ps.* 18:21 not wicked *d. f.* my G.
*Is.* 7:17 Ephraim *d. fr.* Judah
*Dan.* 4:31 kingdom is *d. f.* thee
*Hos.* 10:5 glory of Sam. *d. fr.* it
*Mat.* 28:8 *d.* quickly *f.* sepulc.
*Luke* 4:13 *d. f.* him for a season
*Rev.* 18:14 fruits thy soul lusted
after are *d. from* thee

**DEPARTED not from.**

2 *Sam.* 22:22 *not d. f.* my G. *Ps.* 18:21
2 *K.* 3:3 he *d. not* therefrom, 13:2
10:29 *d. n. f.* sins of Jer. 31:13,
6:11; 14:24; 15:9, 18; 17:22
18:6 H. *d. n. f.* following Lord
2 *Chr.* 34:33 they *d. n. f.* fol. L.
*Ps.* 119:102 *n. d. f.* thy judgm.
*Luke* 2:37 Anna *d. not f.* temple

**DEPARTED out.**

*Jud.* 6:21 an. *d. o.* of his sight
*Mal.* 2:8 ye are *d. o.* of the way
*Mat.* 17:18 rebuked d. and he
*d. out*

**DEPARTETH.**

*Job* 27:21 w. car. away and he *d.*
*Prov.* 14:16 wise man *d.* fr. evil
*Ec.* 6:4 *d.* in darkness
*Is.* 59:15 that *d.* fr. evil, a prey
*Jer.* 3:20 as a wife treach. *d.*
17:5 whose heart *d.* from Lord
*Nah.* 3:1 the prey *d.* not
*Luke* 9:39 bruis. him hardly *d.*

**DEPARTING.**

*Is.* 59:13 in *d.* away from God
*Dan.* 9:5 *d.* from thy precepts
*Hos.* 1:2 whoredom, *d.* from Lo.
*Mark* 6:33 people saw them *d.*
*Acts* 20:29 aft. my *d.* sh. wolves
*Heb.* 3:12 in *d.* from living God
11:22 mention of the *d.* of Isra.

**DEPARTURE.**

*Ezek.* 26:18 be troubled at thy *d.*
2 *Tim.* 4:6 time of my *d.* is at h.

**DEPOSED.**

*Dan.* 5:20 he was *d.* from throne

**DEPRIVED.**

*Gen.* 27:45 *d.* of both in one day
*Job* 39:17 God *d.* her of wisdom
*Is.* 38:10 *d.* of residue of years

**DEPTH.**

*Job* 28:14 *d.* saith, It is not in me
38:16 or walked in search of *d.?*
*Ps.* 33:7 the *d.* in storehouses
*Prov.* 8:27 compass on face of *d.*
25:3 and the earth for *d.*
*Is.* 7:11 ask it either in the *d.*
*Jon.* 2:5 *d.* closed me round ab.
*Mat.* 18:6 drowned in *d.* of sea
*Mark* 4:5 no *d.* of earth wither.
*Rom.* 8:39 nor *d.* sep. us fr. love
11:33 O the *d.* of the riches bot.
*Eph.* 3:18 *d.* of the love of Christ

**DEPTHS.**

*Ex.* 15:5 *d.* have covered them
8 *d.* congealed in heart of sea
*Deut.* 8:7 *d.* spring out of valleys
*Ps.* 68:22 br. peo. from *d.* of sea
71:20 br. me up fr. *d.* of earth
77:16 the *d.* were troubled
78:15 drink, as out of great *d.*
106:9 led them through the *d.*
107:26 they go down again to *d.*
130:1 out of the *d.* have I cried
*Prov.* 3:20 by his knowl. *d.* bro.
8:24 when no *d.* I was br. forth
9:18 her guests are in *d.* of hell
*Is.* 51:10 made *d.* of sea a way
*Ezek.* 27:34 shalt be broken in *d*

DES

*Mic.* 7:19 cast sins into *d.* of sea
*Rev.* 2:24 not known *d.* of Satan

**DEPUTED.**

2 *Sam.* 15:3 no man *d.* of the ki.

**DEPUTY.**

1 *K.* 22:47 a *d.* was king
*Acts* 13:8 to turn *d.* fr. the faith
18:12 Gallio was *d.* of Achaia

**DEPUTIES.**

*Acts* 19:38 are *d.* let th. implead

DERBE. *Acts* 14:6

**DERIDE, ED.**

*Hab.* 1:10 sh. *d.* ev. strong-hold
*Luke* 16:14 the Pharisees *d.* him
23:35 rulers also with peo. *d.*

**DERISION.**

*Job* 30:1 younger, have me in *d.*
*Ps.* 2:4 L. shall have them in *d.*
44:13 a *d.* to them ab. us, 79:4
59:8 shalt have heathen in *d.*
119:51 proud have had me in *d.*
*Jer.* 20:7 in *d.* daily; 8 a *d.* daily
48:26 Moab shall be in *d.* 39
27 was not Israel a *d.* to thee
*Lam.* 3:14 a *d.* to all my people
*Ezek.* 23:32 shalt be had in *d.*
36:4 to cities which bec. a *d.*
*Hos.* 7:16 be their *d.* in Egypt

**DESCEND.**

*Ps.* 49:17 glory not *d.* after him
*Ezek.* 26:20 that *d.* into pit, 31:16
*Mark* 15:32 let C. *d.* from cross
*Acts* 11:5 I saw a vision, ves. *d.*
*Rom.* 10:7 who *d.* into the deep?
1 *Thes.* 4:16 L. sh. *d.* fr. heaven

**DESCENDED.**

*Ex.* 19:18 L. *d.* on Sinai in fire
34:5 L. *d.* in the cloud
*Ps.* 133:3 as dew that *d.* on Zion
*Prov.* 30:4 as. to heaven or *d.*?
*Mat.* 7:25 rain *d.* floods came, 27
28:2 angel of L. *d.* from heaven
*Luke* 3:22 H. G. *d.* in bod. shape
*Acts* 24:1 Ananias high-priest *d.*
*Eph.* 4:10 he that *d.* is the same

**DESCENDETH, ING.**

*Gen.* 28:12 the angels of God ascending and *d.* *John* 1:51
*Mat.* 3:16 saw Sp. *d.* *Mark* 1:10
*John* 1:32 Spirit *d.* like a dove
33 on whom shalt see spirit *d.*
*Acts* 10:11 a vessel *d.* as a sheet
*Jam.* 3:15 this wisdom *d.* not
*Rev.* 21:10 city *d.* out of heaven

**DESCENT.**

*Luke* 19:37 *d.* of mount of Olives
*Heb.* 7:3 Melchizedek without *d.*
6 *d.* is not counted from them

**DESCRIBE, ED, ETH.**

*Jos.* 18:4 go th. land and *d.* it
*Jud.* 8:14 *d.* to him the princes
*Rom.* 4:6 as D. *d.* the blessedn.
10:5 Mos. *d.* righteousn. of law

**DESERT,** *Wilderness.*

*Ex.* 5:3 three days jour. into *d.*
*Num.* 27:14 rebelled in *d.* of Zin
*Job* 24:5 as wild asses in *d.* go
*Ps.* 78:40 grieve him in *d.*
102:6 I am like an owl of *d.*
106:14 tempted God in the *d.*
*Is.* 13:21 wild beasts of *d.* shall lie there, 34:14; *Jer.* 50:39
21:1 so it cometh from the *d.*
35:1 the *d.* shall rejoice
6 streams in the *d.*
40:3 straight in *d.* a highway
41:19 I will set in *d.* the fir-tree
43:19 make rivers in the *d.* 20
51:3 her *d.* like garden of Lord
*Jer.* 17:6 sh. be like heath in *d.*
25:24 peo. dwell in *d.* sh. drink
50:12 Chaldea shall be a *d.*
*Ezek.* 47:8 these waters go in. *d.*
*Mat.* 24:26 behold, he is in the *d.*
*John* 6:31 did e. manna in the *d.*

**DESERT land.**

*Deut.* 32:10 found him in a *d. l.*

**DESERT place.**

*Mark* 6:31 come ye into a *d. p.*
32 departed into a *d. place*, *Mat.* 14:13; *Luke* 4:42
*Luke* 9:10 aside priv. into a *d. p.*

**DESERTS.**

*Is.* 48:21 he led them through *d.*
*Jer.* 2:6 led us thro. a land of *d.*
*Ezek.* 13:4 proph. like foxes in *d.*
*Luke* 1:80 J. was in the *d.* till
*Heb.* 11:38 they wandered in *d.*

**DESERT, S.**

*Ps.* 28:4 render to them their *d.*
*Ezek.* 7:27 ac. to *d.* will I judge

**DESERVE, ETH, ING.**

*Jud.* 9:16 ac. to *d.* of his hands

DES

*Ezr.* 9:13 less than our iniq. *d.*
*Job* 11:6 less than thy iniq. *d.*

**DESIRABLE.**

*Ezek.* 23:6 *d.* young men, 12, 23

**DESIRE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 3:16 *d.* shall be to thy hus.
4:7 to thee shall be his *d.*
*Deut.* 18:6 all *d.* of his mind
1 *Sam.* 9:20 on whom *d.* of Isra.
2 *Sam.* 23:5 salva. and all my *d.*
1 *K.* 10:13 queen of S. all her *d.*
2 *Chr.* 15:15 with their whole *d.*
*Job* 14:15 *d.* to work of thy han.
31:16 if withheld poor from *d.*
35 *d.* is Almigh. would answer
34:36 *d.* is Job be tried to end
*Ps.* 10:3 boast. of his heart's *d.*
17 hast heard *d.* of humble
21:2 given him his heart's *d.*
38:9 all my *d.* is before thee
54:7 seen *d.* on enemies, 92:11
59:10 let me see *d.* on enemies
78:29 gave them their own *d.*
92:11 sh. hear my *d.* of wicked
112:8 till he see *d.* on enemies
10 *d.* of wicked shall perish
118:7 shall I see my *d.* on them
145:16 satisfiest *d.* of ev. living
19 fulfil *d.* of them fear him
*Prov.* 10:24 *d.* of righte. be gr.
11:23 *d.* of righte. is only good
13:12 *d.* cometh, a tree of life
19 *d.* accomplished is sweet
19:22 *d.* of a man is his kindn.
21:25 *d.* of slothful killeth him
*Ec.* 6:9 than wandering of *d.*
12:5 and *d.* shall fail, because
*Cant.* 7:10 his *d.* is towards me
*Is.* 26:8 *d.* of soul to thy name
*Jer.* 44:14 ye have a *d.* to return
*Ezek.* 24:16 take *d.* of thine eyes
21 profane *d.* of your eyes, 25
*Dan.* 11:37 nor reg. *d.* of women
*Hos.* 10:10 my *d.* I should chas.
*Mic.* 7:3 uttereth mischievous *d.*
*Hab.* 2:5 enlargeth his *d.* as hell
*Hag.* 2:7 *d.* of all nations shall
*Luke* 22:15 with *d.* I des. to eat
*Rom.* 10:1 my heart's *d.* for Isr.
15:23 having great *d.* to come
2 *Cor.* 7:7 told us your earnest *d.*
11 what vehement *d.* yea, what
*Phil.* 1:23 having a *d.* to depart
1 *Thes.* 2:17 see yo. face with *d.*

**DESIRE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 10:11 for that ye did *d.*
34:24 nor shall any *d.* thy land
*Deut.* 5:21 nor *d.* neighbor's wife
7:25 not *d.* the silver or gold
1 *K.* 2:20 I *d.* one small petition
2 *K.* 4:28 *d.* a son of my lord?
*Neh.* 1:11 *d.* to fear thy name
*Job* 13:3 I *d.* to reason with God
21:14 *d.* not knowl. of thy ways
33:32 for I *d.* to justify thee
36:20 *d.* not the night, when
*Ps.* 40:6 offer. thou didst not *d.*
45:11 greatly *d.* thy beauty
70:2 to confusion *d.* my hurt
73:25 none I *d.* beside thee
*Prov.* 3:15 canst *d.* not to be co.
23:6 neither *d.* his dainty meats
24:1 nor *d.* to be with them
*Is.* 53:2 no beauty we sh. *d.* him
*Jer.* 22:27 land they *d.* to return
*Dan.* 2:18 *d.* mercies of G. of h.
*Amos* 5:18 woe to you *d.* day of
*Mark* 9:35 any *d.* to be first
10:35 for us whatev. we sh. *d.*
11:24 what ye *d.* when ye pray
15:8 *d.* to do as he had done
*Acts* 28:22 *d.* to hear what think.
1 *Cor.* 14:1 *d.* spiritual gifts
2 *Cor.* 11:12 from them *d.* occas.
*Gal.* 4:9 *d.* ag. to be in bondage
20 I *d.* to be present with you
21 ye that *d.* to be under law
6:12 as *d.* to make a fair show
*Eph.* 3:13 I *d.* that ye faint not
*Phil.* 4:17 not because *d.* a gift
1 *Tim.* 3:1 *d.* office of a bishop
*Heb.* 6:11 *d.* ev. one of you do
11:16 they *d.* a better country
*Jam.* 4:2 ye *d.* to have, not obt.
1 *Pet.* 1:12 angels *d.* to look into
2:2 as babes, *d.* the sincere milk
*Rev.* 9:6 men shall *d.* to die, and

**DESIRED.**

*Gen.* 3:6 tree to be *d.* to m. wise
1 *Sam.* 12:13 behold king ye *d.*
1 *K.* 9:19 Solom. *d.* 2 *Chr.* 8:6
*Est.* 2:13 what. she *d.* was giv.
*Job* 20:20 not save of that he *d.*
*Ps.* 19:10 more to be *d.* th. gold
27:4 one thing I *d.* of the Lord
107:30 bringeth to th. *d.* haven

DES

*Ps.* 132:13 *d.* it for his habitation
14 here dwell for I have *d.* it
*Prov.* 8:11 *d.* not to be compared
21:20 there is a treasure to be *d.*
*Ec.* 2:10 what my eyes *d.* I kept
*Is.* 26:9 with my soul I *d.* thee
*Jer.* 17:16 neither *d.* woful day
*Hos.* 6:6 I *d.* mercy, not sacrifice
*Zep.* 2:1 O nation not *d.*
*Mat.* 13:17 righte. have *d.* to see
*Mark* 15:6 one pris. whom th. *d.*
*Luke* 9:9 and he *d.* to see him
10:24 kings have *d.* to see those
22:31 Satan hath *d.* to sift you
*Acts* 12:20 they *d.* peace
13:7 Sergius Paulus *d.* to hear
21 afterward they *d.* a king
28 *d.* Pilate he should be slain
16:39 *d.* to depart out of city
25:3 *d.* favor against Paul
1 *Cor.* 16:12 *d.* him to come
1 *John* 5:15 have petitions we *d.*

**DESIREDST, EST.**

*Deut.* 18:16 acc. to all thou *d.*
*Ps.* 51:6 *d.* truth in inw. parts
16 thou *d.* not sacrifice, else
*Mat.* 18:32 forgave bec. thou *d.*

**DESIRES.**

*Ps.* 37:4 give thee *d.* of thy h.
140:8 grant not *d.* of wicked
*Eph.* 2:3 fulfilling *d.* of the flesh

**DESIRETH.**

1 *Sam.* 20:4 wh. thy soul *d.* will
2 *Sam.* 3:21 reign over all h. *d.*
*Job* 7:2 as a serv. *d.* the shadow
23:13 his soul *d.* that he doeth
*Ps.* 34:12 wh. man is he that *d.*
68:16 hill God *d.* to dwell in
*Prov.* 12:12 wicked *d.* net of evil
13:4 sluggard *d.* and hath not
21:10 soul of wicked *d.* evil
*Ec.* 6:2 nothing of all that he *d.*
*Luke* 5:39 drunk old w. *d.* new
14:32 he *d.* conditions of peace
1 *Tim.* 3:1 bishop, *d.* a good w.

**DESIRING.**

*Mat.* 12:46 *d.* to speak with him
20:20 *d.* a certain thing of him
*Luke* 8:20 breth. *d.* to see thee
2 *Cor.* 5:2 *d.* to be clothed upon
1 *Thes.* 3:6 *d.* greatly to see us
2 *Tim.* 1:4 greatly *d.* to see thee

**DESIROUS.**

*Prov.* 23:3 not *d.* of his dainties
*Luke* 23:8 H. was *d.* to see him
2 *Cor.* 11:32 *d.* to apprehend me
*Gal.* 5:26 not be *d.* of vain-glory
1 *Thes.* 2:8 affectiona. *d.* of you

**DESOLATE.**

2 *Sam.* 13:20 Tamar remained *d.*
*Job* 15:28 dwelleth in *d.* cities
16:7 made *d.* all my company
30:3 wildern. in former times *d.*
38:27 to satisfy the *d.* ground
*Ps.* 25:16 mercy, for I am *d.*
40:15 be *d.* for a reward
69:25 let their habitation be *d.*
143:4 my heart within me is *d.*
*Is.* 1:7 your country is *d.*
3:26 she *d.* shall sit on ground
7:19 shall rest all in *d.* valleys
13:22 beasts sh. cry in *d.* houses
24:6 that dwell therein are *d.*
49:8 to inherit *d.* heritages
21 lost my children, and am *d.*
54:1 chil. of *d.* *Gal.* 4:27
3 *d.* cities to be inhabited
*Jer.* 2:12 be ye very *d.* saith L.
6:8 lest I make thee *d.* a land
9:11 I will make the cities of J. *d.* 10:20; 33:10; 44:6
10:25 made his habitation *d.*
12:11 and being *d.* it mourneth
19:8 this city *d.* and a hissing
32:43 is *d.* without man, 33:12
49:20 their habitations *d.* 50:45
*Lam.* 1:13 *d.* all day, 3:11
16 my children are *d.*
4:5 did feed delicately are *d.*
5:18 mount. of Zion which is *d.*
*Ezek.* 6:6 altars may be made *d.*
19:7 he knew their *d.* palaces
20:26 make them *d.* to the end
35:3 Seir, I will make thee *d.*
15 didst rejoice, bec. it was *d.*
36:3 made you *d.* and swal.
35 *d.* cities are fenced and inh.
36 I the L. plant that was *d.*
*Dan.* 9:17 to shine on sanct. *d.*
11:31 abomi. th. maketh *d.* 12:11
*Hos.* 13:16 Sam. shall become *d.*
*Joel* 1:17 the garners are laid *d.*
18 flocks of sheep are made *d.*
*Mic.* 1:7 id. thereof will I lay *d.*
6:13 making thee *d.* bec. of sins

DES

*Zep.* 3:6 their towers are *d.*
*Mat.* 23:38 is left *d.* *Luke* 13:35
*Acts* 1:20 let his habitation be *d.*
1 *Tim.* 5:5 a wid. indeed, and *d.*
*Rev.* 17:16 and make her *d.*
18:19 in one hour is she made *d.*

**Land DESOLATE.**

*Lev.* 26:34 enjoy sab. as long as it lieth *d.* 35:43; 2 *Chr.* 36:21
*Is.* 6:11 until the *land* be ut. *d.*
13:9 of L. cometh to lay *land d.*
62:4 nor thy *l.* more be term. *d.*
*Jer.* 4:7 gone to make thy *l. d.*
27 Lord said, whole *l.* sh. be *d.*
7:34 cease mirth for *l.* sh. be *d.*
12:11 whole *land* is made *d.*
18:16 their *l. d.* and a hissing
25:38 *l.* is *d.* bec. of his anger
32:43 *l.* whereof ye say, It is *d.*
50:3 nation sh. make her *l. d.*
*Ezek.* 6:14 the *l. d.* yea more *d.*
12:19 *l.* may be *d.* fr. all therein
15:8 and I will make the *l. d.*
19:7 *land* was *d.* and fulness
29:9 *l.* of E. be *d.* 30:7; 32:15
33:29 wh. I have laid *l.* most *d.*
36:34 *d. l.* sh. be tilled, it lay *d.*
35 *l.* that was *d.* is like Eden
*Joel* 2:20 drive him to a *land d.*
*Zec.* 7:14 laid the pleas. *land d.*

**DESOLATE places.**

*Job* 3:14 built *d. p.* for thems.
*Ps.* 109:10 seek bread out of *d. p.*
*Is.* 49:19 thy *d. places* be too nar.
59:10 in *d. p.* as dead men
*Ezek.* 6:6 high *p.* shall be *d.*
26:20 set thee in *p. d.* of old
38:12 turn thy hand on *d. p.*
*Amos* 7:9 h. *p.* of Isaac sh. be *d.*
*Mal.* 1:4 ret. and build the *d. p.*

**Shall be,** *or* **shalt be DESOLATE.**

*Lev.* 26:33 your land *shall be d.*
*Job* 15:34 cong. of hyp. *sh. be d.*
*Ps.* 34:21 hate righte. *sh. be d.*
22 none th. trust in him *s. be d.*
*Is.* 5:9 many houses *shall be d.*
15:6 waters of Nimrim *sh. be d.*
*Jer.* 26:9 this city *s. be d.* with.
33:10 which ye say *shall be d.*
49:2 Rabbah *shall be* a *d.* heap
50:13 Babylon *sh. be* wholly *d.*
51:26 thou *shalt be d.* for ever
*Ezek.* 6:4 your altars *shall be d.*
29:12 cities of Eg. *shall be d.*
33:28 mountains of Isr. *s. be d.*
35:4 O mount Seir, thou *sh. be d.*
*Hos.* 5:9 Eph. *shall be d.* in the

**DESOLATE wilderness.**

*Jer.* 12:10 pleas. portion a *d. w.*
*Joel* 2:3 and behind it is a *d. w.*
3:19 and Edom shall be a *d. w.*

**DESOLATION.**

*Lev.* 26:32 will br. land into *d.*
2 *K.* 22:19 should become a *d.*
2 *Chr.* 30:7 up to *d.* as ye see
*Job* 30:14 in *d.* they rolled
*Ps.* 73:19 how brought into *d.*
*Prov.* 1:27 fear cometh as *d.*
3:25 be not af. of *d.* of wicked
*Is.* 17:9 in that day shall be *d.*
24:12 in the city is left *d.*
47:11 *d.* come on thee sud.
51:19 two things are come, *d.*
64:10 Jerusalem a *d.*
*Jer.* 22:5 this house sh. bec. a *d.*
25:18 Jerus. and Judah a *d.*
44:2 this day they are a *d.*
22 therefore is your land a *d.*
49:13 Bozra a *d.*; 17 Edom a *d.*
50:23 how is Bab. become a *d.*
51:43 her cities are a *d.*
*Lam.* 3:47 fear is come on us, *d.*
*Ezek.* 7:27 prince clothed with *d.*
23:33 be filled with cup of *d.*
*Dan.* 8:13 the transgression of *d.*
*Hos.* 12:1 Eph. daily inc. *d.*
*Joel* 3:19 Egypt shall be a *d.*
*Mic.* 6:16 should make thee *d.*
*Zep.* 1:15 day of wasten. and *d.*
2:4 Ashkelon be a *d.*; 9 Moab
13 he will make Nineveh a *d.*
14 *d.* shall be in the thresholds
*Mat.* 12:25 ev. kingd. divided ag. itself is br. to *d.* *Luke* 11:17
24:15 abom. of *d.* *Mark* 13:14
*Luke* 21:20 *d.* thereof is nigh

**DESOLATIONS.**

*Ezr.* 9:9 to repair *d.* thereof
*Ps.* 46:8 what *d.* made in earth
74:3 lift up thy feet to perp. *d.*
*Is.* 61:4 shall raise up former *d.* the *d.* of many generat.
*Jer.* 25:9 these nations perp. *d.*
12 Chaldeans' land perp *d.*
*Ezek.* 35:9 m. Seir perpetual *d.*

DES

*Dan.* 9:2 70 years in *d.* of Jeru.
18 and behold our *d.*
26 to end of war *d.* determined

**DESPAIR.**

1 *Sam.* 27:1 Saul sh. *d.* of me
*Ec.* 2:20 to cause my heart to *d.*
2 *Cor.* 4:8 perplexed, not in *d.*

**DESPAIRED.**

2 *Cor.* 1:8 that we *d.* even of life

**DESPERATE, LY.**

*Job* 6:26 speeches of one that is *d.*
*Is.* 17:11 in the day of *d.* sorrow
*Jer.* 17:9 the heart is *d.* wicked

**DESPISE.**

*Lev.* 26:15 if ye *d.* my statutes
1 *Sam.* 2:30 *d.* me, be lightly est.
2 *Sam.* 19:43 why did ye *d.* us
*Est.* 1:17 shall *d.* their husb.
*Job* 5:17 *d.* not chast. Almighty,
*Prov.* 3:11; *Heb.* 12:5
9:21 I would *d.* my life
10:3 sho. *d.* work of thy hands
31:13 if *d.* cause of man-servant
*Ps.* 51:17 contrite h. wilt not *d.*
73:20 thou shalt *d.* their image
102:17 will not *d.* their prayer
*Prov.* 1:7 but fools *d.* wisdom
6:30 men do not *d.* a thief, if
23:9 a fool will *d.* the wisd. of
23 *d.* not thy mother when old
*Is.* 30:12 because ye *d.* this word
*Jer.* 4:30 thy lovers will *d.* thee
23:17 say to them that *d.* me
*Lam.* 1:8 all that honored, *d.* her
*Ezek.* 28:26 judgm. on all *d.* th.
*Amos* 5:21 I *d.* your feast-days
*Mal.* 1:6 O priests, *d.* my name
*Mat.* 6:24 *d.* the other, *Luke* 16:13
18:10 *d.* not one of these little
*Rom.* 14:3 *d.* him th. eateth not
1 *Cor.* 11:22 or *d.* ye church of G.
16:11 let no man there, *d.* him
1 *Thes.* 5:20 *d.* not prophesyings
1 *Tim.* 4:12 let none *d.* thy youth
6:2 not *d.* them bec. brethren
*Tit.* 2:15 let no man *d.* thee
2 *Pet.* 2:10 that *d.* government
*Jude* 8 *d.* dominion

**DESPISED.**

*Gen.* 16:4 mistress *d.* in her eyes
25:34 Esau *d.* his birthright
*Lev.* 26:43 they *d.* my judgm.
*Num.* 11:20 ye have *d.* the Lord
14:31 know land ye have *d.*
15:31 bec. he *d.* word of Lord
1 *Sam.* 10:27 they *d.* him
2 *Sam.* 6:16 *d.* him in her heart
2 *K.* 19:21 daughter of Zion hath
*d.* thee, *Is.* 37:22
2 *Chr.* 36:16 mocked, *d.* his words
*Neh.* 4:4 hear, O G. for we are *d.*
*Job* 12:5 is as a lamp *d.* of him
19:18 yea, young children *d.* me
*Ps.* 22:6 I am *d.* of peo. *Is.* 53:3
24 not *d.* affliction of afflicted
53:5 because God hath *d.* them
103:24 they *d.* pleasant land
119:141 I am small and *d.* yet
*Prov.* 1:30 they *d.* all my reproof
5:12 my heart *d.* reproof
12:8 he of perverse heart be *d.*
9 he that is *d.* and hath a serv.
*Ec.* 9:16 poor man's wisd. is *d.*
*Cant.* 8:1 yea, I should not be *d.*
*Is.* 5:24 *d.* word of H. O. of Israel
33:8 he hath *d.* the cities
53:3 he is *d.* and rej. of men, *d.*
60:14 that *d.* thee shall bow
*Jer.* 22:28 Con. a *d.* broken idol?
33:24 they have *d.* my people
49:15 make thee *d.* among men
*Lam.* 2:6 hath *d.* in indignation
*Ezek.* 16:59 which hast *d.* the
oath, 17:16, 18, 19
20:13 *d.* my judgments, 16
22:8 hast *d.* my holy things
*Amos* 2:4 bec. they *d.* law of L.
*Ob.* 2 thou art greatly *d.*
*Zec.* 4:10 *d.* day of small things
*Mal.* 1:6 wherein *d.* we thy n.?
*Luke* 18:9 righte. and *d.* others
*Acts* 19:27 temple of Diana be *d.*
1 *Cor.* 1:28 things *d.* God chosen
4:10 ye honorable, we are *d.*
*Gal.* 4:14 my tempta. ye *d.* not
*Heb.* 10:28 that *d.* Moses' law
*Jam.* 2:6 but ye have *d.* the poor

**DESPISERS.**

*Acts* 13:41 behold, ye *d.* wonder
2 *Tim.* 3:3 fierce, *d.* of those good

**DESPISEST, ETH, ING.**

*Job* 36:5 behold, God *d.* not any
*Ps.* 69:33 L. *d.* not his prisoners
*Prov.* 11:12 void of wisdom *d.*
13:13 *d.* word shall be destroyed

DES

*Prov.* 14:2 perv. in ways, *d.* him
21 *d.* his neighbor sinneth
15:5 fool *d.* father's instruction
20 foolish man *d.* his mother
32 refuseth instruction *d.* soul
19:16 that *d.* his ways shall die
30:17 eye that *d.* to obey mother
*Is.* 33:15 *d.* gain of oppressions
49:7 to him whom man *d.*
*Luke* 10:16 *d.* you *d.* me; *d.* me *d.*
*Rom.* 2:4 *d.* riches of his goodn.
1 *Thes.* 4:8 that *d.* *d.* not man
*Heb.* 12:2 cross *d.* the shame

**DESPITE.**

*Ezek.* 25:6 thy *d.* against Judah
*Heb.* 10:29 done *d.* to Sp. of gr.

**DESPITEFUL, LY.**

*Ezek.* 25:15 veng. with a *d.* heart
36:5 with *d.* minds
*Mat.* 5:44 *d.* use you, *Luke* 6.28
*Acts* 14:5 assault to use them *d.*
*Rom.* 1:30 haters of God *d.*

**DESTITUTE.**

*Gen.* 24:27 not left *d.* my master
*Ps.* 102:17 regard prayer of *d.*
141:8 leave not my soul *d.*
*Prov.* 15:21 to him *d.* of wisdom
*Ezek.* 32:15 *d.* of which it was
1 *Tim.* 6:5 men *d.* of the truth
*Heb.* 11:37 being *d.* afflicted,
*Jam.* 2:15 if a bro. or sister be *d.*

**DESTROY.**

*Gen.* 18:23 *d.* right. wi. wicked?
28 *d.* all city for lack of five?
19:13 we will *d.* this place
*Deut.* 6:15 lest anger of Lord *d.*
7:24 *d.* name from un. heaven
9:14 let me alone, I may *d.*
31:3 he will *d.* these nations
32:25 *d.* young man and virgin
33:27 shall say, *d.* them
2 *Sam.* 14:7 we will *d.* heir also
16 would *d.* me and my son
20:20 far be it fr. me I should *d.*
22:41 *d.* th. hate me, *Ps.* 18:40
2 *K.* 10:19 *d.* worship. of Baal
18:25 go ag. this land and *d.* it
*Ezr.* 6:12 *d.* kings put to hand
*Job* 8:18 if he *d.* him fr. his place
10:8 yet thou dost *d.* me
19:26 worms *d.* this body
*Ps.* 5:6 *d.* them speak leasing
10 *d.* thou them, O God
21:10 their fruit shalt thou *d.*
28:5 he shall *d.* not build up
52:5 likewise *d.* thee for ever
55:9 *d.* and divide their tongues
69:4 would *d.* me are mighty
74:8 Let us *d.* them together
143:12 *d.* all afflict my soul
144:6 shoot arrows, *d.* them
145:20 all wicked will he *d.*
*Prov.* 1:32 prosp. of fools *d.* th.
11:3 perverseness of transgr. *d.*
15:25 L. will *d.* house of proud
21:7 robberies shall *d.* them
*Ec.* 5:6 *d.* work of thy hands?
7:16 why shouldest *d.* thyself?
*Is.* 3:12 *d.* way of thy paths
11:9 nor *d.* in holy mount. 65:25
13:9 shall *d.* sinners thereof
25:7 *d.* in this mount. the face
*Jer.* 5:10 go upon walls, and *d.*
6:5 by night *d.* her palaces.
12:17 I will *d.* that nation
13:14 I will not spare, but *d.*
15:6 stretch my hand, and *d.*
17:18 *d.* with double destruct.
23:1 pastors that *d.* the sheep
49:9 if thieves, they will *d.*
*Lam.* 3:66 persecute and *d.* them
*Ezek.* 9:8 *d.* all residue of Israel?
*Dan.* 8:25 by peace shall he *d.*
9:26 shall *d.* city and sanctuary
11:26 feed on his meat, *d.* him
*Ob.* 8 *d.* wise men out of Eden?
*Mic.* 2:10 polluted, it shall *d.* you
*Mat.* 12:14 how they might *d.*
him, *Mark* 3:6; 11:18
21:41 *d.* those wicked men
27:20 ask Barab. and *d.* Jesus
*Mark* 12:9 *d.* husband. *Lu.* 20:16
*John* 2:19 J. said, *d.* this temple
*Acts* 6:14 this Jesus *d.* this place
1 *Cor.* 6:13 *d.* both it and them
2 *Thes.* 2:8 shall *d.* with brightn.
*Heb.* 2:14 *d.* him had power
1 *John* 3:8 might *d.* works of *d.*
*Rev.* 11:18 *d.* th. wh. *d.* the earth

**I will, *or* will I DESTROY.**

*Gen.* 6:7 *I will d.* man whom I
*Ex.* 23:27 *I will d.* the people
*Ps.* 101:8 *I will* early *d.* wicked
118:10 in n. of L. *d.* them, 11, 12
*Is.* 19:3 *I will d.* counsel thereof
42:14 *I will d.* and dev. at once

DES

*Jer.* 15:7 *I will d.* my people
*Ezek.* 25:7 *I will d.* thee, 28:16;
*Zep.* 2:5
30:13 saith Lord *I will d.* idols
*Amos* 9:8 *I will d.* sinf. kingdom
*Mark* 14:58 *I will d.* this temple
1 *Cor.* 1:19 *I will d.* wisd. of wise

**Not DESTROY.**

*Gen.* 18:31 *not d.* it for 20's sake
*Deut.* 4:31 not fors. thee, *nor d.*
9:26 *d. not* thy people
10:10 Lord would *not d.* thee
1 *Sam.* 24:21 *not d.* my name
2 *K.* 8:19 *n. d.* Jud. for Dav. sake
13:23 would *not d.* them, nor
2 *Chr.* 12:12 *not d.* him, altog.
21:7 *not d.* the house of David
35:21 forbear fr. G. he *d. not*
*Ps.* 106:34 did *not d.* nations
*Is.* 65:8 *d.* it *not*, bless. is in it
*Dan.* 2:24 *d. n.* wise men of Ba.
*Rom.* 14:20 *d. n.* work of God

**To DESTROY.**

*Gen.* 19:13 hath sent us *to d.* it
*Deut.* 9:19 was wroth *to d.* you
28:63 L. will rejoice *to d.* you
1 *Sam.* 26:15 came one *to d.* ki.
2 *Sam.* 1:14 not af. *to d.* anoint.
20:19 *to d.* city and a mother
24:16 hand on Jerusa. *to d.* it
1 *Chr.* 21:15 angel to Jeru. *to d.*
2 *Chr.* 25:16 determin. *to d.* thee
*Est.* 3:6 *to d.* all the Jews, 13;
4:7, 8; 9:24
*Job* 2:3 *to d.* him without cause
6:9 it would p. God *to d.* me
*Ps.* 40:14 seek soul *to d.* it. 63:9
119:95 wicked waited *to d.* me
*Is.* 10:7 it is in his heart *to d.*
13:5 they come from far *to d.*
23:11 Lord given a com. *to d.*
32:7 wicked devices *to d.* poor
51:13 as if oppressor ready *to d.*
54:16 created the waster *to d.*
*Jer.* 1:10 set *to d.* 18:7; 31:28
51:11 device ag. Baby. *to d.* it
*Ezek.* 22:27 *to d.* souls, to get
25:15 despiteful heart *to d.* it
*Dan.* 2:12 *to d.* wise of Bab. 24
7:26 *to d.* his domin. unto end
11:44 go forth with fury *to d.*
*Hos.* 11:9 not return *to d.* Eph
*Zec.* 12:9 seek *to d.* all nations
*Mat.* 2:13 Herod seek child *to d.*
5:17 not come *to d.* but to fulfil
10:28 fear him, able *to d.* both
26:61 I am able *to d.* temple
*Mark* 1:24 art thou come *to d*
*Luke* 6:9 to save life or *d.* it?
9:56 not come *to d.* men's lives
19:47 chief sought *to d.* him
*John* 10:10 thief cometh *to d.*
*Jam.* 4:12 one lawgiver able *to d.*

**DESTROYED.**

*Gen.* 19:29 *d.* cities of plain
*Ex.* 10:7 knowest not E. is *d.*?
*Deut.* 2:21 *d.* them bef. them, 4:3;
11:4; 2 *K.* 21:9; 2 *Chr.* 33:9
9:8 Lord angry to have *d.* you
28:20 until thou be *d.* 21, 45
*Jud.* 20:21 Ben. *d.* that day, 25
2 *Sam.* 21:5 devised we sh. be *d.*
24:16 angel that *d.* 1 *Chr.* 21:15
2 *K.* 10:28 thus Jehu *d.* Baal
2 *Chr.* 14:13 were *d.* before Lord
15:6 nation was *d.* of nation
*Ezr.* 4:15 which cause city *d.*
*Job* 19:10 *d.* me on every side
*Ps.* 9:5 thou hast *d.* the wicked
73:27 *d.* all that go a whoring
137:8 O daugh. Bab. to be *d.*
*Prov.* 13:23 *d.* for want of judg.
*Is.* 14:20 because *d.* thy land
26:14 therefore hast thou *d.* them
*Jer.* 12:10 many pastors have *d.*
48:4 Moab; 51:8 Babylon is *d.*
51:55 hath *d.* out of Babylon the
*Lam.* 2:5 *d.* his strong-holds
*Ezek.* 27:32 like *d.* in the sea
*Hos.* 13:9 O Israel, *d.* thyself
*Amos* 2:9 yet *d.* I the Am. I *d.*
*Mat.* 22:7 he *d.* those murderers
*Luke* 17:27 flood came, and *d.*
*Acts* 9:21 *d.* them that called
13:19 *d.* seven nations in Can.
19:27 her magnificence be *d.*
*Rom.* 6:6 body of sin might be *d.*
1 *Cor.* 10:9 *d.* of serpents
*Gal.* 1:23 preacheth faith he *a.*
2:18 if I build again things I *d.*
*Heb.* 11:28 lest he *d.* first-born
2 *Pet.* 2:12 beasts made to be *d.*
*Jude* 5 *d.* them that believed not

**Are DESTROYED.**

*Job* 4:20 *are d.* from morn. to n.
34:25 so that they *are d.*

DES

*Is.* 9:16 they led of them *are d.*
*Jer.* 22:20 for thy lovers *are d.*
*Hos.* 4:6 *a. d.* for lack of knowl.
*Zep.* 3:6 their cities *are d.*

**Not DESTROYED.**

2 *Chr.* 26:10 *d.* th. *n. Ps.* 78:38
*Dan.* 7:14 his kingdom *not* be *d.*
2 *Cor.* 4:9 cast down, but *not d.*

**Shall be DESTROYED.**

*Gen.* 34:30 I *shall be d.* I and
*Est.* 4:14 father's house *s. be d.*
*Ps.* 37:38 transgressors *sh. be d.*
92:7 they *s. be d.* forever
*Prov.* 13:13 des. word *s. be d.*
20 companion of fools *s. be d.*
29:1 hardeneth his neck *s. be d.*
*Is.* 10:27 yoke *shall be d.* bec.
*Jer.* 48:8 the plain *shall be d.*
*Ezek.* 30:8 her helpers *s. be d.*
*Dan.* 2:44 *sh.* never *be d.* 6:26
11:20 within few days *s. be d.*
*Hos.* 10:8 the sin of Is. *sh. be d.*
*Acts* 3:23 will not hear *s. be d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:26 last ene. that *s. be d.*

**Utterly DESTROYED.**

*Deut.* 4:26 shall be *u. d.*
*Is.* 34:2 L. hath *ut. d.* all nations

**DESTROYER.**

*Ex.* 12:23 *d.* come into houses
*Jud.* 16:24 the *d.* of our country
*Job* 15:21 in prosperity *d.* come
*Ps.* 17:4 kept from paths of *d.*
*Prov.* 28:24 is companion of a *d.*
*Jer.* 4:7 *d.* of Gentiles is
1 *Cor.* 10:10 were destroyed of *d.*

**DESTROYERS.**

*Job* 33:22 life draweth near to *d.*
*Is.* 47:19 thy *d.* go forth of thee
*Jer.* 22:7 prepare *d.* against thee
50:11 O *d.* of my heritage

**DESTROYEST, ETH.**

*Deut.* 8:20 as nat. which L. *d.*
*Job* 9:22 he *d.* perfect and wick.
12:23 incr. nat. and *d.* them
14:19 thou *d.* hope of man
*Prov.* 6:32 doeth it, *d.* own soul
11:9 with mouth *d.* neighbor
31:3 thy ways to that *d.* kings
*Ec.* 7:7 and a gift *d.* the heart
9:18 one sinner *d.* much good
*Jer.* 51:25 O mountain, *d.* earth
*Mat.* 27:40 *d.* temple, *Mark* 15:29

**DESTROYING.**

1 *Chr.* 21:15 as he was *d.* L. rep.
*Is.* 28:2 strong one, as *d.* storm
*Jer.* 2:30 sword like a *d.* lion
51:1 a *d.* wind; 25 O *d.* mount.
*Lam.* 2:8. not withd. hand fr. *d.*
*Ezek.* 9:1 *d.* weapon in his hand
20:17 eye spared from *d.* them
*See* UTTERLY.

**DESTRUCTION.**

*Deut.* 7:23 with a mighty *d.*
32:24 devoured with bitter *d.*
1 *Sam.* 5:9 ag. city with great *d.*
11 was a deadly *d.* thro. city
1 *K.* 20:42 appointed to utter *d.*
2 *Chr.* 22:4 counsellors to his *d*
7 *d.* of Ahaziah was of God
26:16 heart lifted up to his *d.*
*Est.* 8:6 to see *d.* of my kindred
*Job* 5:21 neither be afraid of *d.*
22 *d.* and famine shalt laugh
18:12 *d.* sh. be ready at his side
21:17 how oft cometh *d.*
20 his eyes shall see his *d.*
30 wicked reserved to day of *d.*
26:6 *d.* hath no covering
28:22 *d.* and death say, We
30:12 ag. me ways of their *d.*
24 though they cry in his *d.*
31:3 is not *d.* to the wicked?
12 a fire that consumeth to *d.*
23 *d.* from God terror to me
29 if I rejoiced at the *d.* of him
*Ps.* 35:8 let *d.* come unawares,
into that very *d.* let him fall
55:23 shalt bring to pit of *d.*
73:18 castedst th. down into *d.*
88:11 faithfuln. declared in *d.*
90:3 thou turnest man to *d.*
91:6 *d.* that wasteth at noon-d.
103:4 redeemeth thy life fr. *d.*
*Prov.* 1:27 your *d.* as a whirlw.
10:14 mouth of foolish near *d.*
15 *d.* of the poor is poverty
29 *d.* to workers of iniq. 21:15
13:3 wide his lips shall have *d.*
14:28 want of people is *d.* of
15:11 hell and *d.* are bef. Lord
16:18 pride goeth before *d.*
17:19 exalteth gate seeketh *d.*
18:7 a fool's mouth is his *d.*
12 before *d.* heart is haughty

*Prov.* 24:2 for their heart stu. *d.*
27:20 hell and *d.* are never full
31:8 such as are appointed to *d.*
*Is.* 1:28 *d.* of transgr. together
10:25 anger cease in their *d.*
13:6 as *d.* from the Almighty
14:23 Bab. with bosom of *d.*
15:5 shall raise up a cry of *d.*
19:18 shall be called city of *d.*
24:12 gate is smitten with *d.*
49:19 land of thy *d.* too narrow
51:19 desol. and *d.* are come
59:7 wast. and *d.* are in th. paths
60:18 *d.* no more be heard in
*Jer.* 4:6 from north a gr. *d.* 6:1
20 *d.* upon *d.* is cried, for
17:18 dest. th. with double *d.*
46:20 *d.* cometh out of north
48:3 a voice, spoiling and *d.* 5
50:22 sound of gr. *d.* in land
*Lam.* 2:11 *d.* of dau. of my p. 3:48
3:47 and *d.* is come upon us
4:10 in *d.* of daugh. of my peo.
*Ezek.* 7:25 *d.* cometh, seek peace
*Hos.* 7:13 *d.* to them, transgr.
9:6 are gone, because of *d.*
13:14 O grave, I will be thy *d.*
*Joel* 1:15 as *d.* from Almighty
*Ob.* 12 neither rej. in their *d.*
*Mic.* 2:10 dest. you with sore *d.*
*Zec.* 14:11 be no more utter *d.*
*Mat.* 7:13 br. is way lead. to *d.*
*Rom.* 3:16 *d.* and mis. in ways
9:22 ves. of wrath fitted to *d.*
1 *Cor.* 5:5 Satan for *d.* of flesh
2 *Cor.* 10:8 not for your *d.* 13:10
*Phil.* 3:19 walk, whose end is *d.*
1 *Thes.* 5:3 then sud. *d.* cometh
2 *Thes.* 1:9 pun. with everlas. *d.*
1 *Tim.* 6:9 drown men in *d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:1 and bring swift *d.*
3:16 unstable wrest to own *d.*

**DESTRUCTIONS.**
*Ps.* 9:6 *d.* come to perp. end
35:17 rescue my soul from *d.*
107:20 delivereth from their *d.*

**DETAIN, ED.**
*Jud.* 13:16 *d.* me I will not eat
1 *Sam.* 21:7 D. was that day *d.*

**DETERMINATE.**
*Acts* 2:23 *d.* counsel of God

**DETERMINATION.**
*Zep.* 3:8 *d.* is to gather nations

**DETERMINED.**
1 *Sam.* 20:7 be sure evil is *d.*
25:17 evil is *d.* ag. our master
2 *Sam.* 13:32 by Absal. been *d.*
2 *Chr.* 25:16 *d.* to destroy thee
*Est.* 7:7 evil *d.* against him
*Job* 14:5 seeing his days are *d.*
*Is.* 19:17 counsel he hath *d.*
*Dan.* 9:24 seventy weeks are *d.*
11:36 that is *d.* shall be done
*Luke* 22:22 goeth, as it was *d.*
*Acts* 3:13 Pil. *d.* to let him go
4:28 what thy counsel *d.* bef.
11:29 ev. man *d.* to send relief
15:2 *d.* Paul and B. to go to Je.
37 Barn. *d.* to take John
17:26 *d.* times to be appointed
19:39 be *d.* in a lawful assembly
25:25 *d.* to send him to August.
1 *Cor.* 2:2 I *d.* not to know sa. J.
2 *Cor.* 2:1 I *d.* this with myself

**DETEST.**
*Deut.* 7:26 thou shalt utterly *d.* it

**DETESTABLE things.**
*Ezek.* 11:18 shall take away *d. t.*
21 heart walk. after their *d. th.*
37:23 no more defile with *d. t.*

**DEVICE.**
2 *Chr.* 2:14 to find out every *d.*
*Est.* 9:25 *d.* return on his head
*Ps.* 21:11 imag. mischievous *d.*
140:8 further not his wicked *d.*
*Ec.* 9:10 no work nor *d.*
*Jer.* 18:11 I devise a *d.* ag. you
51:11 his *d.* is ag. Bab. to dest.
*Lam.* 3:62 their *d.* ag. me all d.
*Acts* 17:29 graven by man's *d.*

**DEVICES.**
*Job* 5:12 disappoint. *d.* of crafty
21:27 *d.* ye wrongfully imagine
*Ps.* 10:2 let them be taken in *d.*
33:10 *d.* of people of none effect
37:7 bringeth wicked *d.* to pass
*Prov.* 1:31 be filled with own *d.*
12:2 of wicked *d.* will he cond.
19:21 many *d.* in a man's heart
*Is.* 32:7 wicked *d.* to dest. poor
*Jer.* 11:19 had devised *d.* ag. me
18:12 walk after our own *d.*
18 let us devise *d.* ag. Jeremi.
*Dan.* 11:24 shall forecast his *d.*
2 *Cor.* 2:11 not ignorant of his *d.*



**DEVIL.**
*Mat.* 4:1 to be tempted of the *d.*
9:32 man poss. with *d.* 12:22
11:18 he hath a *d.* *Luke* 7:33
13:39 that sowed them is the *d.*
15:22 is vexed with a *d.*
17:18 Jesus rebuked the *d.*
25:41 fire, prepared for the *d.*
*Mark* 5:15 poss. with *d.* 16, 18
7:29 *d.* is gone out of thy dau.
*Luke* 4:2 forty days tempt. of *d.*
13 when *d.* had ended tempt.
33 a spirit of an unclean *d.*
35 *d.* had thrown him
8:12 *d.* taketh away the word
29 driven of *d.* into wilderness
9:42 the *d.* threw him down
11:14 when the *d.* was gone out
*John* 6:70 and one of you is a *d.*
7:20 said, Thou hast a *d.* 8:48
8:44 ye are of your father the *d.*
49 I have not a *d.*; 52 hast a *d.*
10:20 many said, He hath a *d.*
21 words of him that hath a *d.*
13:2 *d.* having put into Judas
*Acts* 10:38 heal. all oppr. with *d.*
13:10 thou child of the *d.*
*Eph.* 4:27 neither give pla. to *d.*
6:11 to stand aga. wiles of *d.*
1 *Tim.* 3:6 fall into cond. of *d.*
7 lest he fall into snare of *d.*
2 *Tim.* 2:26 rec. out of sna. of *d.*
*Heb.* 2:14 p. of death, that is *d.*
*Jam.* 4:7 resist *d.* and he will fl.
1 *Pet.* 5:8 your adversary the *d.*
1 *John* 3:8 commit. sin is of *d.*
might destroy works of *d.*
10 children of *d.* are manifest
*Jude* 9 Mich. contend. with *d.*
*Rev.* 2:10 *d.* cast some into pris.
12:9 old serpent called the *d.*
12 *d.* is come down
20:2 old serpent which is the *d.*
10 *d.* that deceived, was c. out

**DEVILISH.**
*Jam.* 3:15 this wisd. earthly, *d.*

**DEVILS.**
*Lev.* 17:7 no more of. sac. to *d.*
*Deut.* 32:17 they sacrified to *d.*
2 *Chr.* 11:15 ordained prie. f. *d.*
*Ps.* 106:37 sacrificed sons to *d.*
*Mat.* 4:24 poss. with *d.* 8:16, 28, 33; *Mark* 1:32; *Luke* 8:36
8:31 the *d.* besought, *Mark* 5:12
*Mark* 9:38 saw one casting out *d.* in thy name, *Luke* 9:49
16:17 in my name cast out *d.*
*Luke* 4:41 *d.* came out of many
8:2 out of whom went seven *d.*
36 by what means he pos. of *d.*
9:1 authority over all *d.*
10:17 even *d.* are subject to us
13:32 tell that fox, I cast out *d.*
1 *Cor.* 10:20 Gent. sacrifice to *d.* I wo. not ye have fel. with *d.*
21 the cup of *d.* of the Lord's table, and of the table of *d.*
1 *Tim.* 4:1 heed to doctr. of *d.*
*Jam.* 2:19 *d.* believe and tremble
*Rev.* 9:20 should not worship *d.*
16:14 the spirits of *d.* working
18:2 become habitation of *d.*

See CAST.

**DEVISE.**
2 *Sam.* 14:14 *d.* means that ban.
*Ps.* 35:4 confusion, *d.* my hurt
20 *d.* deceitful matters ag. th.
41:7 ag. me do they *d.* my hurt
*Prov.* 3:29 *d.* not evil ag. neigh.
14:22 that *d.* evil? but mercy and truth be to them *d.* good
16:30 shutteth eyes to *d.* frow.
*Jer.* 18:11 *d.* a device against you
18 let us *d.* devices ag. Jerem.
*Ezek.* 11:2 men that *d.* mischief
*Mic.* 2:1 woe to them *d.* iniquity
3 ag. this fam. do I *d.* an evil

**DEVISED.**
2 *Sam.* 21:5 that *d.* against us
1 *K.* 12:33 month which he *d.*
*Est.* 8:3 device he had *d.* ag. J.
*Ps.* 31:13 *d.* to take my life
*Jer.* 11:19 *d.* devices against me
51:12 *d.* and done, *Lam.* 2:17
2 *Pet.* 1:16 cunningly *d.* fables

**DEVISETH.**
*Ps.* 36:4 *d.* mischief on his bed
52:2 thy tongue *d.* mischiefs
*Prov.* 6:14 *d.* mischief contin.
18 *d.* wicked imaginations
16:9 a man's heart *d.* his way
24:8 *d.* evil shall called mischievous
*Is.* 32:7 he *d.* wicked devices to
8 the liberal *d.* liberal things



**DEVOTED.**
*Lev.* 27:28 *d.* thing is most holy
*Num.* 18:14 every thing *d.*
*Ps.* 119:38 whose is *d.* to thy fear

**DEVOTIONS.**
*Acts* 17:23 as I beheld your *d.*

**DEVOUR.**
*Gen.* 49:27 in morning *d.* prey
*Deut.* 32:42 sword shall *d.* flesh
2 *Sam.* 2:26 sh. sw. *d.* for ever?
*Job* 18:13 first-born of death *d.*
*Ps.* 80:13 wild beast doth *d.* it
*Is.* 1:7 land, strangers *d.* it
9:12 *d.* Israel with open mouth
18 wickedness sh. *d.* briers
31:8 sword, not of mean man *d.*
42:14 destroy and *d.* at once
56:9 ye beasts of the field, come to *d.* *Jer.* 12:9; 15:3
*Jer.* 2:3 all *d.* Israel shall offend
12:12 sw. of L. shall *d.* 46:10, 14
30:16 all that *d.* thee be dev.
*Ezek.* 36:14 shalt *d.* men no mo.
*Dan.* 7:5 *d.* much flesh
23 *d.* the whole earth
*Hos.* 5:7 month *d.* with portions
13:8 will I *d.* them like a lion
*Amos* 1:4 fire *d.* palaces, 7, 10, 12
*Ob.* 18 kindle in them, and *d.*
*Nah.* 2:13 sw. *d.* the young lions
*Hab.* 3:14 rejoic. to *d.* the poor
*Zec.* 12:6 *d.* all people
*Mat.* 23:14 ye *d.* widows' houses, *Mark* 12:40; *Luke* 20:47
2 *Cor.* 11:20 if a man *d.* you
*Gal.* 5:15 if bite and *d.* one ano.
*Heb.* 10:27 shall *d.* adversaries
1 *Pet.* 5:8 seeking wh. he may *d.*
*Rev.* 12:4 to *d.* her child as soon

**Fire DEVOUR.**
*Jud.* 9:15 let *fire* *d.* the cedars
20 let *fire* *d.* the men of Shec.
*Ps.* 21:9 the *fire* shall *d.* them
50:8 a *fire* shall *d.* before him
*Is.* 26:11 *f.* of enemies *d.* them
33:11 your breath as *fire* *d.* you
*Ezek.* 15:7 another *fire* *d.* them
23:37 through the *fire* to *d.*
*Amos* 5:6 break out like *f.* *d.* it
*Nah.* 3:13 *fire* shall *d.* thy bars
*Zec.* 11:1 *fire* may *d.* thy cedars

**It shall DEVOUR.**
*Job* 18:13 *i. s. d.* strength of skin
*Is.* 10:17 *it shall d.* his thorns
*Jer.* 5:14 fire, *it s. d.* them
17:27 and *it shall d.* the palaces of Jerusalem, *Amos* 2:5
*Hos.* 8:14 *it s. d.* *Amos* 1:14; 2:2

**DEVOURED.**
*Gen.* 37:20 some evil beast *d.* h.
*Lev.* 10:2 fire from Lord *d.* them
*Num.* 26:10 fire *d.* 250 men
*Deut.* 31:17 hide face shall be *d.*
32:24 be *d.* with burning heat
2 *Sam.* 18:8 wood *d.* more than
22:9 his mouth *d.* *Ps.* 18:8
*Ps.* 79:7 for they have *d.* Jacob
*Is.* 1:20 be *d.* with the sword
24:6 therefore curse *d.* earth
*Jer.* 2:30 your sword *d.* prophets
3:24 shame hath *d.* the labor
8:16 and have *d.* the land
10:25 eaten up Jacob, *d.* him
30:16 devour thee shall be *d.*
50:7 all that found *d.* them
17 the king of Assyr. hath *d.*
51:34 Nebuchadrezzar *d.* me
*Lam.* 4:11 hath *d.* found. thereof
*Ezek.* 15:5 when fire hath *d.* it
16:20 sacrificed sons to be *d.*
19:3 to catch prey, it *d.* men, 6
14 fire hath *d.* her fruit
22:25 a roaring lion, *d.* souls
23:25 the residue be *d.* by fire
33:27 I will give to be *d.* 39:4
*Dan.* 7:7 it *d.* and brake, 19
*Hos.* 7:7 have *d.* their judges
9 strangers have *d.* his streng.
*Joel* 1:19 fire *d.* pastures, 20
*Amos* 4:9 palmer worm *d.* trees
7:4 and it *d.* the great deep
*Nah.* 1:10 shall be *d.* as stubble
*Zep.* 1:18 be *d.* by jealousy
3:8 earth shall be *d.* with fire
*Zec.* 9:4 shall be *d.* with fire
*Mat.* 13:4 fowls came *d.* them, *Mark* 4:4; *Luke* 8:5
*Luke* 15:30 thy son *d.* living
*Rev.* 20:9 fire came and *d.* them

**DEVOURER.**
*Mal.* 3:11 I will rebuke the *d.*

**DEVOUREST, ETH.**
*Ezek.* 36:13 thou land *d.* up men
2 *Sam.* 11:25 sword *d.* one
*Prov.* 19:28 wicked *d.* iniquity



*Prov.* 20:25 a snare to man *d.*
*Is.* 5:24 fire *d.* stubble, *Joel* 2:5
*Lam.* 2:3 flaming fire, which *d.*
*Ezek.* 15:4 fire *d.* both ends of it
*Joel* 2:3 a fire *d.* before them
*Hab.* 1:13 wicked *d.* more right.
*Rev.* 11:5 fire *d.* their enemies

**DEVOURING.**
*Ex.* 24:17 appearance *d.* fire
*Ps.* 52:4 lovest all *d.* words
*Is.* 29:6 visit. with *d.* fire, 30:30
30:27 his tongue as a *d.* fire
33:14 who dwell with *d.* fire?

**DEVOUT.**
*Luke* 2:25 Sim. was just and *d.*
*Acts* 2:5 at Jerusal. Jews *d.* men
8:2 *d.* men car. Steph. to burial
10:2 Cornelius; 7 *d.* soldier
13:50 Jews stirred up *d.* women
17:4 of *d.* Greeks a great mult.
17 P. disputed with *d.* persons
22:12 Ananias a *d.* man

**DEW.**
*Gen.* 27:28 G. give thee of the *d.*
*Ex.* 16:13 morning the *d.* lay
*Num.* 11:9 when *d.* fell on camp
*Deut.* 32:2 my speech distil as *d.*
33:13 blessed is J.'s land for *d.*
28 his heavens shall drop *d.*
*Jud.* 6:37 if *d.* on fleece only
39 on ground let there be *d.*
2 *Sam.* 1:21 be no *d.* upon you
17:12 light on him as *d.* falleth
1 *K.* 17:1 there shall not be *d.*
*Job* 29:19 *d.* lay on my branch
38:28 hath begot. drops of *d.*?
*Ps.* 110:3 hast *d.* of thy youth
133:3 as the *d.* of Hermon
*Prov.* 3:20 clouds drop down *d.*
19:12 but his favor is as *d.*
*Cant.* 5:2 head is filled with *d.*
*Is.* 18:4 cloud of *d.* in harvest
26:19 thy *d.* as *d.* of herbs
*Dan.* 4:33 body wet with *d.* 5:21
*Hos.* 6:4 early *d.* it goeth, 13:3
14:5 I will be as the *d.* to Israel
*Mic.* 5:7 Jacob shall be as the *d.*
*Hag.* 1:10 heaven stayed from *d.*
*Zec.* 8:12 heavens give their *d.*

**DIADEM.**
*Job* 29:14 my judgment as a *d.*
*Is.* 28:5 and for a *d.* of beauty
62:3 a royal *d.* in hand of God
*Ezek.* 21:26 remove the *d.*

**DIAL.**
2 *K.* 20:11 down in the *d.* *Is.* 38:8

**DIAMOND.**
*Ex.* 28:18 second row a *d.* 39:11
*Jer.* 17:1 sin is written with a *d.*

DIANA. *Acts* 19:24, 35

DIBON. *Num.* 21:30; *Jos.* 13:17; *Neh.* 11:25; *Is.* 15:2; *Jer.* 48:18, 22

DIBON-GAD. *Num.* 33:45, 46

**DID.**
*Neh.* 2:16 knew not what I *d.*
*Mat.* 12:3 read what David *d.*?
21:15 wond. things that he *d.*
*Mark* 3:8 great things he *d.*
*John* 4:29 told me all ever I *d.* 39
9:26 said, What *d.* he to thee?
15:24 works none other man *d.*
*Acts* 3:17 ye *d.* it as *d.* rulers
26:10 which thing I *d.* in Jerus.
2 *Cor.* 8:5 *d.* not as we hoped
1 *Pet.* 2:22 who *d.* no sin, nor

**DID,** *joined with* **as.**
*Ex.* 7:6 *d. as* L. com. 10, 20; 12:28, 50; 39:32; *Lev.* 8:4; 16:34; 24:23; *Num.* 1:54; 2:34; 20:27; 27:22; 31:31
*Jud.* 15:11 *as* they *d.* to me
2 *Sam.* 3:36 *as* what king *d.*
5:25 David *d. as* L. commanded
2 *K.* 17:41 *as d.* fathers, so do
1 *Chr.* 14:16 David *d. as* G. com.
*Mat.* 21:6 *d. as* Jesus com. 26:19
28:15 so watch *d. as* taught
*Luke* 9:54 con. them *as* Elias *d.*
*Acts* 3:17 ignor. *as d.* your rulers
7:51 *as* your fathers *d.* so do ye
*Heb.* 4:10 ceased, *as* God *d.*

**DID,** *joined with* **evil.**
*Gen.* 50:15 he req. us *evil* we *d.*
*Jud.* 2:11 *d. evil* in sight of L. 3:7, 12; 4:1; 6:1; 10:6; 13:1; 1 *K.* 14:22; 15:26, 34; 16:7, 30; 2 *K.* 8:27; 13:2, 11; 14:24; 15:9, 18, 24, 28; 17:2; 2 *Chr.* 22:4
1 *K.* 11:6 Solomon *d. evil*
2 *K.* 21:2 Manasseh, 2 *Chr.* 33:2
23:32 Jehoahaz; 37 Jehoiakim
24:9 Jehoiachin; 19 Zedekiah
2 *Chr.* 12:14 Rehob.; 33:22 Amon

## DIE

*Neh.* 9:28 had rest, they *d. evil*
*Is.* 65:12 *d. evil* bef. m. eyes, 66:4
2 *Tim.* 4:14 Alex. *d.* me much *e.*

**DID not.**

2 *K.* 16:2 Ahaz *d. not* right
*Jer.* 11:8 but they *d.* them *not*
*Mat.* 13:58 he *d. not* many works
25:45 *d.* it *not* to one of these
*John* 8:40 this *d. not* Abraham
2 *Cor.* 7:12 I *d.* it *not* for his cau.

**Thus DID.**

*Job* 1:5 *thus d.* Job continually

**DIDST.**

2 *Sam.* 12:12 thou *d.* it secretly
*Ps.* 39:9 dumb, because thou *d.*
44:1 work thou *d.* in their days
*Is.* 64:3 *d.* terrible things

**DIDYMUS.**

*John* 11:16 T. cal. D. 20:24; 21:2

**DIE.**

*See* on DEAD and DEATH.
*Gen.* 6:17 every thing shall *d.*
44:22 his father would *d.*
46:30 now let me *d.*
47:29 that Israel must *d.*
*Ex.* 9:4 nothing *d.* of Israel's
10:28 seest my face, shalt *d.*
11:5 first-born in Egypt shall *d.*
*Num.* 14:35 in wilder. they sh. *d.*
16:29 if these *d.* common death
20:26 and Aaron shall *d.* there
23:10 let me *d.* death of right.
*Deut.* 25:5 if one *d.* and have no children, *Mark* 12:19
31:14 days approach th. must *d.*
32:50 and *d.* in the mount
*Jud.* 16:30 let me *d.* with Phil.
1 *Sam.* 2:33 increase of house *d.*
34 sons in one day shall *d.*
14:45 said, Shall Jonathan *d.*
2 *Sam.* 18:3 nor if half of us *d.*
1 *K.* 14:12 feet enter child sha. *d.*
2 *K.* 20:1 shalt *d.* and not live
2 *Chr.* 25:4 every man shall *d.* for his own sin, *Jer.* 31:30
*Job* 2:9 said, Curse God and *d.*
4:21 they *d.* without wisdom
12:2 wisdom shall *d.* with you
14:8 and the stock thereof *d.*
14 if man *d.* shall he live ag.
34:20 in a moment shall they *d.*
36:12 shall *d.* without knowl.
14 they *d.* in youth, their life
*Ps.* 49:10 seeth that wise men *d.*
104:29 aw. their breath, they *d.*
*Prov.* 10:21 fools *d.* for want of
*Ec.* 7:17 *d.* before thy time
9:5 living know they shall *d.*
*Is.* 22:18 large country, there *d.*
51:6 that dwell therein shall *d.*
12 afraid of a man that shall *d.*
65:20 child shall *d.* 100 years old
*Jer.* 11:22 you. man shall *d.* by sw. sons and dau. by famine
16:4 shall *d.* of grievous deaths
6 great and the small shall *d.*
28:16 this year thou shalt *d.*
34:5 but thou shalt *d.* in peace
*Ezek.* 18:4 soul sin. shall *d.* 20
28:8 *d.* deaths of them slain
33:8 that wicked man shall *d.*
27 in caves *d.* of the pestilence
*Amos* 2:2 Moab shall *d.*
6:9 they shall *d.*
7:17 shalt *d.* in a polluted land
9:10 sinners of my people *d.*
*Zec.* 11:9 that dieth, let it *d.*
13:8 two parts be cut off and *d.*
*Mat.* 15:4 curs. father or mother let him *d.* *Mark* 7:10
22:24 *d.* hav. no s. *Luke* 20:28
*Luke* 20:36 nei. can *d.* any more
*John* 4:49 come ere my child *d.*
11:50 one *d.* for the peo. 18:14
51 J. should *d.* for that nation
12:24 except a corn of wheat *d.*
*Rom.* 5:7 for a r. man will one *d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:22 as in Adam all *d.*
36 not quickened except it *d.*
*Heb.* 7:8 that *d.* receive tithes
*Rev.* 14:13 blessed that *d.* in L.

**He DIE.**

*Gen.* 38:11 lest *he d.* as bre. did
*Num.* 35:16 if he smite him that *he d.* 20, 21, 23; *Deut.* 13:10; 19:5, 11; 21:21
*Deut.* 20:5 lest *he d.* in battle
*Jud.* 6:30 bring son, that *he d.*
2 *Sam.* 11:15 that Uriah may *d.*
1 *K.* 1:52 if wick. in him *he* sh. *d.*
2:1 David, that *he* should *d.*
19:4 E. requested he might *d.*
*Ps.* 41:5 when shall *he d.* and
*Prov.* 5:23 *he d.* without instruc.
15:10 *he* that hateth rep. shall *d.*

## DIE

*Prov.* 19:16 *he* de. his ways sh. *d.*
*Jer.* 22:12 *he d.* whither led cap.
38:10 take up Jer. before *he d.*
*Ezek.* 3:19 *he* shall *d.* in his iniq.
18:18; 33:9, 13, 18
12:13 not see it, though *he d.*
17:16 in Babylon *he* shall *d.*
*John* 12:33 death *he* sh. *d.* 18:32

**I DIE.**

*Gen.* 26:9 Lest *I d.* for her
27:4 may bless thee before *I d.*
30:1 give me children or *I d.*
45:28 see him before *I d.*
48:21 Israel said to Joseph, *I d.*
50:5 lo, *I d.*; 24 Jos. said, *I d.*
*Deut.* 4:22 *I* must *d.* in this land
*Jud.* 15:18 shall *I d.* for thirst
*Ruth* 1:17 where diest will *I d.*
1 *Sam.* 14:43 and lo, *I* must *d.*
2 *Sam.* 19:37 *I d.* in m. own city
1 *K.* 2:30 nay, *I* will *d.* here
*Job* 27:5 justify you; till *I d.*
29:18 *I* shall *d.* in my nest
*Prov.* 30:7 deny me not bef. *I d.*
*Jer.* 37:20 not return, lest *I d.*
*Mat.* 26:35 *I* sh. *d.* *Mark* 14:31
1 *Cor.* 15:31 *I d.* daily

**Not DIE.**

*Gen.* 42:20 be verified *not d.*
*Deut.* 18:16 see fire, that I *d. not*
33:6 let Reuben live and *not d.*
*Jud.* 6:23 shalt *not d.* 1 *Sam.* 20:2; 2 *Sa.* 12:13; 19:23; *Jer.* 38:24
1 *Sam* 12:19 pray that we *d. not*
20:14 kind. of Lord that I *d. not*
2 *K.* 18:32 ye may live and *not d.*
2 *Chr.* 25:4 fath. *n. d.* for child.
*Ps.* 118:17 I shall *n. d.* but live
*Prov.* 23:13 shall *n. d.* *Ezek.* 18:17, 21, 28; 33:15; *John* 21:23
*Is.* 51:14 he should *not d.*
66:24 their worm shall *not d.*
*Jer.* 11:21 *d. not* by our hand
34:4 shalt *not d.* by the sword
*Ezek.* 13:19 souls should *not d.*
*Hab.* 1:12 we shall *not d.* Lord
*John* 6:50 eat thereof and *not d.*
21:23 that disciple should *not d.*

**Surely DIE.**

*Gen.* 2:17 *s. d.* 20:7; 1 *Sam.* 14:44; 22:16; 1 *K.* 2:37, 42; *Jer.* 26:8; *Ezek.* 3:18; 33:8, 14
3:4 ye shall not *surely d.*
*Num.* 26:65 they shall *surely d.*
*Jud.* 13:22 *s. d.* bec. we ha. seen
1 *Sam.* 14:39 he shall *s. d.* 20:31; 2 *Sam.* 12:5; 2 *K.* 8:10; *Ezek.* 18:13
2 *Sam.* 12:14 child born shall *s. d.*
2 *K.* 1:4 but shalt *surely d.* 6, 16

**To DIE.**

*Gen.* 25:32 I am at point *to d.*
*Ex.* 14:11 *to d.* in wil. *Num.* 21:5
*Num.* 35:30 test. to cau. him *to d.*
1 *Sam.* 26:10 or his day co. *to d.*
28:9 a snare to cause me *to d.*
2 *Chr.* 32:11 give yourscl. *to d.*
*Ps.* 79:11 that are appointed *to d.*
88:15 and ready *to d.* from youth
*Ec.* 3:2 born, and a time *to d.*
*Jer.* 26:11 worthy *to d.*; 16 not
38:9 he is like *to d.* for hunger
26 to Jonathan's house *to d*
*Jon.* 4:3 better for me *to d.*
8 Jonah wished in himself *to d.*
*Luke* 7:2 centu. serv. ready *to d.*
*John* 19:7 by law he ought *to d.*
*Acts* 21:13 I am ready also *to d.*
25:11 I refuse not *to d.*
16 of Romans to del. any *to d.*
*Rom.* 5:7 some would dare *to d.*
1 *Cor.* 9:15 better for me *to d.*
2 *Cor.* 7:3 in our hearts *to d.*
*Phil.* 1:21 to live is C. *to d.* is
*Heb.* 9:27 app. to men once *to d.*
*Rev.* 3:2 that are ready *to d.*
9:6 desire *to d.* and death flee

**We DIE.**

*Gen.* 47:15 *we d.* in thy pres. 19
*Ex.* 14:12 than *we* sh. *d.* in wil.
20:19 speak lest *we d.* *Deut.* 5:25
*Num.* 17:12 *we d.* we all perish
20:4 that *we* and cattle *d.* there
1 *Sam.* 12:19 pray that *we d.* not
2 *Sam.* 14:14 for *we* must needs *d.*
1 *K.* 17:12 *we* may eat it and *d.*
2 *K.* 7:3 why sit here till *we d.*?
4 if kill us, *we* shall but *d.*
*Is.* 22:13 for to-morrow *we* sh. *d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:32
*John* 11:16 *we* may *d.* with him
*Rom.* 14:8 *we d. we d.* unto the L.

**Ye DIE.**

*Gen.* 3:3 nor touch it lest *ye d.*
*Ps.* 82:7 *ye* shall *d.* like men

## DIE

*Is.* 22:14 not be purged till *ye d.*
*Jer.* 22:26 there shall *ye d.* 42:16
27:13 why will *ye d.* *Ezek.* 18:31; 33:11
42:22 *ye* shall *d.* by the sword
*John* 8:21 *ye* sh. *d.* in yo. sins, 24
*Rom.* 8:13 if live after flesh *ye d.*

**DIED.**

*Gen.* 7:21 all flesh *d.* 22
23:2 Sarah *d.*; 25:8 Abraham
25:17 Ishmael; 35:8 Deborah
35:18 Rachel, 48:7; 35:29 Isaac
50:16 Jacob; 26 Jos. *Ex.* 1:6
*Ex.* 2:23 the king of Egypt *d.*
16:3 would to God we had *d.* in Eg. *Num.* 14:2; 20:3; 26:10
*Lev.* 10:2 Nad. and Ab. *d.* 16:1; *Num.* 3:4; 26:61; 1 *Chr.* 24:2
*Num.* 14:37 searchers of land *d.*
20:28 Aaron *d.* 33:38, 39
16:49 now they that *d.* besides
20:1 Miriam; 21:6 much peo.
25:9 *d.* in the plague were 24,000
26:11 children of Korah *d.* not
27:3 our father *d.* in the wilderness but *d.* in his own sin
*Deut.* 34:5 Moses *d.*
*Jos.* 5:4 all the men of war *d.*
24:29 Joshua *d.* *Jud.* 2:8
1 *Sam.* 25:1 Sam.; 37 Nab. heart
31:5 Saul and his armor-bearer *d.* 6; 1 *Chr.* 10:5, 13
2 *Sam.* 3:33 *d.* Abner as a fool
6:7 there Uzzah *d.* 1 *Chr.* 13:10
11:17 Uriah the Hittite *d.*
12:18 on seventh day child *d.*
18:33 I had *d.* for thee, O Ab.
19:6 and all we had *d.* this day
24:15 *d.* of peo. even from Dan
1 *K.* 3:19 this woman's child *d.*
14:17 came to threshold, child *d.*
2 *K.* 4:20 sat on her knees, *d.*
13:14 Elisha, 20; 24 Hazael
2 *Chr.* 24:22 he *d.* said, L. look
*Job* 3:11 why *d.* I not fr. womb?
42:17 so Job *d.* being old
*Is.* 6:1 Uzziah *d.*; 14:28 Ahaz *d.*
*Ezek.* 24:18 at even my wife *d.*
*Hos.* 13:1 offended in Baal, he *d.*
*Mat.* 22:27 last of all woman *d.*
*Mark* 12:22; *Luke* 20:32
*Luke* 16:22 beggar *d.* rich man *d.*
*John* 11:21 my bro. had not *d.* 32
37 even this man sh. not ha. *d.*
*Acts* 9:37 Dorcas was sick and *d.*
*Rom.* 5:6 in due time Christ *d.* 8
7:9 sin revived and I *d.*
8:34 it is Christ that *d.*
14:9 to this end Christ both *d.*
15 for whom C. *d.* 1 *Cor.* 8:11
1 *Cor.* 15:3 how C. *d.* for our sins
2 *Cor.* 5:14 if one *d.* for all, then
15 live to him who *d.* for them
1 *Thes.* 4:14 if we believe Jesus *d.*
5:10 *d.* for us, that we sho. live
*Heb.* 10:28 desp. Moses' law *d.*
11:13 these all *d.* in faith, not
22 by faith Joseph when he *d.*
*Rev.* 8:9 the third part *d.*
11 many men *d.* of wa. bitter
16:3 every living soul *d.* in sea

**And he, So he, That he DIED.**

*Gen.* 5:5 *and* Adam *d.*
*Jud.* 4:21 nail into tem. *so he d.*
1 *Sam.* 4:18 E. neck bra. *a. he d.*
14:45 rescued Jon. *th. he d.* not
2 *Sam.* 11:21 sm. Abim. *th. he d.*
2 *K.* 1:17 Ahaziah *d.* according
8:15 cl. on his face, *so th. he d.*
2 *Chr.* 13:20 struck him. *a. he d.*
*Luke* 20:29 *a. he d.* without chil.
*Acts* 7:15 *he d.* in Egypt, he and
*Rom.* 6:10 in *th. he d. he d.* to
2 *Cor.* 5:15 *t. he d.* for all, th. they

**DIEST.**

*Ruth* 1:17 wh. thou *d.* I will die

**DIET.**

*Jer.* 52:34 for his *d.* continual *d.*

**DIETH.**

*Lev.* 22:8 wh. *d.* of itself, not eat
2 *Sam.* 3:33 died A. as a fool *d.*
1 *K.* 14:11 him *d.* in city dogs eat
16:4 *d.* in field fowls eat, 21:24
*Job* 14:10 man *d.* wasteth away
21:23 one *d.* in his full strength
25 *d.* in bitterness of soul
*Ps.* 49:17 when he *d.* carry noth.
*Prov.* 11:7 wicked *d.* his expect.
*Ec.* 2:16 how *d.* the wise man?
3:19 as one *d.* so *d.* the other
*Is.* 50:2 their fish *d.* for thirst
59:5 that eateth of their eggs *d.*
*Ezek.* 18:26 iniquity, *d.* in them
32 no pleas. in death of him *d.*
*Zec.* 11:9 that that *d.* let it die
*Mark* 9:44 worm *d.* not, 46, 48

## DIL

*Rom.* 6:9 Christ *d.* no more
14:7 no man *d.* to himself

**DYING.**

*Num.* 17:13 be consumed wi. *d.*?
*Mark* 12:20 first *d.* left no seed
*Luke* 8:42 Jairus' dau. lay a *d.*
2 *Cor.* 4:10 in body the *d.* of Jesus
6:9 as *d.* and behold we live
*Heb.* 11:21 by faith Jac. when *d.*

**DIFFER.**

1 *Cor.* 4:7 who maketh thee to *d.*

**DIFFERENCE, S.**

*Ex.* 11:7 L. put *d.* b. Eg. and Is.
*Lev.* 10:10 *d.* bet. holy and unh.
*Ezek.* 22:26 they have put no *d.*
44:23 teach my people the *d.*
*Acts* 15:9 no *d.* bet. us and them
*Rom.* 3:22 that believe, for no *d.*
10:12 no *d.* bet. Jew and Greek
1 *Cor.* 12:5 *d.* of administrations
*Jude* 22 compassion, making a *d.*

**DIFFERETH, ING.**

*Rom.* 12:6 gifts *d.* acc. to grace
1 *Cor.* 15:41 one star *d.* from ano.
*Gal.* 4:1 the heir when a child *d.*

**DIG.**

*Job* 3:21 *d.* for it more than for
6:27 ye *d.* a pit for your friend
11:18 thou shalt *d.* about thee
24:16 in dark *d.* thro' houses
*Ezek.* 8:8 *d.* now in the wall
12:5 *d.* thro' wall in their sight
*Amos* 9:2 tho' they *d.* into hell
*Luke* 13:8 let it alone till I *d.*
16:3 I cannot *d.*

**DIGGED.**

*Gen.* 49:6 in self-will *d.* down
50:5 my grave I have *d.* for me
*Num.* 21:18 princes *d.* the well
*Deut.* 6:11 wells *d.* diggedst not
2 *K.* 19:24 I have *d.* and drunk strange waters, *Is.* 37:25
*Ps.* 7:15 a pit and *d.* it, 57:6
35:7 they *d.* a pit for my soul
94:13 till pit be *d.* for wicked
119:85 proud *d.* pits for me
*Is.* 5:6 not be pruned nor *d.*
7:25 on hills *d.* with mattock
51:1 hole of pit whence ye are *d.*
*Jer.* 18:20 *d.* pit for my soul, 22
*Mat.* 21:33 *d.* a wine-press in it
25:18 *d.* and hid lord's money
*Luke* 6:48 *d.* and laid foundation
*Rom.* 11:3 *d.* down thine altars

**DIGGETH.**

*Prov.* 16:27 ungodly *d.* up evil
26:27 *d.* pit shall fall, *Ec.* 10:8

**DIGNITY, IES.**

*Gen.* 49:3 Reu. excellency of *d.*
*Est.* 6:3 what *d.* to Mordecai
*Ec.* 10:6 folly is set in great *d.*
*Hab.* 1:7 *d.* proceed of themsel.
2 *Pet.* 2:10 sp. evil of *d.* *Jude* 8

**DILIGENCE.**

*Prov.* 4:23 keep heart with all *d.*
*Luke* 12:58 art in way, give *d.*
*Rom.* 12:8 that ruleth, with *d.*
2 *Cor.* 8:7 as ye abound in all *d.*
3 *Tim.* 4:9 do thy *d.* to come, 21
*Heb.* 6:11 ev. one do sh. same *d.*
2 *Pet.* 1:5 giv. all *d.* add to faith
10 *d.* to make calling sure
*Jude* 3 I gave all *d.* to write

**DILIGENT.**

*Deut.* 19:18 make *d.* inquisition
*Jos.* 22:5 take *d.* heed to do com.
*Ps.* 64:6 accomplish a *d.* search
77:6 my spirit made *d.* search
*Prov.* 10:4 hand of *d.* mak. rich
12:24 hand of *d.* shall bear rule
27 substance of *d.* is precious
13:4 soul of *d.* sh. be made fat
21:5 thoughts of *d.* tend to pl.
22:29 seest a man *d.* in busi.
27:23 be *d.* to know state of fl.
2 *Cor.* 8:22 whom we have often proved *d.* how much more *d.*
2 *Pet.* 3:14 *d.* ye be fou. in peace

**DILIGENTLY.**

*Ex.* 15:26 if wilt *d.* heark. *Deut.* 11:13; 28:1; *Jer.* 17:24
*Deut.* 4:9 and keep thy soul *d.*
6:7 teach them *d.* to thy child.
17 *d.* keep commandm. 11:22
13:14 ask *d.* and if it be truth
*Ezr.* 7:23 *d.* done for house of G.
*Job* 13:17 hear *d.* my sp. 21:2
*Ps.* 37:10 *d.* consider his place
119:4 to keep thy precepts *d.*
*Prov.* 7:15 *d.* to seek thy face
11:27 he that *d.* seeketh good
23:1 consider *d.* what is before
*Is.* 21:7 he hearkened *d.*
55:2 hearken *d.* to me, and eat

DIS

*Jer.* 2:10 consider *d.* see if
12:16 *d.* learn ways of my peo.
*Zec.* 6:15 if *d.* obey voice of L.
*Mat.* 2:8 search *d.* for yo. child
16 *d.* inquired of the wise men
*Luke* 15:8 seek *d.* till she find it
*Acts* 18:25 taught *d.* things of L.
1 *Tim.* 5:10 she followed *d.* every
2 *Tim.* 1:17 in Ro. sought me *d.*
*Heb.* 11:6 rew. of them *d.* seek
12:15 looking *d.* lest any fail
1 *Pet.* 1:10 prophets searched *d.*

**DIM.**

*Gen.* 27:1 Is. was old, his eyes *d.*
48:10 the eyes of Israel were *d.*
*Deut.* 34:7 Moses' eye was not *d.*
1 *Sam.* 3:2 Eli's eyes wax *d.* 4:15
*Job* 17:7 mine eye is *d.* by sorrow
*Is.* 32:3 that see, shall not be *d.*
*Lam.* 4.1 how is gold become *d.*
5:17 these things our eyes *d.*

**DIMINISH, ED, ING.**

*Ex.* 5:8 you shall not *d.* aught
*Lev.* 25:16 acc. to years shalt *d.*
*Deut.* 4:2 nor *d.* aught, 12:32
*Prov.* 13:11 w. got. by vanity *d.*
*Is.* 21:17 men of Kedar sh. be *d.*
*Jer.* 26:2 I com. *d.* not a word
29:6 may be inc. and not *d.*
*Ezek.* 5:11 therefore also *d.* thee
16:27 I have *d.* thine ordi. food
29:15 I will *d.* them
*Rom.* 11:12 *d.* of them the riches

**DIMNESS.**

*Is.* 8:22 behold, *d.* of anguish
9:1 *d.* not be such as in her

DIMON. *Is.* 15:9
DINAH. *Gen.* 30:21; 34:5

**DINE, D.**

*Gen.* 43:16 *d.* with me at noon
*Luke* 11:37 Pha. bes. him to *d.*
*John* 21:12 J. saith, Come and *d.*
15 had *d.* Jesus saith to Simon

**DINNER.**

*Prov.* 15:17 better is a *d.* of herbs
*Mat.* 22:4 I have prepared my *d.*
*Luke* 11:38 not washed before *d.*
14:12 when thou makest a *d.*

DIONYSIUS. *Acts* 17:34
DIOTREPHES. 3 *John* 9

**DIP.**

*Deut.* 33:24 Asher *d.* foot in oil
*Ruth* 2:14 *d.* morsel in vinegar
*Luke* 16:24 that he may *d.* finger

**DIPPED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 37:31 *d.* coat in the blood
*Lev.* 9:9 and he *d.* finger in bl.
*Jos.* 3:15 priest's feet *d.* in brim
1 *Sam.* 14:27 *d.* rod in honey-co.
2 *K.* 5:14 Naaman *d.* in Jordan
*Ps.* 68:23 thy foot be *d.* in blood
*Mat.* 26:23 *d.* wi. me, *Mark* 14:20
*John* 13:26 have *d.* it, when he *d.*
*Rev.* 19:13 with vesture *d.* in bl.

**DIRECT.**

*Gen.* 46:28 *d.* his face to Goshen
*Ps.* 5:3 morning *d.* my prayer
*Prov.* 3:6 he shall *d.* thy paths
11:5 righte. of the perf. shall *d.*
*Ec.* 10:10 wisd. is profitable to *d.*
*Is.* 45:13 I will *d.* all his ways
61:8 *d.* their work in truth
*Jer.* 10:23 to *d.* his steps
1 *Thes.* 3:11 J. C. *d.* our way to
2 *Thes.* 3:5 L. *d.* hearts into love

**DIRECTED, ETH.**

*Job* 32:14 not *d.* his words aga.
37:3 *d.* it under whole heaven
*Ps.* 119:5 ways were *d.* to keep
*Prov.* 16:9 the Lord *d.* his steps
21:29 upright, he *d.* his way
*Is.* 40:13 who hath *d.* the Spirit

**DIRT.**

*Jud.* 3:22 and the *d.* came out
*Ps.* 18:42 I cast them out as *d.*
*Is.* 57:20 whose waters cast up *d.*

**DISALLOW, ED.**

*Num.* 30:5 father *d.* her not, 8, 11
1 *Pet.* 2:4 *d.* indeed of men, but
7 stone builders *d.* is made h.

**DISANNUL.**

*Job* 40:8 wilt thou *d.* my judg.?
*Is.* 14:27 L. purposed, who *d.* it?
*Gal.* 3:17 coven. law cannot *d.*

**DISANNULLED, ETH, ING.**

*Is.* 28:18 coven. with death be *d.*
*Gal.* 3:15 no man *d.* or addeth
*Heb.* 7:18 there is a *d.* of com.

**DISAPPOINT, ED, ETH.**

*Job* 5:12 *d.* devices of crafty
*Ps.* 17:13 arise, O Lord, *d.* him
*Prov.* 15:22 purposes are *d.*

DIS

**DISCERN.**

*Gen.* 31:32 *d.* thou what is thine
2 *Sam.* 14:17 so is my Lord to *d.*
19:35 can I *d.* bet. good and ev.?
1 *K.* 3:9 I may *d.* betw. good
11 asked unders. to *d.* judg.
*Ezr.* 3:13 not *d.* noise of joy
*Job* 4:16 not *d.* form thereof
6:30 taste *d.* perverse things?
*Ezek.* 44:23 cause *d.* bet. uncl.
*Jon.* 4:11 *d.* bet. right and left
*Mal.* 3:18 *d.* bet. right and wick.
*Mat.* 16:3 can *d.* sky, *Luke* 12:56
*Heb.* 5:14 senses exer. to *d.* good

**DISCERNED, ETH.**

1 *K.* 20:41 king of Israel *d.* him
*Prov.* 7:7 I *d.* among the youths
*Ec.* 8:5 wise *d.* time and judg.
1 *Cor.* 2:14 because spiritually *d.*

**DISCERNER.**

*Heb.* 4:12 is a *d.* of the thoughts

**DISCERNING.**

1 *Cor.* 11:29 not *d.* the L. body
12:10 to another, *d.* of spirits

**DISCHARGE, D.**

1 *K.* 5:9 will cause be *d.* there
*Ec.* 8:8 there is no *d.* in that war

**DISCIPLE.**

*Mat.* 10:24 *d.* is not above his
master, *Luke* 6:40
42 give cup of cold water to *d.*
27:57 Joseph also was Jesus' *d.*
*John* 9:28 art his *d.* we are Mo.
18:16 went out that other *d.*
19:26 *d.* standing by, Je. loved
27 to that *d.* Behold thy mo.
38 being a *d.* but secretly
20:2 *d.* Jesus loved, 21:7, 20
4 the other *d.* did outrun Pet.
8 went in also that other *d.*
21:23 that that *d.* should not die
24 this is the *d.* which testifi.
*Acts* 9:10 a certain *d.* at Damas.
26 believed not that he was *d.*
36 Joppa a *d.* named Tabitha
21:16 old *d.* with whom lodge

**My DISCIPLE.**

*Luke* 14:26 not be *my d.*
27 bear cross cannot be *my d.*
33 fors. not all, not be *my d.*

**DISCIPLES.**

*Mat.* 9:14 then came *d.* of John
11:1 end of commanding his *d.*
14:26 when *d.* saw him on sea
17:6 *d.* heard it, fell on th. face
19:13 *d.* reb. them, *Mark* 10:13
20:17 twelve *d.* apart in way
22:16 Pharisees sent their *d.*
26:26 J. took bread, gave to *d.*
35 likewise also said all the *d.*
56 *d.* forsook him and fled
*Mark* 2:18 why *d.* of John and of
Pharisees fast, *Luke* 5:33
8:14 *d.* forgotten to take bread
*Luke* 19:37 *d.* began to rejoice
*John* 3:25 betw. John's *d.* and
4:1 Je. bap. more *d.* that John
9:28 but we are Moses' *d.*
13:5 began to wash the *d.* feet
18:17 art one of this man's *d.*?
20:18 told *d.* she had seen Lord
*Acts* 9:1 breath. slaughter ag. *d.*
26 Saul assayed to join the *d.*
11:26 *d.* called Christians first
19:1 Ephesus, finding certain *d.*
30 the *d.* suffered him not
20:7 *d.* came to break bread
30 to draw away *d.* after them

**His DISCIPLES.**

*Mat.* 8:25 *his d.* awoke him
9:19 Jes. followed, so did *his d.*
28:7 tell *his d.* he is risen
13 say ye, *h. d.* came by night
*Luke* 5:30 murmur. against *h. d.*
6:20 lifted up his eyes on *his d.*
11:1 as John taught *his d.*
*John* 2:11 *his d.* believed on him
4:2 Jes. baptized not but his *d.*
27 came *his d.* and marvelled
6:22 *his d.* were gone away
9:27 will ye also be *his d.*?
18:1 with *his d.* over Cedron
2 resorted thither with *his d.*
20:26 again *his d.* were within

**Of his DISCIPLES.**

*Mat.* 11:2 sent two *of his d. Mark*
11:1; 14:13; *Luke* 19:29
*Mark* 7:2 *d.* eat with unw. hands
*John* 6:66 many *of his d.* went
18:19 high-p. asked J. *of his d.*
25 art not th. also one *of h. d.*
21:12 none *of his d.* durst ask

**To his DISCIPLES.**

*Mat.* 14:19 gave loaves *to his d.*

DIS

*Mark* 4:34 expounded all *to h. d.*
*Luke* 10:23 he turned *to his d.*
*John* 21.14 showed hims. *to h. d.*

**My DISCIPLES.**

*Is.* 8:16 seal law among *my d.*
*Mat.* 26:18 keep passover with
*my d. Mark* 14:14; *Luke* 22:11
*John* 8:31 *my d.* indeed, 13:35
15:8 so shall ye be *my d.*

**Thy DISCIPLES.**

*Mat.* 9:14 *t. d.* fast not, *Mark* 2:18
12:2 *thy d.* do what is not lawf.
15:2 *t. d.* transgress tradition?
17:16 *d.* they could not cure
*Mark* 7:5 walk not *t. d.* accor. to
9:18 *t. d.* to cast him, *Luke* 9:40
*Luke* 19:39 Master rebuke *thy d.*
*John* 7:3 *t. d.* see works thou

**DISCIPLINE.**

*Job* 36:10 openeth their ears to *d.*

**DISCLOSE.**

*Is.* 26:21 earth shall *d.* her blood

**DISCOMFITED.**

*Jos.* 10:10 L. *d.* them before Is.
*Jud.* 4:15 the Lord *d.* Sisera
8:12 Gideon *d.* all the host
1 *Sam.* 7:10 thundered on Ph. *d.*
2 *Sam.* 22:15 *d.* them. *Ps.* 18:14
*Is.* 31:8 young men shall be *d.*

**DISCOMFITURE.**

1 *Sam.* 14:20 was a very great *d.*

**DISCONTENTED.**

2 *Sam.* 22:2 *d.* gathered to David

**DISCONTINUE.**

*Jer.* 17:4 *d.* from thy heritage

**DISCORD.**

*Prov.* 6:14 he soweth *d.*
19 soweth *d.* among brethren

**DISCOVER.**

1 *Sam.* 14:8 *d.* ourselves to them
*Job* 41:13 *d.* face of his garment?
*Prov.* 18:2 his heart may *d.* itself
25:9 *d.* not a secret to another
*Is.* 3:17 L. will *d.* th. secret parts
*Jer.* 13:26 *d.* thy skirts, *Nah.* 3:5
*Lam.* 4:22 he will *d.* thy sins
*Ezek.* 16:37 I will *d.* thy nakedn.
*Hos.* 2:10 will I *d.* her lewdness
*Mic.* 1:6 I will *d.* the foundations

**DISCOVERED.**

1 *Sam.* 14:11 *d.* thems. to garri.
22:6 Saul heard David was *d.*
2 *Sam.* 22:16 foundations of the
world were *d. Ps.* 18:15
*Is.* 22:8 he *d.* covering of Judah
57:8 hast *d.* thyself to another
*Jer.* 13:22 thy skirts *d.*
*Lam.* 2:14 not *d.* thine iniquity
*Ezek.* 13:14 foundat. shall be *d.*
16:36 nakedness *d.* thro' whor.
57 before thy wickedn. was *d.*
21:24 that your transgr. are *d.*
22:10 *d.* their father's nakedn.
23:10 these *d.* her nakedness
*Hos.* 7:1 iniq. of Ephraim was *d.*

**DISCOVERETH, ING.**

*Job* 12:22 he *d.* deep things out
*Ps.* 29:9 voice of Lord *d.* forests
*Hab.* 3:13 *d.* foundation to neck

**DISCOURAGE, D.**

*Num.* 21:4 soul of people was *d.*
32:7 why *d.* heart of people? 9
*Deut.* 1:21 fear not, nor be *d.*
28 brethren have *d.* our heart
*Is.* 42:4 shall not fail nor be *d.*
*Col.* 3:21 children, lest they be *d.*

**DISCREET.**

*Gen.* 41:39 none so *d.* and wise
*Tit.* 2:5 teach yo. women to be *d.*

**DISCREETLY.**

*Mark* 12:34 Jesus saw he ans. *d.*

**DISCRETION.**

*Ps.* 112:5 guide affairs with *d.*
*Prov.* 1:4 to the young man *d.*
2:11 *d.* shall preserve thee
3:21 keep wisdom and *d.*
5:2 thou mayest regard *d.*
11:22 a fair woman without *d.*
19:11 *d.* deferreth his anger
*Is.* 28:26 God instruct him to *d.*
*Jer.* 10:12 stretched heav. by *d.*

**DISDAINED.**

1 *Sam.* 17:42 Goliah *d.* David
*Job* 30:1 fathers I would have *d.*

**DISEASE.**

2 *K.* 1:2 if I sh. recov. of this *d.*
8:8 shall I recover of this *d.*? 9
2 *Chr.* 16:12 in his *d.* he sought
21:15 have *d.* of thy bowels
18 L. smote him with incur. *d.*
*Job* 30:18 by *d.* garment changed

DIS

*Ps.* 38:7 filled with loathsome *d.*
41:8 an evil *d.* say they, cleav.
*Ec.* 6:2 this is vanity, an evil *d.*
*Mat.* 4:23 healing *d.* 9:35; 10:1
*John* 5:4 whole of whatsoever *d.*

**DISEASES.**

*Ex.* 15:26 none of these *d.*
*Deut.* 28:60 bring on thee *d.*
2 *Chr.* 21:19 he died of sore *d.*
24:25 they left him in great *d.*
*Ps.* 103:3 who healeth all thy *d.*
*Mat.* 4:24 were taken with divers
*d. Mark* 1:34; *Luke* 4:40
*Luke* 9:1 gave power to cure *d.*
*Acts* 19:12 *d.* departed from them
28:9 had *d.* in island, came

**DISEASED.**

1 *K.* 15:23 Asa was *d.* in his feet
*Ezek.* 34:4 *d.* not strengthened
21 because ye have pushed *d.*
*Mat.* 9:20 woman *d.* with issue
14:35 brought all *d. Mark* 1:32
*John* 6:2 miracles he did on *d.*

**DISFIGURE.**

*Mat.* 6:16 hypocrites *d.* faces

**DISGRACE.**

*Jer.* 14:21 do not *d.* the throne

**DISGUISE, ED, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 28:8 and Saul *d.* himself
1 *K.* 14:2 Jerob. said, *d.* thyself
20:38 one of prophets *d.* himself
22:30 *d.* myself, 2 *Chr.* 18:29
2 *Chr.* 35:22 Josiah *d.* to fight
*Job* 24:15 adulterer *d.* his face

**DISH, ES.**

*Jud.* 5:25 butter in a lordly *d.*
2 *K.* 21:13 as a man wipeth a *d.*
*Mat.* 26:23 dip. in *d. Mark* 14:20

DISHONEST. *See* GAIN.

**BISHONESTY.**

2 *Cor.* 4:2 renounced things of *d.*

**DISHONOR.**

*Ezr.* 4:14 to see king's *d.*
*Ps.* 35:26 clothed with *d.* 71:13
69:19 thou hast known my *d.*
*Prov.* 6:33 and *d.* shall he get
*Rom.* 9:21 another vessel to *d.*
1 *Cor.* 15:43 sown in *d.* raised in
2 *Cor.* 6:8 by honor and *d.*
2 *Tim.* 2:20 are vess. some to *d.*

**DISHONOR, EST, ETH.**

*Mic.* 7:6 the son *d.* the father
*John* 8:49 Father, and ye *d.* me
*Rom.* 1:24 to *d.* their own bodies
2:23 breaking law, *d.* God
1 *Cor.* 11:4 man *d.* head; 5 wom.

**DISINHERIT.**

*Num.* 14:12 I will *d.* them

**DISMAYED.**

*Deut.* 31:8 nor be *d. Jos.* 1:9; 8:1;
10:25; 1 *Chr.* 22:13; 28:20;
2 *Chr.* 20:15, 17; 32:7
1 *Sam.* 17:11 they were *d.* 2 *K.*
19:26; *Is.* 37:27
*Is.* 21:3 I was *d.* at seeing of it
41:10 not *d. Jer.* 1:17; 10:2; 23:4;
30:10; 46:27; *Ezek.* 2:6; 3:9
23 that we may be *d.*
*Jer.* 8:9 the wise men are *d.* 10:2
17:18 let them be *d.* let not me
46:5 have I seen them *d.* and
48:1 M. is *d.*; 49:37 Elam be *d.*
50:36 mighty of Babylon be *d.*
*Ob.* 9 mighty men shall be *d.*

**DISMAYING.**

*Jer.* 48:39 Moab shall be a *d.*

**DISMISSED.**

*Acts* 15:30 *d.* they came to Anti.
19:41 spoken, he *d.* assembly

**DISOBEDIENCE.**

*Rom.* 5:19 by one man's *d.*
2 *Cor.* 10:6 readiness to rev. *d.*
*Eph.* 2:2 worketh in child. of *d.*
5:6 on children of *d. Col.* 3:6
*Heb.* 2:2 *d.* received just recom.

**DISOBEDIENT.**

1 *K.* 13:26 man of G. who was *d.*
*Neh.* 9:26 they were *d.* rebelled
*Luke* 1:17 turn *d.* to wis. of just
*Acts* 26:19 not *d.* to heav. vision
*Rom.* 1:30 *d.* to par. 2 *Tim.* 3:2
10:21 forth my hands to *d.* peo.
1 *Tim.* 1:9 law was made for *d.*
*Tit.* 1:16 deny him, being *d.*
3:3 we also were sometimes *d.*
1 *Pet.* 2:7 to them *d.* the stone
8 stumble at word, being *d.*
3:20 which sometime were *d.*

**DISOBEYED.**

1 *K.* 13:21 as hast *d.* mouth of L.

**DISORDERLY.**

2 *Thes.* 3:6 withd. from broth. *d.*

DIS

2 *Thes.* 3:7 behaved not ours. *d.*
11 some walk among you *d.*

**DISPATCH.**
*Ezek.* 28:47 *d.* them with swords

**DISPENSATION.**
1 *Cor.* 9:17 a *d.* of gospel
*Eph.* 1:10 *d.* of fulness of times
3:2 heard of *d.* of grace of God
*Col.* 1:25 minister acc. to *d.* of G.

**DISPERSE, ED.**
2 *Chr.* 11:23 Rehob. *d.* of child.
*Est.* 3:8 certain people *d.* among
*Ps.* 112:9 he hath *d.* 2 *Cor.* 9:9
*Prov.* 5:16 let thy fountains be *d.*
15:7 lips of wise *d.* knowledge
*Is.* 11:12 gather *d.* of Judah
*Ezek.* 12:15 *d.* them in the coun.
20:23; 29:12; 30:23, 26
22:15 *d.* thee in the countries
36:19 were *d.* through countries
*Zep.* 3:10 my *d.* shall bring
*John* 7:35 will he go to the *d.*
*Acts* 5:37 obeyed him, were *d.*

**DISPERSIONS.**
*Jer.* 25:34 days of *d.* accomp.

**DISPLAYED.**
*Ps.* 60:4 ban. that it may be *d.*

**DISPLEASE.**
*Num.* 22:34 if it *d.* thee
1 *Sam.* 29:7 *d.* not the lords
2 *Sam.* 11:25 Joab, let not this *d.*
*Prov.* 24:18 L. see it, it *d.* him

**DISPLEASED.**
*Gen.* 48:17 hand on Ephr. it *d.*
*Num.* 11:1 complained, it *d.* L.
10 Moses also was *d.*
1 *Sam.* 8:6 the thing *d.* Samuel
18:8 saying *d.* Saul, and he said
2 *Sam.* 11:27 th. D. had done, *d.*
1 *K.* 1:6 father had not *d.* him
20:43 went to his house *d.* 21:4
1 *Chr.* 21:7 God was *d.* with this
*Ps.* 60:1 thou has been *d.*
*Is.* 59:15 it *d.* him
*Dan.* 6:14 king *d.* with himself
*Jon.* 4:1 it *d.* Jonah exceedingly
*Hab.* 3:8 Lord *d.* against rivers
*Zec.* 1:2 L. been *d.* with fathers
15 sore *d.* with heathen at ease,
for I was but a little *d.*
*Mat.* 21:15 scribes saw, were *d.*
*Mark* 10:14 Jesus saw it, was *d.*
41 *d.* with James and John
*Acts* 12:20 Herod highly *d.* with

**DISPLEASURE.**
*Deut.* 9:19 I was afraid of hot *d.*
*Jud.* 15:3 though I do them a *d.*
*Ps.* 2:5 vex them in his sore *d.*
6:1 chasten me in hot *d.* 38:1

**DISPOSED, ING.**
*Job* 34:13 who *d.* whole world?
37:15 know when God *d.* them
*Prov.* 16:33 *d.* thereof is of L.
1 *Cor.* 10:27 feast, ye be *d.* to go

**DISPOSITION.**
*Acts* 7:53 law by *d.* of angels

**DISPOSSESS, ED.**
*Num.* 33:53 shall *d.* the inhabi.
*Deut.* 7:17 How can I *d.* them?
*Jud.* 11:23 God hath *d.* the A.

**DISPUTATION, S.**
*Acts* 15:2 had no small *d.*
*Rom.* 14:1 but not to doubtful *d.*

**DISPUTE, ED.**
*Job* 23:7 righteous might *d.*
*Mark* 9:34 *d.* who sh. be greatest
*Acts* 9:29 S. *d.* ag. the Grecians
17:17 Paul *d.* in the synagogue
*Jude* 9 Mich. *d.* about body of M.

**DISPUTER.**
1 *Cor.* 1:20 where is *d.* of world?

**DISPUTING, S.**
*Acts* 6:9 *d.* with Stephen
15:7 been much *d.* Peter rose
19:8 *d.* and persuading, 9
24:12 they neither found me *d.*
*Phil.* 2:14 all things without *d.*
1 *Tim.* 6:5 perverse *d.*

**DISQUIET, ED, NESS.**
1 *Sam.* 28:15 why hast thou *d.*
*Ps.* 38:8 roared by reason of *d.*
39:6 surely are *d.* in vain
42:5 O my soul, why art thou *d.*
within me? 11; 43:5
*Prov.* 30:21 earth is *d.*
*Jer.* 50:34 *d.* inhabitants of Bab.

**DISSEMBLED, ETH.**
*Jos.* 7:11 stolen, and *d.* also
*Prov.* 26:24 he that hateth *d.*
*Jer.* 42:20 for ye *d.* when ye sent
*Gal.* 2:13 other Jews *d.* likewise

DIV

**DISSEMBLERS.**
*Ps.* 26:4 nor will I go in with *d.*

**DISSENSION.**
*Acts* 15:2 had no small *d.*
23:7 arose a *d.* between Phari.

**DISSIMULATION.**
*Rom.* 12:9 let love be without *d.*
*Gal.* 2:13 carried away with *d.*

**DISSOLVE, ED, EST.**
*Job* 30:22 thou *d.* my substance
*Ps.* 75:3 inhab. thereof are *d.*
*Is.* 14:31 thou Palestina art *d.*
24:19 the earth is clean *d.*
34:4 the host of heaven be *d.*
*Dan.* 5:16 thou canst *d.* doubts
*Nah.* 2:6 palace shall be *d.*
2 *Cor.* 5:1 house of this taber. *d.*
2 *Pet.* 3:11 all these things be *d.*
12 heavens on fire shall be *d.*

**DISTAFF.**
*Prov.* 31:19 her hands hold *d.*

**DISTIL.**
*Deut.* 32:2 my speech *d.* as dew
*Job* 36:28 the clouds *d.* on man

**DISTINCTION.**
1 *Cor.* 14:7 exc. *d.* in the sounds

**DISTINCTLY.**
*Neh.* 8:8 in book of the law *d.*

**DISTRACTED, ION.**
*Ps.* 88:15 I suff. thy ter. I am *d.*
1 *Cor.* 7:35 attend without *d.*

**DISTRESS, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 35:3 answered me in my *d.*
42:21 therefore is this *d.* come
*Jud.* 11:7 ye come when in *d.*
1 *Sam.* 22:2 in *d.* came to David
2 *Sam.* 22:7 in my *d.* I called on
L. *Ps.* 18:6; 118:5; 120:1
1 *K.* 1:29 redeemed soul out of *d.*
2 *Chr.* 28:22 in *d.* Ahaz trespass.
*Neh.* 2:17 ye see the *d.* we are in
9:37 and we are in great *d.*
*Ps.* 4:1 enlarged me when in *d.*
*Prov.* 1:27 mock when *d.* cometh
*Is.* 25:4 stre. to the needy in *d.*
*Lam.* 1:20 O Lord, for I am in *d.*
*Ob.* 12 nor spoken proudly in *d.*
14 nor deliv. those in day of *d.*
*Zep.* 1:15 that day is a day of *d.*
17 I will bring *d.* upon men
*Luke* 21:23 great *d.* in land
25 on the earth *d.* of nations
*Rom.* 8:35 love of C.? shall *d.*
1 *Cor.* 7:26 good for the present *d.*
1 *Thes.* 3:7 comforted in your *d.*

**DISTRESS, ED.**
*Gen.* 32:7 Jacob was greatly *d.*
*Deut.* 2:9 *d.* not the Moabites
19 *d.* not the Ammonites
28:53 wherewith *d.* thee, 55, 57
*Jud.* 2:15 Israel *d.* 10:9
1 *Sam.* 13:6 the people were *d.*
14:24 men of Is. *d.*; 28:15 Saul
30:6 David *d.* for people spake
2 *Sam.* 1:26 *d.* for thee, Jonathan
2 *Chr.* 28:20 king of Assy. *d.* A.
*Is.* 29:2 yet I will *d.* Ariel
7 that *d.* her be as a dream
*Jer.* 10:18 will *d.* the inhabitants
2 *Cor.* 4:8 troubled yet not *d.*

**DISTRESSES.**
*Ps.* 25:17 O bring me out of *d.*
107:6 he deliv. them out of *d.*
13 he saved them out of *d.* 19
28 bringeth them out of *d.*
*Ezek.* 30:16 Noph have *d.* daily
2 *Cor.* 6:4 approv. ourselves in *d.*
12:10 I take pleasure in *d.* for

**DISTRIBUTE.**
*Neh.* 13:13 their office was to *d.*
*Luke* 18:22 sell all and *d.* to poor
1 *Tim.* 6:18 rich to be ready to *d.*

**DISTRIBUTED, ETH, ING.**
*Job* 21:17 God *d.* sorrows
*John* 6:11 Je. *d.* to the disciples
*Rom.* 12:13 *d.* to neces. of saints
1 *Cor.* 7:17 God hath *d.* to every
2 *Cor.* 10:13 ac. to rule G. hath *d.*

**DISTRIBUTION.**
*Acts* 4:35 *d.* made to every one
2 *Cor.* 9:13 for your liberal *d.*

**DITCH, ES.**
3 *K.* 3:16 make valley full of *d.*
*Job* 9:31 plunge me in the *d.*
*Ps.* 7:15 fallen into *d.* he made
*Prov.* 23:27 a whore is a deep *d.*
*Is.* 22:11 a *d.* between two walls
*Mat.* 15:14 fall into *d.* *Luke* 6:39

**DIVERS, E.**
*Deut.* 22:9 not sow with *d.* seed
11 not wear garment of *d.* sorts
25:13 shalt not have *d.* weights

DIV

*Deut.* 25:11 in house *d.* measures
*Jud.* 5:30 to S. a prey of *d.* colors
2 *Sam.* 13:18 gar. of *d.* colors, 19
1 *Chr.* 29:2 stones of *d.* colors
2 *Chr.* 30:11 *d.* of Asher humbled
*Est.* 3:8 their laws *d.* from all
*Ps.* 78:45 sent *d.* sort of flies
105:31 came *d.* sorts of flies
*Prov.* 20:10 *d.* weights, *d.* meas.
23 *d.* weights are abomination
*Ec.* 5:7 there are also *d.* vanities
*Ezek.* 17:3 a great eagle *d.* colors
*Dan.* 7:3 beasts *d.* one from ano.
23 *d.* from all kingdoms
*Mat.* 4:24 sick with *d.* diseases,
*Mark* 1:34; *Luke* 4:40
24:7 earthquakes in *d.* places,
*Mark* 13:8; *Luke* 21:11
*Mark* 8:3 for *d.* came from far
*Acts* 19:9 when *d.* were hardened
1 *Cor.* 12:10 *d.* kinds of tongues
2 *Tim.* 3:6 led away with *d.* lusts
*Tit.* 3:3 serving *d.* lusts and ple.
*Heb.* 1:1 in *d.* manners spake
2:4 witness with *d.* miracles
9:10 *d.* washings; 13:9 *d.* doct.
*Jam.* 1:2 fall into *d.* temptations

**DIVERSITIES.**
1 *Cor.* 12:4 *d.* of gifts; 6 opera.
28 set in church *d.* of tongues

**DIVIDE.**
*Gen.* 1:6 let firmament *d.* waters
14 be lights to *d.* the day, 18
49:27 at night he shall *d.* spoil
*Ex.* 14:16 over the sea and *d.* it
26:33 veil shall *d.* between holy
*Num.* 31:27 *d.* the prey into two
*Jos.* 1:6 *d.* for inheritance, 18:5
22:8 *d.* the spoil with brethren
2 *Sam.* 19:29 thou and Z. *d.* land
1 *K.* 3:25 *d.* living child, 26
*Neh.* 9:11 didst *d.* sea, *Ps.* 74:13
22 didst *d.* them into corners
*Job* 27:17 innocent shall *d.* silver
*Ps.* 55:9 and *d.* their tongues
*Prov.* 16:19 to *d.* spoil with proud
*Is.* 9:3 rejoice when *d.* the spoil
53:12 shall *d.* spoil with strong
*Ezek.* 5:1 take balances, and *d.*
45:1 *d.* land by lot, 47:21, 22
48:29 this is land ye shall *d.*
*Dan.* 11:39 he shall *d.* land
*Luke* 12:13 that he *d.* the inheri.
22:17 *d.* it among yourselves

**I will DIVIDE.**
*Gen.* 49:7 *I will d.* them in Jacob
*Ex.* 15:9 said, *I will d.* spoil
*Ps.* 60:6 *I will d.* Shech. 108:7
*Is.* 53:12 *will I d.* him a portion

**DIVIDED.**
*Gen.* 1:4 *d.* light; 7 *d.* waters
10:5 were isles of Gentiles *d.*
25 in his days was the earth *d.*
32 nations *d.* after the flood
14:15 Abram *d.* himself ag. them
15:10 *d.* Abram *d.* them in midst
32:7 Jacob *d.* people
*Ex.* 14:21 the waters were *d.*
*Deut.* 4:19 which God hath *d.*
32:8 Most High *d.* to nations
*Jos.* 14:5 they *d.* land, 18:10
*Jud.* 5:30 *d.* the prey to every
19:29 the Levite *d.* her
2 *Sam.* 1:23 in death were not *d.*
1 *K.* 16:21 were people of Isr. *d.*
18:6 Ahab and Ob. *d.* the land
2 *K.* 2:8 waters were *d.* hither
*Job* 38:25 hath *d.* a watercourse
*Ps.* 68:12 she that tar. *d.* spoil
78:13 he *d.* the sea, and caused
55 *d.* them an inheritance by
line, *Acts* 13:19
136:13 to him which *d.* Red sea
*Is.* 33:23 prey of great spoil *d.*
34:17 his hand *d.* it by line
51:15 I am the Lord that *d.* sea
*Lam.* 4:16 anger of Lord *d.* them
*Ezek.* 37:22 nor be *d.* into two k.
*Dan.* 2:41 kingdom shall be *d.*
5:28 kingdom *d.* given to M.
11:4 kingdom *d.* toward four w.
*Hos.* 10:2 their heart is *d.*
*Amos* 7:17 thy land shall be *d.*
*Mic.* 2:4 he hath *d.* our fields
*Zec.* 14:1 spoil be *d.* in midst
*Mat.* 12:25 house *d.* not stand,
*Mark* 3:24; *Luke* 11:17
*Luke* 12:52 five in one house *d.*
53 father be divided ags. son
15:12 *d.* unto them his living
*Acts* 14:4 multi. was *d.* 23:7
1 *Cor.* 1:13 is Christ *d.*? was P.
*Rev.* 16:19 city was *d.*

**DIVIDER.**
*Luke* 12:14 made me *d.* over you

DO

**DIVIDETH.**
*Job* 26:12 *d.* sea with his power
*Ps.* 29:7 voice of L. *d.* flames
*Jer.* 31:35 *d.* sea when waves roar
*Mat.* 25:32 *d.* his sheep fr. goats
*Luke* 11:22 and *d.* his spoils

**DIVIDING.**
*Is.* 63:12 *d.* water before them
*Dan.* 7:25 and a *d.* of time
1 *Cor.* 12:11 *d.* to every man
2 *Tim.* 2:15 rightly *d.* the word
*Heb.* 4:12 to *d.* asunder of joints

**DIVINATION, S.**
*Num.* 22:7 rewards of *d.*
23:23 nor any *d.* against Israel
*Deut.* 18:10 useth *d.* 2 *K.* 17:17
*Jer.* 14:14 they prophesy *d.*
*Ezek.* 12:24 nor flattering *d.* in Is.
13:7 not spoken a lying *d.*
23 see no more divine *d.*
21:21 the king of Babylon stood
to use *d.*
*Acts* 16:16 pos. with spirit of *d*

**DIVINE, Verb.**
*Gen.* 44:15 a man as I can *d.*?
1 *Sam.* 28:8 *d.* to me by fam. sp.
*Ezek.* 13:9 prophets that *d.* lies
21:29 while they *d.* a lie
*Mic.* 3:6 that ye shall not *d.*
11 prophets *d.* for money

**DIVINE, Adjective.**
*Prov.* 16:10 *d.* sentence in lips
*Heb.* 9:1 ordinances of *d.* service
2 *Pet.* 1:3 *d.* power hath given
4 be partakers of *d.* nature

**DIVINER, S.**
*Deut.* 18:14 hearkened to *d.*
1 *Sam.* 6:2 Philis. called for *d.*
*Is.* 44:25 that maketh *d.* mad
*Jer.* 27:9 hearken not to your *d.*
29:8 let not your *d.* deceive you
*Mic.* 3:7 and the *d.* confounded
*Zec.* 10:2 the *d.* have seen a lie

**DIVINETH, ING.**
*Gen.* 44:5 this it whereby he *d.*?
*Ezek.* 22:28 and *d.* lies to them

**DIVISION, S.**
*Ex.* 8:23 put a *d.* between
*Jud.* 5:15 for *d.* of Reuben, 16
*Luke* 12:51 nay but rather *d.*
*John* 7:43 there was a *d.* among
the people, 9:16; 10:19
*Rom.* 16:17 mark them wh. ca. *d.*
1 *Cor.* 1:10 be no *d.* among you
3:3 whereas there is am. you *d.*
11:18 I hear there be *d.* am. you

**DIVORCE, ED.**
*Jer.* 3:8 given her a bill of *d.*
*Mat.* 5:32 shall marry her *d.*

**DIVORCEMENT.**
*Deut.* 24:1 write her bill of *d.* 3
*Is.* 50:1 your mother's *d.*?
*Mark* 10:4 M. suffered bill of *d.*
*See* WRITING.

**DO.**
*Gen.* 18:25 Judge of all *d.* right?
31:16 what God hath said, *d.*
41:25 what he is to *d.* 28
*Ex.* 4:15 teach you what ye sh. *d.*
19:8 all L. hath spok. we will *d.*
*Lev.* 18:5 if man *d.* he shall live,
*Neh.* 9:29; *Ezek.* 20:11, 13, 21
*Num.* 22:20 word I say shalt *d.*
24:14 this peo. *d.* to thy people
*Deut.* 7:11 command. to *d.* them
19:19 *d.* to him as he thought to
27:26 words of law, to *d.* them
30:12 may hear it and *d.* it? 13
*Jos.* 7:9 *d.* to thy great name?
22:24 what have ye to *d.* with L.
23:6 *d.* all written in the law,
1 *Chr.* 16:40; 2 *Chr.* 34:21
*Jud.* 7:17 as I *d.* so shall ye *d.*
8:3 to *d.* in comparison of you?
10:15 *d.* to us what seem. good
18:18 the priest, What *d.* ye?
1 *Sam.* 16:3 show thee what *d.*
22:3 what God will *d.* for me
26:25 thou shalt *d.* great things
2 *Sam.* 3:18 now then *d.* it
15:26 *d.* to me as seemeth good
1 *K.* 2:6 *d.* acc. to thy wisdom
8:32 *d.* and judge thy servants
39 forgive, and *d.* 2 *Chr.* 6:23
11:33 to *d.* right, 38; 14:8
2 *K.* 9:18 to *d.* with peace? 19
17:34 *d.* after former manners
20:9 L. will *d.* as he hath spok.
1 *Chr.* 17:2 *d.* all in thy heart
23 and *d.* as thou hast said
21:8 *d.* away iniq. of thy serv.
2 *Chr.* 19:6 take heed what ye *d.*
20:12 nor know we what to *d.*
25:8 if thou wilt go, *d.* it

*Ezr.* 4:2 we seek God as ye *d.*
7:10 to seek law and to *d.* it
*Neh.* 2:12 put in my heart to *d.*
9:24 *d.* with them as they
*Job* 7:20 *d.* to thee? O Preserver
11:8 high as heav. what *d.?*
13:20 *d.* not two things to me
*Ps.* 40:8 I delight to *d.* thy will
50:16 to *d.* to dec.my statutes?
109:21 but *d.* thou for me
119:132 to *d.* to those
143:10 teach me to *d.* thy will
*Prov.* 3:27 power of hand to *d.*
*Ec.* 9:10 *d.* it with thy might
*Is.* 10:3 *d.* in day of visitation?
45:7 Lord *d.* all these things
*Jer.* 5:31 *d.* in the end thereof?
11:4 obey my voice and *d.* them
14:7 *d.* it for thy name's sake
39:12 *d.* to him as he shall say
42:3 show thing we may *d.*
50:15 hath done, *d.* to her, 29
*Lam.* 1:22 *d.* to them as done
*Ezek.* 8:6 secst thou what they *d.*
24:22 ye shall *d.* as I have done
36:37 be inquired of, to *d.* it for
*Dan.* 9:19 Lord, hearken and *d.*
11:3 *d.* accord. to his will, 16, 36
*Hos.* 10:3 should king *d.* to us?
*Amos* 3:7 Lord *d.* nothing
*Jon.* 4:9 I *d.* well to be angry
*Mic.* 6:8 but to *d.* justly
*Zec.* 1:21 what come these to *d.?*
8:16 these are things ye shall *d.*
*Mat.* 5:19 shall *d.* and teach
47 what *d.* ye more than oth.?
8:29 wh. have we to *d.* wi. thee?
*Mark* 1:24; *Luke* 4:34
12:50 whosoever sh. *d.* the will
of my Father, *Mark* 3:35
20:15 *d.* what I will with own
32 wh. will ye I *d.* *Mark* 10:36
21:27 author. I *d.* these things,
*Mark* 11:33; *Luke* 20:8
23:5 works they *d.*
27:19 to *d.* with that just man
*Mark* 7:8 such like ye *d.* 13
*Luke* 4:23 *d.* also in thy country
6:2 why *d.* that not lawful
11 what they might *d.* to Jes.
31 as ye would that men sh. *d.*
8:21 hear word of God and *d.* it
16:4 I am resolved what to *d.*
17:10 done what was duty to *d.*
23:34 know not what they *d.*
*John* 2:5 whatsoever he saith *d.*
4:34 my meat is to *d.* will
5:30 I can of myself *d.* nothing
6:6 he knew what he would *d.*
28 what shall we *d.?* *Acts* 2:37
7:17 if any man will *d.* his will
8:29 I *d.* those things please
9:33 of G. he could *d.* nothing
11:47 Pharisees said, What *d.?*
13:7 what I *d.* knowest not
15 ye shall *d.* as I have done
17 happy are ye if ye *d.* them
14:12 works I *d.* shall he *d.* also
14 ask in my name, I will *d.* it
15:14 if ye *d.* what I command
21 will they *d.* unto you, 16:3
17:4 work thou gavest me to *d.*
21:21 what shall this man *d.?*
*Acts* 1:1 of all Jesus began to *d.*
4:28 *d.* whatsoever thy counsel
9:6 what wilt thou have me *d.?*
10:6 what thou oughtest to *d.*
14:15 why *d.* ye these things?
*Rom.* 1:32 not only *d.* the same
2:14 *d.* by nature things in law
7:15 for what I *d.* I allow not,
but what I hate, that *d.* I
1 *Cor.* 7:36 let him *d.* what he
10:31 ye *d.* all to glory of God
2 *Cor.* 8:10 not only to *d.* but
*Gal.* 3:10 writ. in law to *d.* them
5:21 *d.* such shall not inherit
*Eph.* 6:21 know and how I *d.*
*Phil.* 2:13 G. worketh both to *d.*
4:9 heard and seen in me, *d.*
*Col.* 3:17 whatsoe. ye *d.* in word
or deed, *d.* all in na. of L. J.
23 whats. ye *d.* *d.* it heartily
1 *Thes.* 4:10 ye *d.* it tow.,breth.
5:11 edify, even as also ye *d.*
24 faithful who also will *d.* it
2 *Thes.* 3:4 ye both *d.* and will *d.*
*Phile.* 21 wilt *d.* more than I say
*Heb.* 4:13 whom we have to *d.*
10:7 lo, I come to *d.* thy will, 9
13:6 not fear what man shall *d.*
21 perfect to *d.* his will
2 *Pet.* 1:10 if ye *d.* these, never
1 *John* 3:22 and *d.* those things
*Rev.* 2:5 and *d.* the first works

**Can, *or* canst DO.**

*Job* 22:17 what *can* Almighty *d.*



*Job* 42:2 thou *c. d.* every thing
*Ps.* 11:3 *can* the righteous *d.?*
56:4 fear what flesh *can d.* 11
118:6 not fear what man *can d.*
*Mark* 9:22 if *canst d.* anything
*Luke* 12:4 no more they *can d.*
*John* 5:19 Son *can d.* nothing, 30
15:5 without me ye *can d.* noth.
*Phil.* 4:13 I *can d.* all through C.

*See* DO COMMANDMENTS.

**DO, *with* evil.**

*Ex.* 23:2 not fol. a mult. to *d. e.*
*Lev.* 5:4 soul swear to *d. evil*
*Deut.* 31:29 bec. ye will *d. evil*
2 *Sam.* 12:9 despised L. to *d. e.*
2 *K.* 8:12 *evil* thou wilt *d.*
17:17 sold themselves to *d. evil*
21:9 Man. seduced to *d.* more *e.*
*Ps.* 34:16 face ag. them *d. evil*
37:8 fret not thyself to *d. evil*
*Prov.* 2:14 who rejoice to *d. evil*
24:8 he that deviseth to *d. evil*
*Ec.* 5:1 consider not they *d. evil*
8:11 fully set in them to *d. evil*
12 a sinner *d. evil* 100 times
*Is.* 1:16 wash ye, cease to *d. evil*
41:23 *d.* good or *evil* that we
*Jer.* 4:22 people are wise to *d. e.*
10:5 for they cannot *d. evil*
13:23 accustomed to *d. evil*
18:10 if it *d. evil* in my sight
*Ezek.* 6:10 I would *d.* this *evil*
*Mic.* 7:3 *d. evil* with both hands
*Zep.* 1:12 nor will he *d. evil*
*Mark* 3:4 to *d. evil?* *Luke* 6:9
*Rom.* 3:8 *d. evil* that good come
13:4 if thou *d. evil* be afraid
2 *Cor.* 13:7 I pray that ye *d.* no *e.*
1 *Pet.* 3:12 against them that *d. e.*

**DO, *joined with* good.**

*Gen.* 27:46 *g.* shall my life *d.*
*Num.* 24:13 to *d. g.* or bad
*Deut.* 8:16 to *d.* thee *good*
28:63 Lord rejoice to *d.* you *g.*
30:5 and he will *d.* thee *good*
*Jud.* 17:13 Lord will *d.* me *good*
1 *Sam.* 1:23 *d.* what seemeth *g.*
14:36, 40; 2 *Sam.* 19:27, 37
3:18 the Lord *d.* what seemeth
him *good*, 2 *Sam.* 10:12
2 *K.* 10:5 *d.* that *g.* in thine eyes
1 *Chr.* 19:13 Lord *d.* what is *g.*
*Neh.* 5:9 it is not *g.* that ye *d.*
*Ps.* 34:14 *d. g.* 37:3, 27; 51:18;
125:4; *Mat.* 5:44; *Luke* 6:9, 35
36:3 he hath left off to *d. g.*
*Prov.* 31:12 she will *d.* him *g.*
*Ec.* 3:12 for a man to *d. good*
*Is.* 41:23 yea, *d. good*, or *d.* evil
*Jer.* 4:22 to *d. good* no knowl.
10:5 nei. is it in them to *d. g.*
13:23 then may ye *d. good*
26:14 *d.* with me as seemeth *g.*
29:32 nor behold the *g.* I will *d.*
32:40 turn away to *d.* them *g.*
41 rejoice over them to *d. g.*
33:9 hear all the *good* I *d.*
*Mic.* 2:7 words *d. g.* to upright
*Zep.* 1:12 the L. will not *d. good*
*Mark* 3:4 is it lawful to *d. g.* on
the sabbath days? *Luke* 6:9
14:7 poor, ye may *d.* them *g.*
*Luke* 6:33 if ye *d. g.* to them that
*d. good* to you
*Rom.* 7:19 *g.* that I would, I *d.*
21 when I would *d. g.* evil is
13:3 *d. good* thou shalt have
*Gal.* 6:10 *d. good* unto all men
1 *Tim.* 6:18 that they *d. good*
*Heb.* 13:16 to *d. g.* and commun.
*Jam.* 4:17 knoweth to *d. good*
1 *Pet.* 3:11 eschew evil, and *d. g.*

**What have I to DO.**

2 *Sam.* 16:10 *w. d.* with? 19:22
1 *K.* 17:18 *w. h. I* to *d.* with thee?
2 *K.* 3:13; 2 *Chr.* 35:21; *Mark*
5:7; *Luke* 8:28; *John* 2:4
*Hos.* 14:8 *w. d.* any more
1 *Cor.* 5:12 *what d.* to judge

**I shall, I will, will I, *or* shall I DO.**

*Gen.* 27:37 what *s. I d.* now
*Num.* 22:17 *I will d.* what sayest
33:56 *I s. d.* to you, as I th. to *d.*
1 *Sam.* 3:11 *I w. d.* a thing in Isr.
20:4 thy soul desireth, *I will d.*
28:15 known wh. *I s. d.*
2 *Sam.* 18:4 best *I will d.* 19:38
*Job* 31:14 *what d.* when G. riseth
34:32 *I will d.* no more
*Prov.* 24:29 *I will d.* so to him
*Is.* 5:5 *I w. d.* to my vineyard
43:19 *I will d.* a new thing
46:10 *I will d.* all my pleasure
11 have purposed, *I will* al. *d.*
48:11 for own sake *will I d.* it



*Jer.* 29:32 good *I will d.* for my
*Ezek.* 5:9 *I will d.* in thee what I
7:27 *d.* to them after their way
22:14 spoken, and *will d.* it
24:14; 36:36
*Hos.* 6:4 what *shall I d.* to thee?
*Amos* 4:12 thus *will I d.* to thee
*Mat.* 19:16 good thing *shall I d.*
27:22 what *shall I d.* with J.?
*Luke* 16:3 what *shall I d.?* 20:13;
*Acts* 22:10
*John* 14:13 ask, that *will I d.*
14 ask in my name, *I will d.* it
2 *Cor.* 11:12 what I do, *I will d.*

*See* JUDGMENT.

**Must DO.**

*Num.* 23:26 that I *must d.*
*Acts* 16:30 wh. *m.* I *d.* to be sav.?

**DO, *joined with* no *or* not.**

*Ex.* 20:10 in it thou shalt *not d.*
any work, *Lev.* 23:31
23:24 *not d.* after their works
*Lev.* 16:29 *d. no* work, 23:3, 28;
*Deut.* 15:19; *Jer.* 17:24
18:3 after their doings, *not d.*
*Num.* 23:19 and shall he *n. d.* it?
*Deut.* 12:8 *n. d.* after all we *d.*
1 *K.* 11:12 *not d.* it for D.'s sake
2 *K.* 7:9 said, We *d. not* well
17:15 should *not d.* like them
18:12 *not* hear nor *d.* them
*Ezr.* 7:26 whoso will *not d.* law
*Job* 13:20 only *d. not* two things
34:12 God will *not d.* wickedly
41:8 remem. battle, *d. no* more
*Ps.* 119:3 also *d. no* iniquity
*Jer.* 18:6 *d.* with you
*Ezek.* 5:9 *not d.* any more
33:31 hear thy words, but *not d.*
*Mat.* 5:46 *d. n.* publ. the same?
6:1 *d. not* your alms before men
12:2 *d.* that *not* lawful to *d.*
20:13 I *d.* thee *no* wrong
23:3 they say and *d. not*
*Mark* 6:5 *d. no* mighty work
*Luke* 6:46 *d. not* the things I say
*John* 6:38 *not* to *d.* mine own
10:37 if I *d. not* works of my F.
*Rom.* 7:15 that *d.* I *not*, 19
8:3 what the law could *not d.*
*Gal.* 5:17 ye cannot *d.* the things
*Rev.* 19:10 see thou *d.* it *not*, 22:9

**Observe, *with* DO.**

*Deut* 5:32 *ob.* to *d.* 8:1; 11;32;
12:1; 24:8; 2 *K.* 17:37
6:3 *ob.* to *d.* it, 12:32; 28:13, 15,
58; 31:12; 32:46
25 if we *obs.* to *d.* these com.
15:5 to *ob.* to *d.* all these com.
*Jos.* 1:7 *ob.* to *d.* all the law
*Ezek.* 37:24 *observe* and *d.* them
*Mat.* 23:3 you, that *obser.* and *d.*

**Will we, *or* we will DO.**

*Ex.* 19:8 said, *we w. d.* 24:3, 7
*Deut.* 5:27 *w. w.* hear it, and *d.*
*Jos.* 1:16 command. us, *w. w. d.*
2 *K.* 10:5 *d.* all thou shalt bid
*Jer.* 42:20 and *w. w. d.* it
44:17 *we will* certainly *d.*

**Shall we, *or* we shall DO.**

*Jud.* 13:8 what *we shall d.*
2 *Sam.* 16:20 what *we shall d.*
17:6 *sh. we d.* after his saying?
2 *K.* 6:15 alas, how *shall we d.?*
*Est.* 1:15 what *sh. we d.* to V.?
*Ps.* 60:12 through God *w. sh. d.*
valiantly, 108:13
*Cant.* 8:8 what *sh. we. d.*
*Jon.* 1:11 what *shall we d.?*
*Luke* 3:10 what *s. we d.?* 12, 14
*John* 6:28 d. th. *we* might work?
*Acts* 2:37 what *shall we d.?*
4:16 what *sh. we d.* to these m.?

**DO, *joined with* so.**

*Num.* 22:30 wont to *d. so* to th.?
32:23 not *d. so*, ye have sinned
*Deut.* 12:30 *so* will I *d.*
1 *Sam* 8:8 served oth. gods, *so d.*
1 *K.* 17:41 as fathers, *so d.* they
*Prov.* 24:29 I will *d. so* to him
*Is.* 10:11 *so d.* to Jerusalem
*Jer.* 28:6 L. *d. so*, L. perform
*Mat.* 7:12 sh. *d.* to you, *so d.* ye
18:35 *so* shall Father *d.* to you
*John* 14:31 Fa. gave com. *so* I *d.*
*Acts* 7:51 fathers did, *so d.* ye
*Col.* 3:13 forgave you, *so d.* ye
*Jam.* 2:12 *so d.* ye, as they that

**DO, *joined with* this.**

*Gen.* 42:18 *this d.* and live
2 *K.* 19:31 zeal of the Lord shall
*d. this*, *Is.* 37:32
*Mat.* 8:9 *d. this*, *Luke* 7:8
9:28 I am able to *d. this?*
*Mark* 11:3 Why *d. this?*



*Luke* 10:28 *th. d.* and thou sh. l.
22:19 *this d.* in remembrance of
me, 1 *Cor.* 11:24, 25
1 *Cor.* 9:17 for if I *d. this*
*Heb.* 6:3 *this* will we *d.*
13:19 rather to *d. this.*
*Jam.* 4:15 we will *d. this*

*See* THING.

**DO well.**

*Is.* 1:17 cease *d.* evil, lea. *d. well*
*Jon.* 4:9 I *d. well* to be angry
*Zec.* 8:15 to *d. well* to Jerusalem
*Mat.* 12:12 to *d. well* on sabbath
*John* 11:12 he shall *d. well*
1 *Pet.* 2:14 them that *d. w.*
20 if ye *d. well* and suffer for it
2 *Pet.* 1:19 ye *d. w.* that ye take
3 *John* 6 if bring shalt *d. well*

**DOER.**

*Gen.* 39:22 Joseph was *d.* of it
2 *Sam.* 3:39 reward *d.* of evil
*Ps.* 31:23 rewardeth the proud *d.*
*Prov.* 17:4 wicked *d.* giveth heed
*Jam.* 1:23 be not *d.* of word
25 not a forgetful hearer, but *d.*
4:11 thou art not a *d.* of the law

**DOERS.**

2 *K.* 22:5 give it to *d.* of work
*Ps.* 101:8 cut off all wicked *d.*
*Rom.* 2:13 *d.* of law be justified
*Jam.* 1:22 be ye *d.* of the word

*See* EVIL-DOER, S.

**DOEST.**

*Gen.* 4:7 if *d.* well; if not well
21:22 with thee in all thou *d.*
*Deut.* 12:28 when thou *d.* good
1 *K.* 2:3 prosper in all thou *d.*
19:9 what *d.* here, Elijah? 13
20:22 mark and see what *d.*
*Job* 9:12 say, What *d.* thou?
35:6 what *d.* against him?
*Ps.* 49:18 *d.* well to thyself
77:14 the God that *d.* wonders
86:10 and *d.* wondrous things
119:68 art good, and *d.* good
*Ec.* 8:4 what *d.* thou? *Dan.* 4:35
*Jer.* 11:15 *d.* evil, then rejoicest
15:5 to ask how thou *d.?*
*Ezek.* 12:9 house said, What *d.?*
16:30 seeing, *d.* all these things
*John* 2:18 thou *d.* these things?
13:27 that thou *d.* do quickly
*Acts* 22:26 take heed what th. *d.*
*Rom.* 2:1 judg. *d.* same things, 3
*Jam.* 2:19 believest, thou *d.* well
3 *John* 5 *d.* faithfully what th. *d.*

**DOETH.**

*Ex.* 31:14 for whosoever *d.* any
work therein, 15; *Lev.* 23:30
*Job* 5:9 *d.* great things, 9:10;
37:5; *Ps.* 72:18; 136:4
23:13 soul desireth, that he *d.*
*Ps.* 1:3 what. he *d.* shall prosper
14:1 none *d.* 3; 53:1, 3; *Ro.* 3:12
15:5 *d.* these never be moved
118:15 hand *d.* valiantly, 16
*Ec.* 2:2 said of mirth, What *d.* it
3:14 whatsoever God *d.* it shall
be for ever, and God *d.* it
7:20 not a man that *d.* good
8:3 he *d.* whatso. pleaseth him
*Is* 56:2 blessed is man *d.* this
*Dan.* 4:35 *d.* accord. to his will
9:14 L. is righteous in all he *d.*
*Mal.* 2:12 L. cut off man *d.* this
*Mat.* 6:3 left know what right *d.*
7:24 sayings and *d.* them
26 and *d.* not, *Luke* 6:49
8:9 and he *d.* it, *Luke* 7:8
*John* 5:19 he *d.* these *d.* the Son
7:51 before it know what he *d.*
9:31 *d.* his will, him he heareth
15:15 knoweth not what lord *d.*
*Rom.* 10:5 that *d.* these things
shall live by them, *Gal.* 3:12
*Eph.* 6:8 good thing any man *d.*

**DOCTOR, S.**

*Luke* 2:46 J. in midst of the *d.*
5:17 *d.* of the law sitting by
*Acts* 5:34 Gamaliel a *d.* of law

**DOCTRINE.**

*Is.* 28:9 make to understand *d.*
29:24 murmured, shall learn *d.*
*Jer.* 10:8 stock is *d.* of vanities
*Mat.* 7:28 aston. at his *d.* 22:33;
*Mark* 1:22; 11:18; *Luke* 4:32
16:12 beware of *d.* of Pharisees
*Mark* 1:27 what new *d.* is this?
4:2 in his *d.* 12:38
*John* 7:17 shall know of the *d.*
18:19 asked Jesus of his *d.*
*Acts* 2:42 conti. in apostles' *d.*
5:28 filled Jerus. with your *d.*
13:12 being astonished at the *d.*
17:19 what this new *d.* is?

DOI

*Rom.* 6:17 that form of *d.*
16:17 contrary to the *d.*
1 *Cor.* 14:6 except I speak by *d.*
26 every one of you hath a *d.*
*Eph.* 4:14 with every wind of *d.*
1 *Tim.* 1:3 teach no other *d.*
4:13 give attendance to *d.*
16 heed to thyself to thy *d.*
5:17 who labor in word and *d.*
6:1 his *d.* be not blasphemed
3 the *d.* according to godliness
2 *Tim.* 3:16 is profitable for *d.*
4:2 exhort with long suf. and *d.*
*Tit.* 2:7 in *d.* showing incorrupt.
10 adorn *d.* of God our Saviour
*Heb.* 6:1 principles of the *d.*
2 of the *d.* of baptisms, and
2 *John* 9 abideth not in the *d.* of Christ; abideth in *d.*
*Rev.* 2:14 that hold *d.* of Balaam
15 that hold *d.* of Nicolaitans

**Good DOCTRINE.**

*Prov.* 4:2 I give you *good d.*
1 *Tim.* 4:6 in words of *good d.*

**My DOCTRINE.**

*Deut.* 32:2 *my d.* drop as rain
*Job* 11:4 *my d.* is pure
*John* 7:16 *my d.* is not mine
2 *Tim.* 3:10 fully known *my d.*

**Sound DOCTRINE.**

1 *Tim.* 1:10 contrary to *sound d.*
2 *Tim.* 4:3 not endure *sound d.*
*Tit.* 1:9 by *sound d.* to exhort
2:1 speak things become *s. d.*

**This DOCTRINE.**

2 *John* 10 and bring not *this d.*
*Rev.* 2:24 as have not *this d.*

**DOCTRINES.**

*Mat.* 15:9 for *d.* com. *Mark* 7:7
*Col.* 2:22 comm. and *d.* of men
1 *Tim.* 4:1 heed to *d.* of devils
*Heb.* 13:9 not carried with str. *d.*

DOEG. 1 *Sam.* 21:7; 22:18, 22

**DOG.**

*Ex.* 11:7 ag. Is. not a *d.* move
*Deut.* 23:18 a *d.* into house
*Jud.* 7:5 as a *d.* lappeth
1 *Sam.* 17:43 am I a *d.*? 2 *K.* 8:13
24:14 wh. dost purs.? after a *d.*?
2 *Sam.* 3:8 am I a *d.* head?
9:8 upon such a dead *d.* as I am
16:9 this dead *d.* curse my lord?
*Ps.* 22:20 from power of *d.*
59:6 make a noise like a *d.* 14
*Prov.* 26:11 as a *d.* returneth to his vomit, 2 *Pet.* 2:22
17 taketh a *d.* by the ears
*Ec.* 9:4 a living *d.* is better than
*Is.* 66:3 as if he cut off *d.* neck

**DOGS.**

*Ex.* 22:31 cast it to the *d.* *Mat.* 15:26; *Mark* 7:27
1 *K.* 14:11 *d.* eat, 16:4; 21:24
21:19 the place where *d.* licked
23 *d.* shall eat J. 2 *K.* 9:10, 36
22:38 *d.* licked up his blood
*Job* 30:1 I disd. to set with *d.*
*Ps.* 22:16 *d.* have compassed me
68:23 and the tongue of thy *d.*
*Is.* 56:10 dumb *d.*; 11 greedy *d.*
*Jer.* 15:3 and the *d.* to tear
*Mat.* 7:6 which is holy unto *d.*
15:27 *d.* eat of cru. *Mark* 7:28
*Luke* 16:21 the *d.* licked his sores
*Phil.* 3:2 beware of *d.*
*Rev.* 22:15 for without are *d.*

**DOING.**

*Ex.* 15:11 *d.* wonders
1 *K.* 22:43 *d.* right, 2 *Chr.* 20:32
1 *Chr.* 22:16 arise and be *d.*
*Job* 32:22 in so *d.* my Maker
*Ps.* 64:9 wisely consider of his *d.*
66:5 he is terrible in his *d.*
118:23 the L.'s *d.* it is marvellous, *Mat.* 21:42; *Mark* 12:11
*Is.* 56:2 keepeth hand from *d.* ev.
*Mat.* 24:46 find so *d.* *Luke* 12:43
*Acts* 10:38 went about *d.* good
24:20 found any evil *d.* in me
*Rom.* 12:20 in so *d.* shalt heap
2 *Cor.* 8:11 perform the *d.* of it
*Eph.* 6:6 *d.* the will of God
1 *Tim.* 4:16 in *d.* this,

**Well-DOING.**

*Rom.* 2:7 continuance in *w.-d.*
*Gal.* 6:9 w. in *w.-d.* 2 *Thes.* 3:13
1 *Pet.* 2:15 with *w.-d.* ye silence
3:17 better suffer for *w.-d.*
4:19 com. souls to him in *w.-d.*

**DOINGS.**

*Lev.* 18:3 after *d.* of Egypt and Canaan, shall ye not do
*Deut.* 28:20 wickedness of thy *d.*

DON

*Jud.* 2:19 ceased not from own *d.*
2 *Chr.* 17:4 not after *d.* of Israel
*Ps.* 9:11 declare his *d.* *Is.* 12:4
77:12 I will also talk of thy *d.*
*Prov.* 20:11 known by his *d.*
*Is.* 1:16 put away evil of your *d.*
3:8 their *d.* are against the L.
10 shall eat the fruit of their *d.*
*Jer.* 4:4 because of evil of your *d.* 21:12; 26:3; 44:22
18 thy *d.* have procured these
7:3 am. your *d.* 5; 26:13; 35:15
11:18 showedst me their *d.*
17:10 fruit of his *d.* 21:14
18:11 and make your *d.* good
23:2 visit on you evil of your *d.*
22 evil of *d.* 25:5; *Zec.* 1:4
32:19 give accord. to fruit of *d.*
*Ezek.* 14:22 ye shall see their *d.*
20:43 shall ye remember *d.*
44 nor according to corrupt *d.*
21:24 in all your *d.* sins do ap.
24:14 thy *d.* shall judge
36:17 defiled it by their own *d.*
19 according to *d.* I judged th.
31 shall remember *d.* not good
*Hos.* 4:9 reward them their *d.*
5:4 not frame *d.* to turn to God
7:2 their own *d.* have beset th.
9:15 for wicked. of *d.* I will dr.
12:2 acc. to *d.* will he recomp.
*Mic.* 2:7 are these his *d.*?
3:4 have behaved ill in their *d.*
7:13 be desolate, for fruit of *d.*
*Zep.* 3:7 corrupted all their *d.*
11 not be ashamed for thy *d.*?
*Zec.* 1:6 accord. to our *d.* so d.

**DOLEFUL.**

*Is.* 13:21 full of *d.* creatures
*Mic.* 2:4 with a *d.* lamentation

**DOMINION.**

*Gen.* 1:26 *d.* over the fish, 28
27:40 thou shalt have the *d.*
37:8 shalt thou have *d.* over us?
*Num.* 24:19 he that shall have *d.*
*Jud.* 5:13 have *d.* over nobles
1 *K.* 4:24 Solomon had *d.*
1 *Chr.* 18:3 to establish his *d.*
*Neh.* 9:37 have *d.* over our bod.
*Job* 25:2 *d.* and fear are with him
38:33 thou set the *d.* thereof
*Ps.* 8:6 to have *d.* over the works
19:13 sins, let them not have *d.*
49:14 the upright shall have *d.*
72:8 have *d.* from sea to sea
103:22 in all places of his *d.*
114:2 and Israel his *d.*
119:133 let not any iniq. have *d.*
145:13 thy *d.* endureth
*Is.* 26:13 other lords have had *d.*
*Dan.* 4:3 his *d.* from generation
22 *d.* reacheth to end of earth
34 *d.* is an everlasting *d.* 7:14
6:26 his *d.* be even unto the end
7:6 *d.* was given to the beast
12 beasts had *d.* taken away
14 was given him *d.* and glory
26 they shall take away his *d.*
27 *d.* sh. be given to the saints
11:3 shall rule with great *d.* 5
*Mic.* 4:8 to thee, even the first *d.*
*Zec.* 9:10 his *d.* be from sea
*Mat.* 20:25 princes exercise *d.*
*Rom.* 6:9 death hath no more *d.*
14 sin not have *d.* over you
7:1 law hath *d.* over a man
2 *Cor.* 1:24 *d.* over your faith
*Eph.* 1:21 above might and *d.*
1 *Pet.* 4:11 to whom be praise and *d.* for ever, 5:11; *Rev.* 1:6
*Jude* 8 despise *d.*
25 to the only wise God be *d.*

**DOMINIONS.**

*Dan.* 7:27 all *d.* shall serve him
*Col.* 1:16 whether thrones or *d.*

**DONE.**

*Ex.* 18:9 goodness L. had *d.* to I.
31:15 six days may work be *d.* 35:2; *Lev.* 23:3
*Lev.* 5:17 things forbid. to be *d.*
*Num.* 22:2 saw all Israel had *d.*
27:4 name of our father *d.* aw.?
32:13 all had *d.* evil were cons.
*Deut.* 10:21 thy God that hath *d.*
29:24 wherefore hath the L. *d.* thus, 1 *K.* 9:8; 2 *Chr.* 7:21
2 *Sam.* 13:12 to be *d.* in Israel
24:17 they *d.*? 1 *Chr.* 21:17
*Neh.* 9:33 we have *d.* wickedly, *Ps.* 106:6; *Dan.* 95, 15
*Est.* 6:6 shall be *d.* to the man
*Job* 21:31 repay what he hath *d.*?
*Ps.* 33:9 he spake, and it was *d.*
71:19 hast *d.* gr. things, 106:21; 126:2, 3
120:3 *d.* to thee, false tongue?

DON

*Ec.* 1:9 is *d.* is what shall be *d.*
2:12 hath been already *d.*
*Is.* 41:4 who hath *d.* it?
44:23 for the Lord hath *d.* it
*Jer.* 48:19 him fleeth, what is *d.*
*Ezek* 39:8 it is *d.* saith the Lord
*Dan.* 11:36 determined sh. be *d.*
*Mat.* 6:10 thy will be *d.* 26:42; *Luke* 11:2; 22:42
8:13 so be it *d.* to thee
11:21 works *d.* in you, had been *d.* in Tyre, *Luke* 10:13
18:19 it shall be *d.* for them
23:23 these ought ye to have *d.* *Luke* 11:42
25:21 well *d.* good servant, 23
40 as ye have *d.* it to one of these, ye have *d.* it to me
27:54 things that were *d.* 28:11
*Mark* 5:19 things the L. hath *d.* for thee, 20; *Luke* 8:39
6:30 told him what they had *d.*
9:13 *d.* to him what. they listed
13:30 not pass till these be *d.*
15:8 to do, as he had ever *d.*
*Luke* 1:49 hath *d.* great things
3:19 evils Herod had *d.*
8:56 tell no man what was *d.*
9:10 told him all they had *d.*
14:22 it is *d.* as thou hast com.
17:10 we have *d.* that which was our duty to do
*John* 5:29 they that have *d.* good to life; they that have *d.* ev.
15:7 what ye will, it shall be *d.*
*Acts* 4:28 determ. before to be *d.*
14:27 rch. all G. had *d.* 15:4
21:14 the will of the Lord be *d.*
*Rom.* 9:11 *d.* any good or evil
1 *Cor.* 9:15 nor be so *d.* unto me
13:10 in part shall be *d.* away
14:26 let all be *d.* to edifying
40 be *d.* decently
16:14 be *d.* with charity
2 *Cor.* 5:10 things *d.* in body
*Eph.* 6:13 having *d.* all to stand
*Phil.* 2:3 nothing be *d.* through strife
*Col.* 4:9 known all things *d.*
*Rev.* 16:17 saying, It is *d.* 21:6
22:6 which must shortly be *d.*

**Have I DONE.**

*Num.* 22:28 what *h. I d.* to thee, 1 *K.* 19:20; *Mic.* 6:3
*Jud.* 8:2 what *have I* now *d.*? 1 *Sam.* 17:29
1 *Sam.* 20:1 what *have I d.*? 26:18; 29:8; *Jer.* 8:6

**He hath, *or* hath he DONE.**

*Lev.* 24:19 as *h. d.* so be done
*Jud.* 15:10 as *he hath d.* to us
1 *Sam.* 6:9 *h. h. d.* us this gr. ev.
12:24 great things *he hath d.*
20:32 what *hath he d.*?
1 *Chr.* 16:12 rem. his works *he hath d.* *Ps.* 78:4; 98:1; 105:5
*Ps.* 66:16 declare wha. *he hath d.*
115:3 *he h. d.* what he pleased
*Prov.* 24:29 as *he hath d.* to me
*Is.* 12:5 *he hath d.* excel. things
*Ezek.* 24:24 that *he hath d.* shall ye do
33:16 *he hath d.* that is lawful
*Joel* 2:20 *he hath d.* great things
*Mark* 7:37 *he hath d.* all things
2 *Cor.* 5:10 receive accor. *h. h. d.*

**I have DONE.**

*Gen.* 28:15 till *I have d.* that I h.
*Jos.* 24:7 seen what *I have d.*
*Jud.* 1:7 as *I h. d.* so G. req. me
15:11 as th. did to me, so *h. I d.*
2 *Sam.* 14:21 *I have d.* this thing
24:10 *I h. d.* foolishly, 1 *Ch.* 21:8
2 *K.* 19:25 how *I have d.* it?
*Job* 34:32 if *I have d.* iniquity
*Ps.* 7:3 O L. if *I have d.* this
119:121 *I h. d.* judgment
*Is.* 10:13 by st. of hand *I h. d.* it
33:13 what *I have d.*
37:26 heard how *I have d.* it?
*Ezek.* 12:11 as *I h. d.* so be done
14:23 *I have* not *d.* without ca. all *I have d.* in it
*John* 13:12 what *I have d.* to you?
15 do as *I have d.* to you

**Hast thou DONE.**

*Gen.* 4:10 what *h. t. d.*? 31:26; *Num.* 23:11; 1 *Sam.* 13:11; 2 *Sam.* 3:24; *John* 18:35
20:9 what *h. th. d.*? *Jud.* 15:11
2 *Sam.* 7:21 to thy heart *h. t. d.*
16:10 wherefore *hast thou d.* so?
1 *K.* 1:6 saying, Why *h. t. d.* so?
1 *Chr.* 17:19 *h. t. d.* all this
*Ps.* 60:21 these things *h. thou d.*
*Jon.* 1:10 why *hast thou d.* this?

DOO

**Thou hast DONE.**

*Gen.* 3:13 what is this *thou h. d.*?
12:18; 26:10; 29:25; *Jud.* 15:11; 2 *Sam.* 12:21
14 because *thou hast d.* this, 22:16; 2 *Chr.* 25:16
20:9 *t. h. d.* deeds ou. n. to be *d.*
27:45 he forget what *t. h. d.*
31:28 *thou h. d.* foolish. 1 *Sam.* 13:13; 2 *Chr.* 16:9
*Jos.* 7:19 tell me what *thou hast d.* 1 *Sam.* 14:43
*Ps.* 40:5 wonderful works *t. h. d.*
52:9 praise thee bec. *t. h. d.* it
109:27 know that *thou h. d.* it
*Jer.* 2:23 know what *thou hast d.*
*Lam.* 1:21 are glad *thou h. d.* it
22 as *thou hast d.* unto me
2:20 consider to whom *t. h. d.*
*Ezek.* 16:48 Sod. not *d.* as *t. h. d.*
59 deal with these as *thou h. d.*
*Ob.* 15 as *t. h. d.* be done to thee
*Jon.* 1:14 *t. h. d.* as it pleaseth

**Not DONE.**

*Gen.* 20:9 deeds ought *not* be *d.*
*Num.* 16:28 *not d.* of mine own
*Deut.* 32:27 Lord hath *not d.* all
*Is.* 5:4 done that I have *not d.*?
46:10 declaring things *not* yet *d.*
*Jer.* 3:16 neither shall that be *d.*
*Ezek.* 5:9 that I have *not d.*
*Dan.* 9:12 *not* been *d.* as on Jer.
11:24 do what his fat. *not d.*
*Amos* 3:6 in city, L. *not d.* it?
*Acts* 26:26 was *not d.* in a corner

**DONE, *with* this.**

*Gen.* 21:26 wot n. who hath *d. t.*
42:28 what is *this* God hath *d.*
*Jud.* 2:2 not obeyed, why *d. t.*?
6:29 Who hath *d. this*? 15:6
1 *Sam.* 28:18 hath Lord *d. this*
*Ps.* 7:3 O Lord, if I have *d. this*
22:31 declare that he hath *d. th.*
51:4 and *d. this* evil in my sight
*Is.* 41:20 hand of Lord hath *d. this*
*Ezek.* 23:38 moreover *this* they have *d.* unto me
*Mark* 5:32 her that had *d. this*
*Luke* 23:41 *t.* man *d.* nothing amiss
*Acts* 4:7 by what p. ha. ye *d. t.*?

**DOOR.**

*Gen.* 4:7 sin lieth at the *d.*
19:9 came near to break the *d.*
*Ex.* 12:23 will pass over the *d.*
*Deut.* 15:17 thrust it through ear to *d.*
2 *Sam.* 13:17 bolt the *d.* after h.
2 *K.* 4:15 she stood in the *d.*
9:3 then open the *d.* and flee
*Est.* 2:21 which kept the *d.* 6:2
*Job* 31:9 laid wait at neighb. *d.*
34 I went not out of the *d.*?
*Ps.* 141:3 keep the *d.* of my lips
*Prov.* 26:14 as *d.* turneth
*Cant.* 5:4 in hand by hole of *d.*
8:9 if she be a *d.* we will inclose
*Ezek.* 8:8 in wall, behold a *d.*
10:19 stood at *d.* of the east gate
11:1 at *d.* of the gate 25 men
41:2 breadth of *d.* ten cubits
46:3 peo. shall worship at the *d.*
*Hos.* 2:15 valley of A. *d.* of hope
*Amos* 9:1 smite the lint. of the *d.*
*Mat.* 27:60 rolled great stone to *d.* of sepulchre, *Mark* 15:46
28:2 rolled stone from the *d.*
*Mark* 1:33 city was gather. at *d.*
2:2 no room, no not about the *d.*
16:3 who roll us stone from *d.*?
*John* 10:1 entereth not by the *d.*
2 that entereth in by the *d.*
7 I am the *d.* 9.
18:16 but Peter stood at the *d.*
*Acts* 5:9 feet at *d.* to carry thee
12:13 as Peter knocked at the *d.*
14:27 opened *d.* of faith to Gen.
1 *Cor.* 16:9 great *d.* and effectual
2 *Cor.* 2:12 a *d.* was opened to me
*Col.* 4:3 open a *d.* of utterance
*Jam.* 5:9 judge standeth bef. *d.*
*Rev.* 3:8 before thee an open *d.*
20 stand at *d.* if any man open
4:1 a *d.* was open in heaven

**DOOR, *with* house.**

*Gen.* 19:11 that were at *d.* of *h.*
43:19 communed at *d.* of *house*
*Ex.* 12:22 no. of you go out at *d.*
*Jud.* 19:26 fell down at *d.* 27
2 *Sam.* 11:9 slept at *d.* of *house*
2 *K.* 5:9 Naam. stood at *d.* of *h.*
*Neh.* 3:21 Meremoth rep. from *d.*
*Prov.* 5:8 not nigh *d.* of her *h.*
9:14 she sitteth at *d.* of her *h.*
*Ezek.* 8:14 to *d.* of Lord's *h.* 47:1

DOU

**DOOR, *with* keeper, s.**
2 *K.* 25:18 captain of the guard took the three *k.* of *d.* *Jer.* 52:24
1 *Chr.* 15:24 Obed. and Jeh. *d.-k.*
*Est.* 6:2 *k.* of *d.* sought to lay
*Ps.* 84:10 I had rather be a *d.-k.*
*Jer.* 35:4 Maaseiah *keep.* of the *d.*

**DOOR, *with* posts.**
*Ex.* 12:7 blood on upper *d.-p.*
21:6 master bring him to *d.-p.*
*Deut.* 11:20 write them on *d.-p.*
*Is.* 6:4 *p.* of *d.* moved at the vo.
*Ezek.* 41:3 he measured *p.* of *d.*
16 measured the *d.-p.*

**DOOR, *with* shut.**
*Gen.* 19:6 L. *s. d.*; 10 ang. *s. d.*
2 *K.* 4:4 shalt *shut* *d.* upon thee
6:32 *shut d.* hold him fast at *d.*
*Mat.* 6:6 hast *shut* thy *d.* pray
25:10 *d.* was *s.*; *Luke* 11:7 *d.* is now *s.*
*Luke* 13:25 hath *s.* to the *d.*
*Rev.* 3:8 open *d.* no man can *s.*

**DOOR, *with* tabernacle.**
*Ex.* 29:4 bring to *d.* of *tab.* 40:12; *Lev.* 4:4; 8:3, 4; 12:6; *Num.* 6:10
11 by *d.* of *t.* 32; 40:29; *Lev.* 1:5; *Num.* 27:2
42 burnt-offering at *d.* of *t.* 33:9, 10; 38:8; 40:28; *Lev.* 1:3; 3:2; 4:7, 18
40:6 *d.* of *taber.* *Num.* 25:6
*Lev.* 8:31 at *d.* of *t.* 35; 14:11; 16:7; 17:6; *Num.* 6:18; 10:3; *Jos.* 19:51
33 shall not go out of *d.* of *t.*
10:7 not go out from *d.* of *t.*
14:23 *d.* of *t.* 15:14, 29; 19:21; *Num.* 6:13; 16:19, 50; 20:6
17:4 bring, it not to *d.* of *tab.* 9
*Num.* 12:5 in *d.* of *tab.* 16:18
*Deut.* 31:15 pillar of cloud ov. *d.*

**DOOR, *joined with* tent.**
*Gen.* 18:1 Abra. sat in the *tent d.*
10 Sarah heard it in the *tent d.*
*Ex.* 33:8 ev. man at his *t. d.* 10
*Num.* 11:10 weep. ev. man in *d.*
16:27 Abiram stood in *t. d.*
*Jud.* 4:20 Stand in *d.* of *tent*

**DOORS.**
*Jos.* 2:19 whosoever go out of *d.*
*Jud.* 3:25 opened not *d.* of parlor
11:31 cometh forth of *d.*
16:3 Samson took *d.* of the city
1 *Sam.* 3:15 Samuel opened t. *d.*
21:13 D. scrabbled on *d.* of gate
*Job* 31:32 opened *d.* to traveller
38:10 set bars and *d.* to the sea
17 seen *d.* of shadow of death?
41:14 who open. *d.* of his face?
*Ps.* 24:7 up, ye everlasting *d.* 9
78:23 though opened *d.* of heav.
*Prov.* 8:3 wisdom crieth at the *d.*
34 waiting at posts of my *d.*
*Is.* 57:8 behind *d.* set up
*Ezek.* 33:30 talking in the *d.*
*Mic.* 7:5 *d.* of mouth from her
*Zec.* 11:1 open thy *d.* O Lebanon
*Mat.* 24:33 at the *d.* *Mark* 13:29
*Acts* 5:19 angel opened prison *d.*
23 keepers standing before *d.*
16:26 all the *d.* were opened
27 keeper seeing prison *d.* op.

**Shut DOORS.**
*Jud.* 3:23 Ehud *shut d.* of parlor
2 *Chr.* 28:24 *s.* up *d.* of L.'s ho.
29:7 have *shut d.* of the porch
*Neh.* 6:10 let us *shut d.* of temple
7:3 *shut* the *d.* and bar them
*Job* 3:10 *shut* not up *d.* of womb
38:8 shut up the sea with *d.*?
*Ec.* 12:4 *d.* be *s.* in the streets
*Is.* 26:20 enter, and shut thy *d.*
*Mal.* 1:10 *shut d.* for naught
*John* 20:19 *d. sh.* Jesus came, 26
*Acts* 21:30 the *d.* were *shut*

DOR. *Jud.* 1:27; 1 *K.* 4:11
DORCAS. *Acts* 9:36, 39

**DOTE, ED, ING.**
*Jer.* 50:36 and they shall *d.*
*Ezek.* 23:5 Aholah *d.* on Assyri.
1 *Tim.* 6:4 *d.* about questions

DOTHAN. *Gen.* 37:17; 2 *K.* 6:13

**DOUBLE.**
*Gen.* 43:12 and take *d.* money
*Ex.* 22:4 theft be found, rest. *d.*
7 if found, let him pay *d.*
*Deut.* 15:18 worth a *d.* hired ser.
21:17 giving him a *d.* portion
2 *K.* 2:9 *d.* portion of thy spirit
1 *Chr.* 12:33 were not of *d.* heart
*Job* 11:6 *d.* to that which is

DRA

*Job* 41:13 to him with *d.* bridle?
*Ps.* 12:2 with a *d.* heart do speak
*Is.* 40:2 rec. *d.* for all her sins
61:7 your shame have *d.* in their land they shall possess *d.*
*Jer.* 16:18 recomp. their sin *d.*
17:18 with *d.* destruction
*Zec.* 9:12 I will render *d.* to thee
1 *Tim.* 3:8 deacons not *d.*-tong.
5:17 worthy of *d.* honor
*Rev.* 18:6 *d.* unto her *d.* in cup
she hath filled, fill to her *d.*

**DOUBLE-MINDED.**
*Jam.* 1:8 a *d.-m.* man is unstable
4:8 purify your hearts, ye *d.-m.*

**DOUBLED.**
*Gen.* 41:32 dream was *d.* twice
*Ex.* 28:16 four-square, being *d.*
39:9 span was breadth, being *d.*
*Ezek.* 21:14 sword be *d.* third ti.

**DOUBT, S.**
*Deut.* 28:66 thy life hang in *d.*
*Dan.* 5:16 thou canst dissolve *d.*
*Acts* 28:4 no *d.* this man is a mur.
*Gal.* 4:20 for I stand in *d.* of you
1 *John* 2:19 wo. no *d.* have con.

**DOUBT.**
*Mat.* 14:31 wherefore didst thou *d.*?
21:21 if ye have faith and *d.* not
*Mark* 11:23 not *d.* in his heart
*John* 10:24 how long make us *d.*?

**DOUBTED, ETH.**
*Mat.* 28:17 but some *d.*
*Acts* 5:24 *d.* where. would grow
10:17 Peter *d.* in himself
25:20 I *d.* of such questions
*Rom.* 14:23 *d.* is damned

**DOUBTFUL.**
*Luke* 12:29 neither be ye *d.* mind
*Rom.* 14:1 not to *d.* disputations

**DOUBTING.**
*John* 13:22 *d.* of whom he spake
*Acts* 10:20 go, nothing *d.* 11:12
1 *Tim.* 2:8 men pray without *d.*

**DOUBTLESS.**
*Ps.* 126:6 *d.* come again rejoicing
*Is.* 63:16 *d.* thou art our father
1 *Cor.* 9:2 yet *d.* I am to you
*Phil.* 3:8 *d.* I count all but loss

**DOUGH.**
*Ex.* 12:39 unleavened cakes of *d.*
*Num.* 15:20 offer a cake of *d.* 21
*Neh.* 10:37 first-fruits of our *d.*
*Jer.* 7:18 women knead their *d.*
*Ezek.* 44:30 give priest first of *d.*
*Hos.* 7:4 after he hath kneaded *d.*

**DOVE.**
*Gen.* 8:8 N. sent forth a *d.* 10, 12
9 the *d.* found no rest
*Ps.* 55:6 that I had w. like a *d.*
68:13 ye shall be as w. of a *d.*
*Cant.* 1:15 thou hast *d.* eyes, 4:1
2:14 my *d.* let me see thy coun.
5:2 my sister, my *d.*
6:9 my *d.* my undefiled
*Is.* 38:14 I did mourn as a *d.*
*Jer.* 48:28 and be like the *d.*
*Hos.* 7:11 Eph. is like a silly *d.*
11:11 they shall tremble as a *d.*
*Mat.* 3:16 like a *d.* *Mark* 1:10; *Luke* 3:22; *John* 1:32

**DOVES.**
2 *K.* 6:25 of a cab of *d.* dung
*Cant.* 5:12 eyes are as eyes of *d.*
*Is.* 59:11 we mourn sore like *d.*
60:8 flee as *d.* to their windows.
*Ezek.* 7:16 like *d.* of the valleys
*Nah.* 2:7 lead as with voice of *d.*
*Mat.* 10:16 harmless as *d.*
21:12 that sold *d.* *Mark* 11:15
*John* 2:14 those that sold *d.*

**Up and DOWN.**
*Job* 1:7 walking *up and d.* 2:2
*Ps.* 59:15 wander *up and d.*
109:23 I am tossed *up and d.*
*Ezek.* 28:14 *up a. d.* in midst
*Zec.* 10:12 shall walk *up a. d.*
*Acts* 27:27 were driven *up and d.*

**DOWNSITTING.**
*Ps.* 139:2 thou knowest my *d.*

**DOWNWARD.**
2 *K.* 19:30 take root *d.* *Is.* 37:31
*Ec.* 3:21 spirit of beast goeth *d.*
*Ezek.* 1:27 appear. of loins *d.* 8:2

**DOWRY.**
*Gen.* 30:20 end. me with good *d.*
34:12 ask me never so much *d.*
*Ex.* 22:17 according to the *d.*
1 *Sam.* 18:25 king desireth not *d.*

**DRAG.**
*Hab.* 1:15 gather them in their *d.*
16 burn incense to their *d.*

DRA

**DRAGGING.**
*John* 21:8 *d.* the net with fishes

**DRAGON.**
*Ps.* 91:13 *d.* shalt thou trample
*Is.* 27:1 slay *d.* that is in sea
51:9 cut Rahab and wounded *d.*
*Jer.* 51:34 swallow. me up like *d.*
*Ezek.* 29:3 Pharaoh, the great *d.*
*Rev.* 12:3 behold, a great red *d.*
9 *d.* was cast out, 13
17 *d.* was wroth with the wom.
13:2 the *d.* gave him his power
4 they worshipped the *d.*
11 he spake as a *d.*
16:13 come out of mouth of *d.*
20:2 he laid hold on the *d.*

**DRAGON-WELL.**
*Neh.* 2:13 I went out before *d.-w.*

**DRAGONS.**
*Deut.* 32:33 wine is poison of *d.*
*Job* 30:29 I am a brother to *d.*
*Ps.* 44:19 brok. us in place of *d.*
74:13 breakest the heads of t. *d.*
148:7 praise the Lord, ye *d.*
*Is.* 13:22 *d.* in pleasant palaces
34:13 be habitation for *d.* 35:7
43:20 *d.* and owls shall hon. me
*Jer.* 9:11 Jerusalem a den of *d.*
10:22 cities of Judah a den of *d.*
14:6 snuffed up wind like *d.*
51:37 Babylon a dwelling for *d.*
*Mic.* 1:8 make wailing like *d.*
*Mal.* 1:3 heritage waste for the *d.*

**DRAMS.**
1 *Chr.* 29:7 gave of gold 10,000 *d.*
*Ezr.* 2:69 gave 61,000 *d.* of gold
8:27 20 basins of gold, of 1,000 *d.*
*Neh.* 7:70 gave to treas. 1,000 *d.*
71 gave 20,000 *d.* of gold, 72

**DRANK.**
*Gen.* 9:21 Noah *d.* of the wine
24:46 I *d.* made camels drink
27:25 brought wine and he *d.*
*Num.* 20:11 the congregation *d.*
*Deut.* 32:38 *d.* wine of drink-of.
1 *Sam.* 30:12 nor *d.* water
2 *Sam.* 12:3 *d.* of his own cup
1 *K.* 13:19 eat bread in h. *d.* wa.
17:6 and he *d.* of brook
*Dan.* 1:5 king ap. of wine he *d.*
5:1 *d.* before the thousand
3 his concubines *d.* in them
*Mark* 14:23 and they all *d.* of it
*Luke* 17:27 they eat, they *d.* 28
*John* 4:12 Jacob *d.* thereof
1 *Cor.* 10:4 *d.* of that spirit. rock

**DRAUGHT.**
*Mat.* 15:17 out in *d.* *Mark* 7:19
*Luke* 5:4 let down nets for a *d.*
9 astonished at *d.* of fishes

**DRAUGHT-HOUSE.**
2 *K.* 10:27 made Baal's house a *d.*

**DRAVE.**
*Ex.* 14:25 they *d.* them heavily
*Jos.* 16:10 *d.* not out Canaanites
24:12 and *d.* them out from before you, *Jud.* 6:9
18 Lord *d.* out before us
*Jud.* 1:19 J. *d.* out inhabitants
2 *Sam.* 6:3 *d.* the cart, 1 *Chr.* 13:7
2 *K.* 17:21 Jeroboam *d.* Israel from following the Lord
*Acts* 7:45 whom God *d.* out
18:16 *d.* them from judgm.-seat

*See* DROVE.

**DRAW.**
*Gen.* 24:44 will *d.* for thy camels
*Ex.* 15:9 I will *d.* my sword
*Jud.* 4:7 I will *d.* to thee Sisera
9:54 *d.* thy sword, and slay me, 1 *Sam.* 31:4; 1 *Chr.* 10:4
20:32 *d.* from city to highways
2 *Sam.* 17:13 *d.* city into t. river
*Job* 21:33 every man *d.* after him
*Ps.* 28:3 *d.* me not with the w.
*Cant.* 1:4 *d.* me, we will run aft.
*Is.* 5:18 *d.* iniquity with cords
66:19 nations that *d.* the bow
*Ezek.* 21:3 will *d.* forth my sw.
28:7 strangers *d.* their swords
30:11 *d.* their swords ag. Egypt
32:20 *d.* her and all her multi.
*John* 4:11 hast nothing to *d.* w.
15 nor come hither to *d.*
6:44 except the Father *d.* him
12:32 I will *d.* all men unto me
21:6 were not able to *d.* it
*Acts* 20:30 to *d.* away disciples
*Jam.* 2:6 *d.* you before judg.-seat

**DRAW back.**
*Heb.* 10:38 but if any *d. back*
39 not of them who *d. back*

**DRAW near.**
1 *Sam.* 14:36 let us *d. near* to G.

DRE

1 *Sam.* 14:38 *d.* ye *n.* h. all t. ch.
*Ps.* 73:28 good to *d. n.* to God
107:18 *d. near* to gates of death
*Is.* 29:13 *d. near* with their lips
45:20 *d.* *n.* ye that are escaped
57:3 *d. near* ye sons of sorceress
*Jer.* 30:21 cause him to *d. near*
46:3 and *d. near* to battle
*Ezek.* 9:1 charge ov. city, to *d. n*
22:4 caused thy days to *d. near*
*Joel* 3:9 let all men of war *d. n.*
*Heb.* 10:22 *d. n.* with true heart

**DRAW nigh.**
*Ex.* 3:5 said *d.* not *nigh* hither
*Ps.* 69:18 *d. nigh* to my soul
119:150 *d. nigh* that fol. misch.
*Ec.* 12:1 nor years *d. nigh*
*Is.* 5:19 coun. of Holy One *d. n.*
*Heb.* 7:19 by the which we *d. n.*
*Jam.* 4:8 *d. n.* to G. he will *d. n.*

**DRAW out.**
*Ex.* 12:21 *d. out* and take a lamb
*Lev.* 26:33 *d. out* a sword after
*Jud* 3:22 not *d.* dagger *out* of
*Job* 41:1 canst *d. out* leviathan?
*Ps.* 35:3 *d. out* also the spear
85:5 wilt thou *d. o.* thine anger
*Prov.* 20:5 m. of und. will *d.* it *o.*
*Is.* 57:4 do ye *d. o.* tongue
58:10 *d. out* soul to the hungry
*Jer.* 49:20 *d.* them *out*, 50:45
*Lam.* 4:3 sea-monster *d. out*
*Ezek.* 5:2 I will *d. out* a sword after them, 12; 12:14
*Hag.* 2:16 to *d. out* fifty vessels
*John* 2:8 *d. out* now, and bear

**DRAW up.**
*Job* 40:23 he can *d. up* Jordan

**DRAW, *joined with* water.**
*Gen.* 24:13 dau. come to *d. wa.*
1 *Sam.* 9:11 maid going to *d. wa.*
*Is.* 12:3 with joy shall ye *d. wa.*
*Nah.* 3:14 *d. waters* for the siege
*John* 4:7 woman of S. to *d. wa.*

**DRAWN.**
*Num.* 22:23 his sword *d.* 31; *Jos.* 5:13; 1 *Chr.* 21:16
*Deut.* 30:17 *d.* away, and w. gods
*Jos.* 8:6 till *d.* them from city
*Job* 20:5 it is *d.* and cometh out
*Ps.* 37:14 wicked *d.* out sword
55:21 than oil, yet *d.* swords
*Prov.* 24:11 that are *d.* to death
*Is.* 21:15 fled from *d.* sword
28:9 that are *d.* from breasts
*Jer.* 31:3 with loving-kindness *d.*
*Lam.* 2:3 *d.* back his right hand
*Ezek.* 21:5 Lord *d.* my sword, 28
*Acts* 11:10 *d.* up again to heaven
*Jam.* 1:14 *d.* away of his own

**DRAWER, S.**
*Deut.* 29:11 to *d.* of water
*Jos.* 9:21 be *d.* of water, 23, 27

**DRAWETH.**
*Deut.* 25:11 the one *d.* near
*Jud.* 19:9 day *d.* towards even.
*Job* 24:22 he *d.* the mighty
33:22 his soul *d.* near to grave
*Ps.* 10:9 *d.* him into his net
88:3 life *d.* nigh to the grave
*Is.* 26:17 *d.* near delivery
*Ezek.* 7:12 the day *d.* near
*Mat.* 15:8 *d.* nigh with their lips
*Luke* 21:8 the time *d.* near
28 your redemption *d.* nigh
*Jam.* 5:8 coming of L. *d.* nigh

**DRAWING.**
*Jud.* 5:11 in places of *d.* water
*John* 6:19 Jesus *d.* nigh to ship

**DREAD, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 9:2 *d.* of you be on ev. beast
*Ex.* 15:16 *d.* shall fall upon them
*Deut.* 2:25 to put *d.* of thee upon the nations, 11:25
*Job* 13:11 his *d.* fall upon you?
21 let not thy *d.* make me afr.
*Is.* 8:13 and let him be your *d.*

**DREAD, Verb.**
*Deut.* 1:29 I said to you, *d.* not
1 *Chr.* 22:13 be strong, *d.* not

**DREADFUL.**
*Gen.* 28:17 how *d.* is this place
*Job* 15:21 a *d.* sound is in his ears
*Ezek.* 1:18 rings, they were *d.*
*Dan.* 7:7 a fourth beast *d.* 19
9:4 O Lord the great and *d.* God
*Hab.* 1:7 the Chaldeans are *d.*
*Mal.* 1:14 name *d.* among heath.
4:5 great and *d.* day of the Lord

**DREAM, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 20:3 to Abimelech in a *d.*
31:10 Jacob saw in a *d.* the rams
24 God came to Laban in a *d.*
37:5 Joseph dreamed a *d.* 9, 10

DRE

*Gen.* 40:5 but. and ba. a *d.* both
41:7 it was a *d.* 1 *K.* 3:15
25 *d.* of Pharaoh is one, 26
*Num.* 12:6 L. will speak in a *d.*
*Jud.* 7:13 told a *d.* to his fellow
1 *K.* 3:5 to Solomon in a *d.*
*Job* 20:8 he shall fly away as a *d.*
33:15 in a *d.* openeth ears
*Ps.* 73:20 as a *d.* when one awak.
*Ec.* 5:3 a *d.* com. through busin.
*Is.* 29:7 fight ag. Ariel be as a *d.*
*Jer.* 23:28 hath *d.* let him tell *d.*
*Dan.* 2:4 tell thy servants the *d.*
36 this is the *d.*
4:19 *d.* be to th. that hate thee
7:1 Daniel had a *d.* wrote *d.*
*Mat.* 1:20 angel of Lord app. to
Joseph in a *d.* 2:13, 19
2:12 warned of God in a *d.* 22
27:19 I have suffered in a *d.*

**DREAM, Verb.**

*Ps.* 126:1 were like them that *d.*
*Joel* 2:28 old men *d.* *Acts* 2:17

**DREAMED.**

*Gen.* 28:12 Jac. *d.*; 37:5 Jos. *d.*
40:5 officers *d.*; 41:1 Phar. 15
*Jer.* 23:25 proph. said, I have *d.*
29:8 dreams you cause to be *d.*
*Dan.* 2:1 Nebuchadnezzar *d.*

**DREAMER, S.**

*Gen.* 37:19 said, This *d.* cometh
*Deut.* 13:3 not hearken to *d.*
5 *d.* shall be put to death
*Jer.* 27:9 hearken not to your *d.*
*Jude* 8 filthy *d.* defile the flesh

**DREAMS.**

*Gen.* 37:8 hated him for his *d.*
20 what will become of his *d.*
41:12 and he interpreted our *d.*
42:9 Joseph remembered the *d.*
1 *Sam.* 28:6 answer. not by *d.* 15
*Job* 7:14 thou scarest me with *d.*
*Ec.* 5:7 in multitude of *d.* are
*Jer.* 23:27 forget my name by *d.*
32 that prophesy false *d.*
*Dan.* 1:17 understand. in *d.* 5:12
*Zec.* 10:2 diviners told false *d.*

**DREAMETH.**

*Is.* 29:8 hungry man *d.* a thirsty

**DREGS.**

*Ps.* 75:8 *d.* wicked shall drink
*Is.* 51:17 drunken *d.* of cup, 22

**DRESS.**

*Gen.* 2:15 into garden to *d.* it
18:7 young man hasted to *d.* it
*Deut.* 28:39 plant viney. *d.* them
2 *Sam.* 12:4 to *d.* for wayfaring
13:5 Tamar *d.* meat in my sight
1 *K.* 18:25 Elijah said, *d.* it first

**DRESSED.**

2 *Sam.* 12:4 *d.* poor man's lamb
19:24 Mephib. not *d.* his feet
*Heb.* 6:7 for them by wh. it is *d.*

**DRESSER.**

*Luke* 13:7 said to *d.* of vineyard

**DREW.**

*Gen.* 24:20 Rebekah *d.* water, 45
37:28 they *d.* up Joseph
38:29 as Zarah *d.* back his hand
*Ex.* 2:10 I *d.* him out of water
16 Jethro's daughters *d.* water
*Jos.* 8:26 Jos. *d.* not hand back
*Jud.* 8:10 fell 120,000 *d.* sword
20 the youth *d.* not his sword
20:2 400,000 that *d.* sword
*Ruth* 4:8 so he *d.* off his shoe
2 *Sam.* 22:17 he *d.* me out of
many waters, *Ps.* 18:16
23:16 mighty men *d.* water out
well Beth. 1 *Chr.* 11:18
24:9 in Israel 800,000 *d.* sword
1 *K.* 22:34 *d.* a bow, 2 *Chr.* 18:33
2 *K.* 9:24 Jehu *d.* bow
1 *Chr.* 19:16 *d.* forth the Syrians
21:5 Israel were 1,100,000 that *d.*
sword, Judah 470,000
*Jer.* 38:13 *d.* up Jeremiah
*Hos.* 11:4 *d.* with cords of a man
*Mat.* 13:48 *d.* to shore, *Mark* 6:53
26:51 Peter *d.* his sword, *Mark*
14:47; *John* 18:10
*Luke* 23:54 and the sabbath *d.* on
*John* 2:9 servants *d.* the water
21:11 *d.* the net full of fishes
*Acts* 5:37 *d.* away much people
14:19 *d.* Paul out of the city
16:19 *d.* P. and S. into mark.-pl.
27 jailer *d.* his sword
17:6 *d.* Jason and certain breth.
19:33 they *d.* Alexander out
21:30 *d.* Paul out of temple
*Rev.* 12:4 *d.* third part of stars

**DREW near, *or* nigh.**

*Gen.* 47:29 time *d. n.* Is. m. die

DRI

1 *Sam.* 17:40 David *d. n.* to Goli.
2 *Sam.* 18:25 Ahimaaz *d. near*
*Zep.* 3:2 *d.* not *near* to her God
*Mat.* 21:1 when they *d. n.* to Jer.
34 time of fruit *d. near*, he sent
*Luke* 15:25 elder son *d. n.* to ho.
22:47 Judas *d. n.* to J. to kiss
24:15 Jesus himself *d. near*
28 they *d. nigh* to the village
*Acts* 7:17 time of promise *d. n.*
31 as Mos. *d. near* to behold it
27:27 *d. near* some country

**DREWEST.**

*Lam.* 3:57 *d.* near in day I called

DRIED. *See* after DRY.

**DRINK, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 21:19 and gave the lad *d.*
24:14 thy camels *d.* also, 46
*Lev.* 11:34 *d.* drunk in such ves.
*Num.* 20:8 give congregation *d.*
*Jud.* 4:19 she gave Sisera *d.*
*Est.* 1:7 *d.* in vessels of gold
*Ps.* 78:15 *d.* as out of gr. depths
102:9 mingled my *d.* with weep.
104:11 gave *d.* to every beast
*Is.* 32:6 cause *d.* of thirsty
43:20 to give *d.* to my people
*Hos.* 2:5 lovers that give me *d.*
4:18 their *d.* is sour
*Hab.* 2:15 giveth his neighbor *d.*
*Hag.* 1:6 ye are not filled with *d.*
*Mat.* 25:35 and ye gave me *d.*
37 g. thee *d.*; 42 gave me no *d.*
*John* 4:9 a Jew, askest *d.* of me
6:55 my blood is *d.* indeed
*Rom.* 12:20 enemy thirst, give *d.*
14:17 kingdom not meat and *d.*
1 *Cor.* 10:4 drink same spirit. *d.*
*Col.* 2:16 judge in meat or in *d.*

**Strong DRINK.**

*Lev.* 10:9 do not drink *strong d.*
*Num.* 6:3 Nazarite sep. fr. *s. d.*
*Deut.* 14:26 money for *str. d.*
29:6 nor drunk *s. d.* forty years
*Jud.* 13:4 wife not drink *s. d.*
1 *Sam.* 1:15 wine nor *str. d.*
*Prov.* 20:1 *strong d.* is raging
31:4 princes to drink *str. d.*
6 *s. d.* to him ready to perish
*Is.* 5:11 may follow *strong d.*
22 men of strength min. *s. d.*
24:9 *str. d.* bitter to them
28:7 erred through *st. d.* they
are out of the way thro' *s. d.*
29:9 stag. but not with *strong d.*
56:12 fill ourselves with *str. d.*
*Mic.* 2:11 prophesy of *strong d.*
*Luke* 1:15 shall not drink *s. d.*

**DRINK-OFFERING.**

*Ex.* 29:40 for a *d.-o.* *Num.* 15:5
*Lev.* 23:13 *d.-o.* shall be of wine
*Is.* 57:6 hast poured *d.-o.*
65:11 furnish *d.-o.*
*Joel* 1:9 *d.-o.* cut off
13 the *d.-o.* is withholden
2:14 return, and leave a *d.-o.*

**DRINK-OFFERINGS.**

*Lev.* 23:18 with *d.-o.* 37; *Num.*
6:15; 28:31; 29:11, 18, 19, 21,
24, 30, 33, 37, 39
*Num.* 28:14 *d.-o.* half a hin of w.
*Deut.* 32:38 drank wine of *d.-o.*
*Ezr.* 7:17 buy speedily *d.-o.*
*Ps.* 16:4 their *d.-o.* of blood
*Jer.* 7:18 *d.-o.* to oth. gods, 19:13;
32:29
44:17 *d.-o.* to qu. of heaven, 18
*Ezek.* 20:28 there poured out *d.-o.*
45:17 princes part to give *d.-o.*

**DRINK, Verb.**

*Gen.* 24:18 *d.* my lord, 46
30:38 when flocks came to *d.*
*Ex.* 15:24 what shall we *d.*?
32:20 made children of Israel *d.*
*Lev.* 10:9 do not *d.* wine nor
*Num.* 6:3 nor *d.* liquor of grapes
*Jud.* 7:5 boweth down to *d.*
*Ruth* 2:9 go to the vessels, and *d.*
2 *Sam.* 23:16 would not *d.* there-
of, 17; 1 *Chr.* 11:18, 19
1 *K.* 17:4 shalt *d.* of the brook
*Est.* 3:15 king and Haman to *d.*
*Job* 21:20 *d.* wrath of Almighty
*Ps.* 36:8 *d.* of river of thy pleas.
60:3 *d.* wine of astonishment
69:21 gave me vinegar to *d.*
75:8 wicked of earth shall *d.*
78:44 into blood that not *d.*
80:5 givest them tears to *d.*
110:7 *d.* of the brook
*Prov.* 4:17 they *d.* wine
31:5 lest they *d.* and forget law
7 *d.* and forget his poverty
*Cant.* 5:1 *d.* yea, *d.* abundantly
*Is.* 24:9 drink bit. to them *d.* it

DRI

*Is.* 51:22 no more *d.* it again
62:9 *d.* it in courts of holiness
65:13 my servant shall *d.*
*Jer.* 16:7 cup of consolation to *d.*
23:15 make *d.* water of gall
25:15 cause nations to *d.* it
16 they shall *d.* and be moved
27 *d.* ye, be drunken, and spue
28 Ye shall certainly *d.*
35:14 to this day they *d.* none
49:12 whose judgm. was not to
*d.* of cup, but thou shalt *d.*
*Ezek.* 4:11 time to time shalt *d.*
23:32 *d.* of thy sister's cup
34:19 *d.* that ye have fouled
*Dan.* 5:2 concubines might *d.*
*Amos* 4:1 masters, Let us *d.*
*Ob.* 16 the heathen *d.* continu-
ally, yea, they shall *d.*
*Hab.* 2:16 *d.* and let thy foreskin
*Hag.* 1:6 ye *d.* but are not filled
*Zec.* 9:15 *d.* and make a noise
*Mat.* 10:42 whoso giveth to *d.* to
20:22 are ye able to *d.* of the cup
I shall *d.* of? *Mark* 10:38
23 shall *d.* indeed, *Mark* 10:39
26:27 saying, *d.* ye all of it
29 not *d.* till that day I *d.* it,
*Mark* 14:25; *Luke* 22:18
42 may not pass, except I *d.* it
27:34 gave him vinegar to *d.*
48 put it on a reed, and gave
him to *d.* *Mark* 15:36
*Mark* 16:18 if *d.* any deadly th.
*John* 4:10 saith, Give me to *d.*
7:37 let him come to me and *d.*
18:11 shall I not *d.*?
1 *Cor.* 10:4 did all *d.* the same
21 *d.* cup of L. and of devils
11:25 this do, as oft as ye *d.* it
12:13 all to *d.* into one Spirit

**DRINK water, *or* waters.**

*Gen.* 24:43 *w.* of thy pitcher to *d.*
*Ex.* 7:24 for *w.* to *d.*
15:23 could not *d. waters* of M.
17:1 no *water* for the peo. to *d.*
*Num.* 5:24 *d.* bitter *water*, 26, 27
20:5 neither any *w.* to *d.* 33:14
17 nor *d. water* of wells, 21:22
*Deut.* 2:6 *wa.* for money, *d.* 28
*Jud.* 4:19 *w.* to *d.* for I am thir.
7:6 rest bowed to *d. water*
1 *Sam.* 30:11 Egyptian *d.* *w.*
2 *Sam.* 23:15 give me to *d.* of *w.*
of Bethlehem, 1 *Chr.* 11:17
1 *K.* 13:8 nor will I *d. water*, 9
17:10 a little *w.* that I may *d.*
2 *K.* 3:17 val. fill. with *w.* may *d.*
18:31 *d.* ev. one *wa.* cis. *Is.* 36:16
*Job* 22:7 given *w.* to weary to *d.*
*Prov.* 5:15 *d. wa.* out of thy cist.
25:21 give *w.* to *d.*
*Jer.* 2:18 *d. water* of Sihor
8:14 *w.* of gall to *d.* 9:15
*Ezek.* 4:11 *d. water* by meas. 16
12:18 *d.* thy *water* with tremb.
19 *d.* their *wa.* with astonish.
31:14 their trees that *d.* *w.* 16
*Dan.* 1:12 pulse to eat, *wat.* to *d.*
*Amos* 4:8 wandered to *d. water*
*Jon.* 3:7 let not feed nor *d.* *w.*
*Mark* 9:41 cup of *w.* to *d.*
*John* 4:7 Give me *w.* to *d.*
1 *Tim.* 5:23 *d.* no longer *water*

**DRINK, *with* wine.**

*Gen.* 19:32 our father *d. wine*
*Lev.* 10:9 not *d. wine* when go
*Num.* 6:3 *d.* no vinegar of *w.*
20 Nazarite may *d.* *w.*
*Deut.* 28:39 plant vineyards, but
not *d.* of *wine*, *Amos* 5:11
*Jud.* 13:4 M. wife *d.* no *w.* 7, 14
2 *Sam.* 16:2 *w.* such as faint m. *d.*
*Ps.* 60:3 *d. wine* of astonishment
*Prov.* 4:17 *d. wine* of violence
9:5 *d.* of *wine* I have mingled
31:4 it is not for kings to *d.* *w.*
*Ec.* 9:7 *d.* thy *w.* with a merry
*Cant.* 8:2 *d.* of spiced *w.*
*Is.* 5:22 are mighty to *d. wine*
24:9 shall not *d.* *w.* with a song
62:8 sons of stranger not *d.* *w.*
*Jer.* 35:2 give Rechabites *w.* to *d.*
6 *d.* no *w.* ye shall *d.* no *w.*
*Ezek.* 44:21 nor any priest *d.* *w.*
*Dan.* 1:16 *wine* they should *d.*
*Joel* 3:3 sold a girl for *w.* to *d.*
*Amos* 2:8 *d.* *w.* of condemned
12 ye gave Nazarites *wine* to *d.*
6:6 that *d. wine* in bowls
9:14 plant vineyards and *d.* *w.*
*Mic.* 6:15 not *d. wine*, *Zep.* 1:13
*Mark* 15:23 gave to *d.* *w.* mingled
*Luke* 1:15 J. shall *d.* neither *w.*
*Rom.* 14:21 not good to *d. wine*
*Rev.* 14:8 all nations *d.* of *w.*
10 *d.* of *wine* of wrath of G.

DRI

**DRINKERS.**

*Joel* 1:5 howl, all ye *d.* of wine

**DRINKS.**

*Heb.* 9:10 only in meats and *d.*

**DRINKETH.**

*Gen.* 44:5 in which my lord *d.*?
*Deut.* 11:11 land *d.* water of rain
*Job* 6:4 poison *d.* up my spirit
15:16 *d.* iniquity like water
34:7 like Job who *d.* scorning
40:23 behold, he *d.* up a river
*Prov.* 26:6 *d.* damage
*Is.* 29:8 he *d.* but he awaketh
44:12 the smith, he *d.* no water
*Mark* 2:16 *d.* with publicans?
*John* 4:13 *d.* this wa. shall thirst
14 *d.* of water I shall give him
6:54 *d.* my blood hath eter. life
56 *d.* my blood, dwelleth in me
1 *Cor.* 11:29 *d.* unworth. *d.* dam.
*Heb.* 6:7 which *d.* in the rain

**DRINKING.**

*Gen.* 24:22 camels had done *d.*
*Ruth* 3:3 till Boaz have done *d.*
1 *Sam.* 30:16 were eating and *d.*
1 *K.* 4:20 Judah and Israel *d.*
10:21 Solomon's *d.* vessels
16:9 E. was *d.*; 20:12 Benhad.
1 *Chr.* 12:39 with D. three days *d.*
*Est.* 1:8 *d.* was according to law
*Job* 1:13 sons and daughters *d.*
*Is.* 22:13 eating flesh, and *d.* w.
*Mat.* 11:18 John came neither
eating nor *d.* *Luke* 7:33
19 eating and *d.* *Luke* 7:34
24:38 and *d.* till the flood came
*Luke* 10:7 *d.* such as they give

**DRIVE.**

*Ex.* 6:1 with a strong hand *d.* out
23:28 hornets, which shall *d.*
29 I will not *d.* out in one year
30 by little and little I will *d.*
33:2 I will *d.* out the Canaanite
34:11 behold, I *d.* out Amorite
*Num.* 22:6 I may *d.* them out
11 able to overcome, and *d.*
33:55 if ye will not *d.* out the
*Deut.* 4:38 *d.* out nations from
bef. thee, 9:4, 5; *Jos.* 3:10
9:3 so shalt thou *d.* them out
11:23 then will the Lord *d.* out
18:12 Lord doth *d.* them out
*Jos.* 13:6 them will I *d.* out
14:12 then I shall be able to *d.*
15:63 Judah could not *d.* out
17:12 Manasseh could not *d.* out
13 not utterly *d.* out, *Jud.* 1:28
18 shalt *d.* out the Canaanites
23:5 *d.* them out of your sight
13 no more *d.* out, *Jud.* 2:3, 21
*Jud.* 1:19 Judah could not *d.* out
21 Benjamin not *d.* out Jebus.
27 Manasseh; 29 Ephraim
31 Asher; 33 Naphtali
11:24 whom Lord shall *d.* out
2 *K.* 4:24 *d.* slack not thy riding
2 *Chr.* 20:7 *d.* out inhabitants
*Job* 18:11 ter. *d.* him to his feet
24:3 *d.* away ass of fatherless
*Ps.* 44:2 didst *d.* out heathen
68:2 as smoke, so *d.* them away
*Prov.* 22:15 rod of correction *d.* it
*Is.* 22:19 *d.* thee from thy station
*Jer.* 24:9 be a curse whether I *d.*
27:10 I should *d.* you out, 15
46:15 Lord did *d.* them
*Ezek.* 4:13 whether I will *d.* them
*Dan.* 4:25 *d.* thee from men, 32
*Hos.* 9:15 *d.* th. out of my house
*Joel* 2:20 *d.* the northern army
*Zep.* 2:4 *d.* out Ashd. at noonday
*Acts* 27:15 ship, we let her *d.*

**DRIVEN.**

*Gen.* 4:14 hast *d.* me out this day
*Ex.* 10:11 *d.* from Pharaoh's pre.
22:10 the beast be *d.* away
*Num.* 32:21 *d.* out his enemies
*Deut.* 4:19 be *d.* to worship them
30:1 whither Lord hath *d.* thee
4 if any of thine be *d.* out
*Jos.* 23:9 L. *d.* out great nations
1 *Sam.* 26:19 *d.* me out this day
*Job* 6:13 wisdom *d.* from me?
13:25 break leaf *d.* to and fro?
18:18 *d.* from light to darkness
30:5 *d.* forth from among men
*Ps.* 40:14 let be *d.* backward
68:2 as smoke is *d.* away, so
114:3 Jordan was *d.* back, 5
*Prov.* 14:32 wicked is *d.* away
*Is.* 8:22 shall be *d.* to darkness
19:7 sown by brooks *d.* away
41:2 as *d.* stubble to his bow
*Jer.* 8:3 in places whither *d.*
23:3, 8; 29:14, 18; 32:37
16:15 from all lands whither *d.*

## DRO

*Jer.* 23:2 *d.* them away not visit.
12 be *d.* on, and fall therein
40:12 places whither *d.* 43:5
46:28 end of nations, whither *d.*
49:5 shall be *d.* out every man
50:17 lions have *d.* him away
*Ezek.* 31:11 I have *d.* him out for
34:4 brought that *d.* away, 16
*Dan.* 4:33 *d.* from men, 5:21
9:7 through all countries *d.*
*Hos.* 13:3 as chaff *d.* with whirl.
*Mic.* 4:6 gather her *d.* *Zep.* 3:19
*Luke* 8:29 *d.* of devil into wilder.
*Acts* 27:17 and so were *d.*
27 *d.* up and down in Adria
*Jam.* 1:6 like wave *d.* with wind
3:4 though *d.* of fierce winds

**DRIVER.**

*Job* 39:7 nor regard. crying of *d.*

**DRIVETH.**

2 *K.* 9:20 for he *d.* furiously
*Ps.* 1:4 like chaff wind *d.*
*Prov.* 25:23 wind *d.* away rain
*Mark* 1:12 *d.* him to wilderness

**DRIVING.**

*Jua.* 2:23 *d.* them out hastily
2 *K.* 9:20 *d.* is like *d.* of Jehu
1 *Chr.* 17:21 by *d.* out nations

**DROMEDARY, IES.**

1 *K.* 4:28 brought barley for *d.*
*Est.* 8:10 sent letters on young *d.*
*Is.* 60:6 *d.* of Midian cover thee
*Jer.* 2:23 thou art a swift *d.*

**DROP, S.**

*Job* 36:27 maketh small the *d.*
38:28 who begotten *d.* of dew?
*Cant.* 5:2 locks with *d.* of night
*Is.* 40:15 nat. are as *d.* of bucket
*Luke* 22:44 as great *d.* of blood

**DROP.**

*Deut.* 32:2 doctrine *d.* as rain
33:28 heav. *d.* dew, *Prov.* 3:20
*Job* 36:28 which the clouds do *d.*
*Ps.* 65:11 thy paths *d.* fatness
12 *d.* on pastures of wilderness
*Prov.* 5:3 lips of a str. woman *d.*
*Cant.* 4:11 lips *d.* as honey-comb
*Is.* 45:8 *d.* down, ye heavens
*Ezek.* 20:46 *d.* thy word
21:2 *d.* thy word to. holy places
*Joel* 3:18 mountains shall *drop* down new wine, *Amos* 9:13
*Amos* 7:16 *d.* not thy word ag. Is.

**DROPPED, ETH.**

*Jud.* 5:4 heavens *d.* clouds *d.*
1 *Sam.* 14:26 the honey *d.*
2 *Sam.* 21:10 water *d.* on them
*Job* 29:22 my speech *d.* on them
*Ps.* 68:8 heavens *d.* at pres. of G.
*Ec.* 10:18 thr. idleness house *d.*
*Cant.* 5:5 hands *d.* with myrrh

**DROPPING.**

*Prov.* 19:13 a continual *d.* 27:15
*Cant.* 5:13 his lips *d.* myrrh

**DROPSY.**

*Luke* 14:2 a man wh. had the *d.*

**DROSS.**

*Ps.* 119:119 the wicked like *d.*
*Prov.* 25:4 take *d.* from silver
26:23 covered with silver *d.*
*Is.* 1:22 thy silver is become *d.*
25 purely purge away thy *d.*
*Ezek.* 22:18 house of Israel *d.* 19

**DROUGHT.**

*Gen.* 31:40 in day *d.* consumed
*Deut.* 8:15 fiery serpents and *d.*
*Job* 24:19 *d.* consu. snow-waters
*Ps.* 32:4 my moisture into the *d.*
*Is.* 58:11 L. satisfy thy soul in *d.*
*Jer.* 2:6 through a land of *d.*
17:8 not be careful in year of *d.*
50:38 a *d.* is upon her waters
*Hos.* 13:5 know thee in land of *d.*
*Hag.* 1:11 and I called for a *d.*

**DROVE.**

*Gen.* 32:16 ev. *d.* by themselves
33:8 what meanest by all this *d.*

**DROVE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 3:24 so God *d.* out the man
15:11 Abram *d.* fowls away
*Ex.* 2:17 shepherds *d.* them
*Num.* 21:32 *d.* out the Amorites
*Hab.* 3:6 *d.* asunder the nations
*John* 2:15 *d.* them out of temple

**DROWN.**

*Cant.* 8:7 neither can floods *d.* it
1 *Tim.* 6:9 *d.* men in perdition

**DROWNED.**

*Ex.* 15:4 are *d.* in Red sea
*Amos* 8:8 *d.* as by flood of E. 9:5
*Mat.* 18:6 better *d.* in the sea
*Heb.* 11:29 Egyptians were *d.*

## DRY

**DROWSINESS.**

*Prov.* 23:21 *d.* shall clo. with rags

**DRUNK.**

*Deut.* 29:6 nor have you *d.* wine
32:42 my arrows *d.* with blood
*Jud.* 15:19 *d.* his spirit came ag.
1 *Sam.* 1:15 I have *d.* nei. wine
2 *Sam.* 11:13 Dav. made Uriah *d.*
1 *K.* 13:22 hast eaten and *d.*
16:9 Elah drinking himself *d.*
20:16 Benha. drinking hims. *d.*
2 *K.* 6:23 eat. and *d.* he sent aw.
19:24 *d.* strange wat. *Is.* 37:25
*Cant.* 5:1 *d.* my wine
*Is.* 51:17 hast *d.* cup of his fury
63:6 make them *d.* in my fury
*Jer.* 46:10 be *d.* with their blood
51:57 I will make *d.* her princes
*Ezek.* 34:18 *d.* of the deep waters
*Dan.* 5:4 *d.* praised gods of gold
23 thou and concubines have *d.*
*Ob.* 16 *d.* on my holy mountain
*Luke* 5:39 having *d.* old wine
13:26 eaten and *d.* in thy pres.
*John* 2:10 well *d.* then worse
*Eph.* 5:18 *d.* wherein is excess
*Rev.* 17:2 *d.* with wine of fornic.
18:3 all nations *d.* of wine

**DRUNKARD.**

*Deut.* 21:20 this our son is a *d.*
*Prov.* 23:21 *d.* sh. come to pov.
26:9 as a thorn into hand of *d.*
*Is.* 24:20 the earth reel like a *d.*
1 *Cor.* 5:11 with bro. a *d.* eat not

**DRUNKARDS.**

*Ps.* 69:12 I was song of the *d.*
*Is.* 28:1 woe to *d.* of Ephraim, 3
*Joel* 1:5 awake, ye *d.* and weep
*Nah.* 1:10 while drunken as *d.*
1 *Cor.* 6:10 nor *d.* inherit kingd.

**DRUNKEN.**

*Gen.* 9:21 Noah was *d.*
1 *Sam.* 1:14 How long be *d.*?
25:36 Nabal was very *d.*
*Job* 12:25 stag. like *d.* *Ps.* 107:27
*Is.* 19:14 as a *d.* man staggereth
29:9 *d.* but not with wine, 51:21
49:26 be *d.* with their own blood
51:17 *d.* dregs of cup of tremb.
*Jer.* 23:9 I am like a *d.* man
25:27 be *d.* and spue, and fall
48:26 *d.* for he magnified hims.
49:12 they have assuredly *d.*
51:7 golden cup made earth *d.*
39 make *d.* that they may sleep
*Lam.* 3:15 *d.* with wormwood
4:21 thou shalt be *d.* *Nah.* 3:11
5:4 *d.* our water for money
*Ezek.* 39:19 dri. blood till ye be *d.*
*Nah.* 1:10 while *d.* as drunkards
*Hab.* 2:15 and makest him *d.* also
*Mat.* 24:49 begin to eat and drink with the *d.* *Luke* 12:45
*Luke* 17:8 serve me till I have *d.*
*Acts* 2:15 not *d.* as ye suppose
1 *Cor.* 11:21 and another is *d.*
1 *Thes.* 5:7 be *d.* are *d.* in night
*Rev.* 17:6 woman *d.* with blood

**DRUNKENNESS.**

*Deut.* 29:19 to add *d.* to thirst
*Ec.* 10:17 eat for strength not *d.*
*Jer.* 13:13 fill inhabitants with *d.*
*Ezek.* 23:33 shalt be filled with *d.*
*Luke* 21:34 overcharged with *d.*
*Rom.* 13:13 not in rioting and *d.*
*Gal.* 5:21 works of flesh are *d.*

DRUSILLA. *Acts* 24:24

**DRY.**

*Lev.* 13:30 it is a *d.* scall
*Jos.* 9:5 bread was *d.* 12
*Jud.* 6:37 it be *d.* on all the earth
39 let it be *d.* only on fleece
*Job* 13:25 pursue the *d.* stubble?
*Ps.* 105:41 they ran in *d.* places
*Prov.* 17:1 better is a *d.* morsel
*Is.* 25:5 as the heat in a *d.* place
32:2 be as rivers in a *d.* place
44:27 saith to the deep, Be *d.*
56:3 say, I am a *d.* tree
*Jer.* 4:11 a *d.* wind, not to fan
51:36 I will make her springs *d.*
*Ezek.* 17:24 made *d.* tree flourish
20:47 devour every *d.* tree
30:12 I will make the rivers *d.*
37:2 bones *d.*; 4 O ye *d.* bones
*Hos.* 9:14 give them *d.* breasts
13:15 his spring shall become *d.*
*Nah.* 1:4 rebuk. sea, maketh it *d.*
10 be dev. as stubble fully *d.*
*Zep.* 2:13 make Nineveh *d.* like
*Mat.* 12:43 *d.* places, *Luke* 11:24
*Luke* 23:31 be done in the *d.*?

**DRY ground.**

*Gen.* 8:13 face of *ground* was *d.*
*Ex.* 14:16 on *d. g.* in sea, 22

## DUM

*Jos.* 3:17 the priests stood firm on *d. ground* in Jordan
2 *K.* 2:8 Elisha went over on *d. g.*
*Ps.* 107:33 water-spr. into *d. g.*
35 turneth *d. g.* into water-sp.
*Is.* 44:3 will pour floods on *d. g.*
53:2 as a root out of a *d. g.*
*Ezek.* 19:13 planted in a *d. g.*

*See* LAND.

**DRY, Verb.**

*Job* 12:15 waters, they *d.* up
15:30 flame *d.* up his branches
*Is.* 42:15 will *d.* up herbs, pools
44:27 *d.* up thy rivers; 50:2 sea
*Jer.* 51:36 I will *d.* up her sea
*Zec.* 10:11 deeps of river shall *d.*

**DRIED.**

*Gen.* 8:7 until waters were *d.* up
*Lev.* 2:14 green ears of corn *d.* by
*Num.* 6:3 moist grapes or *d.*
11:6 our soul is *d.* away
*Jos.* 2:10 Lord *d.* up Red sea
4:23 *d.* up waters of Jordan
5:1 heard Lord had *d.* up Jord.
*Jud.* 16:7 with withs never *d.*
1 *K.* 13:4 Jeroboam's hand *d.*
17:7 brook *d.* because no rain
2 *K.* 19:24 with sole of feet have I *d.* the rivers, *Is.* 37:25
*Job* 18:16 his roots be *d.* beneath
28:4 they are *d.* up
*Ps.* 22:15 my strength is *d.*
69:3 my throat is *d.* eyes fail
106:9 Red sea, it was *d.* up
*Is.* 5:13 multi. *d.* up with thirst
19:5 river be wasted and *d.* up
6 brooks of defence be *d.* up
51:10 it which hath *d.* the sea?
*Jer.* 23:10 places of wilder. *d.* up
50:38 her waters shall be *d.* up
*Ezek.* 17:24 *d.* up the green tree
19:12 east wind *d.* up her fruit
37:11 they say, Our bones are *d.*
*Hos.* 9:16 their root is *d.* up
13:15 his fountain be *d.* up
*Joel* 1:10 the new wine is *d.* up
12 vine is *d.*; 20 rivers are *d.*
*Zec.* 11:17 arm be clean *d.* up
*Mark* 5:29 fount. of her blood *d.*
11:20 saw the fig-tree *d.* up
*Rev.* 16:12 Euphrates was *d.* up

**DRIEDST, ETH.**

*Job* 14:11 and as the flood *d.* up
*Ps.* 74:15 *d.* up mighty rivers
*Prov.* 17:22 broken spirit *d.* bon.
*Nah.* 1:4 Lord *d.* up all the riv.

**DRY-SHOD.**

*Is.* 11:15 make men go over *d.-s.*

**DUE.**

*Lev.* 10:13 thy *d.* thy sons' *d.* 14
*Deut.* 18:3 shall be the priest's *d.*
1 *Chr.* 15:13 sought not after *d.*
16:29 the glory *d.* to his name, *Ps.* 29:2; 96:8
*Prov.* 3:27 with. not to whom *d.*
*Mat.* 18:34 pay all that was *d.*
*Luke* 23:41 we receive *d.* reward
*Rom.* 13:7 to whom tribute is *d.*
1 *Cor.* 7:3 to the wife *d.* benevol.

**DUE season.**

*Lev.* 26:4 in *d. s.* *Deut.* 11:14
*Num.* 28:2 to offer to me in *d. s.*
*Ps.* 104:27 meat in *d. s.* 145:15
*Prov.* 15:23 a word spoken in *d. s.*
*Ec.* 10:17 princes eat in *d. s.*
*Mat.* 24:45 in *d. s.* *Luke* 12:42
*Gal.* 6:9 in *d. s.* we shall reap

**DUE time.**

*Deut.* 32:35 foot slide in *d. time*
*Rom.* 5:6 in *d. time* Christ died
1 *Cor.* 15:8 one born out of *d. t.*
1 *Tim.* 2:6 be testified in *d. t.*
*Tit.* 1:3 in *d. time* manifested
1 *Pet.* 5:6 he may exalt you in *d. t.*

**DUES.**

*Rom.* 13:7 render to all their *d.*

**DUKE, S.**

*Gen.* 36:15 *d.* of sons of Esau, 19
21 *d.* of the Horites, 29
40 *d.* Alvah, *d.* Jetheth
*Ex.* 15:15 *d.* of Edom amazed
*Jos.* 13:21 Hur and Reba, *d.*

**DULCIMER.**

*Dan.* 3:5 *d.* and music, 10, 15

**DULL.**

*Mat.* 13:15 ears are *d.* *Acts* 28:27
*Heb.* 5:11 ye are *d.* of hearing

**DUMAH.**

*Gen.* 25:14; *Jos.* 15:52; *Is.* 21:11

**DUMB.**

*Ex.* 4:11 or who maketh the *d.*
*Ps.* 38:13 I was as a *d.* man
39:2 I was *d.* with silence, 9

## DUS

*Prov.* 31:8 open thy month for *d.*
*Is.* 35:6 tongue of *d.* shall sing
53:7 sheep before shearers is *d.*
56:10 his watchmen all *d.* dogs
*Ezek.* 3:26 *d.* and not be reprover
24:27 speak, and be no more *d.*
33:22 and I was no more *d.*
*Dan.* 10:15 to the grou. I bec. *d.*
*Hab.* 2:18 to make him *d.* idols
19 saith to *d.* stone, Arise
*Mat.* 9:32 bro. to him a *d.* man
33 the *d.* spake, *Luke* 11:14
12:22 and *d.* and he healed
15:30 having with them those *d.*
31 saw the *d.* speak, *Mark* 7:37
*Mark* 9:25 thou *d.* spirit, come
*Luke* 1:20 shalt be *d.* until the
*Acts* 8:32 lamb *d.* before shearer
1 *Cor.* 12:2 carried away to *d.*
2 *Pet.* 2:16 the *d.* ass speaking

**DUNG, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 29:14 and *d.* burn, *Lev.* 4:11; 8:17; 16:27; *Num.* 19:5
1 *K.* 14:10 as taketh away *d.*
2 *K.* 6:25 cab of doves' *d.*
9:37 carcass of Jezebel be as *d.*
18:27 eat their own *d.* *Is.* 36:12
*Job* 20:7 perish like his own *d.*
*Ps.* 83:10 they became as *d.*
*Jer.* 8:2 be for *d.* on the earth
9:22 carcasses fall as *d.*
16:4 shall be as *d.*; 25:33 be *d.*
*Ezek.* 4:12 shalt bake it with *d.*
15 given cow's *d.* for man's *d.*
*Zep.* 1:17 their flesh be as the *d.*
*Mal.* 2:3 spread *d.* on your faces, even *d.* of solemn feasts
*Phil.* 3:8 I count all things but *d.*

**DUNG, Verb.**

*Luke* 13:8 dig about, and *d.* it

**DUNG-GATE.**

*Neh.* 3:13 Ha. rep. to *d.-g.* 12:31

**DUNGHILL, S.**

1 *Sam.* 2:8 beg. from *d.* *Ps.* 113:7
*Ezr.* 6:11 let his house be a *d.*
*Is.* 25:10 as straw trodden for *d.*
*Lam.* 4:5 embrace *d.*
*Dan.* 2:5 houses be made a *d.*
3:29 their houses be made a *d.*
*Luke* 14:35 salt not fit for the *d.*

**DUNGEON.**

*Gen.* 40:15 should put me into *d.*
41:14 Joseph hastily out of *d.*
*Ex.* 12:29 to first-born in the *d.*
*Jer.* 37:16 Jeremiah entered *d.*
38:6 cast him into the *d.*
10 take up Jere. out of the *d.*
11 let them into *d.* to Jerem.
*Lam.* 3:53 cut off my life in *d.*
55 called on thy name out of *d.*

DURA. *Dan.* 3:1

**DURABLE.**

*Prov.* 8:18 *d.* riches are with me
*Is.* 23:18 be for *d.* clothing

**DURETH.**

*Mat.* 13:21 but *d.* for a while

**DURST.**

*Est.* 7:5 that *d.* presume to do so
*Job* 32:6 *d.* not show my opinion
*Mat.* 22:46 *d.* not ask more ques.
*Mark* 12:34; *Luke* 20:40
*John* 21:12 none *d.* ask him
*Acts* 5:13 *d.* no man join to them
7:32 then Moses *d.* not behold
*Jude* 9 *d.* not bring a railing ac.

**DUST.**

*Gen.* 3:14 *d.* shalt eat all the d.
19 *d.* thou art, to *d.* shalt ret.
13:16 if number the *d.* of earth
18:27 who am but *d.* and ashes
*Ex.* 8:16 say to Aaron, smite *d.*
9:9 it shall become small *d.*
*Lev.* 14:41 pour out *d.*
17:13 blood, and cover it with *d.*
*Num.* 23:10 who can count *d.*
*Deut.* 9:21 I cast *d.* into brook, 2 *K.* 23:12
28:24 make rain of thy land *d.*
*Jos.* 7:6 elders put *d.* on heads
2 *Sam.* 16:13 Shimei cast *d.*
1 *K.* 18:38 fire of L. consumed *d.*
20:10 if the *d.* of Samaria suffice
2 *Chr.* 34:4 made *d.* of images
*Job* 2:12 sprinkled *d.* upon heads
7:5 flesh clothed with clods of *d.*
10:9 bring me into *d.* again?
28:6 earth, it hath *d.* of gold
34:15 shall turn again to *d.*
38:38 *d.* groweth into hardness
42:6 and repent in *d.* and ashes
*Ps.* 22:15 brought me into the *d.*
30:9 shall *d.* praise thee, shall
72:9 enemies shall lick the *d.*
78:27 rained flesh on them as *d*

DWE

*Ps.* 102:14 serva. favor *d.* thereof
103:14 remembereth we are *d.*
*Ec.* 12:7 shall *d.* return to earth
*Is.* 34:7 their *d.* shall be made fat
9 *d.* be turned into brimstone
40:12 comprehended *d.* of earth
49:23 lick up the *d.* of thy feet
52:2 shake thyself from the *d.*
65:25 *d.* be the serpent's meat
*Lam.* 2:10 cast *d.* on their heads,
*Ezek.* 27:30
*Ezek.* 24:7 to cover it with *d.*
26:4 I will scrape her *d.* from
10 their *d.* shall cover thee
*Amos* 2:7 pant after *d.* of earth
*Mic.* 7:17 they shall lick the *d.*
*Nah.* 1:3 clouds are *d.* of his feet
*Hab.* 1:10 for they shall heap *d.*
*Mat.* 10:14 sha. off the *d.* of your
feet, *Mark* 6:11; *Luke* 9:5
*Luke* 10:11 the *d.* we do wipe off
*Acts* 13:51 they shook off the *d.*
22:23 as threw *d.* into the air
*Rev.* 18:19 cast *d.* on their heads

**As the DUST.**

*Gen.* 13:16 thy seed *as the d.* of
the earth, 28:14; 2 *Chr.* 1:9
*Deut.* 9:21 calf small *as the d.*
2 *Sam.* 22:43 I beat them as small
*as the d. Ps.* 18:42
*Job* 22:24 lay up gold *as the d.*
27:16 heap up silver *as d.*
*Is.* 5:24 their blossom go up *as d.*
40:15 nations *as* small *d.* of bal.
41:2 he gave *as d.* to his sword
*Zep.* 1:17 blood be pour. out *as d.*
*Zec.* 9:3 heaped up silver *as d.*

**In the DUST.**

*Job* 4:19 foundation is *in the d.*
7:21 now shall I sleep *in the d.*
16:15 defiled my horn *in the d.*
17:16 rest together is *in the d.*
20:11 lie down with him *in t. d.*
21:26 lie down alike *in the d.*
39:14 warmeth eggs *in the d.*
40:13 hide them *in the d.* toget.
*Ps.* 7:5 lay my honor *in the d.*
*Is.* 2:10 hide thee *in the d.*
26:19 and sing, ye *in the d.*
47:1 and sit *in the d.* O virgin
*Lam.* 3:29 putteth mouth *in t. d.*
*Dan.* 12:2 sleep *in d.* shall awake
*Mic.* 1:10 roll thyself *in the d.*
*Nah.* 3:18 nobles shall dwell *in d.*

**Like the DUST.**

2 *K.* 13:7 *like the d.* by thresh.
*Is.* 29:5 thy strangers be *like d.*

**Of the DUST.**

*Gen.* 2:7 L. formed man *of the d.*
*Num.* 5:17 take *of d.* in the tab.
*Deut.* 32:24 serpents *of d.*
1 *Sam.* 2:8 out *of d. Ps.* 113:7
*Job* 5:6 cometh not *of the d.*
*Prov.* 8:26 highest part *of d.*
*Ec.* 3:20 all are *of the d.*
*Is.* 29:4 be low out *of d.*

**To the DUST.**

*Ps.* 22:29 that go down *to the d.*
44:25 soul is bowed down *to d.*
104:29 they die and return *to d.*
119:25 soul cleaveth *to the d.*
*Ec.* 3:20 all are *d.* and turn *to d.*
*Is.* 25:12 bring fortress *to d.*
26:5 bringeth city even *to the d.*

**DUTY.**

*Ex.* 21:10 *d.* of mar. not dimin.
*Deut.* 25:5 *d.* of a husband's bro.
*Ec.* 12:13 whole *d.* of man
*Luke* 17:10 that which was *d.*
*Rom.* 15:27 their *d.* to minister

**DWARF.**

*Lev.* 21:20 a *d.* shall not come

**DWELL.**

*Gen.* 9:27 Japhet *d.* in tents of
*Ex.* 2:21 content to *d.* with man
29:45 I will *d.* amongst Israel
*Lev.* 13:46 unclean shall *d.* alone
*Num.* 23:9 the people sh. *d.* alone
35:34 L. *d.* am. child. of Israel
*Deut.* 12:11 cause his name *d.*
33:12 *d.* between his shoulders
*Jud.* 9:41 Gaal not *d.* in Shech.
17:10 M. said Levite *d.* with me
1 *Sam.* 27:5 that I may *d.* there
1 *K.* 6:13 I will *d.* among Israel
8:12 he would *d.* in thick dark.
17:9 get to Zareph. and *d.* there
2 *K.* 4:13 *d.* among mine own p.
*Job* 3:5 let a cloud *d.* upon it
11:14 not wickedness *d.* in tab.
18:15 shall *d.* in his tabernacle
30:6 *d.* in clefts of the valleys
*Ps.* 5:4 nei. sh. evil *d.* with thee
15:1 who sh. *d.* in thy holy hill
25:13 his soul shall *d.* at ease

DWE

*Ps.* 37:27 depart from evil, and *d.*
65:4 that he may *d.* in thy cou.
8 that *d.* in the uttermost pa.
68:16 hill God desireth to *d.* in
18 Lord might *d.* among them
72:9 that *d.* in wilderness
84:10 than *d.* in tents of wicked.
101:6 faithful, that they may *d.*
120:5 that I *d.* in tents of Kedar
132:14 my rest, here will I *d.*
139:9 I *d.* in uttermost parts
143:3 made me to *d.* in darkness
*Prov.* 1:33 whoso hearken. sh. *d.*
8:12 I wisdom *d.* with prudence
21:19 better to *d.* in wilderness
*Is.* 6:5 I *d.* in midst of a people
11:6 wolf shall *d.* with lamb
13:21 owls shall *d.* there
26:5 bringeth down them th. *d.*
19 awake ye that *d.* in the dust
30:19 the people shall *d.* in Z.
32:16 judgment shall *d.* in wil.
18 people *d.* in a habitation
33:14 *d.* with devouring fire?
16 he shall *d.* on high
24 the people that *d.* therein
34:11 the owl and raven sh. *d.*
40:22 spread. out as tent to *d.* in
49:20 place to me that I may *d.*
58:12 restorer of paths to *d.* in
65:9 my servants shall *d.* there
*Jer.* 49:8 *d.* deep, O inhabitants
*Ezek.* 2:6 dost *d.* among scorp.
43:7 *d.* in midst, 9; *Zec.* 2:10, 11
*Hos.* 12:9 I make to *d.* in tabcr.
14:7 that *d.* under his shadow
*Joel* 3:20 Judah shall *d.* for ever
*Mic.* 4:10 shalt *d.* in the field
7:14 flock which *d.* solitarily
*Nah.* 3:18 O Assy. nobles sh. *d.*
*Hag.* 1:4 to *d.* in ceiled houses?
*Zec.* 9:6 a bastard sh. *d.* in Ash.
*Mat.* 12:45 *d.* there, *Luke* 11:26
*Luke* 21:35 that *d.* on the face of
the earth, *Acts* 17:26
*Acts* 7:4 land wherein ye now *d.*
28:16 P. suff. to *d.* by himself
*Rom.* 8:9 Sp. of G. *d.* in you, 11
1 *Cor.* 7:12 she pleased to *d.* with
2 *Cor.* 6:16 G. hath said I will *d.*
*Eph.* 3:17 C. *d.* in hearts by faith
*Col.* 1:19 in him sh. all fulness *d.*
3:16 let word of C. *d.* in you
1 *Pet.* 3:7 husbands *d.* with them
1 *John* 4:13 we *d.* in him
*Rev.* 7:15 he on throne shall *d.*
12:12 ye heavens, and ye that *d.*
13:6 against them that *d.*
21:3 and he will *d.* with them

**DWELL,** *with* **earth.**

1 *K.* 8:27 will God *d.* on *earth?*
2 *Chr.* 6:18
*Dan.* 4:1 languages that *d.* in all
the *earth*, 6:25
*Rev.* 3:10 try them that *d.* in *e.*
6.10 blood on them that *d.* on *e.*
13:8 all that *d.* on *e.* shall wors.
14 deceiveth them that *d.* on *e.*
14:6 preach to them th. *d.* on *e.*
17:8 they that *d.* on *earth*

**DWELL,** *with* **house.**

*Deut.* 28:30 build *house* and not
*d. Amos* 5:11
2 *Sam.* 7:2 I *d.* in a *house* of
cedar, 1 *Chr.* 17:1
5 build *ho.* to *d.* 1 *Chr.* 17:1
1 *K.* 2:36 build *h.* in Jer. and *d.*
3:17 I and th. wom. *d.* in one *h.*
8:13 surely built *h.* to *d.* in
*Job* 4:19 that *d.* in *h.* of cl.
19:15 *d.* in *h.* count stranger
*Ps.* 23:6 *d.* in *h.* of the Lord
27:4 that I may *d.* in *h.* of Lord
84:4 they that *d.* in thy *house*
101:7 work deceit not *d.* my *h.*
*Prov.* 21:9 better *d.* in the corner
of a *house*, 25:24
*Jer.* 29:5 build *h.* *d.* in them, 28

**DWELL,** *with* **Jerusalem.**

1 *Chr.* 23:25 that ye may *d.* in *J.*
*Neh.* 11:2 offered them. to *d.* at *J.*
*Jer.* 33:16 *J.* shall *d.* safely
*Zec.* 8:3 I will *d.* in midst of *J.*
*Acts* 2:14 all ye that *d.* at *Jerus.*
4:16 manifest to all that *d.* in *J.*

**DWELL,** *with* **land.**

*Gen.* 24:37 Canaan. in wh. *l.* I *d.*
26:2 *d.* in *l.* which I shall tell
34:21 let them *d.* in the *land*
45:10 shalt *d.* in *l.* of Goshen
46:34 may *d.* in *l.* of Goshen
47:6 in *l.* of Goshen let them *d.*
*Ec.* 8:22 *l.* in wh. my people *d.*
*Lev.* 25:18 shall *d.* in *l.* in safety
26:5 and *d.* in your *l.* safely
*Num.* 35:34 defile not *l.* wh. I *d.*

DWE

*Deut.* 30:20 thou mayest *d.* in *l.*
*Jos.* 17:12 the Canaanites would
*d.* in that *land*, *Jud.* 1:27
2 *K.* 25:24 fear not to *d.* in *land*,
*Jer.* 25:5; 40:9
*Ps.* 37:3 so thou shalt *d.* in *l.*
68:6 rebellious *d.* in a dry *land*
85:9 that glory may *d.* in our *l.*
*Is.* 9:2 *d.* in *l.* of shadow of death
*Jer.* 50:3 *l.* desol. none shall *d.*
*Ezek.* 28:25 they *d.* in their *land*
38:12 the people that *d.* in *land*
*Hos.* 9:3 shall not *d.* in Lord's *l.*

**DWELL,** *with* **place.**

*Ex.* 15:17 in *p.* th. hast ma. to *d.*
1 *Sam.* 12:8 *d.* in this *place*
2 *K.* 6:1 the *p.* we *d.* is strait
2 a *place* where we may *d.*
1 *Chr.* 17:9 shall *d.* in their *pla.*
*Is.* 57:15 *d.* in high and holy *p.*

**DWELL safely.**

*Prov.* 1:33 to me shall *d. safely*
*Jer.* 23:6 Israel shall *d. safely*,
*Ezek.* 28:26; 34:25, 28; 38:8
32:37 cause them to *d. safely*
*Ezek.* 38:11 them that *d. safely*

**DWELL in safety.**

*Lev.* 25:18 ye shall *d.* in the land
*in safety*, 19; *Deut.* 12:10
*Deut.* 33:12 beloved of the Lord
shall *d. in safety*
28 Israel shall *d. in safety*
*Ps.* 4:8 L. makest me to *d. in s.*

**DWELL therein.**

*Num.* 14:30 to make you *d. t.*
33:53 shall *d. t. Deut.* 11:31
*Ps.* 24:1 and they that *d. therein*
37:29 the righteous shall *d. th.*
69:36 love his name shall *d. t.*
*Is.* 33:24 people that *d. therein*
51:6 that *d. therein* shall die
*Jer.* 4:29 and not a man *d. th.*
12:4 wick. of them. that *d. t.*
48:9 cities without any to *d. t.*
50:39 the owls shall *d. therein*
*Acts* 1:20 let no man *d. therein*

**DWELL together.**

*Ps.* 133:1 brethren to *d. together*

**DWELLERS.**

*Is.* 18:3 ye *d.* on earth, see ye
*Acts* 1:19 was known to *d.* at Jer.
2:9 *d.* in Mesopotamia we do

**DWELLEST.**

2 *K.* 19:15 which *d.* betw. cheru-
bim, *Ps.* 80:1; *Is.* 37:16
*Ps.* 123:1 thou that *d.* in heaven
*Jer.* 49:16 *d.* in the clefts, *Ob.* 3
51:13 thou that *d.* upon waters
*Ezek* 12:2 thou *d.* in midst
*John* 1:38 Master, where *d.* th.?
*Rev.* 2:13 works where thou *d.*

**DWELLETH.**

*Lev.* 19:34 stranger that *d.*
25:39 brother that *d.* poor, 47
*Deut.* 33:20 God *d.* as a lion
*Jos.* 6:25 Rahab *d.* in Israel
22:19 the Lord's tabernacle *d.*
1 *Sam.* 4:4 who *d.* bet. cherubim,
2 *Sam.* 6:2; 1 *Chr.* 13:6
2 *Sam.* 7:2 the ark *d.* within
*Job* 15:28 he *d.* in desolate cities
38:19 way where light *d.?*
*Ps.* 9:11 sing to the Lord who *d.*
26:8 place where thine honor *d.*
91:1 he that *d.* in secret places
113:5 L. our G. who *d.* on high
135:21 blessed L. who *d.* at Jer.
*Is.* 8:18 L. who *d.* in mount *Z.*
33:5 the Lord, for he *d.* on high
*Jer.* 44:2 desolation, no man *d.*
49:31 that *d.* without care
*Lam.* 1:3 J. *d.* among heathen
*Ezek.* 16:46 sister *d.* at right ha.
*Dan.* 2:22 and light *d.* with him
*Hos.* 4:3 every one that *d.* there,
shall mourn, *Amos* 8:8
*Joel* 3:21 I cleanse, for L. *d.* in Z.
*Mat.* 23:21 sweareth by him *d.*
*John* 6:56 my blood *d.* in me
14:10 Father that *d.* in me
17 the Spirit, for he *d.* in you
*Acts* 7:48 *d.* not in temples made
with hands, 17:24
*Rom.* 7:17 I, sin th. *d.* in me, 20
18 in my flesh *d.* no good th.
8:11 quicken by Spirit that *d.*
1 *Cor.* 3:16 Spirit of G. *d.* in you
*Col.* 2:9 *d.* the fulness of God
2 *Tim.* 1:14 H. G. *d.* in us
*Jam.* 4:5 spirit that *d.* in us
2 *Pet.* 3:13 earth where. *d.* right.
1 *John* 3:17 how *d.* love of G.?
24 that keepeth com. *d.* in him
4:12 if we love, God *d.* in us
15 J. is S. of G. God *d.* in him

DWE

1 *John* 4:16 he that *d.* in love, *d.*
2 *John* 2 which *d.* in us
*Rev.* 2:13 slain am. you, Satan *d.*

**DWELLING, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 27:39 thy *d.* shall be fatness
2 *Chr.* 6:2 built place for thy *d.*
*Ps.* 49:14 cons. in grave from *d.*
91:10 no plague come nigh *d.*
*Prov.* 21:20 in the *d.* of the wise
24:15 against *d.* of the righteous
*Dan.* 2:11 gods *d.* not with flesh
4:25 thy *d.* with beasts, 32; 5:21
*Zep.* 3:7 *d.* should not be cut off
*Nah.* 2:11 wh. is *d.* of the lions?
*Mark* 5:3 his *d.* among tombs

**DWELLING.**

*Gen.* 25:27 plain man. *d.* in tents
*Lev.* 25:29 if a man sell a *d.* hou.
*Num.* 24:21 strong is thy *d.* place
1 *K.* 8:30 in heaven thy *d.* place
39, 43, 49; 2 *Chr.* 6:21, 30, 39
2 *Chr.* 30:27 prayer up to holy *d.*
36:15 compassion on *d.* place
*Job* 8:22 *d.* place of the wicked
21:28 *d.* places of the wicked?
*Ps.* 49:11 *d.* places to all genera.
52:5 shall pluck thee out of *d.*
74:7 cast. *d.* place of thy name
76:2 his *d.* place in Zion
79:7 laid waste his *d.* place
90:1 hast been our *d.* place
*Is.* 4:5 create on every *d.* place
18:4 will consider in my *d.* pla.
*Jer.* 46:19 daughter *d.* in Egypt
51:30 have burnt their *d.* places
37 Babylon shall become a *d.*
*Ezek.* 38:11 all them *d.* without
*Joel* 3:17 Lord your God *d.* in Z.
*Hab.* 1:6 possess *d.* places
*Acts* 2:5 were *d.* at Jerusalem
19:17 known to Greeks *d.* at E.
1 *Cor.* 4:11 no certain *d.* place
1 *Tim.* 6:16 *d.* in light
*Heb.* 11:9 *d.* in taberna. with I.
2 *Pet.* 2:8 Lot, righteous man *d.*

**DWELLINGS.**

*Ex.* 10:23 child. of Isr. li. in *d.*
*Lev.* 3:17 a perpet. statute thro'
all *d.* 23:14; *Num.* 35:29
7:26 art no blood in any of *d.*
23:3 do no work in all your *d.* 31
*Job* 18:21 the *d.* of wicked
39:6 made barren land his *d.*
*Ps.* 55:15 wicked. is in their *d.*
87:2 gates of Z. than all *d.* of J.
*Is.* 32:18 people dwell in sure *d.*
*Ezek.* 25:4 men of east make *d.*
*Zep.* 2:6 coast shall be *d.*

**DWELT.**

*Gen.* 11:2 and they *d.* there, 31;
26:17; 2 *K.* 16:6; 1 *Chr.* 4:43;
2 *Chr.* 28:18
*Num.* 31:10 they *d.* 2 *K.* 17:29
1 *K.* 13:11 *d.* old proph. in B. 25
*Job* 29:25 and I *d.* as a king
*Ps.* 74:2 Z. wherein thou hast *d.*
*Is.* 29:1 the city where David *d.*
*Jer.* 2:6 a land where no man *d.*
39:14 J. *d.* among the people
*Ezek.* 3:15 that *d.* by river Cheb.
31:6 und. shadow *d.* nations, 17
*Dan.* 4:21 beasts of field *d.*
*Zep.* 2:15 rejoicing city that *d.*
*Luke* 1:65 fear ca. on all that *d.*
*John* 1:14 W. made flesh and *d.*
39 and saw where he *d.*
*Acts* 13:17 they *d.* as strangers
28:30 Paul *d.* in hired house
*Rev.* 11:10 torm. them that *d.*

**DWELT at.**

*Gen.* 22:19 and Abraham *d. at* B.
*Jud.* 9:41 Abimelech *d. at* A.
1 *K.* 15:18 Benhad. *d.* at Damas.
2 *Chr.* 16:2
2 *K.* 19:36 Sen. *d. at* N. *Is.* 37:37
1 *Chr.* 2:55 scribes which *d. at* J.
9:34 Levites *d. at* Jerusalem
*Acts* 9:22 S. conv. Jews that *d. at*
32 saints who *d. at* Lydda

**DWELT in.**

*Num.* 20:15 we have *d. in* Egypt
21:31 Is. *d. in* land of Amorites
*Deut.* 2:12 *d. in* their stead, 21,
22, 23; 1 *Chr.* 5:22
13:16 of him that *d. in* bush
*Jud.* 8:11 of them *d. in* tents
2 *Sam.* 7:6 not *d. in* any house
since I b. Is. out, 1 *Chr.* 17:5
9:12 all that *d. in* house of Ziba
14:28 Absalom *d.* 2 years *in* J.
1 *K.* 2:38 Shimei *d. in* Jerusalem
12:2 J. fled from Sol. *d. in* E.
2 *K.* 13:5 Israel *d. in* their tents
15:5 A. *d. in* house, 2 *Chr.* 26:21
22:14 H. the prophetess *d. in*
Jer. in college, 2 *Chr.* 34:22

## EAR

*Ezr.* 2:70 Levites, Nethinim, *d. in* cities, *Neh.* 3:26; 11:21
*Neh.* 7:73 Israel *d. in* their cities
*Ps.* 94:17 almost *d. in* silence
*Is.* 13:20 shall it be *d. in* from generation, *Jer.* 50:39
*Jer.* 35:10 we have *d. in* tents
*Ezek.* 36:17 Israel *d. in* own land 39:26 *d.* safely *in* their land
*Dan.* 4:12 the fowls *d. in* boughs
*Mat.* 2:23 Joseph *d. in* city Naz. 4:13 Jesus *d. in* Capernaum
*Luke* 13:4 above all that *d. in* J.
*Acs!* 7:2 Abraham *d. in* Charr. 4 19:10 they who *d. in* Asia heard
2 *Tim.* 1:5 *d. in* grandmother

**DWELT therein.**

*Deut.* 2:10 E. *d. t.*; 20 giants *d. t.*
1 *K.* 11:24 went to Dam. and *d. t.* 12:25 Jerob. built S. and *d. th.*
*Neh.* 13:16 *d.* men of Tyre *th.*
*Ps.* 68:10 congregation hath *d. t.*

**DWELT with.**

*Ruth* 2:23 and Ruth *d. with* her
1 *Sam.* 22:4 moth. *d. w.* k. of M.
1 *Chr* 4:23 they *d. with* king
*Ps.* 120:6 my soul hath long *d. w.*
*Jer.* 40:6 J. *d. w.* him among peo.

**DYED.**

*Is.* 63:1 with *d.* garm. from Boz.
*Ezek.* 23:15 *d.* attire upon heads

DYING. *See* after DIE.

# E.

**EACH.**

*Gen.* 15:10 Abraham laid *e.* piece 34:25 Sim. and Levi took *e.* man 40:5 *e.* his dr. 45:22 *e.* changes
*Ex.* 18:7 asked *e.* other of welf.
*Num.* 1:44 *e.* one was for house 7:3 they brought for *e.* one an ox 16:17 Aaron *e.* of you his censer
*Jos.* 22:14 of *e.* chief house *e.* one
*Jud.* 21:22 reserved not to *e.* man
*Ruth* 1:9 may find rest *e.* of you
1 *K.* 4:7 *e.* man his month 22:10 kings *e.* sat on his throne
2 *K.* 15:20 of *e.* man fifty shekels
*Ps.* 85:10 right. and pe. kissed *e.*
*Is.* 2:20 they made *e.* one 6:2 seraphim, *e.* had six wings 35:7 where *e.* lay, shall be grass 57:2 *e.* one walking in his upr.
*Ezek.* 4:6 thee *e.* day for a year
*Luke* 13:15 doth not *e.* on sabbath
*Acts* 2:3 tongues sat upon *e.* of
*Phil.* 2:3 let esteem other better
2 *Thes.* 1:3 charity toward *e.* oth.
*Rev.* 4:8 beasts had *e.* six wings

**EAGLE.**

*Lev.* 11:13 *e.* have, *Deut.* 14:12
*Deut.* 28:49 swift as the *e.* flieth 32:11 as an *e.* stirreth her nest
*Job* 9:26 *e.* that hasteth to prey 39:27 doth the *e.* mount up?
*Prov.* 23:5 riches fly away as an *e.* 30:19 way of an *e.* in the air
*Jer.* 48:40 shall fly as an *e.* 14:16 make thy nest high as *e.*
*Ezek.* 1:10 had face of an *e.* 10:14 17:3 a great *e.* with gr. wings, 7
*Dan.* 4:33 hairs gro. like *e.* feath. 7:4 a lion, and had *e.* wings
*Hos.* 8:1 as an *e.* aga. the house
*Mic.* 1:16 thy baldness as the *e.*
*Hab.* 1:8 Chaldeans shall fly as *e.*
*Rev.* 4:7 fourth beast like fly. *e.* 12:14 to woman wings of gr. *e.*

**EAGLES.**

*Ex.* 19:4 I bare you on *e.* wings
2 *Sam.* 1:23 were swifter than *e.*
*Ps.* 103:5 thy youth is ren. like *e.*
*Prov.* 30:17 young *e.* shall eat it
*Is.* 40:31 mount with wings as *e.*
*Jer.* 4:13 his horses swifter th. *e.*
*Lam.* 4:19 pers. swifter than *e.*
*Mat.* 24:28 *e.* be gath. *Luke* 17:37

**EAR.**

*Ex.* 21:6 bore *e.* *Deut.* 15:17
1 *Sam.* 9:15 L. hath told S. in *e.*
2 *K.* 19:16 bow down *e.* *Ps.* 31:2; 86:1
*Neh.* 1:6 let thine *e.* be attent. 11
*Job* 4:12 and mine *e.* received 12:11 *e.* try words? 34:3 13:1 mine *e.* hath heard 29:11 when the *e.* heard me 21 to me men gave *e.* waited 36:10 he openeth also their *e.* 42:5 I heard by hearing of *e.*
*Ps.* 10:17 wilt cause thine *e.* 31:2 bow down thine *e.* to me 58:4 like adder that stoppeth *e.* 77:1 and he gave *e.* unto me 94:9 he that planted the *e.*

## EAR

*Ps.* 116:2 he hath inclined his *e.*
*Prov.* 5:1 and bow thine *e.* to 5:13 incline mine *e.* to them 15:31 the *e.* that heareth 17:4 and a liar giveth *e.* to 18:15 the *e.* of the wise seeketh 20:12 hearing *e.* seeing eye 22:17 thine *e.* hear the words 25:12 reprover on obedient *e.* 28:9 turneth away *e.* from hear.
*Ec.* 1:8 nor is the *e.* filled with
*Is.* 48:8 time thine *e.* was not 50:4 he wakeneth my *e.* to hear 5 Lord hath opened mine *e.* 59:1 *e.* heavy that it cannot h. 64:4 nor perceived by the *e.*
*Jer.* 6:10 their *e.* is uncircumc. 7:24 inclined their *e.* 26; 11:8; 17:23; 25:4; 34:14; 44:5 9:20 let your *e.* receive the word 35:15 ye have not inclined *e.*
*Lam.* 3:56 hide not *e.*
*Amos* 3:12 fr. the lion piece of *e.*
*Mat.* 10:27 what ye hear in the *e.* 26:51 smote off his *e.* *Mark* 14:47
*Luke* 12:3 ye have spoken in *e.* 22:51 touched his *e.* and healed
*John* 18:26 servant whose *e.* Pet.
1 *Cor.* 2:9 not seen, nor *e.* heard 12:16 if the *e.* shall say
*Rev.* 2:7 he that hath *e.* let hear, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22; 13:9

**Incline EAR.**

*Ps.* 17:6 *in.* thine *e.* to me, 71:2; 88:2; *Is.* 37:17; *Dan.* 9:18 45:10 O daughter, *incline* th. *e.* 49:4 I will *incline* mine *e.* to
*Prov.* 2:2 that thou *in.* thine *e.* 4:20 *in.* thine *e.* to my saying
*Is.* 55:3 *in.* your *e.* and come

**Give EAR.**

*Ex.* 15:26 if thou wilt *give e.*
*Deut.* 1:45 not *g. e.* to your voice, 2 *Chr.* 24:19; *Neh.* 9:30 32:1 *give e.* O heavens
*Jud.* 5:3 *give e.* O ye princes
*Job* 34:2 *give e.* to me
*Ps.* 5:1 *g. e.* to my words, 54:2 17:1 *g. e.* to my pra. 55:1; 86:6 39:12 *give e.* to my cry, 141:1 49:1 *give. e.* all ye inhabitants 78:1 *g. e.* O. p.; 80:1 *g. e.* sheph. 84:8 *give e.* O God of Jacob 143:1 *g. e.* to my supplications
*Is.* 1:2 *give e.* O earth 10 *g. e.* to the law of our God 8:9 *give e.* all of far countries 28:23 *give* ye *e.* and hear 42:23 who among you will *g. e.*? 51:4 hearken and *g. e.* to me
*Jer.* 13:15 *give e.* be not proud
*Hos.* 5:1 and *give* ye *e.* O house
*Joel* 1:2 *g. e.* all ye inhabitants

**Right EAR.**

*Ex.* 29:20 tip of *right e.* *Lev.* 8:23, 24; 14:14, 17, 25, 28
*Luke* 22:50 c. off *ri. e.* *John* 18:10

**EAR,** *of corn.*

*Ex.* 9:31 for barley was in the *e.*
*Mark* 4:28 the *e.* full corn in *e.*

**EAR, Verb.**

1 *Sam.* 8:12 set them to *e.* ground
*Is.* 30:24 oxen that *e.* the ground

**EARED, ING.**

*Gen.* 45:6 neither *e.* nor harvest
*Ex.* 34:21 in *e.* time and harvest
*Deut.* 21:4 valley neither *e.* sown

**EARLY.**

*Gen.* 19:2 ye shall rise *e.* and go
*Jud.* 7:3 let him depart *e.*
*Ps.* 46:5 God shall help right *e.* 57:8 I will awake *e.* 108:2 63:1 my God, *e.* will I seek thee 78:34 they inquired *e.* after God 90:14 satisfy us *e.* with mercy 101:8 *e.* destroy the wicked
*Prov.* 1:28 they shall seek me *e.* 8:17 seek me *e.* shall find me
*Is.* 26:9 will I seek thee *e.*
*Hos.* 5:15 they will seek me *e.* 6:4 as *e.* dew it goeth, 13:3
*Luke* 24:22 woman *e.* at sepulch.
*John* 18:28 led J. and it was *e.* 20:1 com. Mary Magdalene *e.*
*Jam.* 5:7 till he receive *e.* rain

*See* AROSE, RISE, RISEN, RISING, ROSE, MORNING.

**EAR-RING.**

*Gen.* 24:22 took a golden *e.-r.* 30 when Laban saw *e.-r.* 47 I put *e.-r.* upon her face
*Job* 42:11 ev. one gave J. an *e.-r.*
*Prov.* 25:12 *e.-r.* of gold

## EAR

**EAR-RINGS.**

*Gen.* 35:4 gave J. all their *e.-r.*
*Ex.* 32:2 break off the gold, *e.-r.* 35:22 brought *e.-r.* for offering
*Num.* 31:50 we have brong. *e.-r.*
*Jud.* 8:24 give ev. man the *e.-r.*
*Is.* 3:20 L. will take away *e.-r.*
*Ezek.* 16:12 I put *e.-r.* in th. ears
*Hos.* 2:13 decked hers. with *e.-r.*

**EARS.**

*Gen.* 44:18 speak in my lord's *e.* 50:4 speak in the *e.* of Pharaoh
*Ex.* 10:2 mayest tell in *e.* of son 17:14 rehearse in *e.* of Joshua
*Jud.* 9:2 in *e.* of men of Shech. 3
1 *Sam.* 3:11 the *e.* shall tingle, 2 *K.* 21:12; *Jer.* 19:3
2 *Sam.* 7:22 we heard with our *e.* 1 *Chr.* 17:20 22:7 my cry did enter into his *e.*
*Job* 15:21 dreadful sound in his *e.* 28:22 heard fame with our *e.* 33:16 he openeth the *e.* of men
*Ps.* 18:6 cry came into his *e.* 34:15 his *e.* are open 44:1 we heard with our *e.* 115:6 have *e.* hear not, 135:17
*Prov.* 21:13 whoso stop. his *e.* 23:9 speak not in the *e.* of a fool 26:17 taketh a dog by the *e.*
*Is.* 11:3 the hearing of his *e.* 32:3 the *e.* of them that hear 33:15 stoppeth *e.* from hearing 35:5 *e.* of deaf shall be unstop. 43:8 and deaf that have *e.*
*Jer.* 2:2 and cry in the *e.* of Jer. 5:21 O people, which have *e.* 29:29 Zep. read in the *e.* of Jer.
*Mat.* 26:14 come to governor's *e.*
*Mark* 7:33 put fingers into his *e.* 35 his *e.* were opened 8:18 having *e.* hear ye not?
*Acts* 7:51 uncirc. in heart and *e.* 17:20 bring. strange things to *e.*
*Rom.* 11:8 hath given *e.*
2 *Tim.* 4:3 having itching *e.*
*Jam.* 5:4 *e.* of Lord of sabaoth
1 *Pet.* 3:12 and his *e.* are open to

**EARS to hear.**

*Deut.* 29:4 L. hath not g. *e. to h.*
*Ezek.* 12:2 they have *e. to hear*
*Mat.* 11:15 *e. to h.* 13:9, 43; *Mark* 4:9, 23; 7:16; *Luke* 8:8; 14:35

**Mine EARS.**

*Num.* 14:28 have spoken in *m. e.*
*Jud.* 17:2 spakest of in *m. e.*
1 *Sam.* 15:14 bleat. of sh. in *m. e.*
2 *K.* 19:28 tumult come into *mine e.* *Is.* 37:29
*Ps.* 40:6 *m. e.* hast thou opened 92:11 *mine e.* shall hear
*Is.* 5:9 in *mine e.* said the Lord 22:14 revealed in *mine e.*
*Ezek.* 8:18 tho' they cry in *m. e.* 9:1 he cried also in *mine e.*
*Luke* 1:44 salut. sounded in *m. e.*

**EARS of the People.**

*Ex.* 11:2 speak in *e. of the peo.*
*Deut.* 32:44 M. spake in *e. of pe.*
*Jud.* 7:3 proclaim in *e. of pe.*
1 *Sam.* 11:4 told tid. in *e. of p.*
2 *K.* 18:26 not in *e.* *Is.* 36:11
*Neh.* 8:3 *e. of p.* were attentive

**Their EARS.**

*Gen.* 35:4 ear-rings wear in *t. e.*
*Ex.* 32:3 ear-rings in *their e.*
2 *K.* 23:2 read in *their e.* 2 *Chr.* 34:30; *Jer.* 36:15
*Is.* 6:10 *t. e.* heavy, lest hear with *t. e.* *Mat.* 13:15; *Acts* 28:27
*Mic.* 7:16 *their e.* shall be deaf
*Zec.* 7:11 stopped *t. e.* *Acts* 7:57
2 *Tim.* 4:4 turn *th. e.* from truth

**Thine EARS.**

*Ps.* 10:17 cause *thine e.* to hear
*Prov.* 23:12 apply *thine e.*
*Is.* 30:21 *thine e.* shall hear 49:20 children say in *thine e.*
*Ezek.* 3:10 hear w. *th. e.* 40:4; 44:5 16:12 I put ear-rings in *thine e.* 23:25 shall take away *thine e.* 24:26 to hear with *thine e.*

**Your EARS.**

*Job* 13:17 declaration with *y. e.*
*Ps.* 78:1 incline *your e.* to words
*Jer.* 26:11 as heard with *your e.* 15 Lord sent to speak in *your e.*
*Mat.* 13:16 but blessed are *your e.*
*Luke* 4:21 scripture fulfil. in *y. e.* 9:44 let sayings sink in *your e.*

**EARS of Corn.**

*Gen.* 41:5 seven *e. of corn*, 22
*Lev.* 2:14 meat-offering, green *e.* 23:14 not eat green *e. of corn*
*Deut.* 23:25 mayest pluck the *e.*

## EAR

*Ruth* 2:2 go and glean *e. of*
2 *K.* 4:42 brought full *e. of corn*
*Mat.* 12:1 discip. began to pluck *e. of c.* *Mark* 2:23; *Luke* 6:1

*See* SEVEN.

**EARNEST, Substantive.**

2 *Cor.* 1:22 *e.* of the Spirit, 5:5
*Eph.* 1:14 *e.* of our inheritance

**EARNEST, Adjective.**

*Rom.* 8:19 *e.* expecta. of creature
2 *Cor.* 7:7 when he told *e.* desire 8:16 put same *e.* care into Titus
*Phil.* 1:20 accord. to my *e.* expec.
*Heb.* 2:1 to give more *e.* heed

**EARNESTLY.**

*Num.* 22:37 did I not *e.* send
1 *Sam.* 20:6 D. *e.* asked leave, 28
*Job* 7:2 serv. *e.* desireth shadow
*Jer.* 11:7 I *e.* protested to fathers 31:20 I do *e.* remember him still
*Mic.* 7:3 evil with both hands *e.*
*Luke* 22:44 he prayed *e.* 56 a certain maid *e.* looked
*Acts* 3:12 why look ye so *e.* 23:1 Paul *e.* beholding council
1 *Cor.* 12:31 covet *e.* the best gifts
2 *Cor.* 5:2 we groan *e.* desiring
*Jam.* 5:17 pray. *e.* that it not rain
*Jude* 3 should *e.* con. for faith

**EARNETH.**

*Hag.* 1:6 *e.* wages *e.* to put in bag

**EARTH.**

*Gen.* 1:2 the *e.* was without form 10 God called the dry land *e.* 11 let *e.* bring forth, 24 12 *e.* brought forth grass 28 replenish the *e.* 9:1 6:11 *e.* was corrupt before God 7:17 the ark was lifted above *e.* 8:14 in second mo. was *e.* dried 22 *e.* rem. seed-time not cease 10:25 the *e.* divided, 1 *Chr.* 1:19 18:18 all nations of *e.* blessed in him, 22:18; 26:4; 28:14 27:28 God give thee fatness of *e.* 41:47 *e.* brought forth by hand.
*Ex.* 9:29 *e.* is the Lord's, *Deut.* 10:14; *Ps.* 24:1; 1 *Cor.* 10:26 15:12 the *e.* swallowed them 20:24 altar of *e.* thou shalt make
*Num.* 16:30 *e.* open her mouth 32 *e.* opened mouth and swallowed, 26:10; *Ps.* 106:17 34 lest *e.* swallow us up
*Deut.* 28:23 *e.* under thee be iron 32:1 hear, O *e.* the words 13 ride on high places of *e.* 22 a fire shall consume the *e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:8 pil. of the *e.* are L.'s 4:5 so that the *e.* rang again 14:15 and the *e.* quaked
2 *Sam.* 1:2 with *e.* on head, 15:32 22:8 then the *e.* shook, *Ps.* 18:7
1 *K.* 1:40 so that the *e.* rent
2 *K.* 5:17 two mules' burden of *e.*
1 *Chr.* 16:31 let *e.* rej. *Ps.* 96:11 33 cometh to judge the *e.* *Ps.* 96:13; 98:9
*Neh.* 9:6 thou made *e.* *Is.* 45:12
*Job.* 5:25 offspring as grass of *e.* 9:6 shaketh *e.* out of her place 24 *e.* given into hand of wicked 11:9 measure longer than *e.* 15:19 to whom *e.* was given 16:18 O *e.* cover not my blood 24:4 the poor of the *e.* hide 26:7 hangeth *e.* upon nothing 30:6 to dwell in caves of the *e.* 8 were viler than the *e.* 37:17 when he quieteth the *e.* 38:4 I laid foundations of the *e.* 18 the breadth of the *e.*?
*Ps.* 2:8 uttermost parts of the *e.* 10 be instr. ye judges of the *e.* 12:6 silver tried in furnace of *e.* 25:13 his seed shall inherit the *e.* 33:5 *e.* is full of goodness of L. 37:9 wait on L. inherit *e.* 11, 22 46:2 though the *e.* be removed 6 uttered voice, the *e.* melted 47:9 the shields of the *e.* 48:2 joy of whole *e.* is mount Z. 60:2 made the *e.* to tremble 63:9 the lower parts of the *e.* 65:9 thou visitest the *e.* 67:6 *e.* yield incr. *Ezek.* 34:27 68:8 *e.* shook, heavens dropped 32 sing, kingdoms of *e.* 71:20 from the depths of the *e.* 72:6 showers that water the *e.* 75:3 *e.* and inhabit. *Is.* 24:19 8 wicked of the *e.* shall wring 76:8 *e.* feared; 77:18 *e.* tre. 97:4 82:8 O God, judge the *e.* 90:2 or ever thou hadst form. ♣

## EAR

*Ps.* 97:1 let the *e.* rejoice
99:1 let the *e.* be moved
102:25 laid the founda. of the *e.*
104:5; *Prov.* 8:29; *Is.* 48:13
148:13 his glory is above the *e.*
*Prov.* 3:19 L. founded *e. Is.* 24:1
8:23 or ever *e.* was
26 not made the *e.* nor fields
25:3 *e.* for depth unsearchable
30:16 the *e.* not filled with wat.
21 for three things *e.* disquiet.
*Ec.* 1:4 the *e.* abideth for ever
5:9 the profit of the *e.* for all
*Is.* 4:2 fruit of *e.* excellent
11:4 smite the *e.* with rod
9 *e.* full of knowledge of Lord
24:4 the *e.* mourneth, 33:9
19 *e.* broken, *e.* is dissolved
20 *e.* shall reel; 26:19 cast out
26:21 *e.* shall disclose blood
40:22 sit. on the circle of the *e.*
28 the Creator of ends of the *e.*
45:8 let *e.* open; 12 I m. the *e.*
22 be saved, all ends of the *e.*
51:6 look on *e. e.* shall wax old
66:1 the *e.* is my footstool
*Jer.* 4:23 I beheld *e.* with. form
28 for this shall the *e.* mourn
6:19 hear, *O e.* I will bring evil
22:29 O *e. e. e.* hear the word of
the Lord, *Mic.* 1:2
46:8 saith, I will cover the *e.*
49:21 the *e.* is moved, 50:46
*Ezek.* 7:21 give to wick. of the *e.*
9:9 Lord hath forsaken the *e.*
43:2 *e.* shined with his glory
*Hos.* 2:22 the *e.* shall hear corn
*Amos* 8:9 I will darken the *e.*
*Jon.* 2:6 the *e.* with her bars
*Mic.* 7:17 like worms of the *e.*
*Nah.* 1:5 the *e.* is burnt up
*Hab.* 2:14 *e.* filled with knowl.
3:3 *e.* was full of his praise
9 didst clea. the *e.* with rivers
*Zec.* 1:10 to and fro thro. *e.* 6:7
4:10 eyes wh. run through the *e.*
*Mal.* 4:6 I smite *e.* with curse
*Mat.* 5:5 meek shall inherit *e.*
35 sw. not by *e.* it is footstool
13:5 had not much *e. Mark* 4:5
*Mark* 4:28 *e.* bringeth forth fruit
*John* 3:31 of the *e.* is earthly
1 *Cor.* 15:47 first man of *e.*
2 *Tim.* 2:20 ves. of wood and *e.*
*Heb.* 12:26 whose voice shook *e.*
*Jam.* 5:7 precious fruit of the *e.*
2 *Pet.* 3:10 *e.* and works therein
*Rev.* 7:3 hurt not the *e.* nor sea
11:6 have power to smite the *e.*
12:16 the *e.* opened her mouth
13:12 caus. *e.* to worship beast
18:1 and the *e.* was lightened
19:2 whore which did corrupt *e.*
20:11 from whose face the *e.* fled
*See* BEASTS, DUST, ENDS, FACE, KINGS, HEAVEN, PEOPLE, WHOLE.

**All the EARTH.**

*Gen.* 1:26 dominion over *all the e.*
7:3 seed on the face of *all t. e.*
11:9 confound lang. of *all t. e.*
18:25 Judge of *all t. e* do right?
19:31 after manner of *all the e.*
*Ex.* 19:5 for *all the e.* is mine
34:10 not been done in *all the e.*
*Num.* 14:21 *all t. e.* filled with gl.
*Jos.* 3:11 *all t. e.* 13; *Zec.* 6:5
23:14 way of *all the e.* 1 *K.* 2:2
1 *Chr.* 16:14 judgments in *all the e. Ps.* 105:7
30 fear *a. t. e. Ps.* 33:8; 96:9
*Ps.* 8:1 excellent in *all the e.* 9
47:2 k. over *all e.* 7; *Zec.* 14:9
57:5 be above *all e.* 11; 108:5
66:4 *all the e.* shall worship
83:18 high over *all the e.* 97:9
*Is.* 10:14 I gathered *all t. e.*
12:5 this is known in *all the e.*
*Jer.* 26:6 city a curse to *all the e.*
51:7 made *all the e.* drunken
*Dan.* 2:39 kingd. rule over *a. t. e.*
*Hab.* 2:20 let *all the e.* keep sil.
*Zec.* 1:11 *all the e.* sitteth still
*Luke* 23:44 darkn. over *all the e.*
*Rom.* 10:18 sou. went into *a. t. e.*
*Rev.* 5:6 sp. of G. sent into *all e.*

**From the EARTH.**

*Gen.* 2:6 went up a mist *f. the e.*
7:23 destroyed *from the e.*
8:11 waters abated *from the e.*
*Ex.* 9:15 *from the e. Jos.* 7:9; *Ps.* 199:15; *Prov.* 2:22; *Nah.* 2:13
2 *Sam.* 12:20 D. arose *from the e.*
*Job* 18:17 rememb. perish *f. t. e.*
*Ps.* 148:7 praise Lord *from the e.*
*Amos* 3:5 a snare *from the e.*
*John* 12:32 if lifted up *f. the e.*
*Acts* 8:33 his life is taken *f. the e.*

## EAR

*Acts* 9:8 Saul arose *from the e.*
22:22 away with fellow *f. the e.*
*Rev.* 6:4 to take peace *f. the e.*
14:3 144,000 redeemed *f. the e.*

**In the EARTH.**

*Gen.* 1:22 let fowl mult. *in the e.*
4:12 a vagabond *in the e.* 14
6:5 wickedness great *in the e.*
10:8 Nim. mighty one *in the e.*
19:31 not a man *in t. e.*
45:7 pres. a posterity *in the e.*
*Ex.* 20:4 *in the e.* beneath
2 *Sam.* 7:9 name like great men *in the e.* 1 *Chr.* 17:8
23 what nat. *in t. e.* like Israel?
1 *Chr.* 17:21
14:20 know all things *in the e.*
1 *Chr.* 29:11 all *in the e.* is thine
2 *Chr.* 6:14 no G. like thee *in t. e.*
*Job* 1:7 to and fro *in the e.* 2:2
8 none like Job *in the e.* 2:3
14:8 root wax old *in the e.*
24:18 portion cursed *in the e.*
39:14 ostrich leav. eggs *in the e.*
*Ps.* 16:3 saints that are *in the e.*
46:8 desolations made *in the e.*
10 I will be exalted *in the e.*
58:11 God that judgeth *in the e.*
72:16 a handful of corn *in the e.*
119:19 I am a stranger *in the e.*
*Is.* 26:9 thy judgm. are *in the e.*
18 not wrought deliver. *in t. e.*
40:24 stock not take root *in t. e.*
42:4 he set judgment *in the e.*
62:7 Jerusalem a praise *in the e.*
65:16 blesseth himself *in the e.*
sweareth *in the e.*
*Jer.* 31:22 a new thing *in the e.*
*Joel* 2:30 show wonders *in the e.*
*Mat.* 25:18 digged *in the e.*
25 hid thy talent *in the e.*
*Mark* 4:31 mustard seed sown *in t. e.* less than all seeds *in t. e.*
1 *John* 5:8 three that witn. *i. t. e.*

**On, *or* upon the EARTH.**

*Gen.* 6:12 God looked *upon the e.*
7:4 I will cause rain *upon the e.*
8:17 multiply *upon the e.* and
19:23 sun was risen *upon the e.*
28:12 ladder set *upon the e.*
*Ex.* 10:6 since they were *u. the e.*
*Deut.* 4:10 live *up. e.* 12:1, 19
36 *upon the e.* showed great fire
12:16 pour it *upon the e.* 24
2 *Sam.* 12:16 David lay *u. the e.*
1 *K.* 8:27 will God dwell *on the e.?* 2 *Chr.* 6:18
17:14 L. sends rain *upon the e*
1 *Chr.* 29:15 days *on e. Job* 8:9
*Job* 7:1 time to man *on e.?*
19:25 stand at latter day *u. t. e.*
20:4 man was placed *on the e.*
37:6 snow, be thou *on the e.*
41:33 *on e.* there is not his like
*Ps.* 7:5 enemy tread life *on the e.*
67:2 thy way known *upon the e.*
73:25 none *upon e.* I desire bes.
*Prov.* 30:24 four th. little *u. the e.*
*Ec.* 7:20 not a just man *u. the e.*
10:7 princes as serv. *upon the e.*
11:3 clouds empty th. *upon t. e.*
*Cant.* 2:12 flowers appear *on t. e.*
*Is.* 23:22 consumption *upon the e.*
*Jer.* 9:3 not valiant for truth *u. e.*
*Lam.* 2:11 liver poured *u. the e.*
*Amos* 3:5 fall in snare *u. the e.*
*Mat.* 6:19 lay not up treas. *on e.*
9:6 Son hath power *on e.* to forgive, *Mark* 2:10; *Luke* 5:24
10:34 come to send peace *on e.*
16:19 thou shalt bind *on e.* 18:18
23:9 call no man father *u. the e.*
*Mark* 9:3 no fuller *on e.* can wh.
*Luke* 2:14 glory to God, *on e.*
12:49 come to send fire *o. t. e.*
51 come to give peace *on e.?*
18:8 shall he find faith *on e.?*
*John* 17:4 glorified thee *on the e.*
*Rom.* 9:28 a short work *on the e.*
*Col.* 3:2 affec. not on things *on e.*
5 mortify your members *o. t. e.*
*Heb.* 8:4 *on e.* not be a priest
11:13 strangers *on the e.*
12:25 ref. him that spake *on e.*
*Jam.* 5:5 lived in pleas. *on the e.*
17 it rained not *on the e.*
*Rev.* 3:10 that dwell *upon the e.*
5:10 we shall reign *on e.*
8:7 hail and fire cast *upon the e.*
11:10 dw. *on e.* 13:8; 14:6; 17:8
16:2 poured vial *upon the e.*

**Out of the EARTH.**

1 *Sam.* 28:13 ascend. *out of the e.*
2 *Sam.* 23:4 grass *out of the e.*
*Job* 28:2 iron is taken *out of the e.*
5 *e. out of* it cometh bread

## EAS

*Ps.* 85:11 truth sh. spr. *o. of t. e.*
104:35 sinners be cons. *o. of t. e.*
*Dan.* 7:17 four kings *out of the e.*
*Hos.* 2:18 battle *out of the e.*
*Mic.* 7:2 good perish *out of the e.*
*Rev.* 13:11 beast up *out of the e.*

**To, *or* unto the EARTH.**

*Gen.* 24:52 bow. himself *to the e.*
42:6 they bowed *to the e.* 43:26
*Jos.* 5:14 Josh. fell *to the e.* 7:6
1 *Sam.* 5:3 D. on his face *to the e.*
17:49 Goliath his face *to the e.*
25:41 bow. herself *to e.* 1 *K.* 1:31
26:8 smite him *to the e.*
20 let not my blood fall *to t. e.*
2 *Sam.* 14:11 not one hair shall fall *to the e.* 1 *K.* 1:52
2 *K.* 10:10 fall *to t. e.* no word
*Job* 12:8 or speak *to the e.*
*Ps.* 17:11 bowing down *to the e.*
44:25 belly cleaveth *unto the e.*
50:4 he shall call *to the e.*
146:4 he returneth *to* his *e.*
*Ec.* 3:21 sp. of beast goeth *to e.*
12:7 dust ret. *to t. e.* spirit to G.
*Jer.* 15:10 conten. *to the* whole *e.*
*Hos.* 6:3 and former rain *to the e.*
*Acts* 9:4 and Saul fell *to the e.*
10:11 great sheet down *to the e.*
*Rev.* 6:13 stars of heav. fell *t. t. e.*
12:13 dragon cast *unto the e.*

**EARTHEN.**

*Lev.* 6:28 *e.* ves. wherein sodden
11:33 *e.* vessel wherein falleth
14:5 birds killed in *e.* vessel, 50
*Num.* 5:17 water in *e.* vessel
*Jer.* 19:1 a potter's *e.* bottle
32:14 evidences in an *e.* vessel
*Lam.* 4:2 esteemed as *e.* pitchers
2 *Cor.* 4:7 treasure in *e.* vessels

**EARTHLY.**

*John* 3:12 if I told you *e.* things
31 he that is of the earth is *e.*
2 *Cor.* 5:1 our *e.* house of tabern.
*Phil.* 3:19 who mind *e.* things
*Jam.* 3:15 this wisd. is *e.* sensual

**EARTHQUAKE.**

1 *K.* 19:11 an *e.* L. was not in *e.*
12 after the *e.* a fire
*Is.* 29:6 visited of Lord with *e.*
*Amos* 1:1 two years before the *e.*
*Zec.* 14:5 ye fled before the *e.*
*Mat.* 27:54 centurion saw the *e.*
28:2 a great *e. Acts* 16:26; *Rev.* 6:12; 11:13
*Rev.* 8:5 thunder. and *e.* 11:19
16:18 great *e.* so mighty an *e.*

**EARTHQUAKES.**

*Mat.* 24:7 famines and *e. Mark* 13:8; *Luke* 21:11

**EARTHY.**

1 *Cor.* 15:47 first man of earth, *e.*
49 have borne image of *e.*

**EASE, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 28:65 shalt thou find no *e.*
*Jud.* 20:43 trod down with *e.*
*Job* 12:5 of him that is at *e.*
16:12 at *e.*; 21:23 being at *e.*
*Ps.* 25:13 soul shall dwell at *e.*
123:4 scorning of those at *e.*
*Is.* 32:9 rise up, ye women at *e.*
11 tremble, ye women at *e.*
*Jer.* 48:11 Moab hath been at *e.*
*Ezek.* 23:42 voice of multi. at *e.*
*Amos* 6:1 woe to them at *e.* in Z.
*Luke* 12:19 take thine *e.* eat

**EASE, Verb.**

*Deut.* 23:13 thou wilt *e.* thyself
2 *Chr.* 10:4 *e.* thou somewhat, 9
*Is.* 1:24 *e.* me of adversaries

**EASED.**

*Job* 16:6 forbear, what am I *e.?*
2 *Cor.* 8:13 that other men be *e.*

**EASIER.**

*Ex.* 18:22 be *e.* for thyself
*Mat.* 9:5 whether is *e.* to say, *Mark* 2:9; *Luke* 5:23
19:24 *e.* for camel to go thro' eye, *Mark* 10:25; *Luke* 18:25
*Luke* 16:17 *e.* for heaven to pass

**EASILY.**

1 *Cor.* 13:5 is not *e.* provoked
*Heb.* 12:1 sin which doth *e.* beset

**EAST.**

*Gen.* 3:24 *e.* of garden of Eden
13:11 Lot journeyed *e.*
28:14 abroad to the west and *e.*
29:1 land of the people of the *e.*
*Num.* 23:7 brought me out of *e.*
*Jud.* 6:3 children of the *e.* 33; 7:12; 8:10; 1 *K.* 4:30
1 *K.* 7:25 three tow. *e.* 2 *Chr.* 4:4
1 *Chr.* 9:24 the porters toward *e.*

## EAT

1 *Chr.* 12:15 to flight them to. *e.*
*Job* 1:3 of all the men of the *e.*
*Ps.* 75:6 promotion not from *e.*
103:12 far as the *e.* is from west
107:3 gathered them from *e.*
*Is.* 11:14 sp. them of *e. Jer.* 49:28
41:2 righteous man from the *e.*
43:5 seed from *e. Zec.* 8:7
46:11 bird from the *e.* the man
*Ezek.* 8:16 faces toward the *e.*
40:6 gate toward the *e.* 22; 43:1; 44:1; 46:1, 12
47:8 waters issue toward the *e.*
48:10 toward the *e.* ten thousa.
*Dan.* 8:9 horn great toward *e.*
11:44 tidings out of the *e.*
*Zec.* 14:4 mo. sh. cleave tow. *e.*
*Mat.* 2:1 wise men from the *e.*
2 seen his star in the *e.* 9
8:11 come from *e. Luke* 13:29
24:27 as lightning out of the *e.*
*Rev.* 7:2 angel ascending from *e.*
16:12 the way of kings of *e.*
21:13 on the *e.* three gates

**EAST border.**

*Num.* 34:10 point out your *e. bor.*
*Jos.* 4:19 encamped in the *e. bor.*
15:5 the *e. border* was salt sea

**EASTER.**

*Acts* 12:4 after *e.* to bring him

**EAST gate.**

*Neh.* 3:29 Shem. keeper of *e. gate*
*Jer.* 19:2 entry of the *e. gate*
*Ezek.* 10:19 stood at door of *e. g.*
11:1 Spirit brought to the *e. g.*

**EAST side.**

*Num.* 2:3 on *e. side* shall J. pitch
*Jos.* 7:2 Ai, on *e. side* of Bethel
*Jud.* 11:18 came by *e. side* of M.
*Ezek.* 48:2 fr. the *e. s.* even unto, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27
*Jon.* 4:5 Jonah sat on *e. s.* of city

**EASTWARD.**

*Gen.* 13:14 th. eyes *e. Deut.* 3:27
2 *K.* 13:17 open the window *e.*
1 *Chr.* 26:17 *e.* were six Levites
*Ezek.* 47:3 man with line went *e.*

**EAST wind.**

*Gen.* 41:6 blasted with *e. w.* 23, 27
*Ex.* 10:13 brought an *e. w.* 14:21
*Job* 15:2 fill his belly with *e. w.*
38:24 scattereth the *e. wind*
*Ps.* 48:7 breakest ship with *e. w.*
78:26 caused *e. wind* to blow
*Is.* 27:8 rough in day of *e. w.*
*Ezek.* 17:10 the *e. wind* touch. it
19:12 and the *e. wind* drieth up
27:26 the *e. wind* hath broken
*Hos.* 12:1 Ephra. follow. *e. w.*
13:15 an *e. wind* shall come
*Jon.* 4:8 God prepared *e. wind*
*Hab.* 1:9 faces sup. up as *e. wind*

**EASY.**

*Prov.* 14:6 knowledge is *e.* to h.
*Mat.* 11:30 my yoke is *e.*
1 *Cor.* 14:9 *e.* to be understood
*Jam.* 3:17 wisdom from ab. is *e.*

**EAT.**

*Gen.* 2:16 of ev. tree thou may. *e.*
3:5 day ye *e.* eyes sh. be opened
6 Eve did *e.*; 12 I did *e.* 13
14 and dust shalt thou *e.*
16 in sorrow shalt thou *e.*
27:4 savory meat that I may *e.*
31:46 and they did *e.* there
40:17 the birds did *e.* them
43:32 Egyptians *e.* by themsel.
*Ex.* 10:5 the locusts shall *e.*
12 locusts may *e.* every herb
12:8 bitter herbs they shall *e.*
43 no str. sh. *e.* 48; *Lev.* 22:13
44 then shall he *e.* thereof
16:25 *e.* that to-day
35 *e.* manna, *John* 6:31, 49, 58
29:32 Aaron and sons shall *e.*
*Lev.* 6:16; 8:31
*Lev.* 6:18 all males shall *e.* 29; 7:6; *Num.* 18:10
7:19 clean shall *e. Num.* 18:11
24 but in no wise *e.* of it
10:12 *e.* it without leaven
11:21 ye may *e.* 22; *Deut.* 14:20
24:9 Aaron and his sons shall *e.*
25:20 what shall we *e.* sev. year
26:16 your enemies shall *e.*
*Num.* 11:5 fish we did *e.* freely
13 flesh that we may *e.*
23:24 till he *e.* of the prey
25:2 the peo. did *e.* of sacrifices
*Deut.* 12:15 *e.* in gates, 21; 15:22
15 unc. and clean *e.* 22; 26:12
18 must *e.* bef. L. 14:26; 15:20
20 I will *e* flesh
14:21 give to stra. th. he may *e.*
23:24 thou mayest *e.* grapes

EAT

*Deut.* 28:29 for worms shall *e.* th.
53 *e.* fruit of body, *Lam.* 2:20
32:38 *e.* fat of sacrifices
*Jos.* 5:11 they *e.* of old corn
*Jud.* 19:8 they tarried, and did *e.*
1 *Sam.* 1:18 Hannah did *e.*
9:13 they *e.* that be bidden
14:34 and *e.* and sin not
20:34 Jonathan did *e.* no meat
2 *Sam.* 9:11 *e.* at table, 1 *K.* 2:7
1 *K.* 14:11 him that dieth of J. dogs *e.* 16:4; 21:23; 2 *K.* 9:10, 36
17:12 that we may *e.* and die
19:5 arise *e.* *Acts* 10:13; 11:7
2 *K.* 4:43 they shall *e.* and
44 they did *e.* and left thereof
6:28 give son that we may *e.*
29 we boiled my son, and did *e.*
18:31 *e.* eve. m. of vine, *Is.* 36:16
2 *Chr.* 30:18 yet did *e.* passover
*Neh.* 5:2 that we may *e.*
9:25 so they did *e.* *Ps.* 78:29
*Job* 3:24 sighing cometh before I *e.*
31:8 and let another *e.*
*Ps.* 22:26 the meek shall *e.*
29 fat on earth shall *e.*
50:13 will I *e.* the flesh of bulls
73:25 man did *e.* angels' food
128:2 thou shalt *e.* the labor
*Prov.* 1:31 *e.* fruit, *Is.* 3:10
18:21 they that love shall *e.* fruit
24:13 my son, *e.* thou honey
30:17 young eagles shall *e.* it
*Ec.* 2:25 for who can *e.*?
5:11 are increased that *e.* them
12 whether he *e.* little or much
10:16 princes *e.* in the morning
17 princes *e.* in due season
*Cant.* 4:16 come into gar. and *e.*
*Is.* 4:1 we will *e.* our own bread
7:15 butter and honey sh. he *e.*
22 butter and honey sh. one *e.*
9:20 *e.* on left hand, *e.* flesh
11:7 lion shall *e.* straw, 65:25
30:24 oxen and asses shall *e.*
37:30 plant vineyards, and *e.* the fruit, 65:21; *Jer.* 29:5, 28
51:8 worms shall *e.* them
55:1 come ye, buy and *e.*
2 hearken to me, and *e.* good
65:4 peo. which *e.* swine's flesh
13 my servants shall *e.*
22 not plant and another *e.*
*Jer.* 15:16 found, and I did *e.*
19:9 shall *e.* the flesh of friend
*Ezek.* 2:8 open thy mouth and *e.*
3:1 *e.* that thou findest, *e.* roll
4:10 *e.* by wel.; 5:10 fath. *e.* so.
16:13 thou didst *e.* fine flour
34:3 ye *e.* the fat
*Dan.* 4:33 Nebuch. did *e.* grass
*Hos.* 4:10 shall *e.* and not have enough, *Mic.* 6:14; *Hag.* 1:6
9:3 shall *e.* unclean things
4 *e.* thereof shall be polluted
*Amos* 6:4 that *e.* the lambs
*Mic.* 3:3 who also *e.* the flesh
*Zec.* 11:9 let the rest *e.*
*Mat.* 12:4 David did *e.* shew-bre.
14:20 did all *e.* 15:37; *Mark* 6:42; 8:8; *Luke* 9:17
15:27 dogs *e.* of cru. *Mark* 7:28
38 they that did *e.* were 4,000
26:21 as they did *e.* he said, *Mark* 14:18, 22
26 take *e.* this my body, *Mark* 14:22; 1 *Cor.* 11:24
*Mark* 2:16 *e.* with publicans
6:44 that did *e.* were above 5,000
11:14 no man *e.* fruit of thee
14:12 may est *e.* the passover, 14; *Luke* 22:8, 11; *John* 18:28
*Luke* 6:1 did *e.* rubbing them
10:8 *e.* such things as are set
15:23 let us *e.* and be merry
24:43 he took it, and did *e.*
*John* 4:31 saying, Master, *e.*
6:26 because ye did *e.* of loaves
53 exc. ye *e.* fle. of Son of m.
*Acts* 2:46 they did *e.* their meat
11:3 and didst *e.* with them
23:14 *e.* nothing till slain Paul
*Rom.* 14:2 believeth he may *e.* all
23 doubteth is damned if he *e.*
1 *Cor.* 8:8 *e.* are better, if we *e.* n.
13 I will *e.* no flesh while
10:18 who *e.* of the sacrifices
25 what, sold in shamb. that *e.*
27 *e.* asking no question
2 *Thes.* 3:10 work not, neither *e.*
2 *Tim.* 2:17 word will *e.* as cank.
*Jam.* 5:3 and shall *e.* your flesh
*Rev.* 17:16 shall *e.* her flesh
19:18 that *e.* flesh of kings

*See* BLOOD BREAD, FAT.

EAT

**EAT, *with* drink.**

*Gen.* 24:54 *e.* and *drink*, 26:30; *Ex.* 24:11; *Jud.* 9:27; 19:4
*Ex.* 32:6 to *e.* and *d.* 1 *Cor.* 10:7
34:28 *e.* br. nor *d.* *Deut.* 9:9, 18
2 *Sam.* 11:11 to *e.* and *d.*?
12:3 *e.* of his meat and *drink*
19:35 taste what I *e.* or *drink*?
1 *K.* 13:8 not *e.* bread nor *drink* water, 9, 17, 22
18:41 E. said, *e.* and *drink*
2 *K.* 6:22 th. they may. *e.* and *d.*
18:27 *e.* du. and *d.* piss, *Is.* 36:12
*Ezr.* 10:6 E. *e.* no bread nor *dr.*
*Neh.* 8:10 *e.* the fat and *d.* the s.
*Est.* 4:16 nor *e.* nor *d.* three days
*Job* 1:4 called sisters to *e.* and *d.*
*Ec.* 2:24 nothing better than *e.* and *drink*, 3:13; 5:18; 8:15
*Cant.* 5:1 *e.* O friends, yea, *dri.*
*Is.* 21:5 *e.* *drink*, ye princes
22:13 *e.* and *drink*, 1 *Cor.* 15:32
*Ezek.* 25:4 *e.* fruit and *dr.* milk
39:17 *e.* flesh and *drink* blood
*Dan.* 1:12 pulse to *e.* water to *d.*
*Mat.* 6:25 *e.* or *d.* 31; *Luke* 12:29
24:49 *e.* and *d.* w. d. *Luke* 12:45
*Luke* 5:30 *e.* and *d.* with publi.?
33 thy disciples *e.* and *drink*
12:19 take thine ease, *e.* *drink*
17:27 they did *e.* they *drank*, 28
*Acts* 9:9 did neither *e.* nor *drink*
23:12 *e.* nor *d.* till killed P. 21
*Rom.* 14:21 *e.* flesh nor *d.* wine
1 *Cor.* 9:4 power to *e.* and to *d.*
10:31 whether ye *e.* or *drink*
11:22 houses to *e.* and *drink* in?
26 ye *e.* bread and *drink* cup
27 *e.* and *drink* unworthily
28 so let him *e.* and *drink*

**He did EAT.**

*Gen.* 25:28 *he did e.* of his ven.
27:25 to Isaac, and *he did e.*
39:6 save the bread *he did e.*
*Mark* 1:6 John *did e.* locusts
*Luke* 4:2 days *he did e.* nothing
*Gal.* 2:12 *he did e.* with Gentiles

**EAT not.**

*Gen.* 2:17 shall *not e.* 3:1, 3
3:11 I commanded *not* to *e.* 17
9:4 blood *not e.* *Lev.* 19:26; *Deut.* 12:16, 23-25; 15:23
32:32 child. of Is. *e.* *not* of sinew
43:32 Egyptians might *not e.*
*Ex.* 12:9 *e.* *n.* of raw nor sodden
45 foreigner shall *not e.* thereof
*Lev.* 22:4 leper *n. e.* 6:10, 12
*Deut.* 14:21 *not e.* of thing that dieth, *Ezek.* 44:31
*Jud.* 13:4 *e.* *not* unc. thing, 7, 14
1 *Sam.* 9:13 the people will *not e.*
28:23 Saul refused, I will *not e.*
2 *K.* 7:2 but *not e.* thereof, 19
*Ezr.* 2:63 *not e.* *Neh.* 7:65
*Ps.* 141:4 let me *not e.*
*Prov.* 23:6 *e.* *not* bread of him
*Mark* 7:3 exc. they wash *e.* *not*, 4
*Luke* 22:16 I will *not e.* thereof
1 *Cor.* 5:11 with such no *not* to *e.*
10:28 *e.* *not* for his sake

**Shall ye EAT.**

*Ex.* 12:11 *s. ye e.* with loins gird.
15 seven days *shall ye e.* 20
22:31 *shall ye e.* any flesh torn
*Lev.* 10:14 wave-breast *shall ye e.*
11:3 cheweth the cud, that *shall ye e.* *Deut.* 14:4, 6
19:25 in the fifth year *shall ye e.*

**Ye shall EAT.**

*Ex.* 12:11 *ye shall e.* it with haste
18 *ye shall e.* unleavened bread
16:12 at even *ye shall e.* flesh
*Lev.* 7:23 *ye shall e.* no fat, 24
26 *ye shall e.* no blood, 17:14
23:14 *ye shall e.* neither bread
25:12 *ye shall e.* the increase
19 *ye shall e.* your fill
22 *ye sh. e.* of old store, 26:10
*Deut.* 14:11 clean birds *ye sh. e.*
2 *K.* 19:29 *e.* this year, *Is.* 37:30
*Is.* 1:19 if obedient *ye shall e.*
61:6 *ye sh. e.* riches of Gentiles
*Joel* 2:26 *ye shall e.* in plenty
*Luke* 12:22 what *ye s. e.*

**To EAT.**

*Ex.* 16:8 L. shall give flesh *to e.*
*Deut.* 12:20 longeth *to e.* flesh
2 *K.* 4:40 poured out for m. *to e.*
2 *Chr.* 31:10 had enough *to e.*
*Neh.* 9:36 land thou gavest *to e.*
*Ps.* 78:24 manna on them *to e.*
*Prov.* 23:1 sit. *to e.* with a ruler
25:27 not good *to e.* much honey
*Ec.* 5:19 given power *to e.*
*Is.* 23:18 shall be for them *to e.*
*Jer.* 19:9 cause th. *to e.* the flesh

EAT

*Ezek.* 3:2 caused me *to e.* th. roll
3 cause thy belly *to e.*
*Dan.* 4:25 *to e.* grass, 32
*Mic.* 7:1 there is no cluster *to e.*
*Hab.* 1:8 eagle that hasteth *to e.*
*Mat.* 12:1 to pluck ears and *to e.*
4 not lawful *to e.* *Mark* 2:26; *Luke* 6:4
14:16 give them *to e.* *Mark* 6:37; *Luke* 9:13
15:20 *to e.* with unwash. hands
32 nothing *to e.* *Mark* 8:1, 2
26:17 prepare *to e.* passover?
*Mark* 5:43 given her *to e.*
6:31 no leisure *to e.*
*Luke* 22:15 *to e.* this passover
*John* 4:32 meat *to e.* ye know not
33 brought him aught *to e.*?
6:52 man give us his flesh *to e.*?
1 *Cor.* 8:10 embolden *to e.* things
11:20 not *to e.* Lord's supper
*Heb.* 13:10 an altar no right *to e.*
*Rev.* 2:7 *to e.* of the tree of life
14 *to e.* things sacrificed, 20
17 *to e.* of hidden manna

**EAT up.**

*Gen.* 41:4 did *e. up* seven fat, 20
*Num.* 24:8 he shall *e. up* nations
*Ps.* 27:2 enemies came to *e. up*
105:35 did *e. up* all the herbs
*Is.* 50:9 moth shall *e. up*, 51:8
*Jer.* 5:17 *e. up* thy harvest, *e. up* flocks, *e. up* vines
22:22 wind *e. up* all pastures
*Hos.* 4:8 they *e. up* the sin of
*Nah.* 3:15 shall *e. up* like canker
*Rev.* 10:9 take it, and *e.* it *up*

**EATEN.**

*Gen.* 3:11 hast thou *e.* of tree
14:24 which young men have *e.*
41:21 when they had *e.* them
*Ex.* 12:46 in one ho. sh. it be *e.*
13:3 no leavened br. be *e.* 7
21:28 his flesh shall not be *e.*
29:34 not be *e.* because it is ho.
*Lev.* 6:16 shall be *e.* in the holy place, 26; 7:6
23 wholly burnt not be *e.* 7:19
30 no sin-offering shall be *e.*
7:15 shall be *e.* the same day, 16
10:17 why not *e.* sin offering?
11:13 not be *e.* 41; *Deut.* 14:19
19:6 shall be *e.* same day, 22:30
*Num.* 28:17 br. be *e.* *Ezek.* 45:21
*Deut.* 6:11 shalt have *e.* 8:10, 12
26:14 I have not *e.* in mourning
29:6 ye have not *e.* bread
31:20 when they shall have *e.*
*Jos.* 5:12 had *e.* of old corn.
*Ruth* 3:7 when Boaz had *e.* and
1 *Sam.* 28:20 *e.* no bread all day
30:12 had *e.* his spirit came
1 *K.* 13:28 lion not *e.* the carcass
*Neh.* 5:14 have not *e.* the bread
*Job* 6:6 unsavory *e.* without salt
31:17 or have *e.* my morsel
39 if I have *e.* the fruits
*Ps.* 69:9 zeal of thy house hath *e.* me up, *John* 2:17
109:9 I have *e.* ashes like bread
*Prov.* 9:17 bread *e.* in secret
23:8 morsel *e.* shalt thou vomit
*Cant.* 5:1 I have *e.* my honey-co.
*Is.* 3:14 ye have *e.* up vineyard
*Jer.* 10:25 they have *e.* up Jacob
24:2 could not be *e.* 3:8; 29:17
31:29 *e.* sour grapes, *Ezek.* 18:2
*Hos.* 10:13 ye have *e.* the fruit
*Joel* 1:4 locust left c.-w. *e.* 25
*Mat.* 14:21 and they that had *e.* *Mark* 8:9
*Luke* 13:26 we have *e.* and drunk
17:8 I have *e.* afterward thou *e.*
*Acts* 10:10 would have *e.*
14 I have nev. *e.* anyth. com.
12:23 he was *e.* of worms
27:38 when they had *e.* enough
*Rev.* 10:10 had *e.* it, belly bitter

**EATER, S.**

*Jud.* 14:14 out of *e.* came forth
*Prov.* 23:30 riotous *e.* of flesh
*Is.* 55:10 give bread to the *e.*
*Nah.* 3:12 fall into mouth of *e.*

**EATEST.**

*Gen.* 2:17 day thou *e.* thou shalt
1 *Sam.* 1:8 why *e.* thou not?

**EATETH.**

*Ex.* 12:15 who *e.* leav. bread, 19
*Lev.* 7:18 that *e.* 20, 25; 17:10
*Num.* 13:2 land *e.* up inhabit.
1 *Sam.* 14:24 cursed m. that *e.* 28
*Job* 5:5 harvest the hungry *e.* up
21:25 never *e.* with pleasure
40:15 behemoth *e.* grass as an ox
*Ps.* 106:20 an ox that *e.* grass
*Prov.* 13:25 righteous *e.* to satisfy

EDI

*Prov.* 30:20 she *e.* and wipeth m.
31:27 she *e.* not bread of idlen.
*Ec.* 4:5 fool *e.* his own flesh
*Is.* 29:8 he *e.* but awaketh
44:16 with part he *e.* flesh
59:5 that *e.* of their eggs
*Mat.* 9:11 why *e.* your master, *Mark* 2:16; *Luke* 15:2
*John* 6:54 whoso *e.* my flesh
56 that *e.* my flesh dwelleth in
57 so he that *e.* me shall live
58 he that *e.* of this bread
*Rom.* 14:2 another weak *e.* herbs
3 let not him that *e.* despise
6 *e.* to L. that *e.* not, to L. *e.* n.
20 evil for who *e.* with offence
23 because *e.* not of faith
1 *Cor.* 9:7 planteth vineyard and *e.* not? and *e.* not of milk
11:29 that *e.* unworth. *e.* damn.

**EATING.**

*Ex.* 12:4 ev. man to his *e.* 16:18
*Jud.* 14:9 Samson went on *e.*
1 *Sam.* 14:34 sin not in *e.* with b.
2 *K.* 4:40 as they were *e.* pottage
*Job* 20:23 upon him while he is *e.*
*Is.* 66:17 *e.* swine's flesh
*Amos* 7:2 made an end of *e.* grass
*Mat.* 26:26 were *e.* Jes. took br.
1 *Cor.* 8:4 *e.* of things sacrificed
11:21 in *e.* ev. one tak. own sup.

*See* DRINKING.

**EBAL.**

*Deut.* 11:29 mount E. 27:4, 13
*Jos.* 8:30 an altar in mount E.

EBED. *Jud.* 9:30; *Ezr.* 8:6

**EBED-MELECH.**

*Jer.* 38:8 E. spake to king, 39:16

**EBEN-EZER.**

1 *Sam.* 4:1 and pitched beside E.
5:1 bro. the ark from E. 7:12

EBER. *Gen.* 10:21, 25; *Num.* 24:24

ED. *Jos.* 22:34

**EDEN.**

*Gen.* 2:15 man into garden of E.
*Is.* 51:3 her wilderness like E.
*Ezek.* 28:13; 31:9, 16, 18; 36:35
*Joel* 2:3 is as the garden of E.
*Amos* 1:5 cut off sceptre from E.

**EDGE.**

*Ex.* 13:20 *e.* of wild. *Num.* 33:6
26:10 loops in the *e.* of curtain
*Ec.* 10:10 do not whet the *e.*

*See* TEETH.

**EDGE of the sword.**

*Gen.* 34:26 slew H. with *e. of s.*
*Ex.* 17:13 Amalek with *e. of s.*
*Num.* 21:24 smote S. with *e. of s.*
*Jos.* 8:24 smote Ai. with *e. of s.*
*Jud.* 4:15 Sisera; 21:10 Jabe.-gil.
*Job* 1:15 Job's ser. with *e. of s.* 17
*Ps.* 89:43 turned the *e. of the e.*
*Jer.* 21:7 smite them with *e. of s.*
*Luke* 21:24 Jews fall by *e. of sw.*
*Heb.* 11:34 thro' faith esca. *e. of s.*

**EDGED.**

*Ps.* 149:6 two-*e.* sword in hand
*Prov.* 5:4 sharp as a two-*e.* sword
*Heb.* 4:12 word of God sharper than two-*e.* sword
*Rev.* 1:16 mouth sharp two-*e.* 6

**EDGES.**

*Ex.* 28:7 joined at two *e.* 39:4
*Jud.* 3:16 Eh.'s dag. had two *e.*
*Rev.* 2:12 sharp sw. with two *e.*

**EDIFICATION.**

*Rom.* 15:2 please neighbor to *e.*
1 *Cor.* 14:3 speaketh to men to *e.*
2 *Cor.* 10:8 L. hath given us for *e.*
13:10 Lord hath given me to *e.*

**EDIFIED.**

*Acts* 9:31 churches had rest, *e.*
1 *Cor.* 14:17 the other is not *e.*

**EDIFIETH.**

1 *Cor.* 8:1 knowledge puffeth, charity *e.*
14:4 he that speaks *e.* hims. he that prophes. *e.* the church

**EDIFY.**

*Rom.* 14:19 one may *e.* another
1 *Cor.* 10:23 lawful but *e.* not
1 *Thes.* 5:11 *e.* one another.

**EDIFYING.**

1 *Cor.* 14:5 church may receive *e.*
12 that ye may excel to the *e.*
14:26 let all things be done to *e.*
2 *Cor.* 12:19 all thin. for your *e.*
*Eph.* 4:12 *e.* of body of Christ
16 the body to the *e.* of itself
29 good to the use of *e.*
1 *Tim.* 1:4 quest. rather than *e.*

## EGY

**EDOM.**
*Gen.* 25:30 was called E. 36:1
*Ex.* 15:15 dukes of E. amazed
*Num.* 20:21 E. refused to give Israel passage, 24:18
2 *Sam.* 8:14 gar. in E. 1 *Chr.* 18:13
2 *K.* 8:20 E. revolted, 14:10; 2 *Chr.* 25:20
*Ps.* 60:8 over E. cast shoe, 108:9
*Is.* 63:1 that cometh from E.?
*Jer.* 49:7 concerning E. saith Lord, *Ezek.* 25:12
*Amos* 2:1 king of E. 9:12
*Ob.* 8 dest. wise men out of E.

EDOMITE. *Deut.* 23:7; 2 *K.* 8:21
EDREI. *Deut.* 1:4

**EFFECT, Substantive.**
*Num.* 30:8 make vow of no *e.*
*Ps.* 33:10 devices of peo. of no. *e.*
*Is.* 32:17 the *e.* of righteousness
*Ezek.* 12:23 and *e.* of every vision
*Mat.* 15:6 com. of G. of none *e.*
*Mark* 7:13 word of God of none *e.*
*Rom.* 3:3 unbelief make the faith of God without *e.*
4:14 prom. of none *e.* *Gal.* 3:17
9:6 word hath taken none *e.*
1 *Cor.* 1:17 cr. of C. be of none *e.*
*Gal.* 5:4 Chr. is become of no *e.*

**EFFECT, Verb.**
*Jer.* 48:30 lies shall not so *e.* it

**EFFECTED.**
2 *Chr.* 7:11 Sol. prosperously *e.*

**EFFECTUAL.**
1 *Cor.* 16:9 a great door and *e.*
2 *Cor.* 1:6 is *e.* in enduring suff.
*Eph.* 3:7 by the *e.* working of
4:16 according to *e.* working
*Philo.* 6 faith may become *e.*
*Jam.* 5:16 the *e.* prayer of right.

**EFFECTUALLY.**
*Gal.* 2:8 he that wrought *e.* in P.
1 *Thes.* 2:13 the word *e.* worketh

**EFFEMINATE.**
1 *Cor.* 6:9 nor *e.* shall inherit

**EGG.**
*Job* 6:6 any taste in white of *e.*?
*Luke* 11:12 ask *e.* will offer scor.?

**EGGS.**
*Deut.* 22:6 whet. young ones or *e.*
*Job* 39:14 ostr. leaveth *e.* in earth
*Is.* 10:14 one gathereth *e.*
59:5 hatch cockatrice's *e.*
*Jer.* 17:11 partridge sitteth on *e.*

EGLAH. 2 *Sam.* 3:5
EGLAIM. *Is.* 15:8
EGLON. *Jud.* 3:14, 17

**EGYPT.**
*Gen.* 15:18 from the river of E.
45:19 made me lord of all E.
*Ex.* 3:20 will smite E. 7:4; 10:7
2 *K.* 18:21 thou trustest on E. 24
*Is.* 19:16 E. like unto women, 24
*Jer.* 2:18 in way of E.? 36
*Ezek.* 29:2 ag. E. 30:15; 32:12
*Joel* 3:19 E. a desolat. *Zec.* 10:11
*Nah.* 3:9 Ethiopia and E. were
*Acts* 7:10 governor over E.
*Heb.* 11:27 by faith he forsook E.
*Rev.* 11:8 is called Sodom and E.

**In,** *and* **into EGYPT.**
*Gen.* 46:4 go down with thee *i.* E.
*Ex.* 10:2 things I wrought *in* E.
12:30 cry *in* E.; 14:11 graves *in* E.
*Num.* 11:18 well with us *in* E.
14:3 for us to return *into* E. 4
20:15 and we have dwelt *in* E.
*Deut.* 1:30 did for you *in* E. 4:34
*Jos.* 9:9 all that he did *in* E.
*Is.* 19:1 Lord shall come *into* E.
*Jer.* 26:21 fled and went *into* E.
41:17 to go *into* E. 42:15
42:19 Go ye not *into* E. 43:2
*Mat.* 2:13 flee *into* E. 14

**Land of EGYPT.**
*Gen.* 13:10; 41:19, 54; 45:18; 47:6
*Ps.* 78:12 marvel. th. in E. 81:5
*Heb.* 8:9 out of the *land of* E.
*Jude* 5 saved peo. out of *l. of* E.

**Out of EGYPT.**
*Gen.* 13:1 Abraham *out of* E.
47:30 carry me *out of* E.
*Ex.* 3:11; 12:39; 13:9, 16
*Num.* 11:20 came forth *out of* E.
22:11 is a people come *out of* E.
*Jud.* 2:1 made you go *out of* E.
*Heb.* 3:16 all that came *out of* E.

**To EGYPT.**
*Is.* 19:21 L. shall be known *to* E.
31:1 woe to them that go *to* E.
*Hos.* 7:11 they call *to* E.

**EGYPTIAN, s.**
*Gen.* 16:1, 3; 21:9; 39:1, 5; 41:55

## ELD

*Ex.* 2:11 E. smiting Heb. 12, 19
3:22 shall spoil the E. 12:36
14:9 E. pursued after, 10, 13, 25
19:4 seen what I did to the E.
32:12 wherefore should the E.
*Num.* 14:13 M. said, Then the E.
20:15 and E. vexed us and our
1 *Sam.* 30:11 found an E. in field
*Is.* 19:2 I will set the E. 4, 21, 23
*Acts* 21:38 art not thou that E.?
*Heb.* 11:29 E. assaying to do

**EHUD.**
*Jud.* 3:15 raised up E. 16, 23, 26
1 *Chr.* 7:10 sons of Bilham, E. 8:6

**EIGHT.**
*Gen.* 17:12 he that is *e.* days old, 21:4; *Luke* 2:21
22:23 these *e.* Milcah did bear
*Num.* 29:29 *e.* bullocks, two rams
*Jud.* 3:8 Israel served *e.* years
12:14 Abdon judged Is. *e.* y.
1 *K.* 7:10 of stones of *e.* cubits
2 *K.* 8:17 Jehor. reigned *e.* years
22:1 Josi. was *e.* years old, 2 *Chr.* 34:1
2 *Chr.* 29:17 sanct. L. in *e.* days
*Ex.* 11:2 to seven, also to *e.*
*Ezek.* 40:31 had *e.* steps, 31:37
41 *e.* tables slew sacrifices
*Mic.* 5:5 seven shepherds, *e.* men
*Luke* 9:28 about an *e.* days after
*John* 20:26 after *e.* days
*Acts* 9:33 E. kept his bed *e.* years
1 *Pet.* 3:20 *e.* souls were saved

**EIGHTH.**
*Lev.* 25:22 shall sow *e.* year
1 *K.* 6:38 which is *e.* month
1 *Chr.* 24:10 the *e.* lot came forth
*Zec.* 1:1 in *e.* month word came
2 *Pet.* 2:5 saved Noah the *e.* per.
*Rev.* 17:11 beast that was, is the *e.*
21:20 *e.* foundation was a beryl
*See* DAY, DAYS.

**EIGHT hundred.**
*Gen.* 5:4 Adam lived *e. h.* years

**EIGHTEEN.**
1 *K.* 7:15 two pillars of brass *e.* cubits, 2 *K.* 25:17; *Jer.* 52:21
2 *Chr.* 11:21 Reho. took *e.* wives
*Luke* 13:4 *e.* on whom tower fell
16 Satan hath bound *e.* years

**EIGHTEENTH.**
1 *K.* 15:1 *e.* year of Jer. 2 *Chr.* 13:1
1 *Chr.* 24:15 *e.* lot came forth
25:25 the *e.* to Hanani
*Jer.* 32:1 was *e.* year of Nebuch.

**EITHER.**
*John* 19:18 crucifi. on *e.* side one
*Rev.* 22:2 *e.* side river tree of life

**EKRON.**
1 *Sam.* 5:10 as ark came to E.
2 *K.* 1:2 the god of E. 3:6, 16
*Amos* 1:9 my hand against E.
*Zep.* 2:4 E. shall be rooted up
*Zec.* 9:5 E. very sorrowful, 7

**EKRONITES.**
*Jos.* 13:3 the land of the E. not
1 *Sam.* 5:10 ark ca. to Ekron, E.

**ELAH.**
*Gen.* 36:41 duke E. 1 *K.* 4:18
1 *Sam.* 17:2 by the valley of E.
21:9 Goliath in valley of E.
1 *K.* 16:8 E. son of Baasha
2 *K.* 15:30 son of E. 17:1; 18:1, 9
1 *Chr.* 4:15 son of Caleb, E. 9:8

**ELAM.**
*Gen.* 10:22 children of Shem, E.
14:1 Chedorlaomer king of E.
*Is.* 11:11 recover people from E.
21:2 go up, O E.; 22:6 E. bare
*Jer.* 25:25 kings of E. 49:34, 36, 39
*Ezek.* 32:24 there is E. and all
*Dan.* 8:2 in the province of E.

**ELAMITES.**
*Ezr.* 4:9 E. wrote letter, *Acts* 2:9

ELATH. 2 *K.* 14:22; 16:6
ELBETHEL. *Gen.* 35:7
ELDAD. *Num.* 11:26, 27

**ELDER.**
*Gen.* 10:21 S. brother of Ja. the *e.*
25:23 *e.* serve young. *Rom.* 9:12
1 *K.* 2:22 he is mine *e.* brother
*Job* 15:10 much *e.* than father
*Ezek.* 16:46 thy *e.* sister is Sama.
*Luke* 15:25 his *e.* son was in field
1 *Tim.* 5:2 entreat the *e.* women
1 *Pet.* 5:5 younger, submit to *e.*

**ELDER,** *for ruler.*
1 *Tim.* 5:1 rebuke not an *e.*
19 against *e.* receive not accu.
1 *Pet.* 5:1 who am also an *e.*
2 *John* 1 the *e.* to the elect lady
3 *John* 1 the *e.* unto Gaius

## ELE

**ELDERS.**
*Gen.* 50:7 *e.* of his house went
*Lev.* 4:15 *e.* of congr. lay hands
*Num.* 11:25 L. gave spirit to 70 *e.*
*Deut.* 29:10 before the L. your *e.*
31:28 gather to me all *e.*
32:7 ask thy father and *e.*
1 *Sam.* 16:4 *e.* of the town
1 *K.* 21:11 *e.* did as Jezebel sent
2 *K.* 6:32 Elisha and *e.* sat
10:1 Jehu sent to *e.* of Jezreel
19:2 Hezekiah sent *e.* *Is.* 37:2
*Ps.* 107:32 in assembly of *e.*
*Prov.* 31:23 known among *e.*
*Lam.* 1:19 *e.* gave up the ghost
2:10 *e.* of Zion sit upon ground
4:16 favored not *e.* 5:12
*Ezek.* 8:1 and the *e.* of Judah sat
*Joel* 1:14 gather the *e.* 2:16
*Mat.* 15:2 tradition of the *e.*?
16:21 suffer things of *e.* 27:12
26:59 *e.* sought false witness
27:20 *e.* persuaded the multit.
41 mocking with the *e.* said
28:12 assembled with the *e.*
*Mark* 7:3 tradition of the *e.*
8:31 rejected of the *e.* *Luke* 9:22
15:1 held a consultation with *e.*
*Acts* 4:5 *e.* were gath. together
23 all that the *e.* had said
6:12 stirred up the peo. and *e.*
11:30 sent it to the *e.* by Barna.
14:23 ordained *e.* in ev. church
15:4 of the church and of the *e.*
6 the apostles and *e.* came
23 apostles, *e.* and brethren
16:4 decrees ordained of the *e.*
20:17 the *e.* of the church
1 *Tim.* 5:17 *e.* rule well
*Tit.* 1:5 ordain *e.* in every city
*Heb.* 11:2 by faith the *e.* obtained
*Jam.* 5:14 call for *e.* of church
1 *Pet.* 5:1 *e.* which are am. you
*Rev.* 4:4 I saw twenty-four *e.*
10:24 *e.* fall, 5:8, 14; 11:16; 19:4
5:5 and one of *e.* saith
6 in midst of *e.* stood a Lamb
7:11 angels stood about the *e.*
13 one of the *e.* answered

**ELDERS,** *with* **city.**
*Deut.* 19:12 *e.* of *city* shall fetch
21:3 *e.* of *city* shall take heifer
6 *e.* of that *city* shall wash
21:19 bring son to *e.* of his *city*
*Jud.* 8:16 he took *e.* of the *city*
*Ruth* 4:2 B. took men of *e.* of *c.*
*Ezr.* 10:14 the *e.* of every *city*

**ELDERS of Israel.**
*Ex.* 3:16 gather the *e. of Israel*
12:21 M. called for *e. of Israel*
18:12 *e. of Israel* came to eat
24:1 seventy of *e.* 9; *Num.* 11:16
*Deut.* 27:1 *e. of Isr.* commanded
31:9 delivered law to *e. of Isr.*
*Jos.* 7:6 *e. of Isr.* put dust on
2 *Sam.* 5:3 *e. of I.* came to king at Hebron, 1 *K.* 8:3; 2 *Chr.* 5:4
17:4 pleased all *e. of Israel*
15 Ahithophel counsel *e. of Is.*
*Ezek.* 20:1 *e. of I.* came to inqu.
*Acts* 4:8 rulers of peo. and *e. of I.*

**ELDERS,** *with* **people.**
*Num.* 11:24 M. gathered seventy men of the *e.* of the *people*
1 *Sam.* 15:30 honor before *e.* of *p.*
*Mat.* 21:23 the *e.* of *people* came, *Luke* 22:66
27:1 *e.* of the *peo.* took counsel

**ELDEST.**
*Gen.* 24:2 Ab. said to his *e.* serv.
27:1 Isaac called Es. his *e.* son
44:12 began at the *e.*
*Num.* 1:20 Reuben *e.* son. 26:5
1 *Sam.* 17:13 *e.* sons of Jesse, 14
28 Eliab his *e.* brother
2 *K.* 3:27 he took his *e.* son
*Job* 1:13 in *e.* brother's house, 18
*John* 8:9 one by one, begin. at *e.*

ELEALEH. *Num.* 32:37; *Is.* 15:4; 16:9; *Jer.* 48:34

**ELEAZAR.**
*Ex.* 6:25; 28:1; *Num.* 3:2; 26:60; 1 *Chr.* 6:3; 24:1; *Ezr.* 8:33
*Lev.* 10:16 M. was angry with E.
*Num.* 3:4 E. minister, in priests'
34:17 E. and Joshua shall divide
*Jos.* 17:4 ca. near bef. E. 24:33
1 *Sam.* 7:1 they sanctified E. to
*Neh.* 12:42 Shemaiah and E.
*Mat.* 1:15 Eliud begat E. and E.

**ELECT.**
*Is.* 42:1 mine *e.* in whom my
45:4 Israel mine *e.* I have called
65:9 mine *e.* shall inherit it
22 mine *e.* shall long enjoy

## ELI

*Mat.* 24:22 for the *e.* those days shall be short. *Mark* 13:20
24 dec. the very *e.* *Mark* 13:22
31 angels gather *e.* *Mark* 13:27
*Luke* 18:7 G. avenge his own *e.*?
*Rom.* 8:33 to charge of God's *e.*?
*Col.* 3:12 put on as *e.* of G. bow.
1 *Tim.* 5:21 before the *e.* angels
2 *Tim.* 2:10 endure for the *e.* sake
*Tit.* 1:1 to the faith of God's *e.*
1 *Pet.* 1:2 *e.* according to foreku.
2:6 chief corner-stone, *e.* prec.
2 *John* 1 the elder to the *e.* lady
13 the children of thy *e.* sister

**ELECTED.**
1 *Pet.* 5:13 church at Bab. *e.* with

**ELECTION.**
*Rom.* 9:11 purpose accord. to *e.*
11:5 remn. according to the *e.*
7 the *e.* hath obtained it
28 the *e.* they are beloved
1 *Thes.* 1:4 knowing your *e.* of G.
2 *Pet.* 1:10 your calling and *e.*

EL-ELOHE-*Israel.* *Gen.* 33:20

**ELEMENTS.**
*Gal.* 4:3 under *e.* of the world
9 the weak and beggarly *e.*
2 *Pet.* 3:10 *e.* melt with heat, 12

**ELEVEN.**
*Gen.* 32:22 Jacob took his *e.* sons
37:9 sun, moon, and *e.* stars
*Ex.* 26:7 *e.* curtains shalt make
36:14 *e.* curt.; 15 *e.* of one size
*Num.* 29:20 *e.* bullocks, two rams
*Deut.* 1:2 *e.* days' journey fr. H.
*Jos.* 15:51 *e.* cities with villages
*Jud.* 16:5 *e.* hun. pieces of silver
17:2 *e.* hundred shekels of silv.
2 *K.* 23:36 Jehoiakim reigned *e.* years in Jeru. 2 *Chr.* 36:5
24:18 Zedekiah reigned *e.* years, 2 *Chr.* 36:11; *Jer.* 52:1
*Mat.* 28:16 *e.* disciples went to G.
*Mark* 16:14 he appeared to the *e.*
*Luke* 24:9 told to the *e.* and rest
33 found the *e.* gath. together
*Acts* 1:26 numb. with *e.* apostles
2:14 P. with the *e.* said to them

**ELEVENTH.**
1 *K.* 6:38 *e.* year was ho. finished
1 *Chr.* 24:12 the *e.* lot came forth
25:18 the *e.* to Azareel
27:14 *e.* capt. for the *e.* month
*Jer.* 1:3 Jer. proph. *e.* year of Z.
39:2 in *e.* year city was bro. up
*Ezek.* 26:1 word of L. came to E.
in *e.* year, 30:20; 31:1
*Mat.* 20:6 about *e.* hour he went
9 were hired about the *e.* hour
*Rev.* 21:20 *e.* foundat. of the city

ELIHANAN. 2 *Sam.* 21:19; 23:24; 1 *Chr.* 11:26; 20:5

**ELI.**
1 *Sam.* 1:25 brou. the child to E.
2:12, 27; 3:5, 6, 8, 12, 14; 4:14
1 *K.* 2:27 spake concerning E.
*Mat.* 27:46 cried, E. E. lama, *Mark* 15:34

**ELIAB.**
*Num.* 1:9; 2:7; 7:24, 29; 10:16
16:1 sons of E. 12; 26:8, 9
*Deut.* 11:6 he did to sons of E.
1 *Sam.* 17:28 E. heard, 1 *Chr.* 2:13
1 *Chr.* 6:27 E. the son of Nahath
15:18 E. port. 20; 16:5 E. with
2 *Chr.* 11:18 took daughter of E.

**ELIADA.**
2 *Sam.* 5:16; 1 *Chr.* 3:8; 2 *Chr.* 17:17

**ELIAKIM.**
2 *K.* 18:18 out to Rab-shakeh E.
23:34 made E. son. 2 *Chr.* 36:4
*Is.* 22:20; 36:3; 37:2
*Mat.* 1:13 Abiud begat E. and E.

ELIAM. 2 *Sam.* 11:3; 23:34

**ELIASHIB.**
*Ezr.* 10:6 the son of E. 24, 27, 36
*Neh.* 3:1; 12:10, 23; 13:4, 7, 28

**ELIEZER.**
*Gen.* 15:2 steward of house is E.
*Ex.* 18:4 name of Moses' son E.
1 *Chr.* 7:8; 15:24; 23:15, 17; 27:16
2 *Chr.* 20:37 E. prophesied agn.
*Ezr.* 10:18 E. had taken, 23, 31
*Luke* 3:29 Jose was the son of E.

ELIHOREPH. 1 *K.* 4:3

**ELIHU.**
1 *Chr.* 12:20; 26:7; 27:18; *Job* 32:2

**ELIJAH,** *or* **ELIAS.**
1 *K.* 17:1 E. the Tishbite, 15, 22
23 E. took the child down
18:2 E. went to A. 7, 16, 40, 46
19:1 E. had done, 9:20; 21:20

## EMB

2 *K.* 1:8 is E. the Tishbite, 13, 17
2:1 E. into heaven, 8, 11, 14, 15
3:11 poured wa. on hands of E.
2 *Chr.* 21:12 came a writing fr. E.
*Mal.* 4:5 behold I will send you E.
*Mat.* 11:14 E. which was to come
16:14 say E. *Mark* 6:15; *Lu.* 9:8
17:3 app. E. *Mark* 9:4; *Lu.* 9:30
11 E. shall come, *Mark* 9:12
12 E. come already, *Mark* 9:13
27:47 calleth for E. *Mark* 15:35
49 E. will come, *Mark* 15:36
*Luke* 1:17 before in power of E.
9:54 fire to consume as E. did
*John* 1:21 art thou E.? art th. 25
*Rom.* 11:2 scripture saith of E.
*Jam.* 5:17 E. was a man subject

**ELIM.**

*Ex.* 15:27; 16:1; *Num.* 33:9, 10

**ELIMELECH.**

*Ruth* 1:2 name E. 3; 2:1; 4:9

**ELIPHALET.**

2 *Sam.* 5:16 E. D. son, 1 *Chr.* 3:6, 8

**ELIPHAZ.**

*Gen.* 36:4, 10, 11, 12, 15; 1 *Chr.* 1:35
*Job* 2:11; 4:1; 15:1; 22:1; 42:9

ELISABETH. *Luke* 1:5,24,40,57

**ELISHA, ELISEUS.**

1 *K.* 19:16 E. to be proph. 17, 19
2 *K.* 2:5 proph. came to E. 12, 15
3:11 Here is E. 4:1, 8, 17
5:9 Naaman stood at door of E.
6:20 E. said, open the eyes, 31
8:4 that E. hath done 5, 14
13:14 E. fallen sick, 16, 17, 21
*Luke* 4:27 lepers in days of E.

ELISHAH. *Ezek.* 27:7

**ELISHAMA.**

*Num.* 1:10; 2:18; 7:48, 53; 10:22
2 *Sam.* 5:16 E. David's son
1 *Chr.* 2:41; 3:6, 8; 7:26; 14:7
2 *Chr.* 17:8 he sent with them E.
*Jer.* 36:12 E. the scribe, 41:1

ELISHEBA. *Ex.* 6:23

**ELISHUA.**

2 *Sam.* 5:15 E. D. sons, 1 *Chr.* 14:5

ELIUD. *Mat.* 1:14, 15

**ELKANAH.**

*Ex.* 6:24 Korah, Assir, and E.
1 *Sam.* 1:1 name was E. 21; 2:11
1 *Chr.* 6:23 son of E. 26, 34, 35
12:6 E. the Korhite, 9:16
15:23 E. was door-keeper for ark
2 *Chr.* 28:7 E. was next to king

ELMODAM. *Luke* 3:28

**ELNATHAN.**

2 *K.* 24:8 the daughter of E.
*Ezr.* 8:16 I sent for E. and Jarib
*Jer.* 26:22 sent E. into, 36:12, 25

**ELON.**

*Gen.* 26:34 daughter of E. 36:2
46:14 the sons of Zebulun, E.
*Jud.* 12:11 E. judged Israel, 12

**ELOQUENT.**

*Ex.* 4:10 O my lord, I am not *e.*
*Is.* 3:3 doth take away *e.* orator
*Acts* 18:24 Apollos, an *e.* man

**ELSE.**

*Deut.* 4:35 God, there is none *e.*
39; 1 *K.* 8:60; *Is.* 45:5, 6, 14, 18, 21, 22; 46:9; *Joel* 2:27
*Jud.* 7:14 noth. *e.* save sw. of Gid.
1 *Chr.* 21:12 or *e.* three days
*Ps.* 51:16 not sacrifice *e.* give it
*Is.* 47:8 none *e.* beside me, 10
*John* 14:11 or *e.* believe me
*Rom.* 2:15 accusing or *e.* excus.
*Rev.* 2:5 repent, or *e.* I come, 16

ELUL. *Neh.* 6:15

ELYMAS. *Acts* 13:8

**EMBALM, ED.**

*Gen.* 50:2 Jos. commanded physician to *e.* his father; physicians *e.* Israel
26 they *e.* Joseph in Egypt

**EMBOLDENED, ETH.**

*Job* 16:3 *e.* thee that answerest?
1 *Cor.* 8:10 the conscience be *e.*

**EMBRACE.**

2 *K.* 4:16 thou shalt *e.* a son
*Prov.* 4:8 when thou dost *e.* her
5:20 why wilt thou *e.* bosom?
*Ec.* 3:5 to *e.* and to refrain
*Cant.* 2:6 hand doth *e.* me, 8:3
*Lam.* 4:5 in scarlet, *e.* dunghills

**EMBRACED,**

*Gen.* 29:13 Laban *e.* Jacob
33:4 Esau ran and *e.* Jacob
48:10 Jacob *e.* Joseph's sons

## ENC

*Acts* 20:1 Paul *e.* disciples
*Heb.* 11:13 and *e.* the promises

**EMBRACING.**

*Ec.* 3:5 time to refrain from *e.*
*Acts* 20:10 Paul *e.* Eutychus

**EMBROIDER.**

*Ex.* 28:39 thou shalt *e.* the coat

**EMBROIDERER.**

*Ex.* 35:35 work of the *e.*
38:23 Aholiab, an *e.* in blue

**EMERALD, S.**

*Ex.* 28:18 second row *e.* 39:11
*Ezek.* 27:16 Syria in fairs with *e.*
28:13 precious stone, the *e.*
*Rev.* 4:3 rainbow like unto an *e.*
21:19 fourth found. was an *e.*

**EMERODS.**

*Deut.* 28:27 smite thee with *e.*
1 *Sam.* 5:6 smote Ashdod with *e.*
9 *e.* in their secret parts
12 were smitten with *e.*
6:4 answered, Five golden *e.* 17
5 make images of your *e.* 11

**EMIM.**

*Gen.* 14:5 sm. the E. *Deut.* 2:10

**EMINENT.**

*Ezek.* 16:24 built an *e.* place, 31
39 throw down thine *e.* place
17:22 a high and *e.* mountain

**EMMANUEL.**

*Is.* 7:14 his name E. *Mat.* 1:23
8:8 breadth of thy land, O E.

EMMAUS. *Luke* 24:13

EMMOR. *Acts* 7:16

**EMPIRE.**

*Est.* 1:20 publish. throughout *e.*

**EMPLOY, ED.**

*Deut.* 20:19 tree, to *e.* in siege
1 *Chr.* 9:33 sing. *e.* day and night

**EMPLOYMENT.**

*Ezek.* 39:14 sever out men of *e.*

**EMPTY, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 31:42 hadst sent me away *e.*
37:24 pit was *e.* no water in it
41:27 the seven *e.* ears blasted
*Ex.* 23:15 none shall appear before me *e.* 34:20; *Deut.* 16:16
*Jud.* 7:16 in hand *e.* pitchers
*Ruth* 1:21 brought me home *e.*
3:17 go not *e.* to mother-in-law
1 *Sam.* 6:3 send not ark away *e.*
20:18 thy seat will be *e.* 25:27
2 *Sam.* 1:22 sword return. not *e.*
2 *K.* 4:3 borrow thee *e.* vessels
*Job* 22:9 sent widows away *e.*
26:7 the north over the *e.* place
*Is.* 24:1 Lord maketh earth *e.*
29:8 hungry man awak. soul *e.*
32:6 to *e.* the soul of the hung.
*Hos.* 10:1 Israel is an *e.* vine
*Nah.* 2:10 Nineveh is *e.* and void
*Mat.* 12:44 he findeth it *e.*
*Mark* 12:3 away *e.* *Luke* 20:10
*Luke* 1:53 rich he sent *e.* away

**EMPTY, Verb.**

*Lev.* 14:36 that they *e.* the house
*Ec.* 11:3 clouds *e.* themselves
*Jer.* 51:2 fanners shall *e.* her land
*Hab.* 1:17 shall they *e.* their net
*Zec.* 4:12 which *e.* the golden oil

**EMPTIED.**

*Gen.* 42:35 they *e.* their sacks
2 *Chr.* 24:11 officer *e.* the chest
*Is.* 24:3 land shall be utterly *e.*
*Jer.* 48:11 Moab not been *e.*
*Nah.* 2:2 emptiers have *e.* them

**EMPTIERS.**

*Nah.* 2:2 have emptied them

**EMPTINESS.**

*Is.* 34:11 out upon it stones of *e.*

**EMULATION, S.**

*Rom.* 11:14 prov. to *e.* my breth.
*Gal.* 5:20 works of the flesh are *e.*

**ENABLED.**

1 *Tim.* 1:12 Ch. Jesus hath *e.* me

**ENCAMP.**

*Ex.* 14:2 *e.* before Pi-hahiroth
*Num.* 2:17 as they *e.* so shall th.
3:38 *e.* before the tabernacle
10:31 how we are to *e.* in wild.
2 *Sam.* 12:28 *e.* against Rabbah
*Job* 19:12 his troops *e.* about tab.
*Ps.* 27:3 a host *e.* against me
*Zec.* 9:8 I will *e.* about my house

**ENCAMPED.**

*Ex* 13:20 *e.* in Etham
15:27 *e.* by the waters
18:5 Moses *e.* at mount of G.
*Num.* 33:10 from E. *e.* by Red sea
11 from Red sea, and *e.* in Sin
*Jos.* 4:19 peo. *e.* in Gilgal, 5:10

## END

*Jud.* 6:4 Midianites *e.* ag. Israel
9:50 Abimelech *e.* ag. Thebez

**ENCAMPETH.**

*Ps.* 34:7 angel of Lord *e.* round
53:5 bones of him that *e.* ag. th.

**ENCHANTER, S.**

*Deut.* 18:10 not be found an *e.*
*Jer.* 27:9 heark. not to dr. or *e.*

**ENCHANTMENT, S.**

*Ex.* 7:11 magicians did so with their *e.* 22; 8:7, 18
*Lev.* 19:26 nor shall ye use *e.*
*Num.* 22:23 there is no *e.* aga. J.
24:1 B. went not to seek for *e.*
2 *K.* 17:17 used *e.* and did evil
21:6 Manas. used *e.* 2 *Chr.* 33:6
*Ec.* 10:11 serpent will bite w. *e.*
*Is.* 47:9 great abund. of thine *e.*
12 stand now with thine *e.*

**ENCLOSE, ED.**

*Ex.* 39:6 onyx-sto. *e.* in gold, 13
*Ps.* 17:10 they are *e.* in their fat.
22:16 assem. of wicked have *e.*
*Cant.* 4:12 a garden *e.* is my sis.
8:9 we will *e.* her with cedar
*Lam.* 3:9 he hath *e.* my ways
*Luke* 5:6 *e.* great multi. of fishes

**ENCLOSINGS.**

*Ex.* 28:20 stones in gold *e.* 39:13

**ENCOUNTERED.**

*Acts* 17:18 philosophers *e.* him.

**ENCOURAGE.**

*Deut.* 1:38 *e.* him, sh. cause, 3:28
2 *Sam.* 11:25 and *e.* thou him
*Ps.* 64:5 they *e.* themselves

**ENCOURAGED.**

1 *Sam.* 30:6 David *e.* himself
2 *Chr.* 31:4 Levites might be *e.*
35:2 Josiah *e.* th. to serv. of L.
*Is.* 41:7 carpenter *e.* goldsmith

**END.**

*Gen.* 6:13 *e.* of all flesh is come
47:21 one *e.* of Egypt to other *e.*
*Ex.* 25:19 on one *e.* other *e.*
*Deut.* 28:64 L. scatter from one *e.*
*Jud.* 6:21 angel put *e.* of his staff
19:9 day groweth to an *e.*
1 *Sam.* 14:27 Jonath. put *e.* of rod
2 *K.* 10:21 Baal full from *e.*
2 *Chr.* 21:19 after *e.* of two years
*Job* 6:11 what is my *e.* that I
16:3 shall vain words have *e.*?
26:10 until night come to an *e.*
28:3 he setteth an *e.* to darkness
*Ps.* 7:9 wickedness come to an *e.*
9:6 are come to a perpetual *e.*
19:6 going forth from *e.* of heav.
37:37 *e.* of that man is peace
38 *e.* of wicked shall be cut off
39:4 make me know mine *e.*
73:17 I understood their *e.*
102:27 thy years have no *e.*
119:96 seen an *e.* of perfection
*Prov.* 5:4 *e.* bitter; 23:18 the. is *e.*
14:12 *e.* thereof are ways of d.
*Ec.* 4:8 no *e.* of all his labor
16 there is no *e.* of all the peo.
7:2 *e.* of men; 8 better *e.*
10:13 *e.* of his talk is madness
12:12 of mak. books th. is no *e.*
*Is.* 2:7 any *e.* of their treasures, any *e.* of their chariots
9:7 of his governm. sh. be no *e.*
13:5 come from the *e.* of heaven
16:4 the extortioner is at an *e.*
23:15 after *e.* of seventy y. 17
42:10 his praise from *e.* of earth
45:17 world without *e.*
46:10 the *e.* from the beginning
*Jer.* 12:12 one *e.* to other *e.* 25:33
17:11 at his *e.* he shall be a fool
29:11 to give you an expected *e.*
31:17 there is hope in thine *e.*
51:13 dwellest, thine *e.* is come
31 his city is taken at one *e.*
*Lam.* 4:18 our *e.* near, *e.* come
*Ezek.* 7:2 an *e.* the *e.* is come, 3, 6
21:25 iniquity have *e.* 29; 35:5
*Dan.* 7:28 is the *e.* of the matter
8:17 time of *e.* shall be the vis.
19 at the time *e.* shall be, 11:27
9:26 the *e.* thereof be with flood
11:6 and in the *e.* of years
35 even to the time of the *e.*
40 time of *e.* king of sou.
45 yet he shall come to his *e.*
12:4 seal the book even to the *e.*
8 O Lord, what shall be the *e.*
9 words are clos. up, till the *e.*
13 go thy way till the *e.* be
*Amos* 3:15 houses sha. have an *e.*
5:18 to what *e.* is it for you
8:2 *e.* is come upon people of Is.

## END

*Nah.* 2:9 there is none *e.* of store
3:3 there is none *e.* of corpses
*Mat.* 13:39 harvest is *e.* of world
24:3 sign of *e.* of the world?
14 then shall the *e.* come
31 gath. from one *e.* of heaven
26:58 Peter sat to see the *e.*
28:1 in the *e.* of the sabbath
*Luke* 1:33 his kingdom be no *e.*
18:1 a para. to them, to this *e.*
22:37 concern. me have an *e.*
*John* 18:37 to this *e.* was I born
*Rom.* 6:21 *e.* of those th. is death
22 the *e.* everlasting life
10:4 Christ is the *e.* of the law
14:9 to this *e.* Christ hath died
2 *Cor.* 11:15 *e.* according to works
*Eph.* 3:21 glory, world without *e.*
*Phil.* 3:19 whose *e.* is destruction
1 *Tim.* 1:5 *e.* of com. is charity
*Heb.* 6:8 whose *e.* is to be burned
16 an oath is an *e.* of all strife
7:3 neither begin. nor *e.* of life
9:26 in the *e.* hath appeared
13:7 the *e.* of their conversation
*Jam.* 5:11 ye have seen *e.* of Lord
1 *Pet.* 1:9 receiv. *e.* of your faith
4:17 *e.* of them that obey not
*Rev.* 21:6 Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the *e.* 22:13

**At the END.**

*Deut.* 15:1 *at e.* of sev. ye. rel.
*Ps.* 107:27 are *at* their wit's *e.*
*Dan.* 12:13 stand in lot *at the e.*
*Hab.* 2:3 *at the e.* it shall speak
*Mat.* 13:40 so be in *e.* of world

**But the END.**

*Prov.* 14:12 *but the e.* thereof are the ways of death, 16:25
20:21 *the e.* thereof not be bles.
*Mat.* 24:6 *but the e.* is not yet, *Mark* 13:7; *Luke* 21:9
1 *Pet.* 4:7 *but e.* of all things

**Last END.**

*Num.* 23:10 let my *l. e.* be like h.
*Jer.* 12:4 shall not see our *last e.*
*Lam.* 1:9 remembereth not *l. e.*
*Dan.* 8:19 known what be in *l. e.*

**Latter END.**

*Num.* 24:20 *l. e.* be that be per.
*Deut.* 8:16 to do thee good at *l. e.*
32:29 consider their *l. e.*
*Ruth* 3:10 kindness in *latter e.*
2 *Sam.* 2:26 bitterness in *lat. e.*
*Job* 8:7 thy *latter e.* greatly incr.
42:12 L. blessed *latter e.* of Job
*Prov.* 19:20 mayest be wise in *l. e.*
*Is.* 41:22 consid. them, know *l. e.*
47:7 nor didst remember *lat. e.*
2 *Pet.* 2:20 *l. e.* worse than begin.

**Made an END.**

*Gen.* 27:30 Isaac *m. e.* of blessing
*Deut.* 32:45 *m. e.* of speaking, *Jud.* 15:17; 1 *Sam.* 18:1; 24:16; 2 *Sam.* 13:36; 1 *K.* 1:41; 3:1; *Jer.* 26:8; 43:1; 51:63
*Mat.* 11:1 *m. a. e.* of com. discip.

**Make an END.**

1 *Sam.* 3:12 I will also *m. an e.*
*Neh.* 4:2 will they *m. an e.*?
*Job* 18:2 ere you *m. an e.*?
*Is.* 38:12 *make e.* of me, 13
*Ezek.* 20:17 nor did I *make e.*
*Dan.* 9:24 70 weeks to *m. e.*
*Nah.* 1:8 *make* utter *e.* 9

**Make a full END.**

*Jer.* 4:27 yet will I not *make a full e.* 5:18; 30:11; 46:28
5:10 but make not *a. f. e.*
*Ezek.* 11:13 ah L. wilt *m. a. f. e.*?

**To the END.**

*Ex.* 8:22 *to the e.* thou mayest kno. I am the L. *Ezek.* 20:26
*Deut.* 17:20 *to the e.* that he may prolong his days
*Ps.* 19:4 words *to e.* of world
30:12 *to the e.* my glo. may sing
119:112 perf. statutes *to the e.*
*Ec.* 3:11 find out from beg. *to e.*
7:14 *to the e.* man shou. find no.
*Is.* 48.20 *to the e.* of earth
49:6 my salvation *to e.* of earth
*Jer.* 3:5 keep anger *to the e.*?
*Dan.* 4:22 dominion *to the e.*
*Mat.* 10:22 endur. *to the e.* shall be saved, 24:13; *Mark* 13:13
*Acts* 7:19 *to the e.* might not live
*Rom.* 1:11 *to the e.* you be estab.
4:16 *to the e.* promise be sure
2 *Cor.* 1:13 acknowledge *to the e.*
3:13 look *to e.* of that abolished
1 *Thes.* 3:13 *to the e.* he may est.
1 *Pet.* 1:13 and hope *to the e.*

**Unto the END.**

*Job* 34:36 Job be tried *unto e.*

**END**

*Ps.* 46:9 wars cease *unto e.*
119:33 I shall keep it *unto the e.*
*Is.* 62:11 proclaimed *u. e.* of earth
*Dan.* 6:26 his dominion be *u. e.*
*Mat.* 28:20 I am with you *u. e.*
*John* 13:1 loved them *u. the e.*
1 *Cor.* 1:8 confirm you *unto the e.*
*Heb.* 3:6 hold fast confidence *u. e.*
14 if hold begin. steadfast *u. e.*
6:11 assurance of hope *unto e.*
*Rev.* 2:26 keepeth my works *u. e.*

**ENDAMAGE.**

*Ezr.* 4:13 *e.* the revenue of kings

**ENDANGER, ED.**

*Ec.* 10:9 cleav. wood shall be *e.*
*Dan.* 1:10 *e.* my head to the king

**ENDED, ETH, ING.**

*Gen.* 2:2 seventh day G. *e.* work
2 *Sam.* 20:18 so they *e.* the mat.
*Job* 31:40 the words of Job are *e.*
*Ps.* 72:20 prayers of David are *e.*
*Is.* 24:8 noise of them rejoice *e.*
60:20 days of mourn. shall be *e.*
*Jer.* 8:20 the summer is *e.*
*Mat.* 7:28 when Jesus *e.* sayings
*Luke* 4:2 forty days *e.* he hunger.
13 devil had *e.* all temptation
*John* 13:2 supper being *e.*
*Rev.* 1:8 the beginning and *e.*

**ENDLESS.**

1 *Tim.* 1:4 heed to *e.* genealogies
*Heb.* 7:16 after power of an *e.* life

**ENDEAVOR, ED, ING.**

*Acts* 16:10 *e.* to go into Macedo.
*Eph.* 4:3 *e.* to keep unity of spir.
1 *Thes.* 2:17 we *e.* to see your f.
2 *Pet.* 1:15 will *e.* ye may be able

**ENDEAVORS.**

*Ps.* 28:4 accord. to wicked. of *e.*

**EN-DOR.**

*Jos.* 17:11 E. and her t. *Ps.* 83:10
1 *Sam.* 28:7 woman at E. hath s.

**ENDOW.**

*Ex.* 22:16 *e.* her to be his wife

**ENDS.**

*Deut.* 33:17 push peo. to *e.* of e.
1 *Sam.* 2:10 shall judge *e.* of e.
*Job* 28:24 looketh to *e.* of the e.
37:3 lightning unto *e.* of earth
38:13 take hold of *e.* of earth
*Ps.* 19:6 his circuit to the *e.* of it
22:27 *e.* of world shall remember
48:10 so is thy praise to the *e.* of
59:13 G. ruleth in Jacob to the *e.*
65:5 confidence of *e.* of the e.
67:7 *e.* of the earth sh. fear him
98:3 *e.* of earth seen salvation
135:7 vapors to ascend from the
*e.* of earth, *Jer.* 10:13; 51:16
*Prov.* 17:24 eyes of fool are in *e.*
30:4 established *e.* of the earth?
*Is.* 40:28 Creator of *e.* of the earth
41:5 *e.* of the earth were afraid
9 taken from *e.* of the earth
43:6 daughters from *e.* of earth
45:22 be saved, all the *e.*
52:10 all *e.* see salvation of God
*Jer.* 16:19 shall come from the *e.*
25:31 a noise to *e.* of the earth
*Ezek.* 15:4 fire devoureth both *e.*
*Mic.* 5:4 shall he be great to *e.*
*Zec.* 9:10 his dominion to *e.* of
*Acts* 13:47 be for salvation to *e.*
*Rom.* 10:18 words to *e.* of world
1 *Cor.* 10:11 *e.* of world are come

**ENDUED.**

*Gen.* 30:20 *e.* me with good dow.
2 *Chr.* 2:12 son *e.* with prudence
13 cunning man *e.* with under.
*Luke* 24:49 ye be *e.* with power
*Jam.* 3:13 *e.* with knowledge

**ENDURE.**

*Gen.* 33:14 children be able to *e.*
*Ex.* 18:23 thou shalt be able to *e.*
*Est.* 8:6 can I *e.* to see the evil
*Job* 8:15 fast, but it shall not *e.*
31:23 I could not *e.*
*Ps.* 9:7 the Lord shall *e.* for ever,
102:12, 26; 104:31
30:5 weeping may *e.* for a night
72:5 fear thee as long as sun *e.*
17 his name shall *e.* as the sun
89:29 his seed to *e.* for ever, 36
*Prov.* 27:24 crown *e.* to every g.
*Ezek.* 22:14 can thy heart *e.*
*Mat.* 24:13 he that shall *e.* to the
end, *Mark* 13:13
*Mark* 4:17 so *e.* but for a time
2 *Thes.* 1:4 tribulations that ye *e.*
2 *Tim.* 2:3 therefore *e.* hardness
10 *e.* all things for elect's sake
4:3 will not *e.* sound doctrine
5 in all things, *e.* afflictions
*Heb.* 12:7 if ye *e.* chastening, God

**ENE**

*Heb.* 12:20 not *e.* what was com.
*Jam.* 5:11 count them hap. w. *e.*
1 *Pet.* 2:19 for conscience *e.* grief

**ENDURED.**

*Ps.* 81:15 should have *e.* for ever
*Rom.* 9:22 God *e.* with long-suff.
2 *Tim.* 3:11 what persecut. I *e.*
*Heb.* 6:15 after he had patient. *e.*
10:32 *e.* great fight of afflictions
11:27 *e.* as seeing him invisible
12:2 *e.* cross; 3 *e.* such contrad.

**ENDURETH.**

*Ps.* 30:5 anger *e.* but a moment
52:1 goodness of G. *e.* continu.
72:7 peace, so long as moon *e.*
100:5 truth *e.* to all generations
145:13 dominion *e.* through all
*Mat.* 10:22 *e.* to the end be saved
*John* 6:27 meat which *e.* unto life
1 *Cor.* 13:7 charity *e.* all things
*Jam.* 1:12 bless. that *e.* tempta.

**ENDURETH for ever.**

1 *Chr.* 16:34 his mercy *e. for ever*,
41; 2 *Chr.* 5:13; 7:3, 6; 20:21;
*Ezr.* 3:11; *Ps.* 106:1; 107:1;
118:1-4; 136:1-3, etc.; 138:8;
*Jer.* 33:11
*Ps.* 111:3 righte. *e. f.* *e.* 112:3, 9
10 his praise *e. for ever*
117:2 his truth *e. for ever*
119:160 thy judgments *e. for e.*
135:13 thy name, O L. *e. for e.*
1 *Pet.* 1:25 word of the L. *e. f.* *e.*

**ENDURING.**

*Ps.* 19:9 fear of Lord clean, *e.*
2 *Cor.* 1:6 effectual in *e.* same
*Heb.* 10:34 in heaven *e.* substance

ENEAS. *Acts* 9:34
EN-EGLAIM. *Ezek.* 47:10

**ENEMY.**

*Ex.* 15:6 right hand dashed the *e.*
9 the *e.* said, I will pursue
23:22 I will be *e.* to thine en.
*Num.* 10:9 if go to war against *e.*
35:23 and was not his *e.*
*Deut.* 32:27 feared wrath of the *e.*
42 beginning of revenges on *e.*
33:27 he shall thrust out the *e.*
*Jud.* 16:23 God delivered our *e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:32 *e.* in my habitation
18:29 Saul became David's *e.*
24:19 his *e.* will he let him go?
1 *K.* 8:33 when thy people be
smitten before *e.* 2 *Chr.* 6:24
46 if sin, and thou deliver to *e.*
2 *Chr.* 25:8 make thee fall bef. *e.*
*Est.* 7:4 *e.* not counterv. damage
6 the *e.* is this wicked Haman
*Job* 33:10 counteth me for his *e.*
*Ps.* 7:5 let the *e.* persecute
8:2 mightest still *e.* and avenger
9:6 O thou *e.* destructions are
42:9 mourning bec. of *e.* ? 43:2
44:10 makest us to turn from *e.*
55:3 I mourn bec. of voice of *e.*
12 not an *e.* that reproached
61:3 a strong tower from the *e.*
64:1 preserve life from fear of *e.*
74:3 all that *e.* hath done
10 *e.* blaspheme thy name?
18 remember *e.* hath reproach.
78:42 he delivered from *e.* 61
89:22 the *e.* not exact upon him
143:3 *e.* hath persecuted
*Prov.* 27:6 kisses of *e.* are deceit.
*Is.* 59:19 *e.* come in like a flood
63:10 was turned to be their *e.*
*Jer.* 6:25 sword of *e.* is on ev. side
15:11 cause *e.* to entreat thee
18:17 scatter them before *e.*
30:14 with wound of an *e.*
*Lam.* 1:9 *e.* hath magnified
16 because *e.* prevailed
2:3 drawn back hand bef. the *e.*
4 hath bent his bow like an *e.*
5 the Lord was as an *e.*
4:12 *e.* should have entered
*Ezek.* 36:2 the *e.* had said, Aha
*Hos.* 8:3 Is. *e.* shall pursue him
*Mic.* 2:8 my people risen up as *e.*
*Nah.* 3:11 seek strength bec. of *e.*
*Mat.* 13:25 his *e.* sowed tares
28 said, An *e.* hath done this
39 *e.* that sowed is the devil
*Luke* 10:19 all power of the *e.*
*Acts* 13:10 thou *e.* of all righte.
1 *Cor.* 15:26 the last *e.* is death
*Gal.* 4:16 am I become your *e.*
2 *Thes.* 3:15 not as an *e.*
*Jam.* 4:4 friend of world *e.* of G.

**Hand of the ENEMY.**

*Lev.* 26:25 shall be delivered into
the *hand of the e. Neh.* 9:27
*Ps.* 31:8 me up into *h. of e.*
78:61 he deliv. his glory in *e. h.*

**ENE**

*Ps.* 106:10 red. from *h. of e.* 107:2
*Lam.* 1:7 people fell into *h. of e.*

**Mine ENEMY.**

1 *Sam.* 19:17 sent away mine *e.* ?
2 *Sam.* 22:18 *mine e. Ps.* 18:17
1 *K.* 21:20 found me, O *mine e.* ?
*Job* 16:9 *mine e.* sharpe. his eyes
27:7 let *mine e.* be as wicked
*Ps.* 7:4 I deliv. him th. is *mine e.*
13:2 how long *mine e.* be exalt.
4 lest *mine e.* say, I have prev.
41:11 *mine e.* not triumph
*Lam.* 2:22 I swaddled, *mine e.*
*Mic.* 7:8 rej. not aga. me, O *m. e.*
10 she that is *m. e.* shall see it

**Thine ENEMY.**

*Deut.* 28:57 *thine e.* shall distress
1 *Sam.* 24:4 deliver *thine e.* 26:8
28:16 Lord is become *thine e.*
2 *Sam.* 4:8 the head of *thine e.*
*Job* 13:24 holdest me for *thine e.*
*Prov.* 24:17 rej. not when *t. e.* fall
25:21 if *t. e.* hunger, *Rom.* 12:20
*Lam.* 2:17 *thine e.* to rejoice
*Zep.* 3:15 the L. cast out *thine e.*
*Mat.* 5:43 Thou shalt hate *th. e.*
*Rom.* 12:20 if *th. e.* hung. feed h.

**ENEMIES.**

1 *Sam.* 18:25 avenged of king's *e.*
20:15 when Lord cut off *e.* of D.
16 req. it at hand of David's *e.*
2 *Sam.* 12:14 occasion to *e.* to bl.
18:32 *e.* be as that young man
2 *Chr.* 20:29 Lord fought aga. *e.*
*Ps.* 17:9 hide me from deadly *e.*
37:20 *e.* of L. be as fat of lambs
45:5 arrows sharp in king's *e.*
127:5 shall speak with *e.* in gate
*Jer.* 12:7 belov. into hand of h. *e.*
48:5 *e.* heard cry of destruction
*Lam.* 1:2 friends are become *e.*
5 her *e.* prosper
*Mic.* 7:6 *e.* are of own house
*Rom.* 5:10 when *e.* we were rec.
11:28 as con. gospel, they are *e.*
1 *Cor.* 15:25 put all *e.* under feet
*Phil.* 3:18 *e.* of the cross of Chr.
*Col.* 1:21 *e.* in your mind

**His ENEMIES.**

*Gen.* 22:16 possess gate of *his e.*
*Num.* 24:8 the nations *his e.*
32:21 he hath driven out *his e.*
*Deut.* 33:7 be a help from *his e.*
2 *Sam.* 7:1 rest from *his e.*
18:19 Lord avenged of *his e.*
22:1 out of the hand of all *his e.*
1 *Chr.* 22:9 give rest fr. all *h. e.*
*Job* 19:11 count. me one of *his e.*
*Ps.* 10:5 *his e.* he puffeth at them
41:2 not deliv. h. to will of *h. e.*
68:1 let *his e.* be scattered
21 G. shall wound head of *h. e.*
72:9 and *his e.* shall lick the d.
78:66 smote *his e.* in hinder pa.
89:42 hast made *his e.* to rejoice
97:3 a fire burneth up *his e.*
112:8 till he see des. upon *h. e.*
132:18 *his e.* clothe with shame
*Prov.* 16:7 *his e.* be at peace
*Is.* 9:11 shall join *his e.* together
42:13 he shall prevail ag. *his e.*
59:18 recompense to *his e.*
66:6 rendereth recomp. to *his e.*
14 indig. be known tow. *h. e.*
*Jer.* 44:30 Phar. into hand of *h. e.*
*Nah.* 1:2 reserveth wrath of *h. e.*
8 darkness shall pursue *his e.*
*Heb.* 10:13 *h. e.* made footstool

**Mine ENEMIES.**

*Num.* 23:11 curse *mine e.* 24:10
*Deut.* 32:41 vengeance to *mine e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:1 enlarged over *m. e.*
14:24 be avenged on *mine e.*
2 *Sam.* 5:20 L. hath broken forth
upon *mine. e.* 1 *Chr.* 14:11
22:4 saved from *m. e. Ps.* 18:3
38 pursued *mine e. Ps.* 18:37
41 necks of *m. e. Ps.* 18:40
49 bringeth me forth fr. *m. e.*
1 *Chr.* 12:17 betray me to *mine e.*
*Ps.* 3:7 hast smitten all *mine e.*
5:8 lead me, O L. bec. of *m. e.*
6:7 eye waxeth old bec. of *m. e.*
10 let all *mine e.* be ashamed
7:6 because of rage of *mine. e.*
9:3 *m. e.* are turned
18:48 he deliv. me from *mine. e*
23:5 in presence of *mine e.*
25:2 let not *m. e.* triumph, 35:19
19 consider *m. e.* they are ma.
27:2 *m. e.* came to eat my flesh
6 he lifted up above *mine e.*
11 because of *mine e.*
12 deliv. me n. to will of *m. e.*
31:11 I was a reproach am. *m. e.*
15 from hand of *mine e.*

**ENE**

*Ps.* 38:19 but *mine e.* are lively
41:5 *mine e.* speak evil of me
42:10 *m. e.* reproach me, 102:8
54:5 shall reward evil to *m. e.*
7 desire upon *mine e.* 59:10
56:2 *m. e.* would swal. me up
9 *m. e.* shall turn back
59:1 deliver me from *m. e.* 143:9
69:4 they being *mine e.*
18 deliver me, bec. of *mine e.*
71:10 *mine e.* speak against me
92:11 see desire on *mine e.*
119:98 wiser than *mine e.*
139 *m. e.* have forgotten
157 many are *mine e.*
138:7 forth thy hand ag. *m. e.*
139:22 I count them *mine e.*
143:12 cut off *mine e.*
*Is.* 1:24 avenge me of *mine e.*
*Lam.* 1:21 *m. e.* heard of my tro.
3:52 *m. e.* chased me like a bird
*Luke* 19:27 *m. e.* bring and slay

**Our ENEMIES.**

*Ex.* 1:10 they join also to *our e.*
*Deut.* 32:31 *our e.* being judges
1 *Sam.* 4:3 save us from *our e.*
12:10 but deliver us from *our e.*
2 *Sam.* 19:9 saved us fr. *o. e. Ps.*
44:7
*Ps.* 44:5 push down *our e.*
60:12 tread *our e.* 108:13
80:6 *our e.* laugh am. themselves
136:24 redeemed us from *our e.*
*Lam.* 3:46 *o. e.* op. their mouths
*Luke* 1:71 be saved from *our e.*
74 being delivered from *our e.*

**Their ENEMIES.**

*Lev.* 26:36 in land of *their e.*
*Jos.* 7:8 turn. backs before *t. e.* 12
21:44 stood not a man of *th. e.*
23:1 rest from *t. e. Est.* 9:16
*Jud.* 2:14 into the hand of *t. e.*
18 deliv. them from *t. e.* 8:34
2 *K.* 21:14 into the hand of *th. e.*
2 *Chr.* 6:36; 25:20; *Neh.* 9:27
*Ps.* 78:53 sea overwhelmed *t. e.*
81:14 should soon subdue *th. e.*
105:24 stronger than *their e.*
106:11 waters covered *their e.*
42 *their e.* oppressed them
*Jer.* 15:9 deliver to sw. bef. *t. e.*
19:7 fall before *their e.* 20:4
9 *their e.* shall straiten them
20:5 into the hands of *t. e.* 21:7;
34:20, 21; *Ezek.* 39:23
*Ezek.* 39:27 out of *their e.* hands
*Amos* 9:4 captivity before *th. e.*
*Zec.* 10:5 tread down *their e.*
*Rev.* 11:5 fire devoureth *their e.*
12 *their e.* beheld them

**Thine ENEMIES.**

*Gen.* 14:20 del. *t. e.* into thy hand
49:8 thy hand be in neck of *t. e.*
*Ex.* 23:22 an enemy to *thine e.*
27 make *thine e.* to turn
*Num.* 10:35 let *thine e.* be scat.
*Deut.* 6:19 cast out all *thine e.*
28:53 *t. e.* shall distress, 55:57
33:29 *thine e.* be found liars
*Jos.* 7:13 not stand bef. *t. e.*
*Jud.* 5:31 so let *t. e.* perish
11:36 veng. for thee of *thine e.*
1 *Sam.* 25:29 souls of *th. e.* sling
2 *Sam.* 7:9 cut off *t. e.* 1 *Chr.* 17:8
19:6 lov. *th. e.* hat. thy friends
24:13 three months before *t. e.*
1 *K.* 3:11 nor asked the life of
*thine e.* 2 *Chr.* 1:11
*Ps.* 8:2 because of *thine e.*
21:8 thy hand find out all *th. e.*
66:3 thy power *thine e.* submit
68:23 dipped in blood of *thine e.*
74:4 *t. e.* roar; 83:2 *t. e.* make t.
23 forget not the voice of *th. e.*
89:10 scat. *th. e.* with thy arm
51 wherewith *th. e.* reproached
92:9 *thine e.* O Lord, shall per.
110:1 *thine e.* thy footstool, *Mat*
22:44; *Mark* 12:36; *Luke*
20:43; *Heb.* 1:13
2 in the midst of *thine e.*
139:20 *th. e.* take thy name in v.
*Is.* 26:11 fire of *t. e.* devour them
62:8 no m. give corn to *th. e.*
*Jer.* 15:14 to pass with *thine e.*
*Lam.* 2:16 *th. e.* have opened m.
*Dan.* 4:19 interpreta. be to *th. e.*
*Mic.* 4:10 red. thee from *thine e.*
5:9 all *thine e.* shall be cut off
*Nah.* 3:13 gate be opened to *t. e.*
*Luke* 19:43 *t. e.* shall cast trench

**Your ENEMIES.**

*Lev.* 26:7 ye shall chase *your e.*
8 *your e.* fall bef. you by sword
15 sow in vain, *y. e.* shall eat it
17 shall be slain bef. *your e.*

**ENO**

*Lev.* 26:37 to stand before *your e.*
*Num.* 10:9 be saved from *your e.*
14:42 before *y. e. Deut.* 1:42
*Deut.* 20:4 L. goeth to fight *y. e.*
28:68 ye shall be sold to *y. e.*
*Jos.* 10:25 shall Lord do to *y. e.*
1 *Sam.* 12:11 L. delivered you out of hand of *y. e.* 2 *K.* 17:39
*Mat.* 5:44 love *y. e. Luke* 6:27, 35

**ENGAGED.**

*Jer.* 30:21 who is this *e.* his heart

**EN-GEDI.**

*Jos.* 15:62 wilder. of Judah E.
1 *Sam.* 23:29 D. dwelt at E. 24:1
2 *Chr.* 20:2 Jehoshap. are in E.

**ENGINES.**

2 *Chr.* 26:15 Uzziah made *e.*
*Ezek.* 26:9 set *e.* of war ag. walls

**ENGRAFTED.**

*Jam.* 1:21 with meekness *e.* wo.

**ENGRAVE, EN.**

*Zec.* 3:9 I will *e.* graving thereof
2 *Cor.* 3:7 ministration of dea. *e.*

**ENGRAVER.**

*Ex.* 28:11 work of an *e.* in stone
38:23 Aholiab, an *e.*

**ENJOIN, ED.**

*Job* 36:23 hath *e.* him his way
*Philo.* 8 to *e.* what is convenient
*Heb.* 9:20 blood which G. hath *e.*

**ENJOY, ED.**

*Lev.* 26:34 land *e.* her sab. 43
*Num.* 36:8 Is. may *e.* inheritance
*Deut.* 28:41 beget sons, not *e.* th.
*Jos.* 1:15 ret. to land, and *e.* it
2 *Chr.* 36:21 till land *e.* sabbaths
*Ec.* 2:1 *e.* pleasure, this is vanity
24 his soul *e.* good, 3:13; 5:18
*Is.* 65:22 elect long *e.* the work
*Acts* 24:2 we *e.* great quietness
1 *Tim.* 6:17 giv. all things to *e.*
*Heb.* 11:25 th. *e.* pleasures of sin

**ENLARGE.**

*Gen.* 9:27 God shall *e.* Japheth
*Ex.* 34:24 I will *e.* thy borders
1 *Chr.* 4:10 wouldst *e.* my coast
*Ps.* 119:32 shalt *e.* my heart
*Is.* 54:2 *e.* the place of thy tent
*Amos* 1:13 might *e.* their border
*Mic.* 1:16 *e.* thy baldness as eagle
*Mat.* 23:5 *e.* borders of garments

**ENLARGED.**

1 *Sam.* 2:1 mouth is *e.* over ene.
2 *Sam.* 22:37 *e.* steps, *Ps.* 18:36
*Ps.* 4:1 *e.* me when in distress
25:17 troubles of my heart are *e.*
*Is.* 5:14 hell hath *e.* herself
57:8 thou hast *e.* thy bed
60:5 heart shall fear and be *e.*
2 *Cor.* 6:11 O Cor. our heart is *e.*
13 for recompense, be ye also *e.*
10:15 that we shall be *e.* by you

**ENLARGETH, ING.**

*Deut.* 33:20 blessed be he *e.* Gad
*Job* 12:23 he *e.* the nations, and
*Ezek.* 41:7 and there was an *e.*
*Hab.* 2:5 who *e.* his desire as hell

**ENLARGEMENT.**

*Est.* 4:14 *e.* from another place

**ENLIGHTEN, ED.**

*Ps.* 18:28 L. will *e.* my darkness
1 *Sam.* 14:27 Jon.'s eyes were *e.*
*Job* 33:30 *e.* with light of living
*Ps.* 97.4 his lightnings *e.* world
*Eph.* 1:18 eyes of understand. *e.*
*Heb.* 6:4 impos. for those once *e.*

**ENLIGHTENING.**

*Ps.* 19:8 is pure, *e.* the eyes.

EN-MISHPAT. *Gen.* 14:7

**ENMITY.**

*Gen.* 3:15 I will put *e.* betw. thee
*Num.* 35:22 he thrust without *e.*
*Luke* 23.12 before they were at *e.*
*Rom.* 8:7 carnal mind is *e.* ag. G.
*Eph.* 2:15 abolished in his flesh *e.*
16 having slain the *e.* thereby
*Jam.* 4.4 friendship of world is *e.*

**ENOCH.**

*Gen.* 4:17 bare E.; 5:18 begat E.
5:22 E. walked with God.
*Luke* 3:37 Mathus. was son of E.
*Heb.* 11:5 E. was translated
*Jude* 14 E. also prophesied

ENON. *John* 3.23

**ENOS.**

*Gen.* 4:26 call. his son's name E.
*Luke* 3:38 Cainan was son of E.

**ENOUGH.**

*Gen.* 33:9 Esau said, I have *e.*
11 take my blessing, I have *e.*
34:21 land is large *e.* for them

**ENT**

*Gen.* 45:28 it is *e.* Jos. is yet alive
*Ex.* 9:28 entreat Lord, for it is *e.*
36:5 bring much more than *e.*
*Jos.* 17:16 hill is not *e.* for us
2 *Sam.* 24:16 it is *e.* 1 *K.* 19:4;
1 *Chr.* 21:15; *Mark* 14:41;
*Luke* 22:38
2 *Chr.* 31:10 we have had *e.* to *e.*
*Prov.* 30:15 things say not, It is *e.*
16 fire that saith not, It is *e.*
*Is.* 56:11 can never have *e.*
*Jer.* 49:9 will destroy till have *e.*
*Hos.* 4:10 eat, and not have *e.*
*Hag.* 1:6 ye eat, but have not *e.*
*Mal.* 3:10 not room *e.* to rec. it
*Mat.* 10:25 *e.* for disciple to be
25:9 be not *e.* for us and you
*Luke* 15:17 servants have bread *e.*

ENQUIRE. *See* INQUIRE.

**ENRICH, ED, EST.**

1 *Sam.* 17:25 king will *e.* him
*Ezek.* 27:33 didst *e.* kings of earth
*Ps.* 65:9 *e.* it with river of God
1 *Cor.* 1:5 in everything ye are *e.*
2 *Cor.* 9:11 being *e.* in every th.

**EN-ROGEL.**

2 *Sam.* 17:17 Ahim. stayed by E.
1 *K.* 1:9 sheep and oxen by E.

**ENSAMPLE.**

*Phil.* 3:17 as ye have us for an *e.*
2 *Thes.* 3:9 to make ourself. an *e.*
2 *Pet.* 2:6 Sodom and Gomor. *e.*

**ENSAMPLES.**

1 *Cor.* 10:11 hap. to them for *e.*
1 *Thes.* 1:7 so that ye w. *e.* to all
1 *Pet.* 5:3 but being *e.* to the flo.

**ENSIGN, S.**

*Ps.* 74:4 set up their *e.* for signs
*Is.* 5:26 he will lift up an *e.*
11:10 stand for an *e.* to people
12 set up an *e.* for the nations
18:3 when he lifteth up an *e.*
30:17 till ye be left as *e.* on hill
31:9 his princes be afraid of *e.*
*Zec.* 9:16 lifted as an *e.*

**ENSNARED.**

*Job* 34:30 lest people be *e.*

**ENSUE.**

1 *Pet.* 3:11 seek peace, and *e.* it

**ENTANGLE, ED, ETH.**

*Ex.* 14:3 they are *e.* in the land
*Mat.* 22:15 how they might *e.* him
*Gal.* 5:1 be not *e.* with yoke
2 *Tim.* 2:4 *e.* him affairs of life
2 *Pet.* 2:20 they are again *e.*

**ENTER.**

*Deut.* 23:8 children shall *e.* cong.
29:12 shouldest *e.* into covenant
2 *Sam.* 22:7 my cry did *e.* his *e.*
2 *K.* 7:4 if *e.* city, then famine
19:23 I will *e.* into the lodgings of his borders, *Is.* 37:24
2 *Chr.* 30:8 *e.* into his sanctuary
*Job* 22:4 will he *e.* into judgm.?
34:23 *e.* into judgment with God
*Ps.* 37:15 sword *e.* their heart
45:15 shall *e.* into king's palace
100:4 *e.* into gates with thanks.
118:20 gate into which right. *e.*
*Prov.* 18:6 fool's lips *e.* content.
*Is.* 2:10 *e.* into the rock
3:14 *e.* into judg. with ancients
26:2 righteous nation may *e.* in
20 *e.* thou into thy chambers
57:2 he shall *e.* into peace
*Jer.* 7:2 that *e.* gates, 17:20; 22:2
14:18 if I *e.* into the city, famine
17:25 shall *e.* gates, kings, 22:4
21:13 shall *e.* our habitations?
42:15 if ye set faces to *e.* Egypt
*Ezek.* 7:22 robbers shall *e.* in. it
13:9 nor *e.* into land of Israel
26:10 as men *e.* into a city
37:5 cause breath to *e.* into you
44:2 gate shut, no man *e.* by it
16 shall *e.* into my sanctuary
*Dan.* 11:7 shall *e.* into fortress
24 he shall *e.* peaceably
40 he shall *e.* into the countries
41 he shall *e.* into glorious land
*Joel* 2:9 *e.* in at the windows
*Amos* 5:5 nor *e.* into Gilgal
*Mat.* 5:20 in no case *e.* into king.
6:6 prayest *e.* into thy closet
7:13 *e.* in at str. gate, *Luke* 13:24
21 that saith, Lord, shall *e.* in
10:11 city ye *e. Luke* 10:8, 10
12:29 *e.* str. man's h. *Mark* 3:27
45 *e.* in dwell there, *Luke* 11:26
18:8 it is better to *e.* into life halt, 9; *Mark* 9:43, 45, 47
19:17 if thou wilt *e.* into life
24 rich man to *e.* into kingdom, *Mark* 10:25; *Luke* 18:25

**ENT**

*Mat.* 25:21 *e.* into joy of thy Lord
*Mark* 1:45 no more openly *e.* city
5:12 *e.* into swine, *Luke* 8:32
6:10 house ye *e. Luke* 9:4; 10:5
9:25 and *e.* no more into him
14:38 *e.* into tempt. *Luke* 22:46
*Luke* 8:16 which *e.* in may see
13:24 many will seek to *e.* in
21:26 and to *e.* into his glory?
*John* 3:4 can he *e.* into womb
5 he cannot *e.* into king. of G.
10:9 by me if any man *e.* in
*Acts* 14:22 through tribulation *e.*
20:29 grievous wolves shall *e.* in
*Heb.* 4:3 *e.* into rest, if *e.* rest, 5
6 remaineth, some must *e.*
11 let us labor to *e.* that rest
10:19 *e.* holiest by blood of Jes.
*Rev.* 15:8 no man able to *e.* tem.
21:27 in no wise *e.* that defileth
22:14 *e.* in thro. gates into city

**ENTER not.**

*Ps.* 143:2 *e. not* into judgment
*Prov.* 4:14 *e. not* path of wicked
23:10 *e. not* fields of fatherless
*Jer.* 16:5 *e. not* house of mourn.
*Mat.* 10:5 any city of Samar. *e. n.*
26:41 *e. n.* into temp. *Luke* 22:40

**Not ENTER.**

*Num.* 20:24 Aaron *not e.* into la.
2 *Chr.* 7:2 priests could *n. e.* ho.
*Ps.* 95:11 should *not e.* my rest
*Is.* 59:14 and equity *cannot e.*
*Lam.* 1:10 should *not e.* congreg.
*Ezek.* 20:38 they shall *not e.* land
44:9 nor uncircumcised *e.* sanct.
*Hos.* 11:9 *not e.* into the city
*Mat.* 18:3 *not e.* king. of heaven
*Mark* 10:15 *n. e.* ther. *Luke* 18:17
*Heb.* 3:11 *not e.* into my rest, 18
19 *not e.* because of unbelief

*See* KINGDOM.

**ENTERED.**

2 *Chr.* 15:12 *e.* into co. to seek L.
27:2 Jotham *e.* not temple of L.
*Job* 38:16 *e.* into springs of sea?
22 *e.* into treas. of the snow?
*Jer.* 2:7 but when ye *e.* ye defiled
9:21 death is *e.* into our palaces
34:10 which had *e.* into coven.
*Lam.* 1:10 heath. *e.* her sanctuary
4:12 enemy should have *e.* gates
*Ezek.* 2:2 spirit *e.* into me, 3:24
16:8 I *e.* into a cove. with thee
36:20 they *e.* unto heathen
44:2 God of Isr. hath *e.* in by it
*Ob.* 11 foreigners *e.* his gates
13 shouldest not have *e.* gate
*Hab.* 3:16 rottenness *e.* my bones
*Mat.* 12:4 he *e.* the house of God
24:38 Noah *e.* ark, *Luke* 17:27
*Mark* 6:56 whith. he *e.* laid sick
*Luke* 1:40 Mary *e.* ho. of Zachar.
7:44 I *e.* thy house, thou gavest
9:34 they feared as they *e.* cloud
11:52 lawyers, ye *e.* not in your.
22:3 *e.* Satan into J. *John* 13:27
10 are *e.* city, there shall meet
*John* 4:38 are *e.* into their labors
18:1 a garden, into which he *e.*
33 then Pilate *e.* judgment-hall
*Acts* 11:8 nothing uncl. *e.* mouth
28:8 to whom Paul *e.* in
*Rom.* 5:12 sin *e.*; 20 the law *e.*
1 *Cor.* 2:9 nor have *e.* heart of m.
*Heb.* 4:6 *e.* not bec. of unbelief
10 for he that is *e.* into his rest
6:20 forerunner is for us *e.*
9:12 he *e.* once holy place, 24
*Jam.* 5:4 *e.* ears of L. of Sabaoth
2 *John* 7 many deceivers are *e.*
*Rev.* 11:11 S. of life *e.* into them

**ENTERETH.**

*Prov.* 2:10 when wisdom *e.* heart
17:10 a reproof *e.* more into wise
*Mat.* 15:17 whatsoever *e.* in at the mouth, *Mark* 7:18
*Mark* 5:40 *e.* where damsel was
*Luke* 22:10 fol. into house he *e.*
*John* 10:1 *e.* not by door into fold
2 *e.* in by door, is the sheph.
*Heb.* 6:19 *e.* into that within veil
9:25 as high-priest *e.* every year

**ENTERING.**

*Is.* 23:1 there is no house, no *e.* in
*Ezek.* 44:5 mark *e.* in of the ho.
*Mat.* 23:13 neither suffer ye them
*e.* to go in, *Luke* 11:52
*Mark* 4:19 the lusts *e.* in choke
7:15 noth. without *e.* can defile
16:5 and *e.* into the sepulchre
*Luke* 19:30 at your *e.* find colt
*Acts* 8:3 Saul *e.* into every house
1 *Thes.* 1:9 what manner of *e.* in
*Heb.* 4:1 promise of *e.* into his rest

**ENV**

**ENTERPRISE.**

*Job* 5:12 hands cannot perform *e.*

**ENTERTAIN.**

*Heb* 13:2 not forgetful to *e.* stran.

**ENTICE.**

*Ex.* 22:16 if a man *e.* a maid
*Deut.* 13:6 wife *e.* thee secretly
*Jud.* 14:15 *e.* thy husband
16:5 said to Delilah, *e.* him
2 *Chr.* 18:19 who shall *e.* Ahab?
20 I will *e.* him; 21 sh. *e.* him
*Prov.* 1:10 if sinners *e.* cons. not

**ENTICED, ETH.**

*Job* 31:27 if heart been secretly *e.*
*Prov.* 16:29 a viol. man *e.* neigh.
*Jer.* 20:10 peradvent. he will be *e.*
*Jam.* 1:14 is tempted when *e.*

**ENTICING words.**

1 *Cor.* 2:4 preaching not w. *e. w.*
*Col.* 2:4 any beguile with *e. w.*

**ENTIRE.**

*Jam.* 1:4 that ye be per. and *e.*

**ENTRANCE.**

*Jud.* 1:24 show us *e.* into city
*Ps.* 119:130 *e.* of word giv. light
1 *Thes.* 2:1 yourself. know our *e.*
2 *Pet.* 1:11 so an *e.* be ministered

**ENTREAT.**

*Ex.* 8:8 P. called for Moses, and said *e.* L. 28; 9:28; 10:17
9 when shall I *e.* for thee
29 I will *e.* Lord that swarms
*Ruth* 1:16 *e.* me not to leave thee
1 *Sam.* 2:25 man sin, who sh. *e.*?
1 *K.* 13:6 *e.* the face of L. thy G.
*Ps.* 45:12 among people, *e.* favor
*Prov.* 19:6 many will *e.* favor of
*Jer.* 15:11 cause enemy *e.* thee
*Acts* 7:6 should *e.* them evil
1 *Cor.* 4:13 being defamed, we *e.*
*Phil.* 4:3 I *e.* thee also, y.-fellow
1 *Tim.* 5:1 but *e.* him as a father

**ENTREATED.**

*Gen.* 12:16 he *e.* Abraham well
25:21 L. *e.* for his wife, L. was *e.*
*Ex.* 5:22 why hast evil *e.* peo.?
8:30 Moses went and *e.* L. 10:18
*Deut.* 26:6 Egyptians evil *e.* us
2 *Sam.* 24:25 L. was *e.* for the la.
*Ezr.* 8:23 sought G. and was *e.*
*Job* 19:16 *e.* him with my mouth
17 I *e.* for children's sake
*Ps.* 119:58 *e.* thy favor
*Is.* 19:22 he shall be *e.* of them
*Mat.* 22:6 *e.* spiteful. *Luke* 18:32
*Luke* 15:28 his father, *e.* him
20:11 *e.* him shamefully
*Acts* 7:19 same evil *e.* our fathers
1 *Thes.* 2:2 we were shameful. *e.*
*Heb.* 12:19 *e.* word not be spoken
*Jam.* 3:17 wisd. is easy to be *e.*

**ENTREATETH.**

*Job* 24:21 he evil *e.* the barren

**ENTREATIES.**

*Prov.* 18:23 poor useth *e.* but rich
2 *Cor.* 8:4 pray. us with much *e.*

**ENTRY.**

*Prov.* 8:3 wis. crieth at *e.* of city

**ENVY, Substantive.**

*Job* 5:2 *e.* slayeth the silly one
*Prov.* 14:30 *e.* is rotten. of bones
27:4 who able to stand bef. *e.*?
*Ec.* 9:6 hatred and *e.* is perished
*Is.* 11:13 *e.* of Ephraim shall dep.
26:11 be ashamed for their *e.*
*Ezek.* 35:11 according to thine *e.*
*Mat.* 27:18 for *e. Mark* 15:10
*Acts* 7:9 patriarchs mov. with *e.*
13:45 Jews filled with *e.* spake
17:5 the Jews moved with *e.*
*Rom.* 1:19 full of *e.* murder
*Phil.* 1:15 prea. Christ even of *e.*
1 *Tim.* 6:4 whereof cometh *e.*
*Tit.* 3:3 living in malice and *e.*
*Jam.* 4:5 spirit in us lusteth to *e.*

**ENVY, Verb.**

*Prov.* 3:31 *e.* not the oppressor
23:17 let not heart *e.* sinners
*Is.* 11:13 Ephraim sh. not *e.* Jud.

**ENVIED.**

*Gen.* 26:14 Philistines *e.* Isaac
30:1 Rachel *e.* her sister
37:11 Joseph's brethren *e.* him
*Ps.* 106:16 they *e.* Moses also
*Ec.* 4:4 a man is *e.* of neighbor
*Ezek.* 31:9 trees in garden *e.* him

**ENVIES.**

1 *Pet.* 2:1 laying aside malice, *e.*

**ENVIEST, ETH.**

*Num.* 11:29 *e.* thou for my sake?
1 *Cor.* 13:4 charity *e.* not

EPI

**ENVYING.**
*Rom.* 13:13 let us walk, not in *e.*
1 *Cor.* 3:3 for whereas there is *e.*
*Gal.* 5:26 *e.* one another
*Jam.* 3:14 but if ye have bitter *e.*
16 where *e.* is, is confusion

**ENVYINGS.**
2 *Cor.* 12:20 I fear lest there be *e.*
*Gal.* 5:21 wor. of the flesh are *e.*

**ENVIOUS.**
*Ps.* 37:1 *e.* aga. workers of iniq.
73:3 for I was *e.* at the foolish
*Prov.* 24:1 be not *e.* ag. evil men
19 neither be *e.* at the wicked

**ENVIRON.**
*Jos.* 7:9 Canaanites *e.* us round

**EPAPHRAS.**
*Col.* 1:7 as ye learned of E. our
4:12 E. saluteth you, *Phile.* 23

**EPAPHRODITUS.**
*Phil.* 2:25 send to you E. 4:18

EPENETUS. *Rom.* 16:5

**EPHAH.**
*Lev.* 19:36 a just *e. Ezek.* 45:10
*Is.* 5:10 seed of homer yield an *e.*
*Amos* 8:5 making the *e.* small
*Zec.* 5:8 and he cast it into the *e.*

EPHAH. *Gen.* 25:4; 1 *Chr.* 1:33; 2:46, 47; *Is.* 60:6

EPHES-DAMMIM. 1 *Sam.* 17:1

EPHESIANS. *Acts* 19:28, 34, 35

**EPHESUS.**
*Acts* 18:19 P. came to E. 21; 19:17
1 *Cor.* 15:32 fought with be. at E.
2 *Tim.* 1:18 minis. to me at E.
*Rev.* 1:11 to E.; 2:1 angel at E.

**EPHOD.**
*Ex.* 28:4 they shall make an *e.* 6
*Lev.* 8:7 he put the *e.* upon him
*Jud.* 8:27 Gideon made an *e.*
17:5 the man Micah made an *e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:18 Samuel gird. with *e.*
23:9 David said, Bring *e.* 30:7
2 *Sam.* 6:14 D. was girded with linen *e.* 1 *Chr.* 15:27
*Hos.* 3:4 many days without *e.*

EPHPHATHA. *Mark* 7:34

**EPHRAIM,** *a place.*
2 *Sam.* 13:23 sheep-sh. beside E.
2 *Chr.* 13:19 A. took E. and tow.
*John* 11:54 into city called E.

**Mount EPHRAIM.**
*Jos.* 17:15 if *m. E.* be too narrow
*Jud.* 2:9 buried Joshua in *m. E.*
7:24 through *mount E.* 17:1, 8
1 *Sam.* 1:1 of *m. E.* 2 *Sam.* 20:21
9:4 Saul passed through *mo. E.*
2 *K.* 5:22 two men co. fr. *m. E.*
*Jer.* 31:6 upon *m. E.* 50:19

**EPHRAIM,** *a person or people.*
*Gen.* 41:52 Jos.'s s. son was E.
48:14 right hand on E. head, 20
*Num.* 1:10 the prince of E. 7:48
2:18 shall be the standard of E.
*Deut.* 33:17 ten thousands of E.
*Jud.* 5:14 out of E. was a root
12:4 Jephthah fought with E.
1 *Chr.* 7:22 E. their fath. mourn.
2 *Chr.* 17:2 garrisons in E. 25:10
30:18 E. not clea.; 31:1 images
*Ps.* 80:2 before E. stir up stren.
*Is.* 7:5, 8, 9, 17; 9:9, 21; 11:13; 28:1
*Jer.* 7:15 cast out wh. seed of E.
*Ezek.* 37:16 stick of E. 19; 48:5
*Hos.* 5:3, 5, 9, 13, 14; 6:10; 7:1, 8
8:9 E. hired lov.; 11 E. to sin, 9:3, 8; 10:6, 11; 11:3, 9, 12
14:8 E. say, Wh. to do with id.?
*Zec.* 9:10 chariot from E. 13

**EPHRAIM is.**
*Ps.* 60:7; *Jer.* 31:9, 20; *Hos.* 4:17
*Hos.* 7:11 E. silly d.; 10:11 heifer

**EPHRAIM,** *with* **tribe.**
*Num.* 1:33 nu. of E. 13:8; 33:24
*Jos.* 16:8 inheritance of E. 21:5
*Ps.* 78:67 chose not *tribe* of E.

EPHRAIMITE, S. *Jud.* 12:5, 6

**EPHRATAH.**
*Ruth* 4:11 worthily in E.
1 *Chr.* 2:50 first-born of E. 4:4
*Ps.* 132:6 we heard of it at E.
*Mic.* 5:2 Beth-lehem E. tho' little

EPHRATH. *Gen.* 35:16, 19; 48:7; 1 *Chr.* 2:19

EPHRATHITE, S. *Ruth* 1:2; 1 *Sam.* 1:1; 17:12; 1 *K.* 11:26

EPHRON. *Gen.* 23:8, 16; 25:9; 49:30; 50:13

EPICUREANS. *Acts* 17:18

**EPISTLE.**
*Acts* 15:30 they deliv. *e.* 23:33

ERR

*Rom.* 16:22 I Tert. who wrote *e.*
1 *Cor.* 5:9 I wrote to you in an *e.*
2 *Cor.* 3:2 ye are our *e.* written
3 declared to be *e.* of Christ
7:8 the same *e.* made you sorry
*Col.* 4:16 wh. this *e.* is read, likewise read *e.* from Laodicea
1 *Thes.* 5:27 this *e.* be read to all
2 *Thes.* 2:15 taught by word or *e.*
3:14 if obey not word by this *e.*
17 which is the tok. in every *e.*
2 *Pet.* 3:1 this sec. *e.* I now write

**EPISTLES.**
2 *Cor.* 3:1 or need *e.* of commen.
2 *Pet.* 3:16 as in all his *e.* speak.

**EQUAL.**
*Ps.* 17:2 eyes behold things *e.*
55:13 but it was thou, mine *e.*
*Prov.* 26:7 legs of lame are not *e.*
*Is.* 40:25 to wh. sh. I be *e.*? 46:5
*Lam.* 2:13 *e.* to thee. O virgin
*Ezek.* 18:25 The way of the Lord is not *e.* 29; 33:17, 20
29 O Isr. are not my ways *e.*?
33:17 their way is not *e.*
*Mat.* 20:12 hast made them *e.*
*Luke* 20:36 are *e.* unto angels
*John* 5:18 himself *e.* with God
*Phil.* 2:6 not rob. to be *e.* with G.
*Col.* 4:1 gave servants what is *e.*
*Rev.* 21:16 breadth and height *e.*

**EQUAL, Verb.**
*Job* 28:17 gold and crystal not *e.*
19 topaz of Ethi. shall not *e.* it

**EQUALITY.**
2 *Cor.* 8:14 by an *e.* may be an *e.*

**EQUALS.**
*Gal.* 1:14 I profited above my *e.*

**EQUITY.**
*Ps.* 98:9 he shall judge with *e.*
99:4 thou dost establish *e.*
*Prov.* 1:3 to rec. instruction of *e.*
2:9 shalt thou understand *e.*
17:26 to strike princes for *e.*
*Ec.* 2:21 whose labor is in *e.*
*Is.* 11:4 repr. with *e.* for meek
59:14 and *e.* cannot enter
*Mic.* 3:9 ye that pervert all *e.*
*Mal.* 2:6 walked with me in *e.*

ER. *Gen.* 38:3, 7; 1 *Chr.* 2:3; 4:21; *Luke* 3:28

**ERASTUS.**
*Acts* 19:22 sent Timoth. and E.
2 *Tim.* 4:20 E. abode at Corinth

**ERRAND.**
*Gen.* 24:33 I have told mine *e.*
*Jud.* 3:19 I have a secret *e.*
2 *K.* 9:5 an *e.* to thee, O captain

**ERR.**
2 *Chr.* 33:9 M. made Judah to *e.*
*Ps.* 95:10 do *e.* in their heart
119:21 which do *e.* from thy
118 hast trodden them that *e.*
*Prov.* 14:22 not *e.* that dev. evil?
19:27 instruc. that causeth to *e.*
*Is.* 3:12 they wh. lead thee cause thee to *e.* 9:16
19:14 have caused Egypt to *e.*
28:7 they *e.* in vision
30:28 a bridle caus. them to *e.*
35:8 wayfaring men shall not *e.*
63:17 hast thou made us to *e.*
*Jer.* 23:13 the prophets caused Israel to *e.* 32; *Mic.* 3:5
*Hos.* 4:12 whoredoms caused to *e.*
*Amos* 2:4 their lies caused to *e.*
*Mat.* 22:29 ye do *e.* not know, the scriptures, *Mark.* 12:24, 27
*Heb.* 3:10 *e.* in their hearts
*Jam.* 1:16 do not *e.* my beloved
5:10 if any *e.* from the truth

**ERRED.**
*Lev.* 5:18 ignor. wherein he *e.*
1 *Sam.* 26:21 have *e.* exceedingly
*Job* 6:24 wherein I have *e.*
19:4 indeed that I have *e.*
*Ps.* 119:110 I *e.* not from thy pre.
*Is.* 28:7 have *e.* thro' wine, priest and prophet have *e.*
27:24 that *e.* in spirit shall come
1 *Tim.* 6:10 have *e.* from the faith
21 some have *e.* concern. faith
2 *Tim.* 2:18 concern. tru. have *e.*

**ERRETH.**
*Prov.* 10:17 refuseth reproof *e.*
*Ezek.* 45:20 for every one that *e.*

**ERROR.**
2 *Sam.* 6:7 smote Uzzah for his *e.*
*Job* 19:4 *e.* remain, with myself
*Ec.* 5:6 neither say it was an *e.*
10:5 an evil I have seen as an *e.*
*Is.* 32:6 to utter *e.* against the L.
*Dan.* 6:4 nor was *e.* found in him

ESC

*Mat.* 27:64 last *e.* worse than first
*Rom.* 1:27 recompense of their *e.*
*Jam.* 5:20 from the *e.* of his way
2 *Pet.* 2:18 them who live in *e.*
3:17 led away with *e.* of wicked
1 *John* 4:6 know we spirit of *e.*
*Jude* 11 after the *e.* of Baalam

**ERRORS.**
*Ps.* 19:12 can understand his *e.*?
*Jer.* 10:15 the work of *e.* 51:18
*Heb.* 9:7 he offer. for *e.* of people

ESAIAS. *See* ISAIAH.

ESAR-HADDON. 2 *K.* 19:37; *Ezr.* 4:2; *Is.* 37:38

**ESAU.**
*Gen.* 25:25 his name E. 27, 29
27:11 E. is a hairy m. 21, 24, 42
32:3 sent messengers to E. 11, 18
33:4 E. ran to meet him, 9; 35:1
36:1 genera. of E.; 43 fa. of E.
*Deut.* 2:5 mt. S. to E. *Jos.* 24:4
*Jer.* 49:10 I have made E. bare
*Ob.* 6 E. searched out, 18:21
*Mal.* 1:2 E. J.'s br.? 3; *Rom.* 9:13
*Heb.* 11:20 Isaac blessed E.
12:16 profane person as E.

**ESCAPE, Substantive.**
*Ps.* 55:8 hasten my *e.* from storm

**ESCAPE, Verb.**
*Gen.* 19:17 *e.* to the mountain
20 Oh let me *e.*; 22 *e.* thither
32:8 the other company shall *e.*
*Jos.* 8:22 they let none of them *e.*
1 *Sam.* 27:1 *e.* to land of Philist.
2 *Sam.* 15:14 let us flee, not else *e.*
1 *K.* 18:40 let none *e.* 2 *K.* 9:15
2 *K.* 10:24 if any of the men *e.*
19:31 *e.* out of Zion, *Is.* 37:32
*Ezr.* 9:8 to leave a remnant to *e.*
*Est.* 4:13 think not thou shalt *e.*
*Job* 11:20 the wicked shall not *e.*
*Ps.* 56:7 shall they *e.* by iniq.?
71:2 and cause me to *e.*
141:10 wicked fall, whilst I *e.*
*Prov.* 19:5 speak. lies, shall not *e.*
*Ec.* 7:26 pleaseth God shall *e.*
*Is.* 20:6 and how shall we *e.*
66:19 those that *e.* to the nati.
*Jer.* 11:11 evil not be able to *e.*
25:35 nor princip. of the flock *e.*
32:4 Zed. not *e.* 34:3; 38:18, 23
42:17 go into Egypt *e.* 44:14
44:14 none return but such as *e.*
28 yet a small number that *e.*
46:6 let not mighty man *e.*
48:8 spoiler come, no city sh. *e.*
50:28 the voice of them that *e.*
29 let none *e.* recompense her
*Ezek.* 6:8 may have some shall *e.*
9 they that *e.* shall remem. me
7:16 shall *e.* and be like doves
17:15 *e.* that doeth such things?
18 done these things, sh. not *e.*
*Dan.* 11:41 *e.* out of his hand
42 the land of Egypt sh. not *e.*
*Joel* 2:3 nothing shall *e.* them
*Ob.* 14 cut of those that did *e.*
*Mat.* 23:33 *e.* damnati. of hell?
*Luke* 21:36 account. worthy to *e.*
*Acts* 27:42 kill prison, lest any *e.*
*Rom.* 2:3 shalt *e.* judg. of God?
1 *Cor.* 10:13 will make a way to *e.*
1 *Thes.* 5:3 and they shall not *e.*
*Heb.* 2:3 how sh. *e.* if we neglect
12:25 much more shall not we *e.*

**ESCAPED.**
*Gen.* 14:13 there came one had *e.*
*Num.* 21:29 sons that *e.* into cap.
*Deut.* 23:15 not deliver servant *e.*
*Jud.* 3:29 *e.* not, 1 *Sam.* 30:17
21:17 inherit. for them that *e.*
1 *Sam.* 14:41 J. taken, but peo. *e.*
19:10 D. fled and *e.* that night
2 *Sam.* 1:3 out of the ca. am I *e.*
4:6 and Rachab and Baanah *e.*
1 *K.* 20:20 Ben-hadad the king *e.*
2 *K.* 19:30 remnant *e.* of Judah shall take root, *Is.* 37:31
2 *Chr.* 16:7 is host of Syria *e.*
30:6 he will return to you that *e.*
*Ezr.* 9:15 for we remain yet *e.* as
*Job* 1:15 I only am *e.* 16, 17, 19
19:20 *e.* with the sk. of my teeth
*Ps.* 124:7 our soul is *e.* as a bird
*Is.* 4:2 be comely for them *e.*
10:20 and such as are *e.* of Jacob
45:20 draw near, ye that are *e.*
*Jer.* 51:50 have *e.* rem. L. afar off
*Lam.* 2:22 none *e.* nor remain
*Ezek.* 24:27 opened to him *e.*
33:21 one that had *e.* came
*John* 10:39 *e.* out of their hands
*Acts* 27:44 so they *e.* all safe
28:4 tho' he *e.* the sea, yet ven.
2 *Cor.* 11:33 I was let down and *e.*

EST

*Heb.* 11:34 through faith *e.*
12:25 if *e.* not who refused him
2 *Pet.* 1:4 *e.* corruption in world
2:18 those that were clean *e.*
20 *e.* the pollutions of world

**ESCAPETH.**
1 *K.* 19:17 that *e.* swo. of Hazael shall Jehu slay; that *e.* Jehu
*Is.* 15:9 bring lions upon him *e.*
*Jer.* 48:19 ask her *e.* Wh. is done?
*Ezek.* 24:26 *e.* sh. come unto thee
*Amos* 9:1 he that *e.* not be deliv.

**ESCAPING.**
*Ezr.* 9:14 there should be no *e.*

**ESCHEW.**
1 *Pet.* 3:11 let him *e.* evil, do good

**ESCHEWED, ETH.**
*Job* 1:1 feared God, *e.* evil, 8; 2:3

ESEK. *Gen.* 26:20

**ESHCOL.**
*Gen.* 14:13 M. brother of E. 24
*Num.* 13:24 place called brook E.
32:9 went up unto valley of E.

ESLI. *Luke* 3:25

**ESPECIALLY.**
*Ps.* 31:11 *e.* am. my neighbors
*Acts* 25:26 *e.* before thee, O king
*Gal.* 6:10 *e.* the househ. of faith
1 *Tim.* 4:10 *e.* of tho. that believe
5:8 prov. *s.* for them of his own
17 *e.* they who labor in word
2 *Tim.* 4:13 but *e.* the parchments
*Phile.* 16 a brother beloved *s.*

**ESPOUSALS.**
*Cant.* 3:11 crowned in day of *e.*
*Jer.* 2:2 I remem. love of thine *e.*

**ESPOUSED.**
2 *Sam.* 3:14 deliv. me Michal I *e.*
*Mat.* 1:18 when Mary was *e.* to J.
*Luke* 1:27 to a virgin *e.* to a man
2 *Cor.* 11:2 *e.* you to one husband

**ESPY.**
*Jos.* 14:7 Moses sent me to *e.*
*See* SPY, SPIED.

ESROM. *Mat.* 1:3; *Luke* 3:33

**ESTABLISH.**
*Gen.* 6:18 will I *e.* cov. 9:9; 17:7; *Lev.* 26:9; *Ezek.* 16:62
17:19 I will *e.* my covenant, 21
*Deut.* 8:18 that he may *e.* his cov.
28:9 L. shall *e.* thee a holy peo.
29:13 he may *e.* thee for a peo.
1 *Sam.* 1:23 L. *e.* 2 *Sam.* 7:25
2 *Sam.* 7:12 *e.* his kingdom, 13; 1 *Chr.* 17:11; 22:10; 28:7
1 *K.* 9:5 *e.* throne of thy kingdom
15:4 and to *e.* Jerusalem
1 *Chr.* 17:12 *e.* his throne for ever
2 *Chr.* 7:18 will I *s.* throne
9:8 God loved Israel to *e.* them.
*Job* 36:7 doth *e.* them for ever
*Ps.* 7:9 *e.* just; 48:8 G. will *e.* it
87:5 the Highest shall *e.* her
89:2 faithfulness shalt *e.*
4 thy seed will I *e.* for ever
90:17 *e.* work of our hands, *e.* it
99:4 thou dost *e.* equity, thou
119:38 *s.* thy word to thy serv.
*Prov.* 15:25 *e.* border of the wid.
*Is.* 9:7 to *e.* it with judgment
49:8 for a cov. to *e.* the earth
62:7 till he *e.* and make Jerus.
*Jer.* 33:2 that formed it, to *e.* it
*Ezek.* 16:60 will *e.* an everla. cov.
*Dan.* 6:7 consult. to *e.* royal stat.
11:14 exalt thems. to *e.* vision
*Amos* 5:15 *e.* judgm. in the gate
*Rom.* 3:31 yea, we *e.* the law
10:3 going about to *e.* own
16:25 power to *e.* you
1 *Thes.* 3:2 sent Tim. to *e.* you
13 *s.* your hearts unblameable
2 *Thes.* 2:17 *s.* you in ev. g. word
3:3 Lord shall *s.* you, and keep
*Heb.* 10:9 that he may *e.* second
*Jam.* 5:8 patient, *s.* your hearts
1 *Pet.* 5:10 the God of all grace *s.*

**ESTABLISHED.**
*Gen.* 9:17 token of covenant I *e.*
41:32 because thin. is *e.* by God
*Ex.* 6:4 I have also *e.* my cov.
*Deut.* 32:6 made and *e.* thee?
1 *Sam.* 3:20 S. was *e.* a prophet
13:13 would L. *e.* thy kingdom
20:31 thou shalt not be *e.* nor
2 *Sam.* 5:12 perc. L. had *e.* him
7:25 let the house of thy servant David be *e.* 1 *Chr.* 17:24
1 *K.* 2:12 king, was *e.* greatly
1 *Chr.* 17:23 let thing be *e.*
2 *Chr.* 1:9 L. let thy promise be *e.*
*Job* 21:8 seed is *e.* in their sight

EST

*Ps.* 24:2 hath *e.* it on the floods
40:2 feet on rock, *e.* my goings
78:5 *e.* a testimony in Jacob
69 earth he *e.* for ever, 119:90
93:1 world *e.*; 2 throne *e.* of old
112:8 his heart is *e.*
140:11 let not evil speaker be *e.*
148:6 *e.* the waters for ever and
*Prov.* 3:19 L. hath *e.* the heavens
4:26 let all thy ways be *e.*
8:28 he *e.* the clouds above
12:3 shall not be *e.* by wicked.
15:22 in multi. of counsell. *e.*
16:12 throne is *e.* by righteous.
20:18 ev. purp. is *e.* by counsel
24:3 by understand. is a house *e.*
30:4 hath *e.* ends of the earth
*Is.* 7:9 if not believe, not be *e.*
16:5 in mercy shall throne be *e.*
45:18 made earth, he hath *e.* it
*Jer.* 10:12 *e.* world, 51:15
*Dan.* 4:36 was *e.* in my kingdom
*Hab.* 1:12 *e.* them for correction
*Mat.* 18:16 of two witn. ev. w. *e.*
*Acts* 16:5 churches *e.* in the faith
*Rom.* 1:11 to the end you m. be *e.*
*Col.* 2:7 and *s.* in the faith
*Heb.* 8:6 *e.* upon better promises
13:9 that heart be *e.* with grace
2 *Pet.* 1:12 tho. *e.* in present tru.

**Shall be ESTABLISHED.**

*Lev.* 25:30 h. *s. be e.* 2 *Sam.* 7:16
*Deut.* 19:15 at mouth of two or t. wit. *s.* matter *be e.* 2 *Cor.* 13:1
1 *Sam.* 24:20 kingd. *s. be e.* in h.
2 *Sam.* 7:16 thy house, kingdom, throne *shall be e.* 1 *K.* 2:45
1 *Chr.* 17:14 his throne *shall be e.* for evermore. *Ps.* 89:37
2 *Chr.* 20:20 beleve in G. *s. be e.*
*Job* 22:28 shalt decree, it *s. be e.*
*Ps.* 89:21 my hand *shall be e.*
93:10 the world *shall be e.*
102:28 their seed *shall be e.*
*Prov.* 12:19 lip of truth *sh. be e.*
16:3 and thy thoughts *s. be e.*
25:5 throne *s. be e.* for e. 29:14
*Is.* 2:2 mount. of L. house *s. be e.*
16:5 in mercy *shall* throne *be e.*
54:14 in righteousn. *s.* thou *be e.*
*Jer.* 30:20 their congrega. *s. be e.*
*Mic.* 4:1 mount. of ho. of L. *s. be e.*
*Zec.* 5:11 a house, and it *s. be e.*

**ESTABLISHETH.**

*Prov.* 29:4 by judgment *e.* land
*Dan.* 6:15 no decree *e.* be chang.
*Hab.* 2:12 that *e.* a city by iniq.
2 *Cor.* 1:21 *e.* us with you in Ch.

**ESTATE.**

*Gen.* 43:7 man asked us of our *s.*
1 *Chr.* 17:17 *e.* of man of high d.
2 *Chr.* 24:13 house of G. in his *s.*
*Est.* 1:19 give her royal *e.* to an.
2:18 gifts according to *s.* of king
*Ps.* 39:5 man at best *s.* is vanity
136:23 remembered us in low *e.*
*Prov.* 27:23 to know *s.* of flocks
28:2 man of knowl. *s.* prolonged
*Ec.* 1:16 I am come to great *e.*
3:18 concern. *e.* of sons of men
*Is.* 22:19 thy *s.* pull thee down
*Ezek.* 16:55 S. return to former *e.*
*Dan.* 11:7 stand up in his *e.* 21
38 in his *e.* honor God of forces
*Mat.* 12:45 last *e.* of that man w. than first, *Luke* 11:26
*Luke* 1:48 low *e.* of his handm.
*Acts* 22:5 *e.* of elders bear witn.
*Rom.* 12:16 con. to men of low *e.*
*Phil.* 2:19 when I know your *s.*
20 naturally care for your *s.*
4:11 whatso. *s.* I am to be cont.
*Col.* 4:7 all my *s.* shall Tychicus
8 that he might know your *e.*
*Jude* 6 ang. who kept not first *e.*

**ESTATES.**

*Ezek.* 36:11 settle you after old *e.*
*Mark* 6:21 a supper to his chief *e.*

**ESTEEM.**

*Job* 36:19 will he *e.* thy riches?
*Ps.* 119:128 I *e.* all thy precepts
*Is.* 53:4 *e.* him smitten of God
*Phil.* 2:3 *e.* other better than th.
1 *Thes.* 5:13 *e.* highly for work's

**ESTEEMED.**

*Deut.* 32:15 lightly *e.* rock of sal.
1 *Sam.* 2:30 desp. me, be lightly *e.*
18:23 seeing I am lightly *e.*
*Job* 23:12 I *e.* words of his mouth
*Prov.* 17:28 *e.* a man of underst.
*Is.* 29:16 be *e.* as potter's clay
17 fruitful field be *e.* as a forest
53:3 and we *e.* him not
*Lam.* 4:2 *e.* as earthen pitchers
*Luke* 16:15 *e.* among men is abo.
1 *Cor.* 6:4 to judge who least *e.*

EUN

**ESTEEMETH.**

*Job* 41:26 he *e.* iron as straw
*Rom.* 14:5 *e.* one day ab. another
14 that *e.* any thing unclean

**ESTEEMING.**

*Heb.* 11:26 *e.* reproach of Christ

**ESTIMATION.**

*Lev.* 5:15 bring a ram with thy *e.*
27:2 thy *e.* 3, 5, 25; *Num.* 18:16

**ESTRANGED.**

*Job* 19:13 acquaintance are *e.*
*Ps.* 58:3 wicked *e.* from womb
78:30 they were not *e.* from lust
*Jer.* 19:4 they have *e.* this place
*Ezek.* 14:5 they are all *e.* from me

ETAM. *Jud.* 15:8, 11

**ETERNAL.**

*Deut.* 33:27 *e.* God is thy refuge
*Is.* 60:15 make thee *e.* excellency
*Mark* 3:29 in danger of *e.* damn.
*Rom.* 1:20 *e.* power and Godhead
2 *Cor.* 4:17 an *e.* weight of glory
18 which are not seen, are *e.*
5:1 a house *e.* in the heavens
*Eph.* 3:11 ac. to *e.* purpose in C.
1 *Tim.* 1:17 to king *e.* be honor
2 *Tim.* 2:10 obt. salv. with *e.* glo.
*Heb.* 5:9 author of *e.* salvation
6:2 the doctrine of *e.* judgment
9:12 obt. *e.* redemption for us
14 *e.* Spirit offered himself
15 promise of *e.* inheritance
1 *Pet.* 5:10 called us to his *e.* glo.
*Jude* 7 suff. vengeance of *e.* fire

**ETERNAL life.**

*Mat.* 19:16 that I may have *e. l.*?
25:46 right. shall go into *life e.*
*Mark* 10:17 that I may inherit *e. life*? *Luke* 10:25; 18:18
30 rec. in world to come *e. life*
*John* 3:15 believe sh. have *e. l.*
4:36 gathereth fruit unto *life e.*
5:39 in them think ye have *e. l.*
6:54 drink. my blood, hath *e. l.*
68 thou hast the words of *e. l.*
10:28 give unto my sheep *e. life*
12:25 hateth life, keep it to *e. l.*
17:2 give *e. life* to as many
3 this is *l. e.* might know thee
*Acts* 13:48 were ordained to *e. l.*
*Rom.* 2:7 seek for glory, *e. life*
5:21 grace reign to *e. life*
6:23 but the gift of God is *e. l.*
1 *Tim.* 6:12 lay hold on *e. life*, 19
*Tit.* 1:2 in hope of *e. l.* which G.
3:7 accord. to hope of *e. life*
1 *John* 1:2 *e. l.* which was with F.
2:25 promise he promised, *e. l.*
3:15 no murderer hath *e. life*
5:11 that God given to us *e. life*
13 may know ye have *e. life*
20 the true God, and *e. life*
*Jude* 21 for mercy of L. to *e. life*

**ETERNITY.**

*Is.* 57:15 lofty One that inhab. *e.*

**ETHAM.**

*Ex.* 13:20 encamped in E. *Num.* 33:6, 8

**ETHAN.**

1 *K.* 4:31 Sol. was wiser than E.
1 *Chr.* 2:6 sons of Ze. Zim. and E.

ETHANIM. 1 *K.* 8:2
ETHBAAL. 1 *K.* 16:31

**ETHIOPIA.**

2 *K.* 19:9 king of E. *Is.* 37:9
*Est.* 1:1 from India to E. 8:9
*Job* 28:19 E. shall not equal it
*Ps.* 68:31 E. shall stretch hands
87:4 Philistia and Tyre with E.
*Is.* 20:5 ashamed of E.
43:3 for thy ransom E. for thee
45:14 merch. of E. *Nah.* 3:9
*Acts* 8:27 a man of E. an eunuch

**ETHIOPIAN.**

*Num.* 12:1 because of E. woman
2 *Chr.* 14:9 E. came out ag. Asa
*Jer.* 13:23 can E. change his skin?
38:6 Ebed-mel. E. 10, 12; 39:16

**ETHIOPIANS.**

2 *Chr.* 14:12; 16:8; 21:16; *Is.* 20:4
*Dan.* 11:43 E. sh. be at his steps
*Amos* 9:7 are ye not chil. of E.?
*Zep.* 2:12 ye E. shall be slain by
*Acts* 8:27 under queen of E.

EUBULUS. 2 *Tim.* 4:21
EUNICE. 2 *Tim.* 1:5

**EUNUCH, S.**

2 *K.* 9:32 there looked out *e.*
20:18 thy sons be *e.* in palace of king of Babylon, *Is.* 39:7
*Is.* 56:3 *e.* say I am a dry tree
4 thus saith L. unto the *e.*

EVE

*Jer.* 29:2 after *e.* were departed
38:7 Ebed-melech one of the *e.*
*Dan.* 1:9 favor with prince of *e.*
*Mat.* 19:12 some *e.* so born, some are made *e.* made themsel. *e.*
*Acts* 8:27 *e.* had come to worship
39 the *e.* saw Philip no more

EUODIAS. *Phil.* 4:2

**EUPHRATES.**

*Gen.* 2:14 the fourth river is E.
15:18 great river, the river E.
*Deut.* 1:7 go to river E. *Jos.* 1:4
2 *K.* 23:29 up to E. 2 *Chr.* 35:20
24:7 from Eg. to E. 1 *Chr.* 5:9
*Jer.* 13:4 go to E. 5, 7; 46:10
51:63 m. of E. *Rev.* 9:14; 16:12

**EUROCLYDON.**

*Acts* 27:14 arose a wind called *e.*

EUTYCHUS. *Acts* 20:9

**EVANGELIST, S.**

*Acts* 21:8 house of Philip the *e.*
*Eph.* 4:11 he gave some *e.*
2 *Tim.* 4:5 do the work of an *e.*

**EVE.**

*Gen.* 3:20; 4:1
2 *Cor.* 11:3 as serpent beguiled E.
1 *Tim.* 2:13 A. first form. then E.

**EVEN, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 18:14 people stand by thee from morning to *e.*
*Lev.* 23:5 at *e.* is the L. passover, *Num.* 9:3; *Deut.* 16:6
*Deut.* 28:67 would God it were *e.*
*Jud.* 20:23 they wept till *e.*
26 fasted till *e.* 2 *Sam.* 1:12
21:2 peo. abode till *e.* before G.
1 *Chr.* 23:30 praise the L. every *e.*
*Ezek.* 12:7 in *e.* I digged thro. w.
*Mat.* 8:16 when *e.* was come, 20:8; 26:20; 27:57; *Mark* 4:35; 6:47; 11:19; 15:42
*Mark* 1:32 at *e.* brought disease
13:35 at *e.* at midnight, or at
*John* 6:16 when *e.* was now come

**EVEN, Adverb.**

1 *K.* 1:48 mine eyes *e.* seeing it
*Prov.* 22:19 known *e.* to thee

**EVEN, Adjective.**

*Job* 31:6 be weighed in *e.* balance
*Ps.* 26:12 standeth in an *e.* place
*Cant.* 4:2 a flock of sheep *e.* shorn
*Luke* 19:44 lay thee *e.* with gro.

**EVENING.**

*Ex.* 12:6 Israel shall kill it in *e.*
*Jud.* 19:9 day draweth towards *e.*
1 *Sam.* 14:24 cursed eateth till *e.*
*Ps.* 59:6 they return at *e.* they
14 at *e.* let them return
90:6 in the *e.* it is cut down
104:23 goeth to labor until *e.*
*Prov.* 7:9 went to her house in *e.*
*Ec.* 11:6 in *e.* withhold not hand
*Jer.* 6:4 shadows of *e.* stretched
*Ezek.* 33:22 hand of L. on me in *e.*
*Zep.* 2:7 they lie down in *e.*
*Mat.* 14:23 *e.* he was there alone
16:2 when it is *e.* ye say, It will
*Luke* 24:29 for it is toward *e.*
*John* 20:19 same day at *e.* ca. J.

**EVENING, *with* morning.**

*Gen.* 1:5 *e.* and *m.* were first day
*Ex.* 18:13 stood by M. fr. *m.* to *e.*
1 *Sam.* 17:16 drew near *m.* and *e.*
*Job* 4:20 destroyed from *m.* to *e.*
*Ps.* 55:17 *e. m.* at noon w. I pray
65:8 outgoings of *m. e.* to rej.
*Dan.* 8:26 vision of *e.* and *m.*
*Acts* 28:23 persuad. from *m.* to *e.*

**EVENING, Adjective.**

*Ezr.* 9:4 astonished till *e.* sacri.
*Ps.* 141:2 prayer be as *e.* sacrifice
*Dan.* 9:21 touched me about *e.*
*Hab.* 1:8 mo. fierce than *e.* wolv.
*Zep.* 3:3 her judges are *e.* wolves
*Zec.* 14:7 at *e.* time it sh. be light

**EVENINGS.**

*Jer.* 5:6 wolf of the *e.* spoil them

**EVENT.**

*Ec.* 2:14 one *e.* to them all, 9:3
9:2 one *e.* to right. and wicked

**EVEN- *or* EVENING-TIDE**

*Gen.* 24:63 to meditate at *e.-tide*
*Is.* 17:14 behold, at *e.-t.* trouble
*Mark* 11:11 *e.-t.* Jesus went out
*Acts* 4:3 in hold, now *e.-t.*

**EVER.**

*Num.* 22:30 *e.* since I was thine
*Deut.* 4:33 did *e.* peo. hear voice
19:9 to walk *e.* in his ways
*Job* 4:7 who *e.* perished inno.?
*Ps.* 5:11 let them *e.* shout for joy
25:6 tender mercies *e.* of old

EVE

*Ps.* 25:15 mine eyes are *e.* tow. L.
37:26 *e.* merciful, and lendeth
51:3 my sin is *e.* before me
90:2 *e.* formed earth, *Prov.* 8:23
111:5 *e.* be mindful of covenant
119:98 command. are *e.* with me
*Cant.* 6:12 or *e.* I was aware, my
*Joel* 2:2 hath not been *e.* the like
*Mat.* 24:21 no, nor *e.* shall be
*Mark* 15:8 to do as he had *e.*
*Luke* 15:31 thou art *e.* with me
*John* 4:29 told me all *e.* I did
8:35 but the Son abideth *e.*
1 *Thes.* 4:17 so *e.* be with the L.
5:15 *e.* follow that wh. is good
2 *Tim.* 3:7 *e.* learning, never able
*Heb.* 7:24 this man continueth *e.*
25 *e.* liveth to make interces.
*Jude* 25 be glory, now and *e.*

*See* ENDURETH.

**For EVER.**

*Gen.* 13:15 give it and to seed *f. e.*
43:9 bear blame *for e.* 44:32
*Ex.* 3:15 this is my name *for e.*
14:13 see them no more *for e.*
19:9 peo. may believe thee *f. e.*
21:6 he shall serve him *for e.*
*Lev.* 25:30 house established *f. e.*
46 be your bondmen *for e.*
*Num.* 18:19 a coven. of salt *f. e.*
*Deut.* 5:29 with them *for e.* 12:28
15:17 shall be thy servant *for e.*
23:6 not seek their peace *for e.*
29:29 revealed belong to us *f. e.*
*Jos.* 4:24 ye might fear L. *for e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:30 walk before me *f. e.*
20:15 not cut off kindness *for e.*
2 *Sam.* 7:24 confi. Is. to thee *f. e.*
26 thy name be magnified *f. e.*
29 that it may continue *for e.*
1 *K.* 10:9 the L. loved Israel *f. e.*
11:39 afflict D. seed, not *for e.*
1 *Chr.* 17:22 make thine *for e.*
28:9 he will cast thee off *for e.*
29:18 O Lord, keep this *for e.*
2 *Chr.* 7:16 name be there *for e.*
33:4 Jerusalem name be *for e.*
*Job* 4:20 they perish *for e.*
14:20 prevailest *for e.* ag. him
20:7 perish *for e.* like his dung
23:7 deliv. *f. e.* from my judge
36:7 doth establish them *for e.*
*Ps.* 9:7 Lord shall endure *for e.*
18 exp. of poor not perish *f. e.*
12:7 shall preserve them *for e.*
13:1 forget me, O Lord, *for e.*?
19:9 fear clean, enduring *for e.*
21:6 made him most blessed *f. e.*
23:6 dwell in house of Lord *f. e.*
28:9 and lift them up *for e.*
29:10 Lord sitteth King *for e.*
30:12 give thanks *for e.* 79:13
33:11 counsel of L. standeth *f. e.*
37:18 their inheritance be *for e.*
28 his saints preserved *for e.*
29 righteous dwell in land *f. e.*
41:12 settest me before face *f. e.*
44:8 we praise thy name *for e.*
23 arise, cast us not off *for e.*
45:2 God hath blessed thee *f. e.*
49:8 red. of soul ceaseth *for e.*
11 houses shall continue *for e.*
52:5 likewise destroy thee *f. e.*
9 I will praise thee *for e.*
61:4 abide in tabernacle *for e.*
7 shall abide before God *for e.*
8 I will sing praise *for e.*
66:7 ruleth by his power *for e.*
68:16 Lord will dwell in it *for e.*
72:17 name shall endure *for e.*
19 bless. be glorious name *f. e.*
73:26 God is my portion *for e.*
74:1 why cast us off *for e.*?
10 blaspheme thy name *for e.*?
19 forget not con. of poor *f. e.*
75:9 I will declare *for e.* I will
77:7 will the Lord cast off *for e.*?
8 his mercy clean gone *for e.*?
79:5 wilt thou be angry *for e.*?
81:15 their time sh. endure *f. e.*
83:17 them be confounded *f. e.*
85:5 wilt be angry with us *f. e.*?
89:1 sing of mercies of L. *for e.*
2 mercy shall be built up *for e.*
29 his seed to endure *for e.* 36
46 wilt thou hide thyself *f. e.*?
92:7 it is that be destroyed *f. e.*
93:5 holiness becom. house *f. e.*
103:9 neither keep anger *for e.*
105.8 remembered covenant *f. e.*
110:4 a priest *for e.* after order *Heb.* 5:6; 6:20; 7:17, 21
111:9 commanded covenant *f. e.*
112:6 shall not be moved *for e.*
125:2 from henceforth even *f. e.*
131:3; *Is.* 9:7
132.14 this is my rest *for e.*

## EVE

*Ps.* 146:6 L. keepeth truth *f. e.*
10 the Lord shall reign *for e.*
*Prov.* 27:24 riches are not *for e.*
*Ec.* 2:16 no rem. of wise *for e.*
3:14 God doeth, shall be *for e.*
9:6 nor any more a portion *f. e.*
*Is.* 26:4 trust ye in Lord *for e.*
32:17 quietness and assu. *for e.*
34:10 smoke thereof go up *f. e.*
17 they shall possess it *for e.*
43:8 word of G. shall stand *f. e.*
51:6 my salvation shall be *for e.*
8 my righteousness be *for e.*
57:16 I will not contend *for e.*
59:21 my words not depart *f. e.*
60:21 thy peo. inherit land *f. e.*
64:9 nor remember iniquity *f. e.*
65:18 be glad and rejoice *for e.*
*Jer.* 3:5 he reserve anger *for e.*
12 I will not keep anger *for e.*
17:4 fire which shall burn *for e.*
25 J. and this city remain *f. e.*
31:40 plucked up any more *f. e.*
32:39 they may fear me *for e.*
*Lam.* 3:31 will not cast off *for e.*
5:19 thou, O L. remainest *for e.*
20 wherefore forget us *for e.?*
*Ezek.* 37:25 be their prince *for e.*
43:7 in midst of Israel *for e.* 9
*Dan.* 2:44 his kingdom stand *f. e.*
4:34 praised him that liveth *f. e.*
6:26 G. of Daniel, steadfast *f. e.*
7:18 saints possess kingdom *f. e.*
12:7 sw. by him that liveth *f. e.*
*Joel* 3:20 Judah shall dwell *for e.*
*Ob.* 10 shalt be cut off *for e.*
*Mic.* 2:9 tak. away my glory *f. e.*
4:7 Lord reign over them *for e.*
7:18 retaineth not anger *for e.*
*Mal.* 1:4 L. hath indignation *f. e.*
*Mat.* 6:13 power and glory *for e.*
*Luke* 1:33 reign over Jacob *for e.*
55 spake to Ab. and seed *f. e.*
*John* 8:35 serv. abideth not *f. e.*
12:34 that Christ abideth *for e.*
*Rom.* 1:25 Creator, blessed *for e.*
9:5 over all, God blessed *for e.*
11:36 be glory *for e.* 16:27
2 *Cor.* 9:9 righte. remaineth *f. e.*
*Phile.* 15 shouldst rec. him *for e.*
*Heb.* 10:12 *for e.* sat down
14 perfected *f. e.* them sancti.
13:8 J. C. same to-day and *f. e.*
1 *Pet.* 1:23 which liveth *for e.*
25 word of Lord endureth *f. e.*
2 *John* 2 be with us *for e.*

**Live for EVER.**

*Gen.* 3:22 tree of life and *l. for e.*
*Deut.* 32:40 and say, I *live for e.*
1 *K.* 1:31 let king David *l. for e.*
*Ps.* 22:26 heart shall *live for e.*
49:9 should still *live for e.*
*Dan.* 2:4 O king *live for e.* 3:9; 5:10; 6:6, 21
*Zec.* 1:5 prophets, do they *l. for e.*
*John* 6:51 if any man eat of this bread, he shall *l. for e.* 58

**For EVER and EVER.**

*Ex.* 15:18 reign *for e. and e.*
1 *Chr.* 16:36 blessed be God *for e. and e.* 29:10; *Dan.* 2:20
*Neh.* 9:5 bless your G. *for e. a. e.*
*Ps.* 9:5 their name *for e. and e.*
10:16 Lord is king *for e. and e.*
21:4 length of days *for e. and e.*
45:6 thy throne, O G. is *for e. a.*
17 praise thee *for e. and e.*
48:14 this G. is our God *for e. a.*
52:8 I trust in mercy of G. *f. e. a.*
111:8 stand fast *for e. and e.*
119:44 I keep thy law *for e. a. e.*
145:1 bless thy name *for e. a. e.*
2 thy name *for e. and e.* 21
148:6 stablish. them *for e. and e.*
*Is.* 30:8 be for time to come *for e.*
34:10 none pass thro' it *for e. a.*
*Jer.* 7:7 land I gave *for e. and e.*
25:5 to you and fathers *for e. a.*
*Dan.* 7:18 pos. kingdom *f. e. a. e.*
12:3 as the stars *for e. and e.*
*Mic.* 4:5 in name of God *f. e. a. e.*
*Gal.* 1:5 glory *for e. and e. Phil.* 4:20; 1 *Tim.* 1:17; 2 *Tim.* 4:18; *Heb.* 13:21
*Heb.* 1:8 throne O G. is *for e. a. e.*
*Rev.* 4:9 who liveth *for e. a. e.* 10; 5:14; 10:6; 15:7
5:13 honor be to L. *for e. and e.*
7:12 power be to our G. *f. e. a. e.*
11:15 C. shall reign *for e. and e.*
20:10 be tormented *for e. and e.*
22:5 shall reign *for e. and e.*

**EVERLASTING.**

*Gen.* 17:8 an *e.* possession, 48:4
21:33 the *e.* God, *Is.* 40:28; *Rom.* 16:26

## EVE

*Gen.* 49:26 bound of the *e.* hills
*Ex.* 40:15 *e.* priesth. *Num.* 25:13
*Deut.* 33:27 undern. are *e.* arms
*Ps.* 24:7 *e.* doors, 9; 100:5 mercy *e.*
112:6 righte. in *e.* remembrance
119:142 thy righteousn. is *e.* 144
139:24 lead me in the way *e.*
145:13 kingd. is an *e.* kingdom, *Dan.* 4:3; 7:27; 2 *Pet.* 1:11
*Prov.* 10:25 an *e.* foundation
*Is.* 9:6 be called, the *e.* Father
26:4 in L. Jehov. is *e.* strength
33:14 dwell with *e.* burnings?
35:10 with *e.* joy, 51:11; 61:7
45:17 *e.* salva.; 54:8 *e.* kindness
55:13 *e.* sign; 56:5 *e.* na. 63:12
60:19 L. be to thee an *e.* lig. 20
*Jer.* 10:10 *e.* king; 20:11 *e.* confu.
23:40 bring an *e.* reproach on y.
31:3 loved thee with an *e.* love
*Dan.* 4:34 is an *e.* dominion, 7:14
*Hab.* 3:6 *e.* mountains scattered
*Mat.* 18:8 cast into *e.* fire, 25:41
25:46 go into *e.* punishment
*Luke* 16:9 into *e.* habitations
2 *Thes.* 1:9 pun. with *e.* destruc.
2:16 hath given us *e.* consolation
1 *Tim.* 6:16 be honor and pow. *e.*
*Jude* 6 the angels res. in *e.* cha.
*Rev.* 14:6 the *e.* gospel to preach
*See* COVENANT.

**From EVERLASTING.**

*Ps.* 14:31 bles. be G. *f. e.* 106:48
90:2 *from e.* to *e.* thou art God
93:2 throne of old, thou art *f. e.*
103:17 mercy of the L. is *f. e.*
*Prov.* 8:23 I was set up *from e.*
*Is.* 63:16 O. L. thy name is *f. e.*
*Mic.* 5:2 whose goings forth *f. e.*
*Hab.* 1:12 art thou not *f. e.* O L.

**EVERLASTING life.**

*Dan.* 12:2 awake, some to *e. life*
*Mat.* 19:29 shall inherit *e. life*
*Luke* 18:30 world to come *e. life*
*John* 3:16 believeth, have *e. l.* 36
4:14 water springing up to *e. l.*
5:24 heareth my words hath *e. l.*
6:27 which endureth to *e. life*
40 the Son, may have *e. life*
47 believeth on me hath *e. life*
12:50 commandment is *life e.*
*Acts* 13:46 unworthy of *e. life*
*Rom.* 6:22 ye have the end, *e. l.*
*Gal.* 6:8 shall of the Sp. reap *l. e.*
1 *Tim.* 1:16 hereafter bel. to *l. e.*

**EVERMORE.**

2 *Sam.* 22:51 mercy unto Dav. *e.*
1 *Chr.* 17:14 throne be estab. *e.*
*Ps.* 16:11 are pleasures for *e.*
18:50 mercy to his seed for *e.*
37:27 do good, and dwell for *e.*
77:8 doth his promise fail for *e.?*
86:12 will glorify thy na. for *e.*
89:28 mercy keep for him for *e.*
52 blessed be the L. for *e.* am.
92:8 Lord, art most high for *e.*
105:4 seek Lord, seek his face *e.*
106:31 counted for righte. for *e.*
113:2 blessed be na. of L. for *e.*
115:18 will bless the Lord for *e.*
121:8 L. preser. thy going out *e.*
132:12 sit upon thy throne for *e.*
133:3 Lord command. life for *e.*
*John* 6:34 *e.* give us this bread
2 *Cor.* 11:31 Father blessed for *e.*
1 *Thes.* 5:16 rejoice *e.*
*Heb.* 7:28 who is consecra. for *e.*
*Rev.* 1:18 behold, I am alive for *e.*

**EVERY.**

*Gen.* 6:5 *e.* imagination was evil
*Ps.* 119:101 refrained fr. *e.* evil
104 I hate *e.* false way, 128
*Prov.* 15:3 eyes of L. are in *e.* pl.
30:5 *e.* word of God is pure
*Is.* 45:23 *e.* knee, *Rom* 14:11
*Mat.* 4:4 by *e.* word that proc.
1 *Cor.* 4:17 as I teach *e.* wh. in *e.*
2 *Cor.* 10:5 into captiv. *e.* thoug.
*Eph.* 1:21 abo. *e.* name, *Phil.* 2:9
2 *Tim.* 2:21 prep. to *e.* good work
*Heb.* 12:1 lay aside *e.* weight
*Jam.* 1:17 *e.* good and perf. gift
1 *John* 4:1 believe not *e.* spirit
*See* BEAST, CITY, DAY, MAN, MORNING, WAY, SIDE, THING.

**EVERY one.**

*Num.* 16:3 cong. are holy *e. one*
*Deut.* 4:4 ye are alive *e. one* of y.
1 *K.* 22:28 hearken *e. one* of you
2 *Chr.* 30:18 Lord pardon *e. one*
*Ps.* 71:18 thy power to *e. one*
115:8 *e. o.* that trusteth, 135:18
*Is.* 43:7 *e. o.* called by my name
55:1 ho, *e. o.* that thirsteth
*Jer.* 25:5 turn *e. o.* from evil way

## EVI

*Dan.* 12:1 *e. o.* found writ. in b.
*Mat.* 7:8 *e. o.* that ask. *Lu.* 11:10
*Mark* 7:14 hearken to me *e. one*
*Luke* 19:26 to *e. one* which hath
*John* 3:8 so is *e. one* born of Sp.
18:37 *e. o.* that is of truth,
*Acts* 17:27 not far from *e. o.*
*Rom.* 14:12 *e. o.* sh. give account
2 *Tim.* 2:19 *e. o.* that nameth

**EVERY where.**

1 *Chr.* 13:2 abroad to breth. *e. w.*
*Mark* 16:20 and preached *e. w.*
*Luke* 9:6 pre. gos. *e. w. Acts* 8:4
*Acts* 17:30 com. all *e. w.* to rep.
28:22 *e. w.* spoken against
1 *Cor.* 4:17 as I teach *e. where* in
*Phil.* 4:12 *e. w.* in all things
1 *Tim.* 2:8 that men pray *e. w.*

**EVIDENCE.**

*Jer.* 32:10 I subscribed the *e.* and
*Heb.* 11:1 *e.* of things not seen

**EVIDENCES.**

*Jer.* 32:44 buy fields, subscribe *e.*

**EVIDENT.**

*Job* 6:28 for it is *e.* to you if I lie
*Gal.* 3:11 justified by the law is *e.*
*Phil.* 1:28 *e.* token of perdition
*Heb.* 7:14 *e.* L. sprang out of J.
15 it is yet far more *e.* for that

**EVIDENTLY.**

*Gal.* 3:1 Jesus C. been *e.* set forth

**EVIL.**

*Gen.* 19:19 some *e.* take me, I die
44:5 ye have done *e.* in so doing
34 *e.* that shall come on my fa.
50:20 ye thought *e.* against me
*Ex.* 5:23 done *e.* to this people
10:10 look to it, *e.* is before you
32:14 the L. repented of the *e.*
2 *Sam.* 24:16; 1 *Chr.* 21:15
*Deut.* 19:20 com. no more such *e.*
29:21 Lord sh. sep. him unto *e.*
30:15 set bef. thee death and *e.*
31:29 *e.* befall you in latter days
*Jos.* 24:15 seem *e.* to serve Lord
*Jud.* 2:15 hand of L. ag. th. for *e.*
9:57 *e.* of Shechem did G. rend.
20:34 they knew not *e.* was near
1 *Sam.* 20:7 *e.* is determined
24:11 *e.* nor transg. in my hand
17 whereas I rewarded thee *e.*
25:17 *e.* is determ. aga. master
28 *e.* hath not been found
26:18 what *e.* is in my hand?
29:6 I have not found *e.* in thee
2 *Sam.* 3:39 Lord rew. doer of *e.*
12:11 I will raise up *e.* ag. thee
19:7 worse than all *e.* that befell
1 *K.* 14:9 *e.* above all before thee
16:25 Omri wrought *e.* in eyes of
22:23 the L. hath spoken *e.* concerning thee, 2 *Chr.* 18:22
2 *K.* 21:12 bringing such *e.* on J.
22:20 eyes not see all the *e.*
1 *Chr.* 21:17 that have done *e.*
2 *Chr.* 20:9 if when *e.* cometh
*Est.* 7:7 he saw *e.* determined
*Job.* 1:1 and eschewed *e.* 8; 2:3
5:19 in seven no *e.* touch thee
31:29 lift up when *e.* found him
42:11 comforted him over all *e.*
*Ps.* 5:4 nor sh. *e.* dwell with thee
7:4 if I rewarded *e.* to him
15:3 nor doeth *e.* to his neighbor
21:11 intended *e.* against thee
23:4 I will fear no *e.* for thou art
34:21 *e.* shall slay the wicked
36:4 he abhorreth not *e.*
40:14 put to shame wish me *e.*
41:5 mine enemies speak *e.*
49:5 in days of *e.?*
50:19 givest thy mouth to *e.*
54:5 reward *e.* to my enemies
56:5 thoughts aga. me for *e.*
90:15 years wherein we seen *e.*
91:10 *e.* befall thee, *Jer.* 23:17
97:10 that love the Lord, hate *e.*
109:20 that speak *e.* ag. my soul
140:11 *e.* shall hunt the viol. m.
*Prov.* 1:16 feet run to *e. Is.* 59:7
33 shall be quiet from fear of *e.*
3:29 devise not *e.* ag. neighbor
5:14 almost in all *e.* in midst
11:19 pursueth *e.* pur. it to dea.
12:20 in them that imagine *e.*
21 no *e.* happen to the just
13:21 *e.* pursueth sinners
14:22 they err that devise *e.?*
16:4 wicked for the day of *e.*
27 ungodly man diggeth up *e.*
30 moving lips bringeth *e.*
19:23 shall not be visited with *e.*
20:8 scat. away *e.* with his eyes
22 say not, I will recompen. *e.*
21:10 soul of the wicked des. *e.*
22:3 pru. man foreseeth *e.* 27:12

## EVI

*Prov.* 30:32 if thought *e.* lay thy
*Ec.* 2:21 is vanity, and a great *e.*
5:13 there is a sore *e.* which I, 16
6:1 *e.* which I have seen, 10:5
9:3 an *e.* am. things done, heart of the sons of m. is full of *e.*
11:2 know. not what *e.* on earth
*Is.* 3:9 rewarded *e.* to themselves
13:11 punish the world for *e.*
33:15 shut. eyes from seeing *e.*
45:7 I make peace and create *e.*
47:11 theref. sh. *e.* come on thee
56:2 keepeth hand from doing *e.*
57:1 the righte. is taken from *e.*
*Jer.* 1:14 out of north an *e.* 6:1
2:3 *e.* shall come upon them,
4:4 because of *e.* of your doings, 23:2; 26:3; 44:22
5:12 neit. shall *e.* come upon us
7:30 chil. of Judah have done *e.*
11:15 doest *e.* th. thou rejoicest
17 pronounced *e.* for *e.* of Isr.
15:11 entreat well in time of *e.*
17:17 my hope in the day of *e.*
18 bring on them the day of *e.*
18:8 turn from *e.* I will repent of the *e.* 26:3; 13, 19; 42:10
11 I frame *e.* against you
19:15 bring *e.* I have pronounced
21:10 my face ag. this city for *e.*
25:32 *e.* go from nation
28:8 prophets prophesied of *e.*
29:11 thoughts of peace not of *e.*
32:30 chil. of Jud. only done *e.*
35:17 the *e.* that I have pronounced against them, 36:31
38:9 these men have done *e.*
44:11 set my face ag. you for *e.*
17 had plenty, and saw no *e.*
27 watch over them for *e.*
29 words stand aga. you for *e.*
51:24 render to Bab. all the *e.*
60 wrote *e.* sho. come on Bab.
*Ezek.* 7:5 an *e.* an only *e.* is come
14:22 be comforted conc. the *e.*
*Dan.* 9:14 L. watched upon the *e.*
*Joel* 2:13 Lord repenteth of the *e.*
*Amos* 3:6 *e.* in city?
9:10 *e.* shall not overtake us
*Jon.* 3:10 God repented of *e.* 4:2
*Mic.* 1:12 *e.* came down from L.
2:1 work *e.* upon their beds
3 do I devise an *e.*
3:11 Lord amo. us? none *e.* can
*Nah.* 1:11 imagineth *e.* ag. L.
*Hab.* 1:13 eyes that behold *e.*
2:9 delivered from power of *e.*
*Zep.* 3:15 not see *e.* any more
*Zec.* 7:10 none imagine *e.* 8:17
*Mal.* 1:8 ye of. sick, is it not *e.?*
2:17 every one that doeth *e.*
*Mat.* 5:11 all manner of *e.*
37 more than these, com. of *e.*
39 I say, that ye resist not *e.*
6:34 sufficient to the d. is the *e.*
9:4 why th. ye *e.* in your hearts?
27:23 What *e.* hath he done? *Mark* 15:14; *Luke* 23:22
*Mark* 9:39 lightly speak *e.* of
*Luke* 6:45 bring. forth what is *e.*
*John* 3:20 doeth *e.* hateth light
5:29 that have done *e.* to resur.
18:23 if spoken *e.* bear witness
*Acts* 9:13 much *e.* he hath done
23:9 we find no *e.* in this man
*Rom.* 2:9 every soul that doeth *e.*
7:19 *e.* I would not, that I do
12:9 abhor that which is *e.*
17 recomp. to no man *e.* for *e.*
21 be not overcome of *e.* but
13:4 exec. wrath on him doeth *e.*
14:20 *e.* for him who eateth wit.
16:19 simple concerning *e.*
1 *Cor.* 13:5 charity thinketh no *e.*
1 *Thes.* 5:15 none render *e.* for *e.*
22 abstain from appear. of *e.*
1 *Tim.* 6:10 money root of all *e.*
*Tit.* 3:2 to speak *e.* of no man
*Jam.* 3:8 tongue is an unruly *e.*
1 *Pet.* 3:9 not rendering *e.* for *e.*
3 *John* 11 doeth *e.* not seen God

**Bring, brought EVIL.**

*Jos.* 23:15 *b.* on you all *e.*
2 *Sam.* 15:14 lest A. *b. e.* on us
17:14 L. might *b. e.* upon Absa.
1 *K.* 14:10 *b. e.* on house of Jero.
17:20 also *b. e.* on the widow?
21:29 not *b.* the *e.* in his days
2 *K.* 22:16 I will *b. e.* upon this place, 2 *Chr.* 34:24
2 *Chr.* 34:28 eyes see *e.* I will *b.*
*Is.* 31:2 *b. e.* not call back word
*Jer.* 4:6 I will *b. e.* from the north
6:19 I will *b. e.* upon this people
11:11 I will *b. e.* upon them.
19:3 *b. e.* upon this place, 15
23:12 *b. e.* the year of visitation

EVI

*Jer.* 25:29 I begin to *b. e.* on the
35:17 *b.* on Judah all the *e.* 36:31
39:16 *b.* words on this city for *e.*
45:5 I will *b. e.* upon all flesh

*See* DID, DO.

**EVIL,** *joined with* **good.**
*Gen.* 2:9 tree of kno. *g.* and *e.* 17
3:5 as gods know. *g.* and *e.* 22
44:4 wheref. rewarded *e.* for *g.*?
*Deut.* 1:39 no kno. bet. *g.* and *e.*
1 *Sam.* 25:21 requit. me *e.* for *g.*
2 *Sam.* 19:35 disc. bet. *g.* and *e.*?
1 *K.* 22:8 prophesy *g.* but *e.* 18
2 *Chr.* 18:7 nev. prophe. *g.* but *e.*
17 not prophesy *good* but *e.*
*Job* 2:10 receive *g.* and not *e.*?
30:26 I looked for *good*, *e.* came
*Ps.* 35:12 rew. me *e.* for *g.* 109:5
38:20 render *e.* for *g.*
52:3 thou lovest *e.* more than *g.*
*Prov.* 15:3 behold. *e.* and the *g.*
17:13 rewardeth *e.* for *good*
31:12 will do him *good*, not *e.*
*Is.* 5:20 woe to th. call *e. g. g. e.*
7:15 refuse *e.* and choose *g.* 16
*Jer.* 18:20 *e.* be recomp. for *g.*?
42:6 whe. *g.* or *e.* we will obey
*Lam.* 3:38 proceed. not *e.* and *g.*
*Amos* 5:14 seek *g.* and not *e.* that
9:4 eyes on them for *e.* not *g.*
*Mic.* 3:2 hate *good* and love *e.*
*Rom.* 7:21 do *g. e.* is present
9:11 having done *good* or *e.*
*Heb.* 5:14 exerc. to disc. *g.* and *e.*
3 *John* 11 follow not *e.* but *good*

*See* GREAT.

**From EVIL.**
*Gen.* 48:16 redeemed me *f.* all *e.*
1 *Sam.* 25:39 kept his serv. *f. e.*
1 *Chr.* 4:10 keep me *from e.*
*Job* 23:28 to depart *f. e.*
*Ps.* 34:13 keep thy tongue *f. e.*
14 dep. *f. e.* 37:27; *Prov.* 3:7
121:7 preserve thee *f.* all *e.*
*Prov.* 4:27 remove thy foot *f. e.*
13:19 abomination to depart *f. e.*
14:16 a wise man departeth *f. e.*
16:6 men depart *from e.*
17 to depart *from e.*
*Is.* 59:15 *f. e.* makes himself
*Jer.* 9:3 they proceed *f. e.* to *e.*
23:22 should have turned *f. e.*
way, and *e.* of their doings
51:64 Bab. not rise *from* the *e.*
*Mat.* 6:13 del. us *f. e. Luke* 11:4
*John* 17:15 keep them *f. e.*
2 *Thes.* 3:3 and keep you *f. e.*
1 *Pet.* 3:10 refrain his tong. *f. e.*

**Put away EVIL.**
*Deut.* 13:5 *p.* the *e. a.* from m.
17:7 *put* the *e. a.* from am. 19:19;
21:21; 22:21, 24; 24:7
12 *put e. away* from Israel,
21:22; *Jud.* 20:13
*Ec.* 11:10 *put a. e.* from thy flesh
(*s.* 1:16 wash you *p. away e.*

**EVIL in the sight of the Lord.**
*Num.* 32:13 *e. in s. Jud.* 3:12
*Jud.* 2:11 Isr. did *e. in s. of the Lord*, 3:7, 12; 4:1; 6:1; 10:6;
13:1; 1 *K.* 11:6; 14:22; 15:26,
34; 16:7, 30; 22:52; 2 *K.* 8:18,
27; 13:2, 11; 14:24; 15:9, 18,
24, 28; 17:2; 21:2, 20; 2 *Chr.*
22:4; 33:2, 22; 36:5, 9, 12
1 *Sam.* 15:19 didst *e. in s. of L.*
1 *K.* 16:19 in doing *e. in s. of L.*
21:20 sold to work *e. in s. of L.*
2 *K.* 3:2 wrought *e. in s. of L.*
17:17 to do *e. in s. of Lord*
21:16 in doing what was *e. in s. of Lord*, 23:32, 37; 24:9, 19
1 *Chr.* 2:3 Er was *e. in s. of L.*
2 *Chr.* 33:6 Man. wro. *e. in s. of L.*

**This EVIL.**
*Ex.* 32:12 repent of *t. e.*
1 *Sam.* 6:9 hath done us *t.* gr. *e.*
12:19 added *t. e.* to ask a k.
2 *Sam.* 13:16 *t. e.* in send. away
1 *K.* 9:9 L. brought on th. *t. e.*
2 *K.* 6:33 behold *t. e.* is of Lord
2 *Chr.* 7:22 theref. brought *t. e.*
*Neh.* 13:18 our G. bring *this e.*
*Job* 2:11 J.'s friends heard of *t. e.*
*Ps.* 51:4 done *t. e.* in thy sight
*Jer.* 16:10 pronounced *t. e.* ag. us
32:23 thou hast caused all *t. e.*
42 as I brought *t. e.* on people
40:2 pronoun. *t. e.* on th. place
44:7 wheref. commit *t.* great *e.*
23 theref. *t. e.* is happen. to y.
*Dan.* 9:13 all *t. e.* is come on us
*Jon.* 1:7 for whose cause *t. e.* 8

**EVIL, Adjective.**
*Gen.* 6:5 thoughts only *e.* 8:21

EVI

*Gen.* 37:20 *e.* beast dev. him. 33
*Ex.* 5:19 did see were in. *e.* case
33:4 when heard these *e.* tidings
*Num.* 14:27 how long bear *e.* con.
20:5 bring us unto this *e.* place
*Deut.* 1:35 not one of this *e.* gen.
22:14 an *e.* name upon her, 19
28:54 his *e.* toward brother
56 her eye be *e.* toward husb.
1 *Sam.* 2:23 your *e.* dealings
1 *K.* 5:4 nor *e.* occurrent
*Ezr.* 9:13 come for our *e.* deeds
*Ps.* 41:8 *e.* disease cleav. to him
64:5 encourage in an *e.* matter
78:49 by sending *e.* angels
112:7 not be afraid of *e.* tidings
140:11 let not *e.* speaker be est.
*Prov.* 6:24 to keep from *e.* woman
14:19 the *e.* bow before the good
*Ec.* 5:14 perish by *e.* travel
6:2 end it is an *e.* disease
9:12 fishes taken in *e.* net
*Is.* 7:5 taken *e.* counsel aga. thee
32:7 instruments of churl are *e.*
*Jer.* 8:3 that remain of *e.* family
12:14 against mine *e.* neighbors
13:10 *e.* people refuse to hear
23:10 their course is *e.*
24:3 *e.* figs, very *e.* 8; 29:17
49:23 they have heard *e.* tidings
*Ezek.* 5:16 *e.* arrows of famine
17 will I send on you *e.* beasts
6:11 for all the *e.* abominations
34:25 cause *e.* beasts to cease
38:10 shalt think an *e.* thought
*Hab.* 2:9 coveteth an *e.* covetous.
*Mat.* 5:45 sun to rise on the *e.*
7:11 if being *e.* *Luke* 11:13
18 cannot bring forth *e.* fruit
12:34 how can ye being *e.* speak
39 an *e.* generation, *Luke* 11:29
15:19 out of the heart proceed
*e.* thoughts, *Mark* 7:21
24:48 if *e.* servant say in heart
*Luke* 6:22 cast out name as *e.*
35 kind to unthankful and *e.*
*John* 3:19 because deeds were *e.*
*Acts* 24:20 found *e.* doing in me
1 *Cor.* 15:33 *e.* communications
*Gal.* 1:4 deliver us from *e.* world
*Eph.* 4:31 *e.* speaking be put aw.
*Phil.* 3:2 beware of evil workers
*Col.* 3:5 mortify *e.* concupiscence
1 *Tim.* 6:4 cometh *e.* surmisings
*Tit.* 1:12 Cretians are *e.* beasts
*Heb.* 10:22 sprinkled from *e.*
*Jam.* 2:4 judges of *e.* thoughts
4:16 all such rejoicing is *e.*
1 *Pet.* 2:1 laying aside *e.* speak.
*Rev.* 2:2 canst not bear them *e.*

**EVIL day** *or* **days.**
*Gen.* 47:9 few and *e. d.* of life
*Prov.* 15:15 *d.* of afflicted are *e.*
*Ec.* 12:1 *e. days* come not
*Amos* 6:3 put far away *e. d.*
*Eph.* 5:16 because *days* are *e.*
6:13 able to withstand in *e. day*

*Day of* EVIL. *See* EVIL, *Subst.*

**EVIL doer** *or* **doers.**
*Job* 8:20 neither will he help *e. d.*
*Ps.* 26:5 hated congrega. of *e. d.*
37:1 fret not because of *e. d.*
9 *e. d.* shall be cut off, but
94:16 will rise up aga. *e. do.*?
119:115 depart from me ye *e. d.*
*Is.* 1:4 sinful nation seed of *e. d.*
9:17 every one is an *e. d.*
14:20 seed of *e. d.*
31:2 will arise ag. house of *e. d.*
*Jer.* 20:13 deliv. poor from *e. d.*
23:14 strengthen hands of *e. d.*
2 *Tim.* 2:9 I suffer troub. as *e. d.*
1 *Pet.* 2:12 speak ag. you as *e. d.*
14 sent for punishment of *e. d.*
3:16 speak *e.* of you as of *e. d.*
4:15 let none suffer as an *e. d.*

*See* DOINGS, EYE.

**EVIL heart.**
*Gen.* 8:21 imagination of *h.* is *e.*
*Jer.* 3:17 after imagina. of *e. h.*
7:24 walked in imagina. of *e. h.*
11:8 every one in imagi. of *e. h.*
16:12 after imagination of *e. h.*
18:12 do imagination of *e. h.*
*Heb.* 3:12 be an *e. h.* of unbelief

**EVIL man** *or* **men.**
*Job* 35:12 bec. of pride of *e. men*
*Ps.* 10:15 break arm of *e. man*
140:1 deliver me from *e. man*
*Prov.* 2:12 deli. from way of *e. m.*
4:14 go not in way of *e. men*
12:12 wicked desir. net of *e. m.*
17:11 *e. man* seeketh only rebel,
24:1 be not envious aga. *e. men*
19 fret not because of *e. men*
20 shall be no reward to *e. m.*

EXA

*Prov.* 28:5 *e. m.* unders. not judg.
29:6 in transg. of *e. m.* is snare
*Mat.* 12:35 *e. m.* out of *e.* treasure, bring. *e.* th. *Luke* 6:45
2 *Tim.* 3:13 *e. m.* shall wax wor.

*See* REPORT.

**EVIL spirit** *or* **spirits.**
*Jud.* 9:23 *e. s.* betw. Abimelech
1 *Sam.* 16:14 *e. s.* troub. him, 15
16 when *e. spirit* is upon thee
23 *e. spirit* departed from him
18:10 *e. spirit* came on S. 19:9
*Luke* 7:21 cured many of *e. s.*
8:2 a woman healed of *e. spirits*
*Acts* 19:12 *e. s.* went out of them
15 *e. s.* said, Jesus, I know, Pa.

**EVIL thing.**
*Neh.* 13:17 what *e. t.* is th. ye do?
*Ps.* 141:4 incline not heart to *e. t.*
*Ec.* 8:3 stand not in an *e. thing*
5 keepeth com. sh. feel no *e. t.*
12:14 secret *t.* wheth. good or *e.*
*Jer.* 2:19 it is an *e. th.* and bitter
*Tit.* 2:8 no *e. t.* to say of you

**EVIL things.**
*Jos.* 23:15 bring on you all *e. t.*
*Prov.* 15:28 poureth out *e. t.*
*Jer.* 3:5 hast done *e. t.*
*Mat.* 12:35 *e.* man br. forth *e. t.*
*Mark* 7:23 *e. t.* come from within
*Luke* 16:25 likewise Lazarus *e. t.*
*Rom.* 1:30 inventors of *e. things*
1 *Cor.* 10:6 not lust after *e. t.*

**EVIL time.**
*Ps.* 37:19 not be ashamed in *e. t.*
*Ec.* 9:12 are snared in an *e. t.*
*Amos* 5:13 it is an *e. t.*
*Mic.* 2:3 nor go haughtily, *t.* is *e.*

**EVIL way.**
1 *K.* 13:33 J. ret. not from *e. w.*
*Ps.* 119:101 refrained fr. ev. *e. w.*
*Prov.* 8:13 fear of L. to hate *e. w.*
28:10 to go astray in *e. way*
*Jer.* 18:11 return ye from *e. w.*
25:5; 26:3; 35:15; 36:3, 7
23:22 turned them from *e. way*
*Jon.* 3:8 turn ev. one from *e. w.*
10 saw they turned from *e. w.*

**EVIL ways.**
2 *K.* 17:13 turn from your *e. ways*, *Ezek.* 33:11
*Ezek.* 36:31 remember your *e. w.*
*Zec.* 1:4 turn ye now from *e. w.*

**EVIL work** *or* **works.**
*Ec.* 4:3 hath not seen *e. work*
8:11 sentence against an *e. work*
*John* 7:7 *works* thereof are *e.*
*Rom.* 13:3 terror to good but *e. w.*
2 *Tim.* 4:18 deliver me from *e. w.*
*Jam.* 3:16 and every *e. w.*
1 *John* 3:12 his own *w.* were *e*

**EVIL, Adverb.**
*Ex.* 5:22 *e.* entreated this peo.?
*Deut.* 26:6 Egypt *e.* entreated us
1 *Chr.* 7:23 went *e.* with his ho.
*Job* 24:21 *e.* entreated the barren
*John* 18:23 spoken *e.* bear witn.
*Acts* 7:6 entreat *e.* 400 years
19 same *e.* entreated our fath.
14:2 *e.* affected against brethren
19:9 spake of *e.* that way before
23:5 not speak *e.* of ruler of peo.
*Rom.* 14:16 not good be *e.* spoken
1 *Cor.* 10:30 am I *e.* spoken of
*Jam.* 4:11 sp. not *e.* he that spe.
*e.* of brother, speaks *e.* of law
1 *Pet.* 3:16 whereas they speak *e.*
17 than suffer for *e.* doing
4:4 speaking *e.* of you
14 on the r part *e.* spoken of
2 *Pet.* 2:2 way of truth *e.* spok. of
10 speak *e.* of dignities, *Jude* 8
12 speak *e.* of things they understand not, *Jude* 10

EVIL-MERODACH. 2 *K.* 25:27; *Jer.* 52:31

**EVILS.**
*Deut.* 31:17 *e.* shall befall them, will say, Are not these *e.*
*Ps.* 40:12 innumer. *e.* comp. me
*Jer.* 2:13 have committed two *e.*
*Ezek.* 6:9 loathe themselves for *e.*
20:43 loathe yourselves for all *e.*
*Luke* 3:19 for all *e.* H. had done

**EWE** *or* **EWES.**
*Gen.* 21:28 Abraham set seven *e.*
31:38 thy *e.* not cast their young
*Lev.* 14:10 take one *e.* lamb
2 *Sam.* 12:3 nothing save *e.* lamb
*Ps.* 78:71 from following the *e.*

**EXACT.**
*Deut* 15:3 of foreigner may *e.* ag.
*Neh.* 5:10 I likewise might *e.*

EXA

*Neh.* 5:11 hundredth of mo. ye *e.*
*Ps.* 89:22 enemy not *e.* upon him
*Is.* 58:3 in fasts you *e.* all labors
*Luke* 3:13 *e.* no more than is app.

**EXACTED, ETH.**
2 *K.* 15:20 Menahem *e.* of Israel
23:35 Jehoakim *e.* the gold
*Job* 11:6 G. *e.* less than iniquity

**EXACTION, S.**
*Neh.* 10:31 would leave *e.* of debt
*Ezek.* 45:9 take away your *e.*

**EXACTORS.**
*Is.* 60:17 make *e.* righteousness

**EXALT.**
*Ex.* 15:2 father's G. I will *e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:10 *e.* horn of anointed
*Job* 17:4 shalt thou not *e.* them
*Ps.* 34:3 let us *e.* his name
37:34 *e.* thee to inherit the land
66:7 let not rebellious *e.* thems.
92:10 my horn *e.* like the horn
99:5 *e.* ye the Lord our God, 9
107:32 let *e.* him in congregation
118:28 art my God, I will *e.* thee
140:8 lest wicked *e.* themselves
*Prov.* 4:8 *e.* her, she shall prom.
*Is.* 13:2 *e.* the voice unto them
14:13 I will *e.* throne above sta.
25:1 art my God, I will *e.* thee
*Ezek.* 21:26 *e.* him that is low
29:15 nor *e.* itself above nations
31:14 to the end none of trees *e.*
*Dan.* 11:14 robbers of thy peo. *e.*
36 *e.* himself above every god
*Hos.* 11:7 none would *e.* him
*Ob.* 4 tho' *e.* thyself as the eagle
*Mat.* 23:12 whoso shall *e.* himself
2 *Cor.* 11:20 if a man *e.* himself
1 *Pet.* 5:6 may *e.* you in time

**EXALTED.**
*Num.* 24:7 kingdom shall be *e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:1 said, My horn is *e.*
2 *Sam.* 5:12 he had *e.* kingdom
22:47 *e.* be the God of the rock
of my salvation, *Ps.* 18:46
1 *K.* 1:5 Adonijah *e.* himself
14:7 I *e.* thee from people, 16:2
2 *K.* 19:22 against whom hast
thou *e.* thy voice? *Is.* 37:23
1 *Chr.* 29:11 thou art *e.* as head
*Neh.* 9:5 is *e.* above all blessing
*Job* 5:11 mourn be *e.* to safety
24:24 are *e.* for a little while
36:7 establish, and they are *e.*
*Ps.* 12:8 when the vilest are *e.*
13:2 how long ene. *e.* over me?
21:13 be *e.* in thine own streng.
46:10 I will be *e.* am. heathen,
I will be *e.* in the earth
47:9 to God, he is greatly *e*
57:5 be *e.* above heavens, 11
75:10 horns of right. shall be *e.*
89:16 thy right. sh. they be *e.*
17 in thy favor our horn be *e.*
19 *e.* one chosen out of people
24 in my name his horn be *e.*
97:9 art *e.* far above all gods
108:5 *e.* above the heavens
112:9 his horn be *e.* with honor
118:16 right hand of Lord is *e.*
*Prov.* 11:11 by blessing city is *e.*
*Is.* 2:2 mount. of Lord's house be
*e.* above the hills, *Mic.* 4:1
11 L. be *e.* 17; 5:16
12:4 mention that his name is *e.*
30:18 be *e.* that he have mercy
33:5 L. is *e.*; 10 now will I be *e.*
40:4 every valley shall be *e.*
49:11 my highways shall be *e.*
52:13 my servant shall be *e.*
*Ezek.* 17:24 I the Lord *e.* low tr.
19:11 her stature was *e.* 31:5
*Hos.* 13:1 Ephraim *e.* himself
6 and their heart was *e.*
*Mat.* 11:23 *e.* to heav. *Luke* 10:15
23:12 humble himself shall be
*e.* *Luke* 14:11; 18:14
*Luke* 1:52 *e.* them of low degree
*Acts* 2:33 by right hand of God *e.*
5:31 him hath God *e.*
13:17 God of Israel *e.* the people
2 *Cor.* 11:7 that you might be *e.*
12:7 be *e.* above measure, 7
*Phile.* 2:9 God hath high. *e.* him
*Jam.* 1:8 bro. rejoice that he is *e.*

**EXALTEST, ETH.**
*Ex.* 9:17 *e.* thyself against my
people
*Job* 36:22 God *e.* by his power
*Ps.* 148:14 *e.* horn of his people
*Prov.* 14:29 hasty of sp. *e.* folly
34 righteousness *e.* a nation
17:19 *e.* gate, seek. destruction
*Luke* 14:11 *e.* him, 18:14
2 *Cor.* 10:5 every thing that *e.*
2 *Thes.* 2:4 *e* him above all

**EXAMINATION.**
*Acts* 25:26 after *e.* had, I might

**EXAMINE.**
*Ezr.* 10:16 sat down to *e.* matter
*Ps.* 26:2 *e.* me O Lord
1 *Cor.* 9:3 answer to them that *e.*
11:28 let a man *e.* himself
2 *Cor.* 13:5 *e.* yourselves, prove

**EXAMINED, ING.**
*Luke* 23:14 I have *e.* him
*Acts* 4:9 if we be *e.* of good deed
12:19 Herod *e.* the keepers
22:24 should be *e.* by scourging
29 departed who should *e.* him
24:8 by *e.* of whom thou mayest
28:18 *e.* me, would ha. let me go

**EXAMPLE, S.**
*Mat.* 1:19 make her a public *e.*
*John* 13:15 have given you an *e.*
1 *Cor.* 10:6 were our *e.*
1 *Tim.* 4:12 *e.* of believers
*Heb.* 4:11 fall after same *e.*
8:5 serve unto *e.* of heavenly
*Jam.* 5:10 prophets for *e.* suffer.
1 *Pet.* 2:21 C. suff. leav. us an *e.*
*Jude* 7 for an *e.* suffering
*See* ENSAMPLE, S.

**EXCEED.**
*Deut.* 25:3 forty stripes and not *e.* lest if he *e.* brother
*Mat.* 5:20 right. *e.* the scribes
2 *Cor.* 3:9 ministration *e.*

**EXCEEDED.**
1 *Sam.* 20:41 wept, till David *e.*
1 *K.* 10:23 Sol. *e.* all for riches

**EXCEEDEST, ETH.**
1 *K.* 10:7 wisdom *e.* the fame
2 *Chr.* 9:6 *e.* fame that I heard

**EXCEEDING.**
*Gen.* 15:1 thy *e.* great reward
17:6 make thee *e.* fruitful
27:34 E. cried with *e.* bitter cry
*Ex.* 1:7 Israel waxed *e.* mighty
19:16 the trumpet *e.* loud
*Num.* 14:7 land we passed is *e.*
1 *Sam.* 2:3 no more *e.* proudly
2 *Sam.* 8:8 D. took *e.* much brass
12:2 man had *e.* many flocks
1 *K.* 4:29 G. gave Sol. wisdom *e.*
1 *Chr.* 20:2 brought *e.* much spoil
22:5 must be *e.* magnifical
2 *Chr.* 11:12 cities *e.* strong
14:14 was *e.* much spoil in them
16:12 Asa, disease was *e.* great
32:27 Hez. had *e.* much riches
*Ps.* 21:6 hast made him *e.* glad
43:4 I go unto God, my *e.* joy
119:96 thy command. is *e.* broad
*Prov.* 30:24 four things are *e.* w.
*Ec.* 7:24 which is *e.* deep
*Ezek.* 9:9 iniq. of Is. is *e.* great
16:13 and wast *e.* beautiful
37:10 *e.* great army
47:10 fish of great sea *e.* many
*Dan.* 3:22 the furnace was *e.* hot
7:19 fourth beast was *e.* dreadful
8:9 horn, which waxed *e.* great
*Jon.* 3:3 was an *e.* great city
4:6 Jonah was *e.* glad
*Mat.* 2:10 rej. with *e.* great joy
16 Herod mocked, was *e.* wro.
4:8 taketh up into *e.* high moun.
5:12 rejoice and be *e.* glad
8:28 possess. with devils *e.* fier.
26:22 they were *e.* sorrowful
38 *e.* sorrowful, *Mark* 14:34
*Mark* 6:26 the king was *e.* sorry
9:3 his raiment *e.* white as snow
*Acts* 7:20 M. born, and was *e.* fa.
*Rom.* 7:13 sin become *e.* sinful
2 *Cor.* 4:17 work. *e.* weight glory
9:14 for *e.* grace of God in you
*Eph.* 1:19 *e.* greatness
2:7 might show *e.* riches of gra.
3:20 is able to do *e.* abundantly
1 *Tim.* 1:14 grace of L. *e.* abund.
1 *Pet.* 4:13 be glad al. with *e.* joy
2 *Pet.* 1:4 *e.* great promises
*Jude* 24 you faultless with *e.* joy
*Rev.* 16:21 the pla. was *e.* great

**EXCEEDINGLY.**
*Gen.* 7:19 the waters prevailed *e.*
13:13 men of S. were sinners *e.*
16:10 I will multiply thy seed *e.*
17:2 I will multiply thee *e.*
20 I will multiply Ishmael *e.* a
27:33 and Isaac trembled very *e.*
30:43 Jacob increased *e.* 47:27
2 *Sam.* 13:15 Amnon hated her *e.*
2 *K.* 10:4 elders Samaria *e.* afraid
1 *Chr.* 29:25 L. magnified Solomon *e.* 2 *Chr.* 1:1
2 *Chr.* 17:12 Jch. waxed great *e.*
26:8 Uzziah strength. himself *e.*
*Neh.* 2:10 it grieved them *e.*



*Est.* 4:4 queen was *e.* grieved
*Job* 3:22 rejoice *e.* when they find
*Ps.* 68:3 the righteous *e.* rejoice
106:14 lusted *e.* in the wildern.
119:167 testim. I love them *e.*
123:3 *e.* filled with contempt, 4
*Is.* 24:19 the earth is moved *e.*
*Dan.* 7:7 a fourth beast strong *e.*
*Jon.* 1:10 men were *e.* afraid
16 the men feared the Lord *e.*
4:1 it displeased Jonah *e.*
*Mat.* 19:25 they were *e.* afraid
*Mark* 4:41 they feared *e.* and said
15:14 cried out the more *e.*
*Acts* 16:20 these men do *e.* trou.
26:11 being *e.* mad against them
27:18 *e.* tossed with a tempest
2 *Cor.* 7:13 and *e.* the more joyed
*Gal.* 1:14 *e.* zealous of the tradit.
1 *Thes.* 3:10 praying *e.*
2 *Thes.* 1:3 your faith groweth *e.*
*Heb.* 12:21 Moses said, I *e.* fear

**EXCEL.**
*Gen.* 49:4 unsta. as wa. sh. not *e.*
1 *Chr.* 15:21 with harps on Sh. *e.*
*Ps.* 103:20 that *e.* in strength
*Is.* 10:10 images did *e.* them
1 *Cor.* 14:12 seek that ye may *e.*

**EXCELLED, EST.**
1 *K.* 4:30 Sol's wisdom *e.* Egypt
*Prov.* 31:29 but thou *e.* them all

**EXCELLETH.**
*Ec.* 2:13 wis. *e.* folly, light *e.* da.
2 *Cor.* 3:10 reason of glory that *e.*

**EXCELLENCY.**
*Gen.* 49:3 *e.* of dignity, *e.* of pow.
*Ex.* 15:7 greatness of thine *e.*
*Deut.* 33:26 who rideth in his *e.*
29 who is the sword of thy *e.*
*Job* 4:21 their *e.* go away?
13:11 his *e.* make afraid?
20:6 *e.* mount up to the heavens
37:4 thunder. with voice of h. *e.*
40:10 deck with majesty and *e.*
*Ps.* 47:4 the *e.* of Jacob
62:4 cast him down from his *e.*
68:34 his *e.* is over Israel
*Ec.* 7:12 the *e.* of knowledge is
*Is.* 13:19 beauty of the Chald. *e.*
35:2 *e.* of Carmel, *e.* of our God
60:15 I make thee an eternal *e.*
*Ezek.* 24:21 the *e.* of your streng.
*Amos* 6:8 I abhor the *e.* of Jacob
8:7 L. hath sworn by *e.* of Jacob
*Nah.* 2:2 *e.* of Jacob, the *e.* of Is.
1 *Cor.* 2:1 not with *e.* speech
2 *Cor.* 4:7 that *e.* of pow. may be
*Phil.* 3:8 all things lost for *e.*

**EXCELLENT.**
*Est.* 1:4 showed *e.* majesty
*Job* 37:23 Almighty is *e.* in power
*Ps.* 8:1 how *e.* thy name! 9
16:3 *e.* in wh. is all my delight
36:7 how *e.* is thy loving-kind.
76:4 more *e.* than the mountains
141:5 it shall be an *e.* oil
148:13 Lord, his name alone is *e.*
150:2 accord. to his *e.* greatness
*Prov.* 8:6 will speak of *e.* things
12:26 righte. more *e.* th. neigh.
17:7 *e.* speech become. n. a fool
*Cant.* 5:15 countenance *e.*
*Is.* 4:2 fruit of earth shall be *e.*
12:5 L. hath done *e.* things
28:29 L. of hosts *e.* in working
*Ezek.* 16:7 come to *e.* ornaments
*Dan* 2:31 whose brightn. was *e.*
4:36 *e.* majesty was added unto
5:12 *e.* spirit found in D. 6:3
14 *e.* wisdom is found in thee
*Luke* 1:3 most *e.* Theophilus
*Acts* 23:26 the *e.* governor Felix
*Rom.* 2:18 approvest things more *e.* *Phile.* 1:10
1 *Cor.* 12:31 show I a more *e.* way
*Heb.* 1:4 obtained a more *e.* name
8:6 obtained a more *e.* ministry
11:4 A. offered more *e.* sacrifice
2 *Pet.* 1:17 voice from the *e.* glo.

**EXCEPT.**
*Gen.* 32:26 not go *e.* thou bless
42:15 *e.* young. bro. come. 43:3, 5
*Num.* 16:13 *e.* make thyself a pr.
*Deut.* 32:30 *e.* their Rock had sold
*Jos.* 7:12 *e.* you destroy accursed
1 *Sam.* 25:34 *e.* thou hadst hasted
2 *Sam.* 3:13 *e.* thou first bring M.
5:6 *e.* thou take away the blind
2 *K.* 4:24 slack not riding, *e.*
*Est.* 2:14 *e.* king delighted.
4:11 *e.* king hold golden sceptre
*Ps.* 127:1 *e.* L. build, *e.* L. keep
*Prov.* 4:16 sleep not *e.* done mis.
*Is.* 1:9 *e.* L. left remn. *Rom.* 9:29
*Dan.* 3:28 nor wors. god, *e.* o. G.



*Dan.* 6:5 *e.* find it con. law of
*Amos* 3:3 two walk *e.* agreed?
*Mat.* 5:20 *e.* righteousness exc.
12:29 *e.* bind str. m. *Mark* 3:27
18:3 I say to you *e.* ye be conv.
19:9 put away wife *e.* for forni.
24:22 *e.* day be short, *Mark* 13:20
26:42 may not pass *e.* I drink
*Mark* 7:3 Phar. *e.* wash oft
*Luke* 9:13 *e.* we go and buy meat
13:2 *e.* ye repent, ye shall per. 5
*John* 3:2 *e.* G. be with him
3 *e.* a man be born again
3:5 *e.* a man be born of water
27 nothing *e.* it be given
4:48 *e.* ye see signs and wonders
6:44 *e.* the Father draw him
53 *e.* ye eat fle. of the S. of m.
65 *e.* it were given him
12:24 *e.* a corn of wheat fall into
15:4 ye cannot bear fruit *e.* ye
19:11 no power *e.* it were given
20:25 *e.* I see print of the nails
*Acts* 8:1 all scat. *e.* the apostles
31 *e.* some man guide me?
15:1 *e.* ye be circumcised
24:21 *e.* it be for this one voice
26:29 all as I am, *e.* these bonds
27:31 *e.* these abide in ship
*Rom.* 7:7 not known lust *e.* law
10:15 how preach *e.* they be sent
1 *Cor.* 14:5 with tongues *e.* he in.
6 *e.* I shall speak by revelation
7 *e.* they gave distinction
9 *e.* ye utter words easy under.
15:36 not quickened *e.* it die
2 *Cor.* 12:13 *e.* I was not burden.
13:5 *e.* ye be reprobates?
2 *Thes.* 2:3 *e.* come a falling aw.
2 *Tim.* 2:5 not crowned, *e.* he st.
*Rev.* 2:5 remove candle *e.* th. rep.
22 tribulation *e.* they repent

**EXCEPTED.**
1 *Cor.* 15:27 is *e.* who put things

**EXCESS.**
*Mat.* 23:25 within are full of *e.*
*Eph.* 5:18 wine, wherein is *e.*
1 *Pet.* 4:3 lusts, and *e.* of wine
4 ye run not to the same *e.*

**EXCHANGE.**
*Gen.* 47:17 Jos. gave bread in *e.*
*Lev.* 27:10 *e.* thereof shall be
*Job* 28:17 *e.* sh. not be for jewels
*Mat.* 16:26 wh. sh. a man give in *e.* for his soul? *Mark* 8:37

**EXCHANGE, Verb.**
*Ezek.* 48:14 nor *e.* first-fruits

**EXCHANGERS.**
*Mat.* 25:27 to put money to *e.*

**EXCLUDE, D.**
*Rom.* 3:27 boasting? it is *e.*
*Gal.* 4:17 they would *e.* you

**EXCUSE.**
*Luke* 14:18 began to make *e.*
*Rom.* 1:20 so they are without *e.*

**EXCUSE, Verb.**
2 *Cor.* 12:19 think you we *e.* our.

**EXCUSED, ING.**
*Luke* 14:18 have me *e.* 19
*Rom.* 2:15 thoughts accus. or *e.*

**EXECRATION.**
*Jer.* 42:18 and ye shall be an *e.*
44:12 an *e.* and reproach

**EXECUTE.**
*Ex.* 12:12 will *e.* judgment
*Num.* 5:30 priest shall *e.* upon
8:11 that they may *e.* service
*Deut.* 10:18 doth *e.* judg. of wid.
*Ps.* 119:84 when wilt thou *e.*
149:7 to *e.* venge. upon heathen
9 to *e.* the judgment written
*Jer.* 7:5 *e.* judg. between man and
21:12 *e.* judgm. in the morning
22:3 *e.* judgm. and righteousn.
23:5 branch shall *e.* judg. 33:15
*Ezek.* 5:8 will *e.* judg. in thee, 10
15 when I shall *e.* judg. in thee
11:9 I will *e.* judg. among you
25:11 I will *e.* judg. upon Moab
17 I will *e.* venge. upon them
30:14 and *e.* judgments in No
19 thus I will *e.* judg. in Egypt
45:9 *e.* judgment and justice
*Hos.* 11:9 not *e.* the fierceness
*Mic.* 5:15 and I will *e.* vengeance
7:9 and *e.* judgment for me
*Zec.* 7:9 *e.* true judgment
8:16 *e.* the judgment of truth
*John* 5:27 given authority to *e.*
*Rom.* 13:4 minister of G. *e.* wrath
*Jude* 15 to *e.* judgment on all

**EXECUTED.**
*Num.* 33:4 on gods the L. *e.* judg.
*Deut.* 33:21 he *e.* justice of the L.



2 *Sam.* 8:15 D. *e.* ju. 1 *Chr.* 18:14
1 *Chr.* 6:10 *e.* the priest's office
24:2 E. and Ith. *e.* priest's office
*Ezr.* 7:26 let judg. be *e.* speedily
*Ps.* 106:30 Phinehas, and *e.* judg.
*Ec.* 8:11 sentence not *e.* speedily
*Jer.* 23:20 anger of the L. have *e.*
*Ezek.* 11:12 nei. *e.* my judg. 20:24
18:8 *e.* true judg. bet. man, 17
23:10 they had *e.* judg. upon her
28.22 I shall have *e.* judg. 26
39:21 shall see judg. I have *e.*
*Luke* 1:8 wh. Z. *e.* priest's office

**EXECUTEDST.**
1 *Sam.* 28:18 nor *e.* wrath on A.

**EXECUTEST, ETH.**
*Ps.* 9:16 is known by judg. he *e.*
99:4 thou *e.* judgment in Jacob
103:6 Lord *e.* right. and judgm.
146:7 L. *e.* judgm. for the oppr.
*Is.* 46:11 that *e.* my counsel
*Jer.* 5:1 if any *e.* judgment
*Joel* 2:11 he is str. that *e.* word

**EXECUTING.**
2 *Chr.* 11:14 Jero. cast off from *e.*
22:8 J. *e.* judg. on Ahab's house

**EXECUTION, ER.**
*Est.* 9:1 decree to be put in *e.*
*Mark* 6:27 king sent an *e.*

**EXEMPTED.**
1 *K.* 15:22 a procla. none was *e.*

**EXERCISE.**
1 *Tim.* 4:8 bodily *e.* profit. little

**EXERCISE, Verb.**
*Ps.* 131:1 nor do I *e.* things
*Jer.* 9:24 L. which *e.* loving-kind.
*Mat.* 20:25 princes of the Gen. *e.* dominion, that are great *e.* autho. *Mark* 10:42; *Lu.* 22:25
*Acts* 24:16 I *e.* mys. to have cons.
1 *Tim.* 4:7 *e.* thyself to godliness

**EXERCISED, ETH.**
*Ec.* 1:13 sore trav. to be *e.* 3:10
*Ezek.* 22:29 peo. of land *e.* robb.
*Heb.* 5:14 senses *e.* to disc. good
12:11 fruit of right. to them *e.*
2 *Pet.* 2:14 heart *e.* with covetous
*Rev.* 13:12 *e.* power of first beast

**EXHORT.**
*Acts* 2:40 many words did he *e.*
27: 22 I *e.* you to be of good ch.
1 *Thes.* 4:1 brethren, and *e.* you
5:14 now we *e.* you, warn unru.
2 *Thes.* 3:12 comm. and *e.* by C.
1 *Tim.* 2:1 I *e.* that first of all
6:2 these things teach and *e.*
2 *Tim.* 4:2 *e.* with long-suffering
*Tit.* 1:9 may be able to *e.* and co.
2:6 young men *e.* to be sober
9 *e.* servants to be obedient
15 speak, *e.* and rebuke
*Heb.* 3:13 *e.* one another daily
1 *Pet.* 5:1 the elders am. you I *e.*
*Jude* 3 for me to write and *e.*

**EXHORTATION.**
*Luke* 3:18 many things in *e.*
*Acts* 13:15 ye have word of *e.* say
20:2 when P. had given much *e.*
*Rom.* 12:8 exhort. let wait on *e.*
1 *Cor.* 14:3 speak. unto men to *e.*
2 *Cor.* 8:17 he accepted the *e.*
1 *Thes.* 2:3 *e.* was not of deceit
1 *Tim.* 4:13 give attendance to *e.*
*Heb.* 12:5 ye have forgot. the *e.*
13:22 suffer the word of *e.*

**EXHORTED, ING.**
*Acts* 11:23 B. *e.* to cleave to Lord
14:22 *e.* them to con. in fai.
15:32 *e.* brethren with m. words
18:27 breth. wrote *e.* disciples
*Heb.* 10:25 but *e.* one anoth. and
1 *Pet.* 5:12 by S. I have written *e.*
1 *Thes.* 2:11 you know how we *e.*

**EXILE.**
2 *Sam.* 15:19 a stranger and an *e.*
*Is.* 51:14 captive *e.* hasteneth

**EXORCISTS.**
*Acts* 19:13 vagabond Jews, *e.*

**EXPECTATION.**
*Ps.* 9:18 *e.* of poor shall not per.
62:5 wait on G. my *e.* from him
*Prov.* 10:28 *e.* of wicked, 11:7
11:23 *e.* of the wicked is wrath
23:18 *e.* sh. not be cut off, 24:14
*Is.* 20:5 be ashamed of their *e.*
6 behold, such is our *e.*
*Zec.* 9:5 her *e.* shall be ashamed
*Luke* 3:15 as peo. were in *e.* J.
*Acts* 12:11 delivered fr. *e.* of Jews
*Rom.* 8:19 *e.* of creature waiteth
*Phil.* 1:20 my earnest *e.*

**EXPECTED, ING.**
*Jer.* 29:11 to give an *e.* end

EYE

*Acts* 3:5 *e.* to receive something
*Heb.* 10:13 *e.* enemies be made

**EXPEDIENT.**

*John* 11:50 *e.* for us one man die
16:7 *e.* for you that I go away
18:14 *e.* that one man die for pe.
1 *Cor.* 6:12 all things not *e.* 10:23
2 *Cor.* 8:10 *e.* for you who begun
12:1 it is not *e.* for me to glory

**EXPEL, LED.**

*Jos.* 13:13 Is. *e.* not Geshurites
23:5 G. shall *e.* them before you
*Jud.* 1:20 he *e.* three sons of A.
11:7 ye *e.* me out of house?
2 *Sam.* 14:14 his banish. be not *e.*
*Acts* 13:50 *e.* them out of coasts

**EXPENSES.**

*Ezr.* 6:4 *e.* be given out
8 I decree that *e.* be given to

**EXPERIENCE.**

*Gen.* 30:27 by *e.* the Lord blessed
*Ec.* 1:16 my heart had *e.* of wis.
*Rom.* 5:4 worketh *e.* and *e.*

**EXPERIMENT.**

2 *Cor.* 9:13 by *e.* of this minist.

**EXPERT.**

1 *Chr.* 12:33 Zeb. 50,000 *e.* in war
35 Danites *e.* in war: 36 Asher
*Cant.* 3:8 hold swords, *e.* in war
*Jer.* 50:9 shall be as *e.* man
*Acts* 26:3 know thee *e.* in custo.

**EXPIRED.**

1 *Sam.* 18:26 the days were not *e.*
2 *Sam.* 11:1 y. was *e.* 1 *Chr.* 20:1
1 *Chr.* 17:11 come wh. days be *e.*
2 *Chr.* 36:10 when year *e.* Neb.
*Est.* 1:5 when days were *e.*
*Ezek.* 43:27 when days are *e.*
*Acts* 7:30 forty years were *e.*
*Rev.* 20:7 1000 years *e.* S. loosed

**EXPLOITS.**

*Dan.* 11:28 he shall do *e.*
32 shall be strong and do *e.*

**EXPOUND, ED.**

*Jud.* 14:14 could not *e.* riddle
14:19 garments to them who *e.*
*Mark* 4:34 when alone *e.* all th.
*Luke* 24:27 *e.* to them all script.
*Acts* 11:4 but Peter *e.* it by order
18:26 Aq. and Pris. *e.* to him
28:23 Paul *e.* the kingdom of G.

**EXPRESS.**

*Heb.* 1:3 being *e.* image of person

**EXPRESS, ED.**

*Num.* 1:17 took men *e.* by names
1 *Chr.* 12:31 M. 18,000 *e.* by name
16:41 who were *e.* by name
2 *Chr.* 28:15 men *e.* took captives
31:19 *e.* to give portions
*Ezr.* 8:20 Nethinim *e.* by name

**EXPRESSLY.**

1 *Sam.* 20:21 if I *e.* say to the lad
*Ezek.* 1:3 word came *e.* to Ezek.
1 *Tim.* 4:1 Spirit speak. *e.* some

**EXTEND, ED.**

*Ezr.* 7:28 *e.* mercy; 9:9 to us
*Ps.* 109:12 be none to *e.* mercy
*Is.* 66:12 will *e.* peace like river

**EXTENDETH.**

*Ps.* 16:2 goodness *e.* not to thee

**EXTINCT.**

*Job* 17:1 my days are *e.*
*Is.* 43:17 are *e.* they quenched

**EXTOL, LED.**

*Ps.* 30:1 I will *e.* thee, O Lord
66:17 he was *e.* with my tongue
68:4 *e.* him that rideth on heav.
145:1 I will *e.* thee, my God
*Is.* 52:13 my servant shall be *e.*
*Dan.* 4:37 I Nebuchad. *e.* King

**EXTORTION, ER, ERS.**

*Ps.* 109:11 *e.* catch all he hath
*Is.* 16:4 *e.* at an end, the spoiler
*Ezek.* 22:12 has gained by *e.*
*Mat.* 23:35 they are full of *e.*
*Luke* 18:11 not as other men, *e.*
1 *Cor.* 5:10 not altogether with *e.*
11 if any be drunkard, an *e.*
6:10 nor *e.* inherit kingd. of G.

**EXTREME.**

*Deut.* 28:22 L. smite with *e.* burn.

**EXTREMITY.**

*Job* 35:15 knoweth not in great *e.*

**EYE.**

*Ex.* 21:24 *e.* for *e.* *Lev.* 24:20; *Deut.* 19:21; *Mat.* 5:38
26 if man smite *e.* of servant
*Lev.* 21:20 hath blemish in *e.*
*Deut.* 28:54 his *e.* shall be evil
56 *e.* shall be evil to. husband
32:10 as apple of his *e.*
34:7 his *e.* was not dim

EYE

*Ezr.* 5:5 *e.* of God was on elders
*Job* 7:8 *e.* that hath seen me
10:18 and no *e.* had seen me
20:9 *e.* wh. saw sh. see no more
24:15 *e.* of adulterer waiteth for twil. saying, No *e.* shall see
29:11 wh. *e.* saw me, it gave wi.
*Ps.* 33:18 *e.* of Lord on them
35:19 nei. let them with *e.*
21 aha, aha, our *e.* hath seen it
94:9 formed *e.* sh. he not see?
*Prov.* 10:10 winketh with the *e.*
20:12 the seeing *e.* L. hath made
22:9 bountif. *e.* shall be blessed
30:17 *e.* that mocketh at father
*Ec.* 1:8 *e.* not satisfied
4:8 neither *e.* satis. with riches
*Is.* 13:18 *e.* shall not spare child.
52:8 for they shall see *e.* to *e.*
64:4 nei. hath *e.* seen, 1 *Cor.* 2:9
*Lam.* 2:4 slew all pleasant to *e.*
*Ezek.* 9:5 let not your *e.* spare
*Mic.* 4:11 let our *e.* look on Zion
*Mat.* 6:22 light of the body is the *e.* *Luke* 11:34
7:3 mote in brother's *e.* beam in thine own *e.* *Luke* 6:41, 42
18:9 if *e.* offend thee pluck out
19:24 camel go thro' *e.* of needle, *Mark* 10:25; *Luke* 18:25
1 *Cor.* 12:16 bec. I am not the *e.*
17 the whole body were an *e.*
21 *e.* cannot say
15:52 in twinkling of an *e.*
*Rev.* 1:7 every *e.* shall see him

**Evil EYE.**

*Prov.* 23:6 bread of him hath *e. e.*
28:22 hast. to be rich hath *e. e.*
*Mat.* 6:23 if *e.* be *e.* *Luke* 11:34
20:15 is thine *e. e.*
*Mark* 7:22 of heart proceed. *e. e.*

**Mine EYE.**

1 *Sam.* 24:10 *mine e.* spared thee
*Job* 7:7 *m. e.* shall no more see
13:1 *mine e.* hath seen all this
16:20 *mine e.* pour. tears to God
17:7 *mine e.* is dim by sorrow
42:5 but *mine e.* seeth thee
*Ps.* 6:7 *m. e.* con. with grief, 31:9
32:8 guide thee with *mine e.*
54:7 *mine e.* hath seen his desire
88:9 *mine e.* mourn. by reason
92:11 *mine e.* sh. see my desire
*Lam.* 1:16 *m. e. m. e.* run. 3:48
3:49 *mine e.* trickleth down
51 *mine e.* affecteth my heart
*Ezek.* 5:11 neith. sh. *m. e.* spare, 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10; 20:17

**Thine EYE.**

*Deut.* 7:16 *thine e.* sh. not pity, 13:8; 19:13, 21; 25:12
15:9 *thine e.* be evil ag. brother
*Mat.* 6:22 *t. e.* be sing. *Lu.* 11:34
7:3 beam in *th.* own *e.* *Luke* 6:41
18:9 *t. e.* offend, *Mark* 9:47
*See* APPLE.

**EYEBROWS.**

*Lev.* 14:9 shall shave hair off *e.*

**EYELIDS.**

*Job* 16:16 on mine *e.* is shadow
41:18 eyes like *e.* of the morning
*Ps.* 11:4 his *e.* try child. of men
132:4 or slumber to mine *e.*
*Prov.* 4:25 let thine *e.* look
6:4 or slumber to thine *e.*
25 neither let her take with *e.*
30:13 their *e.* are lifted up
*Jer.* 9:18 *e.* may gush with wat.

**Right EYE.**

*Zec.* 11:17 on his *r. e.* his *r. e.* shall be utterly darkened
*Mat.* 5:29 if *r. e.* off. pluck it out

**EYE-SALVE.**

*Rev.* 3:18 anoint eyes with *e.-s.*

**EYE-SERVICE.**

*Eph.* 6:6 not with *e.-s.* *Col.* 3:22

**EYESIGHT.**

2 *Sam.* 22:25 accor. to my cleanness in his *e.* *Ps.* 18:24

**EYE-WITNESSES.**

*Luke* 1:2 from beginning *e.-w.*
2 *Pet.* 1:16 were *e.-w.* of majesty

**EYED.**

1 *Sam.* 18:9 Saul *e.* David

**Tender EYED.**

*Gen.* 29:17 Leah was *tender e.*

**EYES.**

*Gen.* 3:6 and pleasant to the *e.*
7 *e.* of them both were opened
16:4 mistress was despised in *e.*
5 I was despised in her *e.*
20:16 is to thee a covering of *e.*
21:19 God opened Hagar's *e.*
39:7 wife cast her *e.* on Joseph

EYE

*Gen.* 48:10 *e.* of Israel were dim
*Ex.* 5:21 abhorred in *e.* of Phar.
24:17 like fire in *e.* of Israel
*Lev.* 4:13 hid from *e.* of assembly
26:16 burning ague sh. cons. *e.*
*Num.* 10:31 instead of *e.*
20:12 to sanctify me in *e.* of Is.
22:31 Lord opened *e.* of Balaam
24:3 man whose *e.* are open, 15
*Deut.* 16:19 doth blind *e.* of wise
28:65 L. shall give failing of *e.*
*Jud.* 16:28 avenged for two *e.*
2 *Sam.* 6:20 uncov. in *e.* of hand.
24:3 that *e.* of king may see it
1 *K.* 1:20 *e.* of all Isr. upon thee
2 *K.* 6:17 L. open. *e.* of young m.
20 Lord, open *e.* of these men
25:7 out *e.* of Z. *Jer.* 39:7; 52:11
1 *Chr.* 13:4 right in *e.* of people
*Job* 10:4 hast thou *e.* of flesh?
11:20 *e.* of the wicked shall fail
17:5 *e.* of his children shall fail
28:21 hid from the *e.* of all liv.
29:15 I was *e.* to the blind
31:16 caused *e.* of widow to fail
39:29 and her *e.* behold afar off
*Ps.* 15:4 in whose *e.* vile person
19:8 commandment enlighten *e.*
115:5 *e.* have they, 135:16
123:2 *e.* of servant, *e.* of maiden
145:15 *e.* of all wait upon thee
146:8 L. openeth *e.* of the blind
*Prov.* 10:26 as smo. to *e.* so slug.
15:30 light of *e.* rejoiceth heart
17:8 precious stone in *e.* of him
24 *e.* of fool in ends of earth
23:29 who hath redness of *e.*?
27:20 *e.* of man are never satis.
*Ec.* 2:14 wise man's *e.* in head
6:9 better the sight of *e.* than
11:7 pleasant for *e.* to behold
*Cant.* 1:15 thou hast doves' *e.* 4:1
*Is.* 3:8 to provoke *e.* of his glory
16 daugh. of Z. with wanton *e.*
5:15 *e.* of lofty shall be humbled
29:18 *e.* of the blind shall see
32:3 *e.* of them that see
35:5 then *e.* of blind sh. be ope.
42:7 open the blind *e.* to bring
43:8 blind that have *e.*
52:10 made bare his arm in *e.* of
59:10 grope as if we had no *e.*
*Jer.* 5:21 ha. *e.* see not, *Ezek.* 12:2
*Ezek.* 1:18 rings were full of *e.*
10:12 the wheels were full of *e.*
38:23 be known in *e.* of nations
*Dan.* 7:8 in horn *e.* like *e.* of man
20 that had *e.* and a mouth
*Hab.* 1:13 purer *e.* than beh. evil
*Zec.* 3:9 upon one stone seven *e.*
8:6 marvellous in *e.* of remnant
*Mat.* 18:9 rather than hav. two *e.* cast into hell fire, *Mark* 9:47
*Mark* 8:18 having *e.* see ye not?
*Luke* 4:20 *e.* of all fast. on him
10:23 blessed are *e.* which see
*John* 9:6 anoint. *e.* of blind man
32 opened *e.* of one born blind
10:21 can devil open *e.* of blind
*Acts* 9:40 Dorcas opened her *e.*
*Rom.* 11:8 given *e.* should not see
*Gal.* 3:1 before *e.* Christ been set
*Eph.* 1:18 *e.* of your understand.
*Heb.* 4:13 all things naked to *e.*
2 *Pet.* 2:14 *e.* full of adultery
1 *John* 2:16 lust of the *e.* and pri.
*Rev.* 4:6 four beasts full of *e.*
8 and were full of *e.* within
5:6 a Lamb having seven *e.*

**His EYES.**

*Gen.* 27:1 Isaac, *his e.* were dim
49:12 *h. e.* sh. be red with wine
*Num.* 24:4 having *his e.* open, 16
*Jud.* 16:21 Philist. put out *his e.*
1 *Sam.* 3:2 Eli, *his e.* dim, 4:15
14:27 *his e.* were enlightened
1 *K.* 14:4 Ahijah, *his e.* were set
2 *K.* 4:34 child, put *his e.* on *h. e.*
35 child sneezed, opened *his e.*
6:17 open *his e.* that he may see
25:7 slew sons of Zedekiah bef. *his e.* *Jer.* 39:6; 52:10
1 *Chr.* 21:23 k. do good in *his e.*
*Est.* 8:5 and I pleasing in *his e.*
*Job* 16:9 enemy sharpeneth *his e.*
21:20 *his e.* shall see his destruc.
24:23 *his e.* are on their ways
27:19 the rich man open. *his e.*
34:21 *h. e.* are on the ways of m.
36:7 he withdraweth not *his e.*
40:24 he taketh it with *his e.*
41:18 *his e.* are like eyelids of m.
*Ps.* 10:8 *his e.* set against poor
11:4 *h. e.* behold child, of men
36:1 no fear of God before *his e.*
66:7 *his e.* behold the nations
*Prov.* 6:13 he winketh with *his e.*

EYE

*Prov.* 16:30 he shut. *his e.* to dev.
20:8 scattereth evil with *his e.*
21:10 find no favor in *h. e.*
28:27 hid. *his e.* sh. have curse
*Ec.* 8:16 sleep with *his e.*
*Cant.* 5:12 *his e.* are as eyes of d.
8:10 in *h. e.* as one that found
*Is.* 11:3 after sight of *his e.*
17:7 *his e.* have res. to holy One
33:15 shutteth *his e.* from seeing
*Jer.* 32:4 *his e.* shall behold *his e.*
*Ezek.* 12:12 see not gr. with *his e.*
20:7 cast away abomin. of *his e.*
*Dan.* 8:5 horn between *his e.* 21
10:6 *his e.* were as lamps of fire
*Mark* 8:23 he had spit on *his e.*
25 after he put hands on *his e.*
*John* 9:14 and opened *his e.*
21 or who hath opened *his e.*
*Acts* 3:4 P. fastening *his e.* upon
9:8 when *his e.* were opened
18 there fell from *his e.* scales
13:9 then Saul set *his e.* on him
1 *John* 2:11 dark. hath blind. *h. e.*
*Rev.* 1:14 *his e.* as a flame of fire, 2:18; 19:12

**Lift *or* lifted up EYES.**

*Gen.* 13:10 Lot *lifted up* his *e.*
14 *lift up* th. *e.* and look, 31:12; *Deut.* 3:27; 2 *K.* 19:22; *Is.* 49:18; 60:4; *Jer.* 3:2; *Ezek.* 8:5; *Zec.* 5:5
18:2 Abra. *lift up* his *e.* 22:4, 13
24:63 Isaac; 64 Reb. *l. up* her *e.*
31:10 Ja. 33:1; 43:29 Jo. *l. u. e.*
*Ex.* 14:10 *lift up* their *e.* Egypt.
*Num.* 24:2 Balaam *lift up* his *e.*
*Deut.* 4:19 *l. u. e.* to heaven
*Jos.* 5:13 Joshua *lifted up* his *e.*
*Jud.* 19:17 old man *lift up* his *e.*
1 *Sam.* 6:13 *lift up e.* and saw ark
2 *Sam.* 13:34 watch. *l. u. e.* 18:24
1 *Chr.* 21:16 D. *l. up e.* saw angel
*Job* 2:12 they *lift up e.*
*Ps.* 121:1 I will *lift up* mine *e.*
123:1 to thee *lift* I *up* mine *e.*
*Is.* 51:6 *lift up* your *e.* *Ezek.* 33:25; *John* 4:35
*Ezek.* 18:6 nor *l. up e.* to idols, 15
12 hath *lift up* his *e.* to idols
*Dan.* 4:34 I Neb. *l. up* mine *e.*
8:3 *lifted up* mine *e.* 10:5; *Zec.* 1:18; 2:1; 5:1, 5, 9; 6:1
*Mat.* 17:8 *l. up e.* saw no man
*Luke* 6:20 Jesus *lifted up* his *e.* *John* 6:5; 11:41; 17:1
16:23 in hell he *lift up* his *e.*
18:13 not *l. up* so much as *e.*

**EYES of the Lord.**

*Gen.* 6:8 N. found gr. in *e. of L.*
*Deut.* 11:12 *e. of the L.* alw. on it
13:18 do what is right in *e. of L.*
1 *Sam.* 26:24 life set by in *e. of L.*
1 *K.* 15:5 D. did right; in *e. of the Lord*, 11; 22:43; 2 *Chr.* 14:2
2 *Chr.* 16:9 the *e. of the Lord* run to and fro, *Zec.* 4:10
*Ps.* 34:15 *e. of the Lord* are on the righteous, 1 *Pet.* 3:12
*Prov.* 15:3 *e. of L.* in every place
22:12 *e. of the L.* preserve kno.
*Is.* 49:5 glorious in *e. of the L.*
*Amos* 9:8 *e. of L.* are on sin. kin.

**Mine EYES.**

*Gen.* 31:40 sleep depart. fr. *m. e.*
44:21 I may set *mine e.* on him
1 *Sam.* 12:3 bribe to blind *m. e.*
14:29 how *mine e.* enlightened
26:24 life much set by in *m. e.*
1 *K.* 1:48 one to sit, *m. e.* see. it
9:3 *mine e.* shall be there perpetually, 2 *Chr.* 7:16
10:7 until *m. e.* seen it, 2 *Chr.* 9:6
11:33 to do that which is right in *m. e.* 14:8; 2 *K.* 10:30
2 *Chr.* 7:15 now *m. e.* sh. be open
*Job* 4:16 an image was bef. *m. e.*
19:27 *mine e.* shall behold
31:1 a covenant with *mine e.*
31:7 heart walked after *m. e.*
*Ps.* 13:3 lighten *mine e.*
25:15 *m. e.* are ever toward the
26:3 lov.-kindness is before *m. e.*
38:10 light of *m. e.* it is gone
69:3 *m. e.* fail, whilst I wait for
77:4 thou holdest *mine e.* wak.
101:3 no evil thing before *m. e.*
6 *mine e.* shall be on faithful
116:8 hast deliv. *m. e.* from tears
119:18 open *m. e.*; 37 turn *m. e.*
82 *mine e.* fail for thy word
123 *m. e.* fail for thy salvation
136 rivers of wa. run down *m. e.*
148 *m. e.* prev. night-watches
131:1 nor *mine e.* lofty
132:4 not give sleep to *mine e.*

EYE

*Ps.* 141:8 *m. e.* are unto thee, O G.
*Ec.* 2:10 whatso. *m. e.* desired
*Is.* 1:15 hide *mine e.* from you
16 away evil doings from *m. e.*
6:5 *mine e.* have seen the King
38:14 *mine e.* fail with looking
65:12 did evil before *mine e.* 66:4
*Jer.* 9:1 *m. e.* were foun. of tears
13:17 *mine e.* shall weep sore
14:17 *m. e.* run down with tears
16:17 *m. e.* are on their ways, nor their iniq. hid from *mine e.*
24:6 I will set *mine e.* on them
*Lam.* 2:11 *m. e.* do fail with tears
*Hos.* 13:14 repent. hid from *m. e.*
*Amos* 9:4 set *mine e.* on them
*Mic.* 7:10 *mine e.* shall behold
*Zec.* 8:6 marvellous in *mine e.*
12:4 open *mine e.* on house of J.
*Luke* 2:30 *mine e.* have seen
*John* 9:11 J. anointed *mine e.* 15
30 yet he hath opened *mine e.*
*Acts* 11:6 when I had fast. *m. e.*

**Our EYES.**

*Num.* 11:6 manna before *our e.*
*Deut.* 6:22 signs before *our e.*
21:7 nor have *our e.* seen it
2 *Chr.* 20:12 *our e.* are upon thee
*Ezr.* 9:8 our God lighten *our e.*
*Ps.* 118:23 marvellous in *our e.*
*Mat.* 21:42; *Mark* 12:11
123:2 *our e.* wait upon Lord
*Jer.* 9:18 *our e.* run with tears
*Lam.* 4:17 *our e.* as yet failed
5:17 for these things *o. e.* are dim
*Joel* 1:16 meat cut before *our e.*?
*Mat.* 20:33 that *our e.* be opened
1 *John* 1:1 have seen with *our e.*

**Own EYES.**

*Num.* 15:39 seek not after *own e.*
*Deut.* 12:8 what is right in his *own e.* *Jud.* 17:6; 21:25
*Neh.* 6:16 ene. cast down in *o. e.*
*Job* 32:1 because righteous in *o. e.*
*Ps.* 36:2 he flattereth him. in *o. e.*
*Prov.* 3:7 be not wise in *own e.*
12:15 way of fools is right in *o. e.*
16:2 ways of man clean in *o. e.*
21:2 way of man is right in *o. e.*
30:12 generat. pure in their *o. e.*
*Is.* 5:21 woe to them wise in *o. e.*
*Gal.* 4:15 would have plucked *o. e.*

**Their EYES.**

*Gen.* 42:24 bound S. before *t. e.*
*Ex.* 8:26 abom. of E. before *t. e.*
*Lev.* 20:4 any ways hide *their e.*
*Num.* 20:8 speak to rock bef. *t. e.*
27:14 sanctify at water bef. *t. e.*
*Ezr.* 3:12 founda. laid before *t. e.*
*Job* 21:8 offspring before *their e.*
*Ps.* 17:11 they have set *their e.*
69:23 let *their e.* be darkened
73:7 *their e.* stand out
*Prov.* 29:13 L. lighten. both *t. e.*
30:13 O how lofty are *their e.*
*Ec.* 5:11 behold. them with *t. e.*
*Is.* 6:10 shut *t. e.* lest see with *t. e.* *Mat.* 13:15; *Acts* 28:27
44:18 for he hath shut *their e.*
*Jer.* 14:6 *their e.* did fail, because
*Ezek.* 6:9 with *t. e.* wh. go whor.
21:6 bitterness sigh before *t. e.*
22:26 hid *t. e.* from my sabbaths
24:25 desire of *their e.*
36:23 be sanctified before *t. e.*
37:20 sticks in thy hand be. *t. e.*
38:16 sanctified, O Gog, bef. *t. e.*
*Zec.* 14:12 and *t. e.* shall consume
*Mat.* 9:29 touched he *their e.*
30 *their e.* were opened
13:15 *their e.* they have closed
20:34 Jesus touched *their e. th. e.* received sight
26:43 *t. e.* were heavy, *Mk.* 14:40
*Luke* 24:16 *their e.* were holden
31 *their e.* were opened
*John* 12:40 he hath blinded *t. e.*
*Acts* 26:18 to open *t. e.* and to
*Rom.* 3:18 no fear of G. bef. *t. e.*
11:10 let *their e.* be darkened
*Rev.* 7:17 all tears from *t. e.* 21:4

**Thine EYES.**

*Gen.* 30:27 found favor in *thine e.*
46:4 J. put his hand on *thine e.*
47:19 shall we die before *thine e.*
*Ex.* 13:9 memorial between *t. e.*
16 frontlets betw. *t. e.* *Deut.* 6:8
*Deut.* 3:21 *thine e.* have seen all
27 lift up *t. e.* behold it with *t. e.*
4:9 forget things wh. *t. e.* have
7:19 temptations *t. e.* saw, 29:3
10:21 things which *thine e.* seen
28:31 shall be slain before *t. e.*
32 *thine e.* shall look, and fail
34 for the sight of *thine e.* 67
34:4 to see with *thine e.*

FAC

*Ruth* 2:9 let *t. e.* be on the field
10 have I found grace in *t. e.*?
1 *Sam.* 2:33 to consume *thine e.*
24:10 *t. e.* seen how L. delivered
25:8 men find favor in *thine e.*
26:21 soul precious in *thine e.*
27:5 found grace in *thine e.*
2 *Sam.* 12:11 thy wives be. *t. e.*
22:28 *t. e.* are on the haughty
1 *K.* 8:29 *t. e.* open toward this house, 52; 2 *Chr.* 6:20, 40
20:6 is pleasant in *thine e.*
2 *K.* 7:2 thou shalt see it with *t. e.*
10:5 what is good in *thine e.*
19:16 open Lord *t. e.* *Is.* 37:17
22:20 *t. e.* shall not see all evil
1 *Chr.* 17:17 small thing in *t. e.*
2 *Chr.* 34:28 nor shall *thine e.* see
*Neh.* 1:6 let *thine e.* open
*Job* 7:8 *thine e.* are upon me
11:4 I am clean in *thine e.*
14:3 dost thou open *t. e.* on such?
15:12 what do *t. e.* wink at?
*Ps.* 31:22 cut off from bc. *t. e.*
50:21 set in order before *t. e.*
91:8 with *t. e.* shalt thou behold
139:16 *t. e.* did see my substance
*Prov.* 4:25 let *thine e.* look right
6:4 give not sleep to *thine e.*
20:13 open *thine e.* and thou
23:5 set *t. e.* on that wh. is not?
26 let *thine e.* observe my ways
33 *t. e.* shall beh. strange wom.
25:7 prince whom *t. e.* have seen
*Ec.* 11:9 walk in sight of *thine e.*
*Cant.* 4:9 ravished heart with *t. e.*
6:5 turn away *thine e.* from me
7:4 *thine e.* like the fish-pools
*Is.* 30:20 *t. e.* shall see teachers
33:17 *thine e.* shall see king
20 *t. e.* see Jeru. quiet habitat.
*Jer.* 5:3 are not *t. e.* on truth?
20:4 fall by sword *t. e.* behold it
22:17 *t. e.* are not but for covet.
31:16 refrain *thine e.* from tears
32:19 *t. e.* open on ways of men
34:3 *t. e.* behold king of Bab.
42:2 as *thine e.* do behold us
*Lam.* 2:18 let not apple of *t. e.*
*Ezek.* 23:40 for wh. paintedst *t. e.*
24:16 take fr. thee desire of *t. e.*
40:4 behold with *thine e.* 44:5
*Dan.* 9:18 open *t. e.* and behold
*Luke* 19:42 now hid from *thine e.*
*John* 9:10 were *t. e.* opened? 26
17 he hath opened *thine e.*?
*Rev.* 3:18 anoint *thine e.*

**Your EYES.**

*Gen.* 3:5 day eat *y. e.* be opened
19:8 them as is good in *your e.*
34:11 Let me find grace in *y. e.*
12 *y. e.* and eyes of brother
50:4 found grace in *your e.*
*Num.* 33:55 ye let remain shall be pricks in *y. e.* *Jos.* 23:13
*Deut.* 1:30 that he did before *y. e.*
4:34; 29:2
4:3 *your e.* have seen what Lord did, 11:7; *Jos.* 24:7
9:17 I brake two tables bef. *y. e.*
11:18 as frontlets between *y. e.*
14:1 not make baldness bet. *y. e.*
1 *Sam.* 11:2 thrust out *y.* right *e.*
12:16 what Lord do before *y. e.*
2 *Chr.* 29:8 as see with *your e.*
*Is.* 29:10 Lord hath closed *y. e.*
40:26 lift up *y. e.* *Jer.* 13:20
*Jer.* 7:11 den of robbers in *y. e.*
29:21 slay them before *your e.*
*Ezek.* 24:21 the desire of *your e.*
*Hag.* 2:3 in *your e.* in comparison
*Mal.* 1:5 *your e.* shall see, the L.
*Mat.* 13:16 blessed are *your e.*

EZEKIEL. *Ezek.* 24:24
EZEL. 1 *Sam.* 20:19
EZRA. *Ezr.* 7:12, 25; 10:1: *Neh.* 8:2, 6; 12:13, 26, 36

# F.

**FABLES.**

1 *Tim.* 1:4 nor give heed to *f.*
4:7 but refuse old wives' *f.*
2 *Tim* 4:4 shall be turned unto *f.*
*Tit.* 1:14 not giving heed to *f.*
2 *Pet.* 1:16 cunningly devised *f.*

**FACE.**

*Gen.* 3:19 in sweat of *f.* shall eat
16:8 I flee from *f.* of mistress
24:47 I put ear-rings upon her *f.*
35:1 fleddest from *f.* of Esau, 7
36:6 E. went from *f.* of brot. J.
46:28 to direct his *f.* to Goshen
48:12 J. bowed with *f.* to earth
*Ex.* 2:15 Moses fled *f.* of Pharaoh
14:25 let us flee from *f.* of Israel
34:29 skin of his *f.* shone, 30, 35

FAC

*Ex.* 34:33 he put a veil on his *f.*
*Lev.* 13:41 hair fallen tow. his *f.*
19:32 shalt honor *f.* of old man
*Num.* 12:14 father had spit in *f.*
19:3 slay red heifer before *f.*
*Deut.* 1:17 not be af. of *f.* of man
8:20 nations L. destroyed bef. *f.*
25:2 wicked be beaten bef. his *f.*
9 and spit in his *f.* and say
28:31 ass sh. be taken bef. thy *f.*
*Jos.* 7:10 wheref. liest upon *f.*?
1 *Sam.* 5:3 D. falleth on his *f.* 4
24:8 D. stooped with *f.* to earth
25:41 Abigail bowed on *f.*
28:14 stooped with *f.* to ground
2 *Sam.* 2:22 hold up my *f.* to J.?
14:33 A. bowed on *f.* to ground
24:20 Araunah bowed himself bef. king on *f.* 1 *Chr.* 21:21
1 *K.* 1:23 Nathan bowed with *f.*
31 B.-sheba bowed with her *f.*
8:14 turned his *f.* 2 *Chr.* 6:3
18:42 E. put *f.* between knees
19:13 wrapped his *f.* in mantle
20:38 prophet disg. ashes on *f.*
21:4 Ahab turned away his *f.*
2 *K.* 4:29 lay staff on *f.* of child
31 G. laid his staff on *f.* of child
8:15 Hazael spread it on his *f.*
9:30 Jezebel painted her *f.*
32 J. lifted up his *f.* to window
13:14 Joash wept over his *f.*
20:2 H. turn. *f.* to wall, *Is.* 38:2
2 *Chr.* 6:42 turn not away the *f.* of thine anointed, *Ps.* 132:10
30:9 L. will not turn *f.* from you
32:21 returned with shame of *f.*
35:22 Jos. would not turn his *f.*
*Ezr.* 9:6 I blush to lift up my *f.*
7 confusion of *f.* *Dan.* 9:8
*Job* 1:11 will curse thee to *f.* 2:5
4:15 a spirit passed before my *f.*
11:15 lift up *f.* without spot
16:8 leanness beareth wit. to *f.*
16 my *f.* is foul with weeping
21:31 who declare his way to *f.*?
22:26 lift up thy *f.* unto God
24:15 and disguiseth his *f.*
26:9 he holdeth back *f.* of throne
30:10 spare not to spit in my *f.*
41:13 who discover *f.* of garm.?
14 can open doors of his *f.*?
*Ps.* 5:8 way straight before my *f.*
17:15 I will beh. thy *f.* in right.
21:12 make ready arrows ag. *f.*
41:12 set. me before thy *f.*
84:9 look upon *f.* of th. anoint.
89:14 mercy and truth go bef. *f.*
*Prov.* 7:13 with an impudent *f.*
21:29 wicked man hard. his *f.*
*Ec.* 8:1 boldness of *f.* be chang.
*Is.* 16:4 the *f.* of the spoiler
25:7 will destroy *f.* of covering
28:25 made plain the *f.* thereof
29:22 nei. shall his *f.* wax pale
49:23 shall bow to thee with *f.*
65:3 that provoketh me to my *f.*
*Jer.* 2:27 turn. back, not *f.* 32:33
4:30 thou rentest *f.* with paint
13:26 thy skirts upon thy *f.* that shame may appear, *Nah.* 3:5
18:17 the back, and not the *f.*
22:25 whose *f.* thou fearest
*Lam.* 3:35 right of man before *f.*
*Ezek.* 1:10 *f.* of man, *f.* of lion, *f.* of an ox, the *f.* of an eagle
3:8 made thy *f.* strong ag. faces
7:22 my *f.* will I turn fr. them
10:14 *f.* of man, lion, eag. 41:19
14:3 stumbling-block before *f.*
38:18 fury shall come in my *f.*
*Dan.* 8:18 in a sleep on *f.* 10:9
10:6 *f.* as appear. of lightning
11:18 turn *f.* unto the isles
*Hos.* 5:5 Is. testifieth to *f.* 7:10
*Joel* 2:6 before *f.* people be pain.
20 will drive him with his *f.*
*Nah.* 2:1 dasheth come before *f.*
*Mat.* 6:17 anoint head, wash *f.*
11:10 I send my messenger bef. thy *f.* *Mark* 1:2; *Luke* 7:27
18:10 angels behold *f.* of my F.
26:67 did they spit in his face
*Luke* 2:31 hast prepared bef. *f.*
9:52 messengers before *f.* 10:1
53 *f.* as tho' he would go to J.
22:64 they struck him on the *f.*
*John* 11:44 *f.* bound with napkin
*Acts* 2:25 I foresaw L. bef. my *f.*
7:45 G. drave before *f.* of fath.
1 *Cor.* 14:25 falling down on *f.*
2 *Cor.* 3:7 could not behold *f.*
13 M. who put a veil over *f.*
18 with open *f.* beholding
4:6 glory of God in *f.* of Jesus
11:20 if man smite you on *f.*
*Gal.* 1:22 unkn. by *f.* to churches
2:11 I withstood him to the *f.*

FAC

*Jam.* 1:23 natural *f.* in glass
*Rev.* 4:7 beast had *f.* as a man
10:1 *f.* was as it were the sun
12:14 nourished from *f.* of serp.
20:11 from whose *f.* heaven fled

*See* SEEK, SET, SHINE, SKY, WATERS, WILDERNESS, WORLD.

**FACE,** *with* **cover,** *or* **covered.**

*Gen.* 38:15 harlot bec. she *c. f.*
*Ex.* 10:5 locusts *c. f.* of earth, 15
*Num.* 22:5 *cover f.* of the earth
2 *Sam.* 19:4 *c.* his *f.* and cried
*Est.* 7:8 *covered* Haman's *f.*
*Job* 15:27 *c.* his *f.* with fatness
23:17 *c.* darkness from my *f.*
*Ps.* 44:15 shame of my *f.* hath *c.*
69:7 shame *cov.* my *f.*
*Prov.* 24:31 nettles had *c. f.*
*Is.* 6:2 with twain he *c. f.*
*Ezek.* 12:6 thou shalt *c.* thy *f.*
12 the prince shall *c.* his *f.*
*Mark* 14:65 to spit and *c.* his *f.*

**FACE of the country.**

2 *Sam.* 18:8 scattered over *f.* *of c.*

**FACE of the deep.**

*Gen.* 1:2 darkness upon *f.* *of t. d.*
*Job* 38:30 *f.* *of the deep* is frozen
*Prov.* 8:27 compass on *f.* *of the d.*

**FACE of the earth.**

*Gen.* 1:29 herb on *f.* *of the earth*
4:14 driven me from *f.* *of the e.*
6:1 multiply on *f.* *of the earth*
7:3 seed alive on *f.* of all *the e.*
4 destroy from *f.* *of the e.* *Deut.* 6:15; 1 *K.* 13:34; *Amos* 9:8
8:9 on the *f.* *of the* whole *earth*
11:4 we be scat. on *f.* *of the e.*
41:56 famine over the *f.* *of the e.*
*Num.* 12:3 abo. all on *f.* *of the e.*
*Deut.* 7:6 peo. on the *f.* *of the e.*
1 *Sam.* 20:15 off from *f.* *of the e.*
*Ps.* 104:30 renewest *f.* *of the e.*
*Is.* 23:17 kingd. on *f.* *of the earth*
*Jer.* 8:2 on the *f.* *of the e.* 16:4
*Ezek.* 38:20 all on *f.* *of the earth*
*Dan.* 8:5 came on *f.* *of the earth*
*Amos* 5:8 pour. on *f.* *of the e.* 9:6
*Zec.* 5:3 curse over *f.* *of the earth*
*Luke* 12:56 can discern *f.* *of the e.*
21:35 on the *f.* *of the* whole *e.*
*Acts* 17:26 to dwell on *f.* *of the e.*

**FACE to FACE.**

*Gen.* 32:30 I have seen G. *f. to f.*
*Ex.* 33:11 L. spake to M. *f. to f.*
*Num.* 14:14 Lord art seen *f. to f.*
*Deut.* 5:4 talked with you *f. to f.*
34:10 M. whom L. knew *f. to f.*
*Jud.* 6:22 seen angel *f. to f.*
*Prov.* 27:19 *f.* answereth *to f.*
*Ezek.* 20:35 I will plead *f. to f.*
*Acts* 25:16 have accusers *f. to f.*
1 *Cor.* 13:12 a glass, but *f. to f.*
2 *John* 12 and speak *f. to f.*
3 *John* 14 and speak *f. to f.*

**Fell on FACE,** *or* **FACES.**

*Gen.* 50:1 J. *f.* on his father's *f.*
18 brethren *fell* d. before his *f.*
*Lev.* 9:24 they *fell* on their *f.*
*Num.* 14:5 A. *f.* on *f.* 16:22, 45
16:4 Moses; 22:31 B. *f.* flat on *f.*
*Jos.* 5:14 Joshua *f.* on his *f.* 7:6
*Jud.* 13:20 M. and wife *fell on f.*
1 *Sam.* 17:49 Gol.; 20:41 D. *f.* on *f.*
25:23 Abig.; 2 *Sam.* 9:6 Mephib.
2 *Sam.* 14:4 wo. of T. *f.* on her *f.*
22 Joab; 18:28 Ahimaaz *f.* on *f.*
1 *K.* 18:7 Obad.; 39 peo. *f.* on *f.*
*Ezek.* 1:28 *f.* on my *f.* 3:23; 9:8; 11:13; 43:3; 44:4; *Dan.* 8:17
*Dan.* 2:46 Nebuch. *f.* upon his *f.*
*Mat.* 17:6 disci.; 26:39 J. *f.* on *f.*
*Luke* 5:12 leper; 17:16 S. *f.* on *f.*
*Rev.* 11:16 24 elders *f.* on their *f.*

**FACE of the field.**

2 *K.* 9:37 Jez. dung on *f.* *of the f.*

**FACE of the gate.**

*Ezek.* 40:15 *f.* *of the g.* of entrance

**FACE of the ground.**

*Gen.* 2:6 mist watered *f.* *of the g.*
7:23 destr. that was on *f.* *of the g.*
8:8 abated from off *f.* *of the g.*
13 *f.* *of the ground* was dry

**Hide, hideth,** *or* **hid FACE.**

*Gen.* 4:14 from thy *f.* sh. I be *h.*
*Ex.* 3:6 and Moses *hid* his *f.*
*Deut.* 31:17 *hid* my *f.* 18; 32:20
*Job* 13:24 wherefore *hidest* thou thy *f.* *Ps.* 44:24; 88:14
*Ps.* 10:11 he *hideth* his *f.*
13:1 how long wilt *hide* thy *f.*
27:9 *h.* not *f.* 69:17; 102:2; 143:7
30:7 didst *hide* thy *f.* 104:29
51:9 *hide* thy *f.* from my sins
*Is.* 8:17 *h.* his *f.* from house of J.

FAC

*Is.* 50:6 I *hid* not my *f.* from sh.
54:8 in wrath I *hid* my *f.*
59:2 sins have *h.* his *f.* from you
64:7 thou hast *hid* thy *f.*
*Jer.* 16:17 not *hid* from my *f.*
33:5 *hid* my *f.* from city
*Ezek.* 39:23 *h.* I my *f.* fr. them, 24
29 nor will I *hide* my *f.*
*Mic.* 3:4 he will *h. f.* at that time
*Rev.* 6:16 *hide* us from *f.* of him

**FACE of the house.**

*Ezek.* 41:14 breadth of *f. of house*

**FACE of the Lord.**

*Gen.* 19:13 cry before *f. of the L.*
1 *Sam.* 26:20 blood before *f. of L.*
1 *K.* 13:6 entreat *f. of the Lord*
*Ps.* 34:16 *f. of the Lord* against
them that do evil, 1 *Pet.* 3:12
*Lam.* 2:19 heart before *f. of L.*
*Luke* 1:76 go before *f. of Lord*

**FACE of the porch.**

*Ezek.* 40:15 *f. of the p.* 50 cubits
41:25 thick planks on *f. of the p.*

**FACE,** *with* **look, looked, see, saw, seen.**

*Gen.* 32:20 afterw. I will *s.* his *f.*
33:10 therefore have I *s.* thy *f.*
43:3 shall not *s.* my *f.* 5; 44:23
46:30 let me die since I have *s. f.*
48:11 not thought to *see* thy *f.*
*Ex.* 10:28 *see* my *f.* no more
29 Moses said, I will *see* thy *f.*
33:20 thou canst not *see* my *f.*
23 but my *f.* shall not be *seen*
34:35 children of Is. *s. f.* of M.
2 *Sam.* 14:28 two y. *s.* not king's *f.*
2 *K.* 14:8 let us *look* one another
in the *f.* 2 *Chr.* 25:17
11 *looked* one another in the *f.*
*Est.* 1:14 7 princes w. *s.* king's *f.*
*Acts* 6:15 *saw* his *f.* as *f.* of angel
20:25 sh. *see* my *f.* no more, 38
*Col.* 2:1 as have not *seen* my *f.*
*Rev.* 22:4 they shall *see* his *f.*

**Seek FACE.**

1 *Chr.* 16:11 *seek* his *f.* *Ps.* 105:4
2 *Chr.* 7:14 if my people *s.* my *f.*
*Ps.* 24:6 that *seek* thy *f.* O Jacob
27:8 *s.* ye my *f.* thy *f.* L. will I *s.*
*Prov.* 7:15 I came to *seek* thy *f.*
*Hos.* 5:15 till they *seek* my *f.*

**Set FACE.**

*Gen.* 31:21 J. *set f.* to mount Gil.
*Lev.* 17:10 *set f.* against soul, 20:6
20:3 *set f.* ag. that m. 5; *Eze.* 14:8
26:17 *set* my *f.* aga. *Jer.* 44:11
*Is.* 50:7 have *set* my *f.* like flint
*Jer.* 21:10 *set* my *f.* ag. this city
*Ezek.* 4:3 *set* my *f.* against it
6:2 *set* thy *f.* tow. mountains
13:17 *set* thy *f.* ag. daughters
15:7 *set* my *f.* against them
20:46 *set* thy *f.* toward the south
21:2 *set* thy *f.* toward Jerusalem
16 whithersoever thy *f.* is *set*
28:21 *f.* ag. Zidon; 29:2 *f.* ag. P.
35:2 *f.* ag. mount S.; 38:2 *f.* a. G.
*Dan.* 9:3 I *set* my *f.* to Lord God
10:15 *set* my *f.* toward ground
11:17 he shall *set* his *f.* to enter
*Luke* 9:51 *set f.* to go to Jerusa.

**FACE shine.**

*Num.* 6:25 L. make *f.* to *s.* on thee
*Ps.* 31:16 make thy *f.* to *shine* on
thy servant, 119:135
67:1 cause his *f.* to *shine* on us
80:3 cause thy *f.* to *shine*, 7, 19
104:15 to make his *f.* to *shine*
*Ec.* 8:1 maketh his *f.* to *shine*
*Dan.* 9:17 cause thy *f.* to *shine*
*Mat.* 17:2 his *f.* did *shine* as sun

**FACE of the sky.**

*Mat.* 16:3 disc. the *f.* *Luke* 12:56

**FACE of the waters.**

*Gen.* 1:2 S. of G. mov. *f. of w.*
7:18 ark went upon *f. of the w.*

**FACE of the wilderness.**

*Ex.* 16:14 on *f. of the w.* lay

**FACE of the world.**

*Job* 37:12 command. on *f. of w.*
*Is.* 14:21 nor fill *f. of w.*
27:6 Israel fill *f. of w.* with fruit

**FACES.**

*Gen.* 9:23 their *f.* were backward
*Ex.* 19:7 Moses laid before th. *f.*
20:20 his fear be before your *f.*
25:20 *f.* shall look one to another.
37:9 mercy-seat-ward *f.* of cher.
2 *Sam.* 19:5 shamed *f.* of serv.
1 *K.* 2:15 all Israel set *f.* on me
1 *Chr.* 12:8 *f.* were like *f.* of lions
2 *Chr.* 3:13 their *f.* were inward
*Job* 9:24 he covereth *f.* of judges
40:13 and bind their *f.* in secret

FAI

*Ps.* 34:5 *f.* were not ashamed
*Is.* 3:15 that ye grind *f.* of poor
13:8 their *f.* shall be as flames
25:8 will wipe tears from all *f.*
53:3 hid as it were our *f.* from
*Jer.* 1:8 be not afraid of their *f.*
5:3 their *f.* harder than a rock
30:6 all *f.* turned into paleness
42:15 set *f.* to enter, 17; 44:12
50:5 Zion, with *f.* thitherward
*Lam.* 5:12 *f.* of elders not hon.
*Ezek.* 1:6 ev. one four *f.* 10, 11, 15
7:18 shame shall be on their *f.*
8:16 with *f.* toward the east
14:6 turn *f.* from abominations
20:47 all *f.* shall be burnt
41:18 every cherub had two *f.*
*Dan.* 9:7 unto us confusion of *f.*
*Joel* 2:6 *f.* shall gather blackness
*Hab.* 1:9 *f.* shall sup up as east w.
*Mal.* 2:3 I will spread dung on *f.*
*Mat.* 6:16 hypocrites disfigure *f.*
*Luke* 24:5 have bowed *f.* to earth
*Rev.* 7:11 fell before throne on *f.*
9:7 *f.* of locusts as *f.* of men
*See Fell on* FACE, OF FACES.

**FADE.**

2 *Sam.* 22:46 strangers shall *f.*
away, *Ps.* 18:45
*Is.* 64:6 and we all *f.* as a leaf
*Jer.* 8:13 and the leaf shall *f.*
*Ezek.* 47:12 who. leaf shall not *f.*
*Jam.* 1:11 rich man shall *f.* away

**FADETH.**

*Is.* 1:30 as an oak, whose leaf *f.*
24:4 and *f.* the world *f.*
40:7 grass withereth, flower *f.* 8
1 *Pet.* 1:4 inheritance *f.* not away
5:4 cro. of glory that *f.* not aw.

**FADING.**

*Is.* 28:1 glorious beauty *f.* flow.
4 beauty shall be *f.* flower

**FAIL, Substantive.**

*Jos.* 3:10 without *f.* drive Can.
*Jud.* 11:30 without *f.* deliver A.
*Ezr.* 6:9 day by day without *f.*

**FAIL, Verb.**

*Gen.* 47:16 cattle, if money *f.*
*Deut.* 28:32 eyes *f.* with longing
31:6 he will not *f.* thee, 8; *Jos.*
1:5; 1 *Chr.* 28:20
1 *Sam.* 17:32 no man's heart *f.*
20:5 sho. not *f.* to sit with king
1 *K.* 2:4 shall not *f.* man on thro.
of Isr. 8:25; 9:5; 2 *Chr.* 6:16
17:14 neith. sh. cruse of oil *f.* 16
*Est.* 6:10 let nothing *f.* of all
9:27 not *f.* keep days of P. 28
*Job* 11:20 eyes of wicked shall *f.*
14:11 as waters *f.* from the sea
17:5 eyes of his children sh. *f.*
31:16 caused eyes of wid. to *f.*
*Ps.* 12:1 faithful *f.* fr. am. men
69:3 mine eyes *f.* while I wait
77:8 doth his promise *f.* for ever
119:82 mine eyes *f.* for thy word
123 mine eyes *f.* for thy salva.
*Prov.* 22:8 rod of his anger sh. *f.*
*Ec.* 12:5 desire *f.* man goeth
*Is.* 19:5 wat. *f.*; 21:16 gl. of K. *f.*
31:3 they all shall *f.* together
32:6 cause drink of thirsty to *f.*
10 for the vintage shall *f.*
34:16 no one of these shall *f.*
38:14 mine eyes *f.* with looking
42:4 not *f.* nor be discouraged
57:16 spirit should *f.* before me
58:11 spring whose waters *f.* not
*Jer.* 14:6 eyes did *f.* bec. no gra.
15:18 as waters that *f.*
48:33 wine to *f.* *Hos.* 9:2
*Lam.* 2:31 mine eyes *f.* with tea.
3:22 because compassions *f.* not
*Hab.* 3:17 labor of olive shall *f.*
*Luke* 16:9 ye *f.* they may receive
17 one tittle of the law to *f.*
22:32 that thy faith *f.* not
1 *Cor.* 13:8 prophecies they sh. *f.*
*Heb.* 1:12 thy years shall not *f.*
11:32 time would *f.* me to tell
12:15 any man *f.* of grace of G.

**FAILED.**

*Gen.* 42:28 their heart *f.* them
47:15 money *f.* in land of Egypt
*Jos.* 3:16 waters *f.* were cut off
21:45 *f.* not any good which L.
promised, 23:14; 1 *K.* 8:56
*Job* 19:14 my kinsfolk have *f.*
*Ps.* 142:4 refuge *f.* no man cared
*Cant.* 5:6 soul *f.* when he spake
*Lam.* 4:17 our eyes as yet *f.*

**FAILETH.**

*Gen.* 47:15 sho. we die? money *f.*
*Job* 21:10 gendereth and *f.* not
*Ps.* 31:10 strength *f.* me, 38:10

FAI

*Ps.* 40:12 my heart *f.* me, 73:26
71:9 forsake not when strength
109:24 my flesh *f.* of fatness
143:7 O Lord, my spirit *f.*
*Ec.* 10:3 wisdom *f.* him
*Is.* 15:6 grass *f.* no green thing
41:17 their tongue *f.* for thirst
44:12 hungry and his strength *f.*
*Ezek.* 12:22 and every vision *f.*
*Luke* 12:23 treas. in heaven *f.* not
1 *Cor.* 13:8 charity never *f.* but

**FAILING.**

*Deut.* 28:65 L. shall give *f.* of ey.
*Luke* 21:26 men's heart *f.* for fe.

**FAIN.**

*Job* 27:22 *f.* flee out of his hand
*Luke* 15:16 *f.* filled belly

**FAINT, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 25:29 E. and he was *f.* 30
*Deut.* 25:18 when thou wast *f.*
*Jud.* 8:4 *f.* yet pursuing them
1 *Sam.* 14:28 peo. were very *f.* 31
30:10 so *f.* could not go over, 21
2 *Sam.* 16:2 such as be *f.*
*Is.* 1:5 the whole heart is *f.*
13:7 shall all hands be *f.*
29:8 awaketh, behold he is *f.*
40:29 he giveth power to the *f.*
*Jer.* 8:18 my heart is *f.*
*Lam.* 5:17 for this our heart is *f*

**FAINT, Verb.**

*Deut.* 20:3 let not your hearts *f.*
8 lest his brethren's heart *f.*
*Jos.* 2:9 inhabitants of land *f.*
*Prov.* 24:10 *f.* in day of adversity
*Is.* 40:30 shall *f.* *Amos* 8:13
31 walk and not *f.*
*Jer.* 51:46 and lest your hearts *f.*
*Lam.* 2:19 young children *f.*
*Ezek.* 21:7 every spirit shall *f.*
15 their heart may *f.*
*Mat.* 15:32 fasting, lest they *f.*
*Mark* 8:3 away fasting, will *f.*
*Luke* 18:1 to pray, not to *f.*
2 *Cor.* 4:1 rec. mercy we *f.* not
16 for which cause we *f.* not
*Gal.* 6:9 shall reap, if we *f.* not
*Eph.* 3:13 *f.* not at my tribula.
*Heb.* 12:3 and *f.* in your minds
5 nor *f.* when rebuked of him

**FAINTED.**

*Gen.* 45:26 Jacob's heart *f.*
*Ps.* 27:13 *f.* unl. I had believed
107:5 their soul *f.* in them
*Is.* 51:20 thy sons *f.* they lie
*Jer.* 45:3 I *f.* in my sighing
*Ezek.* 31:15 trees of field *f.*
*Dan.* 8:27 I Daniel *f.*
*Jon.* 2:7 soul *f.* I rememb. Lord
4:8 *f.* and wished in him. to die
*Mat.* 9:36 comp. on them bec. *f.*
*Rev.* 2:3 labored, and hast not *f.*

**FAINTEST, ETH.**

*Job* 4:5 upon thee, and thou *f.*
*Ps.* 84:2 soul *f.* for courts of L.
119:81 my soul *f.* for salvation
*Is.* 10:18 a standard-bearer *f.*
40:28 ends of earth *f.* not

**FAINT-HEARTED.**

*Deut.* 20:8 and *f.* let him return
*Is.* 7:4 nor be *f.* for the two tails
*Jer.* 49:23 H. and Arpad are *f*

**FAINTNESS.**

*Lev.* 26:36 send *f.* into hearts

**FAIR.**

*Gen.* 6:2 daugh. of men were *f.*
12:11 Sar. *f.* 14; 24:16 R. 26:7
2 *Sam.* 13:1 Tamar was *f.* 14:27
1 *K.* 1:4 Abishag a *f.* damsel
*Est.* 1:11 Vashti *f.*; 2:7 Est. *f.*
2:2 *f.* young virgins be sought
*Job* 37:22 *f.* weather cometh out
42:15 so *f.* as Job's daughters
*Prov.* 7:21 with *f.* speech
11:22 *f.* woman with. discretion
26:25 when he speaketh *f.*
*Cant.* 1:15 thou art *f.* 16; 4:1, 7
2:10 my love, my *f.* one, 13
4:10 *f.* is thy love, my sister
6:10 *f.* as moon; 7:6 *f.* art thou
*Is.* 5:9 many houses great and *f.*
54:11 lay stones with *f.* colors
*Jer.* 11:16 and olive-tree *f.*
12:6 though they speak *f.* words
46:20 Egypt like a very *f.* heifer
*Ezek.* 16:17 hast taken *f.* jewels
39 shall take *f.* jewels, 23:26
31:3 cedar in L. with *f.* branches
7 *f.* in his greatness
9 made him *f.* by multitude
*Dan.* 4:12 leaves were *f.* 21
*Amos* 8:13 *f.* virgins shall faint
*Zec.* 3:5 let them set a *f.* mitre
*Mat.* 16:2 it will be *f.* weather
*Acts* 7:20 Moses was exceeding *f.*

FAI

*Rom.* 16:18 *f.* speeches deceive
*Gal.* 6:12 make *f.* show in flesh

**FAIRER, EST.**

*Jud.* 15:2 younger sist. *f.* than
*Ps.* 45:2 *f.* than child. of men
*Cant.* 1:8 O *f.* am. wo. 5:9; 6:1
*Dan.* 1:15 countenances app. *f.*

**FAIR-HAVENS.**

*Acts* 27:8 place called the *f.-h.*

**FAIRS.**

*Ezek.* 27:12 tra. in *f.* 14, 16, 19, 22
27 thy *f.* shall fall into the seas

**FAITH.**

*Deut.* 32:20 in whom is no *f.*
*Mat.* 6:30 O ye of little *f.* 8:26;
14:31; 16:8; *Luke* 12:28
8:10 great *f.* no not, *Luke* 7:9
17:20 *f.* as grain of mustard seed
23:23 judgment, mercy, and *f.*
*Mark* 4:40 ye have no *f.*
11:22 Jesus saith, Have *f.* in G.
*Luke* 17:5 Lord increase our *f.*
6 if ye had *f.* ye might say
18:8 wh. S. of man com. fi. *f.*
*Acts* 6:5 Ste. a man full of *f.* 8
7 priests were obedie. to the *f.*
11:24 Barnabas good, full of *f.*
13:8 seek. to turn deputy fr. *f.*
14:9 that he had *f.* to be healed
22 exhorting to continue in *f.*
27 opened door of *f.* to Genti.
16:5 churches established in *f.*
20:21 *f.* toward our L. Jesus C.
24:24 Felix heard P. concern. *f.*
*Rom.* 1:5 obedience to *f.*
17 righte. of G. rev. fr. *f.* to *f.*
3:3 make *f.* of God without ef.
27 excluded by law of *f.*
4:5 *f.* counted for righteous. 9
11 circum. seal of righte. of *f.*
12 steps of that *f.* of Abraham
13 through righteous. of *f.*
14 they of law be heirs *f.* is v.
16 of *f.* of the *f.* of Abraham
9:30 righte. which is of *f.* 10:6
10:8 word of *f.* which we prea.
17 so then *f.* cometh by hear.
12:3 God dealt measure of *f.*
6 according to proportion of *f.*
14:22 hast thou *f.*
23 eat. not of *f.* not of *f.* is sin
16:26 for the obedience of *f.*
1 *Cor.* 12:9 another *f.* by same S.
13:2 though I have all *f.*
13 now abideth *f.* hope, chari.
*Gal.* 1:23 *f.* which once destroy.
3:2 or by the hearing of *f.* 5
7 they which are of *f.* 9
12 law is not of *f.* but man
23 before *f.* came; 25 *f.* is co.
5:6 *f.* which worketh by love
22 fruit of Sp. is love, joy, *f.*
6:10 are of the household of *f.*
*Eph.* 4:5 one L. one *f.* one bapt.
13 come in the unity of the *f.*
6:16 taking the shield of *f.*
*Phil.* 1:25 further, and joy of *f.*
27 striving tog. for *f.* of gospel
1 *Thes.* 1:3 rememb. work of *f.*
5:8 the breastplate of *f.*
2 *Thes.* 1:11 work of *f.* with pow.
3:2 for all men have not *f.*
1 *Tim.* 1:5 *f.* unfeigned
19 holding *f.* concerning *f.*
3:9 holding the mystery of *f.*
4:1 some shall depart fr. the *f.*
5:8 he hath denied the *f.* and is
12 have cast off their first *f.*
6:10 have erred from the *f.* 21
11 follow *f.*; 12 fight fight of *f.*
2 *Tim.* 1:5 unfeigned *f.* in thee
2:18 overthrow the *f.* of some
22 follow *f.*; 3:8 reprobate *f.*
3:10 thou hast fully known *f.*
4:7 have kept the *f.* henceforth
*Tit.* 1:1 the *f.* of God's elect
4 T. mine own son aft. com. *f.*
*Phile.* 5 hearing of thy *f.*
*Heb.* 4:2 not mixed with *f.*
6:1 not laying the foundat. of *f.*
10:22 in full assurance of *f.*
23 hold fast profession of *f.*
11:1 *f.* is substance of things
6 without *f.* impossi. to pl. G.
12:2 and finisher of our *f.*
13:7 whose *f.* follow, consider.
*Jam.* 2:1 *f.* with respect of pers.
14 he hath *f.* can *f.* save him?
17 *f.* with. works is dead, 20, 26
18 hast *f.* and I have works
22 *f.* wrought with works, and
by works was *f.* made perf.
5:15 prayer of *f.* shall save sick
2 *Pet.* 1:1 obtained like prec. *f.*
1 *John* 5:4 overcome. wor. our *f.*
*Jude* 3 earnestly contend for *f.*

FAI

*Jude* 20 building yours. on h. *f.*
*Rev.* 2:13 hast not denied my *f.*
19 I know thy works and *f.*
13:10 patience and *f.* of saints
14:12 that keep the *f.* of Jesus

**By FAITH.**

*Hab.* 2:4 shall live *by f.* *Rom.* 1:17; *Gal.* 3:11; *Heb.* 10:38
*Acts* 15:9 purifying hearts *by f.*
26:18 sanctified *by f.*
*Rom.* 3:22 righteous. of G. *by f.*
28 justi. *b. f.* 5:1; *Gal.* 2:16; 3:24
30 justify circumcision *by f.*
5:2 we have access *by f.*
11:20 standest *by f.* 2 *Cor.* 1:24
2 *Cor* 5:7 walk *by f.* not by sight
*Gal.* 2:20 I live *by f.* of S. of God
3:22 promise *by f.* might be giv.
26 child. of G. *by f.* in Chr. J.
5:5 hope of righteousness *by f.*
*Eph.* 3:12 we have access *by f.*
17 C. may dwell in hearts *by f.*
*Phil.* 3:9 righteousn. of G. *by f.*
*Heb.* 11:4 *by f.* Abel; 5 *by f.* En.
7 *by f.* Noah; 8 *by f.* Ara. 9, 17
20 *by f.* Isaac; 21 Jac.; 22 Jos.
23 *by f.* Moses, 24:27; 31 Rah.
29 *by f.* passed through Red s.
30 *by f.* walls of Jer. fell down
*Jam.* 2:24 works justi. not *by f.*

**In FAITH.**

*Rom.* 4:19 being not weak *in f.*
20 but was strong *in f.*
14:1 him weak in *f.* receive you
1 *Cor.* 16:13 stand fast *in f.*
2 *Cor.* 13:5 exam. wh. ye be *in f.*
*Col.* 1:23 if ye continue *in* the *f.*
2:7 and stablished *in* the *f.*
1 *Tim.* 1:2 Tim. my own son *i. f.*
4 godly edifying which is *in f.*
2:7 teacher of the Gentiles *in f.*
15 saved, if they continue *in f.*
3:13 they purchase boldn. *in f.*
4:12 example of believers *in f.*
2 *Tim.* 1:13 hold fast form *in f.*
*Heb.* 11:13 these all died *in f.*
*Jam.* 1:6 but let them ask *in f.*
2:5 poor of this world, rich *in f.*
1 *Pet.* 5:9 resist, steadfast *in f.*

**Their FAITH.**

*Mat.* 9:2 Jesus seeing *their f.* *Mark* 2:5; *Luke* 5:20

**Through FAITH.**

*Acts* 3:16 *through f.* in his name
*Rom.* 3:25 propitiation *t. f.*
30 justify uncircumcision *t. f.*
31 do we make void law *t. f.*?
*Gal.* 3:8 God justify heathen *t. f.*
14 promise of the Spirit *t. f.*
*Eph.* 2:8 are ye saved *t. f.*
*Phil.* 3:9 righteousn. wh. is *t. f.*
*Col.* 2:12 risen *t. f.* of ope. of G.
2 *Tim.* 3:15 wise to salvation *t. f.*
*Heb.* 6:12 *t. f.* inherit promises
11:3 *t. f.* we und. worlds framed
11 *t. f.* S. received strength
28 *thro' f.* he kept the passover
33 *thro' f.* subdued kingdoms
39 obtained a good report *t. f.*
1 *Pet.* 1:5 kept *t. f.* to salvation

**Thy FAITH.**

*Mat.* 9:22 *t. f.* hath made thee whole, *Mark* 5:34; 10:52; *Luke* 8:48; 17:19
15:28 O woman, great is *thy f.*
*Luke* 7:50 *t. f.* h. saved th. 18:42
22:32 prayed that *thy f.* fail not
*Phile.* 6 communication of *thy f.*
*Jam.* 2:18 show *t. f.* without w.

**Your FAITH.**

*Mat.* 9:29 according to *y. f.* be it
*Luke* 8:25 where is *your f.*?
*Rom.* 1:8 *y. f.* is spoken
1 *Cor.* 2:5 *y. f.* not stand in wis.
15:14 *your f.* is also vain, 17
2 *Cor.* 1:24 dominion over *y. f.*
10:15 when *your f.* is increased
*Eph.* 1:15 after I heard of *y. f.*
*Phil.* 2:17 offer. on service of *y. f.*
*Col.* 1:4 since we heard of *y. f.*
2:5 steadfastness of *y. f.* in Ch.
1 *Thes.* 1:8 *your f.* to God-ward
3:5 I sent to know *your f.*
7 we were comforted by *y. f.*
10 what is lacking in *your f.*
2 *Thes.* 1:3 *y. f.* groweth exceed.
*Jam.* 1:3 trying of *y. f.* worketh
1 *Pet.* 1:7 trial of *y. f.* precious
9 end of *y. f.* even salvation
21 that *y. f.* might be in God
2 *Pet.* 1:5 add to *your f.* virtue

**FAITHFUL.**

*Num.* 12:7 Mo. *f.* *Heb.* 3:2, 5
*Deut.* 7:9 *f.* G. who keepeth cov.
1 *Sam.* 2:35 will raise up *f.* prie.

FAL

2 *Sam.* 20:19 *f.* in Israel
*Neh.* 13:13 *f.* to distribute
*Ps.* 12:1 the *f.* fail from am. men
31:23 the Lord preserveth the *f.*
89:37 as a *f.* witness in heaven
101:6 mine eyes shall be on *f.*
119:86 commandments are *f.*
138 thy testimonies very *f.*
*Prov.* 11:13 *f.* spirit conc. matter
13:17 a *f.* ambassador is health
14:5 a *f.* witness will not lie
20:6 a *f.* man who can find?
27:6 *f.* the wounds of a friend
*Is.* 1:21 how is *f.* city become
26 shalt be called the *f.* city
8:2 I took unto me *f.* witness.
*Jer.* 42:5 L. be *f.* witness bet. us
*Dan.* 6:4 forasmuch as he was *f.*
*Hos.* 11:12 Ju. is *f.* with saints
*Mat.* 24:45 who then is *f.*
25:21 well done, good and *f.* se.
23 *f.* in a few th. *Luke* 19:17
*Luke* 12:42 who is *f.* and wise?
16:10 *f.* in least is *f.* in much
12 not *f.* in what is ano. man's
*Acts* 16:15 ye have judged me *f.*
1 *Cor.* 1:9 God is *f.* 10:13
4:2 stewards, that a man be *f.*
17 sent Timothy, *f.* in the L.
7:25 mercy of the Lord to be *f.*
*Gal.* 3:9 blessed with *f.* Abraham
*Eph.* 1:1 to saints and *f.* in C. J.
6:21 Tychicus a *f.* minister
*Col.* 1:2 saints and *f.* breth. in C.
7 Ep. for you *f.* minister, 4:7
4:9 Onesimus, a *f.* brother
1 *Thes.* 5:24 *f.* is he that calleth
2 *Thes.* 3:3 L. is *f.* who stablish
1 *Tim.* 1:12 Christ he counted *f.*
15 a *f.* saying, 4:9; *Tit.* 3:8
2 *Tim.* 2:2 same commit to *f.* m.
11 *f.* saying; 13 he abideth *f.*
*Tit.* 1:6 having *f.* children
9 holding fast the *f.* word
*Heb.* 2:17 he might be *f.*
3:2 *f.* to him that appointed h.
10:23 is *f.* that promised, 11:11
1 *Pet.* 4:19 souls as to a *f.* Crea.
1 *John* 1:9 he is *f.* to forgive us
*Rev.* 1:5 C. the *f.* witness, 3:14
2:10 be *f.* unto death
19:11 was called *f.*
21:5 words are true and *f.* 22:6

**FAITHFULLY.**

2 *K.* 12:15 for they dealt *f.* 22:7
2 *Chr.* 31:12 brought offerings *f.*
31:12 men did the work *f.*
*Prov.* 29:14 *f.* judgeth the poor
*Jer.* 23:28 speak my word *f.*

**FAITHFULNESS.**

1 *Sam.* 26:23 render to man his *f.*
*Ps.* 5:9 no *f.* in their mouth
36:5 thy *f.* reacheth unto clouds
40:10 I have declared thy *f.*
89:1 I will make known thy *f.*
2 thy *f.* shalt thou establish
5 thy *f.* also in the congrega.
8 to thy *f.* round about thee?
24 *f.* and mercy be with him
92:2 good to show *f.* every night
119:75 in *f.* hast afflicted me
90 thy *f.* is unto all genera.
143:1 in thy *f.* answer me
*Is.* 11:5 *f.* shall be girdle
25:1 thy counsels of old are *f.*
*Lam.* 3:23 great thy *f.*
*Hos.* 2:20 I will betroth thee in *f.*

**FAITHLESS.**

*Mat.* 17:17 O *f.* generation, *Mark* 9:19; *Luke* 9:41
*John* 20:27 not *f.* but believing

**FALL, Substantive.**

*Prov.* 16:18 haughty spirit bef. *f.*
29:16 righteous shall see their *f.*
*Jer.* 49:21 moved at noise of *f.*
*Mat.* 7:27 great was the *f.* of it
*Luke* 2:34 child set for *f.*
*Rom.* 11:11 thro' their *f.* salvation is come to the Gentiles
12 if *f.* of them be riches

**FALL, Verb.**

*Gen.* 2:21 deep sleep to *f.* on A.
45:24 see that ye *f.* n. out by w.
49:17 his rider shall *f.* backwa.
*Lev.* 19:29 land *f.* to whoredom
26:36 sh. *f.* when none pursue
37 shall *f.* one upon another
*Num.* 14:29 carc. sh. *f.* wild. 32
*Jud.* 15:12 ye will not *f.* me
18 *f.* into hand of uncircum.
*Ruth* 2:16 let *f.* some handfuls
1 *Sam.* 3:19 none of words *f.* gr.
14:45 not hair of head *f.* ground,
2 *Sam.* 14:11; 1 *K.* 1:52; *Acts* 27:34
22:17 would not *f.* on the prie.

FAL

1 *Sam.* 22:18 turn th. and *f.* on pr.
2 *Sam.* 1:15 *f.* on h. 1 *K.* 2:29, 31
24:14 *f.* in hand of G. not *f.* into hand of man, 1 *Chr.* 21:13
2 *K.* 7:4 let us *f.* unto host of S.
10:10 *f.* nothing of word of L.
1 *Chr.* 12:19 he will *f.* to master
2 *Chr.* 21:15 till bowels *f.* out
25:8 G. *f.* before enemy
*Est.* 6:13 thou begun to *f.*
*Job* 13:11 his dread *f.* on you
31:22 arm *f.* fr. shoulder-blade
*Ps.* 5:10 *f.* by own counsels
9:3 enemies sh. *f.* and perish
10:10 that the poor may *f.*
35:8 into destruction let him *f.*
37:24 he *f.* shall not be utterly
64:8 make their tongue to *f.* on
82:7 shall *f.* like one of princes
91:7 a thousand shall *f.*
118:13 thrust at me I might *f.*
140:10 burning coals *f.* on them
141:10 wicked *f.* into own nets
145:14 Lord upholdeth all th. *f.*
*Prov.* 10:8 a prating fool sh. *f.* 10
11:5 wicked shall *f.*
14 wh. no counsel is the peo. *f.*
28 trusteth in his riches sh. *f.*
22:14 abhor. of L. sh. *f.* therein
24:16 shall *f.* into mischief
26:27 whoso diggeth pit shall *f.*
28:14 that hardeneth heart sh. *f.*
18 perverse shall *f.* at once
*Ec.* 4:10 if they *f.* one lift fellow
11:3 if the tree *f.* tow. the south
*Is.* 10:4 they sh. *f.* under slain
34 Leb. shall *f.* by mighty one
22:25 nail fast, sure place sh. *f.*
24:18 shall *f.* into the pit.
20 earth shall *f.* and not rise
30:13 iniq. as breach ready to *f.*
40:30 young man sh. utterly *f.*
47:11 mischiefs sh. *f.* upon thee
*Jer.* 6:15 *f.* am. them that *f.* 8:12
21 fathers and sons shall *f.*
8:4 shall they *f.* and not arise?
9:22 carcasses of men shall *f.*
15:8 I have caused him to *f.*
19 whirlwind *f.* on head, 30:23
25:27 drunken, and spue, and *f.*
37:14 I *f.* not away to Chaldeans
44:12 shall all *f.* in land of Eg.
46:6 they shall stumble and *f.*
48:44 that fleeth shall *f.* into pit
49:26 young men *f.* 50:30
50:32 most proud stumble and *f.*
51:4 slain *f.* in land of C. 47, 49
44 wall of Babylon shall *f.*
*Lam.* 1:14 made strength to *f.*
*Ezek.* 6:7 shall *f.* in the midst
13:11 it shall *f.* and ye, O great hailstones, shall *f.*
24:6 piece by piece, let no lot *f.*
29:5 shalt *f.* on open fields, 39:5
30:6 they that uphold E. sh. *f.*
22 I will cause the sword to *f.*
32:12 will I cause multit. to *f.*
33:12 not *f.* thereby in the day
35:8 in all thy rivers shall th. *f.*
38:20 steep places *f.* ev. wall *f.*
39:3 arrows to *f.*; 4 sh. *f.* mo.
44:12 caused Is. to *f.* into iniq.
*Dan.* 11:14 robbers of peo. sh. *f.*
19 but he shall stumble and *f.*
34 they shall *f.*; 35 some *f.*
*Hos.* 4:5 shalt thou *f.* in the day, the prophet also shall *f.*
5:5 Eph. shall *f.* Judah shall *f.*
10:8 shall say to hills *f.* on us
14:9 transgressors shall *f.*
*Amos* 3:5 can a bird *f.* in snare?
14 horns of altar sh. *f.* to gro.
9:9 shall not least grain *f.*
*Mic.* 7:8 mine enemy, when I *f.*
*Nah.* 3:12 sh. *f.* into the mouth
*Mat.* 10:29 not one sparrow *f.*
12:11 if it *f.* into a pit on sab.
15:14 *f.* into ditch, *Luke* 6:39
27 crumbs wh. *f.* masters' tab.
21:44 whoso *f.* on this stone be broken, *Luke* 20:18
24:29 stars shall *f.* from heaven, *Mark* 13:25
*Luke* 10:18 I beheld S. as light. *f.*
23:30 say to mountains *f.* on us
*John* 12:24 except a corn *f.*
*Acts* 27:17 lest they *f.* into quic.
32 cut ropes and let her *f.* off
34 shall not a hair *f.* from he.
*Rom.* 11:11 stumbled that th. *f.*
14:13 to *f.* in brother's way
1 *Cor.* 10:12 take heed lest he *f.*
1 *Tim.* 3:6 *f.* into condemnation
7 lest *f.* into reproach
6:9 will be rich *f.* into tempt.
*Heb.* 4:11 lest any *f.* after same
10:31 fearful to *f.* into hands
*Jam.* 1:2 ye *f.* into temptations

FAL

*Jam.* 5:12 swear not, lest ye *f.*
2 *Pet.* 1:10 do th. things, ye n. *f.*
3:17 lest ye *f.* from steadfastn.
*Rev.* 6:16 mount. and ro. *f.* on us
9:1 I saw a star *f.* from heaven

**FALL away.**

*Luke* 8:13 in time of tempt. *f. a.*
*Heb.* 6:6 if they *f. a.* to renew

**FALL down.**

*Deut.* 22:4 thy brother's ass *f. d.*
*Jos.* 6:5 wall of city shall *f. d.*
1 *Sam.* 21:13 David let spit. *f. d.*
*Ps.* 72:11 all kings shall *f. down*
*Is.* 31:3 that is holp. shall *f. d.*
34:4 their host shall *f. d.*
44:19 sh. I *f. d.* to sto. of tree?
45:14 the Sabeans shall *f. d.*
46:6 they *f. d.* yea, they worsh.
*Ezek.* 30:25 arms of Pha. sh. *f. d.*
*Dan.* 3:5 *f. d.* and wor. image, 10
15 if ye *f. d.* and worship im.
11:26 and many shall *f. down*
*Mat.* 4:9 *f. d.* and wors. *Luke* 4:7
*Rev.* 4:10 twenty-four elders *f. d.*

**FALL,** *joined with* **sword.**

*Ex.* 5:3 he *f.* with pest. or *s.*
*Num.* 14:3 to this land to *f.* by *s.*
43 and ye shall *f.* by the *sword*
2 *K.* 19:7 Senacherib *f.* by *swo.*
*Ps.* 63:10 sh. *f.* by *s.* *Ezek.* 6:11
*Is.* 3:25 thy men shall *f.* by *s.*
13:15 every one shall *f.* by the *s.*
37:7 I will cause him to *f.* by the *s.* in h. own la. *Jer.* 19:7
*Jer.* 20:4 P.'s friends sh. *f.* by *s.*
*Ezek.* 5:12 third part sh. *f.* by *s.*
6:12 that is near shall *f.* by *s.*
11:10 ye shall *f.* by the *s.*
17:21 fugitives shall *f.* by the *s.*
23:25 remnant shall *f.* by the *s.*
25:13 they of D. sh. *f.* by the *s.*
30:5 men in league sh. *f.* by t. *s.*
22 I will cause the *sword* to *f.*
*Dan.* 11:33 underst. *f.* by the *s.*
*Hos.* 7:16 princes sh. *f.* by the *s.*
13:16 Samaria shall *f.* by the *s.*
*Joel* 2:8 they *f.* on the *sword*
*Luke* 21:24 shall *f.* by edge of *s.*

**FALLEN.**

*Gen.* 4:6 why is thy counte. *f.*?
*Lev.* 13:41 hair *f.* off from head
25:35 thy brother be *f.* in decay
*Jud.* 3:25 their lord was *f.* dead
19:27 the woman was *f.* at door
1 *Sam.* 5:3 D. was *f.* upon his fa.
26:12 a deep sleep *f.* upon them
31:8 S. and h. sons *f.* 1 *Chr.* 10:8
2 *Sam.* 3:38 a great man *f.* this d.
2 *K.* 13:14 Elisha was *f.* sick
2 *Chr.* 20:24 dead bodies *f.*
29:9 our fathers have *f.*
*Est.* 7:8 Ham. was *f.* on the bed
*Ps.* 20:8 brought down and *f.*
36:12 the workers of iniquity *f.*
*Is.* 14:12 thou *f.* fr. heaven, O L.
*Ezek.* 32:22 all of them *f.* 23:24
*Hos.* 14:1 hast *f.* by iniquity
*Luke* 14:5 an ox *f.* into a pit?
*Acts* 8:16 H. G. was *f.* on none
20:9 Eutychus *f.* into deep sl.
26:14 when we were all *f.*
27:29 lest they have *f.* on rock
28:6 looked when P. sh. *f.* dead
*Phile.* 1:12 *f.* out to fur. of gospel
*Rev.* 2:5 rem. whence thou art *f.*

**Are FALLEN.**

2 *Sam.* 1:4 ma. of the peo. *are f.*
19 how *are* mighty *f.*! 25:27
22:39 *a. f.* under feet, *Ps.* 18:38
*Ps.* 16:6 lines *are f.* to me
55:4 ter. of death *are f.* on me
69:9 reproaches of them *are f.*
*Is.* 9:10 the bricks *are f.* down
*Jer.* 38:19 Jews that *are f.* to C.
46:12 they *are f.* both togeth.
50:15 Bab.'s foundations *are f.*
*Lam.* 2:21 my virgins *are f.*
*Ezek.* 31:12 his branches *are f.*
*Hos.* 7:7 all their kings *are f.*
1 *Cor.* 15:6 some *are f.* asleep, 18
*Gal.* 5:4 law, ye *are f.* from grace
*Rev.* 17:10 seven kings, five *a. f.*

**Is FALLEN.**

*Num.* 32:19 lot *is f.* on th. side J.
*Jos.* 2:9 I know your terror *is f.*
*Job* 1:16 fire of G. *is f.* fr. heaven
*Ps.* 7:15 and *is f.* into the ditch
*Is.* 3:8 Jer. ruined, and Jud. *is f.*
21:9 B. *is f.* *is f.* *Rev.* 14:8; 18:2
59:14 truth *is f.* in the streets
*Jer.* 48:32 spoil. *is f.* on sum. fr.
51:8 Babylon *is* suddenly *f.*
*Lam.* 5:16 crown *is f.* from our heads
*Ezek.* 13:12 when the wall *is f.*
*Amos* 5:2 virgin of Israel *is f.*

## FAL

*Amos* 9:11 raise up tab. th. *is f.*
*Acts* 15:16 taber. of D. wh. *is f.*

**FALLEST, ETH.**

*Ex.* 1:10 when *f.* out any war
2 *Sam.* 3:29 not fail one that *f.*
34 as a man *f.* bef. wick. men
17:12 as dew *f.* on ground
*Job* 4:13 deep sleep *f.* 33:15
*Prov.* 13:17 mess. *f.* into misch.
17:20 perv. tongue *f.* into mis.
24:16 just man *f.* seven times
17 rejoice not when enemy *f.*
*Ec.* 4:10 him alone when *f.*
11:3 wh. tree *f.* there shall it be
*Is.* 34:4 the leaf *f.* off the vine
44:15 image and *f.* down, 17
*Jer.* 37:13 thou *f.* away to Chald.
*Dan.* 3:6 whoso *f.* not down, 11
*Mat.* 17:15 ofttimes *f.* into fire
*Luke* 11:17 house div. ag. ho. *f.*
15:12 goods that *f.* to me
*Rom.* 14:4 master he stand. or *f.*
*Jam.* 1:11 flower th. *f.* 1 *Pet.* 1:24

**FALLING.**

*Num.* 24:4 *f.* into trance, 16
*Job* 4:4 upholden him that *f.*
14:18 mount *f.* cometh to nau.
*Ps.* 56:13 del. feet from *f.* 116:8
*Prov.* 25:26 righte. *f.* bef. wick.
*Is.* 34:4 as a *f.* fig from fig-tree
*Luke* 8:47 trembling *f.* down
22:44 drops of blood *f.* down
*Acts* 1:18 and Judas *f.* headlong
1 *Cor.* 14:25 *f.* he will worsh. G.
2 *Thes.* 2:3 except come a *f.* aw.
*Jude* 24 is able to keep from *f.*

**FALLOW.**

*Jer.* 4:3 *f.* ground, *Hos.* 10:12

**FALSE.**

*Ex.* 23:1 shalt not raise *f.* report
7 keep thee far from a *f.* mat.
2 *K.* 9:12 it is *f.* tell us now
*Job* 36:4 my words shall n. be *f.*
*Ps.* 119:104 I hate ev. *f.* way, 128
120:3 done thee, *f.* tongue
*Prov.* 11:1 *f.* balance is abomination
17:4 giveth heed to *f.* lips
20:23 a *f.* balance is not good
25:14 whoso boasteth of a *f.* gift
*Jer.* 14:14 prophesy a *f.* vision
23:32 prophesy *f.* dreams
37:14 it is *f.* I fall not away
*Lam.* 2:14 seen for thee *f.* burdens
*Ezek.* 21:23 shall be as a *f.* divin.
*Zec.* 8:17 evil, love no *f.* oath
10:2 divin. have told *f.* dreams
*Mal.* 3:5 witness ag. *f.* swearers
*Mat.* 24:24 shall arise *f.* Christs and *f.* prophets, *Mark* 13:22
*Luke* 19:8 any thing by *f.* accusa.
2 *Cor.* 11:13 such are *f.* apostles
26 in perils among *f.* brethren
*Gal.* 2:4 because of *f.* brethren
*Tit.* 2:3 they be not *f.* accusers
2 *Pet.* 2:1 there sh. be *f.* teachers

*See* PROPHET.

**FALSE prophets.**

*Mat.* 7:15 *f. p.* in sheep's cloth.
24:11 many *f. p.* shall rise, 24
*Mark* 13:22 *f. p.* rise show signs
*Luke* 6:26 did fathers to the *f. p.*
2 *Pet.* 2:1 there were *f. p.* am. p.
1 *John* 4:1 *f. p.* gone out

**FALSE witness, es.**

*Ex.* 20:16 thou shalt not bear *f. wit.* *Deut.* 5:20; *Mat.* 19:18
*Deut.* 19:16 if a *f. witness* rise up
18 if the witness be a *f. witness*
*Ps.* 27:12 *f. witnesses* are risen
35:11 *f. w.* did rise
*Prov.* 6:19 a *f. w.* speaketh lies
12:17 a *f. w.* show. deceit, 14:5
19:5 *f. w.* not be unpunished, 9
21:28 *f. witness* shall perish
25:18 that beareth *f. w.*
*Mat.* 15:19 out of heart pro. *f. w.*
26:59 elders sought *f. w.* ag. Je.
60 many *f. witnesses* came, at last came two *f. witnesses*
*Mark* 14:56 bear *f. w.* ag. him, 57
*Acts* 6:13 and set up *f. w.*
1 *Cor.* 15:15 we are found *f. w.*

**FALSEHOOD.**

2 *Sam.* 18:13 sh. have wrong. *f.*
*Job* 21:34 in answers remaineth *f.*
*Ps.* 7:14 he hath brought forth *f.*
119:118 for deceit is *f.*
144:8 a right hand of *f.* 11
*Is.* 28:15 under *f.* have we hid
57:4 seed of *f.*? 59:13 words of *f.*
*Jer.* 10:14 image is *f.* 51:17
*Hos.* 7:1 for they commit *f.*
*Mic.* 2:11 walking in spirit and *f.*

## FAM

**FALSELY.**

*Gen.* 21:23 thou wilt not deal *f.*
*Lev.* 6:3 lost, and swareth *f.*
19:11 neither deal *f.* nor lie
12 not swear by my name *f.*
*Deut.* 19:18 witn. have testifi. *f.*
*Ps.* 44:17 nor have we dealt *f.*
*Jer.* 5:2 L. liveth, they swear *f.*
31 prophets prophesy *f.* 29:9
6:13 every one dealeth *f.* 8:10
7:9 ye steal, mur. and swear *f.*?
40:16 for thou speakest *f.* of Is.
43:2 speakest *f.* L. hath not sent
*Hos.* 10:4 swe. *f.* in making cov.
*Zec.* 5:4 enter house swear *f.*
*Mat.* 5:11 say evil against you *f.*
*Luke* 3:14 nor accuse any *f.*
1 *Tim.* 6:20 opp. of science *f.*
1 *Pet.* 3:16 *f.* accuse good conv.

**FALSIFYING.**

*Amos* 8:5 *f.* balances by deceit

**FAME.**

*Gen.* 45:16 *f.* was heard in Phar.
*Num.* 14:15 have heard *f.* of thee
*Jos.* 6:27 Joshua's *f.* was noised
9:9 we heard the *f.* of God
1 *K.* 4:31 *f.* was in all nations
10:1 heard *f.* of Sol. 2 *Chr.* 9:1
7 wish. exceedeth *f.* 2 *Chr.* 9:6
1 *Chr.* 14:17 *f.* of D. was to all
*Est.* 9:4 Mordecai's *f.* thro' prov.
*Job* 28:22 we have heard *f.*
*Is.* 66:19 that have not heard *f.*
*Jer.* 6:24 we have heard the *f.*
*Zep.* 3:19 and I will get them *f.*
*Mat.* 4:24 *f.* of J. abroad, *Mark* 1:28; *Luke* 4:14, 37; 5:15
9:26 the *f.* thereof went abroad
31 they spread abroad his *f.*
14:1 Herod heard of *f.* of Jesus

**FAMILIAR.**

*Job* 19:14 my *f.* friends have for.
*Ps.* 41:9 my *f.* friend lift up heel

**FAMILIAR spirit.**

*Lev.* 20:27 man or wom. of a *f. s.*
1 *Sam.* 28:7 wo. that hath *f. s.* 8
2 *Chr.* 33:6 Man. dealt with *f. s.*
*Is.* 29:4 as one that hath a *f. s.*

**FAMILIAR spirits.**

*Lev.* 19:31 reg. not th. have *f. s.*
20:6 soul that turneth after *f. s.*
*Deut.* 18:11 nor consulter w. *f. s.*
1 *Sam.* 28:3 S. put away th. *f. s.* 9
2 *K.* 21:6 with *f. s.*; 23:24 *f. s.*
*Is.* 8:19 seek *f. s.*; 19:3 hath *f. s.*

**FAMILIARS.**

*Jer.* 20:10 *f.* watched for halting

**FAMILY.**

*Lev.* 20:5 I will set face ag. his *f.*
25:10 return ev. man to his *f.* 41
47 the stock of the strang. *f.*
*Num.* 36:6 *f.* of father's tribe, 12
*Deut.* 29:18 lest a *f.* turn from L.
*Jos.* 7:14 *f.* which Lord taketh
*Jud.* 1:25 go man and all his *f.*
6:15 my *f.* is poor in Manasseh
*Jer.* 3:14 one of a cit. two of a *f.*
*Zec.* 12:12 *f.* sh. mourn, 13, 14
*Eph.* 3:15 *f.* in heav. and earth

**FAMILIES.**

*Gen.* 10:5 Gentiles divided aft. *f.*
12:3 all *f.* of earth, 28:14
*Ex.* 12:21 take lamb ac. to yo. *f.*
*Neh.* 4:13 people after their *f.*
*Job* 31:34 did cont. of *f.* ter. me?
*Ps.* 68:6 G. setteth solitary in *f.*
107:41 mak. him *f.* like a flock
*Jer.* 1:15 will call all *f.* of north
10:25 fury on *f.* call not name
25:9 will take all the *f.* of north
31:1 God of all the *f.* of Israel
33:24 *f.* which L. hath chosen
*Ezek.* 20:32 as *f.* of countries
*Amos* 3:2 you have I kn. of all *f.*
*Nah.* 3:4 selleth *f.* thro' witchr.
*Zec.* 12:14 *f.* that remain
14:17 will not come of all *f.*

**FAMINE.**

*Gen.* 12:10 *f.* was grievous in la.
26:1 *f.* in land, besides first *f.*
41:27 7 empty ears 7 years *f.*
30 *f.* shall consume the land
31 plenty not kn. by rea. of *f.*
56 *f.* was over all face of earth
47:13 fainted by reason of *f.*
*Ruth* 1:1 ruled there was *f.*
2 *Sam.* 21:1 *f.* in the days of D.
24:13 shall years of *f.* come?
1 *K.* 8:37 in land *f.* 2 *Chr.* 20:9
18:2 *f.* in Samaria, 2 *K.* 6:25
2 *K.* 7:4 then the *f.* is in the city
8:1 the Lord hath call. for a *f.*
25:3 *f.* prevailed in J. no bread
2 *Chr.* 32:11 H. per. you to die *f.*
*Job* 5:20 in *f.* he shall red. thee *f.*

## FAR

*Job* 5:22 at destruc. *f.* thou sh. la.
30:3 want and *f.* were solitary
*Ps.* 33:19 keep them alive in *f.*
37:19 in days of *f.*
105:16 he called for a *f.*
*Is.* 14:30 I will kill root with *f.*
51:19 destruction, *f.* and sword
*Jer* 14:15 by *f.* sh. proph. be con.
18 them that are sick with *f.*
15:2 such for the *f.* to the *f.*
18:21 deliver up children to *f.*
21:7 deliver from the *f.* to Neb.
24:10 send *f.* am. them, 29:17
27:8 nation will I pun. with *f.*
34:17 liberty for you to the *f.*
42:16 the *f.* shall follow
52:6 the *f.* was sore in the city
*Lam.* 5:10 skin black, bec. of *f.*
*Ezek.* 5:12 part consumed with *f.*
16 evil arrows of *f.*
17 I send on you *f.* 14:13
7:15 *f.* within *f.* and pestilence
12:16 leave a few men from *f.*
36:29 will lay no *f.* upon you
*Amos* 8:11 I will send *f.*
*Luke* 4:25 great *f.* through land
15:14 a mighty *f.* in that land
*Rom.* 8:35 *f.* sep. fr. love of C.?
*Rev.* 18:8 in one day, death, *f.*

**By the FAMINE.**

*Jer.* 11:22 sons and d. die *by t. f.*
14:12 I will consume *by t. f.* 15
16:4 be con. *by t. f.* 44:12, 18, 27
21:9 abideth in city die *by t. f.*
38:2 shall die *by f.* *Ezek.* 6:12
42:17 they shall die *by the f.*
22 that ye shall die *by the f.*
44:13 I have punish. J. *by t. f.*
*Ezek.* 6:11 they shall fall *by the f.*

**FAMINES.**

*Mat.* 24:7 shall be *f.* pestilences, *Mark* 13:8; *Luke* 21:11

**FAMISH, ED.**

*Gen.* 41:55 all land of Egypt *f.*
*Prov.* 10:3 not suffer right. to *f.*
*Is.* 5:13 their honor, men are *f.*
*Zep.* 2:11 will *f.* gods of earth

**FAMOUS.**

*Num.* 16:2 *f.* in congrega. 26:9
*Ruth* 4:11 be thou *f.* in Bethleh.
14 his name may be *f.* in Israel
1 *Chr.* 5:24 were *f.* men, 12:30
*Ps.* 74:5 was *f.* as he lifted axes
136:18 to him who slew *f.* kings
*Ezek.* 23:10 became *f.* am. wom.
32:18 daughters of *f.* nations

**FAN, Substantive.**

*Is.* 30:24 winnowed with *f.*
*Jer.* 15:7 I will fan with *f.*
*Mat.* 3:12 wh. *f.* is in h. *Luke* 3:17

**FAN, Verb.**

*Is.* 41:16 sh. *f.* them, winds sh.
*Jer.* 4:11 a dry wind not to *f.*
15:7 I will *f.* them with a fan
51:2 fanners that shall *f.* her

**FAR.**

*Gen.* 18:25 *f.* from thee to slay
*Ex.* 8:28 ye shall not go very *f.*
23:7 keep *f.* from false matter
*Deut.* 12:21 *f.* from thee, 14:24
29:22 stranger from a *f.* land
*Jos.* 9:22 *f.* from you
*Jud.* 9:17 adventured life *f.*
19:11 day was *f.* spent
1 *Sam.* 20:9 J. said, *f.* be it from
2 *Chr.* 26:15 name spr. *f.* abroad
*Neh.* 4:19 separ. one *f.* from an.
*Est.* 9:20 Jews both nigh and *f.*
*Job* 5:4 his child. *f.* from safety
11:14 iniquity *f.* away, 22:23
34:10 *f.* be it from God
*Ps.* 10:5 judg. are *f.* out of sight
22:1 why so *f.* from help, me?
73:27 that are *f.* from thee
97:9 L. exalted *f.* above all gods
103:12 as *f.* as east fr. west, so *f.*
109:17 blessing be *f.* from him
119:155 salva. is *f.* from wicked
*Prov.* 4:24 and perver. lips put *f.*
15:29 Lord is *f.* from the wicked
22:15 rod of cor. sh. drive it *f.*
31:10 her price is *f.* above rub.
*Ec.* 2:13 *f.* as light excel. dark.
*Is.* 19:6 shall turn rivers *f.* away
46:12 hear ye that *f.* from right.
54:14 thou shalt be *f.* from opp.
59:9 is judgment *f.* from us
*Jer.* 51:64 thus *f.* are words of J.
*Lam.* 3:17 my soul *f.* from peace
*Ezek.* 11:15 get ye *f.* from the L.
*Dan.* 11:2 fourth king *f.* richer
*Amos* 6:3 put *f.* away evil day
*Mat.* 16:22 be it *f.* from thee, L.
*Mark* 6:35 day was now *f.* spent
12:34 not *f.* from kingd. of God

## FAS

*Mark* 13:34 man taking a *f.* jour.
*Luke* 7:6 was not *f.* from house
22:51 Jesus said, Suf. ye thus *f.*
24:29 for the day is *f.* spent
50 out as *f.* as to Bethany
*John* 21:8 were not *f.* from land
*Acts* 17:27 not *f.* from every one
22:21 send thee *f.* hence to Gen.
28:15 meet us as *f.* as Ap.-forum
*Rom.* 13:12 the night is *f.* spent
2 *Cor.* 4:17 *f.* more ex. weight
*Eph.* 1:21 *f.* abo. all principality
4:10 ascended up *f.* above all
*Phil.* 1:23 with C. wh. is *f.* bet.
*Heb.* 7:15 it is yet *f.* more evid.

*See* COUNTRY, COUNTRIES.

**FAR from me.**

1 *Sam.* 2:30 Be it *f. from me*, 22:15; 2 *Sam.* 20:20; 23:17
*Job* 13:21 thy hand *f. from me*
19:13 hath put my bre. *f. f. me*
21:16 wicked is *f. f. m.* 22:18
30:10 they flee *f. from me*
*Ps.* 22:11 O Lord be not *f. f. me*, 19; 35:22; 38:21; 71:12
27:9 hide not thy face *f. fr. me*
88:8 mine acquaintance *f. f. me*
18 lover and friend *f. from me*
*Prov.* 30:8 remove *f. f. me* vanity
*Ec.* 7:23 but was *f. from me*
*Is.* 29:13 their heart *f. from me*
*Jer.* 2:5 they are gone *f. from me*
*Lam.* 1:16 comfort. is *f. from me*
*Ezek.* 44:10 Lev. are gone *f. f. me*
*Mat.* 15:8 is *f. f. me*, *Mark.* 7:6

**From FAR.**

*Deut.* 28:49 na. ag. *f. f.* *Jer.* 5:15
*Job* 36:3 fetch my know. *f. f.*
*Is.* 5:26 lift up ensign *f. f.*
10:3 desol. which sh. come *f. f.*
22:3 which are fled *from f.*
30:27 the name of L. com. *f. f.*
43:6 bring my sons *from f.* 60:9
49:1 hearken, ye people *from f.*
12 these shall come *from f.*
60:4 thy sons shall come *from f.*
*Jer.* 30:10 I will save thee *from f.*
*Ezek.* 23:40 for men to come *f. f.*
*Mark* 8:3 div. of them came *f. f.*

*See* AFAR.

**FAR off.**

*Deut.* 13:7 serve the gods *f. off*
20:15 thus do to cities very *f. off*
30:11 nor is com. *f. off*
2 *Sam.* 15:17 king tarried *f. off*
2 *Chr.* 6:36 captives to land *f. off*
*Ps.* 55:7 would I wander *f. off*
*Prov.* 27:10 than a brother *f. off*
*Ec.* 7:24 *f. off* who find out?
*Is.* 17:13 they shall flee *f. off*
33:13 ye *f. off*, what I done
17 behold land that is *f. off*
46:13 my right. not be *f. off*
57:19 peace to him *f. off*
59:11 salvation, but it is *f. off*
*Ezek.* 6:12 *f. off* die of pestilence
8:6 *f. off* from my sanctuary?
11:16 I have cast them *f. off*
12:27 prophesieth of times *f. off*
22:5 those that be *f. off* sh. mock
*Dan.* 9:7 confus. to Israel *f. off*
*Joel* 2:20 rem. *f. off* north. army
3:8 sell them to Sabeans *f. off*
*Mic.* 4:7 her cast *f. off.* a nation
*Zec.* 6:25 *f. off* come and build
*Eph.* 2:13 *f. off* are made nigh

**FARE, ED.**

1 *Sam.* 17:18 look how thy br. *f.*
*Jon.* 1:3 paid the *f.* thereof
*Luke* 16:19 rich man *f.* sumptu.

**FAREWELL.**

*Luke* 9:61 bid them *f.* at home
*Acts* 15:29 well, *f.* 18:21; 23:30
2 *Cor.* 13:11 finally brethren, *f.*

FARTHER. *See* FURTHER.

**FARTHING, S.**

*Mat.* 5:26 paid the uttermost *f.*
10:29 two sparrows sold for *f.*?
*Mark* 12:42 threw two mites, a *f.*
*Luke* 12:6 five sparr. for two *f.*

**FASHION.**

*Mark* 2:12 never saw it on this *f.*
*Luke* 9:29 *f.* of his countenance
*Acts* 7:44 make tabernacle to *f.*
1 *Cor.* 7:31 *f.* world pass. away
*Phil.* 2:8 found in *f.* as a man
*Jam.* 1:11 the grace of *f.* perish.

**FASHION, ED, ETH, ING.**

*Job* 10:8 hands *f.* me, *Ps.* 119:73
31:15 not one *f.* us in the wo.?
*Ps.* 33:15 he *f.* their hearts alike
139:16 in continuance were *f.*
*Is.* 22:11 nei. respect to him *f.* it
44:12 the smith *f.* it with ham.

FAT

*Is.* 45:9 clay say to him that *f.*
*Ezek.* 16:7 thy breasts are *f.*
*Phil.* 3:21 *f.* like to his glo. body
1 *Pet.* 1:14 not *f.* to former lusts

**FAST, Adverb.**

*Jud.* 15:13 we will bind thee *f.*
*Ps.* 65:6 strength set *f.* moun.
*Prov.* 4:13 *f.* hold of instruction
*Jer.* 48:16 afflic. of M. hasteth *f.*
59:33 took captiv. held them *f.*
*Jon.* 1:5 lay in ship, *f.* asleep

**FAST, Substantive.**

1 *K.* 21:9 pro. a *f.* 2 *Chr.* 20:3; *Ezr.* 8:21; *Jer.* 36:9; *Jon.* 3:5
*Is.* 58:3 in *f.* you find pleasure
5 a *f.* wilt thou call this a *f.*?
6 this the *f.* I have chosen?
*Joel* 1:14 sanc. *f.* call assem. 2:15
*Zec.* 8:19 *f.* of 4th, 5th, 7th, 10th month
*Acts* 27:9 *f.* was now already past

**FAST, Verb.**

2 *Sam.* 12:23 child dead, why *f.*?
*Is.* 58:4 ye *f.* for strife, sh. not *f.*
*Jer.* 14:12 when *f.* I will not hear
*Zec.* 7:5 did ye at all *f.* unto me?
*Mat.* 6:16 ye *f.* be not of sad counten. that may ap. to *f.*
9:14 disc. *f.* not? *Mark* 2:18
15 then *f.* *Mark* 2:20; *Lu.* 5:35
*Mark* 2:18 disc. of J. used to *f.*
19 children of bridechamber *f.*
*Luke* 5:33 discip. of J. *f.* often?
18:12 I *f.* twice in the week

**FASTED, EST.**

*Jud.* 20:26 *f.* th. day, 1 *Sam.* 7:6
1 *Sam.* 31:13 *f.* 7 d. 1 *Chr.* 10:12
2 *Sam.* 1:12 *f.* for S.; 1 *K.* 21:27 A.
*Neh.* 1:4 Neh. *f.* and pra. *Ez.* 8:23
*Is.* 58:3 why have we *f.*?
*Mat.* 4:2 Jesus *f.* forty days
6:17 when thou *f.* anoint head
*Acts* 13:3 *f.* laid hands on them

**FASTING, S.**

*Neh.* 9:1 were assembled with *f.*
*Est.* 4:3 dec. came there was *f.*
*Ps.* 35:13 humbled soul with *f.*
69:10 chast. my soul with *f.*
109:24 knees weak through *f.*
*Jer.* 36:6 the words on *f.* day
*Dan.* 6:18 passed the night *f.*
9:3 D. set him. to seek by *f.*
*Joel* 2:12 turn ye with *f.*
*Mat.* 15:32 send them away *f.*
17:21 but by *f.* *Mark* 9:29
*Mark* 8:3 if I send them away *f.*
*Luke* 2:37 Anna served G. with *f.*
*Acts* 10:30 four days ago I was *f.*
14:23 and had prayed with *f.*
27:33 fourteenth day ye cont. *f.*
1 *Cor.* 7:5 give yourselves to *f.*
2 *Cor.* 6:5 approv. ourselves in *f.*
11:27 *f.* often, in cold and nak.

**FASTEN, ED, ING.**

*Judg.* 4:21 J. *f.* nail into ground
1 *Chr.* 10:10 *f.* head in temple
*Job* 38:6 wher. are foundations *f.*
*Ec.* 12:11 as nails *f.* by masters
*Is.* 22:23 I will *f.* him as a nail
25 nail *f.* in the sure place
41:7 he *f.* it, it sh. not be moved
*Jer.* 10:4 they *f.* it with nails
*Luke* 4:20 eyes of all *f.* on him
*Acts* 3:4 Peter *f.* his eyes on him
11:6 when I had *f.* my eyes
28:3 a viper *f.* on his hand

**FAT.**

*Gen.* 4:4 Abel brought *f.* of flock
*Ex.* 29:13 take the *f.* 22; *Lev.* 3:3, 4, 9, 10; 4:8; 7:3, 4
*Lev.* 3:16 all the *f.* is the Lord's
4:26 burn his *f.* 6:12; 17:6
7:24 *f.* of beast that dieth
9:24 fire from Lord consumed *f.*
*Deut.* 32:14 *f.* of lambs, *f.* of kid
*Jud.* 3:22 *f.* closed on the blade
1 *Sam.* 2:15 before they burnt *f.*
15:22 hearken is better than *f.*
2 *Sam.* 1:22 from *f.* of mighty
2 *Chr.* 35:14 offer. *f.* until night
*Job* 15:27 collops of *f.* on flanks
*Ps.* 17:10 inclosed in th. own *f.*
*Is.* 1:11 full of *f.* of fed beasts
34:6 *f.* with the *f.* of kidneys
43:24 nor filled me with *f.*
*Ezek.* 44:7 ye offer *f.* and blood

**Eat FAT.**

*Gen.* 45:18 shall *eat f.* of land
*Lev.* 3:17 *eat* no *f.* 7:23
7:25 whoso *eateth f.* be cut off
*Deut.* 32:38 *eat f.* of sacrifices
*Neh.* 8:10 *eat f.* drink the sweet
*Ezek.* 34:3 ye *eat f.* and clothe
39:19 ye shall *eat f.* till full
*Zec.* 11:16 shall *eat* flesh of *f.*

FAT

**FAT, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 41:2 came up seven kine *f.*
49:20 out of A. his bread be *f.*
*Num.* 13:20 land is *f.* or lean
*Deut.* 31:20 when waxen *f.* then
32:15 Jeshurun waxed *f.* kicked
*Jud.* 3:17 Egl. was very *f.* man
1 *Sam.* 2:29 to make *f.* with off.
28:24 the woman had a *f.* calf
1 *Chr.* 4:40 they found *f.* pasture
*Neh.* 9:25 took a *f.* land bec. *f.*
*Ps.* 22:29 they *f.* on earth
37:20 enemies as *f.* of lambs
92:14 shall be *f.* and flourish.
119:70 heart is as *f.* as grease
*Prov.* 11:25 lib. soul be made *f.*
13:4 soul of diligent be made *f.*
15:30 good report mak. bones *f.*
28:25 trusteth in L. be made *f.*
*Is.* 5:17 of *f.* ones strangers eat
6:10 make the hea. of th. peo. *f.*
10:16 send am. *f.* ones leanness
25:6 feast of *f.* th. full of mar.
28:1 on head of the *f.* valleys, 4
30:23 bread be *f.* and plenteous
34:6 sword of the L. is made *f.*
7 dust shall be *f.* with fatness
58:11 L. shall make *f.* thy bones
*Jer.* 5:28 waxen *f.* they shine
50:11 ye are grown *f.* as heifer
*Ezek.* 34:14 in *f.* pasture sh. feed
16 I will destroy *f.* and strong
20 judge bet. *f.* cattle and lean
45:15 lamb out of *f.* pastures
*Amos* 5:22 nor reg. off. of *f.* bea.
*Hab.* 1:16 by them portion is *f.*

**FATHER.**

*Gen.* 17:4 be *f.* of many nations, 5; *Rom.* 4:17, 18
44:19 have ye a *f.*? 20 we have
45:8 made me a *f.* to Pharaoh
*Lev.* 24:10 *f.* was an Egyptian
*Num.* 11:12 as nursing *f.*
30:16 statutes betw. *f.* and dau.
*Jud.* 17:10 be to me a *f.*
18:19 be to us a *f.* and a priest
*Est.* 2:7 Esther had nei. *f.* nor
*Job* 29:16 I was a *f.* to the poor
31:18 with me as with a *f.*
38:28 hath the rain a *f.*?
*Ps.* 68:5 a *f.* of fatherless is God
103:13 as a *f.* pitieth children
*Prov.* 3:12 correcteth, as *f.* son
4:1 hear the instruction of a *f.*
10:1 maketh a glad *f.* 15:20
17:21 *f.* of a fool hath no joy
23:24 *f.* of righteous sh. rejoice
*Is.* 9:6 called everlasting *F.*
22:21 Eliakim be *f.* to inhabit.
38:19 *f.* to child. make kn. truth
*Jer.* 31:9 for I am a *f.* to Israel
*Ezek.* 18:4 as soul of *f.* so of son
20 son shall not bear iniq. of *f.*
22:7 in thee they set light by *f.*
*Mic.* 7:6 son dishonoreth the *f.*
*Mal.* 1:6 a *f.* where mine honor?
2:10 have we not all one *f.*?
*Mat.* 10:20 *f.* del. ch. *Mark* 13:12
37 that loveth *f.* more than me
11:25 Jesus said, I th. thee, *F.*
26 so *F.* *Lu.* 10:21; *John* 11:41
27 knoweth the Son but the *F.*
15:4 that curseth *f.* *Mark* 7:10
19:5 leave *f.* and cleave to wife
29 that hath forsaken *f.* for my name's sake, *Mark* 10:29
28:19 baptizing in name of *F.*
*Mark* 9:24 *f.* of child cried
13:32 knoweth no man but *F.*
14:36 Abba, *F.* all th. possible
*Luke* 10:22 who the *F.* is, but S.
11:11 if a son ask bread of a *f.*
12:53 *f.* be divided against the son and son against the *f.*
15:21 *f.* I have sinned aga. hea.
16:27 I pray thee *f.* send him
22:42 *F.* if willing, remove cup
23:34 *F.* forgive them, they
46 *F.* into thy hands I com.
*John* 1:14 only begotten of *F.*
18 Son who is in bosom of *F.*
3:35 *F.* loveth the Son, 5:20
4:11 nor at Jerusal. worship *F.*
23 shall worship *F.* in spirit
5:19 do noth. but what *F.* do
21 as *F.* rais. up dead, so Son
22 the *F.* judgeth no man, but
23 honor the Son even as *F.*
26 the *F.* hath life in himself
36 works *F.* hath giv. me bear witness *F.* hath sent me
37 *F.* which hath sent, 8:16; 12:49; 14:24; 1 *John* 4:14
5:45 will ac. you to the *F.*
6:37 all the *F.* giveth me, shall
39 *F.* will that I lose nothing
42 Jesus whose *f.* we know?

FAT

*John* 6:44 exc. the *F.* draw him
45 learned of *F.* cometh to me
46 not any hath seen the *F.* he
57 se. me, and I live by the *F.*
8:16 am not alone, but I and *F.*
18 *F.* beareth witness of me
27 unders. not he spake of *F.*
29 *F.* hath not left me alone
41 we have one *F.* even God
44 devil is liar, and the *f.* of it
10:15 *F.* know. me, so I the *F.*
36 whom the *F.* hath sanctified
38 *F.* is in me, and I in him
12:27 *F.* save me from this hour
28 *F.* glorify thy name, then
50 as *F.* said to me, so I speak
13:1 should depart unto the *F.*
3 that *F.* had given all things
14:6 com. to the *F.* but by me
8 Lord, show us the *F.*
9 seen me, hath seen the *F.*
11 I in *F.* and *F.* in me, 17:21
13 *F.* may be glorified in Son
16 pray the *F.* for you, 16:26
31 I love the *F.* as *F.* gave co.
15:9 as the *F.* hath loved me, so
16 whatsoever ye ask *F.* 16:26
26 I will send Comfor. from *F.*
16:3 not known the *F.* nor me
15 all things *F.* hath, are mine
16 because I go to the *F.* 17
25 show you plainly of the *F.*
27 the *F.* loveth you, because
28 I came from *F.* and go to *F.*
32 am not alone, *F.* is with me
17:1 *F.* hour is come, glorify S.
5 O *F.* glorify thou me with
11 holy *F.* keep th. given me
24 *F.* I will they be where I am
25 O right. *F.* world hath not
*Acts* 1:4 wait for promise of *F.*
7 *F.* put in his own power
2:33 received of *F.* the promise
*Rom.* 4:11 be *f.* of them believe
12 *f.* of circumcision to them
16 Abraham, who is *f.* of us all
6:4 as Christ was raised by *F.*
8:15 whereby we cry, Abba, *F.*
11:28 are belov. for the *F.* sake
15:6 *F.* of our L. J. C. 2 *Cor.* 1:3; 11:31; *Eph.* 1:3; 1 *Pet.* 1:3
1 *Cor.* 8:6 is but one God, the *F.*
15:24 deliv. up kingdom to *F.*
2 *Cor.* 1:3 *F.* of mercies
6:18 I will be a *F.* unto you
*Gal.* 1:3 peace from *F.* 2 *Tim.* 1:2; *Tit.* 1:4
4 ac. to will of God and our *F.*
4:2 until time appointed of *F.*
6 Spirit crying, Abba, *F.*
*Eph.* 1:17 G. of Jesus *F.* of glory
2:18 access by one Spirit to *F.*
3:14 bow my knees unto the *F.*
4:6 one God and *F.* all
5:20 giving thanks to *F.* *Col.* 1:3, 12; 3:17
6:23 love with faith from *F.*
*Phil.* 2:11 is Lord, to glory of *F.*
22 as a son with the *f.* he hath
*Col.* 1:19 it plea. *F.* that all fuln.
2:2 acknowl. of mystery of *F.*
1 *Thes.* 1:1 church in God the *F.*
2:11 charged you, as a *f.* doth
1 *Tim.* 5:1 entreat him as a *f.*
*Heb.* 1:5 I will be to him a *F.* he
7:3 Melchizedek without *f.*
12:7 what son *f.* chasten. not?
9 in subjection to *F.* of spirits
*Jam.* 1:17 com. from *F.* of lights
3:9 bless we God, even the *F.*
1 *Pet.* 1:2 foreknowl. of the *F.*
17 call on *F.* who judgeth
2 *Pet.* 1:17 receiv. from *F.* honor
1 *John* 1:2 life wh. was with *F.*
3 our fellow. is with *F.*
2:1 an advocate with the *F.* J.
13 because ye have known *F.*
15 love of the *F.* is not in him
16 pride of life is not of the *F.*
22 antichrist deni. *F.* and Son
23 whoso deni. S. hath not *F.*
24 continue in the S. and in *F.*
3:1 what manner of love the *F.*
5:7 three bear record, the *F.*
2 *John* 3 mercy and peace fr. *F.*
4 we received a com. from *F.*
9 abideth in Christ hath *F.*
*Jude* 1 sanctified by God the *F.*

*See* ABRAHAM.

**Her FATHER.**

*Gen.* 19:33 fi.-born lay with *her f.*
29:12 he was *her f.* brother
*Lev.* 21:9 she profaneth *her f.*
*Num.* 12:14 if *h. f.* had but spit
*Deut.* 21:13 bewail *h. f.* a month
*Jud.* 15:6 Philistines burnt *h. f.*
*Est.* 2:7 *h. f.* and mother dead

FAT

**His FATHER.**

*Gen.* 2:24 shall a man leave *his f.*
*Mark* 10:7; *Eph.* 5:31
28:7 Jacob obeyed *his f.* and his
31:53 J. sware by fear of *his f.*
37:1 *his f.* was a stranger
22 to deliver him to *his f.*
44:22 the lad cannot leave *his f.*
46:1 sacrifices to God of *his f.*
29 Joseph went to meet *his f.*
47:12 Joseph nourished *his f.*
*Ex.* 21:15 smit. *f.* be put to dea.
17 curseth *his f.* *Lev.* 20:9
*Lev.* 19:3 fear every man *his f.*
*Deut.* 21:18 will not obey *his f.*
27:16 setteth light by *his f.*
33:9 *his f.* I have not seen him
1 *Sam.* 14:1 Jona. told not *his f.*
19:4 spake good of D. to *his f.*
20:34 *h. f.* had done him shame
2 *Sam.* 7:14 will be *his f.* he son
10:2 as *his f.* showed kindness to me, 1 *Chr.* 19:2
1 *K.* 11:4 not perf. as David *h. f.*
6 as did Dav. *his f.* 15:11; 2 *K.* 18:3; 2 *Chr.* 28:1; 29:2
33 not as *f.* 2 *K.* 14:3; 16:2
15:3 walked in all sins of *his f.*
26 way of *f.* 22:43; 2 *K.* 21:21
2 *K.* 3:2 did evil, but not like *f.*
1 *Chr.* 17:13 I will be *his f.* 28:6
2 *Chr.* 3:1 L. appeared to D. *his f.*
17:4 Jehos. sought God of *his f.*
34:2 in ways of David *his f.* 3
*Prov.* 13:1 hear. instruction of *f.*
15:5 despiseth *h. f.* instruction
17:25 foolish son a grief to *h. f.*
19:13 is the calamity of *his f.*
26 wasteth *his f.* caus. shame
20:20 curseth *h. f.* lamp put out
28:7 com. of riot, shameth *his f.*
24 whoso robbeth *his f.*
29:3 lov. wisdom rejoiceth *h. f.*
30:17 mocketh *f.* ravens pick
*Is.* 45:10 woe to him saith to *h. f.*
*Ezek.* 18:14 son seeth *h. f.* sins
17 not die for iniquity of *his f.*
*Amos* 2:7 *his f.* go in to maid
*Zec.* 13:3 *his f.* thrust him thro'
*Mal.* 1:6 a son honors *his f.*
*Mat.* 10:35 at variance ag. *his f.*
15:5 to *h. f.* it is gift, *Mark* 7:11
6 and honor not *his f.* be free
16:27 Son come in glory of *h. F.* *Mark* 8:38; *Luke* 9:26
21:31 whether did will of *h. f.*?
*Luke* 1:32 give him thr. of *his f.*
59 called after name of *his f.*
62 they made signs unto *his f.*
9:42 J. delivered him to *his f.*
14:26 and hate not *his f.*
15:12 younger said to *his f.*
20 arose and came to *his f.*
*John* 5:18 said that G. was *his F.*
*Acts* 16:1 but *his f.* was a Greek
*Heb.* 7:10 in the loins of *his f.*
*Rev.* 1:6 kings and pr. to *his F.*
14:1 *his F.* name in foreheads

*See* HOUSE.

**FATHER-IN-LAW.**

*Ex.* 18:1 Moses' *f.-in-law*, 8, 14, 17; *Jud.* 1:16; 4:11
27 Moses let *f.-in-law* depart
*Jud.* 19:4 *f.-in-law* retained him
*John* 18:13 *f.-in-law* to Caiaphas

**My FATHER.**

*Gen.* 19:34 I lay yest. with *my f.*
20:12 the daughter of *my f.*
27:34 E. cried, Bless me, *my f.*
31:5 the God of *my f.* 42; 32:9; *Ex.* 18:4
44:24 thy servant *my f.* 27:30
32 surety for the lad to *my f.*
45:3 doth *my f.* yet live?
47:1 *my f.* and breth. are come
*Deut.* 26:5 a Syrian was *my f.*
*Jos.* 2:13 will save alive *my f.*
*Jud.* 9:17 *my f.* fought for you
14:16 I have not told it *my f.*
1 *Sam.* 14:29 *my f.* troub. the land
18:18 what is *my f.* family?
20:2 *my f.* will do nothing
13 L. be with thee as with *my f.*
22:3 let *my f.* be with you
2 *Sam.* 16:3 restore king. of *my f.*
1 *K.* 2:26 barest ark before *my f.*
in all wherein *my f.* was afft.
44 wickedness didst to D. *my f.*
3:6 showed to D. *my f.* mercy
7 made king instead of *my f.*
5:3 *my f.* could not build house
8:17 in heart of D. *my f.* to build
12:10 little finger be thicker th. *my f.* loins, 2 *Chr.* 10:10
11 *my f.* lade you, 2 *Chr.* 10:11
14 *my f.* chastised, 2 *Chr.* 10:14

## FAT

1 *K.* 15:19 lea. be. *my f.* 2 *Chr.* 16:3
19:20 kiss *my f.* and mother
2 *K.* 2:12 Elisha cried, *my f. my f.*
6:21 *my f.* shall I smite them?
13:14 Joash said, *my f. my f.*
1 *Chr.* 28:4 chose me bef. all ho.
of *my f.* and among sons
2 *Chr.* 2:3 didst deal with *my f.*
*Job* 17:14 I said to corrup. *my f.*
*Ps.* 27:10 *f.* and mother forsake
89:26 thou art *my F.* my God
*Prov.* 4:3 for I was *my f.* son
*Is.* 8:4 knowledge to cry *my f.*
*Jer.* 2:27 stock, thou art *my f.*
3:4 thou not cry, *my F.?* 19
20:15 brought tidings to *my f.*
*Dan.* 5:13 *my f.* brought out of J.
*Mat.* 7:21 doeth will of *F.* 12:50
8:21 go bury *my f. Luke* 9:59
10:32 him confess before *my F.*
33 him will I deny bef. *my F.*
11:27 delivered of *F. Luke* 10:22
15:13 *my F.* hath not planted
16:17 *my F.* in heaven revealed
18:10 angels beh. face of *my F.*
19 it shall be done of *my F.*
35 heavenly *F.* also do to you
20:23 it is prepared of *my F.*
24:36 that day know. but *my F.*
25:34 come, ye blessed of *my F.*
26:29 drink it new in *F.* kingd.
39 O *my F.* let this cup pass
42 *my F.* thy will be done
53 I cannot pray to *my F.?*
*Luke* 2:49 about *my F.* business
15:18 I will arise and go to *my f.*
16:27 send him to *my f.* house
22:29 as *my F.* hath appointed
24:49 the promise of *my F.*
*John* 5:17 *my F.* worketh
30 but the will of *my F.*
43 I am come in *my F.* name
6:32 *my F.* giv. you true bread
65 except it be given of *my F.*
8:19 nei. know me, nor *my F.*
28 as *my F.* hath taught
38 I have seen with *my F.*
49 I honor *my F.* ye dishonor
54 it is *my F.* that honor. me
10:17 doth *my F.* love me
18 this com. I recei. of *my F.*
25 works I do in *my F.* name
29 *my F.* is greater than all
30 I and *my F.* are one
32 good works from *my F.*
37 if I do not works of *my F.*
12:26 him will *my F.* honor
14:7 should have known *my F.*
12 because I go to *my F.* 16:10
20 shall know I am in *my F.*
21 shall be loved of *my F.* 23
28 *my F.* is greater than I
15:1 *my F.* is the husbandman
8 herein is *my F.* glorified
10 I kept *my F.* commandm.
15 all that I heard of *my F.*
23 hateth me hateth *my F.* 24
18:11 cup *my F.* hath given
20:17 to *my F.* and your *F.*
21 as *my F.* hath sent me, so
*Rev.* 2:27 as I received of *my F.*
3:5 confess his name bef. *my F.*

### Our FATHER.

*Gen.* 19:31 *o. f.* old; 32 *o. f.* dri.
43:28 *our f.* is in good health
44:31 *o. f.* with sorrow to grave
*Num.* 27:3 *o. f.* died in wildern.
4 name of *our f.* done away?
1 *Chr.* 29:10 bless. be th. L. *o. F.*
*Is.* 63:16 thou art *our F.*
64:8 art *our F.* we are the clay
*Jer.* 35:6 *our f.* com. drink no w.
*Mat.* 6:9 *our F. Luke* 11:2
*Mark* 11:10 blessed king. of *o. f.*
*Luke* 3:8 have Abraham to *our f.*
*John* 4:12 greater than *o. f.?* 8:53
*Acts* 7:2 God appeared to *our f.*
*Rom.* 1:7 peace fr. G. *our F.* 1 *Cor.* 1:3; 2 *Cor.* 1:2; *Eph.* 1:2; *Phil.* 1:2; *Col.* 1:2; 1 *Thes.* 1:1; 2 *Thes.* 1:2; 1 *Tim.* 1:2; *Phile.* 3
9:10 even by *our f.* Isaac
*Gal.* 1:4 will of God and *our F.*
*Phil.* 4:20 to *our F.* be glory
1 *Thes.* 1:3 sight of G. and *o. F.*
3:11 *our F.* direct our way
13 stablish in holiness bef. *o. F.*
2 *Thes.* 1:1 church in God *our F.*
2:16 *our F.* comfort your hearts

### Their FATHER.

*Gen.* 9:23 saw not naked, of *t. f.*
19:36 with child by *their f.*
*Ex.* 40:15 didst anoint *their f.*
1 *Sam.* 2:25 heark. not to *their f.*
10:12 one said, Who is *their f.*
1 *Chr.* 24:2 N. Abihu died bef. *t. f.*
2 *Chr.* 21:3 *t. f.* gave great gifts

## FAT

*Job* 42:15 *t. f.* gave inheritance
*Prov.* 30:11 that curseth *their f.*
*Jer.* 16:7 con. to drink for *t. f.*
35:14 Jona. sons obeyed *t. f.* 16
*Ezek.* 22:10 disc. *t. f.* nakedness
*Mat.* 4:21 with Zebedee *their f.*
22 left *t. f.* and followed him

### Thy FATHER.

*Gen.* 12:1 get from *thy f.* house
46:3 I am the God of *thy f.*
49:25 by the God of *thy f.*
26 blessings of *thy f.* prevailed
50:16 *t. f.* com. before he died
17 forgive serv. of G. of *thy f.*
*Ex.* 20:12 honor *t. f.* and mother, *Deut.* 5:16; *Mat.* 15:4; 19:19
*Deut.* 6:3 as G. of *t. f.* promised
32:6 is not he *t. f.* bought thee?
7 ask *thy f.* and he will show
*Ruth* 2:11 thou hast left *thy f.*
1 *Sam.* 20:6 if *thy f.* miss me
2 *Sam.* 6:21 chose me before *t. f.*
10:3 thinkest thou that D. doth honor *thy f.* 1 *Chr.* 19:3
16:19 served in *thy f.* presence
1 *K.* 11:12 for David *t. f.* sake
2 *K.* 3:13 get to prophets of *t. f.*
20:5 thus saith the G. of D. *t. f.* 2 *Chr.* 21:12; *Is.* 38:5
1 *Chr.* 28:9 son, know G. of *t. f.*
2 *Chr.* 7:17 if walk bef. me as *t. f.*
*Job* 15:10 much elder than *thy f.*
*Prov.* 1:8 instruct. of *thy f.* 23:22
6:20 keep *thy f.* commandment
23:25 *t. f.* and mother sh. be gl.
27:10 *thy f.* friend forsake not
*Is.* 43:27 *thy* first *f.* hath sinned
58:14 heritage of Jacob *thy f.*
*Jer.* 12:6 house of *t. f.* dealt trea.
22:15 did not *thy f.* eat, drink
*Ezek.* 16:3 *thy f.* was an Amorite
*Dan.* 5:11 in the days of *thy f.*
18 God gave *thy f.* a kingdom
*Mat.* 6:4 *t. F.* who seeth in sec.
6 pray to *t. F.* who is in secret
*Mark* 7:10 M. said, Honor *thy f.* 10:19; *Luke* 18:20; *Eph.* 6:2
*Luke* 2:48 *thy f.* and I sought
15:27 *thy f.* hath killed calf
*John* 8:19 Where is *thy f.?*

### Your FATHER.

*Gen.* 31:7 *your f.* hath deceived
43:7 is *your f.* alive?
44:17 get up in peace to *your f.*
45:19 bring *your f.* and come
49:2 hearken unto Israel *your f.*
*Jer.* 35:18 obeyed Jonadab *y. f.*
*Ezek.* 16:45 *your f.* an Amorite
*Mat.* 5:16 glorify *your F.* in hea.
45 may be children of *your F.*
48 as *y. F.* in heaven is perfect
6:1 otherwise no reward of *y. F.*
8 *y. F.* knoweth what things ye have need of, 32; *Luke* 12:30
14 if ye forgive, *y. F.* will for.
15 nei. will *y. F.* forgive your trespasses, *Mark* 11:25, 26
10:29 sparrow fall without *y. F.*
18:14 not will of *y. F.* one perish
23:9 call no man *y. f.* on earth, for one is *your F.* in heaven
*Luke* 6:36 as *your F.* is merciful
12:32 *y. F.* pleas. to give kingd.
*John* 8:38 that seen with *your F.*
41 ye do the deeds of *your f.*
42 J. said, if God were *your F.*
44 ye are of *y. f.* the devil, and the lusts of *y. f.* ye will do
20:17 I asc. to my *F.* and *y. F.*

### FATHERS.

*Ex.* 10:6 thy *f.* nor thy *f. f.*
20:5 visiting iniquity of *f.* 34:7; *Num.* 14:18; *Deut.* 5:9
*Deut.* 24:16 *f.* not be put to death for children, 2 *K.* 14:6
*Job* 30:1 *f.* I would ha. disdained
*Prov.* 19:14 inheritance of *f.*
*Is.* 49:23 kings be thy nursing *f.*
*Jer.* 6:21 *f.* and sons sh. fall, 13:14
7:18 *f.* kindle the fire
31:29 *f.* eaten sour grapes, *Ezek.* 18:2
32:18 recompensest iniq. of *f.*
47:3 *f.* not look back to child.
*Ezek.* 5:10 *f.* shall eat the sons
*Mal.* 4:6 turn *f.* to ch. *Luke* 1:17
*John* 7:22 of Moses, but of the *f.*
*Acts* 7:2 and *f.* hearken, 22:1
13:32 promise made to the *f.*
22:3 perf. manner of law of *f.*
*Rom.* 9:5 whose are the *f.*
1 *Cor.* 4:15 have ye not many *f.*
*Eph.* 6:4 *f.* prov. not, *Col.* 3:21
*Heb.* 1:1 in times past to *f.*
12:9 we had *f.* who corrected
2 *Pet.* 3:4 since the *f.* fell asleep

## FAT

1 *John* 2:13 write unto you *f.* 14
*See* BURIED, CHIEF.

### His FATHERS.

2 *K.* 15:9 did evil as *his f.* had
21:22 fors. G. of *h. f.* 2 *Chr.* 21:10
2 *Chr.* 21:19 like burning of *h. f.*
28:25 A. provoked L. G. of *h. f.*
30:19 to seek God of *his f.*
33:12 humbled before G. of *h. f.*
*Ps.* 49:19 generation of *his f.*
109:14 iniquity of *his f.*
*Dan.* 11:24 what *his f.* not done
37 nor regard the God of *his f.*
38 a god whom *his f.* knew not
*Acts* 13:36 Dav. was laid to *h. f.*

### My FATHERS.

*Gen.* 47:9 not at. years of *my f.*
30 I will lie with *my f.*
48:16 name of *my f.* be named
49:29 bury me with *my f.*
*Ex.* 15:2 he is *my f.* God
1 *K.* 19:4 no better than *my f.*
21:3 inheritance of *my f.* 4.
2 *K.* 19:12 which *my f.* destroyed, 2 *Chr.* 32:14; *Is.* 37:12
2 *Chr.* 32:13 I and *my f.* done
*Ps.* 39:12 sojl. as *my f.* were
*Dan.* 2:23 O God of *my f.*
*Acts* 24:14 worship God of *my f.*
*Gal.* 1:14 traditions of *my f.*

### Our FATHERS.

*Gen.* 46:34 we and also *o. f.* 47:3
*Num.* 20:15 *our f.* went down
*Deut.* 5:3 not covenant with *o. f.*
6:23 he sware to *our f.* 26:3, 15
26:7 cried to the God of *our f.*
*Jos.* 24:17 brought *o. f.* out of E.
*Jud.* 6:13 mirac. *o. f.* told us of?
1 *K.* 8:57 as he was with *our f.*
58 statutes he commanded *o. f.*
2 *K.* 22:13 *our f.* not hearkened
1 *Chr.* 12:17 G. of *o. f.* rebuke it
29:15 are sojourners, as *our f.*
18 O L. God of *our f.* keep for ever in the heart, 2 *Chr.* 20:6
2 *Chr.* 6:31 gavest *o. f. Neh.* 9:36
29:6 for *our f.* have trespassed
9 *o. f.* have fallen by the sword
34:21 *our f.* have not kept word
*Ezr.* 5:12 after *o. f.* provoked G.
7:27 blessed be the God of *o. f.*
9:7 since *o. f.* in great trespass
*Neh.* 9:9 see affliction of *our f.*
16 *our f.* dealt proudly
*Ps.* 22:4 *our f.* trusted in thee
44:1 *o. f.* told what didst, 78:3
106:6 we have sinned with *o. f.*
7 *o. f.* understood not wonders
*Is.* 64:11 *our f.* praised thee
*Jer.* 3:24 devoured labor of *o. f.*
25 and *our f.* not obeyed voice
16:19 *our f.* have inherited lies
44:17 as we have done, *our f.*
*Lam.* 5:7 *our f.* sinned
*Dan.* 9:8 confus. of face to *our f.*
16 our sins and iniq. of *our f.*
*Mic.* 7:20 sworn to *o. f.* from old
*Mal.* 2:10 profaning cov. of *our f.*
*Mat.* 23:30 in days of *our f.*
*Luke* 1:55 as he spake to *our f.*
72 mercy promised to *our f.*
*John* 4:20 *our f.* wors. in mount.
6:31 *our f.* eat manna in desert
*Acts* 3:13 God of *o. f.* hath glori.
25 cove. God made with *our f.*
5:30 G. of *o. f.* raised up Jesus
7:11 *our f.* found no sustenance
15 Jacob died, he and *our f.*
19 and evil entreated *our f.*
38 he which spake with *our f.*
39 whom *o. f.* would not obey
13:17 God of Israel chose *our f.*
15:10 yoke *o. f.* not able to bear
26:6 promise made to *our f.*
28:25 well spake by E. to *our f.*
1 *Cor.* 10:1 *o. f.* were under cloud

### Slept with FATHERS.

1 *K.* 2:10 David *slept w. f.* 11:21
43 Sol. *slept w. f.* 2 *Chr.* 9:31
2 *K.* 20:21 H. *s. w. f.* 2 *Chr.* 32:33
2 *Chr.* 26:23 Uzziah *slept with f.*

### Their FATHERS.

*Ex.* 4:5 G. of *t. f.* hath appeared
*Lev.* 26:39 in iniquity of *their f.*
26:40 confess iniq. of *their f.*
*Num.* 11:12 swarest to *t. f.* 14:23; *Deut.* 10:11; 31:20; *Jos.* 1:6; 5:6; 21:43, 44; *Jer.* 32:22
*Deut.* 29:25 forsaken cov. of *t. f.*
*Jos.* 4:6 children ask *their f.* 21
22:14 head of house of *their f.*
*Jud.* 2:10 gathered to *their f.*
12 forsook the God of *their f.*
17 out of way *t. f.* walked in
19 corrupted more than *t. f.*
20 covenant I commanded *t. f.*

## FAT

*Jud.* 2:22 keep way of L. as *t. f.*
1 *K.* 8:34 land thou gavest to *t. f.* 48; 2 *Chr.* 6:25, 38
9:9 brought *t. f.* out of Egypt
14:15 he gave to *their f.* 2 *K.* 21:8; *Jer.* 16:15; 24:10
22 provok. above all *t. f.* done
1 *Chr.* 5:25 transgr. ag. God of *f.*
29:20 blessed God of *their f.*
2 *Chr.* 7:22 for. G. of *f.* 24:24; 28:6
11:16 sacrifice to God of *their f.*
13:18 relied on God of *their f.*
14:4 to seek God of *t. f.* 15:12
19:4 back to the God of *their f.*
20:33 prepa. hearts to G. of *t. f.*
30:7 trespassed ag. God of *t. f.*
22 confession to God of *their f.*
34:33 following the God of *t. f.*
36:15 G. of *t. f.* sent messengers
*Neh.* 9:2 confessed iniq. of *t. f.*
*Job* 8:8 prepare to search of *t. f.*
15:18 wise men told from *t. f.*
*Ps.* 78:8 might not be as *their f.*
12 marv. things in sight of *t. f.*
57 dealt unfaithfully like *t. f.*
*Prov.* 17:6 glory of child. are *t. f.*
*Is.* 14:21 slaughter for iniq. of *f.*
*Jer.* 7:26 did worse than *their f.*
9:14 Baalim, which *t. f.* taught
16 nor *t. f.* have known, 19:4
23:27 as *t. f.* forgotten my name
31:32 not accord. to covenant I made with *t. f.* 11:10; *Heb.* 8:9
50:7 sinned ag. L. hope of *t. f.*
*Ezek.* 2:3 *t. f.* have transgressed
5:10 and sons shall eat *their f.*
20:4 cause know abom. of *t. f.*
*Amos* 2:4 after which *t. f.* walked
*Mal.* 4:6 heart of children to *t. f.*
*Luke* 6:23 like manner did *t. f.*
26 so did *t. f.* to false prophets

### Thy FATHERS.

*Gen.* 15:15 shalt go to *thy f.*
*Ex.* 13:5 sware to *thy f.* 11; *Deut.* 6:10, 18; 7:12, 13; 8:18; 9:5; 13:17; 19:8; 28:11; 29:13; 30:20
*Deut.* 4:31 not forget cov. of *t. f.*
37 because he loved *thy f.* 10:15
10:22 *thy f.* went with 70 persons
12:1 land the G. of *thy f.* giveth
19:8 land he prom. *thy f.* 27:3
30:5 multipl. thee above *thy f.*
9 as he rejoiced over *thy f.*
31:16 with *thy f.* 2 *Sam.* 7:12
1 *K.* 13:22 not to sepulchre of *t. f.*
2 *K.* 20:17 *thy f.* laid up
22:20 to *thy f.* 2 *Chr.* 34:28
1 *Chr.* 17:11 go to be with *thy f.*
*Ps.* 45:16 instead of *thy f.*
*Jer.* 34:5 the burnings of *thy f.*
*Acts* 7:32 I am the God of *thy f.*

### Your FATHERS.

*Gen.* 48:21 bring to land of *y. f.*
*Ex.* 3:13 God of *your f.* sent me, *Deut.* 1:11; 4:1; *Jos.* 18:3; 2 *Chr.* 28:9; 29:5
*Num.* 32:14 risen up in *y. f.* stead
*Jos.* 24:2 *your f.* dwell other side
6 I brought *y. f.* out of Egypt
1 *Sam.* 12:7 acts L. did to *y. f.*
8 *y. f.* cried, L. bro. forth *y. f.*
15 hand of L. ag. you as *y. f.*
2 *Chr.* 13:12 not ag. God of *y. f.*
30:7 not like *y. f.* 8; *Zec.* 1:4
*Ezr.* 10:11 confes. to G. of *y. f.*
*Ps.* 95:9 *your f.* tempted, *Heb.* 3:9
*Is.* 65:7 and iniquities of *your f.*
*Jer.* 2:5 iniq. *y. f.* found in me?
11:7 I earnestly protested to *y. f.*
16:11 *your f.* have forsaken me
12 done worse than *your f.*
34:14 *y. f.* heark. not unto me
44:3 knew not, they nor *your f.*
8 forgotten wickedn. of *y. f.?*
*Ezek.* 20:18 not in statutes of *y. f.*
27 in this *your f.* blasphemed
30 after manner of *your f.?*
36 as I pleaded with *your f.?*
37:25 dwell in land *y. f.* dwelt
*Hos.* 9:10 I saw *y. f.* as first ripe
*Joel* 1:2 been in days of *your f.?*
*Zec.* 1:2 L. displeased with *y. f.*
4 be not as *your f.*
5 *your f.* where are they?
6 words take hold of *your f.?*
8:14 when *your f.* provoked me
*Mal.* 3:7 days of *y. f.* ye are gone
*Mat.* 23:32 fill up measure of *y. f.*
*Luke* 11:47 *your f.* killed them
48 ye allow deeds of *your f.*
*John* 6:49 *your f.* did eat manna
58 *your f.* eat, and are dead
*Acts* 7:51 resist Holy G. as *y. f.*
52 have not *y. f.* persecuted?
1 *Pet.* 1:18 by tradition from *y. f.*

### FATHERLESS.

*Ex.* 22:22 not afflict *f.* child

FAV

*Ex.* 22:24 your children sh. be *f.*
*Deut.* 10:18 execute judgment of *f.* *Ps.* 82:3; *Is.* 1:17
*Job* 6:27 ye overwhelm the *f.*
22:9 arms of *f.* been broken
24:3 drive away ass of the *f.*
9 pluck *f.* from the breast
29:12 because I delivered the *f.*
31:17 the *f.* not eaten thereof
21 if I lifted up my hand ag. *f.*
*Ps.* 10:14 thou art helper of *f.*
18 judge the *f.* and oppressed
68:5 a father of the *f.*
109:9 let his children be *f.*
12 nor any favor his *f.* children
*Prov.* 23:10 enter not fields of *f.*
*Is.* 1:23 judge not *f.* *Jer.* 5:28
9:17 not have mercy on their *f.*
10:2 that they may rob the *f.*
*Jer.* 49:11 leave thy *f.* children
*Lam.* 5:3 we are orphans and *f.*
*Ezek.* 22:7 in thee have vexed *f.*
*Hos.* 14:3 in thee *f.* findeth mercy
*Mal.* 3:5 witness ag. those op. *f.*
*Jam.* 1:27 pure religion to visit *f.*

**FATHERLESS,** *with* **stranger.**

*Deut.* 14:29 *stra.* and *f.* shall eat,
24:19, 20, 21; 25:12, 13
16:11 *s.* and *f.* rejoice with thee
24:17 not perv. jud. of *s.* nor *f.*
27:19 perv. judg. of *s.* and *f.*
*Ps.* 94:6 slay *s.* and murder *f.*
146:9 Lord preserveth *s.* and *f.*
*Jer.* 7:6 if ye oppress not the *st.* and *f.* 22:3; *Zec.* 7:10

**FATHOMS.**

*Acts* 27:28 found it twenty *f.*

**FATLING, S.**

1 *Sam.* 15:9 Saul spared best of *f.*
*Ps.* 66:15 burnt sacrifices of *f.*
*Is.* 11:6 lion, and the *f.* together
*Ezek.* 39:18 all of them *f.* of B.
*Mat.* 22:4 oxen and *f.* are killed

**FATNESS.**

*Gen.* 27:28 G. give thee of the *f.*
39 dwelling be *f.* of the earth
*Deut.* 32:15 art covered with *f.*
*Jud.* 9:9 should I leave my *f.*
*Job* 15:27 cover. face with his *f.*
36:16 thy table sh. be full of *f.*
*Ps.* 36:8 satisfied with *f.*
63:5 my soul satisfied as with *f.*
65:11 all thy paths drop *f.*
73:7 eyes stand out with *f.*
109:24 my flesh faileth of *f.*
*Is.* 17:4 *f.* of his flesh wax lean
34:6 sword of Lord is fat with *f.*
7 their dust be made fat wi. *f.*
55:2 let soul delight itself in *f.*
*Jer.* 31:14 soul of priests with *f.*
*Rom.* 11:17 partak. of *f.* of olive

**FATS.**

*Joel* 2:24 *f.* shall overflow, 3:13

**FATTED.**

*Jer.* 46:21 men like *f.* bullocks
*See* CALF.

**FATTEST.**

*Ps.* 78:31 wrath of God slew *f.*
*Dan.* 11:24 enter on the *f.* places

**FAULT, S.**

*Gen.* 41:9 I remember *f.* this day
*Ex.* 5:16 *f.* is in thine own peo.
*Deut.* 25:2 beaten accord. to h. *f.*
1 *Sam.* 2:3 I found no *f.* in him
2 *Sam.* 3:8 chargest me with a *f.*
*Ps.* 19:12 cleanse from secret *f.*
59:4 they prepare without my *f.*
*Dan.* 6:4 could find no *f.* in him
*Mat.* 18:15 tresp. tell him his *f.*
*Mark* 7:2 unw. hands they f. *f.*
*Luke* 23:4 I find no *f.* in th. man,
14; *John* 18:38; 19:4, 6
*Rom.* 9:19 doth he yet find *f.*?
1 *Cor.* 6:7 utterly a *f.* among you
*Gal.* 6:1 man be overtaken in *f.*
*Heb.* 8:8 finding *f.* with them
*Jam.* 5:16 conf. *f.* one to another
1 *Pet.* 2:20 if when buffeted for *f.*
*Rev.* 14:5 without *f.* bef. throne

**FAULTLESS.**

*Heb.* 8:7 if first cov. had been *f.*
*Jude* 24 is able to present you *f.*

**FAULTY.**

2 *Sam.* 14:13 king speak as one *f.*
*Hos.* 10:2 shall they be found *f.*

**FAVOR, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 39:21 gave Jos. *f.* in sight
*Ex.* 3:21 give peop. *f.* in sight of Egyptians, 11:3; 12:36
*Deut.* 28:50 not show *f.* to young
33:23 O Naph. satisfied with *f.*
*Jos.* 11:20 they might have no *f.*
1 *Sam.* 2:26 Samuel in *f.* with L.

FEA

*Job* 10:12 granted me life and *f.*
*Ps.* 5:12 with *f.* compass him
30:5 in his *f.* is life,
7 by *f.* made mountain to sta.
44:3 because hadst a *f.* to them
45:12 rich shall entreat thy *f.*
89:17 in thy *f.* our horn exalted
106:4 remember me with *f.* thou
112:5 a good man showeth *f.*
119:58 I entreated thy *f.*
*Prov.* 11:27 seek. good procur. *f.*
13:15 good understand. giv. *f.*
14:9 among righteous there is *f.*
35 king's *f.* toward wise serv.
16:15 his *f.* is as a cloud of rain
19:6 many entreat *f.* of prince
12 king's *f.* is as dew up. grass
21:10 his neighbor findeth no *f.*
22:1 lov. *f.* rather to be chosen
29:26 many seek the ruler's *f.*
31:30 *f.* is deceitful
*Ec.* 9:11 nor *f.* to men of skill
*Is.* 26:10 *f.* be showed to wicked
27:11 formed show them no *f.*
60:10 but in my *f.* I had mercy
*Jer.* 16:13 I will not show *f.*
*Dan.* 1:9 brought Daniel into *f.*
*Luke* 2:52 Jesus increased in *f.*
*Acts* 2:47 *f.* with all the people
7:10 God gave Moses *f.* in sight
25:3 high-priest desired *f.*

**Find** *or* **found FAVOR.**

*Gen.* 18:3 if I have *f.* *f.* 30:27;
*Num.* 11:15; 1 *Sam.* 20:29;
*Neh.* 2:5; *Est.* 5:8; 7:3; 8:5
*Num.* 11:11 why h. I not *f.* *f.*?
*Deut.* 24:1 that she *find* no *f.*
1 *Sam.* 16:22 David hath *f.* *f.*
25:8 let the young men find *f.*
2 *Sam.* 15:25 if I *f.* *f.* in ey. of L.
*Prov.* 3:4 so *f.* *f.* in sight of God
28:23 *find* more *f.* than he flat.
*Cant.* 8:10 I was as one *found f.*
*Luke* 1:30 hast *f.* *f.* with God
*Acts* 7:46 who *f.* *f.* before God

**Obtain, ed, eth FAVOR.**

*Est.* 2:15 Esther *ob.* *f.* 17; 5:2
*Prov.* 8:35 findeth me shall *ob.* *f.*
12:2 good man *ob.* *f.* of Lord
18:22 findeth a wife, *obtaineth f.*

**FAVOR, Verb.**

1 *Sam.* 29:6 the lords *f.* thee not
*Ps.* 35:27 *f.* my righteous cause
102:13 set time to *f.* her is come
14 thy servants *f.* dust thereof
109:12 to *f.* fatherless children

**FAVORABLE.**

*Jud.* 21:22 be *f.* for our sakes
*Job* 33:26 God will be *f.* unto him
*Ps.* 77:7 will L. be *f.* no more?
85:1 hast been *f.* to thy land

**FAVORED, EST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 29:17 Rachel was well-*f.*
39:6 Jos. well-*f.*; 41:2 kine, 18
41:3 ill-*f.* kine, 4, 19, 21, 27
2 *Sam.* 20:11 *f.* Joab, go after J.
*Ps.* 41:11 by this I know thou *f.*
*Lam.* 4:16 they *f.* not the elders
*Dan.* 1:4 children well-*f.* skillful
*Nah.* 3:4 whored. of well-*f.* har.
*Luke* 1:28 hail, thou highly *f.*

**FEAR, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 9:2 *f.* of you be on ev. beast
31:42 *f.* of Is. had been with me
53 Jacob sware by *f.* of Isaac
*Ex.* 15:16 *f.* sh. fall upon them
23:27 send my *f.* before thee
*Deut.* 2:25 *f.* of thee on nations
11:25 lay *f.* of you on land
1 *Chr.* 14:17 *f.* of him on nations
*Ezr.* 3:3 *f.* was on them because
*Neh.* 6:14 that put me in *f.* 19
*Est.* 8:17 *f.* of Jews fell on them
9:3 *f.* of Mordecai fell on them
*Job* 4:6 is not this thy *f.*
14 *f.* came on me and tremb.
6:14 forsaketh *f.* of Almighty
9:34 let not his *f.* terrify me
15:4 yea, thou castest off *f.* and
21:9 their houses are safe from *f.*
22:10 sudden *f.* troubleth thee
25:2 dominion and *f.* with him
39:22 he mocketh at *f.*
*Ps.* 5:7, in thy *f.* will I worship
9:20 put them in *f.* O Lord
14:5 there were they in great *f.*
31:11 I was a *f.* to acquaintance
13 *f.* was on every side
48:6 *f.* took hold upon them
53:5 were in *f.* where no *f.* was
64:1 pres. my life fr. *f.* of enemy
90:11 to thy *f.* so is thy wrath
105:38 *f.* of them fell upon them
119:38 thy serv. devot. to thy *f.*
*Prov.* 1:26 mock when *f.* cometh
27 when your *f.* cometh as d.

FEA

*Prov.* 1:33 be quiet from *f.* of evil
3:25 be not afraid of sudden *f.*
10:24 *f.* of wicked come on him
20:2 *f.* of king as roaring of lion
29:25 *f.* of man bringeth a snare
*Cant.* 3:8 sw. bec. of *f.* in night
*Is.* 7:25 not come the *f.* of briers
8:12 neither fear ye their *f.*
13 the Lord, let him be your *f.*
14:3 shall give thee rest from *f.*
21:4 night of pleasure into *f.*
24:17 *f.* and the pit upon thee
18 fleeth from *f.* *Jer.* 48:44
29:13 their *f.* is taught by men
63:17 hardened heart from thy *f.*
*Jer.* 2:19 that my *f.* is not in thee
6:25 *f.* is on ev. side, 20:10
30:5 we have heard a voice of *f.*
32:40 put my *f.* in their hearts
48:43 *f.* shall be on thee, O M.
49:5 I will bring a *f.* upon thee
24 *f.* hath seized on Damascus
29 shall cry, *f.* is on every side
*Lam.* 3:47 *f.* and snare is come
*Ezek.* 30:13 put a *f.* in land of E.
*Mal.* 1:6 where is my *f.*?
*Luke* 1:12 Z. saw him, *f.* fell on
65 *f.* ca. on all, 7:16; *Acts* 2:43;
5:5, 11; 19:17; *Rev.* 11:11
*Rom.* 13:7 *f.* to whom *f.* is due
1 *Cor.* 2:3 in weakness and *f.*
2 *Cor.* 7:11 what *f.* what vehem.
2 *Tim.* 1:7 not giv. us spirit of *f.*
*Heb.* 2:15 through *f.* of death
12:28 reverence and godly *f.*
1 *Pet.* 1:17 pass time of soj. in *f.*
3:15 with meekness and *f.*
1 *John* 4:18 no *f.* in l. cast out *f.*

**For FEAR.**

*Deut.* 28:67 *f.* the *f.* thou sh. fear
*Jos.* 22:24 done it *f.* *f.* of thing
1 *Sam.* 21:10 fled *f.* *f.* of S. 23:26
*Job* 22:4 reprove *f.* *f.* of thee?
*Is.* 31:9 to his strong-hold *f.* *f.*
*Jer.* 46:5 *f.* *f.* was round about
50:16 *f.* *f.* of oppressing sword
*Mal.* 2:5 *f.* *f.* wherew. he feared
*Mat.* 14:26 discip. cried out *f.* *f.*
28:4 *f.* of him keepers shake
*Luke* 21:26 hearts failing *for f.*
*John* 7:13 spake openly *f.* *f.*
19:38 but secretly *f.* *f.* of Jews
20:19 assembled *f.* *f.* of the J.
*Rev.* 18:10 *f.* *f.* of torment, 15

**Fear of GOD.**

*Gen.* 20:11 *f.* *of G.* not in place
2 *Sam.* 23:3 ruling in *f.* *of God*
2 *Chr.* 20:29 *f.* *of G.* on all king.
*Neh.* 5:9 to walk in the *f.* *f.* *G.*?
15 so did not I, bec. of *f.* *of G.*
*Ps.* 36:1 no *f.* *of G.* bef. his eyes
*Rom.* 3:18 no *f.* *of G.* bef. th. ey.
2 *Cor.* 7:1 holiness in *f.* *of God*
*Eph.* 5:21 submitting in *f.* *of G.*

**Fear of the LORD.**

1 *Sam.* 11:7 *f.* *of L.* 2 *Chr.* 17:10
2 *Chr.* 14:14 *f.* *of L.* ca. on them
19:7 *f.* *of the L.* be upon you
9 thus do in *f.* *of the Lord*
*Job* 28:28 *f.* *of the L.* is wisdom
*Ps.* 19:9 *f.* *of the Lord* is clean
34:11 I will teach you *f.* *of t. L.*
111:10 *f.* *of L.* begin. of wisdom
*Prov.* 1:7 *f.* *of L.* beg. of kn. 9:10
29 did not choose the *f.* *of t. L.*
2:5 shalt understand *f.* *of the L.*
8:3 *f.* *of t. L.* is to hate evil
10:27 *f.* *of the L.* prolong. days
14:26 in *f.* *of Lord* is str. confid.
27 *f.* *of L.* is a fountain of life
15:16 better is lit. with *f.* *of L.*
33 *f.* *of L.* is instruction
16:6 by *f.* *of L.* men dep. fr. evil
19:23 *f.* *of the L.* tendeth to life
22:4 by *f.* *of L.* are riches and h.
23:17 be in *f.* *of Lord* all day
*Is.* 2:10 hide in dust, for *f.* *of L.*
19 go into caves for *f.* *of L.*
21 go into clefts, for *f.* *of Lord*
11:2 spirit of know. and *f.* *of L.*
3 quick understand. in *f.* *of L.*
33:6 *f.* *of L.* is his treasure
*Acts* 9:31 walking in *f.* *of the L.*

**With FEAR.**

*Ps.* 2:11 serve the Lord *with f.*
*Mat.* 28:8 *with f.* and great joy
*Luke* 5:26 were all filled *with f.*
8:37 Gadarenes tak. *w.* great *f.*
2 *Cor.* 7:15 *with f.* received him
*Eph.* 6:5 obedience *w.* *f.* and tr.
*Phil.* 2:12 work out salva. *w.* *f.*
*Heb.* 11:7 N. *w.* *f.* prepared ark
1 *Pet.* 2:18 be subj. to mast. *w.* *f.*
3:2 chaste conv. coup. *w.* *f.*
*Jude* 23 and others save *with f.*

FEA

**Without FEAR.**

*Job* 39:16 her labor in vain *w.* *f.*
41:33 not his like, made *w.* *f.*
*Luke* 1:74 serve him *with f.*
1 *Cor.* 16:10 may be with y. *w.* *f.*
*Phil.* 1:14 bold to sp. word *w.* *f.*
*Jude* 12 feeding themselv. *w.* *f.*

**FEARS.**

*Ps.* 34:4 delivered me fr. all my *f.*
*Ec.* 12:5 when *f.* be in the way
*Is.* 66:4 bring their *f.* upon them
2 *Cor.* 7:5 within were *f.*

**FEAR, Verb.**

*Lev.* 19:3 *f.* every man his moth.
*Num.* 14:9 nei. *f.* people of land
*Deut.* 4:10 may learn to *f.* me
5:29 O that they would *f.* me
28:58 *f.* glori. name, the Lord
66 thou shalt *f.* day and night
67 fear wherewith thou sha. *f.*
*Jud.* 7:10 if thou *f.* to go down
1 *K.* 8:40 *f.* thee, 2 *Chr.* 6:31
43 name to *f.* thee, 2 *Chr.* 6:33
2 *K.* 17:38 neither *f.* other gods
39 the Lord your G. ye shall *f.*
1 *Chr.* 16:30 *f.* before him all the earth, *Ps.* 96:9
*Neh.* 1:11 desire to *f.* thy name
*Job* 31:34 did I *f.* a great multi.?
*Ps.* 23:4 I will *f.* no evil,
27:1 whom shall I *f.*?
31:19 goodness for them *f.* thee
40:3 many shall see it, and *f.*
49:5 I *f.* in days of evil?
52:6 righte. also shall see and *f.*
60:4 a banner to them that *f.*
61:5 herit. of those *f.* thy name
64:9 shall *f.* and declare work
72:5 *f.* thee as long as sun end.
86:11 unite my heart to *f.* name
102:15 so heath. shall *f.* thy n.
119:39 my reproach which I *f.*
63 compan. of them that *f.* th.
74 they that *f.* thee will be gl.
79 let those *f.* thee turn to me
*Ec.* 3:14 that men *f.* before him
*Is.* 8:12 neither *f.* ye their fear
19:16 Eg. shall be afraid and *f.*
25:3 city of ter. nations *f.* thee
44:11 the workmen shall *f.*
59:19 so shall they *f.* name of L.
60:5 thy heart *f.* and be enlarg.
*Jer.* 10:7 who would not *f.* th. O
23:4 and they shall *f.* no more
32:39 one heart that they *f.* me
33:9 shall *f.* for the goodness
51:46 and lest ye *f.* for rumor
*Dan.* 6:26 *f.* before G. of Daniel
*Hos.* 10:5 inhab. of Samaria sh. *f.*
*Mic.* 7:17 and *f.* because of thee
*Zep.* 3:7 said, Surely wilt *f.* me
*Hag.* 1:12 people did *f.* before L.
*Zec.* 9:5 Ashk. shall see it, and *f.*
*Mal.* 4:2 to you *f.* my name
*Mat.* 21:26 we say, Of men, we *f.*
*Luke* 12:5 whom ye shall *f.*
*Rom.* 8:15 spirit of bondage to *f.*
11:20 be not high-minded, but *f.*
2 *Cor.* 12:20 I *f.* lest not find you
1 *Tim.* 5:20 others also may *f.*
*Heb.* 4:1 let us *f.* lest a promise
12:21 M. said, I exceedingly *f.*
*Rev.* 2:10 *f.* none of those things
11:18 rew. to them *f.* thy name

**FEAR God.**

*Gen.* 42:18 and live, for I *f.* G.
*Ex.* 18:21 provide such as *f.* God
*Lev.* 19:14 shalt *f.* thy God, 32
25:17 thou sh. *f.* thy G. 36, 43
*Job* 1:9 doth J. *f.* G. for naught?
*Ps.* 66:16 all ye that *f.* God
*Ec.* 5:7 vanities, but *f.* thou God
8:12 well with them that *f.* G.
12:13 *f.* G. and keep his com.
*Is.* 29:23 they sh. *f.* G. of Israel
*Luke* 23:40 dost not thou *f.* G.?
*Acts* 13:16 *f.* God, give audience
1 *Pet.* 2:17 *f.* God, honor the k.
*Rev.* 14:7 *f.* God, and give glory

**Hear and FEAR.**

*Deut.* 13:11 Is. shall *h.* *a.* *f.* 21:21
17:13 all the peo. shall *h.* *a.* *f.*
19:20 who remain sh. *hear a.* *f.*

**FEAR him.**

*Deut.* 13:4 walk after G. and *f.* *h.*
2 *K.* 17:36 *him* shall ye *f.*
*Job* 37:24 men therefore *f.* *him*
*Ps.* 22:23 *f.* *him*, seed of Israel
25 before them that *f.* *him.*
25:14 secret of L. with th. *f.* *h.*
33:18 eye of L. on them *f.* *him*
34:7 encamp. about them *f.* *h.*
9 no want to them that *f.* *him*
67:7 ends of the earth shall *f.* *h.*
85:9 salva. is nigh them *f.* *him*
103:11 his mercy to them *f.* *h.*

FEA

*Ps.* 103:13 L. pit. th. that *f. him*
17 mercy of L. is on them *f. h.*
111:5 meat to them that *f. him*
145:19 desire of them *f. him*
147:11 pleas. in them that *f. h.*
*Mat.* 10:28 *f. h.* able *Luke* 12:5
*Luke* 1:50 mercy on them *f. him*
*Rev.* 19:5 praise G. ye that *f. h.*

**Fear the LORD.**

*Deut.* 6:2 mightest *f. t.* L. thy G.
13 shalt *f.* L. 10:20; 2 *K.* 17:39
24 to *f.* L. for our good always
10:12 *f. the* L. walk in his ways
14:23 to *f.* L. 17:19; 31:12, 13
*Jos.* 4:24 might *f. Lord* your G.
24:14 now therefore *f. the Lord*
1 *Sam.* 12:14 if ye will *f. the* L.
24 *f.* L. serve him in truth
1 *K.* 18:12 but I *f.* L. 2 *K.* 4:1
2 *K.* 17:28 taught them how *f.* L.
*Ps.* 15:4 honoreth them *f. Lord*
22:23 ye that *f.* L. praise him
33:8 let all the earth *f. the Lord*
34:9 O *f. the* L. ye his saints
115:11 ye that *f.* L. trust in L.
13 he will bless them that *f.* L.
118:4 *f.* L. say, his mercy end.
135:20 ye that *f.* L. bless the L.
*Prov.* 3:7 *f.* L. depart from evil
24:21 *f. the Lord*, and the king
*Jer.* 5:24 nor say th. Let us *f.* L.
26:19 did he not *f. the Lord*
*Hos.* 3:5 afterwards sh. Is. *f.* L.
*Jon.* 1:9 I *f.* L. the G. of heaven

**FEAR not.**

*Gen.* 15:1 *f. not* Ab. I am shield
20:24 *f. not*, I am with thee
35:17 midwife said to R. *f. n.*
43:23 Peace be to you, *f. not*
46:3 *f. not* to go down to Egypt
50:19 *f. not*, am I in place of G.?
*Ex.* 14:13 *f. n.* stand, see salva.
20:20 *f. not*, G. is come to prove
*Num.* 14:9 L. with us, *f.* them *n.*
21:34 L. saith to Mo. *f.* him *not*
*Deut.* 20:3 *f. not* your enemies
31:8 L. doth go before thee, *f. not*, *Jos.* 8:1; 1 *Chr.* 28:20
*Jud.* 6:10 *f. not* gods of Amorites
23 peace, *f. not*, thou sh. not d.
1 *Sam.* 4:20 said to her, *f. not*
12:20 Sam. said to people, *f. not*
22:23 abide thou with me, *f. n.*
23:17 Jonathan said to D. *f. not*
2 *Sam.* 13:28 kill Amnon, *f. not*
1 *K.* 17:13 said to widow, *f. not*
2 *K.* 6:16 *f. not*, more with us
17:34 to this day they *f. not* L.
25:24 *f. not* to serve Chaldees
2 *Chr.* 20:17 be with you, *f. n.*
*Ps.* 55:19 therefore they *f. not* G.
64:4 shoot at him, and *f. not*
*Is.* 7:4 *f. not* tails of firebrands
35:4 to them of fear, heart, *f. n.*
41:10 *f. n.* I am with thee, 43:5
13 hold thy hand, saying, *f. n.*
41:14 *f. not*, thou worm Jacob
43:1 *f. n.* I have redeemed thee
44:2 *f. not*, O Jacob my servant, *Jer.* 30:10; 46:27, 28
8 *f.* ye *not*, ha. not I told th.?
51:7 *f. not* the reproach of men
54:4 *f. n.* thou shalt not be ash.
*Jer.* 5:22 *f.* ye *not* me?
*Lam.* 3:57 thou saidst, *f. not*
*Dan.* 10:12 *f. not*, Daniel, 19
*Joel* 2:21 *f. not*, O land, be glad
*Zep.* 3:16 be said to Jer. *f. not*
*Hag.* 2:5 Sp. rem. am. you, *f. not*
*Zec.* 8:13 sh. be a blessing, *f. not*
15 do well to Judah, *f.* ye *not*
*Mal.* 3:5 witness ag. them *f. not*
*Mat.* 1:20 *f. n.* to take to thee M.
10:26 *f.* them *not*, nothing cov.
28 *f. not* them who kill body
28:5 angel said to women, *f. not*
*Luke* 1:13 *f. not* Zach.; 30 Mary
2:10 shepherds, *f. n.*; 5:10 Sim.
8:50 Jairus *f. not*, believe only
12:32 *f. not*, little flock
18:4 though I *f. not* God,
*John* 12:15 *f. not* daughter of S.
*Acts* 27:24 *f. not*, Paul,
*Rev.* 1:17 *f. not*, I am the first

**Not FEAR.**

*Ex.* 9:30 ye will *n.* yet *f.* the L.
2 *K.* 17:35 *not f.* other gods, 37
*Job* 9:35 I speak, and *not f.* him
11:15 steadfast, thou shalt *n. f.*
*Ps.* 27:3 tho. host encamp, *not f.*
46:2 *not f.* though earth be rem.
56:4 *n. f.* wh. flesh can do, 118:6
*Is.* 54:14 from oppression, *n. f.*
*Jer.* 10:7 who would *not f.* thee
*Amos* 3:8 who will *not f.*?
*Luke* 23:40 dost *not* thou *f.* God?

FEA

*Heb.* 13:6 *not f.* what man do
*Rev.* 15:4 who shall *n. f.* thee,

**FEARED.**

*Gen.* 26:7 *f.* to say, She is my w.
*Ex.* 9:20 he that *f.* word of Lord
*Deut.* 25:18 Amalek *f.* not God
32:17 to new gods fathers *f.* not
27 were it not I *f.* the wrath of
*Jos.* 4:14 *f.* Josh. as they did M.
1 *Sam.* 14:26 people *f.* the oath
15:24 because I *f.* the people
1 *K.* 3:28 and all Israel *f.* king
2 *K.* 17:25 they *f.* not the Lord
1 *Chr.* 16:25 to be *f.* above all gods, *Ps.* 96:4
*Ps.* 76:7 art to be *f.*; 8 earth *f.*
11 pros. to him ought to be *f.*
78:53 led them safely, so *f.* not
130:4 forgiveness, mayest be *f.*
*Is.* 41:5 the isles saw it, and *f.*
51:13 hast *f.* continually
57:11 whom hast thou *f*
*Jer.* 3:8 treach. sister Jud. *f.* not
42:16 sword ye *f.* overtake you
44:10 nor have they *f.*
*Ezek.* 11:8 ye have *f.* the sword
*Dan.* 5:19 nations *f.* before him
*Mal.* 2:5 wherewith he *f.* me
*Mat.* 14:5 Herod *f.* multi. 21:46
*Mark* 4:41 they *f.* exceedingly
6:20 Herod *f.* John, knowing
11:18 and chief priests *f.* Jesus
32 *f.* the people, 12:12; *Luke* 20:19; 22:2; *Acts* 5:26
*Luke* 9:34 *f.* as th. entered cloud
45 *f.* to ask him of that saying
18:2 was a judge which *f.* not G.
19:21 I *f.* thee, art austere man
*John* 9:22 bec. they *f.* the Jews
*Acts* 16:38 magistrates *f.* when
*Heb.* 5:7 C. heard, in that he *f.*

**FEARED God.**

*Ex.* 1:17 but midwives *f. God*
*Neh.* 7:2 he *f. God* above many
*Job* 1:1 Job was one that *f. God*
*Acts* 10:2 Cornelius was one *f. G.*

**FEARED greatly.**

*Jos.* 10:2 Canaanites *f. greatly*
1 *Sam.* 12:18 the people *g. f.* L.
1 *K.* 18:3 now Obadiah *f.* Lord *g.*
*Job* 3:25 thing I *g. f.* is come
*Ps.* 89:7 God is *g.* to be *f.*
*Mat.* 27:54 centurion *f. greatly*

**FEARED the Lord.**

*Ex.* 14:31 *f.* L. believed Moses
2 *K.* 17:32 so they *f. the* L. 33, 41
*Hos.* 10:3 no king, bec. not *f.* L.
*Jon.* 1:16 man *f.* L. exceedingly
*Mal.* 3:16 that *f.* spake oft, a book of remem. for th. *f.* L.

**FEAREST.**

*Gen.* 22:12 I know thou *f.* God
*Is.* 57:11 held peace thou *f.* not?
*Jer.* 22:25 hand of them thou *f.*

**FEARETH.**

*Job* 1:8 Job one that *f.* God, 2:3
*Ps.* 25:12 what man is he *f.* L.?
112:1 blessed is the man *f.* L.
128:1 blessed is every one *f.* L.
4 thus man be blessed *f.* Lord
*Prov.* 13:13 *f.* command, be rew.
14:2 walk, in uprightness *f.* L.
16 wise man *f.* and departeth
28:14 hap. is the man *f.* always
31:30 woman *f.* Lord be praised
*Ec.* 7:18 *f.* God come forth
8:13 because he *f.* not before G.
9:2 as he that *f.* an oath
*Is.* 50:10 who is am. you *f.* L.?
*Acts* 10:22 Cornelius one *f.* God
35 he that *f.* him is accepted
13:26 who. among you *f.* God
1 *John* 4:18 *f.* is not perf. in love

**FEARFUL.**

*Ex.* 15:11 like thee, *f.* in praises
*Deut.* 20:8 *f.* let return, *Jud.* 7:3
28:58 mayest fear this *f.* name
*Is.* 35:4 say to them of *f.* heart
*Mat.* 8:26 *f.* O ye of little faith?
*Mark* 4:40 why are ye so *f.*?
*Luke* 21:11 *f.* sights in div. pla.
*Heb.* 10:27 *f.* looking for of judg.
31 *f.* to fall into hands of God
*Rev.* 21:8 *f.* have part in the lake

**FEARFULNESS.**

*Ps.* 55:5 *f.* and trembling come
*Is.* 21:4 *f.* affrighted me
33:14 *f.* surprised the hypocrites

**FEARFULLY.**

*Ps.* 139:14 *f.* and wonderf. made

**FEARING.**

*Jos.* 22:25 children cease *f.* Lord
*Mark* 5:33 the woman *f.* came
*Acts* 23:10 the captain *f.* lest P.

FEA

*Gal.* 2:12 *f.* them of circumcision
*Col.* 3:22 singleness of heart *f.* G.
*Heb.* 11:27 not *f.* wrath of king

**FEAST.**

*Gen.* 19:3 L. made *f.*; 21:8 Abr.
26:30 Isaac; 29:22 Laban
40:20 Pharaoh made a *f.* to all
*Ex.* 5:1 hold a *f.* to me, 10:9
12:14 keep it a *f.* *Lev.* 23:39, 41
13:6 seventh day shall be a *f.*
23:14 three times keep *f.* in ye.
32:5 A. said, To-morrow is a *f.*
*Num.* 29:12 shall keep *f.* to L.
*Deut.* 16:14 shalt rejoice in thy *f.*
*Jud.* 14:10 Samson made a *f.*
1 *Sam.* 25:36 N. held *f.* like king
1 *K.* 8:2 all assembled at the *f.*
12:32 Jeroboam ordained a *f.* like the *f.* that is in Judah
2 *Chr.* 7:8 Sol. kept *f.* 7 days, 9; 30:22; *Neh.* 8:18; *Ezek.* 45:25
*Est.* 1:3 Ahasuerus made *f.* 2:18
9 Vashti made *f.*; 8:17 Jews
*Prov.* 15:15 merry heart cont. *f.*
*Ec.* 10:19 *f.* is made for laughter
*Is.* 25:6 L. make to all peop. a *f.*
*Ezek.* 45:23 seven days of *f.* pre.
*Dan.* 5:1 Belshazzar made a *f.*
*Mat.* 27:15 at that *f.* wont to release a prisoner, *Mark* 15:6
*Luke* 2:42 after custom of *f.*
5:29 Levi made him a great *f.*
14:13 makest a *f.* call the poor
23:17 must release one at the *f.*
*John* 2:8 bear to governor of *f.*
4:45 Galileans hav. seen all he did at *f.* for they went to *f.*
5:1 after this was a *f.* of the J.
6:4 the passover a *f.* of the J.
7:8 go up to this *f.* I go not up
10 went he also up to the *f.*
11 Jews sought him at the *f.*
14 midst of the *f.* Jesus taught
37 that great day of the *f.*
10:22 at the *f.* of dedication
11:56 he will not come to the *f.*?
12:12 much people come to *f.*
20 Greeks that came to the *f.*
13:29 buy what we need ag. *f.*
*Acts* 18:21 I must keep this *f.*
1 *Cor.* 5:8 *f.* not with old leaven
10:27 that believe not bid to *f.*

**FEAST day or days.**

*Hos.* 2:11 cause her *f. d.* to cease
9:5 what will ye do in *day* of *f.*
*Amos* 5:21 I despise your *f. days*
*Mat.* 26:5 not on *f. d.* *Mark* 14:2
*John* 2:23 in *f. d.* many believed

**FEAST of the passover.**

*Mat.* 26:2 *f. of pass.* *Mark* 14:1
*Luke* 2:41 every year at *f. of pas.*
*John* 13:1 before *f. of p.* J. knew

**Solemn FEAST.**

*Deut.* 16:15 seven days keep *s. f.*
*Ps.* 81:3 blow trumpet on *s. f.* d.
*Lam.* 2:7 noise as in *sol. f.* day
*Hos.* 12:9 dwell as in days of *s. f.*

**FEAST of tabernacles.**

*Lev.* 23:34 shall be the *f. of tab.*
*Deut.* 16:16 in *f.* 31:10; 2 *Chr.* 8:13
*Zec.* 14:16 even go up to keep *f.*
18 heathen that come not to *f.*
*John* 7:2 Jews' *f.* was at hand

**FEAST of unleavened bread.**

*Ex.* 12:17 ob. *f.*- 23:15; 34:18
*Lev.* 23:6 on the 15th day is *f.*
*Deut.* 16:16 in *f.*- 2 *Chr.* 8:13
2 *Chr.* 30:13 assembl. to keep *f.*-
*Mat.* 26:17 *f. of un.* discip. came
*Mark* 14:1 was the *f.* *Luke* 22:1

**FEAST of weeks.**

*Ex.* 34:22 ob. *f.*- *Deut.* 16:10

**FEAST, ED.**

*Job* 1:4 sons *f.* in their houses
2 *Pet.* 2:13 sporting while they *f.*
*Jude* 12 when they *f.* with you

**FEASTING.**

*Est.* 9:17 made it a day of *f.* 18
*Job* 1:5 days of *f.* were gone
*Ec.* 7:2 go to the house of *f.*
*Jer.* 16:8 into the house of *f.*

**FEASTS.**

*Lev.* 23:2 these are my *f.* 4, 37, 44
*Ps.* 35:16 hypocr. mockers in *f.*
*Is.* 5:12 pipe and wine in their *f.*
*Jer.* 51:39 in heat I will make their *f.*
*Ezek.* 45:17 to give offerings in *f.*
*Amos* 8:10 turn your *f.* into mo.
*Zec.* 8:19 shall be cheerful *f.*
*Mat.* 23:6 love. uppermost rooms at *f.* *Mark* 12:39; *Luke* 20:46
*Jude* 12 are spots in *f.* of charity

FEE

**Appointed FEASTS.**

*Is.* 1:14 *ap. f.* my soul hateth

**Set FEASTS.**

*Num.* 29:39 these th. do in *set f.*

**Solemn FEASTS.**

2 *Chr.* 2:4 build a house for *sol. f.*
8:13 *sol. f.* three times in a ye.
*Lam.* 1:4 bec. none come to *s. f.*
2:6 caused *s. f.* to be forgotten
*Ezek.* 36:38 flock of Jer. in *s. f.*
46:9 when come bef. L. in *sol. f.*
*Hos.* 2:11 cause to cease her *s. f.*
*Nah.* 1:15 O Judah, keep thy *s. f.*
*Mal.* 2:3 even dung of your *sol. f.*

FEATHERED. *See* FOWL.

**FEATHERS.**

*Job* 39:13 gavest *f.* to ostrich?
*Ps.* 68:13 *f.* cov. with yel. gold
91:4 shall cover thee with his *f.*
*Ezek.* 17:3 an eagle full of *f.* 7
*Dan.* 4:33 hairs like eagles' *f.*

**FED.**

*Gen.* 48:15 G. who *f.* me all my
*Ex.* 16:32 bread where. I *f.* you
*Deut.* 8:3 he *f.* thee with manna
16 *f.* thee in the wilderness
1 *K.* 18:4 *f.* them with bread, 13
*Ps.* 37:3 verily thou shalt be *f.*
78:72 *f.* them acc. to his integ.
81:16 *f.* them with finest of wh.
*Is.* 1:11 full of fat of *f.* beasts
*Jer.* 5:7 I *f.* them to the full
8 as *f.* horses in the morning
*Ezek.* 16:19 honey wherew. I *f.*
34:3 ye kill them that are *f.*
8 *f.* themselves, *f.* not my flo.
*Dan.* 4:12 all flesh was *f.* with it
5:21 *f.* Neb. with grass like ox.
*Zec.* 11:7 and I *f.* the flock
*Mat.* 25:37 hunger. and *f.* thee?
*Mark* 5:14 *f.* swine, *Luke* 8:34
*Luke* 16:21 to be *f.* with crumbs
1 *Cor.* 3:2 have *f.* you with milk

**FEEBLE.**

*Deut.* 25:18 Amalekites smote *f.*
1 *Sam.* 2:5 many children, is *f.*
2 *Sam.* 4:1 Ish-bosheth's han. *f.*
2 *Chr.* 28:15 car. the *f.* on asses
*Neh.* 4:2 what do these *f.* Jews?
*Job* 4:4 strengthen. the *f.* knees
*Ps.* 38:8 I am *f.* and sore broken
105:37 not one *f.* per. am. tribes
*Prov.* 30:26 conies are *f.* folk
*Is.* 16:14 remnant shall be *f.*
35:3 weak hands conf. *f.* knees
*Jer.* 6:24 our hands waxed *f.*
49:24 Damascus is waxed *f.*
50:43 the king's hands waxed *f.*
*Ezek.* 7:17 all ha. sh. be *f.* 21:7
*Zec.* 12:8 he that is *f.* be as Dav.
1 *Cor.* 12:22 memb. to be more *f.*
1 *Thes.* 5:14 comf. the *f.* minded
*Heb.* 12:12 lift up the *f.* knees

**FEEBLENESS.**

*Jer.* 47:3 fath. n. look back for *f.*

**FEEBLER.**

*Gen.* 30:42 the *f.* were Laban's

**FEED.**

*Gen.* 37:12 *f.* their father's flock
16 tell me, where they *f.* flocks
46:32 for their trade to *f.* cattle
*Ex.* 22:5. *f.* in another's field
34:3 nor flocks *f.* bef. that mo.
2 *Sam.* 5:2 shalt *f.* my people Is.
7:7 to *f.* Israel, 1 *Chr.* 17:6
1 *K.* 17:4 I com. ravens to *f.* thee
*Job* 24:2 take away flocks, and *f.*
20 worm sh. *f.* sweetly on him
*Ps.* 28:9 *f.* them, and lift them
49:14 death shall *f.* on them
78:71 he brought David to *f.* J.
*Prov.* 10:21 lips of right. *f.* many
*Cant.* 4:5 roses which *f.* am. lil.
6:2 belov. gone to *f.* in gardens
*Is.* 5:17 *f.* after their manner
11:7 the cow and the bear sh. *f.*
14:30 first-b. of the poor sh. *f.*
27:10 their calf *f.* and lie down
30:23 thy cattle *f.* in large past.
40:11 *f.* his flock as a shepherd
49:9 they shall *f.* in the ways
61:5 strangers sh. *f.* your flocks
65:25 wolf and lamb shall *f.* to g.
*Jer.* 3:15 sh. *f.* you with knowl.
6:3 sh. *f.* every one in his place
23:2 ag. pastors that *f.* my peo.
4 shepherds shall *f.* them
50:19 Israel shall *f.* on Carmel
*Lam.* 4:5 *f.* delicately are desol.
*Ezek.* 34:2 shepherds that *f.* th.
3 but ye *f.* not the flock
10 neither shepherds *f.* thems.
23 servant David shall *f.* them
*Dan.* 11:26 *f.* of his meat destroy
*Hos.* 4:16 Lord will *f.* them

FEE

*Hos.* 9:2 wine-press not *f.* them
*Jon.* 3:7 let them not *f.*
*Mic.* 5:4 *f.* in strength of Lord
*Zep.* 2:7 they shall *f.* thereupon
3:13 shall *f.* none make afraid
*Zec.* 11:9 I will not *f.* you
16 not *f.* that that standeth
*Luke* 15:15 sent him to *f.* swine
*Acts* 20:28 take heed to *f.* church
1 *Cor.* 13:3 I give all to *f.* poor
*Rev.* 7:17 L. sh. *f.* and lead them
12:6 sho. *f.* her there 1,260 days

**FEED,** *imperatively.*
*Gen.* 25:30 *f.* me with red pottage
29:7 water ye the sheep, *f.* them
1 *K.* 22:27 *f.* him with bread and water of afflict. 2 *Chr.* 18:26
*Prov.* 30:8 *f.* me with food conv.
*Cant.* 1:8 *f.* thy kids beside tents
*Mic.* 7:14 *f.* thy people
*Zec.* 11:4 *f.* flock of the slaughter
*John* 21:15 *f.* my lambs
16 *f.* my sheep, 17
*Rom.* 12:20 if ene. hunger *f.* him
1 *Pet.* 5:2 *f.* flock of God

**I will FEED.**
*Gen.* 30:31 *I will* ag. *f.* thy flock
2 *Sam.* 19:33 *I will f.* thee
*Is.* 49:26 *I w. f.* them oppr. thee
58:14 *I w. f.* thee with heritage
*Jer.* 9:15 *f.* with wormw. 23:15
*Ezek.* 34:14 *I w. f.* them
16 *I will f.* the fat with judgm.
*Zec.* 11:7 *I w. f.* flock of slaught.

**FEED, EST, ETH.**
*Ps.* 80:5 *f.* with bread of tears
*Prov.* 15:14 the mouth of fools *f.*
*Cant.* 1:7 tell me where thou *f.*
2:16 *f.* among the lilies, 6:3
*Is.* 44:20 he *f.* on ashes
*Hos.* 12:1 Ephraim *f.* on wind
*Mat.* 6:26 heav. Father *f.* them
*Luke* 12:24 sow not, God *f.* them
1 *Cor.* 9:7 who *f.* a flock

**FEEDING.**
*Gen.* 37:2 Joseph was *f.* the flock
*Job* 1:14 ploughing, the asses *f.*
*Ezek.* 34:10 cause to cease *f.* flock
*Nah.* 2:11 where *f.* pl. of lions?
*Mat.* 8:30 swi. *f.* *Mark* 5:11; *Luke* 8:32
*Luke* 17:7 a servant *f.* cattle
*Jude* 12 *f.* themsel. without fear

**FEEL, ING.**
*Gen.* 27:21 that I may *f.* thee
*Jud.* 16:26 I may *f.* the pillars
*Job* 20:20 shall not *f.* quietness
*Ps.* 58:9 bef. pots can *f.* thorns
*Ec.* 8:5 keep. comman. *f.* no evil
*Acts* 17:27 if haply might *f.* after
*Eph.* 4:19 who being past *f.*
*Heb.* 4:15 *f.* of our infirmities

**FEET.**
*Gen.* 49:10 from between his *f.*
33 J. gathered up his *f.* in bed
*Ex.* 3:5 shoes off thy *f.* *Acts* 7:33
*Deut.* 2:28 pass thro' on my *f.*
28:57 young one from bet. *f.*
33:3 and they sat down at thy *f.*
*Jos.* 3:15 *f.* of priests in Jordan
10:24 *f.* on necks of these kings
14:9 land thy *f.* have trodden
*Jud.* 3:24 he covereth his *f.*
4:15 Sisera fled on his *f.* 17
5:27 at her *f.* he fell down dead
*Ruth* 3:8 a woman lay at his *f.*
1 *Sam.* 2:9 keep *f.* of his saints
24:3 Saul went in to cover his *f.*
2 *Sam.* 3:34 nor thy *f.* put in. fet.
4:4 lame of his *f.* 9:3, 13
12 cut off th. hands and th. *f.*
19:24 Mephib. not dressed his *f.*
22:34 maketh my *f.* like hinds' *f.* *Ps.* 18:33; *Hab.* 3:19
37 *f.* did not slip. *Ps.* 18:36
1 *K.* 2:5 blo. of war in shoes on *f.*
14:6 A. heard the sound of h. *f.*
12 *f.* enter the city
15:23 A. diseased *f.* 2 *Chr.* 16:12
2 *K.* 4:27 she caught by the *f.*
6:32 sound of master's *f.* beh.?
9:35 found no more than the *f.*
13:21 dead man stood on his *f.*
21:8 *f.* of Israel move any more
*Neh.* 9:21 their *f.* swelled not
*Job* 12:5 to slip with his *f.*
13:27 my *f.* in the stocks; 33:11 a print on heels of my *f.*
18:8 cast into a net by own *f.*
11 terrors shall drive him to *f.*
29:15 *f.* was I to the lame
30:12 youth push away my *f.*
*Ps.* 22:16 pierced hands and *f.*
25:15 pluck my *f.* out of the net
31:8 set my *f.* in a large room
40:2 he set my *f.* on a rock, and

FEE

*Ps.* 56:13 del. my *f.* fr. falling?
66:9 suff. not our *f.* to be moved
73:2 my *f.* were almost gone
74:3 lift up thy *f.* to desolations
105:18 whose *f.* hurt with fet.
115:7 *f.* have they but walk not
116:8 deliv. my *f.* from falling
119:59 turned my *f.* to testim.
101 refr. my *f.* from evil way
105 thy wo. is a lamp to my *f.*
122:2 *f.* stand within thy gates
*Prov.* 1:16 *f.* run to evil, 6:18; *Is.* 59:7
4:26 ponder the path of thy *f.*
5:5 her *f.* go down to death, her
6:13 wicked man speak. with *f.*
28 go on coals, *f.* n. be burnt?
7:11 her *f.* abide not in house
19:2 hasteth with his *f.* sinneth
26:6 cutteth off *f.* and drinketh
29:5 spreadeth a net for his *f.*
*Cant.* 7:1 beautiful are thy *f.*
*Is.* 3:16 a tinkling with their *f.*
18 ornaments about their *f.*
6:2 with twain he covered his *f.*
7:20 lord shall shave hair off *f.*
23:7 own *f.* shall carry her afar
26:6 *f.* of poor sh. tread it down
32:20 send forth the *f.* of ox
41:3 he had not gone with *f.*
49:23 sh. lick up dust of thy *f.*
52:7 *f.* of him bring. good tid.
60:13 place of my *f.* glorious
*Jer.* 13:16 before *f.* stumble on mountain
14:10 have not refrained their *f.*
18:22 they hid snares for my *f.*
38:22 thy *f.* are sunk in mire
*Lam.* 1:13 spread a net for my *f.*
*Ezek.* 1:7 their *f.* were straight *f.*
2:2 Spirit set me on my *f.* 3:24
16:25 opened thy *f.* to every one
24:17 put thy shoes upon thy *f.*
25:6 beca. stamped with the *f.*
32:2 troubledst wat. with thy *f.*
34:18 foul residue with your *f.*?
19 what ye have fouled with *f.*
37:10 and stood upon their *f.*
*Dan.* 2:33 his *f.* part of iron, 42
34 smote image upon his *f.*
7:7 stamped residue with *f.* 19
10:6 *f.* like br. *Rev.* 1:15; 2:18
*Nah.* 1:3 clouds are dust of his *f.*
15 *f.* of him bringeth good tid.
*Zec.* 14:4 *f.* stand on mount of O.
*Mat.* 10:14 shake off the dust of your *f.* *Mark* 6:11; *Luke* 9:5
15:30 cast the lame at Jesus' *f.*
18:8 rather than having two *f.*
28:9 held by *f.* worshipped him
*Luke* 1:79 *f.* into way of peace
7:38 kissed his *f.* and anointed
8:35 found man at *f.* of Jesus
41 Jai. fell down at Jesus' *f.*
10:39 M. which sat at Jesus' *f.*
15:22 put shoes on his *f.*
24:39 beh. my hands and my *f.*
*John* 11:2 and wiped his *f.* 12:3
20:12 the other angel at the *f.*
*Acts* 3:7 his *f.* received strength
4:35 laid at apostles' *f.* 37; 5:2
5:9 the *f.* of them which buried
7:58 clothes at young man's *f.*
13:25 shoes of his *f.* not worthy
51 shook off dust of their *f.*
14:10 Stand upright on *f.*
16:24 their *f.* fast in the stocks
21:11 Agabus bound his own *f.*
22:3 brought up at *f.* of Gamal.
26:16 rise and stand upon thy *f.*
*Rom.* 3:15 *f.* swift to shed blood
10:15 *f.* of them preach gospel
1 *Cor.* 12:21 to *f.* I have no need
*Eph.* 6:15 *f.* shod with prepara.
*Heb.* 12:13 stra. paths for your *f.*
*Rev.* 3:9 worship before thy *f.*
10:1 his *f.* as pillars of fire
11:11 witnesses stood on th. *f.*
13:2 his *f.* as the *f.* of a bear
22:8 I fell to worship bef. his *f.*

**At his FEET.**
*Jud.* 4:10 with 10,000 *at his f.*
*Hab.* 3:5 burning coals *at his f.*
*Mat.* 18:29 fel. serv. fell *at his f.*
*Mark* 7:25 Syroph. fell *at his f.*
*Luke* 7:38 she stood *at his f.*
*Acts* 5:10 Sapphira fell *at his f.*
*Rev.* 1:17 I fell *at his f.* as dead
19:10 I fell *at his f.* to worship

**FEET,** *joined with* **sole, s.**
*Deut.* 11:24 *s.* of *f.* tread be yours
1 *K.* 5:3 wars, under *s.* of his *f.*
2 *K.* 19:24 *s.* of *f.* dried. *Is.* 37:25
*Is.* 60:14 bow down at *s.* of *f.*
*Ezek.* 1:7 *s.* of *f.* was like a calf's
43:7 *s.* of my *f.* no more defiled
*Mal.* 4:3 ashes under *s.* of your *f.*

FEL

**Under FEET.**
*Ex.* 24:10 *under* his *f.* sapphire
2 *Sam.* 22:10 dark. *u. f.* *Ps.* 18:9
39 they are fallen *under* my *f.*
*Ps.* 8:6 put all things *under* his *f.* 1 *Cor.* 15:27; *Eph.* 1:22
47:3 subdue nations *u.* our *f.*
91:13 dragon shalt trample *u. f.*
*Is.* 14:19 a carcass trodden *u. f.*
28:3 drunkards be trodden *u. f.*
*Lam.* 3:34 *u.* his *f.* all prisoners
*Mat.* 7:6 trample *u.* their *f.*
*Rom.* 16:20 bruise Sat. *u.* your *f.*
1 *Cor.* 15:25 all enemies *u.* his *f.*
*Heb.* 2:8 in subjection *u.* his *f.*
*Rev.* 12:1 moon *under* her *f.*

**FEET,** *with* **wash, ed.**
*Ex.* 30:19 A. and his sons shall *wash* their *f.* 21; 40:31
2 *Sam.* 11:8 Uriah, go *w.* thy *f.*
*Ps.* 58:10 *w. f.* in blood of wick.
*Cant.* 5:3 I have *washed* my *f.*
*Luke* 7:38 *wash* his *f.* with tears
*John* 13:5 *wash* the disciples' *f.*
6 Lord, dost thou *wash* my *f.*?
10 needeth not save to *w.* h. *f.*
14 if I your L. have *w.* your *f.*
1 *Tim.* 5:10 she ha. *w.* saints' *f.*

**FEIGN, ED, EST.**
1 *Sam.* 21:13 D. *f.* himself mad
2 *Sam.* 14:2 *f.* thyself a mourner
1 *K.* 14:5 *f.* herself another wom.
*Neh.* 6:8 thou *f.* them
*Ps.* 17:1 prayer not out *f.* lips
*Luke* 20:20 *f.* them. just men
*Pet.* 2:3 with *f.* words

**FEIGNEDLY.**
3:10 turn to me *f.* saith L.

FELIX. *Acts* 23:24; 24:3, 25; 25:14

**FELL.**
4:5 Cain's countenance *f.*
44:14 Joseph's breth. *f.* bef. him
22:20 wrath *f.* on congrega.
*Jud.* 7:13 smote tent that it *f.*
8:10 there *f.* 120,000 men
16:30 the house *f.* on the lords
1 *Sam.* 4:18 Eli *f.* from seat
11:7 fear of Lord *f.* on people
14:13 Philistines *f.* before Jon.
22:18 Doeg *f.* upon the priests
28:20 Saul *f.* straightway along
29:3 no fault since he *f.* to me
31:4 Saul took sw. and *f.* on it
2 *Sam.* 4:4 Mephibosheth *f.*
20:8 Joab's sword *f.* out, as he
21:9 they *f.* all seven together
1 *K.* 2:25 Benaiah *f.* on Adonijah
32 *f.* on two men more right.
34 Benaiah *f.* on J.; 46 Shimei
20:30 a wall *f.* on 27,000 men
2 *K.* 1:13 captain *f.* on his knees
2:13 mantle that *f.* from Elijah
4:8 it *f.* on a day, Elisha, 11,18
6:5 axe head *f.* into the water
1 *Chr.* 21:14 *f.* of Isr. 70,000 men
27:24 *f.* wrath for it against Isr.
2 *Chr.* 17:10 fear of L. *f.* on all
20:18 inhabitants *f.* before Lord
21:19 his bowels *f.* out by reas.
*Ezr.* 9:5 I *f.* on my knees, and
*Est.* 9:3 fear of Mor. *f.* on them
*Job* 1:15 Sabe. *f.* on the asses, 17
19 house *f.* on the young men
*Ps.* 27:2 eat up my flesh, they *f.*
78:64 their priests *f.* by sword
105:38 fear of Israel *f.* on Egypt
*Jer.* 39:9 *f.* away, *f.* to him, 52:15
46:16 one *f.* upon another
*Lam.* 1:7 her people *f.* into hand
5:13 children *f.* under the wood
*Ezek.* 8:1 ha. of L. *f.* on me, 11:5
39:23 so *f.* they all by the sw.
*Dan.* 4:31 *f.* a voice from heaven
7:20 before whom three *f.*
10:7 great quaking *f.* on them
*Mat.* 7:25 the house *f.* not
27 house *f.* *Luke* 6:49
13:4 seed *f.* by the wayside, *Mark* 4:4; *Luke* 8:5
*Mark* 9:20 he *f.* and wallowed
14:35 Jesus *f.* on the ground
*Luke* 1:12 fear *f.* upon Zacharias
10:30 *f.* among thieves, 36
13:4 on whom tower in Silo. *f.*
15:20 his father *f.* on his neck
16:21 crumbs wh. *f.* from table
*John* 18:6 went backward, and *f.*
*Acts* 1:25 Jud. by transgress. *f.*
26 the lot *f.* upon Matthias
7:60 had said this, he *f.* asleep
9:4 Saul *f.* and heard a voice
10:10 Peter *f.* into a trance
44 Holy Ghost *f.* on all, 11:15
12:7 chains *f.* off Peter's hands
13:11 there *f.* on him a mist

FEL

*Acts* 13:36 D. *f.* on sleep, saw cor.
19:17 fear *f.* on Jews at Ephesus
20:10 Paul *f.* on Eutychus
37 they all *f.* on Paul's neck
22:7 I *f.* unto the ground, and
*Rom.* 11:22 on them wh. *f.* sever.
15:3 reproached thee, *f.* on me
1 *Cor.* 10:8 *f.* in one day 23,000
*Heb.* 3:17 whose carcasses *f.*
2 *Pet.* 3:4 the fathers *f.* asleep
*Rev.* 1:17 I *f.* at his feet as dead
6:13 and the stars of heaven *f.*
8:10 *f.* great star from heaven
11:11 fear *f.* on them which saw
13 tenth of city *f.* by earthqua.
16:2 there *f.* a grievous sore
19 and the cities of nations *f.*
21 there *f.* on men a great hail
19:10 I *f.* at his feet to worship
*See* FACE, FACES.

**FELL down.**
*Deut.* 9:18 I *f. down* before L. 25
*Jos.* 6:20 shouted, the wall *f. d.*
*Jud.* 5:27 he bowed, he *f. d.*
19:26 concubine *f. d.* at door
1 *Sam.* 31:1 *f. d.* in Gil. 1 *Chr.* 10:1
2 *Sam.* 2:16 so they *f. d.* together
23 Asahel *f. d.* there and died
19:18 Shimei *f. down*
2 *K.* 1:2 Ahaziah *f. d.* thro' latt.
2 *Chr.* 13:17 *f. d.* of Is. 500,000 m.
*Job* 1:20 Job *f. d.* on the ground
*Ps.* 107:12 *f. down* none to help
*Dan.* 3:7 all nations *f. d.* and w.
23 these three *f. d.* in furnace
*Mat.* 2:11 wise men *f. d.* and wo.
18:26 servant *f. d.* saying, 29
*Mark* 3:11 unclean spirits *f. d.*
*Luke* 5:8 P. *f. d.* at Jesus' knees
8:28 man which had devils *f. d.*
41 Jairus *f. d.*; 17:16 Samar.
*Acts* 5:5 Ananias *f. d.*; 10 Sapp.
10:25 Cornelius; 16:29 jailer
19:35 the image which *f. down*
20:9 Eutychus *f. d.*
*Heb.* 11:30 by faith the walls *f. d.*
*Rev.* 5:8 elders *f. d.* 14; 19:4
22:8 John *f. d.* before the angel

**FELL, EST, ING.**
2 *Sam.* 3:34 bef. wick. so *f.* thou
2 *K.* 3:19 shall *f.* every good tree
6:5 as one was *f.* a beam

**FELLER.**
*Is.* 14:8 no *f.* is come up. ag. us

**FELLOW.**
*Gen.* 19:9 this *f.* came in to soj.
*Ex.* 2:13 why smit. thou thy *f.*?
*Jud.* 7:22 the L. set every man's sword ag. his *f.* 1 *Sam.* 14:20
1 *Sam.* 21:15 brought this *f.* to play the madman, sh. this *f.*
25:21 kept all this *f.* hath
29:4 make this *f.* return
2 *Sam.* 2:16 caught ev. one his *f.*
1 *K.* 22:27 *f.* in pris. 2 *Chr.* 18:26
2 *K.* 9:11 why came this mad *f.*
*Ec.* 4:10 fall, one will lift his *f.*
*Is.* 34:14 satyr shall cry to his *f.*
*Zec.* 13:7 awake, O sword, agai. my Sh. and man th. is my *f.*
*Mat.* 26:71 *f.* also w. J. *Lu.* 22:59
*Luke* 23:2 this *f.* pervert. nation
*John* 9:29 for this *f.* we know not
11:16 Didymus said to *f.* dis.
*Acts* 18:13 *f.* pers. to worship G.
22:22 away with such a *f.* from
24:5 found this man a pestil. *f.*

**FELLOW-CITIZENS.**
*Eph.* 2:19 *f.-citizens* with saints

**FELLOW-HEIRS.**
*Eph.* 3:6 Gentiles sh. be *f.-heirs*

**FELLOW-HELPER, S.**
2 *Cor.* 8:23 Titus, my *f.-helper*
3 *John* 8 be *f.-h.* to the truth

**FELLOW-LABORER, S.**
1 *Thes.* 3:2 sent Tim. our *f.-lab.*
*Phil.* 4:3 with other *f.-laborers*
*Philo.* 1 Paul to Philo. our *f.-l.*
24 Marcus, Demas, Lucas, *f.-l.*

**FELLOW-PRISONER, S.**
*Rom.* 16:7 And. and Junia *f.-p.*
*Col.* 4:10 Aristarch. *f.-p.* saluteth
*Philo.* 23 Epaphras my *f.-p.* in C.

**FELLOW-SERVANT, S.**
*Mat.* 18:28 *f.-ser.* who owed him
29 *f.-s.* fell down at his feet
24:49 begin to smite his *f.-s.*
*Col.* 1:7 Epaphras our dear *f.-ser.*
4:7 Tychicus, who is a *f.-serv.*
*Rev.* 6:11 *f.-s.* should be fulfilled
19:10 I am thy *f.-servant*, 22:9

**FELLOW-SOLDIER.**
*Phil.* 2:25 Epaphroditus my *f.-s.*
*Philo.* 2 Paul to Archippus, *f.-s.*

FET

**FELLOW-WORKERS.**
*Col.* 4:11 these only are my *f.-w.*

**FELLOWS.**
*Jud.* 18:25 angry *f.* run on thee
2 *Sam.* 6:20 as one of vain *f.*
*Ps.* 45:7 with the oil of gladness above thy *f.* *Heb.* 1:9
*Is.* 44:11 his *f.* shall be ashamed
*Ezek.* 37:19 tribes of Israel his *f.*
*Dan.* 2:13 D. and his *f.* to be sla.
7:20 look more stout than his *f.*
*Zec.* 3:8 thou and thy *f.* that sit
*Mat.* 11:16 calling to their *f.*
*Acts* 17:5 lewd *f.* of baser sort

**FELLOWSHIP.**
*Lev.* 6:2 deliv. to keep, or in *f.*
*Ps.* 94:20 iniq. have *f.* wi. thee?
*Acts* 2:42 contin. in apostles' *f.*
1 *Cor.* 1:9 called to *f.* of his Son
10:20 sh. have *f.* with devils
2 *Cor.* 6:14 what *f.* hath righte.
8:4 *f.* of ministering to saints
*Gal.* 2:9 the right hand of *f.*
*Eph.* 3:9 is *f.* of the mystery
5:11 no *f.* with works of darkn.
*Phil.* 1:5 your *f.* in the gospel
2:1 if there be any *f.* of the Sp.
3:10 know *f.* of his sufferings
1 *John* 1:3 have *f.* with us, our *f.* is with the Father
6 if we say we have *f.* with h.
7 walk in light, we have *f.*

**FELT.**
*Gen.* 27:22 and Isaac *f.* Jacob
*Ex.* 10:21 darkn. that may be *f.*
*Prov.* 23:35 beaten me, I *f.* it not
*Mark* 5:29 she *f.* she was healed
*Acts* 28:5 off beast and *f.* no harm

**FEMALE.**
*Gen.* 1:27 male and *f.* created, 5:2
6:19 two of ev. sort, male and *f.*
7:16 went in male and *f.*
*Lev.* 4:28 offering, a *f.* 32; 5:6
*Num.* 5:3 male and *f.* sh. ye put
*Deut.* 4:16 likeness of male or *f.*
7:14 not be male nor *f.* barren
*Mat.* 19:4 m. and *f.* *Mark* 10:6
*Gal.* 3:28 in Christ male nor *f.*

**FENCE.**
*Ps.* 62:3 ye sh. be as a tottering *f.*

**FENCED, Verb.**
*Job* 10:11 *f.* me with bones
19:8 he hath *f.* up my way
*Is.* 5:2 a vineyard, and he *f.* it

**FENCED, Adjective.**
*Deut.* 28:52 *f.* walls come down
2 *Sam.* 23:7 touch th. must be *f.*
2 *K.* 3:19 shall smite every *f.* city
17:9 from tower to *f.* city, 18:8
*Is.* 2:15 day of L. on ev. *f.* wall
*Jer.* 15:20 make thee a *f.* wall
*Ezek.* 36:35 ruined cities bec. *f.*

**FENCED cities.**
*Num.* 32:17 dwell in *f.* *c.*
*Deut.* 9:1 pos. *c.* *f.* up to heaven
*Jos.* 10:20 rest entered into *f.* *c.*
14:12 that the *cities* were *f.*
2 *Sam.* 20:6 lest he get *f.* *c.*
2 *K.* 19:25 should. lay waste *f.* *c.*
2 *Chr.* 8:5 Solomon built *f. cities*
12:4 Shishak took *f.* *c.* of Judah
*Jer.* 5:17 sh. impoverish thy *f.* *c.*
*Dan.* 11:15 shall take most *f.* *c.*
*Hos.* 8:14 Judah hath multi. *f.* *c.*
*Zep.* 1:16 day of alarm ag. *f.* *c.*

**FENS.**
*Job* 40:21 Behemoth in cov. of *f.*

**FERRET.**
*Lev.* 11:30 the *f.* unclean

**FERRY-BOAT.**
2 *Sam.* 19:18 *f.-b.* for king's hou.

**FERVENT, LY.**
*Acts* 18:25 Apollos, *f.* in spirit
*Rom.* 12:11 *f.* in spirit, serv. L.
2 *Cor.* 7:7 your *f.* mind tow. me.
*Col.* 4:12 laboring *f.* in prayers
*Jam.* 5:16 *f.* pray. of a righteous
1 *Pet.* 1:22 ye love one another *f.*
4:8 above all th. have *f.* charity
2 *Pet.* 3:10 melt with *f.* heat, 12

FESTUS. *Acts* 24:27; 25:9,14,23; 26:25

**FETCH.**
*Gen.* 18:5 will *f.* morsel of bread
27:45 I will *f.* thee from thence
*Num.* 20:10 *f.* water out of rock?
*Deut.* 30:4 thence will L. *f.* thee
*Jud.* 11:5 went to *f.* Jephthah
1 *Sam.* 4:3 *f.* ark of covenant
6:21 come and *f.* ark up to you
16:11 send and *f.* Saul, 20:31
2 *Sam.* 5:23 *f.* a compass behind
14:13 king doth not *f.* banished

FIE

2 *Sam.* 14:20 *f.* ab. this form of
1 *K.* 17:10 *f.* me a little water
2 *K.* 6:13 wh. that I may *f.* him
2 *Chr.* 18:8 *f.* quick, Micaiah son
*Job* 36:3 *f.* my knowl. from far
*Is.* 56:12 I will *f.* wine
*Acts* 16:37 come, and *f.* us out

**FETCHED.**
1 *Sam.* 7:1 *f.* up ark of the Lord
10:23 they *f.* Saul thence
2 *Sam.* 9:5 and *f.* Mephibosheth
11:27 *f.* Bath-sheba to his house
1 *K.* 9:28 they *f.* from Ophir gold
2 *K.* 11:4 Jehoiada *f.* rulers
*Jer.* 26:23 *f.* Urijah out of Egypt
*Acts* 28:13 thence we *f.* compass

**FETTERS.**
*Jud.* 16:21 bound Samson with *f.*
2 *Sam.* 3:34 nor thy feet put in *f.*
2 *K.* 25:7 bound Zedeki. with *f.*
2 *Chr.* 33:11 Mana. bound with *f.*
36:6 Jehoiakim bound with *f.*
*Ps.* 105:18 feet they hurt with *f.*
149:8 to bind nobles with *f.*
*Mark* 5:4 often with *f.* *Lu.* 8:29

**FEVER.**
*Deut.* 28:22 smite thee with a *f.*
*Mat.* 8:14 P. wife's mother sick of *f.* *Mark* 1:30; *Luke* 4:38
*John* 4:52 at 7th hour *f.* left him
*Acts* 28:8 father of Pub. sick of *f.*

**FEW.**
*Gen.* 34:30 I being *f.* th. will slay
47:9 *f.* and evil have the days
*Lev.* 26:22 you *f.* *Deut.* 4:27; 28:62
*Num.* 13:18 the people wheth. *f.*
26:54 to *f.* give less inher. 35:8
56 divided betw. many and *f.*
*Deut.* 26:5 sojourned with a *f.*
33:6 let not Reuben's men be *f.*
1 *Sam.* 14:6 to save by many or *f.*
2 *Chr.* 29:34 the prie. were too *f.*
*Neh.* 7:4 city large, but people *f.*
*Job* 10:20 are not my days *f.*?
14:1 man is of *f.* days
16:22 when a *f.* years are come
*Ps.* 109:8 let his days be *f.*
*Ec.* 5:2 let thy words be *f.*
9:14 a little city, and *f.* men
12:3 grinders cease, because *f.*
*Is.* 10:19 rest of trees shall be *f.*
24:6 are burned, and *f.* men left
*Ezek.* 5:3 also take a *f.* in numb.
12:16 leave a *f.* men from sword
*Dan.* 11:20 *f.* days be destroyed
*Mat.* 7:14 *f.* there be that find it
9:37 laborers are *f.* *Luke* 10:2
20:16 call. but *f.* chosen, 22:14
25:21 faithful in *f.* things, 23
*Mark* 6:5 hands on a *f.* sick folk
*Luke* 12:48 beaten with *f.* stripes
13:23 *f.* that be saved?
*Acts* 24:4 wouldst hear *f.* words
*Eph.* 3:3 wrote afore in *f.* words
*Heb.* 12:10 for *f.* days chastened
13:22 I have written in *f.* words
1 *Pet.* 3:20 where *f.* that is eight
*Rev.* 2:14 a *f.* things ag. thee, 20
3:4 a *f.* names even in Sardis

**But a FEW.**
*Gen.* 29:20 seemed *but a f.* days
*Lev.* 25:52 if remain *b. a f.* years
*Jos.* 7:3 men of Ai are *but a f.*
1 *Chr.* 16:19 *but f.* *Ps.* 105:12
*Jer.* 42:2 for we are left *but a f.*

**Not a FEW.**
*Is.* 10:7 cut off nations *not a f.*
*Jer.* 30:19 multi. them, *not* be *a f.*
*Acts* 17:4 chief women *not a f.*

**FEWER, EST.**
*Num.* 33:54 to *f.* give less inher.
*Deut.* 7:7 ye were *f.* of all people

**FEWNESS.**
*Lev.* 25:16 accord. to *f.* of years

**FIDELITY.**
*Tit.* 2:10 serv. showing good *f.*

**FIELD.**
*Gen.* 23:20 *f.* and cave made sure
27:27 smell of son is as of a *f.*
31:4 Rachel and Leah to the *f.*
49:30 in *f.* Abra. bought, 50:13
*Ex.* 22:5 cause a *f.* to be eaten
6 so that the *f.* be consumed
*Lev.* 25:3 six years sh. sow thy *f.*
27:17 if he sanctify his *f.* 18
20 if he will not redeem the *f.*
*Deut.* 5:21 neith. sh. covet his *f.*
*Jos.* 15:18 ask a *f.* *Jud.* 1:14
*Ruth* 2:8 go not to gl. in ano. *f.*
4:5 day thou buyest *f.* of Naomi
2 *Sam.* 14:30 Joab's *f.* is near
31 why serv. set my *f.* on fire?
2 *K.* 18:17 in highway of fuller's *f.* *Is.* 7:3; 36:2

FIE

*Neh.* 13:10 every one to his *f.*
*Ps.* 96:12 let the *f.* be joyful
*Prov.* 24:30 went by *f.* of slothful
27:26 goats are the price of *f.*
31:16 considereth a *f.* and buy.
*Ec.* 5:9 king is served by the *f.*
*Is.* 5:8 woe to them lay *f.* to *f.*
16:10 taken out of plentiful *f.*
*Jer.* 12:4 herbs of ev. *f.* wither?
26:18 plou. like a *f.* *Mic.* 3:12
32:7 buy thee my *f.* 8:25
35:9 nei. have we vineyard, *f.*
48:33 gladn. is taken from the *f.*
*Joel* 1:10 the *f.* is wasted
*Mat.* 13:24 good seed in his *f.* 31
38 the *f.* is the world, the good
44 is like unto treas. hid in a *f.*
27:7 bought the potter's *f.* 10
8 the *f.* of blood, *Acts* 1:19
*Luke* 17:7 when come from the *f.*
*Acts* 1:18 this man purchas. a *f.*

**Fruitful FIELD.**
*Is.* 10:18 consume glory of *f. f.*
29:17 Leban. turned into a *f. f.*
32:15 wilderness be a *fruitful f.*
*fruit. f.* be counted a forest
16 righteous. in the *fruit. f.*
*Ezek.* 17:5 planted seed in a *f. f.*

**In the FIELD.**
*Gen.* 4:8 when they were *in t. f.*
24:63 out to meditate *in the f.*
37:15 Joseph wander. *in the f.*
*Ex.* 9:19 all thou hast *in f.*
25 the hail smote all *in the f.*
16:25 to-day not find it *in the f.*
*Deut.* 21:1 slain, lying *in the f.*
28:3 bless. sh. thou be *in the f.*
16 cursed sh. thou be *in the f.*
*Jud.* 13:9 angel came to w. *in f.*
1 *Sam.* 19:3 beside fath. *in the f.*
30:11 found an Egypt. *in the f.*
2 *Sam.* 14:6 two strove *in the f.*
1 *K.* 11:29 two alone *in the f.*
14:11 dieth of Jerob. *in the f.*
21:24 that die, of Ahab *in the f.*
1 *Chr.* 19:9 kings were *in the f.*
*Job* 24:6 reap ev. one corn *in t. f.*
*Ps.* 78:12 marv. things *in t. f.* 43
*Prov.* 24:27 fit for thyself *in t. f.*
*Jer.* 14:5 hind also calved *in t. f.*
17:3 O my mountain *in the f.*
41:8 treasures *in the f.* of wheat
*Ezek.* 7:15 *in the f.* shall die
26:6 slay thy daughters *in f.* 8
*Mic.* 4:10 shalt dwell *in the f.*
*Zec.* 10:1 to ev. one grass *in t. f.*
*Mal.* 3:11 vine cast fruit *in the f.*
*Mat.* 24:18 nor let him *in f.* ret.
*Mark* 13:16; *Luke* 17:31
40 two be *in the f.* *Luke* 17:36
*Luke* 2:8 sheph. abiding *in the f.*
12:28 clothe grass to-day *in t. f.*
15:25 his elder son was *in the f.*

**Into the FIELD.**
*Num.* 22:23 ass went *into the f.*
*Jud.* 9:42 people went *into the f.*
1 *Sam.* 6:14 cart came *into the f.*
20:11 J. said, Let us go *into f.*
2 *Sam.* 20:12 removed Am. *into f.*
*Cant.* 7:11 let us go forth *in. t. f.*
*Jer.* 6:25 go not forth *into the f.*
14:18 if I go *into the f.*

**Of the FIELD.**
*Gen.* 2:5 every plant *of the f.*
34:7 sons of J. came out *of t. f.*
47:24 four parts for seed *of t. f.*
*Lev.* 26:4 trees *of f.* sh. yield fru.
27:28 no devoted thing *of the f.*
*Deut.* 20:19 tree *of the f.*
*Jud.* 5:4 marchedst out *of the f.*
19:16 man from work out *of f.*
2 *K.* 9:25 cast in portion *of the f.*
37 carc. as dung on face *of t. f.*
*Job* 5:23 in league with sto. *of f.*
*Ps.* 103:15 as flower *of f.* he flou.
*Cant.* 2:7 the roes *of the f.* 3:5
*Is.* 37:27 inhabit. as grass *of f.*
40:6 and as the flower *of the f.*
43:20 beast *of the f.* shall honor
55:12 trees *of the f.* sh. clap han.
*Jer.* 4:17 as keepers *of the f.*
18:14 snow from rock *of the f.*
*Lam.* 4:9 want of fruits *of the f.*
*Ezek.* 16:7 multiply as bud *of t. f.*
17:24 trees *of the f.* shall know
34:27 tree *of f.* shall fruit
36:30 multiply increase *of the f.*
39:10 take no wood out *of f.*
*Dan.* 4:15 tender grass *of the f.*
*Hos.* 10:4 as hemlock in the *f.*
12:11 heaps in furrows *of the f.*
*Joel* 1:11 harv. *of the f.* is perish.
*Mic.* 1:6 Sama. as a heap *of t. f.*
*Mat.* 6:28 consider lilies *of the f.*
30 if G. so clothe grass *of t. f.*
*See* BEAST, BEASTS.

FIF

**Open FIELD.**
*Lev.* 14:7 liv. bird loose into *o. f.*
17:5 sacrifices in the *open f.*
*Ezek.* 16:5 cast out in the *o. f.*
32:4 cast thee on the *open f.*
33:27 that is in *o. f.* give to
39:5 shalt fall upon the *open f.*

**FIELDS.**
*Lev.* 25:31 counted as the *f.*
*Num.* 16:14 hast not given us *f.*
20:17 not pass through *f.* 21:22
*Deut.* 11:15 send grass into thy *f.*
32:13 eat increase of the *f.*
32 as vine of the *f.* of Gomor.
*Jos.* 21:12 *f.* gave they to Caleb
1 *Sam.* 8:14 he will take your *f.*
22:7 will son of J. give you *f.*?
25:15 a wall to us when in *f.*
1 *K.* 2:26 get thee to thi. own *f.*
1 *Chr.* 16:32 let *f.* rejoice and all
27:25 storehouses in *f.* cities
*Job* 5:10 sendeth waters on *f.*
*Ps.* 107:37 sow the *f.* and plant
132:6 found it in *f.* of the wood
*Prov.* 8:26 had not made the *f.*
23:10 enter not to *f.* of fatherl.
*Is.* 16:8 *f.* of Heshbon languish
*Jer.* 32:15 *f.* shall be possessed
43 *f.* bought; 44 men sh. buy *f.*
*Ob.* 19 sh. possess *f.* of Ephraim
*Mic.* 2:2 they covet *f.* and take
4 he hath divided our *f.*
*Hab.* 3:17 altho. *f.* yield no meat
*Mark* 2:23 through *f.* *Luke* 6:1
*John* 4:35 up eyes, and look on *f.*
*Jam.* 5:4 which reaped your *f.*

**Open FIELDS.**
*Lev.* 14:53 let go liv. bird in *o. f.*
*Num.* 19:16 slain with sw. in *o. f.*
2 *Sam.* 11:11 encamped in *o. f.*
*Ezek.* 29:5 shalt fall upon the *o. f.*

**FIERCE.**
*Gen.* 49:7 anger, for it was *f.*
*Deut.* 28:50 nation of a *f.* count.
*Job* 4:10 voice of *f.* lion
16:10 huntest me as *f.* lion
28:8 nor hath *f.* lion passed by
41:10 none so *f.* dare stir him
*Is.* 19:4 *f.* king shall rule over
33:19 thou shalt not see a *f.* peo.
*Dan.* 8:28 a king of *f.* counten.
*Hab.* 1:8 horses more *f.* than wol.
*Mat.* 8:28 devils, exceeding *f.*
*Luke* 23:5 they were more *f.*
2 *Tim.* 3:3 inconti. *f.* despisers
*Jam.* 3:4 ships driven of *f.* winds

**FIERCENESS.**
*Job* 39:24 swallo. ground with *f.*
*Jer.* 25:38 land desolate *f.* of opp.
*See* ANGER, WRATH.

**FIERCER.**
2 *Sam.* 19:43 words of J. were *f.*

**FIERY.**
*Num.* 21:6 the L. sent *f.* serpents
8 make thee a *f.* serpent
*Deut.* 8:15 wherein were *f.* serp.
33:2 from right hand went *f.* law
*Ps.* 21:9 make them as a *f.* oven
*Is.* 14:29 fruit be *f.* flying serp.
*Dan.* 3:6 into midst of *f.* furnace
7:9 his throne was like *f.* flame
10 a *f.* stream issued and came
*Eph.* 6:16 able to quench *f.* darts
*Heb.* 10:27 judgment and *f.* indi.
1 *Pet.* 4:12 not stran. con. *f.* trial

**FIFTH.**
2 *Sam.* 2:23 smote A. under *f.* rib
3:27 Ab. under *f.*; 4:6 Ish-bosh.
20:10 J. smote Ama. under *f.* rib
*Rev.* 6:9 when he opened *f.* seal
9:1 the *f.* angel sounded
16:10 *f.* angel poured out vial

**FIFTEEN.**
*John* 11:18 Bethany *f.* furl. off J.
*Acts* 27:28 found it *f.* fathoms
*Gal.* 1:18 I abode with P. *f.* days

**FIFTY.**
*Num.* 4:3 from 30 y. old and upw.
even to *f.* 23, 30, 35, 39
8:25 fr. age of *f.* serve no more
1 *K.* 18:4 hid them by *f.* in cave
2 *K.* 1:9 cap. of *f.* with his *f.* 11,13
10 fire consume thee and *f.* 12
*Est.* 5:14 gal. *f.* cubits high, 7:9
*Luke* 7:41 one 500 pence, other *f.*
16:6 sit down quickly, write *f.*
*John* 8:57 art not yet *f.* years old

**FIFTY,** *with* **six.**
*Ezr.* 2:22 men of Netop. *f.* and *s.*

**FIFTY thousand.**
*Acts* 19:19 price books burnt *f. t.*

**FIFTIES.**
*Mark* 6:40 sat d. by *f.* *Luke* 9:14

## FIG

**FIFTIETH.**
*Lev.* 25:10 shall hallow *f.* year
11 a jubilee shall that *f.* year be

**FIG, S.**
*Gen.* 3:7 *f.* leaves for aprons
1 *Sam.* 25:18 A. took 200 cakes *f.*
30:12 gave Egyptian cake of *f.*
2 *K.* 20:7 take lump *f.* *Is.* 38:21
*Neh.* 13:15 sab. some brought *f.*
*Cant.* 2:13 fig-t. put. for. green *f.*
*Is.* 34:4 fall *f.* from fig-tree
*Jer.* 8:13 shall be no *f.* on fig-tree
24:1 two baskets *f.* one good, 2,3
8 evil *f.* that cannot be eaten
29:17 make them like vile *f.*
*Nah.* 3:12 fig-t. with first ripe *f.*
*Mat.* 7:16 do men gather *f.* of thistles? *Luke* 6:44
*Jam.* 3:12 fig bear ber. or vine *f.*?
*Rev.* 6:13 fig-tree casteth unt. *f.*

**FIG-TREE.**
*Jud.* 9:10 trees said to *f.-t.* 11
1 *K.* 4:25 dw. under *f.-t.* *Mic.* 4:4
2 *K.* 18:31 eat ev. one *f.-t.* *Is.* 36:16
*Prov.* 27:18 keepeth *f.-t.*
*Hos.* 9:10 first ripe in *f.-t.* thereof
*Joel* 1:7 he hath barked my *f.-t.*
12 the *f.-t.* languisheth
*Hab.* 3:17 altho' *f.-t.* sh. not blo.
*Zec.* 3:10 call ev. man under *f.-t.*
*Mat.* 21:19 he saw *f.-t.* in way, *Mark* 11:13
20 *f.-t.* withered, *Mark* 11:20,21
24:32 parable of *f.-t.* *Mark* 13:28
*Luke* 13:6 man had *f.-t.* planted
7 seeking fruit on this *f.-t.*
21:29 behold the *f.-t.*
*John* 1:48 und. *f.-t.* I saw thee, 50

**FIG-TREES.**
*Deut.* 7:8 land of vines, and *f.-t.*
*Ps.* 105:33 smote vines and *f.-t.*
*Jer.* 5:17 eat thy vines and *f.-t.*
*Hos.* 2:12 I will destroy her *f.-t.*
*Amos* 4:9 when g. and *f.-t.* incr.
*Nah.* 3:12 strong-ho. be like *f.-t.*

**FIGHT, Substantive.**
1 *Sam.* 17:20 host was going to *f.*
1 *Tim.* 6:12 fight the good *f.*
2 *Tim.* 4:7 I have fought a good *f.*
*Heb.* 10:32 endured great *f.*
11:34 waxed valiant in *f.*

**FIGHT, Verb.**
*Deut.* 1:41 we will go up and *f.*
42 go not up, nor *f.* for I am
1 *Sam.* 4:9 quit like men, and *f.*
17:10 give man that we may *f.*
2 *Sam.* 11:20 nigh when ye did *f.*?
1 *K.* 22:31 *f.* not gr. 2 *Chr.* 18:30
2 *Chr.* 20:17 shall not need to *f.*
*Ps.* 144:1 teach. my fingers to *f.*
*Jer.* 51:30 men forborne to *f.*
*Zec.* 10:5 *f.* bec. L. is with them
14:14 Judah shall *f.* at Jerusa.
*John* 18:36 then would my ser. *f.*
1 *Cor.* 9:26 *f.* I not as beateth air
*Jam.* 4:2 ye kill, ye *f.* and war

**FIGHT against.**
*Ex.* 1:10 join enemies and *f.* a.
*Deut.* 20:10 nigh to a city to *f.* a.
*Jos.* 19:47 Danites went *f.* a. Le.
*Jud.* 1:1 shall go up first *f.* a.?
11:8 Jephth. to *f.* a. Ammon, 9
25 against Israel, or *f.* a. them?
1 *Sam.* 15:18 *f.* a. A. consumed
23:1 Philistines *f.* a. Keilah
29:8 I may not *f.* a. enemies
1 *K.* 12:24 not *f.* a. 2 *Chr.* 11:4
20:23 let us *f.* a. them, 25
22:32 turned to *f.* a. Jehosh.
2 *K.* 3:21 kings were come to *f.* a.
2 *Chr.* 13:12 *f.* ye not a. the Lord
32:2 Sen. purposed to *f.* a. Jer.
35:20 Necho come to *f.* a. Car.
*Neh.* 4:8 come and *f.* a. Jerusa.
*Ps.* 35:1 *f.* a. them that *f.* a. me
56:2 they be many that *f.* a. me
*Is.* 19:2 sh. *f.* every one a. brot.
29:7 all nations that *f.* a. Ariel
8 nations that *f.* a. mount Z.
*Jer.* 1:19 shall *f.* a. thee, 15:20
21:5 I myself will *f. against* you
32:24 Ch. *f.* a. 29; 34:22; 37:8
*Zec.* 14:3 L. *f.* a. those nations
*Acts* 5:39 ye be found *f.* a. God
23:9 let us not *f. against* God
*Rev.* 2:16 *f.* a. them with sword

**FIGHT for.**
*Ex.* 14:14 L. *f. for*, *Deut.* 1:30; 3:22; 20:4
2 *K.* 10:3 *f. for* master's house
*Neh.* 4:14 *f. for* your brethren
20 our God shall *f. for* us
*Is.* 31:4 L. shall come to *f. for* Z.

**FIGHT with.**
*Jud.* 9:38 go out and *f. with* Ab.

## FIL

*Jud.* 11:6 may *f.* w. chil. of Am.
1 *Sam.* 13:5 Phi. *f.* w. Israel, 28:1
17:9 if he be able to *f. with* me
32 thy ser. will go and *f.* w. P.
2 *Chr.* 35:22 Jo. disguised to *f.* w.
*Is.* 30:32 shaking will he *f.* w. us
*Jer.* 32:5 though ye *f.* w. Chald.
*Dan.* 10:20 return to *f.* w. prince
11:11 king of south came *f.* w.

**FIGHTETH, ING.**
*Ex.* 14:25 L. *f.* for them ag. Eg.
*Jos.* 23:10 L. God that *f.* for you
1 *Sam.* 25:28 my lord *f.* battles
*Ps.* 56:1 O God, he *f.* oppresseth

**FIGHTINGS.**
2 *Cor.* 7:5 without *f.* within fears
*Jam.* 4:1 wh. come wars and *f.*?

**FIGURE.**
*Deut.* 4:16 similitude of any *f.*
*Is.* 44:13 maketh after *f.* of man
*Rom.* 5:14 *f.* of him that was
1 *Cor.* 4:6 these I have in *f.* tra.
*Heb.* 9:9 which was a *f.* of time
11:19 whence he rec. him in a *f.*
1 *Pet.* 3:21 like *f.* even baptism

**FIGURES.**
1 *K.* 6:29 with carved *f.* of cher.
*Acts* 7:43 *f.* wh. ye made to wor.
*Heb.* 9:24 are the *f.* of the true

**FILE.**
1 *Sam.* 13:21 a *f.* for mattocks

**FILL, Substantive.**
*Lev.* 25:19 ye shall eat your *f.*
*Deut.* 23:24 may. eat grapes thy *f.*
*Prov.* 7:18 take our *f.* of love

**FILL, Verb.**
*Gen.* 1:22 *f.* waters in the seas
42:25 Jos. com. to *f.* sacks, 44:1
*Ex.* 10:6 locusts shall *f.* houses
16:32 Mo. said, *f.* a homer of it
1 *Sam.* 16:1 *f.* thy horn with oil
18:33 *f.* four barrels with water
*Job* 18:21 *f.* mouth with laughing
15:2 sh. wise man *f.* his belly?
20:23 when about to *f.* his belly
23:4 would *f.* mouth with argu.
38:39 or *f.* appe. of young lions
41:7 *f.* skin with barbed irons?
*Ps.* 81:10 mouth wide I will *f.*
83:16 *f.* their faces with shame
110:6 *f.* places with dead bodies
*Prov.* 1:13 we shall *f.* our houses
8:21 I will *f.* their treasures
*Is.* 8:8 sh. *f.* breadth of thy land
14:21 nor *f.* the face of world
27:6 Isr. shall *f.* face of world
56:12 will *f.* with strong drink
*Jer.* 13:13 I will *f.* inh. wi. drun.
23:24 I *f.* heaven and earth?
51:14 I will *f.* thee with men
*Ezek.* 3:3 *f.* thy bowels
9:7 *f.* the courts with the slain
10:2 *f.* hands with coals of fire
24:4 *f.* it with the choice bones
30:11 shall *f.* land with slain
32:4 will *f.* beasts of whole earth
5 I will *f.* val. with thy height
35:8 I will *f.* mount. with slain
*Zep.* 1:9 who *f.* master's house
*Hag.* 2:7 will *f.* house with glory
*Mat.* 9:16 which is put in to *f.* it
15:33 wh. bread to *f.* multitude?
23:32 *f.* ye up then the measure
*John* 2:7 *f.* water-pots with water
*Rom.* 15:13 God of hope *f.* you
*Eph.* 4:10 he might *f.* all things
*Col.* 1:24 *f.* up what is behind
1 *Thes.* 2:16 to *f.* up their sins
*Rev.* 18:6 cup filled, *f.* double

**FILLED.**
*Gen.* 6:13 earth is *f.* with viol.
21:19 and *f.* bottle with water
24:16 Rebekah *f.* her pitcher
26:15 P. had *f.* wells with earth
*Ex.* 2:16 they *f.* troughs to water
28:3 I have *f.* with wisd. 35:35
31:3 I have *f.* with S. of G. 35:31
40:34 glory of L. *f.* tabern. 35
*Jos.* 9:13 bottles we *f.* were new
1 *K.* 8:10 cloud *f.* house of Lord
11 gl. *f.* house, 2 *Chr.* 5:14; 7:1,2
18:35 *f.* trench also with water
20:27 the Syrians *f.* the country
2 *K.* 21:16 *f.* Je. with blood, 24:4
23:14 J. *f.* their places wi. bones
*Job* 3:15 princes *f.* houses with
16:8 hast *f.* me with wrinkles
22:18 yet he *f.* houses with good
*Ps.* 38:7 loins *f.* with loath. dis.
71:8 my mouth be *f.* with praise
72:19 let earth be *f.* with glory
80:9 deep root, it *f.* the land
104:28 hand, are *f.* with good
123:3 we are *f.* with contempt
4 soul is exceedingly *f.* with

## FIL

*Prov.* 5:10 strang. *f.* with wealth
25:16 lest thou be *f.* with honey
30:16 the earth not *f.* with water
22 a fool when *f.* with meat
*Ec.* 1:8 nor is ear *f.* with hearing
6:3 his soul be not *f.* with good
7 and yet the appetite in not *f.*
*Cant.* 5:2 my head is *f.* with dew
*Is.* 6:1 his train *f.* the temple
21:3 are my loins *f.* with pain
33:5 L. hath *f.* Zion with judg.
34:6 sword of L. is *f.* with blood
43:24 *f.* me with fat of sacrifices
*Jer.* 15:17 hast *f.* me with indig.
46:12 thy cry hath *f.* the land
51:34 he hath *f.* belly
*Lam.* 3:15 he hath *f.* with bitter.
30 he is *f.* full with reproach
*Ezek.* 8:17 *f.* land with violence
10:3 and cloud *f.* the inner court
11:6 ye have *f.* streets with slain
28:16 they *f.* midst with viol.
36:38 waste cities *f.* flocks of
43:5 glory of Lord *f.* house, 44:4
*Dan.* 2:35 stone cut *f.* whole earth
*Nah.* 2:12 lion *f.* holes with prey
*Hab.* 2:16 thou art *f.* with shame
*Hag.* 1:6 ye are not *f.* with drink
*Zec.* 9:13 I have *f.* bow with E.
*Mat.* 27:48 *f.* sponge with vinegar, *Mark* 15:36; *John* 19:29
*Mark* 2:21 new piece that *f.* it up
7:27 let the children first be *f.*
*Luke* 1:53 he hath *f.* the hungry
2:40 Jesus *f.* with wisdom
5:7 came and *f.* both the ships
14:23 compel that house be *f.*
15:16 would fain have *f.* belly
*John* 2:7 they *f.* them up to brim
6:13 *f.* twelve baskets with fra.
16:6 sorrow hath *f.* your heart
*Acts* 2:2 mighty wind *f.* house
4:8 Peter *f.* with the Holy Ghost
5:3 why hath Satan *f.* thy heart
28 have *f.* Jerus. with doctr.
9:17 be *f.* with the Holy Ghost
13:9 Paul *f.* with Holy Ghost
*Rom.* 1:29 *f.* with all unright.
15:14 *f.* with all knowledge
24 I be somewhat *f.* with
2 *Cor.* 7:4 I am *f.* with comfort
*Eph.* 3:19 be *f.* with all fulness
5:18 with wine, but *f.* with Sp.
*Phil.* 1:11 *f.* with fruits of right.
*Col.* 1:9 be *f.* with knowledge
2 *Tim.* 1:4 I may be *f.* with joy
*Jam.* 2:16 be ye warmed and *f.*
*Rev.* 8:5 angel *f.* censer with fire
15:1 is *f.* up the wrath of God
18:6 cup which she *f.* fill double

**Shall be FILLED.**
*Ex.* 16:12 in morning ye *s. be f.*
*Num.* 14:21 earth *s. be f.* with gl.
2 *K.* 3:17 val. *s. be f.* with water
*Prov.* 1:31 *s. be f.* with own dev.
3:10 so *shall* thy barns *be f.*
12:21 wicked *s. be f.* with misc.
14:14 backslider *shall be f.* with
20:17 mouth *s. be f.* with gravel
24:4 by knowl. *s.* chambers *be f.*
*Jer.* 13:12 bottle *s. be f.* with wine
*Ezek.* 23:33 *s. be f.* with drunk.
39:20 ye *shall be f.* at my table
*Hab.* 2:14 earth *s. be f.* with kn.
*Zec.* 9:15 *shall be f.* like bowls
*Mat.* 5:6 that hunger, they *s. be f.*
*Luke* 1:15 J. *s. be f.* with Holy G.
3:5 every valley *shall be f.*
6:21 blessed hunger, ye *sh. be f.*

**Was FILLED.**
*Gen.* 6:11 earth *was f.* with viol.
1 *K.* 7:14 Hiram *was f.* with wis.
2 *K.* 3:20 country *was f.* with wa.
2 *Chr.* 5:13 house *w. f.* with cloud
16:14 bed *w. f.* with sweet odors
*Ps.* 126:2 mouth *w. f.* with laug.
*Is.* 6:4 house *was f.* with smoke
*Jer.* 51:5 land *w. f.* with sin ag.
*Ezek.* 10:4 house *f.* with the cloud
*Luke* 1:41 Elis. *w. f.* with H. G.
67 Zacharias *was f.* with H. G.
*John* 12:3 house *was f.* with odor
*Acts* 19:29 city *w. f.* with confu.
*Rev.* 15:8 temple *w. f.* with smoke

**Were FILLED.**
*Hos.* 13:6 *were f.* and their heart
*Luke* 4:28 they *w. f.* with wrath
5:26 *were f.* with fear, saying
6:11 they *were f.* with madness
8:23 they *were f.* with water
*John* 6:12 when they *were f.*
26 eat of the loaves, and *were f.*
*Acts* 2:4 *w.* all *f.* with H. G. 4:31
3:10 they *were f.* with wonder
5:17 *were f.* with indignation
13:45 Jews *were f.* with envy

## FIN

*Acts* 13:52 disciples *were f.* joy
*Rev.* 19:21 fowls *w. f.* with flesh
*See* EAT.

**FILLEDST.**
*Deut.* 6:11 houses full, thou *f.*

**FILLEST.**
*Ps.* 17:14 whose belly thou *f.*

**FILLETH.**
*Job* 9:18 he *f.* me with bitterness
*Ps.* 84:6 rain also *f.* the pools
107:9 he *f.* the hungry soul
129:7 where. mower *f.* not hand
147:14 *f.* thee with finest wheat
*Eph.* 1:23 fulness of him that *f.*

**FILLET, S.**
*Ex.* 27:10 their *f.* shall be of silver. 11; 38:10, 11, 12, 17, 19
36:38 overlaid chapiters and *f.*
*Jer.* 52:21 a *f.* of twelve cubits

**FILLETED.**
*Ex.* 27:17 be *f.* with silver, 38:17
38:28 overlaid chapiters and *f.*

**FILLING.**
*Acts* 14:17 *f.* our hearts with food

**FILTH.**
*Is.* 4:4 when L. washed *f.* of Z.
*Nah.* 3:6 will cast abominable *f.*
1 *Cor.* 4:13 as the *f.* of the world
1 *Pet.* 3:21 not put away *f.* of flesh

**FILTHINESS.**
2 *Chr.* 29:5 carry *f.* out of holy
*Ezr.* 6:21 sep. from *f.* of heathen
9:11 unclean with *f.* of people
*Prov.* 30:12 not washed from *f.*
*Is.* 28:8 full of vomit and *f.*
*Lam.* 1:9 her *f.* is in her skirts
*Ezek.* 22:15 I will consume thy *f.*
24:11 *f.* of it may be molten
13 in thy *f.* is lewdness
36:25 from all *f.* will I cleanse
2 *Cor.* 7:1 cleanse ours. from all *f.*
*Eph.* 5:4 nor let *f.* be once named
*Jam.* 1:21 wheref. lay apart all *f.*
*Rev.* 17:4 full of abomin. and *f.*

**FILTHY.**
*Job* 15:16 much more *f.* is man?
*Ps.* 14:3 altogether become *f.* 53:3
*Is.* 64:6 all our right. as *f.* rags
*Zep.* 3:1 woe to her that is *f.*
*Zec.* 3:3 J. clothed with *f.* garm.
4 take away the *f.* garments
*Col.* 3:8 you put off *f.* communi.
1 *Tim.* 3:3 not greedy of *f.* lucre, 8
*Tit.* 1:7 not given to *f.* lucre
11 teaching for *f.* lu. 1 *Pet.* 5:2
2 *Pet.* 2:7 Lot vexed with *f.* con.
*Jude* 8 *f.* dreamers defile the flesh
*Rev.* 22:11 *f.* let him be *f.* still

**FINALLY.**
2 *Cor.* 13:11 *f.* farewell, *Eph.* 6:10
*Phil.* 3:1; 4:8; 2 *Thes.* 3:1;
1 *Pet.* 3:8

**FIND.**
*Gen.* 19:11 wearied to *f.* the door
*Num.* 32:23 sin shall *f.* you out
*Deut.* 22:25 man *f.* damsel, 28
*Ruth* 1:9 L. grant ye may *f.* rest
1 *Sam.* 20:21 go *f.* out arrows, 36
24:19 *f.* enemy let him go?
1 *K.* 18:5 perad. we may *f.* grass
2 *Chr.* 2:14 to *f.* out every device
*Job* 23:3 O where I might *f.* him
*Ps.* 10:15 seek wicked till *f.* none
*Prov.* 2:5 shalt *f.* knowl. of God
4:22 words life to those that *f.*
8:12 *f.* out know. of witty inv.
*Ec.* 7:27 one by one *f.* out acc.
12:10 to *f.* out acceptable words
*Cant.* 5:8 if *f.* my beloved
*Is.* 34:14 screechowl shall *f.* place
58:3 in day of fast you *f.* pleas.
*Lam.* 1:6 like harts that *f.* no
2:9 prophets also *f.* no vision
*Dan.* 6:4 sought to *f.* occasion ag.
Daniel but could *f.* none
5 except we *f.* it con. law of G.
*Mat.* 7:14 few there be that *f.* it
18:13 and if so be that he *f.* it
*Mark* 11:13 if haply he might *f.*
13:36 he *f.* you sleeping
*Luke* 6:7 might *f.* accusation
12:38 *f.* them so, blessed serv.
13:7 seeking fruit and *f.* none
15:4 that wh. is lost till he *f.* it
8 seek diligently till she *f.* it?
*John* 10:9 in and out, *f.* pasture
*Acts* 7:46 desired to *f.* tabernacle
17:27 feel after him and *f.* him
23:9 we *f.* no evil in this man
*Rom.* 9:19 doth he yet *f.* fault?
2 *Cor.* 9:4 and *f.* you unprepared
2 *Tim.* 1:18 *f.* mercy of Lord
*See* FAVOR.

**Can, *or* canst FIND.**
*Gen.* 41:38 *can f.* such one
*Ex.* 5:11 get straw where *c. f.* it
*Ezr.* 7:16 silver and gold *can f.*
*Job* 3:22 glad when they *can f.*
11:7 *c.* thou by searching *f.* out
G. *c.* thou *f.* out Almighty?
*Prov.* 20:6 faith. man who *c. f.*?
31:10 who *c. f.* a virtuous wom.?
*Ec.* 3:11 *c. f.* out work G. maketh
7:24 exceed. deep, who *c. f.* it?
*Jer.* 5:1 if ye *c. f.* man seek. tru.

**Cannot FIND.**
1 *K.* 18:12 *c. f.* thee, will slay
*Job* 17:10 I *c. f.* one wise man
37:23 Almighty, we *c. f.* him
*Ec.* 8:17 a man *c. f.* out work

**FIND grace.**
*Gen.* 32:5 I may *f. grace* in thy sight, *Ex.* 33:13
33:8 to *f. g.* in sight of my lord
15 let me *f. g.*; 34:11 l. me *f. g.*
47:25 let us *f. grace* in sight of
*Ruth* 2:2 in wh. sight I shall *f. g.*
1 *Sam.* 1:18 let thy handm. *f. g.*
2 *Sam.* 16:4 *f. grace* in thy sight
*Heb.* 4:16 we may *f. g.* to help

***I* FIND.**
*Gen.* 18:26 *If.* in Sod. 50 righte.
28 if *If.* 45; 30 if *If.* 30 there
*Ps.* 132:5 *If.* out place for L.
*Ec.* 7:26 *If.* more bit. th. death
*Cant.* 8:1 when *I* sh. *f.* thee
*Luke* 23:4 *I f.* no fault in this man, *John* 18:38; 19:4, 6
*Rom.* 7:18 th. wh. is good *I f.* not
21 *I f.* law, that wh. I do good

**Not FIND, *or* FIND not.**
*Ex.* 16:25 to-day ye shall *not f.*
2 *Sam.* 17:20 could *not f.* them
*Prov.* 1:28 but shall *not f.* me, *Hos.* 5:6; *John* 7:34, 36
*Ec.* 7:28 soul seeketh, but I *f. n.*
*Cant.* 5:6 but I could *not f.* him
*Is.* 41:12 sh. *not f.* them, *Hos.* 2:7
*Hos.* 2:6 she shall *not f.* paths
*Luke* 5:19 *not f.* what way they
19:48 *not f.* what might do to J.
*John* 7:35 we shall *not f.* him
*Rom.* 7:18 how to do good, I *f. n.*
2 *Cor.* 12:20 I shall *not f.* you
*Rev.* 9:6 death, and shall *not f.* it

**Shall, *or* shalt FIND.**
*Deut.* 4:29 seek L. thou *s. f.* him
28:65 *s. f.* no ease am. nations
*Jud.* 9:33 as thou *s. f.* occasion
2 *Chr.* 20:16 *s. f.* at end of brook
30:9 children *s. f.* compassion
*Ezr.* 4:15 thou *s. f.* in book
*Ps.* 17:3 and *s. f.* nothing
21:8 thy hand *s. f.* out enemies
*Prov.* 8:17 they that seek me early *s. f.* me, *Jer.* 29:13
*Ec.* 11:1 *s. f.* it after many days
*Jer.* 6:16 *s. f.* rest *Mat.* 11:29
*Mat.* 7:7 and ye *s. f. Luke* 11:9
10:39 los. life for my sake *s. f.* it
17:27 thou *s. f.* a piece of money
21:2 *s. f.* an ass tied, *Mark* 11:2
22:9 as many as ye *shall f.* bid
24:46 when cometh, *s. f.* so doing, *Luke* 12:37, 43
*Luke* 2:12 ye *shall f.* babe wrapt
18:8 *shall* he *f.* faith on earth?
*Rev.* 18:14 thou *s. f.* th. no more

**FINDETH.**
*Gen.* 4:14 that *f.* me sh. slay me
*Job* 33:10 he *f.* occasions aga. me
*Ps.* 119:162 I rej. as one *f.* spoil
*Prov.* 3:13 happy man *f.* wisdom
8:35 whoso *f.* me *f.* life,
14:6 seeketh wisdom *f.* it not
18:22 whoso *f.* wife *f.* good th.
21:10 his neighbor *f.* no favor
21 that followeth mercy *f.* life
*Ec.* 9:10 whats. thy hand *f.* to do
*Lam.* 1:3 am. heathen, *f.* no rest
*Hos.* 14:3 fatherless *f.* mercy
*Mat.* 7:8 seeketh *f. Luke* 11:10
10:39 that *f.* his life shall lose it
12:43 seeking rest, *f.* none
44 *f.* it empty, *Luke* 11:25
*John* 1:41 he first *f.* own brother
43 Jes. *f.* Philip; 45 Phi. *f.* N.

**FINDING.**
*Gen.* 4:15 lest any *f.* Cain
*Job* 9:10 doeth things past *f.* out
*Is.* 58:13 *f.* thine own pleasure
*Luke* 11:24 seeking rest *f.* none
*Rom.* 11:33 and his ways past *f.*
*Heb.* 8:8 for *f.* fault with them

**FINE, Verb.**
*Job* 28:1 place for gold where *f.*

**FINE, Adjective.**
*Ezr.* 8:27 ves. of *f.* cop. as gold



*Is.* 19:9 that work in *f.* flax
*Rev.* 1:15 feet like *f.* brass, 2:18

**FINE flour *or* meal.**
*Gen.* 18:6 three measures of *f. m.*
*Lev.* 2:1 offering be of *f. fl.* 24:5
4 cakes of *f. fl.* mingled wi. oil
5:7; 7:12; 14:10, 21; 23:13;
*Num.* 6:15; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61; 8:8
1 *K.* 4:22 30 measures of *f. flour*
2 *K.* 7:1 mea. *f. f* for she. 16, 18
*Ezek.* 16:13 thou didst eat *f. fl.*
19 I gave thee *f. flour*, and oil
*Rev.* 18:13 merchandise of *f. fl.*

**FINE gold.**
2 *Chr.* 3:5 overlaid with *f. gold*
8 most holy overlaid with *f. g.*
*Job* 31:24 to *f. g.* Thou art confi.
*Ps.* 19:10 desired th. much *f. g.*
119:127 I love com. above *f. g.*
*Prov.* 3:14 gain of wisd. th. *f. g.*
8:19 better than gold, than *f. g.*
25:12 as ornament of *f. g.*
*Cant.* 5:11 head is as most *f. g.*
15 as pill. set on sock. of *f. g.*
*Is.* 13:12 more preci. than *f. g.*
*Lam.* 4:1 most *f. g.* changed
2 sons of Z. comparab. to *f. g.*
*Dan.* 2:32 image's head *f. gold*
10:5 girded with *f. g.* of Uphaz
*Zec.* 9:3 T. heaped *f. g.* as mire

**FINE linen.**
*Ex.* 25:4 ye shall take *f. linen*
26:1 curtains of *f.* twined *linen*
31 v. of *f. l.* 36:35; 2 *Chr.* 3:14
36 *f.* twined *linen* 27:9, 16, 18; 36:37; 38:9, 16, 18
28:5 they sh. take gold and *f. l.*
6 the ephod of *f. linen*, 39:2
8 girdle *f. l.* 39:5, 29; 39:8
35:35 all manner of work and *f. linen*, 38:23; 2 *Chr.* 2:14
36:8 curtains of *f. linen*
39:27 coats of *f. l.* for Aaron
28 mitre of *f. l.* bonnets of *f. l.*
1 *Chr.* 15:27 clothed wi. robe *f. l.*
*Est.* 8:15 M. wi. garment of *f. l.*
*Prov.* 7:16 decked bed with *f. l.*
31:24 maketh *f. l.* and selleth
*Ezek.* 27:7 *f. linen* from Egypt
*Mark* 15:46 Jose. bought *f. linen*
*Luke* 16:19 man in pur. and *f. l.*
*Rev.* 18:12 merchandise of *f. lin.*
19:8 granted to be arrayed *f. l.*
14 armies in heav. clot. in *f. l.*

**FINER.**
*Prov.* 25:4 come forth ves. for *f.*

**FINEST.**
*Ps.* 81:16 fed with *f.* of wheat
147:14 filleth thee with *f.* of wh.

**FINING.**
*Prov.* 17:3 *f.* pot is for sil. 27:21

**FINGER.**
*Ex.* 8:19 mag. said, This *f.* of G.
29:12 blood on altar with thy *f.*
31:18 tables written with the *f.* of God, *Deut.* 9:10
*Lev.* 4:6 sh. dip *f.* in blood, 17, 25, 30, 34; 8:15; 9:9; 16:14, 19
14:16 priest dip right *f.* in oil, 27
1 *K.* 12:10 my little *f.* thicker, 2 *Chr.* 10:10
*Is.* 58:9 putting forth of the *f.*
*Luke* 11:20 with *f.* of G. cast out
16:24 may dip tip of *f.* in water
*John* 8:6 with *f.* wrote on g.
20:25 put my *f.* into the print
27 reach hither thy *f.* and beh.

**FINGERS.**
2 *Sam.* 21:20 on every hand six *f.* 1 *Chr.* 20:6
*Ps.* 8:3 thy heav. work of thy *f.*
144:1 teacheth my *f.* to fight
*Prov.* 6:13 wicked teach. with *f.*
7:3 bind them on *f.* write them
*Cant.* 5:5 my *f.* wi. sweet myrrh
*Is.* 2:8 which own *f.* made, 17:8
*Jer.* 52:21 thickn. of pillar four *f.*
*Dan.* 5:5 came forth *f.* of man's
*Mat.* 23:4 will not move with one of their *f. Luke* 11:46
*Mark* 7:33 he put his *f.* into ears

**FINISH.**
*Gen.* 6:16 in cubit sh. *f.* it above
*Dan.* 9:24 *f.* transgression, make
*Luke* 14:28 whe. sufficient to *f.*
29 and is not able to *f.* it
*John* 4:34 to do his will, *f.* work
5:36 works F. given me to *f.*
*Acts* 20:24 I might *f.* my course
*Rom.* 9:28 he will *f.* the work
2 *Cor.* 8:6 would also *f.* in you

**FINISHED.**
*Gen.* 2:1 heav. and earth were *f.*



*Ex.* 39:32 all work *f.* 40:33
1 *K.* 6:9 Sol. built house and *f.* it, 14, 22, 38; 2 *Chr.* 5:1; 7:11
7:1 Solomon *f.* all his house, 9:1, 25; 2 *Chr.* 8:16
1 *Chr.* 28:20 till thou hast *f.*
*Ezr.* 5:16 build. and yet not *f.*
6:14 eld. of J. built and *f.* it, 15
*Neh.* 6:15 wall *f.* in 52 days
*Dan.* 5:26 numbe. kingd. and *f.*
*Mat.* 13:53 when Jes. *f.* parables
19:1 Jesus had *f.* sayings, 26:1
*John* 17:4 *f.* work thou gavest
19:30 said, It is *f.* bowed head
2 *Tim.* 4:7 I have *f.* my course
*Heb.* 4:3 works *f.* from foundat.
*Jam.* 1:15 sin, wh. *f.* bring death
*Rev.* 10:7 mystery of G. sho. be *f.*
11:7 witnesses ha. *f.* testimony
20:5 till thousand years were *f.*

**FINISHER.**
*Heb.* 12:2 J. author and *f.* of faith

**FINS.**
*Lev.* 11:9 hath *f.* eat. *Deut.* 14:9
10 hath not *f.* be abomina. 12

**FIRE.**
*Gen.* 22:6 Abra. took *f.* in hand
7 father, behold *f.* and wood
*Ex.* 3:2 the bush burned with *f.*
9:23 Lord sent hail and *f.* ran
12:8 that night roast with *f.* 9
19:18 Lord on mount Sinai in *f.*
22:6 if *f.* break out, and catch
40:38 *f.* was on tabernacle by night, *Num.* 9:16; *Deut.* 1:33
*Lev.* 1:7 s. of priest put *f.* on al.
8 upon wood in *f.* 12, 17; 3:5
2:14 ears of corn dried by *f.*
9:24 came *f.* out from before L.
10:1 sons of A. put *f.* in censers
2 out *f.* from L. and devoured
18:21 any seed pass th. *f. Deut.* 18:10; 2 *K.* 17:17; 23:10
*Num.* 6:18 and put it in the *f.*
11:2 M. prayed, *f.* was quenched
16:46 censer, and put *f.* therein
21:28 *f.* gone out from Heshbon
31:23 ev. thing th. may abide *f.*
*Deut.* 4:11 mount. burnt with *f.*
36 he showed thee his great *f.*
5:5 were afraid by reason of *f.*
*Jos.* 7:25 Isr. burned A. with *f.*
*Jud.* 6:21 rose up *f.* out of rock
9:15 let *f.* come out of bramble
16:9 th. of tow when touch. *f.*
1 *K.* 18:23 lay wood, put no *f.* 25
24 God that answereth by *f.*
38 *f.* of L. fell, 2 *Chr.* 7:1, 3
19:12 after earthquake *f.* but L. not in *f.* after *f.* still small
2 *K.* 1:10 then let *f.* come down
2:11 a chariot and horses of *f.*
6:17: mount. full of char. of *f.*
16:3 A. made son pass thro' *f.*
19:18 have cast gods into *f.*
21:6 Manasseh made son pass thro' *f.* 2 *Chr.* 33:6
1 *Chr* 21:26 ans. fr. heaven by *f.*
*Job* 1:16 the *f.* of God is fallen
18:5 spark of his *f.* shall not
41:19 and sparks of *f.* leap out
*Ps.* 39:3 I was musing *f.* burned
46:9 burneth chariot in the *f.*
66:12 went thro' *f.* and water
68:2 as wax melteth bef. *f.* so
74:7 have cast *f.* into sanctu.
78:14 with light of *f.* 105:39
83:14 as the *f.* burneth the wood
97:3 *f.* goeth before him,
118:12 quenched as *f.* of thorns
140:10 let them be cast into *f.*
148:8 *f.* and hail, stormy wind
*Prov.* 6:27 take *f.* in bosom?
16:27 in his lips is as burning *f.*
26:20 no wood is, *f.* goeth out
30:16 and *f.* saith not enough
*Is.* 9:5 burning and fuel of *f.*
18 wickedness burneth as *f.*
19 people shall be as fuel of *f.*
10:16 burning like burn. of a *f.*
30:14 to take *f.* from hearth
33 the pile is *f.* and much wo.
31:9 saith Lord, whose *f.* is in Z.
37:19 kings of A. cast gods to *f.*
43:2 walk. thro' *f.* not be burnt
44:16 burneth part in the *f.* and saith, Aha, I have seen *f.*
50:11 walk in the light of your *f.*
64:2 when melti. *f.* burneth, *f.* causeth waters to boil
65:5 *f.* that burneth all the day
66:24 nei. their *f.* be quenched
*Jer.* 4:4 fury come forth like *f.*
5:14 my words in thy mouth *f.*
20:9 word as *f.* shut up in bones
21:12 lest my fury go out like *f.*



*Jer.* 22:7 choice cedars in the *f.*
29:22 king of Baby. roasted in *f.*
32:35 sons to pass through *f.* unto Mol. *Ezek.* 16:21; 20:26, 31
36:22 there was *f.* on hearth
23 roll, and cast it into the *f.*
*Lam.* 2:3 burned like flaming *f.*
4 he poured out his fury like *f.*
*Ezek.* 1:4 a *f.* infolding itself
13 *f.* bright, out of *f.* lightning
10:6 *f.* from between wheels
21:31 will blow thee in *f.* 22:21
22:20 blow *f.* upon it, to melt
24:9 even make pile for *f.* 12
36:5 in the *f.* of my jeal. 38:19
*Dan.* 3:27 upon bod. *f.* had no p.
7:9 wheels like burning *f.*
10:6 and his eyes as lamps of *f.*
*Hos.* 7:6 burneth as a flaming *f.*
*Joel* 2:30 *f.* pillars, *Acts* 2:19
*Amos* 5:6 lest he break like *f.*
7:4 God called to contend by *f.*
*Ob.* 18 house of J. shall be a *f.*
*Mic.* 1:4 molten as wax before *f.*
*Nah.* 1:6 fury poured out like *f.*
*Hab.* 2:13 sh. labor in very *f.*
*Zec.* 2:5 unto her a wall of *f.*
3:2 brand plucked out of the *f.*?
12:6 hearth of *f.* like torch of *f.*
13:9 bring third part thro' *f.*
*Mal.* 3:2 he is like a refiner's *f.*
*Mat.* 3:10 ev. tree that bringeth not good fruit is cast into *f.* 7:19; *Luke* 3:9; *John* 15:6
11 baptize with Holy Ghost and *f. Luke* 3:16
13:42 cast into furnace of *f.* 50
17:15 he falleth into *f. Mar.* 9:22
18:8 be cast into everlasting *f. Mark* 9:43, 46
25:41 cursed, into everlasting *f.*
*Mark* 9:14 wh. *f.* is not quen. 45
14:54 P. warmed himself at *f.*
*Luke* 9:54 wilt thou that we c. *f.*?
17:29 the same day it rained *f.*
22:56 beh. him as he sat by *f.*
*Acts* 3:3 cloven tong. like as of *f.*
28:3 when Paul laid sticks on *f.*
5 he shook off the beast into *f.*
1 *Cor.* 3:13 sh. be reveal. by *f.* 15
2 *Thes.* 1:8 in flamin. *f.* taking
*Heb.* 1:7 ministers a flame of *f.*
11:34 faith quench. violence *f.*
12:18 mount that burned with *f.*
*Jam.* 3:5 great mat. little *f.* kin.
6 tongue is a *f.* a world of ini.
5:3 eat your flesh as it were *f.*
1 *Pet.* 1:7 though tried with *f.*
2 *Pet.* 3:7 reserved unto *f.* ag. day
12 heav. being on *f.* sh. be dis.
*Jude* 7 the venge. of eternal *f.*
23 pulling them out of the *f.*
*Rev.* 3:18 buy gold tried in *f.*
4:5 seven lamps of *f.* burning
8:5 angel filled censer with *f.*
7 there followed hail and *f.*
8 great mount. burning with *f.*
9:17 out of mouths issued *f.* 11:5
13:13 maketh *f.* come down
14:18 angel had power over *f.*
15:2 sea of glass mingled w. *f.*
16:8 power to scorch men w. *f.*
20:9 *f.* came down from God
10 dev. was cast into lake of *f.*
14 dea. and hell cast lake of *f.*
21:8 in lake wh. burneth with *f.*

*See* BRIMSTONE, BURN *or* BURNT, COALS, CONSUME, CONSUMING, DEVOUR, DEVOURED, DEVOURING, FLAME, HELL, MIDST.

**Kindle, *or* kindled FIRE.**
*Ex.* 22:6 that *k. f.* make restitu.
35:3 ye sh. *k.* no *f.* on the sab.
*Deut.* 32:22 for a *f.* is *k.* in my anger, *Jer.* 15:14; 17:4
2 *Sam.* 22:13 coals of *f. kindled*
*Ps.* 78:21 *f.* was *k.* against Jacob
*Is.* 50:11 beh. all ye that *k.* a *f.*
*Jer.* 7:18 gather. wood, fath. *k. f.*
11:16 hath *k. f.* on green olive, 21:14; 43:12; 49:27; 50:32
*Lam.* 4:11 L. hath *k.* a *f.* in Z.
*Ezek.* 20:47 I will *k. f.* in forest
24:10 *k. f.* consume the flesh
*Mal.* 1:10 nor do ye *k. f.* on altar
*Luke* 12:49 *f.* what if already *k.*?
22:55 when had *k.* a *f.* in hall
*Acts* 28:2 barbarians *kindled f.*

**Made by FIRE.**
*Ex.* 29:18 an offering *made by f.*
25, 41; *Lev.* 1:9, 13, 17; 2:2, 9, 16; 3:3, 5, 9, 11, 14, 16; 7:5, 25; 8:21, 28; 21:6; 22:27; 23:8, 13, 18, 25, 27, 36, 37; 24:7; *Num.* 15:3, 10, 13, 14; 18:17; 28:3

FIR

*Lev.* 2:3 offerings of Lord *m.* by *f.*
10; 3:3; 4:35; 5:12; 6:17, 18;
7:30, 35; 10:12, 15; 21:21; 24:9;
*Deut.* 18:1; 1 *Sam.* 2:28

**Pillar of FIRE.**
*Ex.* 14:24 L. looked thro' *p. of f.*
*Rev.* 10:1 and his feet as *p. of f.*

**Send,** *or* **sent FIRE.**
*Lam.* 1:13 from above be *sent f.*
*Ezek.* 39:6 I will *s. f.* on Magog
*Amos* 1:4 I will *s. f.* into h. of H.
7 I will *s. f.* on the wall of G.
10 I will *s. f.* on wall of Ty. 12
2:2 I will *s.* a *f.* on M.; 5 Judah
*Luke* 12:49 come to *s. f.* on earth

**Set FIRE.**
*Deut.* 32:22 *s.* on *f.* foundations
*Jos.* 8:8 *s.* city of Ai on *f.* 19
*Jud.* 1:8 Judah had *s.* Jer. on *f.*
9:49 the people *s.* the hold on *f.*
15:5 had *s.* the brands on *f.*
2 *Sam.* 14:30 *s.* J.'s field on *f.* 31
2 *K.* 8:12 H. will *s.* holds on *f.*
*Ps.* 57:4 am. th. that are *s.* on *f.*
*Is.* 27:11 women *set* them on *f.*
42:25 he hath *set* him on *f.*
*Jer.* 6:1 *s.* up a sign of *f.* in Bet.
32:29 C. shall *s.* on *f.* this city
*Ezek.* 30:8 *s.* a *f.* in Egypt, 14, 16
39:9 *s.* on *f.* burn weapons of G.
*Jam.* 3:6 tongue *s.* on *f.* course
of nature, is *set* on *f.* of hell

**Strange FIRE.**
*Lev.* 10:1 N. and Abi. offered *s. f.*
*Num.* 3:4 died wh. off. *s. f.* 26:61

**FIREBRAND, S.**
*Jud.* 15:4 S. took *f.* put *f.* midst
*Prov.* 26:18 madman casteth *f.*
*Is.* 7:4 two tails of these smok. *f.*
*Amos* 4:11 *f.* plucked out of bur

**FIRE-PANS.**
*Ex.* 27:3 make basons and *f.-p.*
38:3 he made the *f.-p.* of brass
2 *K.* 25:15 *f.-p.* car. *Jer.* 52:19

**FIRES.**
*Is.* 24:15 glorify ye Lord in *f.*

**FIRKINS.**
*John* 2:6 containing two or th. *f.*

**FIRM.**
*Jos.* 3:17 pri. stood *f.* on gr. 4:3
*Job* 41:23 are *f.* in themselves
24 his heart is as *f.* as a stone
*Ps.* 73:4 no bands, but stre. is *f.*
*Dan.* 6:7 consulted to make *f.*
*Heb.* 3:6 rejoic. of hope *f.* to end

**FIRMAMENT.**
*Gen.* 1:6 *f.* in midst of waters
7 G. *f.* waters under and ab. *f.*
8 and God called the *f.* Heaven
14 let th. be lights in *f.* 15, 17
20 fowl that fly in open *f.*
*Ps.* 19:1 *f.* showeth handiwork
150:1 praise him in *f.* power
*Ezek.* 1:22 likeness of *f.* as cryst.
25 a voice from *f.* over heads
26 above *f.* likeness of throne
*Dan.* 12:3 shine as bright. of *f.*

**FIR.**
1 *K.* 5:8 concerning timber of *f.*
6:15 cov. floor with planks of *f.*
*Cant.* 1:17 cedar, our rafters of *f.*

**FIR-TREE, S.**
1 *K.* 5:10 H. gave Solo. *f.-t.* 9:11
6:34 the two doors were of *f.-t.*
2 *K.* 19:23 cut tall *f.-t.* *Is.* 37:24
2 *Chr.* 2:8 send *f.-t.*; *Is.* 14:8 *f.-t.*
3:5 house he ceiled with *f.-t.*
*Ps.* 104:17 for stork *f.-t.* are house
*Is.* 41:19 I set in the desert *f.-t.*
35:13 inst. of th. sh. come *f.-t.*
60:13 the *f.-t.* the pine-tree
*Ezek.* 27:5 ship-boards, *f.-t.*
*Hos.* 14:8 like g. *f.-t.*; *Zec.* 11:2
*Nah.* 2:3 *f.-t.* sh. be terribly sha.

**FIR-WOOD.**
2 *Sam.* 6:5 instru. made of *f.-w.*

**FIRST.**
*Gen.* 25:25 *f.* came out red
38:28 said, This came out *f.*
*Ex.* 23:19 *f.* of fruits bring to L.
28:17 *f.* row sh. be sardius, 39:10
34:1 like to *f.* 4; *Deut.* 10:1, 3
*Num.* 2:9 J. these sh. *f.* set forth
24:20 Amalek was *f.* of nations
*Deut.* 11:14 give *f.* rain and lat.
17:7 hands of witn. shall be *f.*
1 *Sam.* 14:35 *f.* altar S. built L.
2 *Sam.* 23:19 attained not to *f.*
three, 23:1 *Chr.* 11:21, 25
*Ezr.* 3:12 glory of the *f.* house
*Job* 15:7 art th. the *f.* man born?
*Prov.* 18:17 is *f.* in own cause
*Is.* 43:27 *f.* father hath sinned

FIR

*Dan.* 6:2 Daniel was *f.* president
7:4 the *f.* beast was like a lion
*Hag.* 2:3 saw house in *f.* glory
*Zec.* 12:7 save tents of Judah *f.*
*Mat.* 5:24 *f.* be reconciled to bro.
6:33 seek ye *f.* kingdom of God
7:5 *f.* cast beam out of own eye,
*Luke* 6:42
8:21 *f.* to go and bury, *Luke* 9:59
12:45 worse than *f.* *Luke* 11:26
17:10 must *f.* come, *Mark* 9:12
27 take up fish that *f.* cometh
21:31 of twain? They say, the *f.*
36 other servants more than *f.*
22:38 this *f.* com. *Mark* 12:28, 30
*Mark* 4:28 *f.* the blade, then ear
7:27 let the children *f.* be filled
9:35 desire to be *f.* shall be
13:10 gospel must *f.* be publish.
16:9 appeared *f.* to Mary Magd.
*Luke* 6:1 on second sab. after *f.*
11:38 that he had not *f.* washed
14:28 sit. not down *f.* and coun.
*John* 5:4 *f.* step. in made whole
8:7 with. sin, let him *f.* cast st.
*Acts* 3:26 to you *f.* God sent him
11:26 called Christ. *f.* in Antio.
12:10 passed *f.* and second ward
26:23 C. *f.* that sho. rise fr. dead
*Rom.* 2:9 of Jew *f.* also of G. 10
11:35 who hath *f.* given to him?
1 *Cor.* 12:28 *f.* apostles, sec. pro.
14:30 let the *f.* hold his peace
15:45 *f.* man A. made liv. soul
47 *f.* man is of the earth, eart.
2 *Cor.* 8:5 *f.* gave selves to Lord
12 if there be *f.* a willing mind
*Eph.* 1:12 *f.* trusted in Christ
6:2 *f.* command. with promise
1 *Thes.* 4:16 dead in C. sh. rise *f.*
2 *Thes.* 2:3 exc. a falling away *f.*
1 *Tim.* 1:16 in me *f.* C. J. might
2:13 Ad. was *f.* formed, then E.
3:10 let these also *f.* be proved
5:12 have cast off their *f.* faith
2 *Tim.* 1:5 faith dwelt *f.* in gran.
2:6 husbandman must *f.* part.
4:16 at my *f.* ans. no man stood
*Tit.* 3:10 after *f.* and sec. admo.
*Heb.* 5:12 which be *f.* principles
7:27 offer *f.* for his own sins
8:7 *f.* covenant, 13; 9:1, 15, 18
9:2 *f.* tab. where. show-bre. 6, 8
10:9 taketh away *f.* that he may
*Jam.* :317 wisd. from above is *f.*
1 *John* 4:19 love him bec. he *f.*
*Jude* 6 angels who kept not *f.* es.
*Rev.* 2:4 thou hast left thy *f.* love
5 do *f.* works, else I will come
13:12 the power of the *f.* beast
20:5 this is the *f.* resurrection
21:1 *f.* heaven and *f.* earth

**At the FIRST.**
*Gen.* 13:4 A. made altar *at t. f.*
43:20 came *at t. f.* to buy food
*Deut.* 9:18 I fell bef. L. as *at f.* 25
*Is.* 1:26 restore judges as *at the f.*
9:1 *at the f.* he lightly afflicted
*Jer.* 7:12 wh. I set my name *at f.*
*John* 19:39 *at the f.* came to Jes.
*Acts* 15:14 G. *at t. f.* did visit G.
*Heb.* 2:3 *at t. f.* beg. to be spoken

**FIRST-BORN.**
*Gen.* 19:31 *f.-b.* said to youn. 34
33 *f.-b.* went in lay with f. 37
27:19 said, I am Es. thy *f.-b.* 32
29:26 give younger bef. the *f.-b.*
43:33 *f.-b.* accord. to birthright
*Ex.* 4:22 Is. is my son, my *f.-b.*
23 will slay thy son, thy *f.-b.*
11:5 all *f.-b.* in land of E. shall
12:12 I will smite all *f.-b.*
29 smote all *f.-b.* in Egypt.
13:15
13:2 sanctify unto me all *f.-b.*
22:29 *f.-b.* of thy sons shalt
thou give
34:20 *f.-b.* sons red. *Num.* 18:15
*Num.* 3:12 instead of *f.-b.* 41, 45
13 bec. all *f.-b* of Is. are mine
*Deut.* 21:17 for the right of *f.-b.*
*Jos.* 6:26 lay foundation in *f.-b.*
1 *K.* 16:34 laid found. in Ab. *f.-b.*
*Job* 18:13 *f.-b.* of death shall dev.
*Ps.* 78:51 he smote all *f.-b.* in E.
105:36; 135:8; 136:10
89:27 my *f.-b.* higher th. kings
*Is.* 14:30 the *f.-b.* of poor sh. feed
*Jer.* 31:9 and Ephraim is my *f.-b.*
*Mic.* 6:7 give *f.-b.* for transgr.?
*Zec.* 12:10 in bitterness for *f.-b.*
*Ma.* 1:25 bro. forth *f.-b.* *Luke* 2:7
*Rom.* 8:29 *f.-b.* am. many breth.
*Col.* 1:15 *f.-b.* of every creature
18 beginning, *f.-b.* from dead
*Heb.* 11:28 he that destroyed *f.-b.*
12:23 are come to church of *f.-b.*

FIT

**FIRST-FRUIT, S.**
*Ex.* 22:29 to offer the *f.* ripe *fr.*
23:16 *f.-f* of thy labor thou hast
19 *f.-f.* of la. 34:26; *Deut.* 26:2
*Lev.* 2:12 oblat. of *f.-f.* ye shall
14 meat-offer. of *f.-f.* green ears
23:10 a sheaf of *f.-f.* 17:20
*Num.* 18:12 *f.-f.* of oil, wine
*Deut.* 18:4 the *f.-fruit* of thy corn
26:10 brought *f.-f* of land
2 *K.* 4:42 brought man of G. *f.-f.*
2 *Chr.* 31:5 in abundance the *f.-f.*
*Neh.* 10:35 *f.-fruits* of our ground
37 the *f.-fruits* of our dough
12:44 chambers for *f.-f.* 13:31
*Prov.* 3:9 honor L. with *f.-fruits*
*Jer.* 2:3 Israel *f.-f.* of his increase
*Mic.* 7:1 my soul desired *f. fruit*
*Rom.* 8:23 have *f.-f.* of Spirit
11:16 if *f.-f.* be holy
16:5 *f.-f.* of Achaia, 1 *Cor.* 16:15
1 *Cor.* 15:20 C. *f.-f.* of them th. 23
*Jam.* 1:18 kind of *f.-fr.* of creat.
*Rev.* 14:4 being the *f.-f* unto God

**FIRSTLING, S.**
*Gen.* 4:4 Abel brought *f.* of flock
*Ex.* 13:12 set apart eve. *f.* 34:19
13 *f.* of ass thou shalt red. 34:20
*Lev.* 27:26 L.'s *f.* no man sancti.
*Num.* 18:15 *f.* of uncl. beasts, 17
*Deut.* 12:6 ye sh. bring *f.* of her.
15:19 *f.* males sanctify to the L.
33:17 J.'s glory like *f.* of bullock.

**FISH.**
*Gen.* 1:26 dom. over *f.* of sea, 28
*Ex.* 7:18 *f.* in river shall die, 21
*Num.* 11:22 all *f.* of sea be gath.
*Deut.* 4:18 liken. of any *f.* in wa.
*Ps.* 8:8 put the *f.* under his feet
105:29 waters into blood, slew *f.*
*Is.* 19:10 sluices and ponds for *f.*
50:2 their *f.* stinketh
*Ezek.* 29:4 *f.* to stick to thy scal.
5 and all the *f.* of thy rivers
47:10 *f.* sh. be as *f.* of great sea
*Jon.* 1:17 Lord prepared great *f.*
2:1 prayed to L. out of *f.'s* belly
10 L. spoke to *f.* it vomited J.
*Mat.* 7:10 if he ask *f.* will he give
17:27 take up *f.* that first com.
*Luke* 24:42 gave him piece br. *f.*
*John* 21:9 they saw *f.* laid, 10, 13

**FISH, ING.**
*Jer.* 16:16 fishers, and they sh. *f.*
*John* 21:3 S. Peter saith, I go a *f.*

**FISH-GATE.**
2 *Chr.* 33:14 M. built to ent. *f.-g.*
*Neh.* 3:5 *f.-g.* did sons of H. bui.
12:39 from above the *f.-gate*
*Zep.* 1:10 noise of cry from *f.-g.*

**FISH-HOOKS.**
*Amos* 4:2 will take poster. w. *f.*

**FISH-POOLS.**
*Cant.* 7:4 th. eyes like *f.-p.* of H.

**FISH-SPEARS.**
*Job* 41:7 fill head with *f.-s.*

**FISHERMEN.**
*Luke* 5:2 *f.* were gone out of th.

**FISHER, S.**
*Is.* 19:8 *f.* also shall mourn and
*Jer.* 16:16 send for many *f.* sa. L.
*Ezek.* 47:10 *f.* shall stand upon it
*Mat.* 4:18 they were *f.* *Mark* 1:16
19 *f.* of men, *Mark* 1:17
*John* 21:7 Peter girt *f.* coat to h.

**FISHES.**
*Gen.* 9:2 fear of you be on all *f.*
1 *K.* 4:33 of creeping thi. and *f.*
*Job* 12:8 *f.* of sea shall declare
*Ec.* 9:12 *f.* that are taken in evil
*Hab.* 1:14 mak. men as *f.* of sea
*Mat.* 14:17 five loaves and two *f.*
*Mar.* 6:38; *Lu.* 9:13; *John* 6:9
15:34 sev. loaves lit. *f.* *Mark* 8:7
*Luke* 5:6 multit. of *f.* *John* 21:6
5:9 astonished at draught of *f.*
*John* 21:11 P. drew net full gr. *f.*
1 *Cor.* 15:39 flesh of be. and of *f.*

**FIST, S.**
*Ex.* 21:18 one smite ano. with *f.*
*Prov.* 30:4 hath gath. wind in *f.*?
*Is.* 58:4 smite with *f.* of wicked.

**FIT.**
*Lev.* 16:21 by hand of a *f.* man
1 *Chr.* 7:11 *f.* to go to war, 12:8
*Job* 34:18 *f.* to say king, Th. wic.?
*Ezek.* 15:5 made *f.* for no work
*Luke* 9:62 is *f.* for kingdom of G.
14:35 not *f.* for the land
*Acts* 22:22 not *f.* that he sh. live
*Col.* 3:18 wives, submit as *f.* in L.

**FITCHES.**
*Is.* 28:25 doth he not cast *f.*?

FLA

*Is.* 28:27 *f.* not thresh. *f.* are bea.
*Ezek.* 4:9 wheat, barley, millet, *f.*

**FITLY.**
*Prov.* 25:11 word *f.* spok. appl. of
*Eph.* 2:21 the building *f.* framed
4:16 form wh. whole body *f.* jo.

**FITTED, ETH.**
1 *K.* 6:35 gold *f.* up. carved work
*Is.* 44:13 carpent. *f.* it with plan.
*Rom.* 9:22 ves. of wrath *f.* to des.

**FIVE.**
*Gen.* 14:9 of S. four kings with *f.*
18:28 destroy all for lack of *f.*?
*Jos.* 13:3 *f.* lords of Ph. *Jud.* 3:3
*Is.* 19:18 *f.* cities speak lang. of C.
30:17 at rebuke of *f.* shall ye flee
*Mat.* 14:17 we have here but *f.*
loaves, *Mark* 6:38; *Luke* 9:13
25:2 *f.* of them wise, *f.* foolish
*Luke* 12:6 are not *f.* spar. sold?
16:28 father's house I have *f.* b.
*John* 4:18 hast had *f.* husbands
5:2 a pool having *f.* porches
1 *Cor.* 14:19 I rath. speak *f.* wor.
2 *Cor.* 11:24 *f.* times rec. 40 strip.
*Rev.* 17:10 sev. kings *f.* are fallen

**FIXED.**
*Ps.* 57:7 heart is *f.* I w. sing, 108:1
112:7 heart *f.* trusting in Lord
*Luke* 16:26 betw. us is a gulf *f.*

**FLAG, S.**
*Ex.* 2:3 she laid the ark in the *f.*
5 when she saw ark am. the *f.*
*Job* 8:11 can *f.* grow with. water?
*Is.* 19:6 reeds and *f.* shall wither

**FLAGON, S.**
2 *Sam.* 6:19 *f.* of wine, 1 *Chr.* 16:3
*Cant.* 2:5 stay me wi. *f.* com. me
*Is.* 22:24 even to all vessels of *f.*
*Hos.* 3:1 love *f.* of wine

**FLAKES.**
*Job* 41:23 *f.* of his flesh are join.

**FLAME, S.**
*Ex.* 3:2 in *f.* of fire, *Acts* 7:30
*Num.* 21:28 *f.* fr. city, *Jer.* 48:45
*Jud.* 13:20 *f.* w. up, angel in *f.*
*Job* 15:30 *f.* sh. dry up branches
41:21 *f.* goeth out of his mouth
*Ps.* 29:7 voice of L. div. *f.* of fire
106:18 *f.* burnt up the wicked
*Cant.* 8:6 coals wh. hath a veh. *f.*
*Is.* 5:24 *f.* consumeth the chaff
10:17 Holy One shall be for a *f.*
13:8 their faces shall be as *f.*
29:6 visited with *f.* of devo. fire
43:2 nei. sh. *f.* kindle upon thee
66:15 rebuke with *f.* of fire
*Ezek.* 20:47 *f.* sh. not be quench.
*Dan.* 7:9 throne was like fiery *f.*
11 till body given to burning *f.*
*Joel* 1:19 *f.* hath burnt trees
2:3 behind them a *f.* burneth
*Ob.* 18 house of Jos. shall be a *f.*
*Luke* 16:24 tormented in this *f.*
*Heb.* 1:7 mak. ministers *f.* of fire
*Rev.* 1:14 as *f.* of fire, 2:18; 19:12

**FLAMING.**
*Gen.* 3:24 at gard. of Eden *f.* sw.
*Ezek.* 20:47 *f.* flame not be quen.
*Nah.* 2:3 chariots be wi. *f.* torch.

**FLANKS.**
*Lev.* 3:4 the fat which is by the
*f.* 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4
*Job* 15:27 mak. collops of fat on *f.*

**FLASH.**
*Ezek.* 1:14 appear. of *f.* of lightn.

**FLAT**
*Lev.* 21:8 that hath *f.* nose
*Num.* 22:31 Baalam fell *f.* on face
*Jos.* 6:5 wall of city sh. fall *f.* 20

**FLATTER, ETH.**
*Ps.* 5:9 they *f.* with their tongue
36:2 he *f.* him. in his own eyes
78:36 did *f.* him with mouth
*Prov.* 2:16 stranger who *f.* 7:5
20:19 med. not with him that *f.*
28:23 more favor than he that *f.*
29:5 man that *f.* spreadeth a net

**FLATTERING.**
*Job* 32:21 nei. let me gi. *f.* tit. 22
*Ps.* 12:2 with *f.* lips
*Prov.* 7:21 with the *f.* of her lips
26:28 a *f.* mouth worketh ruin
*Ezek.* 12:24 shall be no more *f.*
1 *Thes.* 2:5 neither used *f.* words

**FLATTERY, IES.**
*Job* 17:5 speaketh *f.* to friends
*Prov.* 6:24 *f.* of strange woman
*Dan.* 11:21 he sh. obt. king. by *f.*
32 shall he corrupt by *f.*?
34 many shall cleave with *f.*

**FLAX.**
*Ex.* 9:31 *f.* was smitten *f.* bolled

FLE

*Jos.* 2:6 she hid with stalks of *f.*
*Jud.* 15:14 cords became as *f.*
*Prov.* 31:13 she seeks wool and *f.*
*Is.* 19:9 work in fine *f.* confound.
42:3 the smoking *f.* he shall not quench. *Mat.* 12:20
*Hos.* 2:5 lovers that give me *f.*

**FLAY, ED.**

*Mic.* 3:3 *f.* their skins
2 *Chr.* 35:11 blood, the Levites *f.*

**FLEA.**

1 *Sam.* 24:14 come after *f.*? 26:20

**FLED.**

*Gen.* 14:10 kings of So. and G. *f.*
16:6 H. *f.*; 31:22; *J. f. Hos.* 12:12
*Ex.* 2:15 M. *f.* fr. P. 4:3; *Acts* 7:29
14:5 told king of Egypt peop. *f.*
*Ps.* 31:11 did see me *f.* from me
114:3 the sea saw it and *f.* Jord.
*Is.* 22:3 thy rulers are *f.* tog.
*Jer.* 4:25 birds of the heavens *f.*
9:10 the fowl and beast are *f.*
*Jon.* 4:2 theref. I *f.* to Tarshish
*Zec.* 14:5 as ye *f.* before earthqu.
*Mat.* 8:33 they that kept them *f.*
26:56 forsook and *f.* *Mark* 14:50
*Mark* 16:8 *f.* from the sepulchre
*Acts* 16:27 supposing prisoners *f.*
*Heb.* 6:18 *f.* for ref. to lay hold
*Rev.* 12:6 wom. *f.*; 16:20 ev. isl. *f.*
20:11 face earth and heaven *f.*

**He FLED.**

*Gen.* 35:7 wh. *he f.* from brother
39:12 *he* left ga. and *f.* 13, 15, 18
*Jos.* 20:6 fr. whence *he f.* *Num.* 35:25
*Jon.* 1:10 *he f.* from pres. of L.
*Mark* 14:52 *he* left lin. clo. and *f.*

**Is FLED.**

*Num.* 35:32 no sat. for him th. *f.*
*Is.* 10:29 Gibeah of Saul *is f.*

**They FLED.**

*Gen.* 14:10 *t.* th. remained *f.* to
*Jos.* 10:11 as *t. f.* L. cast gr. ston.
1 *Sam.* 4:10 *f.* every man to tent, 2 *K.* 14:12
*Ps.* 104:7 at thy rebuke *they f.*
*Is.* 21:15 *they f.* from the swords
*Lam.* 4:15 when *t. f.* away
*Dan.* 10:7 *they f.* to save themse.
*Hos.* 7:13 woe for *they* have *f.*
*Luke* 8:34 saw what done *t. f.*
*Acts* 19:16 *they f.* out of house

**FLEDDEST.**

*Gen.* 35:1 when *f.* from face of E.
*Ps.* 114:5 wh. ailed O sea, th. *f.*?

**FLEECE.**

*Deut.* 18:4 first of *f.* give Levites
*Jud.* 6:37 *f.* of wool in flo. 38, 39
*Job* 31:20 warm. with *f.* of sheep

**FLEE.**

*Gen.* 16:18 *f.* fr. face of mistress
19:20 this city is near to *f.* unto
*Ex.* 21:13 place whither he sh. *f.*
*Lev.* 26:17 *f.* when none purs. 36
*Num.* 10:35 hate thee *f.* *Ps.* 68:1
35:6 cities, that man-slayer may *f.* 11, 15; *Deut.* 4:42; 19:3, 4, 5; *Jos.* 20:3, 4, 9
*Deut.* 28:7 and *f.* seven ways, 25
*Jos.* 8:5 as at first we will *f.* 6
20 had no power to *f.* this way
*Jud.* 20:32 let us *f.* and draw th.
2 *Sam.* 4:4 nurse haste to *f.* fell
24:13 wilt thou *f.* three months?
2 *K.* 9:3 open door and *f.* tar. not
*Neh.* 6:11 should such a man *f.*?
*Job* 20:24 he sh. *f.* from weapon
27:22 fain *f.* out of his hand
41:28 arrow cannot make him *f.*
*Ps.* 11:1 how say ye to my soul *f.*
68:12 kings of armies *f.* apace
139:7 whither sh. I *f.* fr. pres.?
143:9 O Lord, I *f.* to thee
*Prov.* 28:1 wick. *f.* no man purs.
*Is.* 10:3 will ye *f.* for help?
15:5 fugitives shall *f.* unto Zoar
30:16 for we will *f.* on horses
17 at rebuke of five shall ye *f.*
*Jer.* 4:29 city *f.* for noi. of horse.
48:6 *f.* save lives, be like heath
*Amos* 5:19 man did *f.* from lion
*Jon.* 1:3 Jon. rose up to *f.* to T.
*Mat.* 2:13 take young child and *f.*
3:7 to *f.* from wrath? *Luke* 3:7
10:23 when perse. in this city *f.*
24:16 let them in J. *f.* to mountains. *Mark* 13:14; *Luke* 21:21
*John* 10:5 stranger not follow but *f.*
1 *Cor.* 6:18 *f.* forni.; 10:14 *f.* idol.
1 *Tim.* 6:11 man of G. *f.* th. thin.
2 *Tim.* 2:22 *f.* also youthful lusts
*Jam.* 4:7 res. the devil, he will *f.*
*Rev.* 9:6 death shall *f.* from them

FLE

**FLEE away.**

*Gen.* 31:27 didst *f.* *a.* secretly?
*Job* 9:25 days *f.* *a.* th. see no good
20:8 he shall *f.* *away* as a dream
*Ps.* 64:8 all that see them sh. *f.* *a.*
*Cant.* 2:17 shadows *f.* *away*, 4:6
*Is.* 35:10 sighing sh. *f.* *a.* 51:11
*Jer.* 46:6 let not the swift *f.* *away*
*Amos* 7:12 seer, go *f.* *a.* into land
9:1 that fleeth shall not *f.* *away*
*Nah.* 2:8 Nineveh shall *f.* *away*
3:17 as grasshoppers they *f.* *a.*

**FLEEING, ETH.**

*Lev.* 26:36 sh. flee as *f.* from sw.
*Deut.* 4:42 *f.* to one of th. cities
19:11 *f.* into one of cities
*Job* 14:2 he *f.* also as a shadow
30:3 want and famine *f.* to wil.
*Jer.* 48:19 ask him that *f.*
*Amos* 9:1 that *f.* of them
*John* 10:12 a hireling *f.* 13

**FLESH.**

*Gen.* 2:21 G. closed up *f.* instead
24 and they shall be one *f.*
6:3 man, for he is *f.*
17:11 circum. *f.* of foresk. 14, 23
*Ex.* 4:7 hand turned as other *f.*
29:14 *f.* burn with fire, *Lev.* 9:11; 16:27; *Num.* 19:5
*Lev.* 6:27 wh. touch *f.* sh. be holy
8:31 boil *f.* at door of tabernacle
13:10 quick raw *f.* 14, 15, 16, 24
38 if in skin of *f.* 39
15:19 if issue in her *f.* be blood
21:5 nor sh. make cuttings in *f.*
*Num.* 11:33 *f.* was betw. teeth
*Deut.* 32:42 sword shall devour *f.*
*Jud.* 6:20 take *f.* and unl. cakes
21 fire out of rock consumed *f.*
1 *Sam.* 2:13 *f.* was in seething
15 give *f.* to roast for the prie.
1 *K.* 17:6 ravens brought bread *f.*
2 *K.* 4:34 *f.* of child waxed warm
2 *Chr.* 32:8 with him is arm of *f.*
*Neh.* 5:5 our *f.* is as *f.* of breth.
*Job* 10:4 hast thou eyes of *f.*?
11 clothed me with skin and *f.*
*Ps.* 56:4 not fear what *f.* can do
78:20 can he provide *f.* for peo.?
27 he rained *f.* upon them
39 remembered th. were but *f.*
79:2 *f.* of saints given to beasts
*Prov.* 4:22 sayings health to *f.*
23:20 not am. riot. eaters of *f.*
*Is.* 31:3 horses are *f.* not spirit
49:26 feed them with own *f.*
*Jer.* 11:15 *f.* is passed from thee
17:5 cursed be man that mak. *f.*
*Ezek.* 4:14 nor came abomina. *f.*
11:3 city is caldron, and we *f.*
19 I will give heart of *f.* 36:26
23:20 whose *f.* is as *f.* of asses
24:10 consume the *f.* spice it
*Dan.* 2:11 gods, who. dw. not *f.*
7:5 Arise, devour much *f.*
10:3 neither *f.* nor wine
*Hos.* 8:13 sacrif. *f.* for sacrifices
*Mic.* 3:2 pluck *f.* from off bones
*Zep.* 1:17 *f.* shall be poured
*Hag.* 2:12 bear holy *f.* in skirt
*Zec.* 14:12 their *f.* shall consume
*Mat.* 16:17 *f.* and blood not rev.
19:5 sh. be one *f.* 6; *Mark* 10:8; 1 *Cor.* 6:16; *Eph.* 5:31
24:22 no *f.* be saved, *Mark* 13:20
26:41 sp. will, *f.* we. *Mark* 14:38
*Luke* 24:39 hath not *f.* and bones
*John* 1:14 the WORD was made *f.*
6:63 the *f.* profiteth nothing
*Acts* 2:30 seed of David according to *f.* *Rom.* 1:3
*Rom.* 3:20 shall no *f.* be justified
4:1 Abraham as pertaining to *f.*
7:25 with *f.* I serve law of sin
8:3 law was weak through *f.*
G. sent Son in like. of sin. *f.*
9:3 and kinsmen according to *f.*
5 concerning *f.* Christ came
13:14 not provision for the *f.*
1 *Cor.* 1:29 that no *f.* should glo.
15:39 one *f.* of men, ano. of bea.
50 *f.* and blood cannot inherit
2 *Cor.* 4:11 life of J. be manifest *f.*
7:5 *f.* had no rest but troubled
10:2 as if we walked accord. to *f.*
*Gal.* 1:16 confer not with *f.*
2:16 shall no *f.* be justified
3:3 made perfect by the *f.*?
5:13 liberty for an occasion to *f.*
17 *f.* lusteth ag. Sp. Sp. ag. *f.*
24 that are C.'s crucified *f.*
*Eph.* 2:3 conv. in lusts of our *f.*
6:5 masters accord. to *f.* *Col.* 3:22
12 wrestle not ag. *f.* and blood
*Heb.* 2:14 child. are partak. of *f.*
12:9 fathers of *f.* who corrected
*Jude* 7 and going after strange *f.*

FLE

*Jude* 8 filthy dream. defile the *f.*
23 even garments spotted by *f.*
*Rev.* 19:18 *f.* of capt. *f.* of might.
21 all fowls were filled with *f.*

*See* EAT, EATETH.

**After the FLESH.**

*John* 8:15 ye judge *after the f.*
*Rom.* 8:1 walk not *after the f.* 4
5 are *a. t. f.* mind things of *f.*
12 not debtors to live *after t. f.*
13 if ye live *aft. t. f.* ye sh. die
1 *Cor.* 1:26 not ma. wise m. *a. t. f.*
10:18 behold Israel *after the f.*
2 *Cor.* 5:16 we know no man *af. the f.* have kn. Ch. *a. t. f.*
10:3 we do not war *after the f.*
11:18 that many glory *af. the f.*
*Gal.* 4:23 Ishm. born *af. t. f.* 29
2 *Pet.* 2:10 th. that walk *af. t. f.*

**All FLESH.**

*Gen.* 6:12 *a. f.* had corrupt. way
13 end of *all f.* is come bef. me
6:19 of *all f.* two of ev. sort, 7:15
7:21 *a. f.* died that moved, 8:17; 9:11, 15, 16, 17
*Lev.* 17:14 life of *a. f.* is the blood
*Num.* 8:7 let them shave *all f.*
16:22 G. of spirits of *all f.* 27:16
*Job* 34:15 *all f.* sh. perish togeth.
*Ps.* 65:2 to thee shall *all f.* come
136:25 who giveth food to *all f.*
145:21 let *all f.* bless holy name
*Is.* 40:5 *all f.* sh. see it together
6 *all f.* is grass, 1 *Pet.* 1:24
49:26 *a. f.* know I am S. *Ez.* 21:5
66:16 will L. plead with *all f.*
23 *all f.* shall come to worship
24 they sh. be abhorr. to *all f.*
*Jer.* 25:31 will plead with *all f.*
32:27 I am the Lord God of *a. f.*
*Ezek.* 21:4 sword go against *a. f.*
*Dan.* 4:12 and *all f.* was fed of it
*Joel* 2:28 pour S. on *a. f.* *Acts* 2:17
*Zec.* 2:13 silent *all f.* before Lord
*Luke* 3:6 *a. f.* sh. see salv. of G.
*John* 17:2 given power over *a. f.*
1 *Cor.* 15:39 *a. f.* is not same fl.

**His FLESH.**

*Ex.* 29:31 seethe *h. f* in holy pl.
*Lev.* 4:11 burn all *h. f.* 8:17
6:10 linen breeches on *h. f.* 16:4
13:3 in skin of *his f.* 4, 11, 13
14:9 wash *h. f.* in water, 15:16; 16:24, 28; *Num.* 19:7
1 *K.* 21:27 Ah. put sack. on *h. f.*
2 *K.* 5:14 *his f.* came again as
6:30 Jor. had sackcloth on *his f.*
*Job* 2:5 touch bone and *his f.*
31:31 O that we had of *his f.*
33:25 *f.* sh. be fresh. than child's
41:23 flakes of *his f.* are joined
*Prov.* 11:17 that is cruel troub. *f.*
*Ec.* 4:5 foldeth hands eateth *f.*
*Is.* 17:4 fatness of *f.* sh. wax lean
*John* 6:52 this man give *f.* to eat?
*Acts* 2:31 nei. *his f.* did see cor.
*Gal.* 6:8 that soweth to *his f.*
*Eph.* 2:15 abolished in *his f.*
5:29 no man hated *his* own *f.*
30 memb. of his body, of *h. f.*
*Col.* 1:22 reconc. in body of *his f.*
*Heb.* 5:7 who in the days of *h. f.*
10:20 veil, that is to say, *his f.*

**In the FLESH,** *or* **in FLESH.**

*Gen.* 17:24 A. circum. *in t. f.* 25
*Ezek.* 44:7 uncircum. *in the f.* 9
*Dan.* 1:15 fairer and fatter *in t. f.*
*Rom.* 2:28 circ. outward *in the f.*
7:5 *in the f.* the motions of sin
8:3 sin condemned sin *in the f.*
8 that are *in t. f.* cannot pl. G.
9 are not *in t. f.* but in the Sp.
1 *Cor.* 7:28 sh. have trouble *in f.*
2 *Cor.* 10:3 tho' we walk *in the f.*
12:7 was given a thorn *in the f.*
*Gal.* 2:20 life wh. I now live *in f.*
6:12 to make fair show *in the f.*
*Eph.* 2:11 Gentiles *in the f.*
*Phil.* 1:22 if I live *in the f.* this
24 abide *in t. f.* more needful
3:3 have no confidence *in t. f.* 4
*Col.* 2:1 have not seen face *in f.* 5
1 *Tim.* 3:16 G. was manif. *in t. f.*
1 *Pet.* 3:18 put to death *in the f.*
4:1 Christ hath suffered *in the f.*
2 live rest of his time *in the f.*
6 according to men *in the f.*
1 *John* 4:2 den. C. come *in t. f.* 3
2 *John* 7 that C. come *in the f.*

**My FLESH.**

*Job* 4:15 hair of *my f.* stood up
6:12 or is *my f.* brass?
7:5 *my f.* is clothed with worms
13:14 take *my f.* in my teeth?
19:26 yet in *my f.* shall I see G.

FLO

*Ps.* 16:9 *my f.* shall rest in hope, *Acts* 2:26
38:3 no soundness in *my f.* 7
63:1 *my f.* longeth for thee
73:26 *my f.* faileth
84:2 my heart and *my f.* crieth
109:24 *my f.* faileth of fatness
119:120 *my f.* trembleth for fear
*Lam.* 3:4 *my f.* hath he made old
*John* 6:51 bread I give, is *my f.*
54 eat. *my f.* hath eter. life, 56
55 *my f.* is meat indeed
*Rom.* 7:18 in *my f.* dwel. no good
11:14 prov. them wh. are *my f.*
*Gal.* 4:14 tem. wh. was in *my f.*
*Col.* 1:24 afflict. of Ch. in *my f.*

*See* BONE.

**Of the FLESH.**

*Ex.* 29:34 aught *of t. f* remain
*Prov.* 14:30 sound h. is life *of f.*
*Ec.* 12:12 much study is w. *of f.*
*John* 1:13 not of will *of the f.*
3:6 which is born *of t. f.* is flesh
*Rom.* 8:5 mind the things *of t. f.*
9:8 are the children *of t. f.*
1 *Cor.* 5:5 to S. for destruc. *of f.*
2 *Cor.* 7:1 fr. all filthiness *of t. f.*
*Gal.* 4:13 thro' infirmity *of t. f.*
5:16 shall not fulfil lusts *of t. f.*
19 works *of t. f.* are manifest
6:8 soweth to *f.* sh. *of t. f.* reap
*Eph.* 2:3 walked in lusts *of the f.*
*Col.* 2:11 the body of sins *of t. f.*
23 to the satisfying *of the f.*
*Heb.* 9:13 the purifying *of the f.*
1 *Pet.* 3:21 put. away filth *of t. f.*
2 *Pet.* 2:18 thro' the lusts *of t. f.*
1 *John* 2:16 lust *of t. f.*

**Thy FLESH.**

*Gen.* 40:19 birds shall eat *thy f.*
1 *Sam.* 17:44 give *t. f.* unto fowls
2 *Sam.* 5:1 bo. and *t. f.* 1 *Chr.* 11:1
2 *K.* 5:10 and *t. f.* shall come
*Prov.* 5:11 mourn wh. *t. f.* is con.
*Ec.* 5:6 to cause *t. f.* to sin
*Is.* 58:7 hide not from *thy* own *f.*
*Ezek.* 32:5 will lay *t. f.* on moun.

**Your FLESH.**

*Lev.* 19:28 not make cut. in *y. f.*
*Jud.* 8:7 then I will tear *y. f.*
*Ezek.* 36:26 heart out of *y. f.*
*Rom.* 6:19 infirmity of *your f.*
*Gal.* 6:13 they may glory in *y. f*
*Col.* 2:13 dead in uncir. of *y. f.*
*Jam.* 5:3 rust shall eat *your f.*

FLESHED. *See* FAT, LEAN.

**FLESH-HOOK, S.**

*Ex.* 27:3 shalt make his *f.-h.*
38:3 the vessels and the *f.-h.*
*Num.* 4:14 put on pur. cloth *f.-h.*
1 *Sam.* 2:13 servant with a *f.-h.*
14 all that *f.-h.* brought up
1 *Chr.* 28:17 pure gold for *f.-h.*
2 *Chr.* 4:16 pots and the *f.-h.*

**FLESHLY.**

2 *Cor.* 1:12 not with *f.* wisdom
3:3 but in *f.* tables of the heart
*Col.* 2:18 puff. up by his *f.* mind
1 *Pet.* 2:11 abstain from *f.* lusts

**FLESH-POTS.**

*Ex.* 16:3 when we sat by *f.-p.*

**FLEW.**

1 *Sam.* 14:32 peo. *f.* upon the sp.
*Is.* 6:6 then *f.* one of seraphim

**FLIES.**

*Ex.* 8:21 send swarms of *f.* 31
*Ps.* 78:45 sent divers sorts of *f.*
105:31 divers sorts of *f.*
*Ec.* 10:1 dead *f.* cause ointment

**FLIETH.**

*Deut.* 14:19 creeping thing *f.*
28:49 as swift as the eagle *f.*
*Ps.* 91:5 arrow that *f.* by day
*Nah.* 3:16 cank. spoileth and *f.*

**FLIGHT.**

*Amos* 2:14 *f.* sh. perish from sw.
*Mat.* 24:20 pray *f.* be not in winter. *Mark* 13:18
*Heb.* 11:34 turned to *f.* armies

*See* PUT.

**FLINT.**

*Deut.* 8:15 water out of rock of *f.*
*Ps.* 114:8 turning *f.* into fount.
*Is.* 5:28 hoofs sh. be counted *f.*
50:7 have I set my face like *f.*
*Ezek.* 3:9 harder than *f.*

**FLINTY.**

*Deut.* 32:13 oil out of *f.* rock

**FLOATS.**

1 *K.* 5:9 I will conv. them by sea in *f.* 2 *Chr.* 2:16

FLO

**FLOCK.**

*Gen.* 4:4 Ab. bro. firstlings of *f.*
37:2 J. was feeding *f.* with bre.
12 brethren went to feed *f.* 13
*Ex.* 2:16 troughs to wat. fath. *f.*
17 Moses helped, watered *f.* 19
3:1 Moses led *f.* back of desert
*Lev.* 5:18 a ram without blemish out of *f.* 6:6; *Ezr.* 10:19; *Ezek.* 43:23, 25
27:32 tithe of the herd or of *f.*
*Deut.* 15:19 first males of *f.*
1 *Sam.* 17:34 took lamb out of *f.*
*Job* 30:1 set with dogs of my *f.*
*Cant.* 1:7 makest *f.* to rest
8 by the footsteps of the *f.*
4:1 hair as a *f.* of goats, 6:5
2 teeth like a *f.* of sheep, 6:6
*Is.* 40:11 he sh. feed *f.* like shep.
*Jer.* 13:17 L. *f.* is carried captive
20 wh. is *f.* given thee beautl.?
23:2 ye have scattered my *f.*
3 gather remnant of my *f.*
25:34 principal of the *f.* 35, 36
31:12 the young of the *f.*
49:20 least of *f.* sh. draw, 50:45
51:23 break shepherd and his *f.*
*Ezek.* 24:5 take the choice of *f.*
34:3 but ye feed not *f.*
6 *f.* scattered on face of earth
8 because my *f.* became a prey
10 I will require my *f.* I will
12 as a sheph. seek, out his *f.*
15 feed my *f.*; 17 O my *f.*
22 therefore will I save my *f.*
31 *f.* of my pasture are men
*Amos* 7:15 as I followed *f.*
*Jon.* 3:7 let not herd nor *f.* taste
*Mic.* 4:8 thou, O tower of the *f.*
7:14 feed thy people, the *f.* of
*Hab.* 3:17 the *f.* shall be cut off
*Zec.* 9:16 save them as *f.* of peo.
11:4 will feed *f.* of slaughter, 7
7 poor of the *f.* that waited, 11
17 idle sheph. that leaveth *f.*
*Mal.* 1:14 deceiver wh. hath in *f.*
*Mat.* 26:31 sheep of *f.* sh. be scat.
*Luke* 2:8 keeping watch over *f.*
12:32 fear not, little *f.*
*Acts* 20:28 take heed to all the *f.*
29 griev. wolves not sparing *f.*
1 *Cor.* 9:7 who feedeth a *f.*
1 *Pet.* 5:2 feed *f.* of God am. you
3 being ensamples to the *f.*

**Like a FLOCK.**

*Job* 21:11 send little ones *l. a. f.*
*Ps.* 77:20 leddest people *l. a. f.*
80:1 thou th. leddest Jos. *l. a. f.*
107:41 mak. him families *l. a. f.*
*Ezek.* 36:37 increase them *l. a. f.*

**FLOCKS.**

*Gen.* 29:2 three *f.* of sheep, 3, 8
30:38 J. set rod be pill. bef. *f.* 39
37:14 whether it be well with *f.*
47:4 have no pasture for *f.*
*Lev.* 1:10 if his offering be of *f.*
*Num.* 31:9 took spoil of their *f.*
*Deut.* 7:13 will also bless the *f.*
28:4 blessed be *f.* of thy sheep
18 cursed sh. be *f.* of thy sheep
*Jud.* 5:16 to hear bleating of *f.*
1 *K.* 20:27 two little *f.* of kids
*Job* 24:2 violently take away *f.*
*Ps.* 65:13 past. are clothed wi. *f.*
78:48 he gave *f.* to hot thunder.
*Cant.* 1:7 turn aside by *f.*
*Is.* 32:14 palaces sh. be pasture *f.*
60:7 *f.* of Kedar sh. be gathered
61:5 stand and feed *f.*
65:10 Sh. shall be a fold for *f.*
*Jer.* 33:12 sheph. causing *f.* to lie
13 *f.* sh. pass ag. under the rod
50:8 be as he-goats before the *f.*
*Ezek.* 34:2 sh. not sheph. feed *f.*?
*Joel* 1:18 *f.* of sheep desolate
*Mic.* 5:8 lion among *f.* of sheep
*Zep.* 2:6 sea-coast folds for *f.* 14

**FLOCKS,** *with* **herds.**

*Gen.* 13:5 Lot also had *f.* and *h.*
24:35 L. hath given A. *f.* and *h.*
26:14 Isa. had poss. of *f.* and *h.*
50:8 *f.* and *h.* left in land of G.
*Ex.* 10:9 will go with *f.* and *h.*
12:32 your *f.* and *h.* and be gone
34:3 let *f.* nor *h.* feed bef. mount
*Num.* 11:22 sh. *f.* and *h.* be slain
*Deut.* 12:6 firstlings of *h.* and *f.*
17; 14:23; *Neh.* 10:36
1 *Sam.* 30:20 David *f.* and *h.*
2 *Sam.* 12:2 had many *f.* and *h.*
*Prov.* 27:23 know *f.* look to *h.*
*Jer.* 3:24 shame devour. *f.* and *h.*
*Hos.* 5:6 shall go with *f.* and *h.*

**FLOOD.**

*Gen.* 6:17 bring a *f.* of water
7:6 *f.* of waters on earth, 7, 10

FLO

*Gen.* 7:17 *f.* was forty d. on earth
9:11 any more a *f.* to destroy
28 Noah lived after *f.* 350 years
10:1 were sons born after *f.* 32
*Jos.* 24:2 other side of *f.* 3, 14, 15
*Job* 14:11 *f.* decayeth and drieth
22:16 foun. overthrown with *f.*
28:4 *f.* breaketh from inhabitant
*Ps.* 29:10 Lord sitteth upon *f.*
66:6 went through *f.* on foot
69:15 let not water-*f.* overflow
90:5 carriest away as with *f.*
*Is.* 59:19 enemy come in like *f.*
*Jer.* 46:7 who that cometh as *f.*?
8 Egypt riseth up like a *f.*
*Dan.* 9:26 end shall be with a *f.*
11:22 arms of *f.* sh. be overflo.
*Amos* 8:8 rise up wholly as *f.* 9:5
9:5 drowned as by *f.* of Egypt
*Nah.* 1:8 an overrunning *f.*
*Mat.* 24:38 in days before *f.*
39 till *f.* came, *Luke* 17:27
*Luke* 6:48 *f.* arose stream beat
2 *Pet.* 2:5 bring. in *f.* on world
*Rev.* 12:15 poured water as *f.* 16

**FLOODS.**

*Ex.* 15:8 *f.* stood upright
2 *Sam.* 22:5 *f.* of ungodly made me afraid, *Ps.* 18:4
*Job* 28:11 bindeth *f.* from overfl.
*Ps.* 24:2 hath establ. it upon *f.*
32:6 surely in *f.* of great waters
69:2 waters where *f.* overfl. me
78:44 turned their *f.* into blood
93:3 *f.* have lifted up, O Lord
98:8 let the *f.* clap their hands
*Cant.* 8:7 neither can *f.* drown
*Is.* 44:3 pour *f.* on dry ground
*Jon.* 2:3 *f.* compassed me about
*Mat.* 7:25 *f.* came, winds bl. 27

**FLOOR, Verb.**

2 *Chr.* 34:11 timber to *f.* houses

**FLOOR, S, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 50:10 to thresh. *f.* of A. 11
*Num.* 5:17 pri. sh. take dust in *f.*
15:20 thresh. *f.* 18:27, 30
*Deut.* 15:14 furnish out of *f.*
*Jud.* 6:37 a fleece of wool in *f.*
*Ruth* 3:2 he win. in threshing *f.*
2 *Sam.* 6:6 Nach. th. *f.* 1 *Chr.* 13:9
24:18 rear alt. in thresh. *f.* of A.
21 D. said, to buy threshing *f.*
1 *K.* 6:30 overlaid *f.* of house
2 *K.* 6:27 out of barn *f.*
2 *Chr.* 3:1 threshing *f.* of Ornan
*Is.* 21:10 and the corn of my *f.*
*Jer.* 51:33 dau. of B. like thre. *f.*
*Dan.* 2:35 chaff of sum. thres. *f.*
*Hos.* 9:1 reward on every corn *f.*
2 *f.* and wine-pr. not feed them
13:3 as chaff driven out of *f.*
*Joel* 2:24 *f.* shall be full of wheat
*Mic.* 4:12 gather as sheaves to *f.*
*Mat.* 3:12 thor. purge *f.* *Lu.* 3:17

**FLOUR.**

*Ex.* 29:2 wheat. *f.* sh. thou make
*Lev.* 2:2 handful of the *f.* 6:15
*Num.* 28:5 part of ephah of *f.* for meat-of. 20, 28; 29:3, 9, 14
*Jud.* 6:19 ephah of *f.*; 1 *Sam.* 1:24
1 *Sam.* 28:24 took *f.* and kneaded it, 2 *Sam.* 13:8
2 *Sam.* 17:28 bro. *f.* parched corn
*See* DEAL, FINE.

**FLOURISH.**

*Ps.* 72:7 in his days sh. right. *f.*
16 they of city sh. *f.* like grass
92:7 when all workers of iniq. *f.*
12 righteous shall *f.*
13 shall *f.* in courts of our G.
132:18 upon himself sh. crown *f.*
*Prov.* 11:28 right. sh. *f.* as bran.
14:11 tabern. of upright shall *f.*
*Ec.* 12:5 almond-tree shall *f.*
*Is.* 17:11 thou sh. make seed *f.*
66:14 your bones shall *f.*
*Ezek.* 17:24 have made dry tree *f.*

**FLOURISHED.**

*Cant.* 6.11 went to see vine *f.*
*Phil.* 4:10 your care of me hath *f.*

**FLOURISHETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 90:6 in the morning it *f.*
92:14 they shall be fat and *f.*
103:15 as flower of field, he *f.*
*Dan.* 4:4 I was at rest, and *f.*

**FLOW.**

*Job* 20:28 his goods shall *f.* away
*Ps.* 147:18 wind blow, waters *f.*
*Cant.* 4:16 the spices may *f.* out
*Is.* 2:2 nations shall *f.* unto it
48:21 waters to *f.* out of rock
60:5 shalt see and *f.* together
64:1 mountains might *f.* down
*Jer.* 31:12 *f.* to goodness of L.

FOE

*Jer.* 51:44 nations sh. not *f.* tog.
*Joel* 3:18 hills shall *f.* with milk, rivers of Jud. *f.* with waters
*Mic.* 4:1 peo. sh. *f.* to mou. of L.
*John* 7:38 out of belly sh. *f.* l. w.

**FLOWED.**

*Jos.* 4:18 Jordan *f.* over banks
*Is.* 64:3 mount. *f.* down at pres.
*Lam.* 3:54 waters *f.* over my head

**FLOWETH.**

*Lev.* 20:24 *f.* with milk and hon.
*Num.* 13:27; 14:8; 16:13, 14;
*Deut.* 6:3; 11:9; 26:15; 27:3;
31:20; *Jos.* 5:6

**FLOWING.**

*Ex.* 3:8 *f.* with milk and honey,
17; 13:5; 33:3; *Jer.* 11:5;
32:22; *Ezek.* 20:6, 15
*Prov.* 18:4 well-sp. of wis. as *f.*
*Is.* 66:12 glo. of G. like *f.* stream
*Jer.* 18:14 cold *f.* waters be fors.?
49:4 gloriest thou in *f.* valley?

**FLOWER.**

*Ex.* 25:33 *f.* in one branch, 37:19
1 *Sam.* 2:33 incr. die in *f.* of age
*Job* 14:2 forth as *f.* is cut down
15:33 he shall cast *f.* as olive
*Ps.* 103:15 as *f.* of field
*Is.* 18:5 sour grape is rip. in *f.*
28:1 glorious beauty is fad. *f.* 4
40:6 goodliness is as *f.* of field
7 *f.* fadeth, 8; *Neh.* 1:4; *Jam.* 1:10, 11; 1 *Pet.* 1:24
1 *Cor.* 7:36 she pass *f.* of her age

**FLOWERS.**

*Ex.* 25:31 *f.* of the same, 37:17
37:20 almonds, knops, and his *f.*
*Lev.* 15:24 her *f.* be upon him, 33
1 *K.* 6:18 carved with knops and open *f.* 29, 32, 35; 7:26, 49
2 *Chr.* 4:5 cup with *f.* of lilies, 21
*Cant.* 2:12 *f.* appear on earth
5:13 bed of spices, as sweet *f.*

**FLUTE, S.**

*Dan.* 3:5 hear sound of *f.* 7, 10, 15

**FLUTTERETH.**

*Deut.* 32:11 as eagle *f.* ov. young

**FLUX.**

*Acts* 28:8 lay sick of a *f.*

**FLY.**

*Is.* 7:18 sh. hiss for the *f.* in E.

**FLY, Verb.**

*Gen.* 1:20 fowl th. may *f.* earth
1 *Sam.* 15:19 didst *f.* on the spoil
2 *Sam.* 22:11 did *f.* on wings of wind, *Ps.* 18:10
*Job* 5:7 as sparks *f.* upward
39:26 doth hawk *f.* by thy wis.
*Ps.* 55:6 then would I *f.* away
90:10 cut off, and we *f.* away
*Prov.* 23:5 riches *f.* away
*Is.* 6:2 with two he did *f.*
11:14 *f.* on shoulders of Philist.
60:8 who are these that *f.*
*Jer.* 48:40 he shall *f.* as an eagle
*Ezek.* 13:20 hunt souls to make *f.*
*Dan.* 9:21 G. caused to *f.* swiftly
*Hos.* 9:11 sh. *f.* away like a bird
*Hab.* 1:8 they shall *f.* as eagle
*Rev.* 14:6 saw another angel *f.*
19:17 that *f.* midst of heaven

**FLYING.**

*Lev.* 11:21 eat of every *f.* thing
*Ps.* 148:10 all cattle and *f.* fowl
*Prov.* 26:2 as swallow by *f.*
*Is.* 14:29 shall be fiery *f.* serpent
31:5 birds *f.* so will L. defend J.
*Zec.* 5:1 and behold a *f.* roll, 2
*Rev.* 4:7 beast like a *f.* eagle
8:13 angel *f.* thro' midst of hea.

**FOAL, S.**

*Gen.* 32:15 J. took 20 asses, 10 *f.*
49:11 binding his *f.* to the vine
*Zec.* 9:9 colt *f.* of ass, *Mat.* 21:5

**FOAM.**

*Hos.* 10:7 king of S. cut off as *f.*

**FOAMETH, ING.**

*Mark* 9:18 *f.* and gnasheth with his teeth, *Luke* 9:39
20 on ground and wallowed, *f.*
*Jude* 13 waves *f.* out own shame

**FODDER.**

*Job* 6:5 or loweth ox over his *f.*?

**FOES.**

1 *Chr.* 21:12 destroyed before *f.*
*Est.* 9:16 Jews slew of *f.* 75,000
*Ps.* 27:2 mine enemies and *f.*
30:1 not made my *f.* to rejoice
89:23 I will beat down his *f.*
*Mat.* 10:36 man's *f.* be of house
*Acts* 2:35 I make *f.* footstool

FOL

**FOLD.**

*Heb.* 1:12 as a vesture sh. thou *f.*

**FOLD, Substantive.**

*Is.* 13:20 sheph. make their *f.*
65:10 Sharon shall be *f.*
*Ezek.* 34:14 on mount. shall *f.*
*Hab.* 3:17 flock sh. be cut from *f.*
*Mat.* 13:8 bro. forth fruit, some thirty *f.* 23; *Mark* 4:8, 20
19:29 forsaken ho. receive 100 *f.*
*John* 10:16 sheep wh. not of this *f.* one *f.* and one shepherd

**FOLDS.**

*Num.* 32:24 build *f.* for sheep, 36
*Ps.* 50:9 take no he-goats of *f.*
*Zep.* 2:6 sea-coast be *f.* for flocks

**FOLDEN.**

*Nah.* 1:10 wh. they be *f.* together

**FOLDETH, ING.**

*Prov.* 6:10 *f.* of hands, 24:33
*Ec.* 4:5 *f.* his hands together

**FOLK.**

*Prov.* 30:26 conies but feeble *f.*
*Jer.* 51:58 *f.* shall labor in fire
*Mark* 6:5 hands on few sick *f.*
*John* 5:3 multitude of impotent *f.*
*Acts* 5:16 about, bringing sick *f.*

**FOLLOW.**

*Gen.* 24:8 not willing to *f.*
44:4 Jos. said, Up, *f.* after men
*Ex.* 14:4 harden P. he shall *f.*
21:22 no mischief *f.* 23
23:2 not *f.* multitude to do evil
*Deut.* 16:20 what just sh. thou *f.*
*Jud.* 9:3 hearts inclined to *f.* A.
1 *K.* 19:20 I will *f.* thee
*Ps.* 45:14 companions *f.* her
119:150 that *f.* after mischief
*Is.* 5:11 may *f.* strong drink
51:1 that *f.* after righteousness
*Jer.* 17:16 being pastor to *f.* thee
*Ezek.* 13:3 prophets *f.* own spirit
*Hos.* 6:3 we *f.* on to know the L.
*Mat.* 8:19 Master, I will *f.* thee, *Luke* 9:57, 61
*Mark* 16:17 signs *f.* them th. be.
*John* 10:5 stran. will they not *f.*
13:37 L. why cannot I *f.* thee?
*Acts* 3:24 prophets from S. that *f.*
*Rom.* 14:19 *f.* thi. th. make peace
1 *Cor.* 14:1 *f.* after charity, desire
*Phil.* 3:12 I *f.* after, if that I may
1 *Thes.* 5:15 *f.* that which is good
2 *Thes.* 3:9 ensample to you to *f.*
1 *Tim.* 5:24 men they *f.* after
6:11 man of God *f.* 2 *Tim.* 2:22
*Heb.* 12:14 *f.* peace with all men
13:7 whose faith *f.* considering
1 *Pet.* 1:11 testified glory sh. *f.*
2:21 example, that ye should *f.*
2 *Pet.* 2:2 shall *f.* pernicious ways
3 *John* 11 *f.* not that which is evil
*Rev.* 14:4 they that *f.* the Lamb
13 and their works do *f.* them

**FOLLOW him.**

1 *K.* 18:21 if Lord be God, *f. him*
*Mark* 5:37 suff. no man to *f. him*
*Lu.* 22:10 *f. h.* into ho. *Mark* 14:13
*John* 10:4 and the sheep *f. him*

**FOLLOW me.**

*Gen.* 24:5 woman not *f. me*, 39
2 *K.* 6:19 *f. me*, I will bring you
*Ps.* 23:6 goodn. and mercy *f. me*
*Mat.* 4:19 Jes. saith, *f. me*, 8:22; 9:9; *Mark* 2:14; *Luke* 5:27
16:24 take up cross *f. me*, *Mark* 8:34; 10:21; *Luke* 9:23
19:21 sell that thou hast, *f. me*, *Luke* 18:22
*Luke* 9:59 *f. me*, *John* 1:43; 21:22
*John* 10:27 sheep hear voi. *f. me*
12:26 if man serve, let him *f. me*
13:36 thou canst not *f. me* now
*Acts* 12:8 garm. about thee, *f. me*

**FOLLOWED.**

*Gen.* 24:61 R. and damsels *f.* m.
*Num.* 32:12 *f.* Lord, *Deut.* 1:36
*Jos.* 6:8 ark of covenant *f.* them
14:8 I wholly *f.* L. my God, 9, 14
*Jud.* 2:12 forsook L. *f.* oth. gods
1 *Sam.* 14:22 they *f.* hard after P.
31:2 Philistines *f.* Saul, 2 *Sam.* 1:6; 1 *Chr.* 10:2
2 *Sam.* 2:10 house of Judah *f.* D.
3:31 king David himself *f.* bier
17:23 Ahith. saw counsel not *f.*
1 *K.* 16:21 half of people *f.* Tibni, half *f.* Omri, 22
2 *K.* 17:15 *f.* vanity, became vain
*Ps.* 68:25 play. on instruments *f.*
*Ezek.* 10:11 head looked they *f.*
*Amos* 7:15 L. took me as I *f.* flock
*Mat.* 27:55 many wom. wh. *f.* J.
*Mark* 10:28 we left all and *f.* thee, *Luke* 18:28

FOO

*Luke* 22:54 and Peter *f.* afar off
*Acts* 13:43 relig. proselytes *f.* P.
16:17 the same *f.* Paul and us
*Rom.* 9:30 Gent. who *f.* not righ.
31 who *f.* after law of righteo.
1 *Cor.* 10:4 drank of rock that *f.*
1 *Tim.* 5:10 *f.* every good work
2 *Pet.* 1:16 not *f.* cun. dev. fables
*Rev.* 6:8 Death, hell *f.* with him
14:8 *f.* another angel, saying
9 third angel *f.* them saying

**FOLLOWED him.**

*Num.* 16:25 M. elders of Is. *f. h.*
*Jud.* 9:4 light persons who *f. h.*
2 *Sam.* 11:8 *f. h.* a mess of meat
*Mat.* 4:20 they left their nets and
*f. him, Mark* 1:18
22 left the ship and *f. him*
25 *f. him* great multitude, 8:1;
12:15; 19:2; 20:29; *Mark* 2:15;
5:24; *Luke* 23:27; *John* 6:2
8:23 disciples *f.* him, *Luke* 22:39
9:27 two blind men *f. him*
26:58 Peter *f. him, Mark* 14:54
*Luke* 5:11 forsook all, *f. him.* 28
*Acts* 12:9 P. went out and *f. him*
*Rev.* 19:14 armies *f. him*

**FOLLOWED me.**

*Num.* 14:24 servant C. hath *f. me*
1 *K.* 14:8 D. *f. me* with all heart
*Mat.* 19:28 *f. me* in regeneration

**FOLLOWEDST.**

*Ruth* 3:10 thou *f.* not young men

**FOLLOWERS.**

1 *Cor.* 4:16 *f.* of me, 11:1; *Phil.* 3:17
*Eph.* 5:1 be ye *f.* of God
1 *Thes.* 1:6 *f.* of us and of the L.
2:14 ye became *f.* of churches
*Heb.* 6:12 *f.* of them who thro' fa.
1 *Pet.* 3:13 be *f.* of that is good

**FOLLOWETH.**

*Ps.* 63:8 soul *f.* hard after thee
*Prov.* 12:11 *f.* vain persons, 28:19
15:9 loveth him *f.* righte. 21:21
*Hos.* 12:1 Eph. *f.* afteraeast wind
*Mat.* 10:38 tak. not up cro. and *f.*
*Mark* 9:38 *f.* not us, *Luke* 9:49
*John* 8:12 *f.* me not walk in dar.

**FOLLOWING.**

*Deut.* 12:30 not snared by *f.* them
*Jos.* 22:16 from *f.* Lord, 18, 23, 29;
1 *Sam.* 12:20; 2 *K.* 17:21;
2 *Chr.* 25:27; 34:33
*Jud.* 2:19 in *f.* other gods
2 *Sam.* 2:19 Asahel turned not
from *f.* Abner, 26, 30
7:8 I took thee from *f.* sheep,
1 *Chr.* 17:7; *Ps.* 78:71
1 *K.* 21:26 abominably in *f.* idols
*Ps.* 49:13 may tell to generat. *f.*
109:13 gen. *f.* let name be blot.
*Mark* 16:20 word with signs *f.*
*Luke* 13:33 to-morrow and day *f.*
*John* 1:43 day *f.*; 6:22 the day
*Acts* 23:11 night *f.* Lord stood by
2 *Pet.* 2:15 *f.* way of Balaam

**FOLLY.**

*Gen.* 34:7 Sh. wrought *f.* in Isr.
*Deut.* 22:21 *f.* by playing whore
*Jos.* 7:15 Ach. wrought *f.* in Is.
*Jud.* 19:23 do not this *f.*
20:6 have committed *f.* in Israel
1 *Sam.* 25:25 Nab. *f.* is with him
2 *Sam.* 13:12 do not thou this *f.*
*Job* 4:18 angels he charg. with *f.*
24:12 God layeth not *f.* to them
42:8 lest I deal with you after *f.*
*Ps.* 49:13 their way is their *f.*
85:8 not turn again to *f.*
*Prov.* 5:23 in his *f.* he sh. go ast.
13:16 a fool layeth open his *f.*
14:8 the *f.* of fools is deceitful
18 the simple inherit *f.*
24 the foolishness of fools is *f.*
29 hasty of spirit exalteth *f.*
15:21 *f.* joy to him dest. of wis.
16:22 instruction of fools is *f.*
17:12 a fool in his *f.*
18:13 it is *f.* and shame
26:4 answer not fool accord. to *f.*
5 answer fool according to *f.*
11 so a fool returneth to his *f.*
*Ec.* 1:17 to know wisdom and *f.*
2:3 I sought to lay hold on *f.*
12 to behold *f.*; 13 excelleth *f.*
7:25 to know wickedness of *f.*
10:1 so a little *f.* him in reput.
6 *f.* is set in dignity
*Is.* 9:17 every mouth speaketh *f.*
*Jer.* 23:13 seen *f.* in the prophets
2 *Cor.* 11:1 bear with me in my *f.*
2 *Tim.* 3:9 *f.* be made manifest

**FOOD.**

*Gen.* 2:9 every tree good for *f.*
3:6 saw the tree was good for *f.*

FOO

*Gen.* 6:21 take unto thee of all *f.*
41:35 gather *f.* of th. good years
42:7 came to buy *f.* 43:2; 44:25
33 take *f.* for famine
44:1 commanded fill sacks wi. *f.*
47:24 for *f.* for your little ones
*Ex.* 21:10 her *f.* not diminished
*Lev.* 3:11 the *f.* of the offering, 16
19:23 have planted trees for *f.*
22:7 holy things, it is his *f.*
*Deut.* 10:18 in giving stranger *f.*
1 *Sam.* 14:24 eateth *f.* till even
2 *Sam.* 9:10 master's son have *f.*
1 *K.* 5:9 in giving *f.* for my hous.
*Job* 23:12 words more than *f.*
24:5 wilderness yieldeth *f.*
38:41 provideth for raven *f.*?
40:20 mount. bring him forth *f.*
*Ps.* 78:25 man did eat angels' *f.*
104:14 forth *f.* out of the earth
136:25 who giveth *f.* to all flesh
146:7 who giveth *f.* to hungry
147:9 giveth to the beast his *f.*
*Prov.* 6:8 ant gathereth *f.* in har.
13:23 much *f.* in tillage of poor
27:27 goats' milk eno. for thy *f.*
28:3 rain which leaveth no *f.*
30:8 feed me with *f.* convenient
31:14 bringeth her *f.* from afar
*Ezek.* 16:27 I dimin. ordinary *f.*
48:18 increase thereof be for *f.*
*Acts* 14:17 fill. our hearts with *f.*
2 *Cor.* 9:10 minister bread for *f.*
1 *Tim.* 6:8 hav. *f.* and raiment
*Jam.* 2:15 be destitute of daily *f.*

**FOOL.**

1 *Sam.* 26:21 have played the *f.*
*Ps.* 14:1 *f.* said in heart, 53:1
49:10 *f.* and brutish person
92:6 neither doth *f.* understand
*Prov.* 10:8 prating *f.* sh. fall, 10
23 sport to a *f.* to do mischief
11:29 *f.* be servant to the wise
12:15 way of *f.* right in own eyes
16 *f.* wrath is presently known
13:16 a *f.* layeth open his folly
14:16 *f.* rageth and is confident
15:5 *f.* despiseth father's instr.
17:7 excel. speech becom. not *f.*
10 than 100 stripes into a *f.*
12 a bear meet rather than *f.*
16 a price in hand of *f.*
21 he that begetteth a *f.*
28 *f.* when he hold. his peace
18:2 a *f.* no delight in underst.
6 *f.* lips enter into contention
7 *f.* mouth is his destruction
20:3 every *f.* will be meddling
26:4 answer not *f.*; 5 answer *f.*
8 so is he giveth honor to a *f.*
26:10 God rewardeth *f.*
11 so a *f.* returneth to his folly
27:3 *f.* wrath heavier than both
22 tho' bray a *f.* in a mortar
29:11 a *f.* uttereth all his mind
*Ec.* 2:14 *f.* walketh in darkness
15 happeneth to *f.* even to me
16 no rem. of wise more than *f.*
19 whether he be wise or a *f.*?
4:5 *f.* foldeth his hands together
5:3 *f.* voice known by multitude
6:8 what ha. wise more than *f.*?
10:2 a *f.* heart is at his left hand
14 a *f.* also is full of words
*Jer.* 17:11 and at his end be a *f.*
*Mat.* 5:22 wh. shall say, Thou *f.*
*Luke* 12:20 *f.* this night thy soul
1 *Cor.* 3:18 *f.* that he may be wise
15:36 thou *f.* that thou sowest
2 *Cor.* 11:16 no man think me a *f.*
12:6 to glory, I shall not be a *f.*
11 am become a *f.* in glorying

**As a FOOL.**

2 *Sam.* 3:33 died Abner *as a f.*?
*Prov.* 7:22 *as a f.* to correction
*Ec.* 2:16 dieth wise man? *as f.*
2 *Cor.* 11:16 *as a f.* receive me
23 ministers? I speak *as a f.*

**For a FOOL.**

*Prov.* 19:10 not seemly *for a f.*
24:7 wisdom is too high *for a f.*
26:1 honor not seemly *for a f.*
3 and a rod *for* the *f.* back
30:22 *for a f.* when he is filled

**Is a FOOL.**

*Prov.* 10:18 utter. slander *is a f.*
19:1 perverse in lips, and *is a f.*
28:26 trust. in own heart *is a f.*
*Ec.* 10:3 that *is a f.* walketh, he
saith to ev. one that he *is a f.*
*Hos.* 9:7 the prophet *is a f.*

**Of a FOOL.**

*Prov.* 12:15 way *of a f.* is right
17:21 father *of a f.* hath no joy
24 eyes *of a f.* are in ends of
23:9 speak not in the ears *of a f.*

FOO

*Prov.* 26:6 a me. by hand *of a f.*
12 more hope *of a f.* 29:20
*Ec.* 7:6 so is laughter *of* the *f.*
10:12 lips *of a f.* will swallow

**FOOLS.**

2 *Sam.* 13:13 be as one of the *f.*
*Job* 12:17 maketh the judges *f.*
30:8 they were children of *f.*
*Ps.* 75:4 to *f.* deal not foolishly
94:8 *f.* when will ye be wise?
107:17 *f.* bec. of transgression
*Prov.* 1:7 *f.* despise wisdom
22 how long, ye *f.* will ye hate
32 prosperity of *f.* destr. them
3:35 shame sh. be promot. of *f.*
8:5 *f.* be ye of underst. heart
10:21 *f.* die for want of wisdom
12:23 heart of *f.* proclaim. fool.
13:19 to *f.* to depart from evil
20 companion of *f.* be destr.
14:8 folly of *f.* is deceit
9 *f.* make a mock at sin
24 the foolishness of *f.* is folly
33 midst of *f.* is made known
15:2 mouth of *f.* poureth foolis.
14 mouth of *f.* feedeth on fool.
16:22 instruction of *f.* is folly
19:29 stripes prep. for back of *f.*
26:7 parable in mouth of *f.* 9
*Ec.* 5:1 than give sacrifice of *f.*
4 he hath no pleasure in *f.*
7:4 heart of *f.* in house of mirth
5 than to hear the song of *f.*
9 anger resteth in bosom of *f.*
9:17 cry of him ruleth among *f.*
*Is.* 19:11 princes of Zoan *f.* 13
35:8 *f.* shall not err therein
*Mat.* 23:17 *f.* and bl. 19; *Luke* 11:40
*Luke* 24:25 O *f.* slow to believe
*Rom.* 1:22 to be wise, became *f.*
1 *Cor.* 4:10 are *f.* for Christ's sake
2 *Cor.* 11:19 for ye suffer *f.* gladly
*Eph.* 5:15 see ye walk not as *f.*

**FOOLISH.**

*Deut.* 32:6 requite L. *f.* people?
21 provoke them to anger with
a *f.* nation, *Rom.* 10:19
*Job* 2:10 as one of *f.* women
5:2 for wrath killeth the *f.* man
3 I have seen the *f.* taking root
*Ps.* 5:5 *f.* not stand in thy sight
39:8 make me not reproach of *f.*
73:3 for I was envious at the *f.*
22 so *f.* was I and ignorant
74:18 *f.* people have blasphemed
22 *f.* reproacheth thee daily
*Prov.* 9:6 forsake the *f.* and live
13 a *f.* woman is clamorous
10:1 *f.* son heaviness of mother
14 mouth of *f.* near destruct.
14:1 the *f.* plucketh house down
3 mouth of *f.* is a rod of pride
7 go from presence of a *f.* man
15:7 heart of the *f.* doeth not so
20 *f.* man despiseth his mother
17:25 *f.* son is grief to his father
19:13 *f.* son calamity of father
21:20 a *f.* man spendeth a treas.
29:9 if wise contendeth with *f.*
*Ec.* 4:13 wise child than *f.* king
7:17 be not wicked, neither *f.*
10:15 labor of the *f.* wearieth
*Is.* 44:25 maketh knowledge *f.*
*Jer.* 4:22 for my people is *f.*
5:4 these are poor, they are *f.*
21 hear now this, O *f.* people
10:8 they are brutish and *f.*
*Lam.* 2:14 proph. seen *f.* things
*Ezek.* 13:3 woe to the *f.* prophets
*Zec.* 11:15 instru. of *f.* shepherds
*Mat.* 7:26 be likened to a *f.* man
25:2 five were wise and five *f.*
*Rom.* 1:21 *f.* heart was darkened
2:20 an instructor of the *f.*
1 *Cor.* 1:20 *f.* wis. of this world
*Gal.* 3:1 O *f.* Galatians
3 are ye so *f.*? having begun
*Eph.* 5:4 filthiness, nor *f.* talking
1 *Tim.* 6:9 rich, fall into *f.* lusts
2 *Tim.* 2:23 *f.* questions, *Tit.* 3:9
*Tit.* 3:3 we were sometimes *f.*
1 *Pet.* 2:15 silence ignorance of *f.*

**FOOLISHLY.**

*Gen.* 31:28 thou hast now done
*f.* 1 *Sam.* 13:13; 2 *Chr.* 16:9
*Num.* 12:11 sin wherein done *f.*
2 *Sam.* 24:10 I have done very *f.*
*Job* 1:22 nor charged God *f.*
*Ps.* 75:4 to the fools, deal not *f.*
*Prov.* 14:17 soon angry dealeth *f.*
30:32 if *f.* in lifting up thyself
2 *Cor.* 11:17 I speak as it were *f.*
21 I speak *f.* I am bold also

**FOOLISHNESS.**

2 *Sam.* 15:31 counsel of A. into *f.*
*Ps.* 38:5 stink, because of my *f.*

FOO

*Ps.* 69:5 O G. thou knowest my *f.*
*Prov.* 12:23 heart of fools pro. *f.*
14:24 but the *f.* of fools is folly
15:2 mouth of fools pour. out *f.*
14 mouth of fools feedeth on *f.*
19:3 *f.* of man pervert. his way
22:15 *f.* bound in heart of child
24:9 the thought of *f.* is sin
27:22 yet will not his *f.* depart
*Ec.* 7:25 know wickedness of *f.*
10:13 beginning of words is *f.*
*Mark* 7:22 *f.* come from within
1 *Cor.* 1:18 to them that perish *f.*
21 by *f.* of preaching to save
23 preach Christ to Greeks *f.*
25 *f.* of God is wiser than men
2:14 things of Spirit *f.* unto him
3:19 wisdom of this world is *f.*

**FOOT.**

*Gen.* 41:44 without thee no man
shall lift up his *f.*
*Ex.* 21:24 *f.* for *f.* *Deut.* 19:21
*Num.* 22:25 crushed Balaam's *f.*
*Deut.* 8:4 nor did thy *f.* swell
11:10 wateredst it with thy *f.*
29:5 shoe is not waxen old on *f.*
32:35 *f.* shall slide in due time
33:24 let Asher dip his *f.* in oil
*Jos.* 1:3 every place *f.* sh. tread
5:15 loose shoe from off thy *f.*
*Jud.* 5:15 Barak was sent on *f.*
2 *Sam.* 2:18 Asa. was as light of *f.*
21:20 on *f.* six toes, 1 *Chr.* 20:6
2 *K.* 9:33 trod Jezebel under *f.*
2 *Chr.* 33:8 nor remove *f.* of Isr.
*Job* 23:11 *f.* hath held his steps
28:4 even waters forgotten of *f.*
31:5 if my *f.* hasted to deceit
39:15 forgetteth *f.* may crush
*Ps.* 9:15 they hid *f.* taken
26:12 *f.* standeth in even place
36:11 let not the *f.* of pride
38:16 *f.* slippeth, they magnify
66:6 went thro' the flood on *f.*
68:23 *f.* may be dipped in blood
91:12 lest thou dash *f.* against a
stone, *Mat.* 4:6; *Luke* 4:11
94:18 I said, My *f.* slippeth
121:3 not suffer *f.* to be moved
*Prov.* 1:15 thy *f.* from their path
3:23 thy *f.* shall not stumble
26 keep thy *f.* fr. being taken
4:27 remove thy *f.* from evil
25:17 *f.* from neighbor's house
19 like a *f.* out of joint
*Ec.* 5:1 keep thy *f.* when goest
*Is.* 14:25 on mount. tread under *f.*
18:7 a nation trodden under *f.*
20:2 put off shoe from off thy *f.*
26:6 the *f.* shall tread it down
41:2 called righteous to his *f.*
58:13 turn *f.* from my sabbath
*Jer.* 2:25 thy *f.* fr. being unshod
12:10 my portion under *f.*
*Lam.* 1:15 Lord trodden under *f.*
*Ezek.* 6:11 stamp with thy *f.*
29:11 no *f.* of man, of beast
32:13 *f.* of man trouble them
*Dan.* 8:13 to be trodden under *f.*
*Amos* 2:15 swift of *f.* not deliver
*Mat.* 5:13 salt trodden under *f.*
14:13 people followed him on *f.*
18:8 if thy *f.* offend, *Mark* 9:45
22:13 bind him hand and *f.* and
*Mark* 6:33 many ran a *f.* thither
*John* 11:44 bound hand and *f.*
*Acts* 7:5 so much as to set his *f.*
20:13 minding himself to go a *f.*
1 *Cor.* 12:15 if the *f.* say, Bec. I
*Heb.* 10:29 trodden under *f.* the S.
*Rev.* 1:13 clothed with garm. to *f.*
11:2 city shall tread under *f.*

**Sole of FOOT.**

*Gen.* 8:9 no rest for *sole of f.*
*Deut.* 28:56 not set *s. of f.* on gr.
65 nor shall *sole of* thy *f.* rest
*Jos.* 1:3 ev. place *s. of f.* tread on
2 *Sam.* 14:25 like Abs. fr. *s. of f.*
*Is.* 1:6 *s. of f.* to head
*Ezek.* 1:7 *sole of f.* like calf's

**FOOT-BREADTH.**

*Deut.* 2:5 not so much as *f.-br.*

**Right FOOT, left FOOT.**

*Rev.* 10:2 he set his *r. f.* upon the
sea, and his *l. f.* on the earth

*See* TOE.

**FOOTED.**

*Lev.* 11:3 cloven *f.* that ye sh. eat
7 though cloven *f.* unclean
21:19 broken *f.* not approach
*Acts* 10:12 of four *f.* beasts, 11:6
*Rom.* 1:23 like four *f.* beasts

**FOOTMEN.**

1 *Sam.* 22:17 to the *f.* Slay priests
*Jer.* 12:5 if thou hast run with *f.*

FOR

**FOOTSTEPS.**
*Ps.* 17:5 that my *f.* slip not
77:19 thy *f.* are not known
89:51 reproa. *f.* of anointed
*Cant.* 1:8 go by *f.* of the flock

**FOOTSTOOL.**
1 *Chr.* 28:2 house for *f.* of God
*Ps.* 99:5 worship at his *f.* 132:7
110:1 enem. thy *f.* *Mat.* 22:44;
*Mark* 12:36; *Luke* 20:43; *Acts* 2:35; *Heb.* 1:13
*Is.* 66:1 earth is my *f.* *Acts* 7:49
*Lam.* 2:1 remembered not his *f.*
*Mat.* 5:35 by the earth it is his *f.*
*Heb.* 10:13 till enemies be *f.*
*Jam.* 2:3 sit here under my *f.*

**FORBADE.**
*Deut.* 2:37 nor to whatso. L. *f.*
*Mat.* 3:14 John *f.* him, saying, I
*Mark* 9:38 we *f.* him, *Luke* 9:49
2 *Pet.* 2:16 ass *f.* madn. of proph.

**FORBARE.**
1 *Sam.* 23:13 Saul *f.* to go forth
*Jer.* 41:8 Ishmael *f.* and slew not

**FORBEARANCE.**
*Rom.* 2:4 or despis. riches of *f.* ?
3:25 remission of sins thro' *f.*

**FORBEAR, ING.**
*Deut.* 23:22 *f.* to vow it
1 *K.* 22:6 go or *f.* ? 2 *Chr.* 18:5
2 *Chr.* 25:16 *f.* why be smitten ?
35:21 *f.* thee from meddling
*Neh.* 9:30 many years didst *f.*
*Job* 16:6 I *f.* what am I eased ?
*Prov.* 24:11 if *f.* to deliver them
25:15 by long *f.* prince persuad.
*Jer.* 20:9 I was weary with *f.*
40:4 if it seem ill unto thee *f.*
*Ezek.* 2:5 will hear, or *f.* 7; 3:11
3:27 that forbeareth, let him *f.*
24:17 *f.* to cry, make no mourn.
*Zec.* 11:12 give price, if not *f.*
1 *Cor.* 9:6 power to *f.* working ?
2 *Cor.* 12:6 I *f.* lest any think
*Eph.* 4:2 *f.* in love, *Col.* 3:13
6:9 masters *f.* threatening
1 *Thes.* 3:1 could no longer *f.* 5

**FORBID.**
*Num.* 11:28 my lord M. *f.* them
*Mark* 9:39 *f.* him not, *Luke* 9:50
10:14 suffer little child. and *f.* them not, *Luke* 18:16
*Luke* 6:29 *f.* not to take coat also
*Acts* 10:47 can any man *f.* water
24:23 *f.* none of his acquaint.
1 *Cor.* 14:39 *f.* not sp. with tong.

**God FORBID.**
*Gen.* 44:7 *God f.* 17; *Jos.* 22:29;
24:16; 1 *Sam.* 12:23; 14:45;
20:2; *Job* 27:5; *Luke* 20:16;
*Rom.* 3:4, 6, 31; 6:2, 15; 7:7,
13; 9:14; 11:1, 11; 1 *Cor.* 6:15;
*Gal.* 2:17; 3:21; 6:14

**FORBIDDEN, ETH, ING.**
*Lev.* 5:17 commit any of things *f.*
*Deut.* 4:23 the likeness of what *f.*
*Luke* 23:2 *f.* to give tribute to C.
*Acts* 16:6 were *f.* to preach in A.
28:31 preaching no man *f.* him
1 *Thes.* 2:16 *f.* us to speak to G.
1 *Tim.* 4:3 *f.* to marry and com.
3 *John* 10 *f.* them that would re.

**FORBORNE.**
*Jer.* 51:30 mighty men *f.* to fight

**FORCE, Substantive.**
*Deut.* 34:7 his natural *f.* abated
1 *Sam.* 2:16 I will take it by *f.*
*Ezr.* 4:23 made them cease by *f.*
*Job* 30:18 great *f.* of my disease
40:16 his *f.* in navel of his belly
*Jer.* 18:21 out blood by *f.* of swo.
23:10 is evil, their *f.* is not right
48:45 shadow because of *f.*
*Ezek.* 34:4 with *f.* ye ruled them
35:5 shed blood by *f.* of the sw.
*Amos* 2:14 stro. not strengthen *f.*
*Mat.* 11:12 violent take it by *f.*
*John* 6:15 would take him by *f.*
*Acts* 23:10 to take Paul by *f.*
*Heb.* 9:17 testament is of *f.* after

**FORCE, ED.**
*Deut.* 22:25 if the man *f.* her
*Jud.* 20:5 concubine have they *f.*
1 *Sam.* 13:12 I *f.* myself
2 *Sam.* 13:12 brother do not *f.*
14 Amnon *f.* Tamar, 22, 32
*Est.* 7:8 will he *f.* the queen ?
*Prov.* 7:21 with flat. she *f.* him

**FORCES.**
*Job* 36:19 will not esteem the *f.*
*Is.* 60:5 *f.* of Gentiles shall come
11 may bring *f.* of the Gentiles
*Jer.* 40:7 captains of *f.* 13; 41:11,
13, 16; 42:1, 8; 43:4, 5

FOR

*Dan.* 11:10 assemble multi. of *f.*
38 shall he honor the God of *f.*
*Ob.* 11 strangers carried away *f.*

**FORCIBLE.**
*Job* 6:25 how *f.* are right words

**FORCING.**
*Deut.* 20:19 *f.* an axe aga. them
*Prov.* 30:33 *f.* of wrath bringeth

**FORDS.**
*Is.* 16:2 daughters at *f.* of Arnon

**FORECAST.**
*Dan.* 11:24 sh. *f.* his devices, 25

**FOREFATHERS.**
*Jer.* 11:10 turn. to iniquities of *f.*
2 *Tim.* 1:3 whom I served from *f.*

**FOREFRONT.**
2 *Sam.* 11:15 Uriah in *f.* of battle
2 *Chr.* 20:27 Jehoshaphat in *f.*

**FOREHEAD.**
1 *Sam.* 17:49 stone sunk in his *f.*
2 *Chr.* 26:20 Uzziah leprous in *f.*
*Jer.* 3:3 thou hast a whore's *f.*
*Ezek.* 3:9 as adamant I made *f.*
16:12 and I put jewel on thy *f.*
*Rev.* 14:9 mark of beast in his *f.*
17:5 on her *f.* a name written

**FOREHEADS.**
*Ezek.* 3:8 strong against their *f.*
9:4 on the *f.* of them that sigh
*Rev.* 7:3 sealed serv. of God in *f.*
9:4 not seal of God in their *f.*
13:16 all to receive a mark in *f.*
14:1 Father's name in their *f.*
20:4 nor received his mark on *f.*
22:4 his name sh. be in their *f.*

**FOREIGNER, S.**
*Ex.* 12:45 a *f.* not eat thereof
*Deut.* 15:3 of a *f.* exact it again
*Ob.* 11 in the day *f.* entered gat.
*Eph.* 2:19 ye are no more *f.*

**FOREKNEW, KNOW.**
*Rom.* 8:29 whom he did *f.*
11:2 not cast away people he *f.*

**FOREKNOWLEDGE.**
*Acts* 2:23 delivered by *f.* of God
1 *Pet.* 1:2 according to *f.* of God

**FOREORDAINED.**
1 *Pet.* 1:20 who verily was *f.*

**FOREPART.**
*Acts* 27:41 *f.* of ship stuck fast

**FORERUNNER.**
*Heb.* 6:20 whither *f.* is for us

**FORESAW.**
*Acts* 2:25 *f.* Lord always before

**FORESEETH, ING.**
*Prov.* 22:3 man *f.* the evil, 27:12
*Gal.* 3:8 the scripture *f.* that God

**FORESKIN, S.**
*Gen.* 17:11 circumc. flesh of *f.* 23
*Ex.* 4:25 Zip. cut off *f.* of son
*Lev.* 12:3 flesh of his *f.* sh. be cir.
*Deut.* 10:16 circumcise *f.* of heart
*Jos.* 5:3 circumcised at hill of *f.*
1 *Sam.* 18:25 100 *f.* of Philistines
27 D. brought *f.* and gave th.
2 *Sam.* 3:14 I espoused for 100 *f.*
*Jer.* 4:4 take away the *f.* of heart
*Hab.* 2:16 let thy *f.* be uncovered

**FOREST, S.**
1 *Sam.* 22:5 D. came to *f.* of H.
1 *K.* 7:2 Solomon built hou. of *f.*
2 *K.* 19:23 will enter into *f.* of his Carmel, *Is.* 37:24
2 *Chr.* 27:4 J. built castles in *f.*
*Ps.* 29:9 voice of L. discover *f.*
50:10 ev. beast of the *f.* is mine
104:20 beasts of *f.* do creep forth
*Is.* 9:18 kindle in thickets of *f.*
10:18 consume glory of his *f.*
19 rest of trees of his *f.* be few
34 cut down the thickets of *f.*
21:13 in *f.* of Ara. shall ye lodge
22:8 didst look to armor of *f.*
29:17 esteemed as a *f.* 32:15
32:19 hail coming down on *f.*
44:14 cypress from am. trees *f.*
23 break forth into sing. O *f.*
56:9 yea, all ye beasts in the *f.*
*Jer.* 5:6 lion out of *f.* shall slay
10:3 one cutteth a tree out of *f.*
12:8 heritage, as a lion in *f.*
21:14 will kindle a fire in the *f.*
26:18 high places of *f.* *Mic.* 3:12
46:23 they shall cut down her *f.*
*Ezek.* 15:6 vine-tree am. trees *f.*
20:46 prophesy aga. *f.* of south
39:10 neither cut any out of *f.*
*Hos.* 2:12 I will make them a *f.*
*Amos* 3:4 will lion roar in the *f.*
*Mic.* 5:8 as a lion am. beasts of *f.*
*Zec.* 11:2 *f.* of vintage is come

FOR

**FORETELL.**
2 *Cor.* 13:2 I *f.* you as if present

**FORETOLD.**
*Mark* 13:23 I have *f.* you all
*Acts* 3:24 proph. *f.* of these days

**FOREWARN, ED.**
*Luke* 12:5 *f.* whom ye shall fear
1 *Thes.* 4:6 we also have *f.* you

**FORFEITED.**
*Ezr.* 10:8 substance should be *f.*

**FORGAT.**
*Gen.* 40:23 Joseph, but *f.* him
*Jud.* 3:7 children of Israel *f.* L.
1 *Sam.* 12:9 when they *f.* the L.
*Ps.* 78:11 and they *f.* his works
106:13 soon *f.*; 21 *f.* God th. S.
*Lam.* 3:17 peace, I *f.* prosperity
*Hos.* 2:13 after lovers and *f.* me

**FORGAVE, EST.**
*Ps.* 32:5 *f.* iniquity of my sin
78:38 he *f.* their iniquity, and
99:8 wast a God that *f.* them
*Mat.* 18:27 and *f.* him the debt
32 O wicked servant, I *f.* all
*Luke* 7:42 he frankly *f.* them
42 that he to whom he *f.* most
2 *Cor.* 2:10 if I *f.* any thing, for your sakes *f.* I it
*Col.* 3:13 as Christ *f.* you

**FORGED.**
*Ps.* 119:69 proud have *f.* a lie

**FORGERS.**
*Job* 13:4 ye are *f.* of lies

**FORGET.**
*Gen.* 27:45 till thy brother *f.*
41:51 God made me *f.* my toil
*Deut.* 4:9 *f.* things eyes ha. seen
23 lest ye *f.* covenant of Lord
31 Lord will not *f.* the coven.
6:12 beware lest *f.* L. 8:11, 14, 19
9:7 *f.* not how provokedst Lord
25:19 blot out Amalek, not *f.*
1 *Sam.* 1:11 if not *f.* handmaid
2 *K.* 17:38 covenant shall not *f.*
*Job* 8:13 so paths of all that *f.* G.
9:27 I will *f.* my complaint
11:16 thou shalt *f.* thy misery
24:20 the womb shall *f.* him
*Ps.* 9:17 all nations that *f.* God
10:12 O Lord *f.* not the humble
13:1 how long wilt thou *f.* me ?
45:10 *f.* thine own peop'e, and
50:22 consider this ye that *f.* G.
59:11 lest my people *f.*
74:19 *f.* not congrega. of poor
23 *f.* not voice of thine enem.
78:7 might not *f.* works of God
102:4 that I *f.* to eat my bread
103:2 *f.* not all his benefits
119:16 I will not *f.* thy word
83 do I not *f.* statutes, 109, 141
93 I will never *f.* thy precepts
153 for I do not *f.* thy law
176 for I not *f.* thy command.
137:5 if I *f.* thee, O Jerusalem,
let right hand *f.* cunning
*Prov.* 3:1 my son *f.* not my law
4:5 get wisdom, *f.* it not
31:5 lest they drink and *f.* law
7 drink and *f.* his poverty
*Is.* 49:15 can a woman *f.* child ?
54:4 shalt *f.* shame of thy youth
65:11 that *f.* my holy mountain
*Jer.* 2:32 maid *f.* her ornaments ?
23:27 my people to *f.* my name
39 even I, will utterly *f.* you
*Lam.* 5:20 dost *f.* us for ever ?
*Hos.* 4:6 also *f.* thy children
*Amos* 8:7 never *f.* any of works
*Heb.* 6:10 G. not unrighte. to *f.*
13:16 to communicate *f.* not

**FORGETFUL, NESS.**
*Ps.* 83:12 known in land *f.* ?
*Heb.* 13:2 not *f.* to entertain str.
*Jam.* 1:25 a *f.* hearer, but a doer

**FORGETTEST, ETH, ING.**
*Job* 39:15 *f.* foot may crush them
*Ps.* 9:12 *f.* not cry of humble
44:24 why *f.* thou our affliction?
*Prov.* 2:17 *f.* covenant of her God
*Is.* 51:13 and *f.* Lord thy Maker
*Phil.* 3:13 *f.* those things behind
*Jam.* 1:24 he *f.* what manner of

**FORGIVE.**
*Gen.* 50:17 *f.* trespass of brethren
*Ex.* 10:17 *f.* my sin this once
32:32 yet now if wilt *f.* their sin
*Num.* 30:5 Lord shall *f.* her, 8, 12
*Jos.* 24:19 will not *f.* your sins
1 *Sam.* 25:28 pray *f.* the trespass
1 *K.* 8:30 hear, *f.* 39; 2 *Chr.* 6:21
34 hear and *f.* the sin of Israel
36 *f.* sin of servant, 2 *Chr.* 6:25
50 *f.* thy peo. that have sinned

FOR

2 *Chr.* 7:14 then will I hear and *f.*
*Ps.* 25:18 and *f.* all my sins
86:5 L. art good and ready to *f.*
*Is.* 2:9 therefore *f.* them not
*Jer.* 18:23 *f.* not their iniquity
31:34 for I will *f.* their iniquity
36:3 I may *f.* their iniquity and
*Dan.* 9:19 O Lord, hear, O L. *f.*
*Amos* 7:2 I said, *f.* I beseech th.
*Mat.* 6:12 *f.* us as we *f.* *Luke* 11:4
14 if ye *f.* men their trespasses
15 ye *f.* not, neither will your
9:6 hath power on earth to *f.* sins, *Mark* 2:10; *Luke* 5:24
18:21 how oft sin, and I *f.* him ?
35 if ye from your hearts *f.* not
*Mark* 2:7 can *f.* sins, *Luke* 5:21
11:25 praying, *f.* that your
26 it not *f.* your F. will not *f.*
*Luke* 6:37 *f.* ye shall be forgiven
17:3 brother repent, *f.* him, 4
23:34 Father *f.* them
2 *Cor.* 2:7 ye ought rather to *f.*
10 to whom ye *f.* any, I *f.* also
12:13 to you, *f.* me this wrong
1 *John* 1:9 to *f.* us our sins

**FORGIVEN.**
*Lev.* 4:20 it sh. be *f.* 26, 31, 35;
5:10, 13, 16, 18; 6:7; 19:22;
*Num.* 15:25, 26, 28; *Deut.* 21:8
*Num.* 14:19 pardon, as *f.* from E.
*Ps.* 32:1 wh. trans. is *f.* *Rom.* 4:7
85:2 hast *f.* iniquity of thy peo.
*Is.* 33:24 people be *f.* their iniq.
*Mat.* 9:2 sins *f.* thee, 5; *Mark* 2:5, 9; *Luke* 5:20, 23; 7:48
12:31 all sin be *f.* but ag. Holy G. 32; *Mark* 3:28; *Luke* 12:10
*Mark* 4:12 sin should be *f.* them
*Luke* 6:37 forgive and ye sh. be *f.*
7:47 her sins which are many are *f.* to whom little is *f.*
*Acts* 8:22 thought of heart be *f.*
*Eph.* 4:32 for Christ's sake *f.* you
*Col.* 2:13 having *f.* all trespasses
*Jam.* 5:15 com. sins they sh. be *f.*
1 *John* 2:12 bec. your sins are *f.*

**FORGIVETH, ING.**
*Ex.* 34:7 *f.* iniq. *Num.* 14:18
*Ps.* 103:3 *f.* all thine iniquities
*Luke* 7:49 who is this *f.* sins ?
*Eph.* 4:32 *f.* one ano. *Col.* 3:13

**FORGIVENESS, ES.**
*Ps.* 130:4 there is *f.* with thee
*Dan.* 9:9 the L. our G. belong *f.*
*Mark* 3:29 nev. *f.* but in danger
*Acts* 5:31 him G. exalt. to give *f.*
13:38 through him is preached *f.*
26:18 they may receive *f.* of sins
*Eph.* 1:7 have *f.* of sins, *Col.* 1:14

**FORGOTTEN.**
*Gen.* 41:30 the plenty shall be *f.*
*Deut.* 24:19 and hast *f.* a sheaf
26:13 neither have I *f.* them
31:21 this song shall not be *f.*
32:18 *f.* God that formed thee
*Job* 19:14 familiar friends *f.* me
28:4 even waters *f.* of the foot
*Ps.* 9:18 needy not always be *f.*
10:11 said in heart, God hath *f.*
31:12 I am *f.* as dead man
42:9 My rock, why hast *f.* me ?
44:17 yet have we not *f.* thee
20 if we have *f.* name of our G.
77:9 hath G. *f.* to be gracious ?
119:61 but I have not *f.* thy law
139 mine enemies *f.* thy words
*Ec.* 2:16 days to come all be *f.*
8:10 wicked were *f.* in the city
9:5 the memory of them is *f.*
*Is.* 17:10 *f.* God of thy salvation
23:15 Tyre shall be *f.* 70 years
16 take a harp, thou harlot *f.*
44:21 O Isr. thou shalt not be *f.*
49:14 Zion said, Lord hath *f.* me
65:16 the former troubles are *f.*
*Jer.* 2:32 peo. *f.* me, 13:25; 18:15
3:21 have *f.* the Lord their God
20:11 never be *f.* 23:40
23:27 forget as fathers have *f.*
30:14 all thy lovers have *f.* thee
44:9 *f.* wickedness of your fath.
50:5 join in cov. shall not be *f.*
6 have *f.* their resting-place
*Lam.* 2:6 sabbaths to be *f.* in Z.
*Ezek.* 22:12 hast *f.* me, saith L.
23:35 because thou hast *f.* me
*Hos.* 4:6 seeing thou hast *f.* law
8:14 Israel hath *f.* his Maker
13:6 therefore have they *f.* me
*Mat.* 16:5 *f.* bread, *Mark* 8:14
*Luke* 12:6 not one of them is *f.*
*Heb.* 12:5 ye have *f.* exhortation
2 *Pet.* 1:9 *f.* that he was purged

**FORKS.**
1 *Sam.* 13:21 they had a file for *f.*

**FORM, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 1:2 the earth was without *f.*
1 *Sam.* 28:14 what *f.* is he of?
2 *Sam.* 14:20 this *f.* of speech
*Job* 4:16 could not discern the *f.*
*Is.* 52:14 his *f.* more than sons
53:2 hath no *f.* nor comeliness
*Jer.* 4:23 lo, it was without *f.*
*Ezek.* 10:8 appeared *f.* of a hand
43:11 show them *f.* of the house
*Dan.* 3:19 *f.* of visage changed
25 *f.* of fourth like Son of God
*Mark* 16:12 he app. in another *f.*
*Rom.* 2:20 hast *f.* of knowledge
6:17 obeyed that *f.* of doctrine
*Phil.* 2:6 who being in *f.* of God
7 took upon him *f.* of a servant
2 *Tim.* 1:13 *f.* of sound words
3:5 having a *f.* of godliness

**FORM, Verb.**
*Is.* 45:7 I *f.* the light

**FORMED.**
*Gen.* 2:7 God *f.* man of the dust
19 out of ground G. *f.* ev. beast
*Deut.* 32:18 forgot. G. that *f.* thee
2 *K.* 19:25 that I *f.* it? *Is.* 37:26
*Job* 26:5 things *f.* under water
13 his hand *f.* crooked serpent
33:6 am *f.* out of the clay
*Ps.* 90:2 or ever hadst *f.* earth
94:9 *f.* the eye, sh. he not see?
95:5 his hands *f.* the dry land
*Prov.* 26:10 great God that *f.* all
*Is.* 27:11 *f.* them show no favor
43:1 he that *f.* thee, O Israel
7 I have *f.* him, yea, made him
10 before me was no god *f.*
21 this peo. have I *f.* for mys.
44:2 and *f.* thee from the womb
10 who hath *f.* a god or image
21 my servant, I have *f.* thee
24 thus saith he that *f.* thee
45:18 G. hath *f.* earth, he *f.* it
49:5 *f.* me to be his servant
54:17 no weapon *f.* against thee
*Jer.* 1:5 before I *f.* thee in belly
33:2 the L. that *f.* it to establish
*Amos* 7:1 he *f.* grasshoppers
*Rom.* 9:20 th. *f.* say to him *f.* it
*Gal.* 4:19 till Christ be *f.* in you
1 *Tim.* 2:13 Adam first *f.* then E.

**FORMER.**
1 *Sam.* 17:30 answer. after *f.* ma.
2 *K.* 17:34 do after *f.* manner, 40
*Job* 8:8 inquire, I pray, of *f.* age
30:3 wilderness in *f.* time waste
*Ps.* 79:8 O rem. not *f.* iniquities
89:49 *f.* loving-kindnesses?
*Ec.* 1:11 no rem. of *f.* things
7:10 that *f.* days were better
*Is.* 41:22 show *f.* things, 43:9
42:9 *f.* things are come to pass
43:18 remember ye not *f.* things
46:9 remember *f.* things of old
48:3 I have declared *f.* things
61:4 shall raise up *f.* desolations
65:7 measure *f.* work into bos.
16 because *f.* troubles are forg.
17 the *f.* shall not be rememb.
*Jer.* 5:24 giveth *f.* and latter rain
*Hos.* 6:3; *Joel* 2:23
10:16 is *f.* of all things, 51:19
34:5 the *f.* kings before thee
36:28 write in it all *f.* words
*Ezek.* 16:55 return to *f.* estate
*Dan.* 11:29 shall not be as the *f.*
*Hag.* 2:9 great. than of *f.* house
*Zec.* 1:4 the *f.* prophets, 7:7, 12
8:11 I will not be as in *f.* days
14:8 waters, half toward *f.* sea
*Mal.* 3:4 pleasant as in *f.* years
*Acts* 1:1 *f.* treatise have I made
*Eph.* 4:22 concern. *f.* conversa.
1 *Pet.* 1:14 according to *f.* lusts
*Rev.* 21:4 *f.* things passed away

**FORMETH.**
*Amos* 4:13 that *f.* the mountains
*Zec.* 12:1 and *f.* spirit of man

**FORNICATION.**
*Ezek.* 16:29 multi. *f.* in Canaan
*Mat.* 5:32 saving for *f.* 19:9
*John* 8:41 we be not born of *f.*
*Acts* 15:20 abstain fr. *f.* 29; 21:25
*Rom.* 1:29 being filled with all *f.*
1 *Cor.* 5:1 *f.* among you, such *f.*
6:13 the body is not for *f.* but
18 flee *f.*; 7:2 to avoid *f.*
2 *Cor.* 12:21 not repented of *f.*
*Gal.* 5:19 works of the flesh, *f.*
*Eph.* 5:3 *f.* let it not be named
*Col.* 3:5 mortify therefore *f.*
1 *Thes.* 4:3 should abstain fr *f.*
*Jude* 7 giving themsel. over to *f.*
*Rev.* 2:21 to repent of her *f.*
9:21 nor repent of their *f.*
14:8 wine of wrath of *f.* 18:3



*Rev.* 17:2 dr. with wine of her *f.*
4 cup full of filthiness of her *f.*
19:2 corrupt earth with her *f.*

**FORNICATIONS.**
*Ezek.* 16:15 poured out thy *f.*
*Mat.* 15:19 proceed *f.* *Mark* 7:21
*See* COMMIT, COMMITTED.

**FORNICATOR, S.**
1 *Cor.* 5:9 not to comp. with *f.*
10 altogether with *f.* of world
11 called a brother be a *f.*
6:9 nor shall *f.* inherit kingdom
*Heb.* 12:16 lest there be any *f.* or

**FORSAKE.**
*Deut.* 31:16 this people will *f.* me
17 in that day I will *f.* them
*Jos.* 24:16 G. forbid we sh. *f.* L.
20 if ye *f.* the Lord, and serve
*Jud.* 9:11 sho. I *f.* my sweetness
2 *K.* 21:14 I will *f.* remnant
1 *Chr.* 28:9 if thou *f.* him, he wi.
2 *Chr.* 7:19 if ye *f.* my statutes
15:2 if ye *f.* him he will *f.* you
*Ezr.* 8:22 wrath ag. them *f.* him
*Ps.* 27:10 father and mother *f.*
37:8 cease from anger, *f.* wrath
89:30 if his children *f.* my law
94:14 will he *f.* his inheritance
119:53 bec. wicked *f.* thy law
*Prov.* 3:3 not mercy and truth *f.*
9:6 *f.* the foolish, and live
23:4 that *f.* law, praise wicked
*Is.* 1:28 that *f.* L. be consumed
55:7 let the wicked *f.* his way
65:11 ye are they that *f.* the L.
*Jer.* 17:13 *f.* L. shall be ashamed
23:33 I will even *f.* you, 39
51:9 *f.* Babylon, and let us go
*Lam.* 5:20 why dost *f.* us so long
*Dan.* 11:30 that *f.* holy covenant
*Jon.* 2:8 *f.* their own mercy
*Acts* 21:21 teachest to *f.* Moses

**FORSAKE not.**
*Deut.* 12:19 take heed *f.* *n.* Levite
*Job* 20:13 spare it and *f.* it *not*
*Ps.* 38:21 *f.* me *not*, 71:9, 18
119:8 O *f.* me *not* utterly
138:8 *f.* *not* works of thy hands
*Prov.* 1:8 *f.* *n.* law of moth. 6:20
4:2 doctrine, *f.* ye *not* my law
6 *f.* her *n.* she sh. preserve thee
27:10 and father's friend *f.* *not*

**Not FORSAKE.**
*Deut.* 4:31 he will *not f.* thee,
31:6, 8; 1 *Chr.* 28:20
14:27 thou shalt *not f.* Levite
*Jos.* 1:5 nor *f.* thee, *Heb.* 13:5
1 *Sam.* 12:22 *not f.* his people,
1 *K.* 6:13
1 *K.* 8:57 let him *not f.* us
*Neh.* 9:31 thou didst *not f.* them
10:39 *not f.* the ho. of our God
*Ps.* 27:9 neither *f.* me, O God
*Is.* 41:17 I will *not f.* them
42:16 will I do, and *not f.* them
*Ezek.* 20:8 nor did *f.* idols of Eg.

**FORSAKEN.**
2 *Chr.* 21:10 had *f.* L. 24:24; 28:6
*Neh.* 13:11 why is house of G. *f.*?
*Job* 18:4 sh. earth be *f.* for thee?
*Ps.* 37:25 not seen righteous *f.*
*Is.* 7:16 land be *f.* of both kings
17:2 the cities of Aroer are *f.*
9 shall be as a *f.* bough
27:10 the habitation shall be *f.*
32:14 because palaces shall be *f.*
54:6 called thee as a woman *f.*
62:4 shalt no more be termed *f.*
*Jer.* 4:29 every city shall be *f.*
18:14 wat. from ano. pl. be *f.*?
*Ezek.* 36:4 saith Lord to cities *f.*
*Amos* 5:2 virgin of Israel is *f.*
*Zep.* 2:4 G. be *f.* and Ashkelon

**Have, hast, hath FORSAKEN.**
*Deut.* 28:20 whereby *f.* me
29:25 bec. *f.* Lord, *Jud.* 10:10
*Jud.* 6:13 now Lord *hath f.* us
10:13 yet ye *have f.* me and
1 *Sam.* 8:8 works wherewith *f.*
12:10 because we *h. f.* Lord
1 *K.* 11:33 because they *h. f.* me
18:18 ye *h. f.* commandm. of L.
19:10 Israel *h. f.* covenant, 14
2 *K.* 22:17 because they *h. f.* me,
2 *Chr.* 34:25; *Jer.* 16:11; 19:4
2 *Chr.* 12:5 he *have f.* me, and I
13:11 but ye *have f.* him
24:20 ye *have f.* L. he *ha. f.* you
29:6 our fathers *have f.* him
*Ezr.* 9:10 *h. f.* thy commandm.
*Job* 20:19 because he *hath f.* poor
*Ps.* 22:1 why *hast* thou *f.* me?
*Mat.* 27:46; *Mark* 15:34
71:11 saying, God *hath f.* him



*Is.* 1:4 they *have f.* the Lord
49:14 Zion said, Lord *hath f.* me
54:7 for a moment *have* I *f.* thee
*Jer.* 1:16 who *have f.* me
2:13 *h. f.* me, fountain of waters
17 in that thou *hast f.* Lord, 19
5:7 thy children *have f.* me, 19
9:13 because they *h. f.* my law
19 confound. bec. we *h. f.* land
12:7 I *have f.* my house, I have
15:6 thou *hast f.* me, saith Lord
17:13 *h. f.* fount. of living wat.
22:9 they *h. f.* covenant of God
25:38 *hath f.* his covert
*Ezek.* 8:12 Lord *hath f.* earth, 9:9
*Mat.* 19:27 we *have f.* all
29 every one that *h. f.* houses
2 *Tim.* 4:10 Demas *hath f.* me
2 *Pet.* 2:15 which *h. f.* right way

**Not FORSAKEN.**
2 *Chr.* 13:10 the Lord is our God,
we have *not f.* him
*Ezr.* 9:9 *n. f.* us in our bondage
*Ps.* 9:10 *not f.* them seek thee
*Is.* 62:12 be called a city *not f.*
*Jer.* 51:5 Israel hath *not* been *f.*
2 *Cor.* 4:9 persecuted, but *not f.*

**FORSAKETH, ING.**
*Job* 6:14 he *f.* fear of Almighty
*Ps.* 37:28 Lord *f.* not his saints
*Prov.* 2:17 *f.* guide of her youth
15:10 griev. to him that *f.* way
28:13 whoso confesseth and *f.*
*Is.* 6:12 until there be a great *f.*
*Luke* 14:33 whoso *f.* not all hath
*Heb.* 10:25 not *f.* the assembling

**FORSOOK, EST.**
*Deut.* 32:15 *f.* G. that made him
*Jud.* 2:12 they *f.* Lord, 13; 10:6
1 *Sam.* 31:7 *f.* cities, 1 *Chr.* 10:7
1 *K.* 9:9 because *f.* Lord their G.
12:8 Rehoboam *f.* counsel of old
men, 13; 2 *Chr.* 10:8, 13
2 *K.* 21:22 Amon *f.* G. of fathers
2 *Chr.* 7:22 they *f.* God of fathers
12:1 Rehoboam *f.* law of Lord
*Neh.* 9:17 slow to anger, *f.* not
19 *f.* them not in wilderness
*Ps.* 78:60 *f.* tabernacle of Shiloh
119:87 but I *f.* not thy precepts
*Is.* 58:2 *f.* not ordinance of God
*Jer.* 14:5 hind calved, and *f.* it
*Mat.* 26:56 *f.* him, *Mark* 14:50
*Mark* 1:18 they *f.* their nets
*Luke* 5:11 *f.* all, followed him
2 *Tim.* 4:16 all men *f.* me
*Heb.* 11:27 by faith Moses *f.* E.

**FORSWEAR.**
*Mat.* 5:33 thou sh. not *f.* thyself

**FORT, S.**
2 *Sam.* 5:9 David dwelt in the *f.*
2 *K.* 25:1 build *f.* ag. J. *Jer.* 52:4
*Is.* 25:12 *f.* of walls bring down
29:3 I will raise *f.* against thee
32:14 the *f.* be for dens forever
*Ezek.* 4:2 a *f.* ag. it, 21:22; 26:8
17:17 building *f.* cut off many
21:22 divination to build a *f.*
26:8 shall make a *f.* against thee
33:27 they in the *f.* shall die
*Dan.* 11:19 tow. *f.* of own land

**FORTH.**
*Ps.* 113:2 blessed be Lord, from
this time *f.* 115:18; 121:8
*Jer.* 49:5 be driven out right *f.*
*Mat.* 16:21 that time *f.* began J.
22:46 that day *f.* ask questions
*John* 11:53 that day *f.*

**FORTHWITH.**
*Mat.* 13:5 and *f.* they sprung up
*Mark* 1:43 and *f.* sent him away
*John* 19:34 *f.* came out blood and
*Acts* 12:10 *f.* the angel departed

FORTUNATUS. 1 *Cor.* 16:17

**FORTY.**
*Acts* 23:13 more than *f.* consp. 21

**FORTY stripes.**
*Deut.* 25:3 *f.* *str.* he may give
2 *Cor.* 11:24 of the Jews rec. *f.* *s.*

**FORTY years.**
*Ex.* 16:35 man. *f.* *y.* *Neh.* 9:21
*Num.* 14:33 wander *f.* *y.* 32:13
34 bear your iniquities *f.* *y.*
*Deut.* 2:7 thy walking these *f.* *y.*
8:2 God led thee *f.* *years*, 29:5
*Jos.* 5:6 walked *f.* *y.* in wildern.
14:7 *f.* *years* old was I when M.
*Jud.* 3:11 rest *f.* *y.* 5:31; 8:28
13:1 Isr. into the hand of P. *f.* *y.*
2 *Sam.* 15:7 after *f.* *y.* Absa. said
*Ps.* 95:10 *f.* *y.* long was I grieved
*Ezek.* 29:11 nor be inhabited *f.* *y.*
18 end of *f.* *y.* will gather Eg.
*Amos* 2:10 I led you *f.* *y.*



*Amos* 5:25 sacrifi. *f.* *y.* *Acts* 7:42
*Acts* 4:22 was above *f.* *y.* old
7:23 M. *f.* *y.* old visited breth.
36 wonders in wilderness *f.* *y.*
13:18 *f.* *y.* suffered he
21 gave Saul by space of *f.* *y.*
*Heb.* 3:9 fathers saw works *f.* *y.*
17 with whom grieved *f.* *y.*?

**FORTY-TWO**
2 *K.* 2:24 bears tear *f.-t.* children
*Rev.* 11:2 tread *f.-t.* months
13:5 to continue *f.-t.* months

**FORTY-FIVE years.**
*Jos.* 14:10 kept me alive *f.-f.* *y.*

**FORTY-SIX years.**
*John* 2:20 *f.-s.* *y.* temple build.

**FORTY-NINE years.**
*Lev.* 25:8 space be *f.-n.* *years*

**FORTIFY, IED.**
*Jud.* 9:31 *f.* city against thee
*Neh.* 4:2 Jews *f.* themselves?
*Is.* 22:10 broken to *f.* wall
*Jer.* 51:53 she *f.* her strength
*Mic.* 7:12 come from *f.* cities
*Nah.* 2:1 *f.* thy power mightily
3:14 *f.* thy strong-holds

**FORTRESS, ES.**
2 *Sam.* 22:2 my *f.* *Ps.* 18:2; 31:3;
71:3; 91:2; 144:2
*Is.* 17:3 *f.* sh. cease from Ephra.
25:12 *f.* shall he bring down
34:13 nettles come up in the *f.*
*Jer.* 6:27 I have set thee for a *f.*
10:17 O inhabitant of the *f.*
16:19 O Lord, my *f.* in affliction
*Dan.* 11:7 *f.* of king of the north
10 be stirred up even to his *f.*
*Hos.* 10:14 thy *f.* shall be spoiled
*Amos* 5:9 spoiled sh. come ag. *f.*
*Mic.* 7:12 sh. come to thee fr. *f.*

**FORWARD, NESS.**
*Jer.* 7:24 and they went not *f.*
*Zec.* 1:15 helped *f.* the affliction
2 *Cor.* 8:8 occasion of *f.* of others
8:10 to be *f.* a year ago
17 more *f.* of his own accord
9:2 I know the *f.* of your mind
*Gal.* 2:10 same I also was *f.* to do
3 *John* 6 if bring *f.* on journey
*See That* DAY, GO, SET, WENT.

**FOUGHT.**
*Jos.* 10:14 L. *f.* for Isr. 42; 23:3
*Jud.* 1:5 *f.* against Adoni-bezek
8 Judah had *f.* ag. Jerusalem
5:19 kings *f.* kings of Canaan
20 they *f.* from heaven, stars *f.*
9:17 my father *f.* for you, and
39 Gaal *f.* with Abimelech
12:4 Gilead *f.* with Ephraim
1 *Sam.* 4:10 Philist. *f.* 1 *Chr.* 10:1
14:47 Saul *f.* ag. all his enemies
19:8 David *f.* Philistines, 23:5
2 *Sam.* 2:28 nor *f.* they any more
10:17 Syr. *f.* ag. D. 1 *Chr.* 19:17
2 *Chr.* 20:29 L. *f.* ag. enemies
*Ps.* 109:3 *f.* ag. me with. cause
*Is.* 20:1 Tartan *f.* ag. Ashdod
63:10 turned enemy *f.* ag. them
*Jer.* 34:1 peo. *f.* ag. Jerusalem, 7
*Zec.* 14:3 *f.* in the day of battle
12 L. smite them *f.* ag. Jerus.
1 *Cor.* 15:32 I have *f.* with beasts
2 *Tim.* 4:7 I have *f.* a good fight
*Rev.* 12:7 Michael *f.* ag. dragon

**FOUL.**
*Job* 16:16 my face is *f.* wi. weep.
*Mat.* 16:3 it will be *f.* weather
*Mark* 9:25 rebuked the *f.* spirit
*Rev.* 18:2 Bab. hold of ev. *f.* spi.

**FOUL, ED, EDST.**
*Ezek.* 32:2 and *f.* their rivers
34:18 ye must *f.* the residue
19 they drink what ye have *f.*

**FOUND.**
*Gen.* 8:9 the dove *f.* no rest for
26:19 Isaac's servants *f.* a well
27:20 how hast *f.* it so quickly?
31:33 Laban *f.* not images
37:32 said, This coat have we *f.*
38:23 I sent kid, hast not *f.* her
44:16 G. hath *f.* out the iniquity
*Lev.* 6:3 have *f.* that was lost
*Num.* 15:32 *f.* man gather. sticks
*Deut.* 22:3 with what *f.* do likew.
14 I *f.* her not a maid, 17
27 *f.* her in field, damsel cried
24:1 *f.* some uncleanness in her
32:10 he *f.* him in a desert land
*Jos.* 2:22 pursuers *f.* them not
*Jud.* 14:8 had not *f.* out riddle
21:12 *f.* four hundred virgins
1 *Sam.* 9:4 they *f.* not the asses
11 *f.* maidens going to draw
12:5 not *f.* aught in my hand

FOU

1 *Sam.* 13:22 no sword *f.* in hand
25:28 evil not been *f.* with thee
29:3 I have *f.* no fault in him
30:11 *f.* an Egyptian in the field
31:8 *f.* S. and three sons fallen
2 *Sam.* 7:27 *f.* in his heart to pray this prayer, 1 *Chr.* 17:25
1 *K.* 7:47 nor weight of brass *f.*
11:29 Ahijah *f.* Jerobo. in way
13:28 *f.* his carcass cast in way
18:10 took an oath *f.* thee not
20:36 lion *f.* him and slew him
21:20 *f.* me mine enemy?
2 *K.* 2:17 Elijah, but *f.* him not
9:35 *f.* no more of her than skull
22:8 I *f.* law in house of the L.
25:19 took sixty men *f.* in city
1 *Chr.* 4:40 th. *f.* fat pasture and
2 *Chr.* 19:3 good th. *f.* in thee
*Neh.* 5:8 *f.* nothing to answer
*Job* 28:13 nor wisdom *f.* in land
31:29 when evil *f.* mine enemy
32:3 bec. they had *f.* to answer
13 We have *f.* wisdom
33:24 the pit, I have *f.* a ransom
42:15 *f.* so fair as daught. of Job
*Ps.* 69:20 comforters, but *f.* none
76:5 none have *f.* their hands
84:3 sparrow hath *f.* a house
89:20 I have *f.* Dav. my servant
107:4 and *f.* no city to dwell in
116:3 I *f.* trouble and sorrow
132:6 we *f.* it in the fields
*Prov.* 7:15 and I have *f.* thee
24:14 so wisdom be when *f.* it
25:16 hast *f.* honey?
*Ec.* 7:28 I *f.* a woman not *f.*
29 I *f.* God made man upright
*Cant.* 3:1 but I *f.* him not, 2
3 the watchman *f.* me, 5:7
4 but I *f.* him my soul loveth
*Is.* 10:10 *f.* kingdoms of idols
14 my hand *f.* riches of people
22:3 all *f.* in thee are bound
57:10 hast *f.* the life of thy hand
65:1 *f.* of them sought me not
*Jer.* 2:5 iniquity fath. *f.* in me?
34 in thy skirts is *f.* the blood
5:26 my people are *f.* wicked
15:16 words *f.* I did eat them
23:11 in my house *f.* wickedn.
41:8 *f.* that said, Slay us not
50:7 all that *f.* them dev. them
*Lam.* 2:16 this is day we have *f.*
*Ezek.* 22:30 for a man, I *f.* none
*Dan.* 5:12 ex. spirit *f.* in Daniel
27 art weighed and *f.* wanting
6:4 nor any fault *f.* in Daniel
11 these men *f.* Daniel praying
*Hos.* 9:10 I *f.* Israel like grapes
12:4 he *f.* him in Beth-el, and
8 I have *f.* me out substance
14:8 from me is thy fruit *f.*
*Mic.* 1:13 transg. of Is. *f.* in thee
*Mat.* 2:8 have *f.* him bring word
8:10 not *f.* so gr. faith, *Luke* 7:9
13:44 when a man *f.* he hideth
46 *f.* one pearl of great price
18:28 *f.* one of his fellow serv.
20:6 *f.* others standing idle
21:19 he *f.* nothing thereon, *Mark* 11:13; *Luke* 13:6
22:10 gath. as many as they *f.*
26:43 he *f.* them asleep, *Mark* 14:40; *Luke* 22:45
60 sou. wit. *f.* none, *Mar.* 14:55
27:32 they *f.* a man of Cyrene
*Mark* 1:37 when they had *f.* him
7:2 eat with def. hands *f.* fault
30 she *f.* the devil gone out
11:4 *f.* colt tied by door without
*Luke* 2:16 *f.* babe ly. in a manger
46 after three days *f.* him
4:17 *f.* place where it was writ.
7:10 they *f.* the servant whole
8:35 *f.* the man clothed
15:6 for I have *f.* my sheep
9 when she hath *f.* the piece
17:18 none *f.* that ret. to give gl.
19:32 *f.* even as he said, 22:13
23:2 we *f.* perverting the nation
14 I have *f.* no fault
24:2 *f.* the stone rolled away
3 *f.* not body of the Lord Jesus
23 when they *f.* not his body
33 *f.* the eleven gath. together
*John* 1:41 we have *f.* Messias, 45
2:14 Jesus *f.* in the temp. those
*Acts* 5:10 came in, and *f.* her de.
22 officers *f.* them not in pris.
7:11 our fathers *f.* no sustena.
9:2 that if he *f.* any of this way
10:27 P. *f.* many come together
12:19 when Herod *f.* not Peter
13:6 they *f.* a certain sorcerer
22 I have *f.* David a man after
17:23 I *f.* altar with inscription
24:5 *f.* this man a pestilent

FOU

*Acts* 24:20 if they *f.* any evil do.
25:25 I *f.* noth. worthy of death
28:14 Puteoli, wh. we *f.* breth.
*Rom.* 4:1 what Abraham *f.*
7:10 to life I *f.* to be unto death
1 *Cor.* 15:15 we are *f.* false witn.
2 *Cor.* 2:13 bec. I *f.* not Titus
*Gal.* 2:17 we also are *f.* sinners
*Phil.* 2:8 *f.* in fashion as a man
1 *Tim.* 3:10 being *f.* blameless.
2 *Tim.* 1:17 Onesiphorus *f.* me
*Heb.* 12:17 *f.* no place of repent.
1 *Pet.* 1:7 faith be *f.* to praise
2 *John* 4 *f.* of thy children
*Rev.* 2:2 and hast *f.* them liars
3:2 not *f.* thy works perfect
12:8 nor their place *f.* in heaven
16:20 mountains were not *f.*

**Be FOUND.**

*Gen.* 18:29 peradvent. *be* forty *f.*
*Ex.* 21:16 a man if he *be f.*
22:2 if that *be f.* breaking up, 7
4 if the theft *be* certainly *f.*
1 *Sam.* 10:21 Saul could not *be f.*
2 *Sam.* 17:12 come on him where he shall *be f.*
1 *K.* 1:52 if wickedness *be f.*
1 *Chr.* 28:9 seek him he will *be f.* of thee, 2 *Chr.* 15:2
*Job* 20:8 fly away and not *be f.*
28:12 where shall wisdom *be f.?*
*Ps.* 32:6 pray when may *be f.*
36:2 till his iniq. *be f.* hateful
37:36 but he could not *be f.*
*Prov.* 6:31 if he *be f.* he sh. rest.
16:31 if it *be f.* in way of right.
30:6 and thou *be f.* a liar
10 and thou *be f.* guilty
*Is.* 30:14 shall not *be f.* a sherd
35:9 nor any beast *be f.* there
51:3 joy and gladness *be f.*
55:6 seek L. while he may *be f.*
*Jer.* 29:14 I will *be f.* of you
50:20 sins of J. shall not *be f.*
*Ezek.* 26:21 shalt never *be f.*
*Dan.* 11:19 he sh. fall and n. *be f.*
12:1 ev. one that *be f.* written
*Hos.* 10:2 sh. they *be f.* faulty
*Zep.* 3:13 nor deceit. tongue *be f.*
*Zec.* 10:10 place not *be f.*
*Acts* 5:39 lest *be f.* to fight ag. G.
1 *Cor.* 4:2 a steward *be f.* faithful
2 *Cor* 5:3 shall not *be f.* naked
11:12 may *be f.* even as we
12:20 *be f.* such as would not
*Phil.* 3:9 *be f.* in him
2 *Pet.* 3:14 *be f.* of him in peace
*Rev.* 18:21 Baby. *be f.* no more
22 no craftsman *be f.* in thee

*See* FAVOR.

**FOUND grace.**

*Gen.* 6:8 Noah *f. g.* in eyes of L.
19:19 servant *f. g.* in thy sight
33:10 if I have *f. g.* 47:29; 50:4
39:4 Joseph *f. grace* in his sight
*Ex.* 33:12 thou hast also *f. g.* 17
13 if I have *f. g.* 34:9; *Jud.* 6:17; 1 *Sam.* 27:5
16 known that I have *f. g.?*
*Num.* 32:5 if we have *f. grace*
1 *Sam.* 20:3 father know I *f. g.*
*Jer.* 31:2 people *f. g.* in wildern.

**Is FOUND.**

*Gen.* 44:10 with whom cup *is f.*
1 *K.* 14:13 *is f.* some good thing
2 *K.* 22:13 this book that *is f.*
*Ezr.* 4:19 it *is f.* city been reb.
*Job* 19:28 root of the matter *is f.*
*Prov.* 10:13 in lips wisdom *is f.*
*Is.* 13:15 that *is f.* be thrust
65:8 new wine *is f.* in cluster
*Jer.* 2:26 the thief when he *is f.*
34 *is f.* the blood of innocents
11:9 a conspiracy *is f.* am. Jud.
*Dan.* 5:14 excel. wisdom *is f.* 12
*Hos.* 14:8 from me *is* thy fruit *f.*
*Luke* 15:24 was lost and *is f.* 32
2 *Cor.* 7:14 boasting *is f.* a truth

**Was FOUND.**

*Gen.* 44:12 cup *w. f.* in B. sack
1 *Sam.* 13:22 with S. and J. *w. f.*
2 *Chr.* 15:4 he *was f.* of them, 15
*Ezr.* 6:2 there *w. f.* at A. a roll
*Ec.* 9:15 *w. f.* in it poor wise m.
*Jer.* 48:27 *w.* he *f.* among thiev.?
*Ezek.* 28:15 iniqui. *was f.* in thee
*Dan.* 1:19 none *w. f.* like Daniel
2:35 no place *was f.* for them
5:11 wisd. of gods *was f.* in him
6:22 innocency *was f.* in me
*Mat.* 1:18 *w. f.* wi. child of H. G.
*Luke* 9:36 Jesus *was f.* alone
*Acts* 8:40 Philip *was f.* at Azotus
*Rom.* 10:20 I *was f.* of them that
1 *Pet.* 2:22 nor *w.* guile *f.* in mou.
*Rev.* 5:4 *was f.* worthy to open

FOU

*Rev.* 14:5 in th. mo. *w. f.* no guile
18:24 in her *was f.* blood of pro.
20:11 *was f.* no place for them

**Was not FOUND.**

*Mal.* 2:6 iniq. *w. n. f.* in his lips
*Heb.* 11:5 Enoch *was not f.*
*Rev.* 20:15 *was not f.* written.

**FOUNDATION.**

*Ex.* 9:18 not been in Eg. since *f.*
*Jos.* 6:26 lay *f.* in his first-born
1 *K.* 5:17 hewn stones to lay *f.*
6:37 in fourth year was *f.* laid
7:9 of costly stones from the *f.*
16:34 laid *f.* of Jericho
2 *Chr.* 8:16 prepared to day of *f.*
31:7 began to lay *f.* of the heaps
*Ezr.* 3:10 when build. laid *f.* 12
5:16 Sheshbazzar laid the *f.*
*Job* 4:19 whose *f.* is in the dust
22:16 *f.* overflown with a flood
*Ps.* 87:1 *f.* is in holy mountains
102:25 of old thou hast laid *f.*
137:7 rase it, rase it, even to *f.*
*Prov.* 10:25 righteous is everl. *f.*
*Is.* 28:16 I lay in Zion for a *f.* a
44:28 thy *f.* shall be laid
48:13 my hand laid *f.* of earth
*Ezek.* 13:14 *f.* thereof be discov.
*Hab.* 3:13 discovering *f.* to neck
*Hag.* 2:18 day the *f.* was laid
*Zec.* 4:9 Zerubbabel hath laid *f.*
8:9 prophets when the *f.* was laid
12:1 which lay. *f.* of the earth
*Luke* 6:48 laid the *f.* on a rock
49 without a *f.* built a house
14:29 after he hath laid the *f.*
*Rom.* 15:20 bui. on ano. man's *f.*
1 *Cor.* 3:10 master-build. laid *f.*
11 for other *f.* can no man lay
12 if any build on this *f.* gold
*Eph.* 2:20 on *f.* of the prophets
1 *Tim.* 6:19 laying up a good *f.*
2 *Tim.* 2:19 *f.* of G. standeth sure
*Heb.* 1:10 laid *f.* of the earth
6:1 not laying *f.* of repentance
*Rev.* 21:19 the first *f.* jasper

**FOUNDATION of the world.**

*Mat.* 13:35 secret from *f. of w.*
25:34 kingdom prep. fr. *f. of w.*
*Luke* 11:50 bl. shed from *f. of w.*
*John* 17:24 before *f. of w.*
*Eph.* 1:4 chosen us bef. *f. of w.*
*Heb.* 4:3 works finish. fr. *f. of w.*
9:26 suffered since *f. of w.*
1 *Pet.* 1:20 foreord. bef. *f. of w.*
*Rev.* 13:8 L. slain from *f. of w.*
17:8 names not writ. fr. *f. of w.*

**FOUNDATIONS.**

*Deut.* 32:22 set on fire *f.* of moun.
2 *Sam.* 22:8 *f.* of heaven moved
16 *f.* were discov. *Ps.* 18:7, 15
*Ezr.* 4:12 and joined the *f.*
6:3 let the *f.* be strongly laid
*Job* 38:4 when I laid *f.* of earth?
6 whereupon are the *f.* fasten.
*Ps.* 11:3 if *f.* be destroyed, what
82:5 all the *f.* are out of course
104:5 who laid *f.* of the earth
*Prov.* 8:29 appointed *f.* of earth
*Is.* 16:7 for *f.* of Kir-hareseth
24:18 *f.* of the earth do shake
40:21 not unders. from the *f.*
51:13 Lord that laid *f.* of earth
16 I may lay *f.* of the earth
54:11 lay *f.* with sapphires
58:12 raise up *f.* of many gener.
*Jer.* 31:37 if *f.* can be searched
50:15 her *f.* are fallen
51:26 not take of thee sto. for *f.*
*Lam.* 4:11 it hath devour. the *f.*
*Ezek.* 30:4 Egypt's *f.* brok. down
41:8 the *f.* of the side chambers
*Mic.* 1:6 will discover *f.* thereof
6:2 ye strong *f.* of the earth
*Acts* 16:26 *f.* of prison were shak.
*Heb.* 11:10 for a city that hath *f.*
*Rev.* 21:14 walls of city had 12 *f.*
19 *f.* garnished with precious stones

**FOUNDED.**

*Ps.* 24:2 he hath *f.* it on the seas
89:11 fuln. thereof thou *f.* them
104:8 to place thou *f.* for them
119:152 testimonies, hast *f.* th.
*Prov.* 3:19 by wisdom hath *f.*
*Is.* 14:32 the Lord hath *f.* Zion
23:13 was not till Assyrian *f.* it
*Amos* 9:6 *f.* his troop in earth
*Mat.* 7:25 it fell not, *f.* on a rock
*Luke* 6:48 it was *f.* on a rock

**FOUNDER.**

*Jud.* 17:4 gave them to the *f.*
*Jer.* 6:29 the *f.* melteth in vain
10:9 work of the hands of the *f.*
14 *f.* conf. by graven im. 51:17

FOU

**FOUNTAIN.**

*Gen.* 16:7 found Hagar by a *f.*
*Lev.* 11:36 a *f.* wherein is water
20:18 he discovered her *f.* the *f.*
*Deut.* 33:28 *f.* of J. be on a land
*Ps.* 36:9 with thee is the *f.*
68:26 bless Lord from *f.* of Isr.
74:15 thou didst cleave the *f.*
114:8 flint into a *f.* of water
*Prov.* 5:18 let thy *f.* be blessed
13:14 law of wise is a *f.* of life
14:27 fear of Lord is a *f.* of life
25:26 is as a troubled *f.*
*Ec.* 12:6 pitcher be broken at *f.*
*Cant.* 4:12 *f.* sealed; 15 *f.* of gar.
*Jer.* 2:13 *f.* of living wat. 17:13
6:7 as *f.* casteth out waters
9:1 Oh that mine eyes were a *f.*
*Joel* 3:18 a *f.* come forth
*Zec.* 13:1 that day a *f.* be opened
*Mark* 5:29 *f.* of her blo. dried up
*Jam.* 3:11 *f.* send forth sw. wat.
12 no *f.* can yield salt water
*Rev.* 21:6 I will give of *f.* of life

**FOUNTAINS.**

*Gen.* 7:11 *f.* of deep broken up
8:2 *f.* of the deep were stopped
*Deut.* 8:7 bringeth into land of *f.*
1 *K.* 18:5 go to all *f.* of water
2 *Chr.* 32:4 much pe. who stop. *f.*
*Prov.* 5:16 let thy *f.* be dispersed
8:24 no *f.* abounding with wat.
28 he strengthened *f.* of deep
*Is.* 41:18 will open *f.* in valleys
*Hos.* 13:15 *f.* shall be dried up
*Rev.* 7:17 lead them to living *f.*
8:10 star fell on the *f.* of waters
14:7 worship him made the *f.*
16:4 angel poured his vial on *f.*

**FOUR.**

*Gen.* 2:10 river became *f.* heads
14:9 *f.* kings joined battle
47:24 *f.* parts be own, for seed
*Ex.* 22:1 shall restore *f.* sheep
*Lev.* 11:20 fowls going on all *f.*
27 go on all *f.* unclean, 42
*Job* 42:16 son's sons, even *f.*
*Prov.* 30:15 *f.* say not, It is eno.
18 be *f.* things wh. I know not
24 be *f.* things little on earth
29 *f.* things are comely
*Is.* 17:6 *f.* or five in out. branch.
*Jer.* 15:3 app. over them *f.* kinds
*Ezek.* 1:5 *f.* living creatures
14:21 *f.* sore judgments on Jer.
37:9 from *f.* winds, O breath
*Dan.* 3:25 lo, I see *f.* men loose
7:2 *f.* winds strove on sea
17 these *f.* beasts are *f.* kings
8:8 came *f.* notable horns
22 *f.* kingdoms shall stand
11:4 kingdom towards *f.* winds
*Amos* 1:3 for *f.* w. not turn away punish. 6, 9, 11, 13; 2:1, 4, 6
*Zec.* 1:18 and behold *f.* horns
*Mat.* 24:31 gather his elect from the *f.* winds, *Mark* 13:27
*John* 4:35 yet *f.* months, harvest
11:17 Lazarus in grave *f.* days
19:23 made *f.* parts of his garm.
*Acts* 10:30 *f.* days ago was fast.
21:9 Philip had *f.* daughters
23 we have *f.* men have a vow
*Rev.* 4:6 round throne *f.* beasts
5:14 *f.* beasts said, Amen. 6:6
9:14 *f.* angels who are bound
14:3 a new song before *f.* beasts
19:4 and the *f.* beasts fell down

*See* CORNERS, DAYS.

**FOUR times.**

*Neh.* 6:4 sent *f. t.* after this sort

**FOURFOLD.**

2 *Sam.* 12:6 restore the lamb *f.*
*Luke* 19:8 any thing, I restore *f.*

*See* FOOTED, TWENTY, HUNDRED, THOUSAND.

**FOURSCORE.**

*Ex.* 7:7 Moses was *f.* years old, when spake to Pharaoh
*Jud.* 3:30 land had rest *f.* years
2 *Sam.* 19:32 Barzillai was *f.* yea.
2 *K.* 6:25 ass's head for *f.* pieces
*Ps.* 90:10 and if they be *f.* years
*Cant.* 6:18 and *f.* concubines
*Luke* 2:37 wid. *f.* and four years
16:7 take thy bill and write *f.*

**FOURSCORE and five.**

*Jos.* 14:10 I am this day *f. and fl.*

**FOURSQUARE.**

*Rev.* 21:16 the city lieth *f.*

**FOURTEEN.**

*Gen.* 31:41 serv. *f.* years for dau.
*Mat.* 1:17 from Dav. to carrying away *f.*, to Ch. *f.* generations

## FRA

2 *Cor.* 12:2 man above *f.* years
*Gal.* 2:1 *f.* years after I went up

**FOURTEENTH.**
*Acts* 27:27 *f.* night was come
*See* DAY.

**FOURTH.**
*Gen.* 15:16 in *f.* gen. come hither
*Ex.* 20:5 iniq. to *f.* generation.
34:7; *Num.* 14:18; *Deut.* 5:9
*Lev.* 19:24 in *f.* year fruit holy
2 *K.* 10:30 child. of *f.* gen. 15:12
*Dan.* 2:40 *f.* kingdom str. as iron
3:25 *f.* is like the Son of God
7:23 *f.* beast be the *f.* kingdom
11:2 the *f.* shall be far richer
*Mat.* 14:25 J. came in *f.* watch
*Rev.* 4:7 *f.* beast like flying eagle
6:7 when opened the *f.* seal
8:12 the *f.* angel sounded
16:8 *f.* angel poured vial
*See* DAY, MONTH, PART.

**FOWL.**
*Gen.* 1:26 dominion over *f.* 28
2:19 God formed every *f.* of air
7:23 *f.* of heaven was destroyed
8:17 bring forth of *f.* of cattle
9:2 fear of you be on every *f.*
10 establish covenant with *f.*
*Deut.* 4:17 likeness of winged *f.*
*Job* 28:7 a path no *f.* knoweth
*Ps.* 8:8 have dominion over *f.*
148:10 flying *f.* praise the L.
*Jer.* 9:10 *f.* of heavens are fled
*Ezek.* 17:23 under it sh. dw. all *f.*
39:17 speak to ev. feathered *f.*
44:31 not eat torn *f.* or beast
*Dan.* 7:6 four wings of a *f.*

**FOWLS.**
*Gen.* 7:3 take of *f.* also by sevens
15:11 when *f.* came on carcasses
*Lev.* 1:14 burnt sacrifice be of *f.*
11:13 *f.* have in abomination
*Deut.* 14:20 of clean *f.* may eat
28:26 carcass be meat to all *f.*
1 *Sam.* 17:44 thy flesh to the *f.* 46
1 *K.* 4:33 Solomon spake of *f.*
14:11 dieth, *f.* eat, 16:4; 21:24
*Neh.* 5:18 *f.* were prepar. for me
*Job* 12:7 ask *f.* and they sh. tell
*Ps.* 50:11 I know all the *f.*
78:27 rained *f.* as sand of sea
*Is.* 18:6 be left to *f.* of mountains,
*f.* shall summer upon them
*Dan.* 4:14 *f.* get from his branch.
*Mat.* 6:26 the *f.* they sow not
13:4 *f.* dev. *Mark* 4:4; *Lu.* 8:5
*Mark* 4:32 *f.* m. lodge, *Lu.* 13:19
*Luke* 12:24 are ye better than *f.*?
*Acts* 10:12 wherein were *f.* 11:6
*Rev.* 19:17 an angel cried to all *f.*
21 *f.* were filled with th. flesh

**FOWLS of heaven.**
*Job* 35:11 wiser than *f. of heaven*
*Ps.* 79:2 thy servants meat to *f.*
104:12 *f. of h.* have their habit.
*Jer.* 7:33 carcasses of peo. meat
for *f. of h.* 16:4; 19:7; 34:20
15:3 appoint *f. of hea.* to destr.
*Ezek.* 29:5 Ph. for meat to *f. of h.*
31:6 *f. of h.* made nests in Assy.
13 on his ruin sh. *f. of h.* rem.
32:4 *f. of heaven* to remain
38:20 *f. of h.* shake at my pres.
*Dan.* 2:38 *f. of h.* to Nebuchad.
*Hos.* 2:18 covenant with *f. of h.*
4:3 shall languish with *f. of hea.*
7:12 bring them down as *f. of h.*
*Zep.* 1:31 will consume *f. of hea.*
*Luke* 13:19 *f. of h.* lodged in bra.

**FOWLER, S.**
*Ps.* 91:3 from the snare of the *f.*
124:7 soul out of the snare of *f.*
*Prov.* 6:5 as a bird from the *f.*
*Hos.* 9:8 prophet is a snare of *f.*

**FOX, ES.**
*Jud.* 15:4 Samson caught 300 *f.*
*Neh.* 4:3 *f.* shall break stone-wa.
*Ps.* 63:10 shall be portion for *f.*
*Cant.* 2:15 take the *f.* the little *f.*
*Lam.* 5:18 the *f.* walk upon Zion
*Ezek.* 13:4 thy proph. are like *f.*
*Mat.* 8:20 *f.* ha. holes, *Luke* 9:58
*Luke* 13:32 go tell *f.* I cast out

**FRAGMENTS.**
*Mat.* 14:20 took up the *f.* *Mark*
6:43; *Luke* 9:17; *John* 6:13
*Mark* 8:19 many baskets of *f.*?
*John* 6:12 gather up the *f.*

**FRAIL.**
*Ps.* 39:4 may know how *f.* I am

**FRAME.**
*Ps.* 103:14 he knoweth our *f.* he
*Ezek.* 40:2 was as the *f.* of a city

## FRE

**FRAME, ED, ETH.**
*Jud.* 12:6 not *f.* to pronounce it
*Ps.* 50:19 thy tongue *f.* deceit
94:20 which *f.* mischi. by a law
*Is.* 29:16 *f.* say to him that *f.* it?
*Jer.* 18:11 I *f.* evil against you
*Hos.* 5:4 will not *f.* to turn to G.
*Eph.* 2:21 in whom the build. *f.*
*Heb.* 11:3 worlds *f.* by word of G.

**FRANKINCENSE.**
*Ex.* 30:34 spices with pure *f.*
*Lev.* 2:1 put *f.* 5:11; 24:7; *Num.* 5:15
16 priest burn oil with *f.* 6:15
1 *Chr.* 9:29 appoint. to oversee *f.*
*Neh.* 13:5 where they laid the *f.*
*Cant.* 3:6 who this perf. with *f.*?
4:6 I will get me to the hill of *f.*
14 cinnam. with all trees of *f.*
*Mat.* 2:11 they present. to him *f.*
*Rev.* 18:13 no man buy. their *f.*

**FRANKLY.**
*Luke* 7:42 *f.* forgave them both

**FRAUD.**
*Ps.* 10:7 his mouth is full of *f.*
*Jam.* 5:4 hire kept back by *f.*

**FRAY.**
*Deut.* 28:26 *f.* them, *Jer.* 7:33
*Zec.* 1:21 these are come to *f.*

**FRECKLED.**
*Lev.* 13:39 it is a *f.* spot groweth

**FREE.**
*Ex.* 21:2 in sev. year go out *f.*
*Deut.* 15:12; *Jer.* 34:9, 14
5 if servant say, I will not go out *f.*
11 she go out *f.* with. money
26 let him go *f.* for eye's sake
*Lev.* 19:20 not put to dea. not *f.*
*Num.* 5:19 be *f.* from bitter wat.
28 if woman not defiled, be *f.*
*Deut.* 15:18 not hard wh. sen. *f.*
24:5 sh. be *f.* at home one year
1 *Sam.* 17:25 father's house *f.*
2 *Chr.* 29:31 were of *f.* heart off.
*Job* 3:19 servant *f.* from master
39:5 who sent out wild ass *f.*?
*Ps.* 51:12 uphold me with *f.* Sp.
88:5 *f.* am. the dead, like slain
105:20 the king let him go *f.*
*Is.* 58:6 to let the oppressed go *f.*
*Jer.* 34:9 each let servant go *f.*
11 whom they let go *f.* to ret.
*Mat.* 15:6 honor not father, be *f.*
17:26 then are the children *f.*
*Mark* 7:11 it is Corb. he sh. be *f.*
*John* 8:32 truth sh. make you *f.*
33 sayest, Ye shall be made *f.*
36 if Son make you *f.* *f.* indeed
*Acts* 22:28 but I was *f.* born
*Rom.* 5:15 not as offence, so *f.*
16 *f.* gift is of many offences
18 *f.* gift came upon all men
6:18 being made *f.* from sin, 22
20 were *f.* from righteousness
7:3 husband be dead, she is *f.*
8:2 life made me *f.* from death
1 *Cor.* 7:21 if mayest be made *f.*
9:1 not an apostle, am I not *f.*?
19 though I be *f.* from all men
12:13 by one Spirit, bond or *f.*
*Gal.* 3:28 bond nor *f.* *Col.* 3:11
4:26 Jerus. which is above is *f.*
31 but children of the *f.*
5:1 liberty where. C. made us *f.*
*Eph.* 6:8 receive of L. bond or *f.*
2 *Thes.* 3:1 word have *f.* course
1 *Pet.* 2:16 as *f.* not using liberty
*Rev.* 13:16 *f.* and bond to receive
19:18 flesh of both bond and *f.*

**FREED.**
*Jos.* 9:23 shall none of you be *f.*
*Rom.* 6:7 he dead, is *f.* from sin

**FREEDOM.**
*Lev.* 19:20 wom. not *f.* given her
*Acts* 22:28 with great sum this *f.*

**FREELY.**
*Gen.* 2:16 of every tree *f.* eat
*Num.* 11:5 the fish we did eat *f.*
1 *Sam.* 14:30 if people eaten *f.*
*Ezr.* 2:68 chief fathers offered *f.*
7:15 king hath offered *f.* to God
*Ps.* 54:6 will *f.* sacrifice to thee
*Hos.* 14:4 I will love them *f.*
*Mat.* 10:8 *f.* received, *f.* give
*Acts* 2:29 breth. let me *f.* speak
26:26 before whom I speak *f.*
*Rom.* 3:24 justified *f.* by grace
8:32 also *f.* give us all things
1 *Cor.* 2:12 the things *f.* given us
2 *Cor.* 11:7 preach. gospel of G. *f.*
*Rev.* 21:6 of fountain of life *f.*
22:17 whosoever will, let him take *f.*

## FRI

**FREEMAN.**
1 *Cor.* 7:22 called, is the Lord's *f.*
*Rev.* 6:15 bond and *f.* hid them.

**FREE offerings.**
*Ex.* 36:3 *f. offerings* every morn
*Amos* 4:5 publish the *f. offerings*

**FREQUENT.**
2 *Cor.* 11:23 in prisons more *f.*

**FREEWILL-OFFERING.**
*Lev.* 22:21 a *f.-off.* sh. be perfect
*Deut.* 23:23 *f.-off.* shalt thou keep
*Ezr.* 3:5 willingly offered a *f.-off.*
7:16 silver canst find with *f.-off.*
8:28 silver and gold *f.-offering*

**FREEWILL-OFFERINGS.**
*Deut.* 12:6 thither bring *f.-offer.*
*Ps.* 119:108 accept *f.-offerings*

**FREE-WOMAN.**
*Gal.* 4:22 had two sons by *f.-w.*
23 but he of *f.* was by promise
31 not child. of bondw. of *f.-w.*

**FRESH, ER.**
*Num.* 11:8 taste of manna as *f.*
*Job* 29:20 my glory was *f.* in me
33:25 flesh be *f.* than a child's
*Ps.* 92:10 anointed with *f.* oil
*Jam.* 3:12 yield salt water and *f.*

**FRET.**
*Lev.* 13:55 burn it in fire, it is *f.*

**FRET, TED, ETH, ING.**
*Lev.* 13:51 is a *f.* leprosy, 14:44
1 *Sam.* 1:6 to make her *f.*
*Ps.* 37:1 *f.* not, 7, 8; *Prov.* 24:19
*Prov.* 19:3 his heart *f.* against L.
*Is.* 8:21 when hungry they sh. *f.*
*Ezek.* 16:43 *f.* me in these things

**FRIEND.**
*Ex.* 33:11 G. spake as man to *f.*
*Deut.* 13:6 if thy *f.* entice thee
*Jud.* 14:20 he used as his *f.*
2 *Sam.* 13:3 Amnon had a *f.* Jon.
15:37 Hushai, David's *f.* 16:16
16:17 is this thy kindness to *f.*?
2 *Chr.* 20:7 to seed of Abr. thy *f.*
*Job* 6:14 pity be showed from *f.*
27 and you dig a pit for your *f.*
*Ps.* 35:14 as though been my *f.*
41:9 familiar *f.* lift up his heel
88:18 lover and *f.* far from me
*Prov.* 6:1 if be surety for thy *f.*
3 hand of *f.* make sure thy *f.*
17:17 a *f.* loveth at all times
18 surety in presence of his *f.*
18:24 a *f.* closer than a brother
19:6 is a *f.* to him giveth gifts
22:11 the king shall be his *f.*
27:6 faithful are wounds of a *f.*
9 man's *f.* by hearty counsel
10 own *f.* father's *f.* forsa. not
14 bless. his *f.* with loud voice
17 sharpeneth counten. of *f.*
*Cant.* 5:16 beloved, this is my *f.*
*Is.* 41:8 art seed of Abra. my *f.*
*Jer.* 6:21 the neighbor and his *f.*
19:9 eat every one flesh of his *f.*
*Hos.* 3:1 belo. of her *f.* adulteress
*Mic.* 7:5 trust ye not in a *f.*
*Mat.* 11:19 *f.* of public. *Luke* 7:34
20:13 *f.* I do thee no wrong
22:12 *f.* how camest in hither?
26:50 *f.* why art thou come?
*Luke* 11:5 shall have a *f.* and
say, *f.* lend me three loaves
14:10 may say, *f.* go up higher
*John* 3:29 *f.* of bridegr. rejoiceth
11:11 our *f.* Lazarus sleepeth
19:12 thou art not Cesar's *f.*
*Acts* 12:20 made Blastus their *f.*
*Jam.* 2:23 Abraham call. *f.* of G.
4:4 *f.* of world, is enemy of G.

**FRIENDLY.**
*Jud.* 19:3 to speak *f.* to her
*Ruth* 2:13 spoken *f.* to handm.
*Prov.* 18:24 show himself *f.*

**FRIENDS.**
1 *Sam.* 30:26 D. sent spoil to *f.*
2 *Sam.* 3:8 kindness to Saul's *f.*
19:6 lovest enemies hatest *f.*
1 *K.* 16:11 left not one of his *f.*
*Est.* 5:10 Haman called for his *f.*
14 then said wife and *f.* to him
6:13 Haman told *f.* every thing
*Job* 2:11 when Job's three *f.* he.
16:20 my *f.* scorn me
17:5 speaketh flattery to his *f.*
19:14 my *f.* have forgotten me
19 my inward *f.* abhorred me
21 have pity on me, O ye *f.*
32:3 Elihu's wrath kind. ag. *f.*
42:7 kindled ag. Eliphaz and *f.*
10 when he prayed for his *f.*
*Ps.* 38:11 *f.* aloof from my sore
*Prov.* 14:20 the rich hath many *f.*
16:28 whisperer separat. chief *f.*

## FRU

*Prov.* 17:9 repeat. matter, sep. *f.*
18:24 hath *f.* show him. friendly
19:4 wealth maketh many *f.*
7 more do *f.* go far from him
*Cant.* 5:1 eat, O *f.* drink, yea
*Jer.* 20:4 thee a terror to thy *f.*
6 buried there, thou and thy *f.*
38:22 thy *f.* have set thee on
*Lam.* 1:2 her *f.* have dealt treac.
*Zec.* 13:6 wounded in house of *f.*
*Mark* 3:21 when his *f.* heard of it
5:19 J. saith, Go home to thy *f.*
*Luke* 7:6 centurion sent *f.* to him
12:4 my *f.* be not afraid of them
14:12 a dinner, call not thy *f.*
15:6 he calleth together his *f.*
9 she calleth her *f.* saying
29 make merry with my *f.*
16:9 make *f.* of the mammon
21:16 ye shall be betrayed by *f.*
23:12 Pilate and Herod made *f.*
*John* 15:13 down his life for his *f.*
14 ye are my *f.* if ye do what I
15 but I have called you *f.*
*Acts* 10:24 Cornelius called his *f.*
19:31 who were *f.* sent to him
27:3 liberty to go to his *f.*
3 *John* 14 *f.* salute thee, greet *f.*

**FRIENDSHIP.**
*Prov.* 22:24 no *f.* with angry man
*Jam.* 4:4 *f.* of world is enmity

**FRINGE, S.**
*Num.* 15:38 make *f.* put on *f.* 39
*Deut.* 22:12 make thee *f.*

**To and FRO.**
*Gen.* 8:7 a raven, went *to and f.*
2 *K.* 4:35 Elisha walked *to and f.*
*Job* 1:7 said, Fr. going *to a. f.* 2:2
7:4 I am full of tossings *to and f.*
13:25 a leaf driven *to and f.*?
*Ps.* 107:27 they reel *to and f.*
*Prov.* 21:6 vanity tossed *to and f.*
*Is.* 24:20 earth shall reel *to a. f.*
33:4 running *to and f.* of locusts
49:21 and removing *to and f.*
*Ezek.* 27:19 Dan going *to and f.*
*Zec.* 1:10 L. sent to walk *to a. f.*
11 we have walked *to and f.*
6:7 walk *to a. f.* so they walked
*to and f.* through earth
*Eph.* 4:14 no more tossed *to a. f.*
*See* RUN.

**FROGS.**
*Ex.* 8:2 all thy borders with *f.*
7 the magicians brought up *f.*
*Ps.* 78:45 he sent *f.* which destr.
105:30 the land brought forth *f.*
*Rev.* 16:13 unclean spirits like *f.*

**FRONT.**
2 *Sam.* 10:9 *f.* of battle ag. him

**FRONTLETS.**
*Ex.* 13:16 be for *f.* between eyes
*Deut.* 6:8 shall be as *f.* 11:18

**FROST.**
*Gen.* 31:40 *f.* consumed by night
*Ex.* 16:14 as small as the hoar *f.*
*Job* 37:10 by breath of G. *f.* given
38:29 *f.* of heaven, who hath
*Ps.* 78:47 dest. syca. trees with *f.*
147:16 he scattereth the hoar *f.*
*Jer.* 36:30 Jeh. body cast out to *f.*

**FROWARD.**
*Deut.* 32:20 a very *f.* generation
2 *Sam.* 22:27 with *f.* wilt show
thyself *f.* *Ps.* 18:26
*Job* 5:13 counsel of *f.* carried he.
*Ps.* 101:4 a *f.* heart shall depart
*Prov.* 2:12 man speaketh *f.* thin.
15 ways crooked, *f.* in paths
3:32 *f.* is abomination to Lord
4:24 put away fr. thee *f.* mouth
6:12 walketh with a *f.* mouth
8:8 there is nothing *f.* in them
13 and the *f.* mouth do I hate
10:31 *f.* tongue shall be cut out
11:20 of a *f.* heart, are abomin.
16:28 a *f.* man soweth strife
30 shut. eyes to devise *f.* things
17:20 *f.* heart, findeth no good
21:8 the way of a man is *f.*
22:5 thorns are in way of the *f.*
1 *Pet.* 2:18 serv. be subject to *f.*

**FROWARDLY.**
*Is.* 57:17 he went on *f.* in way

**FROWARDNESS.**
*Prov.* 2:14 delight in *f.* of wicked
6:14 *f.* is in his heart
10:32 mouth of wicked speak *f.*

**FROZEN.**
*Job* 38:30 face of the deep is *f.*

**FRUIT.**
*Gen.* 1:29 every tree wherein is *f.*
4:3 Cain brought of the *f.*

FRU

*Gen.* 30:2 hath with. *f.* of womb
*Ex.* 21:22 so that her *f.* depart
*Lev.* 19:23 count *f.* uncircumc.
24 fourth year *f.* shall be holy
25:3 six years shalt gather in *f.*
27:30 the tithe of *f.* is the Lord's
*Num.* 13:26 showed th. *f.* of land
*Deut.* 1:25 the *f.* in their hands
7:13 he will bless *f.* of thy land
22:9 lest *f.* of viney. be defiled
26:2 take of first of all the *f.*
28:4 blessed be *f.* of thy body
11 plent. in *f.* of thy body, 30:9
18 cursed be the *f.* of thy body
40 thine olive shall cast his *f.*
42 thy *f.* shall locust consume
*Jud.* 9:11 sho. I forsake my *f.*?
2 *Sam.* 16:2 summer *f.* for young
*Ps.* 21:10 their *f.* shalt destroy
72:16 *f.* thereof shake like Leb.
104:13 earth is satisfied with *f.*
105:35 locusts devoured the *f.*
127:3 *f.* of womb is his reward
132:11 of *f.* of thy body
*Prov.* 8:19 my *f.* is bet. than gold
10:16 *f.* of wicked tendeth to sin
11:30 *f.* of righteous tree of life
12:14 satisfied by *f.* of mouth
18:20 satisfied with *f.* of mouth
31:16 with *f.* of her hand she
31 give her of *f.* of her hands
*Cant.* 2:3 his *f.* sweet to my taste
8:11 for the *f.* bring silver
12 that keep *f.* two hundred
*Is.* 3:10 sh. eat *f.* of their doings
4:2 *f.* of earth shall be excellent
10:12 punish *f.* of stout heart
13:18 no pity on *f.* of the womb
14:29 his *f.* be a fiery serpent
27:6 fill face of the world with *f.*
9 the *f.* to take away his sin
28:4 hasty *f.* before the summer
57:19 I create *f.* of lips, peace
65:21 and eat the *f.* of them
*Jer.* 6:19 will bring *f.* of thoug.
7:20 my fury be on *f.* of ground
11:16 olive-tree of goodly *f.*
19 let us destroy tree with *f.*
17:10 *f.* of doings, 21:14; 32:19
*Ezek.* 17:9 cut off the *f.* thereof
19:12 east wind dried up her *f.*
14 fire is gone, hath devour. *f.*
25:4 they shall eat thy *f.* and
36:30 I will multiply *f.* of tree
47:12 nor *f.* thereof be consum.
*Dan.* 4:12 *f.* thereof much, 21
14 and said thus, Scatter his *f.*
*Hos.* 10:13 have eaten *f.* of lies
14:8 from me is thy *f.* come
*Amos* 2:9 destroyed *f.* from ab.
6:12 *f.* of right. into hemlock
7:14 a gatherer of sycamore *f.*
8:1 a basket of summer *f.* 2
*Mic.* 6:7 *f.* of bo. for sin of soul?
7:13 land deso. for *f.* of doings
*Hab.* 3:17 neither *f.* be in vines
*Hag.* 1:10 earth stayed fr. her *f.*
*Zec.* 8:12 vine shall give her *f.*
*Mal.* 1:12 table is pollut. and *f.*
3:11 nor your vine cast her *f.*
*Mat.* 12:33 and his *f.* good, for the tree is known by his *f.*
21:19 let no *f.* grow on thee
34 when time of *f.* drew near
26:29 I will not drink of *f.* of the vine, *Mark* 14:25
*Mark* 12:2 might rec. *f.* of vine.
*Luke* 1:42 bles. is *f.* of thy womb
13:6 sought *f.* and found none
7 I come seeking *f.* on fig-tree
20:10 should give him of the *f.*
*John* 4:36 gather. *f.* to life eter.
*Acts* 2:30 of *f.* of his loins raise
*Rom.* 1:13 I might have some *f.*
6:21 what *f.* had ye in th. thin.
22 have your *f.* unto holiness
15:28 sealed to them this *f.*
*Gal.* 5:22 *f.* of Spirit is love
*Eph.* 5:9 *f.* of Sp. is in all good.
*Phil.* 1:22 this is *f.* of my labor
4:17 desire *f.* that may abound
*Heb.* 13:15 offer *f.* of our lips
*Jam.* 3:18 *f.* of right. so. in peace
5:7 waiteth for the precious *f.*
*Jude* 12 *f.* withereth, without *f.*

*See* EAT.

**Bear, *or* beareth FRUIT.**

2 *K.* 19:30 *b. f.* upward, *Is.* 37:31
*Ezek.* 17:8 that it might *bear f.*
23 in height of Is. it shall *b. f.*
*Hos.* 9:16 they shall *bear* no *f.*
*Joel* 2:22 the tree *beareth* her *f.*
*Mat.* 13:23 is he who *beareth f.*
*Luke* 8:8 good ground, and *b. f.*
13:9 if it *bear f.* well
*John* 15:2 ev. branch in me that *beareth* not *f.* that *beareth f.*

FRU

*John* 15:4 branch cannot *b. f.*
8 *b.* much *f.* so be my disciples

**Bring, bringeth, *or* brought forth FRUIT.**

*Lev.* 25:21 *b. forth f.* three years
*Num.* 13:20 and *bring* of the *f.*
*Neh.* 10:35 *b. f.* of all trees, 37
*Ps.* 1:3 *bring. forth f.* in season
92:14 *bring forth f.* in old age
*Jer.* 12:2 wicked *bring forth f.*
*Ezek.* 36:11 they shall *bring f. f.*
47:12 sh. *b. f.* new *f.* for meat
*Hos.* 10:1 Is. *b. f. f.* to himself
*Mat.* 3:10 *bringeth* not *forth* good *f.* 7:19; *Luke* 3:9
7:17 every good tree *b. f.* good *f.*
18 good tree cannot *b. f.* evil *f.*
13:26 when blade *brought f. f.*
*Mark* 4:20 hear word and *b. f. f.*
28 earth *b. forth f.* of herself
*Luke* 8:14 *b.* no *f.* to perfection
15 *bring forth f.* with patience
*John* 12:24 if it die, it *b. f.* much *f.*
15:2 it may *bring forth* more *f.*
6 abideth in me, *b. f.* much *f.*
16 I ordained that you sh. *b. f. f.*
*Rom.* 7:4 we should *b. f. f.* to G.
5 work to *b. f. f.* unto death
*Col.* 1:6 gospel *b. forth f.* in you
*Jam.* 5:18 E. prayed earth *b. f. f.*

*See* FIRST-FRUITS.

**FRUIT-TREES.**

*Neh.* 9:25 possessed *f.-t.* in abun.

**Yield, yieldeth, yielding FRUIT.**

*Gen.* 1:11 fruit-tree *yielding f.*
*Lev.* 25:19 land shall *yield* her *f.*
26:4 trees of field shall *y.* their *f.*
*Deut.* 11:17 land *yield* not her *f.*
*Prov.* 12:12 root of righteous *y. f.*
*Jer.* 17:8 nor shall cease fr. *y. f.*
*Ezek.* 34:27 tree of field shall *y. f.*
36:8 *yield* your *f.* to my people
*Mark* 4:7 thorns chok. it, *y.* no *f.*
8 on good ground, and did *y. f.*
*Heb.* 12:11 *y.* peace. *f.* of righte.
*Rev.* 22:2 *y.* her *f.* every month

**FRUITFUL.**

*Gen.* 1:22 be *f.* 28; 8:17; 9:7; 35:11
17:6 I will make thee exceed. *f.*
20 Ishmael *f.*; 48:4 Jacob *f.*
26:22 made room, we shall be *f.*
28:3 God Almighty make thee *f.*
41:52 for God caused me to be *f.*
49:22 Joseph is a *f.* bough, even
*Ex.* 1:7 children of Israel were *f.*
*Lev.* 26:9 I will make you *f.*
*Ps.* 107:34 *f.* land into barrenness
128:3 thy wife shall be a *f.* vine
148:9 *f.* trees, praise the Lord
*Is.* 5:1 hath vineyard in a *f.* hill
17:6 in the outmost *f.* branches
32:12 shall lament for *f.* vine
*Jer.* 4:26 *f.* place was a wildern.
23:3 they sh. be *f.* and increase
*Ezek.* 19:10 she was *f.*
*Hos.* 13:15 though he be *f.*
*Acts* 14:17 gave rain and *f.*
*Col.* 1:10 *f.* in every good work

*See* FIELD.

**FRUITS.**

*Gen.* 43:11 take of the best *f.*
*Ex.* 22:29 to offer first of ripe *f.*
23:10 six years gather in the *f.*
*Lev.* 25:15 accor. to years of *f.* 16
22 till her *f.* come in, eat old
26:20 nor sh. trees yield their *f.*
*Deut.* 33:14 precious *f.* by sun
2 *Sam.* 9:10 thy sons bring in *f.*
2 *K.* 8:6 restore to her all the *f.*
19:29 plant vineyards, and eat *f.*
*Job* 31:39 if eaten *f.* with. money
*Ps.* 107:37 which may yield *f.*
*Ec.* 2:5 trees of all kind of *f.*
*Cant.* 4:13 orchard with pleas. *f.*
16 my beloved eat pleasant *f.*
6:11 I went to see *f.* of valley
7:13 at gates all manner of *f.*
*Is.* 33:9 B. and Car. shake off *f.*
*Lam.* 4:9 pine aw. for want of *f.*
*Mal.* 3:11 he shall not destroy *f.*
*Mat.* 3:8 *f.* meet for rep. *Luke* 3:8
7:16 ye sh. know them by *f.* 20
21:34 they might receive the *f.*
41 render him *f.* in th. season
43 given to nation bringing *f.*
*Luke* 12:17 where to bestow *f.*
2 *Cor.* 9:10 increase *f.* of righte.
*Phil.* 1:11 filled with *f.* of right.
2 *Tim.* 2:6 first partaker of the *f.*
*Jam.* 3:17 wisdom full of good *f.*
*Rev.* 18:14 *f.* thy soul lusted after
22:2 bare twelve manner of *f.*

*See* FIRST.

FUL

**Summer FRUITS.**

2 *Sam.* 16:1 Ziba with 100 of *s. f.*
*Is.* 16:9 thy *summer f.* are fallen
*Jer.* 40:10 gather wine and *s. f.*
48:32 spoiler is fallen on *s. f.*
*Mic.* 7:1 as when gathered *s. f.*

**FRUSTRATE, ETH.**

*Ezr.* 4:5 hired to *f.* their purpose
*Is.* 44:25 *f.* tokens of the liars
*Gal.* 2:21 I do not *f.* grace of G.

**FRYING-PAN.**

*Lev.* 2:7 meat-off. baken in *f.-p.*
7:9 dress. in *f.-p.* be the priest's

**FUEL.**

*Is.* 9:5 with burn. and *f.* of fire
19 people be as *f.* of the fire
*Ezek.* 15:4 vine-t. into fire for *f.* 6
21:32 shalt be for *f.* to fire

**FUGITIVE.**

*Gen.* 4:12 a *f.* shalt thou be
14 I sh. be a *f.* and a vagabond

**FUGITIVES.**

*Jud.* 12:4 ye Gileadites are *f.*
2 *K.* 25:11 *f.* that fell to king
*Is.* 15:5 Moab, his *f.* flee to Zoar
*Ezek.* 17:21 all his *f.* fall by swo.

**FULFIL.**

*Gen.* 29:27 *f.* her week, and we
*Ex.* 5:13 *f.* your daily tasks
23:26 num. of thy days I will *f.*
1 *K.* 2:27 he might *f.* word of L.
1 *Chr.* 22:13 takest heed to *f.*
2 *Chr.* 36:21 *f.* threescore and ten
*Job* 39:2 number months they *f.*?
*Ps.* 20:4 Lord *f.* all thy counsel
5 the Lord *f.* all thy petitions
145:19 *f.* desire of them fear him
*Mat.* 3:15 to *f.* all righteousness
5:17 not come to destr. but to *f.*
*Acts* 13:22 shall *f.* all my will
*Rom.* 2:27 uncircum. if it *f.* law
13:14 to *f.* the lusts thereof
*Gal.* 5:16 sh. not *f.* lusts of flesh
6:2 and so *f.* the law of Christ
*Phil.* 2:2 *f.* ye my joy, that ye be
*Col.* 1:25 to *f.* the word of God
4:17 take heed thou *f.* ministry
2 *Thes.* 1:11 *f.* good pl. of his will
*Jam.* 2:8 if ye *f.* the royal law
*Rev.* 17:17 in hearts to *f.* his will

**FULFILLED.**

*Gen.* 25:24 when her days were *f.*
29:21 give me wife, days are *f.*
50:3 forty days were *f.* for so
*Ex.* 5:14 why not *f.* your task?
*Lev.* 12:4 till days of puri. be *f.* 6
*Num.* 6:13 days of separation *f.*
2 *Sam.* 7:12 when thy days be *f.*
1 *K.* 8:15 with his hand *f.* it
24 *f.* it with hand, 2 *Chr.* 6:15
2 *Chr.* 6:4 hath *f.* that he spake
*Ezr.* 1:1 word of L. might be *f.*
*Job* 36:17 hast *f.* judgment
*Lam.* 2:17 *f.* his word
4:18 our days are *f.* end come
*Ezek.* 5:2 when days of siege *f.*
*Dan.* 4:33 same hour was thi. *f.*
10:3 till three whole weeks *f.*
*Mat.* 1:22 that it might be *f.* 2:15
23; 8:17; 12:17; 13:35; 21:4;
27:35; *John* 12:38; 15:25; 17:12;
18:9, 32; 19:24, 28
2:17 was *f.* that spoken, 27:9
5:18 in no wise pass till all be *f.*
13:14 is *f.* prophecy of Esaias
24:34 shall not pass till all be *f.*
*Mark* 1:5 the time is *f.*
13:4 wh. sign when all sh. be *f.*?
*Luke* 1:20 words wh. shall be *f.*
2:43 when they had *f.* the days
21:22 that all written may be *f.*
24 until times of Gentiles be *f.*
22:16 not eat till *f.* in kin. of G.
24:44 all must be *f.* spoken by M.
*John* 3:29 my joy therefore is *f.*
17:13 my joy *f.* in themselves
*Acts* 3:18 showed, he hath so *f.*
9:23 many days *f.* the Jews took
12:25 Paul and Bar. *f.* ministry
13:25 and as John *f.* his course
25 *f.* them in condemning him
29 when had *f.* all written
33 God hath *f.* the same to us
14:26 to grace for work they *f.*
*Rom.* 8:4 right. of law be *f.* in us
13:8 loveth another hath *f.* law
2 *Cor.* 10:6 when obedience is *f.*
*Gal.* 5:14 law is *f.* in one word
*Rev.* 6:11 killing of breth. be *f.*
15:8 till seven plagues were *f.*
17:17 till the words of God be *f.*
20:3 no more till 1,000 yrs. be *f.*

*See* SCRIPTURE.

**FULFILLING.**

*Ps.* 148:8 stormy wi. *f.* his word

FUL

*Rom.* 13:10 love is the *f.* of law
*Eph.* 2:3 *f.* desires of flesh

**FULL.**

*Gen.* 15:16 iniq. of A. not yet *f.*
25:8 Abra. old, and *f.* of years
35:29 Isa. being old, and *f.* days
41:7 thin ears dev. seven *f.* ears
*Ex.* 22:3 sh. make *f.* restitution
*Num.* 22:18 house *f.* of sil. 24:13
*Jud.* 6:38 bowl *f.* of water
*Ruth* 1:21 I went out *f.* and Lord
2:12 a *f.* reward be given thee
1 *Sam.* 18:27 in *f.* tale to king
2 *K.* 3:16 make val. *f.* of ditches
6:17 the mountain *f.* of horses
7:15 all the way *f.* of garments
10:21 house of Baal *f.*
1 *Chr.* 21:22 grant for *f.* price, 24
*Job* 5:26 come to grave in *f.* age
7:4 *f.* of tossings to and fro
10:15 I am *f.* of confusion, see
11:2 man *f.* of talk be justified?
14:1 few days *f.* of trouble
20:11 bones *f.* of sins of youth
21:23 dieth in his *f.* strength
24 his breasts *f.* of milk
32:18 I am *f.* of matter
*Ps.* 17:14 *f.* of child. leave rest
69:20 I am *f.* of heaviness
73:10 waters of a *f.* cup wrung
74:20 *f.* of habitations of cruelty
78:25 sent them meat to the *f.*
104:16 trees of Lord are *f.* of sap
127:5 hath quiver *f.* of them
144:13 our garners may be *f.*
*Prov.* 17:1 house *f.* of sacrifices
27:7 *f.* soul loatheth honey-co.
20 hell and destruction never *f.*
30:9 lest I be *f.* and deny thee
*Ec.* 1:7 into sea, yet sea not *f.*
11:3 clouds *f.* of rain
*Is.* 1:11 *f.* of burnt offerings
15 your hands are *f.* of blood
11:9 earth sh. be *f.* of kno. of L.
25:6 a feast *f.* of marrow
28:8 for all table are *f.* of vomit
*Jer.* 6:11 I am *f.* of fury of the L.
*Lam.* 1:1 city that was *f.* of peo
*Ezek.* 1:18 rings were *f.* of eyes
10:12 wheels were *f.* of eyes
37:1 valley wh. was *f.* of bones
*Joel* 2:24 floors sh. be *f.* of wheat
*Mic.* 3:8 *f.* of power by spirit
*Hab.* 3:3 earth *f.* of his praise
*Zec.* 8:5 st. *f.* of boys and girls
*Mat.* 6:22 *f.* of light, *Luke* 11:36
14:20 of fragments twelve bask.
*f. Mark* 6:43
15:37 left seven baskets *f.*
23:25 within are *f.* of extortion
27 *f.* of dead men's bones, 28
*Luke* 1:57 now Eliz. *f.* time came
4:1 Jesus being *f.* of Holy Gh.
6:25 woe unto you *f.*
16:20 L. laid at gate *f.* of sores
*John* 1:14 among us *f.* of grace
7:8 my time is not yet *f.* come
15:11 your joy might be *f.* 16:24
*Acts* 2:13 men *f.* of new wine
6:3 look out men *f.* of Holy G. 5
9:36 Dorcas *f.* of good works
13:10 said, O *f.* of all subtilty
*Rom.* 1:29 *f.* of envy, murder
1 *Cor.* 4:8 now ye are *f.* now rich
*Phil.* 4:12 instructed to be *f.*
18 and abound. I am *f.*
2 *Tim.* 4:5 *f.* proof of ministry
*Heb.* 5:14 meat to them of *f.* age
*Jam.* 3:8 tongue *f.* of deadly poi.
1 *Pet.* 1:8 joy unspeak. *f.* of glo.
2 *Pet.* 2:14 eyes *f.* of adultery
1 *John* 1:4 your joy may be *f.*
*Rev.* 4:6 four beasts *f.* of eyes, 8
5:8 golden vials *f.* of odors
15:7 gold. vials *f.* of wrath of G.
17:3 *f.* of names of blasphemy
4 golden cup *f.* of abominat.
21:9 sev. vials *f.* of seven plag.

*See* ASSURANCE, COMPASSION.

**Is FULL.**

*Ps.* 10:7 mouth *is f. Rom.* 3:14
26:10 right hand *is f.* of bribes
29:4 voice of L. *is f.* of majesty
33:5 earth *is f.* of goodness of L.
65:9 river of G. wh. *is f.* of wat.
75:8 wine red, it *is f.* of mixture
104:24 earth *is f.* of thy riches
119:64 earth, O L. *is f.* of mercy
*Ec.* 10:14 a fool *is f.* of words
*Is.* 2:7 land *is f.* of silver, *is f.*
8 their land also *is f.* of idols
6:3 whole earth *is f.* of his glo.
*Jer.* 5:27 cage *is f.* of birds,
*Ezek.* 7:23 land *is f.* of crimes
9:9 land *is f.* of blood, city *is f.*
*Nah.* 3:1 *is* all *f.* of lies and rob.

FUR

*Luke* 11:34 body *is f.* of light, is *f.*
39 inward part *is f.* of ravening

**To the FULL.**

*Ex.* 16:3 did eat bread *to the f.* 8
*Lev.* 26:5 shall eat bread *to the f.*

**FULLER, S.**

2 *K.* 18:17 in highway of the *f.* field, *Is.* 7:3; 36:2
*Mal.* 3:2 like refiner's fire, *f.* soap
*Mark* 9:3 no *f.* on earth can wh.

**FULLY.**

*Num.* 14:24 C. that followed me *f.*
*Ec.* 8:11 heart of sons of m. is *f.*
*Nah.* 1:10 dev. as stubble *f.* dry
*Acts* 2:1 day of Pentec. was *f.* c.
*Rom.* 4:21 being *f.* persuaded,
14:5 let ev. man be *f.* persuaded
2 *Tim.* 3:10 hast *f.* kno. my doc.
*Rev.* 14:18 thrust sickle, grapes *f.*

**FULLNESS.**

1 *Chr.* 16:32 let sea roar and the *f.* thereof, *Ps.* 96:11; 98:7
*Ps.* 16:11 in thy pres. is *f.* of joy
24:1 L.'s and *f.* 1 *Cor.* 10:26, 28
50:12 world mine, and *f.* 89:11
*John* 1:16 his *f.* have we received
*Rom.* 11:12 much more their *f.*?
25 *f.* of the Gentiles be come
15:29 shall come in *f.* of gospel
*Gal.* 4:4 wh. *f.* of time was come
*Eph.* 1:10 in *f.* of times
23 *f.* of him that filleth
3:19 be filled with all *f.* of God
4:13 come to stature of *f.* of C.
*Col.* 1:19 in him sho. all *f.* dwell
2:9 in him dwelleth *f.* of God.

**FURBISH, ED.**

*Jer.* 46:4 *f.* spears, put on briga.
*Ezek.* 21:9 sword sharpened, *f.* 10
11 given to be *f.*; 28 sword *f.*

**FURIOUS.**

*Prov.* 22:24 with *f.* man not go
29:22 *f.* man abounderh in tran.
*Ezek.* 5:15 exec. judg. in *f.* 25:17
*Dan.* 2:12 Nebuchad. was very *f.*
*Nah.* 1:2 Lord revengeth and is *f.*

**FURIOUSLY.**

2 *K.* 9:20 like Jehu, he driveth *f.*

**FURLONGS.**

*Luke* 24:13 Emmaus from J. 60 *f.*
*John* 6:19 had rowed about 25 *f.*
11:18 Bethany nigh J. abo. 15 *f.*
*Rev.* 14:20 by space of 1,600 *f.*
21:16 he measured city, 12,000 *f.*

**FURNACE, S.**

*Gen.* 15:17 smoking *f.* burning
19:28 smoke went as smo. of *f.*
*Ex.* 9:8 handf. of ashes of *f.* 10
19:18 ascended as smoke of *f.*
*Deut.* 4:20 L. hath taken out of *f.*
1 *K.* 8:51 fr. midst of *f.* *Jer.* 11:4
*Neh.* 3:11 rep. tower of *f.* 12:38
*Ps.* 12:6 silver tried in *f.* of earth
*Prov.* 17:3 *f.* for gold, 27:21
*Is.* 31:9 fire in Zion, *f.* in Jerusa.
48:10 chosen in *f.* of affliction
*Ezek.* 22:18 Is. dross in mid. of *f.*
20 as tin in the midst of *f.* 22
*Dan.* 3:6 into midst of fiery *f.* 11
*Mat.* 13:42 cast into *f.* of fire, 50
*Rev.* 1:15 feet as if burned in a *f.*
9:2 as the smoke of a great *f.*

**FURNISH.**

*Deut.* 15:14 thou shalt *f.* him
*Ps.* 78:19 G. *f.* table in wilder.?
*Is.* 65:11 *f.* the drink-offering
*Jer.* 46:19 *f.* to go into captivity

**FURNISHED.**

1 *K.* 9:11 Hiram *f.* Sol. with ced.
*Prov.* 9:2 hath also *f.* her table
*Mat.* 22:10 wed. *f.* with guests
*Mark* 14:15 a room *f.* *Luke* 22:12
2 *Tim.* 3:17 *f.* unto all good wor.

**FURNITURE.**

*Gen.* 31:34 Rachel put in cam. *f.*
*Ex.* 31:7 and his *f.* 39:33
35:14 the candlestick and his *f.*
*Nah.* 2:9 end of all pleasant *f.*

**FURROW, S.**

*Job* 31:38 or *f.* thereof complain
39:10 canst bind unicorn in *f.*?
*Ps.* 65:10 thou settlest *f.* thereof
129:3 plough. made long their *f.*
*Ezek.* 17:7 might water it by *f.*
10 it shall wither in the *f.*
*Hos.* 10:4 hemlock in *f.* of field
12:11 their altars as heaps in *f.*

**FURTHER.**

*Job* 38:11 hither. come, but no *f.*
40:5 but I will proceed no *f.*
*Ec.* 12:12 *f.* my son, be admon.
*Mat.* 26:65 what *f.* need of wit.?
*Mark* 14:63; *Luke* 22:71

GAI

*Luke* 24:28 tho' he would gone *f.*
*Acts* 4:17 spread no *f.* am. people
24:4 be not *f.* tedious unto thee
27:28 gone a little *f.* th. sounded
2 *Tim.* 3:9 shall proceed no *f.*
*Heb.* 7:11 what *f.* need an. priest

**FURTHER, ED, Verb.**

*Ezr.* 8:36 *f.* peo. and house of G.
*Ps.* 140:8 O L. *f.* not wicked dev.

**FURTHERANCE.**

*Phil.* 1:12 rather to *f.* of gospel
25 sh. abide with you for yo. *f.*

**FURTHERMORE.**

*Ex.* 4:6 Lord said *f.* to Moses
*Ezek.* 8:6 Lord said *f.* to Ezekiel

**FURY.**

*Gen.* 27:44 thy brother's *f.* turn
*Job* 20:23 God cast *f.* of wrath
*Is.* 27:4 *f.* is not in me
34:2 his *f.* is upon their armies
51:13 bec. of *f.* of oppressor;
and where is *f.* of oppressor?
17 Jer. wh. has drunk cup of *f.*
20 are full of *f.* of the Lord
22 even dregs of cup of my *f.*
59:18 repay *f.* to adversaries
63:3 trample them in my *f.*
5 my *f.* it upheld me, 6
*Jer.* 4:4 lest my *f.* come like fire
6:11 I am full of *f.* of the Lord
21:5 will fight against you in *f.*
12 lest my *f.* go out like fire
23:19 gone forth in *f.* 30:23
25:15 the wine-cup of this *f.*
36:7 great *f.* L. hath pronounced
*Lam.* 4:11 L. hath accomplish. *f.*
*Ezek.* 5:13 cause my *f.* to rest
6:12 will accomplish my *f.*
8:18 therefore will I deal in *f.*
13:13 stormy wind in my *f.*
16:38 I will give thee blood in *f.*
19:12 she was plucked up in *f.*
20:33 with *f.* pou. out will I rule
21:17 I will cause my *f.* to rest
24:8 it might cause *f.* to come
13 till I have caused *f.* to rest
38:18 that my *f.* shall come up
*Dan.* 3:13 Nebuchadnez. in *f.* 19
8:6 ran unto him in the *f.*
9:16 let thy *f.* be turned away
11:44 shall go forth with great *f.*
*Mic.* 5:15 execute *f.* on heathen
*Zec.* 8:2 jealous with great *f.*
*See* POUR, POURED.

# G

GAAL. *Jud.* 9:41
GABRATHA. *John* 19:13
GABRIEL. *Dan.* 8:16; 9:21; *Luke* 1:19, 26

**GAD.**

*Gen.* 30:11 she called his name G.
35:26 sons of Zilp. G. and Asher
46:16 the sons of G. *Num.* 1:24; 26:15, 18
49:19 G. a troop shall overcome
*Num.* 1:14 prin. of G. 2:14; 7:42
32:1 ch. of G. had cat. 2, 29, 33
*Deut.* 27:13 mount E. to curse G.
*Jos.* 4:12 children of G. passed over
22:9 chil. of G. returned fr. Shi.
2 *Sam.* 24:11 G. D.'s seer, 1 *Chr.* 29:9
1 *Chr.* 29:29 in book of G. 12:14
*Ezek.* 48:27 a portion for G. 34

**Tribe of GAD.**

*Num.* 1:25 of *t. of* G. 45,650, 2:14
*Jos.* 20:8 out of the *tribe of* G.
*Rev.* 7:5 *tribe of* G. sealed 12,000

GADARENES. *Mark* 5:1; *Luke* 8:26, 37

**GADDEST.**

*Jer.* 2:36 why *g.* thou to change?

**GADITE, S.**

*Deut.* 3:12 land gave I unto G. 16
1 *Chr.* 12:8 G. separated, 26:32

**GAIN, Substantive.**

*Jud.* 5:19 kings of C. took no *g.*
*Job* 22:3 it *g.* to make way per.?
*Prov.* 1:19 every one greedy of *g.*
3:14 *g.* is better than fine gold
15:27 is greedy of *g.* troubleth
28:8 by unjust *g.* increaseth
*Is.* 33:15 despis. *g.* of oppression
56:11 for his *g.* from quarter
*Ezek.* 22:13 smit. hand at dish. *g.*
27 princes wolves to get dis. *g.*
*Dan.* 11:39 divide land for *g.*
*Mic.* 4:13 I will consec. *g.* to L.
*Acts* 16:16 bro. masters much *g.*
19:24 no small *g.* to craftsmen
2 *Cor.* 12:17 did I make *g.* of y.?
18 Titus make a *g.* of you?

GAP

*Phil.* 1:21 live is Christ, die is *g.*
3:7 what things were *g.* to me
1 *Tim.* 6:5 supposing *g.* is godli.
6 godliness with content. is *g.*
*Jam.* 4:13 buy, sell, and get *g.*

**GAIN, Verb.**

*Dan.* 2:8 that ye would *g.* time
*Mat.* 16:26 *g.* who. wor. and lose soul, *Mark* 8:36; *Luke* 9:25
1 *Cor.* 9:19 I might *g.* the more
20 might *g.* Jews; 22 *g.* weak
21 might *g.* them without law

**GAINED.**

*Job* 27:8 wh. hope tho' hath *g.*?
*Ezek.* 22:12 thou hast greedily *g.*
*Mat.* 18:15 hast *g.* thy brother
25:17 that received two *g.* 22
20 have *g.* besides five talents
*Luke* 19:15 how much ev. man *g.*
16 Lord, thy pound hath *g.* ten
18 Lord, thy pound hath *g.* five
*Acts* 27:21 to have *g.* this harm

**GAINS.**

*Acts* 16:19 hope of *g.* was gone

**GAINSAY, ERS.**

*Luke* 21:15 advers. not able to *g.*
*Tit.* 1:9 might be able to conv. *g.*

**GAINSAYING.**

*Acts* 10:29 came I to you with *g.*
*Rom.* 10:21 hands to a *g.* people
*Jude* 11 perished in *g.* of Korah

**GAIUS.**

*Acts* 19:29 G. man of Macedonia
20:4 G. of Derbe accompan. P.
*Rom.* 16:23 G. host saluteth you
1 *Cor.* 1:14 I baptiz. none but G.
3 *John* 1 un. the well-beloved G.

**GALATIA.**

*Acts* 16:6; 1 *Cor.* 16:1; 2 *Tim.* 4:10
1 *Pet.* 1:1 scat. through Pont. G.

GALATIANS. *Gal.* 3:1
GALBANUM. *Ex.* 30:34
GALEED. *Gen.* 31:47, 48

**GALILEE.**

*Jos.* 20:7 G. for a city of refuge
1 *K.* 9:11 gave H. 20 cities in G.
*Is.* 9:1 did more afflict her in G.
*Mat.* 2:22 J. in the parts of G.
3:13 cometh J. fr. G. *Mark* 1:9
4:15 G. of Gent 21:11 Js. of G.
15:29 sea of G. 26:32; 27:55
*Mark* 1:39 throughout G. 15:41
*Luke* 4:14, 44; 23:5, 55; *John* 7:41, 52
*Acts* 1:11 men of G.; 5:37 G. rose
9:31 churches rest through. G.
10:37 word began from G.
13:31 seen of them from G.

**GALILEAN, S.**

*Mark* 14:70 art a G. *Luke* 22:59
*Luke* 13:1 told him of the G.
23:6 asked whe. man were a G.
*John* 4:45 was come, G. rec. him
*Acts* 2:7 all these that speak, G.?

**GALL.**

*Deut.* 29:18 a root that beareth *g.*
32:32 grapes are grapes of *g.*
*Job* 16:13 he poureth out my *g.*
20:14 his meat is the *g.* of asps
25 sword cometh out of his *g.*
*Ps.* 69:21 gave me *g.* for meat
*Jer.* 8:14 G. hath given water *g.*
9:15 will give water of *g.* 23:15
*Lam.* 3:5 compassed me with *g.*
19 remembering worm. and *g.*
*Amos* 6:12 turned judg. into *g.*
*Mat.* 27:34 vine. mingled with *g.*
*Acts* 8:23 art in *g.* of bitterness

**GALLANT.**

*Is.* 33:21 nor shall *g.* ship pass

**GALLERY, IES.**

*Cant.* 7:5 king is held in the *g.*
*Ezek.* 41:15 measured *g.* thereof
42:3 against pave. *g.* against *g.*

**GALLEY.**

*Is.* 33:21 wherein shall go no *g.*

**GALLIM.**

1 *Sam.* 25:44 Phal. of G. *Is.* 10:30

GALLIO. *Acts* 18:12, 17

**GALLOWS.**

*Est.* 6:4 to hang Mordecai on *g.*
7:10 hanged Haman on *g.* 8:7
9:13 ten sons be hanged on *g.* 25

**GAMALIEL.**

*Num.* 1:10; 2:20; 7:54, 59; 10:23
*Acts* 5:34 P. named G.; 23:3 feet

GAMMADIM. *Ezek.* 27:11

**GAP, S.**

*Ezek.* 13:5 have not gone up to *g.*
22:30 that should stand in *g.*

**GAPED.**

*Job* 16:10 ha. *g.* on me. *Ps.* 22:13

GAR

**GARDEN.**

*Gen.* 2:15 and put him in the *g.*
3:23 Lord sent him forth from *g.*
13:10 as *g.* of Lord, *Is.* 51:3
*Deut.* 11:10 waterest it as *g.*
1 *K.* 21:2 may have it for *g.*
*Job* 8:16 branch shoot. in his *g.*
*Cant.* 4:12 *g.* enclosed is my sis.
16 blow on *g.* let him come *g.*
5:1 I am come into my *g.*
6:2 my beloved gone to his *g.* 11
*Is.* 1:8 daugh. of Z. as lodge in *g.*
30 as a *g.* which hath no water
58:11 shalt be like a watered *g.*
61:11 *g.* causeth things sown
*Jer.* 31:12 souls be as a watered *g.*
*Lam.* 2:6 taberna. as it were of *g.*
*Ezek.* 28:13 in Eden the *g.* of G.
31:8 cedars in *g.* of G. not hide
9 trees in *g.* of God envied him
36:35 desolate land like *g.* of E.
*Joel* 2:3 land as *g.* of Eden before
*Luke* 13:19 took and cast into *g.*
*John* 18:1 over Ced. where was *g.*
26 did not I see thee in the *g.*?
19:41 a *g.* and in *g.* a sepulchre

**GARDENS.**

*Num.* 24:6 as *g.* by river side
*Ec.* 2:5 I made me *g.* and orch.
*Cant.* 4:15 a fountain of *g.*
6:2 feed in *g.* and gather lilies
8:13 thou that dwellest in the *g.*
*Is.* 1:29 sh. be confounded for *g.*
65:3 a peo. that sacrificeth in *g.*
66:17 purify themselves in *g.*
*Jer.* 29:5 plant *g.* eat fruit, 28
*Amos* 4:9 blasting, when *g.* incr.
9:14 they shall also make *g.*

**GARDENER.**

*John* 20:15 supposing he been *g.*

**GARLANDS.**

*Acts* 14:13 priest bro. oxen and *g.*

**GARLICK.**

*Num.* 11:5 we rem. *g.* eat in Eg.

**GARMENT.**

*Gen.* 9:23 Sh. and Japhet took *g.*
25:25 first red, like a hairy *g.*
39:12 caught Joseph by his *g.*
15 he left his *g.* with me, 18
16 laid up his *g.* till lord came
*Lev.* 13:47 *g.* wh. plag. of lep. 49
51 if plague be spread in the *g.*
59 plague of lep. in *g.* 14:55
15:17 *g.* whereon seed of copula.
19:19 *g.* mingled, *Deut.* 22:11
*Deut.* 22:5 man not put on w. *g.*
*Jos.* 7:21 a goodly Babylonish *g.*
*Jud.* 8:25 spread *g.* and cast
1 *K.* 11:29 Jero. clad with new *g.*
*Ezr.* 9:5 rent *g.* and mantle
*Est.* 8:15 Mor. went *g.* of purple
*Job* 13:28 a *g.* that is moth-eaten
30:18 by force of dis. *g.* changed
38:9 I made the cloud the *g.*
41:13 can discover face of *g.*?
*Ps.* 69:11 I made sackcloth my *g.*
73:6 violence cover. them as *g.*
102:26 wax old like *g.* *Is.* 50:9; 51:6; *Heb.* 1:11
104:2 cov. with lights as with *g.*
6 cov. with the deep as with *g.*
109:18 clothed with cursing as *g.*
*Prov.* 20:16 *g.* is surety, 27:13
25:20 taketh *g.* in cold weather
30:4 hath bound waters in a *g.*?
*Is.* 51:8 moth sh. eat them like *g.*
61:3 *g.* of praise for spirit
*Ezek.* 18:7 cov. naked with *g.* 16
*Dan.* 7:9 *g.* was white as snow
*Mic.* 2:8 pull off robe with the *g.*
*Hag.* 2:12 holy flesh in skirt of *g.*
*Zec.* 13:4 nei. shall wear rough *g.*
*Mal.* 2:16 cover. violence with *g.*
*Mat.* 9:16 new cloth to old *g.* *Mark* 2:21; *Luke* 5:36
20 touched hem of *g.* 21; 14:36; *Mark* 5:27; *Luke* 8:44
22:11 had not wedding *g.* 12
*Mark* 13:16 not turn back take *g.*
*Luke* 22:36 let him sell *g.*
*Acts* 12:8 cast thy *g.* about thee
*Jude* 23 hating *g.* spotted by fle.
*Rev.* 1:13 clothed with *g.*

**GARMENTS.**

*Gen.* 35:2 clean, change your *g.*
38:14 Tamar put widow's *g.* off
49:11 washed his *g.* in wine
*Ex.* 28:3 Aaron's *g.* 20 consecrate
29:21 blood on A.'s *g.* *Lev.* 8:30
*Lev.* 6:11 *g.* on other *g.* 16:23, 24
*Num.* 15:38 fringes in bord. of *g.*
20:26 strip A. of *g.* put on E. 28
*Jos.* 9:5 Gibeonites brou. old *g.*
1 *Sam.* 18:4 J. gave David his *g.*
2 *Sam.* 10:4 cut off their *g.* in the middle, 1 *Chr.* 19:4

GAT

2 *K.* 5:26 is it time to receive *g.* ?
7:15 all the way was full of *g.*
*Ezr.* 2:69 gave 100 priests' *g.*
*Neh.* 7:70 Tirsh. 530 priests' *g.*
72 the peo. gave 67 priests' *g.*
*Job* 37:17 *g.* warm, when quieteth
*Ps.* 2:18 part my *g.* among them
45:8 all thy *g.* smell of myrrh
133:2 ointm. went to skirt of *g.*
*Ec.* 9:8 let thy *g.* be alw. white
*Cant.* 4:11 smell of *g.* smell of L.
*Is.* 9:5 battle is *g.* rolled in blood
52:1 put on beautiful *g.* O Jer.
59:6 their webs sh. not beco. *g.*
17 put on the *g.* of vengeance.
61:10 clothed me with *g.* of sal.
63:1 cometh with dyed *g.* 3
*Ezek.* 16:18 took. thy broidered *g.*
42:14 there shall lay their *g.*
*Dan.* 3:21 in coats and other *g.*
*Joel* 2:13 rend heart, and not *g.*
*Zec.* 3:3 J. clothed wi. filthy *g.* 4
*Mat.* 21:8 spread *g.* *Mark* 11:8
23:5 they enlarge borders of *g.*
27:35 parted his *g.* *Mark* 15:24
*Mark* 10:50 Bartim. casting his *g.*
11:7 cast *g.* on colt, *Luke* 19:35
*Luke* 24:4 two men in shining *g.*
*John* 13:4 laid aside *g.* and took
*Acts* 9:39 coats and *g.* Dor. made
*Jam.* 5:2 your *g.* are moth-eaten
*Rev.* 3:4 few names not defiled *g.*
16:15 blessed that keepeth his *g.*

**Holy GARMENTS.**

*Ex.* 28:2 make *h. g.* for Aaron, 4
31:10 wisdom to make *holy g.*
*Lev.* 16:4 *h. g.* he sh. wash, 32

**GARNER, S.**

*Ps.* 144:13 our *g.* may be full
*Joel* 1:17 the *g.* are laid desolate
*Mat.* 3:12 wheat into *g.* *Lu.* 3:17

**GARNISH, ED.**

2 *Chr.* 3:6 he *g.* the house with
*Job* 26:13 by S. he *g.* heavens
*Mat.* 12:44 sw. and *g.* *Luke* 11:25
23:29 *g.* sepulchres of righteous
*Rev.* 21:19 foundations of wall *g.*

**GARRISON, S.**

1 *Sam.* 10:5 hill where *g.* of Phil.
13:3 Jonathan smote *g.* of Phil.
14:1 to the Philistines' *g.* 6
15 the *g.* and spoilers trembled
2 *Sam.* 8:6 David put *g.* in Syria,
1 *Chr.* 18:6
14 put *g.* in Ed. 1 *Chr.* 18:13
23:14 *g.* of Philistines was then
in Bethlehem, 1 *Chr.* 11:16
2 *Chr.* 17:2 Jehosh. set *g.* in Ju.
*Ezek.* 26:11 strong *g.* go down
2 *Cor.* 11:32 gov. kept city wi. *g.*

**GAT.**

2 *Sam.* 8:13 David *g.* him a name
1 *K.* 1:1 cov. him, but *g.* no heat
*Ps.* 116:3 pains of hell *g.* hold
*Ec.* 2:8 I *g.* men-singers
*Lam.* 5:9 *g.* our bread with peril

**GATE.**

*Gen.* 22:17 poss. *g.* of enem. 24:60
28:17 this is the *g.* of heaven
*Ex.* 32:27 go in and out *g.* to *g.*
*Deut.* 21:19 bring him to *g.*
*Jud.* 16:3 Same. took doors of *g.*
*Ruth* 4:1 then went Boaz to *g.*
2 *Sam.* 23:15 water of Bethlehem
by *g.* 16; 1 *Chr.* 11:18
2 *K.* 7:17 lord have charge of *g.*
1 *Chr.* 26:13 cast lots for every *g.*
*Neh.* 13:19 commanded *g.* be shut
*Est.* 4:2 M. before king's *g.* 6:12
*Ps.* 118:20 his *g.* of the Lord
*Is.* 14:31 howl, O *g.* cry, O city
24:12 *g.* smit. with destruction
28:6 turn battle to the *g.*
*Lam.* 5:14 elders have ceased
from *g.*
*Ezek.* 11:1 at door of *g.* 25 men
43:4 glory of Lord by way of *g.*
44:2 this *g.* shall be shut, none
45:19 put blood on posts of *g.*
46:1 *g.* of inner court be shut, 2
48:31 one *g.* of R. one *g.* of Ju.
*Mic.* 1:9 come into *g.* of my peo.
*Mat.* 7:13 enter in at straight *g.*
wide is *g.* broad is way, 14;
*Luke* 13:24
*Luke* 7:12 came nigh *g.* of city
16:20 beggar Lazarus laid at *g.*
*Acts* 10:17 men fr. C. stood be. *g.*
12:10 the iron *g.* wh. opened.
14 Rhoda opened not *g.*
*Heb.* 13:12 J. suffered without *g.*
*Rev.* 21:21 several *g.* of one pearl

*See* ENTERING, ENTERETH.

**His GATE.**

*Prov.* 17:19 exalteth *h. g.*

GAT

**At the GATE.**

2 *K.* 11:6 *at the g.* of Sur. third
*at the g.* 2 *Chr.* 23:5
2 *Chr.* 24:8 *at g.* of house of L.
*Est.* 5:13 M. sitting *at* king's *g.*
*Acts* 3:2 daily *at g.* of temple
10 sat for alms *at* beautiful *g.*

**High GATE.**

2 *Chr.* 23:20 came thro. *high g.*
27:3 Joth. built *high g.* of house
*Jer.* 20:2 Jerem. in stocks in *h. g.*

**In the GATE.**

*Gen.* 19:1 Lot sat *in the g.* of So.
*Ex.* 32:26 M. stood *in g.* of camp
*Jud.* 16:2 laid wait for S. *in t. g.*
*Ruth* 4:11 peo. *in g.* said
2 *Sam.* 3:27 J. took Abner *in t. g.*
2 *K.* 7:20 peo. trod on him *in t. g.*
*Est.* 2:19 sat *in t.* king's *g.* 21
5:9 Ha. saw him *in t.* king's *g.*
*Job* 5:4 children crushed *in t. g.*
31:21 I saw my help *in the g.*
*Ps.* 69:12 sit *in t. g.*
127:5 speak with enemies *in g.*
*Prov.* 22:22 oppress afflic. *in t. g.*
*Is.* 29:21 snare for him rep. *in g.*
*Jer.* 7:2 *in t. g.* of Lord's house
38:7 king sitting *in t. g.* of B.
*Dan.* 2:49 Daniel sat *in t. g.*
*Amos* 5:10 him that rebuk. *in g.*
12 they turn aside poor *in t. g.*
15 establish judgment *in the g.*

**Old GATE.**

*Neh.* 3:6 *old g.* repaired Jehoiada
12:39 priests went above *old g.*

**Prison GATE.**

*Neh.* 12:39 th. stood still in *p. g.*

**Sheep GATE.**

*Neh.* 12:39 went even unto *s. g.*

**Valley GATE.**

2 *Chr.* 26:9 U. built tow. at *v. g.*
*Neh.* 2:13 went out by *g.* of *v.* 15
3:13 *valley g.* repaired Hanun

**Water GATE.**

*Neh.* 3:26 Nethin. dwelt ag. *w. g*
8:1 street before *water g.* 3, 16
12:37 priests went even to *w. g.*

**GATES.**

*Deut.* 12:12 rejoice with. your *g.*
*Jos.* 6:26 in youngest son set up
*g.* 1 *K.* 16:34
*Jud.* 5:8 new gods, war in *g.*
11 people of Lord shall go to *g.*
2 *Chr.* 31:2 A. app. to prai. in *g.*
*Neh.* 1:3 *g.* burnt, 2:3 13, 17
12:30 priests and Lev. purifi. *g.* 9
*Ps.* 9:14 thy praise in the *g.*
24:7 lift up your heads, O ye *g.*
87:2 Lord loveth the *g.* of Zion
100:4 enter into *g.* with thanks.
107:16 he hath broken *g.* of br.
118:19 open *g.* of righteousness
*Prov.* 1:21 in opening of *g.* 8:3
8:34 watching daily at my *g.*
14:19 wicked at *g.* of righteous
31:23 husband is known in *g.*
31 let own works praise in *g.*
*Is.* 3:26 and her *g.* shall lament
26:2 open *g.* righteous may ent.
38:10 I shall go to *g.* of grave
45:1 open bef. him two-leaved *g.*
2 I will break the *g.* of brass
62:10 go through, go through *g.*
*Jer.* 14:2 Jud. mourn. *g.* languish
15:7 fan them with fan in *g.*
17:21 no burden on sab. by *g.* 24
25 then shall enter into *g.* 22:4
22:19 cast forth beyond the *g.*
*Lam.* 1:4 Zion's *g.* are desolate
2:9 her *g.* are sunk into ground
*Ezek.* 21:15 point of sw. ag. th. *g.*
22 battering rams aga. the *g.*
26:2 broken that was *g.* of peo.
*Ob.* 11 foreigners entered *g.*
*Nah.* 2:6 *g.* of rivers sh. be open.
*Zec.* 8:16 truth and peace in *g.*
*Mat.* 16:18 *g.* of hell not prevail
*Acts* 9:24 they watched *g.*
*Rev.* 21:12 city had twelve *g.* at
*g.* twelve angels
13 east thr. *g.* on north thr. *g.*
21 twelve *g.* were twel. pearls
25 *g.* of it shall not be shut

*See* BARS, DEATH.

**Thy GATES.**

*Ex.* 20:10 str. wi. *t. g. Deut.* 5:14
*Deut.* 6:9 write them *t. g.* 11:20
12:15 eat flesh in *t. g.* 17, 18, 21
14:21 str. in *t. g.*; 27 Le. in *t. g.*
28 tithe in *t. g.*; 29 wid. in *t. g.*
16:5 passover in *thy g.*; Levite
in *thy g.* 14; 26:12
31:12 gather peo. within *t. g.*
*Ps.* 122:2 feet stand wi. *t. g.* O J.

GAT

*Is.* 54:12 I will make *t. g.* of car.
60:11 *thy g.* sh. be open contin.
18 walls salvation, *thy g.* praise

**GATH.**

1 *Sam.* 5:8 ark be car. to G. 6:17
2 *Sam.* 1:20 tell it not in G.
21:22 to giant in G. 1 *Chr.* 20:8
2 *K.* 12:17 Hazael fought ag. G.
1 *Chr.* 18:1
*Amos* 6:2 to G. of Philistines
*Mic.* 1:10 declare ye it not at G.

**GATHER.**

*Gen.* 31:46 *g.* stones, th. took st.
41:35 *g.* all food of those years
*Ex.* 5:7 *g.* straw; 12 *g.* stubble
9:19 *g.* cattle; 16:4 *g.* cer. rate
16:5 *g.* twice as m.; 26 six da. *g.*
23:10 six y. sow and *g.* *Lev.* 25:3
*Lev.* 19:9 sh. not *g.* glean. 23:22
10 thou sh. not *g.* every grape
*Num.* 10:4 trumpet, princes *g.*
11:16 *g.* seventy men of elders
19:9 man clean *g.* ashes
*Deut.* 28:30 vine. and not *g.* 39
38 much seed out, *g.* little in
30:3 *g.* from all nations, *Ezek.*
36:34
2 *K.* 4:39 went to field to *g.* her.
22:20 *g.* to fathers, 2 *Chr.* 34:28
2 *Chr.* 24:5 *g.* money to rep. ho.
*Job* 24:6 *g.* vintage of wicked
34:14 *g.* to himself his spirit
39:12 seed, and *g.* it into barn?
*Ps.* 26:9 *g.* not soul wi. sinners
104:28 that givest them they *g.*
106:47 *g.* us from am. heathen
*Prov.* 28:8 *g.* for him pity poor
*Ec.* 2:26 travail to *g.* and heap
*Is.* 34:15 owl *g.* under shadow
40:11 shall *g.* lambs with arms
43:5 will *g.* thee from the west
54:7 with great mercies will I *g.*
62:10 highway, *g.* out the stones
66:18 will *g.* all nations
*Jer.* 6:1 *g.* to flee; 7:18 chil. *g.* w.
9:22 none sh. *g.*; 10:17 *g.* up w.
29:14 *g.* you from all nations
31:8 *g.* from coasts of earth,
32:37; *Ezek.* 20:34, 41; 34:13
31:10 scatter Israel will *g.* him
*Ezek.* 11:17 will *g.* you fr. people
16:37 I will *g.* all thy lovers
22:19 will *g.* you to midst of J.
20 as *g.* silver so I *g.* you, 21
24:4 *g.* pieces; 29:13 will *g.* Eg.
*Hos.* 8:10 hired am. nat. I will *g.*
9:6 Egypt shall *g.* them up.
*Joel* 2:6 faces shall *g.* blackness
16 *g.* people, *g.* children
3:2 I will *g.* all nations
*Mic.* 2:12 I will *g.* remnant of Is.
4:6 *g.* her driven, *Zep.* 3:19
12 he shall *g.* them as sheaves
5:1 *g.* in troops, O da. of troops
*Nah.* 2:10 faces of all *g.* blackn.
*Hab.* 1:9 they shall *g.* captivity
15 and *g.* them in their drag.
*Zep.* 3:18 will *g.* th. are sorrowf.
*Zec.* 10:8 I will hiss and *g.* 10
*Mat.* 3:12 *g.* wheat, *Luke* 3:17
6:26 nor do they *g.* into barns
7:16 *g.* grapes of th.? *Luke* 6:44
13:28 wilt thou that we *g.* them
29 while ye *g.* up the tares
30 burn tares but *g.* the wheat
41 shall *g.* out of his kingdom
25:26 I *g.* wh. I have not strewed
*Luke* 13:34 as hen doth *g.* brood
*John* 6:12 *g.* fragments that rem.
15:6 men *g.* them and cast them
*Rev.* 14:8 *g.* clusters of vine
16:14 *g.* them to battle of that
day

**GATHER together.**

*Gen.* 34:30 few they shall *g. together.*
49:1 *g.* selves *to.* ye sons of J. 2
*Lev.* 8:3 *g.* congregation of Israel
*together*, *Num.* 8:9
*Num.* 21:16 *g.* people *together*,
*Deut.* 4:10; 31:12
2 *Sam.* 12:28 *g.* the rest *together*
1 *Chr.* 16:35 O God, and *g.* us *to.*
22:2 com. to *g. together* strangers
*Est.* 2:3 *g. together* fair virgins
4:16 *g. together.* Jews in Shushan
*Job* 11:10 if he *g. t.* who hinder.
*Ps.* 50:5 *g.* saints *together* unto me
104:22 they *g.* themselves *together.*
*Ec.* 3:5 a time to *g.* stones *together.*
*Is.* 11:12 *g. to.* dispersed of Jud.
49:18 *g. to.* come to me. 60:4
*Jer.* 4:5 blow trumpet, cry *g. to.*
*Zep.* 3:1 *g. to.* yea, *g. to.* O nat.
*Mat.* 13:30 *g. together* first tares
24:31 *g. t.* his elect, *Mark* 13:27
*John* 11:52 *g. t.* in. one, *Eph.* 1:10

GAV

*Rev.* 19:17 *g. to.* to supper of G.
20:8 to *g.* Gog and Magog *together.*

**GATHERED.**

*Gen.* 25:8 Abr. was *g.* to his peo.
17 Ishmael *g.*; 35:29 Isaac *g.*
49:29 J. was *g.* to his people, 33
*Ex.* 16:18 he that *g.* much, he
that *g.* little, 2 *Cor.* 8:15
*Lev.* 23:39 when ye have *g.*
*Num.* 11:32 *g.* qu.? 15:32 *g.* stic.
20:24 Aaron be *g.* to people, 26
27:13 Moses *g.* to his people,
31:2; *Deut.* 32:50
*Jud.* 1:7 *g.* meat under table
6:34 Abiezer was *g.* after him
1 *Sam.* 5:8 th. *g.* lords of Philist.
22:2 ev. one in distress *g.* to D.
2 *Sam.* 14:14 wat. spilt can. be *g.*
2 *K.* 22:20 Josiah be *g.* to grave
in peace, 2 *Chr.* 34:28
*Job* 27:19 rich lie, but not be *g.*
*Ps.* 107:3 *g.* them out of lands
*Prov.* 27:25 herbs of mount. are *g.*
30:4 hath *g.* wind in fists?
*Is.* 5:2 and *g.* out the stones
10:14 gathereth eggs, have I *g.*
27:12 *g.* one by one, O Israel
34:15 vultures *g.*; 16 Sp. *g.* th.
49:5 Is. not *g.* yet I be glorious
*Jer.* 3:17 all nations be *g.*
*Ezek.* 28:25 wh. I have *g.* hon. of
38:13 hast thou *g.* thy company
39:28 have *g.* them to own land
*Mic.* 7:1 when *g.* sum. of fruits
*Mat.* 13:40 as tares are *g.*
47 net cast and *g.* of every kind
25:32 bef. him be *g.* all nations
27:27 *g.* to him the whole band
*John* 11:47 *g.* chief priests and
*Acts* 28:3 Paul *g.* bundle of sticks
*Rev.* 14:19 angel *g.* vine of earth

**GATHERED together.**

*Ex.* 8:14 *g.* them *to.* on heaps
*Num.* 11:22 fish of sea be *g. tog.*
*Jud.* 20:1 congreg. *g. tog.* as one
man, 11; *Ezr.* 3:1; *Neh.* 8:1
*Job* 30:7 under nettles were *g. t.*
*Ps.* 47:9 princes of peo. are *g. t.*
102:22 people *g. tog.* to serve L.
*Hos.* 1:11 chil. of Judah be *g. t.*
*Zec.* 12:3 tho. all people be *g. t.*
*Mat.* 18:20 two or three are *g. t.*
23:37 how often would I have *g.*
children *to. Luke* 13:34
24:28 be *g. tog. Luke* 17:37
*Mark* 1:33 all the city was *g. t.*
*Luke* 15:13 younger son *g.* all *t.*
*Acts* 4:26 rulers *g. to.* against L.
12:12 many *g. together* praying
1 *Cor.* 5:4 *g. t.* and my spirit
*Rev.* 16:16 *g. t.* into pl. Armaged.
19:19 beast and army *g. t.*

**GATHERER, S.**

*Jer.* 6:9 hand as grape *g.* into
49:9 if grape *g.* come, *Ob.* 5
*Amos* 7:14 I was *g.* of sycamore

**GATHERETH.**

*Num.* 19:10 that *g.* ashes shall
*Ps.* 33:7 *g.* waters of sea together
41:6 heart *g.* iniquity to itself
147:2 *g.* outcasts of Is. *Is.* 56:8
*Prov.* 6:8 ant *g.* food in harvest
10:5 that *g.* in summer is wise
*Is.* 10:14 one *g.* eggs th. are left
17:5 when the harvest-man *g.*
*Hab.* 2:5 *g.* to him all nations
*Mat.* 12:30 *g.* not scat. *Luke* 11:23
23:37 as a hen *g.* her chickens
*John* 4:36 he that reapeth *g.* fruit

**GATHERING, S.**

*Gen.* 49:10 to him shall *g.* of peo.
*Num.* 15:33 found him *g.* sticks
1 *K.* 17:10 widow was *g.* sticks
*Is.* 33:4 spoil like *g.* of caterpil.
*Mat.* 25:24 *g.* where not strewed
*Acts* 16:10 assuredly *g.* L. called
1 *Cor.* 16:2 be no *g.* wh. I come

**GAVE.**

*Gen.* 2:20 Ad. *g.* names to cattle
3:12 woman *g.* me of the tree
14:20 *g.* tithes of all, *Heb.* 7:2, 4
*Jos.* 21:44 L. *g.* them rest, 2 *Chr.*
15:15; 20:30
1 *Sam.* 10:9 G. *g.* Saul ano. heart
*Job* 1:21 L. *g.* Lord hath taken
*Ps.* 18:13 Highest *g.* his voice
69:21 *g.* me gall, *g.* vinegar
*Ec.* 12:7 spir. return to G. th. *g.*
*Is.* 43:3 I *g.* Egypt for ransom
50:6 I *g.* my back to the smiters
*Ezek.* 20:12 I *g.* them my sab. 25
*Hos.* 13:11 I *g.* thee a king in
anger
*Mat.* 14:19 *g.* loaves to disciples,
15:36; 26:26; *Mark* 6:41; 8:6;
14:22; *Luke* 9:16; 22:19

GEN

*Mat.* 21:23 who *g.* thee authority? *Mark* 11:28; *Luke* 20:2
25:35 ye *g.* me meat, *g.* drink
*John* 1:12 *g.* he power to bec. so.
3:16 G. so loved w. he *g.* Son
10:29 Fa. who *g.* them me is
14:31 as Father *g.* me command.
*Acts* 2:4 to speak as Sp. *g.* utter
1 *Cor.* 3:6 watered, but G. *g.* inc.
2 *Cor.* 8:5 but first *g.* selves to L.
*Gal.* 1:4 *g.* him. for sins, *Tit.* 2:14
2:20 loved me, *g.* himself for me
*Eph.* 1:22 *g.* him to be head over
4:8 captive and *g.* gifts
11 he *g.* some apostles, some
5:25 loved church *g.* hims. for
1 *Tim.* 2:6 *g.* himself ransom
*Rev.* 13:2 dragon *g.* him power

**GAVE up.**

*Gen.* 25:8 Abraham *g. up* ghost
17 Ishmael; 35:29 Isaac *g. up*
*Lam.* 1:19 my elders *g. up* ghost
*Mark* 15:37 J. *g. up* ghost, 39; *Luke* 23:46; *John* 19:30
*Acts* 5:5 An. *g. up* gh.; 12:23 He.
*Rev.* 20:13 the sea *g. up* the dead

**GAVEST.**

*Gen.* 3:12 wom. whom thou *g.*
1 *K.* 8:34 land which thou *g.* to fathers, 40, 48; 2 *Cor.* 6:25, 31, 38; *Neh.* 9:35
*Neh.* 9:20 *g.* Spirit, *g.* water for
22 *g.* kingdoms; 27 *g.* saviours
*Ps.* 21:4 he asked life, th. *g.* it
*Luke* 7:44 *g.* me no water, 45
*John* 17:4 I finis. work thou *g.*
12 those thou *g.* I have kept
22 the glory thou *g.* I have g.
18:9 thou *g.* me ha. I lost none

**GAY.**

*Jam.* 2:3 that weareth *g.* cloth.

**GAZA.**

*Jud.* 16:1 Samson went to G.
*Jer.* 47:1 Pharaoh smote G. 5
*Amos* 1:7 send fire on wall of G.
*Zec.* 9:5 king sh. perish from G.
*Acts* 8:26 goeth from Jeru. to G.

**GAZE.**

*Ex.* 19:21 break thro' to L. to *g.*

**GAZING.**

*Nah.* 3:6 I will set thee *g.* stock
*Acts* 1:11 why stand ye *g.* to h.?
*Heb.* 10:33 were made *g.* stock

**GEBA.**

*Jos.* 21:17 G. with, 1 *Chr.* 6:60
1 *K.* 15:22 Asa b. G, 2 *Chr.* 16:6
*Is.* 10:29 taken lodging at G.
*Zec.* 14:10 be as plain from G.

GEBAL. *Ps.* 83:7; *Ezek.* 27:9
GEBIM. *Is.* 10:31

**GEDALIAH.**

2 *K.* 25:24 G. sware, *Jer.* 40:9
1 *Chr.* 25:3 G. and Z. *Ezr.* 10:18
*Jer.* 38:1 G. son of Pashur heard
41:2 Ishmael smote G. 43:6
*Zep.* 1:1 son of Cushi, son of G.

GEHAZI. 2 *K.* 4:12, 27; 5:21, 25; 8:4

GEMARIAH. *Jer.* 29:3; 36:25

**GENDER.**

*Lev.* 19:19 sh. not let cat. *g.* wi.
2 *Tim.* 2:23 knowing th. *g.* str.

**GENDERED, ETH.**

*Job* 21:10 bull *g.* and faileth not
38:29 hoary frost, who *g.* it?
*Gal.* 4:24 mount Sin. wh. *g.* to

**GENEALOGY.**

1 *Chr.* 5:1 *g.* not to be reckoned
*Ezr.* 2:62 sought *g.* *Neh.* 7:64
8:1 *g.* of them that went up
*Neh.* 7:5 I found register of *g.*

**GENEALOGIES.**

1 *Chr.* 9:1 Israel reckoned by *g.*
2 *Chr.* 12:15 book of She. con. *g.*
31:19 portions to all reck. by *g.*
1 *Tim.* 1:4 no heed to endless *g.*
*Tit.* 3:9 avoid fool. questions *g.*

**GENERAL.**

1 *Chr.* 27:34 *g.* king's army Joab
*Heb.* 12:23 *g.* assembly and chu.

**GENERALLY.**

2 *Sam.* 17:11 Is. be *g.* gathered
*Jer.* 48:38 lamenta. *g.* on house-t.

**GENERATION.**

*Gen.* 7:1 ha. I seen right. in *g.*
*Ex.* 17:16 war with Amal. fr. *g.*
*Deut.* 23:2 not enter to tenth *g.*
3 Am. to tenth *g.* not enter
8 Ed. and Eg. in third *g.* shall
32:5 perverse and crooked *g.* 20
*Jud.* 2:10 that *g.* gath. to father
*Ps.* 12:7 preserve them from *g.*

GEN

*Ps.* 14:5 God is in *g.* of righte.
22:30 accounted to Lord for a *g.*
24:6 this *g.* of them that seek
49:19 he shall go to *g.* of fathers
73:15 I should offend ag. the *g.*
78:4 show. to *g.* praise of Lord
6 that *g.* to come might know
8 a stubborn and rebellious *g.*
95:10 grieved with *g.* *Heb.* 3:10
109:13 *g.* fol. name be blotted
112:2 *g.* of upright be blessed
145:4 one *g.* praise thy works
*Prov.* 27:24 crown end. eve. *g.*?
30:11 a *g.* that curseth father
12 there is *g.* pure in own eyes
13 *g.* lofty; 14 *g.* whose teeth
*Ec.* 1:4 one *g.* passeth, another *g.*
*Is.* 13:20 not dwelt in from *g.* to *g.* *Jer.* 50:39
34:10 from *g.* to *g.* it shall lie, 17
51:8 my salvat. be from *g.* to *g.*
53:8 who decl. his *g.* *Acts* 8:33
*Lam.* 5:19 throne rem. fr. *g.* to *g.*
*Dan.* 4:3 his. dom. f. *g.* to *g.* 34
*Mat.* 1:1 book of *g.* of Jesus Ch.
3:7 O *g.* of vipers, 12:34; 23:33; *Luke* 3:7
11:16 shall liken *g.* *Luke* 7:31
12:39 adulterous *g.* seeketh sign, 16:4; *Mark* 8:12; *Luke* 11:29
41 in jugdm. with *g.* *Luke* 11:32
42 queen of S. wi. *g.* *Luke* 11:31
17:17 O perverse *g.* *Mark* 9:19; *Luke* 9:41
23:36 things come on this *g.*
24:34 this *g.* not pass, *Mark* 13:30; *Luke* 21:32
*Mark* 8:38 asha. of me in sin. *g.*
*Luke* 1:50 mercy on them *g.* to *g.*
11:30 so sh. S. of man be to *g.*
50 blood of proph. req. of *g.* 51
16:8 child. of world in *g.* wiser
*Acts* 2:40 save from untoward *g.*
13:36 David, after served own *g.*
1 *Pet.* 2:9 ye are a chosen *g.*

*See* FOURTH.

**GENERATIONS.**

*Gen.* 2:4 these are *g.* of heavens
5:1 *g.* of Ad.; 6:9 *g.* of N. 10:1
6:9 Noah was perfect in his *g.*
9:12 covenant for perpetual *g.*
11:10 *g.* of Shem; 27 *g.* of Te.
17:12 every man-ch. in *g.* circ.
25:12 *g.* of Ish. 13; 1 *Chr.* 1:29
19 *g.* of Isaac; 36:1 *g.* of E. 9
37:2 these are the *g.* of Jacob
*Ex.* 3:15 memorial to all *g.*
12:14 feast to Lord through *g.*
42 a night to be observed in *g.*
16:32 homer to be kept for *g.* 33
27:21 a statute forever to their *g.* 30:21; *Lev.* 3:17; 6:13; 7:36; 10:9; 17:7; 23:14, 21, 31, 41
30:8 incense; 31 oil through *g.*
31:13 sab. a sign through *g.* 16
40:15 everlasting priest. thro' *g.*
*Deut.* 7:9 L. keepeth cov. 1,000 *g.*
32:7 consider years of many *g.*
*Jud.* 3:2 *g.* of Israel might teach
*Ruth* 4:18 these are *g.* of Pharez
1 *Chr.* 16:15 word which he commanded to a 1,000 *g.* *Ps.* 105:8
*Job* 42:16 J. saw son's s. four *g.*
*Ps.* 33:11 thoughts of h. to all *g.*
45:17 name remember. in all *g.*
61:6 the king's years as many *g.*
72:5 shall fear thee thro' all *g.*
79:13 will show praise to all *g.*
85:5 th. draw anger to all *g.*?
89:4 will build throne to all *g.*
90:1 our dwelling-pla. in all *g.*
100:5 his truth end. to all *g.*
102:12 thy remem. to all *g.*
24 thy years through all *g.*
106:31 counted righte. to all *g.*
119:90 thy faith. is to all *g.*
135:13 thy mem. through. all *g.*
145:13 thy dom. through all *g.*
146:10 thy G. O Zion to all *g.*
*Is.* 41:4 calling *g.* from begin.
51:9 awake, O arm of L. as in *g.*
60:15 make thee joy of *g.*
61:4 repair desolations of *g.*
*Mat.* 1:17 *g.* fr. Abr. to Dav. 14 *g.*
*Luke* 1:48 *g.* sh. call me blessed
*Col.* 1:26 mys. hid fr. ages and *g.*

GENNESARET. *Mat.* 14:34; *Mark* 6:53; *Luke* 5:1

**GENTILE.**

*Rom.* 2:9 Jew first, also of *g.* 10

**GENTILES.**

*Gen.* 10:5 isles of *g.* were divided
*Is.* 11:10 root of Jes. to it sh. *g.*
42:1 judgm. to *g.* *Mat.* 12:18

GEN

*Is.* 42:6 light to *g.* 49:6; *Luke* 2:32; *Acts* 13:47
49:22 I will lift my hand to *g.*
54:3 thy seed shall inherit the *g.*
60:3 *g.* shall come to thy light
5 forces of *g.* shall come, 11
16 shalt suck the milk of *g.*
61:6 ye shall eat the riches of *g.*
9 seed sh. be known am. the *g.*
62:2 *g.* sh. see thy righteousness
66:12 glory of *g.* like flow. stre.
19 declare my glory among *g.*
*Jer.* 4:7 destroyer of *g.* is on way
14:22 vanities of *g.* cause rain?
*Lam.* 2:9 king and princes am. *g.*
*Ezek.* 4:13 eat defil. bread am. *g.*
*Joel* 3:9 proclaim ye this am. *g.*
*Mic.* 5:8 remnant of Jacob am. *g.*
*Zec.* 1:21 to cast out horns of *g.*
*Mal.* 1:11 name sh. be gr. am. *g.*
*Mat.* 4:15 Galilee of the *g.*
6:32 after all th. things *g.* seek
10:5 go not into way of the *g.*
18 testimony ag. them and *g.*
12:21 in his name sh. the *g.* tru.
20:19 shall deliver him to the *g.* *Mark* 10:33; *Luke* 18:32
25 prin. of *g.* exer. *Luke* 22:25
*Luke* 21:24 Jerusal. trodden of *g.* till times of *g.* be fulfilled
*John* 7:35 to disp. am *g.* teach *g.*
*Acts* 7:45 with Je. into pos. of *g.*
9:15 to bear my name before *g.*
10:45 on the *g.* was poured gift
11:1 *g.* received word of God
18 hath G. to *g.* granted rep.?
13:42 *g.* besought words preach.
46 P. and B. said, We turn to *g.*
14:27 opened door of faith to *g.*
15:3 declare the conversion of *g.*
7 *g.* by my mou. sh. hear word
12 wonders G. wrought am. *g.*
14 God at first did visit *g.* 17
19 them which from am. the *g.*
23 greeting to breth. of the *g.*
18:6 henceforth I will go to *g.*
21:19 God wrought am. the *g.*
21 teach. J. am. *g.* to forsake
25 touch. the *g.* which believe
22:21 I will send thee far to *g.*
26:20 *g.* that they should repent
23 Ch. sh. show light to the *g.*
28:28 salvation of God sent to *g.*
*Rom.* 1:13 fruit, as am. other *g.*
2:14 *g.* which have not the law
24 God blasphemed am. the *g.*
3:9 proved Jews and *g.* und. sin
29 is he not of *g.*? yes of *g.*
9:24 not of Jews, but also of *g.*
30 *g.* wh. follo. not after right.
11:11 salvation come to the *g.*
12 dimin. of them riches of *g.*
13 to you *g.* as the apos. of *g.*
25 till the fulness of *g.* be come
15:9 that *g.* might glorify God; I will confess among *g.*
10 rejoice, ye *g.* with his peo.
11 praise L. all *g.* and laud
12 over *g.* in him shall *g.* trust
16 minist. of Jesus Christ to *g.* that offering up of the *g.* 18
27 if *g.* have been made parta.
16:4 all the churches of the *g.*
1 *Cor.* 5:1 not named among *g.*
10:20 thing *g.* sacrifice to devils
32 offence neither to J. nor *g.*
12:2 ye know ye were *g.* carried
13 whether we be Jews or *g.*
*Gal.* 2:12 he did eat with *g.*
14 man. of *g.* why compel. *g.*?
15 Jews, and not sinners of *g.*
3:14 blessing of Abraham on *g.*
*Eph.* 2:11 in time past *g.* in flesh
3:1 prisoner of Jesus Ch. for *g.*
6 that *g.* should be fellow-heirs
8 preach am. *g.* unsea. riches
4:17 ye walk not as other *g.*
*Col.* 1:27 glory of mystery am. *g.*
1 *Thes.* 2:16 forbid. to spe. to *g.*
4:5 in lust of concupis. as the *g.*
1 *Tim.* 2:7 ordained teacher of *g.*
3:16 preached to the *g.*
2 *Tim.* 1:11 teacher of *g.*
1 *Pet.* 2:12 convers. honest am. *g.*
4:3 to have wrought will of *g.*
3 *John* 7 taking nothing of the *g.*
*Rev.* 11:2 the court is given to *g.*

**GENTLE.**

1 *Thes.* 2:7 were *g.* among you
2 *Tim.* 2:24 ser. of L. must be *g.*
*Tit.* 3:2 *g.* showing all meekness
*Jam.* 3:17 wisd. from ab. pure *g.*
1 *Pet.* 2:18 subject not only to *g.*

**GENTLENESS.**

2 *Sam.* 22:36 thy *g.* made me great, *Ps.* 18:35

GHO

2 *Cor.* 10:1 I bes. you by *g.* of C.
*Gal.* 5:22 fruit of the Spirit is *g.*

**GENTLY.**

2 *Sam.* 18:5 deal *g.* with Absalom
*Is.* 40:11 *g.* lead those wi. young

GERA. *Jud.* 3:15; 2 *Sam.* 16:5

GERAHS. *Ex.* 30:13; *Lev.* 27:25; *Num.* 3:47; 18:16; *Eze.* 45:12

GERAR. *Gen.* 20:1, 2; 26:6, 20

GERGESENES. *Mat.* 8:28

**GERIZIM.**

*Deut.* 11:29 bles. on mt. G. 27:12
*Jos.* 8:33 aga. mount G. *Jud.* 9:7

**GERSHOM, GERSHON.**

*Gen.* 46:11 G. Kohath and Merari
*Ex.* 6:16; *Num.* 3:17; 1 *Chr.* 6:1; 23:6
*Ex.* 2:22 name of Moses' son G.
*Num.* 3:21 G. family of Libnites
4:28 sons of G. 7:7; 10:17
*Jos.* 21:6 children of G. had, 27
*Ezr.* 8:2 sons of Phinehas, G.

**GESHUR.**

2 *Sam.* 13:37 and went to G. 38
14:23 Joab went to G. 32
15:8 servant vowed a vow at G.

**GESHURITES.**

*Jos.* 13:13 G. dw. among, 1 *Sam.* 27:8

**GET.**

*Gen.* 34:4 *g.* me damsel to wife
*Ex.* 14:17 will *g.* honor up. Pha.
*Lev.* 14:21 poor and cannot *g.* 23
*Deut.* 8:18 power to *g.* wealth
*Jud.* 14:2 *g.* her me to wife, 3
1 *K.* 1:2 that king may *g.* heat
*Ps.* 119:104 precepts I *g.* under.
*Prov.* 4:5 *g.* wisdom, *g.* underst.
16:16 better *g.* wisd. than gold
17:16 in hand of fool to *g.* wis.
*Ec.* 3:6 there is a time to *g.*
*Lam.* 3:7 I cannot *g.* out
*Ezek.* 22:27 to *g.* dishonest gain
*Dan.* 4:14 beasts *g.* from under
*Zep.* 3:19 I will *g.* them praise
*Luke* 9:12 lodge and *g.* victuals
2 *Cor.* 2:11 lest Sat. *g.* advantage
*Jam.* 4:13 buy, sell, and *g.* gain

**GET thee.**

*Gen.* 12:1 *g. t.* out of co. *Acts* 7:3
*Ex.* 10:28 *g. thee* from me
11:8 *g. thee* out, and all people
19:24 Lord said to Moses, *g. th.* down, 32:7; *Deut.* 9:12
1 *K.* 17:3 *g. t.* hence; 9 to Zarep.
18:41 Elijah said, *g. thee* up
2 *K.* 3:13 *g. t.* to prophets of fath.
*Is.* 40:9 O Z. *g. t.* to high mount.
47:5 and *g. thee* into darkness
*Jer.* 13:1 *g. thee* a linen girdle
*Mat.* 4:10 J. saith, *g. t.* hence, S.
16:23 said to Peter, *g. t.* behind me, S. *Mark* 8:33; *Luke* 4:8
*Acts* 10:20 arise, *g. thee* down
22:18 *g. t.* quickly out of Jerus.

**GET ye.**

*Gen.* 19:14 said, Up, *g. ye* out
*Is.* 30:11 *g. ye* out of way
*Jer.* 49:31 *g. ye* to wealthy nat.
*Joel* 3:13 *g. ye* down
*Zec.* 6:7 *g. ye* hence, walk to

**GET you.**

*Gen.* 34:10 *g. you* possessions
42:2 *g. you* down thither
*Ex.* 5:4 *g. you* to your burdens
11 *g. you* str. wh. you can find
*Num.* 16:24 *g. y.* up fr. tab. of K.
*Jos.* 2:16 *g. you* to the mountain
1 *Sam.* 25:5 *g. you* up to Carmel
*Jer.* 49:30 flee, *g. you* far off

**GETHSEMANE.**

*Mat.* 26:36 called G. *Mark* 14:32

**GETTETH.**

2 *Sam.* 5:8 whoso *g.* to gutter
*Prov.* 3:13 man that *g.* underst.
9:7 reproveth scorner *g.* shame, rebuketh wicked man *g.* blot
15:32 hear. reproof *g.* underst.
18:15 prudent *g.* knowledge
19:8 that *g.* wisdom loveth soul
*Jer.* 17:11 *g.* riches not by right
48:44 that *g.* out of pit

**GETTING.**

*Gen.* 31:18 J. carried cattle of *g.*
*Prov.* 4:7 with all thy *g.* get und.
21:6 *g.* of treas. by lying tongue

**GHOST.**

*Gen.* 49:33 J. yielded up the *g.*
*Job* 10:18 I had given up *g.*
11:20 hope as giving up of *g.*
14:10 man giveth up *g.*
*Jer.* 15:9 she hath given up *g.*
*Mat.* 27:50 J. cried, yielded up *g.*

GIF

*Acts* 5:10 Sapphira yielded up *g.*

*See* GAVE, GIVE, HOLY.

GIAH. 2 *Sam.* 2:24

**GIANT.**

2 *Sam.* 21:16 of *g.* 18; 1 *Chr.* 20:4
1 *Chr.* 20:6 son of *g.*; 8 born to *g.*
*Job* 16:14 runneth on me like *g.*

**GIANTS.**

*Gen.* 6:4 there were *g.* in earth
*Num.* 13:33 we saw *g.* sons of A.
*Deut.* 2:11 Em. were counted *g.*
3:11 Og. of B. remained of remnant of *g.* *Jos.* 12:4; 13:12
13 Bash. called the land of *g.*
*Jos.* 15:8 lot of J. at valley of *g.*
17:15 get thee up to land of *g.*
18:16 Benj. came to valley of *g.*

**GIBEAH.**

*Jud.* 19:14 by G. 16; 20:9, 13
1 *Sam.* 10:26 home to G. 15:34
2 *Sam.* 21:6 sev. sons to L. in G.
*Is.* 10:29 afraid, G. of Saul is fled
*Hos.* 5:8 blow cornet in G. 9:9
10:9 sinned from days of G.

**GIBEON.**

*Jos.* 10:12 stand still upon G.
2 *Sam.* 3:30 slain Asahel at G.
1 *K.* 3:5 in G. L. app. to Sol. 9:2
1 *Chr.* 8:29 at G. dw. father, 9:35
21:29 altar of b.-offering at G.
*Is.* 28:21 as in the valley of G.

GIBEONITES. 2 *Sam.* 21:1, 9

**GIDEON.**

*Jud.* 6:11, 24, 34; 7:1, 14, 18; 8:21
*Heb.* 11:32 wou. fail to tell of G.

GIDEONI. *Nu.* 1:11; 2:22; 7:60, 65

**GIEREAGLE.**

*Lev.* 11:18 abom. *g.* *Deut.* 14:17

**GIFT.**

*Gen.* 34:12 so much dowry and *g.*
*Ex.* 23:8 take no *g.* for *g.* blindeth the wise, *Deut.* 16:19
*Num.* 8:19 given Lev. as *g.* 18:6
*Ps.* 45:12 daughter of T. with *g.*
*Prov.* 17:8 *g.* as precious stone
23 wicked tak. *g.* out of bosom
18:16 a man's *g.* maketh room
21:14 *g.* in secret pacifieth ang.
25:14 whoso boasteth of false *g.*
*Ec.* 3:13 it is the *g.* of G. 5:19
7:7 *g.* destroyeth the heart
*Mat.* 5:23 bring *g.* to the altar
24 leave *g.* before altar and go
8:4 offer *g.* that M. commanded
15:5 a *g.* by whatso. thou mightest be profited, *Mark* 7:11
23:18 whoso sweareth by *g.* 19
*John* 4:10 thou knewest *g.* of G.
*Acts* 2:38 sh. receive *g.* of H. G.
8:20 thought *g.* of G. be purch.
10:45 on Gentiles poured out *g.*
11:17 God gave them like *g.*
*Rom.* 1:11 impart spiritual *g.*
5:15 not as offence, so is free *g.*
16 *g.* free *g.* of many offences
17 which receive *g.* of righte.
18 the free *g.* came on all men
6:23 the *g.* of God is eternal life
1 *Cor.* 1:7 ye come behi. in no *g.*
7:7 ev. man hath pro. *g.* of God
13:2 tho' I have *g.* of prophecy
2 *Cor.* 8:4 that we would rec. *g.*
9:15 thanks to God for unsp. *g.*
*Eph.* 2:8 faith is the *g.* of God
4:7 accord. to meas. of *g.* of Ch.
*Phil.* 4:17 not bec. I desire a *g.*
1 *Tim.* 4:14 neglect not *g.* in thee
2 *Tim.* 1:6 stir up the *g.* in thee
*Heb.* 6:4 tasted of heavenly *g.*
*Jam.* 1:17 every good *g.* and perfect *g.* is from above

**GIFTS.**

*Gen.* 25:6 Abra. gave *g.* to sons
*Lev.* 23:38 feasts, besides your *g.*
*Num.* 18:29 of all your *g.* offer
2 *Chr.* 19:7 with L. is no tak. *g.*
*Est.* 2:18 Ahasuerus gave *g.*
9:22 sending *g.* to the poor
*Ps.* 68:18 received *g.* for men
72:10 kings of Sheba offer *g.*
*Prov.* 6:35 though thou givest *g.*
15:27 that hateth *g.* shall live
19:6 man friend to him giv. *g.*
29:4 *g.* overthroweth judgment
*Is.* 1:23 every one loveth *g.*
*Ezek.* 16:33 *g.* to whor. *g.* to lov.
20:26 I polluted them in own *g.*
31 when ye offer *g.* ye pollute
39 pollute name no more wi. *g.*
22:12 in thee have they taken *g.*
*Dan.* 2:48 king gave Daniel *g.*
5:17 let thy *g.* be to thyself
*Mal.* 2:11 presented to him *g.*

GIR

*Mat.* 7:11 to gi. good *g.* *Lu.* 11:13
*Luke* 21:1 rich casting their *g.*
5 temple was adorned with *g.*
*Rom.* 11:29 *g.* of G. without rep.
12:6 *g.* differing accor. to grace
1 *Cor.* 12:1 concerning spirit. *g.*
4 there are diversities of *g.*
9 another *g.* of healing, 28, 30
31 covet earnestly the best *g.*
14:1 and desire spiritual *g.*
*Eph.* 4:8 and gave *g.* to men
*Heb.* 2:4 God witness with *g.*
5:1 may offer *g.* and sacrifices
8:3 high-priest ord. to offer *g.*
4 there are priests that offer *g.*
9:9 offered, both *g.* and sacrif.
11:4 God testifying of Abel's *g.*
*Rev.* 11:10 dwell on earth send *g.*

**GIHON.**

*Gen.* 2:13 name of river is G.
1 *K.* 1:33 bring Sol. to G. 38, 45

**GILBOA.**

1 *Sam.* 31:1, 8; 2 *Sam.* 21:12; 1 *Chr.* 10:1, 8
2 *Sam.* 1:21 G. let th. be no dew

**GILEAD.**

*Num.* 32:1 G. place for cattle, 40
*Ps.* 60:7 G. mine, Man. 108:8
*Cant.* 4:1 hair as goats fr. G. 6:5
*Jer.* 8:22 there no balm in G.?
22:6 art G.; 46:11 go into G.
*Hos.* 6:8 G. is the city of them
12:11 is there iniquity in G.?

GILEADITE, S. *Jud.* 10:3; 11:1; 12:4, 5; 2 *Sam.* 17:27

**GILGAL.**

*Jos.* 4:19 enc. in G. 9:6; 10:6
*Jud.* 2:1 angel came from G.
1 *Sam.* 7:16 S. went to G. 11:14
13:7 Saul in G.; 8 Sam. 15:33
*Amos* 4:4 at G. multiply trans.
*Mic.* 6:5 him from Shittim to G.

GILONITE. 2 *Sam.* 15:12; 23:34

**GIN, S.**

*Job* 18:9 *g.* sh. take him by heel
*Ps.* 140:5; 141:9; *Is.* 8:14; *Am.* 3:5

**GIRD.**

*Ex.* 29:5 *g.* him with girdle, 9
*Jud.* 3:16 Ehud did *g.* dagger
1 *Sam.* 25:13 *g.* on ev. man sword
*Ps.* 45:3 *g.* sword on thy thigh
*Is.* 8:9 *g.* yours, ye shall be br.
*Ezek.* 44:18 *g.* what caus. sweat
*Joel* 1:13 *g.* yours, and lament
*Luke* 12:37 sh. *g.* himself and
17:8 *g.* thyself and serve me
*John* 21:18 old, another *g.* thee
*Acts* 12:8 *g.* and bind on sandals

*See* LOINS, SACKCLOTH.

**GIRDED.**

*Lev.* 8:7 he *g.* him with girdle
1 *Sam.* 2:18 Sam. *g.* wi. linen ep.
2 *Sam.* 6:14 David *g.* with ephod
20:8 Joab's garment *g.* to him
22:40 *g.* with strength *Ps.* 18:39
1 *K.* 20:32 *g.* sackcloth on loins
*Ps.* 30:11 *g.* me with gladness
65:6 being *g.* with power
93:1 strength wherewith he *g.*
109:19 girdle wherewith he is *g.*
*Is.* 45:5 I *g.* thee, though thou
*Lam.* 2:10 elders of Zion *g.* with
*Ezek.* 16:10 I *g.* thee with fine li.
23:15 images *g.* with girdles
*Joel* 1:8 lament like a virgin *g.*
*John* 13:4 took towel and *g.* him.
5 towel wherewith he was *g.*
*Rev.* 15:6 breasts *g.* with girdle

*See* LOINS, SWORD.

**GIRDEDST.**

*John* 21:18 when young *g.* thys.

**GIRDETH.**

1 *K.* 20:11 him that *g.* his harn.
*Job* 12:18 and he *g.* their loins
*Ps.* 18:32 it is God that *g.* me
*Prov.* 31:17 she *g.* her loins

**GIRDING.**

*Is.* 3:24 inst. of stom. *g.* of sack.
22:12 L. did call to *g.* with sack.

**GIRDLE.**

*Ex.* 28:4 they shall make a *g.*
8 curious *g.* of ephod, 27, 28; 29:5; 39:5, 20; *Lev.* 8:7
39 thou make *g.* of needlework
39:29 *g.* of fine twined linen
1 *Sam.* 18:4 gave Da. bow and *g.*
1 *K.* 2:5 blood of war on his *g.*
2 *K.* 1:8 Elij. girt with *g.* of lea.
*Job* 12:18 loins of kings with *g.*
*Ps.* 109:19 *g.* wherewith he is
*Is.* 3:24 instead of a *g.* a rent
5:27 nor shall *g.* of loins be

GIV

*Is.* 11:5 righteous. be *g.* of loins
faithfulness *g.* of reins
22:21 strengthen Eliakim wi. *g.*
*Jer.* 13:1 get thee a linen *g.*
10 as this *g.* good for nothing
*Mat.* 3:4 J. had a l. *g.* *Mark* 1:6
*Acts* 21:11 took P.'s *g.* ownetb *g.*
*Rev.* 1:13 gi. about paps gold. *g.*

**GIRDLES.**

*Ex.* 28:40 for Aaron's sons *g.*
29:9 Aaron and sons with *g.*
*Prov.* 31:24 deliver. *g.* to merch.
*Ezek.* 23:15 images of C. with *g.*
*Rev.* 15:6 angels g. wi. golden *g.*

**GIRGASHITE, S.**

*Gen.* 10:16 beg. the G. 1 *Chr.* 1:14
15:21 the land G. *Neh.* 9:8
*Jos.* 3:10 will drive out the G.

**GIRL, S.**

*Joel* 3:3 have sold *g.* for wine
*Zec.* 8:5 full of boys and *g.*

**GIRT.**

1 *Sam.* 2:4 that stumbled are *g.*
2 *K.* 1:8 *g.* with girdle of leather
*John* 21:7 S. Pet. *g.* fisher's coat
*Eph.* 6:14 loins *g.* with truth
*Rev.* 1:13 *g.* about paps golden *g.*

GITTITE. 2 *Sam.* 6:10; 15:19; 21:19

**GIVE.**

*Gen.* 15:2 what wilt *g.* me?
23:11 the field I *g.* thee and
28:22 all thou *g.* me I will *g.*
*Ex.* 10:25 must *g.* us sacrifices
30:12 shall *g.* ev. man ransom
13 *g.* every one half a shekel
*Num.* 11:4 sh. *g.* flesh to eat? 18
22:18 if B. *g.* me house, 24:13
35:2 shall *g.* to Levites suburbs
*Deut.* 16:17 every man *g.* as he is able, *Ezek.* 46:5, 11
25:3 forty stripes he may *g.*
1 *Sam.* 22:7 son of Jesse *g.* fields?
2 *Sam.* 23:15 oh th. one *g.* me dr. of well of Beth. 1 *Chr.* 11:17
1 *K.* 13:8 if thou wilt *g.* me
2 *Chr.* 30:12 hand of G. to *g.* one
*Ezr.* 9:8 and to *g.* us a nail
9 to *g.* us a reviving in Judah
*Job* 2:4 man hath he *g.* for life
*Ps.* 2:8 I shall *g.* thee heathen
37:4 he shall *g.* thee desires
49:7 none can *g.* to God a rans.
51:16 not sac. else wo. I *g.* it
78:20 can he *g.* bread also?
91:11 *g.* angels charge, *Mat.* 4:6
109:4 I *g.* myself unto prayer
*Prov.* 29:15 rod and reproof *g.*
17 he shall *g.* rest, *g.* delight
*Ec.* 2:26 he may *g.* to him good
*Cant.* 8:7 if man *g.* substance
*Is.* 30:23 then he shall *g.* rain
55:10 that it *g.* seed to sower
61:3 *g.* them beauty for ashes
*Jer.* 3:19 shall I *g.* pleas. land?
17:10 *g.* man ac. to ways, 32:19
29:11 *g.* you an expected end
*Ezek.* 2:8 eat that I *g.* thee
3:3 fill bowels with roll I *g.*
46:16 prince *g.* gift to sons, 17
*Dan.* 9:22 come to *g.* thee skill
*Mic.* 6:7 I *g.* first-born for tran.?
*Zec.* 8:12 vine shall *g.* fruit, gro. shall *g.* incre. heav. *g.* dew
*Mat.* 7:9 ask bread, will *g.* sto.?
10 will he *g.* serp.? *Luke* 11:11
11 how to *g.* gifts to child. so F. to *g.* that ask, *Luke* 11:13
14:7 to *g.* what she would ask
16:26 *g.* in exchange for soul? *Mark* 8:37
19:7 *g.* writing of divorcement?
26:15 what will ye *g.* me
*Mark* 6:25 *g.* me head of John
12:9 he will *g.* vineyard to oth.
*Luke* 4:6 to whom. I will, I *g.* it
6:38 good measure shall men *g.*
11:8 *g.* as many as he needeth
*John* 4:14 water I shall *g.* him
6:27 meat Son of man shall *g.*
52 can this man *g.* his flesh?
10:28 I *g.* to them eternal life
12:22 what thou ask G. will *g.*
13:29 that he should *g.* to poor
14:16 he shall *g.* you Comforter
27 my peace I *g.* to you; not as world giveth, *g.* I unto you
15:16 what. ye ask he may *g.*
16:23 what. ye ask he will *g.*
17:2 he should *g.* eternal life
*Acts* 3:6 such as I have *g.* I thee
6:4 will *g.* ourselves to prayer
20:35 more blessed to *g.* than r.
*Rom.* 8:32 him also freely *g.*
*Eph.* 1:17 God may *g.* you spirit
4:28 have to *g.* to him needeth

GIV

2 *Tim.* 4:8 righte. Judge shall *g.*
*Heb.* 2:1 to *g.* more earnest heed
1 *John* 5:16 *g.* life for them that
*Rev.* 13:15 power to *g.* life to im.
16:19 to *g.* her cup of wine
22:12 *g.* every man ac. to work

*See* ACCOUNT, GLORY, SWARE.

**GIVE,** *imperatively.*

*Gen.* 14:21 *g.* me the persons
27:28 G. *g.* thee dew of heaven
29:21 *g.* me wife; 30:1 *g.* child.
*Num.* 6:26 Lord *g.* thee peace
*Jos.* 2:12 and *g.* me true token
15:19 *g.* bless. *g.* spr. *Jud.* 1:15
1 *Sam.* 8:6 *g.* us a king to judge
17:10 *g.* me man that we may
1 *K.* 3:9 *g.* servant understand.
26 *g.* her the living child, 27
2 *K.* 6:29 I said, *g.* thy son that
1 *Chr.* 16:28 *g.* to Lord glory and strength, 29; *Ps.* 29:1; 96:7, 8
22:12 the Lord *g.* thee wisdom
2 *Chr.* 1:10 *g.* me now wisdom
*Job* 32:21 nor let me *g.* flat. titles
*Ps.* 28:4 *g.* according to deeds
60:11 *g.* help fr. trouble, 108:12
86:16 *g.* strength to thy servant
119:34 *g.* me understanding, 73, 125, 144, 169
*Prov.* 9:9 *g.* instru. to wise man
23:26 my son, *g.* me thy heart
25:21 if enemy hunger, *g.* him bread, *Rom.* 12:20
30:8 *g.* me neither poverty nor
15 two daughters, crying *g. g.*
*Ec.* 11:2 *g.* a portion to seven
*Is.* 62:7 *g.* no rest till establish J.
*Jer.* 18:19 *g.* heed to me, O Lord
*Lam.* 2:18 *g.* thyself no rest
3:65 *g.* them sorrow of heart
*Ezek.* 3:17 *g.* warning from me
*Dan.* 5:17 *g.* rewards to another
*Hos.* 4:18 rulers do love, *g.* ye
9:14 *g.* O Lord, what wilt *g.*?
13:10 *g.* me a king and princes
*Zec.* 11:12 *g.* me my price
*Mat.* 5:42 *g.* to him that asketh
6:11 *g.* us our daily b. *Luke* 11:3
9:24 *g.* place; 10:8 freely *g.*
14:16 *g.* them to eat, *Mark* 6:37; *Luke* 9:13
17:27 and *g.* to them for me
19:21 *g.* to poor, *Mark* 10:21
20:8 and *g.* them their hire
25:8 *g.* us of your oil, lamps out
*Luke* 6:38 *g.* and it shall be giv.
11:41 *g.* alms of such, 12:33
14:9 say, *g.* this man place
15:12 give me portion of goods
*John* 4:7 J. saith, *g.* me drink, 10
6:34 L. everm. *g.* us this bread
9:24 *g.* God praise, man is sin.
*Acts* 8:19 S. said, *g.* me power
*Rom.* 12:19 *g.* place to wrath
1 *Cor.* 10:32 *g.* none offence
2 *Cor.* 9:7 let him *g.* not grudg.
*Col.* 4:1 *g.* servants that is just
1 *Tim.* 4:13 *g.* attend. to reading
15 *g.* thyself to them
*Rev.* 10:9 *g.* me the little book
18:7 torment and sorrow *g.* her

*See* CHARGE, EAR, GLORY, LIGHT.

**I will GIVE.**

*Gen.* 17:8 *I will g.* to thee land wherein thou art a stranger, 48:4; *Deut.* 34:4
16 *I will g.* son; 28:22 tenth to
*Ex.* 3:31 *I will g.* favor; 33:14
*Lev.* 26:4 *I w. g.* rain, *Deut.* 11:14
6 *I will g.* peace in the land
1 *Sam.* 1:11 *I will g.* him to L.
2 *Sam.* 12:11 *I will g.* wives to
1 *K.* 11:13 *I will g.* one tribe
31 *I will g.* ten tribes to thee
13:7 *I will g.* reward; 21:2
21:7 *I will g.* vineyard of Nab.
1 *Chr.* 22:9 *I will g.* rest, *I w. g.*
2 *Chr.* 1:12 *I will g.* thee riches
*Ps.* 30:12 O L. *I will g.* thanks
57:7 *I will* sing *g.* praise, 108:1
*Prov.* 3:28 to-morrow *I will g.*
*Is.* 3:4 *I w. g.* child. to be princ.
41:27 *I will g.* to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings
42:6 *I will g.* thee for cove. 49:8
45:3 *I will g.* treas.; 49:6 light
*Jer.* 3:15 *I will g.* you pastors
9:15 *I will g.* waters of gall to
14:13 *I will g.* peace in land
17:3 *I will g.* substance to spoil
24:7 *I will g.* heart to know me
32:39 *I w. g.* heart, *Ezek.* 11:19
*Ezek.* 7:21 *I will g.* to strangers
11:17 *I will g.* you land of Isr.
16:38 *I w. g.* thee blood in fury
39 *I w. g.* thee into their hand

GIV

*Ezek.* 16:61 *I will g.* them for dau.
21:27 whose right it is, *I will g.*
29:21 *I will g.* opening of mouth
36:26 *I will g.* you heart of flesh
*Mat.* 11:28 and *I will g.* you rest
16:19 *I will g.* to thee the keys
20:4 what. is right *I will g.* you
14 *I will g.* to last even as to
*Mark* 6:22 ask, *I will g.* it thee
*Luke* 21:15 *I w. q.* you a mouth
*John* 6:51 bread *I will g.* is my
*Acts* 13:34 *I will g.* mercies of D.
*Rev.* 2:10 *I will g.* thee a crown
17 *I will g.* him a white stone
23 *I w. g.* ev. one ac. to works
28 *I will g.* him the morn. star
11:3 *I will g.* power to my two
21:6 *I w. g.* him athirst w. of l.

**WILL I GIVE.**

*Gen.* 12:7 to thy seed *w. I g.* this land, 13:15; 24:7; 28:13; 35:12; *Ex.* 32:13; 33:1
*Deut.* 1:36 to him *will I g.* land
1 *Sam.* 18:17 M. her *w. I g.* thee
*Ps.* 18:49 *will I g.* thanks to
*Cant.* 7:12 *will I g.* thee my
*Is.* 43:4 *will I g.* men for thee
*Ezek.* 36:26 new heart *w. I g.* you
*Hag.* 2:9 this place *will I g.* peace
*Mat.* 4:9 Th. things *will I g.*
*Luke* 4:6 this power *will I g.* thee
*Rev.* 2:7 over. *will I g.* 17, 26

**Lord GIVE.**

*Ex.* 12:25 to land which *L.* will *g.* you, *Lev.* 14:34; 23:10; 25:2 *Num.* 15:2
16:8 *Lord* shall *g.* flesh to eat
*Num.* 22:18 *Lord* refuseth to *g.*
36:2 *L.* com. to *g.* land by lot
*Deut.* 1:25 land the *Lord* doth *g.*
28:65 *L.* shall *g.* tremb. heart
*Jos.* 17:4 *L.* com. to *g.* inherit.
1 *K.* 15:4 *L.* his God did *g.* lamp
2 *Chr.* 25:9 *L.* is able to *g.* much
*Ps.* 29:11 *L. g.* strength to peo.
84:11 *L.* will *g.* grace and glory
85:12 *L.* shall *g.* which is good
*Is.* 7:14 *L.* hims. shall *g.* a sign
14:3 the *Lord* shall *g.* thee rest
30:20 *Lord g.* you bread of adv.
*Zec.* 10:1 *L. g.* showers of rain
*Luke* 1:32 *L.* shall *g.* him throne
2 *Tim.* 1:16 *L. g.* mercy to house

**Not GIVE, *or* GIVE not.**

*Ex.* 5:10 I will *not g.* straw
30:15 rich *n. g.* more, poor *n.* 1.
*Lev.* 25:37 shall *not g.* money on
*Deut.* 7:3 dau. shall *not g.* to son
*Jud.* 21:7 we will *not g.* wives
*Ezr.* 9:12 *g. not* your daughters, *Neh.* 10:30; 13:25
*Ps.* 132:4 will *n. g.* sleep to eyes
*Prov.* 6:4 *g. not* sleep to eyes
31:3 *g. not* thy strength to wo.
*Is.* 13:10 constel. *not g.* light
42:8 glory *not g.* to anot. 48:11
62:8 I will *no* more *g.* thy corn
*Ezek.* 32:7 moon sh. *n. g.* her lig. *Mat.* 24:29; *Mark* 13:24
*Joel* 2:17 *g. not* heritage to rep.
*Mat.* 7:6 *g. n.* that is holy to the
*Mark* 12:15 sh. we *g.* or *not g.?*
*Eph.* 4:27 neither *g.* place to de.
*Jam.* 2:16 *g. n.* things they need

**GIVE thanks.**

2 *Sam.* 22:50 I will *g. t.* to thee, *Ps.* 18:49
1 *Chr.* 16:8 *g. t.* to the L. *Ps.* 105:1; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1, 29; 136:1, 3
35 save us, that we may *g. th.* to thy holy name, *Ps.* 106:47
25:3 with a harp to *g. thanks*
*Ps.* 6:5 in grave who shall *g. t.*
30:4 *g. th.* at the remembrance of his holiness, 97:12
12 O Lord, I will *g. t.* for ever
35:18 I will *g. t.* in congregation
75:1 to thee, O God, do we *g. t.*
79:13 so we thy people will *g. t.*
92:1 good thing to *g. t.* to Lord
106:47 to *g. t.* to holy name
119:62 at midnight I will *g. t.*
122:4 tribes go up to *g. thanks*
136:2 *g. t.* to God of gods, 26
140:13 right. *g. t.* to thy name
*Rom.* 16:4 to whom I *g. thanks*
1 *Cor.* 10:30 that for which I *g. t.*
*Eph.* 1:16 I cease not to *g. t.* for
*Col.* 1:3 we *g. t.* to G. and Father
1 *Thes.* 1:2 we *g. thanks* to God
5:18 in everything *g. thanks*
2 *Thes.* 2:13 we are bound to *g. t.*
*Rev.* 11:17 we *g.* thee *t.* L. G. A.

**GIVE up.**

*Deut.* 23:14 Lord walketh to *g. up* thine enemies, 31:5

GIV

1 *K.* 14:16 he shall *g.* Israel *up*
*Job* 3:11 why did not I *g. up* gh.?
13:19 I shall *g. up* the ghost
*Is.* 43:6 I say to north, *g. up*
*Hos.* 11:8 how sh. I *g. up* Eph.?

**GIVEN.**

*Lev.* 20:3 he hath *g.* seed to Mo.
*Num.* 18:6 *g.* as a gift for the L.
*Ruth* 2:12 reward *g.* thee of L.
2 *Sam.* 12:8 have *g.* such things
18:11 would have *g.* ten shekels
19:42 or hath king *g.* us gift?
1 *K.* 13:5 sign man of G. had *g.*
1 *Chr.* 29:14 thine have we *g.*
*Est.* 3:11 silver is *g.* to thee
7:3 my life be *g.* at my petition
*Job* 3:20 light *g.* him in misery?
*Ps.* 79:2 dead bodies *g.* to be m.
112:9 hath *g.* to poor, 2 *Cor.* 9:9
115:16 earth hath he *g.* of men
*Prov.* 19:17 hath *g.* will he pay
*Ec.* 8:8 wicked deliv. those *g.* it
12:11 which are *g.* fr. one shep.
*Is.* 9:6 Child born, Son is *g.*
*Jer.* 6:13 ev. one *g.* to cov. 8:10
*Ezek.* 11:15 to us is land *g.* 33:24
35:12 they are *g.* to consume
*Dan.* 2:38 fowls hath he *g.* into
7:4 lion, man's heart was *g.*
*Mat.* 13:11 *g.* you to know mys.
of king. *Mark* 4:11; *Lu.* 8:10
19:11 save they to whom it is *g.*
21:43 *g.* to nation bring. fruits
22:30 are *g.* in marriage, *Mark* 12:25; *Luke* 20:35
26:9 and *g.* to poor, *Mark* 14:5
28:18 power *g.* to me in heaven
*Mark* 4:24 that hear more be *g.*
*Luke* 12:48 much *g.* much req.
*John* 3:27 nothing, except it be *g.*
5:26 *g.* to the Son to have life
6:39 of all he hath *g.* me
65 no man come except *g.* him
19:11 except it were *g.* from
*Acts* 4:12 none other name *g.*
*Rom.* 5:5 H. Ghost which is *g.*
11:35 who hath first *g.* to him
15:15 grace that is *g.* me of God
1 *Cor.* 2:12 things freely *g.* of G.
*Gal.* 3:21 law *g.* could have *g.*
*Eph.* 3:2 is *g.* me to you-ward
8 me who am least is grace *g.*
5:2 C. loved and *g.* hims. for us
*Phil.* 1:29 you *g.* in behalf of C.
2:9 *g.* him a name above ev. n.
*Heb.* 4:8 if Jes. had *g.* them rest
1 *John* 3:24 Sp. wh. he hath *g.* us
4:13 bec. he hath *g.* us of Spirit
*Rev.* 6:11 white robes *g.* to every
13:5 power *g.* to con. 42 months
7 it was *g.* him to make war

**God, *or* Lord hath, had GIVEN.**

*Gen.* 24:35 *L. h. g.* Abrah. flocks
30:6 said, *God hath g.* me a son
18 *God hath g.* me my hire
43:23 *God hath g.* you treasure
*Ex.* 16:15 bread which *Lord h. g.*
29 *Lord h. g.* you the sabbath
*Num.* 32:7 going over to land wh.
*Lord hath g.* them, 9; *Deut.* 3:18; 28:52; *Jos.* 2:9, 14; 23:13, 15; *Jer.* 25:5
*Jos.* 6:16 shout, *Lord h. g.* city
1 *Sam.* 1:27 *L. h. g.* me my peti.
15:28 *L. h. g.* it to neigh. 28:17
2 *Chr.* 36:23 all kingd. of earth. *hath God g.* me, *Ezr.* 1:2
*Ec.* 5:19 to who. *G. h. g.* riches
*Is.* 8:18 I and the children *Lord hath g. Heb.* 2:13
50:4 *Lord h. g.* me tongue
*Jer.* 11:18 *L. hath g.* me knowl.
47:7 *Lord hath g.* it a charge
*John* 6:23 *Lord hath g.* thanks
*Acts* 27:24 *G. h. g.* thee all that
*Rom.* 12:8 *G. h. g.* spirit of slum.
2 *Cor.* 10:8 the *Lord h. g.* us for edification, 13:10
1 *Thes.* 4:8 *G.* who *h. g.* Holy S.
1 *John* 5:11 record *G. hath g.* us
*See* REST.

**I have, *or* have I GIVEN.**

*Gen.* 27:37 bret. *h. I g.* for serv.
1 *K.* 3:13 *I h. g.* th. hast not asked
*Is.* 55:4 *I h. g.* him for witness
*Ezek.* 4:15 *I h. g.* thee cow's du.
*Amos* 4:6 *I h. g.* clean. of teeth.
9:15 no more out of land *I h. g.*
*John* 13:15 *I h. g.* an example
17:8 *I h. g.* words thou gave, 14
22 glory gavest me, *I h. g.* th.
1 *Cor.* 16:1 *I h. g.* order to chur.

**Not GIVEN.**

*Deut.* 26:14 I have *not g.* thereof
29:4 L. hath *not g.* you a heart

GIV

1 *Chr.* 22:18 hath he *n. g.* you rest
*Job* 22:7 hast *not g.* water
*Ps.* 78:63 maid. *n. g.* to marriage
*Ezek.* 3:20 hast *not g.* warning
*Mat.* 13:11 to them it is *not g.*
*John* 7:39 Holy G. was *not* yet *g.*
1 *Tim.* 3:3 bishop *not g.* to wine, no striker, *Tit.* 1:7
8 deacons *not g.* to much wine
2 *Tim.* 1:7 G. *n. g.* us sp. of fear
*Tit.* 2:3 aged wom. *n. g.* to wine

**Shall be GIVEN.**

*Est.* 5:3 *s. be g.* to half of kingd.
*Ps.* 72:15 *s. be g.* of gold of Sheba
120:3 what *shall be g.* thee
*Is.* 3:11 reward of hands *s. be g.*
33:16 bread *shall be g.* him
35:2 glory of Lebanon *s. be g.*
*Ezek.* 47:11 marshes, *shall be g.*
*Dan.* 7:25 saints *s. be g.* to hand
27 kingdom *s. be g.* to saints
*Mat.* 7:7 it *shall be g.* *Luke* 11:9
10:19 *s. be g.* sa. hour, *Mark* 13:11
12:39 no sign *s. be g.* *Mark* 8:12; *Luke* 11:29
13:12 to him *shall be g.* 25:29; *Mark* 4:25; *Luke* 8:18
20:23 it *s. be g.* for whom prep.
21:43 kin. of G. *s. be g.* to nation
*Luke* 6:38 give, and it *shall be g.*
*Phile.* 22 thro' prayers I *s. be g.*
*Jam.* 1:5 ask of G. and it *s. be g.*

**Thou hast, *or* hast thou GIVEN.**

*Gen.* 15:3 to me *t. hast g.* no seed
*Jos.* 15:19 *thou hast g.* south land, *Jud.* 1:15
1 *Sam.* 22:13 *t. hast g.* him bread
2 *Sam.* 12:14 *thou hast g.* occasion
22:36 *thou hast* also *g.* *Ps.* 18:35
41 *t. h. g.* me necks of e. *Ps.* 18:40
*Ezr.* 9:18 *thou hast g.* us deliver.
*Ps.* 21:2 *thou h. g.* heart's desire
44:11 *thou hast g.* us like sheep
60:4 *thou h. g.* a banner to them
61:5 *thou h. g.* me the heritage
71:9 *thou hast g.* com. to save
*John* 17:2 *thou hast g.* him power
7 all things *thou hast g.* me
9 I pray for them *thou h. g.* me
11 keep those *thou hast g.* me
*Rev.* 16:6 *t. h. g.* blood to drink

**GIVER.**

*Is.* 24:2 taker of usury, so with *g.*
2 *Cor.* 9:7 G. loveth a cheerful *g.*

**GIVEST.**

*Deut.* 15:9 *g.* him naught, 10
*Job* 35:7 if righteous, what *g.?*
*Ps.* 50:19 *g.* thy mouth to evil
80:5 thou *g.* them tears to drink
104:28 that *g.* them, they gather
145:15 thou *g.* them their meat
*Prov.* 6:35 tho' thou *g.* many gifts
*Ezek.* 16:33 thou *g.* to thy lovers
34 *g.* reward, none is given
1 *Cor.* 14:17 thou *g.* thanks well

**GIVETH.**

*Ex.* 16:29 *g.* on sixth day bread
20:12 days long in land which L. *g.* *Deut.* 4:40; 5:16; 25:15
25:2 ev. man that *g.* it willingly
*Deut.* 2:29 into land which L. G. *g.* thee, 4:1, 21; 11:17, 31; 12:1, 10; 15:4, 7; 16:20; 17:14; 18:9; 19:1, 2, 10, 14; 21:1, 23; 24:4; 26:1, 2; 27:2, 3; 28:8; *Jos.* 1:11, 15
8:18 he *g.* power to get wealth
9:6 *g.* not land for thy righteo.
13:1 if a prophet *g.* thee a sign
16:5 which L. *g.* thee, 18; 17:2
*Job* 5:10 who *g.* rain upon earth
33:13 he *g.* no account of ways
34:29 *g.* quiet; 35:10 *g.* songs
36:6 *g.* right; 31 *g.* meat
*Ps.* 18:50 deliv. *g.* he to king
68:35 God of Is. that *g.* strength
119:130 entr. of words *g.* light
127:2 so he *g.* his beloved sleep
*Prov.* 2:6 L. *g.* wisdom out of m.
3:34 *g.* grace to lowly, *Jam.* 4:6; 1 *Pet.* 5:5
13:15 good understand. *g.* favor
21:26 right. *g* spareth not, 22:9
28:27 that *g.* to poor sh. not lack
*Ec.* 2:26 God *g.* to good man wisdom, to sinner *g.* travail
6:2 God *g.* him not power to eat
*Is.* 40:29 he *g.* power to the faint
42:5 he that *g.* breath to people
*Jer.* 5:24 *g.* rain; 31:55 *g.* sun
*Lam.* 3:30 *g.* cheek to him smit.
*Hab.* 2:15 woe to him. *g.* neigh.
*Mat.* 5:15 it *g.* light to all in ho.
*John* 3:34 God *g.* not Spirit
6:32 Father *g.* you true bread

GIV

*John* 6:33 who *g.* life to the world
37 all the Father *g.* me
10:11 good shepherd *g.* his life
14:27 not as the world *g.* give I
*Acts* 17:25 he *g.* to all life
*Rom.* 12:8 *g.* with simplicity
1 *Cor.* 3:7 G. that *g.* the increase
7:38 that *g.* in marriage
15:38 G. *g.* body as pleased him
57 thanks to G. who *g.* victory
2 *Cor.* 3:6 letter killeth, sp. *g.* life
1 *Tim.* 6:17 *g.* richly all things
*Jam.* 1:5 ask of God that *g.* to all
4:6 *g.* more grace, God *g.* grace
1 *Pet.* 4:11 of ability that God *g.*
*Rev.* 22:5 L. God *g.* them light

**GIVING.**

*Deut.* 10:18 stranger in *g.* food
21:17 *g.* him a double portion
*Ruth* 1:6 visited peo. in *g.* bread
*Job* 11:20 hope as *g.* up of ghost
*Mat.* 24:38 and *g.* in marriage
*Acts* 8:9 *g.* out himself
15:8 *g.* them the Holy Ghost
*Rom.* 4:20 st. in faith, *g.* G. glory
9:4 *g.* of law, service of God
1 *Cor.* 14:7 *g.* sou.; 16 *g.* thanks
2 *Cor.* 6:3 *g.* no offence
*Phil.* 4:15 conc. *g.* and receiving
1 *Tim.* 4:1 *g.* heed to seducing sp.
1 *Pet.* 3:7 *g.* honor to the wife
2 *Pet.* 1:5 *g.* all diligence
*Jude* 7 *g.* thems. to fornication
*See* THANKS.

**GLAD.**

*Ex.* 4:14 he will be *g.* in heart
1 *K.* 8:66 w. to tents *g.* 2 *Chr.* 7:10
*Est.* 5:9 Haman *g.*; 8:15 Sh. *g.*
*Job* 3:22 *g.* when find the grave
22:19 righte. see, *g.* *Ps.* 64:10
*Ps.* 16:9 my heart *g.* glory rejoi.
21:6 made him *g.* with count.
34:2 hear and be *g.* 69:32
45:8 have made thee *g.*
46:4 make *g.* city of God
67:4 the nations be *g.* and sing
90:15 make us *g.*; 92:4 made *g.*
97:1 let isles be *g.*; 8 Z. was *g.*
104:15 wine that maketh *g.*
34 be *g.* in Lord; 105:38 Eg. *g.*
107:30 are they *g.* bec. quiet
122:1 *g.* when said, Let us go
126:3 things, whereof are *g.*
*Prov.* 10:1 a *g.* father, 15:20
12:25 a good word maketh it *g.*
17:5 that is *g.* at calamities
23:25 father and mother be *g.*
24:17 heart not be *g.*
27:11 make my heart *g.*
*Is.* 35:1 wilderness be *g.*
*Jer.* 20:15 child born, ma. him *g.*
*Dan.* 6:23 king exceeding *g.*
*Jon.* 4:6 Jonah *g.* bec. of gourd
*Zec.* 10:7 chil. see it and be *g.*
*Mark* 14:11 *g.* and prom. *Lu.* 22:5
*Luke* 1:19 to show these *g.* tid.
8:1 *g.* tidings of the kingdom
15:32 we make merry, be *g.*
*John* 8:56 saw my day, was *g.*
*Acts* 11:23 seen grace of G. was *g.*
13:48 Gentiles heard, were *g.*
*Rom.* 16:19 am *g.* on your behalf
1 *Cor.* 16:17 *g.* of coming of Step.
2 *Cor.* 2:2 that maketh me *g.?*
13:9 are *g.* when we are weak
1 *Pet.* 4:13 ye may be *g.* also

**GLAD,** *joined with* **rejoice.**

1 *Chr.* 16:31 let heav. be *g.* earth *rej.* Lord reigneth, *Ps.* 96:11
*Ps.* 9:2 I will be *g.* and *rejoice*
14:7 Jacob *rejoice* Is. be *g.* 53:6
31:7 be *g.* and *rejoice* in mercy
32:11 be *g.* and *re.* ye ri. 68:3
40:16 thee, be *g.* and *rej.* 70:4
48:11 Z. *re.* daugh. of J. be *g.*
90:14 we may be *g.* and *rejoice*
118:24 we will *r.* and be *g.* in it
*Cant.* 1:4 we will be *g.* and *rej.*
*Is.* 25:9 we will *rej.* and be *g.*
65:18 be you *g.* and *rej.* for ever
66:10 *rej.* ye with Jer. and be *g.*
*Lam.* 4:21 *re.* and be *g.* O dau.
*Joel* 2:21 O land, be *g.* and *rej.*
23 be *g.* ye child. of Zion, *rej.*
*Hab.* 1:15 they *rejoice* and are *g.*
*Zep.* 3:14 be *g.* and *rej.* O dau.
*Mat.* 5:12 *r.* and be *g.* great re.
*Acts* 2:26 heart *r.* tongue was *g.*
*Rev.* 19:7 be *g.* and *r.* marriage

**GLADLY.**

*Mark* 12:37 people heard Ch. *g.*
*Acts* 2:41 *g.* re. words were bapt.
21:17 the breth. received us *g.*
2 *Cor.* 11:19 ye suffer fools *g.*
12:9 most *g.* will I rather glory
15 I will *g.* spend and be spent

**GLADNESS.**
*Num.* 10:10 in day of *g.* ye shall
2 *Sam.* 6:12 Da. br. ark with *g.*
1 *Chr.* 16:27 strength and *g.* in
2 *Chr.* 29:30 sang praises with *g.*
30:21 Israel kept feast with *g.*
23 kept other seven days w. *g.*
*Neh.* 8:17 there was great *g.*
*Est.* 8:16 had light, and *g.* 17
9:17 day of feast. and *g.* 18, 19
*Ps.* 4:7 thou put *g.* in my heart
30:11 thou girded me with *g.*
45:7 anoi. with oil of *g.* *Heb.* 1:9
15 with *g.* shall they be brou.
51:8 make me to hear joy and *g.*
97:11 *g.* is sown for the upright
100:2 serve the Lord with *g.*
105:43 brought chosen with *g.*
106:5 that I may rejoice in *g.*
*Cant.* 3:11 day of *g.* of his heart
*Is.* 22:13 joy and *g.* slay. oxen
30:29 have song and *g.* of heart
35:10 obtain joy and *g.* 51:11
51:3 joy and *g.* found therein
*Jer.* 7:34 voice of mirth and *g.*
16:9; 25:10
31:7 sing with *g.* for Jacob
33:11 heard voice of joy and *g.*
48:33 joy and *g.* taken fr. field
*Joel* 1:16 joy and *g.* from h. of G.
*Zec.* 8:19 h. of Jud. joy and *g.*
*Mark* 4:16 who receive it with *g.*
*Luke* 1:14 shalt have joy and *g.*
*Acts* 2:46 eat meat w. *g.* of heart
12:14 she opened not gate for *g.*
14:17 fill. hea. with food and *g.*
*Phil.* 2:29 receive him with all *g.*

**GLASS, ES.**
*Is.* 3:23 Lord will take away *g.*
1 *Cor.* 13:12 we see through a *g.*
2 *Cor.* 3:18 beholding as in a *g.*
*Jam.* 1:23 man behold. face in *g.*
*Rev.* 4:6 sea of *g.* like unto crys.
15:2 sea of *g.* mingled with fire
21:18 city pure gold, like c. *g.* 21
*See* LOOKING.

**GLEAN, ED.**
*Lev.* 19:10 not *g.* v. *Deut.* 24:21
*Ruth* 2:2 let me go to field and *g.*
3 she came and *g.* after reapers
*Jer.* 6:9 they shall *g.* the remnant

**GLEANING, S.**
*Lev.* 19:9 not gath. *g.* of h. 23:22
*Jud.* 8:2 is not *g.* of gr. of Eph.
*Is.* 17:6 *g.* grapes shall be left
24:13 as *g.* grapes when vint.
*Jer.* 49:9 they not leave some *g.*?
*Mic.* 7:1 as grape *g.* of the vint.

**GLEDE.**
*Deut.* 14:13 shall not eat the *g.*

**GLISTERING.**
1 *Chr.* 29:2 I have pre. *g.* stones
*Job* 20:25 the *g.* sword cometh
*Luke* 9:29 his raim. white and *g.*

**GLITTER, ING.**
*Deut.* 32:41 if I whet. *g.* sword
*Job* 39:23 the *g.* spear rattleth
*Ezek.* 21:10 furb. that it may *g.*
28 furbished to cons. bec. of *g.*
*Nah.* 3:3 horseman lifteth *g.* sp.
*Hab.* 3:11 shining of thy *g.* spear

**GLOOMINESS.**
*Joel* 2:2 darkn. *g.* *Zep.* 1:15

**GLORIFY.**
*Ps.* 22:23 seed of Jacob *g.* him
50:15 and thou shalt *g.* me
86:9 nations shall come and *g.*
12 and I will *g.* thy name
*Is.* 24:15 *g.* ye Lord in the fires
25:3 the strong people *g.* thee
60:7 I will *g.* house of my glory
*Jer.* 30:19 I will also *g.* them
*Mat.* 5:16 *g.* Father in heaven
*John* 12:28 F. *g.* thy name
13:32 God sh. *g.* him in himself
16:14 he shall *g.* me
17:1 *g.* thy son, that thy Son *g.*
5 *g.* me with thine own self
21:19 what death he sho. *g.* G.
*Rom.* 15:6 mind and mouth *g.* G.
9 that Gentiles might *g.* God
1 *Cor.* 6:20 *g.* God in body and s.
2 *Cor.* 9:13 *g.* God for your subj.
1 *Pet.* 2:12 *g.* God in day of visi.
4:16 *g.* God on this behalf
*Rev.* 15:4 and *g.* thy name

**GLORIFIED.**
*Lev.* 10:3 bef. all peo. I will be *g.*
*Is.* 26:15 increased nation, art *g.*
44:23 L. hath *g.* himself in Is.
49:3 O Is. in whom I will be *g.*
55:5 Holy One of Is. hath *g.* 60:9
60:21 that I may be *g.*
61:3 planting of L. that he be *g.*



*Is.* 66:5 said, Let the Lord be *g.*
*Ezek.* 28:22 I will be *g.* in midst
39:13 the day that I shall be *g.*
*Dan.* 5:23 God hast thou not *g.*
*Mat.* 9:8 marvelled, and *g.* God,
*Mark* 2:12; *Luke* 5:26
15:31 they *g.* the God of Israel
*Luke* 4:15 synagogues, being *g.*
7:16 and they *g.* God
13:13 made straight, and *g.* G.
17:15 leper *g.* G.; 23:47 centur.
*John* 7:39 because Jes. not yet *g.*
11:4 Son of God might be *g.*
12:16 but when Jesus was *g.*
23 the Son of men should be *g.*
28 I have *g.* it, will glorify it
13:31 Son of man *g.* God is *g.*
32 if G. be *g.* in him G. sh. gl.
14:13 Father may be *g.* in Son
15:8 my Father *g.* ye bear fruit
17:4 I have *g.* thee on earth
10 and I am *g.* in them
*Acts* 3:13 G. of fathers hath *g.* S.
4:21 men *g.* God
11:18 held peace, and *g.* God
13:48 Gentiles *g.* word of Lord
21:20 they of Jerusalem *g.* Lord
*Rom.* 1:21 they *g.* him not as G.
8:17 that we may be also *g.*
30 wh. he justified, them he *g.*
*Gal.* 1:24 and they *g.* God in me
2 *Thes.* 1:10 wh. he come to be *g.*
12 name of Jesus may be *g.*
3:1 that word of Lord may be *g.*
*Heb.* 5:5 so Christ *g.* not himself
1 *Pet.* 4:11 G. in all things be *g.*
14 but on your part he is *g.*
*Rev.* 18:7 how much *g.* herself

**GLORIFIETH, ING.**
*Ps.* 50:23 whoso. offer. praise *g.*
*Luke* 2:20 sheph. returned, *g.* G.
5:25 departed to own ho. *g.* God
18:43 blind man followed, *g.* G.

**GLORY, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 31:1 father's gotten this *g.*
*Ex.* 28:2 garm. for A. for *g.* 40
1 *Sam.* 2:8 inherit throne of *g.*
4:21 *g.* is departed from Isr. 22
1 *Chr.* 22:5 ho. for L. must be *g.*
29:11 thine is greatness, power
and *g.* *Mat.* 6:13
*Est.* 5:11 H. told *g.* of riches
*Job* 39:20 *g.* of nostrils terrible
40:10 and array thyself with *g.*
*Ps.* 24:7 King of *g.* sh. come in, 9
10 who is this King of *g.*?
29:3 the God of *g.* thundereth
49:16 *g.* of house is increased
73:24 afterward receive me to *g.*
79:9 O God, for *g.* of name
85:9 that *g.* may dwell in land
89:17 art *g.* of their strength
106:20 changed *g.* into similit.
145:11 *g.* of thy kingdom
149:5 the saints be joyful in *g.*
*Prov.* 3:35 wise shall inherit *g.*
17:6 *g.* of children are fathers
20:29 *g.* of young men is stren.
25:27 to search own *g.* is not *g.*
28:12 righteous rej. there is *g.*
*Is.* 2:10 hide for *g.* of maj. 19:21
4:5 the *g.* shall be a defence
5:14 *g.* and pomp desc. unto it
10:3 where will ye leave *g.*?
12 punish *g.* of high looks
18 consume *g.* of his forest
13:19 Babylon *g.* of kingdoms
14:18 all lie in *g.* each in house
16:14 *g.* of M. sh. be contemned
17:3 as *g.* of children of Israel
4 *g.* of Jacob sh. be made th.
20:5 ashamed of Egypt their *g.*
21:16 the *g.* of Kedar shall fail
22:24 on him *g.* of father's ho.
23:9 to stain pride of *g.*
24:16 songs, even *g.* to righte.
35:2 *g.* of Lebanon be given
61:6 their *g.* ye boast yourselv.
66:11 delighted wi. abund. of *g.*
12 *g.* of Gentiles as flowing st.
*Jer.* 2:11 people have changed *g.*
13:11 might be to me for a *g.*
18 crown of your *g.*
*Ezek.* 20:6 the *g.* of all lands, 15
24:25 from them joy of their *g.*
25:9 open *g.* of the country
26:20 *g.* in land of the living
31:18 art thou thus like in *g.*?
*Dan.* 2:37 power and *g.* 7:14
4:36 *g.* of kingdom returned
11:39 increase with *g.*
*Hos.* 4:7 change *g.* into shame
9:11 Ephraim, their *g.* fly away
10:5 priests rejoi. for *g.* thereof
*Mic.* 1:15 Adullam the *g.* of Isr.
*Nah.* 2:9 none end of store and *g.*
*Hab.* 2:16 filled wi. shame for *g.*



*Hag.* 2:3 saw house in first *g.*?
7 fill house with *g.* saith Lord
9 *g.* of latter house greater
*Zec.* 2:5 I will be *g.* in midst
8 after *g.* sent me to nations
6:13 build temple, he bear *g.*
11:3 their *g.* is spoiled
12:7 *g.* of house of Dav. *g.* of J.
*Mat.* 4:8 kingd. and *g.* of them
6:2 sound trumpet, have *g.*
16:27 in *g.* of Fa. *Mark* 8:38
24:30 S. coming with power and
*g.* *Mark* 13:26; *Luke* 21:27
*Luke* 2:14 *g.* to G. in high. 19:38
32 the *g.* of thy people Israel
4:6 power will I give th. and *g.*
9:31 in *g.* spake of his decease
*John* 17:5 *g.* wh. I had with thee
22 *g.* thou gavest me
*Acts* 7:2 G. of *g.* appeared
12:23 because he gave not G. *g.*
22:11 I could not see *g.* of light
*Rom.* 4:20 strong, giving *g.* to G.
6:4 raised by *g.* of the Father
8:18 not wor. be com. with *g.*
9:4 pertaineth *g.* and covenants
23 had afore prepared unto *g.*
11:36 *g.* for ev. *Gal.* 1:5; 2 *Tim.* 4:18; *Heb.* 13:21; 1 *Pet.* 5:11
16:27 to God be *g.* 1 *Tim.* 1:17
1 *Cor.* 2:7 God ordained to our *g.*
8 not crucified the Lord of *g.*
11:7 woman is the *g.* of the man
15 wo. ha. long hair, is *g.* to h.
15:40 *g.* of celestial, *g.* of terres.
41 one *g.* of sun, ano. *g.* of m.
43 sown in dishon. raised in *g.*
2 *Cor.* 3:7 *g.* of his countenance
9 if condemnation be *g.* righteousness exceed in *g.*
10 no *g.* by reason of *g.* th. ex.
18 all are changed from *g.* to *g.*
4:17 work. eternal weight of *g.*
8:19 administered, to *g.* of Lord
23 messengers, and *g.* of Christ
*Eph.* 1:6 praise of *g.* of his grace
17 Father of *g.* give you Spirit
18 know what is riches of *g.*
3:13 tribulations, wh. is your *g.*
21 *g.* in the church by Chr. J.
*Phil.* 1:11 fruits, by Christ to *g.*
3:19 whose *g.* is in their shame
4:19 according to his rich. in *g.*
20 God and our F. be *g.* for ev.
*Col.* 1:27 Christ the hope of *g.*
3:4 ye sh. appear with him in *g.*
1 *Thes.* 2:6 nor of men sought *g.*
12 called you to king. and *g.*
20 for ye are our *g.* and joy
2 *Thes.* 1:9 pun. from *g.* of power
2:14 obtaining of *g.* of our Lord
1 *Tim.* 3:16 received up unto *g.*
2 *Tim.* 2:10 Christ, with eter. *g.*
*Heb.* 2:10 bringing sons unto *g.*
3:3 man counted worthy mo. *g.*
9:5 cherubim of *g.* shadowing
*Jam.* 2:1 faith of Jesus, L. of *g.*
1 *Pet.* 1:8 rej. with joy full of *g.*
11 testified *g.* that sho. follow
21 God raised him, gave him *g.*
24 *g.* of man as flower of grass
2:20 what *g.* is it, when buffet.?
4:14 spirit of *g.* resteth on you
5:1 the *g.* that shall be revealed
10 called us to eternal *g.* by C.
2 *Pet.* 1:3 that hath called us to *g.*
17 voice to him from excel. *g.*
3:18 to him be *g.* ever, *Rev.* 1:6
*Jude* 25 only G. our Savio. be *g.*
*Rev.* 4:11 worthy to rec. *g.* 5:12
7:12 blessing and *g.* to our God
11:13 rem. affrighted, gave *g.*
*See* CROWN, HONOR, VAIN.

**Give GLORY.**
*Jos.* 7:19 my son, *give g.* to God
1 *Sam.* 6:5 shall *give g.* to God
1 *Chr.* 16:28 *g.* to L. *g.* 29; *Ps.* 29:1, 2; 96:7, 8; *Jer.* 13:16
*Ps.* 84:11 L. will *g.* grace and *g.*
115:1 to thy name *give g.*
*Is.* 42:12 let them *g.* *g.* unto L.
*Mal.* 2:2 to heart, to *give g.*
*Luke* 17:18 returned to *give g.*
*Rev.* 4:9 those beasts *give g.*
14:7 fear God, *give g.* to him
16:9 repented not to *give g.*

**GLORY of God.**
*Ps.* 19:1 heavens declare *g.* of G.
*Prov.* 25:2 *g.* of God to conceal
*Ezek.* 8:4 the *g.* of G. of Israel
9:3 *g.* of G. gone up fr. cherub
10:19 *g.* of God over th. 11:22
43:2 *g.* of God came from east
*John* 11:4 sickness is for *g.* of G.
40 shouldst see *g.* of God
*Acts* 7:55 S. looked, saw *g.* of G.



*Rom.* 3:23 short of *g.* of God
5:2 rej. in hope of the *g.* of God
15:7 as C. receiv. us, to *g.* of G.
1 *Cor.* 10:31 all to *g.* of G.
11:7 man is image and *g.* of God
2 *Cor.* 4:6 lig. of kno. of *g.* of G.
15 thanks. redound to *g.* of G.
*Phil.* 1:11 by Ch. to the *g.* of God
2:11 J. is Lord to the *g.* of God
*Rev.* 15:8 filled w. sm. f. *g.* of G.
21:11 Jerusa. having *g.* of God
23 the *g.* of God did lighten it

**His GLORY.**
*Deut.* 5:24 L. hath showed *his g.*
33:17 *his g.* firstling of bullock
1 *Chr.* 16:24 declare *his g.* among
the heathen, *Ps.* 96:3
*Ps.* 21:5 *his g.* is great in salva.
29:9 every one speak of *his g.*
49:17 *his g.* shall not descend
72:19 earth be filled with *his g.*
78:61 deliv. *his g.* to enemy's h.
89:44 hast made *h. g.* to cease
97:6 and all the people see *h. g.*
102:16 build J. appear in *his g.*
113:4 *h. g.* above heav. 148:13
*Is.* 3:8 to provoke eyes of *his g.*
6:3 whole earth full of *his g.*
10:16 *his g.* kindle a burning
59:19 *his g.* from rising of sun
60:2 *his g.* shall be seen
*Jer.* 22:18 Ah L. or Ah *his g*
*Ezek.* 43:2 earth shin. with *h. g.*
*Dan.* 5:20 took *h. g.* from him
*Hab.* 3:3 *his g.* covered heavens
*Mat.* 6:29 Sol. in *h. g.* *Luke* 12:27
19:28 S. of m. sit in *h. g.* *Lu.* 9:26
*Luke* 9:32 wh. awake, saw *his g.*
24:26 to enter into *his g.*
*John* 1:14 beheld *h. g.* of only
2:11 J. manifested forth *his g.*
12:41 said E. when saw *his g.*
*Rom.* 3:7 thro. my lie unto *h. g.*
9:23 known riches of *his g.*
*Eph.* 1:12 the praise of *his g.* 14
3:16 according to riches of *his g.*
*Heb.* 1:3 the brightness of *his g.*
1 *Pet.* 4:13 when *h. g.* be revealed
*Jude* 24 before presence of *h. g.*
*Rev.* 18:1 earth light. with *h. g.*

**My GLORY.**
*Gen.* 45:13 of all *my g.*
*Ex.* 29:43 sanctified by *my g.*
33:22 while *m. g.* passeth by
*Num.* 14:22 wh. have seen *m. g.*
*Job* 19:9 hath stript me of *my g.*
29:20 *my g.* was fresh in me
*Ps.* 3:3 thou art *m. g.* and lifter
4:2 long turn *m. g.* to shame?
16:9 *m. g.* rej.; 30:12 *m. g.* sing
57:8 awake, *m. g.*; 62:7 *m. g.*
108:1 give praise with *m. g.*
*Is.* 42:8 *m. g.* not give, 48:11
43:7 created him for *my g.*
46:13 salvation for Israel *my g.*
60:7 will glorify house of *my g.*
66:18 shall come and see *my g.*
19 seen *m. g.* declare *m. g.*
*Ezek.* 39:31 set *my g.* am. heath.
*Mic.* 2:9 from chil. taken *my g.*
*John* 8:50 I seek not *mi.* own *g.*
17:24 they may behold *my g.*

**GLORY of the Lord.**
*Ex.* 16:7 ye shall see *g. of t. L.*
10 *g. of t. L.* appear. *Lev.* 9:23; *Num.* 14:10; 16:19, 42; 20:6
24:16 *g. of the Lord* abode on S.
17 *g. of the L.* like devour. fire
40:34 *g. of the L.* filled taber. 35
*Lev.* 9:6 *g. of the L.* shall appear
*Num.* 14:21 filled with *g. of L.*
1 *K.* 8:11 the *g. of the L.* filled the house, 2 *Chr.* 5:14; 7:1, 2, 3; *Ezek.* 43:5; 44:4
*Ps.* 104:31 *g. of the L.* sh. endure
138:5 for great is the *g. of t. L.*
*Is.* 35:2 they shall see *g. of t. L.*
40:5 *g. of the L.* shall be reveal.
58:8 *g. of the L.* sh. be rearward
60:1 *g. of the L.* is risen
*Ezek.* 1:28 likeness of *g. of t. L.*
3:12 blessed be *g. of the Lord*
23 *g. of the L.* stood there
10:4 *g. of the L.* went fr. cherub
18 *g. of L.* departed from thre.
11:23 *g. of the L.* went from city
43:4 *g. of t. L.* came into house
*Hab.* 2:14 filled wi. kn. of *g. of L.*
*Luke* 2:9 *g. of t. L.* shone round
2 *Cor.* 3:18 *g. of the Lord*

**Thy GLORY.**
*Ex.* 33:18 said, Show me *thy g.*
*Ps.* 8:1 *thy g.* above the heavens
45:3 sword on thigh, with *thy g.*
57:5 *thy g.* ab. earth, 11; 108:5
63:2 see *thy* power and *g.*

GNA

*Ps.* 90:16 let *t. g.* app. unto chil.
102:15 all kings of earth *thy g.*
*Is.* 22:18 chariots of *t. g.*
60:19 God *thy g.*; 62:2 see *thy g.*
63:15 behold from habit. of *t. g.*
*Jer.* 14:21 not dis. throne of *t. g.*
48:18 come down from *thy g.*
*Hab.* 2:16 spewing sh. be on *t. g.*

**GLORIOUS.**

*Ex.* 15:6 right hand, O Lord, *g.*
11 like Lord, *g.* in holiness
*Deut.* 28:58 fear this *g.* name
2 *Sam.* 8:20 *g.* was the k. of Isr.
1 *Chr.* 29:13 praise thy *g.* name
*Neh.* 9:5 blessed be thy *g.* name
*Ps.* 45:13 king's dau. *g.* within
66:2 make his praise *g.*
72:19 blessed be *g.* name
66:4 more *g.* than mountains
87:3 *g.* things spoken of thee
111:3 work honorable and *g.*
145:5 speak of *g.* honor of maj.
12 make known *g.* majesty
*Is.* 4:2 branch of the Lord be *g.*
11:10 root of Jesse, his rest *g.*
22:23 for a *g.* throne to house
28:1 *g.* beauty is fading flower
4 *g.* beauty on head of valley
33:21 *g.* L. be a place of streams
49:5 I shall be *g.* in eyes of L.
60:13 the place of my feet *g.*
63:1 who is this, *g.* in apparel?
12 led them with his *g.* arm
14 people to make *g.* name
*Jer.* 17:12 a *g.* high throne from
*Ezek.* 27:25 *g.* in midst of seas
*Dan.* 11:16 he sh. stand in *g.* land
41 he shall enter into *g.* land
45 between seas, in *g.* holy m.
*Luke* 13:17 rejoiced for *g.* things
*Rom.* 8:21 into *g.* liberty of chil.
2 *Cor.* 3:7 ministration engra. *g.*
3:8 ministration of Sp. rather *g.*
4:4 lest light of *g.* gospel shine
*Eph.* 5:27 present it a *g.* church
*Phil.* 3:21 fashioned like *g.* body
*Col.* 1:11 accord. to his *g.* power
1 *Tim.* 1:11 accord. to *g.* gospel
*Tit.* 2:13 looking for *g.* appearing

**GLORIOUSLY.**

*Ex.* 15:1 he hath triumphed *g.*
*Is.* 24:23 reign before ancients *g.*

**GLORY, Verb.**

*Ex.* 8:9 Moses said, *g.* over me
2 *K.* 14:10 *g.* of this, and tarry
1 *Chr.* 16:10 *g.* ye in his holy name, *Ps.* 105:3
35 we may *g.* in thy praise
*Ps.* 63:11 swear. by him shall *g.*
64:10 the upright in heart sh. *g.*
106:5 I may *g.* with thy inheri.
*Is.* 41:16 shalt *g.* in Holy One
45:25 in L. shall seed of Isr. *g.*
*Jer.* 4:2 and in him shall they *g.*
9:23 let not wise, rich man *g.*
24 *g.* in this, that he knoweth
*Rom.* 4:2 he hath whereof I may *g.*
5:3 we *g.* in tribulations also
15:17 I have whereof I may *g.*
1 *Cor.* 1:29 no flesh *g.* in his pre.
31 glor. *g.* in L. 2 *Cor.* 10:17
3:21 let no man *g.* in men
4:7 *g.* as if hadst not received?
9:16 nothing to *g.* of
2 *Cor.* 5:12 to *g.* on our behalf, who *g.* in apppearance
11:12 wherein *g.* be found
18 *g.* after the flesh, I will *g.*
30 if *g.* I will *g.* of my infirmi.
12:1 not expedient for me to *g.*
5 I *g.* of myself I will not *g.*
6 I desire to *g.* not be a fool
9 rather *g.* in my infirmities
*Gal.* 6:13 may *g.* in your flesh
14 I should *g.* save in the cross
2 *Thes.* 1:4 so that we *g.* in you
*Jam.* 3:14 if ye have envy. *g.* not

**GLORIEST, ETH.**

*Jer.* 9:24 let him that *g.* 1 *Cor.* 1:31; 2 *Cor.* 10:17
49:4 why *g.* thou in valleys?

**GLORYING.**

1 *Cor.* 5:6 your *g.* is not good
9:15 than any sh. make *g.* void
2 *Cor.* 7:4 great is my *g.* of you
12:11 I am become a fool in *g.*

**GLUTTON.**

*Deut.* 21:20 this our son is a *g.*
*Prov.* 23:21 *g.* sh. come to pover.

**GLUTTONOUS.**

*Mat.* 11:19 a man *g.* *Luke* 7:34

**GNASH, ED, ED, ETH, ING.**

*Job* 16:9 he *g.* on me, *Ps.* 37:12
*Ps.* 35:16 *g.* on me with teeth

GO

*Ps.* 112:10 he shall *g.* w. his teeth
*Lam.* 2:16 hiss and *g.* the teeth
*Mat.* 8:12 *g.* of t. 13:42, 50; 23:13; 24:51; 25:30; *Luke* 13:28
*Mark* 9:18 he foameth and *g.*
*Acts* 7:54 *g.* on him with teeth

**GNAT.**

*Mal.* 23:24 strain at *g.* sw. camel

**GNAW, ED.**

*Zep.* 8:3 they *g.* not the bones
*Rev.* 16:10 *g.* tongues for pain

**GO.**

*Gen.* 3:14 on thy belly shalt *g.*
16:8 whither wilt thou *g.*?
24:42 prosper my way wh. I *g.*
58 wilt thou *g.* with this man?
26:16 Abi. said to Is. *g.* from us
28:20 if G. keep me in way I *g.*
32:26 let me *g.*; I will not let thee *g.* except thou bless me
37:30 whither shall I *g.*?
43:8 send the lad, we will *g.*
*Ex.* 3:19 will not let you *g.* 4:21
21 when ye *g.* sh. not *g.* empty
4:23 let my son *g.* if thou refuse, 8:2, 21; 9:2; 10:4
5:1 let my people *g.* 7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3
2 nor will I let Israel *g.*
8:8 I will let people *g.* 28; 9:28
32 nor would he let people *g.* 7:14; 9:35; 10:26, 27
10:9 *g.* with our young and old
13:21 light to *g.* *Neh.* 9:12, 19
14:5 that we have let Israel *g.*
17:5 *g.* on before the people
23:23 angel *g.* bef. thee, 32:34
32:23 to *g.* before us, *Acts* 7:40
33:14 my pres. sh. *g.* with thee
34:9 if found grace, *g.* am. us
*Num.* 22:13 L. refuse. leave to *g.*
20 if the men called thee, *g.*
24:14 now I *g.* unto my people
31:23 make it *g.* through fire
32:6 *g.* to war, and ye sit here?
17 but we will *g.* ready armed
*Deut.* 1:33 way ye should *g.*
4:5 ye *g.* 6:1; 11:8, 11; 30:18
40 that it *g.* well, 5:16; 19:13
11:28 if ye *g.* after gods, 28:14
31:6 he it is that doth *g.*
7 must *g.* with this people
8 he it is that doth *g.* bef. thee
16 whither they *g.* amongst
21 know imagina. they *g.* abo.
*Jos.* 1:16 whither sendest will *g.*
3:4 may know way ye must *g.*
*Jud.* 1:25 let *g.* man and family
4:8 if thou wilt *g.* then I will *g.*
6:14 said, *g.* in this thy might
7:4 this shall *g.* the same sh. *g.*
18:6 is way wherein ye *g.*
9 not slothful to *g.* to possess
19:25 day began, they let her *g.*
*Ruth* 1:18 steadf. minded to *g.*
1 *Sam.* 5:11 let it *g.* th. its place
6:6 did they not let people *g.*?
12:21 ye *g.* after vain things
16:2 how can I *g.*? if Saul hear
17:33 not able to *g.* aga. Philist.
18:2 let him *g.* no more home
23:13 D. went whither could *g.*
2 *Sam.* 12:23 I shall *g.* to him
13:13 whither cause shame to *g.*
15:20 seeing I *g.* whither I may
17:11 *g.* to battle in thy person
20:11 David, let him *g.* after J.
1 *K.* 2:2 I *g.* way of all the earth
11:22 let me *g.* in any wise
13:17 nor *g.* by way thou camest
20:42 let *g.* a man appointed
22:4 *g.* with me, 2 *Chr.* 18:3
2 *K.* 3:7 *g.* with me ag. Moab?
4:23 wilt thou *g.* to him to-day?
6:22 set bread that he may *g.*
10:24 he that letteth him *g.*
18:21 *g.* into hand, *Is.* 36:6
2 *Chr.* 14:11 in thy name we *g.*
25:7 let not army of Israel *g.*
8 if thou wilt *g.* do it, be stro.
*Job* 6:18 they *g.* to nothing
10:21 before I *g.* whence I shall not return, 16:22
20:26 it *g.* ill with him
21:29 not asked th. *g.* by way?
27:6 righteous. I will not let *g.*
*Ps.* 32:8 teach in way shalt *g.*?
39:13 before I *g.* hence, and be
42:9 why *g.* I mourning, 43:2
49:19 *g.* to generation of fathers
84:7 *g.* fr. strength to strength
85:13 right. shall *g.* before him
89:14 mercy and truth *g.* before
107:7 might *g.* to a city of habi.
132:7 we will *g.* into his taber.
139:7 whither *g.* from thy pres.

GO

*Prov.* 2:19 none that *g.* return
3:28 *g.* and come ag. to-morrow
6:28 can one *g.* on hot coals
9:15 passengers who *g.* right on
14:7 *g.* from presence of foolish
15:12 neither scorner *g.* to wise
19:7 more do his friends *g.* far
22:6 train child in way he sh. *g.*
30:29 three things which *g.* well
*Ec.* 3:20 all *g.* unto one place
5:15 naked to *g.* as he came, 16
6:6 do not all *g.* to one place?
7:2 to *g.* to house of mourning
9:3 they *g.* to the dead
10:15 kn. not how to *g.* to city
12:5 mourners *g.* about streets
*Cant.* 3:4 I would not let him *g.*
*Is.* 3:16 and mincing as they *g.*
6:8 and who will *g.* for us?
9 *g.* tell his people, *Acts* 28:26
27:4 I would *g.* through them
28:13 they might *g.* and fall
45:13 shall let *g.* my captives
48:17 by way shouldest *g.*
58:8 righteousn. *g.* before thee
62:10 *g.* thro' *g.* thro' the gates
*Jer.* 1:7 shalt *g.* to all I send th.
9:2 I might *g.* from my people
31:22 how long *g.* about, O dau.
34:3 *g.* to Babylon, *Mic.* 4:10
40:4 good to *g.* there *g.* 5
42:22 die, whither ye des. to *g.*
46:22 voice shall *g.* like serpent
50:33 refused to let them *g.*
*Ezek.* 8:6 sho. *g.* far fr. sanctu.?
14:17 sword *g.* through the land
21:16 *g.* thee one way or other
*Hos.* 5:6 *g.* with floc. to seek L.
7:11 they *g.* to Assyria
12 when they *g.* I will spread
11:3 I taught Ephr. also to *g.*
*Mic.* 5:8 if he *g.* through tread.
*Zec.* 6:7 the bay sought to *g.*
8 these *g.* towards the north
8:21 inhab. of one city *g.* to an.
23 *g.* with you, we have heard
9:4 *g.* with whirlwinds of south
*Mat.* 2:22 Joseph was afraid to *g.*
5:41 *g.* mile, *g.* twain, *Luke* 7:8
8:7 and I say *g.* and he goeth
10:6 *g.* rath. to lost sheep of Is.
21:30 I *g.* sir, and went not
25:9 *g.* rather to them that sell
28:19 *g.* ye and teach all nations
*Mark* 6:38 *g.* see; 11:6 let th. *g.*
*Luke* 1:17 shall *g.* before him
9:51 set face to *g.* to Jerusalem
60 *g.* and preach kingd. of God
10:37 *g.* thou and do likewise
22:33 I am ready to *g.* to prison
68 not ans. me, nor let me *g.*
23:22 chastise him, let him *g.*
*John* 6:68 L. to whom sh. we *g.*
7:33 I *g.* unto him sent me
8:14 but I know whither I *g.*
21 I *g.* my way, whither I *g.*
13:36 whither I *g.* not follow
14:2 I *g.* to pre. place for you
4 whither I *g.* ye know
12 bec. I go to Father, 16:10
28 I *g.* to Father, 16:17, 28
19:12 if thou let this man *g.*
*Acts* 1:25 *g.* to his own place
3:13 when deter. to let him *g.*
4:21 threatened, let them *g.*
23 being let *g.* went to comp.
5:40 sh. not speak, let them *g.*
16:35 saying, Let those men, *g.*
20:22 *g.* bound in spirit to Jer.
25:12 to Cesar shalt thou *g.*
28:18 examined me, let me *g.*
*Rom.* 15:25 now I *g.* to Jerusal.
1 *Cor.* 6:1 *g.* to law before unjust
10:27 and ye be disposed to *g.*
16:4 if meet I *g.* also, they sh. *g.*
2 *Cor.* 9:5 exhort breth. *g.* before
*Phil.* 2:23 how it will *g.* with me
*Jam.* 4:13 will *g.* un. such a city

*See* FREE.

**GO aside,**

*Num.* 5:12 if any man's wi. *g.* *a.*
*Deut.* 28:14 shalt not *g.* *a.* from
*Jer.* 15:5 *g.* *a.* to ask how doest
*Acts* 4:15 commanded th. to *g.* *a.*

**GO astray.**

*Deut.* 22:1 not see br.'s ox *g.* *a.*
*Ps.* 58:3 *g.* *a.* as soon as born
*Prov.* 5:23 in great. of folly *g.* *a.*
7:25 *g.* not *a.* into her paths
28:10 causeth righteous to *g.* *a.*
*Jer.* 50:6 shepherds caused *g.* *a.*
*Ezek.* 14:11 Israel *g.* no more *a.*

**GO away.**

*Ex.* 8:28 not *g.* very far *away*
*Deut.* 15:16 say, I will not *g.* *a.*
1 *Sam.* 24:19 he let ene. *g.* *a.*?

GO

*Job* 4:21 doth not excel. *g.* *a.*?
15:30 by breath of mouth *g.* *a.*
*Jer.* 51:40 escaped sword *g.* *a.*
*Hos.* 5:14 I will tear and *g.* *a.*
*Mat.* 25:46 *g.* *a.* to ever. punish.
*John* 6:67 will ye also *g.* *a.*?
14:28 how I said, I *g.* *a.* 16:7

**GO their way**

*John* 18:8 let these *g.* *their way*

**GO thy way.**

*Dan.* 12:13 *g.* *t. way* till the end
*Acts* 24:25 *g.* *thy w.* for this time

**GO your way.**

*Mark* 11:2 *g.* *your w.* into village
*Luke* 10:10 rec. you not, *g.* *y. w.*

**GO back**

*Ex.* 14:21 caused sea to *g.* *back*
*Jos.* 23:12 ye in any wise *g.* *back*
*Jud.* 11:35 mouth, I cannot *g.* *b.*
2 *K.* 20:9 shall the shadow *g.* *b.*
*Ps.* 80:18 not *g.* *back* from thee
*Jer.* 40:5 *g.* *back* to Gedaliah, son
*Ezek.* 24:14 I will not *g.* *back*

**GO down.**

*Gen.* 46:3 fear not to *g.* *d.* to Eg.
*Num.* 16:30 *g.* *d.* into the pit
*Deut.* 24:15 nor sun *g.* *d.* on hire
*Jos.* 10:13 sun hasted not to *g.* *d.*
*Jud.* 7:10 fear to *g.* *d.* *g.* with P.
2 *Sam.* 11:8 *g.* *d.* to thy house.
15:20 make thee *g.* up and *d.*
2 *K.* 1:15 *g.* *down* with him
20:10 shadow to *g.* *d.* ten deg.
*Job* 21:13 in moment *g.* *d.* to gr.
*Ps.* 22:29 all that *g.* *d.* to dust
28:1 like th. *g.* *d.* to pit, 143:7
55:15 let *g.* *d.* quick in to hell
107:23 that *g.* *d.* to sea in ships
115:17 any that *g.* *d.* into silence
*Prov.* 5:4 her feet *g.* *d.* to death
*Is.* 14:19 cast out, as those *g.* *d.*
30:2 woe to th. *g.* *d.* to Eg. 31:1
38:18 *g.* *d.* into pit cannot hope
60:20 sun sh. not *g.* *d.* nor moon
*Jer.* 50:27 let *g.* *d.* to slaughter
*Ezek.* 26:20 them that *g.* *d.* to the pit, 31:14; 32:18, 24, 25, 29, 30
47:8 th. waters *g.* *d.* into desert
*Amos* 8:9 sun to *g.* *d.* at noon
*Mic.* 3:6 sun *g.* *d.* over prophets
*Mark* 13:15 him on ho. not *g.* *d.*
*Acts* 25:5 able to *g.* *d.* with me
*Eph.* 4:26 not sun *g.* *d.* on wrath

**GO forth.**

*Gen.* 8:16 *g.* *f.* of the ark, thou
42:15 not *g.* *f.* hence, except
2 *Sam.* 11:1 at time kings *g.* *f.*
18:3 I will *g.* *f.* with you myself
19:7 if thou *g.* not *f.* not tarry
1 *K.* 2:36 *g.* not *f.* any whither
22:22 he said, I will *g.* *forth*
2 *K.* 9:15 let none *g.* *forth*
19:31 out of Jerusalem shall *g.* *forth* a remnant, *Is.* 37:32
*Job* 24:5 as wild asses *g.* they *f.*
*Ps.* 78:52 made his people to *g.* *f.*
108:11 wilt not *g.* *f.* with hosts?
*Prov.* 25:8 *g.* not *f.* hastily to st.
30:29 no king, *g.* *f.* by bands
*Cant.* 3:11 *g.* *f.* O dau. of Zion
7:11 let us *g.* *f.* into villages
*Is.* 2:3 out of Z. shall *g.* *f.* law, *Mic.* 4:2
42:13 L. sh. *g.* *f.* mighty man
48:20 *g.* *f.* Babylon, *Jer.* 50:8
49:9 say to prisoners, *g.* *f.*
17 made thee waste shall *g.* *f.*
62:1 till righteous. thereof *g.* *f.*
*Jer.* 6:25 *g.* not *forth* into field
14:18 if I *g.* *f.* into the field
15:2 whither shall we *g.* *forth*?
25:32 evil *g.* *f.* from nation to
31:4 thou shalt *g.* *f.* in dances
39 the measur. line shall *g.* *f.*
38:17 wilt *g.* *f.* to king of Baby.
43:12 he shall *g.* *f.* in peace
*Ezek.* 12:4 they that *g.* *f.* to capt.
30:9 in that day messen. sh. *g.* *f.*
*Dan.* 11.44 he sh. *g* *f.* with fury
*Joel* 2:16 let brideg. *g.* *f.* cham.
*Hab.* 1:4 judgment never *g.* *f.*
*Zec.* 6:5 four spirits wh. *g.* *f.*
6 black horses *g.* *f.* to north
14:3 then sh. L. *g.* *f.* and fight
*Mal.* 4:2 ye sh. *g.* *f.* and grow
*Mat.* 24:26 is in desert, *g.* not *f.*
*Acts* 16:3 would Paul have *g.* *f.*
*Heb.* 13:13 let us *g.* *forth* to him
*Rev.* 16:14 sp. of devils wh. *g.* *f.*

**GO forward.**

*Ex.* 14:15 speak to Is. they *g.* *f.*
2 *K.* 20:9 shadow *g.* *f.* ten deg.
*Job* 23:8 I *g.* *forw.* but he is not there

GO

**GO in, into, *or* not GO in.**
*Num.* 4:19 A. and sons sh. *g. in*
8:15 after that sh. Levites *g. in*
27:17 *g.* out and *g. in* before
32:9 should not *g. into* the land
*Deut.* 1:38 Josh. sh. *g. in* thither
4:1 and *g. in* and possess. 8:1
*Ps.* 26:4 not *g. in* with dissem.
118:19 open gates, I will *g. in*
119:35 *g. in* path of thy com.
132:7 we will *g. into* his tabern.
*Prov.* 27:10 nor *g. i.* brother's h.
*Is.* 2:19 *g. into* holes of rocks
*Jer.* 4:5 let us *g. into* def. cities
36:5 I cannot *g. into* house of L.
42:14 we will *g. into* land of E.
19 L. said, *g.* ye not *i.* Egypt
*Ezek.* 46:10 when they *g. into*
*Nah.* 3:14 *g. into* clay, and tread
*Zec.* 6:10 *g. into* house of Josiah
*Mat.* 2:20 take child, *g. into* Isr.
7:13 many there be that *g. in*
20:4 *g. into* the vineyard, 7
21:2 *g. into* village, *Luke* 19:30
31 harlots *g. into* king. of God
22:9 *g. into* highways, bid to
23:13 neither *g. in*, nor suffer
26:18 *g. into* city, *Mark* 14:13
*Mark* 6:36 may *g. into* country
8:26 nor *g. into* town, nor tell
16:15 *g. into* all the world
*Luke* 15:28 and would not *g. i.*
*John* 10:9 he shall *g. in* and out
*Acts* 1:11 ye see him *g. i.* heaven
*Rev.* 17:8 beast shall *g. i.* perdi.
*See* CAPTIVITY.

**GO in.**
*Gen.* 16:2 *g. in* unto my maid
19:34 make drink wine, *g. in*
30:3 my maid Bilhah, *g. in* to
38:8 *g. in* unto brother's wife
*Deut.* 21:13 thou *g. in* to her
22:13 take a wife, *g. in* to her
25:5 husb. brother *g. in* to her
*Jos.* 23:12 make marriages, *g. in*
*Jud.* 15:1 will *g. in* to my wife
2 *Sam.* 16:21 *g. in* to fath. concu.
1 *K.* 11:2 ye sh. not *g. in* to them
*Ezek.* 23:44 as they *g. in* to wom.
*Amos* 2:7 man and father *g. in*

**GO in peace.**
*Gen.* 15:15 *g.* to thy fathers *in p.*
*Ex.* 4:18 J. said to Mos. *g. in p.*
18:23 people *g.* to place *in p.*
*Jud.* 18:6 said to Danites, *g. in p.*
1 *Sam.* 1:17 E. said to H. *g. in p.*
20:42 Jona. said to Dav. *g. in p.*
25:35 David said to Ab. *g. in p.*
29:7 Achish said to Da. *g. in p.*
2 *Sam.* 15:9 said to Abs. *g. in g.*
1 *K.* 2:6 let not head *g.* do. *in p.*
2 *K.* 5:19 Elisha said, *g. in peace*
*Mark* 5:34 *g. in p.* and be whole
*Luke* 7:50 saved thee, *g. in p.* 8:48
*Acts* 15:33 they were let *g. in p.*

**Let us GO.**
*Gen.* 37:17 *let us g.* to Dothan
*Ex.* 3:18 now *let us g.* three days' journey, 5:3
5:8 they say, *let us g.* sac. 17
13:15 Ph. would hardly *l. us g.*
*Deut.* 13:2 *l. us g.* aft. gods, 6:13
1 *Sam.* 9:9 *let us g.* to seer, 10
11:14 *let us g.* to Gilgal, and
14:1 *let us g.* to Philistines, 6
2 *K.* 6:2 *let us g.* to Jordan
*Ps.* 122:1 *let us g.* into h. of Lord
*Is.* 2:3 *let us g.* to mount. of L.
*Jer.* 4:5 *let us g.* into def. cities
6:5 *let us g.* destroy her palaces
35:11 *let us g.* to Jeru. for fear
46:16 *let us g.* to our people
51:9 *let us g.* ev. one to country
*Mark* 1:38 *let us g.* to next towns
14:42 *let us g.* he that betrayeth
*Luke* 2:15 *let us g.* to Bethlehem
*John* 11:7 *let us g.* to Judea
15 *let us g.* to him; 16 that we
14:31 arise, *let us g.* hence
*Acts* 15:36 *let us g.* visit brethren
*Heb.* 6:1 *let us g.* to perfection

**I will GO.**
*Gen.* 13:9 *I w. g.* right, *I w. g.* l.
24:58 wilt *g.* with man? *I. w. g.*
33:12 *I will g.* bef. thee, *Is.* 45:2
45:28 *I w. g.* see him bef. I die
*Num.* 20:19 *I will g.* on feet
23:3 stand by burnt-off. *I w. g.*
*Deut.* 2:27 *I will g.* along high.
*Jud.* 1:3 *I w. g.* with thee
4:8 if thou *g.* with me, *I w. g.*
9 *I will* surely *g.* with thee
16:20 *I w. g.* as at other times
*Ruth* 1:16 wh. thou goest, *I w. g.*
2 *K.* 6:3 he answered, *I will g.*
2 *Chr.* 18:29 said, *I w. g.* to battle

GO

*Ps.* 43:4 then *w. I g.* to altar of
66:13 *I will g.* into thy house
71:16 *I will g.* in strength of L.
118:19 open gates, *I will g.* in
*Jer.* 2:25 strangers, after *I will g.*
*Ezek.* 38:11 *I will g.* to them.
*Hos.* 2:5 said, *I w. g.* after lovers
7 *I will g.* to my first husband
5:15 *I will g.* to my place, till
*Mic.* 1:8 *I w. g.* strip and naked
*Zec.* 8:21 seek the Lord. *I will g.*
*Mat.* 26:32 *I w. g.* before into Galilee, *Mark* 14:28
*Luke* 15:18 *I w.* arise and *g.* to
*Acts* 18:6 hence *I w. g.* to Gent.

**GO near.**
*Deut.* 5:27 *g. n.* hear all L. says
2 *Sam.* 1:15 *g. n.* fall upon him
*Job* 31:37 as a prince wou. I *g. n.*
*Acts* 8:29 *g. n.* join to chariot

**GO not, *or* not GO.**
*Ex.* 33:15 if thy presence *g. not*
*Num.* 10:30 Hob. said, I will *n. g.*
20:20 he said, Thou shalt *n. g.*
22:12 said to Bal. shalt *not g.*
18 *n. g.* bey. word of L. 24:13
*Deut.* 3:27 shalt *n. g.* over Jordan
6:14 ye shall *n. g.* after other gods, 1 *K.* 11:10
24:19 thou sh. *n. g.* to fetch it
32:52 thou shalt *not g.* thither
*Jos.* 8:4 *g. n.* far from the city
*Jud.* 20:8 we will *n. g.* to tent
*Ruth* 3:17 *g. n.* empty to mother
1 *Sam.* 17:39 D. said, I *cannot g.*
29:8 I may *not g.* to fight enc.
2 *Sam.* 13:25 *n.* all *g.* would *n. g.*
2 *K.* 2:18 did I not say, *g. n.?*
1 *Chr.* 21:30 David could *n. g.*
2 *Chr.* 25:13 soldiers should *n. g.*
*Prov.* 4:13 take instruc. let *n. g.*
14 *g. n.* into way of evil men
22:24 with furious man sh. *n. g.*
*Is.* 52:12 shall *n. g.* with haste
*Jer.* 10:5 be borne, they *cann. g.*
16:8 sh. *n. g.* to house of feast.
25:6 *g. n.* after other gods, 35:15
27:18 vessels left *g. not* to Baby.
42:19 *g. not* into Egypt, 43:2
49:12 thou shalt *not g.* unpun.
*Lam.* 4:18 *cannot g.* in streets
*Ezek.* 42:14 priests sh. *not g.*
*Mat.* 10:5 *g. n.* into way of Gent.
*Luke* 10:7 *g. n.* fr. house to house
17:23 there, *g. n.* after, 21:8

**GO over.**
*Deut.* 3:25 let me *g. o.* see land
28 Joshua sh. *g. o.* before, 31:3
4:14 land whither ye *g. over*, 26; 31:13; 32:47
22 I must not *g. o.* Jordan
24:20 shalt not *g. o.* the boughs
30:13 who shall *g. o.* sea for us
31:3 the Lord will *g. o.* before
34:4 thou shalt not *g. o.* thither
*Jos.* 1:2 arise, *g. over* this Jordan
*Jud.* 12:5 Eph. said, Let me *g. o.*
1 *Sam.* 13:1 let us *g. o.* to Ph. 6
30:10 so faint, could not *g. o.*
2 *Sam.* 16:9 let me *g. o.* and take
19:37 Chimham, let him *g. o.*
*Is.* 8:7 come and *g. over* banks
11:15 make men *g. o.* dry-shod
51:23 bow down, we may *g. o.*
54:9 waters of N. no more *g. o.*
*Jer.* 41:10 Ishm. departed to *g. o.*

**GO out.**
*Gen.* 9:10 all that *g. out* of ark
24:11 women *g. o.* to draw wat.
45:1 every man *g. o.* from me
*Ex.* 6:11 let child. of Isr. *g. out*
8:29 behold, I *g. out* from thee
11:8 after that I will *g. out*
10 not let chil. of Israel *g. out*
12:22 none shall *g. out* at door
16:4 people *g. o.* and gather
29 no man *g. o.* on sev. day
21:2 in sev. year he sh. *g. o.* free
3 came by hims. *g. o.* by him.;
if marr. wife *g. o.* with him
4 he shall *g. out* by himself
5 if serv. say, I will not *g. o.*
7 maid-serv. not *g. o.* as men
11 then shall she *g. o.* free
*Lev.* 6:13 fire on altar never *g. o.*
8:33 not *g. o.* of tab. in sev. days
10:7 not *g. out* at door, lest die
14:38 priest shall *g. o.* of house
15:16 if man's seed of cop. *g. o.*
16:18 sh. *g. o.* to altar before L.
21:12 nor *g. out* of sanctuary
25:28 in jubilee it sh. *g. o.* 31, 33
30 not *g. o.* in jub.; 54 sh. *g. o.*
*Deut.* 24:5 taken wife, not *g. o.*
28:25 thou shalt *g. out* one way
*Jos.* 2:19 who *g. o.* blood on head

GO

*Jud.* 9:38 *g. o.* and fight them
16:20 will *g. o.* as at oth. times
20:28 sh. I again *g. out* to battle
1 *Sam.* 19:3 *g. o.* stand bes. fath.
20:11 let us *g. out* into the field
28:1 Achish said, *g. o.* with me
2 *Sam.* 5:24 the L. sh. *g. o.* befo.
21:17 thou sh. *g.* no more *o.*
1 *K.* 15:17 not suf. any to *g. o.* or come in to Asa, 2 *Chr.* 16:1
20:31 ropes on our heads, *g. o.*
1 *Chr.* 20:1 kings *g. o.* to battle
2 *Chr.* 18:21 *g. o.* be a lying spirit
20:17 to-morrow *g. out* against
26:18 *g. o.* of sanctuary, hast. tr.
20 yea, himself hasted to *g. o.*
*Job* 15:13 words *g. o.* of mouth
*Ps.* 60:10 not *g. o.* with armies
*Prov.* 22:10 scorner, conten. *g. o.*
*Ec.* 8:3 not hasty to *g. o.* of sight
*Is.* 52:11 depart, *g. o.* fr. thence
12 ye sh. not *g. o.* with haste
55:12 ye shall *g. out* with joy
*Jer.* 21:12 lest fury *g. o.* like fire
51:45 *g.* ye *o.* of midst of her
*Ezek.* 15:7 shall *g. out* from fire
44:3 prince sh. *g. o.* same way
46:9 enter. by north, *g. o.* by s.
*Amos* 4:3 sh. *g. out* at breaches
*Zec.* 14:8 liv. waters *g. o.* fr. J.
*Mat.* 25:6 bridegr. cometh, *g. o.*
*Luke* 9:5 when ye *g. o.* of city
14:21 *g. o.* into streets and lanes
23 *g. o.* into high. and hedges
1 *Cor.* 5:10 must *g. o.* of world
*Heb.* 11:8 A. when he call. to *g. o.*
*Rev.* 3:12 over. *g.* no more *out*
20:8 sh. *g. o.* to deceive nations

**GO to.**
*Gen.* 11:3 *g. to*, let us make brick
4 *g. to*, let us build; 7
*Ec.* 2:1 *g. to* no now, I will prove
*Is.* 5:5 *g. to*, I tell what I will
*Jam.* 4:13 *g. to*, ye that say
5:1 *g. to* now, ye rich men

**GO up.**
*Gen.* 35:1 arise, *g. up* to Bethel, 3
44:33 let lad *g. up* with breth.
34 sh. I *g. up* to father? 45:9
50:6 Phar. said, *g. up*, bury fa.
*Ex.* 8:3 frogs *g. up* into house
19:12 *g.* not *up* into mount
20:26 nor sh. *g. up* by steps
24:2 neither sh. peo. *g. up* with
32:30 sinned a sin, I will *g. up*
33:1 *g. up*, thou and the people
3 I will not *g. up* in midst
34:24 not desire land, *g. up*
*Lev.* 19:16 thou shalt not *g. up* and down as a tale-bearer
*Num.* 13:30 let *g. up* and pos. it
31 not able to *g. up* ag. people
14:42 *g.* not *up*; 44 pres. to *g.*
*Deut.* 25:7 let bro.'s wife *g. up*
30:12 who sh. *g. up* to heaven
*Jos.* 7:3 *g. up*, 3000 *g. up*
22:33 not intend to *g. up* again.
*Jud.* 1:1 who *g. up* for us to fight
2 L. said, Judah sh. *g. up*, 20:18
2:1 I made you *g. up* out of Eg.
11:37 *g. up* and down on moun.
18:9 we may *g. up* against them
20:9 *g. up* by lot against Gibeah
18 which sh. *g. up* first to bat.
23 shall I *g. up?* 28 *g. up* aga.
1 *Sam.* 1:22 not *g. up* till child
6:20 to whom sh. he *g. up* fr. us?
9:13 find him before he *g. up*
14 Samuel to *g. up* to place, 19
14:9 say, Tarry, will not *g. up*
10 come unto us, we will *g. up*
2 *Sam.* 2:1 I *g. up* to any cities of
Ju.? L. said, *g. up* to Hebr.
5:19 shall I *g. up* aga. Philis.?
15:20 I make thee *g. up* with us
19:34 how long have I to live, that I should *g. up?*
24:18 *g. up*, rear alt. 1 *Chr.* 21:18
1 *K.* 12:24 not *g. up*, 2 *Chr.* 11:4
27 people *g. up* to do sacrifice
28 too much to *g. up* to Jerus.
18:43 *g. up* look towards sea
22:6 *g. up*, for the Lord shall deliver it, 12; 2 *Chr.* 18:11, 14
20 *g. up* fall at Ram, 2 *Ch.* 18:19
2 *K.* 1:3 *g. up* meet messengers
2:23 *g. up*, thou bald head
3:7 wilt thou *g. up* ag. Moab?
8 Which way sh. we *g. up?*
12:17 Haz. set face to *g. up* to J.
18:25 *g. up* ag. land, *Is.* 36:10
20:5 on third day sh. *g. up*
8 sign that I *g. up?* *Is.* 38:22
22:4 *g. up* to Hilkiah, high-pr.
1 *Chr.* 14:10 sh. I *g. up?* 14 *g.* not
2 *Chr.* 18:5 sh. we *g. up* to Ram.?
36:23 let him *g. up*, *Ezr.* 1:3

GOE

*Ezr.* 7:9 to *g. up* from Babylon
13 minded to *g. up*, go with me
*Neh.* 4:3 fox *g. up* he break down
*Ps.* 104:8 *g. up* by mountains
132:3 I will not *g. up* into bed
*Cant.* 6:6 shecp *g. up* from wash.
7:8 I will *g. up* to palm-tree
*Is.* 2:3 let us *g. up* to mountain of Lord, *Mic.* 4:2
7:6 let us *g. up* against Judah
15:5 with weep. sh. they *g. up*
21:2 *g. up*, E.; 34:10 smoke *g. up*
35:9 nor ravenous beast *g. up*
36:10 *g. up* against this land
*Jer.* 5:10 *g.* ye *up* upon her walls
6:4 and let us *g. up* at noon
21:2 Nebuchadnezzar may *g. up*
22:20 *g. up* to Lebanon, and cry
31:6 let us *g. up* to Z. to the L.
46:8 I will *g. up* and cov. earth
11 *g. up* into Gilead, take balm
48:5 continual weep. sh. *g. up*
49:28 *g. up* to Kedar, spoil
50:21 *g. up* aga. land of Merath.
*Ezek.* 38:11 *g. up* to unwalled v.
40:26 seven steps to *g. up* to it
*Hos.* 4:15 nei. *g. up* to Bethaven
*Hag.* 1:8 *g. up* to mount, bring
*Zec.* 14:16 *g. up* fr. year to year
*Mat.* 20:18 we *g. up* to Jerusal.
*Mark* 10:33; *Luke* 18:31
*Luke* 14:10 Friend, *g. up* higher
*John* 7:8 *g. up* to feast, I *g.* not
*Acts* 15:2 *g. up* to Jer. about qu.
21:4 Paul not *g. up* to Jerus. 12
25:9 wilt thou *g. up* to Jeru.?

**GO a whoring.**
*Ex.* 34:15 *g. a whor.* after gods
16 sons, daughters *g. a whor.*
*Lev.* 20:5 cut off all that *g. a w.*
*Num.* 15:39 ye use to *g. a whor.*
*Deut.* 31:16 people will *g. a who.*
2 *Chr.* 21:13 Je. made Ju. *g. a w.*
*Ps.* 73:27 destroyed all *g. a who.*
*Ezek.* 6:9 *g. a whor.* after idols

**GOEST.**
*Gen.* 28:15 keep thee wh. thou *g.*
32:17 whi. *g.* thou? *Jud.* 19:17; *Zec.* 2:2; *John* 13:36; 16:5
*Ex.* 33:16 that thou *g.* with us
34:12 no cove. whither thou *g.*
*Num.* 14:14 *g.* bef. them by day
*Deut.* 11:10 thou *g.* is not as E.
12:29 cut off nations wh. thou *g.*
20:1 *g.* to battle, seest, 21:10
23:20 God bless thee whither thou *g.* *Jos.* 1:7
28:6 blessed when thou *g.* out
19 cursed when thou *g.* out
21 pestilence whither thou *g.*
63 plucked land whi. thou *g.*
32:50 die in mount whither *g.*
*Jos.* 1:9 L. with thee whi. th. *g.*
*Jud.* 14:3 *g.* take a wife of Phil.
*Ruth* 1:16 whi. thou *g.* I will go
2 *Sam.* 15:19 where. *g.* with us?
1 *K.* 2:37 day *g.* over brook, 42
*Ps.* 44:9 *g.* not forth with armies
*Prov.* 4:12 when *g.* steps not str.
6:22 when thou *g.* it shall lead
*Ec.* 5:1 keep thy foot, *g.* to hou.
9:10 wisdom in grave whith. *g.*
*Jer.* 45:5 for prey whith. thou *g.*
*Mat.* 8:19 I will follow whithersoever thou *g.* *Luke* 9:57
*Luke* 12:58 thou *g.* with adver.
*John* 11:8 *g.* thou thither again?
14:5 we know not whi. thou *g.*

**GOETH.**
*Ex.* 7:15 he *g.* out into water
22:26 del. by that sun *g.* down
28:29 Aaron bear when he *g.*
30 Aaron's heart when he *g.* in
35 sound heard when he *g.* in
*Lev.* 11:21 eat that *g.* on all four
14:46 that *g* into house unclean
15:32 seed *g.* from him, 22:4
16:17 none in taber. when he *g*
22:3 who *g.* to holy things unc.
27:21 when it *g.* in jubilee
*Num.* 5:29 when wife *g.* aside
*Deut.* 1:30 L. which *g.* before
9:3 God is he that *g.* before you
20:4 Lord your G. *g.* with you
23:9 when host *g.* ag. enemies
24:13 deli. pledge when sun *g.*
*Jud.* 5:31 when *g.* in might
1 *Sam.* 22:14 Dav. who *g.* at bid.
30:24 his part is that *g.* to bat.
2 *K.* 5:18 *g.* to house of Rimmon
11:8 king as he *g.* 2 *Chr.* 23:7
*Job* 7:9 *g.* to grave, no more
9:11 he *g.* by me, I see him not
34:8 *g.* with workers of iniquity
37:2 sound *g.* out of mouth
39:21 he *g.* to meet armed men

GOI

*Ps.* 17:1 *g.* not out of feigned lips
41:6 when he *g.* abroad, he tell.
68:21 such as *g.* on in trespass.
88:16 fierce wrath *g.* over me
97:3 a fire *g.* before him, burn.
104:23 man *g.* forth to work
126:6 he *g.* forth and weepeth
146:4 breath *g.* forth, he return.
*Prov.* 6:29 *g.* in to neigh. wife
11:10 when *g.* well with right.
16:18 pride *g.* befo. destruction
20:19 *g.* about as tale-bearer
26:9 thorn *g.* into hand
20 wh. no wood is, fire *g.* out
31:18 candle *g.* not out by night
*Ec.* 1:5 sun *g.* down, and hasteth
8:21 the spirit of man *g.* up, the spirit of beast *g.* down
12:5 bec. man *g.* to long home
*Is.* 28:19 from time it *g.* forth
30:29 when one *g.* with a pipe
55:11 my word be that *g.* forth
59:8 *g.* therein sh. not know pe.
63:14 a beast *g.* down into val.
*Jer.* 5:6 *g.* out thence be torn
6:4 woe unto us, for day *g.*
21:9 *g.* out to Chal. sh. live, 38:2
22:10 weep for him that *g.*
30:23 whirlwind of Lord *g.* forth
44:17 do what *g.* out of mouth
49:17 *g.* by it be aston. 50:13
*Ezek.* 7:14 but none *g.* to battle
33:31 heart *g.* after covetousn.
44:27 in day he *g.* into sanct.
*Hos.* 6:4 good. as dew *g.* away
5 judgments as light that *g.*
*Zec.* 5:3 this the curse that *g.*
6 this is an ephah that *g.* forth
*Mat.* 8:9 Go, and he *g.* *Luke* 7:8
13:44 for joy *g.* and selleth all
15:11 what *g.* into mouth defil.
17:21 *g.* not out but by prayer
26:24 Son of man *g.* as it is wri. *Mark* 14:21; *Luke* 22:22
28:7 *g.* bef. to Gali. *Mark* 16:7
*John* 3:8 canst not tell whi. it *g.*
7:20 *g.* about to kill thee?
10:4 he *g.* before, sheep follow
11:31 she *g.* unto the grave
12:35 knoweth not whither he *g.* 1 *John* 2:11
1 *Cor.* 6:6 bro. *g.* to law wi. bro.
9:7 *g.* a warf. at own charges?
*Jam.* 1:24 beholdeth him. and *g.*
*Rev.* 14:4 follow Lamb whi. he *g.*
17:11 of the seven, *g.* into perd.
19:15 out of mouth *g.* sharp sw.

**GOING.**

*Ex.* 17:12 to *g.* down of sun
23:4 if thine ene.'s ox *g.* astray
*Num.* 34:4 *g.* forth be from south
*Deut.* 16:6 pass. at *g.* down of sun
33:18 rejoice, Zebulun, in *g.* out
*Jos.* 7:5 smote them in *g.* down
10:11 in *g.* down to Bethoron
27 *g.* down of sun car. taken
23:14 *g.* the way of all the earth
*Jud.* 19:18 I am *g.* to house of L.
1 *Sam.* 10:3 3 men *g.* up to God
2 *Sam.* 2:19 in *g.* he turned not
5:24 sound of *g.* in, 1 *Chr.* 14:15
1 *K.* 17:11 she was *g.* to fetch it
22:36 proc. at *g.* down of sun
2 *K.* 2:23 *g.* by way, child. mock.
9:27 smote Ahaziah at *g.* to Gur
2 *Chr.* 18:34 sun *g.* down, he died
*Job* 1:7 from *g.* to and fro, 2:2
33:24 deliv. from *g.* down to pit
28 deliver soul from *g.* into pit
*Ps.* 19:6 *g.* from end of heaven
50:1 from rising of sun to *g.* down, 113:3; *Mal.* 1:11
104:19 sun knoweth his *g.* down
*Prov.* 7:27 *g.* to chamb. of death
14:15 prudent looketh well to *g.*
30:29 yea, four are comely in *g.*
*Is.* 13:10 sun darkened in *g.*
*Jer.* 50:4 *g.* and weeping seek L.
*Ezek.* 40:31 *g.* up 8 steps, 34, 37
44:5 every *g.* forth of sanctuary
46:12 after *g.* forth, shut gate
*Dan.* 6:14 till *g.* down of sun
9:25 *g.* forth of commandment
*Hos.* 6:3 his *g.* forth is prepared
*Mat.* 26:46 let us be *g.* he is at h.
*Luke* 14:31 what king *g.* to war?
*John* 8:59 *g.* thro. midst of them
*Acts* 20:5 *g.* before, tar. at Troas
*Rom.* 10:3 *g.* to estab. own right.
1 *Tim.* 5:24 sins *g.* bef. to judg.
*Heb.* 7:18 a disannul. of com. *g.*
*Jude* 7 *g.* after strange flesh, are

*See* COMING.

**GOINGS.**

*Num.* 33:2 Mos. wrote th. *g.* out

GOA

*Num.* 34:5 the *g.* out of their bor.
8, 9, 12; *Jos.* 15:4, 7, 11; 16:3, 8; 18:12, 14
*Job* 34:21 he seeth all his *g.*
*Ps.* 17:5 hold my *g.* in thy paths
40:2 and established my *g.*
68:24 seen thy *g.* even *g.* of God
140:4 purposed to overthrow *g.*
*Prov.* 5:21 he pondereth all his *g.*
20:24 man's *g.* are of the Lord
*Is.* 59:8 no judgment in their *g.*
*Ezek.* 42:11 *g.* out accord. to fas.
43:11 show them *g.* out thereof
*Mic.* 5:2 whose *g.* forth from

**GOAD, S.**

*Jud.* 3:31 slew 600 with ox *g.*
1 *Sam.* 13:21 had file to sharp. *g.*
*Ec.* 12:11 words of wise as *g.*

**GOAT.**

*Lev.* 3:12 if his offering be a *g.*
4:24 lay his hand on head of *g.*
7:23 eat no fat of ox, sheep, or *g.*
9:15 the *g.* which was sin-offer.
10:16 Moses sought *g.* sin-offer.
16:9 Aaron shall bring the *g.*
22 let go the *g.* in wilderness
17:3 whosoever killeth a *g.*
22:27 *g.* is brought forth 7 days
*Num.* 15:27 thro. ignor. bring *g.*
18:17 first. of *g.* sh. not redeem
28:22 one *g.* for a sin-offering, 29:22, 28, 31, 34, 38
*Deut.* 14:4 eat ox, sheep. and *g.*
*Ezek.* 43:25 prepa. every day a *g.*
*Dan.* 8:5 the *g.* had a nota. horn
21 rough *g.* is king of Grecia

**He-GOAT, S.**

*Num.* 7:17 five rams, five *he-g.* 23, 29, 35, 41, 47, 53, 59, 65, 71, 77, 83
88 *he-g.* sixty, the lambs sixty
*Deut.* 32:14 *he-g.* of breed of Bas.
2 *Chr.* 17:11 Arab. br. 7,700 *he-g.*
29:21 seven *he-g.* for sin-offering
*Ezr.* 6:17 at dedication 12 *he-g.*
8:35 children offered 12 *he-g.*
*Ps.* 50:9 I will take no *he-g.* out
*Prov.* 30:31 com. in going, a *he-g.*
*Is.* 1:11 not in the blood of *he-g.*
*Jer.* 50:8 as the *he-g.* before flocks
51:40 bring like rams with *he-g.*
*Ezek.* 34:17 betw. rams and *he-g.*
*Dan.* 8:5 behold, a *he-g.* fr. west
8 the *he-g.* waxed very great

**Live GOAT.**

*Lev.* 16:20 bring *l. g.*; 21 lay ha.

**Scape-GOAT.**

*Lev.* 16:8 the other lot for *sca.-g.*
10 let him go for *sca.-g.* to wil.
26 that let go *scape-g.* shall

**She-GOAT, S.**

*Gen.* 15:9 heifer, a *she-g.* of 3 ye.
31:38 *she-g.* not cast th. young
32:14 200 *she-g.* and 20 he-goats

**Wild GOAT.**

*Deut.* 14:5 ye sh. eat the *wild g.*

**GOATS.**

*Gen.* 27:9 fetch two kids of *g.*
16 put skins of *g.* on his hands
30:32 spotted and speck. am. *g.*
33 speckled *g.*; 35 removed *g.*
37:31 killed a kid of the *g.*
*Ex.* 12:5 take it fr. sheep or *g.*
*Lev.* 1:10 offering be sheep or *g.*
4:23 if sin come to knowl. shall bring a kid of the *g.* 28; 5:6
9:3 kid of *g.* for a sin-offering
16:5 two kids of *g.*; 7 two *g.* pr.
22:19 a male of the sheep or *g.*
23:19 kid of *g.* for a sin-offering, *Num.* 7:16; 15:24
*Num.* 7:87 kids of *g.* for a sin-of.
1 *Sam.* 25:2 Nabal had a thou. *g.*
*Ps.* 50:13 or will I drink bl. of *g.*
66:15 I will offer bullo. with *g.*
*Prov.* 27:26 *g.* are price of field
27 thou sh. have *g.* milk enou.
*Cant.* 4:1 hair as flock of *g.* 6:5
*Is.* 34:6 sw. fat with blood of *g.*
*Ezek.* 27:21 Arabia occup. in *g.*
39:18 drink blood of la. and *g.*
43:22 second day offer kid of *g.*
45:23 kid of *g.* daily for sin-off.
*Zec.* 10:3 I punished the *g.*
*Mat.* 25:32 divid. sheep from *g.*
33 set the *g.* on his left hand
*Heb.* 9:12 entered by blood of *g.*
13 if the blood of *g.* sanctifieth
19 took blood of *g.* and sprink.
10:4 pos. blood of *g.* take sins

**GOAT'S hair.**

*Ex.* 25:4 offer. ye sh. take, *g. h.*
26:7 make curtains of *g. hair*
35:6 let him bring *g. hair*

GOD

*Ex.* 35:23 with wh. was fo. *g. h.*
26 all the women spun *g. hair*
36:14 curtains of *g. h.* for tent
*Num.* 31:20 purify work of *g. h.*
1 *Sam.* 19:13 pillow of *g. hair*, 16

**GOAT-SKINS.**

*Heb.* 11:37 wandered in *g.-skins*

**Wild GOATS.**

1 *Sam.* 24:2 Da. on rocks of *w. g.*
*Job* 39:1 when *wild g.* br. forth
*Ps.* 104:18 high hills ref. for *w. g.*

GOB. 2 *Sam.* 21:18

**GOBLET.**

*Cant.* 7:2 thy navel like round *g.*

**GOD,** *referred to man.*

*Ex.* 4:16 be to Aaron inst. of G.
7:1 made thee a G. to Pharaoh

**GOD,** *for idol.*

*Jud.* 6:31 if a *g.* let him plead
8:33 made Baal-berith their *g.*
9:27 went into house of their *g.*
11:24 which Chemo. thy *g.* giv.
16:23 Philis. *g.* was Dagon, 24
1 *Sam.* 5:7 hand is sore on our *g.*
1 *K.* 11:33 worshipp. *g.* of Moab
18:27 he is a *g.* either talking or
2 *K.* 1:2 B. the *g.* of Ekron, 16
19:37 wors. in house of Nisroch, his *g.* 2 *Chr.* 32:21; *Is.* 37:38
*Ps.* 16:4 hasten after another *g.*
*Is.* 44:10 formed *g.* or molt. im.?
15 maketh *g.* worship. it, 17
45:20 pray to a *g.* cannot save
46:6 maketh it a *g.* they wors.
*Dan.* 1:2 ves. to house of his *g.*
4:8 according to name of my *g.*
11:36 magnify him. above ev. *g.*
*Amos* 5:26 star of y. *g.* *Acts* 7:43
8:14 say, Thy *g.* O Dan, liveth
*Jon.* 1:5 cried ev. man to his *g.*
*Mic.* 4:5 walk in name of his *g.*
*Hab.* 1:11 imput. power to his *g.*
*Acts* 12:22 voice of a *g.* not a man

**Any GOD.**

*Ex.* 22:20 sac. to *a. g.* save L.
2 *Sam.* 7:22 is there *any g.* besides, 1 *Chr.* 17:20
*Dan.* 3:28 not worship *a. g.* exc.
6:7 petition of *a. g.* or man, 12
11:37 neither sh. he regard *a. g.*

**Other GOD.**

*Ex.* 34:14 shalt worship no *o. g.*
*Dan.* 3:29 no *other g.* can deliver
1 *Cor.* 8:4 is none *o. g.* but one

**Strange GOD.**

*Deut.* 32:12 no *s. g.* with them
*Ps.* 44:20 out hands to *strange g.*
81:9 no *strange g.* be in thee
*Is.* 43:12 no *s. g.* among them
*Dan.* 11:39 thus sh. do with *s. g.*

**GOD.**

*Gen.* 16:13 Lord, thou G. seest
17:7 a G. to thee and thy seed
31:13 I am the G. of Bethel
42:28 what is this G. done us?
45:8 you sent me hither, but G.
48:21 I die, but G. be with you
*Ex.* 6:7 you to me, to you G.
18:19 and G. shall be with thee
*Num.* 23:23 what G. hath wro.?
24:23 who live when G. do. this?
*Deut.* 4:7 wh. nat. hath G. so ni.?
29:13 he may be to thee a G.
1 *Sam.* 3:17 G. do so and more al.
14:44; 25:22; 2 *Sam.* 3:9, 35; 19:13; 1 *K.* 2:23; 2 *K.* 6:31
17:46 know there is a G. in Is.
22:3 know what G. will do
2 *Sam.* 22:32 who is G. save the Lord? *Ps.* 18:31
1 *K.* 18:21 if the L. be G. follow
39 the Lord, he is G. the Lord
2 *K.* 19:15 thou art G. even thou
2 *Chr.* 20:6 O Lord G. art thou not G. in heaven?
*Ezr.* 1:3 his G. be with him
*Neh.* 9:17 a G. ready to pardon
*Job* 22:13 doth G. kn.? *Ps.* 73:11
*Ps.* 5:4 not a G. hast pleasure in
52:7 made not G. his strength
86:10 th. art G. alone, *Is.* 37:16
*Is.* 12:2 behold, G. is my salvat.
44:8 is there a G. besides me?
45:22 I am G. there is none else
46:9 I am G. th. is none like me
*Jer.* 31:33 I will be their G. 32:38
*Ezek.* 28:2 said, I sit in seat of G.
9 thou sh. be a man, and no G.
*Hos.* 8:6 workm. made it, no G.
11:9 I am G. not man, Holy One
*Mic.* 7:18 who is a G. like thee?
*Mat.* 1:23 Immanuel, which is G.
6:24 ye cannot serve G. and mammon, *Luke* 16:13

GOD

*Mat.* 19:17 there is none good but one, that is G. *Mark* 10:18; *Luke* 18:19
*Mark* 12:32 there is one G.
*John* 1:1 the Word was with G.
3:2 do miracles, ex. G. with him
8:41 have one Father, even G.
42 I proceeded, came from G.
17:3 know thee, only true G.
*Acts* 2:22 wonders which G. did
5:29 obey G. rather than men
7:9 sold Joseph, but G. wi. him
10:34 G. no respecter of persons
*Rom.* 3:4 G. be true, man a liar
8:31 if G. for us, who ag. us?
15:5 G. of patience and consol.
1 *Cor.* 8:6 but one G. the Father
15:28 that G. may be all in all
2 *Cor.* 1:21 he wh. an. us is G.
4:4 *g.* of this world blinded
13:11 G. of love and peace with
2 *Thes.* 2:4 above all called G.
1 *Tim.* 3:16 G. mani. in the flesh
*Tit.* 1:16 profess they know G.
*Heb.* 3:4 he that built all thi. is G.
4:10 ceased from works, as G.
8:10 to them a G. they a people
1 *John* 1:5 G. light, him no dark.
4:12 no man seen G. any time
*Rev.* 21:3 G. hims. be with them
4 G. shall wipe away all tears
7 I will be his G. he be my son

**Against GOD.**

*Gen.* 39:9 wickedn. and sin *a.* G.
*Num.* 21:5 peo. sp. *a.* G. *Ps.* 78:19
1 *Chr.* 5:25 they transgr. *ag.* G.
2 *Chr.* 32:19 spake *ag.* G. of Jer.
*Job* 15:13 turn. thy spirit *ag.* G.
25 stretch. out his hand *a.* G.
34:37 multip. his words *a.* G.
*Dan.* 3:29 speak amiss *a.* G. of S.
11:36 marv. things *a.* G. of gods
*Hos.* 13:16 hath rebelled *a.* G.
*Acts* 5:39 be found to fight *a.* G.
6:11 spoken blas. words *a.* G.
23:9 let us not fight *against* G.
*Rom.* 8:7 carnal mind en. *a.* G.
9:20 who art thou repliest *a.* G.?
*Rev.* 13:6 opened his mouth *a.* G.

*See* ALMIGHTY.

**Before GOD.**

*Gen.* 6:11 earth was corrupt *b.* G.
*Ex.* 18:12 eat wi. M. father *b.* G.
*Jos.* 24:1 presented thems. *b.* G.
*Jud.* 21:2 people abode *before* G.
1 *Chr.* 13:8 D. and Is. played *b.* G.
10 and there Uzzah died *b.* G.
16:1 offered burnt sacri. *bef.* G.
2 *Chr.* 33:12 Manasseh hum. *b.* G.
34:27 Josiah's heart hum. *b.* G.
*Ezr.* 7:19 deliver *b.* G. of Jerus.
*Job* 15:4 restrainest prayer *b.* G.
*Ps.* 42:2 shall I appear *b.* G.?
56:13 *b.* G. in light of living
61:7 he shall abide *b.* G. for ever
68:3 let righteous rejoice *b.* G.
84:7 ev. one in Zion appear *b.* G.
*Ec.* 2:26 give to him good *b.* G.
5:2 heart hasty to utter *bef.* G.
8:13 because he feareth not *b.* G.
*Dan.* 6:10 gave thanks *before* G.
11 found making supplic. *b.* G.
26 men tremble *b.* G. of Daniel
*Luke* 1:6 were both right. *b.* G.
12:6 not one is forgotten *b.* G.
24:19 a prophet mighty *bef.* G.
*Acts* 7:46 who found favor *b.* G.
10:4 come for a memorial *b.* G.
33 all here present *before* G.
23:1 lived in good consci. *b.* G.
*Rom.* 2:13 not hearers just *b.* G.
3:19 world may bec. guilty *b.* G.
4:2 whereof to glory, not *b.* G.
14:22 have faith to thyself *b.* G.
2 *Cor.* 12:19 speak *b.* G. in Chr.
*Gal.* 1:20 behold, *b.* G. I lie not
1 *Thes.* 3:13 estab. hearts *b.* G.
1 *Tim.* 5:4 good and accept. *b.* G.
21 charge thee *b.* G. 2 *Tim.* 4:1
*Jam.* 1:27 pure religion *before* G.
*Rev.* 3:2 works not perfect *b.* G.
9:13 voice from horns of al. *b.* G.
12:10 accus. *b.* G. day and night
16:19 Babylon in rememb. *b.* G.
20:12 I saw dead stand *b.* G.

*See* CALLED, CHOSEN, COMMANDED.

**Eternal GOD.**

*Deut.* 33:27 the *e.* G. is thy refuge

**Everlasting GOD.**

*Gen.* 21:33 A. called name *e.* G.
*Is.* 40:28 the *e.* G. fainteth not
*Rom.* 16:26 command. of *e.* G.

*See* FATHER, FEAR, FORBID, GAVE, GLORIFY.

GOD

**High GOD.**

*Gen.* 14:18 priest of the most *h.* G. *Heb.* 7:1
19 blessed be Ab. of most *h.* G.
20 blessed be the most *h.* G.
22 lift up my hand to most *h.* G.
*Ps.* 57:2 cry unto G. most *high*
78:35 the *h.* G. their Redeemer
56 tempted the most *high* G.
*Dan.* 3:26 servants of most *h.* G.
4:2 wonders *high* G. wrought
5:18 *h.* G. gave Nebuch. king.
21 he knew most *h.* G. ruled
*Mic.* 6:6 bow my. bef. most *h.* G.
*Mark* 5:7 Son of m. *h.* G. *Lu.* 8:28
*Acts* 16:17 serv. of most *high* G.

**Holy GOD.**

*Jos.* 24:19 he is a *holy* G. jealous
1 *Sam.* 6:20 who stand bef. *h.* G.?
*Ps.* 99:9 the Lord our G. is *holy*
*Is.* 5:16 G. that is *h.* be sancti.

**GOD of heaven.**

2 *Chr.* 36:23 all kingdoms of earth hath G. *of h.* giv. me, *Ezr.* 1:2
*Ezr.* 5:11 servants of G. *of h.*
12 our fath. provoked G. *of h.*
6:9 burnt-offerings of G. *of h.* 10
7:12 scribe of law of G. *of h.* 21
23 commanded by G. *of h.*
*Neh.* 1:4 prayed bef. G. *of h.* 2:4
*Ps.* 136:26 give thanks to G. *of h.*
*Dan.* 2:18 desire mer. of G. *of h.*
19 Daniel blessed the G. *of h.*
44 G. *of h.* sh. set up kingdom
*Jon.* 1:9 I fear the L. G. *of h.*
*Rev.* 11:13 gave glory to G. *of h.*
16:11 they blasphemed G. *of h.*

**GOD of hosts.**

*Ps.* 80:7 turn us, O G. *of h.* 19
14 return, we beseech, G. *of h.*
*Amos* 5:27 wh. name is G. *of h.*

*See* LORD GOD.

**GOD is.**

*Gen.* 21:22 G. *is* with thee in all
31:50 G. *is* witness betwixt
*Ex.* 20:30 fear not, G. *is* come
*Num.* 23:19 G. *is* not a man, that
*Deut.* 3:24 what G. *is* in heaven
33:27 eternal G. *is* thy refuge
*Jos.* 24:19 G. *is* a j. G. *Nah.* 1:2
1 *Sam.* 4:7 G. *is* come into camp
10:7 G. *is* with thee, 1 *Chr.* 17:2
28:15 G. *is* departed from me
2 *Sam.* 22:33 G. *is* my strength
1 *Chr.* 14:15 G. *is* gone forth bef.
2 *Chr.* 13:12 G. himself *is* wi. us
*Job* 33:12 G. *is* greater than man
36:5 G. *is* mighty, despis. not
26 G. *is* great, we know him
*Ps.* 7:11 G. *is* angry with wicked
10:4 G. *is* not in his thoughts
14:5 G. *is* in generation of righ.
33:12 whose G. *is* Lord, 144:15
46:1 G. *is* refuge and str. 62:8
5 G. *is* in midst of her
47:5 G. *is* gone up; 7 G. *is* king
48:3 G. *is* known in her palaces
50:6 G. *is* judge, Selah, 75:7
54:4 Behold, G. *is* my helper
56:9 I know, for G. *is* for me
59:9 I wait, G. *is* my def. 17
62:7 in G. *is* my salvat. *Is.* 12:2
68:5 father of fatherless *is* G.
73:1 truly G. *is* good to Israel
26 G. *is* the str. of my heart
74:12 G. *is* my king of old
89:7 G *is* greatly to be feared
116:5 Lord our G. *is* merciful
118:27 G. *is* L. that showed light
*Ec.* 5:2 G. *is* in hea. thou on ear.
*Is.* 5:16 G. that *is* holy be sancti.
8:10 G. *is* with us; 45:14 G. in
*Zec.* 8:23 heard G. *is* with you
*Mat.* 3:9 G. *is* able of these stones to raise, *Luke* 3:8
22:32 G. *is* not of dead, but liv.
*John* 3:33 to seal that G. *is* true
4:24 G. *is* a Spirit; 13:31
*Acts* 10:34 G. *is* no resp. of per.
*Rom.* 1:9 G. *is* wit. wh. I serve
11:23 G. *is* able to graff them
14:4 G. *is* able to make him
1 *Cor.* 1:9 G. *is* faith. by wh. call.
10:13 G. *is* faith. will not suffer
14:25 report that G. *is* in you
33 G. *is* not author of confusion
2 *Cor.* 1:18 G. *is* true, our word
9:8 G. *is* able make grace
*Gal.* 3:20 G. one; 6:7 not mocked
*Eph.* 2:4 G. who *is* rich in mercy
*Phil.* 1:8 G. *is* record, I long
3:19 many walk, G. *is* th. belly
1 *Thes.* 2:5 nor cloak, G. *is* wit.
*Heb.* 6:10 G. *is* not unrighteous
11:16 G. *is* not ash. to be called
12:29 G. *is* a consuming fire

GOD

*Heb.* 13:16 with such sac. G. *is* pl.
1 *John* 1:5 G. *is* light; 4:8 *is* love, 16
3:20 G. *is* greater th. our heart

**GOD of Israel.**

*Ex.* 24:10 went, saw G. *of Israel*
*Num.* 16:9 G. *of Is.* separated you
*Jos.* 7:19 gl. to G. *of I.* 1 *Sam.* 6:5
12:33 G. *of Is.* their inheritance
22:16 what trespass ag. G. *of Is.*?
24 what ye do with G. *of Is.*?
24:23 incline heart to G. *of Is.*
*Jud.* 11:23 G. *of Is.* dispossessed
*Ruth* 2:12 reward of G. *of Is.*
1 *Sam.* 1:17 G. *of Is.* grant petit.
5:11 send away ark of G. *of Is.*
1 *K.* 8:23 Lord G. *of Israel*, no god is like thee, 2 *Chr.* 6:14
14:13 good thing tow. G. *of Is.*
1 *Chr.* 4:10 Ja. called on G. *of I.*
17:24 Lord of hosts is G. *of Is.*
2 *Chr.* 15:18 not seek G. *of Is.*?
*Ezr.* 7:15 freely offered G. *of Is.*
9:4 tremb. at words of G. *of Is.*
*Ps.* 41:13 blessed be the L. G. *of Is.* from everlasting to ever.
72:18; 106:48; *Luke* 1:68
*Is.* 41:17 G. *of Is.* will not fors.
45:3 I which call am G. *of Is.*
48:2 stay themselves on G. *of I.*
*Ezek.* 8:4 the glory of G. *of Is.*
*Mat.* 15:31 multitude glo. G. *of I.*

**Living GOD.**

*Deut.* 5:26 heard voice of *liv.* G.
*Jos.* 3:10 hereby know the *l.* G.
1 *Sam.* 17:26 defy arm. of *l.* G. 36
2 *K.* 19:4 king of Assyria sent to reproach *l.* G. 16; *Is.* 37:4,17
*Ps.* 42:2 my soul thirst. for *l.* G.
84:2 my heart crieth for *l.* G.
*Jer.* 10:10 the *l.* G. everlas. King
23:36 perverted words of *l.* G.
*Dan.* 6:26 *l.* G. steadfast for ever
*Hos.* 1:10 ye are sons of *living* G.
*Mat.* 16:16 art Christ, Son of *living* G. *John* 6:69
26:63 I adjure thee by *l.* G. tell
*Acts* 14:15 turn from van. to *l.* G.
*Rom.* 9:26 be called chil. of *l.* G.
2 *Cor.* 3:3 with the Spirit of *l.* G.
6:16 ye are the temple of *l.* G.
1 *Thes.* 1:9 fr. idols to serve *l.* G.
1 *Tim.* 3:15 church of the *l.* G.
4:10 we trust in the *l.* G. 6:17
*Heb.* 3:12 evil heart dep. fr. *l.* G.
9:14 purge cons. to serve *l.* G.
10:31 to fall into hands of *l.* G.
12:22 come to Zion, city of *l.* G.
*Rev.* 7:2 angel hav. seal of *l.* G.

*Lord* GOD, *Lord his* GOD, *Lord our, their, your* GOD. See these in the divisions of the word LORD.

**Merciful GOD.**

*Ex.* 34:6 the Lord G. *m.* gracious
*Deut.* 4:31 L. thy G. is a *m.* G.
2 *Chr.* 30:9 L. your G. is *merciful*
*Neh.* 9:31 art a gracious, *m.* G.
*Ps.* 116:5 gracious is L. G. is *m.*
*Jon.* 4:2 I knew thou art a G. *m.*

**Mighty GOD.**

*Gen.* 49:24 hands of *m.* G. of Ja.
*Deut.* 7:21 Lord is among you, a *mighty* G. 10:17
*Neh.* 9:32 therefore our G. the *m.*
*Job* 36:5 G. is *m.* and despiseth
*Ps.* 50:1 the *m.* G. hath spoken
132:2 vowed to *m.* G. of Jacob
5 till I find a habitat. for *m.* G.
*Is.* 9:6 name sh. be called *m.* G.
10:21 remnant sh. ret. to *m.* G.
*Jer.* 32:18 *m.* G. the L. of hosts
*Hab.* 1:12 O *m.* G. thou hast stab.

**My GOD.**

*Gen.* 28:21 then sh. L. be *my* G.
*Ex.* 15:2 he is *my* G. my father's
*Ruth* 1:16 people, thy G. *my* G.
2 *Sam.* 22:7 cried to *my* G. *Ps.* 18:6
22 not dep. fr. *my* G. *Ps.* 18:21
30 *my* G. I leaped, *Ps.* 18:29
1 *Chr.* 28:20 *my* G. be with thee
2 *Chr.* 18:13 what *my* G. saith
*Neh.* 5:19 on me, *my* G. 13:31
13:14 remember me, *my* G. 22
*Ps.* 22:1 *my* G. *my* G. why hast thou forsaken me? *Mat.* 27:46
10 *my* G. fr. my mother's belly
31:14 I said, Thou art *my* G.
88:21 O *my* G. be not far, 71:12
89:26 thou art my Fath. *my* G.
104:33 praise to *my* G. 146:2
118:28 *my* G. I will praise thee
145:1 I will extol thee, *my* G.
*Prov.* 30:9 name of *my* G. in vain
*Is.* 7:13 ye weary *my* G. also?
40:27 judg. passed from *my* G.
44:17 deliver me, thou art *my* G.

GOD

*Is.* 61:10 soul be joyful in *my* G.
*Dan.* 6:22 *my* G. sent his angel
*Hos.* 2:23 they shall say, Thou art *my* G. *Zec.* 13:9
8:2 Is. cry, *my* G. we know thee
9:17 *my* G. will cast them away
*Mic.* 7:7 wait, *my* G. will hear
*John* 20:17 say, I ascend to *my* G.
28 Th. said, *my* Lord and *my* G.
*Rom.* 1:8 I thank *my* G. through J. Christ, for you all, 1 *Cor.* 1:4; 14:18; *Phil.* 1:3; *Philo.* 4
2 *Cor.* 12:21 *my* G. will humble
*Phil.* 4:19 *my* G. supply need
*Rev.* 3:12 write name of *my* G.

*See* LORD *my God.*

**No GOD.**

*Deut.* 32:39 th. is *no* G. with me
1 *K.* 8:23 *no* G. like thee, 2 *Ch.* 6:14
2 *K.* 1:16 is it bec. *no* G. in Is.
5:15 I know th. is *no* G. in earth
2 *Chr.* 32:15 *no* G. of any nation
*Ps.* 14:1 said, There is *no* G. 53:1
*Is.* 43:10 bef. me *no* G. formed
44:6 besides me there is *no* G. 8; 45, 5, 14, 21
*Ezek.* 28:9 shalt be a man, *no* G.
*Hos.* 13:4 sh. know *no* G. but me

**O GOD.**

*Num.* 12:13 heal her now, *O* G.
*Jud.* 16:28 strengthen me, *O* G.
*Ps.* 4:1 hear me, *O* G. of right.
25:22 redeem Is. *O* G. out of tr.
51:14 deliver from guilti. *O* G.
56:12 thy vows upon me, *O* G.
*Is.* 64:4 nor hath eye seen, *O* G.
*Heb.* 10:7 come to do will, *O* G. 9

**Of GOD.**

2 *Chr.* 10:15 the cause *of* G.
*Ps.* 7:10 my defence is *of* G.
*Is.* 53:4 esteem him smit. *of* G.
*Mat.* 16:23 savorest not things *of* G. *Mark* 8:33
*John* 1:13 not will of man, *of* G.
6:46 he *of* G. seen the Father
7:17 know doc. whether *of* G.
8:47 he that is *of* G. heareth
9:16 this man not *of* G.; 33
12:43 praise of men than *of* G.
*Acts* 5:39 if *of* G. ye cannot over.
*Rom.* 2:29 pr. not of men, *of* G.
9:16 but of G. that show. mercy
13:1 powers that be ord. *of* G.
1 *Cor.* 1:30 who *of* G. is made
6:19 have *of* G. not your own
11:12 things *of* G. 2 *Cor.* 5:18
2 *Cor.* 2:17 in sight *of* G. speak
3:5 our sufficiency is *of* G.
*Phil.* 1:28 salvation, that *of* G.
3:9 the right, which is *of* G.
*Heb.* 5:4 he called *of* G. as Aaron
1 *John* 3:10 doeth not righteousness, is not *of* G.
4:1 try the spirits whether *of* G.
3 con. not Ch. come, not *of* G.
6 we are *of* G.; 5:19 we know
3 *John* 11 that doeth good is *of* G.

*See* ANGEL, ARK, BORN, CHILDREN, CHOSEN, CHURCH, COUNSEL, FEAR, GLORY, GRACE, HAND, HOUSE, KINGDOM, KNOWLEDGE, LOVE, MAN, PEOPLE, POWER, SERVANT, SIGHT, SON, SONS, SPIRIT, WILL, WORDS, WORK, WORKS, WORLD, WRATH.

**Our GOD.**

*Ex.* 5:8 let us sacri. to *our* G.
*Deut.* 31:17 *o.* G. not amongst us
32:3 ascribe great. unto *our* G.
*Jos.* 24:18 serve L. he is *our* G.
*Jud.* 10:10 have forsaken *our* G.
1 *Sam.* 2:2 nei. rock like *our* G.
2 *Sam.* 10:12 let us play the men for cities of *o.* G. 1 *Chr.* 19:3
22:32 a rock save *o.* G.? *Ps.* 18:31
1 *Chr.* 29:13 *o.* G. we thank thee
2 *Chr.* 2:5 great is *o.* G. above all
14:11 O Lord, thou art *our* G.
20:7 *o.* G. who didst drive out
*Ezr.* 9:10 O *o.* G. what shall we
*Neh.* 4:4 *our* G.; 20 *our* G. fight
6:16 work wrought of *our* G.
9:32 *o.* G. the great, mighty G.
13:2 *o.* G. turned curse to bless.
*Ps.* 40:3 a new song, pr. to *o.* G.
48:14 God is *our* G. for ever
50:3 *our* G. sh. not keep silence
67:6 G. *our* G. shall bless us
68:20 *our* G. is the G. of salvat.
77:13 so great a G. as *our* G.?
95:7 is *o.* G.; 115:3 *o.* G. in hea.
116:5 gracious is L. G. is merc.
*Is.* 25:9 this is *o.* G. we have wai.
55:7 *o.* G. will abund. pardon
59:13 departing from *our* G.

GOD

*Is.* 61:2 day of veng. of *our* G.
*Dan.* 3:17 *our* G. able to deliver
*Zec.* 9:7 remaineth be for *our* G.
1 *Cor.* 6:11 sancti. by Sp. of *o.* G.
*Heb.* 12:29 *o.* G. is a consum. fire
*Rev.* 5:10 made us to *o.* G. kings
7:10 salv. to *our* G. who sitteth
12 blessing and honor to *o.* G.

*See* PEACE, SAID, SAITH, SERVE, SENT, SPEED, SPEAK, SPOKEN.

**Their GOD.**

*Gen.* 17:8 I will be *t.* G. *Ex.* 29:45; *Jer.* 24:7; 31:33; 32:38; *Ezek.* 11:20; 34:24; 37:23, 27; *Zec.* 8:8; 2 *Cor.* 6:16; *Rev.* 21:3
*Lev.* 21:6 shall be holy to *t.* G.
26:45 might be *t.* G. *Ezek.* 14:11
2 *Sam.* 7:24 thou art become *their* G. 1 *Chr.* 17:22
*Ezr.* 5:5 eye of *t.* G. on elders
*Ps.* 79:10 where *their* G.? 115:2; *Joel* 2:17
*Is.* 8:19 sh. not peo. seek *t.* G.?
21 curse their king and *their* G.
58:2 forsook not ordin. of *t.* G.
*Jer.* 5:4 know not judg. of *t.* G.
*Dan.* 11:32 people that know *t.* G.
*Hos.* 4:12 gone a who. from *t.* G.
5:4 frame doings to turn to *t.* G.
*Zec.* 12:5 strength in Lord *t.* G.
*Heb.* 11:16 not ashamed to be *t.* G.

*See* LORD *their God.*

**Thy GOD.**

*Lev.* 19:14 fear *thy* G. 25:17, 43
*Deut.* 10:21 he is thy praise, *t.* G.
26:17 this day the L. to be *t.* G.
*Ruth* 1:16 peo. my pe. *t.* G. my G.
2 *K.* 19:10 let not *thy* G. deceive thee, *Is.* 37:10
1 *Chr.* 12:18 *thy* G. helpeth thee
2 *Chr.* 9:8 because *t.* G. loved Is.
*Ezr.* 7:14 accord. to law of *thy* G.
25 after the wisdom of *thy* G.
*Neh.* 9:18 *t.* G. that brought thee
*Ps.* 42:3 say, Wh. is *thy* G.? 10
45:7 *thy* G. anointed, *Heb.* 1:9
50:7 O Is. I am G. even *thy* G.
68:28 *t.* G. com. thy strength
147:12 praise *thy* G. O Zion
*Is.* 41:10 be not dism. I am *t.* G.
51:20 full of rebuke of *thy* G.
52:7 saith to Zion, *thy* G. reign.
60:19 *thy* G. shall be thy glory
62:5 so shall *t.* G. rej. over thee
*Dan.* 6:16 *thy* G. whom thou ser.
20 is *thy* G. able to deliver?
10:12 chasten thyself bef. *t.* G.
*Hos.* 4:6 hast forgot. law of *t.* G.
9:1 gone a whoring from *thy* G.
12:6 turn to *t.* G. wait on *t.* G.
*Amos* 4:12 prepare to meet *thy* G.
*Jon.* 1:6 arise, call upon *t.* G.
*Mic.* 6:8 walk humbly with *t.* G.

*See* LORD *thy* GOD.

**To, or unto GOD.**

*Gen.* 40:8 interpreta. be. *to* G.?
*Ex.* 2:23 their cry came *to* G.
*Lev.* 21:7 he is holy *unto* his G.
*Deut.* 32:17 sac. not *to* G. 1 *Cor.* 10:20
33:26 none like *to* G. of Jeshu.
*Jud.* 13:5 a Naz. *u.* G. 7; 16:17
1 *Sam.* 10:3 3 men go. up *to* G.
1 *Chr.* 26:32 matter perta. *to* G.
*Job* 22:2 can man be pr. *to* G.?
34:31 is meet to be said *un.* G.
*Ps.* 62:11 power belongeth *to* G.
68:20 *to* G. be. issues fr. death
31 Ethio. stretch hands *to* G.
73:28 good to draw near *to* G.
77:1 I cried *un.* G. even *unto* G.
*Ec.* 12:7 spirit sh. return *unto* G.
*Is.* 58:2 delight in appr. *to* G.
*Lam.* 3:41 hearts wi. hands *to* G.
*Mat.* 22:21 render *u.* G. things which are G.'s, *Mark* 12:17; *Luke* 20:25
*John* 13:3 come from G. w. *to* G.
*Acts* 4:19 hearken than *unto* G.
5:4 not lied unto men, *unto* G.
26:18 fr. power of Satan *unto* G.
20 turn *to* G. and do works
*Rom.* 6:10 liveth *unto* G.; 11
13 yield yourselves *u.* G. alive
7:4 bring forth fruit *unto* G.
12:1 your bodies a liv. sac. *u.* G.
14:12 account of himself *to* G.
1 *Cor.* 14:2 speaketh *unto* G.
15:24 deliv. up kingdom *to* G.
*Phil.* 4:20 now *u.* G. our Father
*Heb.* 7:25 to save th. come *un.* G.
11:6 that cometh *to* G. must be.
12:23 are come *to* G. the Judge
*Jam.* 4:7 submit yourselves *to* G.
1 *Pet.* 3:18 Ch. suf. bring us *to* G.
4:6 live according *to* G. in spirit

GOD

*Rev.* 5:9 redeemed us *to* G. by b.
12:5 child caught up *unto* G.
14:4 first-fr. *unto* G. and Lamb

*See* TRUE.

**With GOD.**

*Gen.* 5:22 En. walked *w.* G. 24
6:9 N. walked *w.* G.; 32:28 Jac.
*Ex.* 19:17 br. peo. to meet *w.* G.
1 *Sam.* 14:45 wrought *w.* G.
2 *Sam.* 23:5 ho. be not so *w.* G.
2 *Chr.* 35:21 forbear med. *w.* G.
*Job* 9:2 sh. man be just *with* G.
13:3 I desire to reason *with* G.
16:21 plead for a man *with* G.
25:4 can a man be just *w.* G.?
27:13 por. of wicked man *w.* G.
34:9 sh. delight himself *w.* G.
23 he enter into judg. *with* G.
37:22 *with* G. is ter. majesty
*Ps.* 78:8 spirit not stead. *w.* G.
*Ros.* 11:12 Judah yet ruleth *w.* G.
12:3 Jacob had power *with* G.
*Mat.* 19:26 *w.* G. all things possi.
*Mark* 10:27; *Lu.* 1:37; 18:27
*Luke* 1:30 hast found favor *w.* G.
2:52 increased in favor *with* G.
*John* 1:1 the Word was *with* G.
5:18 him. equal *w.* G. *Phil.* 2:6
*Rom.* 2:11 no resp. of pers. *w.* G.
5:1 by faith, we have pe. *w.* G.
9:14 is there unright. *with* G.?
1 *Cor.* 3:9 we are laborers *w.* G.
19 wisdom of world fool. *w.* G.
7:24 ev. man therein abide *w.* G.
2 *Thes.* 1:6 a right. thing *with* G.
*Jam.* 4:4 friendsh. enmity *w.* G.
1 *Pet.* 2:20 is acceptable *w.* G.

*Would* GOD. *See* WOULD.

**Your GOD.**

*Gen.* 43:23 *y.* G. hath given trea.
*Ex.* 8:25 go ye, sacrifice to *y.* G.
*Lev.* 11:45 bringing you out of Egypt be *your* G. 22:33; 25:38; *Num.* 15:41
26:12 I will be *your* God ye my people, *Jer.* 7:23; 11:4; 30:22; *Ezek.* 36:28
*Num.* 10:10 a memorial bef. *y.* G.
15:40 my com. be holy to *y.* G.
*Jos.* 24:27 lest ye deny *your* G.
1 *Sam.* 10:19 have rejected *y.* G.
2 *Chr.* 32:14 that *y.* G. deliver y.
15 much less sh. *y.* G. deliver?
*Is.* 35:4 *y.* G. come with veng.
40:1 com. my people, saith *y.* G.
9 cities of Judah, behold *y.* G.
59:2 separ. bet. you and *y.* G.
*Ezek.* 34:1 I am *y.* G. saith Lord
*Dan.* 2:47 of a truth it is, *y.* G. is
*Hos.* 1:9 I will not be *your* G.
*John* 8:54 ye say that he is *y.* G.
20:17 ascend to my God, *y.* G.

*See* LORD *your God.*

**GODDESS.**

1 *K.* 11:5 Sol. went after the *g.*
33 worshipped Ashtor. the *g.*
*Acts* 19:27 temple of gr. *g.* Diana
35 Ephesians worshippers of *g.*
37 nor yet blasph. of your *g.*

**GODHEAD.**

*Acts* 17:29 nor think *g.* like gold
*Rom.* 1:20 his eter. power and *g.*
*Col.* 2:9 in him fulness of the *g.*

**GODLY.**

*Ps.* 4:3 L. set apart him that is *g.*
12:1 help, for the *g.* man ceas.
32:6 for this every one *g.* pray
*Mal.* 2:15 he might seek *g.* seed
2 *Cor.* 1:12 in *g.* sincer. our con.
7:9 sorry after a *g.* manner, 11
10 for *g.* sorrow worketh rep.
11:2 jeal. over you with *g.* jeal.
2 *Tim.* 3:12 all that live *g.* in C.
*Tit.* 2:12 that ye should live *g.*
*Heb.* 12:28 serve G. with *g.* fear
2 *Pet.* 2:9 how to deliver the *g.*
3 *John* 6 bring for. after *g.* sort

**GODLINESS.**

1 *Tim.* 2:2 may lead a life in *g.*
10 becometh women profes. *g.*
3:16 great is the mystery of *g.*
4:7 exer. thyself rather unto *g.*
8 *g.* is profit. unto all things
6:3 the doctrine according to *g.*
5 supposing that gain is *g.*
6 *g.* with contentment is gain
11 follow righteousness, *g.* fai.
2 *Tim.* 3:5 having a form of *g.*
*Tit.* 1:1 truth which is after *g.*
2 *Pet.* 1:3 things pertain to *g.*
6 add to *g.* brotherly kind. 7.
3:11 persons ought to be in *g.*

**GOD-WARD.**

*Ex.* 18:19 be thou for peo. to G.

GOD

2 *Cor.* 3:4 have we thro. C. to G.
1 *Thes.* 1:8 faith to G. is spread.

**GODS.**

*Gen.* 3:5 ye shall be as *g.*
31:30 where. hast stolen my *g.*?
*Ex.* 12:12 ag. all *g.* of Egypt
20:23 sh. not make *g.* of silver
22:28 thou sh. not revile the *g.*
23:24 shalt not bow to their *g.*
32 make no cove. with their *g.*
32:4 these be thy *g.* O Israel, 8
31 they have made *g.* of gold
34:15 go a whoring after their *g.*
17 make no molt. *g.* *Lev.* 19:4
*Num.* 25:2 people to sac. of *g.*
33:4 the Egyptians' *g.* L. exec.
judgme. *Jer.* 43:12, 13; 46:25
*Deut.* 7:25 im. of their *g.* burn
10:17 Lord your G. is God of *g.*
12:3 hew down im. of their *g.*
30 inquire not after their *g.*
31 have done abomina. to their
*g.* sons and dau. in fire to *g.*
13:7 entice thee to *g.* of people
20:18 not do as they to their *g.*
32:37 sh. say, Where are th. *g.*?
*Jos.* 22:22 Lord God of *g.* know.
23:7 nor mention of their *g.*
*Jud.* 5:8 they chose new *g.*
6:10 fear not *g.* of Amorites
10:14 cry to *g.* ye have chosen
17:5 Micah had a house of *g.*
18:24 ye have taken my *g.*
*Ruth* 1:15 sister-in-law ba. to *g.*
1 *Sam.* 4:8 the *g.* smote Egypt.
6:5 his hand from off your *g.*
17:43 Phil. cursed Da. by his *g.*
28:13 I saw *g.* as. out of earth
2 *Sam.* 7:23 redeem. from th. *g.*
1 *K.* 11:2 turn your heart after *g.*
8 Solomon sacrificed to their *g.*
12:28 behold thy *g.* O Israel
18:24 call name of your *g.* 25
19:2 let *g.* do so to me, 20:10
20:23 their *g.* are *g.* of hills
2 *K.* 17:29 every nation made *g.*
33 feared the L. served own *g.*
18:33 hath *g.* delivered his land?
19:12; 2 *Chr.* 32:13, 14; *Is.* 36:18; 37:12
34 wh. are *g.* of H.? *Is.* 36:19
19:18 cast *g.* in. fire, were no *g.*
1 *Chr.* 5:25 went a whoring af. *g.*
10:10 armor in house of their *g.*
14:12 left their *g.* David burnt
2 *Chr.* 13:8 calv. Jero. ma. for *g.*
9 a priest to th. that are no *g.*
25:14 br. *g.* of Seir to be his *g.*
28:23 Ahaz sacrificed to the *g.*
32:17 *g.* of nations have not de.
*Ezr.* 1:7 vessels in house of *g.*
*Ps.* 82:1 he judg. among the *g.*
6 said, Ye are *g.* *John* 10:34
136:2 give thanks unto God of *g.*
138:1 bef. the *g.* will I praise
*Is.* 21:9 Bab. fall. her *g.* broken
41:23 we may know ye are *g.*
42:17 images, Ye are our *g.*
*Jer.* 2:11 changes *g.* are no *g.*?
28 where are thy *g.* thou made?
to number of cit. are thy *g.*
11:13
5:7 sworn by th. that are no *g.*
10:11 *g.* have not made heaven
11:12 to *g.* they offer incense
16:20 man make *g.* are no *g.*?
48:35 that burn. incense to *g.*
*Dan.* 2:11 can show it, except *g.*
47 your God is a God of *g.*
4:8 in whom is spirit of holy *g.*
9 sp. of *g.* is in thee. 18; 5:14
5:4 *g.* of gold and silver. 23
11 like the wisdom of the *g.*
11:8 carry into E. *g.* w. princes
36 speak things ag. God of *g.*
*Hos.* 14:3 ne. say, Ye are our *g.*
*Nah.* 1:14 out of house of thy *g.*
*John.* 10:35 if he called them *g.*
*Acts* 14:11 the *g.* are come down
19:26 be no *g.* made with hands
1 *Cor.* 8:5 called *g.* there be *g.*
*Gal.* 4:8 ser. to th. wh. are no *g.*

*See* SERVE.

**All GODS.**

*Ex.* 18:11 L. greater than *all g.*
1 *Chr.* 16:25 ab. *all g.* *Ps.* 96:4
26 *all g.* of peo. idols, *Ps.* 96:5
2 *Chr.* 2:5 G. ab. *all g.* *Ps.* 135:5
*Ps.* 95:3 L. is a K. above *all g.*
97:7 worship *all g.*; 9 ab. *all g.*
*Zep.* 2:11 famish *all g.* of earth

**Among the GODS.**

*Ex.* 15:11 *am. t. g.* who like th.?
2 *K.* 18:35 who *a. t. g.* could del.
cou.? 2 *Chr.* 32:14; *Is.* 36:20
*Ps.* 86:8 *a. t. g.* none like thee

GOL

**Other GODS.**

*Ex.* 20:3 no *other g.* before me,
*Deut.* 5:7
23:13 make no mention of *o. g.*
*Deut.* 6:14 ye shall not go after
*o. g.* 11:28; 28:14; 1 *K.* 11:10;
*Jer.* 25:6; 35:15
7:4 turn thy son to serve *o. g.*
8:19 if thou walk after *o. g.*
13:2 let us go after *o. g.* 6:13
17:3 hath gone and served *o. g.*
29:26; *Jos.* 23:16; *Jud.* 10:13;
1 *Sam.* 8:8; *Jer.* 11:10
18:20 speak in name of *o. g.*
30:17 *o. g.* and serve, *Jer.* 22:9
31:18 that day turned to *o. g.*
20 will they turn to *other g.*
*Jud.* 2:12 forsook L. fol. *other g.*
17 went a whoring after *o. g.*
19 follow. *other g.* to serve th.
1 *Sam.* 26:19 say, Go serve *o. g.*
1 *K.* 9:9 have taken hold upon
*other g.* 2 *Chr.* 7:22
11:4 wives turned heart af. *o. g.*
14:9 hast gone and made *o. g.*
2 *K.* 5:17 not offer sacri. to *o. g.*
17:7 Is. sinned and feared *o. g.*
35 ye shall not fear *o. g.* 37, 38
22:17 and burnt incense to *oth.*
*g.* 2 *Chr.* 34:25; *Jer.* 1:16; 19:4
2 *Chr.* 28:25 Ahaz bur. in. to *o. g.*
*Jer.* 7:6 nor walk after *other g.*
9 *o. g.* wh. ye know not, 13:10
16:11 for. me, walked after *o. g.*
44:5 burn no incense to *other g.*
8 burning incense to *o. g.* 15
*Hos.* 3:1 look to *o. g.* love wine

*See* SERVE.

**Strange GODS.**

*Gen.* 35:2 put a. *s. g.* 1 *Sam.* 7:3
4 gave Jacob *s. g.* *Jos.* 24:23
*Deut.* 32:16 provoked with *s. g.*
*Jos.* 24:20 forsake L. serve *s. g.*
*Jud.* 10:16 put away their *s. g.*
2 *Chr.* 14:3 Asa took altar of *s. g.*
33:15 Josiah took away *s. g.*
*Jer.* 5:19 as ye served *strange g.*
*Acts* 17:18 a setter forth of *s. g.*

**GOG**

1 *Chr.* 5:4; *Ezek.* 38:2, 3, 16, 18;
39:11
*Rev.* 20:8 G. and Magog, to gath.

**GOLD.**

*Gen.* 2:11 land of Havilah, is *g.*
12 the *g.* of that land is good
41:42 put chain of *g.* on Jos.
*Ex.* 20:23 sh. make gods of *g.*
25:12 shalt cast four rings of *g.*
for ark, 26; 26:29; 28:23, 26,
27; 37:3, 13
13 stav. of shittim-wood, over-
lay with *g.* 28; 26:29, 37;
30:5; 37:4, 15, 28
18 two cherubim of *g.* 37:7
26:8 fifty taches of *g.* 36:13
32 hooks sh. be of *g.* 37; 36:38
28:6 ephod *g.*; 8 girdle; 15 b. p.
11 ouches of *g.* 13; 39:6, 13, 16
24 chains of *g.*; 33 bells of *g.*
32:24 who hath *g.* let him br. it
31 have made them gods of *g.*
35:22 they brought jewels of *g.*
36:34 over. the boards with *g.*
38 over. chapiters, fillets w. *g.*
38:34 all the *g.* was occupied
39:3 beat *g.* into thin plates
40:5 set altar of *g.* before ark
*Num.* 7:14 ten shekels of *g.* 20
84 at dedication 11 spoons of *g.*
86 *g.* of spoons 120 shekels
31:50 captains' obla. *g.* chains
*Jos.* 7:21 a wedge of *g.* fifty shek.
24 took Ach. and wedge of *g.*
*Jud.* 8:26 ear-r. 1,700 shek. of *g.*
1 *Sam.* 6:8 jewels of *g.* in coffer
11 laid mice of *g.* on the cart
15 coffer with jewels of *g.*
2 *Sam.* 8:7 Dav. took shiel. of *g.*
1 *K.* 6:22 house he overlaid w. *g.*
28 overlaid cherub. with *g.*
2 *Chr.* 3:10
7:48 S. made altar and table *g.*
49 lamps and tongs *g.*; 50 bin.
9:11 Hiram king of Tyre fur-
nished *g.* and cedar, 10:11;
2 *Chr.* 9:10
10:2 queen of Sh. came with *g.*
14 wt. of *g.* in year, 2 *Chr.* 9:13
16 made 200 targ. of beaten *g.*
17 made 300 shields of *g.*
18 overlaid throne with best *g.*
12:28 Jerob. made calves of *g.*
22:48 Jehos. made sh. go for *g.*
2 *K.* 18:16 Hezek. cut *g.* fr. doors
1 *Chr.* 28:14 David gave *g.* for *g.*
2 *Chr.* 3:6 the *g.* was *g.* of Parv.

GOL

2 *Cor.* 4:7 cand'sticks of *g.*; 8 ba.
22 snuffers, censers, spoons, *g.*
9:18 steps to throne, foots. *g.*
12:9 Shishak carried shield of *g.*
*Ezr.* 8:27 copper precious as *g.*
*Neh.* 7:70 Tirsh. gave 1,000 dr. *g.*
71 chief of fath. gave *g.*; 72
*Job* 22:24 lay up as dust *g.* of O.
23:10 I shall come forth like *g.*
28:6 earth hath the dust of *g.*
15 cannot be gotten for *g.*
16 it cannot be valued with *g.*
17 *g.* and crys. cannot equal it
31:24 if I made *g.* my hope
36:19 he esteem riches? not *g.*
42:11 gave Job an ear-ring of *g.*
*Ps.* 19:10 more to be des. than *g.*
45:9 stand queen in *g.* of Ophir
72:15 him be given *g.* of Sheba
*Prov.* 11:22 je. of *g.* in swine's s.
16:16 better to get wis. than *g.*
20:15 *g.* and a multi. of rubies
*Cant.* 1:10 comely *g.* chains *g.*
5:14 as *g.* rings set with beryl
*Is.* 30:22 ornament of im. of *g.*
40:19 spreadeth it over with *g.*
60:17 for brass I will bring *g.*
*Jer.* 4:30 deckest with orna. of *g.*
*Lam.* 4:1 how is *g.* become dim
*Ezek.* 27:22 merchants oc. wi. *g.*
*Dan.* 2:38 head of *g.*; 3:1 im. *g.*
5:23 hast praised the gods of *g.*
29 chain of *g.* about Dan. neck
*Zec.* 4:2 a candlestick all of *g.*
13:9 I will try th. as *g.* is tried
*Mat.* 2:11 they pres. to him *g.*
23:16 swear by *g.* of the temple
17 whe. greater, *g.* or temple?
1 *Tim.* 2:9 not adorned with *g.*
or pearls, 1 *Pet.* 3:3
*Heb.* 9:4 ark over. round with *g.*
*Jam.* 2:2 come man with *g.* ring
1 *Pet.* 1:7 faith more pre. than *g.*
*Rev.* 3:18 to buy of me *g.* tried
4:4 elders on heads crowns of *g.*
9:7 locusts on heads crowns *g.*
17:4 woman was decked with *g.*
18:16 great city decked with *g.*

*See* BEATEN, CROWN, FINE.

**Pure GOLD**

*Ex.* 25:11 overlay ark with *pure*
*g.* 24; 30:3; 37:2, 11, 26
17 a mercy-seat of *p. g.* 37:6
29 dishes, of *pure g.* 37:16, 23
31 candl. *p. g.* 37:17; 1 *K.* 7:49
38 snuff dishes *p. g.* 2 *Chr.* 4:22
28:14 chains of *p. g.* 22; 39:15
1 *K.* 6:20 oracle overlaid w. *p. g.*
10:21 ve. of Le. *p. g.* 2 *Chr.* 9:20
1 *Chr.* 28:17 *p. g.* for flesh-hooks
2 *Chr.* 3:4 over. porch with *p. g.*
9:17 over. throne with *pure g.*
*Job* 28:19 wisd. not val. wi. *p. g.*
*Ps.* 21:3 a crown of *p. g.* on head
*Rev.* 21:18 city *p. g.*; 21 street

**GOLD,** *with* **silver.**

*Gen.* 13:2 Ab. rich in *s.* and *g.* 24
44:8 steal of lord's hou. *s.* or *g.*
*Ex.* 3:22 jewels of *silver* and *g.*
11:2; 12:35
25:3 this offering, take *s.* and *g.*
31:4 in *g.* *s.* and brass, 35:32
*Num.* 22:18 ho. fu. *s.* and *g.* 24:13
31:22 only *g.* and *s.* abide fire
*Deut.* 7:25 shall not des. *s.* and *g.*
8:13 *s.* and *g.* is multiplied
17:17 sh. he multiply *s.* and *g.*
29:17 seen their idols, *s.* and *g.*
*Jos.* 6:19 *s.* and *g.* con. to L. 24
22:8 ret. to tents with *s.* and *g.*
2 *Sam.* 8:11 *silver* and *g.* David
dedicated, 1 *K.* 7:51
21:4 will have no *s.* or *g.* of Sa.
1 *K.* 15:15 Asa brought into hou
of L. *s.* and *g.* 2 *Chr.* 15:18
18 Asa took *s.* and *g.* 2 *Chr.*
16:2
19 a pr. of *s.* and *g.* 2 *Chr.* 16:3
20:3. *s.* and *g.* mine; 5 *s.* and *g.*
1 *Chr.* 29:3 my o. good, *g.* and *s.*
2 *Chr.* 1:15 *s.* and *g.* plenteous
*Ezr.* 1:4 help with *silver* and *g.*
2:69 gave *s.* and *g.*; 7:15
8:25 weighed *silver* and *g.* 33
*Est.* 1:6 beds were of *g.* and *s.*
*Job* 28:1 vein for *s.* a place for *g.*
*Ps.* 68:13 with *s.* feathers w. *g.*
105:37 br. forth with *s.* and *g.*
115:4 idols are *s.* and *g.* 135:15
119:72 law better than *g.* and *s.*
*Prov.* 8:10 not *silver* receive
knowledge rather than *g.*
17:3 fining-pot for *s.* fur. for *g.*
27:21
22:1 favor rather than *s.* or *g.*
25:11 apples of *g.* in pict. of *s.*

GOL

*Ec.* 2:8 I gathered also *s.* and *g.*
*Cant.* 1:11 bord. of *g.* studs of *s.*
3:10 pillars of *s.* bottom of *g.*
*Is.* 2:7 the land full of *s.* and *g.*
20 cast idols of *s.* and *g.* 31:7
13:17 shall not regard *s.* or *g.*
46:6 lavish *g.* and weigh *silver*
60:9 bring th. *s.* and *g.* w. them
*Jer.* 10:4 deck it with *s.* and *g.*
*Ezek.* 7:19 cast away *s.* and *g.*
and *g.* not able del. *Zep.* 1:18
16:13 decked with *g.* and *silver*
*Dan.* 2:35 *s.* and *g.* broken, 45
5:4 praised gods of *s.* and *g.* 23
11:38 a god honor w. *g.* and *s.*
43 power over treas. of *g.* and *s.*
*Hos.* 2:8 I multi. her *s.* and *g.*
8:4 of *s.* and *g.* they made idols
*Joel* 3:5 have taken my *s.* and *g.*
*Nah.* 2:9 take spoil of *s.* and *g.*
*Hab.* 2:19 laid over with *s.* and *g.*
*Hag.* 2:8 the *s.* is mine, *g.* mine
*Zec.* 6:11 *s.* and *g.* make crowns
*Mal.* 3:3 purge them as *g.* and *s.*
*Mat.* 10:9 provide nei. *g.* nor *s.*
*Acts* 3:6 *s.* and *g.* have I none
17:29 think Godh. like *s.* and *g.*
20:33 I cov. no man's *s.* or *g.*
1 *Cor.* 3:12 build on found. *g.* *s.*
2 *Tim.* 2:20 vessels of *s.* and *g.*
*Jam.* 5:3 your *g.* and *s.* cankered
1 *Pet.* 1:18 not red. w. *s.* and *g.*
*Rev.* 9:20 rep. not of idols of *s.* *g.*

**Talent** *and* **talents of GOLD.**
*Ex.* 25:39 a *t. of g.* sh. he make
37:24 of a *tal. of* pure *g.* made
2 *Sam.* 12:30 weight of crown a
*talent of g.* 1 *Chr.* 20:2
1 *K.* 9:14 Hir. sent Sol. 120 *t. of g.*
28 sent from Ophir 420 *t. of g.*
10:10 she gave Solomon 120 *talents of g.* 2 *Chr.* 9:9
14 in 1 yr. came to S. 666 *t. of g.*
2 *K.* 23:33 put the land to a *talent of g.* 2 *Chr.* 36:3
1 *Chr.* 22:14 D. pre. 100,000 *t. of g.*
29:4 my own good 3,000 *t. of g.*
7 chief of fa. gave 5,000 *t. of g.*
2 *Chr.* 8:18 took fr. O. 450 *t. of g.*
*Ezr.* 8:26 weigh. *of g.* ves. 100 *t.*

**Vessels of GOLD.**
2 *Sam.* 8:10 Toi sent to David
*vessels of g.* 1 *Chr.* 18:10
1 *K.* 10:21 Solomon's drinking
*v.* were *of g.* 2 *Chr.* 9:20
25 broke *v. of g.* 2 *Chr.* 9:24
2 *K.* 12:13 for house of L. *v. of g.*
24:13 Neb. cut in pieces *v. of g.*
2 *Chr.* 24:14 money made *v. of g.*
*Ezr.* 1:11 *v. of g.* and silver 5,400
5:14 the *v. of g.* Cyrus delivered
6:26 weighed of *v. of g.* 100 tal.
*Est.* 1:7 gave drink in *v. of g.*
*Dan.* 11:8 carry into E. *v. of g.*
2 *Tim.* 2:20 not only *v. of g.*

**GOLDEN.**
*Ex.* 25:25 a *g.* crown to border
28:34 a *g.* bell; 30:4 rings, 39:20
32:2 Aar. said, Break *g.* ear-r.
*Lev.* 8:9 on forefront put *g.* plate
*Num.* 7:26 *g.* spoon of 10 shekels
*Jud.* 8:24 had *g.* ear-rings
26 the weight of *g.* ear-rings
1 *Sam.* 6:4 emer. *g.* mice, 17, 18
2 *K.* 10:29 departed not fr. *g.* ca.
1 *Chr.* 28:17 for *g.* basins gave
2 *Chr.* 13:8 are with you *g.* calv.
*Ezr.* 6:5 let *g.* ves. be restored
*Est.* 4:11 the king shall hold out
a *g.* sceptre, 5:2; 8:4
*Ec.* 12:6 the *g.* bowl be broken
*Is.* 13:12 more prec. than *g.* w.
14:4 hath the *g.* city ceased
*Jer.* 51:7 Baby. hath been *g.* cup
*Dan.* 3:5 worship *g.* image, 12
5:2 Bel. commanded bring. *g.* vessels
3 they brought the *g.* vessels
*Zec.* 4:12 *g.* pipes empty *g.* oil
*Heb.* 9:4 *g.* censer and ark, *g.* pot
*Rev.* 1:12 I saw 7 *g.* candlesticks
13 girt ab. paps with *g.* girdle
20 mystery of 7 *g.* candlesticks
2:1 in midst of *g.* candlesticks
5:8 *g.* vials, 15:7; 8:3 *g.* censer
14:14 on head *g.* cr.; 17:4 *g.* cup
21:15 a *g.* reed to measure city
*See* ALTAR.

**GOLDSMITH, S.**
*Neh.* 3:8 Uzziel of the *g.* repaired
31 the *g.* son; 32 *g.* and mer.
*Is.* 40:19 *g.* spread, it with gold
41:7 carpenter encourag. the *g.*
46:6 hire a *g.* and mak. it a god
GOLGOTHA. *Mat.* 27:33; *Mark* 15:22; *John* 19:17

GON

**GOLIATH.**
1 *Sam.* 17:4 G. of G. went out, 23
21:9 sword of G. is here, 22:10
2 *Sam.* 21:19 brother of G. 1 *Chr.* 20:5

**GOMER.**
*Gen.* 10:2 Japheth, G. 1 *Chr.* 1:5
*Ezek.* 38:6 G. and all his bands
*Hos.* 1:3 he took G. the daughter

**GOMORRAH.**
*Gen.* 13:10; 14:11; 18:20; 19:24, 28
*Deut.* 29:23; *Is.* 1:9; 13:19; *Jer.* 23:14; 49:18; 50:40; *Amos* 4:11; *Rom.* 9:29; 2 *Pet.* 2:6; *Jude* 7
32:32 vine is of the fields of G.
*Is.* 1:10 ye peo. of G. *Zep.* 2:9
*Mat.* 10:15 toler. for G. *Mark* 6:11

**GONE.**
*Gen.* 34:17 take daugh. we be *g.*
42:33 take food, and be *g.*
*Ex.* 12:32 take flocks, and be *g.*
*Deut.* 32:36 seeth their pow. is *g.*
1 *Sam.* 14:3 knew not Jo. was *g.*
17 see who is *g.* from us
15:20 *g.* the way the Lord sent
20:41 as soon as the lad was *g.*
2 *Sam.* 3:7 *g.* into fath. concub.
24 quite *g.*; 13:15 arise, be *g.*
1 *K.* 2:41 Shimei *g.* from Jerusa.
13:24 when *g.* a lion met him
18:12 soon as *g.* Spirit sh. carry
20:40 as I was busy, he was *g.*
1 *Chr.* 17:5 *g.* from tent to tent
*Job* 7:4 sh. I rise, and night be *g.*
19:10 destroyed me, and I am *g.*
24:24 exalted for a while, but *g.*
28:4 they are dried up and *g.*
*Ps.* 38:10 light of mine eyes is *g.*
42:4 I had *g.* with multitude
73:2 my feet were almost *g.*
77:8 is his mercy *g.* for ever?
103:16 wind pass. over it, is *g.*
109:23 I am *g.* like the shadow
*Prov.* 20:14 *g.* his way, boasting
*Ec.* 8:10 who had come and *g.*
*Cant.* 2:11 the rain is over and *g.*
5:6 beloved had withd. and *g.*
6:1 whither is thy beloved *g.*?
*Is.* 5:13 my people *g.* into capti.
24:11 the mirth of the land is *g.*
41:3 by the way he had not *g.*
*Jer.* 2:5 iniquity that th. are *g.*?
23 say, I have not *g.* after B.?
5:23 people are revolted and *g.*
9:10 beasts *g.*; 15:6 thou art *g.*
44:14 none *g.* into E. sh. escape
28 remnant that are *g.* sh. kn.
50:6 *g.* from mountain to hill
*Lam.* 1:3 Ju. *g.*; 5 Zion's ch. *g.*
6 *g.* with. strength; 18 virg. *g.*
*Ezek.* 37:21 from heathen whi. *g.*
*Dan.* 2:5 the thing is *g.* fr. me, 8
*Hos.* 9:6 *g.* bec. of destruction
*Amos* 8:5 when will moon be *g.*?
*Luke* 2:15 angels *g.* from them
21:28 made as would *g.* further
*John* 4:8 disciples were *g.* to buy
12:19 the world is *g.* after him
*Acts* 16:19 saw hope of gains *g.*
20:25 *g.* preaching kingd. of G.
1 *Pet.* 3:22 who is *g.* into heaven
*Jude* 11 have *g.* in way of Cain

**GONE about.**
1 *Sam.* 15:12 Saul is *g. a.* and
*Job* 1:5 days of feast, were *g. a.*
*Is.* 15:8 *g. a.* borders of Moab
*Acts* 24:6 *g. a.* to profane temple

**GONE aside.**
*Num.* 5:19 not *g. a.* to unclean.
20 if thou hast *g. a.* to another
*Ps.* 14:3 they are all *g. a.* filthy
*Acts* 26:31 when they were *g. a.*

**GONE astray.**
*Ps.* 119:176 have *g. a.* like sheep
*Is.* 53:6 we like sheep have *g. a.*
*Mat.* 18:12 if a man have 100 sheep, one be *g. a.* he seek-eth that *g. a.*
2 *Pet.* 2:15 forsak. way, and *g. a.*

**GONE away.**
2 *Sam.* 3:22 Ab. *g. a.* in peace, 23
23:9 the men of Israel were *g. a.*
*Job* 28:4 wat. were *g. a.* from m.
*Is.* 1:4 they are *g. a.* backward
*Ezek.* 44:10 Levites *g. a.* from me
*Mal.* 3:7 *g. a.* fr. my ordinances
*John* 6:22 his disciples *g. a.* alo.

**GONE back.**
*Ruth* 1:15 thy sister-in-law *g. b.*
*Job* 23:12 nor have I *g. back*
*Ps.* 53:3 every one is *g. b.* none
*Jer.* 40:5 while he was not *g. b.*

**GONE down.**
1 *Sam.* 15:12 Saul is *g. d.* to Gil.

GOO

1 *K.* 1:25 Adonijah is *g. down*
21:18 Ahab *g. d.* to possess vin.
2 *K.* 20:11 the shadow had *g. d.*
in dial of Ahaz, *Is.* 38:8
*Cant.* 6:2 my beloved is *g. down*
*Jer.* 15:9 sun is *g. d.* while day
48:15 his young men are *g. d.*
*Ezek.* 31:12 peo. *g. d.* from shad.
32:21 strong *g. d.* slain by swo.
24 Elam *g. d.*; 27 Tubal; 30 Z.
*Jon.* 1:5 Jonah *g. d.* sides of ship

**GONE forth.**
*Ex.* 19:1 when Israel was *g. f.*
2 *K.* 6:15 when servant was *g. f.*
1 *Chr.* 14:15 God is *g. f.* before
*Is.* 51:5 my salvation is *g. f.*
*Jer.* 4:7 *g. f.* to make land desol.
10:20 my children are *g. f.*
23:15 profaneness *g. f.* into land
19 whirlwind of Lord is *g. f.*
29:16 brethren that are not *g. f.*
*Ezek.* 7:10 day come, morn; *g. f.*
36:20 people of Lord are *g. f.*
*Dan.* 2:14 *g. f.* to slay wise men
10:20 when I am *g. f.* pr. come
*Mark* 10:17 when he *g. f.* one

**GONE out.**
*Ex.* 9:29 as soon as I am *g. o.*
*Num.* 16:46 wrath *g. o.* from L.
*Deut.* 13:13 certain men *g. out*
23:23 which is *g. o.* of thy lips
*Jud.* 4:14 is not the Lord *g. out*
*Ruth* 1:13 hand of the L. is *g. o.*
1 *Sam.* 25:37 wine *g. o.* of Nabal
2 *K.* 5:2 Syrians *g. o.* by comp.
7:12 we hungry, there. they *g. o.*
20:4 Isaiah was *g. o.* to court
*Ps.* 19:4 *g. o.* through the earth
89:34 the thing that is *g. out*
*Is.* 45:23 word *g. o.* of my mouth
*Ezek.* 24:6 whose scum not *g. out*
*Mat.* 12:43 when unclean spirit is *g. out*, *Luke* 11:24
25:8 give us oil, our lamps *g. o.*
*Mark* 5:30 virtue *g. o.* *Luke* 8:46
7:29 devil is *g. out* of daughter, 30; *Luke* 11:14
*John* 13:31 when *g. o.* Jesus said
*Rom.* 3:12 they are all *g. o.*
1 *John* 4:1 many false prop. *g. o.*

**GONE over.**
2 *Sam.* 17:20 they be *g. o.* brook
*Ps.* 38:4 mine iniquities *g. o.*
42:7 waves and billows are *g. o.*
124:4 stream *g. over* our soul
5 waters had *g. over* our soul
*Is.* 10:29 they are *g. o.* passage
16:8 are *g. o.* the sea, *Jer.* 48:32
*Mat.* 10:23 *g. o.* cities of Israel

**GONE up.**
*Gen.* 49:9 my son, thou art *g. up*
2 *K.* 1:4 not come off bed on which *g. up.* 6, 16
*Ps.* 47:5 G. is *g. up* with a shout
*Is.* 15:2 he is *g. up* to Bajith
57:8 discov. to another, art *g. up*
*Jer.* 3:6 she is *g. up* on mount.
14:2 the cry of Jerusa. is *g. up*
34:21 king's army wh. are *g. up*
48:15 Moab is *g. up* out of cities
*Ezek.* 9:3 glory of G. of Isr. *g. up*
13:5 have not *g. up* into gaps
*Hos.* 8:9 they are *g. up* to Assy.
*John* 7:10 his breth. were *g. up*
*Acts* 18:22 *g. up* and saluted chu.

**GONE a whoring.**
*Lev.* 17:7 whom th. have *g. a w.*
*Ezek.* 23:30 bec. thou hast *g. a w.*
*Hos.* 4:12 *g. a w.* fr. under th. G.
9:1 thou hast *g. a w.* from God

**GOOD, Substantive**
*Gen.* 32:12 I will do thee *g.*
45:18 *g.* of the land of Egypt
20 *g.* of land of Egypt is yours
50:20 God meant it unto *g.*
*Num.* 10:29 Lord hath spoken *g.*
*Jos.* 24:20 consume you, after he hath done you *g.*
1 *Sam.* 20:12 there be *g.* tow. D.
24:17 rewarded me *g.* for evil
19 whereof. Lord rew. thee *g.*
25:30 according to *g.* spoken
2 *Sam.* 14:32 *g.* for me to been
16:12 L. will requite *g.* for curs.
1 *K.* 22:13 words of prophets declare *g.* to king, 2 *Chr.* 18:12
1 *Chr.* 29:3 I prepared of my *g.*
2 *Chr.* 24:16 had done *g.* in Isr.
*Ezr.* 9:12 eat the *g.* of the land
*Est.* 7:9 spoken *g.* for the king
*Job* 2:10 rec. *g.* at hand of God?
5:27 know thou it for thy *g.*
7:7 mine eye sh. no more see *g.*
9:25 days flee, they see no *g.*
15:3 with speeches can do no *g.*
21:16 their *g.* is not in th. hand

GOO

*Job* 22:21 peace, *g.* sh. co. to th.
24:21 he doeth not *g.* to widow
*Ps.* 4:6 who will show us *g.*?
14:1 do *g.* 3; 53:1; *Rom.* 3:12
34:12 loveth days, he may see *g.*
39:2 I h. my peace, even from *g.*
104:28 they are filled with *g.*
106:5 see the *g.* of thy choice
122:9 Lord, I will seek thy *g.*
128:5 shall see *g.* of Jerusalem
*Prov.* 3:27 with. not *g.* from th.
11:17 doeth *g.* to his own soul
27 he that diligently seek. *g.*
12:14 a man satisfied with *g.*
13:2 eat *g.* by fruit of his mouth
21 to righteous *g.* sh. be repaid
14:22 truth to them that dev. *g.*
16:20 hand. matter wisely fi. *g.*
17:20 froward heart find. no *g.*
22 a merry heart doeth *g.*
19:8 keep understand. find *g.*
*Ec.* 2:24 soul en. *g.* 3:13; 5:18
3:12 there is no *g.* in them
4:8 I labor, bereave soul of *g.*?
5:11 what *g.* there to owners?
6:3 his soul be not filled with *g.*
6 seen no *g.* all *g.* to one place
7:20 doeth *g.* and sinneth not
9:18 one sinner destro. much *g.*
*Is.* 1:19 ye sh. eat the *g.* of land
52:7 bringeth good tidings of *g.*
*Jer.* 8:15 no *g.* came, 14:19
17:6 sh. not see when *g.* cometh
18:10 if do evil, I will rep. of *g.*
20 I stood bef. thee to speak *g.*
29:32 neither sh. behold *g.* I do
32:42 I will bring thee *g.* I pro.
33:9 hear all the *g.* I do them
*Ezek.* 16:50 I took them I saw *g.*
*Zec.* 11:12 if *g.* give my price
*Mat.* 26:24 been *g.* not been born
*John* 5:29 done *g.* to resurrection
*Acts* 10:38 went about doing *g.*
14:17 he did *g.* and gave rain
*Rom.* 2:10 hon. ev. man. work. *g.*
1 *Thes.* 3:1 *g.* be left Athens
1 *John* 3:17 hath this world's *g.*

**For GOOD.**
*Deut.* 6:24 fear the L. *for* our *g.*
10:13 com. thee this day *for g.*
30:9 L. will rej. over thee *for g.*
*Ezr.* 8:22 God on them *for g.*
*Neh.* 5:19 O my G. *for g.* 13:31
*Job* 5:27 know thou it *for* thy *g.*
*Ps.* 86:17 show a token *for g.*
119:122 be surety for ser. *for g.*
*Jer.* 14:11 pray not *for* their *g.*
24:5 sent out of place *f.* their *g.*
6 set mine eyes on them *f. g.*
32:39 for fear, *for* the *g.* of them
*Mic.* 1:12 Maroth waited *for g.*
*Rom.* 8:28 all things work *for g.*
13:4 he is minister of God *for g.*
15:2 ev. one please neighb. *f. g.*
*See* BAD, EVIL.

**GOOD, Adjective.**
*Gen.* 24:12 send me *g.* speed
26:29 we have done noth. but *g.*
27:46 what *g.* sh. my life do me?
41:5 *g.* ears; 26 *g.* kine; 35 *g.* y.
43:28 our father is in *g.* health
46:29 Joseph wept a *g.* while
*Deut.* 33:16 for *g.* will of him
1 *Sam.* 2:24 it is no *g.* report
12:23 I will teach the *g.* way
25:15 men were very *g.* to us.
29:9 thou art *g.* in my sight
2 *Sam.* 15:3 see thy mat. are *g.*
19:18 what the king thought *g.*
1 *K.* 8:36 teach them the *g.* way
56 no word of *g.* promise fail.
12:7 speak *g.* words, 2 *Chr.* 10:7
2 *K.* 20:19 *g.* is word of L. *Is.* 39:8
2 *Chr.* 19:11 Lord sh. be with *g.*
30:18 the *g.* Lord pardon every
*Ezr.* 8:18 the *g.* hand of our God
*Neh.* 9:13 gave them *g.* statutes
20 thou gav. *g.* Spirit to them
*Job* 10:3 is it *g.* thou oppress?
13:9 is it *g.* he search you out?
39:4 their young in *g.* liking
*Ps.* 25:8 *g.* and upright is the L.
37:23 steps of *g.* man ord. by L.
45:1 my heart is inditing *g.*
86:5 thou, Lord, art *g.* 119:68
112:5 a *g.* man showeth favor
119:39 thy judgments are *g.*
66 teach *g.* judg. and knowl.
*Prov.* 2:9 shalt unders. ev. *g.* pa.
20 walk in way of *g.* men
12:25 *g.* word mak. heart glad
14:19 the evil bow before the *g.*
15:23 word in season, how *g.*
30 *g.* report maketh bones fat
20:18 with *g.* advice make war
22:1 *g.* name rather than riches

*Ec.* 4:9 *g.* reward for their labor
5:11 what *g.* to owners thereof?
9:2 one event to *g.* and clean
11:6 whet. they both alike be *g.*
*Jer.* 6:16 the *g.* way and walk
24:2 *g.* figs; 3 very *g.*; 5 *g.* figs
29:10 I will perform my *g.* word
*Ezek.* 17:8 planted in *g.* soil by
24:4 gather every *g.* piece, thigh
*Dan.* 4:2 I thought *g.* to show
*Zec.* 1:13 L. ans. with *g.* words
*Mal.* 2:13 receiv. it with *g.* will
*Mat.* 7:11 *g.* gifts, *Luke* 11:13
17 *g.* tree bringeth *g.* fruit, 18
9:22 be of *g.* comfort, *Luke* 8:48
13:8 in *g.* ground, 23; *Mark* 4:8, 20; *Luke* 8:8, 15
24 *g.* seed; 19:16 *g.* Mas. *g.* th.
19:17 call. me *g.*? none *g.* but
20:15 th. eye evil bec. I am *g.*?
25:21 well done, thou *g.* servant
*Luke* 2:14 *g.* will toward men
6:38 *g.* measure, pressed down
10:42 Mary hath chosen *g.* part
12:32 your Fa.'s *g.* pleasure
*John* 2:10 thou hast kept *g.* wine
10:11 I *g.* shep. the *g.* shepherd
*Acts* 15:7 ye know that a *g.* whi.
*Rom.* 7:12 com. is holy, just, *g.*
12:2 *g.* and perfect will of God
1 *Cor.* 15:33 corrupt *g.* manners
1 *Thes.* 3:6 have *g.* remem. of us
2 *Tim.* 3:3 despis. of those are *g.*
*Tit.* 1:8 must be lover of *g.* men
*Heb.* 6:5 tasted the *g.* word of G.
*Jam.* 1:17 *g.* gift; 2:3 sit in a *g.*
1 *Pet.* 2:18 only to *g.* and gentle
3:10 love life, and see *g.* days

*See* BAD, CHEER, CONSCIENCE, COURAGE, DO, DAY, OLD AGE.

**GOOD heed.**

*Deut.* 2:4 take *g. heed*, *Jos.* 23:11
*Ec.* 12:9 preacher gave *g. heed*

**Is GOOD.**

*Gen.* 2:12 gold of that land *is g.*
*Deut.* 1:14 thing thou spok. *is g.*
6:18 that which *is g.* in sight L.
1 *Sam.* 29:6 co. in with ho. *is g.*
1 *K.* 2:38 Shi. said, The say. *is g.*
42 the word I have heard *is g.*
22:13 speak that which *is g.*
2 *K.* 20:3 done wh. *is g.* *Is.* 38:3
1 *Chr.* 16:34 L. *is g.* 2 *Chr.* 5:13; 7:3; *Ezr.* 3:11; *Ps.* 100:5; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1, 29; 135:3; 136:1; 145:9; *Jer.* 33:11; *Lam.* 3:25; *Nah.* 1:7
19:13 which *is g.* in his sight
*Job* 34:4 am. ourselves wh. *is g.*
*Ps.* 34:8 and see the Lord *is g.*
69:16 thy loving kindness *is g.*
73:1 truly, God *is g.* to Israel
85:12 L. sh. give that wh. *is g.*
109:21 because thy mercy *is g.*
143:10 Spirit *is g.* lead into land
*Prov.* 11:23 desire of right, *is g.*
25:25 so *is g.* news from far co.
31:18 perce. her merchand. *is g.*
*Ec.* 2:26 giveth to a man that *is g.* to him that *is g.* bef. God
6:12 know. what *is g.* for man?
7:11 wisd. *is g.* with an inherit.
9:2 as *is* the *g.* so is the sinner
*Is.* 55:2 eat ye that which *is g.*
*Jer.* 13:10 this girdle *is g.* for no.
*Hos.* 4:13 shadow thereof *is g.*
*Mic.* 6:8 showed thee, what *is g.*
*Mal.* 2:17 ev. one doeth evil *is g.*
*Mark* 9:50 salt *is g.* *Luke* 14:34
*Luke* 6:45 bringeth that wh. *is g.*
18:19 none *is g.* save one
*Rom.* 7:13 wh. *is g.* made death
18 that *is g.* I find not
12:9 cleave to that which *is g.*
16:19 wise to what *is g.*
1 *Cor.* 7:26 this *is g.* for the pre.
*Eph.* 4:29 no com. but that *is g.*
1 *Thes.* 5:15 what *is g.* 3 *John* 11
21 hold fast that which *is g.*
1 *Tim.* 1:8 we know the law *is g.*
2:3 this *is g.* in the sight of G.
4:4 every creature of God *is g.*
5:4 for that *is g.* before God
1 *Pet.* 3:13 fol. of that which *is g.*

**It is GOOD.**

*Ps.* 52:9 name, for *it is g.* 54:6
73:28 *it is g.* to draw near to G.
92:1 *it is a g.* thing to give than.
119:71 *it is g.* I have been afflic.
147:1 *it is g.* to sing praises
*Prov.* 24:13 eat honey, be. *it is g.*
*Ec.* 5:18 *it is g.* to eat and drink
7:18 *it is g.* that thou take hold
*Lam.* 3:26 *it is g.* bear yoke in
*Mat.* 5:13 *it is g.* for nothing.
*Mat.* 17:4 *it is g.* for us to be here, *Mark* 9:5; *Luke* 9:33
*Rom.* 7:16 I con. to law, *it is g.*
14:21 *it is g.* nei. to eat flesh nor
1 *Cor.* 7:1 *it is g.* for a man not to touch a woman, 8
26 I say *it is g.* for a man
*Gal.* 4:18 *it is g.* zeal, affected

**GOOD land.**

*Ex.* 3:8 come to *g. l.* *Deut.* 8:7
*Num.* 14:7 the land is a *g. land*
*Deut.* 1:25 a *g. l.* the L. doth give
35 none of that gener. see *g. l.*
3:25 let me go and see the *g. l.*
4:21 should not go unto *g. land*
22 ye shall possess that *g. land*
6:18 go in and possess *g. land*
8:7 bringeth thee into a *g. land*
10 bless the L. for the *g. land*
9:6 giveth not *g. l.* for thy righ.
11:17 lest ye perish from off *g. l.*
*Jos.* 23:13 perish from *g. l.* 15
16 perish quickly from off *g. l.*
*Jud.* 18:9 seen the *land* very *g.*
1 *K.* 14:15 root Israel out of *g. l.*
2 *K.* 3:19 mar ev. *g.* piece of *l.* 25
1 *Chr.* 28:8 possess this *g. land*

**GOOD,** *with* **make.**

*Ex.* 21:34 shall *make* it *g.* 22:14
22:11 sh. not *make* it *g.* 13, 15
*Lev.* 24:18 killeth a beast *m. g.*
*Num.* 23:19 sh. he not *m.* it *g.*?
*Jer.* 18:11 *m.* ways and doings *g.*

**GOOD man.**

2 *Sam.* 18:27 Ahimaaz is a *g. m.*
*Ps.* 37:23 steps of a *g. man*
112:5 a *g. man* showeth favor
*Prov.* 7:19 *g. man* is not at home
12:2 a *g. man* obtaineth favor
13:22 *g. m.* leaveth an inherit.
14:14 a *g. m.* is satisfied, 12:14
*Mic.* 7:2 the *g. man* is perished
*Mat.* 12:35 a *g. man* out of good treasure, *Luke* 6:45
20:11 murmured ag. the *g. m.*
24:43 *g. man* had kn. *Luke* 12:39
*Luke* 23:50 Joseph was a *g. man*
*John* 7:12 said, He is a *g. man*
*Acts* 11:24 Barnabas was a *g. m.*
*Rom.* 5:7 for a *g. m.* some w. die

**Not GOOD.**

*Gen.* 2:18 *not g.* man be alone
2 *Sam.* 17:7 counsel *not g.*
*Ps.* 36:4 in way that is *not g.*
*Prov.* 16:29 lead into way *not g.*
17:26 to punish just is *not g.*
18:5 is *not g.* to accept wicked
19:2 soul with. know. *n. g.*
20:23 a false balance is *not g.*
24:23 *n. g.* respect of per.
25:27 *not g.* to eat much honey
*Is.* 65:2 walketh in way *n. g.*
*Ezek.* 18:18 did that wh. is *n. g.*
20:25 I gave them statutes *n. g.*
36:31 your doings were *n. g.*
*Mat.* 19:10 it is *not g.* to marry
*Acts* 15:38 Paul thought *not g.*
1 *Cor.* 5:6 your glorying is *not g.*

**Seem, seemed, seemeth GOOD.**

*Jos.* 9:25 as it *seemeth g.* to do unto us, *Jud.* 10:15; 1 *Sam.* 14:36, 40; *Ezr.* 7:18; *Est.* 3:11; *Jer.* 26:14; 40:4
*Jud.* 19:24 do what *s. g.*
1 *Sam.* 1:23 what *seemeth g.* 3:18; 11:10; 24:4
2 *Sam.* 3:19 all that *seem g.* to Is.
10:12 do that *s.* him *g.* 15:26
19:37 do to C. what *seem g.* 38
24:22 and offer up what *s. g.*
1 *K.* 21:2 if it *seem g.* to thee, *Jer.* 40:4
1 *Chr.* 13:2 if it *seem g.* to you
*Ezr.* 5:17 *s. g.* to king, *Est.* 5:4
*Jer.* 18:4 as *seemed g.* to potter
*Mat.* 11:26 *s. g.* in sig. *Luke* 10:21
*Luke* 1:3 it *seemed g.* to me
*Acts* 15:25 it *seemed g.* unto us
28 it *seemed g.* to the H. Ghost

**GOOD,** *with* **thing.**

*Ex.* 18:17 *thing* doest is not *g.*
*Deut.* 26:11 rejoice in every *g. t.*
*Jos.* 21:45 failed not any *g. t.*
1 *Sam.* 26:16 this *thing* is not *g.*
1 *K.* 14:13 him is fou. some *g. t.*
2 *K.* 8:9 took of ev. *g. t.* of Da.
*Ps.* 34:10 seek L. not want *g. t.*
38:20 I follow *thing* that *g.* is
84:11 no *g. th.* will he withhold
92:1 it is *g. t.* to give thanks
*Prov.* 18:22 a wife, findeth *g. th.*
*Jer.* 33:14 will perform *g. t.*
*Hos.* 8:3 cast off *thing* that is *g.*
*Mat.* 19:16 what *g. thing* sh. I do
*John* 1:46 any *g. t.* out of Naz.?
*Rom.* 7:18 in my flesh dw. no *g. t.*
*Gal.* 4:18 zeal, affected in *g. t.*
*Eph.* 4:28 working *th.* which is *g.*
6:8 knowing *g. t.* man doeth
2 *Tim.* 1:14 *g. t.* commit to thee
*Phile.* 6 ack. every *g. th.* in you
*Heb.* 13:9 a *g. t.* heart be establ.

**GOOD things.**

*Deut.* 6:11 houses full of *g. t.*
*Jos.* 23:14 not one failed of *g. t.*
15 that all *g. things* are come
*Job* 22:18 filled th. hous. wi. *g. t.*
*Ps.* 103:5 sat. thy mouth w. *g. t.*
*Prov.* 28:10 upright sh. have *g. t.*
*Jer.* 5:25 sins have withh. *g. t.*
*Mat.* 7:11 give *g. things* to them
12:34 being evil, speak *g. t.*
35 a good man bringeth *g. th.*
*Luke* 1:53 filled hungry with *g. t.*
16:25 in lifetime receivedst *g. t.*
*Rom.* 10:15 glad tidings of *g. th.*
*Gal.* 6:6 communicate in all *g. t.*
*Tit.* 2:3 women teachers of *g. t.*
3:8 these *t.* are *g.* and profitable
*Heb.* 9:11 Christ high-pr. of *g. t.*
10:1 a shadow of *g. th.* to come

**GOOD tidings.**

2 *Sam.* 4:10 have brought *g. tid.*
18:27 cometh with *g. tidings*
1 *K.* 1:42 and bringest *g. tidings*
2 *K.* 7:9 a day of *g. tidings*
*Is.* 40:9 O Zion that bringest *g. t.*
41:27 give J. one bringeth *g. t.*
52:7 him that bringeth *g. t.*
61:1 anointed to preach *g. tid.*
*Nah.* 1:15 beh. him bringeth *g. t.*
*Luke* 2:10 I bring you *g. t.*
1 *Thes.* 3:6 *g. t.* of your faith

**GOOD understanding.**

1 *Sam.* 25:3 Abi. was wo. of *g. u.*
*Ps.* 111:10 *g. u.* have all that do
*Prov.* 3:4 find favor and *g. und.*
13:15 *g. understan.* giveth favor

**Was GOOD.**

*Gen.* 1:4 saw that it *w. g.* 10, 25
31 G. saw ev. th. it *w.* very *g.*
3:6 the woman saw tree *was g.*
40:16 baker saw interpre. *w. g.*
41:37 thing *w. g.* in eyes of Phar.
49:15 Issachar saw rest *w. g.*
1 *Sam.* 15:9 S. spar. all that *w. g.*
2 *Chr.* 14:2 Asa did that wh. *w. g.*
31:20 Hezekiah wro. what *w. g.*
*Ec.* 2:3 see what *w.* that *g.*

**GOOD work.**

*Neh.* 2:18 strengthen for *g. w.*
*Mat.* 26:10 wro. *g. w.* *Mark* 14:6
*John* 10:33 for *g. w.* we stone not
2 *Cor.* 9:8 abound to every *g. w.*
*Phil.* 1:6 which hath begun *g. w.*
*Col.* 1:10 fruitful in every *g. w.*
2 *Thes.* 2:17 in every *g. w.*
1 *Tim.* 3:1 a bishop, desir. *g. w.*
5:10 diligently followed *g. w.*
2 *Tim.* 2:21 prepared to ev. *g. w.*
*Tit.* 1:16 to every *g. w.* reprobate
3:1 to be ready to every *g. w.*
*Heb.* 13:21 make perf. in ev. *g. w.*

**GOOD works.**

1 *Sam.* 19:4 *w.* to thee been *g.*
*Mat.* 5:16 may see your *g. w.*
*John* 10:32 *g. w.* have I showed
*Acts* 9:36 Dorcas full of *g. works*
*Rom.* 13:3 not a terror to *g. w.*
*Eph.* 2:10 created in Ch. to *g. w.*
1 *Tim.* 2:10 be adorned w. *g. w.*
5:10 well reported for *g. works*
25 *g. w.* of some are manifest
6:18 that they be rich in *g. w.*
2 *Tim.* 3:17 furnished to all *g. w.*
*Tit.* 2:7 thyself a pattern in *g. w.*
14 zealous of *g. works*
3:8 careful to maintain *g. w.* 14
*Heb.* 10:24 prov. to love and *g. w.*
1 *Pet.* 2:12 by *g. w.* glorify God

**GOODLY.**

*Gen.* 39:6 Joseph was a *g.* person
49:21 Nap. a hind, giv. *g.* words
*Ex.* 2:2 saw he was a *g.* child
39:28 made *g.* bonnets
*Num.* 24:5 *g.* are thy tents, O J.
*Deut.* 3:25 that *g.* mountain
6:10 *g.* cities which build. not
8:12 thou hast built *g.* houses
*Jos.* 7:21 a *g.* Babylon. garment
1 *Sam.* 9:2 S. a young man, and *g.*
16:12 David was *g.* to look to
2 *Sam.* 23:21 Ben. slew a *g.* man
1 *K.* 1:6 Adonijah was a *g.* man
*Job* 39:13 *g.* wings to peacocks
*Ps.* 16:6 I have a *g.* heritage
80:10 boughs were like *g.* cedars
*Jer.* 3:19 sh. I give thee *g.* heri.?
11:16 olive-tree of *g.* fruit
*Ezek.* 17:8 it might be a *g.* vine
23 bear fruit, and be a *g.* cedar
*Hos.* 10:1 have made *g.* images
*Joel* 3:5 your tem. my *g.* things
*Zec.* 10:3 made them as *g.* horse
11:13 a *g.* price I was prized at
*Mat.* 13:45 merch. seek. *g.* pearls
*Luke* 21:5 adorned with *g.* stones
*Jam.* 2:2 a man in *g.* apparel
*Rev.* 18:14 things dainty and *g.*

**GOODLIER, EST.**

1 *Sam.* 8:16 your *g.* young men
9:2 not in Israel a *g.* person
1 *K.* 20:3 child. even *g.* are mine

**GOODNESS.**

*Ex.* 18:9 rejo. for *g.* L. had done
33:19 make *g.* pass before thee
34:6 Lord God abundant in *g.*
*Num.* 10:32 wh. *g.* L. sh. do to us
2 *Sam.* 7:28 prom. *g.* 1 *Chr.* 17:26
1 *K.* 8:66 joyful for *g.* 2 *Chr.* 7:10
2 *Chr.* 6:41 saints rejoice in *g.*
32:32 Hezek. *g.*; 35:26 Josiah *g.*
*Neh.* 9:25 delighted thems. in *g.*
35 have not served thee in *g.*
*Ps.* 16:2 my *g.* ext. not to thee
21:3 prev. with blessings of *g.*
23:6 surely *g.* shall follow me
25:7 remem. me, for thy *g.* sake
27:13 I believed to see *g.* of L.
31:19 O how great is thy *g.*
33:5 earth is full of *g.* of Lord
52:1 *g.* of God endureth contin.
65:4 satis. with *g.* of thy house
11 crownest the year with *g.*
68:10 prep. of thy *g.* for poor
107:8 pr. L. for his *g.* 15, 21, 31
9 filleth hungry soul with *g.*
144:2 my *g.* and my fortress
145:7 utter memory of thy *g.*
*Prov.* 20:6 procla. ev. one his *g.*
*Is.* 63:7 *g.* toward the house of Israel
*Jer.* 2:7 bro. you to eat *g.* thereof
31:12 flow together to *g.* of L.
14 people satisfied with my *g.*
33:9 shall tremble for all the *g.*
*Hos.* 3:5 fear the Lord and his *g.*
6:4 your *g.* is as a morn. cloud
10:1 according to *g.* of his land
*Zec.* 9:17 great is his *g.*
*Rom.* 2:4 *g.* of G. lead. to repent.
11:22 behold, the *g.* of G. towa.
thee *g.* if thou continue in *g.*
15:14 that you are full of *g.*
*Gal.* 5:22 fru. of Sp. is *g.* *Eph.* 5:9
2 *Thes.* 1:11 fulfil *g.* ple. of his *g.*

**GOODS.**

*Gen.* 14:16 Abr. brought back *g.*
21 take the *g.* to thyself
24:10 *g.* of master in his hand
31:18 J. carried away his *g.* 46:6
*Ex.* 22:8 hand to neighbor's *g.* 11
*Num.* 16:32 earth swall. their *g.*
31:9 spoil of Midian and their *g.*
35:3 for Levites' cattle and *g.*
*Deut.* 28:11 make plenteous in *g.*
2 *Chr.* 21:14 smite wives, thy *g.*
*Ezr.* 1:4 the men help him wi. *g.*
6 strength, their hands with *g.*
6:8 king's *g.* expenses be given
7:26 banishm. or to confis. of *g.*
*Neh.* 9:25 poss. houses full of *g.*
*Job* 20:10 his hands sh. restore *g.*
21 therefore no man look for *g.*
28 his *g.* shall flow away
*Ec.* 5:11 when *g.* increase
*Ezek.* 38:12 have cattle and *g.*
13 come to take cattle and *g.*?
*Zep.* 1:13 *g.* shall bec. a booty
*Mat.* 12:29 enter str. man's hou.
and take *g.*? *Mark* 3:27
24:47 make him ruler over *g.*
25:14 deliver. unto them his *g.*
*Luke* 6:30 taketh away thy *g.*
11:21 his *g.* are in peace
12:18 there will I bestow my *g.*
19 thou hast much *g.* laid up
15:12 give me the portion of *g.*
16:1 accused that he wasted *g.*
19:8 half of my *g.* give to poor
*Acts* 2:45 sold *g.* and parted th.
1 *Cor.* 13:3 I bestow all my *g.*
*Heb.* 10:34 spoiling of your *g.*
*Rev.* 3:17 and increased with *g.*

**GOPHER wood.**

*Gen.* 6:14 an ark of *g. w.*

**GORE, ED.**

*Ex.* 21:28 if ox *g.* man or woman
31 whe. *g.* a son or daughter

**GORGEOUS, LY.**

*Ezek.* 23:12 Assyrians clothed *g.*
*Luke* 7:25 *g.* apparel, in king's
23:11 H. arrayed Jesus in *g.* robe

GOT

**GOSHEN.**
*Gen.* 45:10 dwell in land of G.
46:34; 47:4, 6, 27
*Ex.* 8:22; 9:26; *Jos.* 10:41; 11:16;
15:51

**GOSPEL.**
*Mark* 1:1 beginning of *g.* of J. C.
15 said, Repent and believe *g.*
8:35 lose life for my sake and *g.*
10:29 for my sake and *g.*
13:10 the *g.* must be published
*Acts* 15:7 by my mouth hear *g.*
20:24 the *g.* of the grace of God
*Rom.* 1:1 separat. to the *g.* of G.
9 I serve with my spirit in *g.*
16 not ashamed of *g.* of Christ
2:16 judge secrets ac. to my *g.*
10:16 have not all obeyed the *g.*
11:28 concerning *g.* are enemies
15:16 ministering the *g.* of God
29 blessing of the *g.* of Christ
16:25 estab. you according to *g.*
1 *Cor.* 4:15 begotten you thro' *g.*
9:12 lest we hinder *g.* of Christ
17 a dispensation of *g.* is com.
18 I preach *g.* I may make *g.* of Christ with. charge; that I abuse not my po. in the *g.*
23 this I do for the *g.* sake
2 *Cor.* 4:3 if *g.* hid, hid to them
4 light of glor. *g.* should shine
8:18 whose praise is in *g.*
9:13 prof. subjection to the *g.*
11:4 receive another *g.* *Gal.* 1:6
*Gal.* 1:7 would pervert *g.* of Chr.
2:2 communicated *g.* I preach
5 truth of *g.* might continue
7 *g.* of uncir. committed to me
14 according to truth of the *g.*
*Eph.* 1:13 *g.* of your salvation
3:6 partake prom. in Chr. by *g.*
6:15 preparation of *g.* of peace
19 make known mystery of *g.*
*Phil.* 1:5 fellowship in the *g.*
7 def. and confirmation of *g.* 17
12 fallen out to furthera. of *g.*
27 let your conversation be as beco. *g.* striv. for faith of *g.*
2:22 hath served with me in *g.*
4:3 help-women with me in *g.*
15 in the beginning of the *g.*
*Col.* 1:5 heard bef. of truth of *g.*
23 not moved from hope of *g.*
1 *Thes.* 1:5 *g.* came not in word
2:2 bold to speak the *g.* of God
4 to be put in trust with *g.*
8 willing to impart not *g.* only
3:2 Ti. our fellow-laborer in *g.*
2 *Thes.* 1:8 on them that obey not the *g.* 1 *Pet.* 4:17
2:14 whereunto called you by *g.*
1 *Tim.* 1:11 according to *g.* of G.
2 *Tim.* 1:8 partaker of affli. of *g.*
10 immortality to light thro' *g.*
2:8 J. C. raised according to *g.*
*Phile.* 13 minist. in bonds of *g.*

**GOSPEL,** *with* **preach, ed, ing.**
*Mat.* 4:23 Jesus went *preaching* the *g.* 9:35; *Mark* 1:14
11:5 poor have *g. p. Luke* 7:22
24:14 *g.* be *p.* 26:13; *Mark* 14:9
*Mark* 16:15 *p. g.* to ev. creature
*Luke* 4:18 anointed me to *p. g.*
9:6 *p.* the *g.* and healing
20:1 he taught and *preached g.*
*Acts* 8:25 *pre. g.* to Samaritans
16:10 L. had called us to *p. g.*
*Rom.* 1:15 I am ready to *p. g.*
10:15 beautiful feet that *p. g.*
15:19 I have fully *pre. g.* of Ch.
20 so have I strived to *prea. g.*
1 *Cor.* 1:17 not to bapt. but *pr. g.*
9:14 that *p. g.* should live of *g.*
16 tho' I *p. g.* nothing to glory of, woe to me if I *pr.* not *g.*
18 when I *p. g.* I may make *g.*
15:1 I declare the *g.* which I *pr.*
2 *Cor.* 2:12 I came to T. to *pr. g.*
10:14 as far as to you in *p. g.*
11:7 I *pr.* to you freely the *g.*
*Gal.* 1:8 tho' we *pr.* any other *g.*
11 *g. p.* of me not after man
3:8 *prea.* before the *g.* to Abra.
4:13 infirmity of flesh I *p. g.*
1 *Thes.* 2:9 we *p.* to you *g.* of G.
*Heb.* 4:2 to us was *g. preached*
1 *Pet.* 1:12 them that *pre.* the *g.*
25 which by *g.* is *pr.* to you
4:6 for this cause was the *g. pr.*
*Rev.* 14:6 having everl. *g.* to *p.*

**GOT.**
*Gen.* 39:12 Jos. *g.* him out, 15
*Ps.* 44:3 *g.* not land by sword
*Ec.* 2:7 I *g.* servan. and maidens

**GOTTEN.**
*Gen.* 4:1 I have *g.* a man

GRA

*Ex.* 14:18 when I have *g.* honor
*Lev.* 6:4 thing he hath deceit. *g.*
*Deut.* 8:17 hand hath *g.* wealth
2 *Sam.* 17:13 be *g.* into a city
*Job* 28:15 wisdom not *g.* for gold
31:25 rejoic. bec. hand *g.* much
*Ps.* 98:1 arm hath *g.* victory
*Prov.* 13:11 wealth *g.* by vanity
20:21 inheritance *g.* hastily
*Ec.* 1:16 *g.* more wisdom than all
*Is.* 15:7 abundance *g.* they carry
*Ezek.* 28:4 wisdom hast *g.* riches
*Dan.* 9:15 thou hast *g.* renown
*Rev.* 15:2 them that *g.* victory

**GOVERN.**
1 *K.* 21:7 dost *g.* kingdom of Is.?
*Job* 34:17 shall he that hateth *g.*?
*Ps.* 67:4 thou sh. *g.* the nations

**GOVERNMENT, S.**
*Is.* 9:6 *g.* shall be upon shoulder
7 of inc. of his *g.* sh. be no end
22:21 I commit *g.* to his hand
1 *Cor.* 12:28 *g.* divers. of tongues
2 *Pet.* 2:10 them that despise *g.*

**GOVERNOR.**
*Gen.* 42:6 Jos. *g.* over land, 45:26
1 *K.* 18:3 Ob. *g.* over Ahab's ho.
1 *Chr.* 29:22 anointed S. chief *g.*
*Ezr.* 5:14 C. deliv. vessels to *g.*
*Neh.* 5:14 not eaten bread of *g.*
18 required not the bread of *g.*
*Ps.* 22:28 he is *g.* am. the nation.
*Jer.* 30:21 *g.* sh. proceed fr. them
40:5 go back to Gedaliah the *g.*
41:2 Ish. smote Gedaliah the *g.*
*Hag.* 1:14 L. stirred up Zerub. *g.*
2:2 speak to Zerub. the *g.* 21
*Zec.* 9:7 sh. be as a *g.* in Judah
*Mal.* 1:8 offer it now to thy *g.*
*Mat.* 2:6 out of thee sh. come *g.*
28:14 if this come to *g.*'s ears
*John* 2:8 bear to *g.* of the feast
*Acts* 24:1 informed *g.* against P.
2 *Cor.* 11:32 the *g.* under Aretas
*Jam.* 3:4 ships turned wh. *g.* lis.

**GOVERNORS.**
*Jud.* 5:9 my heart tow. *g.* of Isr.
14 out of Machir came down *g.*
*Ezr.* 8:36 delivered com. to *g.*
*Neh.* 2:7 let letters be given to *g.*
5:15 the *g.* chargeable to people
*Dan.* 2:48 made Dan. chief of *g.*
*Zec.* 12:5 *g.* of Judah shall say
6 will make *g.* of J. like hearth
*Mat.* 10:18 sh. be brought bef. *g.*
*Gal.* 4:2 under tutors and *g.*
1 *Pet.* 2:14 submit yourself. to *g.*

**GOURD, S.**
2 *K.* 4:39 one gathered wild *g.*
*Jon.* 4:6 God prepared *g.* J. glad
7 a worm smote *g.* it withered
10 thou hast had pity on the *g.*

GOZAN. 2 *K.* 17:6; 18:11; 19:12;
1 *Chr.* 5:26; *Is.* 37:12

**GRACE.**
*Ezr.* 9:8 little space *g.* showed
*Est.* 2:17 E. obtained *g.* in sight
*Ps.* 45:2 *g.* poured into lips
84:11 Lord is a sun, will give *g.*
*Prov.* 1:9 an ornament of *g.*
3:22 so shall they be life and *g.*
34 giveth *g.* to lowly, *Jam.* 4:6
4:9 to head ornament of *g.*
22:11 for *g.* of lips king his fri.
*Zec.* 4:7 shoutings, crying, *g. g.*
12:10 will pour the Sprit of *g.*
*John* 1:14 begotten of F. full of *g.*
16 have all received *g.* for *g.*
17 *g.* and truth came by J. C.
*Acts* 4:33 great *g.* was on them
14:3 testimony to word of his *g.*
18:27 which believed thro' *g.*
20:32 com. you to word of *g.*
*Rom.* 1:5 by wh. we received *g.*
7 *g.* and peace from G. our F.
1 *Cor.* 1:3; 2 *Cor.* 1:2; *Gal.* 1:3; *Eph.* 1:2; *Phil.* 1:2; *Col.* 1:2; 1 *Thes.* 1:1; 2 *Thes.* 1:2; *Phile.* 3
3:24 justified freely by his *g.*
4:4 reward is not reckoned of *g.*
16 that it might be by *g.*
5:2 we have access into this *g.*
17 receive abundance of *g.*
20 sin abounded, *g.* more
21 *g.* reign thro' righteousness
6:1 con. in sin, that *g.* abound?
14 under *g.*; 15 bec. under *g.*?
11:5 according to election of *g.*
6 if by *g.* no more of works
12:3 through *g.* given unto me
6 gifts differing according to *g.*
15:15 the *g.* given to me of God
1 *Cor.* 10:30 if I by *g.* be partak.
15:10 *g.* bestowed not in vain

GRA

2 *Cor.* 4:15 *g.* red. to glory of G.
8:6 finish in you the same *g.*
7 see that ye abound in this *g.*
19 travel with us with this *g.*
9:8 G. is able to make *g.* abound
12:9 my *g.* is sufficient for thee
*Gal.* 1:6 who called you to *g.*
15 G. who called me by his *g.*
2:9 when James perceived *g.*
5:4 justi. by law, fallen from *g.*
*Eph.* 1:6 praise of the glory of *g.*
7 according to riches of *g.*
2:5 by *g.* saved through faith, 8
7 might show the riches of *g.*
3:8 to me is this *g.* given
4:7 to ev. one of us is given *g.*
29 may minister *g.* to hearers
6:24 *g.* with all that love L. J.
*Phil.* 1:7 are all partakers of *g.*
*Col.* 3:16 sing. with *g.* in hearts
4:6 let speech be alway with *g.*
18 *g.* be with you, 2 *Tim.* 4:22;
*Tit.* 3:15; *Heb.* 13:25
2 *Thes.* 2:16 hope through *g.*
1 *Tim.* 1:2 *g.* mercy, and peace from G. our Father, 2 *Tim.* 1:2; *Tit.* 1:4; 2 *John* 3
1:14 *g.* of Lord abundant
6:21 *g.* be with thee. Amen
2 *Tim.* 1:9 called us accord. to *g.*
2:1 be strong in the *g.* in Christ
*Tit.* 3:7 justified by *g.*
*Heb.* 4:16 boldly to throne of *g.*
10:29 despite to the Spirit of *g.*
12:28 let us have *g.* to serve G.
13:9 the heart be estab. with *g.*
*Jam.* 1:11 *g.* of fashion perisheth
4:6 giveth more *g. g.* to humble
1 *Pet.* 1:2 *g.* be multi. 2 *Pet.* 1:2
10 prophesied of *g.* to come
13 hope for *g.* 3:7 heirs of *g.*
5:5 God giveth *g.* to humble
10 G. of *g.* called us to glory
2 *Pet.* 3:18 grow in *g.* and in Ch.
*Jude* 4 turning *g.* of G. to lasciv.
*Rev.* 1:4 *g.* from him

*See* FIND, OF FOUND.

**GRACE of God.**
*Luke* 2:40 *g. of God* upon him
*Acts* 11:23 he had seen *g. of God*
13:43 persua. to con. in *g. of G.*
14:26 recom. to *g. of G.* 15:40
20:24 the gospel of *g. of God*
*Rom.* 5:15 *g. of G.* hath abound.
1 *Cor.* 1:4 *g. of G.* given by J. C.
3:10 ac. to *g. of G.* given to me
15:10 by *g. of God* I am what I am, yet not I, but *g. of God*
2 *Cor.* 1:12 by *g. of G.* we had
6:1 rec. not the *g. of G.* in vain
8:1 *g of G.* bestow. on churches
9:14 the exceeding *g. of G.*
*Gal.* 2:21 not frustrate *g. of G.*
*Eph.* 3:2 dispensation of *g. of G.*
7 accor. to the gift of *g. of G.*
*Col.* 1:6 ye knew the *g. of G.*
2 *Thes.* 1:12 according to *g. of G.*
*Tit.* 2:11 *g. of G.* bringeth salv.
*Heb.* 2:9 by *g. of G.* taste death
12:15 any man fail of *g. of G.*
1 *Pet.* 4:10 stewards of *g. of G.*
5:12 this is the true *g. of God*

**GRACE of our Lord Jesus.**
*Acts* 15:11 *g. of L. J.* sh. be saved
*Rom.* 16:20 *g. of our Lord J.* be with you, 24; 1 *Cor.* 16:23; *Phil.* 4:23; 1 *Thes.* 5:28; 2 *Thes.* 3:18
2 *Cor.* 8:9 the *g. of our L. J. C.*
13:14 the *g. of our L. J. Christ*
*Gal.* 6:18 *g. of L. J.* wi. s. *Phi.* 25
*Rev.* 22:21 *g. of L. J.* be with you

**GRACIOUS.**
*Gen.* 43:29 God be *g.* to thee
*Ex.* 22:27 I will hear, I am *g.*
33:19 be *g.* to whom I be *g.*
34:6 the Lord God, *g.* 2 *Chr.* 30:9; *Ps.* 103:8; 116:5; 145:8; *Joel* 2:13
*Num.* 6:25 make face shine *g.*
2 *Sam.* 12:22 tell wh. G. will be *g.*
*Neh.* 9:17 a God *g.* merciful, 31
*Job* 33:24 then he is *g.* to him
*Ps.* 77:9 God forgotten to be *g.*?
86:15 art God *g.* 111:4; 112:4
*Prov.* 11:16 *g.* wo. retain. honor
*Ec.* 10:12 words of wise man *g.*
*Is.* 30:18 L. wilt wait that he be *g.*
19 be *g.* to thee; 33:2 *g.* to us
*Jer.* 22:23 *g.* when pangs come
*Amos* 5:15 the Lord will be *g.*
*Jon.* 4:2 thou art a *g.* God
*Mal.* 1:9 beseech G. he will be *g.*
*Luke* 4:22 wondered at *g.* words
1 *Pet.* 2:3 if ye tasted the L. is *g.*

**GRACIOUSLY.**
*Gen.* 33:5 child. God *g.* given me

GRA

*Gen.* 33:11 G. hath dealt *g.* with
*Ps.* 119:29 grant me thy law *g.*
*Hos.* 14:2 receive us *g.*

**GRAFT, ED.**
*Rom.* 11:17 wild olive-t. wert *g.*
19 that I might be *g.* in
23 they sh. be *g.* G. is able to *g.*
24 cut out and *g.* these be *g.*

**GRAIN, S.**
*Amos* 9:9 not least *g.* fall on ear.
*Mat.* 13:31 kingdom of heaven is like a *g.* of mustard-seed, *Mark* 4:31; *Luke* 13:19
17:20 faith as a *g.* of mustard-s. ye shall say to this mount. remove, *Luke* 17:6
1 *Cor.* 15:37 *g.* wheat, or other *g.*

**GRANDMOTHER.**
2 *Tim.* 1:5 faith dwelt in thy *g.*

**GRANT, Substantive.**
*Ezr.* 3:7 accord. to *g.* of Cyrus

**GRANT, Verb.**
*Lev.* 25:24 *g.* a redemption
1 *Sam.* 1:17 God *g.* thee petition
1 *Chr.* 21:22 *g.* this threshing-fl.; thou shall *g.* it me
2 *Chr.* 12:7 I will *g.* them deliv.
*Neh.* 1:11 *g.* mercy in sight of
*Est.* 5:8 the king *g.* my petition
*Job* 6:8 G. *g.* the thing I long for
*Ps.* 20:4 *g.* thee to thine heart
85:7 O Lord, *g.* us salvation
119:29 *g.* me thy law graciously
140:8 *g.* not, O L. de. of wicked
*Mat.* 20:21 *g.* my two sons may sit, *Mark* 10:37
*Luke* 1:74 *g.* to us that we being
*Acts* 4:29 *g.* with boldness
*Rom.* 15:5 G. *g.* you to be like-m.
*Eph.* 3:16 *g.* you to be strength.
2 *Tim.* 1:18 L. *g.* he find mercy
*Rev.* 3:21 *g.* to sit in my throne

**GRANTED.**
1 *Chr.* 4:10 God *g.* what he requ.
2 *Chr.* 1:12 and knowl. is *g.* thee
*Ezr.* 7:6 king *g.* all his requests
*Neh.* 2:8 *g.* accord. to hand of G.
*Est.* 5:6 petit. sh. be *g.* 7:2; 9:12
9:13 let it be *g.* to Jews in Shu.
*Job* 10:12 hast *g.* life and favor
*Prov.* 10:24 desire of right. be *g.*
*Acts* 11:18 G. *g.* Gen. repentance
14:3 *g.* signs to be done by han.
*Rev.* 19:8 *g.* she sh. be arrayed

**GRAPE.**
*Lev.* 19:10 not gather *g.* of wine
*Deut.* 32:14 drink blood of *g.*
*Job* 15:33 shake off unripe *g.*
*Cant.* 2:13 *g.* give good smell
7:12 the tender *g.* appear
*Is.* 18:5 sour *g.* is ripening
*Jer.* 31:29 have eaten a sour *g.*
30 ev. man that eateth sour *g.*
*Mic.* 7:1 as *g.* gleanings of vint.

**GRAPE-GATHERER.**
*Jer.* 6:9 turn back hand as *g.-g.*
49:9 if *g.-g.* come, *Ob.* 5

**GRAPES.**
*Gen.* 40:10 clusters bro. ripe *g.*
49:11 washed clothes in bl. of *g.*
*Lev.* 25:5 nor gather *g.* undressed
11 in jubilee, nor ga. *g.* of vine
*Num.* 6:3 nor shall eat moist *g.*
13:20 time of the first ripe *g.*
23 cut a branch with clus. of *g.*
*Deut.* 23:24 mayest eat *g.* thy fill
24:21 wh. thou gatherest the *g.*
28:30 plant vine. not ga. *g.* 39
32:32 their *g.* are *g.* of gall
*Jud.* 8:2 gleaning of *g.* of Ephr.
*Neh.* 13:15 wine and *g.* on sab.
*Cant.* 2:15 vines have tender *g.*
7:7 breasts are like clust. of *g.*
*Is.* 5:2 it should bring forth *g.*
4 bring forth *g.* bro. wild *g.*?
17:6 gleaning *g.* shall be left
24:13 *g.* when vintage is done
*Jer.* 8:13 there sh. be no *g.* on vi.
25:30 as they that tread *g.*
49:9 gleaning *g.* *Ob.* 5
*Ezek.* 18:2 have eaten sour *g.*
*Hos.* 9:10 like *g.* in wilderness
*Amos* 9:13 treader of *g.* ov. sower
*Mat.* 7:16 man ga. *g.* of thorns?
*Luke* 6:44 nor of brambles ga. *g.*
*Rev.* 14:18 her *g.* are fully ripe

**GRASS.**
*Gen.* 1:11 earth bring forth *g.*
12 the earth brought forth *g.*
*Num.* 22:4 licketh up *g.* of field
*Deut.* 11:15 send *g.* for thy cattle
29:23 any *g.* groweth therein
33:2 distil as showers upon *g.*
2 *Sam.* 23:4 the *g.* springing out

1 *K.* 18:5 find *g.* to save horses
2 *K.* 19:26 as *g.* of the field, as *g.*
on the house-tops, *Is.* 37:27
*Job* 5:25 offspring as *g.* of earth
6:5 ass bray when he hath *g.*
40:15 behem. eateth *g.* as an ox
*Ps.* 37:2 sh. be cut down like *g.*
72:6 like rain upon mown *g.*
16 they shall flourish like *g.*
90:5 they are like *g.* wh. grow.
92:7 the wicked spring as *g.*
102:4 heart is withered like *g.*
11 a shadow, withered like *g.*
103:15 man, his days are as *g.*
104:14 causeth *g.* to grow
106:20 an ox that eateth *g.*
129:6 as *g.* upon the house-tops
147:8 *g.* to grow upon mount.
*Prov.* 19:12 as dew on *g.*
27:25 tender *g.* showeth itself
*Is.* 15:6 the *g.* faileth
35:7 in hab. of dragons sh. be *g.*
40:6 All flesh is *g.* 1 *Pet.* 1:24
7 *g.* wither, surely peo. is *g.* 8
44:4 sh. spring up as am. the *g.*
*Jer.* 14:5 forsook it because no *g.*
50:11 grown fat as heifer at *g.*
*Dan.* 4:15 leave stump in *g.* 23
25 eat *g.* as oxen, 32, 33; 5:21
*Mic.* 5:7 as showers upon the *g.*
*Zec.* 10:1 L. shall give ev. one *g.*
*Mat.* 6:30 clothe *g.* *Luke* 12:28
14:19 sit down on *g.* *Mark* 6:39
*John* 6:10 there was much *g.*
*Jam.* 1:10 as *g.* he sh. pass away
11 sun risen, withereth the *g.*
*Rev.* 8:7 all green *g.* burnt up
9:4 should not hurt *g.* of earth

**GRASSHOPPER, S.**
*Lev.* 11:22 the *g.* after his kind
*Num.* 13:33 in our sight as *g.*
*Jud.* 6:5 as *g.* for multitude, 7:12
*Job* 39:20 afraid as a *g.*?
*Ec.* 12:5 *g.* shall be a burden
*Is.* 40:22 inhabitants are as *g.*
*Jer.* 46:23 they are more than *g.*
*Amos* 7:1 formed *g.* in the begin.
*Nah.* 3:17 thy captains are as *g.*

GRATE. *See* BRAZEN.

**GRAVE, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 35:20 J. set a pillar on her *g.*
37:35 will go down to *g.*
42:38 with sorrow to *g.* 44:31
50:5 bury me in my *g.*
*Num.* 19:16 who touch. *g.* is unc.
1 *Sam.* 2:6 L. bring down to *g.*
2 *Sam.* 3:32 and peo. wept at *g.*
19:37 by the *g.* of my father
1 *K.* 2:6 not his head go to *g.*
9 bring to the *g.* with blood
14:13 Jeroboam shall come to *g.*
2 *K.* 22:20 to thy *g.* 2 *Chr.* 34:28
*Job* 3:22 when they find the *g.*
5:26 come to *g.* in full age
7:9 goeth to *g.* come up no more
10:19 carried from womb to *g.*
14:13 O that thou hide me in *g.*
17:13 the *g.* is my house
21:13 they go down to the *g.*
32 yet shall he be brought to *g.*
30:24 not stretch hand to the *g.*
33:22 soul draweth near to *g.*
*Ps.* 6:5 in *g.* who give thanks?
30:3 brought my soul from *g.*
31:17 wicked be silent in the *g.*
49:14 laid in *g.* consume in *g.*
15 red. soul from power of *g.*
88:3 my life draweth nigh to *g.*
11 loving-kindness decl. in *g.*
89:48 del. soul from hand of *g.*
141:7 bones scat. at *g.*'s mouth
*Prov.* 1:12 swallow them as *g.*
30:16 *g.* and barren womb
*Ec.* 9:10 no wisdom in *g.*
*Cant.* 8:6 jealousy is cruel as *g.*
*Is.* 14:11 pomp is brought to *g.*
19 cast out of thy *g.* like a br.
38:10 shall go to the gates of *g.*
18 the *g.* cannot praise thee
53:9 made his *g.* with wicked
*Jer.* 20:17 mother might been *g.*
*Ezek.* 32:23 company round *g.*
*Hos.* 13:14 ransom from power of
*g.* O *g.* I will be destruction
*Nah.* 1:14 make thy *g.*
*John* 11:17 had lain in *g.* 4 days
31 goeth to *g.* to weep there
12:17 called Lazarus out of *g.*
1 *Cor.* 15:55 *g.* wh. is thy victory?

**GRAVE-CLOTHES.**
*John* 11:44 Laz. bound with *g.-c.*

**GRAVE, Adjective.**
1 *Tim.* 3:8 deac. be *g.*; 11 wives *g.*
*Tit.* 2:2 aged men be sober, *g.*

**GRAVE, Verb.**
*Ex.* 28:9 sh. *g.* on onyx-stones
*Ex.* 29:36 pl. of pure gold, *g.* on
2 *Chr.* 2:7 send a man that can *g.*
14 sent a cunning man to *g.*

**GRAVED.**
1 *K.* 7:36 on borders *g.* cherubim
2 *Chr.* 3:7 *g.* cherubim on walls

**GRAVEL.**
*Prov.* 20:17 shall be filled with *g.*
*Is.* 48:19 offsp. of bowels like *g.*
*Lam.* 3:16 broken teeth with *g.*

**GRAVEN, Verb.**
*Is.* 49:16 *g.* thee on pa. of hands
*Hab.* 2:18 the maker hath *g.* it

**GRAVEN.**
*Ex.* 32:16 writing of God *g.*
39:6 signets *g.* with names of Is.
*Job* 19:24 were *g.* with iron pen
*Jer.* 17:1 is *g.* upon table of heart
*Acts* 17:29 Godhead is like gold *g.*

**GRAVEN image.**
*Ex.* 20:4 sh. not make unto thee
any *g. i.* *Lev.* 26:1; *Deut.* 5:8
*Deut.* 4:16 lest make a *g. im.* 25
27:15 cursed man maketh *g. i.*
*Jud.* 17:3 for son to make *g. im.*
18:30 Dan set up *g. image*, 31
2 *K.* 21:7 Manasseh set *g. image*
*Is.* 40:19 workmen melteth *g. i.*
20 workman to prepare *g. im.*
44:9 they that make *g. image*
10 who hath molten a *g. im.*
17 with residue he maketh *g. i.*
45:20 set up wood of their *g. i.*
48:5 my *g. i.* hath commanded
*Jer.* 10:14 conf. by *g. im.* 51:17
*Nah.* 1:14 I will cut off the *g. i.*
*Hab.* 2:18 what profit. the *g. i.*?

**GRAVEN images.**
*Deut.* 7:5 shall burn their *g. im.*
12:3 ye shall hew down *g. im.*
2 *K.* 17:41 feared L. served *g. i.*
2 *Chr.* 34:7 he had beaten *g. im.*
*Ps.* 78:58 moved to jeal. with *g. i.*
97:7 conf. all that serve *g. im.*
*Is.* 21:9 Bab. fallen, and *g. im.*
30:22 defile the cover. of *g. im.*
42:8 nei. give my praise to *g. i.*
17 ashamed that trust in *g. i.*
*Jer.* 8:19 prov. to anger with *g. i.*
50:38 it is the land of *g. images*
51:47 do judgment on *g. im.* 52
*Hos.* 11:2 burnt incense to *g. i.*
*Mic.* 1:7 *g. i.* be beaten to pieces
5:13 thy *g. images* will I cut off

**GRAVES.**
*Ex.* 14:11 were no *g.* in Egypt
2 *K.* 23:6 cast the powder on *g.*
2 *Chr.* 34:4 strewed it on the *g.*
*Job* 17:1 the *g.* are ready for me
*Is.* 65:4 which remain among *g.*
*Jer.* 8:1 bri. priests' bones out *g.*
*Ezek.* 32:22 *g.* about him, 23,25,26
37:12 open *g.* cause to come up
13 I have brought out of *g.*
39:11 give Gog place of *g.* in Is.
*Mat.* 27:52 the *g.* were opened
53 bod. of saints came out of *g.*
*Luke* 11:44 as *g.* wh. appear not
*John* 5:28 all in *g.* sh. hear voice
*Rev.* 11:9 not suffer bod. put in *g.*

**GRAVETH.**
*Is.* 22:16 he that *g.* a habitation

**GRAVING.**
*Ex.* 32:4 fash. *g.* calf with *g.* tool

**GRAVING, S.**
1 *K.* 7:31 upon mouth of laver *g.*
2 *Chr.* 2:14 any manner of *g.*
*Zec.* 3:9 engrave *g.* thereof

**GRAVITY.**
1 *Tim.* 3:4 chil. in subject. wi. *g.*
*Tit.* 2:7 in doctrine showing *g.*

GRAY. *See* HAIRS *and* HEAD.

**GRAY-HEADED.**
1 *Sam.* 12:2 I am old and *g.-h.*
*Job* 15:10 with us are the *g.-h.*
*Ps.* 71:18 wh. I am old and *g.-h.*

**GREASE.**
*Ps.* 119:70 heart is as fat as *g.*

**GREAT.**
*Gen.* 12:2 make name *g.*
39:9 how can I do this *g* sin?
48:19 my son, he also shall be *g.*
*Deut.* 10:17 the Lord your God is
a *g.* God, 2 *Chr.* 2:5
11:7 have seen *g.* acts of the L.
18:16 nei. let me see this *g.* fire
29:24 what mean. this *g.* anger?
*Jos.* 7:9 what do unto *g.* name?
*Jud.* 5:15 *g.* thoughts of heart
2 *Sam.* 7:9 made thee *g.* name
22 thou art *g.* O Lord God
22:36 thy gentleness hath made
me *g.* *Ps.* 18:35
1 *K.* 8:42 h. of *g.* name, 2 *Chr.* 6:32
2 *K.* 4:8 Shunem, was *g.* woman
1 *Chr.* 16:25 *g.* is Lord, *Ps.* 48:1;
96:4; 135:5; 145:3
21:13 very *g.* are his mercies
29:12 in thy hand is to make *g.*
2 *Chr.* 2:5 house is *g. g.* is our G.
28:13 tresp. *g.*; 34:21 *g.* wrath
*Neh.* 4:14 remember L. who is *g.*
9:32 our God the *g.* the mighty
*Est.* 1:20 published, for it is *g.*
*Job* 22:5 is not thy wickedn. *g.*?
36:18 a *g.* ransom; 26 God is *g.*
39:11 wilt trust bec. strength *g.*
*Ps.* 14:5 they in *g.* fear, 53:5
19:11 keeping them *g.* reward
21:5 glory *g.* in thy salvation
25:11 pardon iniquity, it is *g.*
31:19 O how *g.* is thy goodness
86:10 art *g.* and doest wondrous
92:5 how *g.* are thy works
139:17 God, how *g.* is the sum
*Ec.* 9:13 wisdom seemed *g.* to me
*Is.* 5:9 houses even *g.* and fair
9:2 seen *g.* light, *Mat.* 4:46
12:6 *g.* is the Holy One of Israel
19:20 send a Saviour a *g.* one
53:12 a portion with *g.*
54:13 *g.* shall be peace of child.
*Jer.* 5:27 are become *g.* and rich
10:6 thy name is *g.* in might
32:18 *g.* the mighty G. is name
19 *g.* in counsel
*Lam.* 3:23 *g.* is thy faithfulness
*Ezek.* 17:3 *g.* eagle *g.* wings, 7
36:23 sanctify my *g.* name
*Dan.* 4:3 how *g.* his signs
*Joel* 3:13 their wickedness is *g.*
*Zec.* 9:17 how *g.* his goodness
*Mal.* 1:11 name *g.* among Gen. 11
*Mat.* 5:12 be glad, *g.* is reward in
heaven, *Luke* 6:23, 35
19 be called great in kingd. of
6:23 how *g.* is that darkness
13:46 *g.* price; 15:28 *g.* faith
19:22 *g.* posses. *Mark* 10:42
20:25 they *g.* exercise authority
26 who *g.* am. you, *Mark* 10:43
22:36 which is *g.* commandm.?
38 first and *g.* commandment
*Luke* 1:15 *g.* in sight of the Lord
9:48 least among you shall be *g.*
10:2 harvest *g.* the laborers few
16:26 bet. us and you *g.* gulf
*Acts* 8:9 that he was some *g.* one
19:28 *g.* is D. of Ephesians! 34
2 *Cor.* 7:4 *g.* my boldn. *g.* glory
*Col.* 4:13 hath a *g.* zeal for you
1 *Tim.* 3:16 *g.* is mys. of godlin.
2 *Tim.* 2:20 in *g.* house
*Tit.* 2:13 appearing of the *g.* God
*Jam.* 3:5 *g.* matter little fire kin.
*Rev.* 16:19 *g.* Babylon came in
17:5 Babylon the *g.* 18:2

*See* CITY, COMPANY, CONGREGATION, CRY, DAY, DESTRUCTION.

**GREAT evil.**
1 *Sam.* 6:9 hath done us this *g. e.*
*Ec.* 2:21 is vanity and a *g. evil*
*Jer.* 16:10 L. pronounced this *g. e.*
32:42 brought *g. e.* upon people
44:7 why commit this *g. evil*?

*See* EXCEEDING, JOY.

**GREAT King *or* kings.**
*Ps.* 47:2 the Lord is a *g. King*
48:2 Zion, the city of the *g. K.*
95:3 L. is a *g. K.* above all gods
136:17 to him that smote *g. k.*
*Ec.* 9:14 there came *g. k.* against
*Jer.* 25:14 *g. k.* sh. serve th. 27:7
*Mal.* 1:14 I am a *g. K.* saith the L.
*Mat.* 5:35 Jerus. is city of *g. K.*

**GREAT men.**
2 *Sam.* 7:9 like name of *g. men* in
earth, 1 *Chr.* 17:8
*Job* 32:9 *g. men* not always wise
*Prov.* 25:6 stand not in pl. of *g. m.*
*Jer.* 5:5 I will get me unto *g. m.*
*Ezek.* 21:14 it is the sw. of *g. m.*
*Nah.* 3:10 all her *g. m.* in chains
*Rev.* 6:15 *g. men* hid themselves
18:23 thy merchants were *g. m.*

**GREAT multitude, s.**
2 *Chr.* 13:8 ye be a *g. multitude*
20:15 not dis. by reason of *g. m.*
28:5 carried *g. m.* captive to D.
*Job* 31:34 did I fear *g. m.* or con.
*Is.* 16:14 *g. m.* sh. be contemned
*Jer.* 44:15 wo. stood by, a *g. m.*
*Ezek.* 47:9 a very *g. mul.* of fish
*Dan.* 11:11 k. of south set *g. m.*
*Mat.* 4:25 *g. mult.* followed him,
8:1; 12:15; 19:2; 20:29; *Mark*
3:7; *John* 6:2
*Mat.* 8:18 when J. saw *g. multitudes*, 14:14; *Mark* 9:14
15:30 *g. multitudes* came
33 bread as fill so *g.* a *multit.*
21:8 a *g. m.* spread their garm.
26:47 *g. m.* with sw. *Mark* 14:43
*Luke* 5:6 inclus. a *g. m.* of fishes
*Acts* 14:1 a *g. m.* of J. believed
17:4 of devout Greeks a *g. m.*
*Rev.* 7:9 *g. m.* no man could nu.
19:6 the voice of a *g. multitude*

**GREAT nation, s.**
*Gen.* 12:2 I will make of thee a
*g. n.* 18:18; 46:3; *Ex.* 32:10
17:20 make Ishm. a *g. n.* 21:18
*Deut.* 26:5 he bec. there a *n. g.*
*Ps.* 135:10 smote *g. n.* slew kings
*Jer.* 6:22 a *g. n.* shall be raised
*Ezek.* 31:6 under shad. dwelt *g. n.*

**GREAT people.**
*Deut.* 2:10 Em. dwelt a *p. g.* 21
21 Zamzummim, a *people g.*
*Jos.* 7:14 seeing I am a *g. people*
15 be a *g. p.*; 17 art a *g. people*
1 *K.* 3:9 this *g. p.*? 2 *Chr.* 1:10
5:7 given wise son over *g. p.*
*Is.* 13:4 noise in moun. as of *g. p.*

**GREAT power.**
*Ex.* 32:11 out of Egypt with *g. p.*
2 *K.* 17:36; *Neh.* 1:10
*Num.* 14:17 *p.* of my lord be *g.*
*Job* 23:6 plead ag. me with *g. p.*
*Is.* 147:5 great Lord and of *g. p.*
*Jer.* 27:5 made the earth, man,
and beast by my *g. p.* 32:17
*Nah.* 1:3 slow to anger, *g.* in *p.*
*Mark* 13:26 in clouds with *g. p.*
*Acts* 4:33 with *g. p.* gave apostles
8:10 this man is the *g. p.* of God
*Rev.* 11:17 hast taken thy *g. p.*

**GREAT sea.**
*Num.* 34:6 have *g. s.* for a border
*Jos.* 1:4 from wilder. to the *g. s.*
15:12 west border to *g. sea*
*Ezek.* 47:10 as a fish of the *g. sea*
15 border of land from the *g. s.*
*Dan.* 7:2 four winds upon *g. sea*

*See* SIN.

**GREAT slaughter.**
*Jos.* 10:10 slew them with *g. s.*
*Jud.* 11:33 Jeph. smote with *g. s.*
15:8 Samson smote with *g. s.*
1 *Sam.* 4:10 Ph. smote w. *g. s.* 17
6:19 smitten people with *g. s*
19:8 D. slew with a *g. s.* 23:5
2 *Sam.* 18:7 a *g. s.* of 20,000
1 *K.* 20:21 Israel slew A. w. *g. s.*
2 *Chr.* 28:5 Is. smote Ah. w. *g. s.*
*Is.* 30:25 day of *g. slaughter*
34:6 L. hath *g. s.* in land of Id.

**Small and GREAT.**
*Gen.* 19:11 sm. w. blind, *s. and g.*
*Deut.* 1:17 hear *s.* as well as *g.*
25:13 divers weights, *g. and sm.*
1 *Sam.* 5:9 smote men *s. and g.*
20:2 will do noth. *g.* or *s.*
30:2 slew not any either *g.* or *s.*
2 *K.* 23:2 *s. and g.* went to house,
2 *Chr.* 34:30
25:26 peo. *s. and g.* came to Eg.
1 *Chr.* 26:13 lots as well *s.* as *g.*
2 *Chr.* 15:13 put to death, *s.* or *g.*
31:15 give to brethren, *g. and s.*
*Est.* 1:5 A. made a feast to *g. a. s.*
20 to husbands honor *g. and s.*
*Job* 3:19 *small and g.* are there
37:6 the *s.* rain *and g.* rain
*Ps.* 104:25 th. creeping, *s. and g.*
115:13 fear the L. *small and g.*
*Ec.* 2:7 pos. of *g. and s.* cattle
*Jer.* 16:6 *g. and s.* sh. die in land
*Amos* 8:5 ephah *s.* the shekel *g.*
*Acts* 26:22 witnessing to *s. and g.*
*Rev.* 11:18 that fear him, *s. a. g.*
13:16 *s. and g.* to receive mark
19:5 praise our G. *small and g.*
20:12 *s. and g.* stand before G.

**So GREAT.**
*Ex.* 32:21 bro. *so g.* sin on them
*Deut.* 4:7 nat. *so g.* hath G.? 8
1 *K.* 3:9 *so g.* people, 2 *Chr.* 1:10
*Ps.* 77:13 *so g.* a God as our G.?
103:11 *so g.* is his mercy
*Mat.* 8:10 not *so g.* faith, *Luke* 7:9
2 *Cor.* 1:10 deliv. from *so g.* death
*Heb.* 2:3 if we neglect *so g.* salv.
12:1 *so g.* a cloud of witnesses
*Jam.* 3:4 *so g.* turned with helm

**GREAT stone, s.**
*Gen.* 29:2 *g. s.* on well's mouth
*Deut.* 27:2 set up *g. s.*
*Jos.* 10:11 cast *g. s.* from heaven
24:26 Joshua took *g. s.*
1 *Sam.* 6:18 the *g. stone* of Abel
14:33 roll a *g. stone* unto me

GRE

2 *Sam.* 20:8 were at *g. s.* in Gib.
1 *K.* 5:17 brought *g. s.* to lay
7:10 founda. of *g. s. Ezr.* 5:8
2 *Chr.* 26:15 engines to shoot *g. s.*
*Ezr.* 6:4 three rows of *g. s.*
*Jer.* 43:9 take *g. s.* and hide them
*Mat.* 27:60 rolled a *g. s.* to door

**GREAT thing, s.**

*Deut.* 10:21 God hath done *g. t.*
1 *Sam.* 12:16 this *g. t.* L. will do
2 *Sam.* 7:21 word's sa. done *g. t.*
23 and to do for you *g. things*
2 *K.* 5:13 if prophet bid thee *g. t.*
8:4 the *g. t.* Elisha hath done
1 *Chr.* 17:19 making kn. th. *g. t.*
*Job* 5:9 doeth *g. t.* 9:10; 37:5
*Ps.* 71:19 done *g. things*
106:21 God who had done *g. t.*
126:2 L. had done *g. things*, 3
*Jer.* 33:3 show *g.* and mighty *t.*
45:5 seek. thou *g. t.* for thyself?
*Dan.* 7:8 speak *g. t.* 20; *Rev.* 13:5
*Hos.* 8:12 have written the *g. t.*
*Joel* 2:20 bec. he hath done *g. t.*
*Mark* 3:8 heard what *g. t.* he did
5:19 tell *g. t.* L. done, *Luke* 8:39
*Luke* 1:49 mighty hath done *g. t.*
8:39 published *g. t.* J. had done
*Acts* 9:16 *g. t.* he must suffer
1 *Cor.* 9:11 *g. t.* if we reap carnal?
2 *Cor.* 11:15 no *g. t.* if min. be tr.
*Jam.* 3:5 tongue boasteth *g. t.*

**Very GREAT.**

*Ex.* 11:3 Mos. was *v. g.* in land
*Num.* 13:28 walled and *v. g.*
2 *Sam.* 19:32 Barz. was a *v. g.* m.
1 *K.* 10:2 S. came w. *v. g.* train
1 *Chr.* 21:13 *v. g.* are his mercies
2 *Chr.* 16:14 a *v. g.* burning for A.
*Job* 2:13 saw his grief was *v. g.*
*Ps.* 104:1 my God, thou art *v. g.*
*Mark* 8:1 the multitude *v. g.*
16:4 sto. was away, it was *v. g.*

**Was GREAT.**

*Gen.* 6:5 wickedn. of man *w. g.*
13:6 their substance *w. g.*
*Job* 31:25 I rej. my wealth *w. g.*
*Ec.* 2:9 I *w. g.* and increased
*Lam.* 1:1 she *w. g.* am. nations
*Dan.* 4:10 the tree's height *w. g.*
*Mat.* 7:27 *g. w.* the fall, *Luke* 6:49

**GREAT waters.**

*Ps.* 32:6 in floods of *g. w.*
77:19 thy path in *g. waters*
107:23 that do business in *g. w.*
144:7 deliver me out of *g. w.*
*Jer.* 51:55 waves roar like *g. w.*
*Ezek.* 1:24 noi. of wings like *g. w.*
17:5 placed the seed by *g. w.*
8 planted in good soil by *g. w.*
26:19 *g. w.* shall cover thee
27:26 brought thee to *g. w.*
31:7 for his root was by *g. w.*
15 the *g. waters* were stayed
*Heb.* 3:15 walk through *g. w.*

**GREAT while.**

2 *Sam.* 7:19 spoken of servant's house for *g. w.* 1 *Chr.* 17:17
*Mark* 1:35 rising a *g. w.* bef. day
*Luke* 10:13 a *g. w.* ago repented
*Acts* 28:6 barbar. looked a *g. w.*

**GREAT work, s.**

*Ex.* 14:31 saw *g. w.* the L. did
*Jud.* 2:7 seen the *g. w.* of the L.
1 *Chr.* 29:1 and *w.* is *g.*
*Neh.* 4:19 *w.* is *g.* and we separ.
6:3 doing a *g. w.* I cannot come
*Ps.* 111:2 *w.* of L. *g. Rev.* 15:3

**GREATER.**

*Gen.* 1:16 *g.* light to rule the day
4:13 punish. *g.* than I can bear
41:40 only in throne will I be *g.*
*Ex.* 18:11 L. is *g.* than all gods
*Num.* 14:12 *g.* nation, *Deut.* 9:14
*Deut.* 1:28 *g.* and taller than we
4:38 drive nations *g.* than thou,
7:1; 9:1; 11:23
1 *K.* 1:37 throne *g.* than Dav. 47
1 *Chr.* 11:9 Dav. waxed *g.* and *g.*
2 *Chr.* 3:5 *g.* house ceiled
*Job* 33:12 God is *g.* than man
*Hag.* 2:9 latter house *g.* than for.
*Mat.* 11:11 not risen a *g.* than J. Bapt. least *g. Luke* 7:28
12:6 is one *g.* than the temple
41 a *g.* than J. here, *Luke* 11:32
42 a *g.* than S. here, *Luke* 11:31
23:14 receive *g.* damnat. *Mark* 12:40; *Luke* 20:47
17 *g.* the gold, or the temple?
19 is *g.* the gift, or the altar?
*Luke* 22:27 *g.* he that sit, or ser.?
*John* 1:50 thou shalt see *g.* things, 5:20; 14:12
4:12 art *g.* than our father J.?

GRE

*John* 5:36 *g.* witn. than that of J.
8:53 art *g.* than father Abrah.?
10:29 Father *g.* than all, 14:28
13:16 ser. not *g.* th. lord, 15:20
15:13 *g.* love hath no man
19:11 that del. me hath *g.* sin
*Acts* 15:28 no *g.* burden
*Heb.* 6:13 could swear by no *g.*
16 men verily swear by the *g.*
9:11 *g.* and more perfect tabern.
11:26 reproach of Ch. *g.* riches
*Jam.* 3:1 receive *g.* condemnat.
2 *Pet.* 2:11 angels are *g.* in power
1 *John* 3:20 G. is *g.* th. our heart
4:4 *g.* is he that is in you,
5:9 witness of G. is *g.*
3 *John* 4 no *g.* joy than to hear

**GREATEST.**

*Job* 1:3 this man was *g.* of all
*Jer.* 31:34 all know me from least to the *g. Heb.* 8:11
42:1 from least to *g.* came near
44:12 shall die, from least to *g.*
*Jon.* 3:5 sack. from *g.* to least
*Mat.* 13:32 it is the *g.* am. herbs
18:1 who is *g.* in king. of heav.?
4 humble as child, same is *g.*
23:11 he that is *g.* be your serv.
*Mark* 9:34 should be *g. Luke* 9:46
*Luke* 22:24 a strife who sho. be *g.*
26 he that is *g.* be as younger
1 *Cor.* 13:13 *g.* of these is charity

**GREATLY.**

*Gen.* 3:16 I will *g.* multiply sor.
*Ex.* 19:18 wh. mount quaked *g.*
*Deut.* 15:4 the Lord sh. *g.* bless
1 *Sam.* 12:18 peo. *g.* feared the L.
1 *K.* 18:3 Obadiah feared L. *g.*
1 *Chr.* 4:38 house of fath. inc. *g.*
16:25 the L. is *g.* to be praised, *Ps.* 48:1; 96:4; 145:3
2 *Chr.* 25:10 anger *g.* kindled
33:12 Manas. humbled hims. *g.*
*Job* 8:7 latter end should *g.* inc.
*Ps.* 21:1 in thy salva. *g.* rejoice
28:7 heart *g.* rejoiceth
45:11 shall *g.* desire thy beauty
47:9 he is *g.* exalted
62:2 I shall not be *g.* moved
65:9 thou *g.* enrichest it
71:23 *g.* rejoice when I sing
78:59 wroth, and *g.* abhorred Is.
105:24 increased peo. *g.* 107:38
109:30 I will *g.* praise the Lord
112:1 delighteth *g.* in his com.
116:10 I was *g.* afflicted, I said
*Prov.* 23:24 father of righteous *g.* rejoice
*Is.* 42:17 *g.* ashamed th. trust
61:10 I will *g.* rejoice in the L.
*Jer.* 4:10 hast *g.* deceived people
*Ezek.* 20:13 sabbath *g.* polluted
*Dan.* 5:9 Belshazzar *g.* troubled
9:23 art *g.* beloved, 10:11, 19
*Ob.* 2 thou art *g.* despised
*Zep.* 1:14 day of L. hasteth *g.*
*Zec.* 9:9 rejoice *g.* daugh. of Z.
*Mat.* 27:14 governor marvelled *g.*
*Mark* 5:38 wept and wailed *g.*
9:15 they were amazed *g.*
12:27 ye therefore do *g.* err
*John* 3:29 rejoiceth *g.* because
*Acts* 6:7 disciples mult. in J. *g.*
1 *Cor.* 16:12 I *g.* desired Apollos
*Phil.* 1:8 *g.* I long after you all
1 *Thes.* 3:6 desiring *g.* to see us
2 *Tim.* 1:4 *g.* desiring to see thee
4:15 *g.* withstood our words
1 *Pet.* 1:16 *g.* rejoiced tho. in he.
2 *John* 4 I rejoiced *g.* that I fou.
3 *John* 3 I rejoiced *g.* when bre.
*See* FEARED.

**GREATNESS.**

*Ex.* 15:7 *g.* of thy excellency
*Num.* 14:19 according to *g.*
*Deut.* 3:24 to show servant *g.*
5:24 Lord hath showed his *g.*
9:26 redeemed through thy *g.*
11:2 chil. who have not seen *g.*
32:3 ascribe ye *g.* unto our God
1 *Chr.* 17:21 make a name of *g.*
29:11 thine, O Lord, is the *g.*
2 *Chr.* 9:6 half of *g.* not showed
*Neh.* 13:22 according to *g.*
*Ps.* 66:3 by *g.* of thy power
71:21 thou shalt increase my *g.*
79:11 accord. to *g.* power
145:3 *g.* unsearch.; 6 declare *g.*
150:2 accord. to his excellent *g.*
*Prov.* 5:23 in *g.* of folly go astray
*Is.* 40:26 by *g.* of his might
57:10 wearied in *g.* of thy way
63:1 travelling in *g.* of strength
*Jer.* 13:22 *g.* of iniquity discove.
*Ezek.* 31:2 whom art like in *g.*?
*Dan.* 4:22 *g.* reacheth heaven

GRE

*Dan.* 7:27 *g.* of king. given saints
*Eph.* 1:19 exceed. *g.* of his power

**GREAVES.**

1 *Sam.* 17:6 Gol. had *g.* of brass

GRECIA. *Dan.* 8:21; 10:20; 11:2

**GRECIANS.**

*Joel* 3:6 Judah have ye sold to G.
*Acts* 6:1 arose murmuring of G.
9:29 Paul disputed ag. G. 11:20

**GREECE.**

*Zec.* 9:13 against thy sons, O G.
*Acts* 20:2 Paul came to G. and

**GREEDY.**

*Ps.* 17:12 a lion *g.* of prey
*Prov.* 1:19 every one *g.* of gain
15:27 he that is *g.* troub. house
*Is.* 56:11 *g.* dogs never have en.
1 *Tim.* 3:3 not *g.* of filthy luc. 8

**GREEDILY.**

*Prov.* 21:26 coveteth *g.* all day
*Ezek.* 22:12 hast *g.* gained
*Jude* 11 ran *g.* after error of B.

**GREEDINESS.**

*Eph.* 4:19 uncleanness with *g.*

**GREEK**—*language.**

*Luke* 23:38 sup. in G. *John* 19:20
*Acts* 21:37 canst thou speak G.?
*Rev.* 9:11 in G. tongue name A.

**GREEK.**

*Rom.* 1:16 to Jew first, also to G.
10:12 no diff. betw. Jew and G.
*Gal.* 2:3 a G. 3:28; *Col.* 3:11

**GREEKS.**

*John* 12:20 cert. G. came to wor.
*Acts* 14:1; 17:4, 12; 18:4, 17
19:10 the Jews and G. heard, 17
20:21 testifying to Jews and G.
21:28 brought G. into temple
*Rom.* 1:14 a debtor both to G.
1 *Cor.* 1:22 G. seek after, 23, 24

**GREEN.**

*Gen.* 1:30 *g.* herb for meat
9:3 *g.* herb I have given you
*Lev.* 2:14 for first-fruits *g.* ears
28:14 eat no *g.* ears, till ye have
*Jud.* 16:7 bind me with *g.* withs
8 brought to her sev. *g.* withs
2 *K.* 19:26 inhabitants were as *g.* herbs, *Is.* 37:27
*Job* 8:16 he is *g.* before the sun
15:32 his branch shall not be *g.*
39:8 wild ass searcheth after *g.*
*Ps.* 23:2 lie down in *g.* pastures
37:2 shall wither as the *g.* herb
35 wicked spr. like *g.* bay-tree
*Cant.* 1:16 art fair, our bed *g.*
2:13 fig-tr. puttcth forth *g.* figs
*Is.* 15:6 there is no *g.* thing
*Jer.* 11:16 L. called name *g.* olive
17:8 tree spreadeth, leaf be *g.*
*Hos.* 14:8 I am like a *g.* fir-tree
*Mark* 6:39 companies on *g.* grass
*Rev.* 8:7 all *g.* grass burnt up
9:4 com. not to hurt any *g.*

**GREEN tree.**

*Deut.* 12:2 served gods under *g. t.*
1 *K.* 14:23 images under every *g. tree*, 2 *K.* 17:10
2 *K.* 16:4 Asa sacrificed under every *g. tree*, 2 *Chr.* 28:4
*Ps.* 52:8 *g.* olive *t.* in house of G.
*Is.* 57:5 infla. yours. under *g. t.*
*Jer.* 2:20 under *g. t.* thou wande.
3:6 under *g. tree* played harlot
*Ezek.* 17:24 dried up the *g. tree*
20:47 it shall devour every *g. t.*
*Luke* 23:31 do these things in *g. t.*

**GREEN trees.**

*Jer.* 17:2 remem. groves by *g. t.*

**GREENISH.**

*Lev.* 13:49 if plague *g.* on garm.
14:37 plague be with strakes *g.*

**GREENNESS.**

*Job* 8:12 whilst it is yet in his *g.*

**GREET,**

1 *Sam.* 25:5 go to Na. and *g.* him
*Rom.* 16:3 *g.* Priscilla and Aquil.
5 *g.* the church; 6 *g.* Mary
8 *g.* Amplias; 11 *g.* household
1 *Cor.* 16:20 br. *g.* you, *Phil.* 4:21
20 *g.* one another, 2 *Cor.* 13:12; 1 *Pet.* 5:14
*Col.* 4:14 Luke and Demas *g.* you
1 *Thes.* 5:26 *g.* brethren
*Tit.* 3:15 *g.* them that love us
2 *John* 13 children of sister *g.* th.
3 *John* 14 *g.* the friends by name

**GREETETH.**

2 *Tim.* 4:21 Eubulus *g.* thee, P.

**GREETING, S.**

*Mat.* 23:7 *g.* in the markets, *Luke* 11:43; 20:46

GRI

*Acts* 15:23 apostles, elders send *g.*
23:26 Lysias to Felix sendeth *g.*
*Jam.* 1:1 to the 12 tribes abr. *g.*

**GREW.**

*Gen.* 2:5 L. made herb bef. it *g.*
21:8 Is. *g.* 26:13; 21:20 Ishmael
25:27 boys *g.*; 47:27 Israel *g.*
*Ex.* 1:12 more afflicted, more *g.*
2:10 M. *g.*; *Jud.* 11:2 wife's so.
1 *Sam.* 2:21 child Samuel *g.* 26
2 *Sam.* 5:10 D. went on, *g.* great
12:3 it *g.* up together with him
*Ezek.* 17:6 *g.* and bec. spreading
*Dan.* 4:11 tree *g.* and was strong
*Mark* 4:7 and the thorns *g.* up
*Luke* 1:80 *g.* and waxed, 2:40
13:19 *g.* and waxed great tree
*Acts* 7:17 peo. *g.* and multiplied
12:24 the word of God *g.* and
19:20 mightily *g.* the word of

**GREYHOUND.**

*Prov.* 30:31 comely in going, a *g.*

**GRIEF, S.**

*Gen.* 26:35 a *g.* unto Isaac and R.
1 *Sam.* 1:16 abundance of *g.*
2 *Chr.* 6:29 ev. one know own *g.*
*Job* 6:2 O that *g.* were weighed
16:5 moving of lips assuage *g.*
6 tho. I speak, *g.* not assuaged
*Ps.* 6:7 my eye is consumed because of *g.* 31:9
31:10 my life is spent with *g.*
69:26 to *g.* of those wounded
*Prov.* 17:25 fool, son *g.* to father
*Ec.* 1:18 in much wisd. much *g.*
2:23 days are sorrows, travail *g.*
*Is.* 17:11 harv. a heap in day of *g.*
53:3 a man acquainted with *g.*
4 borne our *g.* carried sorrows
10 pleased Lord put him to *g.*
*Jer.* 10:19 Truly this is a *g.*
45:3 L. hath added *g.* to sorrow
*Lam.* 3:32 tho. he cause *g.*
*Jon.* 4:6 a gourd to del. from *g.*
2 *Cor.* 2:5 if caused *g.*
*Heb.* 13:17 do it with joy, not *g.*
1 *Pet.* 2:19 consc. to. G. endure *g.*

**GRIEVANCE.**

*Hab.* 1:3 why cause me to b. *g.*?

**GRIEVE.**

1 *Sam.* 2:23 man to *g.* thy heart
1 *Chr.* 4:10 keep from evil, not *g.*
*Ps.* 78:40 oft did they *g.* him
*Lam.* 3:33 not willingly *g.* men
*Eph.* 4:30 *g.* not H. Spirit of God

**GRIEVED.**

*Gen.* 6:6 it repented L. that he had made man, it *g.* him
45:5 be not *g.* that ye sold me
49:23 archers have sorely *g.* him
*Deut.* 15:10 not *g.* wh. thou giv.
*Jud.* 10:16 *g.* for misery of Israel
1 *Sam.* 1:8 why is thy heart *g.*?
20:34 Jonathan was *g.* for David
30:6 soul of all the peo. was *g.*
2 *Sam.* 19:2 king *g.* for his son
*Neh.* 13:8 it *g.* me sore,
*Est.* 4:4 queen exceedingly *g.*
*Job* 4:2 commune, wilt be *g.*?
30:25 my soul *g.* for the poor?
*Ps.* 73:21 heart *g.* I was pricked
95:10 forty years was I *g.*
112:10 wicked see it, and be *g.*
119:158 I beh. transgressors, *g.*
139:21 am not I *g.* with those
*Is.* 54:6 L. called as a woman *g.*
*Jer.* 5:3 stricken, they not *g.*
*Dan.* 7:15 I Daniel was *g.*
11:30 he shall be *g.* and return
*Amos* 6:6 not *g.* for affliction
*Mark* 3:5 *g.* for hardn. of hearts
10:22 he went away *g.*
*John* 21:17 Peter was *g.*
*Acts* 4:2 *g.* that they taught peo.
16:18 P. being *g.* said to spirit
*Rom.* 14:15 if brother *g.*
2 *Cor.* 2:4 not that ye be *g.*
5 he hath not *g.* me.
*Heb.* 3:10 I was *g.* with generati.
17 with whom *g.* forty years?

**GRIEVETH.**

*Ruth* 1:13 *g.* me for your sakes
*Prov.* 26:15 *g.* him to bring

**GRIEVING.**

*Ezek.* 28:24 no more a *g.* thorn

**GRIEVOUS.**

*Gen.* 12:10 famine was *g.*
18:20 their sin is very *g.*
41:31 famine shall be very *g.*
50:11 *g.* mourning to the Egypt.
*Ex.* 8:24 a *g.* swarm of flies
9:3 very *g.* murrain in Egypt
8 to rain very *g.* hail, 24
10:14 locusts were very *g.*

GRO

1 *K.* 2:8 Shim. cursed w. *g.* curse
12:4 *g.* service, 2 *Chr.* 10:4
*Ps.* 10:5 his ways always *g.*
31:18 speak *g.* things ag. right.
*Prov.* 15:1 *g.* words stir up anger
10 correct. *g.* to him that fors.
*Ec.* 2:17 work wro. under sun *g.*
*Is.* 15:4 life shall be *g.* unto him
21:2 *g.* vision is declared to me
*Jer.* 6:28 are all *g.* revolters
10:19 my wound is *g.*
14:17 broken with very *g.* blow
16:4 they shall die of *g.* deaths
23:19 *g.* whirlwind shall fall
30:12 wound is *g.* *Nah.* 3:19
*Mat.* 23:4 burdens *g.* *Luke* 11:46
*Acts* 20:29 *g.* wolves enter am. y.
25:7 *g.* complaints against Paul
*Phil.* 3:1 to me indeed is not *g.*
*Heb.* 12:11 no chast. joyous but *g.*
1 *John* 5:3 commandments not *g.*
*Rev.* 16:2 a *g.* sore on men

**GRIEVOUSLY.**

*Is.* 9:1 afterward did *g.* afflict
*Lam.* 1:8 Jerusa. hath *g.* sinned
20 heart is turned, I *g.* rebelled
*Ezek.* 14:13 sin. by trespassing *g.*
*Mat.* 8:6 servant *g.* tormented
15:22 my daughter is *g.* vexed

**GRIEVOUSNESS.**

*Is.* 10:1 that write *g.* they presc.
21:15 fled from the *g.* of war

**GRIND.**

*Jud.* 16:21 Sam. did *g.* in prison
*Job* 31:10 let my wife *g.* to anot.
*Is.* 3:15 mean ye to *g.* faces?
47:2 millstones and *g.* meal
*Lam.* 5:13 took young men to *g.*
*Mat.* 21:44 *g.* him to p. *Lu.* 20:18

**GRINDERS, ING.**

*Ec.* 12:3 *g.* cease, bec. are few
4 when sound of *g.* is low
*Mat.* 24:41 two wom. *g.* *Lu.* 17:35

**GRIZZLED.**

*Gen.* 31:10 speckled and *g.* 12
*Zec.* 6:3 in chariot we. *g.* horses
6 the *g.* go forth to. the south

**GROAN.**

*Job* 24:12 men *g.* from out of city
*Jer.* 51:52 thro' land wounded *g.*
*Joel* 1:18 how do the beasts *g.*
*Rom.* 8:23 we ourselves *g.* within
2 *Cor.* 5:2 we *g.* des. to be cloth.
4 we in this tabernacle do *g.*

**GROANED, ETH.**

*John* 11:33 he *g.* in spirit
*Rom.* 8:22 the whole creation *g.*

**GROANING, S.**

*Ex.* 2:24 God heard their *g.*
6:5 heard *g.* of Israel, *Acts* 7:34
*Job* 23:2 stroke is heavier than *g.*
*Ps.* 6:6 I am weary with *g.*
38:9 my *g.* is not hid from thee
102:5 *g.* bones cleave to skin
20 to hear the *g.* of prisoner
*Ezek.* 30:24 *g.* of wounded man
*John* 11:38 Jesus *g.* in himself
*Rom.* 8:26 *g.* that cannot be ut.

**GROPE, ETH.**

*Deut.* 28:29 *g.* at noon as blind *g.*
*Job* 5:14 *g.* in noonday
12:25 *g.* in dark without light
*Is.* 59:10 *g.* for wall like blind

**GROSS.**

*Is.* 60:2 *g.* darkness cover people
*Jer.* 13:16 make it *g.* darkness
*Mat.* 13:15 waxed *g.* *Acts* 28:27

**GROVE.**

*Gen.* 21:33 planted *g.* in Beer-sh.
*Deut.* 16:21 not plant *g.* near alt.
*Jud.* 6:25 cut down *g.* by it, 28
1 *K.* 15:13 made idol in *g.* 2 *Chr.* 15:16
16:33 A. made *g.* to provoke G.
2 *K.* 13:6 remained *g.* in Samar.
17:16 Israel made *g.* served Baal
21:3 reared up altars, made a *g.*
23:6 brought *g.* from ho. of L.
15 Josiah burnt high place and *g.*

**GROVES.**

*Ex.* 34:13 cut down *g.* *Deut.* 7:5
*Deut.* 12:3 burn their *g.* with fire
*Jud.* 3:7 served *g.* 2 *Chr.* 24:18
1 *K.* 14:23 built *g.* on every high hill, 2 *K.* 17:10
18:19 prophets of the *g.* 400
2 *K.* 18:4 Hezekiah cut down *g.*
23:14 Jos. cut *g.* 2 *Chr.* 34:3, 4
2 *Chr.* 14:3 brake images, cut *g.*
17:6 Jehos. took away the *g.*
33:3 M. made *g.*; 19 set up *g.*
34:3 purge Judah from the *g.*
*Is.* 17:8 neither sh. he respect *g.*

GRO

*Jer.* 17:2 remember altars and *g.*
*Mic.* 5:14 I will pluck up thy *g.*

**GROUND, Verb.**

*Ex.* 32:20 *g.* to powder, *Deut.* 9:21
*Num.* 11:8 the people *g.* manna

**GROUND corn.**

2 *Sam.* 17:19 *g. c.* on well's mou.

**GROUND.**

*Gen.* 2:5 not a man to till *g.*
7 God formed man of dust of *g.*
19 of *g.* the Lord formed every
3:17 cursed is *g.* for thy sake
4:2 Cain was a tiller of the *g.*
10 blood crieth to me from *g.*
5:29 the *g.* the L. hath cursed
8:21 not again curse the *g.*
*Ex.* 3:5 stan. is holy *g.* *Acts* 7:33
*Num.* 16:31 *g.* clave asunder
*Jud.* 4:21 fastened nail into *g.*
1 *Sam.* 8:12 set them to ear his *g.*
2 *Sam.* 23:11 *g.* full of lentiles
2 *K.* 2:19 water naught. *g.* barren
9:26 cast him into the plat of *g.*
1 *Chr.* 11:13 *g.* full of barley
2 *Chr.* 4:17 cast them in clay *g.*
*Neh.* 10:35 first-fruits of our *g.*
*Job* 5:6 trouble spring out of *g.*
14:8 tho. stock thereof die in *g.*
18:10 snare is laid for him in *g.*
38:27 desolate and waste *g.*
39:24 swal. the *g.* with fiercen.
*Ps.* 105:35 dev. fruit of their *g.*
107:33 turn. springs into dry *g.*
35 turneth dry *g.* to water-spr.
*Is.* 28:24 break clods of his *g.*
29:4 shalt break out of the *g.*
30:23 thou shalt not sow the *g.*
24 asses that ear the *g.* sh. eat
35:7 parched *g.* shall bec. a pool
51:23 hast laid thy body as *g.*
*Jer.* 4:3 br. your fal. *g.* *Hos.* 10:12
14:4 because *g.* is chapt
*Lam.* 2:9 gates are sunk into *g.*
*Ezek.* 12:6 thou see not the *g.* 12
*Dan.* 8:5 came, touched not *g.*
*Hos.* 2:18 coven. for things of *g.*
*Zec.* 8:12 *g.* shall give increase
*Mal.* 3:11 not destroy fruit of *g.*
*Mat.* 13:8 into good *g.* *Luke* 8:8
23 send into good *g.* *Luke* 8:15
*Mark* 4:26 sho. cast seed into *g.*
*Luke* 12:16 *g.* of a certain man
13:7 why cumbereth it the *g.*?
14:18 have bought a piece of *g.*
19:44 sh. lay thee with the *g.*
*John* 4:5 the parcel of *g.* J. gave
12:24 corn of wheat fall into *g.*
*See* DRY, FACE.

**On, *or* upon the GROUND.**

*Gen.* 38:9 On. spilled it *on the g.*
*Ex.* 4:3 cast rod *o. g.* cast *o. g.*
9:23 fire ran along *upon the g.*
14:16 go *on* dry *g.* thro' sea, 22
*Deut.* 22:6 bird's nest be *on t. g.*
*Jud.* 6:39 *u. i. g.* let there be dew
40 dew *upon* all *the g.*
1 *Sam.* 14:25 honey *u. the g.*
2 *Sam.* 14:14 water spilt *on t. g.*
17:12 as dew falleth *on t. g.*
2 *K.* 13:18 smite *u. t. g.* he smote
*Job* 1:20 Job fell *u. the g.*
2:13 sat down with him *u. t. g.*
16:13 pour. out my gall *u. g.*
*Is.* 3:26 desolate shall sit *on g.*
47:1 O daughter, sit *on the g.*
*Jer.* 25:33 shall be dung *u. the g.*
27:5 man and beast *u. the g.*
*Lam.* 2:10 dau. of Z. sit *on the g.*
21 young and old lie *on the g.*
*Ezek.* 24:7 poured it not *u. the g.*
26:16 princes shall sit *u. the g.*
*Mat.* 15:35 sit *on t. g.* *Mark* 8:6
*Mark* 4:5 so. fell *on* stony *g.* 16
8 *on* good *g.* 20; *Luke* 8:8, 15
9:20 fell *on the g.* and foaming
14:35 and fell *on g.* and prayed
*John* 8:6 he wrote *on the g.* 8
9:6 spat *on t. g.* and made clay

**To, *or* unto the GROUND.**

*Gen.* 3:19 till thou return *u. t. g.*
33:3 J. bowed himself *to the g.*
*Jud.* 20:21 dest. *to the g.* 22,000
25 dest. *to the g.* 18,000 men
*Ruth* 2:10 Ruth bowed *to the g.*
1 *Sam.* 3:19 his words *to the g.*
5:4 Dagon fallen on face *to g.*
25:23 Abigail bowed *to the g.*
28:14 S. stooped wi. face *to t. g.*
2 *Sam.* 14:4 fell on face *to the g.*
22 Joab fell *to the g.* on his fa.
33 Absalom bowed *to the g.*
20:10 Amasa's bowels *to t. g.*
1 *K.* 1:23 Nathan bowed *to the g.*
2 *K.* 2:15 sons of prophets, *to t. g.*
1 *Chr.* 21:21 Ornan bowed *to t. g.*
2 *Chr.* 7:3 Is. bow, with fa. *to g.*

GUA

*Neh.* 8:6 worship. Lo. faces *to g.*
*Ps.* 74:7 dwe. of thy name *to t. g.*
89:39 prof. crown, casting *to g.*
44 cast his throne down *to t. g.*
147:6 casteth the wicked *to t. g.*
*Is.* 14:12 cut down *to the g.*?
21:9 im. he hath brok. *to the g.*
25:12 bring *to the g.*
26:5 lofty city he layeth *to t. g.*
*Jer.* 14:2 languish, black *to t. g.*
*Lam.* 2:2 stron. of Judah, *to t. g.*
10 virgins hang heads *to t. g.*
*Ezek.* 19:12 mother cast *to the g.*
26:11 thy garrison sh. go *to t. g.*
*Dan.* 8:7 cast ram down *to t. g.*
10 hosts and stars *to the g.*
12 cast down the truth *to t. g.*
*Amos* 3:14 h. of altar fall *to t. g.*
*Ob.* 3 shall bring me *to the g.*
*Mat.* 10:29 shall not fall *to the g.*
*Luke* 22:44 dr. of blood fall. *to g.*
*John* 18:6 and fell *to the g.*
*Acts* 22:7 fell *to the g.*

**GROUND.**

1 *Tim.* 3:15 pillar and *g.* of truth

**GROUNDED.**

*Is.* 30:32 *g.* staff shall pass
*Eph.* 3:17 rooted and *g.* in love
*Col.* 1:23 in faith, *g.* and settled

**GROW.**

*Gen.* 2:9 L. G. ma. ev. tree to *g.*
*Num.* 6:5 the locks of his hair *g.*
*Jud.* 16:22 hair of head be. to *g.*
2 *Sam.* 23:5 th. he make it not *g.*
2 *K.* 19:29 eat such things as *g.*
*Job* 8:11 can rush *g.* with. mire?
14:19 things that *g.* out of dust
31:40 thistles *g.* inst. of wheat
39:4 they *g.* up with the corn
*Ps.* 92:12 *g.* like cedar in Leba.
104:14 grass to *g.* 147:8
*Ec.* 11:5 how the bones *g.*
*Is.* 11:1 br. sh. *g.* out of his roots
53:2 sh. *g.* up as a tender plant
*Jer.* 12:2 they *g.* yea, bring forth
33:15 branch of right. to *g.* to D.
*Ezek.* 44:20 nor suffer locks *g.* lo.
*Hos.* 14:5 he shall *g.* as the lily
7 shall revive, and *g.* as vine
*Jon.* 4:10 madest *g.* which came
*Zec.* 6:12 the BRANCH, he shall *g.*
*Mal.* 4:2 ye shall *g.* up as calves
*Mat.* 6:28 how they *g.* *Luke* 12:27
13:30 let both *g.* together
21:19 no fruit *g.* on thee hence.
*Mark* 4:27 seed *g.* kno. not how
*Acts* 5:24 doubted whereunto this *g.*
*Eph.* 4:15 may *g.* into him
1 *Pet.* 2:2 milk of word, th. ye *g.*
2 *Pet.* 3:18 *g.* in grace and kno.

**GROWETH.**

*Ex.* 10:5 locusts eat ev. tree *g.*
*Lev.* 13:39 spot that *g.* in skin
25:5 *g.* of its own accord, 11
*Deut.* 29:23 nor any grass *g.*
*Jud.* 19:9 the day *g.* to an end
*Job* 38:38 dust *g.* into hardness
*Ps.* 90:5 grass which *g.* up, 6
129:6 withereth afore it *g.* up
*Is.* 37:30 such as *g.* of itself
*Mark* 4:32 when it is sown it *g.*
*Eph.* 2:21 *g.* unto holy temple
2 *Thes.* 1:3 faith *g.* exceedingly

**GROWN.**

*Gen.* 38:11 Sh. be *g.*; 14 was *g.*
*Ex.* 2:11 when Moses was *g.*
*Deut.* 32:15 thou art *g.* thick
*Ruth* 1:13 till they were *g.*?
2 *Sam.* 10:5 tarry at Je. till your beards be *g.* 1 *Chr.* 19:5
2 *K.* 19:26 as corn blasted before it be *g.* *Is.* 37:27
*Ezr.* 9:6 tresp. *g.* up to heavens
*Ps.* 144:12 sons as plants *g.* up
*Prov.* 24:31 *g.* over with thorns
*Jer.* 50:11 ye are *g.* fat as heifer
*Ezek.* 16:7 bre. fashioned, hair *g.*
*Dan.* 4:22 *g.* strong, greatness *g.*
33 *g.* like eagles' feathers
*Mat.* 13:32 when *g.* greatest

**GROWTH.**

*Amos* 7:1 shooting up of lat. *g.*

**GRUDGE.**

*Lev.* 19:18 nor bear *g.* against pe.

**GRUDGE, Verb.**

*Ps.* 59:15 let them *g.* if not satis.
*Jam.* 5:9 *g.* not one ag. another

**GRUDGING, LY.**

2 *Cor.* 9:7 let him give, not *g.*
1 *Pet.* 4:9 hospitality without *g.*

**GUARD.**

*Gen.* 37:36 sold to capt. of *g.* 39:1
41:12 servant to captain of *g.*

GUI

1 *K.* 14:27 committed shields to chief of *g.* 2 *Chr.* 12:10
28 *g.* bro. them, 2 *Chr.* 12:11
2 *K.* 25:8 capt. of *g.* *Jer.* 52:12
10 cap. of *g.* b. walls, *Jer.* 52:14
11 captain of *g.* carried away
12 captain of *g.* left of poor
*Neh.* 4:22 in night may be a *g.*
23 nor men of *g.* put off clothes
*Jer.* 40:5 cap. of *g.* gave him vic.
52:30 cap. of *g.* took capt. 4,600
*Ezek.* 38:7 be thou a *g.* to them
*Dan.* 2:14 Dan. ans. capt. of *g.*
*Acts* 28:16 deli. pris. to cap. of *g.*

**GUARD-CHAMBER.**

1 *K.* 14:28 guard bare them to *g.-c.* 2 *Chr.* 12:11

**GUEST.**

*Luke* 19:7 to be *g.* with sinner

**GUEST-CHAMBER.**

*Mark* 14:14 whe. *g.-c.*? *Lu.* 22:11

**GUESTS.**

1 *K.* 1:41 Adonijah and *g.* heard
*Prov.* 9:18 *g.* in depths of hell
*Zep.* 1:7 L. hath prep. and bid *g.*
*Mat.* 22:10 wed. furnished wi. *g.*
11 the king came in to see *g.*

**GUIDE, S.**

*Ps.* 48:14 our *g.* even to death
55:13 it was thou, a man, my *g.*
*Prov.* 2:17 forsak. *g.* of her youth
6:7 having no *g.* overseer, ruler
*Jer.* 3:4 thou art *g.* of my youth
*Mic.* 7:5 put not confidence in *g.*
*Mat.* 23:16 ye blind *g.* 24
*Acts* 5:16 *g.* to them that took J.
*Rom.* 2:19 thou art *g.* of blind

**GUIDE.**

*Job* 38:32 canst th. *g.* Arcturus?
*Ps.* 25:9 meek will *g.* in judgm.
31:3 for thy name's sake *g.* me
32:8 I will teach and *g.* thee
73:24 shalt *g.* me with counsel
112:5 *g.* his affairs with discre.
*Prov.* 11:3 integrity of upright *g.*
*Is.* 49:10 by springs he sh. *g.* th.
51:18 there is none to *g.* her
58:11 L. shall *g.* thee continual.
*Luke* 1:79 *g.* feet into way of pe.
*John* 16:13 he will *g.* you
*Acts* 8:31 can I, ex. some *g.* me?
1 *Tim.* 5:14 you. women *g.* house

**GUIDED, ING.**

*Gen.* 48:14 *g.* hands wittingly
*Ex.* 15:13 *g.* them in strength
2 *Chr.* 32:22 Lord *g.* on ev. side
*Job* 31:18 *g.* her from mother's
*Ps.* 78:52 *g.* them in wilderness
72 *g.* them by skilful. of hands

**GUILE.**

*Ex.* 21:14 if a man slay with *g.*
*Ps.* 32:2 in whose spirit is no *g.*
34:13 lips from *g.* 1 *Pet.* 3:10
55:11 deceit and *g.* depart not
*John* 1:47 Israelite in wh. no *g.*
2 *Cor.* 12:16 I caught you with *g.*
1 *Thes.* 2:3 exhortation not in *g.*
1 *Pet.* 2:1 lay aside malice and *g.*
22 nor was *g.* found in his mo.
*Rev.* 14:5 in mo. was found no *g.*

**GUILT.**

*Deut.* 19:13 *g.* of inno. blood, 21:9

**GUILTY.**

*Gen.* 42:21 we are verily *g.*
*Ex.* 34:7 not clear *g.* *Num.* 14:18
*Lev.* 5:2 he shall be uncl. and *g.*
3 wh. he knoweth not, be *g.* 4
5 when *g.* he shall con. his sin
17 he wist it not, yet is he *g.*
6:4 he sinned and is *g.*
*Num.* 35:27 kill slayer not be *g.*
31 for a murderer *g.* of death
*Jud.* 21:22 not g. that sh. be *g.*
*Prov.* 30:10 lest curse, thou be *g.*
*Ezek.* 22:4 art become *g.* in blo.
*Mat.* 23:18 by gift on it, he *g.*
26:66 he is *g.* of death, *Mark* 14:64
*Rom.* 3:19 the world may bec. *g.*
1 *Cor.* 11:27 *g.* of body and blood
*Jam.* 2:10 offend in one, *g.* of all

**GUILTINESS.**

*Gen.* 26:10 shouldest have bro. *g.*
*Ps.* 51:14 del. me from blood-*g.*

**GUILTLESS.**

*Ex.* 20:7 hold him *g.* *Deut.* 25:11
*Num.* 32:22 and be *g.* before L.
*Jos.* 2:19 blood on him, we be *g.*
1 *Sam.* 26:9 ag. L.'s anointed *g.*
2 *Sam.* 3:28 I and kingdom *g.* of blood
14:9 king and his throne be *g.*
1 *K.* 2:9 hold him not *g.* for thou
*Mat.* 12:7 not have condemned *g.*

HAD

**GULF.**

*Luke* 16:26 bet. us and you a *g.*

GUR. 2 *K.* 9:27

**GUSH, ED.**

1 *K.* 18:28 till the blood *g.* out
*Ps.* 78:20 sm. rock, waters *g.* out
105:41 open. rock, waters *g.* out
*Is.* 48:21 cl. rock, waters *g.* out
*Jer.* 9:18 eyelids *g.* out with wat.
*Acts* 1:18 burst as. bowels *g.* out

**GUTTER, S.**

*Gen.* 30:38 Jacob set rods in *g.*
41 laid rods bef. cat. in the *g.*
2 *Sam.* 5:8 getteth up to the *g.*

# H

**HA.**

*Job* 39:25 saith am. trump. *..a, ha*

**HABERGEON.**

*Ex.* 28:32 hole of a *h.* 39:23
*Job* 41:26 dart, *h.* cannot hold

**HABERGEONS.**

2 *Chr.* 26:14 *h.* Uzziah prepared
*Neh.* 4:16 half of servants held *h.*

**HABITABLE.**

*Prov.* 8:31 in the *h.* part of earth

**HABITATION.**

*Ex.* 15:2 I will prepare him a *h.*
*Lev.* 13:46 with. the camp his *h.*
1 *Sam.* 2:29 offering com. in *h.*
32 shalt see an enemy in my *h.*
2 *Sam.* 15:25 show me it and *h.*
2 *Chr.* 6:2 a house of *h.* for thee
29:6 turned from the *h.* of Lord
*Ezr.* 7:15 G. of Is. whose *h.* in J.
*Job* 5:3 but suddenly I cursed *h.*
24 shalt visit *h.* and sh. not sin
8:6 *h.* of righteousness prosper.
18:15 brimstone scat. upon *h.*
*Ps.* 26:8 loved *h.* of thy house
33:14 from place of *h.* looketh
69:25 let their *h.* be desolate
71:3 be thou my strong *h.*
89:14 the *h.* of thy throne, 97:2
91:9 made the Most High thy *h.*
104:12 fowls of heaven have *h.*
107:7 might go to a city of *h.* 36
132:5 find a *h.* for God of Jacob
13 L. hath desired it for his *h.*
*Prov.* 3:33 blesseth the *h.* of just
*Is.* 22:16 graveth *h.* for himself
32:18 peo. dwell in peaceable *h.*
33:20 shall see Jerus. a quiet *h.*
34:13 it shall be a *h.* of dragons
35:7 *h.* of dragons sh. be grass
63:15 from the *h.* of thy holiness
*Jer.* 9:6 thy *h.* in midst of deceit
10:25 have made his *h.* desolate
25:30 L. sh. mightily roar on *h.*
31:23 L. bless, O *h.* of just, 50:7
41:17 dwelt in the *h.* of Chim.
49:19 not c. ag. *h.* of stro. 50:44
50:19 bri. Israel again to his *h.*
45 he sh. make their *h.* desol.
*Ezek.* 29:14 cause E. return to *h.*
*Ob.* 3 wh. *h.* high, saith in heart
*Hab.* 3:11 sun and moon st. in *h.*
*Acts* 1:20 let his *h.* be desolate
17:26 determined bounds of *h.*
*Eph.* 2:22 *h.* of God thro' Spirit
*Jude* 6 angels wh. left their *h.*
*Rev.* 18:2 Baby. become *h.* of de.

**Holy HABITATION.**

*Ex.* 15:13 guided them to *h. h.*
*Deut.* 26:15 look down from *h. h.*
*Ps.* 68:5 Ju. of wid. is G. in *h. h.*
*Jer.* 25:30 utter voice from *h. h.*
*Zec.* 2:13 raised out of *holy h.*

**HABITATIONS.**

*Gen.* 49:5 instru. of cruelty in *h.*
*Ex.* 12:20 in *h.* eat unl. bread
35:3 kindle no fire thro' your *h.*
*Ps.* 74:20 dark places full of *h.*
*Is* 54:2 stretch forth curt. of *h.*
*Jer.* 9:10 *h.* of wild. lamentation
21:13 who sh. enter into our *h.?*
25:37 peaceable *h.* are cut down
49:20 sh. make their *h.* desolate
*Lam.* 2:2 L. swallowed *h.* of J.
*Ezek.* 6:14 *h.* make land desolate
*Amos* 1:2 *h.* of shepherds mourn
*Luke* 16:9 receive into everl. *h.*

**HACHILAH.**

1 *Sam.* 23:19 D. hid in H. 26:1

**HAD.**

*Job* 31:31 O that we *h.* of his fl.!
42:10 twice as much as he *h.*
*Ps.* 84:10 I *h.* rather be a door-k.
89:7 to be *h.* in reverence of all
*Mat.* 13:46 he sold all that he *h.*
22:28 of sev. for they all *h.* her
*Mark* 12:44 did cast in all she *h.*
*John* 4:18 hast *h.* five husbands

HAI

*John* 12:6 Judas *h.* the bag. and
15:22 *h.* not come they *h.* not *h.*
17:5 the glory I *h.* with thee
*Acts* 2:44 believed *h.* all common
*Heb.* 7:6 blessed him *h.* promises
1 *John* 2:7 com. *h.* fr. beginning
2 *John* 5 we *h.* from beginning.
*See* ALL, COMPASSION.

**HADST.**

*Gen.* 30:30 little *h.* bef. I came
*Heb.* 10:8 offer. for sin *h.* no plc.

**HADADEZER, HADAREZER.**

2 *Sam.* 8:3, 5, 7, 8, 9, 10, 12; 10:16; 1 *K.* 11:23; 1 *Chr.* 18:3

HADADRIMMON. *Zec.* 12:11
HADASSAH. *Est.* 2:7

**HADORAM.**

*Gen.* 10:27; 1 *Chr.* 1:21; 18:10
2 *Chr.* 10:18 Rehoboam sent H.

HADRACH. *Zec.* 9:1

**HAFT.**

*Jud.* 3:22 the *h.* also went in

HAGAR. *Gen.* 16:1, 3, 8, 16; 21:9, 14, 17; 25:12
HAGARENES. *Ps.* 83:6
HAGARITES. 1 *Chr.* 5:10, 19, 20

**HAGGAI.**

*Ezr.* 5:1 H. prophesied to J. 6:14
*Hag.* 1:1 L. by H. 3; 2:1, 10, 20

HAGGITH. 2 *Sam.* 3:4; 1 *K.* 1:5; 2:13; 1 *Chr.* 3:2

**HAIL.**

*Ex.* 9:18 cau. to rain grievous *h.*
23 Lord sent thunder and *h.*
26 children of Is. were, no *h.*
29 any more *h.*; 33 *h.* ceased
*Job* 38:22 seen treasures of *h.?*
*Ps.* 78:47 destroyed vines wi. *h.*
48 gave cattle also to *h.*
105:32 he gave them *h.* for rain
148:8 fire, *h.* snow, and vapor
*Is.* 28:17 *h.* shall sweep away
*Hag.* 2:17 I smote you with *h.*
*Rev.* 8:7 there follow. *h.* and fire
11:19 temple opened, great *h.*
16:21 th. fell on men a great *h.*

**HAIL, Verb.**

*Is.* 32:19 people dwell, it shall *h.*

**HAIL.**

*Mat.* 26:49 Judas said, *h.* Master
27:29 *h.* king of the Jews, *Mark* 15:18; *John* 19:3
*Luke* 1:28 ang. came to M. said *h.*

**HAILSTONES.**

*Jos.* 10:11 which died with *h.*
*Ps.* 18:12 *h.* and coals of fire, 13
*Is.* 30:30 L. show indig. with *h.*
*Ezek.* 13:11 O great *h.* shall fall
13 shall be great *h.* in my fury
38:22 great *h.* fire, brimstone

**HAIR.**

*Lev.* 13:3 *h.* in plague tur. white
30 plague yellow *h.*; 31 bl. *h.*
37 there is black *h.* grown
14:8 and shave off all his *h.* 9
*Num.* 6:19 *h.* of separa. shaven
*Jud.* 20:16 sling stones at *h.*
2 *Sam.* 14:26 bec. *h.* was heavy
1 *K.* 1:52 not a *h.* fall to earth
*Neh.* 13:25 I plucked off their *h.*
*Job* 4:15 *h.* of my flesh stood up
*Cant.* 4:1 *h.* as flock of goats, 6:5
*Is.* 3:4 instead of well-set *h.*
7:20 L. shave head, and *h.*
50:6 plucked off *h.*
*Jer.* 7:29 cut off thy *h.* O Jerus.
*Ezek.* 5:1 div. *h.*; 16:7 *h.* grown
*Mat.* 3:4 camel's *h.* *Mark* 1:6
5:36 not make one *h.* wh. or bl.
*John* 11:2 wiped feet with *h.* 12:3
1 *Cor.* 11:14 if a man have long *h.*
15 woman have long *h.* glory
1 *Tim.* 2:9 not with broidered *h.*
1 *Pet.* 3:3 plaiting *h.* wear. gold
*Rev.* 6:12 black as sackcl. of *h.*
9:8 had *h.* as the *h.* of women
*See* GOATS, HEAD.

**HAIRS.**

*Gen.* 42:38 br. down *h.* 44:29, 31
*Deut.* 32:25 man of gray *h.*
*Ps.* 40:12 more than *h.* of h. 69:4
*Is.* 46:4 to hoar *h.* will I carry
*Dan.* 4:33 *h.* like eagles' feathers
*Hos.* 7:9 gray *h.* here and there
*Mat.* 10:30 the *h.* of your head are numbered, *Luke* 12:7
*Luke* 7:38 wipe with *h.* of h. 44
*Rev.* 1:14 *h.* were white like wool

**HAIRY.**

*Gen.* 25:25 all over like *h.* garm.
27:11 Esau *h.* man; 23 hands *h.*

HAM

2 *K.* 1:8 Elijah was a *h.* man
*Ps.* 68:21 *h.* scalp of such a one

**HALE, ING.**

*Luke* 12:58 advers. *h.* thee to ju.
*Acts* 8:3 Saul *h.* men and women

**HALF.**

*Ex.* 24:6 *h.* blood, *h.* sprinkled
*Lev.* 6:20 *h.* in morn. *h.* at night
1 *Sam.* 14:14 with *h.* acre of land
2 *Sam.* 10:4 shave off *h.* of beards
19:40 *h.* of Israel conducted D.
1 *K.* 3:25 *h.* child to one, *h.* oth.
10:7 *h.* was not told, 2 *Chr.* 9:6
13:8 wilt give me *h.* thy house
16:21 *h.* followed Tibni, *h.* Omri
*Neh.* 13:24 *h.* in speech of Ashd.
*Est.* 5:3 to the *h.* of the kingdom, 7:2; *Mark* 6:23
*Ps.* 55:23 bl. men not live *h.* days
*Dan.* 12:7 and a *h.* *Rev.* 12:14
*Zec.* 14:2 *h.* of city into captivity
4 *h.* tow. south; 8 *h.* tow. sea
*Luke* 10:30 leaving him *h.* dead
19:8 *h.* of goods I give to poor
*Rev.* 8:1 silence about *h.* an hour
11:9 bodies three days and *h.* 11
*See* SHEKEL, HIN, TRIBE.

**HALL.**

*Mat.* 27:27 sold. took Jes. into *h.*
*Mark* 15:16 soldiers led him to *h.*
*Luke* 22:55 kindled fire in the *h.*
*See* JUDGMENT.

**HALLOW.**

*Ex.* 29:1 *h.* them to minister
*Lev.* 22:32 I am the L. who *h.*
25:10 shall *h.* the fiftieth year
*Num.* 6:11 shall *h.* his head
1 *K.* 8:64 king *h.* court, 2 *Chr.* 7:7
*Jer.* 17:22 *h.* ye sabbath-d. 24, 27
*Ezek.* 20:20 and *h.* my sabbaths
44:24 keep laws *h.* my sabbaths

**HALLOWED.**

*Ex.* 20:11 bless. sabbath and *h.* it
29:21 Aaron be *h.* and his garm.
*Lev.* 12:4 shall touch no *h.* thing
22:32 be *h.* am. children of Isr.
*Num.* 3:13 *h.* to me first-b. in Is.
5:10 every man's *h.* things
16:37 censers, they are *h.* 38
*Deut.* 26:13 bro. away *h.* things
1 *Sam.* 21:4 there is *h.* bread, 6
1 *K.* 9:3 I have *h.* this house, 7
2 *Chr.* 36:14 pollu. hou. L. had *h.*
*Mat.* 6:9 *h.* be thy na. *Luke* 11:2

**HALT.**

*Mat.* 18:8 into life *h.* *Mark* 9:45
*Luke* 14:21 bring hither *h.*
*John* 5:3 *h.* wait. moving of wa.

**HALT, ING.**

1 *K.* 18:21 how long *h.* ye?
*Ps.* 38:17 for I am ready to *h.*
*Jer.* 20:10 familiars watch. my *h.*

**HALTED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 32:31 J. passed, *h.* on thigh
*Mic.* 4:6 assemble her that *h.*
7 make her that *h.* a remnant
*Zep.* 3:19 I will save her that *h.*

**HAM.**

*Gen.* 5:32; 6:10; 9:18; 10:1; 1 *Chr.* 1:4
1 *Chr.* 4:40 they of H. dwelt
*Ps.* 105:23 la. of H. 27; 106:22

**HAMAN.**

*See Book of Esther.*

**HAMATH.**

*Num.* 34:8 Hor to entr. of H. *Jos.* 13:5; *Jud.* 3:3; 1 *K.* 8:65; 2 *K.* 14:25; 2 *Chr.* 7:8
2 *K.* 14:28; 18:34; 19:13; *Is.* 36:19
1 *Chr.* 18:3 D. sm. to H. 2 *Chr.* 8:4
*Is.* 10:9 H. as A.? 11:11; *Jer.* 39:5; 49:23; 52:9; *Ezek.* 47:17

HAMMEDATHA. *Est.* 8:5; 9:10

**HAMMER, S.**

*Jud.* 4:21 J. took *h.* in her hand
5:26 with *h.* she smote Sisera
1 *K.* 6:7 neither *h.* nor axe heard
*Ps.* 74:6 br. carved work with *h.*
*Is.* 41:7 smootheth with the *h.*
44:12 smith fashioneth it wi. *h.*
*Jer.* 10:4 fast, it wi. nails and *h.*
23:29 like *h.* that breaketh rock
50:23 *h.* of wh. earth cut asund.

HAMON-GOG. *Ezek.* 39:11, 15

**HAMOR.**

*Gen.* 33:19 H. Shechem's father, *Jos.* 24:32
34:6 H. went out to Ja. 8, 24, 26
*Jud.* 9:28 serve the men of H.

HANAMEEL. *Jer.* 32:7, 8, 9, 12
HANANEEL. *Neh.* 3:1; 12:39; *Jer.* 31:38; *Zec.* 14:10

HAN

**HANANI.**

1 *K.* 16:1 to Jehu son of H. 7
1 *Chr.* 25:4 H. son of Heman, 25
2 *Chr.* 16:7 H. seer, *Neh.* 1:2; 7:2
19:2 Jehu son of H. 20:34
*Neh.* 12:36 H. with musical inst.

**HANANIAH.**

1 *Chr.* 3:19 sons of Zerub. H.
*Ezr.* 10:28 H. Zab. stra. wives
*Neh.* 3:8 H. repaired, 7:2; 10:23; 12:12
*Jer.* 28:12 H. had broken J.'s, 17
37:13 son of H. took Jeremiah
*Dan.* 1:7 to H. name of S. 2:17

**HAND.**

*Gen.* 9:2 into *h.* are they deliv.
44:17 in whose *h.* cup found
*Ex.* 6:1 strong *h.* drive them out
13:3 strength of *h.* L. brought
14:8 Israel went out with a high *h.* *Num.* 33:3
16 stretch out *h.* over the sea
19:13 there sh. not a *h.* touch it
21:24 *h.* for *h.* *Deut.* 19:21
34:29 tables of testi. in Mos. *h.*
38:15 on this *h.* and that *h.*
*Deut.* 13:9 *h.* of all the people
25:12 cut off her *h.*
*Jos.* 2:19 blo. on head *h.* on him
*Jud.* 1:35 *h.* of house of Joseph
4:9 sell Sisera into *h.* of a wom.
15:18 fall into *h.* of uncircum.
1 *Sam.* 12:3 who. *h.* rec. bribe?
13:22 nor spear fou. in *h.* of Is.
17:50 no sword in *h.* of David
20:19 when business was in *h.*
22:17 their *h.* also is with Dav.
2 *Sam.* 13:5 eat it at her *h.* 6
14:19 the *h.* of Joab in all this
21:20 had on every *h.* six fing.
1 *Chr.* 20:6
24:14 into *h.* of men, 1 *Chr.* 21:13
1 *K.* 2:46 established in *h.* of Sol.
13:6 king's h. was restored aga.
18:44 ariseth cloud like man's *h.*
22:6 L. sh. deliver it into king's *h.* 12, 15; 2 *Chr.* 18:5; 23:5
2 *K.* 7:2 who. *h.* king leaned, 17
*Ezr.* 7:9 good *h.* of God on him
9:2 *h.* of princes chief in tresp.
*Job* 9:24 given into *h.* of wicked
12:6 into whose *h.* G. bringeth
10 in *h.* is soul of ev. liv. thing
20:22 *h.* of wicked come on him
21:16 good is not in their *h.*
34:20 mighty take. away wit. *h.*
37:7 sealeth up *h.* of ev. man
*Ps.* 31:8 not shut into *h.* of ene.
36:11 let not *h.* of wicked rem.
71:4 deliver me out of *h.* of wicked, 82:4; 97:10
123:2 serv. look to *h.* of masters
127:4 in *h.* of mighty man
149:6 two-edged sword be in *h.*
*Prov.* 6:3 come into *h.* of friend
10:4 poor dealeth slack *h.* but *h.* of diligent maketh rich
11:21 *h.* join *h.* not unpun. 16:5
12:24 *h.* of diligent bear rule
17:16 in *h.* of fool get wisdom?
26:9 thorn goeth into *h.* of dru.
*Is.* 10:5 staff in *h.* my indigna.
13:2 shake *h.* may go into gates
19:4 into *h.* of cruel lord
28:2 cast down to earth wi. *h.*
*Jer.* 12:7 belo. into *h.* of enemies
18:4 vessel marred in *h.* of pot.
6 as clay in the potter's *h.*
21:5 outstretch. *h.* against you
26:24 *h.* of Ahikam with Jere.
not to give him into *h.* of pe.
*Lam.* 5:6 given *h.* to Egyptians
12 princes are hanged by th. *h.*
*Ezek.* 2:9 a *h.* was sent me
8:3 put forth form of *h.* 10:8
16:49 nor. strength. *h.* of needy
28:9 no god in *h.* that slayeth
34:10 require flock at their *h.*
37:19 stick in *h.* of Ephraim
40:5 in man's *h.* a measur. reed
*Dan.* 5:5 came fing. of man's *h.*
22 G. in whose *h.* thy breath is
8:25 he shall be broken with. *h.*
10:10 behold, a *h.* touched me
*Joel* 3:8 sons and dau. to *h.* Jud
*Mat.* 8:15 tou. *h.*; 22:13 bind *h.*
*Mark* 3:1 withered *h.* 3; *Lu.* 6:8
14:41 is betrayed into *h.* of sin.
*Luke* 1:1 taken in *h.* to set forth
74 delivered out of *h.* of enem.
22:21 *h.* that betray. is with me
*John* 10:39 escaped out of th. *h.*
11:44 bound *h.* and foot
*Acts* 12:17 becko. to them wi. *h.*
1 *Cor.* 12:15 bec. I am not the *h.*
21 eye cannot say to *h.* no need
*Gal.* 3:19 by angels in *h.* of med.

HAN

*Rev.* 10:8 book in *h.* of angel
17:4 a golden cup in her *h.*
19:2 avenged blood of serv. at *h.*

**At, *or* at the HAND.**

*Gen.* 9:5 *at h.* of ev. beast, *at h.* of man, *at h.* of man's brot.
33:19 J. bought *at h.* of children
*Deut.* 15:9 year of release is *at h.*
1 *Sam.* 20:16 *at h.* of D.'s enem.
2 *K.* 9:7 blood *at h.* of Jezebel
*Is.* 13:6 day of Lord *at h. Joel* 1:15; *Zep.* 1:7
*Jer.* 23:23 am I a God *at h.?*
*Ezek.* 12:23 the days are *at h.*
33:6 blood req. *at* watchm.'s *h.*
*Joel* 2:1 day of Lord is nigh *at h.*
*Mat.* 3:2 heaven *at h.* 4:17; 10:7
26:18 ti. is *at h.*; 45 hour *at h.*
46 *at h.* that bet. me, *Mar.* 14:42
*Mark* 1:15 kingdom of God is *at h. Luke* 21:31
*Luke* 21:30 summer is nigh *at h.*
*John* 2:13 pass. was *at h.* 11:55
7:2 feast of tabernac. was *at h.*
19:42 sepulchre was nigh *at h.*
*Rom.* 13:12 night far sp. day *at h.*
*Phil.* 4:5 the Lord is *at h.*
2 *Thes.* 2:2 the day of Ch. is *at h.*
2 *Tim.* 4:6 time of depart. is *at h.*
1 *Pet.* 4:7 end of all things *at h.*
*Rev.* 1:3 the time is *at h.* 22:10

**By the HAND.**

*Ex.* 4:13 send *by the h.* of him
*Lev.* 8:36 Lord command, *by t. h.* of Moses, 10:11; 26:46; *Num.* 4:37, 45, 49; 9:23; 10:13; 15:23; 16:40; 27:23; 36:13; *Jos.* 14:2; 20:2; 21:2, 8; 22:9; *Jud.* 3:4; 1 *K.* 8:53, 56; 2 *Chr.* 33:8; 35:6; *Neh.* 9:14; *Ps.* 77:20
16:21 *by t. h.* of a fit man
*Jos.* 20:9 not die *by t. h.* of aven.
*Jud.* 16:26 to lad held *by t. h.*
1 *Sam.* 18:25 fall *by h.* of Philis.
27:1 one day perish *by t. h.* of S.
2 *Sam.* 3:18 *by h.* of my serv. D.
11:14 a letter, sent *by t. h.* of U.
12:25 sent *by h.* of Nathan
21:22 fell *by h.* of D. 1 *Chr.* 20:8
1 *K.* 2:25 sent *by h.* of Benaiah
14:18 he spake *by h.* of his serv.
2 *K.* 14:25 spake *by h.* of Jonah
27 saved them *by t. h.* of Jero.
2 *Chr.* 10:15 *by t. h.* of Ahijah
12:7 wrath *by t. h.* of Shishak
*Prov.* 26:6 message *by h.* of fool
*Is.* 51:18 that taketh *by the h.*
*Jer.* 27:3 yokes *by h.* of messeng.
31:32 took th. *by t. h. Heb.* 8:9
*Ezek.* 25:14 vengeance *by h.* of Is.
30:12 land waste *by h.* of strang.
*Mat.* 9:25 took her *by t. h. Mark* 1:31; 5:41; *Luke* 8:54
*Mark* 8:23 took blind man *by h.*
9:27 Jesus took him *by the h.*
*Acts* 7:35 a deliv. *by t. h.* of angel
9:8 but they led him *by the h.*
13:11 seek, some lead him *by h.*
*Col.* 4:18 salutation *by the h.*

*See* CHALDEANS, ENEMY.

**HAND,** *joined with* **enemies.**

1 *Sam.* 4:3 ark of coven. save out *h.* of *e.* 12:10; 2 *Sam.* 3:18
12:11 deli. out of *h. e.* 2 *K.* 17:39
2 *Sam.* 19:9 out of *h.* of *enemies*
2 *K.* 21:14 will deliver them to *h.* of *e.* 2 *Chr.* 25:20; *Neh.* 9:27
*Neh.* 9:28 left them in *h.* of th. *e.*
*Ps.* 31:15 del. from *h.* of mine *e.*
*Jer.* 20:5 give this city into *h.* of *e.* 21:7; 34:20, 21; *Ezek.* 39:23
44:30 give Phar. to *h.* of his *e.*
*Mic.* 4:10 red. thee from *h.* of *e.*
*Luke* 1:74 del. out of *h.* of our *e.*

**From the HAND.**

*Gen.* 32:11 del. *f. t. h.* of brother
*Deut.* 7:8 redeemed *f. h.* of Pha.
*Jud.* 8:22 deliv. *f. h.* of Midian
1 *Sam.* 25:39 pleaded *f. h.* of N.
*Job* 5:15 saveth poor *f. h.* of mi.
6:23 redeem me *f. h.* of mighty
*Ps.* 89:48 del. soul *f. h.* of grave
106:10 sav. *f. h.* of him that hat.
redeemed *f. h.* of the enemy
144:7 del. *f. t. h.* of children, 11
*Prov.* 6:5 del. as roe *f. h.* of hun.
*Jer.* 20:13 deliv. poor *f. h.* of evil
31:11 *f. h.* of him stronger
*Luke* 1:71 *f. h.* of all that hate

**HAND of God.**

1 *Sam.* 5:11 *h. of G.* heavy
2 *Chr.* 30:12 *h. of G.* give heart
*Ezr.* 7:9 ac. to *h. of G. Neh.* 2:8
8:18 by good *h. of God* upon us
22 *h. of G.* is upon them

HAN

*Neh.* 2:18 told them of *h. of G.*
*Job* 2:10 re. good at the *h. of G.?*
19:21 *h. of God* touched me
27:11 teach you by *h. of G.*
*Ec.* 2:24 from the *h. of God*
9:1 wise are in the *h. of God*
*Is.* 62:3 diadem in *h. of God*
*Mark* 16:19 and sat on right *h. of G. Rom.* 8:34; *Col.* 3:1; *Heb.* 10:12; 1 *Pet.* 3:22
*Acts* 2:33 by right *h. of God*
7:55 stand. on right *h. of G.* 56
1 *Pet.* 5:6 under the *h. of God*

**His HAND.**

*Gen.* 3:22 forth *h. h.* take t. of life
16:12 *his h.* be agai. every man
41:42 Pharaoh took ring off *h. h.*
*Ex.* 4:4 *h. h.* became rod in *h. h.*
6 *his h.* was as leprous as snow
20 M. took rod of God in *his h.*
8:6 stretched *h. h.* over wat. 17
10:22 stretched *his h.* to heaven
17:11 held up *his h.* down *his h.*
21:16 fou. in *h. h.*; 20 und. *h. h.*
22:4 if theft be found in *his h.*
8 hath put *his h.* to goods, 11
24:11 on nobles laid not *his h.*
32:15 tab. of testi. in *his h.* 34:4
*Lev.* 1:4 *h. h.* on head of burnt-o.
*Num.* 5:18 in *his h.* bitter water
22:23 sw. in *h. h.* 31; 1 *Ch.* 21:16
25:7 Phin. took a javelin in *h. h.*
*Deut.* 19:5 *his h.* fetch. a stroke
*Jos.* 5:13 with sword in *his h.*
8:26 drew not *his h.* till destroy.
*Jud.* 6:21 end of staff in *his h.*
7:14 to *h. h.* G. delivered Midian
1 *Sam.* 6:3 *his h.* not removed
9 it is not *his h.* that smote us
14:26 put *his h.* to his mouth
27 Jon. put *his h.* to his mouth
16:16 he shall play with *his h.*
23 played with *his h.* 18:10
17:40 his staff and sling in *h. h.*
57 head of Philistine in *his h.*
19:5 life in *h. h.* and slew Phil.
23:16 strenthened *his h.* in God
2 *Sam.* 6:6 *h. h.* to ark, 1 *Ch.* 13:10
1 *K.* 11:34 kingdom out of *his h.*
13:4 *his h.* he put forth ag. him
2 *K.* 5:11 call on L. strike *his h.*
10:15 and he gave him *his h.*
11:8 man with his weapon in *his h.* 11; 2 *Chr.* 23:7
14:5 kingdom confirmed in *h. h.*
15:19 *his h.* might be with him
18:21 a man lean go into *his h.*
1 *Chr.* 28:19 understand by *his h.*
2 *Chr.* 26:19 a censer in *his h.*
*Neh.* 6:5 serv. with letter in *h. h.*
*Job* 6:9 let loose *h. h.* cut me off
15:23 day of dark. ready at *h. h.*
25 stretcheth out *h. h.* ag. God
26:13 *his h.* formed crooked ser.
27:22 fain flee out of *his h.*
28:9 putteth forth *his h.*
*Ps.* 37:24 L. uphold. him wi. *h. h.*
33 will not leave him in *his h.*
78:42 remembered not *his h.*
89:25 set *his h.* also in the sea
95:4 in *his h.* are deep places
7 sheep of *his h.* to-day
106:26 lifted up *h. h.* ag. them
129:7 mower filleth not *his h.*
*Prov.* 19:24 a slothful man hideth *his h.* 26:15
*Ec.* 5:14 a son, nothing in *his h.*
15 he may carry in *his h.*
*Cant.* 5:4 put in *his h.* by hole
*Is.* 5:25 *h. h.* is stretch. out still, 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; 14:27
10:32 shake *h. h.* ag. mount Z.
11:11 set *h. h.* again the sec. ti.
15 shake *his h.* over the river
22:21 thy government into *h. h.*
28:4 while yet in *his h.*
31:3 L. shall stretch out *his h.*
37:20 O L. save us from *his h.*
40:12 waters in hollow of *his h.*
44:5 subscribe with *his h.*
49:2 in shad. of *his h.* he hid me
53:10 ple. of L. prosper in *h. h.*
56:2 keepeth *his h.* fr. doing ev.
*Jer.* 27:8 consumed th. by *his h.*
*Lam.* 1:14 transgression by *h. h.*
2:8 hath not withdrawn *his h.*
3:3 turneth *his h.* against me
*Ezek.* 8:11 with censer in *his h.*
9:1 destroying weapon *his h.*
17:18 lo, he had given *his h.*
30:24 put my sword in *his h.*
46:7 according as *h. h.* shall at.
*Dan.* 4:35 none can stay *his h.*
8:4 could deliver out of *his h.* 7
25 cause craft prosper in *his h.*
11:41 shall escape out *his h.*
*Hos.* 7:5 he stretched out *his h.*

HAN

*Hos.* 12:7 bal. of dec. are in *his h.*
*Hab.* 3:4 horns com. out of *his h.*
*Zep.* 2:15 hiss and wag *his h.*
*Zec.* 8:4 man with staff in *his h.*
14:13 *h. h.* rise ag. hand of nei.
*Mat.* 3:12 fan is in *h. h. Lu.* 3:17
26:23 he that dippeth *h. h.*
*Mark* 3:5 *h. h.* resto. *Luke* 6:10
7:32 bes. to put *h. h.* upon him
*John* 3:35 given all th. into *h. h.*
18:22 struck with palm of *his h.*
*Acts* 7:25 God by *his h.* del. them
28:3 a viper fastened on *his h.*
4 saw the beast hang on *his h.*
*Rev.* 6:5 pair of balances in *h. h.*
10:2 had in *his h.* a little book
14:9 in his forehead, or in *his h.*
14 in *his h.* sharp sickle
20:1 angel with chain in *his h.*

**HAND of the Lord,** *or* **Lord's HAND.**

*Ex.* 9:3 *h. of the L.* upon cattle
16:3 wo. had died by *h. of t. L.*
*Num.* 11:23 *L.'s h.* waxed short?
*Jos.* 4:24 know *h. of L.* mighty
*Jud.* 2:15 *h. of Lord* ag. them
*Ruth* 1:13 *h. of the L.* is gone out
1 *Sam.* 5:6 *h. of Lord* heavy
7:13 *h. of the L.* ag. Philistines
12:15 then sh. *h. of L.* be ag. you
2 *Sam.* 24:14 *h. of L.* 1 *Chr.* 21:13
1 *K.* 18:46 *h. of L.* was on Elijah
2 *K.* 3:15 *h. of L.* came on Elisha
*Ezr.* 7:6 granted acc. to *h. of L.*
*Job* 12:9 *h. of L.* wro. this, *Is.* 41:20
*Ps.* 75:8 in *h. of the L.* is a cup
*Prov.* 21:1 king's he. in *h. of L.*
*Is.* 19:16 shaking off *h. of the L.*
25:10 in moun. sh. *h. of L.* rest
40:2 rec. of the *L.'s h.* double
51:17 hast drunk at *h. of the L.*
59:1 *Lord's h.* is not shortened
62:3 crown of gl. in *h. of the L.*
66:14 *h. of L.* known tow. serv.
*Jer.* 25:17 took cup at the *L.'s h.*
51:7 Bab. golden cup in *L.'s h.*
*Ezek.* 1:3 *h. of the L.* upon him
3:14 *h. of L.* u. me, 22; 8:1; 37:1
33:22 *h. of L.* on me in evening
40:1 *h. of the L.* was with him
*Luke* 1:66 *h. of the L.* with him
*Acts* 11:21 *h. of the L.* with them
13:11 *h. of the L.* is upon thee

*See* LAY, OF LAID.

**Left HAND.**

*Gen.* 13:9 if thou wilt take *left h.*
24:49 turn to the right *h.* or *left*
48:13 Joseph took Ephr. in his right *h.* and Man. in his *left*
14 Is. laid *l. h.* on Manasseh's
*Ex.* 14:22 wall on right *h.* and *l.*
*Lev.* 14:15 pour oil into *left h.* 27
*Num.* 20:17 not turn to right *h.* nor to *left*, *Deut.* 2:27; 5:32; 17:11, 20; 28:14
22:26 no way to turn, r. *h.* or *l.*
*Jos.* 1:7 to right *h.* or *left*, 23:6; 1 *Sam.* 6:12; *Prov.* 4:27
*Jud.* 3:21 E. put forth his *left h.*
7:20 held lamps in their *left h.*
2 *Sam.* 2:19 he turned not to *l. h.*
14:19 none turn to right *h.* or *l.*
1 *K.* 22:19 host of heaven on his *left h.* 2 *Chr.* 18:18
2 *K.* 22:2 J. turn. not to r. *h.* or *l.*
1 *Chr.* 12:2 use both r. *h.* and *l.*
2 *Chr.* 3:17 name of that on *l. h.*
4:7 five candlest. on r. *h.* 5 on *l.*
*Neh.* 8:4 on his *l. h.* stood Ped.
*Job* 23:9 on *left h.* he doth work
*Prov.* 3:16 in her *left h.* riches
*Ec.* 10:2 fool's heart at his *l. h.*
*Cant.* 2:6 *l. h.* is under my head
8:3 his *left h.* under my head
*Is.* 9:20 he shall eat on *left h.*
30:21 when ye turn to *left h.*
54:3 break forth on r. *h.* and *l.*
*Ezek.* 16:46 dau. dwell at *left h.*
39:3 smite bow out of *left h.*
*Dan.* 12:7 he held up his *left h.*
*Jon.* 4:11 betw. right *h.* and *left*
*Zec.* 12:6 people on r. *h.* and *left*
*Mat.* 6:3 let not *l. h.* know what
20:21 one r. *h.* other *l. Mar.* 10:37
23 sit on r. *h.* and *l. Mark* 10:40
25:33 sheep on r. *h.* goats on *l.*
41 say to them on *l. h.* Depart
27:38 one on right *h.* other on *left*, *Mark* 15:27; *Luke* 23:33
*Acts* 21:3 left Cyprus on the *l. h.*
2 *Cor.* 6:7 armor on right *h.* and *l.*

*See* LIFT *hand*, or *hands.*

**Mighty HAND.**

*Ex.* 3:19 let go, not with *m. h.*
*Deut.* 3:24 show serv. thy *m. h.*
4:34 take him a nation by *m. h.*

HAN

*Deut.* 5:15 God bro. out of Eg. by a *mighty h.* 6:21; 7:8, 19; 9:26; 11:2; 26:8; 34:12
2 *Chr.* 6:32 is come for thy *m. h.*
*Ezek.* 20:33 with a *m. h.* I rule
*Dan.* 9:15 out of Eg. with *m. h.*
1 *Pet.* 5:6 hum. under *m. h.* of G.

**My HAND.**

*Gen.* 14:22 lifted *my h.* to Lord
31:39 of *my h.* didst thou req. it
33:10 rec. my present at *my h.*
42:37 deliver him into *my h.*
43:9 of *my h.* shalt thou require
*Ex.* 7:17 smite with rod in *my h.*
15:9 *my h.* destroy; 17:9 in *my h.*
33:22 cover thee with *my h.*
*Num.* 22:29 a sword in *my h.*
*Deut.* 8:17 might of *my h.*
10:3 the two tables in *my h.*
32:39 del. out of *my h. Is.* 43:13
40 I lift up *my h.* to heaven
41 if *my h.* take hold on judg.
*Jud.* 6:36 save Is. by *my h.* 37
7:2 *My* own *h.* saved me
9:29 wo. peo. were under *my h.*
17:3 dedi. silv. to L. from *my h.*
1 *Sam.* 12:5 not fo. aught in *my h.*
17:46 L. will deliver into *my h.*
21:4 no com. bread under *my h.*
24:6 stretch *my h.* ag. L.'s ano.
11 no transgression in *my h.*
12 *my h.* shall not be upon, 13
26:18 what evil is in *my h.?*
23 Lord deliv. into *my h.* 24:10
28:21 put my life in *my h.*
2 *Sam.* 5:19 wilt deliver Philistines into *my h.?* 1 *Chr.* 14:10
1 *K.* 13:6 that *my h.* may be rest.
2 *K.* 5:18 he leaneth on *my h.* in
2 *Chr.* 32:15 del. out of *my h.?* 17
*Job* 13:14 wher. put life in *my h.?*
29:20 bow was renewed in *my h.*
31:25 bec. *my h.* had gotten
27 mouth had kissed *my h.*
33:7 nei. shall *my h.* be heavy
*Ps.* 81:14 turned *my h.* ag. enc.
89:21 *my h.* shall be established
119:109 soul is contin. in *my h.*
*Prov.* 1:24 I have stretched *my h.*
*Is.* 1:25 turn *my h.* upon me
10:10 *my h.* hath found kingd.
13 by strength of *my h.*
14 *my h.* found riches of peo.
48:13 *my h.* laid foundation
50:2 *my h.* short. 11 this of *my h.*
51:16 cov. in shadow of *my h.*
66:2 *my h.* made, *Acts* 7:50
*Jer.* 6:12 I will stretch out *my h.*
15:6; 51:25
16:21 cause them to know *my h.*
25:15 wine-cup of fury at *my h.*
*Ezek.* 6:14 I stretch out *my h.*
12:7 dig. thro' wall with *my h.*
13:9 *my h.* shall be upon proph.
20:5 I lifted up *my h.* saying, I am the Lord your God, 6:23, 28, 42; 36:7; 44:12; 47:14
22 I withdrew *my h.*
22:13 smitten *my h.* at thy dish.
*Hos.* 2:10 none del. out of *my h.*
*Amos* 9:2 shall *my h.* take them
*Zec.* 2:9 shake *my h.* on them
13:7 turn *my h.* upon little ones
*John* 10:28 nor pluck out of *my h.*
29 none pluck out of *my* F. *h.*
20:25 thrust *my h.* into his side
1 *Cor.* 16:21 salutation of me, I, with *my* own *h.* 2 *Thes.* 3:17
*Gal.* 6:11 writ. wi. *my h. Philo.* 19

**Our HAND.**

*Gen.* 37:27 let not *our h.* be
*Deut.* 32:27 lest adv. say, *our h.*
*Jud.* 16:23 del. Samuel into *o. h.*
1 *Sam.* 14:10 into *our h.* 30:23
*Jer.* 11:21 thou die not by *our h.*
2 *Cor.* 10:16 made ready to *our h.*

**Out of,** *or* **out of the HAND.**

*Gen.* 48:22 took *o. of the h.* of A.
*Num.* 5:25 offering *o. of* wom. *h.*
11:15 kill me, I pray, *out of h.*
35:25 del. *out of h.* of avenger
1 *Sam.* 4:8 shall del. us *out of h.*
2 *Sam.* 12:7 *out of h.* of S. 22:1
23:21 spear *out of* Egyptian's h.
1 *K.* 11:12 rend kingdom *out of h.*
*Ps.* 71:4 del. *out of h.* of wicked
82:4 rid them *out of h.* of wick.
97:10 del. *out of h.* of wicked
*Jer.* 15:21 deliver thee *out of h.*
21:12 *out of the h.* of oppr. 22:3
32:4 *out of h.* of Chal. 38:18, 23
*Lam.* 5:8 none del. *out of* their h.
*Zec.* 11:6 *out of* their *h.* not del.
*John* 10:39 escaped *out of* their h.
*Acts* 12:11 deliver *out of h.* of H.
*Rev.* 8:4 *out of* angel's h. 10:10

HAN

**Right HAND.**

*Gen.* 48:14 *r. h.* on Ephraim's
*Ex.* 15:6 thy *r. h.* O L. is glori.
29:20 blood on thumb of *r. h.*
*Lev.* 8:23, 24; 14:14, 17, 25, 28
*Deut.* 33:2 fr. *r. h.* went fiery law
*Jud.* 5:26 *right h.* to workman's
2 *Sam.* 20:9 J. took Am. w. *r. h.*
2 *K.* 23:13 on *right h.* of mount.
*Job* 23:9 hideth himself on *r. h.*
30:12 upon my *r. h.* rise youth
40:14 thine own *r. h.* can save
*Ps.* 16:8 he is at my *right h.*
11 at thy *r. h.* are pleasures
17:7 sav. by *r. h.* them that tru.
18:35 *r. h.* hath holden me up
20:6 saving strength of *right h.*
21:8 *r. h.* find those that hate
26:10 their *r. h.* is full of bribes
44:3 *r. h.* and arm saved them
45:4 thy *r. h.* shall teach ter. t.
9 on thy *right h.* the queen
48:10 thy *r. h.* full of righteous.
60:5 save with thy *right h.*
63:8 thy *right h.* upholdeth
73:23 holden me by my *r. h.*
74:11 why withdra. thy *r. h.?*
77:10 remember years of *r. h.*
78:54 mount. which *r. h.* purc.
80:15 vineyard wh. *r. h.* planted
17 hand be upon man of *r. h.*
89:25 I will set his *r. h.* in riv.
42 set up *r. h.* of adversaries
91:7 ten thousand fall at *r. h.*
98:1 his *r. h.* hath gotten victory
108:6 save me with thy *right h.*
109:6 let Satan stand at his *r. h.*
31 he shall stand at *r. h.* of poor
110:1 sit thou at my *r. h. Luke* 20:42; *Acts* 2:34; *Heb.* 1:13
5 L. at *right h.* shall strike
118:15 *r. h.* of L. doeth valiantly
16 *r. h.* of Lord is exalted
121:5 Lord is shade on thy *r. h.*
137:5 let *r. h.* forget cunning
138:7 thy *r. h.* shall save me
139:10 thy *r. h.* shall hold me
142:4 looked on my *r. h.* none
144:8 *r. h.* is *r. h.* of falsch. 11
*Prov.* 3:16 length of days in *r. h.*
27:16 ointm. of *r. h.* bewrayeth
*Ec.* 10:2 wi. man's heart at *r. h.*
*Cant.* 2:6 *r. h.* doth embrace me
8:3 *r. h.* should embrace me
*Is.* 41:10 uphold thee with *r. h.*
13 thy God will hold thy *r. h.*
44:20 is there not a lie in *r. h.?*
45:1 whose *r. h.* I have holden
48:13 *r. h.* hath spanned heav.
62:8 hath sworn by his *right h.*
63:12 led them by *r. h.* of Mos.
*Jer.* 22:24 signet on my *right h.*
*Lam.* 2:3 drawn back his *r. h.*
*Ezek.* 21:22 *r. h.* divinat. for Jer.
*Hab.* 2:16 cup of Lord's *right h.*
*Zec.* 3:1 Satan standing at *r. h.*
*Mat.* 5:30 if thy *r. h.* offend thee
6:3 let not left know *r. h.* doeth
*Mark* 14:62 see Son of man sit.
on *r. h.* of power, *Luke* 22:69
16:19 on *r. h.* of God, *Heb.* 1:3; 8:1; 10:12; 12:2; 1 *Pet.* 3:22
*Luke* 6:6 man whose *r. h.* with.
*Acts* 2:25 he is on my *right h.*
33 by *r. h.* of God exalted, 5:31
3:7 he took him by the *right h.*
7:55 Jesus standing on *r. h.* 56
*Rom.* 8:34 is even at *r. h.* of God
*Eph.* 1:20 set him at his *right h.*
*Col.* 3:1 Ch. sitteth on *r. h.* of G.
*Rev.* 1:16 in *r. h.* 7 stars, 20; 2:1
5:1 I saw in his *r. h.* a book, 7
13:16 receive mark in their *r. h.*

*See Left* HAND.

**Right HANDS.**

*Gal.* 2:9 gave Bar. *r. h.* of fellow.

**Stretch forth,** *or* **out HAND.**

*Gen.* 22:10 Abra. *s. f. h.* to slay
*Ex.* 3:20 I will *stretch out* my *h.*
on Egypt, 7:5; 9:15
14:16 *s. out h.* over sea, 26:7, 19
21 M. *stretch o. h.* over sea, 27
1 *Sam.* 26:9 *s. forth h.* ag. Lord's
*Prov.* 31:20 *s. out h.* to the poor
*Ezek.* 14:9 *s. o. h.* on that prophet
25:13 *s. o.* my *h.* upon Edom, 16
*Dan.* 11:42 *s. f. h.* on countries
*Zep.* 1:4 on Judah; 2:13 ag. Assy.

*See* STRONG.

**Thy HAND.**

*Gen.* 4:11 brother's blood fr. *t. h.*
16:6 thy maid is in *thy h.*
22:12 lay not *thy h.* upon the lad
24:2 *thy h.* under my thigh, 47:29
49:8 *thy h.* be in neck of enem.
*Ex.* 4:2 what is that in *thy h.?*

HAN

*Ex.* 4:17 take rod in *t. h.* 7:15; 17:5
8:5 stretch forth *thy h.* 9:22; 10:12, 21; *Mat.* 12:13; *Mark* 3:5
*Deut.* 2:7 in works of *thy h.* 14:29; 15:10; 23:20; 28:8, 12, 20
24 have given into *thy h.* Sihon
3:2 del. Og and people into *t. h.*
13:9 *thy h.* shall be first on him
17 cleave nau. cursed th. to *t. h.*
14:25 bind up money in *thy h.*
15:7 shut *thy h.* fr. poor brother
8 open *thy h.* wide to brother
23:25 pluck the ears with *thy h.*
33:3 all his saints are in *thy h.*
*Jos.* 6:2 given into *thy h.* Jericho
9:25 we are in *thy h.* to do to us
10:6 slack not *thy h.* from serv.
*Jud.* 4:7 deliver Sisera into *t. h.*
8:15 Zeba and Zalmunna in *t. h.*
18:19 lay *thy h.* on thy mouth
1 *Sam.* 14:19 withdraw *thy h.*
2 *Sam.* 13:10 I may eat of *thy h.*
24:16 stay *thy h.* 1 *Chr.* 21:15
17 *thy h.* be ag. me, 1 *Chr.* 21:17
1 *K.* 17:11 morsel of bread in *t. h.*
20:42 let out of *thy h.* a man
2 *K.* 4:29 take my staff in *thy h.*
8:8 take a present in *thy h.*
9:1 take this box of oil in *thy h.*
13:16 put *thy h.* upon the bow
1 *Chr.* 4:10 *t. h.* might be with me
29:12 in *thy h.* power
16 cometh of *thy h.*
2 *Chr.* 20:6 in *t. h.* is th. not p.?
*Ezr.* 7:14 law of God is in *thy h.*
25 wisdom of G. that is in *t. h.*
*Job* 1:11 but put forth *thy h.* 2:5
12 put not forth *thy h.*
2:6 he is in *thy h.* save his life
10:7 none can del. out of *thy h.*
11:14 iniq. in *thy h.* put away
13:21 with. *thy h.* far from me
35:7 what receiv. he of *thy h.?*
*Ps.* 10:12 O God, lift up *thy h.*
14 to requite it with *thy h.*
17:14 from men which are *thy h.*
21:8 *thy h.* sh. find out all ene.
31:5 into *thy h.* I com. my spirit
15 my times are in *thy h.*
32:4 day and night *thy h.* heavy
38:2 *thy h.* press.; 39:10 blow of
74:11 why withd. thou *thy h.?*
80:17 *t. h.* on man of *t.* right h.
104:28 openest *thy h.* 145:16
119:173 *t. h.* help; 139:5 *t. h.* on
139:10 there shall *t. h.* lead me
144:7 send *thy h.* from above
*Prov.* 3:27 in power of *thy h.*
6:1 stricken *thy h.* with a stra.
30:32 lay *t. h.* upon thy mouth
*Ec.* 7:18 withdraw not *thy h.*
9:10 whats. *thy h.* findeth to do
11:6 in evening with. not *thy h.*
*Is.* 26:11 when *thy h.* is lifted up
42:6 I the Lord will hold *thy h.*
47:6 given my inheritance into *thy h.*
51:22 out of *thy n.* cup of trem.
57:10 th. hast found life of *t. h.*
64:8 we are the work of *thy h.*
*Jer.* 6:9 back *t. h.* as grape-gath.
15:17 I sat alone bec. of *thy h.*
25:28 refuse to take cup at *t. h.*
36:14 take in *thy h.* the roll
40:4 chains wh. were upon *t. h.*
*Ezek.* 3:18 his blood will I require at *thy h.* 20; 33:8
6:11 smite with *thy h.*
10:2 fill *thy h.* with coals of fire
23:31 give her cup into *thy h.*
37:17 shall become one in *thy h.*
38:12 turn *thy h.* on des. places
*Dan.* 2:38 fowls given into *thy h.*
*Mic.* 5:9 *thy h.* shall be lift up on
12 cut off witchc. out of *thy h.*
*Mat.* 18:8 if *thy h.* off, *Mark* 9:43
*John* 20:27 reach *t. h.* and thrust
*Acts* 4:28 to do whatever *thy h.*
30 stretch. forth *thy h.* to heal

**Your HAND.**

*Gen.* 43:12 double money in *y. h.*
*Ex.* 12:11 your staff in *your h.*
23:31 inhab. of land into *y. h.*
*Deut.* 12:7 rej. in all put *y. h.* to
*Jos.* 8:7 deliver it into *your h.* 20
24:8 gave Amorites into *y. h.*
*Jud.* 3:28 Moabites; 7:15 Midi.
2 *Sam.* 4:11 not req. blood of *y. h.*
2 *Chr.* 28:9 G. deliv. them to *y. h.*
*Is.* 1:12 require this at *your h.?*
*Jer.* 26:14 I am in *your h.*
44:25 and fulfilled with *your h.*
*Mal.* 1:10 nor accept offering at *your h.*
13 sho. I accept this of *y. h.?*
2:13 rec. with good will at *y. h.*

HANDED. *See* LEFT, WEAK.

HAN

**HANDBREADTH.**

*Ex.* 25:25 a *h.* round about, 37:12
1 *K.* 7:26 sea a *h.* thick, 2 *Chr.* 4:5
*Ps.* 39:5 made my days as a *h.*
*Ezek.* 40:5 six cubits long and a *h.*

**HAND broad.**

*Ezek.* 40:43 hooks a *h. b.* fastened

**HANDFUL.**

*Lev.* 2:2 take thereout *h.* flour, 5:12; 6:15; 9:17; *Num.* 5:26
1 *K.* 17:12 *h.* of meal in a barrel
*Ps.* 72:16 a *h.* of corn in earth
*Ec.* 4:6 better is *h.* with quietn.
*Jer.* 9:22 as *h.* after harvest-man

**HANDFULS.**

*Gen.* 41:47 brought forth by *h.*
*Ex.* 9:8 *h.* of ashes of furnace
*Ruth* 2:16 let fall also some *h.*
1 *K.* 20:10 dust of S. suffice for *h.*
*Ezek.* 13:19 pol. for *h.* of barley?

**HANDIWORK.**

*Ps.* 19:1 firmament show. his *h.*

**HANDKERCHIEFS.**

*Acts* 19:12 from body to sick *h.*

**HANDLE, S.**

*Gen.* 4:21 J. father such as *h.* harp
*Jud.* 5:14 that *h.* pen of writer
1 *Chr.* 12:8 *h.* spear, 2 *Chr.* 25:5
*Ps.* 115:7 hands, but they *h.* not
*Cant.* 5:5 myrrh on *h.* of lock
*Jer.* 2:8 that *h.* law knew me not
46:9 Libyans that *h.* the shield
*Ezek* 27:29 all that *h.* the oar
*Luke* 24:39 *h.* me; *Col.* 2:21 *h.* not

**HANDLED.**

*Ezek.* 21:11 furbished, may be *h.*
*Mark* 12:4 away shamefully *h.*
1 *John* 1:1 have *h.* of word of life

**HANDLETH, ING.**

*Prov.* 16:20 that *h.* matter wisely
*Jer.* 50:16 him that *h.* sickle
*Ezek.* 38:4 all of them *h.* swords
*Amos* 2:15 stand that *h.* bow
2 *Cor.* 4:2 not *h.* word of God

**HANDMAID.**

*Gen.* 16:1 Sarai had a *h.* Hagar
29:24 Zilpah to be L.'s *h.* 35:26
29 Bil. Rachel's *h.* 30:4; 35:25
*Ex.* 23:12 son of *h.* be refreshed
*Jud.* 19:19 bread and wine for *h.*
*Ruth* 2:13 spoken friendly to *h.*
3:9 answer. I am Ruth, thy *h.*
1 *Sam.* 1:11 affliction of *h.*
16 count not thy *h.* dau. of Bel.
18 let *h.* find grace in thy sight
25:24 let *h.* speak; 31 rem. *h.*
41 let thy *h.* wash feet of serv.
2 *Sam.* 14:6 thy *h.* had two sons
1 *K.* 1:13 didst swear to thy *h.?*
3:20 while thy *h.* slept
2 *K.* 4:2 thy *h.* hath not anything
16 do not lie to thy *h.*
*Ps.* 86:16 save the son of thy *h.*
116:6 servant, and son of *h.*
*Prov.* 30:23 a *h.* heir to mistress
*Luke* 1:38 behold the *h.* of the L.

**HANDMAIDEN.**

*Luke* 1:48 reg. low estate of *h*

**HANDMAIDS.**

*Gen.* 33:1 divided children to *h.*
2 put *h.* and children foremost
*Ruth* 2:13 not like to one of *h.*
2 *Sam.* 6:20 uncov. in eyes of *h.*
*Joel* 2:29 on *h.* I pour S. *Acts* 2:18

**HANDS.**

*Gen.* 27:22 the *h.* are the *h.* of E.
49:24 *h.* made strong by *h.* of G.
*Ex.* 17:12 but Moses' *h.* heavy
*Lev.* 8:27 A. *h.* on his son's *h.*
*Num.* 6:19 put on *h.* of Nazarite
*Deut.* 4:28 gods, work of men's *h.*
27:15; 2 *K.* 19:18; 2 *Chr.* 32:19
9:15 tables of cov. in two *h.*
17 I cast th. out of my two *h.*
17:7 *h.* of witnesses first on him
*Jud.* 8:6 *h.* of Zeba and Zalm. 15
34 delivered them out of *h.* of enemies, 1 *Sam.* 14:48
19:27 *h.* were upon threshold
2 *Sam.* 2:7 *h.* be str. *Zec.* 8:9, 13
16:21 *h.* of all shall be strong
2 *K.* 3:11 water on *h.* of Elijah
9:35 fou. skull and palms of *h.*
1 *Chr.* 25:2 under the *h.* of Asaph
3 *h.* of Jedu. 6 *h.* of father
2 *Chr.* 15:7 let not *h.* be weak
*Ezr.* 4:4 weakened *h.* of people
*Job* 4:3 strengthened weak *h.*
16:11 turned me into *h.* of wick.
17:3 will strike *h.* with me?
9 clean *h.* shall be stronger
*Ps.* 24:4 he that hath clean *h.*
26:10 *h.* is mis. 47:1 clap *h.*
53:2 weigh the viol. of your *h.*

HAN

*Ps.* 68:31 Ethiopia stretch out *h.*
115:4 their idols the work of men's *h.* 135:15; *Is.* 37:19
7 they have *h.* but handle not
134:2 lift up *h.* in the sanctuary
140:4 keep me fr. *h.* of wicked
*Prov.* 6:10 folding of *h.* 24:33
17 hate the *h.* shed inno. blo.
12:14 recompense of man's *h.*
14:1 foolish plucketh it with *h.*
17:18 striketh *h.* becom. surety
22:26 be not one that strike *h.*
30:28 spider taketh hold wi. *h.*
31:13 work. willing, with her *h.*
19 layeth her *h.* to the spindle
31 give her of the fruit of *h.*
*Ec.* 4:6 both *h.* full with travel
7:26 *h.* as ba. 10:18 idlen. of *h.*
*Cant.* 7:1 work of *h.* of workm.
*Is.* 1:15 spread your *h.* hide my eyes, your *h.* full of blood
2:8 worship work of th. own *h.*
13:7 therefore shall all *h.* be faint
35:3 strengthen ye weak *h.*
45:9 he hath no *h.*
59:3 *h.* are defiled with blood
*Jer.* 4:31 spr. *h.* say. Woe is me
10:3 work of *h.* of workmen
9 and of the *h.* of the founder
23:14 they strengthen also *h.* of evil-doers, *Ezek.* 13:22
33:13 under *h.* of him that tell.
38:4 weaken *h.* of men of war
48:37 upon all *h.* sh. be cuttings
*Lam.* 1:17 Zion spreadeth her *h.*
4:2 the work of *h.* of the potter
10 *h.* of pitiful women have s.
*Ezek.* 7:17 *h.* sh. be feeble, 21:7
*Dan.* 2:34 stone cut without *h.* 45
*Mic.* 7:3 may do evil wi. both *h.*
*Nah.* 3:19 shall clap *h.* over thee
*Hag.* 2:17 lab. of *h.* I smote you
*Zec.* 4:9 *h.* of Zer. laid founda.
*Mat.* 15:20 unwa. *h.* *Mark* 7:2, 5
17:22 betra. into *h.* of men, 26:45; *Mark* 9:31; *Luke* 9:44
18:8 two *h.* c. into fire, *Mark* 9:43
*Mark* 14:58 temple made with *h.*
*Luke* 22:53 stretched forth no *h.*
24:7 delivered to *h.* of sinful m.
*Acts* 2:23 wicked *h.* have crucif.
5:12 *h.* of apostles wonders wr.
7:48 not in te. made w. *h.* 17:24
8:18 laying on of the apostles' *h.*
11:30 by *h.* of Barnabas and S.
17:25 nei. worship. wi. men's *h.*
19:26 no gods are made with *h.*
20:34 *h.* minis. to my necessities
2 *Cor.* 5:1 house not made with *h.*
*Eph.* 2:11 circum. in flesh by *h.*
*Col.* 2:11 circumcision without *h.*
1 *Thes.* 4:11 study to work w. *h.*
1 *Tim.* 2:8 lifting up holy *h.*
4:14 *h.* of the presby. *Heb.* 6:2
*Heb.* 9:11 taberna. not made w. *h.*
24 not ent. place made with *h.*
10:31 fall in *h.* of the living G.
12:12 wherefore lift up the *h.*
*Jam.* 4:8 cleanse your *h.* sinners

*See* CLAP.

**His HANDS.**

*Gen.* 27:23 *his h.* hairy as brother
48:14 guiding *his h.* wittingly
*Ex.* 17:12 A. and H. stayed *h. h.*
32:19 M. cast tables out of *h. h.*
*Lev.* 15:11 not rinsed *h. h.* in w.
16:21 lay both *h. h.* upon head
*Num.* 24:10 Balak smote *h. h.* to.
*Deut.* 33:11 accept work of *h. h.*
34:9 M. laid *his h.* upon Joshua
*Jud.* 9:16 accord. to des. of *h. h.*
1 *Sam.* 5:4 palms of *h. h.* cut off
14:13 Jona. climbed up on *h. h.*
1 *K.* 8:22 S. spread *h. h.* tow. heaven, 38:54; 2 *Chr.* 6:12, 13, 29
16:7 pro. him with work of *h. h.*
2 *K.* 4:34 and put *h. h.* upon *h. h.*
13:16 put *h. h.* up. king's hands
*Job* 1:10 blessed work of *his h.*
5:18 and *his h.* make whole
20:10 *h. h.* restore their goods
34:37 clappeth *h. h.* among us
*Ps.* 9:16 wicked snared in *h. h.*
28:5 regard not opera. of *h. h.*
78:72 guided by skilful. of *h. h.*
81:6 *h. h.* were deliv. from pots
95:5 *his h.* formed dry land
111:7 works of *h. h.* are verity
*Prov.* 21:25 *his h.* refuse to labor
*Ec.* 4:5 fool fold. *his h.* together
*Cant.* 5:14 *h. h.* are as gold rings
*Is.* 3:11 reward of *h. h.* be given
5:12 nor consider opera. of *h. h.*
17:8 altars, work of *h. h.*
25:11 L. shall spread forth *his h.*
33:15 shaketh *his h.*

HAN

*Jer.* 30:6 man w. *h. h.* on loins?
*Hab.* 3:10 lifted *his h.* on high
*Mat.* 19:13 *h. h.* on th. *Mark* 10:16
27:24 washed *h. h.* be. multitude
*Mark* 8:23 *his h.* on his eyes, 25
*Luke* 24:40 show. *h. h. John* 20:20
50 lifted up *h. h.* blessed them
*John* 13:3 given all th. into *his h.*
20:25 see in *h. h.* print of nails
*Acts* 9:17 putting *his h.* on him
12:1 Herod stretched forth *his h.*
7 his chains fell off from *h. h.*
2 *Cor.* 11:33 by wall, escap. *h. h.*
*Eph.* 4:28 working with *h. h.*
*See* LAY, LAID.

**My HANDS.**

*Gen.* 20:5 in innocency of *my h.*
*Jud.* 12:3 I put my life in *my h.*
2 *Sam.* 22:21 according to cleanness of *my h. Ps.* 18:20, 24
35 he teacheth *my h.* to war, *Ps.* 18:34; 144:1
*Neh.* 6:9 O God, strengthen *my h.*
*Job* 9:30 make *my h.* ne. so clean
16:17 any injustice in *my h.*
31:7 any blot cleaved to *my h.*
*Ps.* 7:3 if there be iniq. in *my h.*
22:16 pierced *my h.* and my feet
26:6 wash *my h.* in innocency
28:2 lift *my h.* tow. thy oracle
63:4 lift *my h.* in thy name
73:13 I have washed *my h.*
119:48 *my h.* will I lift
141:2 lifting up *my h.* as even.
143:6 stretch forth *my h.*
*Is.* 19:25 bless. be work of *my h.*
45:11 concerning work of *my h.*
12 *my h.* stretched out heavens
49:16 on palms of *my h.*
60:21 people the work of *my h.*
65:2 I have spread out *my h.*
*Dan.* 3:15 del. you out of *my h.*
10:10 on the palms of *my h.*
*Luke* 24:39 be. *my h. John* 20:27
*John* 13:9 also *my h.* and head
*Rom.* 10:21 I stretched *my h.*
2 *Tim.* 1:6 by putting on of *m. h.*

**Our HANDS.**

*Gen.* 5:29 concerning toil of *o. h.*
*Deut.* 21:7 *o. h.* have not shed b.
*Jos.* 2:24 delivered into *our h.*
*Jud.* 13:23 a meat-off. at *our h.*
1 *Sam.* 17:47 give you into *o. h.*
*Ps.* 44:20 stretched out *our h.*
90:17 establish work of *our h.*
*Jer.* 6:24 *our h.* wax feeble
*Lam.* 3:41 our heart with *our h.*
*Hos.* 14:3 work of *our h.*
1 *Cor.* 4:12 work, with *our* own *h.*
1 *John* 1:1 *our h.* hand. word of

**Their HANDS.**

*Ex.* 29:10 put *t. h.* on head
15 put *t. h.* on head of ram, 19
*Num.* 8:10 put *their h.* on Levit.
12 lay *their h.* on the bullock
*Deut.* 1:25 brought fruit in *t. h.*
21:6 wash *t. h.* over the heifer
2 *Sam.* 4:12 they cut off *their h.*
2 *K.* 11:12 they clapped *their h.*
22:17 prov. me to anger with works of *their h.* 2 *Chr.* 34:25
*Ezr.* 1:6 strengthened *their h.*
5:8 work prospereth in *their h.*
6:22 strengthen *t. h.* in work
*Neh.* 2:18 streng. *t. h.* for work
6:9 *their h.* shall be weakened
*Job* 5:12 *t. h.* cannot perf. enter.
30:2 whereto stre. *t. h.* profit?
*Ps.* 76:5 m. of mi. not found *t. h.*
91:12 angels bear thee in *t. h.*
125:3 lest right. put *t. h.* to in.
*Is.* 25:11 tog. with spoils of *t. h.*
59:6 act of violence is in *t. h.*
65:22 elect enjoy work of *t. h.*
*Jer.* 1:16 worshipped works *t. h.*
32:30 prov. with works of *t. h.*
*Ezek.* 10:12 *t. h.* and wings full
23:37 blood is in *their h.* 45
*Jon.* 3:8 turn from viol. in *t. h.*
*Hag.* 2:14 ev. work of *t. h.* uncl.
*Mat.* 4:6 in *their h.* they shall bear thee up, *Luke* 4:11
15:2 wash not *t. h.* wh. they eat
26:67 others smote him with the palms of *t. h. Mark* 14:65
*Mark* 7:3 exc. wash *t. h.* eat not
*Luke* 6:1 rubbing them in *t. h.*
*John* 19:3 smote him with *their h.*
*Acts* 14:3 won. to be done by *t. h.*
*Rev.* 7:9 wh. robes, palms in *t. h.*
9:20 repented not of wor. of *t. h.*
20:4 nor had rec. mark in *t. h.*

**Thy HANDS.**

*Deut.* 16:15 Lord shall bless thee in all works of *thy h.* 24:19
*Jud.* 7:11 afterw. *thy h.* be stren.

HAP

2 *Sam.* 3:34 *t. h.* were not bound
*Job* 10:3 to despise work of *h.*?
8 *thy h.* made and fashion. me
14:15 desire to work of *thy h.*
22:30 deliv. by pureness of *t. h.*
*Ps.* 8:6 domin. over works of *t. h.*
102:25 heavens work of *thy h.*
119:73 *thy h.* have made me
128:2 shalt eat labor of *thy h.*
138:8 forsake not works of *t. h.*
143:5 I muse on work of *thy h.*
*Jer.* 2:37 *thy h.* on thy head
*Lam.* 2:19 lift *thy h.* for thy chil.
*Mic.* 5:13 no more worship *t. h.*
*Zec.* 13:6 wh. are these in *t. h.*?
*Luke* 23:46 to *thy h.* I com. my
*John* 21:18 shalt stretch *thy h.*
*Heb.* 1:10 heavens works of *t. h.*
2:7 set him over works of *thy h.*

**HANDSTAVES.**

*Ezek.* 39:9 shall burn the *h.*

**HANDWEAPON.**

*Num.* 35:18 smite him with *h.*

**HANDWRITING.**

*Col.* 2:14 blotting out the *h.*

**HANG.**

*Gen.* 40:19 Pharaoh shall *h.* thee
*Num.* 25:4 *h.* them bef. the Lord
*Deut.* 21:22 if thou *h.* him
28:66 thy life shall *h.* in doubt
*Est.* 6:4 speak to *h.* Mordecai
7:9 king said, *h.* him thereon
*Is.* 22:24 they sh. *h.* on him glory
*Lam.* 2:10 virgins *h.* their heads
*Ezek.* 15:3 take pin to *h.* any ves.
*Mat.* 22:40 on th. two *h.* all law
*Acts* 28:4 ven. beast *h.* on hand
*Heb.* 12:12 up hands wh. *h.* down

**HANGED.**

*Gen.* 40:22 *h.* chief baker, 41:13
*Deut.* 21:23 that is *h.* is accursed
2 *Sam.* 17:23 Ahitho. *h.*; 18:10 A.
21:9 seven sons of Saul *h.* they
*Est.* 2:23 chamberlains were *h.*
7:10 *h.* Ham.; 9:14 *h.* ten sons
*Ps.* 137:2 *h.* harps on willows
*Lam.* 5:12 princes *h.* by hands
*Ezek.* 27:10 *h.* the shield, 11
*Mat.* 18:6 bet. millst. were *h.* ab. his neck, *Mark* 9:42; *Lu.* 17:2
27:5 Judas went and *h.* himself
*Luke* 23:39 thieves who were *h.*
*Acts* 5:30 and *h.* on tree, 10:39

**HANGETH.**

*Job* 26:7 *h.* earth upon nothing
*Gal.* 3:13 cursed ev. one *h.* on tr.

**HANGING.**

*Jos.* 10:26 *h.* on trees till evening

**HANGING, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 26:36 make *h.* for door of tent
37 make for the *h.* five pillars
27:16 *h.* for court-gate, 38:18; 39:40; 40:8, 33
35:15 *h.* for door enter. tabernacle, 36:37; 39:38; 40:5, 28

**HANGINGS.**

*Ex.* 27:9 *h.* 100 cub. 11; 38:9, 11
12 shall be *h.* of 50 cubits, 38:12
35:17 *h.* of court, 38:9, 16, 18; 39:40; *Num.* 3:26; 4:26
2 *K.* 23:7 women wove *h.* for gr.

HANNAH. 1 *Sam.* 1:2; 2:21
HANOCH. *Gen.* 25:4; 46:9; *Num.* 26:5; 1 *Chr.* 1:33; 5:3

**HANUN.**

2 *Sam.* 10:1 H. reig. 1 *Chr.* 19:4
*Neh.* 3:13 H. repaired val. gate, 30

**HAPLY.**

*Mark* 11:13 if *h.* he mi. find fruit
*Luke* 14:29 lest *h.* after laid fou.
*Acts* 5:39 lest *h.* found fight a. G.
17:27 if *h.* they might feel

**HAPPEN.**

*Prov.* 12:21 no evil *h.* to the just
*Is.* 41:22 show us what shall *h.*

**HAPPENED.**

2 *Sam.* 1:6 as I *h.* by chance on
*Jer.* 44:23 therefore evil is *h.*
*Rom.* 11:25 blindness is *h.* to Is.
1 *Cor.* 10:11 th. *h.* for ensamples
*Phil.* 1:12 things *h.* me fallen
1 *Pet.* 4:12 strange thing *h.* to y.
2 *Pet.* 2:22 *h.* according to prov.

**HAPPENETH.**

*Ec.* 2:14 one ev. *h.* to them all
15 as it *h.* to fool, so it *h.* to me
9:11 time and chance *h.* to all

**HAPPY.**

*Deut.* 33:29 *h.* art thou, O Israel
1 *K.* 10:8 *h.* thy men, *h.* thy servants, 2 *Chr.* 9:7
*Job* 5:17 *h.* is man, wh. G. correc.

HAR

*Ps.* 127:5 *h.* man hath quiver full
137:8 *h.* he who reward. thee, 9
144:15 *h.* people in such a case, *h.* peo. whose God is the L.
146:5 *h.* is he that hath G. of J.
*Prov.* 3:13 *h.* man find. wisdom
14:21 *h.* he hath mercy on poor
16:20 whoso trust. in L. *h.* is he
28:14 *h.* is man that fear. alway
29:18 that keepeth law, *h.* is he
*Jer.* 12:1 why *h.* deal treacher.?
*Mal.* 3:15 we call the proud *h.*
*Jon.* 13:17 kn. things, *h.* if do th.
*Rom.* 14:22 *h.* is he that condemn.
*Jam.* 5:11 them *h.* who endure
1 *Pet.* 3:14 suffer for righte. *h.* ye
4:14 reproached for Ch. *h.* ye

**HAPPIER.**

1 *Cor.* 7:40 she is *h.* if she abide

**HARAN,** *a man.*

*Gen.* 11:26 T. begat H. 27, 28, 31

**HARAN,** *a place.*

*Gen.* 11:31 Terah came to H. 32
12:4 Abram departed out of H.
27:43 flee to H. 28:10; 29:4
2 *K.* 19:12 fath. destr. H. *Is.* 37:12

HARBONAH. *Est.* 1:10; 7:9

**HARD.**

*Gen.* 18:14 any th. too *h.* for L.?
35:16 Rachel had *h.* labor, 17
*Ex.* 1:14 lives bit. with *h.* bond.
*Deut.* 1:17 cause too *h.* bring me
17:8 matter too *h.* in judgment
26:6 Egypt laid on *h.* bondage
2 *Sam.* 3:39 sons of Zeruiah too *h.*
1 *K.* 10:1 to prove with *h.* questions, 2 *Chr.* 9:1
2 *K.* 2:10 thou hast asked *h.* th.
*Job* 41:24 as *h.* as piece of millst.
*Ps.* 60:3 showed peo. *h.* things
94:4 how long wick. spe. *h.* th.
*Prov.* 13:15 way of transgr. is *h.*
*Jer.* 32:17 nothing too *h.* 27
*Ezek.* 3:5 to people of *h.* lang. 6
*Mat.* 25:24 I knew thou art *h.*
*Mark* 10:24 *h.* for th. tru. in rich.
*John* 6:60 this is a *h.* saying
*Acts* 9:5 *h.* to kick ag. pri. 26:14
*Heb.* 5:11 and *h.* to be uttered
2 *Pet.* 3:16 thi. *h.* to be underst.
*Jude* 15 convince of *h.* speeches

**HARD, Adjective.**

*Lev.* 3:9 rump off *h.* backbone
1 *Chr.* 19:4 cut garm. *h.* by but.
*Ps.* 63:8 followeth *h.* after thee
*Jon.* 1:13 rowed *h.* to br. to land
*Acts* 18:7 joined *h.* to synagogue

**HARDEN.**

*Ex.* 4:21 I will *h.* Pharaoh's heart, 7:3; 14:4
14:17 *h.* hearts of Egyptians
*Deut.* 15:7 shalt not *h.* thy heart
*Jos.* 11:20 L. to *h.* their hearts
*Job* 6:10 *h.* myself in sorrow
*Ps.* 95:8 *h.* not your hearts, *Heb.* 3:8, 15; 4:7

**HARDENED.**

*Ex.* 7:13 L. *h.* Phar.'s heart, 9:12; 10:1, 20, 27; 11:10; 14:8
14 he. *h.*; 22 was *h.* 8:19; 9:7, 35
8:15 he *h.* his heart, 32; 9:34
*Deut.* 2:30 G. *h.* his spirit
2 *K.* 17:14 they *h.* their necks
*Neh.* 9:16 *h.* th. necks, 17, 29
*Job* 9:4 who hath *h.* himself.
39:16 *h.* against her young ones
*Is.* 63:17 why hast thou *h.* heart?
*Jer.* 7:26 but *h.* their neck
*Dan.* 5:20 his mind *h.* in pride
*Mark* 6:52 for their heart was *h.*
8:17 have ye your heart yet *h.*?
*John* 12:40 blinded eyes, *h.* heart
*Acts* 19:9 when divers were *h.*
*Heb.* 3:13 lest any of you be *h.*

**HARDENETH.**

*Prov.* 21:29 wicked man *h.* face
28:14 *h.* heart fall into mischief
29:1 being reproved *h.* his neck
*Rom.* 9:18 whom he will he *h.*

**HARD-HEARTED.**

*Ezek.* 3:7 house of Israel are *h.-h.*

**HARDER.**

*Prov.* 18:19 *h.* to be won th. city
*Jer.* 5:3 made faces *h.* than rock
*Ezek.* 3:9 *h.* than flint made fore.

**HARDLY.**

*Is.* 8:21 shall pass through it *h.*
*Mat.* 19:23 rich m. *h.* ent. kingd. of G. *Mark* 10:23; *Luke* 18:24
*Luke* 9:39 *h.* departeth from him

**HARDNESS.**

*Job* 38:38 dust groweth into *h.*
*Mat* 19:8 *h.* of hearts, *Mark* 10:5

HAR

*Mark* 3:5 grieved for *h.* of heart
*Mark* 16:14 upb. with *h.* of heart
*Rom.* 2:5 *h.* and impenitent heart
2 *Tim.* 2:3 *h.* as soldier of J. C.

**HARE.**

*Lev.* 11:6 *h.* is uncl. *Deut.* 14:7

**HARLOT.**

*Gen.* 34:31 d. wi. sister as wi. *h.*?
38:15 he thought her to be a *h.*
*Lev.* 21:14 high-priest not take *h.*
*Jos.* 2:1 spies came to *h.'s* house
6:17 only Rahab the *h.* sh. live
*Jud.* 16:1 Sam. saw there a *h.*
*Prov.* 7:10 woman wi. attire of *h.*
*Is.* 1:21 faithful city become *h.*
23:15 after 70 years T. sing as *h.*
*Jer.* 2:20 wanderest, playing *h.*
3:1 thou hast played the *h.* 6, 8
*Ezek.* 16:15 playedst the *h.*
16 playedst *h.*; 28 played *h.*
41 cause to cease from play. *h.*
23:5 Aholah played the *h.*
*Hos.* 2:5 mother hath played *h.*
4:15 though Israel play the *h.*
*Joel* 3:3 given a boy for a *h.*
*Mic.* 1:7 return to the hire of *h.*
*Nah.* 3:4 whored. of well fav. *h.*
1 *Cor.* 6:15 make th. mem. of *h.*
16 is joined to a *h.* is one body
*Heb.* 11:31 *h.* Rahab perished not
*Jam.* 2:25 R. the *h.* just. by wor.

**HARLOTS.**

*Prov.* 29:3 keepeth comp. with *h.*
*Jer.* 5:7 assemble troops in *h.* h.
*Hos.* 4:14 sacrifice with *h.*
*Mat.* 21:31 *h.* go into king. of G.
32 publicans and *h.* believed h.
*Luke* 15:30 devoured liv. with *h.*
*Rev.* 17:5 Babylon, mother of *h.*

**HARM.**

*Lev.* 5:16 amends for *h.* done
2 *K.* 4:41 was no *h.* in the pot
1 *Chr.* 16:22 pro. no *h. Ps.* 105:15
*Prov.* 3:30 if he have done no *h.*
*Jer.* 39:12 do him no *h.*
*Acts* 16:28 no *h.*; 27:21 gained *h.*
28:5 felt no *h.*; 6 saw no *h.*; 21 spake any *h.*

**HARM, Verb.**

1 *Pet.* 3:13 *h.* you, if fol. of good!

**HARMLESS.**

*Mat.* 10:16 serp. and *h.* as doves
*Phil.* 2:15 may be *h.* sons of G.
*Heb.* 7:26 holy, *h.* and undefiled

**HARNESS, Substantive.**

2 *K.* 20:11 girdeth on *h.* boast
22:34 joints of *h.* 2 *Chr.* 18:33
2 *Chr.* 9:24 brought every man *h.*

**HARNESS, ED, Verb.**

*Ex.* 13:18 Israel went up *h.*
*Jer.* 46:4 *h.* horses, up horsemen

HAROD. *Jud.* 7:1
HAROSHETH. *Jud.* 4:2

**HARP.**

*Gen.* 4:21 fa. of th. th. handle *h.*
1 *Sam.* 10:5 meet proph. with *h.*
16:16 cunning player on *h.*
1 *Chr.* 25:3 prophesied with *h.*
*Job* 21:12 the timbrel and *h.*
30:31 *h.* is turned to mourning
*Ps.* 33:2 praise L. with *h.* 150:3
43:4 on the *h.* will I praise thee
49:4 open dark saying upon *h.*
57:8 psaltery and *h.* 108:2
71:22 I will sing with *h.* 92:3; 98:5; 147:7; 149:3
81:2 bring hither the pleasant *h.*
*Is.* 5:12 *h.* and viol in their feasts
16:11 bowels sound like a *h.*
*Dan.* 3:5 sound of *h.* 7, 10, 15
1 *Cor.* 14:7 whether pipe or *h.*

**HARPS.**

2 *Sam.* 6:5 D. and Is. played *h.*
1 *K.* 10:12 made of almug-trees *h.*
*Ps.* 137:2 hanged *h.* upon willows
*Rev.* 5:8 every one of them *h.*
14:2 harp. with *h.*; 15:2 *h.* of G.
*See* CYMBAL.

**HARPED.**

1 *Cor.* 14:7 kn. what piped or *h.*?

**HARPERS.**

*Rev.* 14:2 I heard the voice of *h.*
18:22 voice of *h.* heard no more

**HARROW.**

*Job* 39:10 will he *h.* valleys.

**HARROWS.**

2 *Sam.* 12:31 under *h.* of iron
1 *Chr.* 20:3 cut with saws and *h.*

**HART, S.**

*Deut.* 12:15 may eat flesh of the *h.* 14:5; 15:22
*Ps.* 42:1 as *h.* panteth after water
*Is.* 35:6 lame man leap as a *h.*

## HAS

*Lam.* 1:6 princes become like *h.*
*See* YOUNG.

**HARVEST.**

*Gen.* 8:22 earth rem. *h.* not cease
45:6 shall nei. be earing nor *h.*
*Ex.* 23:16 the feast of *h.* 34:22
*Lev.* 25:5 accord of *h.* not reap
1 *Sam.* 6:13 men reaping their *h.*
12:17 is it not wheat-*h.* to-day?
*Job* 5:5 whose *h.* hungry eateth
*Prov.* 6:8 ant gather food in *h.*
10:5 sleepeth in *h.* caus. shame
26:1 snow in sum. as rain in *h.*
*Is.* 9:3 according to joy in *h.*
16:9 shouting for *h.* is fallen
17:11 *h.* be heap in day of grief
18:4 cloud of dew in heat of *h.*
5 afore *h.* when bud is perfect
23:3 *h.* of the river is her reven.
*Jer.* 5:17 they shall eat up thy *h.*
24 reserveth to us weeks of *h.*
8:20 *h.* is past, sum. is ended
*Joel* 1:11 the *h.* of field perished
3:13 in sickle, for the *h.* is ripe
*Amos* 4:7 yet three months to *h.*
*Mat.* 9:37 the *h.* is plenteous
38 pray L. *h.* to send, *Luke* 10:2
13:30 grow together until *h.*
39 the *h.* is end of the world
*Mark* 4:29 put in sickle, *h.* come
*Luke* 10:2 said, The *h.* is great
*John* 4:35 fields are white to *h.*
*Rev.* 14:15 the *h.* of earth is ripe

**HARVEST-MAN.**

*Is.* 17:5 when *h.-m.* gather. corn
*Jer.* 9:22 the handful after *h.-m.*

**Time of HARVEST.**

*Jos.* 3:15 Jord. overfloweth *t. h.*
*Prov.* 25:13 cold of snow *t. of h.*
*Jer.* 50:16 handleth sickle in *h.-t.*
51:33 the *t. of* her *h.* shall come
*Mat.* 13:30 *t. of h.* say to reapers

**HAST.**

*Mat.* 19:21 sell all thou *h.* *Mark* 10:21; *Luke* 18:22
25:25 there thou *h.* that is thine
*John* 6:68 *h.* words of eternal life
7:20 thou *h.* a devil, 8:48, 52
*Rom.* 14:22 *h.* thou faith?
1 *Cor.* 4:7 what *h.* thou that did.
*Jam.* 2:18 thou *h.* faith
*Rev.* 2:6 but this thou *h.*
8 *h.* a little strength, 3:1, 4
11 hold that fast which thou *h.*

**HASTE, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 12:11 ye shall eat in *h.*
33 out of land in *h.* *Deut.* 16:3
1 *Sam.* 21:8 king's business required *h.*
*Ps.* 31:22 said in *h.* I am cut off
116:11 I said in *h.* All men liars
*Is.* 52:12 shall not go out with *h.*
*Dan.* 3:24 king rose in *h.*
6:19 went in *h.* to den of lions
*Mark* 6:25 came in *h.* to the king
*Luke* 1:39 went to hill-cou. w. *h.*

**HASTE.**

*Gen.* 19:22 *h.* thee, escape thither
1 *Sam.* 23:27 *h.* thee, for Philis.
*Ps.* 22:19 strength, *h.* to help me
*See* MAKE HASTE.

**HASTED.**

*Gen.* 18:7 and he *h.* to dress it
*Jos.* 4:10 people *h.* over Jordan
10:13 the sun *h.* not to go down
1 *Sam.* 17:48 David *h.* and ran to
25:23 Abigail saw Da. she *h.* 42
28:24 the witch at Endor *h.*
1 *K.* 20:41 prophet *h.* and took
2 *Chr.* 26:20 himself *h.* to go out
*Est.* 6:12 Haman *h.* to his house
14 they *h.* to bring Haman
*Job* 31:5 foot hath *h.* to deceit
*Ps.* 48:5 and *h.* away, 104:7
*Acts* 20:16 Paul *h.* to Jerusalem

**HASTEN.**

*Ps.* 16:4 *h.* after another god
55:8 I would *h.* my escape
*Ec.* 2:25 who can *h.* more than I?
*Is.* 60:22 L. will *h.* in his time
*Jer.* 1:12 I will *h.* my word

**HASTENED, ETH.**

*Est.* 3:15 being *h.* by king, 8:14
*Is.* 51:14 the exile *h.* to be loosed
*Jer.* 17:16 not *h.* fr. being pastor

**HASTETH.**

*Job* 9:26 as eagle that *h.* to prey
*Prov.* 7:23 as a bird *h.* to snare
19:2 he that *h.* wi. his feet sin.
28:22 *h.* to be rich, hath evil eye
*Ec.* 1:5 sun *h.* to where he arose
*Hab.* 1:8 fly as eagle that *h.*
*Zep.* 1:14 day of Lord *h.* greatly

## HAT

**HASTILY.**

*Jud.* 2:23 without driving th. *h.*
*Prov.* 20:21 inheritance gotten *h.*
25:8 go not forth *h.* to strive
*John* 11:31 saw Mary she rose *h.*

**HASTING.**

*Is.* 16:5 and *h.* righteousness
2 *Pet.* 3:12 *h.* to day of the Lord

**HASTY.**

*Prov.* 14:29 *h.* of spirit exal. folly
29:20 a man *h.* in words?
*Ec.* 5:2 let not thy heart be *h.*
7:9 be not *h.* in thy spirit
8:3 not too *h.* to go out of sight
*Is.* 28:4 as *h.* fruit before summer
*Dan.* 2:15 why is decree so *h.*?
*Hab.* 1:6 bitter and *h.* nation

**HATCH, ETH.**

*Is.* 34:15 owl shall *h.* and gather
59:5 they *h.* cockatrice's eggs
*Jer.* 17:11 as partridge on eggs *h.*

**HATE.**

*Gen.* 24:60 possess of those th. *h.*
*Lev.* 19:17 shalt not *h.* brother
26:17 th. *h.* you sh. reign over
*Num.* 10:35 let them that *h.* thee
*Deut.* 22:13 go unto her and *h.*
24:3 if the latter husband *h.* her
2 *Chr.* 19:2 love them that *h.* L.?
*Job* 8:22 *h.* thee clothed with sh.
*Ps.* 21:8 find those that *h.* thee
34:21 th. *h.* righteous sh. be des.
68:1 that *h.* him flee before him
83:2 *h.* thee have lifted up head
89:23 plague them that *h.* him
97:10 ye that love Lord *h.* evil
105:25 turned their heart to *h.*
129:5 let th. be turned that *h.* Z.
*Prov.* 1:22 fools, will ye *h.* know.
6:16 these six doth the Lord *h.*
8:13 fear of the Lord is to *h.* evil
9:8 rep. not scorner, lest *h.* thee
19:7 all brethren of poor *h.* him
29:10 bloodthirsty *h.* the uprig.
*Ec.* 3:8 time to l. and time to *h.*
*Amos* 5:10 they *h.* him that reb.
15 *h.* the evil, love the good
*Mic.* 3:2 *h.* good, and love evil
*Mat.* 5:43 love neigh. *h.* enemy
44 good to th. *h.* y. *Luke* 6:27
6:24 he will *h.* one, *Luke* 16:13
24:10 betray and *h.* one another
*Luke* 1:71 saved from hand th. *h.*
6:22 blessed are ye when men *h.*
14:26 *h.* not his father
*John* 7:7 the world cannot *h.* you
15:18 world *h.* you, 1 *John* 3:13
*Rev.* 17:16 these shall *h.* whore

**I HATE.**

1 *K.* 22:8 *I h.* him, 2 *Chr.* 18:7
*Ps.* 101:3 *I h.* work of them
119:104 *I h.* every false way, 128
113 *I h.* vain th. thy law I love
163 *I h.* and abhor lying
139:21 *I h.* them that hate thee?
22 *I h.* them with perfect hatr.
*Prov.* 8:13 froward mouth do *I h.*
*Is.* 61:8 *I h.* robbery for burnt-off.
*Jer.* 44:4 do not this thing *I h.*
*Amos* 5:21 *I h.* your feast-days
*Zec.* 8:17 these are things *I h.*
*Rom.* 7:15 what *I h.* that do I
*Rev.* 2:6 deeds of Nicolait. *I h.* 15

**HATE me.**

*Gen.* 26:27 come, seeing *h. me?*
*Ex.* 20:5 to third and fourth gen. of them that *h. me*, *Deut.* 5:9
*Deut.* 32:41 rew. them that *h. me*
2 *Sam.* 22:41 destroy them that *h. me*, *Ps.* 18:40
*Ps.* 9:13 suff. of them that *h. me*
25:19 *h. me* with cruel hatred
35:19 let them wink that *h. me*
38:19 *h. me* wrong. many, 69:4
41:7 all that *h. me* whisper tag.
69:14 deliv. fr. them that *h. me*
118:7 see desire on th. that *h. me*
*Prov.* 8:36 they that *h. me*

**HATED.**

*Gen.* 27:41 Esau *h.* Jacob
37:4 *h.* Joseph yet the more, 5, 8
49:23 shot at him and *h.* him
*Deut.* 1:27 bec. Lord *h.* us, 9:28
4:42 *h.* him n. 19:4, 6; *Jos.* 20:5
21:17 sh. acknowledge son of *h.*
*Jud.* 15:2 I thought thou *h.* her
2 *Sam.* 5:8 lame and blind are *h.*
*Est.* 9:1 rule them that *h.* them
*Ps.* 26:5 *h.* congreg. of evil-doers
31:6 I *h.* them that regard lying
44:7 put them to shame that *h.*
106:41 they that *h.* them ruled
*Prov.* 1:29 they *h.* knowledge
5:12 how have I *h.* instruction!
14:17 man of wicked dev. is *h.*

## HAU

*Prov.* 14:20 poor is *h.* even of nei.
*Ec.* 2:17 *h.* life; I *h.* labor
*Is.* 60:15 been forsaken and *h.*
*Jer.* 12:8 have I *h.* my heritage
*Ezek.* 16:37 gather them thou *h.*
35:6 since thou hast not *h.* blood
*Hos.* 9:15 *h.* them for wicked.
*Mat.* 1:3 I *h.* Esau, *Rom.* 9:13
*Mat.* 10:22 ye shall be *h.* *Mark* 13:13; *Luke* 21:17
24:9 ye shall be *h.* of all nations
*Luke* 19:14 his citizens *h.* him
*John* 15:18 it *h.* me bef. it *h.* you
24 seen and *h.* both me and F.
25 they *h.* me without a cause
17:14 the world hath *h.* them
*Eph.* 5:29 no man *h.* own flesh
*Heb.* 1:9 thou hast *h.* iniquity

**HATEFUL, LY.**

*Ps.* 36:2 iniq. be found to be *h.*
*Ezek.* 23:29 sh. deal with thee *h.*
*Tit.* 3:3 *h.* hating one another
*Rev.* 18:2 cage uncl. and *h.* bird

**HATERS.**

*Ps.* 81:15 *h.* of L. should submit
*Rom.* 1:30 backbiters, *h.* of God

**HATEST.**

2 *Sam.* 19:6 and *h.* thy friends
*Ps.* 5:5 *h.* workers of iniquity
45:7 lov. righte. *h.* wickedness
50:17 thou *h.* instruction
*Rev.* 2:6 *h.* deeds of Nicolaitans

**HATETH.**

*Deut.* 7:10 not slack to him *h.*
16:22 nor set up image Lord *h.*
*Job* 34:17 sh. he who *h.* right go.?
*Ps.* 11:5 loveth viol. his soul *h.*
120:6 dwelt him that *h.* peace
*Prov.* 11:15 *h.* suretyship is sure
12:1 he that *h.* reproof is brutish
13:5 a righteous man *h.* lying
24 he that spareth rod *h.* son
15:10 that *h.* reproof shall die
27 he that *h.* gifts shall live
26:24 that *h.* dissemb. with lips
28 lying tongue *h.* those affic.
28:16 *h.* cove. sh. prolong days
29:24 partner with thief *h.* soul
*Is.* 1:14 appo. feasts my soul *h.*
*Mal.* 2:16 he *h.* putting away
*John* 3:20 ev. one doeth evil *h.* l.
7:7 me world *h.* bec. I testify
12:25 *h.* life in world sh. keep it
15:19 not of world, world *h.* you
23 *h.* me *h.* my Father also
1 *John* 2:9 *h.* bro. is in darkn. 11
3:15 *h.* his brother is murderer
4:20 I love G. *h.* brother, is liar

**HATING.**

*Ex.* 18:21 *h.* covetousness
*Tit.* 3:3 and *h.* one another
*Jude* 23 *h.* garm. spotted by flesh

**HATH.**

*Prov.* 23:29 who *h.* woe? who *h.* sorrow? who *h.* wounds?
*Is.* 45:9 *h.* no ha. 50:10 no light
55:1 *h.* no money, buy and eat
*Jer.* 49:1 *h.* I. no sons? *h.* no heir?
*Mat.* 8:20 *h.* not where to lay his head, *Luke* 9:58
11:15 he that *h.* ears to hear, 13:9, 43; *Mark* 4:9; *Luke* 8:8; 14:35; *Rev.* 2:7
13:12 whoso. *h.* to him shall be giv. who *h.* not, sh. be taken that he *h.* 25:29; *Mark* 4:25; *Luke* 8:18; 19:26
44 selleth all he *h.* buyeth field
1 *John* 5:12 he that *h.* the Son *h.* life, *h.* not Son, *h.* not life
2 *John* 9 abideth not in Ch. *h.* not G. abideth *h.* Father and S.

**HATRED.**

*Num.* 35:20 he thrust him of *h.*
*Ps.* 25:19 hate me with cruel *h.*
109:3 comp. me about with *h.*
5 rewarded me *h.* for my love
139:22 hate them with perf. *h.*
*Prov.* 10:12 *h.* stirreth up strifes
18 hideth *h.* with lying lips
15:17 than stalled ox and *h.*
*Ec.* 9:1 know. either love or *h.*
6 their *h.* and envy perished
*Ezek.* 25:15 destroy it for old *h.*
35:5 thou hast had perpetual *h.*
*Hos.* 9:8 proph. is *h.* in ho. of G.
*Gal.* 5:20 witchcraft, *h.* variance

**HATS.**

*Dan.* 3:21 bound in hosen and *h.*

**HAUGHTY.**

2 *Sam.* 22:28 th. eyes are upon *h.*
*Ps.* 131:1 L. my heart is not *h.*
*Prov.* 16:18 *h.* spirit before a fall
18:12 before destruction heart *h.*
21:24 *h.* scorner is his name

## HEA

*Is.* 3:16 daughters of Zion are *h.*
24:4 the *h.* people of the earth
*Zep.* 3:11 no more *h.*

**HAUGHTINESS.**

*Is.* 2:11 *h.* of men bowed down
17 *h.* of men shall be made low
13:11 lay low the *h.* of terrible
16:6 heard *h.* of Moab, *Jer.* 48:29

**HAUNT, Substantive.**

1 *Sam.* 23:22 see where his *h.* is

**HAUNT.**

1 *Sam.* 30:31 where D. wont to *h.*
*Ezek.* 26:17 ter. be on all that *h.*

HAVE. *See* COMPASSION, DOMINION, *etc.*

**HAVEN.**

*Gen.* 49:13 Zebulun dwell at *h.*
*Ps.* 107:30 bringeth to desired *h.*
*Acts* 27:12 *h.* not commodious

**HAVOC.**

*Acts* 8:3 S. made *h.* of the church

**HAWK.**

*Lev.* 11:16 *h.* abom. *Deut.* 14:15
*Job* 39:26 doth *h.* fly by wisdom?

**HAY.**

*Prov.* 27:25 *h.* appear. and grass
*Is.* 15:6 the *h.* is withered away
1 *Cor.* 3:12 buildeth on found. *h.*

**HAZAEL.**

1 *K.* 19:15 ano. H. to be king, 17
2 *K.* 8:9 H. went to meet Elisha
10:32 H. smote them, *Amos* 1:4
12:17 H. set face to go to Jeru.
13:3 Israel into the hand of H.

**HAZEL.**

*Gen.* 30:37 Jacob took rods of *h.*

HAZELELPONI. 1 *Chr.* 4:3

HAZEROTH. *Num.* 11:35; 12:16; 33:17

**HAZOR.**

*Jos.* 11:10 Joshua took H.
*Jud.* 4:2; 1 *K.* 9:15; 2 *K.* 15:29
*Jer.* 49:30 dwell deep, inh. of H.

**HE.**

*Gen.* 3:16 *h.* shall rule over thee
49:8 *h.* whom bret. shall praise
*Deut.* 32:39 I am *h.* and there is no God with me, *Is.* 41:4; 43:10, 13; 46:4; 48:12
*Mat.* 24:26 *h.* is in desert
*Mark* 12:32 is none other but *h.*
*Luke* 24:6 said, *h.* is not here
*John* 1:15 *h.* of whom I spake, 30
7:11 wh. is *h.*? 25 is not this *h.*?
8:28 then shall ye kn. th. I am *h.*
9:9 is *h.* but *h.* said, I am *h.*
36 and said, Who is *h.* L.? 37
1 *Cor.* 10:22 we stronger than *h.*?
*See* BLESSED, DID, SAITH.

**HEAD.**

*Gen.* 3:15 it shall bruise thy *h.*
40:13 Ph. sh. lift up thy *h.* 19
49:26 blessings on head of Jos. and on top of *h.* *Deut.* 33:16
*Ex.* 29:10 A. and sons put hands on *h.* of bul. *Lev.* 4:4; 8:14
15 Aar. and sons put hands on *h.* of ram, 19; *Lev.* 8:18, 22
*Lev.* 1:4 hand on *h.* of b.-offering
3:2 lay hand on *h.* of offering
4:29 hand on *h.* of s.-offering, 33
13:45 clothes rent, and his *h.* b.
19:32 shalt rise before hoary *h.*
21:5 not make bald, on their *h.*
*Num.* 5:18 priest uncov. wo. *h.*
6:5 no razor come on Nazar. *h.*
7 consecration of God on his *h.*
9 sh. shave *h.* 18; *Deut.* 21:12
*Jud.* 13:5 no razor come on *h.*
1 *Sam.* 17:57 Goliath's *h.* in hand
31:9 and they cut off Saul's *h.*
28:2 make the keeper of my *h.*
2 *Sam.* 1:2 earth upon *h.* 15:32
3:8 and said, Am a dog's *h.*?
16:9 take off his *h.*
2 *K.* 2:3 master from *h.* to-day, 5
4:19 said to his fa. My *h.* my *h.*
6:31 *h.* of E. shall stand on him
19:21 dau. of Jeru. hath shaken her *h.* at thee, *Is.* 37:22
2 *Chr.* 6:23 recompens. way on *h.*
*Ezr.* 9:6 iniq. increased over *h.*
*Neh.* 4:4 turn reproach on own *h.*
*Est.* 9:25 device ret. on own *h.*
*Job* 1:20 shaved *h.* and fell down
10:15 yet will I not lift up my *h.*
16:4 I could shake my *h.* at you
*Ps.* 3:3 the lifter up of my *h.*
7:16 mischief return on own *h.*
22:7 shoot out lip, shake the *h.*
23:5 anointest my *h.* with oil
27:6 now sh. my *h.* be lifted up

HEA

*Ps.* 38:4 iniq. gone over my *h.*
60:7 Ephr. strength of *h.* 108:8
68:21 G. shall wound *h.* of ene.
110:7 therefore sh. he lift up *h.*
140:9 *h.* of those that comp. me
141:5 which shall not break *h.*
*Prov.* 10:6 blessings on *h.* of just
11:26 blessing on *h.* selleth corn
25:22 of fire on *h.* *Rom.* 12:20
*Ec.* 2:14 wise man's eyes in *h.*
*Cant.* 2:6 hand under my *h.* 8:3
5:2 my *h.* is filled with dew
11 *h.* as fine gold; 7:5 *h.* as C.
*Is.* 1:5 the whole *h.* is sick
51:11 everlasting joy on their *h.*
58:5 bow down *h.* as a bulrush?
59:17 helmet of salvation on *h.*
*Jer.* 2:37 and thy hands on thy *h.*
9:1 O that my *h.* were waters
*Ezek.* 9:10 recompense way on *h.*
29:18 every *h.* was made bald
*Dan.* 2:38 thou art this *h.* of gold
*Joel* 3:4 recompense on your *h.* 7
*Amos* 2:7 dust on *h.* of the poor
8:10 bring baldness on every *h.*
9:1 he said, Cut them in the *h.*
*Zec.* 1:21 no man did lift up *h.*
6:11 set crowns on *h.* of Joshua
*Mat.* 5:36 neither swear by thy *h.*
27:30 sm. him on *h.* *Mark* 15:19
*Mark* 6:24 *h.* of John the Baptist
*Luke* 7:46 *h.* wi. oil didst not an.
*John* 13:9 also my hands and *h.*
1 *Cor.* 11:4 *h.* cov. dishonoreth
10 ought to ha. power on her *h.*
12:21 the *h.* to the feet
*Eph.* 1:22 gave him *h.* to church,
4:15; *Col.* 1:8
*Col.* 2:19 holding *h.* from body
*Rev.* 19:12 on *h.* many crowns
*See* BEARD, BALD, BOW, BOWED, COVER, COVERED, CROWN.

**Bed's HEAD.**

*Gen.* 47:31 bowed hims. on *b. h.*

**HEAD of the corner.**

*Mat.* 21:42 beco. *h.* *Mark* 12:10;
*Lu.* 20:17; *Acts* 4:11; 1 *Pet.* 2:7

**HEAD,** *for ruler, governor.*

*Num.* 17:3 one rod *h.* of house
*Deut.* 28:13 L. will make thee *h.*
44 sh. be *h.* and thou the tail
*Jud.* 11:9 I your *h.*? 11 him *h.*
2 *Sam.* 22:44 thou hast kept me
to be *h.* *Ps.* 18:43
*Is.* 7:8 *h.* of Damascus is Rezin, 9
9:14 cut off from Is. *h.* and tail
15 ancient and honorable is *h.*
*Jer.* 22:6 Gilead to me, *h.* of Leb.
*Hos.* 1:11 ap. themselves one *h.*
*Hab.* 3:13 *h.* out of ho. of wicked
14 strike through *h.* of villages
1 *Cor.* 11:3 *h.* of man is Ch. *h.* of
woman man, *h.* of Ch. is G.
*Eph.* 5:23 husband is *h.* of wife,
even as Christ is *h.* of church
*Col.* 2:10 who *h.* of principality

**HEAD,** *for top, chief.*

*Is.* 28:1 on *h.* of fat valleys, 4
51:20 lie at the *h.* of all streets
*Ezek.* 16:25 built places at *h.*
21:21 king stood at *h.* of 2 ways

**HEAD,** *with* **hair, s.**

*Lev.* 13:40 *h.* is fallen off *h.* 41
14:9 leper shave *hair* off his *h.*
*Num.* 6:5 locks of *h.* of *h.* grow
18 take *h.* of *h.* of his separat.
*Jud.* 16:22 *h.* of *h.* began to grow
1 *Sam.* 14:45 not *h.* of *h.* fall gr.
2 *Sam.* 14:26 *h.* of *h.* at 200 shek.
*Ezr.* 9:3 plucked off *h.* of my *h.*
*Ps.* 40:12 more than *h.* of *h.* 69:4
*Cant.* 7:5 *h.* of thy *h.* like purple
*Dan.* 3:27 nor *hair* of *h.* singed
7:9 *h.* of his *h.* like pure wool
*Mat.* 10:30 *h.* of your *h.* number.
*Luke* 12:7
*Luke* 7:38 wipe with *h.* of *h.* 44
21:18 shall not a *h.* of *h.* perish
*Acts* 27:34 nor a *hair* fall from *h.*
*Rev.* 1:14 his *h.* and *h.* were white

**HEADBANDS.**

*Is.* 3:20 take away *h.*

**HEADLONG.**

*Job* 6:13 counsel of frow. car. *h.*
*Luke* 4:29 cast him down *h.*
*Acts* 1:18 falling *h.* he burst asu.

**Spear's HEAD.**

1 *Sam.* 17:7 *spear's h.* weighed
600 shekels, 2 *Sam.* 21:16

**HEADSTONE.**

*Ps.* 118:22 be *h.* of corner
*Zec.* 4:7 bring *h.* with shoutings

**HEADS.**

*Gen.* 43:28 bowed th. *h.* *Ex.* 4:31

HEA

*Lev.* 10:6 uncover not your *h.*
1 *K.* 20:31 let us put ropes on *h.*
32 put ropes on their *h.*
2 *K.* 10:6 *h.* of your master's sons
8 brought the *h.* of king's sons
*Ps.* 24:7 lift your *h.* O ye gates, 9
66:12 men to ride over our *h.*
74:13 breakest the *h.* of dragon
14 brakest the *h.* of leviathan
109:25 shaked their *h.*
*Is.* 15:2 on their *h.* be baldness
35:10 everlasting joy on their *h.*
*Jer.* 14:3 they covered their *h.*
*Ezek.* 7:18 bald. sh. be on their *h.*
11:21 recomp. way on *h.* 22:31
32:27 laid swords under *h.*
44:18 linen bonnets on their *h.*
20 they shall poll their *h.*
*Mat.* 27:39 wag. *h.* *Mark* 15:29
*Luke* 21:28 and lift up your *h.*
*Acts* 18:6 yo. blood be on your *h.*
*Rev.* 9:7 their *h.* as it were cro.
13:1 a beast having seven *h.*
3 I saw one of his *h.* wounded
17:9 seven *h.* seven mountains
18:19 they cast dust on their *h.*

**HEADS,** *for governors.*

*Ezr.* 18:25 made th. *h.* over peo.
*Num.* 25:4 take all the *h.* of peo.
*Ps.* 110:6 wound *h.* over countr.
*Mic.* 3:1 hear, O *h.* of Jacob, 9
11 *h.* thereof judge for reward
*See* FATHERS.

**HEADY.**

2 *Tim.* 3:4 men be *h.* high-mind.

**HEAL.**

*Deut.* 32:29 I kill, I wound, I *h.*
2 *K.* 20:5 *h.* thee, add to thy da.
2 *Chr.* 7:14 forgive sin, *h.* land
*Ps.* 6:2 *h.* me, for bones are vex.
41:4 *h.* my soul, I have sinned
60:2 *h.* the breaches thereof
*Ex.* 3:3 time to kill, time to *h.*
*Is.* 57:18 seen ways, and *h.* 19
*Jer.* 3:22 I will *h.* your backslid.
17:14 *h.* me, O Lord
30:17 I will *h.* thee of wounds
*Lam.* 2:13 br. great, who can *h.*?
*Hos.* 6:1 ha. torn, and will *h.* us
14:4 I will *h.* their backslidings
*Mat.* 8:7 I will come and *h.* him
10:8 *h.* the sick, *Luke* 9:2; 10:9
12:10 *h.* on sab.-day *Luke* 14:3
13:15 be converted and I sho. *h.*
them, *John* 12:40; *Acts* 28:27
*Mark* 3:2 *h.* on sabbath, *Luke* 6:7
*Luke* 4:18 to *h.* broken-hearted
23 Physician, *h.* thyself
*John* 4:47 come down and *h.*
*Acts* 4:30 stretching hand to *h.*

**HEALED.**

*Ex.* 21:19 sh. cause him to be *h.*
*Lev.* 13:18 boil *h.*; 37 scall is *h.*
14:3 plague of leprosy be *h.* 48
2 *K.* 2:21 *h.* waters; 22 waters *h.*
2 *Chr.* 30:20 L. heark. and *h.* pe.
*Ps.* 30:2 cried to thee, thou *h.*
107:20 sent his word and *h.* th.
*Is.* 6:10 and convert, and be *h.*
53:5 with his stripes we are *h.*
*Jer.* 6:14 have *h.* the hurt, 8:11
17:14 and I shall be *h.*
51:9 we would have *h.* Babylon
*Ezek.* 34:4 neither have *h.* sick
47:8 the waters shall be *h.* 9
11 the marshes shall not be *h.*
*Hos.* 7:1 when I would have *h.*
11:3 knew not that I *h.* them
*Mat.* 4:24 palsy, and he *h.* them
8:8 my serv. shall be *h.* *Lu.* 7:7
12:15 follow, he *h.* them, 14:14
*Luke* 8:43 nor could be *h.* of any
13:14 therefore come and be *h.*
17:15 saw he was *h.* turned ba.
22:51 touch, his ear and *h.* him
*John* 5:13 *h.* wist not who it was
*Acts* 4:14 beh. man who was *h.*
14:9 that he had faith to be *h.*
*Heb.* 12:13 but let it rather be *h.*
*Jam.* 5:16 pray that ye may be *h.*
1 *Pet.* 2:24 wh. stri. ye were *h.*
*Rev.* 13:3 deadly wo. was *h.* 12

**HEALER.**

*Is.* 3:7 saying, I will not be a *h.*

**HEALETH.**

*Ex.* 15:26 the L. that *h.* thee
*Ps.* 103:3 bless Lord who *h.* dis.
147:3 he *h.* the broken in heart
*Is.* 30:26 *h.* stroke of th. wound

**HEALING, Substantive.**

*Jer.* 14:19 there is no *h.* for us
*Nah.* 3:19 th. is no *h.* thy bruise
*Mal.* 4:2 with *h.* in his wings
*Luke* 9:11 healed them need *h.*
*Acts* 4:22 miracle of *h.* showed

HEA

1 *Cor.* 12:9 another gift of *h.* 28
30 have all the gifts of *h.*?
*Rev.* 22:2 leaves for *h.* of nations

**HEALING.**

*Jer.* 30:13 thou hast no *h.* medic.
*Mat.* 4:23 *h.* all man. of sickness
*Luke* 9:6 preach, gos. *h.* everyw.
*Acts* 10:38 *h.* all oppressed

**HEALTH.**

*Gen.* 43:28 our father in good *h.*
2 *Sam.* 20:9 in *h.* my brother?
*Ps.* 42:11 *h.* of my count. 43:5
67:2 saving *h.* may be known
*Prov.* 3:8 it sh. be *h.* to thy nav.
4:22 they are *h.* to their flesh
12:18 tongue of the wise is *h.*
13:17 a faithful ambassador is *h.*
16:24 sweet to soul, *h.* to bones
*Is.* 58:8 thy *h.* shall spring forth
*Jer.* 8:15 looked for a time of *h.*
22 not *h.* of my peo. recover.?
30:17 I will restore *h.* unto thee
*Acts* 27:34 take meat, this is *h.*
3 *John* 2 mayest be in *h.*

**HEAP, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 31:46 a *h.* eat on the *h.*
52 this *h.* be witness
*Ex.* 15:8 floods stood as *h.* *Jos.*
3:13, 16; *Ps.* 33:7; 78:13
*Deut.* 13:16 shall be a *h.* for ever
*Jos.* 7:26 over him *h.* of stones
*Ruth* 3:7 lie down at *h.* of corn
2 *Sam.* 18:17 great *h.* on Absal.
*Cant.* 7:2 belly like *h.* of wheat
*Is.* 17:11 harvest shall be a *h.*
25:2 hast made of a city a *h.*
*Jer.* 30:18 city builded on own *h.*
*Mic.* 1:6 Samaria a *h.* of the field
*Hab.* 3:15 walk thro' *h.* of waters
*Hag.* 2:16 came to *h.* of 20 meas.

**HEAP, Verb.**

*Deut* 32:23 *h.* misch. upon them
*Job* 16:4 *h.* up words against you
27:16 he *h.* up silver as the dust
36:13 hypocrites in heart *h.* wr.
*Prov.* 25:22 *h.* coals, *Rom.* 12:20
*Ec.* 2:26 to gather and to *h.* up
*Ezek.* 24:10 *h.* on wood, kindle
*Hab.* 1:10 sh. *h.* dust and take it
2 *Tim.* 4:3 *h.* to themsel. teach.

**HEAPED, ETH.**

*Ps.* 39:6 he *h.* up riches
*Hab.* 2:5 *h.* unto him all people
*Jam.* 5:3 have *h.* treasure toget.

**HEAPS.**

*Jud.* 15:16 jaw of ass, *h.* on *h.*
2 *K.* 10:8 lay ye them in two *h.*
2 *Chr.* 31:6 and laid them by *h.*
*Job* 15:28 houses ready to bec. *h.*
*Ps.* 79:1 laid Jerusalem on *h.*
*Jer.* 9:11 make Jerusal. *h.* 26:18
31:21 set thee up, make high *h.*
*Hos.* 12:11 their altars are as *h.*
*Mic.* 3:12 Jerus. shall become *h.*

**HEAR.**

*Gen.* 21:6 all that *h.* laugh
*Ex.* 32:18 them that sing do I *h.*
*Num.* 23:18 ri. up, Balak, and *h.*
30:4 *h.* her vow and her bond
*Deut.* 1:16 *h.* causes betw. breth.
4:10 make them *h.* my words
5:1 *h.* Is. the statutes, 6:3; 9:1;
20:3; *Is.* 48:1; *Mark* 12:29
27 *h.* all the L. our G. doth say
12:28 *h.* these words, I com.
13:12 shall *h.* say in one of cit.
30:12 bring it that we may *h.*
31:12 *h.* and fear L. 13; *Jer.* 6:10
*Jos.* 3:9 *h.* the words of the L.
*Jud.* 5:3 *h.* O ye kings, give ear
1 *Sam.* 2:23 *h.* your evil dealings
15:14 low. of oxen which I *h.*
16:2 if Saul *h.* it, he will kill me
2 *Sam.* 20:16 cr. out of city, *h.* *h.*
22:45 soon as *h.* *Ps.* 18:44
1 *K.* 4:34 *h.* wisdom of Solomon,
10:8, 24; 2 *Chr.* 9:7, 23; *Mat.*
12:42; *Luke* 11:31
8:30 *h.* in heaven and forg. 32,
34, 36, 39, 43, 45, 49; 2 *Chr.* 6:21
18:26 saying, O Baal, *h.* us
2 *K.* 7:6 *h.* a noise of chariots
18:28 *h.* the word of the great
King, *Is.* 36:13; 37:17
1 *Chr.* 14:15 wh. thou *h.* sound
*Neh.* 1:6 *h.* the prayer of servant
4:4 *h.* O God, we are despised
8:2 could *h.* with understand
*Job* 5:27, *h.* it, and know thou it
13:17 *h.* dilig. my speech, 21:2
27:9 *h.* his cry? 34:2 *h.* words
42:4 *h.* I beseech thee
*Ps.* 4:1 *h.* my prayer, O G. 39:12;
54:2; 84:8; 102:1; 143:1
20:1 L. *h.* thee in day of troub.

HEA

*Ps.* 20:9 let the king *h.* us
27:7 *h.* O Lord, when I cry
30:10 *h.* O L. and have mercy
49:1 *h.* this all ye people
50:7 *h.* peo. I will speak, 81:8
51:8 make me *h.* joy and gladn.
59:7 who, say they, doth *h.*?
61:1 *h.* my cry, O God
66:16 *h.* all ye that fear God
102:20 *h.* groaning of prisoner
138:4 *h.* words of thy mouth
143:8 to *h.* thy loving-kindness
*Prov.* 1:8 *h.* instruction of father
4:1 *h.* ye children, instruction
10 *h.* and rec. sayings, 19:20
8:6 *h.* I speak of excel. things
33 *h.* instruction, and be wise
19:27 cease to *h.* instruction
22:17 *h.* the words of the wise
23:19 *h.* thou, my son, be wise
*Ec.* 5:1 more ready to *h.* than
7:5 better to *h.* rebuke of wise
12:13 *h.* conclusion of matter
*Cant.* 8:13 cause me to *h.*
*Is.* 1:2 *h.* O heavens, give ear
6:9 *h.* ye indeed, *Mark* 4:12
18:3 bloweth a trumpet, *h.* ye
33:13 *h.* ye that are afar off
34:1 earth *h.* all that is therein
42:18 *h.* ye deaf; 23 will *h.*
43:9 let them *h.* and say truth
48:14 assemble yourself, and *h.*
55:3 *h.* soul sh. live, *John* 5:25
*Jer.* 6:18 *h.* ye nat. 19 O earth
11:2 *h.* words of covenant, 6
10 forefathers ref. to *h.* 13:10
18:15 *h.* ye, give ear, L. spoken
18:2 cause thee to *h.* my words
23:22 cause my peo. to *h.* words
38:25 princes *h.* that I have tal.
49:20 *h.* counsel of Lord, 50:45
*Lam.* 1:18 *h.* I pray you, all peo.
*Ezek.* 2:8 *h.* wh. I say unto thee
3:17 *h.* wo. at my mouth, 33:7
27 he that heareth, let him *h.*
33:31 *h.* words, not do them, 32
*Dan.* 9:17 *h.* prayer of thy serv.
19 *h.* O Lord, forgive, hearken
*Hos.* 5:1 *h.* ye this, O priests
*Joel* 1:2 *h.* this, old men
*Amos* 3:1 *h.* this word L. hath
spoken, 4:1; 5:1; 8:4
*Mic.* 1:2 *h.* all ye people
3:1 *h.* I pray you, heads of J. 9
6:2 *h.* O mountains; *h.* ye rod
*Nah.* 3:19 all that *h.* bruit sh.
*Mat.* 11:4 show John thin. ye *h.*
5 deaf *h.* *Mark* 7:37; *Luke* 7:22
13:17 *h.* things ye *h.* *Luke* 10:24
15:10 he said to multitude, *h.*
17:5 bel. Son, *h.* him, *Mark* 9:7
18:17 if he neglect to *h.* them
*Mark* 4:18 are such as *h.* the
word, 20; *Luke* 8:12, 13
24 heed wh. ye *h.* you that *h.*
*Luke* 5:1 pressed on him to *h.*
15 multit. came together to *h.*
6:17 came to *h.* him
8:18 take heed there. how ye *h.*
21 wh. *h.* word and do it, 11:28
9:9 who is this of whom I *h.*?
16:2 how is it I *h.* this of thee?
29 Moses and prophets *h.* them
19:48 peop. very attentive to *h.*
21:38 come to temple to *h.* him
*John* 5:30 I *h.* I jud. 5:30 who *h.*?
7:1 judge man before it *h.* him
9:27 wheref. wo. ye *h.* it aga.?
10:3 sheep *h.* voice
12:47 if man *h.* words, bel. not
14:24 word wh. ye *h.* is not mi.
*Acts* 2:8 *h.* ev. man in own tong.
33 which ye now see and *h.*
10:22 and to *h.* words of thee
33 *h.* all things command. thee
13:7 desired to *h.* word of God
44 whole city came to *h.* word
15:7 Gen. by my mouth *h.* word
17:21 *h.* some new thing
22:1 *h.* ye my defence
24:4 *h.* us of thy clemency
25:22 I would *h.* man myself
28:22 to *h.* what thou thinkest
1 *Cor.* 11:18 I *h.* th. be divisions
*Phil.* 1:27 may *h.* of your affairs
2 *Thes.* 3:11 we *h.* that some wa.
1 *Tim.* 4:16 and them that *h.* th.
2 *Tim.* 4:17 all Gentiles mig. *h.*
*Jam.* 1:19 eve. one be swift to *h.*
1 *John* 5:15 know that he *h.* us
3 *John* 4 *h.* children walk in tru.
*Rev.* 1:3 bless. *h.* words of prop.
9:20 neither see, nor *h.* nor wa.
*See* EAR, EARS, VOICE.

**HEAR me.**

*Ex.* 6:12 then shall Phar. *h. me*?
1 *K.* 18:37 *h. me*, O Lord *h. me*

HEA

1 *Chr.* 28:2 *h. me*, my brethren
2 *Chr.* 13:4 *h. me*, thou Jeroboam
15:2 *h. me*, Asa: 20:20 *h. me*, J.
29:5 *h. me*, ye Levites, sanctify
*Job* 31:35 O that one wo. *h. me*
*Ps.* 4:1 *h. me* when I call, O God
13:3 consider and *h. me*, O Lord
17:6 thou wilt *h. me*
33:16 for I said, *h. me*, lest they
55:2 attend unto me, and *h. me*
60:5 save with right hand, *h. me*
69:13 in multi. of mercy, *h. me*
17 *h. me* speedily, 143:7
*Mic.* 7:7 God will *h. me*
*Acts* 26:3 I beseech thee to *h. me*
29 all *h. me*, were such as I am
1 *Cor.* 14:21 will they not *h. me?*

**HEAR not,** *or* **not HEAR.**

1 *Sam.* 8:18 Lord will *not h.* you
*Job* 30:20 dost *not h.* me
35:13 God will *not h.* vanity.
*Ps.* 66:18 regard iniq. L. *not h.*
94:9 planted ear, sh. he *not h.?*
*Is.* 1:15 many prayers I will *not h.* *Jer.* 7:16; 11:14; 14:12; *Ezek.* 8:18; *Amos* 5:23
30:9 will *not h.* the law of Lord
59:1 ear heavy that it can *not h.*
2 will *n. h.*; 65:12 ye did *n. h.*
66:4 they did *not h.* *Zec.* 1:4
*Jer.* 5:21 have ears, and *h. not*, *Ezek.* 12:2; *Mark* 8:18
13:17 will *n. h.* 22:5; *Mal.* 2:2
17:23 mi. *not h.* 19:15; *Zec.* 7:11
22:21 thou saidst, I will *not h.*
*Dan.* 5:23 praised gods of silver, wh. see *not* nor *h.* *Rev.* 9:20
*Mic.* 3:4 cry to L. he will *not h.*
*Hab.* 1:2 long cry, wilt *not h.?*
*Mat.* 10:14 rec. you, nor *h.* wor.
13:16 if he will *not h.* thee
*Luke* 16:31 if he *h. n.* M. and pr.
*John* 8:43 bec. ye can *not h.* wo.
47 ye therefore *h.* them *not*
9:27 I told you, and ye did *n. h.*
10:8 the sheep did *not h.* them
*Acts* 3:23 soul will *n. h.* destroy.
1 *Cor.* 14:21 will they *not h.* me
*Gal.* 4:21 do ye *not h.* the law?

**Would not HEAR.**

*Ex.* 7:16 hitherto thou *w. not h.*
*Deut.* 1:43 Is. 3:26; 2 *K.* 17:14
2 *K.* 14:11 Amaziah, 2 *Chr.* 25:20
18:12 Is. *Neh.* 9:29; *Zec.* 7:13
*Jer.* 13:11 they *w. n. h.* 29:19
36:25 he *w. n. h.*; *Zec.* 7:13
I *w. not h.*

**HEAR now,** *or* **now HEAR.**

*Num.* 12:6 *h. now* my wor. 20:10
1 *Sam.* 22:7 said *h. now*, Benjam.
*Job* 13:6 *h. now* my reasoning
*Prov.* 5:7 *h. me now*, therefore
*Is.* 7:13 *h. n.* O house of David
44:1 *n. h.* O Jacob, my servant
47:8 *h. now*, thou given to pleas.
51:21 *h. now* this, thou afflicted
*Jer.* 5:21 *h. now*, O foolish peop.
28:15 *h. now*, Hananiah
37:20 *h. now*, I pray thee
*Mic.* 6:1 *h.* ye *now* what L. saith
*Zec.* 3:8 *h. n.* Josh. high-priest
*Acts* 2:33 which ye *n.* see and *h.*
*Phil.* 1:30 saw in me, and *now h.*

**Shall HEAR.**

*Ex.* 15:14 *shall h.* be afraid, *Deut.* 13:11; 17:13; 19:20; 21:21
*Num.* 14:13 Egyptians *shall h.* it
*Deut.* 4:6 *s. h.* all these statutes
1 *K.* 8:42 *s. h.* of thy great name
2 *K.* 19:7 *shall h.* rumor, *Is.* 37:7
*Job* 22:27 prayer to him, he *s. h.*
*Ps.* 34:2 humble *shall h.* thereof
55:17 cry, and he *s. h.* my voice
19 God *s. h.*, and afflict them
92:11 ears *s. h.* desire of wicked
141:6 they *shall h.* my words
*Is.* 20:18 in that day *s.* deaf *h.*
30:19 *shall h.* he will answer
21 thine ears *shall h.* a word
*Jer.* 33:9 *s. h.* all good that I do
*Hos.* 2:21 heaven *shall h.* earth
22 earth *shall h.* corn and wine
*Mat.* 13:14 ye *shall h.* *Acts* 28:26
18:15 *shall h.* thee
24:6 ye *shall h.* of wars and rumors, *Mark* 13:7; *Luke* 21:9
*John* 5:25 the dead *shall h.* voice
16:13 whatsoever he *shall h.*
*Acts* 3:22 him *shall* ye *h.* 7:37
25:22 to-morrow thou *s. h.* him
*Rom.* 10:14 how *s.* they *h.* with.

**Will HEAR.**

*Ex.* 20:19 *will h.* *Deut.* 5:27
22:23 cry, I *will* surely *h.* 27
*Num.* 9:8 *will h.* what L. com.
2 *K.* 19:4 God *will h.* the words

HEA

2 *Chr.* 7:14 *w. h.* fr. hea. *Ps.* 20:6
20:9 thou *w. h.* *Ps.* 38:15
*Ps.* 4:3 L. *will h.*; 17:6 *w. h.* me
85:8 *will h.* what God will speak
145:19 he also *will h.* their cry
*Prov.* 1:5 *w. h.* and increase
*Is.* 41:17 the Lord *will h.* them
65:24 are yet speaking, I *will h.*
*Jer.* 36:3 may be hou. of J. *w. h.*
*Ezek.* 2:5 whether *will h.* 7; 3:11
*Hos.* 2:21 I *will h.* the heavens
*Mic.* 7:7 wait for G. God *will h.*
*Zec.* 10:6 God *will h.* them, 13:9
*Acts* 17:32 we *will h.* thee again
21:22 *will h.* that thou art come
23:35 *will h.* thee wh. accusers
28:28 sal. sent Gentile, *will h.*

**HEAR the word of the Lord.**

1 *K.* 22:19 *h. the word of the Lo.* 2 *Ch.* 18:18; *Jer.* 29:20; 42:15; *Amos* 7:16
2 *K.* 7:1 Elisha said, *h. word of the Lord*, *Jer.* 17:20; 21:11
20:16 Isa. said to Hezekiah, *h. the word of the Lo.* *Is.* 39:5
*Is.* 1:10 *h. w. of L.* rulers of So.
28:14 *h. w. of L.* scornful men
66:5 *h. w. of L.* ye that tremble
*Jer.* 2:4 *h. w. of L.* ho. of J. 10:1
7:2 *h. w. of Lord* all ye of *h.*
9:20 yet *h. w. of Lord*, O ye wo.
19:3 *h. w. of L.* kings of J. 22:2
22:29 O earth, *h. the w. of t. L.*
31:10 *h. w. of L.* O ye nations
34:4 *h. word of Lord*, O Zedek.
44:24 *h. word of Lord*, all J. 26
*Ezek.* 6:3 mountains of Is. *h.* 36:1
13:2 say to prophets, *h. w. of L.*
16:35 O harlot, *h. w. of the L.*
20:47 forest of south, *h. w. of L.*
34:7 shepherds, *h. w. of the L.* 9
*Hos.* 4:1 *h. w. of L.* child. of Isr.
*Amos* 7:16 Amaziah, *h. w. of L.*

**HEARD.**

*Gen.* 16:11 Lord *h.* thy affliction
21:26 neither yet *h.* I of it
*Ex.* 2:24 God *h.* their groaning
28:35 sound *h.* when goeth in
*Lev.* 24:14 that *h.* him
*Num.* 11:1 complained, L. *h.* it
12:2 spoke ag. Moses, L. *h.* it
14:15 nations have *h.* fame
1 *Sam.* 7:9 cried, the L. *h.* him
1 *K.* 1:11 *h.* Adonijah doth reign
6:7 any tool of iron *h.* in house
2 *K.* 19:25 *h.* long ago, *Is.* 37:26
2 *Chr.* 5:13 one *h.* in praising
33:13 and *h.* his supplications
*Ezr.* 3:13 the noise was *h.* afar
*Neh.* 12:43 joy of Jerusa. *h.* afar
*Job* 15:8 hast *h.* secret of God?
19:7 out of wrong, but not *h.*
26:14 how little a portion is *h.?*
29:11 when the ear *h.* me
*Ps.* 6:9 L. hath *h.* my supplica.
10:17 *h.* desire of the humble
22:21 for thou hast *h.* me
24 but when he cried he *h.* 34:6; 40:1; 120:1
34:4 I sought the L. he *h.* me
38:13 I as a deaf man *h.* not
61:5 O God, hast *h.* my vows
66:19 verily God hath *h.* me
76:8 cause judgment to be *h.*
78:21 therefore the Lord *h.* this
59 when God *h.* this
81:5 where I *h.* a language
97:8 Zion *h.* and was glad
118:21 for thou hast *h.* me
132:6 we *h.* of it at Ephratah
*Prov.* 21:13 cry hims. but not *h.*
*Is.* 10:30 cause it to be *h.* to L.
40:21 have ye not *h.?*
28 not *h.* everl. G. fainteth not
48:6 thou hast *h.* see all this
52:15 had not *h.* sh. they consi.
60:18 viol. no more *h.* in land
64:4 not *h.* what he prepared
65:19 weeping be no more *h.*
66:8 who hath *h.* such thing?
*Jer.* 4:19 *h.* sound of trumpet
6:7 wickedn. spoil, is *h.* in her
7:13 rising early, but ye *h.* not
8:6 I hearkened and *h.*
18:13 who hath *h.* such
22 let cry be *h.* from houses
25:36 howling of flock sh. be *h.*
26:11 prophesied as ye have *h.*
34:10 *h.* man-servant sh. go free
35:17 but they have not *h.*
46:12 nations have *h.* of shame
50:46 cry is *h.* among nations
51:46 rumor shall be *h.* in land
*Lam.* 3:61 hast *h.* their reproach
*Ezek.* 26:13 shall be no more *h.*
*Dan.* 12:8 I *h.* but understd. not

HEA

*Jon.* 2:2 I cried to L. and he *h.*
*Mic.* 5:15 such as have not *h.*
*Mal.* 3:16 hearkened and *h.*
*Mat.* 5:21 ye *h.* it, 27, 33, 38, 43
6:7 shall be *h.* for much speak.
13:17 have not *h.* *Luke* 10:24
22:7 when the king *h.* thereof
26:65 have *h.* blas. *Mark* 14:64
*Mark* 4:15 they have *h.* Satan
14:11 they *h.* it they were glad
*Luke* 1:13 prayer is *h.* *Acts* 10:31
12:3 spoken, shall be *h.*
20:16 when they *h.* it, they said
*John* 3:32 he hath *h.* he testifieth
6:45 ev. man that hath *h.* of F.
8:6 wrote on ground as *h.* not
11:41 I thank thee thou hast *h.*
18:21 ask them which *h.* me
21:7 Simon P. *h.* it was the Lord
*Acts* 1:4 the promise ye *h.* of me
2:37 when *h.* this they were
4:4 many which *h.* the word be.
5:5 fear came on all that *h.*
13:48 when G. *h.* this were glad
14:9 the same *h.* Paul speak
16:14 woman worship. G. *h.* us
25 and the prisoners *h.* them
22:15 sh. wit. what seen and *h.*
24:24 *h.* concerning faith in C.
*Rom.* 10:14 they have not *h.*
18 have they not *h.?* yes, veri.
15:21 they that have not *h.*
1 *Cor.* 2:9 eye not seen, nor ear *h.*
*Gal.* 1:13 ye have *h.* of my conv.
*Eph.* 1:13 ye *h.* word of truth
15 after I *h.* of your faith
4:21 if so be ye have *h.* him
*Phil.* 4:9 ye have *h.* and seen
*Col.* 1:4 we *h.* of your faith in C.
6 ye *h.* of it, knew grace of G.
9 we *h.* it, do not cease to pray
2 *Tim.* 2:2 things thou hast *h.*
*Heb.* 2:3 confirmed by them th. *h.*
3:16 when they had *h.*
4:2 with faith in them that *h.*
5:7 offered up prayers, was *h.*
*Jam.* 5:11 have *h.* of pati. of Job
1 *John* 2:18 ye *h.* antichrist, 4:3
24 *h.* from begin. 3:11; 2 *John* 6
*Rev.* 3:3 remem. how th. hast *h.*
7:4 I *h.* number of them sealed
9:16 I *h.* number of horsemen
16:5 I *h.* the angel of waters
18:22 shall be *h.* no more
23 voice of bride be *h.* no more
22:8 saw these things, *h.* them

**I have HEARD.**

*Gen.* 17:20 for Ishmael *I h.* *h.*
42:2 *I h. h.* there is corn Egypt
*Ex.* 3:7 *I h. h.* cry; 6:5 *I h. h.* g.
16:12 *I h. h.* mur. *Num.* 14:27
1 *K.* 9:3 *I h. h.* thy prayer, 2 *K.* 20:5; 2 *Chr.* 7:12; *Is.* 38:5
2 *K.* 19:20 hast prayed *I have h.*
22:19 *I h. h.* sa. L. 2 *Chr.* 34:27
*Job* 16:2 *I h. h.* many su. things
20:3 *I have h.* check of reproach
42:5 *I h. h.* by hearing of ear
*Ps.* 31:13 *I have h.* the slander
62:11 twice *I have h.* this
*Is.* 49:8 time *h. I h.* 2 *Cor.* 6:2
*Jer.* 23:25 *I h. h.* what prophets
31:18 *I h. h.* Ephraim bemoan.
49:14 *I h. h.* a rumor from Lord
*Ezek.* 35:12 *I h. h.* thy blasphe.
*Hos.* 14:8 *I have h.* and observed
*Hab.* 3:2 *I have h.* thy speech
*John* 8:26 those things *I have h.*
40 truth, which *I h. h.* of God
15:15 *I have h.* of my Father
*Acts* 7:34 *I have h.* their groaning
9:13 *I h. h.* by many of th. man

**HEARD,** *with* **voice.**

*Gen.* 3:8 they *h. voice* of the Lord
10 I *h.* thy *voice*, and was afraid
21:17 God *h.* the *voice* of the lad
30:6 G. hath *h.* my *v.* and given
39:15 when he *h.* I lifted up *v.*
*Num.* 7:89 he *h.* the *v.* of one
20:16 we cried, he *h.* our *voice*
*Deut.* 1:34 L. *h.* the *v.* of words
4:12 similitude, only he *h.* a *v.*
33 *v.* of God thou hast *h.* 5:26
5:23 ye *h.* the *v.* out of darkness
24 *h.* his *voice* out of the fire
28 L. *h.* the *v.* of your words
26:7 the L. *h.* our *v.* and looked
*Jud.* 18:25 let not *voice* be *h.*
1 *Sam.* 1:13 lips moved, *v.* not *h.*
1 *K.* 17:22 L. *h.* the *v.* of Elijah
2 *Chr.* 30:27 *v. h.* prayer came
*Job* 4:16 th. was silence, I *h.* a *v.*
33:8 *h.* the *v.* of thy words
37:4 not stay them when *v.* is *h.*
*Ps.* 3:4 L. with my *v.* he *h.* me
6:8 L. hath *h.* *v.* of my weeping
16:6 *h.* my *v.* out of his temple

HEA

*Ps.* 19:3 no speech where *v.* not *h.*
28:6 *h. v.* of my supplication
66:8 make *v.* of praise to be *h.*
116:1 I love L. he hath *h.* my *v.*
*Cant.* 2:12 *v.* of the turtle is *h.*
*Is.* 6:8 also I *h. v.* of the Lord
30:30 L. cause his gl. *v.* to be *h.*
42:2 *v.* to be *h.* in street
58:4 make your *voice* to be *h.*
65:19 *v.* of weeping no more *h.*
*Jer.* 3:21 a *v.* was *h.* upon high
4:31 have *h.* a *v.* as of a woman
9:19 *v.* of wailing is *h.* out of Z.
30:5 have *h.* a *v.* of trembling
31:15 *v.* was *h.* in R. *Mat.* 2:18
*Lam.* 3:56 thou hast *h.* my *voice*
*Ezek.* 1:28 I *h.* a *v.* of one that s.
3:12 I *h.* behind me *v.*
27:30 cause their *v.* to be *h.*
*Dan.* 8:16 *h.* a man's *v.* between
10:9 yet *h.* I the *v.* of his words
*Nah.* 2:13 *v.* of mes. no more *h.*
*John* 5:37 neither *h.* his *v.* at any
*Acts* 9:4 and *h.* a *voice* saying, Saul, Saul, 22:7; 26:14
11:7 *h.* a *v.* saying to me, Arise
22:9 *h.* not the *voice* of him
*Heb.* 12:19 wh. *voice* they that *h.*
2 *Pet.* 1:18 *v.* came fr. heav. we *h.*
*Rev.* 1:10 I *h.* a *v.* 16:1; 19:1; 21:3
4:1 first *v.* I *h.* was as a trumpet
5:11 I *h.* the *v.* of many angels
6:6 I *h.* a *v.* in the midst
7 *I h.* a *v.* of the fourth beast
9:13 *h.* a *v.* fr. the four horns
10:4 *h.* a *v.* from heaven 8; 14:2, 13; 18:4
12:10 and I *h.* a loud *voice*
14:2 I *h.* the *v.* of harpers
19:6 I *h. v.* of multitude

**We have HEARD.**

*Jos.* 9:9 *we have h.* fame of him
2 *Sam.* 7:22 none like thee accor. to all *we h. h.* 1 *Chr.* 17:20
*Ps.* 44:1 *we h. h.* with our ears
48:8 as *we h. h.* so have we seen
78:3 sayings which *we have h.*
*Is.* 16:6 *we h. h.* of M. *Jer.* 48:29
24:16 *we have h.* songs, glory to
*Jer.* 30:5 *we h. h.* voice of tremb.
51:51 confou. *we h. h.* reproach
*Ob.* 1 *we h. h.* rumor from Lord
*Zec.* 8:23 for *we have h.* that God
*Mark* 14:58 *we have h.* him say
*Luke* 4:23 whatever *we have h.*
22:71 *we* ourselves *have h.*
*John* 4:42 believe, *we have h.*
12:34 *we have h.* out of the law
*Acts* 4:20 cannot but sp. *we h. h.*
6:11 *we have h.* him speak
14 *we have h.* him say, This J.
15:24 *we have h.* that certain
*Heb.* 2:1 heed to things *we h. h.*
1 *John* 1:1 which *we have h.* 3
5 message which *we have h.*

**HEARD,** *with* **word, s.**

*Num.* 24:4 wh. *h. w.* of God, 16
*Jos.* 24:27 *h.* all the *w.* of Lord
1 *Sam.* 17:23 same *w.* D. *h.* them
31 wh. *w.* were *h.* David spake
1 *K.* 2:42 the *w.* that I *h.* is good
2 *K.* 6:30 king *h. w.* of woman
19:6 afraid of *w.* hast *h.* *Is.* 37:6
*Job* 33:8 I have *h.* voice of *words*
*Ec.* 9:16 poor man's *w.* not *h.*
17 *w.* of wise men are *h.*
*Is.* 37:4 the *w.* wh. God hath *h.*
*Jer.* 23:18 and *h.* his *words*
25:8 bec. ye have not *h.* my *w.*
26:21 princes *h.* his *word*
36:13 decl. all the *w.* he had *h.*
24 not afraid that *h.* these *w.*
38:1 Pashur *h.* the *w.* of Jerem.
*Mat.* 22:22 wh. they *h.* these *w.*
*Mark* 5:36 as Jesus *h.* the *word*
*Luke* 10:39 at Jes. feet, *h.* his *w.*
*Acts* 10:44 fell on them *h. word.*
2 *Cor.* 12:4 *h.* unspeakable *word*
*Eph.* 1:13 ye *h.* the *w.* of truth
*Col.* 1:5 ye *h. w.* of the gospel
1 *Thes.* 2:13 *w.* which ye *h.* of us
2 *Tim.* 1:13 sound *w.* hast *h.*
*Heb.* 12:19 that *h.* entrc. that *w.*
1 *John* 2:7 *w.* ye ha. *h.* from beg.

**HEARDEST.**

*Deut.* 4:36 thou *h.* his words
2 *K.* 22:19 thou *h.* what I spake ag. this place, 2 *Chr.* 34:27
*Neh.* 9:9 thou *h.* their cry
27 they cried, thou *h.* them, 28
*Ps.* 31:22 thou *h.* voice of sup.
119:26 I dec. my ways, thou *h.*
*Is.* 48:7 day when thou *h.* not
8 thou *h.* not, thou knew. not
*Jon.* 2:2 I cried, thou *h.*

**HEARER, S.**

*Rom.* 2:13 not *h.* of law are just.
*Eph.* 4:29 minister grace unto *h.*
2 *Tim.* 2:14 subverting of the *h.*
*Jam.* 1:22 doers of word, not *h.*
23 if any be a *h.* of the word
25 he being not a forgetful *h.*

**HEAREST.**

1 *Sam.* 24:9 *h.* thou m.'s words?
2 *Sam.* 5:24 *h.* sound in mulb.-t.
1 *K.* 8:30 *h.* forgive, 2 *Chr.* 6:21
*Ps.* 22:2 cry in daytime, *h.* not
65:2 thou that *h.* prayer
*Mat.* 21:16 *h.* thou what th. say?
27:13 *h.* thou not how many th.
*John* 3:8 and thou *h.* the sound
11:42 that thou *h.* me always

**HEARETH.**

*Deut.* 29:19 *h.* words of curse
1 *Sam.* 3:9 L. thy servant *h.* 10
*Job* 34:28 *h.* cry of the afflicted
*Ps.* 34:17 righte. cry, the Lord *h.*
38:14 as a man that *h.* not
69:33 L. *h.* poor, desp. not pris.
*Prov.* 8:34 blessed is man *h.* me
13:1 *h.* his father's instruction
8 but poor *h.* not rebuke
15:29 he *h.* prayer of righteous
31 that *h.* reproof of life, 32
18:13 answ. matter before *h.* it
21:28 the man that *h.* speaketh
25:10 that *h.* it put thee to sha.
29:24 *h.* cursing, bewrayeth not
*Is.* 42:20 open ears, but *h.* not
*Ezek.* 3:27 he that *h.* let him hear
*Mat.* 7:24 *h.* say. 26; *Luke* 6:47, 49
13:19 *h.* word of the kingdom
20 that *h.* the word, 22, 23
*Luke* 10:16 he that *h.* you *h.* me
*John* 3:29 standeth and *h.* him
5:24 *h.* my word, and believeth
8:47 that s of G. *h.* G.'s words
9:31 God *h.* not sinners
18:37 that is of truth, *h.* voice
2 *Cor.* 12:6 above th. he *h.* of me
1 *John* 4:5 the world *h.* them
6 he that knoweth God *h.* us
5:14 ask accord. to will, he *h.* us
*Rev.* 22:17 him that *h.* say, Come
18 to ev. man that *h.* the words

**HEARING.**

*Deut.* 31:11 read this law in th. *h.*
2 *Sam.* 18:12 our *h.* king charged
2 *K.* 4:31 neither voice nor *h.*
*Job* 33:8 hast spoken in my *h.*
42:5 I have heard of thee by *h.*
*Is.* 11:3 nor reprove af. *h.* of ears
21:3 bowed down at the *h.* of it
33:15 stoppeth ears fr. *h.* blood
*Ezek.* 9:5 said in my *h.* Go
10:13 cried unto them in my *h.*
*Amos* 8:11 *h.* word of the Lord
*Acts* 25:21 reserved to *h.* of Aug.
28 entered into the place of *h.*
*Rom.* 10:17 faith cometh by *h.*
1 *Cor.* 12:17 where were the *h.*?
*Gal.* 3:2 or by the *h.* of faith, 5
*Heb.* 5:11 seeing ye are dull of *h.*

**HEARING, Verb.**

*Prov.* 20:12 *h.* ear, L. hath made
28:9 away ear from *h.* the law
*Ec.* 1:8 nor is ear filled with *h.*
*Mat.* 13:13 and *h.* they hear not
14 by *h.* ye shall hear
15 dull of *h.* *Acts* 28:27; *Heb.* 5:11
*Mark* 6:2 many *h.* were aston.
*Luke* 2:46 *h.* them and asking
*Acts* 5:5 Ananias *h.* these words
8:6 *h.* and seeing miracles
9:7 *h.* a voice, but seeing no m.
18:8 Corinthians *h.* believed
*Phile.* 5 *h.* of thy love and faith
2 *Pet.* 2:8 Lot in seeing and *h.*

**HEARKEN.**

*Ex.* 6:30 sh. Pharaoh *h.* to me?
*Deut.* 7:12 *h.* to these judgments
11:13 *h.* dilig. to my commands
15:5 *h.* to voice of L. *Jer.* 17:24
18:15 to him ye shall *h.*
23:13 if thou *h.* to commandments, 1 *K.* 11:38
*Jos.* 1:17 so will we *h.* unto thee
1 *Sam.* 15:22 to *h.* th. fat of rams
30:24 who will *h.* to you in this?
1 *K.* 8:28 have thou respect to *h.*
29 *h.* to prayer, 52; 2 *Chr.* 6:19, 20
*Neh.* 13:27 *h.* then to you?
*Ps.* 81:8 if thou wilt *h.* unto me
*Prov.* 29:12 if a ruler *h.* to lies
*Is.* 32:3 ears of th. that hear *h.*
42:23 will *h.* for time to come?
*Jer.* 26:3 will *h.* and turn fr. evil
5 *h.* to prophets whom I sent
29:12 pray to me, and I will *h.*
35:13 not rec. instruction to *h.*



*Zec.* 7:11 but they refused to *h.*
*Acts* 4:19 *h.* to you
12:13 a damsel came to *h.*

**HEARKEN,** *imperatively.*

*Gen.* 23:15 *h.* to me; 49:2 *h.* to Is.
*Num.* 23:18 *h.* to me, son of Zip.
*Deut.* 4:1 *h.* O Israel, to statutes
27:9 take heed, and *h.* O Israel
*Jud.* 9:7 *h.* to me, men of Shech.
1 *K.* 8:30 *h.* to the supplications,
2 *Chr.* 6:21
22:28 *h.* O peo. every one of you
2 *Chr.* 18:27 he said, *h.* all peop.
20:15 *h.* ye, all Judah, and Jer.
*Job* 13:6 *h.* to pleadings
32:10 I said *h.* to me, 33:31
33:1 I pray, *h.* to my words
34:10 *h.* unto me, men of under.
34 w. man *h.* 37:14 *h.* to this
*Ps.* 34:11 *h.* I will teach you
45:10 *h.* O daughter, and consid.
*Prov.* 7:24 *h.* to me, O chil. 8:32
*Is.* 28:23 *h.* and hear my speech
34:1 ye nations, *h.* ye peo. 49:1
46:3 *h.* unto me, O house of Jacob, 48:12; *Hos.* 5:1
12 *h.* to me, stout-hearted
51:1 *h.* to me, th. fol. righteous.
4 *h.* unto me, my people
7 *h.* to me, ye th. know right.
55:2 *h.* diligently unto me
*Dan.* 9:19 O Lord, *h.* and do
*Mic.* 1:2 *h.* O earth, and all ther.
*Mark* 7:14 *h.* to me every one
*Acts* 2:14 *h.* to my words
7:2 brethren, and fathers, *h.*
15:13 men and brethren, *h.*
*Jam.* 2:5 my beloved brethren
*See* VOICE.

**HEARKEN,** *with* **not.**

*Gen.* 34:17 *not h.* to be circum.
*Ex.* 7:4 *not h.* to you, 22; 11:9
*Deut.* 13:3 *n. h.* to that dreamer
17:12 will *not h.* to the priest
18:19 will *not h.* to my words
21:18 he will *not h.* to them
23:5 *n. h.* to Bal. *Jos.* 24:10
*Jos.* 1:18 will *n. h.* to thy words
*Jud.* 2:17 would *not h.* to judges
1 *K.* 20:8 elders said, *h. n.* to him
2 *K.* 17:40 *n. h.* but after manner
18:31 *h. n.* to Hezek. *Is.* 36:16
2 *Chr.* 10:16 Rehob. would *not h.*
33:10 L. spake, they would *n. h.*
*Job* 33:33 if *n. h.* hold thy peace
*Ps.* 58:5 *n. h.* to voice of charm.
81:11 would *not h.* to my voice
*Jer.* 6:10 uncircumcised *cannot h.*
17 said, We will *not h.* 44:16
7:27 they will *not h.* unto thee
11:11 tho. they cry, I will *not h.*
16:12 they may not *h.* to me
17:27 if ye will *not h.* to me, 26:4; *Ezek.* 20:39
23:16 *h. not* to prophets, 27:9, 14, 16, 17; 29:8
38:15 wilt thou *not h.* to me?
*Ezek.* 3:7 *n. h.* to thee, *n. h.* to me
20:8 and would *not h.* unto me
*Hos.* 9:17 did *n. h.* *Zec.* 1:4

**HEARKENED.**

*Gen.* 30:17 God *h.* unto Leah
22 God *h.* to Rachel and open.
34:24 to Hamor *h.* all that went
39:10 that Joseph *h.* not to her
*Ex.* 6:12 chil. of Is. not *h.* to me
7:13 Phar. *h.* not, 8:15, 19; 9:12
*Deut.* 9:19 Lord *h.* to me, 10:10
18:14 nations *h.* to obs. of times
34:9 Is. *h.* to Joshua, *Jos.* 1:17
1 *Sam.* 28:21 wom. of En. *h.* to S.
1 *K.* 12:15 king *h.* not to people, 16; 2 *Chr.* 10:15
24 they *h.* to word of the Lord
15:20 *h.* to king Asa, 2 *Chr.* 16:4
2 *K.* 13:4 the Lord *h.* to Jehoahaz
16:9 king of Assyria *h.* to Asa
20:13 Hezekiah *h.* to messengers
21:9 Judah *h.* not to the law
22:13 our fathers *h.* not to words
2 *Chr.* 24:17 J. *h.* to the princes
25:16 Amaz. *h.* not to the prop.
35:22 Josiah *h.* not to Pharaoh
*Neh.* 9:16 *h.* not to thy commandments, 29, 34; *Jer.* 34:14
*Est.* 3:4 Mordecai *h.* not to them
*Ps.* 81:13 O that my peo. had *h.*
*Is.* 21:7 and he *h.* diligently
48:18 O that thou hadst *h.*
*Jer.* 6:19 have not *h.* to my word, 7:24, 26; 25:3, 4, 7; 26:5; 29:19; 32:33; 34:17; 35:14, 15, 16; 36:31; 44:5
37:14 Irijah *h.* not to Jeremiah
*Ezek.* 3:6 would have *h.* not thee
*Dan.* 9:6 neither *h.* to thy serv.



*Mal.* 3:16 the Lord *h.* *Jer.* 8.
*Acts* 27:21 should have *h.* to me
*See* VOICE.

**HEARKENEDST.**

*Deut.* 28:45 thou *h.* not to the L.

**HEARKENETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 103:20 angels *h.* to the voice
*Prov.* 1:33 *h.* to me sh. dw. safely
12:15 he that *h.* to coun. is wise

**HEART, Noun.**

*Gen.* 45:26 and Jacob's *h.* fainted
*Ex.* 23:9 know *h.* of a stranger
28:30 they shall be on Aaron's *h.*
35:35 hath filled with wisd. of *h.*
*Lev.* 26:16 and cause sorrow of *h.*
*Num.* 32:7 discourage *h.* of Is.?
9 they discouraged the *h.* of Is.
*Deut.* 5:29 such a *h.* in them
28:28 smite wi. astonish. of *h.*
47 serv. not L. with glad. of *h.*
65 L. sh. give thee trembling *h.*
29:4 L. hath not given *h.* to per.
*Jos.* 14:8 made *h.* of people melt
*Jud.* 5:15 great thoughts of *h.*
16 were great searchings of *h.*
18:20 the priest's *h.* was glad
1 *Sam.* 1:13 Han. spake in her *h.*
10:9 God gave him another *h.*
16:7 the Lord looketh on the *h.*
17:32 Let no man's *h.* fail
24:5 and David's *h.* smote him
25:31 offence of *h.* to my lord
36 and Nabal's *h.* was merry
2 *Sam.* 6:16 she despised him in *h.* 1 *Chr.* 15:29
14:1 king's *h.* was tow. Absalom
18:14 darts thro. *h.* of Absalom
14 bowed *h.* of men of Judah
1 *K.* 3:9 an understanding *h.*
12 given thee understanding *h.*
8:66 glad of *h.* 2 *Chr.* 7:10
10:2 com. of all in *h.* 2 *Chr.* 9:1
11:4 perfect, as the *h.* of David
12:27 then sh. the *h.* of this peo.
2 *K.* 6:11 *h.* of king of As. troub.
12:4 into man's *h.* 2 *Chr.* 29:31
1 *Chr.* 12:33 not of double *h.*
16:10 let the *h.* rej. *Ps.* 105:3
29:17 triest *h.* 18; *Jer.* 11:20
2 *Chr.* 7:11 came into Solom.'s *h.*
*Ezr.* 6:22 turned *h.* of king
7:27 such as this in the king's *h.*
*Neh.* 2:2 noth. else but sor. of *h.*
*Est.* 1:10 *h.* of king merry
5:9 H. went forth with glad *h.*
*Job* 9:4 wise in *h.* and mighty
12:24 he taketh away *h.* of chief
29:13 caused widow's *h.* to sing
37:24 respecteth not wise of *h.*
38:36 given understanding to *h.*
*Ps.* 12:2 double *h.* they speak
19:8 sta. of L. right, rejoicing *h.*
34:18 nigh them of broken *h.*
44:21 knoweth secrets of the *h.*
45:5 arrows sharp in *h.* of ene.
58:2 *h.* ye work; 64:6 *h.* deep
73:7 more than *h.* could wish
101:4 froward *h.* shall depart
5 a proud *h.* will not I suffer
104:15 wine mak. glad the *h.*
bread strengthene. man's *h.*
*Prov.* 6:18 a *h.* that devis. wicked
7:10 a woman subtle of *h.*
8:5 be of an understanding *h.*
10:8 wise in *h.* will rec. comma.
12:8 he of perverse *h.*
20 deceit is in the *h.* of them
25 heaviness in *h.* of man
13:12 hope defer. maketh *h.* sick
14:10 *h.* knoweth own bittern.
13 in laughter *h.* is sorrowful
14 backslider in *h.* be filled
30 a sound *h.* is life of the flesh
33 wisdom resteth in *h.* of him
15:7 *h.* of foolish doeth not so
13 merry *h.* mak. cheer. coun.
by sorrow of *h.* sp. is broken
14 *h.* of him th. understandeth
15 a merry *h.* hath contin. feast
28 *h.* of righte. studieth to an.
30 light of eyes rejoiceth the *h.*
16:1 preparation of *h.* from L.
5 proud *h.* abomination to L.
9 a man's *h.* deviseth his way
23 *h.* of wise teach. his mouth
17:16 price in hand, hath no *h.*
20 a froward *h.* find. no good
22 merry *h.* doeth good
18:12 bef. destruc. *h.* is haughty
15 *h.* of prudent getteth kno.
19:21 devices in a man's *h.*
20:5 counsel in *h.* like deep wa.
21:1 king's *h.* is in hand of L.
4 a high look and a proud *h.*
22:11 pureness of *h.* king his fr.
15 foolish. bound in *h.* of child



*Prov.* 24:12 pon. the *h.* cons. it?
25:3 *h.* of k. is unsearchable
20 he that singeth to heavy *h.*
26:23 wicked *h.* is like potsherd
27:9 ointment and perf. rej. *h.*
19 *h.* of man answereth man
28:25 proud *h.* stirreth up strife
31:11 *h.* of her husb. doth trust
*Ec.* 7:3 sadn. of count. *h.* is bet.
4 *h.* of wise in house of mourn.
*h.* of fools in house of mirth
8:5 a wise man's *h.* discerneth
11 *h.* of men is set to do evil
9:3 the *h.* of men is full of evil
7 drink thy wine wi. merry *h.*
10:2 a wise man's *h.* at ri. hand, but a fool's *h.* is at his left
*Is.* 6:10 make their *h.* fat, *Mat.* 13:15; *Acts* 28:27
10:12 I will punish the stout *h.*
13:7 every man's *h.* shall melt
30:29 shall have gladness of *h.*
32:4 *h.* of rash shall understand
35:4 say to them of fearful *h.*
44:20 dec. *h.* turned him aside
57:1 man layeth to *h.* *Jer.* 12:11
15 revive the *h.* of contrite on.
59:13 uttering from *h.* words
65:14 my serv. sing for joy of *h.*
but ye cry for sorrow of *h.*
*Jer.* 4:9 the *h.* of king sh. perish
5:23 people hath a rebellious *h.*
9:26 Is. are uncircumcised in *h.*
11:20 that triest reins and *h.*
17:9 *h.* is deceitful ab. all things
10 I the Lord search *h.*
20:12 L. that sest reins and *h.*
24:7 I will give a *h.* to know me
*Lam.* 3:65 give them sorrow of *h.*
*Ezek.* 11:19 stony *h.* out of flesh
13:22 ye made *h.* of righte. sad
18:31 make a new *h.* and new s.
21:7 ev. *h.* sh. melt, all be feeble
25:15 veng. with despiteful *h.*
36:26 give you a *h.* of flesh
44:7 uncir. in *h.* 9; *Acts* 7:51
*Dan.* 4:16 a beast's *h.* be giv. him
7:4 and a man's *h.* was given it
*Hos.* 4:11 new wine take away *h.*
7:11 E. is like dove without *h.*
*Nah.* 2:10 *h.* melt, knees smite
*Zep.* 2:15 this city said in her *h.*
*Mal.* 2:2 ye do not lay it to *h.*
4:6 the *h.* of fathers, *h.* of child.
*Mat.* 11:29 meek and lowly in *h.*
12:34 of abund. of *h.* *Luke* 6:45
35 treasure of *h.* *Luke* 6:45
15:18 from the *h.* and defile man
19 out of *h.* evil th. *Mark* 7:21
*Mark* 16:14 upbra. with hard *h.*
*Luke* 2:19 M. pondered in her *h.*
51 moth. kept sayings in her *h.*
24:25 fools, slow of *h.* to believe
*John* 13:2 devil put into *h.* of J.
*Acts* 2:46 eat meat wi. singl. of *h.*
5:3 were cut to *h.* 7:54
11:23 purpose of *h.* they cl. to L.
*Rom.* 2:5 thy impeni. *h.* treas. up
29 circumcision of *h.* in the sp.
6:17 ye obeyed from *h.* that doc.
10:10 with the *h.* man believeth
1 *Cor.* 2:9 nei. enter. in *h.* of man
7:37 hath so decreed in his *h.*
2 *Cor.* 2:4 anguish of *h.* I wrote
3:3 written in fleshly tables of *h.*
8:16 earnest care into *h.* of Tit.
*Eph.* 6:6 doing will of G. from *h.*
*Col.* 3:22 in singl. of *h.* fear. God
1 *Thes.* 2:17 in presence, not in *h.*
*Heb.* 4:12 is a discerner of the *h.*
10:22 draw near with a true *h.*
13:9 good the *h.* be established
1 *Pet.* 3:4 let be hidden man of *h.*
2 *Pet.* 2:14 a *h.* ex. with covetous
*Rev.* 18:7 she saith in her *h.* I sit

**HEART.**

*Ex.* 15:8 congealed in *h.* of sea
*Is.* 19:1 *h.* of Egypt shall melt
*Mat.* 12:40 Son of man in *h.*

**HEART,** *with* **all.**

*Deut.* 11:13 with *all* your *h.* *Jos.* 22:5; 1 *Sam.* 12:20, 24
13:3 love the Lord with *all* your *h.* 30:6; *Mat.* 22:37; *Mark* 12:30, 33; *Luke* 10:27
26:16; do them with *all* thy *h.*
30:2 to L. *all h.* 10; *Joel* 2:12
*Jud.* 16:17 S. told *all* his *h.* 18
1 *K.* 2:4 walk before me with *all h.* 8:23
8:48 return to thee with *all* th. *h.* 2 *K.* 23:25; 2 *Chr.* 6:38
14:8 David fol. me wi. *all* his *h.*
2 *K.* 23:3 a covenant to walk with *all* their *h.* 2 *Chr.* 34:31
2 *Chr.* 15:12 G. of fa. with *all h.*
15 had sworn with *all* their *h.*

HEA

2 *Chr.* 22:9 J. so. L. w. *all* his *h.*
31:21 did it with *all* his *h.*
*Ps.* 86:12 praise, O L. with *all h.*
*Prov.* 3:5 trust L. with *all* thy *h.*
*Jer.* 29:13 search me with *all h.*
*Ezek.* 36:5 joy of *all* their *h.*
*Zep.* 3:14 rejoice with *all* the *h.*
*Acts* 8:37 if thou beli. with *all h.*

*See* APPLY, BROKEN, CLEAN, EVIL, HARDEN, HARDENED.

**His HEART.**

*Gen.* 6:5 imag. of *his h.* only evil
6 it grieved him at *his h.*
8:21 L. said in *h. h.*; 17:17 Abr.
27:41 E. said in *his h.* the days
*Ex.* 4:14 will be glad in *his h.*
7:23 neither did he set *his h.*
28:29 breastpl. of judg. on *h. h.*
35:34 he hath put in *his h.*
*Deut.* 2:30 L. made *his h.* obstin.
17:17 *his h.* turn not away
20 *his h.* be not lifted up above
19:6 aveng. pursue, *his h.* is hot
20:8 brethren's *h.* faint as *his h.*
24:15 poor, setteth *his h.* on it
29:19 blesseth himself in *his h.*
*Ruth* 3:7 *his h.* was merry
1 *Sam.* 4:13 *his h.* trem. for ark
25:37 it came that *his h.* died
27:1 D. in *his h.*; 28:5 *his h.* tre.
2 *Sam.* 7:27 thy servant found in *his h.* 1 *Chr.* 17:25
13:33 let not lord take to *his h.*
1 *K.* 10:24 which God had put in *his h.* 2 *Chr.* 9:23
11:3 turned away *his h.* 4, 9
12:26 Jeroboam said in *his h.*
2 *K.* 9:24 arrow went out at *his h.*
2 *Chr.* 12:14 prepared not *his h.*
17:6 *his h.* was lift. up in ways
26:16 *his h.* was lifted up to des.
30:19 prepareth *his h.* to seek G.
32:25 for *his h.* was lifted up
26 hum. him. for pride of *his h.*
31 he might know all in *his h.*
*Ezr.* 7:10 Ezra prepared *his h.*
*Neh.* 9:8 foundest *his h.* faithful
*Est.* 6:6 H. thought in *his h.*
7:5 durst presume in *his h.*
*Job* 34:14 set *his h.* upon man
41:24 *his h.* is as firm as a stone
*Ps.* 10:3 boasteth of *his h.* desire
6 said in *his h.* 11, 13; 14:1; 53:1
15:2 speaketh truth in *his h.*
21:2 given him *his h.* desire
33:11 thoughts of *his h.*
37:31 law of his God in *his h.*
41:6 *his h.* gathereth iniquity
55:21 smooth, war in *his h.*
78:72 accor. to integrity of *h. h.*
112:7 *his h.* is fixed
8 *his h.* is established
*Prov.* 6:14 frowardn. is in *his h.*
18:2 *his h.* may discover itself
19:3 *his h.* fretteth ag. the Lord
23:7 as think, in *his h.* so is he:
but *his h.* is not with thee
28:14 that hardeneth *his h.* sh. f.
*Ec.* 2:23 *his h.* taketh no rest
5:20 God answer, in joy of *h. h.*
*Cant.* 3:11 day of gladn. of *h. h.*
*Is.* 7:2 *his h.* moved, *h.* of people
10:7 neither doth *his h.* think so
32:6 *his h.* will work iniquity
44:19 none considereth in *his h.*
57:17 frowardly in way of *h. h.*
*Jer.* 9:8 in *his h.* he layeth
30:21 *his h.* to approach to me
24 performed intents of *his h.*
48:29 heard haughtine. of *his h.*
*Ezek.* 14:4 set. up idols in *h. h.* 7
31:10 *his h.* lifted up, *Dan.* 5:20
*Dan.* 4:16 *h. h.* be changed, 5:21
11:12 *his h.* shall be lifted up
28 *his h.* be ag. the covenant
*Mat.* 5:28 com. adultery in *his h.*
13:19 was sown in *his h.*
24:48 say in *his h.* *Luke* 12:45
*Mark* 7:19 enter. not into *his h.*
11:23 not doubt in *h. h.* but bel.
*Luke* 6:45 good treasure of *h. h.*
*Acts* 7:23 came into *h. h.* to visit
1 *Cor.* 7:37 stand. stead. in *h. h.*
14:25 secrets of *h. h.* made man.
2 *Cor.* 9:7 purposeth in *his h.*

**My HEART.**

*Deut.* 29:19 in imagina. of *my h.*
*Jos.* 14:7 as it was in *my h.*
*Jud.* 5:9 *my h.* tow. governors
1 *Sam.* 2:1 *my h.* rejoiceth in L.
1 *K.* 9:3 *my h.* there, 2 *Chr.* 7:16
2 *K.* 5:26 went not *my h.* wi. th.
10:15 thy heart right as *my h.*?
1 *Chr.* 12:17 *my h.* shall be knit
28:2 in *my h.* to build a house
2 *Chr.* 29:10 *my h.* to make a co.

HEA

*Neh.* 2:12 God put in *my h.* 7:5
*Job* 17:11 thoughts of *my h.*
23:16 God maketh *my h.* soft
27:6 *my h.* sh. not reproach me
31:7 *my h.* walk. af. mine eyes
9 *my h.* been dec. by a woman
27 *my h.* hath been se. enticed
33:3 words of uprightn. of *my h.*
37:1 *my h.* trembleth
*Ps.* 4:7 put gladness in *my h.*
13:2 sorrow in *my h.* daily
5 *my h.* sh. rejoice in thy salv.
16:9 *my h.* glad; 17:3 pro. *my h.*
19:14 medita. of *my h.* be accep.
22:14 *my h.* is like wax
26:2 try my reins, and *my h.*
25:17 troubles of *my h.* enlarged
27:3 *my h.* shall not fear
8 *my h.* said to thee, Thy face
28:7 *my h.* trust, *my h.* greatly
38:8 by reason of disq. of *my h.*
10 *my h.* panteth, *Is.* 21:4
39:3 *my h.* was hot within me
40:8 thy law is within *my h.*
10 not hid righteous, in *my h.*
12 therefore *my h.* faileth me
45:1 *my h.* is indi. good matter
*Ps.* 49:3 meditation of *my h.*
55:4 *my h.* is sore pained
57:7 *my h.* is fixed, 108:1
61:2 *my h.* is overwhelmed
66:18 if I regard iniq. in *my h.*
69:20 repro. hath broken *my h.*
73:18 cleansed *my h.* in vain
21 thus *my h.* was grieved
26 *my h.* faileth
84:2 *my h.* crieth out for liv. G.
86:11 unite *my h.* to fear
102:4 *my h.* is smitten and with.
109:22 *my h.* is wounded within
119:11 word have I hid in *my h.*
32 thou shalt enlarge *my h.*
36 incline *my h.* to thy testim.
80 *my h.* be sound in thy stat.
111 testim. the rejoic. of *my h.*
112 inclined *my h.* to thy stat.
131:1 L., *my h.* is not haughty
139:23 search me, know *my h.*
141:4 incline not *my h.* to evil
143:4 *my h.* within me is deso.
*Prov.* 5:12 *my h.* desp. reproof
20:9 say, I made *my h.* clean?
23:15 be wise, *my h.* sh. rejoice
*Ec.* 1:13 I gave *my h.* to seek
16 *my h.* had great experience
17 gave *my h.* to know wisdom
2:1 *my h.* I will pro. 15; 3:17, 18
3 in *my h.* to give to wine
10 withheld not *my h.* from joy
20 to cause *my h.* to despair
7:25 ap. *my h.* to know, 8:9, 16
*Cant.* 4:9 thou ravished *my h.* 9
5:2 I sleep, but *my h.* waketh
*Is.* 63:4 day of veng. in *my h.*
*Jer.* 3:15 pastors accord. to *my h.*
4:19 pain, *my h.* *my h.* m. noise
7:31 neither came it into *my h.*
8:18 comf. myself, *my h.* is faint
12:3 seen me and tried *my h.*
15:16 joy and rejoicing of *my h.*
20:9 his word was in *my h.*
23:9 *my h.* broken; 48:31 sh. m.
48:36 *my h.* shall sound for M.
*Lam.* 1:20 *my h.* is turned
22 *my h.* is faint
3:51 mine eye affecteth *my h.*
*Hos.* 11:8 *my h.* turned with. me
*Acts* 2:26 therefore did *my h.* rej.
21:13 to weep, and break *my h.*?
*Rom.* 9:2 contin. sorrow in *my h.*
10:1 *my h.* desire to G. for Is. is
*Phil.* 1:7 bec. I have you in *my h.*

*See* APPLIED.

**One HEART.**

2 *Chr.* 30:12 to give *one h.*
*Jer.* 32:39 give *one h.* *Ezek.* 11:19
*Acts* 4:32 multitude were of *o. h.*

**Our HEART.**

*Deut.* 1:28 breth. have disc. *o. h.*
*Ps.* 33:21 for *our h.* shall rejoice
44:18 *our h.* is not turned back
*Lam.* 3:41 let us lift *up our h.*
5:15 joy of *o. h.*; 17 *our h.* faint
*Luke* 24:32 did not *our h.* burn
2 *Cor.* 6:11 *our h.* is enlarged
1 *John* 3:20 if *our h.* cond. us, 21

**Own HEART.**

*Num.* 15:39 seek not after *own h.*
1 *Sam.* 13:14 m. after *o. h.* *Acts* 13:22
2 *Sam.* 7:21 accord. to thine *o. h.*
hast thou done, 1 *Chr.* 17:19
1 *K.* 8:38 the plague of his *o. h.*
*Neh.* 6:8 feignest th. out of *o. h.*
*Ps.* 4:4 commune with *own h.*
20:4 grant according to *own h.*

HEA

*Ps.* 37:15 sword sh. ent. th. *o. h.*
77:6 commune with mine *o. h.*
*Prov.* 28:26 trusteth his *own h.*
*Ec.* 1:16 I com. with *own h.*
7:22 *own h.* hast cursed others
*Jer.* 9:14 imagin. of *own h.* 23:17
23:16 a vision of their *own h.*
26 deceit of *o. h.* *Ezek.* 13:17
*Jam.* 1:26 deceiveth his *own h.*

**Perfect HEART.**

1 *K.* 8:61 *h.* be *p.* with the Lord
11:4 *h.* not *p.* with Lord, 15:3
15:14 nevertheless Asa's *h.* was *p.* with Lord, 2 *Chr.* 15:17
2 *K.* 20:3 walked before thee with a *perfect h.* *Is.* 38:3
1 *Chr.* 12:38 *p. h.* to make D. ki.
28:9 serve God with a *p. h.*
29:9 with *p. h.* they off. willing.
19 give to Sol. my son a *p. h.*
2 *Chr.* 16:9 them whose *h.* is *p.*
25:2 right, but not with a *p. h.*
*Ps.* 101:2 in my house with *p. h.*

**Pure HEART.**

*Ps.* 24:4 ascend? that hath *p. h.*
*Mat.* 5:8 blessed are *pure* in *h.*
1 *Tim.* 1:5 charity out of *p. h.*
2 *Tim.* 2:22 call on L. out of *p. h.*
1 *Pet.* 1:22 love one an. with *p. h.*

**Their HEART.**

*Gen.* 42:28 *their h.* failed them
1 *Chr.* 29:18 prep. *t. h.* unto thee
*Job* 8:10 words out of *t. h.*?
17:4 hid *t. h.* from understand.
*Ps.* 10:17 Lord wilt prepare *t. h.*
78:8 gen. that set not *t. h.* arig.
18 they tempted God in *t. h.*
37 *t. h.* was not right with him
95:10 peo. that do err in *t. h.*
105:25 turned *t. h.* to hate
107:12 he brought down *t. h.*
119:70 *t. h.* is as fat as grease
140:2 imagine mischiefs in *t. h.*
*Prov.* 24:2 *t. h.* stud. destruction
*Ec.* 3:11 hath set world in *t. h.*
9:3 madness is in *t. h.* while
*Is.* 6:10 understand with *t. h.*
*Mat.* 13:15; *Acts* 28:27
29:13 *t. h.* is far from me, *Mat.* 15:8; *Mark* 7:6
*Jer.* 13:10 walk in imag. of *t. h.*
14:14 proph. the deceit of *t. h.*
17:1 sin of Judah graven on *t. h.*
*Lam.* 2:18 *t. h.* cried to the Lord
*Ezek.* 14:3 set up idols in *t. h.*
20:16 *t. h.* went after idols
21:15 that *t. h.* may faint, ruins
33:31 *t. h.* goeth after covetous.
*Hos.* 4:8 they set *t. h.* on iniquity
7:6 made ready *t. h.* like an ov.
10:2 *t. h.* divided; 13:6 *t. h.* exa.
13:8 will rend the caul of *t. h.*
*Zec.* 10:7 *t. h.* rejoice in the Lord
*Mark* 6:52 *t. h.* hard. *Rom.* 1:21
*Luke* 9:47 perce. thought of *t. h.*
*John* 12:40 he hath harden. *t. h.*
*Acts* 2:37 were pricked in *t. h.*
2 *Cor.* 3:15 M. read, vail on *t. h.*
*Eph.* 4:18 of the blindness of *t. h.*

**Thy HEART.**

*Gen.* 20:6 the integrity of *t. h.*
*Lev.* 19:17 not hate brot. in *t. h.*
*Deut.* 4:29 if seek him with *t. h.*
6:5 love the Lord with all *t. h.*
7:17 if thou shalt say in *t. h.* these nations are more than I, 8:17; 18:21; *Jer.* 13:22
8:14 *t. h.* be lifted, forget Lord
9:5 not for uprightness of *t. h.*
10:12 serve L. t. G. with all *t. h.*
15:9 not a thou. in *t.* wicked *h.*
10 *t. h.* shall not be grieved
28:67 for the fear of *thy h.*
30:6 circumc. *t. h.* and heart of
14 word is very nigh to *thy h.*
17 if *t. h.* turn, so that th. not
*Jud.* 19:6 let *t. h.* be merry, 9;
1 *K.* 21:7
1 *Sam.* 2:33 man be to grieve *t. h.*
14:7 do all that is in *t. h.* 2 *Sam.* 7:3; 1 *Chr.* 17:2
17:28 pride and naught. of *t. h.*
2 *Sam.* 3:21 over all *t. h.* desire.
1 *K.* 2:44 wicked. *t. h.* is privy
8:18 in *t. h.* to build, 2 *Chr.* 1:11; 6:8
2 *K.* 10:15 Jehu said, Is *t. h.* rig.
14:10 *t. h.* lifted, 2 *Chr.* 25:19
22:19 *t. h.* tender, 2 *Chr.* 34:27
2 *Chr.* 19:3 prep. *t. h.* to seek G.
*Job* 10:13 things hid in *t. h.*
11:13 prep. *t. h.* and stretch out
22:22 lay up his words in *t. h.*
*Ps.* 27:14 shall strengthen *t. h.*
37:4 give thee desires of *t. h.*
*Prov.* 2:2 apply *t. h.* to underst.

HEA

*Prov.* 2:10 when wisd. ent. *t. h.*
3:1 let *t. h.* keep my command.
3 write them on ta. of *t. h.* 7:3
4:4 let *t. h.* ret. my words, 21
23 keep *t. h.* with all diligence
6:21 bind continually upon *t. h.*
7:25 let not *t. h.* decline to ways
23:15 my son, if *t. h.* be wise
17 let not *t. h.* envy sinners
19 hear, my son, guide *t. h.* in
26 give me *t. h.* let eyes obser.
33 *t. h.* shall utter perverse th.
*Ec.* 5:2 not *t. h.* be hasty to utter
11:9 *t. h.* cheer, in ways of *t. h.*
10 remove sorrow from *t. h.*
*Is.* 14:13 thou hast said in *t. h.*
33:18 *t. h.* shall meditate terror
47:7 not lay things to *t. h.* 57:11
8 that sayest in *t. h.* I am, 10
*Jer.* 4:14 O Jerusalem wash *t. h.*
18 bitter, bec. it reach. to *t. h.*
31:21 set *t. h.* toward high.
49:16 pride of *t. h.* deceiv. *Ob.* 3
*Lam.* 2:19 pour out *t. h.* bef. L.
*Ezek.* 3:10 my words received in *thy h.*
16:30 weak is *t. h.* saith L. G.
22:14 can *t. h.* endure in days
28:2 because *t. h.* is lifted up
6 hast set *t. h.* as heart of G.
17 *t. h.* was lifted up because
*Dan.* 2:30 know the thou. of *t. h.*
5:22 thou hast not humb. *t. h.*
*Acts* 5:3 why hath Satan fi. *t. h.*?
4 why conceived this in *t. h.*?
8:21 *t. h.* not right in sight of G.
22 thought of *t. h.* forgiven
*Rom.* 10:6 say not in *t. h.* who
9 believe in *t. h.* that G. raised

**Upright in HEART.**

2 *Chr.* 29:34 Levites were *u. in h.*
*Ps.* 7:10 which saveth *u. in h.*
11:2 that they shoot at *u. in h.*
32:11 shout for joy ye *u. in h.*
36:10 contin. righte. to *u. in h.*
64:10 all *uprig. in h.* shall glory
94:15 *upri. in h.* shall follow it
97:11 gladness sown for *u. in h.*

**Uprightness of HEART.**

1 *K.* 3:6 walketh in *u. of h.* 9:4
*Ps.* 119:7 praise thee with *h.*

**Whole HEART.**

*Ps.* 9:1 I praise thee, O Lord, w. my *w. h.* 111:1; 138:1
119:2 seek him with the *w. h.*
10 with my *w. h.* I sought
34 I shall observe it with *w. h.*
58 entreated favor with *w. h.*
69 thy precepts with *w. h.*
145 I cried with my *w. h.* O L.
*Is.* 1:5 head is sick, *w. h.* faint
*Jer.* 3:10 not turned with *w. h.*
24:7 return to me with *w. h.*
32:41 plant in land with *w. h.*

**Whose HEART.**

*Ex.* 35:26 women *w. h.* stirred
*Deut.* 29:18 *w. h.* turneth from L.
2 *Sam.* 17:10 *w. h.* is as *h.* of lion
1 *K.* 8:39 *w. h.* kn. 2 *Chr.* 6:30
2 *Chr.* 16:9 them *w. h.* is perfect
*Ps.* 84:5 in *w. h.* are ways of
*Ec.* 7:26 woman *w. h.* is snares
*Is.* 51:7 in *w. h.* is my law
*Ezek.* 11:21 *w. h.* walketh after
*Acts* 16:14 *w. h.* the L. opened

**Your HEART.**

*Deut.* 10:16 foresk. of *your h.* *Jer.* 4:4
11:16 that *y. h.* be not deceived
18 lay up my words in *y. h.*
1 *K.* 11:2 will turn away *your h.*
1 *Chr.* 22:19 set *y. h.* to seek L.
*Ps.* 22:26 *y. h.* shall live for ever
31:24 he shall strengthen *y. h.*
62:8 pour out *y. h.* before him
10 riches, set not *y. h.* on them
69:32 *y. h.* live that seek God
*Is.* 66:14 see this, *y. h.* shall rej.
*Jer.* 51:46 and lest *your h.* faint
*Joel* 2:13 rend *y. h.* not garments
*Zec.* 7:10 none imag. evil in *y. h.*
*Mat.* 6:21 *y. h.* be also, *Luke* 12:34
*Mark* 8:17 have ye *y. h.* hard.?
10:5 for hard. of *y. h.* he wrote
*John* 14:1 not *y. h.* be troubl. 27
16:6 said this, sorrow filled *y. h.*
22 I will see you, *y. h.* shall
*Eph.* 6:5 single. of *y. h.* as to C.

**HEARTED.**

*Ex.* 35:22 as were willing-*h.*
*Deut.* 20:8 what man is faint-*h.*?
*Ps.* 76:5 the stout-*h.* are spoiled
*Is.* 24:7 all the merry-*h.* do sigh
61:1 sent me to bind up brok.-*h.*
*Ezek.* 3:7 house of Israel hard-*h.*

HEA

**Tender-HEARTED.**
2 *Chr.* 13:7 Reho. young and *t.-h.* do
*Eph.* 4:32 kind one to ano. *t.-h.*

**Wise-HEARTED.**
*Ex.* 28:3 spe. to all th. are *w.-h.*
31:6 hearts of all that are *w.-h.*
35:10 *w.-h.* among you sh. come
25 women that were *w.-h.*
36:1 wro. every *w.-h.* man, 2, 8

**HEARTH.**
*Gen.* 18:16 make cakes upon *h.*
*Ps.* 102:3 bones are burnt as *h.*
*Is.* 30:14 sherd to take fire fr. *h.*
*Jer.* 36:22 a fire on the *h.* burni.
23 roll into fire that was on *h.*
*Zec.* 12:6 governors of J. like *h.*

**HEARTY, ILY.**
*Prov.* 27:9 friend by *h.* counsel
*Col.* 3:23 do it *h.* as to the Lord

**HEARTS.**
*Jos.* 7:5 *h.* of the people melted
1 *Sam.* 10:26 *h.* G. had touched
2 *Sam.* 15:6 Absal. stole *h.* of Is.
1 *K.* 8:39 thou only knowest the *h.* 2 *Chr.* 6:30
1 *Chr.* 28:9 Lord searcheth all *h.*
*Ps.* 7:9 God tricth *h.* *Prov.* 17:3
*Prov.* 15:11 more then *h.* men
21:2 the Lord ponderth the *h.*
31:6 wine to those of heavy *h.*
*Ezek.* 32:9 also vex *h.* of people
*Dan.* 11:27 kings' *h.* to do misc.
*Luke* 1:17 turn *h.* of the fathers
2:35 thoughts of *h.* be revealed
21:26 men's *h.* failing them
*Acts* 1:24 know. *h.* of men, 15:8
*Rom.* 8:27 he that searcheth *h.*
16:18 deceive *h.* of the simple
1 *Cor.* 4:5 manifest counsels of *h.*
*Rev.* 2:23 I am he searcheth *h.*

**Our HEARTS.**
*Jos.* 2:11 heard, *our h.* did melt
1 *K.* 8:58 incline *our h.* to him
*Acts* 14:17 filling *o. h.* with food
*Rom.* 5:5 love of G. abr. in *our h.*
2 *Cor.* 1:22 earnest of S. in *our h.*
3:2 our epistle written in *o. h.*
4:6 God hath shined in *our h.*
7:3 in *our h.* to die and live
1 *Thes.* 2:4 God, who trieth *o. h.*
*Heb.* 10:22 *our h.* fr. evil consci.
1 *John* 3:19 assure *o. h.* bef. him

**Their HEARTS.**
*Lev.* 26:36 a faintness into *t. h.*
*Jud.* 9:3 *t. h.* inclined to fol. A.
19:22 making *their h.* merry
2 *Chr.* 6:14 be. thee with all *t. h.*
11:16 set *their h.* to seek the L.
20:33 not prep. *their h.* to God
*Job* 1:5 sons cursed G. in *their h.*
*Ps.* 28:3 mischief is in *their h.*
33:15 fashioneth *their h.* alike
35:25 let them not say in *t. h.*
81:12 gave up to *t.* own *h.* lust
125:4 that are upright in *t. h.*
*Is.* 44:18 hath shut *their h.* they
*Jer.* 31:33 law in *t. h.* *Heb.* 8:10
32:40 I will put my fear in *t. h.*
*Ezek.* 13:2 prop. out of *t.* own *h.*
*Zec.* 7:12 *t. h.* as an adamant
*Mark* 2:6 reasoning in *their h.*
3:5 grieved for hardness of *t. h.*
4:15 word sown in *t. h.* *Lu.* 8:12
*Luke* 1:51 imaginations of *t. h.*
66 heard laid them up in *t. h.*
3:15 all men mused in *their h.*
*Acts* 7:39 *t. h.* turned back to E.
*Rom.* 1:24 through lust of *th. h.*
2:15 work of law written in *t. h.*
*Col.* 2:2 *t. h.* might be comforted
*Heb.* 3:10 always err in *their h.*
*Rev.* 17:17 G. hath put it in *t. h.*

**Your HEARTS.**
*Gen.* 18:5 comfort ye *your h.*
*Deut.* 20:3 O Is. let not *y. h.* faint
32:46 set *y. h.* to all the words
*Jos.* 24:23 incline *y. h.* to the L.
1 *Sam.* 6:6 do ye harden *your h.?*
7:3 return to L. with all *your h.*
and prepa. *your h.* to the L.
*Jer.* 42:20 dissembled in *your h.*
*Zec.* 8:17 none imag. evil in *y. h.*
*Mat.* 9:4 think evil in *your h.?*
18:35 if from *y. h.* forgive not
19:8 bec. of hardness of *y. h.*
*Mark* 2:8 why reas. th. in *y. h.?*
*Luke* 5:22 reason ye in *your h.?*
16:15 God knoweth *your h.*
21:14 settle in *y. h.* not to me.
34 time *y. h.* be overcharged
24:38 do thoughts arise in *y. h.?*
*Gal.* 4:6 sent S. of Son into *y. h.*
*Eph.* 3:17 Ch. may dwell in *y. h.*
5:19 mel. in *y. h.* to L. *Col.* 3:16
6:22 that he might comfort *y. h.*

HEA

*Phil.* 4:7 keep *y. h.* and minds
*Col.* 3:15 peace of G. rule in *y. h.*
4:8 estate and comfort *y. h.*
1 *Thes.* 3:13 may stablish *y. h.*
2 *Thes.* 2:17 comfort *your h.*
3:5 Lord direct *your h.* into love
*Jam.* 3:14 if ye ha. strife in *y. h.*
4:8 pur. *y. h.* ye double-minded
5:5 ye have nourished *y. h.*
8 be ye patient, stablish *y. h.*
1 *Pet.* 3:15 sanctify Lord in *y. h.*
2 *Pet.* 1:19 day-star arise in *y. h.*

**HEAT.**
*Gen.* 8:22 cold and *h.* summer
18:1 tent-door in *h.* of the day
*Deut.* 29:24 what meaneth the *h.*
1 *Sam.* 11:11 slew till *h.* of day
1 *K.* 1:1 gat no *h.*; 2 Lord get *h.*
*Job* 24:19 drought and *h.* consu.
30:30 bones are burnt with *h.*
*Ps.* 19:6 is nothing hid from *h.*
*Ec.* 4:11 toge. then they have *h.*
*Is.* 4:6 shad. in day from *h.* 25:4
18:4 clear *h.* on herbs, and like cloud of dew in *h.* of harvest
25:5 as *h.* in a dry place, even *h.*
49:10 neither *h.* nor sun smite
*Jer.* 17:8 not see when *h.* cometh
36:30 dead body cast out to *h.*
51:39 in *h.* I will make feasts
*Ezek.* 3:14 I went in *h.* of spirit
*Mat.* 20:12 borne burden and *h.*
*Luke* 12:55 so. wind blow, be *h.*
*Acts* 28:3 came viper out of the *h.*
*Jam.* 1:11 sun risen with bur. *h.*
2 *Pet.* 3:10 elements melt with *h.*

**HEATED.**
*Dan.* 3:19 more th. wont to be *h.*
*Hos.* 7:4 as an oven *h.* by baker

**HEATH.**
*Jer.* 17:6 like *h.* in desert, 48:6

**HEATHEN.**
2 *Sam.* 22:44 kept me to be head of *h.* *Ps.* 18:43
2 *K.* 16:3 abominat. of *h.* 17:15; 21:2; 2 *Chr.* 28:3; 36:14
17:8 Is. walked in statutes of *h.*
1 *Chr.* 16:35 deliver us from *h.*
2 *Chr.* 20:6 rulest over king. of *h.*
33:9 Judah do worse than the *h.*
*Ezr.* 6:21 fr. filthiness of the *h.*
*Neh.* 5:8 redeem. Jews sold to *h.*
*Ps.* 2:1 do *h.* rage? *Acts* 4:25
8 I give the *h.* for inheritance
9:5 thou hast rebuked the *h.*
15 the *h.* are sunk in the pit
19 let *h.* be judged in thy sight
10:16 the *h.* perish. out his land
33:10 counsel of *h.* to naught
44:2 how th. didst drive out *h.*
46:6 the *h.* raged, the kingdoms
47:8 God reigneth over the *h.*
59:5 theref. awake to visit all *h.*
8 have all the *h.* in derision
78:55 cast out the *h.* also, 80:8
79:1 *h.* are come into thine inh.
6 pour wrath on *h.* *Jer.* 10:25
10 *h.* say, Wh. their G.? 115:2
94:10 he that chastiseth the *h.*
98:2 openly show. in sight of *h.*
102:15 *h.* shall fear name of L.
106:41 gave them to hand of *h.*
111:6 give them heritage of *h.*
149:7 exe. vengeance upon *h.*
*Is.* 16:8 lords of *h.* broken down
*Jer.* 10:2 learn not way of *h.*
*Lam.* 1:10 seen that *h.* entered
*Ezek.* 11:12 after manners of *h.*
20:9 not be polluted be. *h.* 14:22
32 say, we will be as the *h.*
41 sanctified before *h.* 28:25
22:4 made thee a repr. to the *h.*
16 thine inheri. in sight of *h.*
23:30 gone a whoring after *h.*
25:7 deliver. thee for spoil to *h.*
8 house of Jud. is like to all *h.*
31:11 hand of mighty one of *h.*
34:29 neither bear shame of *h.*
36:3 possession to residue of *h.*
4 derision to the residue of *h.*
6 ye have borne shame of *h.*
23 *h.* know that I am the Lord, 36; 37:28; 38:16; 39:7
39:21 the *h.* shall see my judg.
*Joel* 2:17 *h.* shou. rule over them
3:11 come, all ye *h.* gather
12 let the *h.* be wakened
*Amos* 9:12 possess rem. of all *h.*
*Ob.* 15 day of L. is near on *h.*
16 so sh. *h.* drink continually
*Mic.* 5:15 exe. fury upon the *h.*
*Hab.* 3:12 didst thr. *h.* in anger
*Zep.* 2:11 isles of *h.* sh. worship
*Hag.* 2:22 destroy strength of *h.*
*Zec.* 1:15 displeased with *h.*
9:10 he sh. speak pea. to the *h.*

HEA

*Zec.* 14:14 wealth of *h.* shall be
*Mat.* 6:7 use not repeti. as *h.* do
18:17 let him be to thee as a *h.*
2 *Cor.* 11:26 in perils by the *h.*
*Gal.* 2:9 should go unto the *h.*
3:8 God would justify the *h.*

**Among the HEATHEN.**
*Lev.* 26:33 I will scat. you *a. t. h.*
*Jer.* 9:16; *Ezek.* 20:23; 22:15
33 ye shall perish *am. the h.*
2 *Sam.* 22:50 I will gi. thanks to thee, O L. *a. t. h.* *Ps.* 18:49
1 *Chr.* 16:24 declare his glory *am. the h.* *Ps.* 96:3
*Ps.* 44:11 thou scatter us *a. t. h.*
14 mak. us a by-word *a. the h.*
46:10 I will be exalted *a. t. h.*
96:10 say *a. t. h.* Lord reigneth
106:35 were mingled *a. the h.*
47 O L. gather us from *a. t. h.*
110:6 he shall judge *am. the h.*
126:2 *a. h.* L. ha. done great
*Jer.* 49:15 ma. thee small *a. t. h.*
*Lam.* 4:15 *a. h.* shall no more so.
20 under his shad. live *a. t. h.*
*Ezek.* 11:16 cast th. far off *a. t. h.*
12:16 declare abomina. *a. t. h.*
16:14 renown went forth *a. t. h.*
36:19 scatter them *am. the h.*
21 Isr. profaned *a. the h.* 22, 23
24 will take you fr. *a. h.* 37:21
39:21 will set my glory *a. t. h.*
*Joel* 2:19 no more a repro. *a. t. h.*
*Ob.* I am ambas. is sent *a. t. h.*
2 made thee small *a. the h.*
*Hab.* 1:5 behold ye *a. the h.*
*Zec.* 8:13 were a curse *a. t. h.*
*Mal.* 1:11 name be great *a. h.* 14
*Gal.* 1:16 preach him *a. t. h.*

**HEAVE, D.**
*Ex.* 29:27 *h.* of ram of consecra.
*Num.* 15:20 offering so sh. ye *h.*
18:30 ye *h.* the best thereof, 32
*See* OFFERING, SHOULDER.

**HEAVEN.**
*Gen.* 1:1 G. created *h.* and earth
8 God called the firmament *h.*
14 lights in firmam. of *h.* 15
20 fowl that fly in firma. of *h.*
7:11 windows of *h.* were open.
8:2 windows of *h.* were stopped
14:19 pos. *h.* and earth, 22
19:24 rained fire from Lord of *h.*
27:28 G. give thee of d. of *h.* 39
28:17 This is the gate of *h.*
49:25 bless thee wi. bless. of *h.*
*Ex.* 20:11 Lord made *h.* 31:17
24:10 as it were the body of *h.*
*Lev.* 26:19 make your *h.* as iron
*Deut.* 4:11 burned to midst *h.*
26 I call *h.* and earth to witness, 30:19; 31:28
32 ask from side of *h.* to other
36 out of *h.* made th. hear voi.
10:14 *h.* and *h.* of h. *Ps.* 115:16
11:17 he shut up *h.* 1 *K.* 8:35; 2 *Chr.* 6:26; 7:13
28:12 open *h.* to give thee rain
23 *h.* over thy head shall be
30:4 utmost part of *h.* *Neh.* 1:9
33:13 the precious things of *h.*
26 God of J. rid. upon the *h.*
1 *Sam.* 2:10 out of *h.* sh. he thun.
2 *Sam.* 18:9 up bet. *h.* and earth
21:10 water dropped out of *h.*
22:8 the foundations of *h.* mov.
1 *K.* 8:27 *h.* and *h.* of heav. not contain thee, 2 *Chr.* 2:6; 6:18
35 when *h.* is shut up no rain
2 *K.* 19:15 th. hast made *h.* and earth, 2 *Chr.* 2:12; *Neh.* 9:6
1 *Chr.* 21:16 angel betw. *h.* and
*Job* 11:8 it is as high as *h.?*
20:27 *h.* shall reveal his iniquity
22:12 is not G. in height of *h.?*
14 walketh in the circuit of *h.*
26:11 the pillars of *h.* tremble
38:29 frost of *h.* who ha. ge. it?
33 knowest thou ordin. of *h.?*
37 who can stay bottles of *h.?*
*Ps.* 19:6 going is from end of *h.*
69:34 *h.* and earth praise him
78:23 he opened the doors of *h.*
24 given them of corn of *h.*
89:29 th. to endure as days of *h.*
103:11 *h.* is high above earth
105:40 sat. them wi. bread of *h.*
115:15 L. who ma. *h.* and earth, 121:2; 124:8; 134:3; 146:6; *Is.* 37:16; *Jer.* 32:17; *Acts* 4:24; 14:15; *Rev.* 14:7
147:8 covereth *h.* with clouds
148:13 gl. is above earth and *h.*
*Prov.* 25:3 *h.* for height, earth
*Is.* 40:12 hath meted out *h.?*
66:1 *h.* is my throne, *Acts* 7:49

HEA

*Jer.* 7:18 cakes to queen of *h.*
10:2 be not dism. at signs of *h.*
23:24 do not I fill *h.* and earth?
31:27 if *h.* above can be meas.
33:25 not appointed ordin. of *h.*
44:17 inc. to qu. of *h.* 18, 19, 25
51:15 hath stretched out the *h.*
*Lam.* 4:19 swifter th. eagles of *h.*
*Ezek.* 8:3 lift. me be. earth and *h.*
32:7 I will cover the *h.*
8 lights of *h.* will I make dark
*Dan.* 4:15 be wet with dew of *h.*
23, 25, 33; 5:21
35 doeth will in army of *h.*
5:23 lifted thyself ag. L. of *h.*
7:2 four winds of *h.* strove
13 man came with clouds of *h.*
8:8 toward four winds of *h.* 11:4
*Amos* 9:6 build his stories in *h.*
*Hag.* 1:10 *h.* is stayed from dew
*Zec.* 2:6 spr. you as winds of *h.*
*Mal.* 3:10 not open wind. of *h.*
*Mat.* 5:18 till *h.* and earth pass
34 nor swear by *h.* *Jam.* 5:12
11:25 thee, L. of *h.* *Luke* 10:21
23:22 swear by *h.* swear by G.
24:30 S. of man com. in clouds of *h.* 26:64; *Mark* 14:62
31 elect from one end of *h.*
35 *h.* and earth sh. pass away, *Mark* 13:31; *Luke* 21:33
36 not angels of *h.* but my F.
*Mark* 13:27 elect fr. ut. part of *h.*
*Luke* 3:21 J. praying, *h.* opened
4:25 when the *h.* was shut up
15:18 have sinned against *h.* 21
16:17 easier for *h.* and earth
21:26 powers of *h.* sh. be shaken
*John* 1:51 ye shall see *h.* open
*Acts* 3:21 wh. the *h.* must receive
10:11 saw *h.* opened, *Rev.* 19:11
*Jam.* 5:18 and the *h.* gave rain
*Rev.* 3:12 cometh down out of *h.*
6:14 *h.* departed as a scroll
8:13 angel flying thro' *h.* 14:6
10:6 created *h.* and the things
11:6 these have power to shut *h.*
16:17 a great voice out of *h.*
21 a great hail out of *h.*
18:20 rejoice over her, thou *h.*
19:17 to the fowls that fly in *h.*
20:9 fire came from G. out of *h.*
11 earth and *h.* fled away
21:1 I saw a new *h.* and earth
10 Jerus. descending out of *h.*
*See* FOWL, FOWLS.

**From HEAVEN.**
*Ex.* 16:4 rain bread *from h.*
20:22 talked with you *from h.* *Neh.* 9:13
*Deut.* 26:15 look down *from h.* *Is.* 63:15; *Lam.* 3:50
28:24 as dust *f. h.* shall it come
*Jos.* 10:11 L. cast great sto. *f. h.*
*Jud.* 5:20 fought *f. h.* the stars
2 *Sam.* 22:14 L. thundered *fr. h.*
2 *K.* 1:10 let fire come down *f. h.*
th. came down fi. *f. h.* 12, 14
1 *Chr.* 21:26 answ. *f. h.* by fire
2 *Chr.* 6:21 hear *f. h.* 23, 27, 30
7:1 fire came down *from h.*
14 will I hear *f. h.* and forgive
*Neh.* 9:15 gav. them bread *f. h.*
*Job* 1:16 fire of G. fallen *from h.*
*Ps.* 14:2 L. look. down *f. h.* 53:2
33:13 the Lord looketh *from h.*
76:8 judment to be heard *f. h.*
80:14 O God, look down *f. h.*
85:11 right. shall look *from h.*
102:19 *f. h.* did the L. behold
*Is.* 14:12 how art thou fal. *f. h.*
55:10 as snow falleth *from h.*
*Lam.* 2:1 Lord cast down *f. h.*
*Dan.* 4:31 a voice *f. h.* *Mat.* 3:17; *Luke* 3:22; *John* 12:28
*Mat.* 16:1 show them sign *f. h.*
21:25 wh. was it? *f. h.* or of men? *Mark* 11:30; *Lu.* 20:4
28:2 for the angel descended *f. h.* *Rev.* 10:1; 18:1; 20:1
*Mark* 8:11 sign *f. h.* *Luke* 11:16
*Luke* 9:54 com. fire to come *f. h.*
10:18 behe. S. as lightning *f. h.*
17:29 fire and brimstone *f. h.*
21:11 great signs sh. th. be *f. h.*
22:43 angel *f. h.* strengthening
*John* 1:32 I saw S. descend. *f. h.*
3:13 came down *from h.* 6:33
27 exc. it be given him *fro. h.*
31 he that com. *f. h.* is above
6:31 he gave bread *from h.*
32 M. gave you not bread *f. h.*
38 I came *f. h.* not to do, 42
41 bread came *f. h.* 50, 51, 58
*Acts* 2:2 there came a sound *f. h.*
9:3 a light *f. h.* sh. 22:6; 26:13
11:5 a great sheet let down *f. h.*

HEA

*Acts* 14:17 and gave us rain *f. h.*
*Rom.* 1:18 wra. of G. is rev. *f. h.*
1 *Cor.* 15:47 se. man is Lord *f. h.*
2 *Cor.* 5:2 clothed with ho. *f. h.*
*Gal.* 1:8 angel *f. h.* preach
1 *Thes.* 1:10 wait for Son *from h.*
4:16 the L. shall descend *fr. h.*
2 *Thes.* 1:7 L. J. be revealed *f. h.*
*Heb.* 12:25 him that speak. *f. h.*
1 *Pet.* 1:12 with H. G. sent *f. h.*
*Rev.* 8:10 fell a great star *f. h.*
9:1 I saw a star fall *from h.*
10:4 I heard a voice *f. h.* saying, Seal things and write them not, 8; 11:12; 14:2, 13; 18:4
13:13 fire come down *from h.*

*See* GOD *of Heaven.*

**Host, s of HEAVEN.**

*Deut.* 4:19 *h. of h.* worship him
17:3 hath worship. the *h. of h.*
1 *K.* 22:19 saw L. sit on thr. and *h. of h.* sta. by, 2 *Chr.* 18:18
2 *K.* 17:16 Israel worshi. *h. of h.*
21:3 Manasseh worshipped all the *host of h.* 2 *Chr.* 33:3
5 alt. for *host of h.* 2 *Chr.* 33:5
23:4 bro. vessels for *host of h.* 5
*Neh.* 9:6 made *h. of h.* with their *h.* and *host of h.* worsh. thee
*Is.* 34:4 *h. of h.* sh. be dissolved
*Jer.* 8:2 spread them bef. *h. of h.*
19:13 burnt incense to *host of h.*
33:22 as *h. of h.* cannot be num.
*Dan.* 8:10 great, even to *h. of h.*
*Zep.* 1:5 off them worship *h. of h.*
*Acts* 7:42 to worship *host of h.*

**In HEAVEN.**

*Ex.* 20:4 nor likeness of anything *in h.* *Deut.* 5:8
*Deut.* 3:24 what God *in h.* can
4:39 the Lord is G. *in h.* above
*Jos.* 2:11 he is God *in h.* above
1 *K.* 8:23 is no God like thee *in h.* 2 *Chr.* 6:14
30 hear thou *in h.* 32-49
2 *K.* 7:2 L. make wind. *in h.* 19
1 *Chr.* 29:11 all *in h.* and earth
*Job* 16:19 my witness is *in h.*
*Ps.* 11:4 Lord's throne is *in h.*
73:25 wh. have I *in h.* but thee
77:18 voice of thunder *in h.*
78:26 east wind to blow *in h.*
89:6 who *in h.* can be co. to L.?
37 as faithful witnesses *in h.*
113:6 hum. him. to things *in h.*
119:89 thy word is settled *in h.*
*Ec.* 5:2 God *in h.* thou up. earth
*Is.* 34:5 sw. shall be bathed *in h.*
*Dan.* 2:28 G. *in h.* reveal. secrets
*Amos* 9:6 buildeth stories *in h.*
*Mat.* 5:12 great is your rew. *in h.*
16 glorify your Father *in h.*
45 chil. of your F. who is *in h.*
48 be perfect as your F. *in h.*
6:9 Our Father *in h.* *Luke* 11:2
10 on earth as *in h.* *Luke* 11:2
20 but lay up treasures *in h.*
7:11 F. *in h.* give good things
21 will of my F. *in h.* 12:50
10:32 confess bef. my F. *in h.*
33 him will I deny bef. my F. *in h.*
16:17 F. wh. is *in h.* revealed it
19 shall be bound *in h.* 18:18
18:10 desp. not little ones *in h.*
19:21 treasure *in h.* *Luke* 18:22
22:30 angels *in h.* *Mark* 12:25
23:9 one is your F. who is *in h.*
24:30 sign of Son of man *in h.*
28:18 all power given me *in h.*
*Mark* 11:26 nor F. *in h.* forgive
13:25 powers *in h.* sh. be shak.
32 not angels which are *in h.*
*Luke* 6:23 your re. is great *in h.*
10:20 your names are writ. *in h.*
15:7 joy *in h.* over one sinner
19:38 peace *in h.* glory in high
*John* 3:13 even Son of man *in h.*
*Acts* 2:19 wonders *in h.* above
1 *Cor.* 8:5 whe. *in h.* or in earth
*Eph.* 1:10 gath. in one, thi. *in h.*
3:15 family *in h.* is named
6:9 your Master *in h.* *Col.* 4:1
*Phil.* 2:10 of things *in h.*
3:20 our conversation is *in h.*
*Col.* 1:5 hope wh. is laid up *in h.*
16 things created that are *in h.*
20 to reconcile all things *in h.*
*Heb.* 10:34 have *in h.* better sub.
12:23 first-born written *in h.*
1 *Pet.* 1:4 inherit. reserved *in h.*
1 *John* 5:7 three bear rec. *in h.*
*Rev.* 4:1 a door was opened *in h.*
2 a throne was set *in h.*
5:13 every creature *in h.* saying
8:1 sil. *in h.*; 11:15 voices *in h.*
11:19 temple of G. opened *in h.*

HEA

*Rev.* 12:1 ap. great wonder *in h.* 3
7 there was war *in h.*
8 nor place fou. any more *in h.*
13:6 to blaspheme them *in h.*
14:17 came out of temple *in h.*
15:1 I saw another sign *in h.*
5 tabernacle of testimony *in h.*
19:14 the armies *in h.* followed

**Into HEAVEN.**

2 *K.* 2:1 L. wo. take Elijah *i. h.*
11 Eli. went by a whirlw. *i. h.*
*Ps.* 139:8 ascend *into h.* art there
*Prov.* 30:4 ascend. *i. h.* *Rom.* 10:6
*Is.* 14:13 I will ascend *into h.*
*Mark* 16:19 L. was received *i. h.*
*Luke* 2:15 angels gone away *i. h.*
24:51 he was parted, carried *i. h.*
*Acts* 1:11 gazing *i. h.* taken *i. h.*
7:55 Stephen looked up *into h.*
10:16 vessel received *i. h.* 11:10
*Heb.* 9:24 but *into h.* itself
1 *Pet.* 3:22 gone *i. h.* on right h.

*See* KINGDOM.

**HEAVEN,** *with* **stars.**

*Gen.* 1:17 G. set *stars* in fir. of *h.*
22:17 will multiply thy seed as *stars* of *h.* 26:4; *Ex.* 32:13; 1 *Chr.* 27:23; *Neh.* 9:23
*Deut.* 1:10 are as *stars* of *h.* 10:22
28:62 were as *s.* of *h.* for multi.
*Is.* 13:10 *s.* of *h.* sh. not give light
*Ezek.* 32:7 cover *h.* make *s.* dark
*Nah.* 3:16 multiplied as *s.* of *h.*
*Mat.* 24:29 *s.* fall fr. *h.* *Mark* 13:25
*Rev.* 6:13 *stars* of *h.* fell on earth
12:4 his tail drew third of *s.* of *h.*

**To,** *or* **unto HEAVEN.**

*Gen.* 11:4 tower may reach *u. h.*
28:12 top of it may reach *to h.*
*Deut.* 1:28 cities walled *to h.* 9:1
30:12 who sh. go up for us *to h.*
32:40 for I lift up my hand *to h.*
1 *Sam.* 5:12 cry of city w. up *to h.*
1 *K.* 8:54 with hands spread *to h.*
2 *Chr.* 28:9 a rage th. reach. *u. h.*
*Ps.* 107:26 they mount up *to h.*
*Jer.* 51:9 her judg. reacheth *u. h.*
*Dan.* 4:11 tree reached *to h.* 20
*Amos* 9:2 tho' they climb up *t. h.*
*Mat.* 11:23 Cap. art exalted *to h.*
14:19 look. up *to h.* he blessed, *Mark* 6:41; *Luke* 9:16
*Mark* 7:34 looking *to h.* he sighed
*Luke* 18:13 not lift his eyes *u. h.*
*John* 3:13 no man ascen. up *to h.*
17:1 Je. lifted up his eyes *to h.*
2 *Cor.* 12:2 caught up *to* third *h.*
*Rev.* 10:5 angel lifted hand *to h.*
11:12 ascend. up *to h.* in cloud
18:5 her sins have reached *u. h.*

**Toward HEAVEN.**

*Gen.* 15:5 look now *toward h.*
*Ex.* 10:22 stretch. his hand *t. h.*
*Jud.* 13:20 flame went up *t. h.*
1 *K.* 8:22 Solomon spread forth his hands *tow. h.* 2 *Chr.* 6:13
*Job* 2:12 dust on their heads *t. h.*
*Prov.* 23:5 fly aw. as eagle *t. h.*
*Acts* 1:10 looked steadfastly *t. h.*

**Under HEAVEN.**

*Gen.* 1:9 waters *under h.* be gat.
6:17 to destroy all flesh fr. *u. h.*
7:19 high hills *u.* the whole *h.*
*Deut.* 4:19 to all nations *u. h.*
7:24 dest. th. name fr. *u. h.* 9:14
29:20 L. blot out name fr. *u. h.*
2 *K.* 14:27 blot na. of Is. fr. *u. h.*
*Job* 28:24 G. seeth *u.* the whole *h.*
37:3 directeth it *u.* the whole *h.*
41:11 whatsoever is *u. h.* is mine
*Ec.* 1:13 search out all th. *u. h.*
2:3 that good they sho. do *u. h.*
3:1 a time to ev. purpose *u. h.*
*Luke* 17:24 lighte. one part *u. h.*
*Acts* 2:5 devout of ev. nation *u. h.*
4:12 none oth. name *u. h.* given
*Col.* 1:23 gospel to ev. creat. *u. h.*

**HEAVENLY.**

*Mat.* 6:14 *h.* Father will forgive
26 your *h.* Father feedeth them
32 *h.* F. knoweth ye have need
15:13 ev. plant *h.* F. hath not
18:35 so shall my *h.* Father do
*Luke* 2:13 the *h.* host praising G.
11:13 your *h.* F. sh. give the Sp.
*John* 3:12 I tell you of *h.* things
*Acts* 26:19 not disob. to *h.* vision
1 *Cor.* 15:48 as is the *h.* such are
49 shall bear the image of the *h.*
*Eph.* 1:3 blessings in *h.* places
20 right hand in *h.* places, 2:6
3:10 the powers in *h.* places
2 *Tim.* 4:18 Lord pres. to *h.* king.
*Heb.* 3:1 partakers of *h.* calling
6:4 have tasted of the *h.* gift

HEA

*Heb.* 8:5 exa. and sh. of *h.* things
9:23 *h.* things with better sacri.
11:16 *h.* country; 12:22 *h.* Jeru.

**HEAVENS.**

*Gen.* 2:1 *h.* and earth finished
4 generat. of the *h.* and earth
*Deut.* 32:1 O *h.* I will sp. *Is.* 1:2
33:28 his *h.* sh. drop down dew
*Jud.* 5:4 trembled, *h.* dropped
2 *Sam.* 22:10 bow. the *h.* *Ps.* 18:9
1 *K.* 8:27 *h.* cannot contain thee
1 *Chr.* 16:26 Lord made *h.* *Neh.* 9:6; *Ps.* 96:5; 102:25; 136:5
31 let the *h.* be glad, earth rej.
2 *Chr.* 6:25 hear fr. the *h.* 33,35,39
*Job* 14:12 till *h.* be no more
15:15 *h.* not clean in his sight
20:6 excellency mount up to *h.*
26:13 by Sp. he garnished the *h.*
35:5 look to the *h.* and see
*Ps.* 8:1 thy glory above *h.* 113:4
3 when I consider thy *h.*
19:1 *h.* declare the glory of God
33:6 by word of L. were *h.* made
50:4 sh. call to the *h.* from above
6 *h.* shall declare his righteou.
57:5 be thou exalted, O God, above the *h.* 11; 108:5
10 mercy is great to *h.* 108:5
68:4 that rideth upon the *h.* 33
8 *h.* dropped at presence of G.
73:9 set their mouth ag. the *h.*
89:5 *h.* shall praise thy wonders
11 the *h.* are thine, earth also
96:11 the *h.* rejoice, *Rev.* 12:12
97:6 *h.* declare his righteousness
104:2 stretchest out *h.* *Is.* 40:22
108:4 mercy is great above *h.*
115:16 the *h.* are the Lord's
144:5 bow thy *h.* O L. and come
148:1 praise ye the Lord from *h.*
4 praise him hea. of *h.* and wa.
*Prov.* 3:19 he established the *h.*
8:27 when he prepared the *h.*
*Is.* 13:13 shake the *h.* *Hag.* 2:6,21
34:4 the *h.* shall be rolled toget.
44:23 sing, O ye *h.* for L. done it
24 stretch. forth the *h.* 45:12; 51:13; *Jer.* 10:12; *Zec.* 12:1
45:8 drop down, ye *h.* fr. above
48:13 my right hand spanned *h.*
49:13 sing, O *h.* be joy, O earth
50:3 I clothe *h.* with blackness
51:6 lift your eyes to *h.*
16 that I may plant the *h.*
55:9 as *h.* are higher than earth
64:1 rend the *h.* and come down
65:17 behold, I create new *h.*
66:22 new *h.* which I will make
*Jer.* 2:12 be astonished, O ye *h.*
4:23 I beh. *h.* they had no light
25 birds of *h.* were fled, 9:10
28 earth mourn, *h.* above black
10:11 gods not made *h.* sh. peri.
14:22 can the *h.* give showers?
*Ezek.* 1:1 *h.* were open. *Mat.* 3:16
*Dan.* 4:26 known that *h.* do rule
*Hos.* 2:21 I will hear the *h.*
*Joel* 2:10 the *h.* shall tremble
*Hab.* 3:3 his glory covered the *h.*
*Zec.* 6:5 four spirits of the *h.*
8:12 the *h.* shall give their dew
*Mat.* 24:29 powers of *h.* shaken
*Mark* 1:10 he saw the *h.* opened
*Acts* 2:34 D. is not ascended to *h.*
7:56 behold, I see the *h.* opened
*Heb.* 1:10 *h.* work of thy hands
4:14 High-p. is passed into *h.*
7:26 H.-p. made higher than *h.*
2 *Pet.* 3:5 word of G. *h.* we. of old
7 *h.* wh. are now are kept in st.
10 *h.* sh. pass away with gr. no.
12 *h.* being on fire shall be dis.

**In the HEAVENS.**

*Ps.* 2:4 he that sitteth *in the h.*
18:13 L. also thundered *in the h.*
36:5 thy mercy, O L. is *in the h.*
89:2 faithfulness estab. *in the h.*
103:19 L. prep. his throne *in h.*
115:3 God is *in the h.*
123:1 O thou that dwell. *in t. h.*
*Jer.* 10:13 waters *in the h.* 51:16
*Lam.* 3:41 lift hearts to G. *in h.*
*Joel* 2:30 show wonders *in the h.*
*Luke* 12:33 a treasure *in the h.*
2 *Cor.* 5:1 not made w. hands *in h.*
*Heb.* 8:1 thr. of Majesty *in t. h.*
9:23 patterns of things *in the h.*

**HEAVY.**

*Ex.* 17:12 Moses' hands were *h.*
18:18 this thing is too *h.*
*Num.* 11:14 not able, bec. too *h.*
1 *Sam.* 4:18 Eli was old man *h.*
2 *Sam.* 14:26 hair was *h.* on him
1 *K.* 12:4 father's *h.* yoke, 10, 11, 14; 2 *Chr.* 10:4, 10, 11, 14

HED

1 *K.* 14:6 sent to thee with *h.* tid.
*Neh.* 5:18 bondage *h.* on people
*Job* 33:7 neither shall hand be *h.*
*Ps.* 32:4 thy hand was *h.* on me
38:4 *h.* burden, they are too *h.*
*Prov.* 25:20 songs to a *h.* heart
27:3 stone is *h.* sand weighty
31:6 wine to those of *h.* hearts
*Is.* 6:10 and make their ears *h.*
24:20 transgression shall be *h.*
30:27 the burden thereof is *h.*
46:1 carriages were *h.* loaden
58:6 to undo the *h.* burdens?
59:1 nei. his ear *h.* that it cannot
*Lam.* 3:7 made chain *h.*
*Mat.* 11:28 ye that are *h.* laden
23:4 for they bind *h.* burdens
26:37 be sorrowful, and very *h.*
43 eyes were *h.* *Mark* 14:33, 40
*Luke* 9:32 were *h.* with sleep

**HEAVIER.**

*Job* 6:3 *h.* than sand of the sea
23:2 my stroke is *h.* than groan.
*Prov.* 27:3 a fool's wrath is *h.*

**HEAVILY.**

*Ex.* 14:25 that drave them *h.*
*Ps.* 35:14 bowed *h.* as one mour.
*Is.* 47:6 on ancient *h.* laid yoke?

**HEAVINESS.**

*Ezr.* 9:5 I rose from *h.*
*Job* 9:27 I will leave off my *h.*
*Ps.* 69:20 broken heart-full of *h.*
119:28 my soul melteth for *h.*
*Prov.* 10:1 fool. son *h.* of mother
12:25 *h.* in heart mak. it stoop
14:13 end of that mirth is *h.*
*Is.* 61:3 garm. of praise for *h.*
*Rom.* 9:2 great *h.* and sorrow
3 *Cor.* 2:1 wou. not come ag. in *h.*
*Phil.* 2:26 brother was full of *h.*
*Jam.* 4:9 your joy be turned to *h.*
1 *Pet.* 1:6 if need be ye are in *h.*

**HEBER.**

*Gen.* 46:17 Beriah, H. 1 *Chr.* 7:31
*Jud.* 4:11 H. the Kenite, 17; 5:24
*Luke* 3:35 Phalec, was son of H.

**HEBREW.**

*Gen.* 14:13 Abra. the H. 39:14
41:12 a young man, a H.
*Ex.* 2:11 Egyptian smiting a H.
*Jer.* 34:9 should let a H. go free
*Jon.* 1:9 unto them I am a H.

**HEBREWS.**

*Gen.* 40:15 sto. out of land of H.
*Ex.* 2:6 this one of H. chil. 13; 3:18; 5:3; 7:16; 9:1; 10:3
1 *Sam.* 4:6 shout in camp of H. 9
13:3 let H. hear, 19; 14:11, 21
29:3 what do these H. hear?
*Acts* 6:1 murmuring ag. the H.
2 *Cor.* 11:22 H. or Israelites?
*Phil.* 3:5 of Benja. a Heb. of H.

**HEBREW,** *language.*

*Luke* 23:38 writ. in H. *John* 19:20
*John* 5:2 called in H. 19:13, 17
*Acts* 21:40 spake in H. 22:2; 26:14
*Rev.* 9:11 in H. Abaddon, 16:16

**HEBREW man.**

*Deut.* 15:12 if brother, a H. *man*

**HEBREW servant.**

*Gen.* 39:17 H. *s.* came, *Ex.* 21:2

**HEBREW woman, women.**

*Ex.* 1:16 midwife to H. *w.* 19
2:7 a nurse of the H. *women?*
*Deut.* 15:12 if any H. *w.* be sold

HEBREWESS. *Jer.* 34:9

**HEBRON,** *place.*

*Gen.* 23:2 Sarah died in H. 35:27; *Jos.* 14:15; 20:7; *Jud.* 1:10
37:14 Jacob sent Jos. out of H.
*Num.* 13:22 H. built before Zoan
2 *Sam.* 2:11 Dav. was king in H.
5:5; 1 *K.* 2:11; 1 *Chr.* 29:27
3:32 buried Abner in H. 4:12
5:3 in H. 1 *Chr.* 11:3; 12:38
15:7 Absalom vowed in H. 10
1 *Chr.* 12:38 perfect heart to H.

**HEBRON,** *person.*

*Ex.* 6:18 Kohath, H. *Num.* 3:19
1 *Chr.* 2:42, 43; 6:2, 18; 15:9; 23:12, 19; 24:23

**HEDGE, S.**

*Job* 1:10 not made a *h.* ab. him?
*Ps.* 80:12 broken her *h.*? 89:40
*Prov.* 15:19 way of sloth *h.* of th.
*Ec.* 10:8 breaketh *h.* serpent bite
*Is.* 5:5 take away the *h.* thereof
*Jer.* 49:3 run to and fro by the *h.*
*Ezek.* 13:5 nor made up *h.* 22:30
*Mic.* 7:4 sharper than a thorn *h.*
*Nah.* 3:17 as grasshoppers in *h.*
*Mark* 12:1 he set a *h.* about it
*Luke* 14:23 go to highways and *h.*

HEI

**HEDGE, D.**

*Job* 3:23 way is hid, whom G. *h.*
*Lam.* 3:7 he hath *h.* me about
*Hos.* 2:6 *h.* up thy way with tho.
*Mat.* 21:33 vineyard, *h.* it round

**HEED.**

2 *K.* 10:31 Jehu took no *h.*
*Ps.* 119:9 tak. *h.* ac. to thy word
*Prov.* 17:4 giveth *h.* to false lips
*Ec.* 12:9 preacher gave good *h.*
*Jer.* 18:18 not gi. *h.* to any words
19 give *h.* to me, O Lord
*Acts* 3:5 he gave *h.* unto them
8:6 people of Sam. gave *h.* to P.
10 gave *h.* to Simon least to
1 *Tim.* 1:4 *h.* to fables, *Tit.* 1:14
4:1 giving *h.* to seducing spirits
*Heb.* 2:1 we ought to give more *h.*
*See* TAKE.

**HEEL, S.**

*Gen.* 3:15 thou sh. bruise his *h.*
25:26 hold on E. *h.* *Hos.* 12:3
49:17 an adder biteth horse *h.*
*Job* 13:27 print on *h.* of my feet
18:9 gin shall take him by *h.*
*Ps.* 41:9 *h.* ag. me, *John* 13:18
49:5 iniq. of my *h.* compass me
*Jer.* 13:22 iniq. thy *h.* made bare
HEGE. *Est.* 2:3

**HEIFER.**

*Num.* 19:2 red *h.*; 5 burn the *h.*
*Deut.* 21:3 the elders sh. take a *h.*
4 strike off the *h.* neck
6 shall wash hands over the *h.*
*Jud.* 14:18 not plou. with my *h.*
*Is.* 15:5 cry out for Moab as *h.*
*Jer.* 46:20 Egypt is like a fair *h.*
48:34 uttered their voice as a *h.*
50:11 grown fat as *h.* at grass
*Hos.* 4:16 Is. as a backsliding *h.*
10:11 Ephraim is as *h.* taught
*Heb.* 9:13 ashes of *h.* sp. unclean

**HEIGHT, S.**

*Gen.* 6:15 *h.* of ark sh. be 30 cu.
*Ex.* 25:10 ark of Shittim-wood, a cu. and half *h.* 23; 37:1, 10
27:1 *h.* of altar, three cu. 38:1
18 *h.* of court, five cubits, 38:18
30:2 *h.* of altar of incense, 37:25
1 *Sam.* 16:7 look not on *h.* of sta.
17:4 Goliath's *h.* 6 cu. and a sp.
1 *K.* 6:2 *h.* of house of G. 30 cu.
20 oracle twenty cubits in *h.*
26 *h.* of cherub was ten cubits
7:2 *h.* of house of Leb. 30 cubits
16 *h.* of one chapiter 5 cubits
23 *h.* of molten sea five cubits
27 *h.* of one base three cubits
*Ezr.* 6:3 *h.* of God's house 60 cu.
*Job* 22:12 God in *h.* of heaven?
*Ps.* 102:19 looked fr. *h.* of sanct.
148:1 praise the Lord in the *h.*
*Prov.* 25:3 the heaven for *h.*
*Is.* 7:11 ask it in the *h.* above
14:14 I will ascend above the *h.*
*Jer.* 49:16 O thou that holdest *h.*
51:53 fortify *h.* of her strength
*Ezek.* 17:23 in *h.* of Israel, 20:40
19:11 she appeared in her *h.*
31:5 therefore his *h.* was exalted
14 none of the trees exalt for *h.*
32:5 fill the valleys with thy *h.*
*Dan.* 3:1 image wh. *h.* was 60 cu.
4:11 *h.* reached unto heaven, 20
*Amos* 2:9 *h.* was like *h.* of cedars
*Rom.* 8:39 nor *h.* nor depth
*Eph.* 3:18 the *h.* of love of Ch.?
*Rev.* 21:16 breadth and *h.* equal

**HEINOUS.**

*Job* 31:11 for this is a *h.* crime

**HEIR, S.**

*Gen.* 15:3 born in my house is *h.*
4 This shall not be thine *h.*
21:10 Ishmael shall not be *h.*
2 *Sam.* 14:7 we will destroy *h.*
*Prov.* 30:23 handmaid *h.* to mis.
*Jer.* 49:1 hath Is. no sons? no *h.*?
2 Is. *h.* to them that were his *h.*
*Mic.* 1:15 I will bring *h.* to thee
*Mat.* 21:38 this is the *h.* *Mark* 12:7; *Luke* 20:14
*Rom.* 4:13 should be *h.* of world
14 if they wh. are of law be *h.*
8:17 *h.* of G. joint *h.* with Ch.
*Gal.* 3:29 *h.* according to promise
4:1 *h.* as long as he is a child
7 an *h.* of God through Christ
30 son of bond-w. sh. not be *h.*
*Eph.* 3:6 Gent. sh. be fellow-*h.*
*Tit.* 3:7 *h.* according to the hope
*Heb.* 1:2 whom he appointed *h.*
14 who shall be *h.* of salvation
6:17 God willing to show to *h.*
11:7 became *h.* of righteousness
*Jam.* 2:5 *h.* of the kingdom

HEL

1 *Pet.* 3:7 as *h.* together of grace
HELAM. 2 *Sam.* 10:16
HELBON. *Ezek.* 27:18

**HELD.**

*Ex.* 17:11 wh. Moses *h.* up hand
*Jud.* 7:20 *h.* lamps in left hands
2 *Chr.* 4:5 sea *h.* 3,000 baths
*Neh.* 4:16 half *h.* both spears
17 other hand he *h.* a weapon
*Est.* 5:2 king *h.* out golden scep.
*Job* 23:11 my foot *h.* his steps
*Ps.* 32:9 wh. mouth must be *h.*
94:18 thy mercy, O L. *h.* me up
*Cant.* 3:4 I *h.* him, and wo. not
7:5 king is *h.* in the galleries
*Jer.* 50:33 took captives, *h.* them
*Dan.* 12:7 *h.* up his right hand
*Mat.* 12:14 *h.* a coun. *Mark* 15:1
*Luke* 22:63 men that *h.* Jesus
*Acts* 3:11 man was healed, *h.* P.
14:4 part *h.* with J. part apostles
*Rom.* 7:6 wherein we were *h.*
*Rev.* 6:9 slain for testim. they *h.*

**HELD peace.**

*Gen.* 24:21 wondering *h.* his *p.*
*Lev.* 10:3 Aaron *h.* his *peace*
*Num.* 30:7 husband *h.* *p.* 11, 14
*Neh.* 5:8 *h.* th. *p.* found nothing
*Job* 29:10 nobles *h.* their *peace*
*Ps.* 39:2 I *h.* my *p.* from good
*Is.* 36:21 *h.* their *p.* *Mark* 3:4; 9:34
57:11 have not I *h.* my *peace*?
*Mat.* 26:63 Jesus *h.* his *peace*
*Luke* 14:4 *h.* *p.* 20:26; *Acts* 11:18
*Acts* 15:13 *h.* their *p.* Ja. answer
HELDAI. *Zec.* 6:10
HELL. *Luke* 3:23
HELKATH-HAZZURIM. 2 *Sam.* 2:16

**HELL.**

*Deut.* 32:22 fire burn unto low. *h.*
2 *Sam.* 22:6 sorrows of *h.* compassed me, *Ps.* 18:5; 86:13
*Job* 11:8 deeper than *h.*
26:6 *h.* is naked before him
*Ps.* 9:17 wicked turned into *h.*
16:10 not le. soul in *h.* *Acts* 2:27
55:15 go down quick to *h.*
116:3 pains of *h.* gat hold on me
139:8 bed in *h.* thou art there
*Prov.* 5:5 steps take hold on *h.*
7:27 house way to *h.* going do.
9:18 guests are in depths of *h.*
15:11 *h.* and destruction bef. L.
24 he may depart from *h.*
23:14 deliver his soul from *h.*
27:20 *h.* and destruction ne. full
*Is.* 5:14 *h.* hath enlarged herself
14:9 *h.* from beneath is moved
15 shalt be brought down to *h.*
28:15 with *h.* are we at agreem.
18 agreem. with *h.* not stand
57:9 debase thyself even to *h.*
*Ezek.* 31:16 I cast him down to *h.*
17 went down to *h.* with him
32:21 speak to him out of *h.*
27 down to *h.* with weapons
*Amos* 9:2 tho' they dig into *h.*
*Jon.* 2:2 out of belly of *h.*
*Hab.* 2:5 enlargeth desire as *h.*
*Mat.* 5:22 in danger of *h.* fire
29 body be cast in *h.* 30
10:28 body in *h.* *Luke* 12:5
11:23 Capernaum brought down to *h.* *Luke* 10:15
16:18 gates of *h.* sh. not prevail
18:9 having two eyes to be cast into *h.* *Mark* 9:47
23:15 twofold more child of *h.*
33 can ye escape damna. of *h.*?
*Luke* 16:23 in *h.* lifted up his eyes
*Acts* 2:31 soul was not left in *h.*
*Jam.* 3:6 tong. is set on fire of *h.*
2 *Pet.* 2:4 cast angels down to *h.*
*Rev.* 1:18 keys of *h.* and death
6:8 name Death, *h.* followed
20:13 death and *h.* del. up dead
14 death and *h.* cast in lake

**HELM.**

*Jam.* 3:4 turn. about wi. small *h.*

**HELMET, S.**

2 *Chr.* 26:14 Uzziah prepared *h.*
*Is.* 59:17 *h.* of salvation on head
*Jer.* 46:4 stand forth with your *h.*
*Ezek.* 23:24 ag. the shield and *h.*
27:10 shield and *h.* in thee
38:5 with shield and *h.*
*Eph.* 6:17 the *h.* of salvation
1 *Thes.* 5:8 *h.* hope of salvation

**HELP, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 2:18 a *h.* meet for him
20 not found a *h.* meet for him
*Ex.* 18:4 G. said he, was my *h.*
*Deut.* 33:7 *h.* to him fr. enemies
26 rideth on heaven in thy *h.*

HEL

*Deut.* 33:29 sa. by L. shi. of thy *h.*
*Jud.* 5:23 came not to *h.* of Lord
*Job* 6:13 is not my *h.* in me?
31:21 when I saw *h.* in the gate
*Ps.* 3:2 say of soul no *h.* for him
20:2 L. send *h.* from sanctuary
27:9 been my *h.* leave not, O God
33:20 waits for L. he is our *h.*
35:2 stand up for my *h.* 44:26
40:17 my *h.* and my deliv. 70:5
42:5 praise for *h.* of countenance
46:1 God very present *h.*
60:11 *h.* vain *h.* of man, 108:12
63:7 bec. thou hast been my *h.*
71:12 God, make haste for my *h.*
89:19 *h.* on one that is mighty
94:17 unless L. had been my *h.*
115:9 their *h.* and shield, 10, 11
121:1 fr. whence cometh my *h.*
2 my *h.* cometh from the Lord
124:8 our *h.* is in name of Lord
146:3 tr. not man, in whom no *h.*
5 happy hath God of J. for *h.*
*Is.* 10:3 to wh. will ye flee for *h.*?
30:5 nor be a *h.* nor profit
34:1 them that go to Eg. for *h.*
2 ag. *h.* of them that work ini.
*Lam.* 4:17 eyes failed for vain *h.*
*Dan.* 11:34 holpen with little *h.*
*Hos.* 13:9 in me is thy *h.*
*Acts* 26:22 obtained *h.* of God

**HELP, Verb.**

*Gen.* 49:25 God of fa. who sh. *h.*
*Deut.* 32:38 let them rise and *h.*
2 *Sam.* 10:11 then *h.* me, I will *h.* thee, 1 *Chr.* 19:12
14:4 said, *h.* O king, 2 *K.* 6:26
2 *Chr.* 14:11 it is nothing with thee to *h.* *h.* us, O Lord
19:2 should. thou *h.* the ungodly
20:9 thou wilt hear and *h.*
25:8 for God hath power to *h.*
26:13 power to *h.* the king
28:23 *h.* them that they may *h.*
32:8 with us is the L. to *h.* us
*Job* 8:20 nei. will he *h.* evil-doers
*Ps.* 12:1 *h.* L.; 22:11 none to *h.*
22:19 haste thee to *h.* 38:22; 40:13; 70:1
37:40 L. *h.* them; 46:5 G. *h.* her
59:4 awake to *h.*; 79:9 *h.* us
107:12 was none to *h.* *Is.* 63:5
109:26 *h.* me, O Lord my God
118:7 my part with th. that *h.*
119:86 *h.* me; 173 thy hand *h.*
175 let thy judgments *h.* me
*Ec.* 4:10 hath not another to *h.*
*Is.* 30:7 Egypt. shall *h.* in vain
41:10 will *h.* thee, 13, 14; 44:2
50:7 the Lord God will *h.* me, 9
*Lam.* 1:7 people fell, none did *h.*
*Ezek.* 32:21 speak out of hell with them that *h.* him
*Dan.* 11:45 come to end, none *h.*
*Mat.* 15:25 saying, Lord, *h.* me
*Mark* 9:22 have compass. *h.* us
24 L. I believe, *h.* mine unbel.
*Luke* 5:7 they sh. come and *h.*
10:40 bid her therefore *h.* me
*Acts* 16:9 co. to Macedonia, *h.* us
21:28 crying out, M. of Israel, *h.*
*Phil.* 4:3 *h.* women wh. labored
*Heb.* 4:16 to *h.* in time of need

**HELPED.**

*Ex.* 2:17 Moses stood up and *h.*
1 *Sam.* 7:12 hitherto the L. *h.* us
1 *K.* 1:7 follow. Adonijah *h.* him
1 *Chr.* 15:26 God *h.* the Levites
2 *Chr.* 20:23 ev. one *h.* to destroy
26:15 was marvellously *h.*
*Job* 26:2 how hast thou *h.* him
*Ps.* 28:7 I am *h.*; 118:13 L. *h.* me
116:6 brought low, he *h.* me
*Is.* 41:6 *h.* ev. one his neighbor
49:8 in day of salvation *h.* thee
*Zec.* 1:15 *h.* forw. the affliction
*Acts* 18:27 he *h.* them much
*Rev.* 12:16 earth *h.* the woman

**HELPER.**

2 *K.* 14:26 nor any *h.* for Israel
*Job* 30:13 mar my path, no *h.*
*Ps.* 10:14 art *h.* of fatherless
30:10 L. my *h.*; 54:4 G. my *h.*
72:12 deliver him hath no *h.*
*Jer.* 47:4 Tyrus and Zidon ev. *h.*
*Rom.* 16:9 Urbane our *h.* in Ch.
*Heb.* 13:6 Lord is my *h.*

**HELPERS.**

1 *Chr.* 12:18 peace be to thy *h.*
*Job* 9:13 proud *h.* do stoop under
*Ezek.* 30:8 her *h.* sh. be destroyed
*Nah.* 3:9 Put and Lubim were *h.*
*Rom.* 16:3 Prisc. and Aq. my *h.*
2 *Cor.* 1:24 but are *h.* of your joy
3 *John* 8 be fellow-*h.* to the truth

HER

**HELPETH.**

1 *Chr.* 12:18 for thy God *h.* thee
*Is.* 31:3 both he that *h.* shall fall
*Rom.* 8:26 Sp. also *h.* infirmities
1 *Cor.* 16:16 sub. to ev. one *h.* us

**HELPING.**

*Ezr.* 5:2 were prophets of G. *h.*
*Ps.* 22:1 why art so far from *h.*
2 *Cor.* 1:11 *h.* together by prayer

**HELPS.**

*Acts* 27:17 used *h.* undergi. ship
1 *Cor.* 12:28 healings, *h.* govern.

**HELVE.**

*Deut.* 19:5 head slippeth from *h.*

**HEM, S.**

*Ex.* 28:33 on *h.* thou shalt make pomegran. 34; 39:24, 25, 26
*Mat.* 9:20 touch. *h.* of gar. 14:36

**HEMAN.**

1 *K.* 4:31 Sol. was wiser than H.
1 *Chr.* 2:6; 6:33; 15:17, 19; 16:42; 2 *Chr.* 5:12; 29:14; 35:15

**HEMLOCK.**

*Hos.* 10:4 judgment spr. up as *h.*
*Amos* 6:12 fruit of righte. to *h.*
HEN. *Zec.* 6:14

**HEN.**

*Mat.* 23:37 *h.* gath. ch. *Lu.* 13:34

**HENCE.**

*Ex.* 33:15 carry us not up *h.*
*Ps.* 39:13 bef. I go *h.* be no more
*Mat.* 17:20 remove *h.* to yon. pla.
*Luke* 4:9 cast thyself down fr. *h.*
16:26 pass from *h.* to you cannot
*John* 2:16 take these things *h.*
14:31 let us go *h.*; 18:36 not *h.*
*Acts* 22:21 send thee *h.* to Gen.

**HENCEFORTH.**

*Ps.* 125:2 L. about people from *h.*
131:3 hope in the Lord from *h.*
*Is.* 9:7 estab. with justice fr. *h.*
52:1 *h.* there sh. no more come
59:21 thy seed's seed *h.*
*Mic.* 4:7 L. reign in Zion from *h.*
*Mat.* 23:39 ye shall not see me *h.*
*Luke* 5:10 fear not, from *h.* thou
12:52 *h.* sh. be five in one house
*Acts* 18:6 *h.* I will go to Gentiles
2 *Cor.* 5:15 not *h.* live to themsel.
*Eph.* 4:17 *h.* walk not as other
2 *Tim.* 4:8 *h.* laid up a crown
*Rev.* 14:13 blessed die in L. fr. *h.*

**HENCEFORWARD.**

*Num.* 15:23 *h.* am. generations
*Mat.* 21:19 no fruit gr. on thee *h.*

**HEPHZI-BAH.**

2 *K.* 21:1 Manasseh's mother, H.
*Is.* 62:4 thou shalt be called H.

**HERALD.**

*Dan.* 3:4 then a *h.* cried aloud

**HERB.**

*Gen.* 1:11 bring forth the *h.* 12
29 every *h.* bearing seed
2:5 made every *h.*; 3:18 eat *h.*
9:3 *h.* I have given all things
*Ex.* 9:22 hail smote ev. *h.* 25
10:12 locusts eat every *h.* 15
*Deut.* 32:2 rain on tender *h.*
2 *K.* 19:26 as green *h.* *Is.* 37:27
*Job* 8:12 withereth bef. other *h.*
38:27 bud of tender *h.* to spring
*Ps.* 37:2 shall wither as green *h.*
104:14 causeth *h.* to grow
*Is.* 66:14 bones flourish like *h.*

**HERBS.**

*Ex.* 12:8 with bitter *h.* *Num.* 9:11
*Deut.* 11:10 as a garden of *h.*
1 *K.* 21:2 have it for gard. of *h.*
*Ps.* 105:35 did eat up all the *h.*
*Prov.* 15:17 better a dinner of *h.*
27:25 *h.* of mountains gathered
*Is.* 18:4 like a heat on *h.*
26:19 thy dew is as dew of *h.*
42:15 I will dry up all their *h.*
*Jer.* 12:4 *h.* of every field wither
*Mat.* 13:22 is greatest among all *h.* *Mark* 4:32
*Luke* 11:42 all manner of *h.*
*Rom.* 14:2 who is weak, eat. *h.*
*Heb.* 6:7 and bringeth forth *h.*

**HERD, S.**

*Ex.* 10:9 with flocks and *h.*
*Lev.* 27:32 concerning tithe of *h.*
*Deut.* 12:21 shalt kill of thy *h.*
2 *Sam.* 12:4 spared to take of *h.*
1 *Chr.* 27:29 over the *h.* in Shar.
*Is.* 65:10 a place for *h.* to lie
*Jer.* 31:12 toge. for young of *h.*
*Joel* 1:18 *h.* of cattle perplexed
*Jon.* 8:7 let not *h.* taste any thing
*Hab.* 3:17 shall be no *h.* in stalls

HER

*Mat.* 8:30 a *h.* of swine feeding
*Mark* 5:11; *Luke* 8:32

*See* FLOCKS.

**HERDMAN, MEN.**

*Gen.* 13:7 strife betw. *h.* 26:20
1 *Sam.* 21:7 Doeg chiefest of *h.*
*Amos* 1:1 who was am. *h.* of Te.
7:14 I was o prophet, but a *h.*

**HERE.**

*Deut.* 5:3 who are all of us *h.*
*Ps.* 132:14 my rest, *h.* I dwell
*Is.* 28:10 *h.* a little, th. a little, 13
*Hos.* 7:9 gray hairs *h.* and there
*Mat.* 12:41 a greater than Jonas is *h.* 42; *Luke* 11:31, 32
16:28 standing *h.* *Luke* 9:27
17:4 L. it is good for us to be *h.*
24:23 lo, *h.* is Ch. *Mark* 13:21
28:6 he is not *h.* he is risen, *Mark* 16:6; *Luke* 24:6
*Mark* 13:1 what buildings are *h.*
*John* 11:21 if th. hadst been *h.* 32
*Acts* 9:10 behold, I am *h.* Lord
10:33 we are all *h.* before God
*Heb.* 13:14 *h.* have we no city

*See* STAND.

**HEREAFTER.**

*Is.* 41:23 things that come *h.*
*Dan.* 2:29 come to pass *h.* 45
*Mat.* 26:64 *h.* sh. ye see S. of m.
*Mark* 11:14 no man eat of thee *h.*
*Luke* 22:69 *h.* sh. Son of man sit
*John* 1:51 *h.* ye sh. see heaven
13:7 thou shalt know *h.*
14:30 *h.* I will not talk with you
1 *Tim.* 1:16 to them wh. *h.* beli.
*Rev.* 1:19 things which sh. be *h.*
4:1 show things wh. must be *h.*
9:12 come two woes more *h.*

**HEREBY.**

*Jos.* 3:10 *h.* know G. is am. you
1 *John* 2:3 *h.* we do know him
5 *h.* know that we are in him
3:16 *h.* perceive we love of God
19 *h.* know we are of the truth
24 *h.* we know he abideth in us
4:2 *h.* know ye Spirit of God
6 *h.* know we the Sp. of truth
13 *h.* know that we dw. in him

**HEREIN.**

1 *John* 4:10 *h.* is love, not that

**HERESY, IES.**

*Acts* 24:14 the way they call *h.*
1 *Cor.* 11:19 there be *h.* am. you
*Gal.* 5:20 works of flesh wrath, *h.*
2 *Pet.* 2:1 bring in damnable *h.*

**HERETIC.**

*Tit.* 3:10 *h.* after sec. admonition

**HERETOFORE.**

1 *Sam.* 4:7 been such a thing *h.*
2 *Cor.* 13:2 them which *h.* sinned

**HEREUNTO.**

1 *Pet.* 2:21 even *h.* were ye called

**HEREWITH.**

*Mal.* 3:10 and prove me now *h.*

**HERITAGE, S.**

*Ex.* 6:8 I will give it you for *h.*
*Job* 20:29 *h.* appointed by God
27:13 *h.* of oppressors they rec.
*Ps.* 16:6 yea, I have a goodly *h.*
61:5 *h.* of those fear thy name
94:5 break thy peo. afflict thy *h.*
111:6 give them *h.* of heathen
119:111 testimonies taken as *h.*
127:3 children are a *h.* of the L.
135:12 gave their land for a *h.*
136:21, 22
*Is.* 49:8 inherit the desolate *h.*
54:17 *h.* of servants of the Lord
58:14 feed thee with *h.* of Jacob
*Jer.* 2:7 my *h.* an abomination
3:19 sh. I give thee goodly *h.?*
12:7 left *h.*; 8 my *h.* is as lion
9 my *h.* is as speckled bird
15 bring ag. every man to his *h.*
17:4 thou shalt discont. from *h.*
50:11 O destroyers of my *h.*
*Joel* 2:17 give not *h.* to reproach
3:2 I will plead wi. them for *h.*
*Mic.* 2:2 oppress a man and *h.*
7:14 feed the flock of thy *h.*
18 passeth transgression of *h.*
*Mal.* 1:3 I laid Esau's *h.* waste
1 *Pet.* 5:3 being lords over G.'s *h.*

HERMAS, HERMES. *Ro.* 16:14
HERMOGENES. 2 *Tim.* 1:15

**HERMON.**

*Jos.* 13:11 all mt. H. Reuben had
*Ps.* 89:12 H. shall rejoice in thy
133:3 dew of H. that descended
*Cant.* 4:8 look from the top of H.

HERMONITES. *Ps.* 42:6

HID

**HEROD.**

*Mat.* 2:12 not return to H. 15, 16
14:3 for H. had laid hold, 6
*Mark* 8:15 leaven of H. 6:17, 21
*Luke* 3:1 H. tetrarch of Galil. 19
9:7 H. heard of Jesus, 13:31
23:7 sent J. to H. 8, 11, 12, 15
*Acts* 4:27 H. and Pontius Pilate
12:1 H. vexed the chu. 6, 11, 21

**HERODIANS.**

*Mat.* 22:16 they sent th. disciples with the H. *Mark* 12:13
*Mark* 3:6 P. took coun. with H.

**HERODIAS.**

*Mat.* 14:3 John in prison for H. 6
*Mark* 6:19 H. had quarrel, 17, 22
*Luke* 3:19 H. reprov. by J. for H.

HERODION. *Rom.* 16:11

**HERON.**

*Lev.* 11:19 *h.* uncl. *Deut.* 14:18

HERSELF. *See* SELF.

**HESHBON.**

*Num.* 21:28 fire go. out of H. 30
*Jud.* 11:26 Is. dw. in H. *Neh.* 9:22
*Cant.* 7:4 like fish-pools of H.
*Is.* 15:4 H. shall cry, *Jer.* 49:3
16:8 for field of H. languish, 9
*Jer.* 48:2 in H. they dev. evil, 45

HETH. *Gen.* 10:15; 23:7; 25:10; 27:46; 49:32; 1 *Chr.* 1:13

**HEW, ED.**

*Ex.* 34:1 *h.* 2 tables, *Deut.* 10:1
4 *h.* two tables, *Deut.* 10:3
*Deut.* 12:3 *h.* down grav. images
19:5 goeth with his neigh. to *h.*
1 *Sam.* 11:7 S. *h.* oxen in pieces
15:33 Samuel *h.* Agag in pieces
2 *Chr.* 2:2 Solo. told 80,000 to *h.*
*Jer.* 2:13 my peo. *h.* them cist.
*Dan.* 4:14 *h.* down the tree, 23
*Hos.* 6:5 I *h.* them by the proph.

**HEWER, S.**

*Deut.* 29:11 from *h.* of wood
*Jos.* 9:21 be *h.* of wood, 23
27 Jos. made them *h.* of wood
1 *K.* 5:15 80,000 *h.* in mountains,
2 *Chr.* 2:18
*Jer.* 46:22 ag. Eg. as *h.* of wood

**HEWETH.**

*Is.* 10:15 boast aga. him that *h.*
22:16 *h.* him out a sepulchre

**HEWN.**

*Prov.* 9:1 *h.* out seven pillars
*Is.* 10:33 high ones shall be *h.*
33:9 Leb. is asha. and *h.* down
51:1 rock whence ye are *h.*
*Mat.* 3:10 *h.* down and cast into fire, 7:19; *Luke* 3:9
27:60 *h.* out of a rock, *Mark* 15:46; *Luke* 23:53

*See* STONE.

**HEZEKIAH,** *called* **EZEKIAS.**

2 *K.* 16:20 H. reign. in his stead.
18:15 H. gave all silver, 22, 31
19:1 H. hea. it, 15; 20:1, 3, 12, 21
2 *Chr.* 29:27 H. com. burnt-offerings, 30:18; 32:15, 33; 33:3
30:20 the Lord hearkened to H.
31:2 H. appoin. 32:8, 17, 22, 30
*Is.* 36:7, 14, 16; 37:1, 15; 38:1, 3; 39:1, 2, 8

**HEZRON.**

*Gen.* 46:9 Reuben, H. *Ex.* 6:14
*Ruth* 4:19 H. begat Ram
1 *Chr.* 2:9 sons of H. 18, 21, 25

**HID.**

*Gen.* 3:8 Adam and his wife *h.*
10 I was naked, and I *h.* myself
*Ex.* 2:2 *h.* Moses three months
12 M. *h.* the Egyptian in sand
3:6 and Moses *h.* his face
*Jos.* 2:4 Rahab *h.* the spies, 6
6:17 she *h.* the messengers, 25
1 *K.* 18:4 Obadiah *h.* prophets, 13
2 *K.* 4:27 the Lord *h.* it from me
11:2 they *h.* him and his nurse,
2 *Chr.* 22:11
*Job* 17:4 *h.* heart fr. understand.
29:8 saw me, and *h.* themselves
*Ps.* 9:15 in net which they *h.*
22:24 nei. *h.* his face from him
35:7 they *h.* for me their net
8 net he hath *h.* catch himself
119:11 word I *h.* in my heart
140:5 proud *h.* a snare for me
*Is.* 49:2 in quiver he *h.* me
50:6 I *h.* not my face fr. shame
53:3 we *h.* our faces from him
54:8 in little wrath I *h.* my face
57:17 I *h.* me and was wroth
59:2 *h.* his face from you
64:7 hast *h.* thy face from us

HID

*Jer.* 13:5 and *h.* it by Euphrates
18:22 they *h.* snares for my feet
33:5 I *h.* my face from this city
36:26 but the Lord *h.* them
*Ezek.* 22:26 *h.* their eyes fr. sab.
39:23 therefore *h.* I my face, 24
*Mat.* 11:25 *h.* fr. wise, *Lu.* 10:21
13:33 *h.* in three meas. *Lu.* 13:21
25:18 and *h.* his lord's money
25 and *h.* thy talent in earth
*Luke* 1:24 Elizabeth *h.* herself
*John* 8:59 but Jesus *h.* himself
*Rev.* 6:15 bondm. and freem. *h.*

**HID, Participle.**

2 *Sam.* 18:13 no mat. *h.* fr. king,
1 *K.* 10:3; 2 *Chr.* 9:2
*Job* 3:21 more than for *h.* treas.
28:11 thing *h.* bringeth forth
21 *h.* from eyes of all living
38:30 wat. are *h.* as with a stone
*Ps.* 17:14 belly filled wi. *h.* treas.
19:6 nothing *h.* from the heat
*Prov.* 2:4 as for *h.* treasure
*Is.* 40:27 my way is *h.* from L.
42:22 are *h.* in prison-houses
*Jer.* 16:17 iniq. *h.* fr. mine eyes
*Hos.* 13:12 sin of Ephraim is *h.*
*Mat.* 10:26 noth. *h.* th. sh. not be kn. *Mark* 4:22; *Lu.* 8:17; 12:2
*Luke* 9:45 saying was *h.* 18:34
19:42 are *h.* from thine eyes
*Eph.* 3:9 fr. begin. been *h.* in G.
*Col.* 1:26 been *h.* from ages
2:3 *h.* all the treas. of wisdom
3:3 your life is *h.* with Ch. in G.
*Heb.* 11:23 by faith Moses was *h.*

**Be HID.**

*Gen.* 4:14 from thy face sh. I *be h.*
*Lev.* 4:18 *be h.* fr. assembly, 5:3, 4
*Job* 20:26 sh. *be h.* in secret plac.
*Is.* 29:14 under. of pru. men *be h.*
*Hos.* 13:14 repentance shall *be h.*
*Amos* 9:3 they *be h.* fr. my sight
*Nah.* 3:11 thou shalt *be h.*
*Zep.* 2:3 ye shall *be h.*
2 *Cor.* 4:3 if our gospel *be h.*

**Not be HID.**

*Mat.* 5:14 city on hill *not be h.*
*Mark* 7:24 but he could *not be h.*
1 *Tim.* 5:25 otherwise *not be h.*

**Not HID.**

*Ps.* 32:5 mine iniq. have I *not h.*
38:9 my groaning is *not h.*
40:10 I have *n. h.* thy righteous.
69:5 my sins are *not h.* fr. thee
139:15 my substance was *not h.*
*Jer.* 16:17 are *not h.* fr. my face,
nor their ini. *h.* fr. mine eyes

**HIDDEKEL.**

*Gen.* 2:14 river is H. *Dan.* 10:4

**HIDDEN.**

*Lev.* 5:2 *h.* from him
*Deut.* 30:11 it is not *h.* from thee
*Job* 24:1 are not *h.* from thee
*Ps.* 51:6 in *h.* part make know
83:3 consulted ag. thy *h.* ones
*Prov.* 28:12 wicked rise, man *h.*
*Is.* 45:3 give thee *h.* riches
48:6 showed thee things, *h.* th.
*Ob.* 6 *h.* things sought up
*Acts* 26:26 none of these *h.*
1 *Cor.* 2:7 *h.* wisdom G. ordained
4:5 bring to light *h.* things
2 *Cor.* 4:2 renounced *h.* things
1 *Pet.* 3:4 the *h.* man of heart
*Rev.* 2:17 give to eat of *h.* manna

**HIDE, Substantive.**

*Lev.* 8:17 *h.* flesh be burnt, 9:11

**HIDE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 18:17 shall I *h.* from Abra.?
1 *Sam.* 3:17 *h.* it not from me, if thou *h.* 2 *Sam.* 14:18
*Job* 13:20 not *h.* myself from thee
14:13 wouldest *h.* me in grave
20:12 he *h.* it under his tongue
33:17 and *h.* pride from man
40:13 *h.* them in dust together
*Ps.* 17:8 *h.* me under thy wings
27:5 in time of tro. he sh. *h.* me,
in his tabern. sh. he *h.* me
31:20 sh. *h.* them in thy pres.
55:1 *h.* not thyself fr. my sup.
64:2 *h.* me fr. counsel of wick.
78:4 not *h.* them from their chi.
89:46 O L. wilt thou *h.* thyself
119:19 *h.* not thy commandm.
143:9 I flee to thee to *h.* me
*Prov.* 2:1 *h.* my com. with thee
*Is.* 1:15 I will *h.* mine eyes
2:10 and *h.* thee in the dust
3:9 *h.* not sin; 16:3 *h.* outcasts
26:20 *h.* thyself a little moment
58:7 *h.* not fr. thine own flesh
*Jer.* 36:19 *h.* thee and Jeremiah
*Lam.* 3:56 *h.* not ear at my brea.

HIG

*Ezek.* 28:3 no secret they can *h.*
31:8 cedars could not *h.* him
39:29 neither will I *h.* my face
*Jam.* 5:20 *h.* a multitude of sins
*Rev.* 6:16 *h.* us from him that

*See* FACE.

**HIDE himself.**

*Jer.* 23:24 *h. h.* in secret places
*John* 12:36 J. did *h. h.* fr. them

**HIDE themselves.**

2 *K.* 7:12 gone out to *h. t.* in fie.
*Job* 24:4 poor of the earth *h. t.*
34:22 where work. of iniq. *h. t.*
*Ps.* 56:6 *h. t.* mark my steps
*Prov.* 28:28 wick. rise, men *h. t.*
*Amos* 9:3 *h. t.* in top of Carmel

**HIDEST.**

*Job* 13:24 why *h.* thy face? *Ps.* 44:24; 88:14
*Ps.* 10:1 why *h.* thy. in trouble?
104:29 thou *h.* thy face
*Is.* 45:15 thou art G. th. *h.* thys.

**HIDETH.**

*Job* 23:9 *h.* himself on right hand
34:29 when he *h.* his face
42:3 who is he that *h.* counsel?
*Ps.* 10:11 he *h.* face will nev. see
139:12 darkn. *h.* not from thee
*Prov.* 10:18 *h.* hated with lying
19:24 sloth. *h.* his hand, 26:15
22:3 pru. man *h.* himself, 27:12
27:16 whosoever *h.* her, *h.* wind
28:27 that *h.* eyes sh. ha. curse
*Is.* 8:17 *h.* face from house of J.
*Mal.* 13:44 man hath found, he *h.*

**HIDING.**

*Job* 31:33 *h.* iniq. in my bosom
*Ps.* 32:7 art my *h.* place, 119:114
*Is.* 28:17 waters overflow *h.* pla.
32:2 as a *h.* place from the wind
*Hab.* 3:4 was *h.* of his power

HIEL. 1 *K.* 16:34
HIGGAION. *Ps.* 9:16

**HIGH.**

*Gen.* 29:7 Lo, it is yet *h.* day
*Deut.* 12:2 served gods on *h.* mo.
28:43 get up above the very *h.*
1 *Chr.* 17:17 state of man *h.* deg.
*Job* 11:8 *h.* as heaven
22:12 stars, how *h.* they are!
38:15 the *h.* arm sh. be broken
41:34 he beholdeth all *h.* things
*Ps.* 18:27 bring down *h.* looks
49:2 give ear, both low and *h.*
62:9 men of *h.* degree are a lie
71:19 thy righteous, O G. is *h.*
89:13 and *h.* is thy right hand
97:9 thou L. art *h.* above earth,
99:2; 113:4
101:5 him that hath a *h.* look
103:11 heaven is *h.* above earth
131:1 things too *h.* for me
138:6 L. be *h.* he hath respect
139:6 it is *h.* I cannot attain
149:6 let *h.* praises of God be
150:5 praise him on *h.* sounding
*Prov.* 18:11 as *h.* wall in conceit
21:4 *h.* look, and proud heart
24:7 wisdom is too *h.* for a fool
*Ec.* 12:5 afraid of that wh. is *h.*
*Is.* 2:13 L. on cedars that *h.*
6:1 Lord on a throne, *h.* and
10:12 I will punish his *h.* looks
24:21 pun. *h.* ones that are on *h.*
30:13 as a breach in a *h.* wall
52:13 my servant sh. be very *h.*
57:15 the *h.* and lofty One
*Jer.* 17:12 a glorious *h.* throne
49:16 tho. thou make thy ne. *h.*
*Ezek.* 21:26 abase him is *h.*
*Ob.* 3 habitation is *h.* that saith
*John* 19:31 sabbath was a *h.* day
*Acts* 18:17 with a *h.* arm bro. he
*Rom.* 12:16 mind not *h.* things
13:11 it is *h.* time to awake
2 *Cor.* 10:5 cast. down ev. *h.* th.
*Phil.* 3:14 prize of the *h.* calling
*Rev.* 21:12 Jerusal. had a wall *h.*

*See* GATE, GOD, HILL, HILLS.

**Most HIGH.**

*Num.* 24:16 knowledge of M. H.
2 *Sam.* 22:14 M. H. ut. his voice
*Ps.* 7:17 sing praise to name of
the Lord the M. H. 9:2; 92:1
46:4 tabernacles of the M. H.
47:2 the Lord M. H. is terrible
50:14 pay thy vows to the M. H.
56:2 fight aga. thee, O M. H.
57:2 I will cry unto God M. H.
73:11 is there knowl. in M. H.
77:10 right hand of M. H.
78:17 provoking the M. H. 56
82:6 are the children of M. H.
83:18 art M. H. over all earth

HIL

*Ps.* 91:1 dwelleth in pl. of M. H.
9 made M. H. thy habitation
92:8 but thou, Lord, art *m. h.*
107:11 contem. counsel of M. H.
*Is.* 14:14 will be like the M. H.
*Lam.* 3:35 before face of M. H.
38 out of M. H. proc. not evil
*Dan.* 4:17 M. H. ruleth in kingd.
24 the decree of the M. H.
25 M. H. rules kingdom, 32
34 and I blessed the M. H.
7:18 saints of M. H. take king.
22 judg. given saints of M. H.
25 speak words against M. H.
27 saints of the M. H.
*Hos.* 7:16 return not to M. H.
11:7 called them to the M. H.
*Acts* 7:48 M. H. dwelleth not
*See* MOUNTAIN.

**On HIGH.**

*Deut.* 28:1 G. will set thee *on h.*
*Job* 5:11 set *on h.* th. that be low
16:19 and my record is *on h.*
39:18 she lifteth up herself *on h.*
27 eagle make her nest *on h.*
*Ps.* 7:7 for th. sakes return *on h.*
68:18 thou hast ascended *on h.*
69:29 O God, set me up *on h.*
91:14 I will set him *on h.*
93:4 L. *on h.* is mightier than
107:41 setteth he the poor *on h.*
*Is.* 26:5 bring, down them *on h.*
32:15 Sp. poured on us fr. *on h.*
40:26 lift up your eyes *on h.*
58:4 your voice heard *on h.*
*Luke* 1:78 day-spring from *on h.*
*Eph.* 4:8 he ascended up *on h.*
*See* PLACE, PLACES, PRIEST, TOWER.

**HIGHER.**

1 *Sam.* 9:2 S. *h.* than any of pe.
*Job* 35:5 clouds, which are *h.*
*Ps.* 61:2 lead to Rock that is *h.*
89:27 make him *h.* than kings
*Ec.* 5:8 there be *h.* than they
*Is.* 55:9 as hea. are *h.* than earth,
so my ways *h.* th. your ways
*Jer.* 30:10 Bar. read in *h.* court
*Dan.* 8:3 one horn *h.* than other
*Luke* 14:10 may say, Go up *h.*
*Rom.* 13:1 subject to *h.* powers
*Heb.* 7:26 high-p. made *h.* than

**HIGHEST.**

*Ps.* 18:13 the H. gave his voice
87:5 H. himself shall establish
*Prov.* 8:26 nor *h.* part of dust
9:3 crieth on *h.* places of city
*Ec.* 5:8 higher than *h.* regard,
*Ezek.* 17:3 *h.* branch of cedar
*Mat.* 21:9 hosan. in *h.* *Mark* 11:10
*Luke* 1:32 called Son of the H.
35 power of H. overshad. thee
76 be called prophet of the H.
2:14 glory to G. in H. 19:38
6:35 ye shall be chil. of the H.
14:8 sit not down in *h.* room
20:46 love *h.* seats in synagog.

**HIGHLY.**

*Luke* 1:28 Thou art *h.* favored
16:15 *h.* esteemed among men
*Rom.* 12:3 think of him, more *h.*
*Phil.* 2:9 G. hath *h.* exalted him
1 *Thes.* 5:13 to est. them very *h.*

**HIGH-MINDED.**

*Rom.* 11:20 not *h.-m.* 1 *Tim.* 6:1
2 *Tim.* 3:4 traitors, heady, *h.-m.*

**HIGHNESS.**

*Job* 31:23 his *h.* I could not en.
*Is.* 13:3 that rejoice in my *h.*

**HIGHWAY, S.**

*Jud.* 5:6 days Jael *h.* unoccupied
*Prov.* 16:17 *h.* of upright
*Is.* 11:16 *a h.* for his people
19:23 *a h.* out of Eg. to Assyria
35:8 *h.* lie waste, way-faring
35:8 and *a h.* shall be there
40:3 make in desert *a h.* for G.
49:11 my *h.* shall be exalted
62:10 cast up *h.* gather stones
*Jer.* 31:21 thy heart towards *h.*
*Amos* 5:16 shall say in all *h.*
*Mat.* 22:9 go into *h.* *Luke* 14:23
*Mark* 10:46 Bartimeus sat by *h.*

**HILKIAH.**

2 *K.* 18:18 Eliak. son of H. 22:12
*Neh.* 8:4 H. on E.'s right, 12:7
*Is.* 22:20 s. of H. 2 *Chr.* 34:20, 22

**HILL.**

*Jos.* 24:33 Eleazar buried in *h.*
1 *Sam.* 10:5 come to *h.* of G. 10
*Ps.* 24:3 shall ascend to *h.* of L.
42:6 remember thee from *h.* M.
68:15 *h.* of G. is as *h.* of Bashan
16 *h.* G. desireth to dwell in

HIN

*Cant.* 4:6 get to *h.* of frankinc.
*Is.* 5:1 vineyard in very fruitful *h.*
10:32 shake hand ag. *h.* of Jerus.
30:17 as an ensign on a *h.*
31:4 Lord shall fight for *h.*
40:4 mount. and *h.* be made low
*Jer.* 16:16 hunt them from ev. *h.*
31:39 measuring line on *h.* G.
49:16 boldest height of the *h.*
50:6 gone from mountain to *h.*
*Mat.* 5:14 city that is set on a *h.*
*Luke* 3:5 ev. *h.* be brought low
4:29 led him to brow of the *h.*
9:37 were come down from *h.*
*Acts* 17:22 Paul stood in Mars *h.*

**HILL-COUNTRY.**

*Jos.* 13:6 inh. of *h.-c.* drive out
*Luke* 1:39 Mary went to *h.-c.*
65 nois. through all *h.-c.* of J.

**High HILL, S.**

*Gen.* 7:19 *h. h.* under heaven
1 *K.* 14:23 groves on every *high h.* 2 *K.* 17:10
*Ps.* 68:15 *high h.* as hill of B.
16 ye *high h.?* this is the *h.*
*Is.* 30:25 on *high h.* rivers of wa.
*Jer.* 2:20 on *h. h.* thou wand. 23
17:2 remember groves on *h. h.*
*Ezek.* 6:13 sla. am. idols on *h. h.*
34:6 sheep wand. on every *h. h.*

**Holy HILL.**

*Ps.* 2:6 set my king on *h. h.* of
3:4 Lord heard me out of *h. h.*
15:1 who sh. dwell in thy *h. h.*
43:3 bring me to thy *h. h.?*
99:9 worship at his *h. h.*

**HILL, *with* top.**

*Ex.* 17:9 will stand on *top* of *h.*
*Num.* 14:44 pres. to go to *h. t.*
*Jud.* 16:3 S. carried to *top* of *h.*
2 *K.* 1:9 Elijah sat on *top* of a *h.*

**HILLS.**

*Gen.* 49:26 ut. bound of everl. *h.*
*Num.* 23:9 fr. the *h.* I behold him
*Deut.* 8:7 spring out val. and *h.*
11:11 a land of *h.* and valleys
33:15 precious things of last. *h.*
1 *K.* 20:23 gods are gods of *h.* 28
22:17 saw all Is. scattered on *h.*
2 *K.* 16:4 burnt incense on the *h.*
2 *Chr.* 28:4
*Job* 15:7 wast thou made be. *h.?*
*Ps.* 18:7 foundations of *h.* moved
50:10 cattle on thousand *h.*
65:12 little *h.* rejoice on ev. side
72:3 the little *h.* by righteous.
80:10 *h.* covered with shadow
95:4 strength of the *h.* is his
97:5 *h.* melted like wax
98:8 the *h.* be joyful together
104:10 springs, which run am. *h.*
13 waterest *h.* from chambers
32 he touch, *h.* and they smo.
114:4 little *h.* skip, like lam. 6
121:1 will lift mine eyes to *h.*
148:9 mount. and *h.* praise Lord
*Prov.* 8:25 *h.* I brought forth
*Cant.* 2:8 he cometh skip. on *h.*
*Is.* 2:2 shall be exalted above *h.*
14 day of L. shall be on all *h.*
7:25 on all *h.* sh. not come fear
40:12 weighed *h.* in balance?
41:15 shalt make *h.* as chaff
42:15 make waste moun. and *h.*
54:10 mount. depart, *h.* remov.
55:12 *h.* break forth into singi.
65:7 blasphemed me up, the *h.*
*Jer.* 3:23 salva. hoped for from *h.*
13:27 thy abominations on *h.*
*Ezek.* 6:3 thus saith L. to *h.* 36:4
36:6 to *h.* to rivers and valleys
*Hos.* 10:8 say to *h.* Fall on us
*Joel* 3:18 *h.* shall flow with milk
*Mic.* 4:1 be exalted above *h.*
6:1 let the *h.* hear thy voice
*Nah.* 1:5 *h.* melt, earth is burnt
*Hab.* 3:6 perpetual *h.* did bow
*Luke* 23:30 say to *h.* Cover us

**HIM.**

*Rom.* 11:36 of *h.* through *h.* and
to *h.* are all things

**HIN.**

*Ex.* 29:40 fourth part of *h.* of oil
30:24 of oil-olive a *h.*
*Lev.* 19:36 a just *h.* shall ye have
23:13 the fourth part of a *h.* of
oil, *Num.* 15:4; 28:14
*Num.* 15:5 to, part of *h.* of wine
6 the third part of a *h.* of oil
9 mingled with half a *h.* of oil
*Ezek.* 4:11 sixth part of *h.* of wa.
45:24 *h.* of oil for ep. 46:5, 7, 11
46:14 a *h.* of oil to temper with

**HIND, S.**

*Gen.* 49:21 Naph. is a *h.* let loose

HIR

2 *Sam.* 22:34 my feet like *h.* feet,
*Ps.* 18:33; *Hab.* 3:19
*Job* 39:1 mark when *h.* calve?
*Ps.* 29:9 voice of L. mak. *h.* calve
*Prov.* 5:19 as loving *h.* and roe
*Cant.* 2:7 by *h.* of field, 3:5
*Jer.* 14:5 *h.* calved in the field

**HINDER, Verb.**

*Gen.* 24:56 *h.* me not, seeing L.
*Neh.* 4:8 and *h.* the building
*Job* 9:12 taketh away, who *h.?*
11:10 shut up, who *h.* him?
*Acts* 8:36 what *h.* me to be bap.?
1 *Cor.* 9:12 lest we sho. *h.* gospel
*Gal.* 5:7 who did *h.* you?

**HINDERED, ETH.**

*Ezr.* 6:8 exp. given, be not *h.*
*Is.* 14:6 is persecuted, none *h.*
*Luke* 11:52 entering in, ye *h.*
1 *Thes.* 2:18 wo. ha. come, 8. *h.*
1 *Pet.* 3:7 your prayers be not *h.*

**HINDER end, sea.**

2 *Sam.* 2:23 smote with *h.* e. of
*Zec.* 14:8 half toward the *h.* sea

**HINDERMOST, *or* HINDMOST.**

*Gen.* 33:2 put Rachel and Jos. *h.*
*Num.* 2:31 go *h.* with standards
*Deut.* 25:18 and smote *h.* of thee
*Jos.* 10:19 and smite *h.* of them
*Jer.* 50:12 *h.* of nations wildern.

**HINDER part, s.**

1 *K.* 7:25 their *h. parts* were in
ward, 2 *Chr.* 4:4
*Ps.* 78:66 smote enemies in *h. p.*
*Joel* 2:20 *h. part* tow. utmost sea
*Mark* 4:38 J. was in *h. p.* of ship
*Acts* 27:41 *h. p.* broken with wa.

**HINGES.**

1 *K.* 7:50 the *h.* of gold for doors
*Prov.* 26:14 door turneth upon *h.*

**HINNOM.**

*Jos.* 15:8 border by valley of H.
2 *K.* 23:10 Tophet, in val. of H.
2 *Chr.* 28:3 incense in val. of H.
33:6 to pass through fire in H.
*Jer.* 19:2 valley of the son of H.
32:35 high places in valley of H.

**HIP.**

*Jud.* 15:8 sm. them *h.* and thigh

**HIRAM.**

2 *Sam.* 5:11 H. king, 1 *Chr.* 14:1
1 *K.* 5:1 H. sent his servants, 8
7:13 Sol. sent and fetched H.
9:14 H. came to see, 27; 10:11

**HIRE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 31:8 ring-stra. sh. be thy *h.*
*Ex.* 22:15 hired thing ca. for *h.*
*Deut.* 23:18 not br. of a whore
1 *K.* 5:6 to thee will I give *h.*
*Is.* 23:17 she shall turn to her *h.*
18 her *h.* be holiness to Lord
*Ezek.* 16:31 not as harlot scor. *h.*
*Mic.* 1:7 the hires shall be burnt;
gathered of *h.* of harlot, re-
turn to the *h.* of a harlot
3:11 priests thereof teach for *h.*
*Zec.* 8:10 th. was no *h.* for man
*Mal.* 20:8 give them their *h.*
*Luke* 10:7 labor. worthy of his *h.*
*Jam.* 5:4 *h.* of laborers kept back

**HIRE, EST.**

*Is.* 46:6 *h.* goldsmith maketh god
*Ezek.* 16:33 *h.* them may come
*Mat.* 20:1 went out to *h.* labore.

**HIRED.**

*Gen.* 30:16 *h.* with son's mandr.
*Lev.* 19:13 wages of him *h.*
*Deut.* 23:4 they *h.* ag. thee Ba-
laam, *Neh.* 13:2
*Jud.* 18:4 Micah *h.* me
2 *K.* 7:6 king of Israel *h.* ag. us
2 *Chr.* 24:12 *h.* masons and carp.
*Ezr.* 4:5 *h.* counsellors ag. them
*Neh.* 6:12 Sanballat had *h.* him
*Is.* 7:20 sh. with razor that is *h.*
*Jer.* 46:21 *h.* men like fatted bul.
*Hos.* 8:9 Ephraim hath *h.* lovers
10 they have *h.* am. nations
*Mat.* 20:7 bec. no man hath *h.* us
9 were *h.* about eleventh hour
*Acts* 28:30 P. two years in *h.* ho.

**HIRED servant, s.**

*Ex.* 12:45 a *h. servant* shall not
eat thereof, *Lev.* 22:10
*Lev.* 25:6 sab. be meat for *h.* s.
40 as a *h.* s. sh. be with th.
53 yearly *h.* s. shall be be with
him
*Deut.* 15:18 worth double *h.* ser.
24:14 thou sh. not oppress *h.* s.
*Mark* 1:20 Zeb. in ship with *h.* s.
*Luke* 15:17 *h.* s. have bread, 19

HOL

**HIRELING.**

*Job* 7:1 days are like days of *h.?*
9 a *h.* looketh for rew. of work
14:6 accomplish as a *h.*
*Is.* 16:14 years of *h.* 21:16
*Mal.* 3:5 against those oppress *h.*
*John* 10:12 a *h.* not the shepherd
13 *h.* flieth, because he is a *h.*

**HIS.**

*Gen.* 2:16 bel. is mine, I am *h.*
*Acts* 16:33 baptized, he and all *h.*
2 *Tim.* 2:19 L. kno. them are *h.*

**HISS.**

1 *K.* 9:8 at house every one sh. *h.*
*Job* 27:23 *h.* him out of place
*Is.* 5:26 *h.* to them fr. end of ear.
7:18 Lord shall *h.* for fly in Eg.
*Jer.* 19:8 passeth thereby sh. *h.*
49:17; 50:13
*Lam.* 2:15 *h.* at daughter of Jer.
16 enemies *h.* and gnash teeth
*Ezek.* 27:36 merchants *h.* at thee
*Zep.* 2:15 ev. one passeth shall *h.*
*Zec.* 10:8 I will *h.* for them

**HISSING.**

2 *Chr.* 29:8 delivered them to *h.*
*Jer.* 18:16 make land perpet. *h.*
19:8 make our city des. and *a h.*
25:9 and I will make them *a h.*
18; 29:18
51:37 Babylon shall be *a h.*
*Mic.* 6:16 make inhabitants *a h.*

**HIT.**

1 *Sam.* 31:3 archers *h.* 1 *Chr.* 10:3

**HITHER.**

*Gen.* 45:8 not you sent me *h.*
*Ex.* 3:5 draw not nigh *h.*
2 *K.* 9:18 Jordan divided *h.* 14
*Prov.* 9:4 let turn in *h.* 16
*Mat.* 14:18 bring them *h.* to me
17:17 bring *h.* to me, *Luke* 9:41
22:12 friend, how camest th. *h.*
*Luke* 14:21 bring in *h.* the poor
15:23 bring *h.* the fatted calf
19:27 bring *h.* and slay them
*John* 20:27 reach *h.* thy finger
*See* COME.

**HITHERTO.**

*Ex.* 7:16 *h.* thou would, not hear
*Jos.* 17:14 L. hath blessed me *h.*
*Jud.* 16:13 *h.* thou hast mocked
1 *Sam.* 7:12 *h.* hath L. helped us
1 *Chr.* 9:18 *h.* waited in king's
12:39 *h.* greatest part kept war
*Job* 38:11 *h.* shalt thou come
*John* 5:17 my Father worketh *h.*
16:24 *h.* have ye asked nothing
1 *Cor.* 3:2 *h.* ye were not able

**HITTITE.**

*Gen.* 25:9 in field of Eph. the H.
49:30 bought of Eph. H. 50:13
*Ex.* 23:28 out H. 33:2; 34:11
2 *Sam.* 11:6 Send Uriah the H.
*Ezek.* 16:3 thy mother a H. 45

**HITTITES.**

*Gen.* 15:20 hand of H. *Jos.* 1:4
*Ex.* 3:8, 17; 13:5; 23:23; *Deut.*
7:1; 20:17; *Jos.* 3:10; 12:8;
*Jud.* 3:5; 1 *K.* 9:20; *Neh.* 9:8
HITTITES, much in HITTITES.

**HO.**

*Ruth* 4:1 *h.* such a one, sit down
*Is.* 55:1 *h.* ev. one that thirsteth
*Zec.* 2:6 *h.* *h.* come forth

**HOAR, HOARY.** *See* FROST, HAIRS, HEAD.

**HOARY.**

*Job* 41:32 would think deep *h.*

**HOBAH.**

*Num.* 10:29 sa. to H. *Jud.* 4:11

**HOISED.**

*Acts* 27:40 they *h.* up mainsail

**HOLD, s, Substantive.**

*Jud.* 9:46 entered *h.* of god Ber.
49 put them to *h.* set *h.* on fire
1 *Sam.* 22:4 David in *h.* 24:22;
2 *Sam.* 5:17; 23:14
*Jer.* 51:30 remained in their *h.*
*Ezek.* 19:9 brought him into *h.*
*Acts* 4:3 in *h.* to next day
*Rev.* 18:2 the *h.* of ev. foul spirit
*See* STRONG.

**HOLD.**

*Gen.* 21:18 *h.* him in thy hand
*Ex.* 5:1 that they may *h.* feast
9:2 and wilt *h.* them still?
10:9 we must *h.* a feast unto L.
30:7 L. not *h.* guilty, *Deut.* 5:11
2 *Sam.* 20:22 *h.* up my face to Joab
6:6 Uzziah put ha. to ark of G.
and took *h.* of it, 1 *Chr.* 13:9
1 *K.* 9:9 now *h.* him not guiltless

HOL

*Est.* 4:11 *h.* out golden sceptre
*Job* 6:24 And I will *h.* my tongue
9:28 wilt not *h.* me innocent
13:19 if I *h.* my tongue
17:9 right. shall *h.* on his way
*Ps.* 17:5 *h.* my goings in thy ps.
119:53 hor. hath taken *h.* on me
117 *h.* thou me up, I sh. be safe
139:10 thy right hand sh. *h.* me
*Prov.* 31:19 her hands *h.* distaff
*Cant.* 3:8 they all *h.* swords
*Is.* 41:13 L. *h.* thy right hand
42:6 and I will *h.* thy hand
*Jer.* 2:13 broken cist. *h.* no wat.
50:43 anguish took *h.* of him
*Amos* 6:10 he say, *h.* thy tongue
*Zec.* 11:5 *h.* themsel. not guilty
*Mat.* 6:24 *h.* to one, *Luke* 16:13
21:26 for all *h.* J. as a prophet
*Mark* 7:4 they received to *h.*
*Rom.* 1:18 *h.* truth in unrighte.
*Phil.* 2:29 *h.* such in reputatic.
2 *Thes.* 2:15 *h.* traditions ye have
*Heb.* 3:14 if we *h.* our confidence
*Rev.* 2:14 *h.* doctrine of Balaam
15 *h.* doctrine of Nicolaitans
*See* CAUGHT.

**HOLD fast.**

*Job* 8:15 he sh. *h.* it *f.* but not on.
27:6 my righteousness I *h. fast.*
*Jer.* 8:5 they *h. f.* deceit
1 *Thes.* 5:21 *h. fast* that is good
2 *Tim.* 1:13 *h. f.* form of so. wor.
*Heb.* 3:6 we *h. f.* the confidence
4:14 *h. f.* our profession, 10:23
*Rev.* 2:25 *h. f.* till I come
3:3 and *h. fast* and repent
11 *h.* that *f.* which thou hast

**HOLD peace.**

*Ex.* 14:14 ye shall *h.* your *peace*
*Num.* 30:4 if her father *h.* his *p.*
14 if her husband *h.* his *p.*
*Jud.* 18:19 *h. p.* lay hand on m.
2 *Sam.* 13:20 *h.* thy *p.* my sister
2 *K.* 2:3 *h.* you your *peace*, 5
*Neh.* 8:11 *h.* your *p.* day is holy
*Job* 11:3 lies make men *h. p.* ?
13:13 *h.* your *p.* let me alone
33:31 *h.* thy *p.* and I will speak
33 *h.* thy *p.* I will teach thee
*Ps.* 83:1 O. G. *h.* not thy *p.* 109:1
*Is.* 62:1 for Z.'s sake not *h.* my *p.*
6 *h.* their *p.* day nor night
64:12 *h. peace* and afflict us?
*Jer.* 4:19 cannot *h. peace*
*Zep.* 1:7 *h.* thy *p.* at pres. of L.
*Mat.* 20:31 reb. them bec. they
sh. *h. p. Mark* 10:48; *Luke* 18:39
*Mark* 1:25 *h.* thy *p. Luke* 4:35
*Luke* 19:40 if they *h. p.* the sto.
*Acts* 12:17 beckoning to *h.* th. *p.*
18:9 be not afraid, *h.* not thy *p.*
1 *Cor.* 14:30 let the first *h.* his *p.*
*See* TAKE.

**HOLDEN.**

2 *K.* 23:22 not *h.* such a pass. 23
*Job* 36:8 *h.* in cords of affliction
*Ps.* 18:35 right hand hath *h.* me
71:6 by thee have I been *h.* up
73:23 *h.* me up by right hand
*Prov.* 5:22 *h.* with cords
*Is.* 45:1 wh. right hand I have *h.*
*Luke* 24:16 their eyes were *h.*
*Acts* 2:24 not possi. he sho. be *h.*
*Rom.* 14:4 yea, he shall be *h.* up

**HOLDEST.**

*Est.* 4:14 *h.* thy peace this time
*Job* 13:24 wherefore *h.* thou me
*Ps.* 77:4 thou *h.* my eyes waking
*Jer.* 49:16 O thou that *h.* height
*Rev.* 2:13 thou *h.* fast my name

**HOLDETH.**

*Job* 2:3 he *h.* fast his integrity
26:9 *h.* back face of his throne
*Ps.* 66:9 bless God who *h.* soul
*Prov.* 11:12 man of und. *h.* peace
17:28 a fool when he *h.* peace
*Dan.* 10:21 none *h.* w. me but M.
*Rev.* 2:1 *h.* stars in right hand

**HOLDING.**

*Is.* 33:15 shak. hands fr. *h.* bribes
*Jer.* 6:11 I am weary with *h.* in
*Mark* 7:3 *h.* tradition of elders
*Phil.* 2:16 *h.* forth word of life
*Col.* 2:19 and not *h.* the head
1 *Tim.* 1:19 *h.* faith
3:9 *h.* the mystery of faith
*Tit.* 1:9 *h.* fast faithful word
*Rev.* 7:1 four angels *h.* four win.

**HOLE, S.**

*Ex.* 28:32 a *h.* in the top of it
1 *Sam.* 14:11 Heb. come out of *h.*
2 *K.* 12:9 Jehoiada bored a *h.*
*Cant.* 5:4 in hand by *h.* of door

HOL

*Is.* 2:19 go into *h.* of rocks, 7:19
11:8 child sh. play on *h.* of asp.
42:22 they are all snared in *h.*
51:1 look to the *h.* of the pit
*Jer.* 16:16 hunt them out of *h.*
*Ezek.* 8:7 behold a *h.* in the wall
*Nah.* 2:12 filled his *h.* with prey
*Hag.* 1:6 put it in a bag with *h.*
*Zec.* 14:12 eyes consume in th. *h.*
*Mat.* 8:20 foxes ha. *h. Luke* 9:58

**HOLIER, EST.**

*Is.* 65:5 for I am *h.* than thou
*Heb.* 9:3 tabern. is called the *h.*
8 way to *h.* not yet manifest
10:19 to enter *h.* by blood of J.

**HOLILY.**

1 *Thes.* 2:10 how *h.* we behaved

**HOLINESS.**

*Ex.* 15:11 who like thee, in *h.* ?
28:36 *h.* to Lord, 39:30; *Zec.* 14:20, 21
1 *Chr.* 16:29 worship L. in beauty of *h. Ps.* 29:2; 96:9
2 *Chr.* 20:21 praise beauty of *h.*
31:18 sanctified themselv. in *h.*
*Ps.* 30:4 rememb. of his *h.* 97:12
47:8 God sitteth on throne of *h.*
48:1 praised in mount. of his *h.*
60:6 G. hath spoken in *h.* 108:7
89:35 sw. by my *h.* I will not lie
93:5 *h.* becom. thy house, O L.
110:3 willing, in beauties of *h.*
*Is.* 23:18 her hire sh. be *h.* to
35:8 sh. be called the way of *h.*
62:9 drink it in courts of my *h.*
63:15 from habitation of thy *h.*
18 peo. of thy *h.* have posse. it
*Jer.* 2:3 Israel was *h.* to the Lord
31:23 O mountain of *h.*
*Amos* 4:2 hath sworn by his *h.*
*Ob.* 17 on mount Z. shall be *h.*
*Mal.* 2:11 Ju. hath prof. *h.* of L.
*Luke* 1:75 might serve him in *h.*
*Acts* 3:12 by *h.* made man walk
*Rom.* 1:4 according to spirit of *h.*
6:19 servants to righte. unto *h.*
22 ye have your fruit unto *h.*
2 *Cor.* 7:1 perfect. *h.* in fear of G.
*Eph.* 4:24 new man created in *h.*
1 *Thes.* 3:13 stablish hearts in *h.*
4:7 not to uncleanness, but to *h.*
1 *Tim.* 2:15 contl. in faith and *h.*
*Tit.* 2:3 in behavior as becom. *h.*
*Heb* 12:10 be partakers of his *h.*
14 peace with men, and *h.*

**HOLLOW.**

*Gen.* 32:25 *h.* of thigh, 32
*Ex.* 27:8 altar *h.* boards, 38:7
*Jud.* 15:19 God clave a *h.* place
*Is.* 40:12 waters in *h.* of hand

**HOLPEN.**

*Ps.* 83:8 have *h.* the chil. of Lot
86:17 bec. thou, L. hast *h.* me
*Is.* 31:3 he that is *h.* shall fall
*Dan.* 11:34 *h.* with a little help
*Luke* 1:54 hath *h.* his servant Is.

**HOLY.**

*Ex.* 3:5 pl. th. standest *h.* ground
16:23 to-morrow is *h.* sabbath
19:6 a *h.* nation, 1 *Pet.* 2:9
20:8 remember sabbath keep *h.*
28:38 hallow in all th. *h.* gifts
29:33 they are *h.* ; 34 bec. it is *h.*
30:25 an oil of *h.* ointment
32 it is *h.* and sh. be *h.* unto y.
31:14 keep sabbath, it is *h.* 15
*Lev.* 8:9 put on A. the *h.* crown
10:10 difference bet. *h.* and unh.
16:4 put on the *h.* linen coat
33 atonement for *h.* sanctua.
19:2 I the L. your G. am *h.* 21:8
20:7 be ye *h.* ; 21:7 he is *h.*
27:14 house to be *h.* to the Lord
30 tithe of the land is *h.* to L.
*Num.* 5:17 priest take *h.* water
15:40 remember and be *h.* to G.
16:3 all the congregation are *h.*
5 show who are his, who is *h.*
18:17 not red. them, they are *h.*
1 *Sam.* 2:2 none *h.* as the Lord
21:5 ves. of young men are *h.*
2 *K.* 4:9 this is a *h.* man of God
1 *Chr.* 22:19 *h.* ves. to hon. of G.
2 *Chr.* 23:6 for they are *h.*
35:3 Levites which were *h.*
13 *h.* offerings sod they in pots
*Ezr.* 8:28 ye are *h.* to the Lord
9:2 *h.* seed mingled themselves
*Neh.* 9:14 madest known *h.* sab.
*Ps.* 20:6 hear from his *h.* heaven
22:3 but thou art *h.* O thou that
28:2 lift hands tow. thy *h.* orac.
86:2 pres. my soul, for I am *h.*
98:1 his *h.* arm hath gotten vic.
99:5 worship at footst. he is *h.*
9 exalt L. worship at his *h.* hill

HOL

*Ps.* 105:42 remembered *h.* prom.
145:17 L. is *h.* in all his works
*Prov.* 9:10 knowl. of *h.* is under
30:3 nor have I knowl. of the *h.*
*Is.* 4:3 Jerus. shall be called *h.*
6:3 *h. h. h* is the Lord of Hosts
13 *h.* seed substance thereof
27:13 worship in *h.* mountain
52:10 L. made bare his *h.* arm
58:13 call sabbath, *h.* of the L.
64:10 *h.* cities are a wilderness
11 *h.* and beaut. house is burnt
*Jer.* 11:15 *h.* flesh passed fr. thee
*Ezek.* 22:26 no difference betwe. *h.* and profane
36:38 incr. them as the *h.* flock
42:13 *h.* chambers where priests
14 their garments, they are *h.*
44:19 lay them in *h* chambers
23 differ. betw. *h.* and profane
45:1 offer *h.* portion of land, 4
46:19 *h.* chambers of priests
48:10 for priests be *h.* oblation
20 shall offer *h.* oblation, 21
*Dan.* 4:8 D. before me, in whom
is spirit of *h.* gods, 9, 18; 5:11
11:28 heart against *h.* covenant
30 indignation ag. *h.* covenant
intel. with forsakers of *h.* c.
*Hag.* 2:12 if one bear *h.* flesh,
skirt touch br. sh. it be *h.* ?
*Zec.* 2:13 L. raised up *h.* habita.
*Mat.* 7:6 gi. not th. is *h.* to dogs
25:31 and *h.* angels with him
*Mark* 6:20 he was just and *h.*
8:38 with *h.* angels, *Luke* 9:26
*Luke* 1:70 by the mouth of *h.* prophets, *Acts* 3:21
72 remember his *h.* covenant
2:23 every male called *h.* to L.
*John* 17:11 *h.* Father keep those
*Acts* 4:27 against thy *h.* child J.
30 won. done by name of *h.* ch.
7:32 place thou standest is *h.*
10:22 warned from G. by *h.* ang.
*Rom.* 1:2 prom. in *h.* scriptures
7:12 commandment is *h.* just
11:16 fir. fruit be *h.* if root be *h.*
12:1 bodies *h.* sacrifice to G.
16:16 salute with *h.* kiss, 1 *Cor.* 16:20; 2 *Cor.* 13:12; 1 *Thes.* 5:26; 1 *Pet.* 5:14
1 *Cor.* 3:17 temple of God is *h.*
7:14 are *h.* ; 34 she may be *h.*
*Eph.* 1:4 be *h.* with. blame, 5:27
*Col.* 1:22 present *h.* and unblam.
3:12 elect of G. *h.* and beloved
1 *Thes.* 5:27 to all *h.* brethren
1 *Tim.* 2:8 up *h.* hands
2 *Tim.* 1:9 called us with *h.* call.
3:15 hast known *h.* scriptures
*Tit.* 1:8 bishop be sober, *h.* tem.
*Heb.* 3:1 *h.* brethren, partakers
7:26 high-pr. beca. us who is *h.*
1 *Pet.* 1:15 *h.* in conversation, 16
2:5 *h.* priesth. offer up sacrifices
3:5 *h.* women who trusted in G.
2 *Pet.* 1:18 with him in *h.* mount
21 *h.* men spake mov. by H. G.
2:21 turn fr. *h.* commandment
3:2 spoken before by *h.* prophe.
11 persons to be in all *h.* conv.
*Rev.* 3:7 saith he that is *h.*
4:8 *h. h. h.* L. God Almighty
6:10 how long, O L. *h.* and true
14:10 in presence of *h.* angels
15:4 not fear thee? thou art *h.*
18:20 *h.* apostles and prophets
20:6 *h.* who ha. part in first res.
21:10 showed me *h.* Jerusalem
22:6 Lord G. of the *h.* prophets
11 he th. is *h.* let him be *h.* st.
*See* CONVOCATION.

**HOLY day.**

*Ex.* 35:2 seventh shall be *h. day*
*Neh.* 8:9 *d.* is *h.* unto L. 10, 11
10:31 not buy it on sab. or *h. d.*
*Ps.* 42:4 multi. that kept *h. d.*
*Is.* 58:13 doing plea. on my *h. d.*
*Col.* 2:16 no man judge of a *h. d.*
*See* GARMENTS.

**HOLY Ghost.**

*Mat.* 1:18 with child of H. G. 20
3:11 with H. G. *Mark* 1:8; *Luke* 3:16; *John* 1:33; *Acts* 1:5
12:31 blasph. ag. H. G. not forgiven, *Mark* 3:29; *Luke* 12:10
32 whoso. speak, against H. G.
28:19 baptize in name of H. G.
*Mark* 12:36 David said by the H. Ghost, *Acts* 1:16
13:11 not ye speak, but H. G.
*Luke* 1:15 John filled with H. G.
35 H. G. shall come upon thee
41 Elizabeth filled with H. G.
67 Zacharias filled with H. G.

HOL

*Luke* 2:25 Sim. H. G. upon him
26 revealed unto him by H. G.
3:22 H. G. desc. in bodily shape
4:1 Jesus being full of H. G.
12:12 H. G. shall teach you
*John* 7:39 H. G. not yet given
14:26 Comforter, who is H. G.
20:22 receive ye H. G. *Acts* 2:38
*Acts* 1:2 he thro. H. G. had given
8 the H. G. is come on you
2:4 all filled with H. G. 4:31
33 promise of the H. G.
4:8 filled with the H. Ghost
5:3 S. filled he. to lie to H. G. ?
32 are witnesses, so is H. G.
6:3 men full of the H. Ghost
5 Stephen, man full of H. G.
7:51 stiff-n. alw. resist H. G.
55 Stephen full of H. Ghost
8:15 prayed th. might re. H. G.
17 hands on th. received H. G.
18 when S. saw H. G. was giv.
19 hands, they receive H. G.
9:17 might. be filled with H. G.
31 walking in comfort of H. G.
10:38 G. anoint. J. with H. G.
44 H. G. fell on all who heard
45 on Gentiles was pou. H. G.
47 received H. G. as well as we
11:15 H. G. fell on them
16 shall be baptized with H. G.
24 Barnabas, full of H. G.
13:4 being sent forth by H. G.
9 filled with H. Ghost
52 disciples filled with H. G.
15:8 giving H. G. as he did
28 it seemed good to the H. G.
16:6 forbidden of H. G. to prea.
19:2 received H. G.? we have not heard there be H. G.
6 hands on them, H. G. came
20:23 save that the H. G. witn.
28 H. G. made you overseers
21:11 thus saith the H. Ghost
28:25 spake H. G. by Esaias
*Rom.* 5:5 shed in hearts by H. G.
9:1 consci. bear. wit. in H. G.
14:17 kingd. of G. joy in H. G.
15:13 through power of H. G.
16 being sancti. by the H. G.
1 *Cor.* 2:13 words wh. H. G. tea.
6:19 body is temple of H. G.
12:3 Jesus is Lord, but by H. G.
2 *Cor.* 6:6 by the H. G. by love
13:14 communion of H. G.
1 *Thes.* 1:5 gospel came in H. G.
6 rec. word with joy of H. G.
2 *Tim.* 1:14 good th. k. by H. G.
*Tit.* 3:5 by renewing of H. G.
*Heb.* 2:4 with gifts of H. G.
3:7 H. G. saith, To-day if ye h.
6:4 made partakers of H. G.
9:8 H. Ghost this signifying
10:15 whereof H. G. is a witness
1 *Pet.* 1:12 H. G. sent fr. heaven
2 *Pet.* 1:21 as moved by H. G.
1 *John* 5:7 Fat. Word, and H. G.
*Jude* 20 beloved, pray, in H. G.
*See* GOD, HABITATION, HILL.

**Most HOLY.**

*Ex.* 26:33 betw. holy and *m. h.*
29:37 an altar *most h.* 40:10
*Lev.* 2:3 remnant be Aaron's, it is *m. h.* 10; 6:17; 10:12
6:25 sin-offering *m. h.* 29; 10:17
7:1 tresp.-offering *m. h.* 6; 14:13
21:22 both of *m. h.* and holy
24:9 cakes of flour *m. h.* to him
*Num.* 4:4 about *m. h.* things
19 approach *m. h.* things
18:9 offering to me shall be *m. h.*
10 in *m. h.* place sh. thou eat it
1 *K.* 6:16 built th. for *m. h.* plac.
7:50 made ves. for *m. h.* place
8:6 brought the ark unto *most h.* place, 2 *Chr.* 5:7
1 *Chr.* 23:13 A. to sanctify *m. h.*
2 *Chr.* 3:8 Sol. *m. h.* house
10 in *m. h.* house made cheru.
4:22 inner doors for *m. h.* place
*Ezr.* 2:63 not eat of *most h.* things, *Neh.* 7:65
*Ezek.* 43:12 whole limit be *m. h.*
44:13 not come near *m. h.* place
45:3 sanctuary and *m. h.* place
*Dan.* 9:24 to anoint *most h.*
*Jude* 20 building on *m. h.* faith

**HOLY mountain.**

*Ps.* 87:1 foundation is in *h. m.*
*Is.* 11:9 nor dest. in *h. m.* 65:25
56:7 will I bring to my *h. m.*
57:13 he shall inherit my *h. m.*
65:11 ye are th. forget my *h. m.*
*Ezek.* 20:40 in *h. m.* th. serve me
28:14 wast upon *h. m.* of G.
*Dan.* 9:16 anger turned fr. *h. m.*

HOL

*Dan.* 9:20 pres. suppli. for *h. m.*
11:45 plant tabernacles in *h. m.*
*Joel* 2:1 so. an alarm in my *h. m.*
3:17 L. dwelling in Z. my *h. m.*
*Ob.* 16 drunk on my *h. m.*
*Zec.* 8:3 mount. of L. called *h. m.*

**HOLY name.**

*Lev.* 20:3 Molech, prof. my *h. n.*
22:2 profane not my *h. n.* 32
1 *Chr.* 16:10 glory ye in his *h. name*, *Ps.* 105:3
35 thanks to *h. n. Ps.* 106:47
29:16 build a house for thy *h. h.*
*Ps.* 33:21 trusted in his *h. name*
99:3 praise terrible *n.* it is *h.*
103:1 L. bless his *h. n.* 145:21
111:9 *h.* and rev. his *n. Lu.* 1:49
*Is.* 57:15 lofty One, wh. *n.* is *h.*
*Ezek.* 20:39 pollute you my *h. n.*
36:20 profaned my *h. n.*
22 your sakes, for *h. n.*'s sake
39:7 make known *h. n.* in Isr.
25 be jealous for my *h. n.*
43:7 my *h. n.* Is. no more defile
8 defiled my *h. n.* by abomi.
*Amos* 2:7 to profane my *h. n.*

**HOLY oil.**

*Ex.* 30:25 *h.* anoint. *o.* 31; 37:29
*Ps.* 89:20 with *h. oil* I anoi. him

**HOLY One.**

*Deut.* 33:8 Thummim and Urim be with thy H. One.
*Job* 6:10 not con. words of H. O.
*Ps.* 16:10 nor suffer H. O. to see corruption, *Acts* 2:27; 13:35
89:19 in vision to thy H. O.
*Is.* 10:17 H. O. sh. be for a flame
29:23 sanctify H. O. of Jacob
40:25 sh. I be equal? saith H. O.
43:15 I am the Lord, your H. O.
49:7 Redeemer of Is. his H. O.
*Dan.* 4:13 H. O. down fr. heaven
*Hos.* 11:9 H. O. in midst of thee
*Hab.* 1:12 from everl. my H. O.
3:3 H. O. came from mount P.
*Mark* 1:24 I know th. who th. a. the H. O. of G. *Luke* 4:34
*Acts* 3:14 ye denied the H. One
1 *John* 2:20 unction from H. One

**HOLY One of Israel.**

2 *K.* 19:22 lifted thy eyes against the H. O. *of Israel*, *Is.* 37:23
*Ps.* 71:22 O thou H. O. *of Israel*
78:41 limited the H. O. *of Israel*
89:18 the H. O. *of Is.* is our ki.
*Is.* 1:4 provoked the H. O. *of Is.*
5:19 coun of H. O. *of Israel*
24 despised word of H. O. *of I.*
12:6 great is H. O. *of Is.* in mid.
17:7 have respect to H. O. *of I.*
29:19 rejoice in H. O. *of Israel*
30:11 cause H. O. *of Is.* to cease
12 saith the H. O. *of Is.* 15
31:1 look not to the H. O. *of Is.*
41:14 saith thy Red. H. O. *of I.*
16 shalt glory in H. O. *of Is.*
20 H. O. *of Is.* hath created it
43:3 I am the L. the H. O. *of Is.*
45:11 the L. the H. O. *of Israel*
47:4 L. is his name, H. O. *of Is.*
48:17 Red. H. O. *of Israel*, 54:5
49:7 Red. of *I.* and his H. O.
55:5 nat. run to thee, H. O. *of I.*
60:9 bring th. gold to H. O. *of I.*
14 the Z. of the H. O. *of Is.*
*Jer.* 50:29 proud aga. H. O. *of I.*
51:5 filled w. sin ag. H. O. *of I.*
*Ezek.* 39:7 I am the L. H. O. *in I.*

**HOLY ones.**

*Dan.* 4:7 dem. by word of *h. o.*

**HOLY people.**

*Deut.* 7:6 *h. p.* to the L. 14:2, 21
26:19 thou may be *h. p.* to Lord
28:9 L. shall establ. thee a *h. p.*
*Is.* 62:12 shall call them *h. p.*
*Dan.* 8:24 and destroy *h. p.*

**HOLY place.**

*Ex.* 28:29 goeth in unto *h. p.* 35
43 to minister in *h. place*, 29:30
29:31 seethe his flesh in the *h. p.*
31:11 sweet incense for *h. p.*
35:19 do service in *h. p.* 39:1, 41
38:24 gold in all work of *h. p.*
*Lev.* 6:16 unlea. bread sh. be eat. in *h. p.* 26; 7:6; 10:13; 24:9
27 shalt wash that in the *h. p.*
10:17 eaten sin-offer, in *h. p.*?
18 blood not bro. within *h. p.*
14:13 slay burnt-offering in *h. p.*
16:2 come not at all tim. to *h. p.*
16 atonement for *h. p.* 17, 27
20 end of reconciling the *h. p.*
24 shall wash his flesh in *h. p.*
*Jos.* 5:15 *p.* wh. thou stand is *h.*
1 *K.* 8:8 staves were seen in *h. p.*

HOM

2 *Chr.* 29:5 carry filth. out of *h. p.*
30:27 prayer came to his *h. p.*
*Ezr.* 9:8 to give us a nail in *h. p.*
*Ps.* 24:3 sh. stand in his *h. p.*?
46:4 streams make glad the *h. p.*
68:17 Lord is am. them in *h. p.*
*Ec.* 8:10 had gone from *p.* of *h.*
*Is.* 57:15 I dw. in high and *h. p.*
*Ezek.* 41:4 this is the most *h. p.*
42:13 *p.* is *h.*; 14 out of *h. p.*
*Mat.* 24:15 abomination in *h. p.*
*Acts* 6:13 blasph. words ag. *h. p.*
21:28 this man polluted *h. p.*
*Heb.* 9:12 Christ entered *h. p.*
25 priest entered ev. year *h. p.*

**HOLY places.**

2 *Chr.* 8:11 bec. the *places* are *h.*
*Ps.* 68:35 terrible out of thy *h. p.*
*Ezek.* 21:2 drop thy word to. *h. p.*
*Heb.* 9:24 Ch. is not entered *h. p.*

**Shall be HOLY.**

*Ex.* 22:31 *s. be h.* men unto me
29:37 what. touch. altar *s. be h.*
30:32 it *shall be h.* unto you, 37
40:9 anoint. tab. and it *s. be h.*
*Lev.* 11:44 ye *shall be h.* for I am holy, 45; 19:2; 20:26
19:24 fruit *sh. be h.* to praise L.
21:6 priests *s. be h.* unto th. G.
23:20 they *shall be h.* to the L.
25:12 jubilee, it *sh. be h.* to you
27:9 man giveth to L. *s. be h.*
10 exchange thereof *s. be h.* 33
21 the jubilee, it *s. be h.* to L.
32 the tenth *s. be h.* unto the L.
*Num.* 6:5 Nazarite *s. be h.* to L.
*Deut.* 23:14 theref. *s.* camp *be h.*
*Ezek.* 45:4 portion *s. be h.*
*Joel* 3:17 then *s.* Jerusalem *be h.*

**HOLY Spirit.**

*Ps.* 51:11 take not H. S. fr. me
*Is.* 63:10 rebel. and vexed H. S.
11 put his H. S. within him?
*Luke* 11:13 heav. Fa. give H. S.
*Eph.* 1:13 sealed wi. H. S. of pro.
4:30 grieve not the H. S. of God
1 *Thes.* 4:8 given us his H. S.

**HOLY temple.**

*Ps.* 5:7 worship tow. *h. t.* 138:2
11:4 the Lord is in his *h. temple*
65:4 satis. with goodness of *h. t.*
79:1 *h. temple* have they defiled
*Jon.* 2:4 look again tow. thy *h. t.*
7 my prayer came to thy *h. t.*
*Mic.* 1:2 L. from *h. t.* be witness
*Hab.* 2:20 the Lord is in his *h. t.*
*Eph.* 2:21 groweth to *h. t.*

**HOLY thing.**

*Lev.* 22:10 no stranger eat of *h. t.*
*Num.* 4:15 sh. not touch any *h. t.*
*Ezek.* 48:12 obla. to them. a *t. h.*
*Luke* 1:35 that *h. th.* born of thee

**HOLY things.**

*Ex.* 28:38 bear iniq. of *h. t.*
*Lev.* 5:15 thro. ignorance in *h. t.*
22:2 sep. from the *h. t.* of Is.
4 not eat of *h. t.* till clean, 6, 12
7 shall afterward eat of *h. t.*
15 shall not profane *h. t.* of Is.
16 to bear iniq. when eat *h. t.*
*Num.* 4:20 not see, *h. t.* are cov.
18:32 neither sh. ye pollute *h. t.*
*Deut.* 12:26 thy *h. t.* take and go
1 *Chr.* 23:28 office purifying *h. t.*
2 *Chr.* 31:6 bro. in tithe of *h. t.*
*Neh.* 10:33 ordinances for *h. t.*
12:47 sanctified *h. t.* to Levites
*Ezek.* 22:8 thou despised my *h. t.*
26 priests have profaned *h. t.*
44:8 not kept charge of my *h. t.*
1 *Cor.* 9:13 minister about *h. t.*

**HOME.**

*Gen.* 43:16 bring these men *h.*
*Ex.* 9:19 not brought *h.* sh. die
*Deut.* 21:12 br. her *h.* to thy hon.
24:5 shall be free at *h.* one year
*Ruth* 1:21 L. hath brought me *h.*
1 *Sam.* 6:7 bring their calves *h.*
10 men shut up th. calves at *h.*
18:2 go no more *h.* to fath.'s ho.
2 *Sam.* 14:13 not fetch *h.* banish.
17:23 Ahithophel gat him *h.*
1 *K.* 5:14 a month in L. two at *h.*
18:7 come *h.* with me, 15
1 *Chr.* 13:12 bring ark of G. *h.* 13
2 *Chr.* 25:10 go *h.* they return *h.*
*Est.* 5:10 when Haman came *h.*
*Job* 39:12 will bring *h.* thy seed
*Ps.* 68:12 she that tarried at *h.*
*Prov.* 7:19 good man is not at *h.*
20 come *h.* at day appointed
*Ec.* 12:5 man goeth to his long *h.*
*Lam.* 1:20 at *h.* there is as death
*Hab.* 2:5 neither keepeth at *h.*
*Hag.* 1:9 when ye brought it *h.*

HON

*Mat.* 8:6 my serv. lieth at *h.* sick
*Mark* 5:19 go *h.* to thy friends
*Luke* 9:61 bid th. farewell at *h.*
*John* 19:27 took her to his own *h.*
20:10 disc. went to their own *h.*
1 *Cor.* 11:34 hunger, eat at *h.*
14:35 ask husbands at *h.*
2 *Cor.* 5:6 we are at *h.* in body
1 *Tim.* 5:4 to show piety at *h.*
*Tit.* 2:5 be discreet, keepers at *h.*

**HOME-BORN.**

*Ex.* 12:49 to him that is *h.-b.*
*Lev.* 18:9 whe. *b.* at *h.* or abroad
*Jer.* 2:14 is Israel a *h.-b.* slave?

**HOMER.**

*Lev.* 27:16 a *h.* of barley-seed
*Is.* 5:10 seed of a *h.* yield ephah
*Ezek.* 45:14 for ten baths are a *h.*
*Hos.* 3:2 bou. for *h.* and half *h.*

**HONEST.**

*Luke* 8:15 an *h.* and good heart
*Acts* 6:3 seven of *h.* report
*Rom.* 12:17 *h.* in sight of all
2 *Cor.* 8:21 *h.* th. in sight of L.
13:7 do that which is *h.*
*Phil.* 4:8 whatso. things are *h.*
1 *Pet.* 2:12 having conversat. *h.*

**HONESTLY.**

*Rom.* 13:13 walk *h.* as in the day
1 *Thes.* 4:12 walk *h.* toward them
*Heb.* 13:18 in all things to live *h.*

**HONESTY.**

1 *Tim.* 2:2 lead life god. and *h.*

**HONOR, S.**

*Gen.* 49:6 *h.* be not thou united
*Ex.* 14:17 get me *h.* on Phar. 18
*Num.* 22:17 promote thee to *h.* 37
24:11 L. hath kept thee from *h.*
*Deut.* 26:19 above nations in *h.*
*Jud.* 4:9 journey not be for th. *h.*
13:17 pass, we may do thee *h.*
2 *Sam.* 6:22 shall I be had in *h.*
1 *K.* 3:13 given thee rich. and *h.*
1 *Chr.* 16:27 glory and *h.* are in
29:12 riches and *h.* come of thee
28 D. died, full of riches and *h.*
2 *Chr.* 1:11 not asked riches or *h.*
12 riches, wealth, and *h.*
26:18 nor shall it be for thy *h.*
32:33 inhabit. of Jer. did him *h.*
*Est.* 1:4 *h.* of his excel. majesty
20 wives shall give to husb. *h.*
6:3 wh. *h.* ha. been done for th.?
8:16 the Jews had joy and *h.*
*Job* 14:21 his sons come to *h.*
*Ps.* 7:5 ene. lay mine *h.* in dust
8:5 crowned with *h. Heb.* 2:7, 9
21:5 *h.* and maj. thou laid on him
26:8 where thine *h.* dwelleth
49:12 man being in *h.* abid. not
20 in *h.* and understandeth
66:2 sing forth *h.* of his name
71:8 mouth filled with thy *h.*
96:6 *h.* and majesty are bef. him
104:1 thou art clothed with *h.*
112:9 horn sh. be exalt. with *h.*
145:5 speak of *h.* of thy majesty
149:9 this *h.* have all his saints
*Prov.* 3:16 left hand riches and *h.*
4:8 she shall bring thee to *h.*
5:9 lest thou give th. *h.* to oth.
8:18 riches and *h.* are with me
11:16 gracious woman retain. *h.*
14:28 the people is the king's *h.*
15:33 bef. *h.* is humility, 18:12
20:3 an *h.* to cease from strife
21:21 follow. mercy, findeth *h.*
22:4 fear of L. are riches and *h.*
25:2 *h.* of kings to search
26:1 *h.* is not seemly for a fool
8 so is he that giv. *h.* to a fool
29:23 *h.* shall uphold humble
31:25 and *h.* are her clothing
*Ec.* 6:2 to wh. G. hath given *h.*
10:1 that is in reputation for *h.*
*Jer.* 33:9 an *h.* before all nations
*Dan.* 2:6 receive rewards and *h.*
4:30 built for *h.* of my majesty
36 *h.* and brightness returned
5:18 G. gave father glory and *h.*
11:21 shall not give *h.* of king.
*Mal.* 1:6 where is mine *h.*?
*Mat.* 13:57 prophet not without *h. Mark* 6:4; *John* 4:44
*John* 5:41 I rec. not *h.* from men
44 receive *h.* one of another
8:54 honor myself, *h.* is nothing
*Acts* 28:10 hon. us with many *h.*
*Rom.* 2:7 seek glory and *h.*
10 *h.* to ev. man worketh good
9:21 of same lump ma. ves. to *h.*
12:10 in *h.* prefer. one another
13:7 render *h.* to wh. *h.* is due
1 *Cor.* 12:23 bestow abund. *h.* 24
2 *Cor.* 6:8 by *h.* and dishonor

HON

*Col.* 2:23 not in *h.* to satis. flesh
1 *Thes.* 4:4 to possess vessel in *h.*
1 *Tim.* 1:17 to G. be *h.* and glory
5:17 elders worthy of double *h.*
6:1 count masters worthy of *h.*
16 to whom be *h.* and power
2 *Tim.* 2:20 some to *h.* 21
*Heb.* 3:3 more *h.* than house
5:4 no man taketh *h.* to himself
1 *Pet.* 1:7 to praise, *h.* glory
3:7 *h.* to wife as weaker vessel
2 *Pet.* 1:17 from G. the Father *h.*
*Rev.* 4:9 beasts give glory and *h.*
11 to receive glory and *h.* 5:12
5:13 *h.* power, and might, be to him, 7:12; 19:1
19:7 let us rejoice, give *h.*
21:24 glory and *h.* to it, 26

**HONOR, Verb.**

*Ex.* 20:12 *h.* thy father and thy mother, *Deut.* 5:16; *Mat.* 15:4; 19:19; *Mark* 7:10; 10:19; *Luke* 18:20; *Eph.* 6:2
*Lev.* 19:15 not *h.* per. of mighty
32 shalt *h.* the face of old man
*Jud.* 9:9 by me they *h.* God
1 *Sam.* 2:30 th. th. *h.* me I will *h.*
15:30 yet *h.* me now bef. elders
*Est.* 6:6 delighteth to *h.* 7, 9, 11
*Ps.* 91:15 deliver him and *h.* him
*Prov.* 3:9 *h.* L. with thy substa.
*Is.* 29:13 with lips do *h.* me
43:20 beast of field shall *h.* me
58:13 *h.* him, not doing own
*Dan.* 4:37 and *h.* King of heaven
11:38 *h.* God of forces, a god whom fa. knew not sh. he *h.*
*Mat.* 15:6 *h.* not fath. or mother
*John* 5:23 all men *h.* Son as *h.* F.
8:49 I *h.* Father, ye dishonor me
54 if I *h.* myself, my *h.* is noth.
12:26 him will Father *h.*
1 *Tim.* 5:3 *h.* wid. that are wid.
1 *Pet.* 2:17 *h.* all men, *h.* the king

**HONORABLE.**

*Num.* 22:15 sent princes more *h.*
1 *Sam.* 9:6 th. is in the city a man of God, and he is an *h.* man
2 *Sam.* 23:19 was he not most *h.* of three? 1 *Chr.* 11:21
23 was more *h.* than the thirty
2 *K.* 5:1 Naaman *h.* with master
1 *Chr.* 4:9 more *h.* than brethren
*Job* 22:8 the *h.* man dwelt in it
*Ps.* 45:9 daughters am. *h.* women
111:3 his work is *h.* and glori.
*Is.* 3:3 doth take away *h.* man
5 base behave proudly ag. *h.*
5:13 their *h.* men are famished
9:15 ancient and *h.* he is head
23:8 traffickers are *h.* of earth
9 into contempt all *h.* of earth
42:21 magnify law, make it *h.*
43:4 been *h.*; 58:13 holy of L. *h.*
*Nah.* 3:10 cast lots for her *h.* men
*Mark* 15:43 Jos. an *h.* counsellor
*Luke* 14:8 lest more *h.* man be
*Acts* 13:50 J. stirred up *h.* wom.
17:12 *h.* women not few believ.
1 *Cor.* 4:10 ye are stro. ye are *h.*
12:23 members we think less *h.*
*Heb.* 13:4 marriage *h.* bed unde.

**HONORED.**

*Ex.* 14:4 I will be *h.* on Pharaoh
*Prov.* 13:18 regard. reproof be *h.*
27:18 wait. on master sh. be *h.*
*Is.* 43:23 nor *h.* me wi. sacrifices
*Lam.* 1:8 all that *h.* her despise
5:12 faces of elders were not *h.*
*Dan.* 4:34 I praised and *h.* him
1 *Cor.* 12:26 or one member be *h.*

**HONOREST, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 2:29 *h.* thy sons above me
*Ps.* 15:4 *h.* them that fear Lord
*Prov.* 12:9 he that *h.* himself,
14:31 that *h.* him hath mercy
*Mal.* 1:6 son *h.* father
*Mat.* 15:8 *h.* me w. lips, *Mar.* 7:6
*John* 5:23 *h.* not Son, *h.* not Fa.
8:54 it is my Father that *h.* me

**HONEY.**

*Gen.* 43:11 carry a little *h.* spices
*Ex.* 16:31 wafers made with *h.*
*Lev.* 2:11 burn no leaven, nor *h.*
*Deut.* 8:8 a land of oil-olive and *h.* 2 *K.* 18:32
32:13 he made him to suck *h.*
*Jud.* 14:8 *h.* in carcass of lion, 9
18 what is sweeter than *h.*?
1 *Sam.* 14:25 was *h.* upon ground
26 *h.* dropped; 29 I tasted *h.* 43
2 *Sam.* 17:29 bro. *h.* and butter
1 *K.* 14:3 take a cruse of *h.*
*Job* 20:17 sh. not see brooks of *h.*
*Ps.* 19:10 judgment sweeter than *h.* 119:103

HOP

*Ps.* 81:16 *h.* out of rock satl. thee
*Prov.* 24:13 eat *h.* is good, 25:16
25:27 not good to eat much *h.*
*Cant.* 4:11 *h.* and milk and. ton.
5:1 honey-comb with my *h.*
*Is.* 7:15 butter and *h.* sh. he eat
22 butter and *h.* sh. ev. one eat
*Jer.* 41:8 treasures of *h.* in field
*Ezek.* 3:3 in my mouth as *h.*
27:17 Ju. traded in *h.* and balm
*Mat.* 3:4 J. Baptist's meat locus.
and wild *h.* *Mark* 1:6
*Rev.* 10:9 thy mouth sweet as *h.*
10 in my mouth sweet as *h.*
*See* FLOWETH, FLOWING.

**HONEY-COMB.**

1 *Sam.* 14:27 and dip. it in *h.-c.*
*Ps.* 19:10 sweeter than *h.-c.*
*Prov.* 5:3 lips of str. wo. as *h.-c.*
16:24 pleasant words are as *h.-c.*
24:13 eat *h.-c.* sweet to thy taste
27:7 full soul loatheth a *h.-c.*
*Cant.* 4:11 thy lips drop as a *h.-c.*
5:1 eaten my *h.-c.* with honey
*Luke* 24:42 gave piece of *h.-c.*

**HOODS.**

*Is.* 3:23 I will take away the *h.*

**HOOF, S.**

*Ex.* 10:26 shall not a *h.* be left
*Lev.* 11:3 whatever parteth *h.*
4 of them that divide the *h.*
5 divideth not *h.* 6; *Deut.* 14:7
7 swine, tho' div. *h.* *Deut.* 14:8
*Jud.* 5:22 were horse *h.* broken
*Ps.* 69:31 better than ox with *h.*
*Is.* 5:28 horses' *h.* shall be coun.
*Jer.* 47:3 noise of stamping of *h.*
*Mic.* 4:13 will make thy *h.* brass

**HOOK, S.**

*Ex.* 26:32 *h.* of gold, 37; 36:36
2 *K.* 19:28 *h.* in nose, *Is.* 37:29
*Job* 41:1 dr. leviathan wi. *h.*? 2
*Is.* 2:4 sp. into prun. *h.* *Mic.* 4:3
18:5 cut off sprigs with prun. *h.*
*Ezek.* 29:4 put *h.* in thy jaw, 38:4
40:43 with. were *h.* hand broad
*Joel* 3:10 pruning *h.* into spears
*Mat.* 17:27 cast a *h.* take up fish

**HOPE.**

*Ezr.* 10:2 there is *h.* in Israel
*Job* 4:6 this thy fear, thy *h.*?
5:16 poor hath *h.* iniq. stoppeth
7:6 my days spent without *h.*
8:13 hypocrite's *h.* sh. peri. 14
11:18 because there is *h.*
20 *h.* be as giving up of ghost
14:7 *h.* of tree if it be cut down
19 thou destroyest *h.* of man
27:8 what is *h.* of hypocrite?
*Ps.* 78:7 might set their *h.* in G.
146:5 happy he whose *h.* is in L.
*Prov.* 10:28 *h.* of right. gladness
11:7 *h.* of unjust men perisheth
13:12 *h.* defer. mak. heart sick
14:32 the right. hath *h.* in death
19:18 chast. son wh. there is *h.*
26:12 *h.* of fool than him, 29:20
*Ec.* 9:4 joined to liv. there is *h.*
*Is.* 57:10 no *h.* *Jer.* 2:25; 18:12
*Jer.* 14:8 O the *h.* of Israel, 17:13
17:7 blessed man whose *h.* L. is
31:17 there is *h.* in end, saith L.
50:7 the Lord, *h.* of their fath.
*Lam.* 3:21 therefore have I *h.*
*Ezek.* 37:11 our bones dri. *h.* lost
*Hos.* 2:15 val. of Achor door of *h.*
*Joel* 3:16 L. will be *h.* of his peo.
*Zec.* 9:12 turn, ye prisoners of *h.*
*Acts* 16:19 *h.* of gains was gone
23:6 *h.* and resurrection of dead
24:15 *h.* tow. G. which th. allow
26:6 judged for *h.* of the prom.
27:20 all *h.* we should be saved
28:20 for *h.* of Israel I am bound
*Rom.* 5:4 patience, experien. *h.*
5 *h.* maketh not ashamed
8:24 sa. by *h.* but *h.* seen is not *h.*
15:4 thro' patien. might have *h.*
13 that ye may abound in *h.*
1 *Cor.* 9:10 be partaker of his *h.*
13:13 faith, *h.* charity, th. three
15:19 in this life only we ha. *h.*
2 *Cor.* 1:7 our *h.* of you is stead.
3:12 seeing that we have such *h.*
10:15 *h.* when faith is increased
*Gal.* 5:5 the Spirit wait for *h.*
*Eph.* 1:18 *h.* of his calling
2:12 no *h.* with. G. in world
4:4 as ye are called in one *h.*
*Col.* 1:5 *h.* laid up for you in hea.
23 not moved from *h.* of gospel
27 Christ in you, *h.* of glory
1 *Thes.* 1:3 patience of *h.* in Jes.
2:19 for what is our *h.* or joy?
4:13 as others who have no *h.*
5:8 helmet the *h.* of salvation

HOR

2 *Thes.* 2:16 given us good *h.*
1 *Tim.* 1:1 Lord Jesus, is our *h.*
*Tit.* 2:13 for that blessed *h.*
3:7 accord. to *h.* of eternal life
*Heb.* 3:6 rejoic. of *h.* firm to end
6:11 full assurance of *h.* to end
18 to lay hold on *h.* before us
19 wh. *h.* we have as an anch.
7:19 bringing in of a better *h.*
1 *Pet.* 1:3 begot. us to a lively *h.*
21 faith and *h.* might be in G.
3:15 reason of *h.* that is in you
1 *John* 3:3 man that hath this *h.*

**In HOPE.**

*Ps.* 16:9 rest *in h.* *Acts* 2:26
*Rom.* 4:18 ag. hope believ. *in h.*
5:2 rejoice *in h.* of glory of God
8:20 subjected the same *in h.*
12:12 rejoicing *in h.* patient
15:13 that ye may abound *in h.*
1 *Cor.* 9:10 plougheth *in h.* thres.
*Tit.* 1:2 *in h.* of eternal life

**My HOPE.**

*Job* 17:15 where is now *my h.*?
19:10 *my h.* hath he removed
31:24 if I have made gold *my h.*
*Ps.* 39:7 *my h.* is in thee
71:5 thou art *my h.* *Jer.* 17:17
119:116 asha. of *my h.* *Phil.* 1:20
*Lam.* 3:18 *my h.* perished

**HOPE, Verb.**

*Job* 6:11 stren. that I should *h.*
*Ps.* 22:9 didst make me *h.*
31:24 all that *h.* in the L.
33:18 *h.* in his mercy, 147:11
22 as we *h.* in thee
38:15 L. do I *h.* thou wilt hear
42:5 *h.* thou in God, 11; 43:5
71:14 but I will *h.* continually
119:49 hast caused me to *h.*
81 *h.* in thy word, 114; 130:5
130:7 let Israel *h.* in L. 131:3
*Lam.* 3:24 there. will I *h.* in him
26 that man both *h.* and wait
*Luke* 6:34 them of whom ye *h.*
*Acts* 26:7 our tribes *h.* to come
*Rom.* 8:24 why doth he *h.* for?
25 if we *h.* for that we see not
*Phil.* 2:23 him I *h.* to send pres.
1 *Pet.* 1:13 be sober, and *h.* to end

**HOPED.**

*Job* 6:20 con. bec. they had *h.*
*Ps.* 119:43 have *h.* in thy judgm.
74 I have *h.* in thy word, 147
166 L. I have *h.* for thy salva.
*Jer.* 3:23 vain is salvation *h.* for
*Luke* 23:8 *h.* to have seen mirac.
*Acts* 24:26 *h.* money sho. be giv.
*Heb.* 11:1 substance of th. *h.* for

**HOPING, ETH.**

*Luke* 6:35 lend, *h.* for nothing ag.
1 *Cor.* 13:7 charity *h.* all things

HOPHNI. 1 *Sa.* 1:3; 2:34; 4:11, 17

**HOREB.**

*Ex.* 3:1 came to H. 1 *K.* 19:8
*Deut.* 1:6 spake to us in H. 4:15
*Ps.* 106:19 made a calf in H.
*Mal.* 4:4 commanded M. in H.

HOR-HAGIDGAD. *Num.* 33:32

**HORMAH.**

*Num.* 14:45 discomfi. to H. 21:3
1 *Sam.* 30:30 pre. to H. 1 *Chr.* 4:30

**HORN.**

*Ex.* 21:29 if ox push with *h.*
1 *Sam.* 2:1 my *h.* is exalted in L.
10 sh. exalt *h.* of his anointed
16:1 fill thy *h.* with oil, 13
2 *Sam.* 22:3 *h.* of my sal. *Ps.* 18:2
1 *K.* 1:39 Zadok took a *h.* of oil
*Job* 16:15 defiled my *h.* in dust
*Ps.* 75:4 wicked, lift not up *h.* 5
89:17 our *h.* shall be exalted
24 in my name sh. *h.* be exalted
92:10 my *h.* shalt thou exalt
112:9 his *h.* shall be exalted
132:17 make *h.* of David to bud
*Lam.* 2:3 cut off all the *h.* of Is.
17 set up *h.* of thine adversaries
*Ezek.* 29:21 cause *h.* of Is. to bud
*Dan.* 7:8 am. them a little *h.* 20
11 great words which *h.* spake
21 *h.* made war with saints
8:5 the goat had a notable *h.*
8 great *h.* was broken
9 came forth little *h.*
21 great *h.* that is betw. eyes
*Mic.* 4:13 I will make thy *h.* iron
*Zec.* 1:21 lift up *h.* over the land
*Luke* 1:69 raised up *h.* of salvat.

**HORNS.**

*Gen.* 22:13 caught in thic. by *h.*
*Ex.* 27:2 make *h.* of it on four corners, his *h.* be of the same, 30:2; 37:25; 38:2

HOR

*Ex.* 29:12 put off the bl. on *h.* of the altar, *Lev.* 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34; 8:15; 9:9; 16:18
30:3 pure gold overlay *h.* 37:26
*Deut.* 33:17 *h.* like *h.* of unicorns
1 *K.* 22:11 Zedekiah made *h.* of iron, 2 *Chr.* 18:10
*Ps.* 22:21 from *h.* of unicorns
69:31 bullock that hath *h.*
75:10 *h.* of wicked will I cut off,
but *h.* of righ. sh. be exalted
118:27 bind sacrifice to *h.* of alt.
*Ezek.* 27:15 a present *h.* of ivory
34:21 pushed all diseased wi. *h.*
*Dan.* 7:7 fou. beast had ten *h.* 20
8 I consid. *h.* three *h.* pluc. up
24 ten *h.* ten kings
8:3 ram two *h.* two *h.* were high
6 he-goat ca. to ram had two *h.*
7 smote ram, brake his two *h.*
20 two *h.* kings of Me. and P.
*Amos* 6:13 not taken *h.* by stre.?
*Hab.* 3:4 *h.* coming out of hand
*Zec.* 1:18 and behold, four *h.*
19 *h.* have scattered Judah, 21
*Rev.* 5:6 in midst L. having 7 *h.*
12:3 a red dragon, having ten *h.*
13:1 beast ten *h.* on *h.* ten cro.
11 beast had two *h.* like a lamb
17:3 scarlet-colored beast, ten *h.*
7 beast seven heads and ten *h.*
12 ten *h.* thou saw. ten kin. 16
*See* RAMS.

**HORNET, S.**

*Ex.* 23:28 will send *h.* bef. thee
*Deut.* 7:20 L. send *h.* am. them
*Jos.* 24:12 I sent the *h.* bef. you

HORONAIM. *Jer.* 48:3, 5, 34

**HORRIBLE.**

*Ps.* 11:6 on wicked rain *h.* temp.
40:2 brought me out of *h.* pit
*Jer.* 5:30 *h.* thing committed
18:13 virgin of Is. done *h.* thing
23:14 seen in proph. a *h.* thing
*Hos.* 6:10 seen *h.* thing in Israel

**HORRIBLY.**

*Jer.* 2:12 be *h.* afraid, O ye heav.
*Ezek.* 32:10 kings sh. be *h.* afraid

**HORROR.**

*Gen.* 15:12 a *h.* of great darkness
*Ps.* 55:5 *h.* hath overwhelmed
119:53 *h.* hath taken hold on me

**HORSE.**

*Gen.* 49:17 adder biteth *h.* heels
*Ex.* 15:21 *h.* and rider thr. in sea
*Jud.* 5:22 were *h.* hoofs broken
1 *K.* 10:29 a *h.* for 150 shekels,
2 *Chr.* 1:17
*Est.* 6:8 *h.* king rideth on, 9, 10
*Job* 39:18 scorneth *h.* and rider
19 hast thou giv. *h.* strength?
*Ps.* 32:9 be not as the *h.* or mule
33:17 a *h.* vain thing for safety
76:6 char. and *h.* cast into sleep
147:10 del. not in strength of *h.*
*Prov.* 21:31 *h.* prep. ag. battle
26:3 a whip for *h.* a rod for fool
*Is.* 63:13 led thro' deep, as a *h.*
*Jer.* 8:6 *h.* rusheth into the battle
*Amos* 2:15 he th. rideth *h.* deliv.
*Zec.* 1:8 riding upon a red *h.*
9:10 cut off the *h.* from Jerus.
10:3 made them as goodly *h.*
12:4 smite every *h.* with blind.
14:15 shall be plague of the *h.*
*Rev.* 6:2 behold white *h.* 19:11
4 red *h.*; 5 black *h.*; 8 a pale *h.*
14:20 blood came to *h.* bridles
19:19 war ag. him that sat on *h.*
21 slain wi. sw. of him sat on *h.*

**HORSEBACK.**

2 *K.* 9:18 on *h.* to meet Jehu, 19
*Est.* 6:9 on *h.* through city, 11
8:10 sent letters by posts on *h.*

**HORSE-GATE.**

2 *Chr.* 23:15 entering of *h.-g.*
*Neh.* 3:28 from above the *h.-g.*
*Jer.* 31:40 to corner of the *h.-g.*

**HORSES.**

*Gen.* 47:17 bread in exch. for *h.*
*Ex.* 9:3 hand of Lord is upon *h.*
*Deut.* 17:16 not multi. *h.* to himself, to end he sho. multi. *h.*
1 *K.* 10:28 Solomon had *h.* out of Egypt, 2 *Chr.* 1:16, 17; 9:28
18:5 grass to save *h.* and mules
22:4 my *h.* are as thy *h.* 2 *K.* 3:7
2 *K.* 2:11 there appeared *h.* of fire
5:9 Naaman came wi. *h.* and ch.
7:10 *h.* tied; 13 take five of *h.*
9:33 Jez. blood sprinkled on *h.*
18:23 del. thee 2,000 *h.* *Is.* 36:8
23:11 took away *h.* given to son
*Ec.* 10:7 I have seen serv. on *h.*

HOS

*Is.* 2:7 th. land is also full of *h.*
5:28 their *h.* hoofs sh. be coun.
30:16 for we will flee upon *h.*
31:1 stay on *h.* trust in chariots
3 th. *h.* are flesh and not spirit
*Jer.* 4:13 *h.* are swifter than eag.
5:8 were as fed *h.* in the morn.
8:16 snorting of his *h.* was heard
12:5 canst thou contend wi. *h.*?
46:4 harness the *h.* and get up
47:3 stamping of hoof of his *h.*
51:27 cause *h.* come up as cater.
*Ezek.* 17:15 give him *h.* and peo.
23:6 horsemen riding on *h.* 12
20 whose issue is like iss. of *h.*
23 all of th. riding on *h.* 38:15
27:14 traded in thy fairs with *h.*
*Hos.* 1:7 save th. by battle nor *h.*
14:3 we will not ride on *h.*
*Joel* 2:4 app. of *h.* and horsemen
*Amos* 6:12 sh. *h.* run upon rock?
*Hab.* 1:8 their *h.* also are swifter
3:8 thou didst ride on thy *h.*
15 didst walk thro' sea with *h.*
*Hag.* 2:22 overthrow *h.* and rid.
*Zec.* 1:8 behind him were red *h.*
6:2 first chariot red *h.* sec. black
3 third white *h.* in fou. bay *h.*
10:5 riders on *h.* be confounded
14:20 that day upon bells of the *h.* Holiness to the Lord
*Jam.* 3:3 we put bits in *h.* mou.
*Rev.* 9:7 the locusts were like *h.*
17 I saw the *h.* the heads of *h.*
18:13 buyeth merchandise of *h.*
19:14 armies follow. on white *h.*
18 eat flesh of kings and *h.*
*See* CHARIOTS.

**HORSELEECH.**

*Prov.* 30:15 *h.* had two daugh.

**HORSEMAN, MEN.**

*Gen.* 50:9 with Jos. chariots, *h.*
*Ex.* 14:9 *h.* of Pharaoh pursued
17 honor on Pharaoh and his *h.*
15:19 Pharaoh and *h.* went into sea, *Jos.* 24:6
1 *Sam.* 8:11 your sons to be *h.*
2 *Sam.* 1:6 *h.* followed after him
1 *K.* 4:26 Sol. had 12,000 *h.* 10:26
9:19 Solomon had cities for *h.*
22; 2 *Chr.* 8:6, 9
2 *K.* 2:12 chariot of Is. *h.* thereof
13:14 O my father, the *h.* of Is.
18:24 put thy trust in Eg. for *h.*
2 *Chr.* 16:8 host with many *h.*
*Ezr.* 8:22 ashamed to ask *h.*
*Neh.* 2:9 sent captains and *h.*
*Is.* 21:7 saw a chariot with *h.* 9
22:7 *h.* shall set themselves
31:1 trust in *h.* bec. they strong
36:9 put thy trust on Eg. for *h.*
*Jer.* 4:29 shall flee for noise of *h.*
46:4 get up ye *h.* and stand
*Ezek.* 23:6 *h.* riding on horses, 12
26:10 walls shake at noise of *h.*
38:4 bring forth horses and *h.*
*Dan.* 11:40 the king of the north shall come with *h.*
*Hos.* 1:7 not save by horses nor *h.*
*Joel* 2:4 as *h.* so shall they run
*Nah.* 3:3 *h.* lifteth up bright sw.
*Hab.* 1:8 *h.* shall spread thems.
and th. *h.* sh. come from far
*Acts* 23:23 ready *h.* threescore
*Rev.* 9:16 number of army of *h.*

**HOSANNA.**

*Mat.* 21:9 *h.* to the Son of D. 15
*Mark* 11:9 *h.* bles. is he that com.
*h.* in highest, 10; *John* 12:13

**HOSEN.**

*Dan.* 3:21 men bound in their *h.*

**HOSHEA.**

*Deut.* 32:44 H. spake to people
2 *K.* 15:30 H. made, 17:1, 3; 18:10
1 *Chr.* 27:20 ruler of Ephraim, H.
*Neh.* 10:23 H. and Han. seal. co.

**HOSPITALITY.**

*Rom.* 12:13 giv. to *h.* 1 *Tim.* 3:2
*Tit.* 1:8 but a lover of *h.*
1 *Pet.* 4:9 use *h.* one to another

**HOST.**

*Luke* 10:35 and gave them to *h.*
*Rom.* 16:23 Gaius my *h.*

**HOST.**

*Gen.* 2:1 earth finish. all *h.* of th.
32:2 he said, This is God's *h.*
*Ex.* 14:4 I honored on his *h.* 17
24 L. looked to *h.* of Egyptians
28 waters covered *h.* of Phar.
16:13 dew lay round about *h.*
*Num.* 31:14 wroth with offi. of *h.*
48 officers of *h.* came to Moses
*Deut.* 2:14 men of war wa. fr. *h.*
23:9 when the *h.* goeth forth ag.
*Jos.* 1:11 pass thro' *h.* and com.

HOU

*Jos.* 3:2 officers went thro' the *h.*
5:14 as capt. of the *h.* of the L.
*Jud.* 4:2 captain of *h.* was Sisera
7:8 *h.* of Midian was beneath
9 get thee down unto the *h.* 10
13 cake of bre. tumbled into *h.*
8:11 Gideon smote the *h.* 12
1 *Sam.* 11:11 S. came into the *h.*
14:15 there was trembling in *h.*
19 the noise of the *h.* went on
17:20 D. came as *h.* was going
28:5 S. saw the *h.* of Philistines
29:6 coming with me in *h.*
2 *Sam.* 20:23 Joab was over all *h.*
1 *Chr.* 18:15
23:16 brake thro' *h.* 1 *Chr.* 11:18
1 *K.* 2:32 Abner captain of the *h.*
22:34 carry me out of the *h.*
2 *K.* 3:9 no water for the *h.*
4:13 be spoken to capt. of *h.*?
6:14 horses and *h.* to Dothan
7:4 let us fall to *h.* of the Syri.
6 L. made *h.* to the. noise of *h.*
9:5 captains of *h.* were sitting
25:19 prin. scribe of *h.* *Jer.* 52:25
1 *Chr.* 9:19 fathers over *h.* of L.
12:22 a great *h.* like the *h.* of G.
2 *Chr.* 18:33 carry me out of *h.*
24:24 the L. delivered a great *h.*
*Ps.* 27:3 tho' a *h.* should encamp
33:6 all *h.* made by thy mouth
16 no king saved by mul. of *h.*
*Is.* 13:4 L. muster. *h.* of battle
24:21 L. sh. pun. *h.* of high ones
40:26 bring. out *h.* by number
*Jer.* 51:3 destroy utterly all her *h.*
*Ezek.* 1:24 speech, as noise of *h.*
*Dan.* 8:10 cast down some of *h.*
11 magni. hims. to prince of *h.*
12 *h.* given him ag. daily sacr.
13 *h.* to be trodden under foot
*Ob.* 20 the captivity of this *h.*
*Luke* 2:13 heavenly *h.* prais. G.
*See* HEAVEN.

**HOSTAGES.**

2 *K.* 14:14 Jehoash took *h.* and returned to Sam. 2 *Chr.* 25:24

**HOSTS.**

*Ex.* 12:41 *h.* of L. went out of E.
*Ps.* 103:21 bless L. all ye his *h.*
108:11 O G. go forth with our *h.*?
148:2 praise ye him, all his *h.*
*Jer.* 3:19 heritage of *h.* of nations
*See* GOD, LORD.

**HOT.**

*Ex.* 16:21 when the sun waxed *h.*
*Lev.* 13:24 there is a *h.* burning
*Deut.* 9:19 anger and *h.* displeas.
19:6 while his heart is *h.*
*Jos.* 9:12 our bread we took *h.*
*Jud.* 2:14 L. was *h.* against Isr.
20; 3:8; 10:7
6:39 let not thine anger be *h.*
1 *Sam.* 11:9 by the time sun be *h.*
21:6 put *h.* bread when taken
*Neh.* 7:3 not open. till sun be *h.*
*Job* 6:17 when *h.* they are cons.
*Ps.* 6:1 neither chasten in thy *h.* displeasure, 38:1
39:3 my *h.* was *h.* within me
78:48 flocks to *h.* thunderbolts
*Prov.* 6:28 one go upon *h.* coals?
*Ezek.* 24:11 brass of it may be *h.*
*Dan.* 3:22 furnace was exceed. *h.*
*Hos.* 7:7 they are all *h.* as oven
1 *Tim.* 4:2 seared with *h.* iron
*Rev.* 3:15 neither cold nor *h.* I would thou wert cold or *h.* 16
*See* WAX, *Verb.*

**HOTLY.**

*Gen.* 31:36 th. hast so *h.* pursued

**HOTTEST.**

2 *Sam.* 11:15 front of the *h.* bat.

**HOUGH, ED.**

*Jos.* 11:6 shall *h.* their horses
9 *h.* horses, burnt chariots
2 *Sam.* 8:4 Da. *h.* chariot horses

**HOUR.**

*Dan.* 4:19 D. astonish. for one *h.*
*Mat.* 9:22 whole from that *h.*
15:28 dau. whole from that *h.*
17:18 ch. was cured from that *h.*
20:3 went out about the third *h.*
5 sixth and ninth *h.*; 6 elev. *h.*
12 these have wro. but one *h.*
24:36 that *h.* knoweth no man, 42; *Mark* 13:32
44 such an *h.* as ye think not, 50; *Luke* 12:40, 46
25:13 know neither day nor *h.*
26:40 wa. one *h.*? *Mark* 14:37
45 the *h.* is at hand, S. of man
27:45 from sixth *h.* was darkness over the land to ninth *h.* *Mark* 15:33; *Luke* 23:44

HOU

*Mat.* 27:46 ninth *h.* Jesus cried, *Mark* 15:34
*Mark* 13:11 given you in that *h.*
14:35 it pos. the *h.* might pass
15:25 third *h.* they cruci. him
*Luke* 10:21 in that *h.* J. rejoiced
12:39 what *h.* thief would come
22:53 your *h.* and power of dar.
59 about the space of one *h.*
*John* 2:4 mine *h.* is not yet come
4:6 it was about sixth *h.* 19:14
21 believe me, *h.* cometh, 23
52 then inq. he the *h.* he began to amend, at sev. *h.* fev. left
5:25 the *h.* is coming, 28; 16:32
7:30 *h.* was not yet come, 8:20
12:23 *h.* is come, Son be gl. 17:1
27 Fa. save me from this *h.* for this cause came I to this *h.*
13:1 Jes. knew his *h.* was come
16:21 because her *h.* is come
19:27 from that *h.* disciple took
*Acts* 2:15 it is third *h.* of day
3:1 *h.* of prayer being ninth *h.*
10:3 about ninth *h.* angel com.
9 P. went to pray about 6th *h.*
23:23 make ready at the third *h.*
1 *Cor.* 4:11 to this present *h.*
15:30 in jeopardy every *h.*?
*Gal.* 2:5 gave place, not for an *h.*
*Rev.* 3:3 not know what *h.* I will
10 from *h.* of temptation
8:1 was silence about half an *h.*
9:15 prepar. for an *h.* and a day
14:7 *h.* of his judgment is come
17:12 rec. power as kings one *h.*
18:10 in one *h.* is thy jud. come
17 in one *h.* great riches is co.
19 city in one *h.* made desolate

**Same HOUR.**

*Dan.* 3:6 *s. h.* cast into furn. 15
4:33 *same h.* was thing fulfilled
5:5 in *s. h.* came forth fingers
*Mat.* 8:13 serv. was healed *s. h.*
10:19 given you *s. h.* *Luke* 12:12
*Luke* 7:21 *same h.* cured many
20:19 *s. h.* sou. to lay ha. on him
*John* 4:53 knew it was at *s. h.*
*Acts* 16:18 he came out *same h.*
33 took them *s. h.* of the night
*Rev.* 11:13 *s. h.* was earthquake

**HOURS.**

*John* 11:9 twelve *h.* in day?
*Acts* 5:7 about three *h.* after
19:34 all cried about two *h.*

**HOUSE.**

*Gen.* 19:4 men compassed the *h.*
24:31 I have prepared *h.* room
39:5 L. blessed Egyptian's *h.*
45:2 the *h.* of Pharaoh heard
*Ex.* 8:3 frogs shall come into *h.*
12:3 a lamb according to the *h.*
30 not *h.* wh. was not one dead
46 not carry flesh out of the *h.*
13:3 out of the *h.* of bond. 14; *Deut.* 5:6; 6:12
20:17 shalt not covet neighbor's *h.* *Deut.* 5:21
*Lev.* 14:36 priest sh. empty the *h.*
38 priest shall go out of the *h.* and shut up *h.* 45, 46, 49
25:30 *h.* sold in walled city
*Deut.* 7:8 red. out of *h.* of bond.
8:14 brought you out of land of E. from *h.* of bondage, 13:5, 10; *Jos.* 24:17; *Jud.* 6:8; *Jer.* 34:13; *Mic.* 6:4
25:10 *h.* of him hath shoe loosed
*Jos.* 2:15 *h.* was on town wall
*Jud.* 16:26 pillars wher. *h.* stand.
27 *h.* full of men and women
30 the *h.* fell upon the lords
17:5 Micah had a *h.* of gods
19:18 no man receiveth me to *h.*
22 sons of Belial beset *h.* 20:5
1 *Sam.* 3:14 I have sw. to *h.* of E.
5:2 brought ark into *h.* of Dag.
7:1 bro. ark to *h.* of Abinadab
9:18 tell me where seer's *h.* is
25:28 L. make my lord sure *h.*
2 *Sam.* 3:1 war betw. *h.* of Saul
8 show kindness to *h.* of Saul
5:8 lame and blind not co. to *h.*
6:11 L. blessed *h.* of Obed-edom, David brought ark from his *h.* 12; 1 *Cor.* 13:14
7:6 not dw. in any *h.* 1 *Chr.* 17:5
11 he will make thee a *h.*
29 bless *h.* of serv. 1 *Chr.* 17:27
12:8 I gave thee thy master's *h.*
1 *K.* 2:24 who made me a *h.*
6:22 whole *h.* overlaid with gold
9:25 so Solomon finished the *h.*
12:31 and Jeroboam made a *h.*
17:15 her *h.* did eat many days
21:22 thy *h.* like *h.* of Jeroboam
2 *K.* 8:3 cry to the king for her *h.*

HOU

2 *K.* 8:18 as did the *h.* of Ahab, 27; 2 *Chr.* 21:6; 22:4
9:8 *h.* of Ahab shall perish
10:3 fight for your master's *h.*
21 and the *h.* of Baal was full
27 the *h.* of Baal a draught *h.*
20:13 Hez. showed *h.* of precio. things, *h.* of arm. *Is.* 39:2
23:27 *h.* of wh. my name sh. be
25:9 ev. great man's *h.* he burnt
2 *Chr.* 7:1 glory of the Lord filled the *h.* *Ezek.* 43:4, 5
12 chosen this place for *h.*
*Ezr.* 5:8 went to *h.* of great God
6:3 at Jer. let the *h.* be builded
*Est.* 2:3 gather all virgins to *h.*
8:1 give *h.* of Ha. to Esther, 7
*Job* 1:13 drink. in brother's *h.* 18
19 wind came smote cor. of *h.*
20:19 *h.* which he builded not
21:28 where is *h.* of the prince?
30:23 to *h.* appointed for all liv.
38:20 know paths to the *h.*
39:6 whose *h.* I made wildern.
*Ps.* 31:2 rock be *h.* of defence
84:3 sparrow hath found a *h.*
104:17 stork, fir-trees are her *h.*
*Prov.* 2:18 *h.* inclineth to death
7:8 yo. man went way to her *h.*
11 her feet abide not in her *h.*
27 her *h.* is the way to hell
9:1 wisdom hath builded her *h.*
12:7 *h.* of righteous shall stand
14:11 *h.* of wicked overthrown
15:25 L. will destroy *h.* of proud
17:1 *h.* full of sacrifices
19:14 *h.* and riches are inherit.
21:9 dwell in *h.*-top, 25:24
12 right. consider. *h.* of wicked
24:3 through wisdom is *h.* built
25:17 withdraw fr. neighbor's *h.*
27:10 brot. *h.* day of calamity
*Ec.* 7:2 to go to *h.* of mourning, than *h.* of feasting
10:18 thro' idleness *h.* droppeth
12:3 keepers of *h.* shall tremble
*Cant.* 1:17 beams of our *h.* cedar
2:4 brought me to banquet, *h.*
3:4 bro. him to my mother's *h.*
8:2 br. thee into my mother's *h.*
*Is.* 5:8 woe to them join *h.* to *h.*
6:4 *h.* was filled with smoke
14:17 open. not *h.* of prisoners
23:1 th. is no *h.*; 24:10 *h.* shut
31:2 against *h.* of evil-doers
60:7 I will glo. *h.* of my glory
64:11 holy and beaut. *h.* burnt
*Jer.* 16:5 enter not *h.* of mourn.
8 sh. not go into *h.* of feasting
37:20 not return to *h.* of J. 38:26
*Ezek.* 2:5 they are a rebellious *h.*
3:9, 26, 27; 12:3
8 be not rebellious like that *h.*
12:2 dwellest in midst of reb. *h.*
17:12 say now to rebellious *h.*
24:3 utter parable to rebel. *h.*
43:11 show them the form of *h.*
12 law of *h.* on top of mount.
*Amos* 1:5 sceptre from *h.* of E.
3:15 winter *h.* with summer *h.*
5:19 or went into *h.*
6:11 smite great *h.* and little *h.*
7:16 not word ag. *h.* of Isaac
*Ob.* 18 *h.* of Es. be for stubble
*Mic.* 3:12 mountain of the *h.* shall be as high places
4:2 let us go up to *h.* of God
*Nah.* 1:14 out of *h.* of thy gods
*Zec.* 5:4 enter into *h.* of thief, into *h.* of him that sweareth falsely
*Mat.* 7:25 and beat upon that *h.* 27; *Luke* 6:48
10:12 come into *h.* salute it
13 if *h.* be worthy, let your peace come, *Luke* 10:5
12:25 every *h.* divided ag. itself
29 strong man's *h.* *Mark* 3:27
20:11 murmured ag. man of *h.*
23:38 your *h.* is left to you desolate, *Luke* 13:35
24:43 man of *h.* kn. what watch thief wou. come, *Luke* 12:39
*Mark* 3:25 *h.* divided ag. itself
10:29 hath left *h.* or brethren
14:14 good man of *h.* *Lu.* 22:11
*Luke* 10:7 in that *h.* remain
15:8 light candle and sweep *h.*
*John* 12:3 *h.* was filled with odor
*Acts* 2:2 sound fr. heaven fill. *h.*
46 breaking bread from *h.* to *h.*
10:6 Simon, tanner, *h.* by seasi.
17:5 Jews assaulted *h.* of Jason
18:7 *h.* joined hard to synagog.
19:16 fled out of that *h.* naked
20:20 tau. publicly, from *h.* to *h.*
*Rom.* 16:5 greet church in th. *h.*
1 *Cor.* 1:11 are of the *h.* of Chloe

HOU

1 *Cor.* 16:15 the *h.* of Stephan. 19
2 *Cor.* 5:1 earthly *h.* be dissolved
2 clothed with *h.* from heaven
1 *Tim.* 5:13 wander. from *h.* to *h.*
14 younger women guide *h.*
2 *Tim.* 1:16 mercy to *h.* of Ones.
2:20 in a great *h.* vessels of gold
*Heb.* 3:3 built *h.* more h. than *h.*
4 every *h.* is built by some m.
6 wh. *h.* are we, if we hold fast
2 *John* 10 receive him not into *h.*
*See* AARON, BORN, BUILD *or* BUILT, CHIEF, DAVID, DOOR, DWELL.

**HOUSE,** *with* **father.**

*Gen.* 12:1 get thee fr. *father's h.*
24:7 G. took me from *father's h.*
38 thou sh. go to my *fa.'s h.*
40 wife for my son of *f.'s h.*
31:14 portion for us in *f.'s h.*
38:11 remain widow at *f.'s h.*
41:51 God made me forget *f.'s h.*
46:31 breth. and *f.'s h.* are come
50:22 in Egypt, he and *f.'s h.*
*Ex.* 12:3 accord. to *h.* of *fathers*
*Num.* 1:2 sum of Israel by *h.* of their *f.* 18, 22, 24, 28
4 every one head of *h.* of his *f.* 44; *Jos.* 22:14
2:2 pitch with ensign of *f.'s h.*
3:15 children of Levi after *h.* of their *fathers*, 20; 4:46
17:2 accord. to *h.* of their *f.'s*, 3
18:1 thou and *f.'s h.* bear. iniq.
30:3 being in her *father's h.* 16
*Deut.* 22:21 play whore in *f.'s h.*
*Jos.* 2:12 show kindn. to *f.'s h.*
*Jud.* 6:15 least in my *f.'s h.*
9:18 risen against my *f.'s h.*
11:2 shalt not inherit in *f.'s h.*
14:15 we burn thee and *f.'s h.*
16:31 the *h.* of his *f.* buried him
1 *Sam.* 2:27 appear to *h.* of thy *f.*
30 *h.* of thy *f.* should walk
17:25 will make his *f.'s h.* free
18:2 go no more home to *f.'s h.*
22:16 thou and all *f.'s h.* sh. die
24:21 not destr. name out *f.'s h.*
2 *Sam.* 3:29 rest on Joab and his *father's h.*
14:9 iniq. be on me, and *f.'s h.*
19:28 all of *f.'s h.* dead men
1 *K.* 2:31 innoc. blood fr. *f.'s h.*
18:18 thou and *f.'s h.* trou.
1 *Chr.* 28:4 God chose me bef. *h.* of *f.*
*Ezr.* 2:59 their *f.'s h.* *Neh.* 1:6
10:16 chief of the *h.* of *f.*
*Neh.* 1:6 I and *f.'s h.* have sinned
*Est.* 4:14 and *f.'s h.* be destroyed
*Ps.* 45:10 forget peo. and *f.'s h.*
*Is.* 3:6 hold of brother of *h.* of *f.*
7:17 bring on thy *f.'s h.* days
22:23 glorious throne to *f.'s h.*
24 hang on him glory of *f.'s h.*
*Jer.* 12:6 *h.* of *f.* dealt treacher.
*Luke* 16:27 send him to *f.'s h.*
*John* 2:16 make not my *F.'s h.* a house of merchandise
14:2 in *F.'s h.* are many mans.
*Acts* 7:20 M. nourished in *f.'s h.*

**HOUSE of God.**

*Gen.* 28:17 none oth. but *h.* of G.
22 this sto. I set sh. be G.'s *h.*
*Jos.* 9:23 draw. water for *h.* of G.
*Jud.* 18:31 *h.* of G. was in Shiloh
20:26 came unto *h.* of G. 21:2
31 high. goeth up to *h.* of G.
2 *Chr.* 5:14 gl. of L. fill. *h.* of G.
22:12 he was hid in *h.* of G.
24:13 set *h.* of G. in his state
33:7 Man. set image in *h.* of G.
36:19 they burnt the *h.* of G.
*Ezr.* 5:8 went to *h.* of great G.
15 let *h.* of G. be builded, 6:7
7:23 let it be done for *h.* of G.
*Neh.* 6:10 let us meet in *h.* of G.
13:11 why is *h.* of G. forsaken?
*Ps.* 42:4 went to *h.* of G. 55:14
52:8 an olive-tree in *h.* of G.
84:10 door-keeper in *h.* of G.
*Ec.* 5:1 when goest to *h.* of G.
*Is.* 2:3 come, let us go up to the *h.* of G. *Mic.* 4:2
*Hos.* 9:8 proph. hated in *h.* of G.
*Joel* 1:13 drink-offering withholden from *h.* of G.
16 gladness cut off fr. *h.* of G.
*Zec.* 7:2 sent to *h.* of G. men
*Mat.* 12:4 entered *h.* of G. did eat shewbread, *Mark* 2:26; *Luke* 6:4
1 *Tim.* 3:15 beh. thy. in *h.* of G.
*Heb.* 10:21 High-p. over. *h.* of G.
1 *Pet.* 4:17 judg. begin at *h.* of G.

**His HOUSE.**

*Gen.* 12:17 L. plagu. P. and *h.*

HOU

*Gen.* 17:27 men of *h. h.* circumc.
39:4 overseer over *h. h.* 5
45:8 Lord of *h. h. Acts* 7:10
*Lev.* 16:6 atonement for *h. h.* 11
27:14 a man shall sanctify *h. h.*
*Num.* 22:18 if B. give *h. h.* full
of silver and gold, 24:13
*Deut.* 20:5 return to *h. h.* 6, 7, 8
24:10 shalt not go into *his h.*
*Jud.* 8:27 bec. a snare to *his h.*
1 *Sam.* 3:12 spoken concer. *h. h.*
13 I will judge *h. h.* for ever
7:17 to Ramah, there was *h. h.*
25:1 Is. buried Samuel in *h. h.*
2 *Sam.* 6:21 bef. thy fa. and *h. h.*
11:9 U. went not to *h. h.* 10, 13
27 David fetched her to *h. h.*
19:11 bring king back to *h. h.*
21:1 for Saul and *h.* bloody *h.*
1 *K.* 2:33 on *h. h.* th. sh. be pea.
7:1 S. building, and finish. *h. h.*
12:24 return every man to *h. h.*
22:17; 1 *Chr.* 16:43; 2 *Chr.* 11:4; 18:16
13:19 did cat bread in *h. h.*
20:43 went to *h. h.* heavy, 21:4
2 *K.* 6:32 Elisha sat in *his h.*
20:13 nothing in *h. h.* Hezekiah
1 *Chr.* 10:6 all *h. h.* died togeth.
13:14 the ark remained in *h. h.*
2 *Chr.* 24:16 good toward God and *h. h.*
*Ezr.* 6:11 *h. h.* be made dunghill
*Neh.* 3:28 repaired over ag. *h. h.*
5:13 God shake ev. man fr. *h. h.*
*Job* 1:10 a hedge about *his h.?*
8:15 he shall lean on *his h.*
20:28 increase of *his h.*
21:21 what plea. ha. he in *h. h.?*
27:18 he buildeth *his h.*
*Ps.* 49:16 gl. of *h. h.* is increased
105:21 made him Lord of *h. h.*
112:3 wealth and riches in *h. h.*
*Prov.* 6:31 give the substance of *his h. Cant.* 8:7
17:13 evil shall not dep. fr. *h. h.*
*Mic.* 2:2 oppress a man and *h. h.*
*Hab.* 2:9 an evil covet. to *h. h.*
*Mat.* 12:29 then he will spoil *h. h. Mark* 3:27
24:17 an. out of *h. h. Mark* 13:15
43 not suffered *h. h.* to be bro.
*Luke* 8:41 he wo. come to *h. h.*
18:14 man went down to *h. h.*
*John* 4:53 himself beli. and *h. h.*
*Acts* 10:2 feared G. with all *h. h.*
22 to send for thee to *his h.*
11:13 had seen an angel in *h. h.*
16:34 jailer brou. into *his h.* believi. in G. with all *h. h.* 18:8
*Col.* 4:15 salute church in *h. h.*
*Heb.* 3:2 M. faithful in *h. h.* 5
11:7 prep. ark for saving *h. h.*

**HOUSE of Jacob.**

*Gen.* 46:27 souls of *h. of Jacob*
*Ps.* 114:1 *h. of J.* from people
*Is.* 2:5 *h. of Jacob* walk in light
6 forsaken thy people, *h. of J.*
8:17 hideth face from *h. of J.*
14:1 shall cleave to *h. of Jacob*
58:1 show *h. of Jacob* their sins
*Jer.* 2:4 hear word of L. *h. of J.*
5:20 declare this in *h. of Jacob*
*Ezek.* 20:5 lifted hand to *h. of J.*
*Amos* 9:8 not ut. destroy *h. of J.*
*Ob.* 17 *h. of J.* pos. possessions
18 *h. of J.* shall be a fire
*Mic.* 2:7 art named the *h of J.*
3:9 ye heads of the *h. of Jacob*
*Luke* 1:33 reign over *h. of Jacob*

**HOUSE of Joseph.**

*Gen.* 43:17 bro. men into *J.'s h.*
*Jos.* 18:5 *h. of J.* abide in coast
*Jud.* 1:22 *h. of J.* went aga. B.
35 hand of *h. of Jos.* prevailed
*Amos* 5:6 like fire in *h. of Jos.*
*Ob.* 18 *h. of J.* shall be a flame
*Zec.* 10:6 I will save the *h. of J.*

**HOUSE of Israel.**

*Lev.* 10:6 let *h. of Israel* bewail
17:3 what man th. be of *h. of Is.* kill, ox or lamb, 8:10; 22:18
1 *Sam.* 7:2 the *h. of I.* lamented
2 *Sam.* 6:5 *h. of I.* played bef. L.
15 *h. of I.* brought up ark
12:8 I gave thee the *h. of Israel*
1 *K.* 20:31 kings of *h. of I.* merc.
*Ps.* 98:3 truth toward *h. of I.*
115:12 he will bless *h. of Israel*
135:19 O *h. of Israel*, bless Lord
*Is.* 5:7 vineyard of L. is *h. of I.*
14:2 *h. of Israel* possesses them
46:3 remn. of *h. of I.* hearken
63:7 goodness tow. the *h. of I.*
*Jer.* 2:26 so is *h. of I.* ashamed
3:18 h. of J. walk with *h. of Is.*

HOU

*Jer.* 3:20 dealt tr. O. *h. of I.* 5:11
9:26 all *h. of I.* uncircumcised
11:10 *h. of I.* broken covenant
17 evil for evil, of *h. of Israel*
13:11 cleave to me, *h. of Israel*
31:27 sow *h. of I.* wi. seed of m.
31 make cov. with *h. of I.* 33
33:14 that I promised to *h. of I.*
48:13 *h. of I.* ashamed of Bethel
*Ezek.* 3:1 sp. to *h. of Israel*, 17:2, 20:27, 30; 24:21; 33:10; 36:22
7 *h. of I.* not hearken unto me, *h. of I.* impud. and hard-he.
17 watchman to *h. of I.* 33:7
4:4 lay iniq. of *h. of I.* upon it
5 bear iniquity of *h. of Israel*
5:4 fire come forth into *h. of I.*
8:10 idols of *h. of I.* portrayed
9:9 iniq. of *h. of I.* is great
12:24 nor more divi. in *h. of I.*
13:5 nor made hedge for *h. of I.*
9 in the writing of *h. of Israel*
14:11 *h. of I.* go no more astray
18:6 eyes to idols of *h. of I.* 15
25 *h. of I.* is not my way eq.?
31 O *h. of Israel?* 33:11
20:13 *h. of I.* rebelled ag. me
39 for you, O *h. of I.* go ye
40 there shall *h. of I.* serve me
22:18 *h. of. I.* is to me bec. dross
28:24 no more prick. br. *h. of I.*
29:6 a staff of reed to *h. of I.*
16 no more confid. of *h. of I.*
21 cause horn of *h. of I.* to bud
36:10 multiply all the *h. of I.*
17 *h. of I.* dwelt in own land
21 my name wh. *h. of I.* prof.
32 be ashamed, O *h. of Israel*
37 I will be inq. of by *h. of I.*
37:11 bones are whole *h. of I.*
16 for the *h. of I.* his compan.
39:12 7 mo. *h. of I.* be burying
22 *h. of I.* sh. know I am the L.
23 *h of I.* went into captivity
29 pour. out my Sp. on *h. of I.*
44:12 caused *h. of Israel* fall
22 maidens of seed of *h. of I.*
45:6 possession for who. *h. of I.*
8 rest of land give to *h. of I.*
17 reconciliation for *h. of I.*
*Hos.* 1:4 cease kingd. of *h. of I.*
6 no more ha. mer. on *h. of I.*
6:10 a horrible thing in *h. of I.*
11:12 *h. of I.* compasseth me
*Amos* 5:3 sh. leave ten to *h. of I.*
25 offered sacrifices, O. *h. of I.*
7:10 consp. ag. thee in *h. of I.*
9:9 sift *h. of I.* am. all nations
*Mic.* 1:5 for sins of *h. of I.* is this
*Zec.* 8:13 were a curse, O *h. of I.*
*Mat.* 10:6 sheep of *h. of I.* 15:24
*Acts* 2:36 let all *h. of I.* know
7:42 O *h. of I.* have off. beasts?
*Heb.* 8:8 new cov. with *h. of I.* 10

**HOUSE of Judah.**

2 *Sam.* 2:4 anointed D. king ov. *h. of J.* 7, 11; 1 *Chr.* 28:4
12:8 I gave thee the *h. of Jud.*
2 *K.* 19:30 remnant escaped of the *h. of Judah*, *Is.* 37:31
*Is.* 22:21 be a father to *h. of J.*
*Jer.* 3:18 *h. of J.* walk with h. I.
5:11 *h. of J.* dealt treacherously
11:10 *h. of J.* broken covenant
12:14 pluck *h. of J.* fr. am. them
13:11 caused cle. to me *h. of J.*
31:27 sow *h. of J.* with seed
31 make new cov. with *h. of J.*
33:14 good I promised to *h. of J.*
36:3 *h. of J.* hear all the evil
*Ezek.* 4:6 bear iniq. of *h. of J.* 9:9
8:17 a light thing to *h. of J.?*
25:3 Am. said, Aha, ag. *h. of J.*
8 *h. of J.* like to all heathen
12 Edom hath dealt ag. *h. of J.*
*Hos.* 1:7 mercy upon *h. of J.*
5:12 be to *h. of J.* as rottenness
14 as a young lion to *h. of J.*
*Zep.* 2:7 for remnant of *h. of J.*
*Zec.* 8:13 a curse, O *h. of Judah*
15 to do well to *h. of Judah*
19 be to *h. of J.* joy and glad.
10:3 Lord hath visited *h. of J.*
6 I will strengthen the *h. of J.*
12:4 open m. eyes unto *h. of J.*
*Heb.* 8:8 a new cov. with *h. of J.*

**King's HOUSE.**

2 *Sam.* 11:2 wal. on roof of *k.'s h.*
1 *K.* 9:1 Sol. had finished *k.'s h.*
14:26 took away the treasure of *king's h.* 15:18; 2 *K.* 16:8; 2 *Chr.* 12:9; 25:4
2 *K.* 7:11 told it to the *k.'s h.*
2 *Chr.* 23:5 third part be at *k.'s h.*
28:21 took a port. out of *h. of k.*
*Ezr.* 6:4 expe. given out *k.'s h.*
*Est.* 2:9 seven maid. out *k.'s h.*

HOU

*Est.* 4:13 think not esc. in *k.'s h.*
9:4 Mordecai was great in *k.'s h.*
*Hos.* 5:1 give ye ear, O *h.* of *k.*

**HOUSE of Levi.**

*Num.* 17:8 rod of A. for *h. of L.*
*Ps.* 135:20 bless the L. O *h. of L.*
*Zec.* 12:13 family of *h. of L.*

**In the HOUSE.**

*Gen.* 34:29 spoiled all *in the h.*
39:5 bless. of L. on all *in the h.*
8 wot. not what is with me *in the h.*
46:16 fame was heard *in* P.'s *h.*
*Ex.* 12:46 *in* one *h.* passover
*Lev.* 14:34 put plague of leprosy *in a h.* 35, 43, 44, 47, 48
*Jos.* 2:19 with thee *in the h.*
*Ruth* 1:9 each *in h.* of husband
2:7 she tarried a little *in the h.*
1 *Sam.* 28:24 a fat calf *in the h.*
31:9 publ. it *in the h.* of their id.
10 put armor *in the h.* of Asht.
1 *K.* 3:17 I and this wom. dw. *in one h.* deli. of a child *in t. h.*
6:7 not any tool heard *in the h.*
14:13 found good *in the h.* if J.
2 *K.* 4:2 wh. hast thou *in t. h.?*
35 walked *in the h.* to and fro
5:18 I bow *in the h.* of Rimmon
19:37 as he was worshipping *in h.* of Nisroch, *Is.* 37:38
2 *Chr.* 36:17 slew yo. men *in t. h.*
*Ezr.* 1:7 *in the h.* of his gods
6:1 search made *in t. h.* of rolls
*Est.* 7:8 force queen *in the h.?*
9 gallows standeth *in h.* of Ha.
*Ps.* 119:54 *in the h.* of my pilg.
*Prov.* 3:33 curse of Lord *in h.*
5:10 be *in t. h.* of a stranger
7:11 her feet abide not *in h. h.*
15:6 *in the h.* of the righteous
*Eg.* 7:4 heart of wise is *in h.* of mourn. he. of fools *in h.* mi.
*Is.* 44:13 mak. idol remain *in h.*
*Jer.* 7:30 abominations *in h.* 32:34
34:15 a covenant bef. me *in t. h.*
*Amos* 6:9 ten men *in one h.*
*Mic.* 6:10 wicked. *in h.* of wicked
*Zec.* 13:6 wounded *in h.* of frien.
*Mat.* 5:15 light to all are *in t. h.*
*Mark* 9:33 being *in the h.*
14:3 being *in t. h.* S. the leper
*Luke* 8:27 *in any h.* but tombs
*John* 8:35 abideth not *in the h.*
11:20 Mary sat still *in the h.*
*Acts* 9:11 inq. *in t. h.* of Judas
10:32 P. is lodged *in h.* of Sim.

**HOUSE, *with* Lord.**

*Ex.* 23:19 first fruits bring into *h.* of L. 34:26; *Neh.* 10:35
*Deut.* 23:18 pr. of dog to *h.* of L.
*Jos.* 6:24 put in treas. of *h.* of L.
1 *Sam.* 1:7 she went to *h.* of L.
24 Hannah bro. him unto the *h.* of the L. 2 *K.* 12:4, 9, 13; 22:4; 2 *Chr.* 34:14
1 *K.* 3:1 end of building *h.* of L.
6:37 the foundation of the *h.* of the *Lord* laid, 2 *Chr.* 8:16; *Ezr.* 3:11; *Zec.* 8:9
7:40 work made for *h.* of *Lord*, 45:51; 2 *Chr.* 4:16; 5:1; 24:14
8:10 cloud filled *h.* of L. 11; 2 *Chr.* 5:13; 7:2; *Ezek.* 44:4
63 so Israel dedicated *h.* of L.
2 *K.* 11:3 hid in *h.* of L. six yea.
4 took an oath in *h.* of the L.
15 let her not be slain in *h.* of *Lord*, 2 *Chr.* 23:14
12:10 money found in *h.* of the *Lord*, 14:14; 16:8; 18:15
11 oversight of the *h.* of the L.
16 press.-money not in *h.* of L.
20:5 third day sh. go to *h.* of L.
8 L. will heal me, that I shall go up to the *h.* of L. *Is.* 38:22
23:2 words found in *h.* of *Lord*, 24; 2 *Chr.* 34:17, 30
7 Sodomites were by *h.* of L.
25:9 he burnt *h.* of L. *Jer.* 52:13
1 *Chr.* 6:31 service in the *h.* of L.
22:1 D. said, This is the *h.* of L.
11 build the *h.* of L. thy God
14 I have prepared for *h.* of L.
23:4 set forw. work of *h.* of L.
26:12 to minister in *h.* of the L.
2 *Chr.* 8:16 *h.* of L. was perfected
29:5 sanctify *h.* of the *Lord*
15 came to cleanse *h.* of *Lord*
33:15 M. took idol out *h.* of L.
34:15 book of law in *h.* of L.
36:14 priests polluted *h.* of L.
*Ezr.* 7:27 beautify *h.* of the L.
*Ps.* 23:6 dw. in *h.* of L. for ever
27:4 dwell in *h.* of L. all my life
92:13 be planted in *h.* of *Lord*

HOU

*Ps.* 116:19 pay my vows in *L.'s h.*
118:26 bless. you out of *h.* of L.
122:1 let us go into the *h.* of L.
9 bec. of *h.* of L. seek thy good
134:1 th. stand in *h.* of L. 135:2
*Is.* 2:2 *L.'s h.* be established in the top of mount. *Mic.* 4:1
*Jer.* 17:26 praise to *h.* of the L.
26:2 come to worship in *L.'s h.*
36:5 I cannot go into *h.* of L.
6 in *L.'s h.* upon fasting day
51:51 come to sanctua. of *L.'s h.*
*Lam.* 2:7 made a noise in *h.* of L.
*Hag.* 1:2 time *L.'s h.* be built

*See* COURT, DOOR, GATE, TREASURES, VESSELS.

**My HOUSE.**

*Gen.* 15:2 stew. of *my h.* is Eliez.
3 one born in *my h.* is mi. heir
*Num.* 12:7 is faithful in all *m. h.*
*Jos.* 24:15 me and *m. h.* serve L.
*Jud.* 11:31 fo. of doors of *m. h.*
1 *Sam.* 21:15 fel. come to *m. h.?*
2 *Sam.* 7:18 O L. G. what is *my h.?* 1 *Chr.* 17:16
11:11 shall I then go into *m. h.?*
23:5 tho' *my h.* be not so wi. G.
1 *K.* 21:2 bec. it is near to *my h.*
1 *K.* 20:15 all things that are in *my h. Is.* 39:4
1 *Chr.* 17:14 settle him in *my h.*
*Job* 17:13 the grave is *my h.*
*Ps.* 101:2 in *my h.* wi. perf. heart
132:3 not come to tab. of *my h.*
*Prov.* 7:6 at window of *my h.*
*Is.* 3:7 in *my h.* is neither bread
56:5 I give in *my h.* a name
7 make them joyful in *my h.* of prayer, *my h.* sh. be ca'led a *h.* of prayer, *Mat.* 21.13; *Mark* 11:17; *Luke* 19:46
*Jer.* 11:15 wh. bel. do in *my h.?*
12:7 I have forsaken *my h.*
23:11 in *my h.* I found wicked.n.
*Ezek.* 8:1 as I sat in *my h.*
44:7 to pollute it, even *my h.*
*Dan.* 4:4 N. was at rest in *my h.*
*Hag* 1:9 *my h.* that is waste
*Zec.* 3:7 shalt also judge *my h.*
9:8 I will encamp about *my h.*
*Mal.* 3:10 meat in *my h.*
*Mat.* 12:44 I will return into *my h. Luke* 11:24
*Luke* 9:61 bid farewell at *my h.*
14:23 that *my h.* may be filled
*Acts* 10:30 I pray. in *my h.*
16:15 come into *my h.*

**Own HOUSE.**

*Gen.* 14:14 serv. born in his *o. h.*
2 *Sam.* 4:11 person in his *o. h.*
12:11 ev. ag. thee out of th. *o. h.*
19:30 come in peace to *own h.*
1 *K.* 2:34 Joab buried in his *o. h.*
3:1 an end of building *own h.*
7:1 S. building his *o. h.* 13 years
12:16 now see to thine *own h.* David, 2 *Chr.* 10:16
1 *K.* 14:12 get thee into th. *o. h.*
2 *K.* 21:18 Man. was buried in garden of *o. h.* 2 *Chr.* 33:20
23 slew the king in his *own h.* 2 *Chr.* 33:24
2 *Chr.* 7:11 in his heart in *o. h.*
*Est.* 1:22 man rule in his *o. h.*
*Prov.* 11:29 that troubleth *o. h.*
15:27 greedy troubleth *own h.*
*Is.* 14:18 in glory, ev. one *o. h.*
*Mic.* 7:6 enemies are of *o. h.*
*Hag.* 1:9 run ev. man to *own h.*
*Mat.* 13:57 proph. is not without honor, save in *o. h. Mark* 6:4
*Luke* 1:23 departed to *o. h.* 5:25
56 Mary returned to her *o. h.*
5:29 Levi made a feast in *o. h.*
8:39 return to thy *own h.*
*John* 7:53 ev. man went to *o. h.*
*Acts* 28:30 P. dw. 2 years in *o. h.*
1 *Tim.* 3:4 ruleth well his *o. h.*
5 know not how to rule *o. h.*
5:8 especially for those of *o. h.*
*Heb.* 3:6 Ch. as a Son over *o. h.*

**This HOUSE.**

*Gen.* 39:9 none gre. in *t. h.* th. I
1 *K.* 6:12 *t. h.* thou art building
8:27 how much less *t. h.* I bu.?
29 eyes be opened toward *t. h.*
31 before thine altar in *this h.*
33 supplica. to thee in *t. h.* 42
38 spread his hands tow. *t. h.*
9:3 I have hallowed *this h.*
8 at *this h.* every one sh. hiss
2 *Chr.* 6:20 eyes be open on *t. h.*
22 oath come bef. altar in *t. h.*
24 make supplication in *t. h.*
32 if th. come and pray in *t. h.*
7:16 now have I sancti. *t. h.* 20

HOU

2 *Chr.* 7:21 and *t. h.* which is hi.
*Ezr.* 3:12 foundation of *this h.*
*Jer.* 7:10 stand before me in *t. h.*
11 is *t. h.* bec. a den of rob.?
22:5 *t. h.* shall bec. a desolation
26:6 will I make *t. h.* like Shil.
9 *t. h.* shall be like Shiloh
*Hag.* 1:4 *this h.* lie waste?
2:3 who is left saw *t. h.* first?
7 I will fill *t. h.* with glory
9 glory of *t. h.* greater than
*Luke* 10:5 Peace be to *this h.*
19:9 this day salv. come to *t. h.*

**Thy HOUSE.**

*Gen.* 7:1 come thou and *t. h.*
*Num.* 18:11 is clean in *t. h.* 13
*Deut.* 6:7 talk of th. in *t. h.* 11:19
9 write on posts of *t. h.* 11:20
7:26 an abomination to *t. h.*
21:12 bring her home to *t. h.*
22:8 bring not blood upon *t. h.*
25:14 in *t. h.* divers measures
26:11 G. given to thee and *t. h.*
*Jos.* 2:3 men entered into *thy h.*
*Jud.* 12:1 will burn *thy h.*
*Ruth* 4:11 woman come into *t. h.*
12 let *t. h.* be like house of P.
1 *Sam.* 2:30 *t. h.* sh. walk before
31 not be an old man in *t. h.*
33 *t. h.* sh. die in flower of age
36 every one in *thy h.* crouch
25:6 peace to *thy h.*
2 *Sam.* 7:16 *t. h.* estab. for ever
11:8 go to *thy h.* wash thy feet
12:10 sw. never depart fr. *t. h.*
1 *K.* 13:8 if thou give half *thy h.*
2 *K.* 20:1 *thy h.* in order, *Is.* 38:1
15 wh. seen in *thy h.*? *Is.* 39:4
17 *thy h.* sh. be carri. *Is.* 39:6
*Ps.* 5:7 I will come into *thy h.*
26:8 loved habitation of *t. h.*
36:8 satisf. with fatness of *t. h.*
50:9 will take no bullock of *t. h.*
65:4 sati. with goodness of *t. h.*
66:13 go to *t. h.* with b.-offerin.
69:9 zeal of *t. h.* hath eaten me up, *John* 2:17
93:5 holiness becometh *thy h.*
128:3 as fruitful vine by *thy h.*
*Is.* 58:7 that are cast to *thy h.*
*Jer.* 38:17 thou sh. live, and *t. h.*
*Ezek.* 3:24 shut thyself wit. *t. h.*
44:30 blessing to rest in *thy h.*
*Hab.* 2:10 consulted sh. to *t. h.*
*Mat.* 9:6 arise, go to *t. h. Mark* 2:11; *Luke* 5:24
26:18 keep passover at *thy h.*
*Luke* 7:44 entered *thy h.*
19:5 to-day I must abide at *t. h.*
*Acts* 11:44 all *t. h.* saved, 16:31
*Phile.* 2 to the church in *thy h.*

*See* TOPS.

**HOUSES.**

*Ex.* 1:21 he made midwives' *h.*
12:7 upper door-posts of the *h.*
13 blood be for token on the *h.*
15 put away leaven out of y. *h.*
*Lev.* 25:31 *h.* of vill. be counted
*Num.* 16:32 swallowed their *h.*
32:18 will not return to our *h.*
*Deut.* 6:11 *h.* of good things
8:12 built goodly *h.* dw. therein
19:1 dw. in their *h. Neh.* 9:25
*Jos.* 9:12 hot provision out of *h.*
*Jud.* 18:14 know th. is in th. *h.*
1 *K.* 13:32 he cried against the *h.*
20:6 search *h.* of thy servants
2 *K.* 17:29 in the *h.* of high pla.
23:7 brake down *h.* of Sodomit.
19 *h.* of high pla. Josiah took
25:9 burnt *h.* of Jeru. *Jer.* 52:13
1 *Chr.* 15:1 David made *h.* in ci.
28:11 gave to Sol. pattern of *h.*
2 *Chr.* 34:11 buy timber to fl. *h.*
35:4 prepare yourselves by *h.*
*Neh.* 4:14 fight for wives and *h.*
5:3 we mortg. our lands and *h.*
7:4 peo. few and *h.* not builded
*Job* 1:4 feasted in their *h.*
3:15 filled their *h.* with silver.
4:19 that dwell in *h.* of clay
15:28 dw. in *h.* no man inhabit.
21:9 their *h.* are safe from fear
22:18 filled their *h.* with good
24:16 they dig through *h.*
*Ps.* 49:11 *h.* sh. continue for ever
83:12 let us take the *h.* of God
*Prov.* 1:13 fill our *h.* with spoil
30:26 make they th. *h.* in rocks
*Ec.* 2:4 I builded me *h.*
*Is.* 3:14 spoil of poor in your *h.*
5:9 *h.* shall be desolate, 6:11
8:14 rock of offence to both *h.*
13:16 *h.* spoiled, wives ravished
21 *h.* full of doleful creatures
65:3 on tops of *h.* ev. one howl

HOW

*Is.* 22:10 *h.* ha. ye broken to for.
32:13 upon all the *h.* of joy
*Jer.* 5:7 by troops in harlot's *h.*
27 so are their *h.* full of deceit
29:5 build *h.* dwell in them, 28
32:15 *h.* and fields be possessed
29 *h.* on wh. roofs they offered
33:4 *h.* of this city, *h.* of kings
43:12 fire in *h.* of gods of Eg. 13
*Lam.* 5:2 our *h.* turned to aliens
*Ezek.* 7:24 heathen possess th. *h.*
16:41 they sh. burn thy *h.* 23:47
26:12 destroy thy pleasant *h.*
28:26 build *h.* plant vineyards
33:30 ag. thee in doors of the *h.*
*Dan.* 2:5 *h.* made a dunghill
3:29 *h.* sh. be made a dunghill
*Joel* 2:9 shall climb up upon *h.*
*Amos* 3:15 *h.* of ivory sh. perish
*Mic.* 1:14 *h.* of A. be lie to kings
2:2 covet *h.* take them away
9 women ye cast from their *h.*
*Zep.* 1:9 fill master's *h.* with vio.
13 their *h.* become a desolation
*Hag.* 1:4 dwell in your ceiled *h.*?
*Zec.* 14:2 the *h.* shall be rifled
*Mat.* 11:8 soft cloth. kings' *h.*
19:29 hath forsaken *h.* or wife
23:14 for ye devour widows' *h. Mark* 12:40; *Luke* 20:47
*Mark* 8:3 if send them fast. to *h.*
*Luke* 16:4 receive me into th. *h.*
*Acts* 4:34 possess. of *h.* sold th.
1 *Cor.* 11:22 ye not *h.* to eat in?
1 *Tim.* 3:12 deacons rul. *h.* well
2 *Tim.* 3:6 which creep into *h.*
*Tit.* 1:11 subvert whole *h.*

**HOUSEHOLD, S.**

*Gen.* 18:19 will command his *h.*
35:2 J. said to his *h.* put away
45:11 th. and *h.* come to poverty
47:12 Jos. nourished his fa.'s *h.*
24 four par. be food for your *h.*
*Ex.* 1:1 ev. man and *h.* came
12:4 if *h.* be little for the lamb
*Lev.* 16:17 an atonement for *h.*
*Num.* 18:31 eat it, and your *h.*
*Deut.* 6:22 showed wonders on *h.*
11:6 swallowed them and *h.*
15:20 eat it bef. L. thou and *h.*
*Jos.* 2:18 bring thy father's *h.*
6:25 saved R. her father's *h.*
*Jud.* 18:25 with lives of thy *h.*
1 *Sam.* 25:17 evil determi. ag. *h.*
27:3 ev. man with his *h.* even Da. with wives, 2 *Sam.* 2:3
2 *Sam.* 6:11 blessed him and *h.*
20 D. returned to bless his *h.*
16:2 asses be for king's *h.* to ri.
17:23 and put his *h.* in order
19:18 a boat to carry king's *h.*
1 *K.* 4:7 victuals for king and *h.*
5:11 S. gave Hiram wheat to *h.*
2 *K.* 8:1 go and thy *h.* sojourn
*Job* 1:3 3,000 camels great *h.*
*Prov.* 27:27 goat's milk for *h.*
31:15 riseth and giv. meat to *h.*
21 not afraid of snow for her *h.*
for all her *h.* are clothed
27 look, well to ways of her *h.*
*Mat.* 10:25 call them of his *h.*
36 man's foes sh. be of own *h.*
24:45 ruler over *h. Luke* 12:42
*Acts* 16:15 baptized and her *h.*
1 *Cor.* 1:16 baptized *h.* of Steph.
*Gal.* 6:10 are of the *h.* of faith
*Eph.* 2:19 but of the *h.* of God
*Phil.* 4:22 that are of Cæsar's *h.*
2 *Tim.* 4:19 salute *h.* of Onesiph.

**HOUSEHOLDER.**

*Mat.* 13:27 servants of *h.* came
52 like a man that is a *h.* 20:1
21:33 a certain *h.* planted viney.

**HOUSEHOLD-SERVANTS.**

*Acts* 10:7 Cornel. called two *h.-s.*

**HOUSEHOLD-STUFF.**

*Gen.* 31:37 hast found of *h.-s.*?
*Neh.* 13:8 cast out all *h.-s.* of T.

**HOW long.**

*Num.* 14:11 *h. l.* ere th. believe?
2 *Sam.* 19:34 *h. l.* have I to live?
1 *K.* 18:21 *h. l.* halt ye between?
*Job* 8:2 *h. l.* wilt thou speak? *h. l.* sh. words be like st. wind?
18:2. *h. l.* ere ma. end of words?
*Ps.* 4:2 *h. l.* will ye turn my glo. to shame? *h. l.* love vanity?
6:3 but thou, O Lord, *h. long?*
13:1 *h. l.* wilt forget me, O L.?
2 *h. l.* take coun. in my soul?
*h. l.* enemy be ex. over me?
74:9 nor any am. us know *h. l.*
10 O G. *h. l.* advers. reproach?
79:5 *h. l.* wilt be angry? 80:4
82:2 *h. l.* wilt judge unjustly?
89:46 *h. l.* L. wilt hide thyself?

HUM

*Ps.* 90:13 return, O Lord, *h. lo.*?
94:3 *h. l.* shall wick. triumph?
4 *h. l.* sh. th. utter ha. things?
*Prov.* 1:22 *h. l.* will love simplic.
*Is.* 6:11 then said I, Lord *h. l.*?
*Jer.* 4:21 *h. l.* sh. I see standard?
12:4 *h. l.* sh. the land mourn?
23:26 *h. l.* be in heart of prop.?
47:6 O sw. of L. *h. l.* ere be qu.?
*Dan.* 8:13 *h. l.* be vision of sac.?
12:6 *h. l.* to end of wonders?
*Hab.* 1:2 *h. long* shall I cry?
*Mat.* 17:17 *h. l.* shall I be with you? *h. l.* suf.? *Mark* 9:19; *Luke* 9:41
*Mark* 9:21 *h. l.* since this came?
*John* 10:24 *h. l.* make to doubt?
*Rev.* 6:10 *h. l.* O L. holy and tr.

**HOW many times.**

1 *K.* 22:16 *h. many times* shall I adjure thee? 2 *Chr.* 18:15

**HOW much.**

2 *K.* 5:13 *h. much* rather he saith
*Cant.* 4:10 *h. m.* better thy love
*Mat.* 12:12 *h. m.* is man better
*Luke* 16:5 *h. m.* owest thou? 7
*Heb.* 8:6 by *h. m.* he is Mediator
10:29 of *h. m.* sorer punishment
*Rev.* 18:7 *h. m.* she hath glorified

**HOW much less.**

1 *K.* 8:27 *h. much less* this house wh. I have built, 2 *Chr.* 6:18
2 *Chr.* 32:15 *h. m. l.* sh. G. deliv.
*Job* 4:19 *h. m. l.* in houses of cl.

**HOW much more.**

*Luke* 12:24 *h. m. m.* are ye better
28 *h. m. m.* will he clothe you?
*Rom.* 11:12 *h. m. m.* th. fullness?
*Phile.* 16 bro. *h. m. m.* to thee?

**HOWL.**

*Is.* 13:6 *h.* day of L. is at hand
14:31 *h.* O gate, cry O city
15:2 Moab sh. *h.* 3; 16:7
23:1 *h.* ye ships of Tarshish
6 over to Tarsh. *h.* inhabitants
52:5 rule over make them *h.*
65:14 *h.* for vexation of spirit
*Jer.* 4:8 lament and *h.* 4:20
25:34 *h.* ye shepherds and cry
47:2 inhabitants of land shall *h.*
48:31 *h.* for M.; 39 they shall *h.*
49:3 *h.* O Heshb.; 51:8 *h.* for B.
*Ezek.* 21:12 cry and *h.* son of m.
30:2 prophesy and say, *h.* ye
*Joel* 1:5 *h.* drinkers; 11 *h.* v.-dre.
13 *h.* ye ministers of the altar
*Mic.* 1:8 therefore I will wail and *h.*
*Zep.* 1:11 *h.* inhabit. of Maktesh
*Zec.* 11:2 *h.* fir-tree, *h.* O ye oaks
*Jam.* 5:1 ye rich m. weep and *h.*

**HOWLED, ING.**

*Deut.* 32:10 found him in was. *h.*
*Hos.* 7:14 they *h.* on their beds

**HOWLING, S.**

*Is.* 15:8 *h.* is gone to Eglaim
*Jer.* 25:36 *h.* of principal of flock
*Amos* 8:3 songs of tem. sh. be *h.*
*Zep.* 1:10 a *h.* from second gate
*Zec.* 11:3 voice of *h.* of shepher.

**HUGE.**

2 *Chr.* 16:8 Eth. and Lub. *h.* ho.

**HUMBLE.**

*Job* 22:29 he shall save *h.* person
*Ps.* 9:12 forgetteth not cry of *h.*
10:12 O Lord, forget not the *h.*
17 L. hast heard desire of *h.*
34:2 the *h.* shall hear thereof
69:32 *h.* shall hear this and be
*Prov.* 16:19 better be of *h.* spirit
29:23 honor shall uphold the *h.*
*Is.* 57:15 with him of *h.* spirit, to revive spirit of *h.*
*Jam.* 4:6 giv. gra. to *h.* 1 *Pet.* 5:5

**HUMBLE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 10:3 wilt ref. to *h.* thyself
*Deut.* 8:2 *h.* thee and pr. thee, 16
*Jud.* 19:24 bring out, and *h.* th.
2 *Chr.* 7:14 shall *h.* themselves
34:27 didst *h.* thyself bef. God
*Prov.* 6:3 *h.* thyself, make sure
*Jer.* 13:18 *h.* yourselves, sit do.
*Mat.* 18:4 *h.* himself, 23:12
2 *Cor.* 12:21 my God will *h.* me
*Jam.* 4:10 *h.* your. in sight of L.
1 *Pet.* 5:6 *h.* yourselves under G.

**HUMBLED.**

*Lev.* 26:41 uncircum. hearts *h.*
*Deut.* 8:3 *h.* thee and suffered
21:14 hast *h.* her, 22:29
22:24 hath *h.* his neighbor's wi.
2 *K.* 22:19 *h.* thyself before L.
2 *Chr.* 12:6 princes and king *h.*
7 L. saw they *h.* themselves
12 he *h.* himself, wrath turned

HUN

2 *Chr.* 32:26 Heze. *h.* himself be
33:12 Manas. *h.* himself greatly
19 set up images be. he was *h.*
23 A. *h.* not himself before L.
as Manas. his father *h.* him.
36:12 Zedekiah *h.* not himself
*Ps.* 35:13 I *h.* my soul with fast.
*Is.* 2:11 lofty looks of man be *h.*
5:15 man be *h.* eyes of lof. be *h.*
10:33 the haughty shall be *h.*
*Jer.* 44:10 not *h.* even to this day
*Lam.* 3:20 soul in rem. and is *h.*
*Ezek.* 22:10 in thee have they *h.*
11 another hath *h.* his sister
*Dan.* 5:22 his son not *h.* heart
*Phil.* 2:8 *h.* himself and became

**HUMBLEDST, ETH.**

1 *K.* 21:29 Ahab *h.* because he *h.*
2 *Chr.* 34:27 bec. thou *h.* thyself
*Ps.* 10:10 crouch. and *h.* himself
113:6 *h.* himself to behold thin.
*Is.* 2:9 the great man *h.* himself
*Luke* 14:11 *h.* hims. be ex. 18:14

**HUMBLENESS.**

*Col.* 3:12 put on *h.* of mind

**HUMBLY.**

2 *Sam.* 16:4 I *h.* beseech thee
*Mic.* 6:8 and to walk *h.* with G.

**HUMILIATION.**

*Acts* 8:33 in his *h.* his judgment

**HUMILITY.**

*Prov.* 15:33 bef. honor is *h.* 18:12
22:4 by *h.* are riches and honor
*Acts* 20:19 serving L. with *h.*
*Col.* 2:18 no man begu. you in *h.*
23 in will-worship and *h.*
1 *Pet.* 5:5 and be clothed with *h.*

HUNDRED-FOLD. *See* FOLD.

**HUNDRED.**

*Gen.* 17:17 child be born to him *h.* ye. old? 21:5; *Rom.* 4:19
*Lev.* 26:8 chase *h.* a *h.* to flight
*Deut.* 22:19 amerce in *h.* shekels
*Jud.* 20:10 ten of *h.* a *h.* of 1,000
1 *Sam.* 18:25 but a *h.* foreski. 2 *Sam.* 3:14
25:18 a *h.* clusters, 2 *Sam.* 16:1
1 *K.* 4:23 Provision for *h.* sheep
18:4 Obad. took a *h.* proph. 13
2 *K.* 4:43 I set this bef. *h.* men?
1 *Chr.* 12:14 least was over a *h.*
21:3 L. make his people *h.* tim
*Ezr.* 2:69 gave *h.* priests' garm.
6:17 at dedication a *h.* bullocks
7:22 done to a *h.* talents of sil
*h.* measures of wheat and wine, and a *h.* baths of oil
*Neh.* 5:11 *h.* part of the money
*Prov.* 17:10 than *h.* strip. to fool
*Ec.* 6:3 if a man beget a *h.* child.
8:12 sinner do evil a *h.* times
*Is.* 65:20 the child shall die a *h.*
ye. old, but the sinner being a *h.* years old sh. be accurs.
*Ezek.* 40:19 measured a *h.* cubits, 23, 47; 41:13, 14, 15; 42:8
*Amos* 5:3 went out by a 1,000, sh. leave a *h.* that wh. went forth by a *h.* shall leave ten
*Mat.* 18:12 if a man have a *h.* sheep, *Luke* 15:4
28 who owed him a *h.* pence
*Luke* 16:6 a *h.* measures of oil
7 how much ow. thou? *h.* me.
*John* 19:39 myrrh and aloes *h.*

**One HUNDRED and twenty.**

*Gen.* 6:3 his days be *h. and t.* y.
*Deut.* 31:2 a *h. and t.* years old
34:7 M. *h. t.* years when he died

**One HUNDRED and twenty-seven.**

*Est.* 1:1 Ahasu. reigned over *h. twenty-s.* prov. 8:9; 9:30

**One HUNDRED and thirty.**

*Gen.* 47:9 years of my pilgrimage are a *h. and thirty*

**One HUNDRED and fifty.**

*Gen.* 7:24 wa. prev. *h. f.* da. 8:3

**One HUNDRED and fifty-three.**

*John* 21:11 full of fishes a *h. f. t.*

**One HUNDRED and eighty.**

*Est.* 1:4 A. feast for *h. e.* days

**A HUNDRED and forty-four thousand.**

*Rev.* 7:4 *h. f.-f. t.* tribes of Israel
14:1 *h. f.-f. t.* having F.'s name
3 no man le. song but *h. f.-f. t.*

**A HUNDRED and eighty-five thousand.**

2 *K.* 19:35 that night the angel of the L. smote of the Assy. *h. eighty-five th. Is.* 37:36

## HUN

**Two HUNDRED.**
*John* 6:7 *t. h.* penny. not suffi.

**Three HUNDRED.**
*Jud.* 7:6 number lap. *t. h.* men
15:4 Samson caught *t. h.* foxes
2 *Sam.* 21:16 sp. weigh. *t. h.* sh.
1 *K.* 11:3 S. had *t. h.* concubines
*John* 12:5 ointm. for *t. h.* pence

**Four HUNDRED.**
*Gen.* 15:13 afflict *f. h.* ye. *Acts* 7:6
1 *Sam.* 30:17 *f. h.* young men
1 *K.* 18:19 prop. of groves, *f. h.*
*Acts* 5:36 *f. h.* joined themselves

**Four HUNDRED and thirty.**
*Ex.* 12:40 in E. *f. h. t.* years
*Gal.* 3:17 law. wh. was *f. h. t.* y.

**Four HUNDRED and fifty.**
1 *K.* 18:19 pro. of Baal *f. h. f.* 22
*Acts* 13:20 judges about *f. h. f.*

**Four HUNDRED and eighty.**
1 *K.* 6:1 in *f. h. e.* years Solom.

**Four HUNDRED thousand.**
*Jud.* 20:2 Benjamin *f. h. t.* 17
2 *Chr.* 13:3 array wi. *f. h. t.* men

**Four HUNDRED and seventy thousand.**
1 *Chr.* 21:5 *f. h. s. t.* drew sword

**Five HUNDRED.**
*Num.* 31:28 one soul *f. h.* for L.
*Luke* 7:41 one owned *f. h.* pence
1 *Cor.* 15:6 *f. h.* brethren at once

**Six HUNDRED.**
*Gen.* 7:6 N. *s. h.* ye. flood ca. 11
*Jud.* 3:31 Shamgar slew *six h.*
1 *Sam.* 17:7 spear weigh. *s. h.* sh.
1 *K.* 10:16 *six h.* shekels of gold to one target, 2 *Chr.* 9:15

**Six HUNDRED and sixty-six.**
*Rev.* 13:18 num. be *six h. s. s.-s.*

**Six HUNDRED thousand.**
*Num.* 1:46 all numb. were *s. h. t.*

**Seven HUNDRED.**
1 *K.* 11:3 Sol. had *seven h.* wives

**Nine HUNDRED and thirty.**
*Gen.* 5:5 Adam lived *nine h. t.* y.

**Nine HUNDRED sixty-nine.**
*Gen.* 5:27 Methus. *n. h. s.-n.* ye.

**HUNDREDS.**
*Ex.* 18:21 rul. of *h.* 25; *Deut.* 1:15
*Num.* 31:14 wr. with capt. ov. *h.*
1 *Sam.* 22:7 J. make capta. of *h.*
2 *Sam.* 18:1 D. set captains of *h.*
4 all the people came out by *h.*
2 *K.* 11:4 Jehoi. set rul. over *h.*
10 to captains over *h.* did pri. give spears, 2 *Chr.* 23:9
1 *Chr.* 13:1 consu. wi. capt. of *h.*
28:1 D. assembled capt. over *h.*
29:6 captains of *h.* off. willingly
2 *Chr.* 23:1 Jeh. took capt. of *h.*
*Mark* 6:40 sat do. in ranks by *h.*

**HUNGER, Substantive.**
*Ex.* 16:3 kill this assembly wi. *h.*
*Deut.* 28:48 serve thine ene. in *h.*
32:24 shall be burnt with *h.*
*Neh.* 9:15 bread fr. heaven for *h.*
*Ps.* 34:10 do lack and suffer *h.*
*Prov.* 19:15 idle soul sh. suffer *h.*
*Jer.* 38:9 he is like to die for *h.*
42:14 see no war nor have *h.*
*Lam.* 2:19 faint for *h.*
4:9 they that be slain with *h.*
*Ezek.* 34:29 no more con. with *h.*
*Luke* 15:17 and I perish with *h.*
2 *Cor.* 11:27 I have been in *h.*
*Rev.* 6:8 to kill with *h.*

**HUNGER, Verb.**
*Deut.* 8:3 he suffered thee to *h.*
*Is.* 49:10 shall not *h.* nor thirst
*Mat.* 5:6 blessed are they that *h.* after righteous. *Luke* 6:21
*Luke* 6:25 woe to full, ye shall *h.*
*John* 6:35 com. to me sh. never *h.*
*Rom.* 12:20 if enemy *h.* feed him
1 *Cor.* 4:11 we both *h.* and thirst
11:34 if any man *h.* let him eat
*Rev.* 7:16 they shall *h.* no more

**HUNGER-BITTEN.**
*Job* 18:12 his stren. sh. be *h.-b.*

**HUNGERED.**
*Mat.* 4:2 afterwards a *h. Luke* 4:2
12:1 his disciples were a *h.*
3 what David did when he was a *h. Mark* 2:25; *Luke* 6:3
21:18 as he returned to city he *h.*
25:35 I *h.* and ye gave me meat
37 when saw we thee a *h.*? 44
42 I *h.* and ye gave me no meat

**HUNGRY.**
2 *Sam.* 17:29 the people is *h.*
2 *K.* 7:12 they kn. that we be *h.*

## HUR

*Job* 5:5 whose harv. the *h.* eateth
22:7 withholden bread from *h.*
24:10 take the sheaf fr. the *h.*
*Ps.* 50:12 if *h.* I would not tell
107:5 *h.* and thirsty
9 filleth *h.* soul with goodness
36 there he maketh *h.* to dwell
146:7 Lord giveth food to the *h.*
*Prov.* 6:30 to satis. soul when *h.*
25:21 if enemy be *h.* give bread
27:7 to *h.* soul bitter th. is sw.
*Is.* 8:21 hardly bestead and *h.*
when *h.* shall fret themselv.
9:20 snatch on right hand, be *h.*
29:8 when a *h.* man dreameth
32:6 to make empty soul of *h.*
44:12 is *h.* and strength faileth
58:7 not deal thy bread to *h.*?
10 draw out thy soul to the *h.*
65:13 serv. eat, but ye sh. be *h.*
*Ezek.* 18:7 giv. his bread to *h.* 16
*Mark* 11:12 from Beth. he was *h.*
*Luke* 1:53 filled *h.* with good th.
*Acts* 10:10 Peter became very *h.*
1 *Cor.* 11:21 one *h.* another drun.
*Phil.* 4:12 to be full and be *h.*

**HUNT.**
*Gen.* 27:5 Es. went to *h.* venison
1 *Sam.* 26:20 as wh. one doth *h.*
*Job* 38:39 wilt *h.* prey for lion?
*Ps.* 140:11 evil sh. *h.* violent man
*Prov.* 6:26 adulteress will *h.*
*Jer.* 16:16 *h.* them from ev. mou.
*Lam.* 4:18 they *h.* our steps
*Ezek.* 13:18 will ye *h.* souls?
20 wherewith ye there *h.* souls
*Mic.* 7:2 *h.* every man his broth.

**HUNTED.**
*Ezek.* 13:21 no more in y. hand *h.*

**HUNTER, S.**
*Gen.* 10:9 he was a mighty *h.* be.
L. even as N. the mighty *h.*
25:27 Esau was a cunning *h.*
*Prov.* 6:5 as a roe fro. hand of *h.*
*Jer.* 16:16 and after I send for *h.*

**HUNTEST, ETH.**
*Lev.* 17:13 *h.* and catcheth beast
1 *Sam.* 24:11 yet thou *h.* my soul
*Job* 10:16 *h.* me as a fierce lion

**HUNTING.**
*Gen.* 27:30 E. brother came fr. *h.*
*Prov.* 12:27 roast. not took in *h.*

**HUR.**
*Ex.* 17:10 H. wc. up, 12; 24:14
1 *Chr.* 2:19 which bare H. 20, 50

**HURL, ETH, ING.**
*Num.* 35:20 *h.* at him by lying
1 *Chr.* 12:2 ri. hand and left in *h.*
*Job* 27:21 as a stone *h.* him out

**HURT, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 4:23 slain yo. man to my *h.*
26:29 that thou wilt do us no *h.*
31:29 in power of hand to do *h.*
1 *Sam.* 20:21 peace to thee, no *h.*
24:9 behold, David seek. thy *h.*
2 *Sam.* 18:32 all that rise to do *h.*
2 *K.* 14:10 why shouldest thou med. to thy *h.*? 2 *Chr.* 25:19
*Ezr.* 4:22 damage to *h.* of kings?
*Ps.* 15:4 that sweareth to his *h.*
35:4 that devise my *h.* 70:2
26 ashamed that rej. at my *h.*
38:12 seek my *h.* speak misch.
41:7 aga. me do they devise *h.*
71:13 cov. with reproach seek *h.*
24 brought to sha. seek my *h.*
*Ec.* 5:13 riches for owners to *h.*
8:9 ruleth over another to his *h.*
*Jer.* 6:14 healed *h.* of peo. 8:11
7:6 neith. walk after gods to *h.*
8:21 for *h.* of my people am I *h.*
10:19 woe is me for my *h.*
25:6 and I will do you no *h.*
7 ye provo. me to your own *h.*
38:4 not welfare of peo. but *h.*
*Dan.* 3:25 ha. no *h.*; 6:22 do. no *h.*
6:23 no manner of *h.* found
*Acts* 27:10 this voyage be with *h.*

**HURT, Participle.**
*Ex.* 22:10 if a beast be *h.* 14
1 *Sam.* 25:15 and we not *h.*
*Ec.* 10:9 remov. stones sh. be *h.*
*Jer.* 8:21 for *h.* of my peo. am I *h.*
*Rev.* 2:11 not be *h.* of sec. death

**HURT, Verb.**
*Gen.* 31:7 G. suf. hi. not to *h.* me
*Ex.* 21:22 *h.* woman with child
35 if one man's ox *h.* another's
1 *Sam.* 25:7 shepherds we *h.* not
*Job* 35:8 wickedn. may *h.* a man
*Ps.* 105:18 wh. feet *h.* with fett.
*Is.* 11:9 shall not *h.* nor destroy in my holy mountain, 65:25
27:3 lest any *h.* it, I will keep it

## HUS

*Dan.* 6:22 lions have not *h.* me
*Mark* 16:18 it shall not *h.* them
*Luke* 4:35 out of him, *h.* him not
*Acts* 18:10 set on thee to *h.*
*Rev.* 6:6 see thou *h.* not the oil
7:2 given to *h.* earth and sea
3 *h.* not earth, neither sea
9:4 should not *h.* grass of earth
10 their power was to *h.* men
19 heads, with them they *h.*
11:5 if any *h.* them, fire proceed.

**HURTFUL.**
*Ps.* 144:10 deli. David fr. *h.* swo.
1 *Tim.* 6:9 rich fall into *h.* lusts

**HURTING.**
1 *Sam.* 25:34 Lord kept me fr. *h.*

**HUSBAND.**
*Ex.* 4:25 bloody *h.* art thou, 26
*Lev.* 19:20 lieth with woman betrothed to a *h. Deut.* 22:23
21:3 may be defiled for sister who had no *h. Ezek.* 44:25
*Num.* 30:6 if she had at all a *h.*
*Deut.* 22:22 woman married to *h.*
24:3 if the latter *h.* hate her
4 former *h.* may not take her
25:5 duty of a *h.* brother to her
28:56 eye sh. be evil to. *h.*
*Ruth* 1:12 I am too old to have *h.*
*Jer.* 6:11 *h.* with wife sh. be tak.
31:32 altho' I was a *h.* to them
*Joel* 1:8 girded with sackcl. for *h.*
*Luke* 2:36 lived wi. *h.* sev. years
*John* 4:17 have no *h.*
*Rom.* 7:2 *h.* dead she is loosed, 3
1 *Cor.* 7:3 *h.* render to wife due benevolence, like. wife to *h.*
4 *h.* hath not power of own
11 let not *h.* put away his wife
14 unbeliev. *h.* is sanctified by wife, and wife sancti. by *h.*
2 *Cor.* 11:2 espoused to one *h.*
*Gal.* 4:27 more chil. than hath *h.*
*Eph.* 5:23 the *h.* is head of wife
1 *Tim.* 3:2 *h.* of one wi. *Tit.* 1:6

**Her HUSBAND.**
*Gen.* 3:6 eat fruit, gave to *h. h.*
*Lev.* 21:7 wo. put away fr. *h. h.*
*Num.* 5:29 to anoth. inst. of *h. h.*
30:7 *h. h.* heard it, and held peace, 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14
*Deut.* 25:5 *h. h.* brot. go in unto
*Ruth* 1:9 in house of *h. h.*
2:1 Nao. had kinsman of *her h.*
1 *Sam.* 1:22 sa. to *h. h.* I will not
2:19 she came up with *her h.*
2 *Sam.* 11:26 wife of U. heard *h. h.* was dead, she mo. for *h. h.*
2 *K.* 4:14 hath no child, *h. h.* old
*Prov.* 12:4 virt. wife cro. to *h. h.*
31:11 heart of *h. h.* trust in her
23 *her h.* is known in the gates
28 *h. h.* riseth up and prai. her
*Jer.* 3:20 as wife depa. from *h. h.*
*Ezek.* 16:32 strangers inst. of *h. h.*
45 loatheth *her h.* and children
*Hos.* 2:2 neither I *h. h.*
*Mat.* 1:19 Jos. *her h.* being just
*Luke* 16:18 mar. her aw. fr. *h. h.*
*Acts* 5:10 buried her by *her h.*
*Rom.* 7:2 bound by law to *h. h.*
3 *her h.* dead she is free
1 *Cor.* 7:2 woman have *h.* own *h.*
10 let not wife depart fr. *her h.*
11 be reconciled to *her h.*
34 how she may please *her h.*
39 bound as long as *her h.*
*Eph.* 5:33 wife reverence *her h.*
*Rev.* 21:2 bride adorned for *her h.*

**My HUSBAND.**
*Gen.* 29:32 *my h.* will love me
34 will *my h.* be joined to me
30:18 given maiden to *my h.*
20 now will *my h.* dw. wi. me
*Deut.* 25:7 *my h.* brother refuseth
2 *Sam.* 14:5 I am a widow, *my h.* dead, 2 *K.* 4:1
*Hos.* 2:7 and return to *my* first *h.*

**Thy HUSBAND.**
*Gen.* 3:16 desire shall be to *t. h.*
*Num.* 5:19 anoth. inst. of *t. h.* 20
*Jud.* 14:15 to wife, Entice *t. h.*
2 *K.* 4:26 is it well with *thy h.*
*Is.* 54:5 thy Maker is *thy h.*
*Acts* 5:9 that have buried *t. h.*
1 *Cor.* 7:16 thou shalt save *thy h.*

**HUSBANDMAN.**
*Gen.* 9:20 Noah began to be a *h.*
*Jer.* 51:23 break in pieces the *h.*
*Amos* 5:16 call *h.* to mourning
*Zec.* 13:5 no prophet, am a *h.*
*John* 15:1 I true vine, Fath. is *h.*
2 *Tim.* 2:6 the *h.* that laboreth
*Jam.* 5:7 *h.* waiteth for fruit of earth

## I AM

**HUSBANDMEN.**
2 *K.* 25:12 he left of the poor to be *h. Jer.* 52:16
*Jer.* 31:24 shall dwell in Judah *h.*
*Joel* 1:11 be ashamed ye *h.* howl
*Mat.* 21:33 he let it out to *h. Mark* 12:2; *Luke* 20:9
34 sent his servants to *h. Mark* 12:2; *Luke* 20:10
38 when *h.* saw the son, *Mark* 12:7; *Luke* 20:14
40 what will he do to those *h.*?
41 let out vineyard to other *h.*
*Mark* 12:2 might receive fr. *h.* 9

**HUSBANDRY.**
2 *Chr.* 26:10 Uzziah loved *h.*
1 *Cor.* 3:9 ye are God's *h.* ye are

**HUSBANDS.**
*Ruth* 1:11 they may be your *h.*?
13 stay for them fr. having *h.*?
*Est.* 1:17 despise *h.* in their eyes
20 wives give to their *h.* honor
*Ezek.* 16:45 loathed *h.* and child.
*John* 4:18 thou hast had five *h.*
1 *Cor.* 14:35 ask their *h.* at home
*Eph.* 5:22 wives submit to *h.* 24
25 *h.* love your wives, *Col.* 3:19
*Col.* 3:18 wives, submit to own *h.*
1 *Tim.* 3:12 deac. *h.* of one wife
*Tit.* 2:4 teach women to love *h.*
5 be obedient to their own *h.*
1 *Pet.* 3:1 in subjection to own *h.*
7 ye *h.* dwell with them accor.

**HUSHAI.**
2 *Sam.* 15:32 H. to meet D. 17:5
1 *Chr.* 27:33 H. king's compani.

**HUSK, S.**
*Num.* 6:4 kernel even to the *h.*
2 *K.* 4:42 full ears of corn in *h.*
*Luke* 15:16 filled belly with *h.*

HUZZAB. *Nah.* 2:7

**HYMENEUS.**
1 *Tim.* 1:20 wh. is H. 2 *Tim.* 2:17

**HYMN, S.**
*Mat.* 26:30 when they had sung a *h. Mark* 14:26
*Eph.* 5:19 spea. in psalms and *h.*
*Col.* 3:16 admo. in psalms and *h.*

**HYPOCRISY, IES.**
*Is.* 32:6 iniquity, to practise *h.*
*Mat.* 23:28 within are full of *h.*
*Mark* 12:15 he knowing their *h.*
*Luke* 12:1 leaven of Pharisees *h.*
1 *Tim.* 4:2 speaking lies in *h.*
1 *Pet.* 2:1 aside all malice and *h.*
*Jam.* 3:17 wisdom pure witho. *h.*

**HYPOCRITE.**
*Job* 8:13 the *h.* hope shall perish
13:16 *h.* shall not come bef. him
17:8 innocent stir up against *h.*
20:5 joy of *h.* but for a moment
27:8 what is the hope of the *h.*?
34:30 that the *h.* reign not, lest
*Prov.* 11:9 *h.* with mouth destroy
*Is.* 9:17 for every one is a *h.*
*Mat.* 7:5 *h.* first cast out beam
*Luke* 6:42 thou *h.* cast beam out
13:15 *h.* doth not each loose ox?

**HYPOCRITES.**
*Job* 15:34 congrega. of *h.* desolate
36:13 *h.* in heart heap up wrath
*Is.* 33:14 fearfulness surprised *h.*
*Mat.* 6:2 not sound trump. as *h.*
5 thou shalt not be as *h.*
16 when ye fast, be not as *h.*
15:7 ye *h.* well did Esaias prophesy, *Mark* 7:6
16:3 O *h.* ye discern face of sky, *Luke* 12:56
22:18 Why tempt ye me, ye *h.*
23:13 Phari. *h.* ye shut kingd. ag. men, 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29
24:51 ap. him portion with *h.*
*Luke* 11:44 scribes and Phari. *h.*

**HYPOCRITICAL.**
*Ps.* 35:16 *h.* mockers in feasts
*Is.* 10:6 send him ag. *h.* nation

**HYSSOP.**
*Ex.* 12:22 bunch of *h.* and dip it
*Lev.* 14:4 scar. and *h.* 6, 49, 51, 52
*Num.* 19:6 cast *h.* into midst of
18 take *h.* dip it in water
1 *K.* 4:33 cedar-tree, even unto *h.*
*Ps.* 51:7 purge with *h.* be clean
*John* 19:29 sponge put it on *h.*
*Heb.* 9:19 blood with *h.* sprinkl.

# I.

*Ex.* 3:14 I AM, THAT I AM.
*Deut.* 32:39 I, even I, am he
*Is.* 41:4 I the Lord, the first, I am he, 43:11, 25
10 I am with thee, I am thy G.

IDO

*Mat.* 26:22 be. to say, L. is it I?
IBHAR. 2 *Sa.* 5:15; 1 *Ch.* 3:6; 14:5

ICE.

*Job* 6:16 blackish by reason of *i.*
38:29 out of wh. womb came *i.?*
*Ps.* 147:17 he casteth forth his *i.*
ICHABOD. 1 *Sam.* 4:21; 14:3

ICONIUM.

*Acts* 13:51 Barnab. came unto I.
14:1 in I. went into synago. 19
2 *Tim.* 3:11 afflictions came at I.

IDDO.

2 *Chr.* 9:29 I. seer, 12:15; 13:22
*Ezr.* 5:1 I. prophesied, *Zec.* 1:1, 7
*Neh.* 12:4 I. with priests went up

IDLE.

*Ex.* 5:8 be *i.* therefore they cry
17 he said, Ye are *i.* ye are *i.*
*Prov.* 19:15 *i.* soul suffer hunger
*Mat.* 12:36 ev. *i.* word men speak
20:3 standing *i.* in market-pl. 6
*Luke* 24:11 seemed as *i.* tales
1 *Tim.* 5:13 they learn to be *i.*

IDLENESS.

*Prov.* 31:27 eateth not bread of *i.*
*Ec.* 10:18 thro' *i.* house droppeth
*Ezek.* 16:49 abundan. of *i.* in her

IDOLATER, S.

1 *Cor.* 5:10 with the covet. or *i.*
11 any called a brother be an *i.*
6:9 *i.* not inherit kingdom of G.
10:7 neither be *i.* as some were
*Eph.* 5:5 who is *i.* hath any inh.
*Rev.* 21:8 *i.* have part in the lake
22:15 murderers and *i.* and liars

IDOLATROUS.

2 *K.* 23:5 Jos. put down *i.* priests

IDOLATRY, IES.

1 *Sam.* 15:23 is as iniquity and *i.*
*Acts* 17:16 city wholly given to *i.*
1 *Cor.* 10:14 beloved, flee from *i.*
*Gal.* 5:20 the works of the flesh *i.*
*Col.* 3:5 covetousness, which is *i.*
1 *Pet.* 4:3 walked in abomina. *i.*

IDOL, Adjective.

*Zec.* 11:17 woe to *i.* shepherd

IDOL.

1 *K.* 15:13 she made an *i.* in grove, 2 *Chr.* 15:16
2 *Chr.* 33:7 set *i.* in house of God
*Is.* 48:5 lest say, Mine *i.* hath
66:3 inc. as if he blessed an *i.*
*Jer.* 22:28 is this C. a broken *i.?*
*Acts* 7:41 offered sacrifice to *i.*
1 *Cor.* 8:4 *i.* noth. in world, 10:19
7 some with conscience of *i.*

IDOLS.

*Lev.* 19:4 turn not to *i.*; 26 no *i.*
26:30 cast your carcasses on *i.*
*Deut.* 29:17 ye have seen their *i.*
1 *Sam.* 31:9 pub. it in house of *i.*
1 *K.* 15:12 Asa removed the *i.*
21:26 A. did abomi. in follow. *i.*
2 *K.* 17:12 th. serv. *i.* 2 *Chr.* 24:18
21:11 made Judah to sin with *i.*
23:24 *i.* that were spied in land
1 *Chr.* 10:9 carry tidin. to their *i.*
16:26 all gods of the peo. are *i.*
2 *Chr.* 15:8 Asa put *i.* out of Jud.
34:7 Josiah cut down all *i.* in Is.
*Ps.* 96:5 all gods of nations are *i.*
97:7 that boast themselves of *i.*
106:36 and they served their *i.*
115:4 *i.* are silv. and g. 135:15
*Is.* 2:8 land is full of *i.* worship
18 *i.* he shall utterly abolish
20 shall cast away his *i.* 31:7
10:11 as I done to Samaria and
her *i.* so do to Jer. and her *i.*
19:1 *i.* of Egypt shall be moved
3 seek to *i.* and to charmers
45:16 mak. of *i.* go to confusion
46:1 their *i.* were on the beasts
57:5 inflam. yourselves with *i.*
*Jer.* 50:2 her *i.* are confounded
38 they are mad upon their *i.*
*Ezek.* 6:6 your *i.* may be broken
9 go a whoring after their *i.*
13 did offer savor to their *i.*
8:10 I saw all the *i.* of Israel
14:3 set up their *i.* in heart, 4, 7
6 turn yourselves from your *i.*
16:36 wi. *i.* of thy abomination
18:6 nor lift eyes to *i.* 12, 15
20:7 defile not yourse. with *i.* 18
16 heart after *i.*; 24 eyes af. *i.*
31 ye pollute yourselves with
your *i.* 22:4; 23:7, 30, 37
39 pol. my name no more wi. *i.*
22:3 the city maketh *i.*
23:39 slain their chil. to their *i.*
49 bear the sins of your *i.*
30:13 I will destroy *i.*

IMA

*Ezek.* 36:25 fr. *i.* clea. you, 37:23
44:10 went astray after *i.*
12 ministered before their *i.*
*Hos.* 4:17 Ephra. is joined to *i.*
8:4 of silver and gold made *i.*
14:8 what have I to do with *i.*
*Mic.* 1:7 the *i.* will I lay desolate
*Hab.* 2:18 trust. to make dumb *i.*
*Zec.* 10:2 *i.* have spoken vanity
13:2 I will cut off names of *i.*
*Acts* 15:20 abst. fr. polluti. of *i.*
29 abst. fr. meats offer. *i.* 21:25
*Rom.* 2:22 thou that abhorrest *i.*
1 *Cor.* 8:1 touching th. offered to
*i.* 4, 10; 10:19, 28; *Rev.* 2:14, 20
12:2 Gentiles carried to dumb *i.*
2 *Cor.* 6:16 agree. of G. with *i.?*
1 *Thes.* 1:9 turned to God from *i.*
1 *John* 5:21 keep yoursel. from *i.*
*Rev.* 9:20 not wor. devils and *i.*

IDUMEA..

*Is.* 34:5 sword sh. come on I. 6
*Ezek.* 35:15 all I. shall be, 36:5
*Mark* 3:8 multi. followed from I.

IGNOMINY.

*Prov.* 18:3 and with *i.* reproach

IGNORANCE.

*Lev.* 4:2 if a soul sh. sin thro' *i.*
5:15; *Num.* 15:24, 27, 28, 29
13 congre. sin thro' *i.*; 22 ruler
27 if the people sin through *i.*
*Num.* 15:25 forgiv. them, it is *i.*
*Acts* 3:17 through *i.* ye did it
17:30 times of *i.* God winked at
*Eph.* 4:18 alienated through *i.*
1 *Pet.* 1:14 according to lusts in *i.*
2:15 put to silen. *i.* of fool. men

IGNORANT.

*Ps.* 73:22 and *i.* I was as a beast
*Is.* 56:10 all *i.* they are all dumb
63:16 though Abram be *i.* of us
*Acts* 4:13 perceived they were *i.*
*Rom.* 1:13 I would not have you
*i.* brethren, 1 *Cor.* 10:1; 12:1;
2 *Cor.* 1:8; 1 *Thes.* 4:13
10:3 being *i.* of God's righteous.
11:25 sh. be *i.* of this mystery
1 *Cor.* 14:38 man *i.* let him be *i.*
2 *Cor.* 2:11 not *i.* of Satan's devi.
*Heb.* 5:2 have compassion on *i.*
2 *Pet.* 3:5 they willingly are *i.*
8 be not *i.* of this one thing

IGNORANTLY.

*Num.* 15:28 soul sinneth *i.*
*Deut.* 19:4 wh. killeth neighbor *i.*
*Acts* 17:23 ye *i.* worship I declare
1 *Tim.* 1:13 because I did it *i.*

ILL.

*Gen.* 41:3 kine *i.*-fav. 4, 19, 20, 21
43:6 why dealt so *i.* with me?
*Deut.* 15:21 hath any *i.* blemish
*Ps.* 106:32 it went *i.* with Moses
*Is.* 3:11 woe to wicked, sh. be *i.*
*Joel* 2:20 *i.* savor shall come up
*Rom.* 13:10 love worketh no *i.*

ILL, *or* evil-favoredness.

*Deut.* 17:1 not sac. sheep wherein
is blemish or *e.-f.*

ILLUMINATED.

*Heb.* 10:32 after ye *i.* endur. fight

ILLYRICUM.

*Rom.* 15:19 round about unto I.

IMAGE.

*Gen.* 1:26 let us make man in our
*i.* 27; 9:6
5:3 in his own *i.* after his *i.*
*Lev.* 26:1 nor rear up a standing
*i.* *Deut.* 16:22
1 *Sam.* 19:13 Michal took an *i.*
2 *Chr.* 33:7 set car. *i.* in ho. of G.
*Job* 4:16 *i.* was before mine eyes
*Ps.* 73:20 shalt despise their *i.*
*Ezek.* 8:3 there was seat of *i.* 5
*Dan.* 2:31 great *i.* stood bef. thee
35 stone smote *i.* bec. mount.
3:1 Nebuchad. made *i.* of gold
6 worship the golden *i.* 10, 15
*Hos.* 3:4 sh. abide without an *i.*
*Mat.* 22:20 said, Whose is this
*i.?* *Mark* 12:16; *Luke* 20:24
*Acts* 19:35 *i.* which fell from Ju.
*Rom.* 1:23 changed gl. of G. to *i.*
8:29 be conformed to *i.* of Son
11:4 bowed the knee to *i.* of B.
1 *Cor.* 11:7 he is *i.* and gl. of G.
15:49 we have borne *i.* of earthy
2 *Cor.* 3:18 changed into same *i.*
4:4 Christ is *i.* of God, *Col.* 1:15
*Col.* 3:10 *i.* of him that created
*Heb.* 1:3 express *i.* of his person
10:1 not the very *i.* of things
*Rev.* 13:14 make *i.* to the beast
15 give life to the *i.* of beast
14:9 if any man worship *i.*
11 have no rest, who worsh. *i.*

IMP

*Rev.* 15:2 vic. ov. beast and his *i.*
16:2 sore fell on them wors. *i.*
19:20 he deceived them wors. *i.*
20:4 not worshipped bea. nor *i.*
*See* GRAVEN.

IMAGE-WORK.

2 *Chr.* 3:10 two cherubim *i.-w.*

Molten IMAGE.

*Deut.* 9:12 made them a *m. i.*
*Ps.* 106:19 worshipped *molten i.*
*Jer.* 10:14 his *m. i.* falseh. 51:17
*Hab.* 2:18 what profit. the *m. i.*

IMAGES.

*Gen.* 31:19 stolen fath.'s *i.* 34, 35
*Ex.* 23:24 sh. break their *i.* 34:13;
*Deut.* 7:5; *Num.* 33:52
*Lev.* 26:30 will cut down your *i.*
1 *Sam.* 6:5 *i.* of emerods, 11
1 *K.* 14:9 hast made *i.* to pro. me
23 high places, *i.* and groves
2 *K.* 10:26 they brought *i.* out
11:18 *i.* brake, 18:4; 23:14
17:10 set up *i.*; 16 they made *i.*
23:24 Josiah put away *i.* in land
*Is.* 17:8 not look to groves or *i.*
27:9 groves and *i.* not stand up
30:22 ye shall defile orna. of *i.*
41:29 their molten *i.* are wind
*Jer.* 43:13 break *i.* of B.-shemesh
50:2 her *i.* are broken in pieces
*Ezek.* 6:4 your *i.* shall be broken
6 that your *i.* may be cut down
7:20 made *i.* of abominations
16:17 mad. to thyself *i.* of men
21:21 king of Bab. consulted *i.*
23:14 *i.* of Chaldeans portrayed
30:13 will cause their *i.* to cease
*Hos.* 10:1 have made goodly *i.*
2 break their alt. spoil their *i.*
13:2 they have made *i.* of silver
*Amos* 5:26 borne tab. of your *i.*
*Mic.* 5:13 standing *i.* will I cut off

IMAGERY.

*Ezek.* 8:12 in chamber of *i.*

IMAGINATION, S.

*Gen.* 6:5 *i.* of his heart was evil
8:21 *i.* of man's heart is evil
*Deut.* 29:19 though I walk in *i.*
31:21 for I know their *i.*
1 *Chr.* 28:9 understands all the *i.*
29:18 keep this in *i.* of heart
*Prov.* 6:18 heart th. devis. wic. *i.*
*Jer.* 23:17 ev. one walketh after *i.*
*Lam.* 3:60 hast seen *i.* ag. me
61 hast heard their *i.* ag. me
*Luke* 1:51 scattered proud in *i.*
*Rom.* 1:21 became vain in th. *i.*
2 *Cor.* 10:5 casting down *i.*
*See* HEART.

IMAGINE.

*Job* 6:26 ye *i.* to reprove words?
21:27 devices wrong. *i.* ag. me
*Ps.* 2:1 do peo. *i.* vain thing?
38:12 and *i.* deceits all day long
62:3 how long will ye *i.* mischief
140:2 *i.* mischiefs in their heart
*Prov.* 12:20 deceit in them *i.* evil
*Hos.* 7:15 yet do they *i.* mischief
*Nah.* 1:9 what do ye *i.* ag. L.?
*Zec.* 7:10 let none *i.* evil, 8:17
*Acts* 4:25 do peo. *i.* vain things?

IMAGINED, ETH.

*Gen.* 11:6 nothing rest. they *i.*
*Ps.* 10:2 taken in devices they *i.*
21:11 they *i.* mischievous device
*Nah.* 1:11 one *i.* evil ag. the L.

IMMEDIATELY.

*Mat.* 26:74 *i.* the cock crew, *Luke*
22:60; *John* 18:27
*Mark* 1:31 *i.* the fever left her
4:15 Satan cometh *i.* and taketh
*Lu.* 6:49 *i.* fell; 8:44 *i.* stanched
19:11 kingdom of God *i.* appear
*John* 5:9 and *i.* man was whole
*Acts* 12:23 *i.* angel of L. smote
16:26 *i.* all doors were opened
*Gal.* 1:16 *i.* conferred not
*Rev.* 4:2 and *i.* was in the Spirit

IMMORTAL.

1 *Tim.* 1:17 K. eternal, *i.* invis.

IMMORTALITY.

*Rom.* 2:7 to them who seek for *i.*
1 *Cor.* 15:53 mortal must put on *i.*
54 mortal shall have put on *i.*
1 *Tim.* 6:16 *i.* dwelling in light
2 *Tim.* 1:10 brought *i.* to light

IMMUTABLE.

*Heb.* 6:18 that by two *i.* things

IMMUTABILITY.

*Heb.* 6:17 the *i.* of his counsel

IMPART, ED.

*Job* 39:17 nor *i.* to her underst.
*Luke* 3:11 him *i.* to him ha. none

INC

*Rom.* 1:11 *i.* some spiritual gift
1 *Thes.* 2:8 willing to ha. *i.* souls

IMPEDIMENT.

*Mark* 7:32 had *i.* in his speech

IMPENITENT.

*Rom.* 2:5 thou, after thy *i.* heart

IMPERIOUS.

*Ezek.* 16:30 work of an *i.* woman

IMPLACABLE.

*Rom.* 1:31 without affection, *i.*

IMPLEAD.

*Acts* 19:38 let them *i.* one anoth.

IMPORTUNITY.

*Luke* 11:8 because of his *i.*

IMPOSE, ED.

*Ezr.* 7:24 not be lawful to *i.* toll
*Heb.* 9:10 carnal ordinances *i.* on

IMPOSSIBLE.

*Mat.* 17:20 nothing *i.* unto you
19:26 with men is *i.* *Mark* 10:27;
*Luke* 18:27
*Luke* 1:37 with G. noth. *i.* 18:27
17:1 *i.* but offences will come
*Heb.* 6:4 *i.* for those enlightened
18 it was *i.* for G. to lie
11:6 without faith *i.* to please G.

IMPOTENT.

*John* 5:3 a multitude of *i.* folk
*Acts* 4:9 good deed done *i.* man
14:8 man at Lystra, *i.* in feet

IMPOVERISH, ED.

*Jud.* 6:6 Israel was greatly
*Is.* 40:20 he that is so *i.*
*Jer.* 5:17 shall *i.* fenced cities
*Mal.* 1:4 Edom saith, We are *i.*

IMPRISONED.

*Acts* 22:19 I *i.* and beat them

IMPRISONMENT, S.

*Ezr.* 7:26 banishment or *i.*
2 *Cor.* 6:5 approv. in stripes, in *i.*
*Heb.* 11:36 mockings, bonds, *i.*

IMPUDENT.

*Prov.* 7:13 with *i.* face she said
*Ezek.* 2:4 for they are *i.* children
3:7 house of Is. *i.* hard-hearted

IMPUTE, ED.

*Lev.* 7:18 nor sh. it be *i.* to him
17:4 blood sh. be *i.* to that man
1 *Sam.* 22:15 let not king *i.* any t.
2 *Sam.* 19:19 not my lord *i.* iniq.
*Rom.* 4:8 Lord will not *i.* sin
11 righteous. mi. be *i.* to them
22 therefore it was *i.* to him for
righteousness, 23; *Jam.* 2:23
24 to whom it shall be *i.*
5:13 sin not *i.* wh. th. is no law

IMPUTETH, ING.

*Ps.* 32:2 whom Lord *i.* not iniq.
*Hab.* 1:11 *i.* his power to his god
*Rom.* 4:6 to whom G. *i.* righte.
2 *Cor.* 5:19 not *i.* tresp. to them

INASMUCH.

*Mat.* 25:40 *i.* as ye have done it
45 *i.* as ye did it not to one

INCENSE.

*Ex.* 30:8 shall burn perpetual *i.*
9 ye shall offer no strange *i.*
37:29 pure *i.* of sweet spices
40:5 altar of gold for *i.* bef. ark
*Lev.* 10:1 took censer, put *i.*
16:13 put *i.* on fire before Lord
*Num.* 7:14 spoon full of *i.* 86
16:35 fire cons. 250 men offer. *i.*
46 Mo. said to Aar. Put on *i.*
47 put on *i.* and made atonem.
*Deut.* 33:10 shall put *i.* bef. thee
2 *Chr.* 30:14 altars of *i.*
34:25 burned *i.* to other gods
*Ps.* 66:15 offer to thee *i.*
141:2 prayer set bef. thee as *i.*
*Is.* 1:13 *i.* is an abomination
43:23 not wearied thee with *i.*
60:6 shall bring gold and *i.*
65:3 burn. *i.* on altars of brick
66:3 burneth *i.* as if he blessed
*Jer.* 6:20 why cometh *i.* from S.?
11:17 prov. to anger, offering *i.*
41:5 offerings and *i.* in th. hand
48:35 him that burneth *i.* to g.
*Ezek.* 8:11 thick cloud of *i.* went
16:18 mine oil and *i.* before them
*Mal.* 1:11 ev. place *i.* be offered
*Luke* 1:10 without at time of *i.*
*Rev.* 8:3 given to him much *i.*
4 smoke of *i.* ascended bef. G.
*See* ALTAR, BURN, BURNT.

Sweet INCENSE.

*Ex.* 25:6 spices for *sweet i.* 35:8,
28; *Num.* 4:16
31:11 oil and *s. i.* for holy place
39:38 brought oil and *s. i.* to M.
*Lev.* 16:12 hands full of *sweet i.*

INC

**INCENSED.**
*Is.* 41:11 *i.* ag. thee be ashamed
45:24 *i.* against him be ashamed

**INCLINE.**
*Jos.* 24:23 *i.* your heart to the L.
1 *K.* 8:58 he may *i.* our hearts
*Ps.* 78:1 *i.* your ears to words
119:36 *i.* my heart to thy testi.
141:4 *i.* not my heart to evil
*See* EAR.

**INCLINED, ETH.**
*Jud.* 9:3 hearts *i.* to follow A.
*Ps.* 40:1 Lord *i.* unto me, 116:2
119:112 *i.* my heart to thy stat.
*Prov.* 2:18 her house *i.* to death
5:13 nor *i.* mine ear to them
*Jer.* 7:24 nor *i.* ear, 26; 11:8;
17:23; 34:14
25:4 not *i.* y. ear, 35:15; 44:5

**INCONTINENCY.**
1 *Cor.* 7:5 tempt you not for y. *i.*

**INCONTINENT.**
2 *Tim.* 3:3 without affection, *i.*

**INCORRUPTIBLE.**
*Rom.* 1.23 changed glory of *i.* G.
1 *Cor.* 9:25 to obtain an *i.* crown
15:52 the dead shall be raised *i.*
1 *Pet.* 1:4 an inheri. *i.* undefiled
23 born of *i.* seed by word of G.

**INCORRUPTION.**
1 *Cor.* 15:42 cor. it is raised in *i.*
50 nei. doth corruption inh. *i.*
53 corruptible must put on *i.*
54 corrup. shall have put on *i.*

**INCREASE, Substantive.**
*Lev.* 25:36 no usury of him or *i.*
37 lend him victuals for *i.*
26:4 the land shall yield her *i.*
20 land shall not yield her *i.*
*Num.* 18:30 *i.* of threshing-floor
32:14 an *i.* of sinful men
*Deut.* 14:22 tithe all *i.* of seed
28 bring forth tithe of *i.*
28:18 cursed be *i.* of kine, 51
1 *Sam.* 2:33 *i.* of thy house sh. die
*Job* 20:28 *i.* of house shall depart
31:12 root out all mine *i.*
*Ps.* 67:6 earth shall yield her *i.*
78:46 gave their *i.* to caterpillar
85:12 our land shall yield her *i.*
*Prov.* 14:4 much *i.* by stre. of ox
18:20 with *i.* of lips sh. be filled
*Ec.* 5:10 not be satisfied with *i.*
*Is.* 9:7 *i.* of his gov. be no end
*Jer.* 2:3 *i.* was holiness to Lord
*Ezek.* 18:8 nor hath taken *i.* 17
13 en usury, taken *i.* 22:12
34:27 earth shall yield her *i.*
*Zec.* 8:12 ground sh. give her *i.*
1 *Cor.* 3:6 I planted, G. gave *i.* 7
*Eph.* 4:16 maketh *i.* of the body
*Col.* 2:19 body incr. wi. *i.* of G.

**INCREASE, Verb.**
*Lev.* 25:16 by years thou *i.* price
*Deut.* 6:3 ye may *i.* mightily
7:22 beasts of field *i.* on thee
1 *Chr.* 27:23 would *i.* Is. like stars
*Job* 8:7 thy latter end greatly *i.*
*Ps.* 44:12 dost not *i.* thy wealth
62:10 riches *i.* set not heart
73:12 in world, *i.* in riches
115:14 the L. shall *i.* you more
*Prov.* 1:5 wise man *i.* learn. 9:9
22:16 oppresseth poor to *i.* rich.
28:28 they perish, righteous *i.*
*Ec.* 5:11 goods *i.* increased eat
6:11 be many things that *i.*
*Is.* 29:19 meek *i.* their joy in L.
*Ezek.* 5:16 I will *i.* famine on you
36:29 *i.* it, lay no famine on you
37 *i.* them with men like a flock
*Dan.* 11:39 he shall *i.* with glory
*Hos.* 4:10 commit whored, not *i.*
*Zec.* 10:8 *i.* as they have increa.
*Luke* 17:5 said, Lord, *i.* our faith
*John* 3:30 must *i.* I must decrea.
2 *Cor.* 9:10 *i.* fruits of righteous.
1 *Thes.* 3:12 L. make y. *i.* in love
4:10 that ye *i.* more and more
2 *Tim.* 2:16 *i.* to more ungodli.

**INCREASED.**
*Gen.* 7:17 wat. *i.* bare up ark, 18
30:30 little hadst, it is now *i.*
43 Jacob *i.*; *Ex.* 1:7 Israel *i.*
1 *Sam.* 14:19 noise went on and *i.*
1 *Chr.* 4:38 house of fa. *i.* greatly
*Ezr.* 9:6 iniq. *i.* over our head
*Ps.* 3:1 they *i.* that trouble me
4:7 their corn and wine *i.*
49:16 glory of his house is *i.*
*Prov.* 9:11 years of life sh. be *i.*
*Ec.* 2:9 I *i.* more than all bef. me
5:11 they are *i.* that eat them
*Is.* 9:3 multip. nation, not *i.* joy
26:15 thou hast *i.* nation, O L.

INF

*Jer.* 5:6 their backslidings are *i.*
15:8 widows *i.* ab. sands of sea
30:14 bec. thy sins were *i.* 15
*Ezek.* 16:26 *i.* thy whored. 23:14
28:5 by wisdom hast thou *i.*
*Dan.* 12:4 knowledge shall be *i.*
*Hos.* 4:7 as they *i.* so th. sinned
10:1 accord. to fruit, he *i.* altars
*Zec.* 10:8 incr. as they have *i.*
*Mark* 4:8 that sprang up and *i.*
*Luke* 2:52 Jesus *i.* in wisdom
*Acts* 6:7 and the word of God *i.*
16:5 churches *i.* in number daily
2 *Cor.* 10:15 hope when faith is *i.*
*Rev.* 3:17 rich, and *i.* with goods

**INCREASEST, ETH.**
*Job* 10:16 afflic. *i.*; 12:23 *i.* nati.
17 *i.* thine indig. upon me
*Ps.* 74:23 the tumult of those *i.*
*Prov.* 11:24 scattereth and yet *i.*
23:28 *i.* transgressors am. men
24:5 man of know. *i.* strength
28:8 unjust gain, *i.* substance
29:16 wicked multip. transg. *i.*
*Ec.* 1:18 *i.* knowledge, *i.* sorrow
*Is.* 40:29 he *i.* strength
*Hos.* 12:1 *i.* lies and desolation
*Hab.* 2:6 woe to him that *i.* that
*Col.* 2:19 body *i.* with inc. of G.

**INCREASING.**
*Col.* 1:10 *i.* in knowledge of God

**INCREDIBLE.**
*Acts* 26:8 *i.* G. should raise dead?

**INCURABLE.**
2 *Chr.* 21:18 smote him wi. *i.* di.
*Job* 34:6 my wound is *i.* without
*Jer.* 15:18 why is my wound *i.*?
30:12 bruise is *i.*; sorrow is *i.*
*Mic.* 1:9 wound *i.* it is come to J.

**INDEBTED.**
*Luke* 11:4 forgive every one *i.*

**INDEED.**
*Gen.* 37:8 sh. thou *i.* reign ov. us?
10 mother and breth. *i.* come?
1 *K.* 8:27 but will God *i.* dwell on earth? 2 *Chr.* 6:18
1 *Chr.* 4:10 wouldest bless me *i.*
*Job* 19:4 be it *i.* that I have erred
*Is.* 6:9 hear ye *i.* see ye *i.* but
*Mat.* 3:11 I *i.* baptize, *Mark* 1:8;
*Luke* 3:16
*Mark* 11:32 he was a prophet *i.*
*Luke* 23:41 *i.* just.; 24:34 risen *i.*
*John* 1:47 behold an Israelite *i.*
4:42 that this is *i.* the Christ
6:55 flesh meat *i.* blood drink *i.*
7:26 do rulers know *i.* this is C.?
8:36 Son make free, ye be free *i.*
*Rom.* 8:7 law, neither *i.* can be
1 *Tim.* 5:3 hon. widows are wi. *i.*
5 that is widow *i.* desolate, 16
*See* ENDEAVOR.

**INDIGNATION.**
2 *K.* 3:27 great *i.* against Israel
*Job* 10:17 increasest *i.* upon me
*Ps.* 69:24 pour out thy *i.* on them
78:49 cast on them wrath, *i.*
102:10 bec. of thine *i.* and wrath
*Is.* 10:5 staff in hand is mine *i.*
25 yet a little, the *i.* sh. cease
13:5 weapons of *i.* *Jer.* 50:25
26:20 till *i.* be overpast
30:27 his lips are full of *i.*
34:2 *i.* of Lord is on all nations
66:14 *i.* kno. towards enemies
*Jer.* 10:10 not able to abide *i.*
15:17 thou hast filled me with *i.*
*Lam.* 2:6 despised in *i.* of anger
*Ezek.* 21:31 pour mi. *i.* upon thee
22:24 not rained on day of his *i.*
31 poured out mine *i.* on them
*Dan.* 11:30 *i.* against holy cove.
*Mic.* 7:9 I will bear *i.* of Lord
*Nah.* 1:6 who can stand bef. *i.*?
*Hab.* 3:12 march thro' land in *i.*
*Zec.* 1:12 had *i.* seventy years
*Mal.* 1:4 against whom L. hath *i.*
*Mat.* 20:24 moved wi. *i.* ag. two
26:8 had *i.* saying, To what
*Luke* 13:14 ruler answer. with *i.*
*Acts* 5:17 they were filled with *i.*
*Rom.* 2:8 obey unright. *i.* wrath
2 *Cor.* 7:11 yea, what *i.*!
*Heb.* 10:27 looking for of fiery *i.*
*Rev.* 14:10 poured out cup of *i.*

**INDITING.**
*Ps.* 45:1 heart is *i.* good matter

**INDUSTRIOUS.**
1 *K.* 11:28 young man was *i.*

**INEXCUSABLE.**
*Rom.* 2:1 therefore thou art *i.*

**INFALLIBLE.**
*Acts* 1:3 showed hims. by *i.* proo.

INH

**INFAMOUS.**
*Ezek.* 22:5 mock thee wh. art *i.*

**INFAMY.**
*Prov.* 25:10 th. *i.* turn not away
*Ezek.* 36:3 are an *i.* of the people

**INFANT, S.**
1 *Sam.* 15:3 slay man, wo. and *i.*
*Job* 3:16 as *i.* wh. never saw light
*Is.* 65:20 no more an *i.* of days
*Hos.* 13:16 *i.* be dashed in pieces
*Luke* 18:15 they bro. *i.* to him

**INFERIOR.**
*Job* 12:3 understand. not *i.* 13:2
*Dan.* 2:39 another kingdom *i.*
2 *Cor.* 12:13 *i.* to other churches

**INFIDEL.**
2 *Cor.* 6:15 that believ. with *i.*?
1 *Tim.* 5:8 is worse than an *i.*

**INFINITE.**
*Job* 22:5 are not th. iniquities *i.*?
*Ps.* 147:5 his understanding is *i.*
*Nah.* 3:9 her strength, it was *i.*

**INFIRMITY.**
*Lev.* 12:2 days of separation for *i.*
*Ps.* 77:10 this is mine *i.*
*Prov.* 18:14 sp. of man sustain *i.*
*Luke* 13:11 woman which had *i.*
12 thou art loosed fr. thine *i.*
*John* 5:5 an *i.* thirty-eight years
*Rom.* 6:19 bec. of *i.* of your flesh
*Gal.* 4:13 through *i.* I preached
*Heb.* 5:2 himself comp. with *i.*
7:28 high-priests which have *i.*

**INFIRMITIES.**
*Mat.* 8:17 himself took our *i.*
*Luke* 5:15 to be healed of *i.*
7:21 cured many of their *i.* 8:2
*Rom.* 8:26 Sp. also helpeth our *i.*
15:1 strong bear *i.* of the weak
2 *Cor.* 11:30 things conc. mine *i.*
12:5 I gl. not, but in mine *i.* 9
10 I take pleasure in mine *i.*
1 *Tim.* 5:23 use wine for thine *i.*
*Heb.* 4:15 touched with feel. of *i.*

**INFLAME, ING.**
*Is.* 5:11 conti. till wine *i.* them
57:5 *i.* yourselves with idols

**INFLAMMATION.**
*Lev.* 13:28 an *i.* of the burning
*Deut.* 28:22 L. smite thee with *i.*

**INFLICTED.**
2 *Cor.* 2:6 punishm. which was *i.*

**INFLUENCES.**
*Job* 38:31 bind *i.* of Pleiades?

**INFOLDING.**
*Ezek.* 1:4 *i.* itself, and a brightn.

**INFORM, ED.**
*Deut.* 17:10 accord. to all they *i.*
*Dan.* 9:22 *i.* me, talked with me
*Acts* 21:21 are *i.* thou teachest, 24
24:1 *i.* against Paul, 25:2, 15

**INGATHERING.**
*Ex.* 23:16 feast of *i.* end of year

**INGRAFTED.**
*Jam.* 1:21 rec. with meek *i.* word

**INHABIT.**
*Num.* 35:34 defile not land sh. *i.*
*Prov.* 10:30 wicked not *i.* earth
*Is.* 42:11 villages Kedar doth *i.*
65:21 sh. build houses and *i.* th.
22 sh. not build, and anoth. *i.*
*Jer.* 17:6 shall *i.* parched places
*Ezek.* 33:24 that *i.* wastes of Isr.
*Amos* 9:14 waste cities *i.* them
*Zep.* 1:13 build houses, not *i.*

**INHABITANT.**
*Is.* 5:9 houses great without *i.*
6:11 cities be wasted without *i.*
12:6 cry out and shout, *i.* of Zi.
20:6 the *i.* of this isle shall say
24:17 snare on thee, O *i.* of earth
33:24 *i.* shall not say, I am sick
*Jer.* 2:15 cities burned without *i.*
4:7 cities laid waste without *i.*
9:11; 26:9; 33:10; 34:22
44:22 land a curse without an *i.*
46:19 desolate, with. *i.* 51:29, 37
*Amos* 1:5 will cut off *i.* from A.
8 I will cut off *i.* from Ashdod
*Mic.* 1:12 the *i.* of Maroth waited
13 *i.* of Lachish, bind chariot
15 to thee, O *i.* of Mareshah
*Zep.* 2:5 destroy, th. sh. be no *i.*
3:6 cities destroyed, is none *i.*

**INHABITANTS.**
*Gen.* 19:25 overthrew *i.* of cities
*Ex.* 15:15 *i.* of Canaan melt away
*Lev.* 18:25 land vomiteth out *i.*
25:10 procl. liberty to *i.* thereof
*Num.* 13:22 land eateth up *i.*
*Deut.* 13:15 surely smite *i.* of city

INH

*Jos.* 2:24 *i.* of country do faint
11:19 peace, save *i.* of Gibeon
17:12 could not drive out the *i.*
*Jud.* 1:19, 27
*Jud.* 5:7 *i.* of the villages ceased
23 curse ye bitterly *i.* thereof
*Ruth* 4:4 buy it before the *i.*
2 *K.* 19:26 *i.* were of small power
2 *Chr.* 20:23 aga. *i.* of mount Seir
*Job* 26:5 are formed from und. *i.*
*Ps.* 33:8 *i.* of world stand in awe
14 he looketh on all *i.* of earth
49:1 give ear, all ye *i.* of world
75:3 earth and *i.* thereof dissolv.
*Is.* 10:13 put down *i.* like a man
18:3 ye *i.* of the world, see ye
23:2 be still, ye *i.* of the isle, 6
24:1 and scattere. abroad the *i.*
5 earth defiled under *i.* thereof
6 the *i.* of the earth are burned
26:9 *i.* of world learn righteous.
18 nor have *i.* of the world fal.
38:11 no more with *i.* of world
40:22 *i.* thereof as grasshoppers
42:10 *i.* sing to Lord a new song
11 let *i.* of rock sing
49:19 land nar. by reason of *i.*
*Jer.* 13:13 fill *i.* wi. drunkenness
21:6 I will smite *i.* of this city
23:14 as Sodom, and *i.* thereof
25:29 sw. upon *i.* thereof, 50:35
26:15 bring innocent blood on *i.*
49:8 dwell deep, O *i.* of D. 30
50:34 L. disquiet *i.* of Babylon
51:35 blood upon *i.* of Chaldea
*Lam.* 4:12 *i.* of world not believ.
*Dan.* 4:35 *i.* of earth as nothing
*Mic.* 6:12 *i.* thereof spoken lies
16 I should make *i.* a hissing
*Zec.* 8:20 come *i.* of many cities
21 *i.* of one city go to another
*Rev.* 17:2 *i.* of earth made drunk
*See* JERUSALEM.

**INHABITANTS of the land.**
*Gen.* 34:30 stink among *i.* *of l.*
*Ex.* 34:12 lest ma. cov. *i.* *of l.* 15
*Num.* 33:17 because of *i.* *of l.*
*Jos.* 2:9 all the *i.* *of the l.* faint
7:9 *i.* *of t. land* shall hear of it
9:24 to destroy all *i.* *of the land*
*Jer.* 1:14 evil sh. break on *i.* *of l.*
10:18 I will fling out *i.* *of land*
47:2 all the *i.* *of l.* shall howl
*Hos.* 4:1 hath controv. wi. *i.* *of l*
*Joel* 2:1 let the *i.* *of the l.* tremble
*Zec.* 11:6 no more pity *i.* *of land*

**INHABITED.**
*Ex.* 16:35 till th. came to land *i.*
*Lev.* 16:22 iniqu. to a land not *i.*
*Is.* 13:20 it shall never be *i.*
44:26 saith to J. Thou shalt be *i.*
45:18 he formed earth to be *i.*
54:3 make desola. cities to be *i.*
*Jer.* 6:8 lest I make land not *i.*
17:6 in a salt land and not *i.*
22:6 make thee cities not *i.*
46:26 sh. be *i.* as in days of old
50:13 not be *i.*; 39 no more *i.*
*Ezek.* 12:10 cities *i.* be laid waste
29:11 nor sh. it be *i.* forty years
36:10 cities *i.* and wastes build.
38:12 desolate places now *i.*
*Zec.* 2:4 Jerusal. be *i.* as towns
12:6 Jerusalem shall be *i.* again
14:10 lifted up, *i.* in her place
11 Jerusalem shall be safely *i.*

**INHABITERS.**
*Rev.* 8:13 woe, woe, to *i.* of earth
12:12 woe to *i.* of earth and sea

**INHABITEST, ETH.**
*Job* 15:28 in houses no man *i.*
*Ps.* 22:3 thou that *i.* prais. of Is.
*Is.* 57:15 lofty One that *i.* eterni.

**INHABITING.**
*Ps.* 74:14 meat to peo. *i.* wilder.

**INHERIT.**
*Gen.* 15:8 sh. I kn. th. I sh. *i.* it?
*Ex.* 32:13 they sh. *i.* it for ever
*Num.* 18:24 given it to Lev. to *i.*
32:19 not *i.* on yonder side Jor.
*Deut.* 1:38 shall cause Is. to *i.* it
21:16 maketh his sons to *i.* wh.
*Jud.* 11:2 not *i.* in fa.'s house
1 *Sam.* 2:8 *i.* the throne of glory
*Ps.* 25:13 his seed sh. *i.* the earth
37:9 wait on L. sh. *i.* the earth
11 meek sh. *i.* earth, *Mat.* 5:5
22 blessed of him shall *i.* earth
69:36 seed of his serv. shall *i.* it
82:8 O G. thou sh. *i.* all nations
*Prov.* 3:35 the wise shall *i.* glory
8:21 those who love me, *i.* sub.
11:29 troubl. own house, *i.* wi.
14:18 the simple *i.* folly
*Is.* 49:8 to *i.* desolate heritages

INH

*Is.* 54:3 thy seed shall *i.* Gentiles
65:9 and mine elect shall *i.* it
*Jer.* 49:1 why doth th. ki. *i.* Gad?
*Zec.* 2:12 the L. shall *i.* Judah
*Mat.* 19:29 sh. *i.* everlasting life
25:34 come *i.* the kingdom pre.
*Mark* 10:17 that I may *i.* eternal
life, *Luke* 10:25; 18:18
1 *Cor.* 6:9 unrigh. not *i.* king. G.
10 nei. extortion. *i.* *Gal.* 5:21
15:50 flesh and blood cannot *i.*
kingd. of G. nor cor. *i.* inc.
*Heb.* 6:12 thro' faith *i.* promises
1 *Pet.* 3:9 ye should *i.* blessing
*Rev.* 21:7 he overcom. *i.* things

**INHERIT land.**

*Gen.* 28:4 thou mayest *i. land*
*Num.* 34:13 this is *land* ye sh. *i.*
*Deut.* 2:31 thou mayest *i.* his *l.*
16:20 *i. l.* L. giveth thee, 19:3
*Ps.* 37:29 righteous shall *i.* the *l.*
34 he sh. exalt thee to *i.* the *l.*
*Is.* 60:21 shall *i.* the *l.* for ever

**INHERITANCE.**

*Gen.* 31:14 is there any *i.*?
*Ex.* 15:17 plant th. in thine *i.*
*Lev.* 25:46 take them as *i.*
*Num.* 18:20 have no *i.* thine *i.*
27:8 cause his *i.* to pass
9 *i.* breth. 10 father's brethren
32:19 our *i.* is fallen on this
side, 32; 34:15
34:18 to divide the land by *i.*
36:3 put to the *i.* of the tribe, 4
9 nor *i.* remove from one tribe
*Deut.* 4:20 people of *i.* as ye are
9:26 destroy not *i.* 29 thy *i.*
32:9 Jacob is the lot of his *i.*
*Jos.* 13:14 sac. of L. their *i.* 18:7
33 the L. G. of Is. was their *i.*
24:28 people depart, every man
to his *i.* *Jud.* 2:6; 21:24
*Ruth* 4:6 not red. *i.* mar mine *i.*
1 *Sam.* 10:1 anointed thee over *i.*
26:19 from abiding in *i.* of Lord
2 *Sam.* 20:1 neither have we *i.*
in son of Jesse, 1 *K.* 12:16
21:3 ye may bless *i.* of the Lord
1 *K.* 8:51 be thy peo. and t. *i.* 53
*Neh.* 11:20 every one in his *i.*
*Job* 31:2 what *i.* of Almighty?
*Ps.* 16:5 the portion of mine *i.*
28:9 thine *i.* 33:12 cho. for *i.*
37:18 their *i.* shall be for ever
47:4 shall choose our *i.* for us
68:9 thou didst confirm thine *i.*
71:2 thine *i.* th. hast redeemed
78:62 was wroth with his *i.*
71 brough. him to feed Is. his *i.*
79:1 heathen come into thine *i.*
94:14 neither will he forsake *i.*
105:11 Canaan, lot of your *i.*
106:5 may glory with thine *i.*
40 that he abhorred his own *i.*
*Prov.* 13:22 good man leaveth *i.*
17:2 part of *i.* among brethren
19:14 hon. and riches *i.* of fath.
20:21 *i.* may be gotten hastily
*Ec.* 7:11 wisdom good with an *i.*
*Is.* 19:25 blessed be Is. mine *i.*
47:6 I have polluted mine *i.*
63:17 for serv. sake, tribes of *i.*
*Jer.* 10:16 Is. rod of his *i.* 51:19
32:8 for right of *i.* is thine
*Lam.* 5:2 *i.* turned to strangers
*Ezek.* 44:28 to them for *i.* I am *i.*
46:16 *i.* shall be his son's, 17
18 not take people's *i.*
*Mat.* 21:38 let us seize on his *i.*
*Mark* 12:7 *i.* be ours, *Luke* 20:14
*Luke* 12:13 he divide *i.* with me
*Acts* 20:32 *i.* among sanctified
26:18 *i.* am. them sancti. by fa.
*Gal.* 3:18 if the *i.* be of the law
*Eph.* 1:11 in whom obtained *i.*
14 the earnest of our *i.*
18 riches of the glory of his *i.*
5:5 hath any *i.* in kingd. of Ch.
*Col.* 1:12 partakers of *i.* of saints
3:24 ye shall rec. the rew. of *i.*
*Heb.* 1:4 he hath by *i.* obtained
9:15 promise of eternal *i.*
1 *Pet.* 1:4 begot. *i.* incorruptible

**For INHERITANCE.**

*Ex.* 34:9 take us *for* thine *i.*
*Num.* 18:21 tenth in Isr. *f. i.* 26
26:53 land sh. be divided *f.* an *i.*
33:54; 34:2; 36:2; *Deut.* 4:21,
38; 15:4; 19:10; *Jos.* 13:6, 7,
32; 14:1; 19:49, 51; *Ezek.* 45:1;
47:22; 48:29
*Deut.* 20:16 the Lord doth give
thee *for* an *i.* 21:23; 24:4;
25:19; 26:1; *Jos.* 11:23; 13:6;
14:13; 1 *K.* 8:36; 2 *Chr.* 6:27;
*Jer.* 3:18

INI

*Ps.* 2:8 give thee heathen *f. i.*
*Ezek.* 33:24 land is given us *f. i.*
47:14 land sh. fall to you *f.* an *i.*
*Heb.* 11:8 a place he sho. rec. *f. i.*

**No, *or* None INHERITANCE.**

*Num.* 18:20 sh. have *no i.* 23,
24; 26:62; *Deut.* 10:9; 14:27,
29; 18:1, 2; *Jos.* 13:14, 33; 14:3
2 *Chr.* 10:16 we have *no i.* in son
*Acts* 7:5 he gave him *none i.*

**INHERITANCES.**

*Jos.* 19:51 the *i.* Joshua divided

**INHERITED, ETH.**

*Num.* 32:18 not return till Is. *i.*
35:8 his inheriting which he *i.*
*Ps.* 105:44 *i.* labor of the people
*Jer.* 16:19 our fathers *i.* lies
*Ezek.* 33:24 Abraham *i.* the land
*Heb.* 12:17 would have *i.* blessing

**INHERITOR.**

*Is.* 65:9 out of Jud. *i.* of mount

*See* ENJOY, ENJOIN.

**INIQUITY.**

*Gen.* 15:16 *i.* of the Amorites
19:15 lest be consumed in *i.*
44:16 G. ha. found out *i.* of ser.
*Ex.* 20:5 visiting the *i.* of fathers
upon the children, 34:7;
*Num.* 14:18; *Deut.* 5:9
34:7 forgiving *i.* *Num.* 14:18
*Lev.* 18:25 therefore do I visit *i.*
*Num.* 5:15 bringing *i.* to rem.
31 the man be guiltless from *i.*
23:21 not beheld *i.* in Jacob
*Deut.* 32:4 God of truth with. *i.*
*Jos.* 22:17 is *i.* of P. too little?
1 *Sam.* 3:14 *i.* of Eli's not purged
15:23 and stubbornness is as *i.*
20:8 if th. be in me *i.* slay me
25:24 let *i.* be, 2 *Sam.* 14:9
2 *Sam.* 14:32 if there be *i.* in me
19:19 let not L. impute *i.* to me
24:10 to take away *i.* of thy ser-
vant, 1 *Chr.* 21:8
2 *Chr.* 19:7 there is no *i.* with L.
*Job* 4:8 they that plough *i.*
5:16 and *i.* stoppeth her mouth
6:29 I pray you, let it not be *i.*
30 is there *i.* in my tongue?
11:6 G. exact. less th. *i.* deserv.
14 if *i.* be in thy hand
15:5 thy mouth uttereth thine *i.*
16 filthy is man wh. drink. *i.*
22:23 put away *i.* from thy tab.
31:11 *i.* to be punished, 28
33:9 nor is there *i.* in me
34:32 if I have done *i.*
36:21 take heed, regard not *i.*
23 who can say, Thou wro. *i.*?
*Ps.* 7:3 if be *i.* in my hands
14 behold, he travaileth with *i.*
32:2 to whom L. imputeth not *i.*
5 thou forgavest *i.* of my sin
36:3 words of his mouth are *i.*
39:11 dost correct man for *i.*
41:6 his heart gather. *i.* to itse.
49:5 *i.* of my heels compass
51:5 behold, I was shapen in *i.*
53:1 have done abominable *i.*
55:3 for they cast *i.* upon me
56:7 shall they escape by *i.*?
66:18 if I regard *i.* in my heart
85:2 forgiven *i.* of thy people
94:20 throne of *i.* have fellowsh.
107:42 *i.* shall stop her mouth
109:14 let *i.* of his fa.'s be rem.
119:3 do no *i.* walk in his ways
133 let not *i.* have dominion
125:3 let put forth hands to *i.*
*Prov.* 16:6 by truth *i.* is purged
19:28 mouth of wicked devou. *i.*
22:8 soweth *i.* shall reap vanity
*Ec.* 3:16 place of right, *i.* there
*Is.* 1:4 a people laden with *i.*
13 *i.* even the solemn meeting
5:18 woe to them that draw *i.*
6:7 thine *i.* is taken away
14:21 prepare for *i.* of fathers
22:14 *i.* not be purged from you
29:20 watch for *i.* are cut off
30:13 *i.* shall be as a breach
40:2 her *i.* is pardoned
53:6 L. laid on him *i.* of us all
57:17 for *i.* of covetousness
59:3 your fingers defiled with *i.*
4 bring forth *i.* 6 works of *i.* 7
64:9 nor remember *i.* for ever
*Jer.* 2:5 what *i.* have fa. fo. in me
22 thine *i.* is marked before me
3:13 only acknowledge thine *i.*
13:22 greatn. of *i.* are thy skirts
14:20 acknowledge *i.* of fathers
16:10 our *i.* 17 *i.* hid from eyes
30:14 multi. of *i.* 15; *Hos.* 9:7
32:18 recompensest *i.* of fathers
*Lam.* 2:14 not discovered thine *i.*

INI

*Lam.* 4:22 punishm. of *i.* accom.
will visit *i.* O dang. of Edom
*Ezek.* 4:4 lay *i.* of house of Is. on
7:13 nor strength, himself in *i.*
18:17 not die for *i.* of his father
30 so *i.* shall not be your ruin
21:23 call to remembrance *i.* 24
25 *i.* sh. have an end, 29; 35:5
28:15 till *i.* found in thee
18 defiled sanctu. by *i.* of traf.
44:12 houses of Israel fall into *i.*
*Dan.* 9:24 reconciliation for *i.*
*Hos.* 7:1 *i.* of Ephraim discovered
10:9 children of *i.* 13 reaped *i.*
12:8 they shall find no *i.* in me
11 is there *i.* in Gilead?
13:12 *i.* of Ephraim bound up
14:1 thou hast fallen by thine *i.*
2 take away *i.* rec. graciously
*Mic.* 2:1 woe to them devise *i.*
3:10 build up Jerusalem with *i.*
7:18 G. like thee, pardoneth *i.*?
*Hab.* 1:13 canst not look on *i.*
2:12 woe to him estab. city by *i.*
*Zep.* 3:5 just Lord, will not do *i.*
13 remnant of Israel not do *i.*
*Zec.* 3:4 caused *i.* pass from thee
9 remove *i.* of land in one day
*Mal.* 2:6 *i.* not found in his lips
*Mat.* 13:41 gather them wh. do *i.*
23:28 are full of hypocrisy and *i.*
24:12 because *i.* shall abound
*Acts* 1:18 field with reward of *i.*
8:23 thou art in bond of *i.*
*Rom.* 6:19 servants to *i.* unto *i.*
1 *Cor.* 13:6 rejoiceth not in *i.* but
2 *Thes.* 2:7 mystery of *i.* doth w.
2 *Tim.* 2:19 nameth C. dep. fr. *i.*
*Tit.* 2:14 might redeem us fr. *i.*
*Heb.* 1:9 and thou hast hated *i.*
*Jam.* 3:6 tong. is fire, world of *i.*

*See* BEAR, COMMIT, COMMITTED.

**His INIQUITY.**

*Num.* 15:31 *his i.* be upon him
*Job* 20:27 heavens revealed *his i.*
21:19 G. layeth up *h. i.* for chil.
*Ps.* 36:2 *h. i.* be found hateful
*Jer.* 31:30 die for *his i.* *Ezek.*
3:18, 19; 7:16; 18:26
*Ezek.* 14:7 stum.-block of *h. i.* 14
18:18 sh. die in *h. i.* 33:8, 9
33:6 he is taken away in *his i.*
2 *Pet.* 2:16 Bal. rebuked for *h. i.*

**Mine INIQUITY.**

1 *Sam.* 20:1 what is *mine i.*?
2 *Sam.* 22:24 I kept myself from
*mine i.* *Ps.* 18:23
*Job* 7:21 not take away *m. i.*?
10:6 thou inquirest after *m. i.*
14 not acquit me from *mine i.*
14:17 thou sewest up *m. i.*
31:33 hiding *m. i.* in my bosom
*Ps.* 25:11 pardon *m. i.* it is great
31:10 stre. faileth beca. of *m. i.*
32:5 *mine i.* have I not hid
38:18 for I will declare *mine i.*
51:2 wash me thoro. fr. *m. i.*

**Their INIQUITY.**

*Lev.* 26:39 pine away in *their i.*
40 if they confess *th. i.* 41, 43
*Neh.* 4:5 and cover not *their i.*
*Ps.* 69:27 add iniquity unto *t. i.*
78:38 forg. *t. i.* 89:32 visit *t. i.*
94:23 bring upon them *their i.*
106:43 were bro. low for *their i.*
*Is.* 13:11 punish wicked for *t. i.*
26:12 punish inhabitants for *t. i.*
33:24 peo. shall be forgiven *t. i.*
*Jer.* 14:10 will now remem. *th. i.*
16:18 he will recompense *th. i.*
18:23 forgive not *their i.*
25:12 punish nation for *their i.*
31:34 for I will forgive *their i.*
33:8 cleanse them from all *th. i.*
36:3 that I may forgive *their i.*
31 punish his servants for *t. i.*
*Ezek.* 4:5 laid on th. years of *t. i.*
17 may consume away for *t. i.*
7:19 stumbling-bl. of *t. i.* 14:3
14:10 bear punishment of *th. i.*
29:16 bringeth *t. i.* to remem.
39:23 Is. into captivity for *t. i.*
*Hos.* 4:8 set their heart on *th. i.*
5:5 shall Is. and Eph. fall in *t. i.*
9:9 he will remember *their i.*

**Work INIQUITY.**

*Ps.* 141:4 with men that *w. i.*
*Is.* 31:2 ag. help of them *w. i.*
32:6 *w. i.* to practise hypocrisy
*Mat.* 7:23 depart fr. me, ye *w. i.*

**Workers of INIQUITY.**

*Job* 31:3 punishment to *w. of i.*
34:8 go in comp. with *w. of i.*
22 *w. of i.* hide themselves
*Ps.* 5:5 hatest all *workers of i.*
6:8 all ye *w. of i.* *Luke* 13:27

INN

*Ps.* 14:4 *w. of i.* no knowl.? 53:4
28:3 draw not away wi. *w. of i.*
36:12 the *w. of i.* fallen
37:1 nor be envious ag. *w. of i.*
59:2 deliver me from *w. of i.*
64:2 insurrection of the *w. of i.*
92:7 all the *w. of i.* do flourish
9 the *w. of i.* shall be scattered
94:4 *w. of i.* boast themselves
16 stand up for me aga. *w. of i.*
125:5 lead th. forth with *w. of i.*
141:9 keep me fr. gins of *w. of i.*
*Prov.* 10:29 dest. to *w. of i.* 21:15

**INIQUITIES.**

*Lev.* 16:21 confess over goat all *i.*
26:39 in *i.* of fa. sh. they pine
*Ezr.* 9:6 *i.* increased over head
13 punished less *i.* deserved
*Neh.* 9:2 Is. confessed *i.* of fath.
*Job* 13:23 how many are mine *i.*
26 makest me to poss. *i.* of yo.
22:5 wicked. great, *i.* infinite
*Ps.* 38:4 *i.* gone over my head
40:12 *i.* have taken hold on me
51:9 hide fa. fr. sins, blot out *i.*
64:6 search out *i.* 65:3 *i.* preva.
79:8 remember not ag. us *i.*
90:8 hast set our *i.* before
103:3 L. who forgiveth all *i.*
10 nor rewarded us accord. to *i.*
130:3 shou. mark *i.* who stand?
8 redeem Israel from all his *i.*
*Prov.* 5:22 own *i.* take wicked
*Is.* 43:24 wearied me with th. *i.*
53:5 he was bruised for our *i.*
59:12 our *i.* we know them
64:6 *i.* like wind taken us away
7 consum. us because of our *i.*
*Jer.* 11:10 to *i.* of forefathers
14:7 though our *i.* testify ag. us
*Lam.* 4:13 for *i.* of her priests
*Ezek.* 28:18 by multi. of thine *i.*
*Dan.* 4:27 break off thine *i.*
9:13 we might turn from our *i.*
*Mic.* 7:19 he will subdue our *i.*
*Acts* 3:26 turn. ev. one fr. his *i.*
*Rom.* 4:7 blessed they wh. *i.* for.
*Rev.* 18:5 God hath rememb. *i.*

**Their INIQUITIES.**

*Lev.* 16:22 goat bear on him *t. i.*
*Ps.* 107:17 fools bec. of *their i.*
*Is.* 53:11 he shall bear *their i.*
*Jer.* 33:8 I will pardon all *their i.*
*Lam.* 5:7 we have borne *t. i.*
*Ezek.* 32:27 *t. i.* be on their bones
*Heb.* 8:12 *t. i.* rem. no more, 10:17

**Your INIQUITIES.**

*Num.* 14:34 forty ye. ye bear *y. i.*
*Is.* 50:1 for *y. i.* ye sold yourself
59:2 *y. i.* separated you and G.
65:7 *your i.* I will recompense
*Jer.* 5:25 *y. i.* turned away thin.
*Ezek.* 24:23 ye pine away for *y. i.*
36:31 loathe yourselves for *y. i.*
*Amos* 3:2 punish you for *y. i.*

**INJURED.**

*Gal.* 4:12 ye have not *i.* me at all

**INJURIOUS.**

1 *Tim.* 1:13 a persecutor and *i.*

**INJUSTICE.**

*Job* 16:17 not for *i.* in my hands

**INK.**

*Jer.* 36:18 wrote them with *i.*
2 *Cor.* 3:3 not with *i.* but the S.
2 *John* 12 not wr. wi. *i.* 3 *John* 13

**INKHORN.**

*Ezek.* 9:2 writer's *i.* by side, 3, 11

**INN.**

*Gen.* 42:27 ass proven. in the *i.*
43:21 came to *i.* opened sacks
*Ex.* 4:24 in the *i.* L. met him
*Luke* 2:7 no room for them in *i.*
10:34 brought him to an *i.*

**INNER.**

1 *K.* 6:27 cherubim in *i.* house
1 *Chr.* 28:11 patterns of *i.* parlors
*Est.* 4:11 to king into *i.* court
5:1 Esther stood in the *i.* court
*Ezek.* 10:3 cloud filled the *i.* cou.
42:15 end of measuring *i.* house
46:1 gate of *i.* court sh. six da.
*Acts* 16:24 thrust th. into *i.* pris.
*Eph.* 3:16 strengthened in *i.* man

*See* CHAMBER.

**INNERMOST.**

*Prov.* 18:8 *i.* parts of belly, 26:22

**INNOCENCY.**

*Gen.* 20:5 in the *i.* of my hands
*Ps.* 26:6 wash my hands in *i.*
73:13 I washed hands in *i.*
*Dan.* 6:22 *i.* was found in me
*Hos.* 8:5 how long ere attain
to *i.*?

INS

**INNOCENT, S.**
*Ex.* 23:7 *i.* and right, slay not
*Deut.* 27:25 tak. reward to slay *i.*
*Job* 4:7 who ever perished be. *i.?*
9:23 laugh at the trial of the *i.*
28 thou wilt not hold me *i.*
17:8 *i.* stir up against hypocrite
22:19 the *i.* laugh them to scorn
30 shall deliver island of the *i.*
27:17 *i.* shall divide the silver
33:9 I am *i.* nor is iniq. in me
*Ps.* 10:8 in sec. places murder *i.*
15:5 taketh reward against *i.*
19:13 *i.* fr. great transgression
*Prov.* 1:11 lurk privily for *i.*
28:20 haste to be rich not be *i.*
*Jer.* 2:34 found blood of poor *i.*
35 thou sayest, Because I am *i.*
19:4 filled place with blood of *i.*
*Mat.* 27:24 I am *i.* of the blood of
*See* BLOOD.

**INNUMERABLE.**
*Job* 21:33 there are *i.* before him
*Ps.* 40:12 *i.* evils comp. about
104:25 wherein things creep, *i.*
*Jer.* 46:23 grasshoppers, are *i.*
*Luke* 12:1 an *i.* mult. gathered
*Heb.* 11:12 sand by sea-shore *i.*
12:22 to *i.* company of angels

**INORDINATE.**
*Ezek.* 23:11 corrupt in *i.* love
*Col.* 3:5 fornication, *i.* affection

**INQUIRE.**
*Gen.* 24:57 we will *i.* at damsel
25:22 Rebekah went to *i.* of L.
*Ex.* 18:15 people come to *i.* of G.
*Deut.* 12:30 *i.* not after their gods
13:14 shalt *i.* and make search
*Jud.* 4:20 when any man doth *i.*
1 *Sam.* 22:15 th. begin to *i.* of G.
28:7 seek me a woman, that I *i.*
1 *K.* 22:5 *i.* at the word of the
Lord to-day, 2 *Chr.* 18:4
2 *K.* go, *i.* of Baal-zebub
16:15 bra. altar for me to *i.* by
22:13 *i.* of L. for me, 2 *Chr.* 34:21
1 *Chr.* 10:13 familiar spirit to *i.*
21:30 David not go bef. it to *i.*
*Ezr.* 7:14 sent to *i.* concerning J.
*Job* 8:8 for *i.* of the former age
*Ps.* 27:4 and to *i.* in his temple
*Ec.* 7:10 thou dost not *i.* wisely
*Is.* 21:12 if ye will *i.* ye
*Jer.* 21:2 *i.* of the Lord for us
37:7 that sent you to *i.* of me
*Ezek.* 14:7 cometh to proph. to *i.*
20:1 elders came to *i.* of Lord
*Mat.* 10:11 *i.* who is worthy
*Luke* 22:23 to *i.* among themselves, *John* 16:19
*Acts* 9:11 *i.* for Saul
19:39 if *i.* concerning other mat.
23:15 as tho' *i.* something, 20
2 *Cor* 8:23 any do *i.* of Titus

**INQUIRED.**
*Jud.* 20:27 children of Is. *i.* of L.
1 *Sam.* 22:10 Abimelech *i.* of L.
23:2 David *i.* of the Lord, 4; 30:8; 2 *Sam.* 2:1; 5:19, 23; 21:1; 1 *Chr.* 14:10, 14
28:6 Saul *i.* Lord answered not
2 *Sam.* 16:23 as if *i.* at oracle of
1 *Chr.* 10:14 Saul *i.* not of Lord
13:3 *i.* not at ark in days of S.
*Ps.* 78:34 and *i.* early after God
*Ezek.* 14:3 should I be *i.* of at all
20:3 as I live I will not be *i.* of
31 shall I be *i.* of by you, O Israel? I will not be *i.* of by
36:37 I will yet for this be *i.* of
*Dan.* 1:20 in all king *i.* of them
*Zep.* 1:6 have not *i.* for the Lord
*Mat.* 2:7 Herod *i.* of wise men, 16
*John* 4:52 *i.* hour began to ame.
2 *Cor.* 8:23 or our brethren be *i.*
1 *Pet.* 1:10 of wh. sal. prophets *i.*

**INQUIREST.**
*Job* 10:6 *i.* after mine iniquity

**INQUIRY.**
*Prov.* 20:25 after vows to make *i.*

**INQUISITION.**
*Deut.* 19:18 jud. sh. make dili. *i.*
*Est.* 2:23 *i.* was made of matter
*Ps.* 9:12 when mak. *i.* for blood

**INSCRIPTION.**
*Acts* 17:23 an altar with this *i.*

**INSIDE.**
1 *K.* 6:15 cov. walls *i.* with wood

**INSPIRATION.**
*Job* 32:8 *i.* Alm. giv. understan.
2 *Tim.* 3:16 scripture is by *i.* of

**INSTANT, LY.**
*Is.* 29:5 it sh. be at an *i.* sudden.
30:13 whose breaking com. at *i.*

INS

*Jer.* 18:7 at what *i.* I speak, 9
*Luke* 2:38 com. th. *i.* gave than.
7:4 they besought him *i.*
*Acts* 26:7 twelve tribes *i.* serve
*Rom.* 12:12 continu. *i.* in prayer
2 *Tim.* 4:2 be *i.* in season, out of

**INSTRUCT.**
*Deut.* 4:36 hear, th. he mi. *i.* thee
*Neh.* 9:20 gavest thy S. to *i.* th.
*Job* 40:2 shall he that contend *i.*
*Ps.* 16:7 my reins also *i.* me
32:8 I will *i.* thee and teach th.
*Cant.* 8:2 who will *i.* me
*Is.* 28:26 God doth *i.* him
*Dan.* 11:33 underst. sh. *i.* many
1 *Cor.* 2:16 that he may *i.* him

**INSTRUCTED.**
*Deut.* 32:10 L. led him ab. *i.* him
*Job* 4:3 behold thou hast *i.* many
*Ps.* 2:10 be *i.* ye judges of earth
*Prov.* 5:13 mine ear to th. *i.* me
21:11 the wise is *i.* he receiveth
*Is.* 8:11 L. spake thus and *i.* me
40:14 *i.* him and taught him
*Jer.* 6:8 be *i.* O J. lest soul dep.
31:19 after *i.* I smote on thigh
*Mat.* 13:52 every scribe who is *i.*
14:8 being bef. *i.* of her mother
*Luke* 1:4 things th. hast been *i.*
*Acts* 18:25 was *i.* in way of Lord
*Rom.* 2:18 being *i.* out of law
*Phil.* 4:12 in all things, I am *i.*

**INSTRUCTING.**
2 *Tim.* 2:25 *i.* those that oppose

**INSTRUCTION.**
*Job* 33:16 open. ears, sealeth *i.*
*Ps.* 50:17 seeing thou hatest *i.*
*Prov.* 1:2 to know wisdom and *i.*
3 to receive the *i.* of wisdom
7 fools des. wisdom and *i.* 15:5
8 son, hear *i.* of thy father, 4:1
4:13 take hold of *i.*
5:12 say, How have I hated *i.*
23 die without *i.* go astray
6:23 reproofs of *i.* way of life
8:10 receive my *i.*; 33 hear *i.*
9:9 give *i.* to a wise man
10:17 in way of life that keep. *i.*
12:1 loveth *i.* loveth knowledge
13:1 wise son heareth father's *i.*
18 shame to him that refus. *i.*
15:32 refus. *i.* despiseth his soul
33 fear of L. is the *i.* of wisd.
16:22 but the *i.* of fools is folly
19:20 hear counsel and rec. *i.*
27 cease to hear *i.*
23:12 apply thy heart to *i.*
23 buy also *i.* and understand.
*Jer.* 17:23 not hear nor rec. *i.*
32:33 not hearkened to rec. *i.*
*Ezek.* 5:15 a repro. a taunt, an *i.*
*Zep.* 3:7 surely thou wilt rec. *i.*
2 *Tim.* 3:16 scrip. is profitable *i.*

**INSTRUCTOR, S.**
*Gen.* 4:22 Tubal Cain an *i.*
*Rom.* 2:20 an *i.* of the foolish
1 *Cor.* 4:15 ye have 10,000 *i.*

**INSTRUMENT.**
*Num.* 35:16 smite him with *i.*
*Ps.* 33:2 wi. *i.* of ten strings, 92:3
144:9 sing new song, O G. on *i.*
*Is.* 28:27 not thr. with thresh. *i.*
41:15 make th. sharp thresh. *i.*
54:16 bringeth forth *i.* for work
*Ezek.* 33:2 song of one play on *i.*

**INSTRUMENTS.**
*Gen.* 49:5 *i.* of cruelty in habita.
*Ex.* 25:9 pattern of all the *i.*
*Num.* 3:8 all *i.* of tabernacle
7:1 sancti. all *i.* thereof, 31:6
1 *Sam.* 8:12 *i.* of war, *i.* of char.
18:6 meet S. with *i.* of music
1 *K.* 19:21 boiled th. flesh with *i.*
1 *Chr.* 9:29 oversee *i.* of sanctu.
16:42 make sou. with musical *i.*
*Ps.* 7:13 prepared *i.* of death
68:25 players on *i.* followed
87:7 players on *i.* be there
150:4 with stringed *i.*
*Ec.* 2:8 musical *i.* of all sorts
*Is.* 32:7 *i.* also of the churl
38:20 sing song to stringed *i.*
*Dan.* 6:18 nor *i.* of music brou.
*Amos* 1:3 threshed G. with *i.* of
6:5 invent to themsel. *i.* of mu.
*Hab.* 3:19 singing on stringed *i.*
*Zec.* 11:15 *i.* of foolish shepherd
*Rom.* 6:13 nor y. mem. *i.* of unright. members as *i.* of righ.

**INSURRECTION.**
*Ezr.* 4:19 this city hath made *i.*
*Ps.* 64:2 *i.* of workers of iniquity
*Mark* 15:7 bound th. th. made *i.*
who had commit. mur. in *i.*
*Acts* 18:12 J. made *i.* one accord

INV

**INTEGRITY.**
*Gen.* 20:5 *i.* of my heart, 6
*Job* 2:3 still he holdeth fast his *i.*
9 dost thou still retain th. *i.?*
27:5 I will not remove my *i.*
31:6 that God may know my *i.*
*Ps.* 7:8 according to my *i.* in me
25:21 *i.* and uprightn. preserve
26:1 I have walked in mine *i.*
11 as for me, I will walk in *i.*
41:12 thou uphold. me in my *i.*
78:72 fed accord. to *i.* of heart
*Prov.* 11:3 *i.* of upright guide th.
19:1 poor that walketh in *i.*
20:7 just man walketh in his *i.*

**INTELLIGENCE.**
*Dan.* 11:30 *i.* with them forsake

**INTEND.**
2 *Chr.* 28:13 *i.* to add more to si.
*Acts* 5:28 *i.* to bring man's blood
35 what ye *i.* to do these men

**INTENDED, EST.**
*Ex.* 2:14 *i.* thou to kill me
*Ps.* 21:11 *i.* evil against thee

**INTENDING.**
*Luke* 14:28 wh. of you *i.* to build
*Acts* 12:4 *i.* after Easter to bring

**INTENT, S.**
2 *Chr.* 16:1 *i.* might let none go
*Jer* 30:24 performed *i.* of heart
*John* 11:15 not there to the *i.*
13:28 for what *i.* he spake
*Acts* 9:21 came hither for that *i.*
10:29 what *i.* ye ha. sent for me
1 *Cor.* 10:6 *i.* we should not lust
*Eph.* 3:10 *i.* that now to princi.
*Heb.* 4:12 discerner of *i.* of heart

**INTERCESSION, S.**
*Is.* 53:12 *i.* for transgressors
*Jer.* 7:16 ne. lift cry, nor make *i.*
27:18 let th. now make *i.* to L.
*Rom.* 8:26 Sp. maketh *i.* 27, 34
11:2 maketh *i.* to G. ag. Israel
*Heb.* 7:25 liveth to make *i.*
1 *Tim.* 2:1 prayers and *i.* be ma.

**INTERCESSOR.**
*Is.* 59:16 wondered th. was no *i.*

**INTERMEDDLE, ETH.**
*Prov.* 14:10 stranger not *i.*
18:1 seeketh and *i.* with wisd.

**INTERMISSION.**
*Lam.* 3:49 ceaseth not without *i.*

**INTERPRET.**
*Gen.* 41:8 none could *i.* to Phar.
12 accord. to dream he did *i.*
1 *Cor.* 12:30 do all *i.*; 14:5 exc. *i.*
14:13 he may *i.*; 27 let one *i.*

**INTERPRETATION.**
*Gen.* 40:5 *i.* of dream, 41:11
12 Joseph said, This is the *i.* of it, 18; *Dan.* 4:24; 5:26
*Prov.* 1:6 unders. proverb and *i.*
*Dan.* 2:4 we shall show *i.* 7, 36
45 dream is certain, and *i.* sure
4:19 *i.* thereof be to thine ene.
*John* 1:42 Cephas, is by *i.* a stone
9:7 pool of Siloam, is by *i.* sent
*Acts* 9:36 Tab. by *i.* called Dorc.
13:8 Elymas sorcerer, na. by *i.*
1 *Cor.* 12:10 another *i.* of tongues
14:26 every one of you ha. an *i.*
*Heb.* 7:2 by *i.* king of righteous.
2 *Pet.* 1:20 no prophecy of pri. *i.*

**INTERPRETATIONS.**
*Gen.* 40:8 do not *i.* belong to G.?
*Dan.* 5:16 thou canst make *i.*

**INTERPRETED.**
*Ezr.* 4:7 and *i.* in Syrian tongue
*Mat.* 1:23 being *i.* is, G. with us
*Mark* 5:41 wh. is, being *i.* damsel
15:22 being *i.* place of a skull
34 *i.* my God, my God
*John* 1:38 *i.* master; 41 *i.* Christ
*Acts* 4:36 *i.* son of consolation

**INTERPRETER, S.**
*Gen.* 40:8 and there is no *i.* of it
42:23 Joseph spake to th. by *i.*
*Job* 33:23 and *i.* one am. thous.
1 *Cor.* 14:28 if there be no *i.* keep

**INTERPRETING.**
*Dan.* 5:12 *i.* of dreams found in

INTREAT, ED, etc. *See* ENTREAT.

**INTRUDING.**
*Col.* 2:18 *i.* into things not seen

**INVADE, ED.**
1 *Sam.* 23:27 Philistines *i.* land
2 *K.* 13:20 Moabites *i.* land
2 *Chr.* 20:10 would. not let Is. *i.*
28:18 Philistines had *i.* cities
*Hab.* 3:16 will *i.* them with troops

IRO

**INVASION.**
1 *Sam.* 30:14 made *i.* on the south

**INVENT, ED.**
2 *Chr.* 26:15 engines *i.* by cunni.
*Amos* 6:5 *i.* instruments of music

**INVENTIONS.**
*Ps.* 99:8 tookest veng. of their *i.*
106:29 prov. him to anger wi. *i.*
39 whoring with their own *i.*
*Prov.* 8:12 knowledge of witty *i.*
*Ec.* 7:29 sought out many *i.*

**INVENTORS.**
*Rom.* 1:30 *i.* of evil things

**INVISIBLE.**
*Rom.* 1:20 *i.* things clearly seen
*Col.* 1:15 image of the *i.* God
16 heaven and earth, vi. and *i.*
1 *Tim.* 1:17 to King immortal, *i.*
*Heb.* 11:27 seeing him who is *i.*

**INVITED.**
1 *Sam.* 9:24 I have *i.* the people
2 *Sam.* 13:23 Absa. *i.* king's son
*Est.* 5:12 to-morrow am I *i.*

**INWARD.**
*Lev.* 13:55 in fire, it is fret *i.*
1 *K.* 7:25 all hinder parts were *i.*
2 *Chr.* 3:13 and th. faces were *i.*
*Job* 19:19 my *i.* friends abhor. me
38:36 put wisdom in *i.* parts
*Ps.* 5:9 *i.* part is very wickedn.
49:11 *i.* thought is, that houses
51:6 desirest truth in the *i.* par.
64:6 *i.* thought of them is deep
*Prov.* 20:27 all *i.* parts of belly
30 stripes the *i.* parts of belly
*Is.* 16:11 *i.* parts sound for Ker-h.
*Jer.* 31:33 put my law in *i.* parts
*Luke* 11:39 *i.* part full of raven.
*Rom.* 7:22 law of G. after *i.* man
2 *Cor.* 4:16 the *i.* man is renew.
7:15 *i.* affection more abundant

**INWARDLY.**
*Ps.* 62:4 with mouths, curse *i.*
*Mat.* 7:15 but *i.* they are wolves
*Rom.* 2:29 a Jew who is one *i.*

**INWARDS.**
*Ex.* 29:13 covereth *i.* 22; *Lev.* 3:3, 9, 14; 4:8; 7:3; 9:19
17 thou shalt wash the *i.* *Lev.* 1:9, 13; 9:14
*Lev.* 4:11 *i.* and dung burn
8:16 fat on *i.* M. burnt on altar
21 he washed *i.* and legs

**IRON, Substantive.**
*Num.* 35:16 with instrument of *i.*
*Deut.* 3:11 Og's bedstead was *i.*
4:20 L. brought you out of the *i.* furnace, 1 *K.* 8:51; *Jer.* 11:4
8:9 a land whose stones are *i.*
28:23 earth under thee sh. be *i.*
48 yo. of *i.* on neck, *Jer.* 28:14
*Jos.* 8:31 over wh. no man lift *i.*
17:16 chariots of *i.* *Jud.* 1:19
*Jud.* 4:3 900 chariots of *i.* 13
1 *Sam.* 17:7 spear's head weighed 600 shekels of *i.*
2 *Sam.* 12:31 under harrows of *i.* axes of *i.* 1 *Chr.* 20:3
23:7 must be fenced with *i.*
1 *K.* 6:7 nor any tool of *i.* heard
22:11 horns of *i.* 2 *Chr.* 18:10
2 *K.* 6:6 and the *i.* did swim
1 *Chr.* 22:3 prep. *i.* in abundance
29:2 prep. *i.* for things of *i.* 7
*Job* 28:2 *i.* is taken out of earth
40:18 behemoth's bones like *i.*
41:27 he esteemeth *i.* as straw
*Ps.* 2:9 break them with rod of *i.*
105:18 hurt, he was laid in *i.*
107:10 bound in *i.*; 16 bars of *i.*
149:8 bind nobles with fet. of *i.*
*Prov.* 27:17 *i.* sharpeneth *i.*
*Ec.* 10:10 if the *i* be blunt
*Is.* 10:34 cut thic. of forest wi. *i.*
45:2 I will cut asunder bars of *i.*
60:17 for *i.* I will bring silver
*Jer.* 15:12 shall *i.* break north. *i.*
17:1 written with pen of *i.*
28:13 make for them yokes of *i.*
*Ezek.* 4:3 *i.* pan, set for wall of *i.*
27:12 Tarshish merchant with *i.*
*Dan.* 2:33 legs of *i.* feet part *i.*
35 the *i.* and clay broken
40 fourth kingdom strong as *i.*
7:19 whose teeth were of *i.*
*Amos* 1:3 Gil. with instru. of *i.*
*Mic.* 4:13 I will make thy horn *i.*
1 *Tim.* 4:2 consc. seared with *i.*
*Rev.* 2:27 rule th. with a rod of *i.*
12:5; 19:15
9:9 as it were breastplates of *i.*
*See* BRASS.

**IRON.**
*Deut.* 27:5 not lift up any *i.* tool

*Jos.* 17:18 they have *i.* chariots
*Job* 19:24 graven with *i.* pen
20:24 shall flee from *i.* weapon
*Is.* 48:4 thy neck is an *i.* sinew
*Jer.* 1:18 thee this day *i.* pillar
*Ezek.* 4:3 take unto thee *i.* pan
*Dan.* 7:7 it had great *i.* teeth
*Acts* 12:10 came to the *i.* gate

**IRONS.**
*Job* 41:7 fill skin with barbed *i.*?

**IS.**
*Rev.* 1:4 which *i.* was, and *i.* to come, 8; 4:8
17:8 that was, *i.* not, yet *i.*
10 one *i.* the other *i.* not come

**IS not.**
*Gen.* 37:30 said, The child *i. not*
42:13 youn. with fa. one *i. n.* 32
42:36 Joseph *i. not*, Simeon *i. n.*
*Rev.* 17:8 beast was, and *i. n.* 11

**ISAAC.**
*Gen.* 17:19 his name I. 21:3, 12
21:10 heir with my son, even I.
22:2 take thine only son I. 9
21:4 take a wife for I. 14
25:5 had unto I. 9, 11, 20, 26
26:1 I. went to Abimelech
28:1 I. called Jacob, blessed h.
31:42 fear of I. had been with
35:27 Jacob came to I. 29
48:15 God before wh. I. walked
*Ex.* 3:6 the God of I. 15, 16; 4:5; *Gen.* 32:9; 1 *K.* 18:36; 1 *Chr.* 29:18; 2 *Chr.* 30:6; *Mat.* 22:32; *Mark* 12:26; *Luke* 20:37; *Acts* 3:13
*Jos.* 24:3 and gave him I.
1 *Chr.* 16:16 unto I. *Ps.* 105:9
*Amos* 7:9 high places of I.
*Mat.* 1:2 Abraham begat I. and I. begat J. *Luke* 3:34; *Acts* 7:8
8:11 many shall sit down with I.
*Luke* 13:28 see I. in kingd. of G.
*Rom.* 9:10 conceived by father I.
*Gal.* 4:28 we, as I. was, are of pro.
*Heb.* 11:9 in tabernacles with I.
17 Abraham offered up I.
20 I. blessed Jacob, *Jam.* 2:21

**ISAIAH, *or* ESAIAS.**
2 *K.* 19:2 Eliakim to I. *Is.* 37:2
20:1 I. came to him, *Is.* 38:1
2 *Chr.* 26:22 acts did I. wr. 32:32
*Is.* 20:3 my serv. I. hath walked
*Mat.* 3:3 pro. E. 4:14; 8:17; 12:17; 13:14; *Luke* 3:4; *John* 1:23
15:7 E. proph. of you, *Mark* 7:6
*Luke* 4:17 book of prophet E.
*John* 12:39 bec. that E. said, 41
*Acts* 8:28 the eunuch read E. 30
28:25 spake the H. Ghost by E.
*Rom.* 9:27 E. crieth conc. Israel
10:16 E. saith, L. who hath? 20
15:12 E. saith, There shall be

ISCARIOT. *See* JUDAS.
ISH-BOSHETH. 2 *Sam.* 2:8; 3:8, 14; 4:8, 12

**ISHMAEL.**
*Gen.* 16:11 call name I. 15, 16
17:18 O that I. mi. live, 20, 25
25:17 these are the years of I.
28:9 then went Esau unto I.
2 *K.* 25:23 I. came to, *Jer.* 40:8
*Jer.* 40:14 Ammon. sent I. 15, 16
41:6 I. went to meet th. 10, 15

**ISHMAELITES.**
*Gen.* 37:27 let us sell him to I.
39:1 Potiphar bought him of I.
*Jud.* 8:24 because they were I.
*Ps.* 83:6 I. confederate ag. thee

**ISLAND.**
*Job* 22:30 deliver *i.* of innocent
*Is.* 34:14 meet wild beasts of *i.*
*Acts* 27:16 running under cert. *i.*
26 must be cast on certain *i.*
28:1 knew *i.* was called Melita
7 possess. of chief man of *i.*
28:9 who had diseases in *i.*
*Rev.* 6:14 every *i.* was moved out
16:20 every *i.* fled away

**ISLANDS.**
*Is.* 11:11 receive people from *i.*
13:22 wild beasts of *i.* shall cry
41:1 keep silence bef. me, O *i.*
42:12 declare Lord's praise in *i.*
15 make rivers *i.* dry up pools
59:18 the *i.* he will pay recomp.
*Jer.* 50:39 wild beasts of *i.* dwell

**ISLE.**
*Is.* 20:6 the inhabitants of the *i.*
23:2 be still, inhabitants of *i.*
6 howl, ye inhabitants of the *i.*
*Acts* 13:6 through *i.* to Paphos
28:11 ship which wintered in *i.*
*Rev.* 1:9 was in *i.* called Patmos

**ISLES.**
*Gen.* 10:5 th. were *i.* of Gentiles
*Est.* 10:1 A. laid a tribute on *i.*
*Ps.* 72:10 kings of *i.* bring pres.
97:1 let multitudes of *i.* be glad
*Is.* 24:15 glorify Lord in the *i.*
40:15 tak. up *i.* as a little thing
41:5 the *i.* saw it and feared
42:4 the *i.* shall wait for his law
49:1 listen, O *i.* unto me
51:5 *i.* shall wait upon me and trust, 60:9
66:19 *i.* afar off not heard fame
*Jer.* 2:10 pass over *i.* of Chittim
25:22 kings of *i.* drink after th.
*Ezek.* 26:15 sh. not *i.* sh. at sou.?
18 *i.* tremble, *i.* shall be troub.
27:3 merch. of peo. for many *i.*
6 brought out of *i.* of Chittim
7 blue and purple from *i.* of E.
15 many *i.* were merchandise
35 inhabit. of *i.* be astonished
39:6 dwell carelessly in the *i.*
*Dan.* 11:18 sh. turn his face to *i.*
*Zep.* 2:11 *i.* of heathen worship

**ISRAEL.**
*Gen.* 32:28 na. no more J. but I.
35:10 I. sh. be name, 1 *K.* 18:31
47:31 I. bowed him. on bed's h.
48:20 in thee sh. I. bless, 49:24
*Ex.* 5:2 voice to let I. go, 14:5,30
*Num.* 10:29 good concerning I.
36 return to I. 20:14; 21:2, 17
23:7 defy I.; 24:17 out of I.
*Deut.* 33:28 I. dwell, 1 *K.* 4:25
1 *Chr.* 29:18 G. of I. 1 *K.* 18:36; 2 *Chr.* 6:16; 30:6; *Jer.* 31:1
*Ps.* 14:7 I. shall be glad, 53:6
25:22 redeem I. out of all troub.
121:4 that keepeth I. nei. slum.
125:5 peace sh. be upon I. 128:6
*Jer.* 14:8 O Lord, hope of I. 17:13
50:20 iniquity of I. sought, 51:5
*Hos.* 11:1 I. a child, I loved him
8 how deliver thee, I.? 12:12
*Acts* 28:20 for hope of I. bought
*Rom.* 9:6 not all I. of I. 27, 31
10:1 prayer for I. they be saved
19 did not I. know?
11:2 intercession ag. I. 7, 26
1 *Cor.* 10:18 behold I. after flesh
*Gal.* 6:16 peace upon the I. of G.

**O ISRAEL.**
*Ex.* 32:4 these be thy gods, *O* I.
*Num.* 24:5 thy tabernacles, *O* I.
*Deut.* 4:1 hearken, *O* I. 27:9
5:1 *O* I. 6:3, 4; 9:1; 20:3; *Ps.* 50:7; *Is.* 44:1; 48:12
33:29 happy th. *O* I. *Mark* 12:29
2 *Sam.* 20:1 ev. man to his tents, *O* I. 1 *K.* 12:16; 2 *Chr.* 10:16
1 *K.* 12:28 behold thy gods, *O* I.
*Ps.* 115:9 *O* I. trust thou in Lord
*Is.* 40:27 why speak, thou, *O* I.?
43:1 *O* I. fear not, 22; *Jer.* 30:10
44:21 remember these, *O* I. 49:3
*Jer.* 4:1 return, *O* I. *Hos.* 14:1
*Ezek.* 13:4 *O* I. thy prophets
*Hos.* 9:1 rejoice not, *O* I. for joy
10:9 *O* I. thou hast sinned from
13:9 *O* I. thou hast destr. thys.
*Amos* 4:12 to meet thy God, *O* I.
*Zep.* 9:14 shout *O* I. be glad

**ISRAELITE.**
*Num.* 25:14 the I. that was slain
2 *Sam.* 17:25 son of Ithra, an I.
*John* 1:47 behold an I. indeed
*Rom.* 11:1 I also am an I.

**ISRAELITES.**
*Ex.* 9:7 not one of cattle of I.
*Lev.* 23:42 I. shall dwell in booths
*Jos.* 3:17 I. passed on dry ground
1 *Chr.* 9:2 first inhabit. were I.
*Rom.* 9:4 I. to whom pertaineth
2 *Cor.* 11:22 are they I.? so am I.

ISRAELITISH. *Lev.* 24:10, 11

**ISSACHAR.**
*Gen.* 30:18 L. called his name I.
35:23 L. son, I. 46:13; 1 *Chr.* 7:1
49:14 I. is a strong ass
*Deut.* 27:12 I. st. to bless, 33:18
1 *K.* 4:17 Jehosh. an officer in I.
1 *Chr.* 12:40 that were nigh to I.
26:5 I. seventh son of O.-edom
2 *Chr.* 30:18 I. had not cleansed
*Ezek.* 48:25 border of Simeon, I.

**Tribe of ISSACHAR.**
*Num.* 1:29 numbered of *t. of* I.
2:5 next Judah shall be *t. of* I.
34:26 prince of *t. of* I. Paltiel
*Jos.* 19:23 inheritance of *t. of* I.
21:6 families of *tribe of* I. and Asher, 28; 1 *Chr* 6:62, 72
*Rev.* 7:7 *t. of* I. were seal. 12,000

**ISSUE, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 48:6 *i.* which th. begettest
*Lev.* 12:7 *i.* of blood, 15:25; *Mat.* 9:20; *Mark* 5:25; *Luke* 8:43, 44
15:2 hath running *i.* 3; 22:4
8 he that hath *i.* spit upon, 28
*Is.* 22:24 the offspring and *i.*
*Ezek.* 23:20 *i.* like the *i.* of horses
*Mat.* 22:25 having no *i.* left wife

**ISSUE.**
2 *K.* 20:18 sons that *i. Is.* 39:7
*Ezek.* 47:8 waters *i.* toward east

**ISSUED.**
*Job* 38:8 break forth as if it *i.*
*Ezek.* 47:1 waters *i.* from under
12 waters *i.* out of sanctuary
*Dan.* 7:10 fiery str. *i.* came forth
*Rev.* 9:17 out of mouth *i.* fire 18

**ISSUES.**
*Ps.* 68:20 to God belong the *i.*
*Prov.* 4:23 out of heart are *i.*

ITALIAN. *Acts* 10:1

**ITALY.**
*Acts* 18:2 cert. Jew come from I.
27:1 that we should sail into I.
*Heb.* 13:24 they of I. salute you

**ITCH, ING.**
*Deut.* 28:27 L. smite thee with *i.*
2 *Tim.* 4:3 teachers having *i.* ears

**ITHAMAR.**
*Ex.* 6:23 Abihu and I. 1 *Chr.* 6:3
*Num.* 4:28 under hand of I.
1 *Chr.* 24:3 Abimel. of sons of I.
*Ezr.* 8:2 of sons of I. Daniel

**ITHIEL.**
*Neh.* 11:7 I. son of Jes. *Prov.* 30:1

ITUREA. *Luke* 3:1

**IVAH.**
2 *K.* 18:34 gods of Hena and I.?
19:13 wh. king of I.? *Is.* 37:13

**IVORY.**
1 *K.* 10:18 throne of *i.* 2 *Chr.* 9:17
22 silver and *i.* 2 *Chr.* 9:21
22:39 *i.* house wh. Ahab made
*Ps.* 45:8 out of the *i.* palaces
*Cant.* 5:14 his belly as bright *i.*
7:4 thy neck is as a tower of *i.*
*Ezek.* 27:6 thy benches of *i.*
15 bro. for present horns of *i.*
*Amos* 3:15 houses of *i.* sh. perish
6:4 that lie upon beds of *i.*
*Rev.* 18:12 no man buy. ves. of *i.*

# J.

**JAAZANIAH.**
2 *K.* 25:23 J. came to Gedaliah
*Jer.* 35:3 J. of Rechab. *Ezek.* 8:11

JABAL. *Gen.* 4:20
JABBOK. *Gen.* 32:22; *Deut.* 2:37; 3:16; *Jos.* 12:2

**JABESH.**
1 *Sam.* 11:5 S. of men of J. 31:12
2 *K.* 15:10 the son of J. conspired

**JABESH-GILEAD.**
*Jud.* 21:8 none fr. J.-G. 10, 12, 14
1 *Sam.* 11:1 Naha. enc. ag. J.-G.
31:11 J.-G. heard Phi. had done, 1 *Chr.* 10:12
2 *Sam.* 2:4 men of J.-G. 21:12

JABEZ. 1 *Chr.* 2:55; 4:9, 10

**JABIN.**
*Jos.* 11:1 when J. king of Hazor
*Jud.* 4:2 sold into hand of J. 24
*Ps.* 83:9 do to them as unto J.

**JACHIN.**
1 *K.* 7:21 right h. J. 2 *Chr.* 3:17

**JACINTH.**
*Rev.* 9:17 breastplates of fire, *j.*
21:20 eleventh found. was a *j.*

**JACOB.**
*Gen.* 25:26 he was called J. 27
*Num.* 23:7 curse me, J. and defy
24:17 sh. come a Star out of J.
*Deut.* 33:28 of J. on land of corn
*Ps.* 20:1 God of J. 46:7; 75:9; 76:6; 81:1; 84:8; 94:7; 114:7; 132:2; 146:5
87:2 Z. more than dwell. of J.
105:23 J. sojourned in land of H.
135:4 L. chos. J. *Is.* 10:21; 14:1
*Is.* 2:3 of J. 41:21; *Mic.* 4:2; *Mat.* 22:32; *Mark* 12:26; *Luke* 20:37; *Acts* 3:13; 7:32, 46
27:9 iniq. of J. purged, 48:20
41:14 thou worm J. *Jer.* 30:10
44:5 call himself by name J. 23
58:14 feed with heritage of J.
*Amos* 7:2 by whom sh. J. arise? 5
*Mal.* 1:2 J. yet I loved J. *Ro.* 9:13
3:6 sons of J. not consumed

*Mat.* 1:2 I. begat J.; 15 Matthan
8:11 J. in king. of G. *Luke* 13:28
*John* 4:6 J.'s well was there
*Rom.* 11:26 turn ungodl. from J.
*Heb.* 11:20 by faith Is. bles. J. 21

**JAEL.**
*Jud.* 4:17 fled to tent of J. 5:6

JAH. *Ps.* 68:4

**JAHAZ.**
*Num.* 21:23 fou. at J. *Deut.* 2:32
*Is.* 15:4 heard to J. *Jud.* 11:20

**JAHAZAH.**
*Jos.* 21:36 J. to Lev. *Jer.* 48:21

**JAILER.**
*Acts* 16:23 charging *j.* to keep

**JAIR.**
*Num.* 32:41 J. took to. *Deut.* 3:14
*Jud.* 10:3 J. judged Is. 22 years
5 J. died; 1 *Chr.* 2:22 begat J.

**JAIRUS.**
*Mark* 5:22 J. a ruler, *Luke* 8:41

JAMBRES. 2 *Tim.* 3:8

**JAMES.**
*Mat.* 4:21 J. and John, *Mark* 1:19
10:2 J. son of Zeb. *Mark* 3:17
3 J. son, *Mark* 3:18; *Acts* 1:13
13:55 J. and Joses, *Mark* 6:3; 15:40; 16:1; *Luke* 24:10
17:1 Peter, J. and John, *Mark* 5:37; 9:2; 13:3; 14:33; *Luke* 8:51; *Acts* 1:13
*Mark* 10:41 displ. w. J. *Lu.* 5:10
*Acts* 12:2 Herod killed J. wi. sw.
17 show to J. 15:13; 21:18
1 *Cor.* 15:7 after that seen of J.
*Gal.* 1:19 save J. Lord's brother
2:12 certain came from J. 9

**JANGLING.**
1 *Tim.* 1:6 turned aside to vain *j.*

JANNA. *Luke* 3:24
JANNES. 2 *Tim.* 3:8

**JAPHETH.**
*Gen.* 5:32 J. son of N. 6:10; 7:13
9:23 Shem and J. took garm. 18
27 God sh. enlarge J. 1 *Chr.* 1:4
10:1 unto J. sons born, 21

JAREB. *Hos.* 5:13; 10:6
JARED. *Gen.* 5:15; *Luke* 3:37
JASHER. *Jos.* 10:13; 2 *Sam.* 1:18

**JASON.**
*Acts* 17:5 house of J. *Rom.* 16:21

**JASPER.**
*Ex.* 28:20 onyx and *j.* 39:13
*Ezek.* 28:13 diamond and *j.* cov.
*Rev.* 4:3 to look upon like a *j.*
21:11 light was like to *j.* stone
18 build. of wall of city was *j.*
19 the first foundation was *j.*

**JAVAN.**
*Gen.* 10:2 sons of Jap. J. 1 *Chr.* 1:5
*Is.* 66:19 those that escape to J.
*Ezek.* 27:13 J. and Tubal thy, 19

**JAVELIN.**
*Num.* 25:7 took a *j.* in his hand
1 *Sam.* 18:10 *j.* in S. hand, 19:9
19:10 he smote the *j.* into wall

**JAW, S.**
*Jud.* 15:19 God clave place in *j.*
*Job* 29:17 I break *j.* of the wicked
41:2 bore *j.* thro' with a thorn?
*Ps.* 22:15 tongue cleaveth to *j.*
*Is.* 30:28 a bridle in *j.* of people
*Hos.* 11:4 take off yoke on their *j.*

**JAWBONE.**
*Jud.* 15:15 Samson found *j.* of ass
16 with *j.* of ass have I slain
17 cast away *j.* out of his hand

**JAW-TEETH.**
*Prov.* 30:14 their *j.-t.* as knives

**JAZER.**
*Num.* 32:1 land of J. 3; *Is.* 16:9

**JEALOUS.**
*Ex.* 20:5 I the Lord thy G. am a *j.* God, 34:14; *Deut.* 4:24; 5:9; 6:15; *Jos.* 24:19
*Num.* 5:14 he be *j.* of his wife
1 *K.* 19:10 have been *j.* for L. 14
*Ezek.* 39:25 *j.* for my holy name
*Joel* 2:18 then will the L. be *j.*
*Nah.* 1:2 God is *j.* and L. reven.
*Zec.* 1:14 *j.* for Jer.; 8:2 *j.* for Z.
2 *Cor.* 11:2 for I am *j.* over you

**JEALOUSY.**
*Num.* 5:14 sp. of *j.* come on him
15 it is an offering of *j.* 18, 25
29 this is the law of *j.*
25:11 consumed not Is. in my *j.*
*Deut.* 29:20 *j.* smoke ag. man
32:16 prov. him to *j.* 1 *K.* 14:22
21 moved me to *j.* them to *j.*

## JEP

*Ps.* 78:58 mov. to *j.* with images
79:5 how lo[illegible], L. sh. thy *j.* bu.?
*Prov.* 6:34 *j.* is the rage of man
*Cant.* 8:6 *j.* is cruel as the grave
*Is.* 42:13 stir up *j.* like man of w.
*Ezek.* 8:3 wh. seat image of *j.* ? 5
16:38 give blood in fury and *j.*
42 my *j.* shall depart from thee
23:25 I will set my *j.* ag. thee
36:5 in *j.* have I spok. 6; 38:19
*Zep.* 1:18 land dev. by *j.* 3:8
*Zec.* 1:14 jealous for Z. wi. *j.* 8:2
*Rom.* 10:19 will provoke you to *j.*
11:11 Gen. to provoke them to *j.*
1 *Cor.* 10:22 do we prov. L. to *j.* ?
2 *Cor.* 11:2 jealous with godly *j.*

**JEBUSITE.**
*Gen.* 10:16 Canaan begat the J.
*Ex.* 33:2 will drive out J. 34:11
2 *Sam.* 24:16, 18; 1 *Chr.* 1:14; 21:15

**JEBUSITES.**
*Num.* 13:29 J. dw. in mountains
*Jos.* 15:63 J. dw. with children
*Jud.* 1:21 driveth J. 19:11; 2 *Sam.* 5:8

JECONIAH. 1 *Chr.* 3:16, 17; *Jer.* 24:1; 27:20; 28:4

JEDIDIAH. 2 *Sam.* 12:25

JEDUTHUN. 1 *Chr.* 16:41, 42; 25:6; 2 *Chr.* 29:14

**JEGAR-SAHADUTHA.**
*Gen.* 31:47 La. called heap J.-S.

**JEHOAHAZ,** *called Ahaziah.*
2 *K.* 10:35 J. son of Jehu reigned
13:1 J. son of J. began to reign
23:30 peo. took J. 2 *Chr.* 21:17

**JEHOASH,** *or* **JOASH.**
2 *K.* 11:21 J. seven years old
12:20 slew J. in house M. 13:10
14:8 messengers to J.; J. slept

**JEHOIACHIN.**
2 *K.* 24:8 J. 18 years old when he
25:27 lift head of J. *Jer.* 52:31
2 *Chr.* 36:9 J. eight years old

**JEHOIADA.**
2 *Sam.* 8:18 son of J. 20:23; 1 *Chr.* 11:22, 24; 1 *K.* 1:44; 4:4
2 *K.* 11:17 J. ma. cov. 2 *Chr.* 23:16
2 *Chr.* 24:2 all days of J. 17; 22
*Jer.* 29:26 thee pri. instead of J.

**JEHOIAKIM.**
2 *K.* 23:34 name to J. 2 *Chr.* 36:4
*Jer.* 22:18 concerning J. 26:22
36:28 J. burnt, 30; *Dan.* 1:2
52:2 did wh. was evil as J. had

JEHONADAB. 2 *K.* 10:15, 23

**JEHORAM.**
1 *K.* 22:50 J. son of Jeh. 2 *K.* 8:16
2 *K.* 1:17 J. reigned, 2 *Chr.* 17:8
2 *Chr.* 21:9 J. smote Edom. 16
22:5 went with J. ag. Hazael, 7

**JEHOSHAPHAT.**
2 *Sam.* 8:16 J. recorder, 20:24
1 *K.* 4:3, 17; 15:24; 1 *Chr.* 18:15
22:2 J. came to Ahab, 2 *K.* 3:14
1 *Chr.* 15:24 J. blew with trump.
2 *Chr.* 17:3 L. was with J. 18:9, 28
20:3 J. feared Lord, 21:12; 22:9
*Joel* 3:2 down to valley of J. 12

**JEHOSHUA.**
*Num.* 13:16 Oshea J. 1 *Chr.* 7:27

**JEHOVAH.**
*Ex.* 6:3 by J. was I not known
*Ps.* 83:18 wh. name alone is J.
*Is.* 12:2 Lord J. is my strength
26:4 the Lord J. is everlasting

JEHOVAH-JIREH. *Gen.* 22:14
JEHOVAH-NISSI. *Ex.* 17:15
JEHOVAH-SHALOM. *Jud.* 6:24

**JEHU.**
1 *K.* 16:1 J. son of H. 2 *Chr.* 20:34
19:16 J. son of Nimshi shalt
2 *K.* 9:2 look there J. 13, 14, 24
10:11 J. slew all remain. 18, 31
2 *Chr.* 19:2 J. to meet Jeh. 22:8
*Hos.* 1:4 blood of Jezreel on J.

**JEOPARDED.**
*Jud.* 5:18 peo. that *j.* their lives

**JEOPARDY.**
2 *Sam.* 23:17 men that went in *j.* of their lives, 1 *Chr.* 11:19
1 *Chr.* 12:19 to *j.* of our heads
*Luke* 8:23 water, they were in *j.*
1 *Cor.* 15:30 why stand we in *j.* ?

**JEPHTHAH.**
*Jud.* 11:1 J. mighty, 3, 11, 40
12:7 J. judged Israel six years
1 *Sam.* 12:11 L. sent J. and del.
*Heb.* 11:32 would fail to tell of J.

JEPHUNNEH. *Num.* 13:6; 1 *Chr.* 7:38

## JES

JERAHMEEL. 1 *Chr.* 2:9, 33; 24:29; *Jer.* 36:26

**JEREMIAH.**
2 *K.* 23:31; 24:18; *Jer.* 52:1
2 *Chr.* 35:25 J. lamented for Jos.
36:12 humb. bef. J. 22; *Ezr.* 1:1
*Neh.* 10:2 J. sealed, 12:1, 12, 34
*Jer.* 1:1 words of J. son of Hilk.
51:64 thus far are words of J.
*Mat.* 2:17 was spoken by J. 27:9
16:14 others say thou art J.

**JERICHO.**
*Jos.* 2:1 view J. 3:16; 6:1; 24:11
6:26 cursed man that buildeth J.
1 *K.* 16:34 days did Hiel build J.
*Luke* 10:30 went down to J.
*Heb.* 11:30 walls of J. fell

**JEROBOAM.**
1 *K.* 11:28 J. mighty man of valor
40 Solomon sought to kill J.
13:1 J. *st.* by altar, 14:1, 6, 30
2 *K.* 10:31; 13:6, 13; 14:24
2 *Chr.* 11:14 J. cast off L. 13:8, 20
*Amos* 7:11 Am. saith, J. shall die

**JEROBOAM,** *with* **Nebat.**
1 *K.* 11:26; 12:15; 16:3, 26, 31; 21:22; 22:52; 2 *K.* 3:3; 9:9; 10:29; 13:2, 11; 14:24; 15:9, 18, 24, 28; 2 *Chr.* 10:15

JERUBBAAL. *Jud.* 6:32; 7:1; 8:29, 35; 9:2, 5, 16, 28; 1 *Sam.* 12:11

JERUBBESHETH. 2 *Sam.* 11:21

**JERUSALEM.**
*Jos.* 18:28 wh. is J. *Jud.* 19:10
2 *Sam.* 24:16 on J. 1 *Chr.* 21:15
1 *K.* 3:1 end of build. wall of J.
11:13 J. I have chosen, 2 *K.* 23:27; 2 *Chr.* 6:6
*Ps.* 51:18 build walls of J. 79:1, 3; 147:2
122:3 J. is builded as a city
6 pray for peace of J. 128:5
125:2 as mount. round about J.
137:6 pref. not J. abo. ch. joy, 7
*Is.* 31:5 defend J. 33:20
40:2 sp. comfortably to J. 52:9
62:1 for J.'s sake not rest till, 7
64:10 J. a desola. *Jer.* 2:2; 9:11
*Jer.* 39:8 walls of J. 44:2, 6
*Joel* 3:1 bring captivi. of J. 20; *Zec.* 14:11
*Zec.* 1:17 choose J. 2:12; 8:3
*Mal.* 3:4 offering of J. sh. be ple.
*Mat.* 3:5 out to him J. *Mark* 1:5
16:21 how he must go to J.
*Luke* 2:22 parents bro. him to J.
13:4 above all dwelt in J. ?
33 prophet perish out of J.
21:20 J. comp. with armies, 24
24:49 tarry in J.; 47 begin. at J.
*John* 4:20 in J. men ou. to wors.
12:12 heard Jesus coming to J.
*Acts* 9:2 bound unto J. 20:22
21:31 all J. in uproar, 22:18
*Rom.* 15:31 service for J. accept,
1 *Cor.* 16:3
*Gal.* 4:25 J. wh. now is; 26 J. ab.
*Rev.* 3:12 the new J. 21:2, 10

**O JERUSALEM.**
*Ps.* 116:19 midst of thee, *O* J.
122:2 within thy gates, *O* J.
137:5 if I forget, *O* J. 147:12
*Is.* 40:9 *O* J. that bringest good
51:17 up, *O* J.; 52:2 arise, *O* J.
52:1 put on thy garments, *O* J.
*Jer.* 4:14 *O* J. wash thy heart fr.
6:8 be thou instructed, *O* J.
7:29 cut off thy hair, *O* J. and
13:27 *O* J. wilt not be made cl.
15:5 pity upon thee, *O* J. ?
*Mat.* 23:37 *O* J. J. *Luke* 13:34

JESHUA. *Ezr.* 2:2; 3:2

**JESHURUN.**
*Deut.* 32:15 J. wax. fat, 33:5, 26
*Is.* 44:2 fear not, thou J.

**JESSE.**
*Ruth* 4:17 O. fath. of J. *Mat.* 1:5
1 *Sam.* 16:1 J. the Beth-lehemite
9 sanctified J. and sons, 18, 19
20:31 as long as son of J. liveth
22:7 son of J. give fields? 8, 9
25:10 who is David? son of J.?
2 *Sam.* 20:1 son of J. 1 *K.* 12:16
1 *Chr.* 12:18 son of J. 2 *Chr.* 10:16
*Is.* 11:1 rod out of the stem of J.
10 a root of J. *Rom.* 15:12
*Acts* 13:22 found David son of J.

**JESTING.**
*Eph.* 5:4 nor *j.* not convenient

JESUITES. *Num.* 26:44

**JESUS.**
*Mat.* 1:21 shalt call his name J.

## JOH

**JESUS,** *for Joshua.*
*Acts* 7:45 brought in with J. into
*Heb.* 4:8 if J. had given th. rest

JESUS, called *Justus. Col.* 4:11

**JETHRO,** *called Reuel.*
*Ex.* 3:1 kept flock of J. his fath.
4:18 Moses returned to J. his
18:1 when J. heard, 5, 6, 9, 12

**JEW.**
*Est.* 3:4 told them he was a J.
*Rom.* 1:16 to J. first, 2:9, 10
2:17 a J. and restest in law
28 he is not a J. 29
3:1 what advantage J.? 10:12;
*Gal.* 3:28; *Col.* 3:11
1 *Cor.* 9:20 to J. a J. to gain J.
*Gal.* 2:14 a J. livest as Gentiles

**JEWEL.**
*Prov.* 11:22 *j.* of gold swine's sn.
20:15 lips of knowl. precious *j.*
*Ezek.* 16:12 I put a *j.* on forehead

**JEWELS.**
*Gen.* 24:53 bro. forth *j.* of silver
*Ex.* 3:22 shall borrow *j.* of gold,
11:2; 12:35
35:22 they brought all *j.* of gold
*Num.* 31:51 took gold, even the *j.*
1 *Sam.* 6:8 *j.* of gold in coffer, 15
2 *Chr.* 20:25 riches and preci. *j.*
32:27 treasuries for all pleas. *j.*
*Job* 28:17 excha. of it not be for *j.*
*Cant.* 1:10 cheeks comely with *j.*
7:1 joints of thy thighs like *j.*
*Is.* 61:10 adorneth herself with *j.*
*Ezek.* 16:17 thy *j.* of my gold
39 shall take thy fair *j.* 23:26
*Hos.* 2:13 decked wi. ear.-r. and *j.*
*Mal.* 3:17 when I make up my *j.*

**King of the JEWS.**
*Mat.* 2:2 born *K. of the J.* ?
27:11 art thou *K. of t. J.* ? *Mar.* 15:2; *Luke* 23:3; *John* 18:33
29 hail, *K. of the J. Mar.* 15:18; *John* 19:3
37 this is *K. of the J. Mark* 15:26; *Luke* 23:38; *Jo.* 19:19
*Mark* 15:9 *K. of the J. John* 18:39
12 whom ye call *K. of the J.*
*Luke* 23:37 if thou be *K. of the J.*
*John* 19:21 I am *K. of the J.*

JEWESS. *Acts* 16:1; 24:24
JEWISH. *Tit.* 1:14
JEWRY. *Dan.* 5:13

**JEZEBEL.**
1 *K.* 16:31 took to wife J. 18:4
21:11 as J. had sent, 15, 23, 25
2 *K.* 9:7 at the hand of J. 10, 36
*Rev.* 2:20 suffereest that wom. J.

**JEZREEL,** *place and person.*
2 *Sam.* 2:9 Ish-bosh. king over J.
1 *K.* 18:45 Ahab went to J. 21:1
21:23 eat Jez. by J. 2 *K.* 9:10
2 *K.* 8:29 went to J. 2 *Chr.* 22:6
10:6 come to me to J. to-morrow
*Hos.* 1:4 avenge blood of J.
5 break bow in valley of J. 11
2:22 wine, and oil shall hear J.

**JOAB.**
2 *Sam.* 2:18 of Zeruiah, J. 22, 24
3:29 Ab. rest on J. 8:16; 20:23
11:7 demand. how *J.* did, 11, 14
14:3 J. put words in mo. 19, 30
20:9 J. killed Amasa, 17
1 *K.* 1:7 Adonijah confer. with J.
2:28 J. fled to tabernacle of L.
1 *Chr.* 4:14; 11:6; 18:15; 27:34
*Ezr.* 2:6 of chil. of J. *Neh.* 7:11

**JOAH.**
2 *K.* 18:18 J. son of As. *Is.* 36:3
1 *Chr.* 6:21 J. son of Zim. 26:4

JOANNA. *Luke* 3:27; 8:3

**JOASH.**
*Jud.* 6:11 to J. Abi-ezrite, 7:14
1 *K.* 22:26 back to J. king's son
2 *K.* 11:2 st. J. 2 *Chr.* 18:25; 24:22

**JOB.**
*Gen.* 46:13 sons of Issachar, J.
*Job* 1:1 man whose name was J.
42:17 J. died, being old
*Ezek.* 14:14 though D. and J. 20
*Jam.* 5:11 heard of patience of J.

**JOEL.**
1 *Sam.* 8:2 Samuel's first-born, J.
1 *Chr.* 15:11 David called J. 27:20
*Joel* 1:1 the word came to J.
*Acts* 2:16 spok. by the proph. J.

**JOHANAN.**
2 *K.* 25:23 J. ca. to G. *Jer.* 40:8
1 *Chr.* 3:15 sons of J. J. *Ezr.* 10:6
*Jer.* 41:11 wh. J. heard of all evil

**JOHN,** *son of Zacharias.*
*Mat.* 3:4 J. had raim. *Mark* 1:6

## JOR

*Mat.* 3:14 J. came, but J. for. him
14:10 behe. J. *Mark* 6:16; *Lu.* 9:9
21:26 hol. J. *Mar.* 11:32; *Lu.* 20:6
*Luke* 1:13 call his name J. 60
9:7 J. was risen from the dead
*John* 1:6 a man sent from God, J.
*Acts* 13:24 when J. first preached

**JOHN,** *the Apostle.*
*Mat.* 4:21 James and J. he called
th. 10:2; *Mark* 1:19; 3:17
*Luke* 22:8 Pet. and J. to prepare
*Acts* 3:1 Peter and J. went
12:2 Herod killed brother of J.
*Rev.* 1:1 signif. it to serv. J. 4, 9
21:2 J. saw the new Jerusalem

JOHN. *Acts* 4:6
JOHN, surnamed *Mark. Acts* 12:12, 25; 13:5, 13; 15:37

**JOIN.**
*Ex.* 1:10 lest they *j.* enemies
*Ezr.* 9:14 *j.* in affinity with peo.
*Prov.* 11:21 hand *j.* in ha. 16:5
*Is.* 5:8 woe to them *j.* house
9:11 L. *j.* his enemies together
56:6 sons of stranger *j.* thems.
*Jer.* 50:5 let us *j.* ourselves to L.
*Ezek.* 37:17 *j.* th. one to another
*Acts* 5:13 no man *j.* himself
8:29 *j.* thyself to this chariot
9:26 Saul assayed to *j.* himself

**JOINED.**
*Gen.* 14:3 all these kings were *j.*
29:34 this time husb. be *j.* to me
2 *Chr.* 20:36 *j.* with Ahaziah, 37
*Ezr.* 4:12 up walls, *j.* foundatio.
*Job* 3:6 not be *j.* to days of year
41:17 leviathan's scales are *j.*
23 flakes of his flesh *j.* togeth.
*Ps.* 83:8 A. also is *j.* with them
*Ec.* 9:4 *j.* to all living is hope
*Is.* 13:15 every one *j.* them
14:1 strangers be *j.* with them
20 not *j.* with them in burial
56:3 nor him hath *j.* to L. speak
*Ezek.* 1:9 wings *j.* one to another
*Hos.* 4:17 Ephraim is *j.* to idols
*Zec.* 2:11 many nations *j.* to L.
*Mat.* 19:6 what G. *j.* *Mark* 10:9
*Luke* 15:15 *j.* himself to citizen
*Acts* 5:36 four hund. *j.* themsel.
18:7 house *j.* hard to synagogue
1 *Cor.* 1:10 perfect. *j.* in sa. mind
6:16 *j.* to a harlot is one body
17 *j.* to the Lord is one spirit
*Eph.* 4:16 whole body fitly *j.*
5:31 and shall be *j.* to his wife
*See* BAAL-PEOR.

**JOINING, S.**
1 *Chr.* 22:3 prepared iron for *j.*
2 *Chr.* 3:12 *j.* to wing of cherub

**JOINT.**
*Gen.* 32:25 Jac.'s thigh out of *j.*
*Ps.* 22:14 my bones are out of *j*
*Prov.* 25:19 like foot out of *j.*
*Eph.* 4:16 wh. every *j.* supplieth

**JOINTS.**
1 *K.* 22:34 smote king of I. betw.
*j.* of harness, 2 *Chr.* 18:33
*Cant.* 7:1 *j.* of thighs like jewels
*Dan.* 5:6 *j.* of loins were loosed
*Col.* 2:19 body by *j.* knit togeth.
*Heb.* 4:12 divid. of *j.* and marrow

**JOINT-HEIRS.**
*Rom.* 8:17 and *j.-h.* with Christ

**JONADAB,** *or* **JEHONADAB.**
2 *Sam.* 13:3 J. Amnon's friend
2 *K.* 10:15 J. came to meet Jehu
*Jer.* 35:6 J. commanded us, 18

**JONAH,** *or* **JONAS.**
2 *K.* 14:25 spake by his servant J.
*Jon.* 1:3 J. rose up, 7, 15, 17
4:6 the gourd to come over J.
*Mat.* 12:39, 41; 16:4; *Lu.* 11:29, 30
*John* 21:15 Simon son of J. 16, 17

**JONATHAN.**
*Jud.* 18:30 J. and his sons were
1 *Sam.* 13:2 men were with J. 22
14:13 J. climbed on hands
20:13 the Lord do so to J. 16, 37
2 *Sam.* 1:4 S. and J. are dead, 26
4:4 J. had a son was lame, 9:3
*Jer.* 40:8 J. came to Gedal. to M.

**JOPPA.**
2 *Chr.* 2:16 by sea to J. *Ezr.* 3:7
*Jon.* 1:3 Jonah went down to J.
*Acts* 9:36 at J. a disciple, 43
10:5 send to J. call for Sim. 32
11:5 in the city of J. praying

**JORAM,** *called* **JEHORAM.**
2 *Sam.* 8:10 sent J. his son, to David
2 *K.* 8:16 J. of A.; 28 wound. J.
9:14 Jehu conspired ag. J. 24

JOU

1 *Chr.* 26:25 Levites J. over tre.
2 *Chr.* 22:7 destr. by com. to J.

**JORDAN.**

*Gen.* 13:11 Lot chose plain of J.
*Jos.* 3:15 J. overflweth banks
4:3 stones out of midst of J.
22:25 made J. a border betw. us
*Jud.* 3:28 fords of J. 7:24; 12:5
2 *Sam.* 19:15 king returned to J.
2 *K.* 2:13 Elisha stood by J.
5:10 saying, Wash in J. seven
*Job* 40:23 trust. can draw up J.
*Ps.* 42:6 remember fr. land of J.
114:3 J. was driven back. 5
*Jer.* 12:5 do in swelling of J.?
49:19 from swelling of J. 50:44
*Zec.* 11:3 pride of J. is spoiled
*Mat.* 3:6 in J. *Mark* 1:5, 9

**Beyond JORDAN.**

*Gen.* 50:10 floor of Atad *bey.* J. 11
*Deut.* 3:25 good land *beyond* J.
*Jos.* 13:8 inherit. *beyond* J. 18:7
*Is.* 9:1 *bey.* J. in Galil. *Mat.* 4:15
*John* 1:28 Bethabara *bey.* J. 3:26

**Over JORDAN.**

*Gen.* 32:10 I passed *over* J.
*Num.* 32:5 br. us not *o.* J. 33:51
*Deut.* 3:27 not go *o.* J. 4:21; 31:2
9:1 to pass *o.* J. this day, 11:31
*Jos.* 1:2 go *over* J. 11
4:22 Israel came *over* J. 24:11
2 *Sam.* 2:29 passed *o.* J. 17:22; 19:15; 1 *Chr.* 12:15; 19:17

JORIM, JOSE. *Luke* 3:29

**JOSEPH.**

*Gen.* 30:24 she called his name J.
37:5 J. dreamed a dream
39:5 Egypt.'s house for J.'s sake
40:9 butler told his dream to J.
49:22 J. is a fruitful bough, 26
50:7 J. went up to bury father
*Deut.* 33:13 J. blessed be his land
1 *Chr.* 5:2 the birthright was J.
*Ps.* 80:1 leadest J. like a flock
105:17 J. who was sold for a ser.
*Ezek.* 37:16 for J. stick of Ephr.
47:13 J. shall have two portions
48:32 one gate of J. gate of B.
*Amos* 6:6 grieved for afflict. of J.
*Acts* 7:9 patriarchs sold J. 13, 14
*Heb.* 11:21 J. blessed sons of J. 22

**JOSEPH,** *husband of Mary.*

*Mat.* 1:16; 2:13; *Luke* 2:4; 3:23; 4:22; *John* 1:45; 6:42

**JOSEPH,** *name of divers men.*

*Num.* 13:7 of Igal, son of J.
*Mat.* 27:57 J. of Arim. 59; *Mark* 15:43, 45; *Lu.* 23:50; *Jo.* 19:38
*Luke* 3:24 was son of J. 26, 30
*Acts* 1:23 two, J. called Barsabas

**JOSES.**

*Mat.* 13:55 Ja. and J. *Mark* 6:3
27:56 moth. of J. *Mark* 15:40, 47
*Acts* 4:36 J. surnamed Barnabas

**JOSHUA, JEHOSHUA, OSHEA.**

*Ex.* 17:13 J. discomfited Amalek
24:13 Moses and his minister J.
*Jos.* 1:10 J. commanded officers, 2:1 to 24:31
1 *Sam.* 6:14 into field of J. 18
1 *K.* 16:34 wh. he spake by J.
*Hag.* 1:1 J. son of Josed. 12, 14
*Zec.* 3:1 showed me J. h.-priest
6:11 set crowns on head of J.

**JOSIAH.**

1 *K.* 13:2 child born, J. by name
2 *K.* 21:24 J. king, 2 *Chr.* 33:25
22:1 J. was eight years old
23:29 J. ag. Phar. 2 *Chr.* 35:22
2 *Chr.* 35:1 J. kept passo. 18-25
*Jer.* 1:2 in days of J. 3:6
*Zep.* 1:1 word came in days of J.
*Mat.* 1:10 Amon begat J. 11

**JOT.**

*Mat.* 5:18 one *j.* or tittle

**JOTHAM.**

*Jud.* 9:5 J. son of Jerubbaal. 21
2 *K.* 15:5 J. judged, 2 *Chr.* 26:21
1 *Chr.* 2:47 sons of Jahdai, J. 5:17
2 *Chr.* 27:6 J. became mighty
*Is.* 1:1; *Ho.* 1:1; *Mic.* 1:1; *Mat.* 1:9

**JOURNEY.**

*Gen.* 24:21 L. made *j.* prosperous
31:23 La. pursued him 7 days' *j.*
*Ex.* 13:20 took *j.* from Succoth
16:1 Israelites took *j.* from Elim
*Num.* 9:10 be in *j.* yet keep pass.
13 not in *j.* forbear. keep pass.
*Deut.* 1:2 eleven days *j.* from H.
10:11 take thy *j.* before people
*Jos.* 9:11 take victuals for your *j.*
*Jud.* 4:9 *j.* thou takest not

JOY

1 *Sam.* 15:18 L. sent thee on a *j.*
1 *K.* 18:27 or he is in a *j.*
19:7 the *j.* is too great for thee
2 *K.* 3:9 compa. of seven days' *j.*
*Neh.* 2:6 how long sh. thy *j.* be?
*Prov.* 7:19 man gone a long *j.*
*Mat.* 10:10 nor scrip for your *j.*
*Mark* 6:8 nothing for *j.* *Luke* 9:3
*Luke* 11:6 a friend of mine in *j.*
15:13 took *j.* into a far country
*John* 4:6 Jesus wearied with *j.*
*Rom.* 1:10 have prosperous *j.*
15:24 I trust to see you in my *j.*
1 *Cor.* 16:6 bring me on my *j.*
*Tit.* 3:13 Zenas and Apollos on *j.*
3 *John* 6 whom bring forw. on *j.*

**Day's JOURNEY.**

*Num.* 11:31 quails fall a *day's j.*
1 *K.* 19:4 went *day's j.* to wild.
*Jon.* 3:4 to enter city *d.'s j.*
*Luke* 2:44 a *d.'s j.* am. acquaint.
*Acts* 1:12 from Jerusal. a *day's j.*

*See Three* DAYS.

**JOURNEYED.**

*Gen.* 12:9 Ab. *j.* going south, 20:1
13:11 Lot *j.* east; 33:17 Jacob *j.*
35:5 Israel *j.* toward Beth-el
*Ex.* 40:37 th. *j.* not, *Num.* 9:21
*Num.* 9:17 children of Israel *j.* 18
19 kept charge of L. and *j.* not
*Acts* 9:3 as S. *j.* he came near Da.
7 men *j.* with him stood, 26:13

**JOURNEYING, S.**

*Num.* 10:28 *j.* of Israel's armies
29 we are *j.* to the place
*Luke* 13:22 as he was *j.* toward J.
2 *Cor.* 11:26 in *j.* often, in perils

**JOURNEYS.**

*Gen.* 13:3 Abram went on his *j.*
*Ex.* 17:1 *j.* according to comma.
40:36 went on in *j.* *Num.* 10:12
38 cloud on taber. thro' their *j.*
*Num.* 10:6 an alarm for their *j.*
33:1 these are the *j.* of Israel, 2

**JOY, Substantive.**

1 *Chr.* 12:40 there was *j.* in Israel
15:16 lift. up the voice with *j.*
25 went to bring the ark wi. *j.*
29:17 seen with *j.* the peo. offer
*Ezr.* 3:13 not discern shout of *j.*
6:16 ded. of hou. of God with *j.*
*Neh.* 8:10 *j.* of L. is your strength
12:43 *j.* of Jern. heard afar off
*Est.* 8:16 light, *j.* and honor
9:22 turned from sorrow to *j.*
make days of feasting and *j.*
*Job* 8:19 this is the *j.* of his way
20:5 *j.* of hypocrite but for mo.
29:13 caus. widow's hea. sing *j.*
33:26 will see his face with *j.*
41:22 sorrow turned to *j.*
*Ps.* 16:11 presence fulness of *j.*
27:6 offer in tabern. sacrifi. of *j.*
30:5 *j.* cometh in the morning
42:4 I went with the voice of *j.*
43:4 I go to G. my exceeding *j.*
48:2 *j.* of the earth is mount Z.
51:12 restore to me *j.* of salva.
67:4 be glad and sing for *j.*
105:43 bro. forth people with *j.*
126:5 sow in tears sh. reap in *j.*
137:6 prefer not Jer. to chief *j.*
*Prov.* 12:20 counsel. of peace is *j.*
14:10 stranger not intermed. *j.*
15:21 folly is *j.* desti. of wisdom
23 man hath *j.* by ans. of mou.
17:21 father of a fool hath no *j.*
21:15 *j.* to the just to do judg.
23:24 beget. wise child have *j.*
*Ec.* 2:10 with. not heart from *j.*
26 God giveth knowled. and *j.*
5:20 God ans. him in *j.* of heart
9:7 go thy way, eat bread wi. *j.*
*Is.* 9:3 increased *j.* accord. to *j.*
17 L. sh. have no *j.* in yo. men
12:3 with *j.* shall ye draw water
16:10 *j.* taken out plentiful field
24:8 *j.* harp ceas.; 11 *j.* is dark.
29:19 meek sh. incre. th. *j.* in L.
32:13 houses of *j.*; 14 *j.* w. asses
35:2 rej. even with *j.* and sing.
10 everl. *j.* on their heads, 51:11
52:9 br. into *j.*; 55:12 go with *j.*
60:15 a *j.* of many generations
61:3 give them oil of *j.*
7 everlasting *j.* sh. be to them
65:14 servants shall sing for *j.*
18 beho. I create her peo. a *j.*
66:5 he shall appear to your *j.*
10 rejoice for *j.* with her
*Jer.* 15:16 word was *j.* of my hea.
31:13 turn th. mourning into *j.*
33:9 it sh. be to me a name of *j.*
11 there sh. be heard voice of *j.*
48:27 thou skippedst for *j.*

JOY

*Jer.* 48:33 *j.* is tak. fr. plen. field
49:25 city of my *j.*
*Lam.* 2:15 the *j.* of whole earth
5:15 the *j.* of our heart is ceased
*Ezek.* 24:25 take fr. them *j.* of gl.
36:5 with the *j.* of all th. heart
*Hos.* 9:1 rejoice not, O Is. for *j.*
*Joel* 1:12 *j.* is withered from men
*Zep.* 3:17 rejo. over thee with *j.*
*Mat.* 13:20 anon with *j.* receiveth it, *Luke* 8:13
44 for *j.* thereof goeth and sell.
25:21 enter into *j.* of thy L. 23
*Lu.* 1:44 babe leaped in wo. for *j.*
6:23 rej. in that day, leap for *j.*
10:17 seventy returned with *j.*
15:7 *j.* in heav. over one sinner
10 there is *j.* in pres. of angels
24:41 they yet believed not for *j.*
*John* 3:29 my *j.* therefo. is fulfil.
15:11 that my *j.* might remain in you, th. your *j.* might be full
16:20 sorrow be turned to *j.*
21 for *j.* that a man is born
22 your *j.* no man tak. fr. you
24 that your *j.* be full
17:13 *j.* fulfilled in themselves
*Acts* 2:28 make me full of *j.*
13:52 discip. were filled with *j.*
20:24 finish my course with *j.*
*Rom.* 14:17 kingdom of God is *j.*
15:13 God filled you with *j.*
32 co. to you wi. *j.* by will of G.
2 *Cor.* 1:24 are helpers of your *j.*
2:3 that my *j.* is *j.* of you all
7:13 more joyed we for *j.* of T.
8:2 their *j.* abounded to riches
*Gal.* 5:22 Spirit is love, *j.* peace
*Phil.* 1:4 making request with *j.*
25 furtherance and *j.* of faith
2:2 my *j.* 4:1 *j.* and crown
1 *Thes.* 1:6 received word with *j.*
2:19 what is our hope or *j.*?
20 for ye are our glory and *j.*
3:9 *j.* wherewith we *j.* before G.
2 *Tim.* 1:4 I may be filled with *j.*
*Phile.* 20 let me have *j.* of thee
*Heb.* 12:2 for *j.* that was bef. him
13:17 do it with *j.* not with grief
*Jam.* 1:2 count it *j.* when ye fall
4:9 *j.* be turned into heaviness
1 *Pet.* 1:8 rej. with *j.* unspeakab.
4:13 glad also with exceeding *j.*
1 *John* 1:4 *j.* be full, 2 *John* 12
3 *John* 4 no greater *j.* than to h.
*Jude* 24 faultless with exceed. *j.*

*See* GLADNESS.

**Great JOY.**

1 *K.* 1:40 peo. rejoiced with *g. j.*
2 *Chr.* 30:26 *g. j.* in Jerusalem
*Neh.* 12:43 rejoice with *great j.*
*Mat.* 2:10 rejoiced with *great j.*
28:8 from sep. wi. fear and *g. j.*
*Luke* 2:10 br. tidings of *great j.*
24:52 returned to Jer. with *g. j.*
*Acts* 8:8 there was *g. j.* in th. city
15:3 caused *g. j* to the brethren
*Phile.* 7 we have *g. j.* in thy love

**Shout, or Shouted for JOY.**

*Ezr.* 3:12 *shouted* aloud *for j.*
*Job* 38:7 sons of God *shouted f. j.*
*Ps.* 5:11 let them *sh. f. j.* 35:27
32:11 *s. f. j.* all th. are upright
65:13 the valleys *shout for j.*
132:9 let thy saints *s. for j.* 16

**JOY, Verb.**

*Ps.* 21:1 shall *j.* in thy strength
*Is.* 9:3 *j.* bef. thee accord. to joy
65:19 I rejoice and *j.* in my peo.
*Hab.* 3:18 I will *j.* in G. of salva.
*Zep.* 3:17 *j.* over thee with sing.
*Rom.* 5:11 but we also *j.* in God
*Phil.* 2:17 *j.* and rejoice wi. you
1 *Thes.* 3:9 joy wherewith ye *j.*

**JOYED.**

2 *Cor.* 7:13 more joy for joy of T.

**JOYFUL.**

1 *K.* 8:66 went to their tents *j.*
*Ezr.* 6:22 L. hath made them *j.*
*Job* 3:7 no *j.* voice come therein
*Ps.* 5:11 th. love thy name be *j.*
35:9 my soul be *j.* in the Lord
63:5 praise thee with *j.* lips
66:1 make a *j.* noise to God
81:1 make *j.* noise to G. of Jac.
89:15 blessed peo. know *j.* sound
95:1 make *j.* noise to rock of sa.
2 *j.* noise with psa. 98:4; 100:1
98:6 make a *j.* noise before L.
8 hills be *j.* together before L.
113:9 barren be *j.* mother of ch.
149:2 children of Zion *j.* in king
5 let the saints be *j.* in glory
*Ec.* 7:14 in day of prosper. be *j.*
*Is.* 49:13 sing heav. be *j.* earth
56:7 make *j.* in house of prayer

JUD

*Is.* 61:10 soul shall be *j.* in my G.
2 *Cor.* 7:4 *j.* in all our tribulat.

**JOYFULLY.**

*Ec.* 9:9 live *j.* wi. wife th. lovest
*Luke* 19:6 Zacch. received him *j.*
*Heb.* 10:34 took *j.* spoil. of goods

**JOYFULNESS.**

*Deut.* 28:47 servedst not L. w. *j.*
*Col.* 1:11 to long-suffering with *j.*

**JOYING,**

*Col.* 2:5 with you in the spirit, *j.*

**JOYOUS.**

*Is.* 22:2 art full of stirs. a *j.* city
23:7 is this your *j.* city, whose
32:13 all houses of joy in *j.* city
*Heb.* 12:11 no chastening seem. *j.*

JUBAL. *Gen.* 4:21

**JUBILEE.**

*Lev.* 25:9 trumpet of the *j.* 10:54
27:17 his field from year of *j.* 18
*Num.* 36:4 *j.* then th. inheritance

**JUDAH.**

*Gen.* 29:35 she called his name J.
35:23 the sons of Leah, J.
38:15 J. thought Tamar a harlot
46:12 sons of J. 28; *Num.* 26:19
49:8 J. he whom thy brethren
9 J. is a lion's whelp
10 sceptre not depart from J.
*Ex.* 1:2 sons of Israel, Levi, J.
*Num.* 2:3 camp of J. shall pitch
*Deut.* 33:7 blessing of J. 27:12
*Jos.* 7:17 bro. family of J. 18:5
*Jud.* 1:2 J. go first, 19; 10:9
1 *Sam.* 18:16 all J. loved David
2 *Sam.* 5:5 David reigned, 19:15
1 *K.* 14:22 J. did evil, 2 *K.* 17:19
2 *K.* 8:19 L. not destroy J. 14:10
21:11 ma. J. sin, 16; 2 *Chr.* 33:9
23:27 remove J. out of my sight
2 *Chr.* 12:12 in J. things w. well
*Ps.* 60:7 J. my lawgiver, 108:8
76:1 in J. God known, 114:2
*Is.* 1:1 vision conc. J. 3:1; 7:6
11:12 together dispersed of J. 13
22:8 discovered covering of J.
*Jer.* 17:1 sin of J. writ. with iron
33:7 captiv. of J. return, 42:15
50:20 sins of J. not found, 51:5
*Joel* 3:20 J. dw. for ever, Am. 2:4
*Mic.* 5:2 among thousands of J.
*Zec.* 2:12 L. inh. J. 12:7; 14:14
*Mal.* 2:11 J. dealt treacherously
3:4 offering of J. pleasant
*Mat.* 1:2 Ja. begat J. 3 J. begat
*Luke* 3:33 Phares was son of J.
*Heb.* 7:14 our L. sprang of J.

**Land of JUDAH.**

*Deut.* 34:2 showed him *land of* J.
*Ruth* 1:7 to return in *land of* J.
*Is.* 19:17 *l. of* J. a terror, 26:1
*Mat.* 2:6 Bethlehem, in *l. of* J.

**Men of JUDAH.**

*Jud.* 15:10 *m. of* J. why come
2 *Sam.* 2:4 *m. of* J. anointed D.
19:14 heart of J. 43; 20:2
24:9 *men of* J. 500,000
*Ezr.* 10:9 *m. of* J. gathered toget.
*Is.* 5:7 *m. of* J. his pleas. plant
*Jer.* 36:31 upon the *men of* J. all
43:9 in sight of *men of* J.
44:27 all *m. of* J. be consumed
*Dan.* 9:7 confusion to *men of* J.

**Tribe of JUDAH.**

*Num.* 1:27 numb. of *tribe of* J.
7:12 Nashon, prince of *t. of* J.
1 *K.* 12:20 *t. of* J. followed Dav.
2 *K.* 17:18 none left but *t. of* J.
*Ps.* 78:68 but he chose *t. of* J.
*Rev.* 5:5 L. of *t. of* J. prevailed
7:5 of *tribe of* J. sealed 12,000

**JUDAS.**

*Mat.* 13:55 brethren Sim. and J.
26:47 J. one of twelve, *Mark* 14:43; *Lu.* 22:47; *John* 18:3, 5
27:3 J. repented, bro. 30 pieces
*John* 13:29 because J. had bag
14:22 J. saith, How is it
*Acts* 1:16 D. spake concern. J. 25
5:37 after this man rose up J.
9:11 inquire in the house of J.
15:22 J. surnamed Barsabas, 27

**JUDAS Iscariot.**

*Mat.* 10:4 J. I. who betra. *Mark* 3:19; *Luke* 6:16; *John* 6:71; 13:2
26:14 J. I. to chief p. *Mark* 14:10
*Luke* 22:3 enter. Satan into J. I.
*John* 13:26 he gave sop to J. I.

**JUDEA.**

*Ezr.* 5:8 went into prov. of J.
*Mat.* 24:16 them wh. be in J. flee, *Mark* 13:14; *Luke* 21:21

JUD

*John* 4:3 left J. dep. to Galilee
7:3 and go into J. again, 11:7
*Acts* 1:8 in all J. ye sh. be witn.
2:14 men of J. be this known
9:31 church. rest thro. J. 10:37
*Rom.* 15:31 do not believe in J.
1 *Thes.* 2:14 churches which in J.

**JUDGE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 18:25 J. of all the earth
19:9 this fel. ca. needs be a *j.*
*Ex.* 2:14 *j.* over us, *Acts* 7:27, 35
*Deut.* 17:9 come to the *j.* shall be
12 man will not hearken to *j.*
25:2 *j.* sh. cause him to lie down
*Jud.* 2:18 the Lord was with *j.*
11:27 L. the J. be *j.* this day
2 *Sam.* 15:4 O that I were ma. *j.*
*Job* 9:15 make supplica. to my *j.*
23:7 delivered for ever fr. my *j.*
31:28 iniq. be punished by *j.*
*Ps.* 50:6 for God is *j.* himself
68:5 *j.* of widows; 75:7 G. is *j.*
94:2 thou J. of the earth
*Is.* 3:2 take away fr. Jer. the *j.*
*Amos* 2:3 cut off *j.* from midst
*Mic.* 5:1 shall smite *j.* of Israel
7:3 the *j.* asketh for a reward
*Mat.* 5:25 adv. deliver thee to *j.*
the *j.* to officer, *Luke* 12:58
*Luke* 12:14 who made me *j.*?
18:2 in city, a *j.* feared not G.
6 hear what unjust *j.* saith
*Acts* 10:42 *j.* of quick and dead
18:15 *j.* of no such matters
24:10 many years a *j.* of nation
2 *Tim.* 4:8 Lord the righteous *j.*
*Heb.* 12:23 G. the J. of all
*Jam.* 4:11 not do. of law, but a *j.*
5:9 J. standeth before the door

**JUDGE, Verb,** *applied to* God *and* Christ.

*Gen.* 16:5 *j.* between me and
thee, 1 *Sam.* 24:12, 15
*Ex.* 5:21 L. look on you and *j.*
*Deut.* 32:36 L. sh. *j.* his people,
*Ps.* 50:4; 135:14; *Heb.* 10:30
1 *Sam.* 2:10 L. *j.* ends of earth
1 *K.* 8:32 *j.* servants, 2 *Chr.* 6:23
1 *Chr.* 16:33 cometh to *j.* the
earth, *Ps.* 96:13; 98:9
2 *Chr.* 20:12 wilt thou not *j.*?
*Job* 22:13 *j.* through dark cloud?
*Ps.* 7:8 the L. sh. *j.* the people
righteously, 9:8; 50:4; 96:10
10:18 *j.* fatherless and oppressed
26:1 *j.* me, O Lord, 7:8; 35:24;
43:1; 54:1; *Lam.* 3:59
82:8 arise, O God, *j.* the earth
96:13 *j.* the world with right-
cousness, 98:9; *Acts* 17:31
110:6 shall *j.* among the heathen
*Ec.* 3:17 God shall *j.* righteous
*Is.* 2:4 shall *j.* among nations
3:13 Lord standeth to *j.* people
11:3 not *j.* after sight of eyes, 4
51:5 mine arm shall *j.* people
*Ezek.* 7:3 will *j.* accord. to ways
34:17 I *j.* betw. cattle and cattle
*Joel* 3:12 will I sit to *j.* heathen
*Mic.* 4:3 shall *j.* among people
*John* 5:30 I *j.* my judg. is just
8:15 I *j.* no man; 16 yet if I *j.*
26 things to say and to *j.*
12:47 I came not to *j.* world
*Rom.* 2:16 G. *j.* secrets of men
3:6 how sh. G. *j.* the world?
2 *Tim.* 4:1 *j.* quick and dead,
1 *Pet.* 4:5
*Heb.* 13:4 adulterers God will *j.*
*Rev.* 6:10 dost thou not *j.*
19:11 in righteousness he doth *j.*

*See*, further, *I will* JUDGE.

**JUDGE,** *applied to* MAN, *or other things.*

*Gen.* 31:37 *j.* betwixt us both
49:16 Dan shall *j.* his people
*Ex.* 18:13 Moses sat to *j.* people
16 I *j.* one and another
*Lev.* 19:15 in right. thou *j.* thy
neighbor, *Deut.* 1:16; 16:18
1 *Sam.* 2:25 man sin, judge *j.* hi.
8:5 make us a king to *j.* us, 6, 20
1 *K.* 3:9 underst. heart to *j.* who
is to *j.* this peo. 2 *Chr.* 1:10
2 *Chr.* 1:11 mayest *j.* my people
19:6 for ye *j.* not for man
*Ezr.* 7:25 which may *j.* people
*Ps.* 58:1 *j.* uprightly, sons of m.
72:2 *j.* people with righteousn.
4 *j.* poor of people, *Prov.* 31:9
82:2 how lo. will ye *j.* unjustly
*Is.* 1:17 *j.* fath. plead for widow
23 *j.* not fatherless, *Jer.* 5:28
5:3 *j.* betwixt me and my viney.
*Ezek.* 23:24 sh. *j.* thee, 45; 24:14
44:24 *j.* according to my judgm.

JUD

*Ob.* 21 saviors come to *j.*
*Mic.* 3:11 heads thereof *j.* for re.
*Zec.* 3:7 shalt also *j.* my house
*Mat.* 7:1 *j.* not that ye be not ju.
2 for with what judgment ye *j.*
*Luke* 6:37
*Luke* 12:57 why *j.* not what is r.?
*John* 7:24 *j.* not accord. to ap-
pearance, but *j.* right. judg.
51 law *j.* man before it hear
8:15 *j.* after flesh; 12:48 same *j.*
18:31 *j.* him accord. to your law
*Acts* 4:19 *j.* ye; 13:46 *j.* yourself.
23:3 sittest thou to *j.* me?
*Rom.* 2:27 fulfil the law, *j.* thee
14:3 *j.* him eateth; 10 *j.* brother
13 let us not *j.* one another
1 *Cor.* 4:3 *j.* not myself; 5 *j.* not
5:12 what have I to do to *j.* wi.
do ye not *j.* them within?
6:2 do not know saints *j.* world?
3 know ye not we sh. *j.* angels?
4 set to *j.* who are least estee.
5 able to *j.* between his breth.
10:15 *j.* wh. I say; 11:13 *j.* your.
11:31 if we should *j.* ourselves
14:29 proph. speak, the oth. *j.*
2 *Cor.* 5:14 because we thus *j.*
*Col.* 2:16 let no man therefore *j.*
*Jam.* 4:11 but if thou *j.* the law

**I will JUDGE.**

1 *Sam.* 3:13 *I will j.* house
*Ps.* 75:2 *I will j.* uprightly
*Ezek.* 7:3 *I will j.* according to
thy ways, 8:27; 33:20
11:10 *I will j.* you in Israel, 11
16:38 *I will j.* thee as women
21:30 *I will j.* thee wh. th. wast
34:20 I, even *I w. j.* fat cattle, 22

**Will I JUDGE.**

*Gen.* 15:14 the nation they shall
serve *will I j. Acts* 7:7
*Luke* 19:22 out of mouth *w.* I *j.*

**JUDGED.**

*Gen.* 30:6 God hath *j.* me
*Jud.* 3:10 Oth. *j.* 4:4 Deborah
10:2 Tola *j.* 3 Jair; 12:7 Jeph.
12:8 Ibzan *j.* 11 Elon; 14 Abdon
15:20 Samson *j.* I. 20 y'rs, 16:31
1 *Sam.* 4:18 Eli *j.* 7:6 Sam. 15,
16, 17
*Ps.* 9:19 let heathen be *j.*
37:33 condemn him wh. he is *j.*
109:7 wh. *j.* let him be condem.
*Jer.* 22:16 he *j.* cause of the poor
*Ezek.* 16:38 women shed blood *j.*
23:23 wounded shall be *j.* in her
35:11 known, wh. I have *j.* thee
36:19 accord. to doings I *j.* them
*Dan.* 9:12 ag. judges that *j.* us
*Mat.* 7:1 jud. not, th. ye be not *j.*
2 ye shall be *j.* *Luke* 6:37
*Luke* 7:43 Thou hast rightly *j.*
*John* 16:11 pri. of this world is *j.*
*Acts* 16:15 *j.* me to be faithful
24:6 *j.* according to law
25:9 be *j.* of these things, 20
10 I stand, wh. I ought to be *j.*
26:6 am *j.* for hope of promise
*Rom.* 2:12 *j.* by law, *Jam.* 2:12
3:4 overcome when thou art *j.*
7 am I also *j.* as a sinner?
1 *Cor.* 2:15 he himself *j.* no man
4:3 that I should be *j.* of you
5:3 I have *j.* already, as though
6:2 if the world sh. be *j.* by you
10:29 for why is my liberty *j.* of
11:31 judge we should not be *j.*
32 we are *j.* we are chastened
14:24 convinced, he is *j.* of all
*Heb.* 11:11 she *j.* him faithful
1 *Pet.* 4:6 be *j.* according to men
*Rev.* 11:18 that they should be *j.*
16:5 righteous bec. thou *j.* thus
19:2 he hath *j.* the great whore
20:12 dead *j.* out of those things
13 *j.* ev. man accord. to works

**JUDGES.**

*Ex.* 21:22 pay as *j.* determine
22:8 master sh. be brought to *j.*
9 cause of both sh. come bef. *j.*
*Deut.* 1:16 I charged your *j.*
16:18 *j.* sh. thou make in gates
19:18 *j.* sh. make diligent inqu.
21:2 elders and *j.* shall come fo.
32:31 even our enemies bring *j.*
*Jos.* 23:2 J. called for the. *j.* 24:1
*Jud.* 2:16 Lord raised up *j.* 18
*Ruth.* 1:1 wh. *j.* ruled famine was
1 *Sam.* 8:1 made sons *j.* over I. 2
2 *Sam.* 7:11 com. *j.* over my peo.
1 *Chr.* 17:6 sp. a word to any *j.* 10
23:4 6,000 were officers and *j.*
2 *Chr.* 1:2 Solom. spake to the *j.*
19:5 set *j.* in land; 6 said to *j.*
*Ezr.* 7:25 set *j.* may judge people

JUD

*Job* 9:24 he cover. the face of *j.*
12:17 he maketh the *j.* fools
31:11 iniq. to be punished by *j.*
*Ps.* 2:10 be instructed *j.* of earth
141:6 when *j.* are overthrown
148:11 princes, and *j.* of earth
*Prov.* 8:16 princes rule, and *j.*
*Is.* 1:26 I will restore thy *j.*
40:23 mak. *j.* of earth as vanity
*Dan.* 9:12 words against our *j.*
*Hos.* 7:7 have devoured their *j.*
13:10 where are thy *j.* of whom
*Zep.* 3:3 *j.* are evening wolves
*Mal.* 12:27 be your *j.* *Luke* 11:19
*Acts* 13:20 he gave them *j.*
*Jam.* 2:4 become *j.* of evil thou.

**JUDGEST.**

*Ps.* 51:4 be clear when thou *j.*
*Jer.* 11:20 L. of hosts, *j.* righte.
*Rom.* 2:1 whoso, thou art that *j.*
3 O man, that *j.* them
14:4 that *j.* another man's ser.?
*Jam.* 4:12 who art thou *j.* ano.?

**JUDGETH.**

*Job* 21:22 *j.* those that were high
*Ps.* 7:11 God *j.* the righteous
58:11 a God that *j.* in earth
82:1 of mighty, he *j.* am. gods
*Prov.* 29:14 that faithfully *j.*
*John* 5:22 the Father *j.* no man
8:50 one that seeketh and *j.*
12:48 hath one that *j.* him
1 *Cor.* 2:15 he that is spirit. *j.* all
4:4 he that *j.* me is the Lord
5:13 th. that are without, G. *j.*
*Jam.* 4:11 that *j.* his brot. *j.* law
1 *Pet.* 1:17 with. respect of pe. *j.*
2:23 com. himself to him that *j.*
*Rev.* 18:8 strong is the L. that *j.*

**JUDGING.**

2 *K.* 15:5 *j.* the people of the
land, 2 *Chr.* 26:21
*Ps.* 9:4 sattest in the thr. *j.* right
*Is.* 16:5 sit *j.* and seeking judgm.
*Mat.* 19:28 *j.* 12 tribes, *Luke* 22:30

**JUDGMENT.**

*Ex.* 12:12 ag. the gods execute *j.*
21:31 accord. to this *j.* be it do.
23:2 after many, to wrest *j.* 6
28:15 make the breastplate of *j.*
*Num.* 27:11 Is. a stat. of *j.* 35:29
21 after *j.* of Urim before Lord
*Deut.* 1:17 not afraid of man, *j.*
10:18 execute *j.* of fatherless
16:10 judge people with just *j.*
19 not wrest *j.* 17:11 accord. *j.*
24:17 not pervert *j.* of stranger
27:19 cursed be that pervert. *j.*
32:4 for all his ways are *j.*
41 if my hand take hold on *j.*
1 *Sam.* 8:3 took bribes pervert. *j.*
2 *Sam.* 8:15 David executed *j.*
and justice, 1 *Chr.* 18:14
15:2 came to king for *j.* 6
1 *K.* 3:11 understan. to discer. *j.*
28 Israel heard of the *j.*
7:7 porch of *j.* 20:40 so thy *j.*
2 *K.* 25:6 took king and gave *j.*
2 *Chr.* 19:8 chief of fathers for *j*
20:9 cometh on us as sword, *j.*
*Ezr.* 7:26 let *j.* be executed
*Est.* 1:13 that knew law and *j.*
*Job* 8:3 doth God pervert *j.*?
9:19 speak of *j.* 19:7 th. is no *j.*
19:29 ye may know there is a *j.*
32:9 neither do aged underst. *j.*
34:4 let us choose to us *j.*
12 nei. will Almighty pervert *j.*
35:14 yet *j.* is before him
36:17 thou fulfilled *j.* of wicked
*j.* and just. take hold on th.
*Ps.* 7:6 awake for me to the *j.*
9:7 prepared his throne for *j.*
8 minister *j.* to people in righ.
16 L. known by *j.* he execut.
33:5 loveth right. and *j.* 37:28
37:6 bring forth thy *j.*
30 his tongue talketh of *j.*
72:2 shall judge thy poor with *j.*
76:8 *j.* to be heard from heaven
9 G. arose to *j.* save the meek
89:14 justice and *j.* are hab. 97:2
94:15 *j.* sh. return to righteous.
99:4 the king's strength loveth
*j.* thou executest *j.* and rig.
101:1 sing of mercy and *j.*
103:6 L. execut. *j.* for op. 146:7
106:3 bless. are they th. keep *j.*
30 Phine. stood and execut. *j.*
111:7 works of his hands are *j.*
119:66 teach me *j.* and knowle.
121 I have done *j.* and justice
149 quicken me accord. to *j.*
122:5 there are set thrones of *j.*
149:9 exec. on them *j.* written
*Prov.* 1:3 instr. of wisdom and *j.*

JUD

*Prov.* 2:8 he keep. the paths of *j.*
9 then shalt thou understand *j.*
8:20 in the midst of paths of *j.*
13:23 destroyed for want of *j.*
17:23 tak. gift to perv. ways *j.*
19:28 ungodly witness scorn. *j.*
20:8 that sitteth in throne *j.*
28:5 evil men understand not *j.*
29:4 king by *j.* establish. land
26 ev. man's *j.* cometh from L.
31:5 nor perv. *j.* of the afflicted
*Ec.* 3:16 under sun place of *j.*
5:8 seest violent perverting of *j.*
8:5 wise man disce. time and *j.*
6 to ev. purp. th. is time and *j.*
*Is.* 1:17 seek *j.* 21 full of *j.*
27 Z. shall be redeemed wi. *j.*
4:4 purged Jeru. by spirit of *j.*
5:7 looked for *j.* 16:5 seeking *j.*
9:7 and to establish it with *j.*
10:2 turn aside needy from *j.*
16:3 execute *j.* *Jer.* 21:12; 22:3;
*Ezek.* 18:8; 45:9; *Zec.* 7:9; 8:16
28:6 and for a spirit of *j.* to him
17 I will also lay *j.* to the line
30:18 mercy, for L. is God of *j.*
32:16 *j.* sh. dwell in wilderness
33:5 L. hath filled Zion with *j.*
34:5 on people of my curse to *j.*
40:14 taught him in path of *j.*
41:1 come near together to *j.*
42:1 bring forth *j.* to Gentiles
3 sh. bring forth *j.* unto truth
4 not fail, till he set *j.* in earth
53:8 taken from prison and fr. *j.*
56:1 *j.* and justice, *Hos.* 12:6
59:8 there is no *j.* in their goin.
9 therefore is *j.* far from us
11 we look for *j.* there is none
14 *j.* is turned away backwards
15 displeas. him th. was no *j.*
61:8 I the L. love *j.* hate robbe.
*Jer.* 5:1 if th. be any execute. *j.*
4 know not the *j.* of th. G. 8:7
5 they have known the *j.* of G.
7:5 if ye thoroughly execute *j.*
9:24 exer. *j.* and righteousness
10:24 correct me, but with *j.*
21:12 execute *j.* in the morning
23:5 execute *j.* in earth, 33:15
48:21 *j.* is come upon pl. count.
49:12 whose *j.* was not to drink
51:9 her *j.* reacheth to heaven
*Ezek.* 23:24 I will set *j.* be. them
*Dan.* 4:37 all whose ways are *j.*
7:10 *j.* was set; 26 *j.* shalt sit
22 *j.* was given to the saints
*Hos.* 5:1 give ear, *j.* is tow. you
10:4 *j.* springeth as hemlock
*Amos* 5:7 turn *j.* to wormwood
15 and establish *j.* in the gate
24 let *j.* run down as waters
6:12 ye have turned *j.* into gall
*Mic.* 3:1 not to kn. *j.*; 8 full of *j.*
9 that abhor *j.*; 7:9 execute *j.*
*Hab.* 1:4 *j.* doth never go forth
7 *j.* sh. proceed of themselves
12 O L. thou ordain. th. for *j.*
*Zep.* 2:3 which wrought his *j.*
3:5 ev. morning bring *j.* to light
*Mal.* 2:17 say, Where is G. of *j.*
*Mat.* 5:21 in danger of the *j.* 22
7:2 with what *j.* ye judged
12:18 show *j.* to the Gentiles
20 he send forth *j.* unto victo.
23:23 have omitted *j.* mercy
*Luke* 11:42 pass over *j.* love of G.
*John* 5:22 committed all *j.* to S.
27 given him authori. to ex. *j.*
7:24 but judge righteous *j.*
9:39 for *j.* I am come into world
12:31 now is the *j.* of this world
16:8 reprove the world of *j.* 11
*Acts* 8:33 his *j.* was taken away
24:25 as he reasoned of *j.* Felix
*Rom.* 1:32 knowing the *j.* of God
2:2 *j.* of G. is according to truth
3 think, thou sh. escape *j.* of
5 revelation of righteous *j.* of
5:16 *j.* by one to condemnation
18 *j.* came to all to condemna.
1 *Cor.* 1:10 joined together in *j.*
4:3 I sh. be judged of man's *j.*
2 *Thes.* 1:5 token of the *j.* of G.
1 *Tim.* 5:24 open, going before
to *j.*
*Heb.* 6:2 eternal *j.*; 9:27 after this
10:27 certain fearful look. for *j.*
*Jam.* 2:13 have *j.* without mer-
cy, rejoiceth against *j.*
1 *Pet.* 4:17 *j.* begin at ho. of G.
2 *Pet.* 2:3 whose *j.* lingereth not
4 chains of darkness, reser. *j.*
*Jude* 6 to *j.* of the great day
15 to execute *j.* upon all
*Rev.* 14:7 hour of his *j.* is come
17:1 show *j.* of the great whore

JUD

*Rev.* 18:10 in one hour thy *j.* co.
20:4 and *j.* was given to them
*See* BEAR, DAY.

**Do JUDGMENT.**

*Gen.* 18:19 *do* justice and *j.* 1 *K.* 10:9; *Prov.* 21:3; *Jer.* 22:15
1 *K.* 3:28 wisdom of G. to *do j.*
2 *Chr.* 9:8 set over them to *do j.*
*Prov.* 21:7 they refuse to *do j.*
15 it is joy to the just to *do j.*
*Jer.* 51:47 *do j.* on gr. images, 52

**JUDGMENT-HALL.**

*John* 18:28 led Jesus to *h.* of *j.* themselves we. not into *j.-h.*
33 Pilate entered *j.-h.* again
19:9 went into the *j.-h.*
*Acts* 23:35 kept in Herod's *j.-h.*

**In JUDGMENT.**

*Lev.* 19:15 no unright. *in j.* 35
*Num.* 35:12 bef. congrega. *in j.*
*Deut.* 1:17 not respect per. *in j.*
*Jud.* 5:10 ye that sit *in j.*
*Job* 9:32 come together *in j.*
37:23 excel. in power and *in j.*
*Ps.* 1:5 shall not stand *in j.*
25:9 meek will he guide *in j.*
*Prov.* 16:10 transgress. not *in j.*
18:5 overthrow righteous *in j.*
24:23 not good res. persons *in j.*
*Is.* 5:16 L. of hosts exalted *in j.*
28:6 sitteth *in j.* 7 stumble *in j.*
32:1 princes shall rule *in j.*
54:17 tongue rise ag. thee *in j.*
*Jer.* 4:2 in righteousn. and *in j.*
*Ezek.* 44:24 in contro. stand *in j.*
*Hos.* 2:19 betroth thee to me *in j.*
*Mal.* 3:5 come near to you *in j.*
*Mat.* 12:41 men of Nin. rise *in j.*
42 queen of south shall rise *in j.* *Luke* 11:31, 32
*Phil.* 1:9 love may abound *in j.*

**Into JUDGMENT.**

*Job* 14:3 and bringest me *into j.*
22:4 enter with thee *into j.*
34:23 enter *into j.* with God
*Ps.* 143:2 enter not *i. j.* wi. serv.
*Ec.* 11:9 will bring thee *into j.*
12:14 God bring ev. work *into j.*
*Is.* 3:14 Lord will enter *into j.*

**My JUDGMENT.**

*Job* 27:2 taken away *my j.* 34:5
29:14 *my j.* was as a robe
40:8 wilt thou disannul *my j.*?
*Ps.* 35:23 awake to *my j.*
*Is.* 40:27 *my j.* is passed over
49:4 *my j.* is with the Lord
51:4 make *my j.* to rest
*Ezek.* 39:21 heathen sh. see *my j.*
*John* 5:30 *my j.* just; 8:16 *my j.*
1 *Cor.* 7:25 yet I give *my j.*
40 happier if she abi. in *my j.*

**JUDGMENT-SEAT.**

*Mat.* 27:19 set on *j.-s.* *John* 19:13
*Acts* 18:12 J. brought him to *j.-s.*
16 he drave them from the *j.-s.*
17 beat Sosthenes before *j.-s.*
25:10 I stand at Cesar's *j.-s.*
17 on morrow I sat on *j.-s.*
*Rom.* 14:10 sh. all stand before *j.-s* of Christ, 2 *Cor.* 5:10
*Jam.* 2:6 draw you before *j.-s.*

**JUDGMENTS.**

*Ex.* 6:6 redeem you with *j* 7:4
21:1 *j.* thou sh. set before them
*Num.* 33:4 on gods L. executed *j.*
35:24 judge according to th. *j.*
*Deut.* 33:10 sh. teach Jac. thy *j.*
2 *Sam.* 22:23 his *j.* were before me, *Ps.* 18:22
1 *Chr.* 16:12 *j.* of mou. *Ps.* 105:5
14 his *j.* in all earth, *Ps.* 105:7
*Neh.* 9:29 sinned against thy *j.*
*Ps.* 10:5 thy *j.* are out of sight
19:9 the *j.* of the Lord are true
36:6 thy *j.* are a great deep
48:11 let Judah be glad of thy *j.*
72:1 give the king thy *j.* O God
97:8 because of thy *j.* O Lord
119:7 I learned thy righteous *j.*
13 lips declared *j.* of thy mo.
20 longing it hath unto thy *j.*
30 thy *j.* have I laid before me
39 reproach, for thy *j.* are good
43 for I have hoped in thy *j.*
52 I remember thy *j.* of old
62 because of thy right. *j.* 164
75 I know that thy *j.* are right
102 have not departed from *j.*
106 I will keep righteous *j.*
108 teach me *j.* 120 afraid of *j.*
137 right. upright are thy *j.*
156 quicken me accor. to thy *j.*
160 ev. one of thy righteou.
175 and let thy *j.* help me
147:20 his *j.* they have not kno.

JUS

*Prov.* 19:29 *j.* prep. for scorners
*Is.* 26:8 in way of thy *j.*
9 when thy *j.* are in the earth
*Jer.* 12:1 talk with thee of thy *j.*
*Ezek.* 5:7 accord. to *j.* of nations
8 execute *j.* in midst of thee, 10, 15; 11:9
16:41 exe. *j.* in sight of women
23:24 judge thee accord. to *j.*
28:26 executed *j.* on all those
34:16 I will feed them with *j.*
*Dan.* 9:5 departing from thy *j.*
*Hos.* 6:5 thy *j.* are as the light
*Zep.* 3:15 L. taken away thy *j.*
*Rom.* 11:33 unsearch. are his *j.*
1 *Cor.* 6:4 have *j.* of things of life
*Rev.* 15:4 *j.* are made manifest
16:7 righteous are thy *j.* 19:2

**My JUDGMENTS.**

*Lev.* 18:4 ye shall do *my j.*
5 ye shall keep *my j.* 25:18
26:15 if your soul abhor *my j.*
43 because they despised *my j.*
1 *Chr.* 28:7 constant to do *my j.*
*Ps.* 89:30 chil. walk not in *my j.*
*Jer.* 1:16 utter *my j.* ag. them
*Ezek.* 5:6 changed *my j.* to wick.
7 neither have kept *my j.*
14:21 send *my* four sore *j.* on J.
44:24 judge it accord to *my j.*

**Statutes and JUDGMENTS.**

*Lev.* 18:5 keep my *stat. and* my *j.* 26; 20:22; *Deut.* 7:11; 11:1; 26:16, 17; 30:16; 1 *K.* 2:3; 8:58; 9:4; 11:33
19:37 ye sh. observe all my *statutes a.* my *j.* *Deut.* 11:32; 12:1; 2 *Chr.* 7:17
*Deut.* 4:1 I hearken to *s. a. j.* 5:1
5 I have taught you *sta. and j.*
8 hath *sta. and j.* so righteous
14 te. *st. and j.* 6:1; *Ezr.* 7:10
5:31 *st. and j.* thou shalt teach
6:20 what mean *statutes and j.*
8:11 keeping *s. and j.* *Neh.* 1:7
1 *K.* 6:12 walk in *s.* execute *j.*
2 *Chr.* 19:10 between *s. and j.*
*Neh.* 9:13 gav. them right *s. a. j.*
10:29 to do all his *sta. and j.*
*Ps.* 147:19 showeth his *s. and j.*
*Ezek.* 5:6 ref. my *j. and* my *sta.*
11:12 not walked in my *s.* nor executed my *j.* 20:13, 16, 21
18:9 walked in my *statutes and j.* 17; 20:19; 37:24
20:11 gave them *s.* and sho. *j.*
18 not in *s.* of fath. nor th. *j.*
25 gave th. *sta.* not good, *a. j.*
*Mal.* 4:4 law of M. with *s. and j.*

**JUICE.**

*Cant.* 8:2 wine of *j.* of pomegra.

JULIA. *Rom.* 16:15
JULIUS. *Acts* 27:1

**JUMPING.**

*Nah.* 3:2 noise of the *j.* chariots

JUNIA. *Rom.* 16:7

**JUNIPER.**

1 *K.* 19:4 Elijah sat under *j.* 5
*Job* 30:4 cut *j.* roots for meat
*Ps.* 120:4 arrows, coals of *j.*

**JUPITER.**

*Acts* 14:12 called Barnabas J.
19:35 which fell down from J

**JURISDICTION.**

*Luke* 23:7 belong to Herod's *j.*

**JUST.**

*Gen.* 6:9 Noah was *j.* man
*Lev.* 19:36 *j.* balance, *j.* weights, a *j.* ephah, and a *j.* hin, *Deut.* 25:15; *Ezek.* 45:10
*Deut.* 16:18 judge with *j.* judgm.
32:4 a God, *j.* and right is he
2 *Sam.* 23:3 rul. men must be *j.*
*Neh.* 9:33 *j.* in all brought on us
*Job* 4:17 man be more *j.* than G.
9:2 should man be *j.* with God
12:4 *j.* man is laughed to scorn
27:17 but the *j.* shall put it on
*Ps.* 7:9 wicked. end, establish *j.*
37:12 wicked plotteth against *j.*
*Prov.* 3:33 bless. habitation of *j.*
4:18 path of *j.* as shining light
9:9 teach a *j.* man, he will incr.
10:6 blessing upon he. of the *j.*
7 memory of the *j.* is blessed
20 tongue of *j.* is as choice sil.
31 mouth of *j.* bringeth wisd.
11:1 a *j.* weight is his delight
9 thro' knowledge *j.* delivered
12:13 *j.* sh. come out of trouble
21 sh. no evil happen to the *j.*
13:22 weal. of sin. laid up for *j.*
16:11 *j.* we. and balance Lord's
17:15 condemneth *j.* is abomin.

JUS

*Prov.* 17:26 to punish the *j.* is
18:17 first in own cause seem. *j.*
20:7 *j.* man walketh in integrity
21:15 joy to *j.* to do judgment
24:16 *j.* man falleth seven times
29:10 hate upright, *j.* seek soul
*Ec.* 7:15 a *j.* man that perisheth
20 not a *j.* man on earth
8:14 *j.* men to wh. it happeneth
*Is.* 26:7 way of *j.* is uprightness, dost weigh path of *j.*
29:21 *j.* for thing of naught
45:21 a *j.* God, and a Saviour
*Lam.* 4:13 shed blood of *j.* in her
*Ezek.* 18:5 man be *j.* and do right
9 he is *j.* he shall surely live
*Hos.* 14:9 *j.* shall walk in them
*Amos* 5:12 they afflict the *j.*
*Hab.* 2:4 *j.* sh. live by faith, *Rom.* 1:17; *Gal.* 3:11; *Heb.* 10:38
*Zep.* 3:5 the *j.* Lord is in midst
*Zec.* 9:9 he is *j.* and hav. salva.
*Mat.* 1:19 Joseph, being a *j.* man
5:45 send. rain on *j.* and unjust
13:49 sever wicked from am. *j.*
27:19 nothing to do with *j.* man
24 innocent of blood of *j.* per.
*Mark* 6:20 know. he was *j.* man
*Luke* 1:17 disobed. to wisd. of *j.*
2:25 Simeon was *j.* and devout
14:14 at the resurrec. of the *j.*
15:7 ninety and nine *j.* persons
20:20 spies feign themselves *j.*
23:50 Jos. was good man and *j.*
*John* 5:30 and my judgment is *j.*
*Acts* 10:22 Cornelius, a *j.* man
24:15 resurrection of *j.* and unj.
*Rom.* 2:13 not hear. of law are *j.*
3:8 damnation *j.* 26 might be *j.*
7:12 the commandment holy, *j.*
*Phil.* 4:8 whatsoev. things are *j.*
*Col.* 4:1 give servants which is *j.*
*Tit.* 1:8 bishop must be *j.* holy
*Heb.* 2:2 received *j.* recompense
12:23 sp. of *j.* men made perfect
*Jam.* 5:6 condemned and kill. *j.*
1 *Pet.* 3:18 the *j.* for the unjust
2 *Pet.* 2:7 delivered *j.* Lot
1 *John* 1:9 he is *j.* to forgive sins
*Rev.* 15:3 *j.* and tr. are thy ways

**Most JUST.**

*Job* 34:17 condemn him is *m. j.*?

**JUST One.**

*Acts* 3:14 ye denied the J. O.
7:52 show. bef. coming of J. O.
22:14 his will, and see that J. O.

**JUSTICE.**

*Gen.* 18:19 keep w. of L. to do *j.*
*Deut.* 33:21 execute. the *j.* of L.
2 *Sam.* 8:15 David executed *j.*
1 *Chr.* 18:14
15:4 made judge I would do *j.*
*Job* 8:3 doth Almigh. pervert *j.*?
36:17 and *j.* take hold on thee
37:23 excellent in plenty of *j.*
*Ps.* 82:3 do *j.* to afflicted
89:14 *j.* and judgm. are habita.
119:121 have done judg. and *j.*
*Prov.* 1:3 to rec. instruction of *j.*
8:15 kings reign, princes dec. *j.*
*Ec.* 5:8 seest perverting of *j.*
*Is.* 9:7 to estab. his thro. with *j.*
56:1 and do *j.* for my salvation
58:2 ask of me ordinances of *j.*
59:4 none calleth for *j.* nor ple.
9 nor doth *j.* overtake us
14 *j.* standeth afar of
*Jer.* 23:5 execute judgm. and *j.*
31:23 L. bless thee, habita. of *j.*
*Ezek.* 45:9 O princes, execute *j.*
*See Do* JUDGMENT, before.

**JUSTIFICATION.**

*Rom.* 4:25 raised again for our *j.*
5:16 gift of many offences to *j.*
18 free gift ca. on all men to *j.*

**JUSTIFY.**

*Ex.* 23:7 I will not *j.* the wicked
*Deut.* 25:1 they sh. *j.* righteous
*Job* 9:20 if I *j.* myself
27:5 God forbid I should *j.* you
33:32 for I desire to *j.* thee
*Is.* 5:23 *j.* the wicked for reward
53:11 my right. servant *j.* many
*Luke* 10:29 willing to *j.* himself
16:15 *j.* yourselves before men
*Rom.* 3:30 God sh. *j.* circumcis.
*Gal.* 3:8 foreseeing God *j.* heath.

**JUSTIFIED.**

*Job* 11:2 man full of talk be *j.*?
13:18 behold, I know I sh. be *j.*?
25:4 can man be *j.* with God?
32:2 *j.* himself rather than God
*Ps.* 51:4 that thou mightest be *j.*
143:2 no man living be *j.*
*Is.* 43:9 may be *j.* 26 thou be

KEE

*Is.* 45:25 L. all seed of Isr. be *j.*
*Jer.* 3:11 backsliding Is. *j.* hers.
*Ezek.* 16:51 *j.* sisters in abom. 52
*Mat.* 11:19 wisdom is *j.* of her children, *Luke* 7:35
12:37 by thy words th. sh. be *j.*
*Luke* 7:29 and publicans *j.* G.
18:14 this man went down *j.*
*Acts* 13:39 all that believe are *j.* from wh. ye could not be *j.*
*Rom.* 2:13 doers of law sh. be *j.*
3:4 might. be *j.* in thy sayings
20 no flesh be *j.* in his sight
24 *j.* freely by his gra. *Tit.* 3:7
28 a man is *j.* by faith, 5:1; *Gal.* 2:16; 3:24
4:2 if Abraham we. *j.* by works
5:1 *j.* by faith we have peace
9 *j.* by his blood, we shall be
8:30 whom he *j.* he also glorifi.
1 *Cor.* 4:4 yet am I not hereby *j.*
6:11 ye are *j.* in name of L. J.
*Gal.* 2:16 not *j.* by law, 3:11
5:4 whosoever are *j.* by law
1 *Tim.* 3:16 *j.* in spirit
*Jam.* 2:21 was not Abraham *j.*?
24 see how by works man is *j.*
25 was not Rahab *j.* by works?

**JUSTIFIER.**

*Rom.* 3:26 *j.* of him who believ.

**JUSTIFYING, ETH.**

1 *K.* 8:32 and *j.* the righteous, 2 *Chr.* 6:23
*Prov.* 17:15 he that *j.* the wicked
*Is.* 50:8 he is near that *j.*
*Rom.* 5:5 him that *j.* ungodly
8:33 God's elect? is G. that *j.*

**JUSTLE.**

*Nah.* 2:4 the chariots shall *j.*

**JUSTLY.**

*Mic.* 6:8 L. require but to do *j.*
*Luke* 23:41 indeed *j.* we receive
1 *Thes.* 2:10 holily and *j.* behav.

**JUSTUS.**

*Acts* 1:23 who was surnamed J.
18:7 ent. man's house named J.
*Col.* 4:11 Jesus who is called J.

# K

**KAB.**

2 *K.* 6:25 *k.* of doves' dung sold

KABZEEL. *Jos.* 15:21

**KADESH.**

*Gen.* 14:8 to Emish. which is K.
*Num.* 13:26 wilder. of Par. to K.
*Deut.* 1:46 ye abode in K. many
*Ps.* 29:8 shak. wilderness of K.

**KADESH-BARNEA.**

*Num.* 32:8 I sent them from K.
*Deut.* 9:23; *Jos.* 14:7
*Jos.* 10:41 smote from K. to Gaza

KAREAH, or CAREAH. 2 *K.* 25:23; *Jer.* 40:8, 13; 41:11; 43:4

KEDEMAH. *Gen.* 25:15
KEDEMOTH. *Deut.* 2:26

**KEDAR.**

*Gen.* 25:13 of Ish. K. 1 *Chr.* 1:29
*Ps.* 120:5 I dwell in tents of K.
*Cant.* 1:5 comely as tents of K.
*Is.* 21:16 glory of K. sh. fail, 17
42:11 vil. that K. doth inhabit
60:7 flocks of K. sh. be gather.
*Jer.* 2:10 see and send to K.
49:28 concerning K. thus saith
*Ezek.* 27:21 princes of K. occu.

**KEEP.**

*Gen.* 2:15 L. put him in E. to *k.*
18:19 shall *k.* the way of Lord
28:15 am with thee to *k.* thee, 20
41:35 let them *k.* food in cities
*Ex.* 12:6 *k.* it till fourteenth day
14 ye sh. *k.* it a feast to L. 25; 23:15; 34:18; *Lev.* 23:31
47 congregation of Is. sh. *k.* it
20:8 remember sab.-day to *k.* it, 31:13, 14, 16; *Deut.* 5:12, 15
22:7 man deliver money to *k.* 10
23:7 *k.* thee from false matter
14 three times *k.* a feast
20 I send an angel to *k.* thee
*Lev.* 18:14 ye sh. *k.* my ordinances, 30; 22:9; *Ezek.* 11:20
19:3 ye sh. *k.* my sabbaths, 30; 26:2; *Is.* 56:4
23:39 *k.* a feast sev. 2 *Chr.* 30:13
25:18 *k.* my judg. and do them
*Num.* 6:24 L. bless thee and *k.*
9:3 in fourteenth day ye shall *k.*
29:12 *k.* feast to the L. sev. days
36:7 *k.* himself to inheritance, 9
*Deut.* 7:8 *k.* the oath
13 the L. sh. *k.* the covenant

*Deut.* 16:10 *k.* feast of weeks to
17:19 learn to *k.* words of law
29:9 *k.* words of this covenant
*Jos.* 6:18 *k.* from accursed thing
*Jud.* 2:22 whether *k.* way of L.
1 *Sam.* 2:9 *k.* feet of his saints
2 *Sam.* 18:18 no son to *k.* name
1 *K.* 8:25 *k.* with thy servant David, 2 *Chr.* 6:16
1 *Chr.* 4:10 *k.* me from evil
12:33 50,000 could *k.* rank, 38
29:18 *k.* this forever in heart
2 *Chr.* 22:9 no power to *k.* still
30:23 counsel to *k.* other 7 days
*Ezr.* 8:29 watch and *k.* them
*Neh.* 12:27 *k.* ded. with gladness
*Est.* 3:8 nor *k.* they king's laws
*Job* 14:13 thou wouldest *k.* me
20:13 tho' he *k.* it still within
*Ps.* 12:7 sh. *k.* them, O L. 31:20
17:8 *k.* me as apple of eye
19:13 *k.* from presumptuous sins
25:20 O *k.* my soul, and deliver
34:13 *k.* thy tongue from evil
37:34 *k.* his way; 39:1 *k.* mouth
89:28 my mercy wi. I *k.* for him
91:11 angels charge, to *k.* thee
103:9 nor will *k.* anger for ever
106:8 blessed are they *k.* judg.
113:9 barren women to *k.* house
119:2 blessed they th. *k.* his tes.
4 com. us to *k.* thy precepts
17 live and *k.* thy word, 101
33 teach me, I sh. *k.* it to end
63 compan. of them *k.* thy pr.
69 *k.* thy prec. with heart, 134
88 *k.* testimony of thy mouth
100 because I *k.* thy precepts
106 will *k.* thy righteous judg.
146 I shall *k.* thy testimonies
127:1 except Lord *k.* city
140:4 *k.* me fr. hands of wicked
141:3 O L. *k.* the door of my lips
*Prov.* 2:11 underst. shall *k.* thee
20 mayest *k.* paths of righteous
3:21 my son, *k.* sound wisdom
26 L. shall *k.* thy foot fr. being
4:6 love wisdom, she sh. *k.* thee
13 *k.* instructi. let her not go
21 *k.* my sayings in thy heart
23 *k.* thy heart wi. all diligen.
5:2 thy lips may *k.* knowledge
6:22 when sleepest it sh. *k.* thee
7:1 my son, *k.* my words
5 *k.* thee from strange woman
8:32 blessed they th. *k.* my ways
22:5 he that doth *k.* his soul, 18
28:4 such as *k.* the law contend
*Ec.* 3:6 time to *k.* and cast away
5:1 *k.* foot when goest to house
*Is.* 26:3 *k.* him in perfect peace
27:3 the L. do *k.* it, *k.* it night
42:6 I will *k.* thee
43:6 *k.* not back; 56:1 *k.* judg.
*Jer.* 3:5 will *k.* anger to end? 12
31:10 *k.* him as shep. doth flock
42:4 I will *k.* nothing back
*Ezek.* 20:19 *k.* my judgm. 36:27
43:11 they may *k.* the wh. form
*Hos.* 12:6 *k.* mercy and judgment
*Mic.* 7:5 *k.* the doors of thy mou.
*Nah.* 1:15 *k.* feasts; 2:1 *k.* muni.
*Zec.* 13:5 taught me to *k.* cattle
*Mal.* 2:7 priests' lips sho. *k.* kno.
*Mark* 7:9 *k.* your own tradition
*Luke* 4:10 angels charge to *k.* th.
11:28 blessed th. hear word, *k.* it
19:43 thy enemies shall *k.* thee
*John* 8:51 *k.* my say, never see
55 know him, *k.* his saying
12:25 hateth life in world *k.* it
14:23 man love me *k.* my words
15:20 saying, they will *k.* yours
17:11 *k.* thy name; 15 *k.* fr. evil
*Acts* 5:3 to *k.* back part of price
10:28 that is a Jew to *k.* comp.
15:5 com. them to *k.* law of M.
29 from wh. if ye *k.* yourselves
16:4 deliver. them decrees to *k.*
*Rom.* 2:25 profiteth, if th. *k.* law
26 *k.* the righteousness of law
1 *Cor.* 5:8 therefore let us *k.* feast
11 writ. to you not *k.* company
7:37 decreed he will *k.* his virg.
9:27 I *k.* under my body
15:2 *k.* in mem. wh. I preached
2 *Cor.* 11:9 and so will I *k.* my.
*Gal.* 6:13 nei. do circum. *k.* law
*Eph.* 4:3 to *k.* the unity of Spirit
*Phil.* 4:7 peace of G. *k.* y. hearts
2 *Thes.* 3:3 estab. and *k.* from ev.
1 *Tim.* 5:22 *k.* thyself pure
6:20 *k.* that commit. to thy tru.
2 *Tim.* 1:12 *k.* that I com. to him
14 commit. to thee *k.* by H. G.
*Jam.* 1:27 to *k.* himself unspot.
1 *John* 5:21 *k.* yourselves fr. idols
*Jude* 21 *k.* yourself. in love of G.





*Jude* 24 him that is ab. to *k.* you
*Rev.* 1:3 blessed th. that *k.* thin.
3:10 *k.* thee from hour of temp.
22:9 who *k.* sayings of this book

**KEEP alive.**

*Gen.* 6:19 into ark to *k.* th. *a.* 20
*Num.* 31:18 chil. *k. a.* for yours.
2 *Sam.* 8:2 one full line to *k. a.*
*Ps.* 22:29 no. can *k. a.* own soul
33:19 *k.* them *alive* in famine
41:2 Lord preser. and *k.* him *a.*

**KEEP charge.**

*Num.* 1:53 Levites *k. c.* of taber.
18:4; 31:30; 1 *Chr.* 23:32
3:8 *k. c.* of the children of Israel
32 *k. c.* of the sanctuary. 18:5
*Ezek.* 44:16 mini. to me, *k.* my *c.*
*Zec.* 3:7 if thou wilt *k.* my *c.*

**KEEP commandments.**

*Ex.* 16:28 refuse ye to *k.* my *c.*
20:6 mercy to th. that *k.* my *c.*
*Deut.* 5:10; 7:9; *Dan.* 9:4
*Lev.* 22:31 sh. ye *k.* my *c.* and do
them, *Deut.* 4:40; 6:17; 7:11
26:3 *k.* my *com.* *Deut.* 11:22;
19:9; 28:9; 30:10; 1 *K.* 3:14
*Deut.* 5:29 fear me and *k.* my *c.*
8:2 know whet. th. would. *k. c.*
26:17 avouched Lord to *k.* his *c.*
18 that thou shouldest *k. c.*
*Jos.* 22:5 take heed to *k. com.*
1 *K.* 2:3 charge of Lord to *k. c.*
6:12 *k.* my *comman.* 2 *K.* 17:13;
*Prov.* 4:4; 7:2
8:58 incline hearts to *k.* his *c.*
61 heart be perfect to *k.* his *c.*
9:6 not *k. com.* I will cut off Is.
1 *Chr.* 29:19 Sol. perf. hea. to *k. c.*
*Ps.* 78:7 works of G. but *k.* his *c.*
119:60 delayed not to *k.* thy *c.*
115 dep. evil-doers, I will *k. c.*
*Prov.* 3:1 let thy heart *k.* my *c.*
6:20 my son, *k.* thy father's *c.*
*Ec.* 8:2 coun. thee to *k.* king's *c.*
12:13 fear God and *k.* his *com.*
*Mat.* 19:17 enter life, *k.* the *c.*
*John* 14:15 if ye love me, *k.* my *c.*
1 *Tim.* 6:14 *k.* this *c.* witho. spot
1 *John* 2:3 we kn. him if we *k. c.*
3:22 ask we receive, bec. we *k. c.*
5:2 we love God and *k.* his *com.*
3 love of God that we *k.* his *c.*
*Rev.* 12:17 war with seed wh. *k. c.*
14:12 they which *k.* the *c.* of G.
*See* COVENANT.

**KEEP passover.**

*Ex.* 12:48 stranger *k. p.* to Lord
*Num.* 9:2 chil. of Is. *k. p.* in its
seas. 4; *Deut.* 16:1; 2 *K.* 23:21
2 *Chr.* 30:1 co. to *k.* the *p.* to G.
35:18 nor did kings *k.* such a *p.*
*Mat.* 26:18 *k. p.* at thy house

**KEEP silence.**

*Jud.* 3:19 said, *k. s.* all went out
*Ps.* 35:22 *k.* not *silence*, 83:1
50:3 shall come, and sh. not *k. s.*
*Ec.* 3:7 time to *k. s.* time to spe.
*Is.* 41:1 *k. s.* bef. me, O islands
*Lam.* 2:10 elders of da. of Z. *k. s.*
*Amos* 5:13 the prudent shall *k. s.*
*Hab.* 2:20 L. in temp. earth *k. s.*
1 *Cor.* 14:28 let him *k. s.* in chur.
34 let women *k. sil.* in church.

**KEEP statutes.**

*Ex.* 15:26 if th. wilt *k.* all his *s.*
*Deut.* 30:10; 1 *K.* 9:4; 11:38
*Lev.* 18:5 *k.* my *s.* and judg. 26;
19:19; 20:8, 22; *Ezek.* 44:24
*Deut.* 6:2 fear Lord to *k.* his *stat.*
26:17 avouched Lord to *k.* his *s.*
1 *K.* 11:33 in my ways to *k. s.*
*Ps.* 119:5 ways directed to *k. s.*
8 I will *k.* thy *s.* 145
*Ezek.* 18:21 wicked turn and *k. s.*

**KEEPER.**

*Gen.* 4:2 Abel was a *k.* of sheep
9 am I my brother's *k.?*
39:22 *k.* committed to Joseph
33 *k.* looked not to any thing
1 *Sam.* 17:20 D. left sheep wi. *k.*
28:2 make thee *k.* of my head
2 *K.* 22:14 *k.* of the wardrobe,
2 *Chr.* 34:22
*Est.* 2:3 Hege *k.* of women, 8, 15
*Job* 27:18 booth that *k.* maketh
*Ps.* 121:5 Lord thy *k.*
*Cant.* 1:6 made me *k.* of vinev.
*Acts* 16:27 *k.* of prison awaking

**KEEPERS.**

*Ec.* 12:3 *k.* of house tremble
*Cant.* 5:7 *k.* took away my veil
8:11 Sol. let out vineyard to *k.*
*Jer.* 4:17 as *k.* of the field
*Mat.* 28:4 fear of him *k.* did sha.
*Acts* 5:23 *k.* standing bef. doors



*Acts* 12:6 *k.* kept pris.; 19 exa. *k.*
*Tit.* 2:5 chaste, *k.* at home
*See* DOOR.

**KEEPEST.**

1 *K.* 8:23 who *k.* covenant with
serv. 2 *Chr.* 6:14; *Neh.* 9:32
*Acts* 21:24 orderly and *k.* the law

**KEEPETH.**

*Ex.* 21:18 die not, but *k.* his bed
*Deut.* 7:9 faithful God which *k.*
covenant, *Neh.* 1:5
1 *Sam.* 16:11 behold, he *k.* sheep
*Job* 33:18 *k.* back soul from pit
*Ps.* 34:20 he *k.* all his bones
121:3 that *k.* th. not slumber, 4
146:6 L. which *k.* truth for ever
*Prov.* 2:8 *k.* paths of judgment
10:17 in way of life *k.* instruct.
13:3 *k.* his mouth *k.* life, 21:23
6 righteousness *k.* him upright
16:17 *k.* way preserv. soul, 19:16
19:8 *k.* understanding find good
24:12 *k.* soul, do. not he know?
27:18 *k.* fig-tree shall eat fruit
28:7 whoso *k.* law is a wise son
29:11 wise man *k.* it till afterw.
18 that *k.* the law, happy is he
*Ec.* 8:5 *k.* command. feel no evil
*Is.* 26:2 nation *k.* truth
56:2 *k.* sab. from polluting it, 6
*Jer.* 48:10 cursed be he *k.* back
*Lam.* 3:28 sitteth alone *k.* silen.
*Hab.* 2:5 proud, nei. *k.* at home
*Luke* 11:21 strong man *k.* palace
*John* 7:19 none of you *k.* law
9:16 bec. he *k.* not sabbath
14:21 hath com. and *k.* them
24 *k.* not my sayings
1 *John* 2:4 know him, and *k.* not
5 *k.* word, in him is love, 3:24
5:18 is begot. of God *k.* himself
*Rev.* 2:26 overcom. and *k.* works
16:15 blessed he that *k.* garm.
22:7 blessed he that *k.* sayings

**KEEPING.**

*Ex.* 34:7 L. *k.* mercy for thous.
*Deut.* 8:11 not *k.* his commands
1 *Sam.* 25:16 with them *k.* sheep
*Ps.* 19:11 *k.* of them great rew.
*Ezek.* 17:14 by *k.* of his covenant
*Dan.* 9:4 great God *k.* covenant
*Luke* 2:8 shepherds *k.* watch
1 *Cor.* 7:19 *k.* commandm. of G.
1 *Pet.* 4:19 com. *k.* of souls to him

**KEILAH.**

*Jos.* 15:44 K. and Achzib
1 *Sam.* 23:1 Philist. fight aga. K.
*Neh.* 3:17 ruler of h. part of K. 18

KEMUEL. *Gen.* 22:21
KENEZ. *Jos.* 15:17

**KENITES.**

*Gen.* 15:19 thy seed have I gi. K.
*Num.* 24:21 Balaam look. on K.
1 *Sam.* 15:6 S. said to K. Depart
27:10 road against south of K.

**KEPT.**

*Gen.* 26:5 Abrah. *k.* my charge
29:9 came wi. sheep, she *k.* th.
*Ex.* 3:1 Moses *k.* flock of Jethro
16:23 to be *k.* till the morning
32 manna *k.* for genera. 33, 34
21:29 owner not *k.* him in, 36
*Num.* 17:10 A.'s rod *k.* for token
19:9 water *k.* for congregation
24:11 Lord hath *k.* thee back
*Deut.* 32:10 *k.* them as ap. of eye
33:9 observed word, *k.* covenant
*Jos.* 14:10 *k.* me alive 45 years
*Ruth* 2:23 *k.* by maidens of Boaz
1 *Sam.* 17:34 ser. *k.* fath.'s sheep
21:4 *k.* themselves from women
25:33 blessed thou who *k.* me
26:15 why not *k.* lord the king?
16 ye have not *k.* your master
2 *Sam.* 13:34 young man *k.* watch
22:22 I have kept the ways of
the Lord, *Ps.* 18:21, 23
24 have kept myself from iniq.
44 *k.* me to be head of heathen
1 *K.* 2:43 not *k.* the oath of Lord
8:24 hast *k.* with D. what thou
promisedst him, 2 *Chr.* 6:15
11:11 hast not *k.* my covenant
13:21 man of G. not *k.* comman.
1 *Chr.* 10:13 word of L. S. *k.* not
12:1 David *k.* himself close
2 *Chr.* 7:8 S. *k.* feast 7 days, 9
30:21 *k.* feast of unleavened br.
*Ezr.* 6:22
35:18 no pass. like that *k.* in Is.
*Ezr.* 3:4 *k.* feast of tabernacles
6:19 chil. of captiv. *k.* passover
*Neh.* 1:7 have not *k.* command.
8:18 they *k.* the feast seven days
*Job* 23:11 his ways have I *k.*



*Job* 28:21 *k.* clo. from fowls of air
*Ps.* 17:4 *k.* fr. paths of destroyer
30:3 *k.* me alive; 42:4 *k.* h. day
78:10 *k.* not the covenant of G.
99:7 they *k.* his testimonies
119:22 for I *k.* thy testim. 167
55 *k.* thy law; 56 *k.* prec. 168
67 *k.* thy word; 158 *k.* not wo.
*Ec.* 2:10 eyes desired *k.* not from
5:13 riches *k.* for owners thereof
*Cant.* 1:6 vineyard have I not *k.*
*Is.* 30:29 when solemnity is *k.*
*Jer.* 16:11 *k.* laws; 35:18 *k.* prec.
*Ezek.* 5:7 nor *k.* my judgm. 20:21
44:8 not *k.* charge of holy things
15 *k.* charge of sanctuary, 48:11
*Dan.* 5:19 he *k.* alive, he set up
7:28 I *k.* the matter in my heart
*Hos.* 12:12 serv. for wife, *k.* sheep
*Amos* 1:11 Ed. *k.* wrath for ever
*Mal.* 2:9 not *k.* my ways, 3:7
3:14 profit have *k.* his ordinan.
*Mat.* 13:35 things been *k.* secret
19:20 these have I *k.* from my
youth, *Luke* 18:21
*Mark* 4:22 nor any thing *k.* secr.
9:10 *k.* that saying, *Luke* 9:36
*Luke* 2:19 *k.* things in heart, 51
8:29 was *k.* bound with chains
*John* 2:10 thou hast *k.* good wine
15:10 I *k.* Father's commandm.
20 if they have *k.* my saying
17:6 and have *k.* thy word
12 those thou gav. me I have *k.*
*Acts* 5:2 *k.* back part of the price
7:53 received law, and not *k.* it
12:5 P. *k.* in prison; 6 *k.* prison
20:20 *k.* back nothing profitable
22:20 *k.* the raiment of them
28:16 with soldier that *k.* him
*Rom.* 16:25 mystery *k.* secret
2 *Cor.* 11:9 I *k.* from being burd.
*Gal.* 3:23 we were *k.* under law
2 *Tim.* 4:7 course, I *k.* the faith
*Heb.* 11:28 Moses *k.* the passover
*Jam.* 5:4 hire is *k.* back by fraud
1 *Pet.* 1:5 are *k.* by power of God
2 *Pet.* 3:7 same word *k.* in store
*Jude* 6 angels *k.* not first estate
*Rev.* 3:8 *k.* word, not deni. name
10 hast *k.* word of my patience

**KEPT silence.**

*Job* 29:21 men give ear, and *k. s.*
31:34 fear multi. that I *k. s.?*
*Ps.* 32:3 I *k. s.* bones waxed old
50:21 things th. done, and I *k. s.*
*Acts* 15:12 all the multitude *k. s.*
22:2 spake Heb. *k.* the more *s.*

**KERCHIEFS.**

*Ezek.* 13:18 *k.* on head of stature
21 your *k.* also will I tear

KEREN-HAPPUCH. *Job* 42:14
KERIOTH. *Jer.* 48:24, 41; *Am.* 2:2

**KERNELS.**

*Num.* 6:4 eat noth. from the *k.*

**KETTLE.**

1 *Sam.* 2:14 struck into *k.* or pot

KETURAH. *Gen.* 25:1, 4; 1 *Chr.* 1:32, 33

**KEY, S.**

*Jud.* 3:25 took a *k.* and opened
*Is.* 22:22 *k.* of house of David
*Mat.* 16:19 *k.* of kingd. of heaven
*Luke* 11:52 tak. *k.* of knowledge
*Rev.* 1:18 *k.* of hell and of death
3:7 he that hath the *k.* of David
9:1 *k.* of bottomless pit, 20:1

KEZIA. *Job* 42:14
KEZIZ. *Jos.* 18:21
KIBROTH-HATTAAVAH. *Nu.* 11:34, 35

**KICK, ED.**

*Deut.* 32:15 J. waxed fat and *k.*
1 *Sam.* 2:29 *k.* ye at my sacrifice?
*Acts* 9:5 ha. to *k.* ag. pri. 26:14

**KID.**

*Gen.* 37:31 J.'s breth. killed a *k.*
*Ex.* 23:19 sh. not seethe the *k.*
34:26; *Deut.* 14:21
*Lev.* 4:23 offering, a *k.* of goats,
28; 9:3; *Ezek.* 43:22; 45:23
23:19 sacrifice one *k.* of goats,
*Num.* 7:16, 22, 28; 15:24;
28:15, 30; 29:5, 11, 16, 19, 25
*Jud.* 6:19 Gid. made ready a *k.*
14:6 Samson rent lion as a *k.*
*Is.* 11:6 leopard lie down with *k.*
*Luke* 15:29 thou never gavest a *k.*

**KIDNEYS.**

*Ex.* 29:13 thou shalt take two *k.*
and burn, 22; *Lev.* 3:4, 10, 15;
4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25
*Lev.* 9:10 *k.* burnt on altar, 19
*Deut.* 32:14 fat of *k.* of wheat

KIL

*Is.* 34:6 with fat of *k.* of rams

KIDRON. 2 *Sam.* 15:23

**KIDS.**

*Gen.* 27:9 fetch me from th. 2 *k.*
16 put skins of *k.* on his hands
*Lev.* 16:5 two *k.* of the goats
1 *K.* 20:27 like two lit. floc. of *k.*
*Cant.* 1:8 feed thy *k.* bes. shep.'s

**KILL.**

*Gen.* 4:15 lest any find. C. *k.* him
12:12 th. wi. *k.* me, but save th.
27:42 purposing to *k.* thee
37:21 said, Let us not *k.* him
*Ex.* 1:16 if it be son, ye *k.* him
2:14 intend. to *k.* me? *Acts* 7:28
16:3 *k.* this assembly
17:3 *k.* us and chil. with thirst
20:13 thou shalt not *k.* *Deut.* 5:17; *Mat.* 5:21; *Rom.* 13:9
22:1 if man steal ox, and *k.* it
29:11 *k.* bullock before the L. *Lev.* 1:5; 4:4
*Lev.* 1:11 *k.* it on side altar, 16:15
3:2 *k.* it at door of tabernacle
4:24 *k.* it in place where they *k.*
14:50 he shall *k.* one of the birds
20:4 seed to Moloch, *k.* him not
16 shalt *k.* woman and beast
*Num.* 11:15 if deal thus, *k.* me
14:15 if thou *k.* all this people
16:13 bro. us to *k.* us in wilder.
22:29 for now would I *k.* thee
31:17 *k.* ev. woman known man
*Deut.* 4:42 who *k.* his neighbor
12:15 mayest *k.* and eat flesh
13:9 thou shalt surely *k.* him
32:39 I *k.* and I make alive
*Jud.* 13:23 L. were plea. to *k.* us
16:2 wh. it is day, we sh. *k.* him
20:31 began to *k.* 39
1 *Sam.* 17:9 be able to *k.* me
19:2 Saul seeketh to *k.* thee, 17
30:15 swear thou wilt nei. *k.* me
2 *Sam.* 14:7 that we may *k.* him
32 let him *k.* me
21:4 nor for us sh. th. *k.* any m.
2 *K.* 5:7 am I God, to *k.*?
7:4 if they *k.* us, we sh. but die
11:15 follow. her *k.* with sword
2 *Chr.* 35:6 *k.* the passover
*Est.* 3:13 let. by posts to *k.* Jews
*Ec.* 3:3 time to *k.* time to heal
*Is.* 14:30 *k.* thy root with famine
29:1 let them *k.* sacrifices
*Ezek.* 34:3 *k.* them that are fed
*Mat.* 5:21 who *k.* sh. be in dang.
10:28 fear not them which *k.* the body, *Luke* 12:4
21:38 heir, come let us *k.* him, *Mark* 12:7; *Luke* 20:14
23:34 some of them ye shall *k.*
26:4 take J. by subtl. to *k.* him
*Mark* 3:4 to save life, or to *k.*?
10:19 do not *k.* *Lu.* 18:20; *Ja.* 2:11
*Luke* 13:31 Herod will *k.* thee
15:23 bring fatted calf and *k.* it
*John* 5:18 J. sought to *k.* him, 7:1
7:19 why go ye about to *k.* me?
20 who goeth about to *k.* thee?
25 is this he wh. th. seek to *k.*?
8:22 *k.* himself; 37 to *k.* 40
10:10 thief com. to steal and *k.*
*Acts* 9:23 counsel to *k.* P. 26:21
10:13 rise, Peter, *k.* and eat
23:15 are ready to *k.* him
25:3 lay. wait in way to *k.* him
27:42 counsel to *k.* prisoner
*Jam.* 2:11 yet if thou *k.*
4:2 ye *k.* and desire to have
*Rev.* 2:23 I will *k.* her children
6:4 that they sho. *k.* one anoth.
8 power was given them to *k.*
9:5 that they should not *k.* th.
11:7 beast overco. and *k.* them

**KILLED.**

*Gen.* 37:31 Joseph's coat, *k.* kid
*Ex.* 21:29 the ox hath *k.* a man
*Lev.* 6:25 place wh. burnt-offer. is *k.* sin-off. be *k.* bef. the L.
8:19 ram he *K.* 14:5 bird be *k.*
14:6 dip them in blo. of bird *k.*
*Num.* 16:41 ye *k.* peo. of the L.
31:19 whoso. hath *k.* any person
1 *Sam.* 24:11 cut skirt, *k.* th. not
25:11 take my flesh I have *k.*
2 *Sam.* 12:9 thou hast *k.* Uriah
1 *K.* 21:19 *k.* and tak. possession?
2 *Chr.* 25:3 slew th. that *k.* king
30:15 *k.* the passover, 35:1, 11; *Ezr.* 6:20
*Ps.* 44:22 for thy sake are we *k.*
*Prov.* 9:2 she hath *k.* her beasts
*Lam.* 2:21 thou ha. *k.* not pitied
*Mat.* 16:21 *k.* and raised again, *Mark* 8:31; 9:31
21:35 be. one, and *k.* *Mark* 12:5

KIN

*Mat.* 22:4 oxen and fatlin. are *k.*
23:31 chil. of them *k.* prophets
*Mark* 12:8 *k.* him cast him out
14:12 wh. they *k.* the passover
*Luke* 11:47 fathers *k.* them, 48
12:5 after he hath *k.* ha. power
15:27 fa. hath *k.* fatted calf, 30
22:7 day when pass. must be *k.*
*Acts* 3:15 *k.* the Prince of life
12:2 *k.* James, brother of John
16:27 would have *k.* himself
23:12 nor drink till they *k.* Paul
*Rom.* 8:36 for thy sake we are *k.*
11:3 L. they have *k.* thy proph.
2 *Cor.* 6:9 chastened and not *k.*
*Thes.* 2:15 *k.* the Lord Jesus
*Jam.* 5:6 condemned and *k.* just
*Rev.* 6:11 sh. be *k.* as they were
9:18 the third part of man *k.*
20 the rest which were not *k.*
11:5 if hurt him he must be *k.*
13:10 must be *k.* with sword
15 image of beast, should be *k.*

**KILLEDST, EST.**

*Ex.* 2:14 as thou *k.* Egyptian
*Mat.* 23:37 *k.* prophets, *Luke* 13:34

**KILLETH.**

*Lev.* 24:17 he that *k.* any man sh. be put to dea. *Num.* 35:30
18 that *k.* a beast, 21
*Num.* 35:11 *k.* any unawares, 15; *Deut.* 19:4; *Jos.* 20:3, 9
1 *Sam.* 2:6 L. *k.* and maketh alive
*Job* 5:2 wrath *k.* the foolish man
24:14 the murderer *k.* the poor
*Prov.* 21:25 des. of slothful *k.* him
*Is.* 66:3 he that *k.* an ox
*John* 16:2 who *k.* you do. G. ser.
2 *Cor.* 3:6 letter *k.* Sp. giveth life
*Rev.* 13:10 he that *k.* with sword must be killed

**KILLING.**

2 *Chr.* 30:17 charge of *k.* passover
*Is.* 22:13 slaying oxen, *k.* sheep
*Hos.* 4:2 swearing, lying, and *k.*
*Mark* 12:5 beating some, *k.* some

**KIN.**

*Lev.* 18:6 none appro. to near *k.*
20:19 he uncovereth his near *k.*
25:25 *k.* come to redeem it, 49
*Ruth* 2:20 man is near *k.* to us
2 *Sam.* 19:42 king near *k.* to us

**KIND.**

2 *Chr.* 10:7 if thou be *k.* to people
*Luke* 6:35 G. is *k.* to unthankful
1 *Cor.* 13:4 charity suff. and is *k.*
*Eph.* 4:32 be *k.* one to another

**KIND, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 1:11 yield. fruit after *k.* 12
21 waters brought forth after *k.*
25 God made beast after his *k.*
6:20 fowls after th. *k.* cattle aft. *k.* ev. creeping thing after *k.*
*Lev.* 11:14 hawk after his *k.* 15, 16, 19; *Deut.* 14:14
19:19 not let cattle with div. *k.*
*Neh.* 13:20 sellers of all *k.* ware
*Ec.* 2:5 I planted trees of all *k.*
*Mat.* 13:47 gathered of every *k.*
17:21 *k.* go. not out, *Mark* 9:29
1 *Cor.* 15:39 th. is one *k.* of flesh
*Jam.* 1:18 be a *k.* of first-fruits
3:7 every *k.* of beast and birds

**KINDS.**

*Gen.* 8:19 creepeth after their *k.*
2 *Chr.* 16:14 with divers *k.* spices
*Jer.* 15:3 appoint over th. four *k.*
1 *Cor.* 12:10 divers *k.* of tongues
14:10 are so many *k.* of voices

**KINDLE.**

*Prov.* 26:21 con. man to *k.* strife
*Is.* 9:18 shall *k.* in the thickets
10:16 *k.* a burning like a fire
30:33 breath of Lord doth *k.* it
43:2 nor sh. flame *k.* upon thee
*Jer.* 33:18 want man to *k.* m.-off.
*Ob.* 18 fire and flame *k.* in them

**KINDLED.**

*Lev.* 10:6 bewail burn. L. hath *k.*
*Num.* 11:33 wrath of the Lord was *k.* *Deut.* 11:17; 2 *K.* 22:13, 17; *Ps.* 106:40
2 *Sam.* 22:9 coals *k.* *Ps.* 18:8
*Job* 19:11 he hath *k.* his wrath
32:2 then was *k.* wrath of Elihu
42:7 wrath is *k.* against thee
*Ps.* 2:12 wrath is *k.* but a little
124:3 their wrath *k.* against us
*Is.* 50:11 sparks that ye have *k.*
*Jer.* 44:6 wrath *k.* in cities of J.
*Ezek.* 20:48 I the Lord have *k.* it
*Hos.* 11:8 my repentings are *k.*
*Luke* 12:49 will I, if it be *k.*?

*See* ANGER, FIRE.

KIN

**KINDLETH.**

*Job* 41:21 his breath *k.* coals
*Is.* 44:15 *k.* it, and baketh bread
*Jam.* 3:5 how great, a little fire *k.*

**KINDLY.**

*Gen.* 24:49 if you deal *k.* 47:29
34:3 Shech. spake *k.* to damsel
50:21 Joseph spake *k.* to breth.
*Jos.* 2:14 deal *k.* and truly
*Ruth* 1:8 the L. deal *k.* with you
1 *Sam.* 20:8 deal *k.* with thy ser.
*Rom.* 12:10 be *k.* one to another

**KINDNESS.**

*Gen.* 20:13 *k.* thou shalt show
21:23 the *k.* I have done to thee
24:12 O L. show *k.* to my master
40:14 and show *k.* I pray thee
*Jos.* 2:12 *k.* to my fa.'s house
*Jud.* 8:35 nor showed *k.* to Jer.
*Ruth* 2:20 not left off *k.* to living
3:10 show. more *k.* in latter end
1 *Sam.* 15:6 ye showed *k.* to Isr.
20:14 show me the *k.* of the L.
2 *Sam.* 2:5 showed *k.* to your lord
6 I also will requite you this *k.*
9:3 that I may show *k.* to him
16:17 is this thy *k.* to friend?
1 *K.* 2:7 *k.* to sons of Barzillai
3:6 kept for David this great *k.*
2 *Chr.* 24:22 J. remember. not *k.*
*Neh.* 9:17 G. gracious, of great *k.*
*Est.* 2:9 maiden obt. *k.* of him
*Ps.* 31:21 showed me marvel. *k.*
117:2 for his merciful *k.* is great
119:76 merciful *k.* be my comf.
141:5 right. smite, it sh. be a *k.*
*Prov.* 19:22 desire of man is his *k.*
31:26 in her tongue is law of *k.*
*Is.* 54:8 with *k.* will I have mercy
10 *k.* shall not depart from thee
*Jer.* 2:2 I remem *k.* of thy youth
*Joel* 2:13 he is of gr. *k.* *Jon.* 4:2
*Acts* 28:2 showed us no little *k.*
2 *Cor.* 6:6 by long-suffering by *k.*
*Eph.* 2:7 in his *k.* toward us
*Col.* 3:12 on *k.* humblen. of mind
*Tit.* 3:4 after the *k.* of G. our
2 *Pet.* 1:7 brotherly-*k.* to *k.* char.

**Loving-KINDNESS.**

*Ps.* 17:7 show thy *l.-k.* 92:2
26:3 thy *l.-k.* is before mine eyes
36:7 how excellent is thy *l.-k.*
10 O continue thy *l.-k.* to them
40:10 not concealed thy *l.-k.*
11 let thy *l.-k.* preserve me
42:8 Lord will command *l.-k.*
48:9 we thought of thy *l.-k.* O G.
51:1 have mercy accord. to *l.-k.*
63:3 thy *l.-k.* is better than life
69:16 for thy *l.-k.* is good
88:11 sh. *l.-k.* be dec. in grave?
89:33 *l.-k.* will I not take fr. him
92:2 to show forth *l.-k.* in morn.
103:4 crowneth thee with *l.-k.*
107:43 understand *l.-k.* of the L.
119:88 quicken me after *l.-k.* 159
138:2 praise thy name for *l.-k.*
143:8 cause me to hear thy *l.-k.*
*Jer.* 9:24 L. which exercise *l.-k.*
16:5 tak. away peace, even *l.-k.*
31:3 with *l.-k.* have I dr. thee
32:18 show. *l.-k.* unto thousands
*Hos.* 2:19 betro. th. to me in *l.-k.*

**Loving-KINDNESSES.**

*Ps.* 25:6 remem. mercies and *l.-k.*
89:49 where are thy former *l.-k.*
*Is.* 63:7 mention *l.-k.* of the Lord

**KINDRED.**

*Gen.* 12:1 get thee fr. *k.* *Acts* 7:3
24:4 go to *k.* and take wife, 38:40
31:3 return to thy *k.* 13; 32:9
43:7 asked us straitly of our *k.*
*Num.* 10:30 dep. to own la. and *k.*
*Jos.* 6:23 brought out all her *k.*
*Ruth* 2:3 of *k.* of Elimelech, 3:2
*Est.* 2:10 show. not peo. or *k.* 20
8:6 end. to see destruction of *k.*
*Ezek.* 11:15 men of thy *k.* said
*Luke* 1:61 none of *k.* called
*Acts* 4:6 were of *k.* of high-priest
7:13 Joseph's *k.* known to Pha.
19 dealt subtilely with our *k.*
*Rev.* 5:9 redeemed us out of ev. *k.*
14:6 gospel to preach to ev. *k.*

**KINDREDS.**

1 *Chr.* 16:28 give to the Lord, ye *k.* *Ps.* 96:7
*Ps.* 22:27 *k.* of nations worship
*Acts* 3:25 all *k.* of earth blessed
*Rev.* 1:7 all *k.* of earth shall wail
7:9 multitude of *k.* bef. throne
11:9 *k.* see dead bodies thr. days
13:7 pow. given him over all *k.*

**KINE.**

*Gen.* 32:15 forty *k.* ten bulls to E.

KIN

*Gen.* 41:2 seven well-favored *k.* 18
3 seven *k.* out of river, 4, 19, 20
26 seven good *k.* are sev. years
27 sev. ill-favored *k.* sev. years
*Deut.* 7:13 bless increa. of thy *k.*
28:4 blessed be incr. of thy *k.*
18 cursed be incr. of thy *k.*
32:14 butter of *k.* milk of sheep
1 *Sam.* 6:7 ta. two milch *k.* tie *k.*
10 took two *k.* 12 *k.* took way
2 *Sam.* 17:29 and cheese of *k.*
*Amos* 4:1 hear this, ye *k.* of Bas.

**KING.**

*Gen.* 14:18 M. *k.* of Sal. *Heb.* 7:1
*Ex.* 1:8 arose new *k.* over Egypt
*Num.* 23:21 shout of a *k.* am. th.
24:7 his *k.* be higher than Agag
*Deut.* 17:14 I will set *k.* over me
33:5 and he was *k.* in Jeshurun
*Jud.* 8:18 resem. child. of a *k.*
9:8 trees went to anoint a *k.*
17:6 in those days no *k.* in Isr.
18:1; 19:1; 21:25
1 *Sam.* 2:10 L. give strength to *k.*
8:5 go make us a *k.* to judge us
6 gi. a *k.* 9 show man. of *k.* 11
10 have a *k.* 22 make th. a *k.*
20 that our *k.* may judge us
10:19 nay, but set a *k.* over us
24 said, G. save the *k.* 2 *Sam.* 16:16; 2 *K.* 11:12; 2 *Chr.* 23:11
12:1 I have made a *k.* over you
2 the *k.* walketh before you
12 said, Nay, a *k.* sh. reign ov. us, when God was your *k.*
17 wicked, great in asking a *k.*
19 this evil, to ask a *k.*
25 cons. both you and your *k.*
15:1 to anoint thee to be *k.*
23 rej. thee from being *k.* 26
16:1 I have provided me a *k.*
20:5 not fail to sit with *k.*
22:15 let not *k.* imp. any thing
24:20 I know that thou sh. be *k.*
25:36 Nabal held feast like a *k.*
2 *Sam.* 5:12 estab. him *k.* over I.
11:8 a mess of meat from *k.*
12:7 I anointed thee *k.* over Is.
14:9 *k.* and his throne be guiltl.
17 as an angel of God, so is my lord the *k.* 19:27
15:2 had controversy, ca. to *k.*
3 none deputed of *k.* to hear
16:9 sh. this dead dog curse *k.*?
17:2 I will smite the *k.* only
18:13 is no matter hid from *k.*
19:9 *k.* saved us out of hand of
11 speech of Israel come to *k.*
22 I know that I am *k.* over Is.
28 wh. right to cry more to *k.*?
43 we have ten parts in the *k.*
22:51 tower of salv. for his *k.*
1 *K.* 1:35 Solomon *k.* in my stead
3:7 servant *k.* instead of David
28 heard judg. the *k.* judged
8:62 *k.* and all Is. offer. sacrifice
10:3 not any thing hid from *k.*
11:37 thou shalt be *k.* over Isr.
14:2 who told me I should be *k.*
14 L. raise up a king over Is.
21:10 didst blaspheme G. and *k.*
12:13 prophets declare good to the *k.* 2 *Chr.* 18:12
47 no *k.* in E. a deputy was *k.*
2 *K.* 1:11 *k.* said, Come down, 9
4:13 wouldest be spok. for to *k.*
7:2 lord on whose hand *k.* lean.
8:3 to cry to the *k.* for her hou.
13 L. showed thou shalt be *k.*
20 E. made *k.* over themselves
11:8 be with *k.* as he goeth out
1 *Chr.* 4:23 they dwelt wi. the *k.*
29:20 worshipped Lord and *k.*
2 *Chr.* 2:11 he made thee *k.* 9:8
10:15 *k.* hearkened not to peop.
11:22 he thought to make him *k.*
24:21 stoned him at com. of *k.*
25:16 thou made of *k.* counsel?
*Ezr.* 4:12 be it kn. to *k.* 13; 5:8
6:10 pray for life of *k.* and sons
7:27 put in *k.* heart to beautify
8:22 req. of *k.* band of soldiers
*Neh.* 1:11 I was the *k.* cup-bearer
6:7 saying, There is a *k.* in Ju.
*Est.* 4:16 will go in unto the *k.*
6:6 the *k.* delighteth to honor, 9
7:8 word went out of *k.* mouth
*Job* 15:24 as a *k.* ready to battle
18:14 bring him to *k.* of terrors
29:25 dwelt as a *k.* in the army
34:18 say to *k.* thou art wick.?
41:34 a *k.* over children of pride
*Ps.* 2:6 set my *k.* upon holy hill
5:2 my *k.* and my God, 84:3
10:16 Lord is *k.* for ever, 29:10
18:50 deliverance giveth he to *k.*
20:9 let *k.* hear us when we call

KIN

*Ps.* 21:1 *k.* shall joy in thy stren.
7 the *k.* trusted in the Lord
24:7 *k.* of glory shall come in, 9
8 who is *k.* of glory? the Lord
10 L. of hosts, he is *k.* of glory
33:16 no *k.* saved by multitude
45:1 things I made touc. the *k.*
11 so shall the *k.* greatly desi.
14 brought to the *k.* in raim.
47:6 praises to *k.* 7 God is *k.*
61:6 prolong *k.* life and years
63:11 the *k.* shall rejoice in God
72:1 give the *k.* thy judgments
74:12 God is my *k.* of old
89:18 H. One of Israel is our *k.*
98:6 make a noise bef. L. the *k.*
99:4 *k.* also loveth judgment
149:2 children of Z. joyful in *k.*
*Prov.* 14:28 people is the *k.* hon.
35 *k.* favor toward wise serv.
20:28 mercy and truth pres. *k.*
22:11 the *k.* shall be his friend
24:21 fear the Lord and the *k.*
25:5 take wicked from bef. *k.*
30:27 the locusts have no *k.*
31 *k.* against wh. no rising up
*Ec.* 2:12 man do cometh after *k.*
5:9 *k.* hims. served by the field
8:4 where word of a *k.* is power
10:16 woe to thee, wh. *k.* is ch.
17 bles. wh. *k.* is son of nobles
20 curse not the *k.* in thought
*Cant.* 1:4 *k.* bro. me to chamber
12 while the *k.* sittoth at table
3:11 *k.* Solomon with the crown
*Is.* 6:5 mine eyes ha. seen the *k.*
8:21 curse their *k.* and their G.
23:15 according to days of one *k.*
30:33 for the *k.* it is prepared
32:1 *k.* shall reign in righteous.
33:17 thine eyes shall see the *k.*
22 L. is our *k.* he will save us
43:15 Creator of Israel your *k.*
57:9 wentest to *k.* with ointm.
*Jer.* 4:9 heart of *k.* shall perish
8:19 is not her *k.* in her?
10:10 true God, everlasting *k.*
23:5 a *k.* shall reign and prosper
33:25 wh. said to *k.* the *k.* to th.
46:18 *k.* whose name is the Lord of hosts, 48:15; 51:57
49:38 I will des. *k.* and princes
*Lam.* 2:6 L. despised *k.* and pri.
*Ezek.* 17:13 hath tak. of *k.* seed
16 *k.* dwell. that made him *k.*
26:7 I will bring a *k.* of kings
37:22 one *k.* be *k.* to them all, 24
*Dan.* 2:24 bring me in before the *k.* and I will show the *k.*
4:31 while word was in *k.* mou.
37 I honor *k.* of heaven
5:5 *k.* saw part of hand th. wro.
8:23 a *k.* of fierce countenance
11:3 a mighty *k.* shall stand up
36 *k.* sh. do accord. to his will
*Hos.* 3:4 Is. sh. abide without *k.*
5 Is. seek L. and Dav. their *k.*
7:3 make *k.* glad with wicked.
5 in day of our *k.* princes made
10:3 what then should a *k.* do?
7 her *k.* is cut off, as the foam
13:10 will be thy *k.* give me *k.*
11 gave thee *k.* in mine anger
*Amos* 7:13 *k.* chapel, the *k.* court
*Mic.* 4:9 why cry, is there no *k.*?
*Zec.* 9:9 *k.* cometh, *Mat.* 21:5
14:9 L. shall be *k.* over all earth
16 go up to worship *k.* 17
*Mat.* 18:23 likened to cert. *k.* 22:2
22:11 when the *k.* came in
*Mark* 6:25 came with haste to *k.*
*Luke* 14:31 what *k.* goeth to war
19:38 blessed be *k.* that cometh
23:2 that he himself is Ch. a *k.*
*John* 6:15 to make him *k.*
12:15 behold thy *k.* com. on ass
18:37 Pil. said, Art thou a *k.*?
19:12 whoso. maketh himself *k.*
14 Pilate saith, Behold your *k.*
15 shall I crucify your *k.*?
*Acts* 7:18 till another *k.* arose
13:21 afterward they desir. a *k.*
17:7 th. is another *k.* one Jesus
1 *Tim.* 1:17 now to the *k.* etern.
6:15 K. of kings, and L. of lords
*Heb.* 11:23 not afraid of *k.* com.
1 *Pet.* 2:13 whe. to *k.* as supreme
17 fear God, honor the *k.*
*Rev.* 9:11 they had a *k.* over th.
15:3 just are thy ways, K. of sai.
17:14 L. of lords, K. of kl. 19:16

KING *of the Amorites.* See SIHON.

**KING of Assyria.**

2 *K.* 15:19 Pul *k. of A.* ag. land
20 exac. money to give *k. of A.*
17:6 Hosea *k. of A.* took Sama.

KIN

2 *K.* 18:11 *k. of A.* did car. I. to A.
33 deliv. out of hand of *k. of A.*
*Ezr.* 6:22 turned heart of *k. of A.*
*Is.* 7:17 L. bring upon *k. of Ass.*
20 shave by *k. of Assyr.* head
*Jer.* 50:17 *k. of A.* devoured him
*Nah.* 3:18 slumber, O *k. of Assy.*

*See* BASHAN, BABYLON, DAVID.

**KING of Egypt.**

*Ex.* 3:19 *k. of Egypt* not let you
2 *K.* 24:7 *k. of Egypt* came not
2 *Chr.* 12:2 *k. of E.* came ag. Jer.
33:6 *k. of E.* put him down at J.
4 *k. of E.* made Eliakim king
*Is.* 36:6 so is *k. of Egypt* to all

*See* PHARAOH, GREAT, HOUSE, JEWS.

**KING of Israel.**

1 *Sam.* 26:20 *k. of Israel* is come
2 *Sam.* 6:20 glorious was *k. of Is.*
1 *K.* 22:31 fight only wi. *k. of Is.*
32 it is *k. of Is.* 2 *Chr.* 18:31
2 *K.* 6:11 which of us for *k. of Is.*
16:7 out of hand of *k. of Israel*
2 *Chr.* 18:30 fight not, sa. wi. *k. I.*
*Hos.* 10:15 *k. of Israel* be cut off
*Zep.* 3:15 *k. of Israel* in midst
*Mat.* 27:42 if he be *k. of Israel* let him descend, *Mark* 15:32
*John* 1:49 thou art *k. of Israel*
12:13 blessed is the *k. of Israel*

**KING of Judah.**

2 *K.* 22:18 *k. of J.* wh. sent you
2 *Chr.* 35:21 what have I to do with thee, thou *k. of Judah*
*Jer.* 37:7 *k. of J.* who sent you?

**KING of Moab.**

*Num.* 23:7 *k. of M.* brought fr. A.
*Jos.* 24:9 *k. of M.* warred ag. Is.
*Jud.* 3:14 Is. ser. *k. of M.* 18 yrs.
11:25 art thou bet. th. *k. of M.*?
1 *Sam.* 12:9 sold them to *k. of M.*
22:4 Da. bro. father to *k. of M.*
2 *K.* 3:4 *k. of M.* a sheep-master
26 *k. of Moab* saw battle
*Jer.* 27:3 send yokes to *k. of M.*

**O KING.**

1 *Sam.* 17:55 *O k.* I cannot tell
26:17 lord, *O k.* 2 *Sam.* 14:9, 22; 16:4; 19:26; 1 *K.* 1:13, 20, 24; 20:4; 2 *K.* 6:12, 26; 8:5
2 *Sam.* 14:4 wo. said, Help, *O k.*
2 *Chr.* 25:7 *O k.* let not ar. of Is.
*Ps.* 145:1 I will extol thee, *O k.*
*Jer.* 10:7 thee, *O k.* of nations?
*Dan.* 2:4 *O k.* live for ever, 3:9; 5:10; 6:21
29 *O k.* thy thoughts came into
31 thou, *O k.* sawest an image
37 thou, *O k.* art a *k.* of kings
3:10 thou, *O k.* hast ma. a decr.
17 del. us out of thy hand, *O k.*
18 be it known to thee, *O k.*
24 they answered, True, *O k.*
4:22 it is thou, *O k.* that art gr.
27 *O k.* let counsel be accept.
6:7 ask peti. save of thee, *O k.*
8 now, *O k.* establish decree
22 *O k.* I have done no hurt
*Acts* 26:13 *O k.* I saw in way
19 *O k.* I was not disobedient

**KING of Persia.**

*Ezr.* 4:3 *k. of Persia* commanded
5 reign of Darius *k. of P.* 9:9
7 Bish. wrote unto *k. of P.* 6:14

*See* CYRUS.

**KING of Syria.**

1 *K.* 20:20 *k. of S.* esc. on horse
2 *K.* 5:1 capt. of host of *k. of S.*
8:7 *k. of S.* sick; 9 *k. of S.* sent
13:4 boc. *k. of S.* oppress. them
16:7 out of hand of *k. of Syria*
2 *Chr.* 16:7 relied on *k. of Syria*

*See* BENHADAD, HAZAEL, REZIN.

**KING of Tyre.**

2 *Sam.* 5:11 H. *k. of T.* 1 *Chr.* 14:1
1 *K.* 5:1 *k. of T.* sent S. servants
2 *Chr.* 2:11 *k. of T.* ans. in writ.

**KINGS.**

*Gen.* 17:6 *k.* shall come out of thee, 16; 35:11
36:31 *k.* that reigned in Edom
*Jos.* 10:5 five *k.* of Amorites tog.
24 put feet on necks of those *k.*
12:24 all these *k.* thirty and one
*Jud.* 1:7 seventy *k.* thu. cu off
2 *Sam.* 11:1 when *k.* go to battle
1 *K.* 3:13 not any am. *k.* like thee, 10:23; 2 *Chr.* 1:12; 9:22
4:24 Solomon over all the *k.*
2 *K.* 3:10 called three *k.* together
23 the *k.* are surely slain
10:4 two *k.* stood not bef. him

KIN

1 *Chr.* 16:21 reprov. *k.* *Ps.* 105:14
2 *Chr.* 9:23 *k.* sought presence S.
21:20 the sepulchres of *k.* 24:25
26:23 field of burial belong. to *k.*
*Ezr.* 4:15 city being hurtful to *k.*
6:12 G. dest. *k.* alter this house
7:12 Artaxerxes king of *k.* to E.
*Neh.* 9:32 trou. little to us and *k.*
34 nor have our *k.* kept thy law
*Job* 3:14 had I been at rest wi. *k.*
12:18 he looseth the bond of *k.*
36:7 *k.* are they on the throne
*Ps.* 2:2 the *k.* of the ear. *Acts* 4:26
10 therefore, O *k.* be instruct.
45:9 *k.* daughters among women
48:4 lo, the *k.* were assembled
62:12 *k.* of armies did flee apace
14 the Almighty scat. *k.* in it
29 sh. *k.* bring presents to thee
72:11 *k.* shall fall down be. him
76:12 terrible to *k.* of the earth
89:27 higher than *k.* of the ear.
102:15 *k.* of earth sh. fear thy g.
110:5 strike *k.* in day of wrath
119:46 speak of testim. befo. *k.*
135:10 smote nations, and sl. *k.*
136:17 which smote great *k.* 18
138:4 *k.* of earth praise th. 148:11
144:10 he that giveth salva. to *k.*
149:8 bind their *k.* with chains
*Prov.* 8:15 by me *k.* reign
16:12 abom. for *k.* commit wick.
13 right. lips are delight of *k.*
22:29 dilig. shall stand before *k.*
25:2 honor of *k.* to search mat.
3 heart of *k.* is unsearchable
30:28 the spider is in *k.* palaces
31:3 ways to that wh. destroy *k.*
4 it is not for *k.* to drink
*Ec.* 2:8 peculiar treasure of *k.*
*Is.* 7:16 land forsaken of both *k.*
10:8 are not princes altoge. *k.*?
14:18 *k.* of nations lie in glory
19:11 I am the son of ancient *k.*
24:21 L. punish *k.* of the earth
41:2 who made him ruler over *k.*
45:1 I will loose the loins of *k.*
49:7 *k.* shall see and arise
23 *k.* sh. be thy nursing fathers
52:15 *k.* sh. shut mouths at him
60:3 *k.* to brightn. of thy rising
10 *k.* shall minister to thee
11 that their *k.* may be brou.
16 thou shalt suck breast of *k.*
62:2 all *k.* shall see thy glory
*Jer.* 2:26 *k.* and princes ashamed
13:13 *k.* that sit on David's thr.
22:4 *k.* sitting upon throne of D.
25:18 made Judah and *k.* drink
34:5 with burnings of former *k.*
44:17 *k.* and princes bu. incense
46:25 punish their *k.* and gods
49:3 their *k.* shall go to captivi.
50:41 many *k.* shall be raised up
*Lam.* 4:12 *k.* of earth not believ.
*Ezek.* 27:35 *k.* be sore afra. 32:10
28:17 I will lay thee before *k.*
43:7 *k.* no more defile my name
*Dan.* 2:21 removeth *k.* set. up *k.*
44 in the days of these *k.*
47 that your G. is a Lord of *k.*
7:17 four great beasts are four *k.*
24 the ten horns are ten *k.*
9:6 spake in thy name to our *k.*
8 to *k.* and princes belong con.
11:2 three *k.* 27 these *k.* hearts
*Hos.* 7:7 all their *k.* are fallen
8:4 they set up *k.* but not by me
*Hab.* 1:10 they shall scoff at *k.*
*Mat.* 10:18 brou. before *k.* for my sake, *Mark* 13:9; *Luke* 21:12
11:8 wear soft cloth. in *k.* hous.
17:25 of wh. do *k.* of earth take?
*Luke* 10:24 *k.* have desired to see
22:25 *k.* of Gentiles exercise
1 *Cor.* 4:8 ye have reigned as *k.*
1 *Tim.* 2:2 pray. be made for *k.*
6:15 King of *k.* and Lord of lords, *Rev.* 17:14; 19:16
*Heb.* 7:1 returned from slaug. *k.*
*Rev.* 1:5 J. Christ prince of *k.*
6 *k.* and priest unto God, 5:10
6:15 *k.* of earth hid themselves
10:11 must prophesy before *k.*
16:12 way of *k.* of east prepared
14 spirits which go forth to *k.*
*Rev.* 17:2 *k.* of earth commit. for.
10 seven *k.* five are fallen
12 ten *k.* w. receive pow. as *k.*
18 wh. reign. over *k.* of earth
18:3 *k.* of earth have committed
9 *k.* of earth who shall bewail
19:18 eat the flesh of *k.* and cap.
21:24 *k.* of the earth bring glory

**KINGS of the Amorites.**

*Deut.* 4:47 two *k. of the A.* 31:4; *Jos.* 2:10; 9:10; 24:12

KIN

*Jos.* 10:5 five *k. of A.* together, 6

*See* BOOK, GREAT.

**KINGS of Israel.**

1 *K.* 14:19 book of the Chronicles of the *k. of Is.* 15:31; 16:5, 14, 20, 27; 22:39; 2 *K.* 1:18; 10:34; 13:8, 12; 14:15, 28; 15:11, 15, 21, 26, 31
16:33 prov. more th. all *k. of I.*
20:31 *k. of I.* are merciful kings
2 *K.* 17:2 evil but not as *k. of I.*
23:19 away houses *k. of I.* made
22 a passo. in days of *k. of I.*
1 *Chr.* 9:1 written in book of *k. of I.* 2 *Chr.* 16:11; 25:26; 27:7; 28:26; 32:32; 33:18
2 *Chr.* 20:34 in book of Jehu who is mentioned in book of the *k. of I.* 35:27; 36:8
28:27 not into sepul. of *k. of I.*
*Mic.* 1:14 shall be a lie to *k. of I.*

**KINGS of Judah.**

1 *K.* 14:29 the book of the Chronicles of the *k. of Jud.* 15:7, 23; 22:45; 2 *K.* 8:23; 15:6, 36; 16:19; 20:20; 21:17, 25; 23:28; 24:5
2 *K.* 12:19 written in the book of the Chronicles of the *k. of J.* 14:18; 2 *Chr.* 25:26; 28:26; 32:32; 35:27; 36:8
23:11 horses *k. of J.* had given
12 down altars *k. of J.* made
22 not pass. in days of *k. of J.*
2 *Chr.* 34:11 houses *k. of J.* des.
*Jer.* 1:18 made pillar ag. *k. of J.*
8:1 bring out bones of *k. of J.*
19:4 gods *k. of J.* ha. not known
20:5 treas. of *k. of J.* to enemies
44:9 forgot. wickedn. of *k. of J.*

*See* KINGS *of Israel.*

**KINGDOM.**

*Ex.* 19:6 ye sh. be a *k.* of priests
*Deut.* 3:4 took *k.* of Og in Bash.
1 *Sam.* 10:16 mat. of *k.* he told
25 Sam. told manner of the *k.*
11:14 renew *k.* th. 14:47 took *k.*
15:28 Lord rent *k.* of Is. 28:17
18:8 w. can he ha. more but *k.*?
2 *Sam.* 3:10 translate *k.* from S.
16:3 restore me *k.* of my father
1 *K.* 2:22 ask *k.* he is elder brot.
11:11 will rend *k.* from th. 31:25
13 will not rend away all *k.* 34
12:21 to bring *k.* again to Rehoboam, 2 *Chr.* 11:1
14:8 rent *k.* from house of Dav.
18:10 no *k.* my lord ha. not sent
2 *K.* 14:5 soon as *k.* confirmed
1 *Chr.* 16:20 fr. one *k.* to another people, *Ps.* 105:13
29:11 thine is the *k.* O Lord, *Ps.* 22:28; *Mat.* 6:13
2 *Chr.* 13:8 withstand *k.* of Lord
22:9 no power to keep still *k.*
*Neh.* 9:35 not serv. thee in th. *k.*
*Est.* 1:14 pri. wh. sat first in *k.*
4:14 come to *k.* for such a time
5:3 be given to half of *k.* 6; 7:2
*Is.* 19:2 shall fight *k.* ag. *k.* *Mat.* 24:7; *Mark* 13:8; *Luke* 21:10
60:12 *k.* not serve thee, *Jer.* 27:8
*Jer.* 18:7 I speak concerning a *k.*
*Lam.* 2:2 he hath polluted the *k.*
*Ezek.* 16:13 didst prosper into *k.*
17:14 the *k.* might be base
29:14 shall be there a base *k.*
*Dan.* 2:37 G. hath given thee *k.*
44 sh. G. of heaven set up a *k.*
4:17 ruleth in *k.* of men, 25, 32
31 the *k.* is departed from thee
6:4 against Dan. concerning *k.*
7:18 saints take *k.* and pos. *k.*
22 time came saints posses. *k.*
27 whose *k.* is an everlasting *k.*
11:21 not give the honor of *k.*
*Hos.* 1:4 cause to cease *k.* of Isr.
*Amos* 9:8 eyes of L. upon sinf. *k.*
*Ob.* 21 *k.* shall be the Lord's
*Mat.* 4:23 gosp. of *k.* 9:35; 24:14
8:12 child. of *k.* shall be cast
12:25 *k.* divided is bro. to desolation, *Mark* 3:24; *Lu.* 11:17
13:38 good seed are child. of *k.*
43 shine as sun in *k.* of Father
25:34 inherit *k.* prepared for you
26:29 drink it new in Fath.'s *k.*
*Mark* 11:10 blessed be *k.* of fath.
*Luke* 12:32 F.'s pleas. to give *k.*
19:12 nobleman went to rec. *k.*
22:29 I appoint unto you a *k.*
*Acts* 1:6 restore *k.* again to Isr.?
1 *Cor.* 15:24 have delivered up *k.*
*Col.* 1:13 translated us into the *k.*
*Heb.* 12:28 *k.* th. cannot be mov.
*Jam.* 2:5 heirs of *k.* he promised

KIN

2 *Pet.* 1:11 entrance into everl. *k.*
*Rev.* 1:9 companion in *k.*
17:12 which have received no *k.*
17 and give their *k.* to the bea.

*See* THRONE, ESTABLISH, ESTABLISHED.

**KINGDOM of God.**
*Mat.* 6:33 but seek ye first the *k. of God*, *Luke* 12:31
12:28 *k. of God* is come unto you, *Luke* 10:9, 11:20
19:24 than for a rich man to enter into *k. of G. Mark* 10:23; *Luke* 18:24
21:31 harlots go into *k. of God*
43 *k. of G.* be taken from you
*Mark* 1:14 preaching *k. of God*, *Acts* 8:12; 20:25; 28:31
15 the *k. of God* is at hand
4:11 to know the mystery of *k. of God*, *Luke* 8:10
9:1 till they have seen *k. of G.*
47 better to enter into *k. of G.*
10:14 such is *k. of G. Luke* 18:16
15 whoso not receive *k. of G.*
24 hard for th. trust in riches to enter *k. of G.* 25; *Lu.* 18:25
12:34 art not far from *k. of God*
14:25 I drink it new in *k. of G.*
15:43 which waited for the *k. of God*, *Luke* 23:51
*Luke* 4:43 I must preach *k. of G.*
6:20 for yours is the *k. of God*
7:28 least in *k. of G.* greater th.
9:2 sent th. to preach *k. of G.* 60
27 not taste de. till see *k. of G.*
62 lo. back, not fit for *k. of G.*
13:28 see prophets in *k. of God*
14:15 he eat bread in *k. of God*
16:16 time *k. of God* preached
17:20 *k. of God* cometh not
21 *k. of God* is within you
18:29 left child. for *k. of G.* sake
19:11 tho. *k. of G.* sho. appear
21:31 that *k. of G.* is at hand
22:16 be fulfilled in *k. of God*
18 not drink until *k. of G.* co.
*John* 3:3 bo. ag. can see *k. of G.*
5 cannot enter into *k. of God*
*Acts* 1:3 things pertaining to *k. of God*, 8:12; 19:8
14:22 thro' tribul. enter *k. of G.*
28:23 expou. and testi. *k. of G.*
*Rom.* 14:17 *k. of G.* is not meat
1 *Cor.* 4:20 *k. of God* is not in w.
6:9 unright. not inherit *k. of G.*
10 nor extortioners inhe. *k. of God*, *Gal.* 5:21; *Eph.* 5:5
15:50 flesh can. in. *k. of G.*
2 *Thes.* 1:5 worthy *k. of God*
*Rev.* 12:10 is come *k.* of our *God*

**KINGDOM of heaven.**
*Mat.* 3:2 repent, for *k. of heaven* is at hand, 4:17; 10:7
5:3 theirs is *k. of heaven*, 10
19 least in *k. of h.* g. in *k. of h.*
20 in no case ent. *k of h.* 18:3
7:21 saith, Lord, sh. ent. *k. of h.*
8:11 sit with Abrah. in *k. of h.*
11:11 least in *k. of h.* gre. th. he
12 *k. of heaven* suffer. violence
13:11 know mysteries of *k. of h.*
16:19 give thee keys of *k. of h.*
18:1 who is great. in *k. of h.* ? 4
23:13 shut up *k. of h.* aga. men

**His KINGDOM.**
*Gen.* 10:10 begin. of *his k.* was B.
*Num.* 24:7 *his k.* shall be exalted
*Deut.* 17:18 sit. on throne of *h. k.*
1 *Chr.* 11:10 strengthened in *h. k.*
2 *Chr.* 1:1 S. strengthen. in *h. k.*
*Ps.* 103:19 *h. k.* ruleth over all
145:12 glorious majesty of *h. k.*
*Is.* 9:7 *h. k.* to order and establi.
*Dan.* 4:3 *his k.* is an everl. king.
34 *h. k.* fr. generat. 6:26; 7:14
11:4 *h. k.* broken and pluck. up
*Mat.* 12:26 *h. k.* stand? *Lu.* 11:18
13:41 gather out of *his k.* all th.
16:28 S. of man coming in *h. k.*
*Luke* 1:33 of *h. k.* sh. be no end
1 *Thes.* 2:12 called you to *h. k.*
2 *Tim.* 4:1 appearing and *his k.*
*Rev.* 16:10 *his k.* full of darkness

**My KINGDOM.**
*Gen.* 20:9 brou. on me and *m. k.*
2 *Sam.* 3:28 I and *m. k.* are guil.
*Dan.* 4:36 glo. of *my k.* in *my k.*
6:26 in every dominion of *my k.*
*Mark* 6:23 to half of *my k.*
*Luke* 22:30 drink at my table in *my k.*
*John* 18:36 *my k.* not of th. world

**Thy KINGDOM.**
1 *Sam.* 13:14 *t. k.* sh. not contin.

KIS

*Ps.* 45:6 *t. k.* ri. sceptre, *Heb.* 1:8
145:11 speak of glory of *thy k.*
13 *thy k.* is everlasting kingd.
*Dan.* 4:26 *t. k.* shall be sure
5:11 man in *t. k.* 26 numb. *t. k.*
28 *t. k.* divided to Med. and P.
*Mat.* 6:10 *t. k.* come, *Luke* 11:2
20:21 the other on left in *t. k.*
*Luke* 23:42 thou comest to *t. k.*

**KINGDOMS.**
1 *Sam.* 10:18 out of hand of all *k.*
1 *K.* 4:21 Sol. reigned over all *k.*
2 *K.* 19:15 God of all *k.* of earth
2 *Chr.* 12:8 may know serv. of *k.*
20:6 thou rulest over all the *k.*
36:23 all *k.* hath the Lord given me, *Ezr.* 1:2
*Ps.* 46:6 heath. raged, *k.* moved
79:6 wrath on *k.* have not called
102:22 *k.* gathered to serve Lord
*Is.* 10:10 hand found *k.* of idols
13:4 noise of *k.* of nations gath.
14:16 is this man did shake *k.* ?
23:11 shook *k.* 37:16 God of *k.*
*Jer.* 1:10 over *k.* I have set thee
15:4 rem. to all *k.* 24:9; 34:17
25:26 all *k.* of world shall drink
29:18 make th. a terror to all *k.*
34:1 *k.* fought against Jerusal.
*Ezek.* 29:15 be the bas. of the *k.*
37:22 nor be divided into two *k.*
*Dan.* 2:44 shall cons. all these *k.*
7:23 shall be diverse from all *k.*
8:22 four *k.* stand out of nation
*Nah.* 3:5 will show *k.* thy shame
*Zep.* 3:8 assemble the *k.* to pour
*Hag.* 2:22 overthrow throne of *k.*
*Mat.* 4:8 all *k.* of world, *Luke* 4:5
*Heb.* 11:33 thro' faith subdued *k.*
*Rev.* 11:15 *k.* of world are *k.* of L.

**KINGLY.**
*Dan.* 5:20 deposed from *k.* thro.

**KINSFOLK, S.**
1 *K.* 16:11 none of Baasha's *k.*
2 *K.* 10:11 Jehu slew Ahab's *k.*
*Job* 19:14 *k.* failed and forgot. me
*Luke* 2:44 sought Jesus among *k.*
21:16 betrayed by *k.* and friends

**KINSMAN.**
*Num.* 5:8 if the man have no *k.*
27:11 give his inheritance to *k.*
*Ruth* 3:9 near *k.* 12 *k.* nearer
13 perform to thee part of a *k.*
4:1 behold *k.* of whom B. spake
14 not left thee without a *k.*
*John* 18:26 *k.* whose ear P. cut off
*Rom.* 16:11 salute Herodi. my *k.*

**KINSMEN.**
*Ruth* 2:20 is one of our next *k.*
*Ps.* 38:11 lovers and *k.* stood off
*Luke* 14:12 call not breth. nor *k.*
*Acts* 10:24 Cornelius called his *k.*
*Rom.* 9:3 my *k.* according to flesh
16:7 salute *k.* 21 *k.* salute you

**KINSWOMAN, MEN.**
*Lev.* 18:12 is my father's near *k.*
13 she is thy mother's near *k.*
17 for they are her near *k.*
*Prov.* 7:4 call understand. thy *k.*

**KIR.**
2 *K.* 16:9 people captive to K.
*Is.* 15:1 K. of M. is laid waste
*Amos* 9:7 bro. Assyrians from K.

**KIR-HARASETH.**
2 *K.* 3:25 in K. left they stones
*Is.* 16:7 foundations of K. shall

**KIRIATHAIM.**
*Gen.* 14:5 smote E. in Shav. K.
*Jer.* 48:1 K. is confounded, 23

**KIRJATH-ARBA.**
*Gen.* 23:2 Sar. died in K. *Jos.* 14:15; 20:7; *Jud.* 1:10

**KIRJATH-JEARIM.**
*Jos.* 9:17 K. a city of Hivites
1 *Sam.* 7:1 men of K. fetched ark
1 *Chr.* 13:5 the ark of God fr. K.
2 *Chr.* 1:4 broug. the ark fr. K.

KIRJATH-SEPHER. *Jos.* 15:15, 49

**KISH.**
1 *Sam.* 9:1 man wh. na. K. 14:51
10:11 wh. is come to son of K.?
2 *Sam.* 21:14 Sa. in sepulchre K.
*Acts* 13:21 G. gave the son of K.

**KISS, ES.**
*Prov.* 27:6 *k.* of an enemy deceit.
*Cant.* 1:2 *k.* me with *k.* of mouth
*Luke* 7:15 thou gavest me no *k.*
22:48 betra. Son of man wi. *k.* ?
*Rom.* 16:16 salute with a holy *k.*
1 *Cor.* 16:20 gr. wi. *k.* 2 *Cor.* 13:12
1 *Thes.* 5:26 greet breth. w. h. *k.*
1 *Pet.* 5:14 greet with *k.* of chari.

KNE

**KISS, Verb.**
*Gen.* 27:26 come near and *k.* me
31:28 not suffered to *k.* my sons
2 *Sam.* 20:9 Ama. by beard to *k.*
1 *K.* 19:20 *k.* my father and mot.
*Ps.* 2:12 *k.* Son, lest he be angry
*Prov.* 24:26 every man *k.* his lips
*Cant.* 1:2 *k.* me with kisses of m.
8:1 I would *k.* thee, yet I should
*Hos.* 13:2 men sacrifi. *k.* the calv.
*Mat.* 26:48 whomsoever I *k.* hold him fast, *Mark* 14:44
*Luke* 7:45 not ceased *k.* my feet
22:47 Judas drew near to J. to *k.*

**KISSED.**
*Gen.* 27:27 Ja. came and *k.* him
29:11 Jacob *k.* Rachel and wept
31:55 La. *k.* sons and daughters
45:15 J. *k.* all his brethren
48:10 J. *k.* Joseph's sons
50:1 Jos. fell on fa.'s face *k.* him
*Ex.* 4:27 met Moses and *k.* him
18:7 met father-in-law *k.* him
*Ruth* 1:9 Na. *k.* daughters-in-law
1 *Sam.* 10:1 poured oil and *k.* S.
20:41 Jonathan and David *k.*
2 *Sam.* 14:33 king *k.* Absalom
15:5 Absa. *k.* any man came ni.
1 *K.* 19:18 mouth hath not *k.*
*Job* 31:27 mouth hath *k.* hand
*Ps.* 85:10 and peace *k.* each other
*Prov.* 7:13 caught him *k.* him
*Mat.* 26:49 said, Hail, Master, and *k.* him, *Mark* 14:45
*Luke* 7:38 M. *k.* feet and anointed
15:20 fell on his neck and *k.* him
*Acts* 20:37 fell on P.'s neck *k.* h.

**KITE.**
*Lev.* 11:14 *k.* uncl. *Deut.* 14:13

KITTIM. *Gen.* 10:4; 1 *Chr.* 1:7

**KNEAD, ED**
*Gen.* 18:6 *k.* it and make cakes
1 *Sam.* 28:24 took flour and *k.* it
2 *Sam.* 13:8 Tamar took flour *k.*
*Jer.* 7:18 women *k.* their dough
*Hos.* 7:4 the baker *k.* the dough

**KNEADING.**
*Ex.* 8:3 frogs co. into *k.*-troughs
12:34 *k.*-troughs bound in cloth.

**KNEE.**
*Gen.* 41:43 they cried, Bow the *k.*
*Is.* 45:23 unto me every *k.* sh. bow, *Rom.* 14:11; *Phil.* 2:10
*Mat.* 27:29 bowed the *k.* bef. him
*Rom.* 11:4 bowed the *k.* to Baal

**KNEEL, ED.**
*Gen.* 24:11 ma. his camels *k.* do.
2 *Chr.* 6:13 Solomon *k.* on knees
*Ps.* 95:6 let us *k.* before the L.
*Dan.* 6:10 D. *k.* three times a day
*Luke* 22:41 and Jesus *k.* down
*Acts* 7:60 Stephen *k.* and cried
9:40 Peter *k.* prayed; 20:36 P.
21:5 we *k.* down on the shore

**KNEELING.**
1 *K.* 8:54 Solomon rose from *k.*
*Mat.* 17:14 a man *k.* to him, saying, *Mark* 10:17
*Mark* 1:40 came a leper *k.*

**KNEES.**
*Gen.* 30:3 maid sh. bear on my *k.*
48:12 brou. them fr. between *k.*
50:23 brought up on Joseph's *k.*
*Deut.* 28:35 Lord smite thee in *k.*
*Jud.* 7:5 bowed down *k.* 6
16:19 made Sam. sleep on her *k.*
1 *K.* 8:54 arose fr. kneeling on *k.*
18:42 Elijah put face bet. his *k.*
19:18 *k.* have not bowed to Baal
2 *K.* 1:13 fell on *k.* before Elijah
4:20 sat on mother's *k.* till noon
2 *Chr.* 6:13 Sol. kneeled on his *k.*
*Ezr.* 9:5 I fell on my *k.*
*Job* 3:12 why did *k.* prevent me
4:4 strengthened the feeble *k.*
*Ps.* 109:24 *k.* weak thro' fasting
*Is.* 35:3 confirm the feeble *k.*
66:12 and be dandled on her *k.*
*Ezek.* 7:17 *k.* weak as water, 21:7
47:4 the waters were to the *k.*
*Dan.* 5:6 *k.* smo. one ag. another
6:10 kneeled on *k.* three times
10:10 a hand set me upon my *k.*
*Nah.* 2:10 the *k.* smite together
*Mark* 15:19 bowing *k.* worship.
*Luke* 5:8 Peter fell at Jesus' *k.*
*Eph.* 3:14 bow my *k.* to Father
*Heb.* 12:12 hands hang do. fe. *k.*

**KNEW.**
*Gen.* 4:1 Adam *k.* E. his wife, 25
17 Cain *k.* wife, she conceived
38:26 Jud. *k.* her again no more
*Jud.* 11:39 daughter *k.* no man
19:25 *k.* her and abused her

KNE

1 *K.* 1:4 but the king *k.* her not
*Mat.* 1:25 Joseph *k.* her not

**KNEW.**
*Gen.* 3:7 Adam and Eve *k.* that
9:24 Noah *k.* what son had done
38:9 O. *k.* seed should not be h.
42:7 Joseph saw and *k.* breth. 8
*Num.* 24:16 *k.* knowl. of M. H.
*Deut.* 34:10 wh. L. *k.* face to face
1 *Sam.* 3:20 *k.* Sam. was a prop.
18:28 Saul *k.* L. was with David
20:39 D. and Jonathan *k.* mat.
22:17 bec. they *k.* when he fled
26:17 Saul *k.* David's voice
2 *Sam.* 11:16 *k.* that valiant men
2 *Chr.* 33:13 Manas. *k.* L. was G.
*Est.* 1:13 that *k.* law and judgm.
*Job* 23:3 *k.* where I might find
*Is.* 48:4 I *k.* thou art obstinate
7 should. say, Behold, I *k.* th.
*Jer.* 1:5 formed thee, I *k.* thee
32:8 I *k.* this was word of Lord
41:4 slain Gedaliah, no man *k.*
44:15 *k.* wives burnt incense
*Dan.* 5:21 he *k.* Most High ruled
6:10 Daniel *k.* wri. was signed
*Jon.* 4:2 *k.* thou art a graci. God
*Zec.* 11:11 *k.* it was word of L.
*Mat.* 7:23 profess I never *k.* you
12:25 J. *k.* thoughts, *Luke* 6:8
25:24 I *k.* thee, thou art hard m.
*Mark* 1:34 because they *k.* him
*Luke* 4:41 they *k.* he was Christ
12:47 servant *k.* his lord's will
24:31 eyes opened, they *k.* him
*John* 2:24 because he *k.* all men
25 for he *k.* what was in man
6:6 himself *k.* what he would do
64 Jesus *k.* from the beginning
11:42 I *k.* that thou hearest me
57 if any man *k.* where he we.
13:1 Jesus *k.* his hour was co.
11 he *k.* who should betray h.
28 no man at the table *k.* for
18:2 Judas *k.* the place
*Acts* 12:14 Rhoda *k.* Peter's voi.
22:29 *k.* that he was a Roman
*Rom.* 1:21 bec. when they *k.* G.
1 *Cor.* 2:8 no. of princes of wo. *k.*
2 *Cor.* 5:21 sin, who *k.* no sin
12:2 I *k.* a man in Christ, 3
*Col.* 1:6 since ye *k.* grace of God
2:1 *k.* what great conflict I have
*Jude* 5 though ye once *k.* this
*Rev.* 19:12 name writ. no man *k.*

**KNEW not.**
*Gen.* 28:16 place, and *k.* it *not*
38:16 Judah *k. not* she was his
*Ex.* 1:8 king which *k. n.* Joseph
*Num.* 22:34 I *k. not* thou stood.
*Deut.* 8:16 thy fathers *k. not*
29:26 gods thy fath. *k. not*, 32:17
*Jud.* 2:10 generation *k. not* L.
14:4 *k. not* that it was of the L.
1 *Sam.* 2:12 sons of Eli *k. n.* L.
20:39 the lad *k. not* any thing
2 *Sam.* 11:20 *k.* ye *n.* th. would
18:29 but I *k. not* what it was
22:44 peop. I *k. n.* sh. serve me
*Job* 2:12 Job's friends *k.* him *not*
29:16 cause I *k. n.* I search. out
42:3 th. I *k. n.* wonder. for me
*Ps.* 35:11 charge things I *k. not*
*Prov.* 24:12 behold, we *k.* it *not*
*Is.* 42:16 blind by way they *k. n.*
25 set him on fire, yet he *k. n.*
55:5 nations that *k. not* thee
*Jer.* 2:8 that handle law, *k.* me *n.*
11:19 I *k. not* they had devised
44:3 serve gods whom they *k. n.*
*Dan.* 11:38 whom fathers *k. not*
*Hos.* 8:4 made prin. and I *k.* it *n.*
11:3 they *k. not* that I healed
*Mat.* 17:12 E. co. they *k.* him *n.*
24:39 *k. not* till the flood came
*Luke* 2:43 Jos. and mother *k. n.*
12:48 *k. not* and did commit th.
*John* 1:10 the world *k.* him *not*
31 and I *k.* him *not*, 33
20:9 they *k. not* the scriptures
14 *k. not* that it was J. 21:4
*Acts* 13:27 because they *k.* him *n.*
19:32 *k. n.* wherefore they came
27:39 when day, they *k. n.* land
1 *Cor.* 1:21 by wisdom *k. not* G.
*Gal.* 4:8 then when ye *k. n.* God
1 *John* 3:1 because it *k.* him *not*

**KNEWEST.**
*Deut.* 8:3 fed with manna, *k.* not
*Ruth* 2:11 to people thou *k.* not
*Ps.* 142:3 then thou *k.* my path
*Is.* 48:8 heardest not, thou *k.* not
*Mat.* 25:26 thou *k.* I reaped where I sowed not, *Luke* 19:22
*Luke* 19:44 *k.* not time of visit.
*John* 4:10 if thou *k.* gift of God

KNO

**KNIFE.**
*Gen.* 22:6 Abraham took *k.* 10
*Jud.* 19:29 took *k.* and laid hold
*Prov.* 23:2 put a *k.* to thy throat
*Ezek.* 5:1 take thee a sharp *k.* 2

**KNIVES.**
*Jos.* 5:2 make sharp *k.*
3 Joshua made him sharp *k.*
1 *K.* 18:28 cut themselves with *k.*
*Ezr.* 1:9 nine and twenty *k.*
*Prov.* 30:14 teeth as *k.* dev. poor

**KNIT.**
*Jud.* 20:11 Is. were *k.* together
1 *Sam.* 18:1 Jonathan *k.* to Da.
1 *Chr.* 12:17 my heart be *k.* to y.
*Acts* 10:11 sheet *k.* at four corne.
*Col.* 2:2 hearts *k.* together in lo.
19 body *k.* together increaseth

**KNOCK, ED.**
*Mat.* 7:7 *k.* it sh. be op. *Lu.* 11:9
*Luke* 13:25 begin to *k.* at door
*Acts* 12:13 as Peter *k.* at the door
*Rev.* 3:20 I stand at door and *k.*

**KNOCKETH, ING.**
*Cant.* 5:2 voice of beloved that *k.*
*Mat.* 7:8 him that *k.* shall be opened, *Luke* 11:10
*Luke* 12:36 when he *k.* they may
*Acts* 12:16 Peter continued *k.*

**KNOP, S.**
*Ex.* 25:31 his *k.* and his flowers, 33, 34, 36; 37:17, 19, 20, 22
1 *K.* 6:18 cedar carved with *k.*
7:24 *k.* compass. it, *k.* cast into

**KNOW.**
*Gen.* 3:5 God doth *k.* your eyes
22 one of us, to *k.* good and e.
18:21 I will go and see, I will *k.*
*Ex.* 18:16 *k.* the statutes of God
*Num.* 14:31 they shall *k.* the la.
*Deut.* 4:39 *k.* this day, 11:2
8:2 *k.* what was in thy heart
13:3 *k.* whether ye love the Lo.
*Jos.* 4:22 let your children *k.*
22:22 and Israel he shall *k.*
*Ruth* 3:11 city of my peo. doth *k.*
14 before one could *k.* another
1 *Sam.* 17:47 assembly shall *k.* L.
21:2 let no man *k.* any thing
24:11 *k.* there is no evil in me
28:2 *k.* what thy servant can do
2 *Sam.* 3:25 thy going out, *k.* all
19:20 serv. *k.* that I have sinned
1 *K.* 8:38 *k.* every man the plague, 2 *Chr.* 6:29
2 *K.* 5:8 sh. *k.* there is a prophet
10:10 *k.* there shall fall nothing
1 *Chr.* 28:9 *k.* thou G. of thy fat.
2 *Chr.* 13:5 to *k.* that the L. gave
*Est.* 4:5 *k.* what it was, and why
*Job* 5:24 *k.* thy tabernacle
25 *k.* that thy seed sh. be great
27 and *k.* thou it for thy good
7:10 nor shall his place *k.* him
8:9 but of yesterday, *k.* nothing
11:6 *k.* that God exacteth less
8 what canst thou *k.*?
13:23 make me *k.* my transgres.
19:6 *k.* that G. hath overthrown
21:19 G. reward. him, he sh. *k.*
22:13 sayest, How doth God *k.*?
24:1 they that *k.* him not see?
17 if one *k.* them, they are in
34:4 *k.* am. oursel. what is good
37:15 dost *k.* when God dispos.
38:20 *k.* the paths to the house
*Ps.* 4:3 *k.* L. hath set apart godly
9:10 that *k.* thy na. trust in thee
39:4 L. make me to *k.* mine end
46:10 still, and *k.* that I am G.
51:6 in hid. part make me to *k.*
59:13 let them *k.* that G. ruleth
73:11 doth G. *k.* 16 thought to *k.*
89:15 blessed are they that *k.*
103:16 place shall *k.* it no more
139:23 *k.* my heart, *k.* my thou.
142:4 no man would *k.* me
143:8 *k.* way wherein I should
*Prov.* 1:2 *k.* wisd. and instruct
4:1 attend to *k.* understanding
10:32 righteous *k.* wh. is accept.
27:23 dilig. to *k.* state of flocks
*Ec.* 1:17 gave heart to *k.* wisd.
7:25 applied heart to *k.* wisdom
8:17 tho. a wise man think to *k.*
9:5 the living *k.* they shall die
11:9 *k.* that G. will bring to ju.
*Is.* 7:16 before the child shall *k.*
19:21 Egyptians shall *k.* the L.
41:20 that they may see and *k.*
49:26 all flesh shall *k.* I am
50:4 *k.* how to speak in season
52:6 my people sh. *k.* my name
58:2 and delight to *k.* my ways
60:16 *k.* that I the L. am thy S.
*Jer.* 2:19 *k.* it is evil to forsake

KNO

*Jer.* 9:6 thro' deceit refuse to *k.*
15:15 *k.* that for thy sake I suf.
16:21 cause them to *k.* my hand, and they sh. *k.* my name is
17:9 heart deceit. who can *k.* it?
24:7 give them a heart to *k.* me
31:34 *k.* the Lord, for they shall all *k.* me, *Heb.* 8:11
36:19 let no man *k.* where ye be
*Ezek.* 2:5 *k.* ha. been a pro. 33:33
5:13 *k.* I the Lord have spoken
25:14 they sh. *k.* my vengeance
28:19 all that *k.* thee be aston.
34:30 they *k.* I am with them
37:28 heathen shall *k.* 39:23
*Dan.* 2:21 know. to them who *k.*
4:25 *k.* that M. High ruleth, 32
7:16 made me *k.* interpretation
11:32 peo. that *k.* God be strong
*Hos.* 2:20 thou shalt *k.* the Lord
9:7 Israel shall *k.* it
13:4 thou sh. *k.* no God but me
14:9 prudent, and he sh. *k.* th.
*Mic.* 3:1 for you to *k.* judgment
*Zec.* 2:11 *k.* the L. sent me, 4:9
*Mal.* 2:4 ye sh. *k.* I have sent th.
*Mat.* 6:3 let not thy left hand *k.*
7:11 *k.* how to give, *Luke* 11:13
9:30 see no man *k.* it. *Mark* 5:43; 7:24; 9:30
13:11 it is given to you to *k.* *Mark* 4:11; *Luke* 8:10
24:33 *k.* desolation is near, *Mark* 13:29; *Luke* 21:20
*John* 4:42 we *k.* that this is Chr.
7:17 he shall *k.* of the doctrine
10:4 sheep fol. they *k.* his voice
14 am good Shep. *k.* my sheep
13:7 thou shalt *k.* hereafter
35 men *k.* ye are my disciples
16:21 behold, they *k.* what I sa.
*Acts* 1:7 not for you to *k.* times
22:14 *k.* his will and see J. One
26:4 from my youth *k.* all Jews
*Rom.* 7:1 speak to them that *k.*
10:19 I say, Did not Israel *k.*?
1 *Cor.* 2:14 neither can he *k.* th.
8:2 know. noth. as ought to *k.*
*Eph.* 3:19 *k.* the love of Christ
1 *Thes.* 3:5 I sent to *k.* your faith
4:4 ev. one sho. *k.* how to pos.
5:12 *k.* them who labor among
1 *Tim.* 4:3 believe and *k.* truth
2 *Tim.* 3:1 *k.* also that in last da.
*Tit.* 1:16 profess that they *k.* G.
*Jam.* 2:20 wilt thou *k.* O vain
*Jude* 10 what they *k.* naturally
*Rev.* 2:23 churches sh. *k.* I am he
3:9 make them *k.* I have loved

*See* CERTAIN, CERTAINLY, CERTAINTY.

**I KNOW.**
*Gen.* 12:11 *I k.* thou art fair wo.
15:8 *I k.* that I shall inherit?
18:19 *I k.* he will com. his chil.
22:12 *I k.* that thou fearest God
48:19 *I k.* it, my son, I *k.* it
*Ex.* 3:7 said, *I k.* their sorrows
4:14 brother? *I k.* he can speak
18:11 *I k.* L. grea. than all gods
33:12 *I k.* thee by thy name, 17
*Deut.* 31:21 *I k.* th. imagination
29 *I k.* that after my death
*Jos.* 2:9 *I k.* L. hath given you
*Jud.* 17:13 *k. I* L. will do good
1 *Sam.* 20:30 *I k.* cho. son of J.?
24:20 *I k.* thou shalt surely be
29:9 *I k.* thou art good
2 *K.* 2:3 *I k.* it, hold peace, 5
5:15 *I k.* there is no G. in earth
19:27 *I k.* thy abode, *Is.* 37:28
1 *Chr.* 29:17 *I k.* thou triest heart
2 *Chr.* 25:16 *I k.* G. hath determ.
*Job* 9:28 *I k.* not hold me innoc.
13:2 ye know, the same do *I k.*
18 *I k.* that I shall be justified
19:25 *I k.* my Redeemer liveth
21:27 *I k.* your thoughts
30:23 *I k.* th. bring me to death
42:2 *I k.* thou canst do every th.
*Ps.* 20:6 *I k.* L. sav. his anointed
41:11 *I k.* thou favorest me
50:11 *I k.* all fowls of mountain
119:75 *I k.* O L. thy judg. right.
135:5 *I k.* L. is greater above all
140:12 *I k.* L. will maint. cause
*Ec.* 3:12 *I k.* th. no good in them
8:12 *I k.* it shall be well with
*Is.* 47:8 nor shall *I k.* loss of chi.
66:18 *I k.* works and thoughts
*Jer.* 10:23 *I k.* the way of man
11:18 L. given me knowl. *I k.* it
29:11 *I k.* the thoughts I think
23 *I k.* and am witness, sai. L.
48:30 *I k.* his wrath, saith L.
*Ezek.* 11:5 *I k.* things that come
*Hos.* 13:5 *I* did *k.* thee in wilder.

KNO

*Jon.* 1:12 *I k.* for my sake temp.
*Mat.* 28:5 *I k.* that ye seek Jesus
*Mark* 1:24 *I k.* who thou art, *Luke* 4:34
*Luke* 1:18 whereby sh. *I k.* this
*John* 4:25 *I k.* that Messias com.
8:37 *I k.* ye are Abraham's seed
55 *I k.* him; 9:25 one thi. I *k.*
10:15 knoweth me, *I k.* Father
27 *I k.* my sheep, they fol. me
11:22 *I k.* that what thou ask G.
24 *I k.* that he shall rise again
13:18 *I k.* whom I have chosen
*Acts* 12:11 *I k.* for a surety Lord
19:15 Jesus *I k.* and Paul *I k.*
10:25 *I k.* ye see my fa. no more
*Rom.* 7:18 *I k.* in me dw. no good
1 *Cor.* 4:4 *I k.* nothing by myself
13:12 *I k.* in part, then shall *I k.*
*Phil.* 1:19 *I k.* this shall turn
25 *I k.* I shall abide with you
4:12 *I k.* how to be abased, *I k.*
2 *Tim.* 1:12 *I k.* whom I believed
1 *John* 2:4 he that saith, *I k.* him
*Rev.* 2:2 *I k.* thy works, 13; 3:8

**KNOW not, or not KNOW.**
*Gen.* 4:9 where is Abel? I *k. not*
27:2 I *k. not* day of my death
*Ex.* 5:2 I *k. n.* L. nor will I let I.
1 *Sam.* 3:7 Sam. did *not* yet *k.* L.
1 *K.* 18:12 Sp. carry thee I *k. not*
2 *K.* 17:26 *k. n.* manner of God
*Ezr.* 7:25 teach ye th. that *k. not*
*Job* 9:21 would I *not k.* my soul
15:9 know. thou that we *k. n.*?
21:29 do ye *not k.* their tokens?
24:13 *k. not* the ways thereof
16 dig in dark. they *k. n.* light
32:22 *k. not* to give flatter. titles
36:26 God great, we *k.* him *not*
*Ps.* 71:15 *k. n.* numbers thereof
82:5 *k. not* neither understand
94:10 teach man, shall *not* he *k.*?
101:4 I will *n. k.* wicked person
*Prov.* 4:19 *k. n.* at what stumble
24:12 doth *not* he *k.* it, and sh.
30:18 four things which I *k. not*
*Ec.* 9:5 dead *k. not* anything
*Is.* 1:3 but Israel doth *not k.*
43:19 ye *n. k.* it? 44:8 I *k. not*
47:11 *not k.* from wh. it ariseth
59:8 way of peace they *k. not*
*Jer.* 5:4 they *k. not* way of Lord
7:9 after gods, whom ye *k. n.*?
8:7 my people *k.* not judgments
9:3 they *k. not* me, saith Lord
10:25 fury on heathen *k.* thee *n.*
*Ezek.* 38:14 shalt thou *not k.* it
*Hos.* 2:8 did *n. k.* I gave her corn
*Amos* 3:10 th. *k. not* to do right.
*Mic.* 4:12 *k. not* thoughts of Lo.
*Mat.* 25:12 I say, I *k.* you *not*
26:70 I *k. not* what thou sayest
72 saying, I *k. not* the man, 74; *Mark* 14:68, 71
*Mark* 10:38 ye *k. not* what ye ask
12:24 because ye *k. n.* scriptures
*Luke* 1:34 seeing I *k. not* a man
13:25 I *k. n.* whence you are, 27
22:57 say. Woman, I *k.* him *not*
60 I *k. not* what thou sayest
23:34 they *k. not* what they do
24:16 that they should *n. k.* him
*John* 1:26 one am. you ye *k. not*
8:55 say, I *k.* him *n.* should lie
9:21 hath opened eyes, we *k. n.*
29 we *k. not* from whence he is
10:5 *k. not* voice of strangers
14:5 we *k. not* whith. thou goest
15:21 *k. not* him that sent me
*Acts* 21:34 could not *k.* certainty
*Rom.* 8:26 *k. n.* what should pray
1 *Cor.* 2:2 determined *not* to *k.* any thing
14:11 *k. not* meaning of voice
1 *Thes.* 4:5 Gentiles wh. *k. n.* G.
2 *Thes.* 1:8 vengeance on them *k. not* God
1 *Tim.* 3:5 man *k. n.* how to rule
*Jude* 10 evil of things they *k. n.*
*Rev.* 3:3 *not k.* what hour I come

*See Ye* KNOW.

**KNOW that I am the Lord.**
*Ex.* 6:7 ye shall *k. that I am the L.* 16:12; 1 *K.* 20:28; *Ezek.* 6:7, 13; 7:4, 9; 11:10, 12; 12:20; 13:9, 14, 21, 23; 14:8; 15:7; 20:38, 42, 44; 23:49; 24:24; 25:5; 35:9; 36:11; 37:6, 13; *Joel* 3:17
7:5 Egyptians *k. that I am the L.* 14:4, 18
17 shalt *k. that I am the L.* 1 *K.* 20:13; *Is.* 49:23; *Ezek.* 16:62; 22:16; 25:7; 35:4, 12

KNO

*Ex.* 29:46 they shall *k. that I am the L. Ezek.* 6:10, 14; 7:27; 12:15, 16; 24:27; 25:11, 17; 26:6; 28:22, 23, 24, 26; 29:9, 16:21; 30:8, 19, 25, 26; 32:15; 33:29; 34:27; 35:15; 36:23; 38:23; 39:6, 28
*Jer.* 24:7 heart to *k. t. I am t. L.*
*Ezek.* 20:12 might *k. t. I am L.*
36:23 heath. sh. *k. I am L.* 38:7
39:22 Is. shall *k. t. I am the L.*

**May, mayest, or might KNOW.**
*Ex.* 8:10 thou *mayest k.* there is none like God, 9:14
9:29 *m. k.* earth is the Lord's
11:7 *may k.* L. put a difference
33:13 show me way, th. I *m. k.*
*Num.* 22:19 *m. k.* wh. L. will say
*Deut.* 4:35 *m. k.* that L. he is G.
*Jos.* 3:4 *m. k.* way ye should go
4:24 people *m. k.* hand of the L.
1 *Sam.* 17:46 *m. k.* th. is a G. in Is. 1 *K.* 8:43, 60; 2 *K.* 19:19
2 *Sam.* 24:2 *m. k.* num. of peop.
1 *K.* 18:37 people *m. k.* th. art G.
2 *Chr.* 6:33 people *may k.* thy na.
*Job* 19:29 *m. k.* there is a judg.
31:6 that God *may k.* my integ.
37:7 all men *may k.* his work
*Ps.* 9:20 *m. k.* th. to be but men
39:4 that *may k.* how frail I am
83:18 *m. k.* thou art M. High
109:27 *m. k.* th. this is thy hand
119:125 that I *m. k.* thy testim.
*Is.* 5:19 draw nigh that we *m. k.*
7:15 he *may k.* to refuse the ev.
37:20 all *may k.* that thou art L.
41:23 ye *may k.* we are gods
43:10 ye *may k.* and believe me
45:3 thou *m. k.* I am G. of Isr.
6 *may k.* from rising of sun
*Ezek.* 21:5 all flesh *may k.* I have
38:16 that heathen *may k.* me
*Dan.* 2:30 *m. k.* though. of heart
4:17 to intent that living *m. k.*
*Mic.* 6:5 *m. k.* righteousn. of L.
*John* 10:38 ye *may k.* and believe
14:31 the world *may k.* 17:23
17:3 *m. k.* thee the only true G.
*Acts* 17:19 *m. k.* wh. th. doctrine
1 *Cor.* 2:12 *m. k.* things given
2 *Cor.* 2:4 *m. k.* love I ha. to you
9 that I *m. k.* the proof of you
*Eph.* 1:18 ye *m. k.* hope of call.
6:22 ye *might k.* our affairs
*Phil.* 3:10 that I *may k.* him
*Col.* 4:6 ye *m. k.* how to answer
1 *Tim.* 3:15 *m. k.* how thou ong.
1 *John* 5:13 *m. k.* ye ha. eternal
20 we *m. k.* him that is true

**We KNOW, or KNOW we.**
*Gen.* 29:5 they said, *we k.* him
*Deut.* 18:21 how shall *we k.* wo.
2 *Chr.* 20:12 nor *k. we* what to do
*Job* 36:26 G. is gr. *we k.* him not
*Is.* 59:12 our infiqui. *we k.* them
*Hos.* 6:3 then sh. *we k.* if we fol.
8:2 cry to me, My G. *we k.* thee
*Mat.* 22:16 *we k.* thou art true, *Mark* 12:14; *Luke* 20:21
*John* 3:11 we speak th. *we* do *k.*
4:22 *we k.* what we worship
6:42 wh. father and moth. *we k.*
7:27 *we k.* whence this man is
8:52 *we k.* that th. hast a devil
9:20 *we k.* that this is our son
29 *we k.* that God spake to Moses
31 *we k.* God heareth not sin.
14:5 L. *we k.* not whi. th. goest
21:24 *we k.* his testimo. is true
*Acts* 17:20 *we* would *k.* wh. these
*Rom.* 7:14 *we k.* law is spiritual
8:28 *we k.* things work for good
1 *Cor.* 8:1 *we k.* we all ha. knowl.
4 *we k.* an idol is noth. in wor.
13:9 for *we k.* in part, and prop.
2 *Cor.* 5:1 *we k.* if our earthly h.
16 *k. we* no man after the flesh
1 *Tim.* 1:8 *we k.* that law is good
*Heb.* 10:30 *we k.* him hath said
1 *John* 2:3 *we k.* that *we k.* him
5 *k.* that *we* are in him
18 *we k.* that it is the last time
3:2 *we k.* that wh. he sh. appear
14 *we k.* we ha. passed fr. dea.
19 *we k.* we are of the truth
24 *we k.* that he abideth in us
4:6 *k. we* sp. of truth and error
13 *k. we* that we dwell in him
5:2 *we k.* we love child. of God
15 *we k.* that he heareth us, *we k.* we have petitions
19 *we k.* that we are of God
20 that *we* may *k.* him that is true

KNO

**Ye KNOW,** *or* **KNOW ye.**
*Gen.* 29:5 he said, *k. ye* Laban?
*Ex.* 16:6 at even *ye* shall *k.*
23:9 *ye k.* the heart of stranger
*Num.* 14:34 *ye k.* breach of prom.
*Jos.* 3:10 *ye* shall *k.* the living G.
2 *K.* 9:11 *ye k.* man and his com.
*Job* 13:2 what *ye k.* same do I kn.
*Ps.* 100:3 *k. ye* that Lord he is G.
*Is.* 51:7 *ye* that *k.* righteousness
*Jer.* 48:17 all *ye* that *k.* his name
*Ezek.* 17:21 *ye k.* I have spo. 37:14
*Joel* 2:27 *ye* sh. *k.* I am in midst
*Zec.* 2:9 *ye* sh. *k.* L. sent me, 6:15
*Mat.* 7:16 *ye* shall *k.* by fruits, 20
20:25 *ye k.* princes of the Gentiles, *Mark* 10:42
24:32 *ye k.* summer is nigh, *Mark* 13:28; *Luke* 21:30
25:13 *ye k.* neither day nor hour
*Mark* 4:13 *k. ye* not this parab.?
*Luke* 21:31 *k. ye* king. of G. is ni.
*John* 7:28 *ye* both *k.* me, and kn.
8:28 then sh. *ye. k.* that I am he
32 and *ye* shall *k.* the truth
11:49 C. said, *k. ye* nothing at all
13:12 *k. ye* what I have done?
17 if *ye k.* these things, happy
14:4 wh. I go *ye k.* and way *ye k.*
7 from henceforth *ye k.* him, 17
20 *ye* shall *k.* I am in my Fath.
15:18 *ye k.* that it hated me
*Acts* 2:22 as *ye* yourselves also *k.*
19:25 *ye k.* that by this craft we
1 *Cor.* 15:58 *ye k.* lab. not in vain
2 *Cor.* 8:9 *ye k.* grace of our Lord
*Gal.* 3:7 *k. ye* they wh. are of fa.
*Phil.* 2:22 *ye k.* the proof of him
1 *Thes.* 1:5 *ye k.* wh. man. of men
2:2 shamefully entreat. as *ye k.*
11 *ye k.* how we exhorted
2 *Thes.* 2:6 *ye k.* what witholdeth
*Heb.* 12:17 *ye k.* he wo. ha. inher.
1 *Pet.* 1:18 *ye k.* ye not redeemed
2 *Pet.* 3:17 *ye k.* these things bef.
1 *John* 2:20 and *ye k.* all things
21 truth, but because *ye k.* it
29 *ye k.* he is rig. *ye k.* ev. one
3:5 *ye k.* he manifested, 15
4:2 hereby *k. ye* Spirit of God
3 *John* 12 *ye k.* our record is true

**Ye KNOW not,** *or* **KNOW ye not.**
2 *Sam.* 3:38 *k. ye not* th. is a pri.
*Job* 21:29 do *ye not k.* th. tokens
*Mat.* 20:22 *ye k. not* what ye ask
24:42 *ye k. not* wh. hour L. come
*Mark* 4:13 *k. ye not* this parab.?
12:24 bec. *ye k. not* scriptures
13:33 *ye k. not* when time is, 35
*Luke* 9:55 *ye k. not* what manner
*John* 1:26 whom *ye k. not.*
4:22 ye worship *ye k. not* what
32 meat to me *ye k. not* of
7:28 sent me is true, wh. *ye k. n.*
8:19 *ye* neither *k.* me nor Father
9:30 *ye k. not* from whence he is
2 *Cor.* 13:5 *k. ye not* yourselves
*Jam.* 4:14 *ye k. not* wh. be on m.
1 *John* 2:21 *ye k. not* the truth

**KNOWEST.**
*Gen.* 30:26 thou *k.* service I done
47:6 *k.* any man of activ. among
*Ex.* 32:22 *k.* peo. set on mischief
*Num.* 20:14 *k.* travel hath befal.
*Deut.* 28:33 a nation thou *k.* not
*Jos.* 14:6 *k.* thing the Lord said
2 *Sam.* 2:26 *k.* thou not th. it w.
7:20 L. *k.* thy serv. 1 *Chr.* 17:18
17:8 said Hushai, thou *k.* father
1 *K.* 2:5 *k.* also what Joab did
9 *k.* what thou oughtest to do
44 *k.* all thou didst to David
8:39 whose heart thou *k.* thou only *k.* 2 *Chr.* 6:30
2 *K.* 2:3 *k.* thou L. will take, 5
4:1 *k.* thy serv. did fear the L.
*Job* 10:7 thou *k.* I am not wicked
15:9 wh. *k.* th. th. we kn. not?
20:4 *k.* thou not this of old
34:33 theref. speak what thou *k.*
38:5 who laid meas. if thou *k.*?
21 *k.* thou it, because
39:1 *k.* when goats bri. forth, 2
*Ps.* 40:9 O L. thou *k.* *Jer.* 15:15
69:5 O God, thou *k.* my foolish.
139:2 thou *k.* my down-sitting
4 O Lord, thou *k.* it altogether
*Prov.* 27:1 *k.* not what a day br.
*Ec.* 11:2 *k.* not what evil
5 *k.* not what is way of Spirit
6 thou *k.* not whe. sh. prosper
*Is.* 55:5 call a nation thou *k.* not
*Jer.* 5:15 nation wh. lang. *k.* not
12:3 but thou, O Lord, *k.* me
17:16 nor des. woful day, th. *k.*
18:23 thou *k.* their counsel

KNO

*Jer.* 33:3 show things thou *k.* not
*Dan.* 10:20 *k.* thou wheref. I co.
*Zec.* 4:5 *k.* not wh. these be, 13
*Mark* 10:19 *k.* com. *Luke* 18:20
*Luke* 22:34 thrice deny th. *k.* me
*John* 1:48 N. said, When, *k.* me?
3:10 a master, *k.* not th. things?
13:7 what I do, thou *k.* not now
16:30 thou *k.* all things, 21:17
21:15 L. thou *k.* I love thee, 16
*Acts* 1:24 *k.* the hearts of all men
*Rom.* 2:18 *k.* his will, and appr.
1 *Cor.* 7:16 what *k.* thou, O wife
2 *Tim.* 1:15 *k.* all they in Asia
*Rev.* 3:17 *k.* not th. art wretched
7:14 said unto him, Sir, thou *k.*

**KNOWETH.**
*Gen.* 33:13 *k.* children are tender
*Deut.* 2:7 *k.* thy walk, thro' wild.
34:6 no man *k.* Mos. sepulchre
*Jos.* 22:22 God of gods, he *k.* Is.
1 *Sam.* 20:3 father certainly *k.*
2 *Sam.* 14:22 serv. *k.* I found gr.
17:10 Is. *k.* thy father is mighty
*Job* 11:11 he *k.* vain men
15:23 *k.* day of darkness is ready
23:10 but he *k.* the way I take
28:7 there is a path no fowl *k.*
23 God understandeth and *k.*
34:25 therefore he *k.* their works
*Ps.* 1:6 Lord *k.* way of righteous
37:18 the L. *k.* days of the upri.
44:21 he *k.* the secrets of heart
74:9 nor is there any am. us *k.*
94:11 L. *k.* thou. of man vanity
103:14 he *k.* our frame
104:19 sun *k.* his going down
138:6 the proud he *k.* afar off
139:14 thy works, my soul *k.*
*Ec.* 6:8 *k.* to walk before living
7:22 thy heart *k.* th. hast cursed
9:1 no man *k.* eit. love or hatred
*Is.* 1:3 the ox *k.* his owner
*Jer.* 9:24 understandeth and *k.*
*Dan.* 2:22 he *k.* what is in darkn.
*Nah.* 1:7 L. *k.* them trust in him
*Zep.* 3:5 the unjust *k.* no shame
*Mat.* 6:8 Fa. *k.* what ye need
32 *k.* ye have need, *Luke* 12:30
11:27 no man *k.* Son but the Father, nor any *k.* Father save the Son, *Luke* 10:22
24:36 that day *k.* *Mark* 13:32
*Luke* 16:15 God *k.* your hearts
*John* 7:15 how *k.* this man let.?
27 no man *k.* whence he is
10:15 Fa. *k.* me; 14:17 nor *k.*
19:35 he *k.* that he saith true
*Acts* 15:8 God which *k.* hearts
*Rom.* 8:27 *k.* what is mind of S.
1 *Cor.* 2:11 what man *k.* th. of a man, even th. of G. *k.* no m.
8:2 if any man think he *k.* any.
2 *Cor.* 11:11 love you not? G. *k.*
31 God, Fa. of our L. *k.* a lie
12:2 I cannot tell, God *k.* 3
2 *Tim.* 2:19 L. *k.* th. that are his
*Jam.* 4:17 him that *k.* to do good
2 *Pet.* 2:9 L. *k.* how to de. godly
1 *John* 3:20 God is greater and *k.*
4:6 he that *k.* God heareth us
7 that lov. is born of God, *k.* G.
*Rev.* 2:17 name writ. no man *k.*
12:12 *k.* he hath but short time

**Who KNOWETH,** *or* **not KNOWETH.**
*Est.* 4:14 *w. k.* whe. th. art come
*Job* 12:9 *who k. not* in all these
14:21 come to honor, he *k.* it *n.*
18:21 place of him that *k. n.* G.
28:13 man *k. not* the price
*Ps.* 39:6 *k. not* who shall gather
90:11 *who k.* power of anger?
92:6 a brutish man *k. not*
*Prov.* 7:23 *k. not* it is for his life
9:18 he *k. not* dead are there
24:22 *who k.* the ruin of them
*Ec.* 2:19 *w. k.* whe. he be wise
3:21 *who k.* the spirit of man
6:12 *who k.* what is good for m.
8:7 he *k. not* that wh. shall be
9:12 man also *k. not* his time
10:15 he *k. not* how to go to city
*Is.* 29:15 seeth us, *who k.* us?
*Hos.* 7:9 gray hairs, yet *k. not*
*Joel* 2:14 *who k.* if he will return
*Mark* 4:27 gr. up, he *k. not* how
*John* 7:49 peo. *w. k. n.* the law
12:35 darkness, *k. n.* whither
15:15 serv. *k. n.* what lord doeth
1 *John* 2:11 walk. in dark. *k. n.*
3:1 therefore the world *k.* us *n.*
4:8 *k. not* God, for God is love

**KNOWING.**
*Gen.* 3:5 as gods *k.* good and evil
1 *K.* 2:32 my father David not *k.*

KNO

*Mat.* 9:4 *k.* their thoughts, *Luke* 11:17
22:29 ye err, not *k.* scriptures
*Mark* 5:30 Jesus *k.* in himself
33 woman *k.* what was done
6:20 *k.* that he was a just man
*Luke* 9:33 E. not *k.* what he said
*John* 13:3 Jesus *k.* Fa. had given
18:4 Jesus *k.* all that sho. come
19:28 J. *k.* all things were acco.
21:12 none ask him, *k.* it was L.
*Acts* 2:30 *k.* that God had sworn
5:7 wife not *k.* what was done
20:22 not *k.* things shall befall
*Rom.* 1:32 *k.* the judgment of G.
2:4 not *k.* goodness of God
13:11 *k.* time, now it is high ti.
2 *Cor.* 4:14 *k.* he wh. raised L. J.
5:6 *k.* that wh. we are at home
*Eph.* 6:8 *k.* what good any man
*Col.* 3:24 *k.* of L. ye rec. reward
1 *Tim.* 1:9 *k.* this, law is for la.
2 *Tim.* 3:14 *k.* of wh. thou learn.
*Heb.* 10:34 *k.* ye have in heaven
11:8 not *k.* whither he went
*Jam.* 1:3 *k.* this, trying of y. fai.
1 *Pet.* 3:9 *k.* ye are therein. called
2 *Pet.* 1:14 *k.* shortly I must put

**KNOWLEDGE.**
*Gen.* 2:9 tree of *k.* good and ev. 17
*Ex.* 31:3 filled Bez. in *k.* 35:31
*Lev.* 4:23 if sin come to *k.* 28
*Num.* 24:16 *k.* of the Most High
*Ruth* 2:10 should. take *k.* of me
1 *Sam.* 2:3 the L. is a God of *k.*
1 *K.* 9:27 *k.* of sea; 2 *Chr.* 8:18
2 *Chr.* 1:11 thou hast asked *k.*
12 wisdom and *k.* is granted
*Neh.* 10:28 every one having *k.*
*Job* 15:2 wise man ut. vain *k.*?
21:14 desire not *k.* of thy ways
22 shall any teach God *k.*?
33:3 my lips sh. utter *k.* clearly
36:3 I will fetch my *k.* from afar
4 per. in *k.* is with the, 37:16
*Ps.* 19:2 night to night show. *k.*
73:11 is there *k.* in Most High?
94:10 he that teacheth man *k.*
119:66 teach me judgm. and *k.*
139:6 such *k.* too wonder. for me
144:3 what is man thou takest *k.* of?
*Prov.* 1:7 fear of Lord begi. of *k.*
22 fools hate *k.* 2:3 cri. after *k.*
29 they hated *k.* did not choose
2:6 out of his mouth cometh *k.*
10 *k.* is pleasant to thy soul
3:20 by *k.* depths are broken up
5:2 that thy lips may keep *k.*
8:10 *k.* rather than choice gold
12 and find out *k.* of inventions
9:10 *k.* of Holy is understanding
10:14 wise men lay up *k.*
11:9 thro' *k.* sh. just be deliver.
12:23 a prud. man concealeth *k.*
13:16 ev. prud. man deal. wi. *k.*
14:6 *k.* easy to him that unders.
7 perceiv. not in him lips of *k.*
18 prudent are crowned with *k.*
15:2 tongue of wise useth *k.*
7 lips of the wise disperse *k.*
14 hath understanding seek. *k.*
17:27 hath *k.* spareth his words
18:15 heart of prudent getteth *k.*
and ear of wise seeketh *k.*
19:25 and he will understand *k.*
27 cease to err from words of *k.*
20:15 lips of *k.* precious jewel
21:11 wise instructed, he rec. *k.*
22:12 eyes of the L. preserve *k.*
23:12 apply th. ear to words of *k.*
24:4 by *k.* sh. chambers be filled
5 a man of *k.* increas. strength
28:2 by man of *k.* state be pro.
30:3 nor have the *k.* of Holy
*Ec.* 1:16 had experience of *k.*
18 increaseth *k.* increaseth sor.
2:21 a man whose labor is in *k.*
26 God giveth a man *k.* and joy
7:12 excellency of *k.* is wisdom
9:10 nor *k.* in grave, whi. goest
*Is.* 11:2 *k.* and fear of the Lord
28:9 whom shall he teach *k.*?
32:4 heart of rash sh. underst. *k.*
33:6 wisd. and *k.* shall be stabi.
40:14 judgment, and taught *k.*
44:19 neither is th. *k.* nor unde.
25 and maketh their *k.* foolish
47:10 thy *k.* hath perverted thee
53:11 by *k.* right. serv. justify
*Jer.* 3:15 shall feed you with *k.*
10:14 ev. man brutish in his *k.*
*Dan.* 12:4 *k.* shall be increased
*Hos.* 4:6 peo. destroyed for lack of *k.* thou reject, *k.* I rej th.
*Hab.* 2:14 earth fill. with *k.* of L.
*Mal.* 2:7 priest's lips sho. keep *k.*

KNO

*Luke* 1:77 to give *k.* of salvation
11:52 taken away key of *k.*
*Acts* 4:13 marvelled and took *k.*
24:22 more perfect *k.* of th. way
*Rom.* 1:28 not like to re. G. in *k.*
2:20 which hast the form of *k.*
3:20 for by law is the *k.* of sin
10:2 a zeal, not according to *k.*
15:14 are filled with all *k.*
1 *Cor.* 1:5 are enriched in all *k.*
8:1 we all have *k.* *k.* puffeth up
10 which hast *k.* at meat
11 thro' thy *k.* sh. brother per.
12:8 word of *k.* by same Spirit
13:2 underst. mysteries and *k.*
8 there be *k.* it sh. vanish away
14:6 speak by revelation or *k.*
2 *Cor.* 2:14 manif. savor of his *k.*
4:6 light of *k.* of the glory of G.
6:6 by *k.* by long-suffering
8:7 as ye abound in faith and *k.*
11:6 rude in speech, not in *k.*
*Eph.* 1:17 wisdom in *k.* of him
3:19 love of C. which passeth *k.*
4:13 unity of faith, and *k.* of S.
*Phil.* 1:9 may abound more in *k.*
3:8 all things loss for *k.* of Chr.
*Col.* 1:9 filled with *k.* of his will
2:3 hid treas. of wisdom and *k.*
3:10 new man renewed in *k.*
1 *Tim.* 2:4 come to *k.* of truth
2 *Tim.* 3:7 to come to *k.* of truth
*Heb.* 10:26 if we sin after rec. *k.*
*Jam.* 3:13 wise man, end. wi. *k.*?
1 *Pet.* 3:7 dwell according to *k.*
2 *Pet.* 1:5 virtue *k.* *k.* temperance
1:8 nor unfruit. in *k.* of our L.
3:18 grow in *k.* of our Lord Jes.

**KNOWLEDGE of God.**
*Prov.* 2:5 thou shalt find *k. of G*
*Hos.* 4:1 nor *k. of G.* in the land
6:6 *k. of G.* more than bu.-offer
*Rom.* 11:33 of wisd. and *k. of G.*
1 *Cor.* 15:34 have not *k. of God*
2 *Cor.* 10:5 exalteth ag. *k. of G.*
*Col.* 1:10 increasing in *k. of God*
2 *Pet.* 1:2 peace, thro' *k. of God*

**KNOWLEDGE of the Lord.**
2 *Chr.* 30:22 taught good *k. of L.*
*Is.* 11:9 earth full of *k. of the L.*
2 *Pet.* 2:20 escaped thro' *k. of L.*

**No KNOWLEDGE.**
*Deut.* 1:39 child, that day *no k.*
*Ps.* 14:4 work. of iniq. *no k.* 53:4
*Is.* 5:13 because they have *no k.*
45:20 have *no k.* set up images
58:3 afflicted soul, takest *no k.*
*Jer.* 4:22 do good, th. have *no k.*

**Without KNOWLEDGE.**
*Num.* 15:24 *with. k.* of congrega.
*Job* 35:16 multipli. words *w. k.*
36:12 perish, and die *with. k.*
38:2 counsel by wor. *w. k.* 42:3
*Prov.* 19:2 not good soul be *w. k.*

**KNOWN.**
*Gen.* 24:16 nor had any man *k.*
*Ex.* 2:14 surely this thing is *k.*
*Lev.* 4:14 they have sinned is *k.*
*Num.* 31:17 kill ev. wo. *k.* man
*Deut.* 1:13 *k.* among tribes, 15
*Jos.* 24:31 *k.* works of the Lord
1 *K.* 18:36 let it be *k.* thou art G.
*Ps.* 9:16 Lord is *k.* by judgment
31:7 *k.* my soul in adversities
48:3 God is *k.* in her palaces
67:2 thy way may be *k.* on earth
76:1 in Judah is God *k.* his na.
77:19 thy footsteps are not *k.*
79:10 let him be *k.* among hent.
88:12 shall wond. be *k.* in dark?
91:14 bec. he hath *k.* my name
139:1 searched me, and *k.* me
*Prov.* 12:16 fool's wrath pres. *k.*
20:11 a child is *k.* by his doings
31:23 her husband is *k.* in gates
*Ec.* 5:3 fool's voice *k.* by multit.
*Is.* 61:9 seed *k.* among Gentiles
66:14 Lord be *k.* to his servants
*Jer.* 5:5 have *k.* the way of the L.
*Ezek.* 36:32 saith L. G. be it *k.*
to you, *Acts* 4:10; 13:38; 28:28
38:23 *k.* in eyes of many nations
*Dan.* 4:26 sh. have *k.* heav. rule
*Amos* 3:2 you only have I *k.*
*Zec.* 14:7 a day shall be *k.* L.
*Mat.* 12:33 tree *k.* by fr. *Luke* 6:44
24:43 if g. man had *k.* *Luke* 12:39
*Luke* 19:42 *k.* in this thy day
24:35 *k.* in breaking of bread
*John* 7:4 himself seeketh to be *k.*
8:19 if ye had *k.* me ye should have *k.* my Father also, 14:7
10:14 I know sheep, am *k.*
17:25 these have *k.* thou sent me
*Acts* 2:14 be this *k.* unto you
15:18 *k.* unto G. are all his wor.

KOR

*Acts* 22:30 *k.* the certainty, 23:28
*Rom.* 1:19 wh. may be *k.* of God
11:34 who hath *k.* the mind of Lord, 1 *Cor.* 2:16
1 *Cor.* 13:12 even as I also am *k.*
14:7 *k.* what is piped or harped
2 *Cor.* 3:2 epistle known and read
5:16 have *k.* Christ after flesh
6:9 unknown, and yet well *k.*
*Gal.* 4:9 *k.* God or are *k.* of God
*Eph.* 3:10 might be *k.* by church
*Phil.* 4:5 moderation *k.* to all m.
2 *Tim.* 3:10 fully *k.* my doctrine
15 fr. a child *k.* holy scriptures
1 *John* 2:13 bec. ye ha. *k.* him, 14
2 *John* 1 them that have *k.* truth

**Made, or madest KNOWN.**

*Gen.* 45:1 Joseph *m.* himself *k.*
*Neh.* 9:14 *m. k.* thy holy sabbath
*Ps.* 98:2 Lord *m. k.* his salvation
103:7 *m. k.* his ways to Moses
*Dan.* 2:23 *m. k.* to us king's m.
*Hos.* 5:9 *m. k.* that which sh. be
*Luke* 2:17 *m. k.* abroad saying
*John* 15:15 all I heard, I *m. k.*
*Acts* 2:28 *m. k.* to me ways of life
7:13 Joseph *m. k.* to brethren
*Rom.* 16:26 *m. k.* to all nations
*Eph.* 1:9 *m. k.* to us mystery
3:3 he *m. k.* to me mystery
*Phil.* 4:6 requests be *m. k.* to G.
2 *Pet.* 1:16 *m. k.* coming of our L.

**Make KNOWN.**

*Num.* 12:6 I will *m.* myself *k.*
1 *Chr.* 16:8 *m. k.* his deeds amo. people, *Ps.* 105:1
*Ps.* 89:1 *m. k.* thy faithfulness
106:8 *m. k.* his mighty power
145:12 to *m. k.* to sons of men
*Prov.* 1:23 *make k.* my words
*Is.* 38:19 father sh. *m. k.* truth
64:2 *m.* thy name *k.* to adversa.
*Ezek.* 35:11 *ma.* myself *k.* among them
39:7 *m.* my holy name *k.* in Isr.
*Dan.* 2:25 man will *m. k.* to king
28 Lord *m. k.* to the king, 29
*Hab.* 3:2 in midst of years *m. k.*
*Rom.* 9:22 God will, to *m.* po. *k.*
23 *m. k.* riches of his glory
*Eph.* 6:19 *m. k.* mystery of gosp.
*Col.* 1:27 to whom G. will *m. k.*

**Not KNOWN.**

*Gen.* 19:8 two dau. have *not k.* man, *Num.* 31:18, 35; *Jud.* 21:12
41:21 *n.* be *k.* they had eaten
31 plenty shall *n.* be *k.* in land
*Ex.* 6:3 by name Jehovah I *n. k.*
*Deut* 11:2 chil. have *n. k.* 31:13
28 after gods ye *k. n.* 13:6, 13
*Jud.* 3:1 had *not k.* wars of Can.
16:9 so his strength was *not k.*
*Ruth* 3:14 *not* be *k.* wo. came in
1 *K.* 14:2 *n. k.* to be wife of Jer.
*Ps.* 18:43 peo. whom I have *n. k.*
77:19 thy footsteps are *not k.*
79:6 wra. on heathen ha. *n. k.*
95:10 *n. k.* my ways, *Heb.* 3:10
147:20 judgm. they have *n. k.*
*Ec.* 6:5 not seen sun *n. k.* any th.
*Is.* 42:16 paths they have *not k.*
44:18 have *n. k.* nor understood
45:4 tho' thou hast *n. k.* me, 5
*Jer.* 4:22 they have *not k.* me
*Ezek.* 32:9 count. thou hast *n. k.*
*Dan.* 2:5 will *n.* make *k.* drea 9
4:7 *n.* make *k.* interpreta. 5:8
*Hos.* 5:4 they have *not k.* the L.
*Nah.* 3:17 place *n. k.* w. they are
*Mat.* 10:26 is nothing hid that shall *n.* be *k. Luke* 8:17; 12:2
*John* 8:55 ye have *not k.* him
14:9 yet hast thou *not k.* me
16:3 have *not k.* the Father nor
17:25 Fa. world hath *n. k.* thee
*Rom.* 3:17 way of pe. they *not k.*
7:7 I had *not k.* sin but by law
2 *Pet.* 2:21 *not k.* way of righte.
1 *John* 3:6 sinner not seen *not k.*
*Rev.* 2:24 *not k.* the depths of S.

**KOHATH.**

*Gen.* 46:11; *Ex.* 6:16; *Num.* 3:17, 30; 16:1; 1 *Chr.* 6:2, 22, 61
1 *Chr.* 15:5 of sons of K. Uriel

KOHATHITES. *Num.* 4:34; *Jos.* 21:4; 2 *Chr.* 34:12

**KORAH.**

*Gen.* 36:5 Aholibamah bare K. 16
*Ex.* 6:21 sons of Iz. K. *Num.* 16:1
*Num.* 16:6 censers, K. 19, 40
26:9 Dathan str. in comp. of K.
27:3 father not in comp. of K.
1 *Chr.* 1:35 the sons of Esau, K.
*Jude* 11 perished in gains. of K.

LAB

# L.

**LABAN.**

*Gen.* 24:29 Reb. had a brother L.
30:36 Jac. fed rest of L.'s flocks
31:2 countenance of L. 12, 55
32:4 I have sojourned with L.

**LABOR, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 31:42 G. seen *l.* of my hands
35:16 Rachel had hard *l.* 17
*Deut.* 26:7 L. heard, looked on *l.*
*Neh.* 5:13 God sha. ev. man fr. *l.*
*Job* 39:11 wilt th. leave *l.* to him
*Ps.* 90:10 their strength *l.* sorrow
104:23 man goeth to *l.* till even.
105:44 inherited *l.* of the people
107:12 bro. down heart with *l.*
109:11 let stranger spoil his *l.*
128:2 sh. eat the *l.* of thy hands
*Prov.* 10:16 *l.* tendeth to life
13:11 gathereth by *l.* shall incr.
14:23 in all *l.* there is profit
*Ec.* 1:3 wh. profit hath man of *l.*
8 all things are full of *l.* man
2:10 rejoiced in my portion of *l.*
18 I hated all *l.* wh. I had tak.
19 shall he rule over all my *l.*
21 man whose *l.* is in wisdom
22 what hath man of all his *l.?*
24 enjoy good in *l.* 3:13; 5:18
4:8 yet is th. no end of all his *l.*
9 they have a good rewa. for *l.*
5:15 nothing of *l.* he may carry
19 rejoice in *l.* this is gift of G.
6:7 *l.* of man is for his mouth
9:9 portion in thy *l.* under sun
10:15 *l.* of foolish wearieth
*Is.* 45:14 *l.* of Egypt come to thee
55:2 why spend your *l.* for that
*Jer.* 3:24 devoured *l.* of fathers
20:18 came I out of wo. to see *l.?*
*Ezek.* 29:20 giv. land of Eg. for *l.*
*Hab.* 3:17 though *l.* of olive fail
*Hag.* 1:11 drought on *l.* of hands
*John* 4:38 reap wh. bestow. no *l.*
*Rom.* 16:6 bestow. much *l.* on us
1 *Cor.* 3:8 man rec. accord. to *l.*
15:58 know your *l.* is not in vain
*Gal.* 4:11 lest I bestow. *l.* in vain
*Phil.* 1:22 this is fruit of my *l.*
1 *Thes.* 1:3 remember. *l.* of love
2:9 remember our *l.* and travail
3:5 and our *l.* be in vain
2 *Thes.* 3:8 but wrought with *l.*
*Heb.* 6:10 not forget your *l.* of lo.
*Rev.* 2:2 I kn. thy *l.* and patience

**LABOR, Verb.**

*Ex.* 20:9 six days *l. Deut.* 5:13
*Jos.* 24:13 for wh. he did not *l.*
*Neh.* 4:22 guard us, and *l.* on day
*Job* 9:29 why then *l.* I in vain?
*Ps.* 127:1 exc. L. build *l.* in vain
144:14 oxen may be strong to *l.*
*Prov.* 21:25 his hands refuse to *l.*
23:4 *l.* not to be rich, cease from
*Ec.* 4:8 saith, For whom do I *l.?*
8:17 tho' a man *l.* to seek it out
*Is.* 22:4 weep, *l.* not to comfort
65:23 they shall not *l.* in vain
*Jer.* 51:58 the peop. sh. *l.* in vain
*Lam.* 5:5 under persecution we *l.*
*Mic.* 4:10 *l.* to bring forth, O Zi.
*Hab.* 2:13 people should *l.* in fire
*Mat.* 11:28 co. to me all ye th. *l.*
*John* 6:27 *l.* not for meat th. per.
*Rom.* 16:12 Tryphosa, who *l.*
1 *Cor.* 4:12 *l.* with our own hands
2 *Cor.* 5:9 we *l.* to be accepted
*Eph.* 4:28 rather *l.* wi. his hands
*Col.* 1:29 whereunto I *l.* striving
1 *Thes.* 5:12 know them which *l.*
1 *Tim.* 4:10 *l.* and suffer reproach
5:17 that *l.* in word and doctrine
*Heb.* 4:11 *l.* to enter into that rest

**LABORED.**

*Neh.* 4:21 so we *l.* in the work
*Job* 20:18 he *l.* for, sh. he restore
*Ec.* 2:11 looked on labor I *l.* to do
19 rule over my labor I have *l.*
5:16 wh. prof. ha. he th. *l.* wind?
*Is.* 47:15 with whom thou hast *l.*
49:4 I said, I have *l.* in vain
62:8 not drink, for which thou *l.*
*Dan.* 6:14 king *l.* to deliv. Daniel
*John* 4:38 *l.* and ye are entered
*Rom.* 16:12 salute P. who *l.* in L.
1 *Cor.* 15:10 I *l.* more abundantly
*Phil.* 2:16 I have not *l.* in vain
4:3 help those that *l.* with me
*Rev.* 2:3 for my name's sake *l.*

**LABORER, S.**

*Mat.* 9:37 harvest plenteous, but *l.* few, 38; *Luke* 10:2
20:1 went out early to hire *l.*
*Luke* 10:7 *l.* is worthy of his hire
1 *Cor.* 3:9 *l.* together with God

LAD

1 *Tim.* 5:18 *l.* is worthy of rewa.
*Jam.* 5:4 behold the hire of the *l.*

**LABORETH.**

*Prov.* 16:26 he that *l. l.* for hims.
*Ec.* 3:9 wh. profit in that he *l.?*
1 *Cor.* 16:16 sub. to ev. one that *l.*
2 *Tim.* 2:6 the husbandm. that *l.*

**LABORING.**

*Ec.* 5:12 sleep of *l.* man sweet
*Acts* 20:35 *l.* ye ou. to sup. weak
*Col.* 4:12 *l.* for you in prayer
1 *Thes.* 2:9 *l.* night and day

**LABORS.**

*Ex.* 23:16 first-fruits of thy *l.*
*Deut.* 28:33 thy *l.* sh. a nation eat
*Prov.* 5:10 *l.* be in ho. of stranger
*Is.* 58:3 in day of fast ye ex. all *l.*
*Jer.* 20:5 I will deliver all their *l.*
*Hos.* 12:8 in my *l.* sh. find no ini.
*Hag.* 2:17 smote you in all the *l.*
*John* 4:38 are entered in their *l.*
2 *Cor.* 6:5 in *l.* in watchings
10:15 boasting of other men's *l.*
11:23 *l.* more abund. in stripes
*Rev.* 14:13 may rest from their *l.*

**LACE.**

*Ex.* 28:28 sh. bind the breastpla. with *l.* 37; 39:31

**LACHISH.**

*Jos.* 10:32 the Lord delivered L.
2 *K.* 14:19 and he fled to L.
18:14 Hezek. sent to king to L.
2 *Chr.* 11:9 Rehoboam built L.
25:27 they sent to L. after him
*Mic.* 1:13 O inhabitant of L. bind

**LACK, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 18:28 wilt des. all for *l.* five?
*Ex.* 16:18 that gathered little had no *l.* 2 *Cor.* 8:15
*Job* 4:11 lion perish. for *l.* of prey
38:41 young wand. for *l.* of meat
*Hos.* 4:6 peo. destroyed for *l.* kn.
*Phil.* 2:30 life to supply *l.* of ser.
1 *Thes.* 4:12 that ye *l.* of nothing

**LACK, Verb.**

*Gen.* 18:28 if there shall *l.* five
*Deut.* 8:9 shall not *l.* anything
*Ps.* 34:10 the young lions do *l.*
*Prov.* 28:27 giv. to poor sh. not *l.*
*Ec.* 9:8 let thy head *l.* no ointm.
*Mat.* 19:20 I kept, wh. *l.* I yet?
*Jam.* 1:5 any *l.* wisd. ask of God

**LACKED.**

*Deut.* 2:7 thou hast *l.* nothing
1 *K.* 4:27 provid. victual, *l.* noth.
*Neh.* 9:21 sustain th. the *l.* noth.
*Luke* 22:35 *l.* ye any thing?
*Acts* 4:34 any amo. them that *l.*
1 *Cor.* 12:24 honor to which *l.*
*Phil.* 4:10 careful, *l.* opportunity

**LACKEST.**

*Mark* 10:21 but one thing thou *l.*
*Luke* 18:22

**LACKETH.**

*Num.* 31:49 there *l.* not one man
2 *Sam.* 3:29 not fail one *l.* bread
*Prov.* 6:32 adult. *l.* understand.
12:9 honor. himself and *l.* bread
2 *Pet.* 1:9 th. *l.* th. things is blind

**LACKING.**

*Lev.* 22:23 th. hath any thing *l.*
*Jud.* 21:3 th. sho. be one tribe *l.*
*Jer.* 23:4 no more, nor sh. be *l.*
1 *Cor.* 16:17 wh. was *l.* they sup.
2 *Cor.* 11:9 *l.* to me breth. sup.
1 *Thes.* 3:10 might perf. what is *l.*

**LAD, S.**

*Gen.* 21:17 God heard voice of *l.*
18 lift up *l.* 19 gave *l.* drink
20 G. was with *l.* and he grew
22:5 I and the *l.* will go yonder
12 lay not thy hand upon *l.*
44:22 *l.* cannot leave father, 30
33 abide inst. of *l.* let the *l.* go
34 his life is bound up in the *l.*
48:16 A. redeemed me, bless *l.*
1 *Sam.* 20:36 Jona. said to *l.* Run
*John* 6:9 *l.* ha. five barley loaves

**LADDER.**

*Gen.* 28:12 behold a *l.* set up

**LADE, ED.**

*Gen.* 42:26 *l.* asses wi. corn, 44:13
45:17 *l.* beasts, go to Canaan
1 *K.* 12:11 father did *l.* with yoke
*Neh.* 4:17 th. *l.* wrought in work
*Luke* 11:46 *l.* men with burdens
*Acts* 28:10 *l.* us wi. thi. necessary

**LADEN.**

*Gen.* 45:23 *l.* with good things
*Is.* 1:4 a people *l.* with iniquity
*Mat.* 11:28 all that are heavy *l.*
2 *Tim.* 3:6 women, *l.* with sins

LAM

**LADETH, ING.**

*Neh.* 13:15 some on sab. *l.* asses
*Hab.* 2:6 woe to him that *l.* him.
*Acts* 27:10 damage not only of *l.*

**LADY.**

*Is.* 47:5 no more be called a *l.*
7 saidst, I shall be a *l.* for ever
2 *John* 1 the elder to the elect *l.*
5 *l.* that we love one another

**LADIES.**

*Jud.* 5:29 wise *l.* answered her
*Est.* 1:18 likew. shall *l.* of Persia

LAID. *See after* LAY.

LAISH. *Jud.* 18:14; 1 *Sam.* 25:44; 2 *Sam.* 3:15; *Is.* 10:30

**LAKE.**

*Luke* 5:1 Jesus stood by *l.* of G.
2 two ships standing by the *l.*
8:23 a storm of wind on the *l.*
33 herd ran violently into *l.*
*Rev.* 19:20 both cast in *l.* fire
20:10 devil cast into *l.* of fire
14 death and hell cast in *l.*
15 not in bo. of life, cast into *l.*
21:8 murderers have part in *l.*

**LAMB.**

*Gen.* 22:7 *l.* for a burnt offering?
8 God will provide himself a *l.*
*Ex.* 12:3 they shall take a *l.* 21
5 *l.* shall be without blemish
13:13 sh. redeem with a *l.* 34:20
29:39 one *l.* th. sh. offer in morn.
other *l.* at even. 41; *Nu.* 28:4
40 a *l.* a tenth deal of flour, *Num.* 28:21, 29; 29:4, 10, 15
*Lev.* 9:3 take a *l.* of first year, 14:10; *Num.* 6:12; 7:15, 21
14:12 the priest shall take *l.*
23:12 sh. offer a *l.* with. blemish
*Num.* 6:14 ewe-*l.* of first year
15:5 with the sacrifice for one *l.*
1 *Sam.* 7:9 Samuel off. sucking *l.*
2 *Sam.* 12:4 took poor man's *l.*
*Is.* 11:6 wolf shall dwell with *l.*
16:1 send ye *l.* to ruler of land
53:7 he was brought as a *l.* to the slaughter, *Jer.* 11:19
65:25 wolf and *l.* sh. feed toget.
66:3 sacrificeth a *l.* as if he cut
*Ezek.* 45:15 one *l.* out of a flock
*Hos.* 4:16 L. will feed them as *l.*
*John* 1:29 behold the L. of G. 36
*Acts* 8:32 a *l.* dumb bef. shearer
1 *Pet.* 1:19 as a *l.* without blem.
*Rev.* 5:6 midst of eld. stood a L.
8 four beasts fell down bef. L.
12 worthy the L. that was slain
6:16 hide us from wrath of L.
7:10 salvation to our G. and L.
14 made white in blood of L.
17 L. shall feed and lead
12:11 overc. him by blood of L.
13:8 L. sl. from found. of world
11 he had two horns like a *l.*
14:1 L. stood on the mount Si.
4 these are they that follow L.
10 tormented in presence of L.
15:3 song of M. and song of L.
17:14 war with L. and L. overc.
19:7 for marriage of L. is come
21:9 show thee bride, L. wife
14 twelve apostles of L.
22 God Alm. and L. are temple
23 the L. is the light thereof
27 writ. in the L. book of life
22:1 out of thr. of God and L. 3

**LAMBS.**

*Gen.* 30:40 J. did separate the *l.*
*Num.* 7:87 *l.* of first year twelve
*Deut.* 32:14 with fat of *l.*
1 *Sam.* 15:9 S. spared the best *l.*
2 *K.* 3:4 Moab rendered 100,000 *l.*
1 *Chr.* 29:21 offered to L. 1,000 *l.*
2 *Chr.* 29:22 priests killed *l.* 32
*Ezr.* 7:17 thou mayest buy *l.*
*Ps.* 37:20 wick. sh. be as fat of *l.*
114:4 little hills skip. like *l.* 6
*Prov.* 27:26 *l.* for thy clothing
*Is.* 1:11 I deli. not in blood of *l.*
5:17 *l.* feed after their manner
34:6 sword of L. with blood of *l.*
40:11 gather the *l.* with his arm
*Jer.* 51:40 like *l.* to slaughter
*Ezek.* 39:18 shall drink blo. of *l.*
46:4 in sab. *l.* 6 new moons *l.*
*Amos* 6:4 and eat *l.* out of flock
*Luke* 10:3 as *l.* among wolves
*John* 21:15 Jes. saith, Feed my *l.*

**Seven LAMBS.**

*Gen.* 21:28 Abrah. set *sev.* ewe-*l.*
*Lev.* 23:18 offer with bread *sev. l.*
*Num.* 28:11 ye shall offer *s. l.* of first year, 19, 27; 29:2, 8, 36
2 *Chr.* 29:21 brought *s. l.* for offering

LAN

**Two LAMBS.**
*Ex.* 29:38 *two l.* of the first year offer. *Num.* 28:3
*Lev.* 14:10 on 8th day take *two l.*
*Num.* 28:9 and on sabbath *two l.*

**LAME.**
*Lev.* 21:18 *l.* man sh. not appro.
*Deut.* 15:21 if *l.* shall not sacrifi.
2 *Sam.* 4:4 Jon. had son, *l.* 9:3, 13
5:6 exc. take away blind and *l.*
19:26 because thy servant is *l.*
*Job* 29:15 eyes to blind, feet to *l.*
*Prov.* 26:7 legs of *l.* are not equal
*Is.* 33:23 the *l.* take the prey
35:6 *l.* man leap as a hart
*Jer.* 31:8 bring with them the *l.*
*Mal.* 1:8 ye offer *l.* for sacrifice?
*Mat.* 11:5 the *l.* walk, 15:31; 21:14; *Luke* 7:22
*Luke* 14:13 call poor, *l.* and blind
*Acts* 3:2 a man, *l.* fr. womb, car.
8:7 many th. were *l.* we. healed
*Heb.* 12:13 *l.* be turn. out of way

LAMECH. *Gen.* 4:18, 19; 5:25; 1 *Chr.* 1:3; *Luke* 3:36

**LAMENT.**
*Jud.* 11:40 dau. of Is. went to *l.*
*Is.* 19:8 fishers also mourn and *l.*
32:12 they shall *l.* for the teats
*Jer.* 16:5 neither go to *l.* them, 6
22:18 they shall not *l.* for him
34:5 *l.* thee, saying, Ah, L.
*Ezek.* 32:16 daugh. of nations *l.*
*Joel* 1:8 *l.* like virgin with sacke.
13 gird yourselves, *l.* ye priests
*Mic.* 2:4 *l.* with doleful lamenta.
*John* 16:20 Ye shall weep and *l.*
*Rev.* 18:9 kings of earth shall *l.*

**LAMENTED.**
1 *Sam.* 6:19 people *l.* because L.
25:1 Israelites *l.* Samuel, 28:3
2 *Sam.* 1:17 David *l.* over Saul
3:33 the king *l.* over Abner
2 *Chr.* 35:25 Jeremiah *l.* for Josi.
*Jer.* 16:4 die and not be *l.* 25:33
*Mat.* 11:17 but ye have not *l.*
*Luke* 23:27 a great company *l.*

**LAMENTABLE.**
*Dan.* 6:20 king cried wi. *l.* voice

**LAMENTATION.**
*Gen.* 50:10 mourned with sore *l.*
2 *Sam.* 1:17 D. lamented with *l.*
*Ps.* 78:64 widows made no *l.*
*Jer.* 7:29 *l.* on high places
9:10 habitations of wildern. a *l.*
31:15 in Ramah *l.* *Mat.* 2:18
48:38 there shall be *l.* generally
*Lam.* 2:5 Lord hath increased *l.*
*Ezek.* 19:1 take up a *l.* for princ.
14 this is a *l.* and sh. be for a *l.*
28:12 take up *l.* on king of Tyr.
32:2 take up a *l.* for Pharaoh, 16
*Amos* 5:16 such as are skilf. of *l.*
8:10 turn all your songs into *l.*
*Acts* 8:2 great *l.* over Stephen

**LAMENTATIONS.**
2 *Chr.* 35:25 of Josiah in their *l.*
*Ezek.* 2:10 was written therein *l.*

**LAMP.**
*Gen.* 15:17 burning *l.* that passed
*Ex.* 27:20 cause the *l.* to burn
1 *Sam.* 3:3 ere *l.* went out
2 *Sam.* 22:29 thou art my *l.* O L.
1 *K.* 15:4 G. gave him a *l.* in Je.
*Job* 12:5 as a *l.* despised in him
*Ps.* 119:105 thy word is *l.* to feet
132:17 ordained *l.* for mine ano.
*Prov.* 6:23 commandment is a *l.*
13:9 *l.* of wicked sh. be put out
20:20 curs. father, *l.* be put out
*Is.* 62:1 salva. as *l.* that burneth
*Rev.* 8:10 burning as it were *l.*

**LAMPS.**
*Ex.* 25:37 light *l.* thereof, 40:4
30:7 dress. *l.* burn incense on it
35:14 his *l.* with oil for the light
40:25 lighted the *l.* before the Lord, *Num.* 8:2, 3
*Lev.* 24:2 *l.* to burn 2 *Chr.* 13:11
*Jud.* 7:16 put *l.* within pitchers
20 held the *l.* in their left hand
1 *K.* 7:49 *l.* of gold, 2 *Chr.* 4:21
*Job* 41:19 out of mou. go burn. *l.*
*Ezek.* 1:13 like appearance of *l.*
*Dan.* 10:6 his eyes as *l.* of fire
*Mat.* 25:1 ten virgins took *l.* 3, 4
7 virgins arose, trimmed th. *l.*
8 give us oil, our *l.* are go. out

**Seven LAMPS.**
*Ex.* 37:23 *s. l.* of pure gold
*Zec.* 4:2 candlestick and *seven l.*
*Rev.* 4:5 *seven l.* of fire burning

**LANCE.**
*Jer.* 50:42 they that hold *l.* cruel

LAN

**LANCETS.**
1 *K.* 18:28 cut themselves with *l.*

**LAND.**
*Gen.* 2:12 gold of that *l.* is good
10:11 out of that *l.* went Ashur
12:1 into *l.* I show thee, *Acts* 7:3
13:6 *l.* not able to bear them
17:8 I will give unto thee and thy seed the *l.* 28:13; 35:12
20:15 behold, my *l.* is before th.
24:37 Canaanite, in wh. *l.* I dw.
47:20 brought *l.* so *l.* beca. Ph.
22 *l.* of priests he bought not
*Ex.* 10:15 the *l.* was darkened
20:12 days may be long upon *l.*
*Lev.* 16:22 goat bear iniquit. to *l.*
18:28 *l.* spue not you out, 20:22
25:2 *l.* keep a sabbath, 26:34
23 *l.* not be sold, the *l.* is mine
26:4 *l.* sh. yield increase, 25:19
38 *l.* of your enem. eat you up
*Num.* 13:32 *l.* is a *l.* eateth inha.
14:24 serv. Cal. I will bring to *l.*
15:2 wh. come into *l.* of habita.
18; *Deut.* 17:14; 18:9; 26:1
32:4 country L. sm. *l.* for cattle
35:33 for blood defileth the *l.*
*Deut.* 2:20 counted *l.* of gia. 3:13
8:9 *l.* whose stones are iron
11:12 a *l.* which L. careth for
29:23 wh. *l.* brimstone and salt
32:10 found him in a desert *l.*
43 he will be merciful to his *l.*
33:13 blessed of the L. be his *l.*
34:1 Lord showed him all the *l.*
*Jos.* 2:1 sent men, say, View *l.*
11:16 Joshua took all that *l.* 23
14:15 the *l.* had rest from war
24:13 a *l.* for wh. ye did not lab.
*Jud.* 3:11 *l.* rest forty years, 5:31
30 *l.* had rest fourscore years
18:10 ye shall come to a large *l.*
1 *Sam.* 14:29 father troubled *l.*
2 *Sam.* 3:12 say, Whose is the *l.?*
9:7 I restore thee all the *l.* of S.
21:14 God entreated for *l.* 24:25
2 *K.* 8:3 to cry to king for her *l.*
17:26 manner of G. of the *l.* 27
18:33 delivered his *l.* *Is.* 36:18
21:8 move any more out of the *l.* 2 *Chr.* 33:8
25:12 left poor of *l.* *Jer.* 52:16
1 *Chr.* 4:40 and the *l.* was wide
2 *Chr.* 7:20 pluck them out of *l.*
34:8 when he had purged the *l.*
*Ezr.* 9:12 eat good of *l.* *Is.* 1:19
*Neh.* 5:16 nor bought we any *l.*
*Job* 31:38 my *l.* cry against me
37:13 correct, or his *l.* or mercy
39:6 the barren *l.* his dwellings
*Ps.* 10:16 heathen perl. out of *l.*
42:6 remember thee fr. *l.* of Jor.
44:3 got not *l.* in possession
52:5 root thee out of *l.* of living
80:9 deep root, and it filled *l.*
101:6 mine eyes on faithful of *l.*
8 I will destroy wick. of the *l.*
105:16 he called for famine on *l.*
106:24 they despised pleasant *l.*
38 *l.* was polluted with blood
107:34 turn. fruitful *l.* into bar.
143:6 thi. after thee as thirsty *l.*
10 lead me into *l.* of uprightn.
*Prov.* 12:11 tilleth *l.* 28:19
28:2 for transgression of *l.*
*Ec.* 10:16 O *l.* wh. king is child
17 blessed, O *l.* wh. king is son
*Is.* 5:30 look unto *l.* behold sor.
7:16 *l.* thou abhorrest be forsa.
9:19 wrath of Lord *l.* darkened
18:1 woe to the *l.* shadowing
19:24 a blessing in midst of *l.*
21:1 com. from desert, terrible *l.*
24:3 *l.* shall be utterly emptied
14 the mirth of the *l.* is gone
30:6 *l.* of trouble and anguish
32:2 shadow of rock in weary *l.*
13 on *l.* of peo. sh. come thor.
33:17 *l.* that is very far off
35:7 thirsty *l.* springs of water
49:19 *l.* of destruction too nar.
53:8 cut off out of *l.* of living
*Jer.* 2:2 a *l.* that was not sown
6 led us through a *l.* of deserts
7 entered, ye defiled my *l.* 3:9
15 young lions made *l.* waste
3:19 shall I give thee plea. *l.?*
4:20 the whole *l.* is spoiled
5:19 in a *l.* that is not yours
6:8 make thee *l.* not inhabited
8:16 whole *l.* trembled
9:12 *l.* perisheth and is burnt
11:19 cut him off from *l.* of liv.
12:4 how long shall *l.* mourn?
15 I will bring ev. man to his *l.*
16:15 bro. fr. *l.* of north, 31:16
18 bec. they have defiled my *l.*

LAN

*Jer.* 22:27 *l.* whereu. they desire
23:15 profanen. gone forth to *l.*
46:12 thy cry hath filled the *l.*
50:18 punish king of Bab. and *l.*
38 it is the *l.* of graven images
51:43 *l.* wherein no man dwell.
*Ezek.* 7:23 *l.* full of bloody crimes
8:17 have filled *l.* with violence
9:9 and the land is full of blood
14:17 sword on *l.* 19 pestilence
17:5 he took also of seed of the *l.*
13 hath taken mighty of the *l.*
22:24 the *l.* is not cleansed
30 stand in gap before me for *l.*
32:4 then I leave thee up. the *l.*
33:2 when I bring sw. upon *l.*
24 *l.* given us for inheritance
36:5 appointed *l.* into possess.
13 thou *l.* devourest up men
38:9 a cloud to cover the *l.* 16
11 to *l.* of unwalled villages
39:12 they may cleanse the *l.*
*Dan.* 11:16 stand in glorious *l.* 41
*Hos.* 4:3 therefore shall *l.* mourn
*Joel* 1:6 a nation come up upon *l.*
2:3 the *l.* is as garden of Eden
18 then will L. be jealous for *l.*
21 O *l.* be glad; 3:2 parted *l.*
*Amos* 5:2 forsaken upon her *l.*
7:10 *l.* not able to bear words
8:4 make poor of the *l.* to fail
8 shall not *l.* tremble for this?
*Zep.* 3:19 and fame in every *l.*
*Zec.* 3:9 remove iniq. of that *l.*
12:12 *l.* shall mourn, ev. family
13:2 unclean spirit pass out of *l.*
*Mal.* 3:12 shall be delightsome *l.*
*Mat.* 9:26 fame went abr. into *l.*
10:15 tolerable for *l.* of S. 11:24
27:45 was darkn. over all the *l.*
*Mark* 15:33
*Mark* 6:47 and he alone on the *l.*
*Luke* 14:35 neither fit for the *l.*
*John* 6:21 immed. ship was at *l.*
*Acts* 4:37 Barn. having *l.* sold it
5:8 tell me whether ye sold *l.*
27:39 was day, they knew not *l.*
43 into the sea, and get to *l.* 44

*See* BENJAMIN, CHALDEANS, CANAAN, DARKNESS, DESOLATE, DIVIDE, DIVIDED.

**Dry LAND.**
*Gen.* 1:9 and let the *d. l.* appear
10 God called the *dry l.* earth
7:22 all that was in *dry l.* died
*Ex.* 4:9 pour water on *dry l.*
14:21 Lord made the sea *dry l.*
29 Israel walked on *dry l.*
15:19 on *d. l.* mi. of sea, *Neh.* 9:11
*Jos.* 4:18 priests' lifted on *d. l.*
22 Is. came over Jord. on *d. l.*
*Ps.* 63:1 long. for thee in a *d. l.*
66:6 turned the sea into *dry l.*
68:6 rebellious dwell in *dry l.*
95:5 his hands formed the *d. l.*
*Is.* 41:18 make *dry l.* springs
*Jer.* 50:12 hindermost shall be a *dry l.*
51:43 cities are *d. l.* and wilder.
*Hos.* 2:3 lest I set her as a *d. l.*
*Jon.* 1:9 who made sea and *d. l.*
*Hag.* 2:6 shake sea and *dry l.*
*Heb.* 11:29 pass. R. sea as by *d. l.*

*See* DWELL, EGYPT, GOOD.

**In the LAND.**
*Gen.* 13:7 Canaanite dw. *in the l.*
41:31 plenty not be kn. *in the l.*
47:4 to sojourn *in the l.* come
*Ex.* 8:27 sacrifice to G. *in the l.*
9:5 L. sh. do this thing *in the l.*
*Lev.* 26:6 I will give peace *in the l.*
*Deut.* 5:16 go well wi. thee *in l.*
11:9 that you may prolong your days *in the l.* 21; 25:15
25:19 given thee rest *in the l.*
31:13 as long as live *in the l.*
*Jud.* 18:7 no magistr. *in the l.*
2 *Sam.* 15:4 that I we. judge *in l.*
2 *Chr.* 6:31 fear th. so long as *in l.*
32:31 that was done *in the l.*
*Job* 28:13 nor is it found *in the l.*
*Ps.* 27:13 good, of the L. *in the l.*
116:9 walk before L. *in the l.*
142:5 thou art my port. *in the l.*
*Is.* 7:22 sh. every one eat *in the l.*
26:10 *in the l.* of uprightness
38:11 not see Lord *in the l.*
*Ezek.* 26:20 set glory *in the l.*
32:23 terror *in the l.* 24:32
37:22 make them one nat. *in l.*
45:8 *in the l.* sh. be his posses.
*Hos.* 4:1 there is no truth *in the l.*
*Luke* 21:23 great distress *in the l.*
*Heb.* 11:9 by faith he soj. *in the l.*

*See* INHABITANTS, INHERIT, ISRAEL, JUDAH.

LAN

**Our LAND.**
*Gen.* 47:19 buy us and *our l.*
*Ps.* 85:12 and *o. l.* sh. yield incr.
*Mic.* 5:5 Assyrian sh. come to *o. l.*

**Own LAND.**
*Ex.* 18:27 Jethro went into his *o. l.* *Num.* 10:30
1 *K.* 10:6 he, in my *o. l.* 2 *Chr.* 9:5
2 *K.* 18:32 take you to a land like your *own l.* *Is.* 36:17
2 *Chr.* 32:21 retur. wi. sha. to *o. l.*
*Is.* 13:14 flee ev. one to his *o. l.*
14:1 set them in their *own l.*
37:7 fall by sword in his *own l.*
*Jer.* 23:8 dw. in their *o. l.* 27:11
37:7 Eg. into their *own l.* 42:12
*Ezek.* 34:13 bring them to their *o. l.* 36:24; 37:14, 21; 39:28
*Amos* 7:11 led capt. out their *o. l.*

*See* PEOPLE, POSSESS, POSSESSION, STRANGE.

**Their LAND, S.**
*Gen.* 47:22 priests sold not *t. l.*
*Num.* 18:20 A. had no inh. in *t. l.*
*Deut.* 2:5 not give you of *t. l.* 9
29:28 L. rooted them out of *t. l.*
1 *K.* 8:48 pray to thee tow. *t. l.*
2 *Chr.* 7:14 forg. sin and heal *t. l.*
*Ps.* 105:32 flaming fire in *t. l.*
135:12 gave *t. l.* for inher. 136:21
*Is.* 2:7 *their l.* is full of silver
8 *their l.* also is full of idols
*Jer.* 12:14 pluck them out *their l.*
16:15 I will bri. them ag. to *t. l.*
51:5 *their l.* was filled with sin
*Ezek.* 34:27 they sh. be safe in *t. l.*
39:26 dwelt safely in *their l.*
*Amos* 9:15 plant them on *t. l.*

**This LAND.**
*Gen.* 12:7 L. said, Unto thy seed will I give *this l.* 15:18; 24:7; 48:4; *Ex.* 32:13
31:13 get thee out from *this l.*
50:24 G. will bri. you out of *t. l.*
*Num.* 14:3 L. bro. us unto *this l.*
32:5 let *t. l.* be given to thy ser.
22 *this l.* sh. be your possess.
*Deut.* 4:22 I must die in *this l.*
29:24 the Lord done thus to *this l.?* 27; 1 *K.* 9:8; 2 *Chr.* 7:21
*Jud.* 2:2 no league wi. inh. of *t. l.*
2 *Chr.* 30:9 shall come into *t. l.*
*Jer.* 14:15 sw. sh. not be in *t. l.*
16:3 fathers that begot in *this l.*
6 great and small sh. die in *t. l.*
22:12 he shall see *t. l.* no more
24:6 I will bring them ag. to *t. l.*
25:9 bring them against *this l.*
11 *t.* whole *l.* sh. be a desolat.
32:41 I will plant them in *t. l.*
36:29 king of Bab. destroy *t. l.*
42:10 ye will abide in *this l.* 13
45:4 I will pluck up *t.* whole *l.*
*Ezek.* 11:15 to us is *this l.* given
47:14 *t. l.* sh. fall to you for inh.
*Acts* 7:4 removed him into *t. l.*

**Thy LAND.**
*Ex.* 23:10 six years sh. sow *t. l.*
26 noth. sh. cast young in *t. l.*
34:24 nor sh. any man desire *t. l.*
*Deut.* 7:13 will bless fruit of *t. l.*
21:23 that *thy l.* be not defiled
28:12 to give the rain to *thy l.*
18 cursed be fruit of *thy l.* 42
2 *Sam.* 24:13 sh. fam. come to *t. l.*
*Ps.* 85:1 been favorable to *thy l.*
*Is.* 8:8 wings fill breadth of *t. l.*
60:18 viol. no more heard in *t. l.*
62:4 nor sh. *t. l.* be termed des.
L. delight. in thee, and *t. l.*
*Ezek.* 32:8 set darkness on *thy l.*
*Amos* 7:17 *thy l.* shall be divided
*Nah.* 3:13 gates of *t. l.* sh. be wi.

**Your LAND.**
*Gen.* 47:23 I bought you and *y. l.*
*Lev.* 9:9 harvest of *y. l.* 23:22
26:25 and dwell in *y. l.* safely
6 nor shall sw. go through *y. l.*
20 *y. l.* sh. not yield her inc.
*Deut.* 11:14 give you rain of *y. l.*
1 *Sam.* 6:5 light. hand fr. off *y. l.*
*Jer.* 5:19 serv. stran. gods in *y. l.*
27:10 remove you far from *y. l.*
44:22 thereof. is *y. l.* a desolation

**LANDED, ING.**
*Acts* 18:22 when we *l.* at Cesarea
21:3 sailed to Syria and *l.* at T.
28:12 *l.* at Syracuse three days

**LANDMARK, S.**
*Deut.* 19:14 not remo. thy neighbor's *l.* *Prov.* 22:28; 23:10
27:17 cursed that removeth *l.*
*Job* 24:2 some remove the *l.*

LAS

**LANDS.**
*Gen.* 41:54 dearth in all *l.* 57
47:18 not left but bodies and *l.*
*Jud.* 11:13 restore those *l.* again
1 *Chr.* 14:17 fame of D. went all *l.*
2 *Chr.* 17:10 fear fell on all the *l.*
32:17 gods of other *l.* have not
*Ezr.* 9:1 not separ. fr. peo. of *l.*
*Neh.* 5:3 have mortgaged our *l.*
5 for other men have our *l.*
11 restore, I pray you, their *l.*
*Ps.* 49:11 th. *l.* after own names
66:1 make noise all ye *l.* 100:1
105:44 give them *l.* of heathen
106:27 to scatter them in *l.*
107:3 gathered them out of *l.*
*Jer.* 27:6 these *l.* to Nebuchadn.
*Ezek.* 20:6 wh. is glory of all *l.* 15
39:27 gather out of enemies' *l.*
*Mat.* 19:29 hath forsaken houses, *l.* *Mark* 10:29
*Mark* 10:30 rec. hundred-fold, *l.*
*Acts* 4:34 were possessors of *l.*

**LANES.**
*Luke* 14:21 go quickly into the *l.*

**LANGUAGE, S.**
*Gen.* 11:1 wh. earth was of one *l.*
6 people is one, have all one *l.*
7 and there confound their *l.*
2 *K.* 18:26 speak in the Syrian *l.* *Is.* 36:11, 13
*Neh.* 13:24 chil. not speak Jews' *l.* but accord. to *l.* of people
*Ps.* 19:3 no *l.* wh. voice is heard
81:5 heard a *l.* I understood not
114:1 from a people of strange *l.*
*Is.* 19:18 five cities speak *l.* Can.
*Jer.* 5:15 wh. *l.* thou know. not
*Ezek.* 3:5 to a people of hard *l.* 6
*Dan.* 3:4 people, nations and *l.*
7 all *l.* fell down and worship.
29 every *l.* that speaketh amiss
4:1 Neb. all *l.* 6:25 D. to all *l.*
5:19 all *l.* trembled and feared
7:14 nations, and *l.* sho. serve
*Zep.* 3:9 turn to people a pure *l.*
*Zec.* 8:23 ten men out of all *l.*
*Acts* 2:6 heard th. speak in all *l.*

**LANGUISH.**
*Is.* 16:8 the fields of Heshbon *l.*
19:8 spread nets on wat. sh. *l.*
24:4 haughty people of earth *l.*
*Jer.* 14:2 the gates of Judah *l.*
*Hos.* 4:3 every one therein sh. *l.*

**LANGUISHED, ETH.**
*Is.* 24:4 world *l.* and fad. away
7 the vine *l.* 33:9 the earth *l.*
*Jer.* 15:9 that hath borne seven *l.*
*Lam.* 2:8 wall lament, *l.* together
*Joel* 1:10 the oil *l.* 12 fig-tree *l.*
*Nah.* 1:4 Bashan *l.* and Carmel *l.*

**LANGUISHING.**
*Ps.* 41:3 L. strength. on bed of *l.*

**LANTERNS.**
*John* 18:3 Judas cometh with *l.*

**LAODICEA.**
*Col.* 2:1 for them at L. 4:13,15,16

**LAODICEANS.**
*Col.* 4:16 in church of L. *Rev.* 3:14

**LAP.**
2 *K.* 4:39 gathered gourds, *l.* full
*Neh.* 5:13 I shook my *l.* and said
*Prov.* 16:33 lot is cast into the *l.*

**LAPPED, ETH.**
*Jud.* 7:5 that *l.* water as a dog
6 number *l.* were three hund.
7 by them th. *l.* I will save you

LAPWING. *See* BAT.

**LARGE.**
*Ex.* 3:8 into a good and *l.* land
2 *Sam.* 22:20 he brought me into a *l.* place, *Ps.* 18:19
*Neh.* 4:19 the work is gre. and *l.*
9:35 not served thee in *l.* land
*Ps.* 31:8 set my feet in a *l.* room
118:5 Lord set me in a *l.* place
*Is.* 22:18 toss thee in a *l.* country
30:23 cattle feed in *l.* past. 33
*Jer.* 22:14 I will build *l.* chamb.
*Ezek.* 23:32 sist. cup deep and *l.*
*Hos.* 4:16 L. feed them in a *l.* pl.
*Mat.* 28:12 gave *l.* money to sol.
*Mark* 14:15 and he will show you a *l.* upper room, *Luke* 22:12
*Gal.* 6:11 *l.* letter I have written
*Rev.* 21:16 length as *l.* as breadth

**LARGENESS.**
1 *K.* 4:29 God gave S. *l.* of heart

**LASCIVIOUSNESS.**
*Mark* 7:22 out of heart proceed *l.*
2 *Cor.* 12:21 not repented of the *l.*
*Gal.* 5:19 works of flesh manif. *l.*
*Eph.* 4:19 given themselves to *l.*

LAU

1 *Pet.* 4:3 when we walked in *l.*
*Jude* 4 turning grace of G. into *l.*

**LAST.**
*Gen.* 49:19 Gad sh. overcome at *l.*
*Num.* 23:10 my *l.* end be like his
2 *Sam.* 23:1 *l.* words of David
1 *Chr.* 23:27 by *l.* words of David
*Neh.* 8:18 from first day to the *l.*
*Prov.* 5:11 thou mourn at the *l.*
*Is.* 41:4 I Lord, first and *l.* 44:6; 48:12; *Rev.* 1:11, 17; 2:8; 22:13
*Lam.* 1:9 remembereth not *l.* end
*Dan.* 8:3 the higher came up *l.*
*Amos* 9:1 will slay the *l.* of them
*Mat.* 12:45 *l.* state of that man is worse than first, *Luke* 11:26
19:30 first shall be *l.* and *l.* first. 20:16; *Mark* 10:31; *Luke* 13:30
20:12 *l.* have wrought one hour
14 give to *l.* even as unto thee
27:64 *l.* error worse than the fi.
*Mark* 9:35 first, same sh. be *l.*
*Luke* 12:59 till th. hast paid *l.* m.
1 *Cor.* 4:9 set forth us apostles *l.*
15:8 *l.* of all he was seen of me
26 *l.* enemy is death; 45 *l.* Ad.
*Rev.* 2:19 *l.* works be more th. fi.

**LAST day, s.**
*Gen.* 49:1 befall you in *l. days*
*John* 6:39 should raise it up ag. at the *l. d.* 40, 44, 54
7:37 in *l. d.* great day of feast
11:24 he shall rise again at *l. d.*
2 *Tim.* 3:1 *l. day* perilous times
*Heb.* 1:2 spoken in *l. d.* by his S.
*Jam.* 5:3 heaped treasure for *l. d.*
2 *Pet.* 3:3 come in *l. d.* scoffers

**LAST time, s.**
1 *Pet.* 1:5 to be revealed in *l. t.*
20 manifest in these *l. times*
1 *John* 2:18 children, it is the *l. t.*
*Jude* 18 should be mockers in *l. t.*

**LASTED, ING.**
*Deut.* 33:15 precious th. of *l.* hills
*Jud.* 14:17 wept whilst feast *l.*

**LATCHET.**
*Is.* 5:27 *l.* of their shoes broken
*Mark* 1:7 *l.* of wh. shoes, *Lu.* 3:16

**LATE, LY.**
*Ps.* 127:2 vain for you to sit up *l.*
*Mic.* 2:8 of *l.* my people risen up
*Acts* 18:2 Aquila *l.* come from I.

**LATIN.**
*Luke* 23:38 writ. in L. *John* 19:20

**LATTER.**
*Deut.* 11:14 give first and *l.* rain
*Job* 19:25 Redeemer, st. at *l.* day
29:23 open. mouth, as for *l.* rain
*Prov.* 16:15 as cloud of *l.* rain
19:20 mayest be wise in *l.* end
*Jer.* 3:3 there ha. been no *l.* rain
5:24 form. and *l.* rain in season
*Dan.* 8:23 *l.* time of their kingd.
*Hos.* 6:3 as *l.* and former rain
*Joel* 2:23 *l.* rain in first month
*Amos* 7:1 in beginning of *l.* grow.
*Hag.* 2:9 glory of *l.* house greater
*Zec.* 10:1 rain in time of *l.* rain
1 *Tim.* 4:1 in *l.* times some dep.

*See* DAYS, END.

**LATTICE.**
*Jud.* 5:28 cried through the *l.*
2 *K.* 1:2 Ahaziah fell through *l.*
*Cant.* 2:9 show. himself thro' *l.*

**LAUD.**
*Rom.* 15:11 praise L. and *l.* him

**LAUGH.**
*Gen.* 18:13 wheref. did Sarah *l.?*
21:6 G. made me to *l.* all will *l.*
*Job* 5:22 at famine thou shalt *l.*
9:23 will *l.* at trial of innocent
22:19 innocent *l.* them to scorn
*Ps.* 2:4 sitteth in heavens sh. *l.*
22:7 that see me *l.* me to scorn
37:13 the Lord shall *l.* at him
52:6 righteous also sh. *l.* at him
59:8 thou, O L. shall *l.* at them
80:6 enemies *l.* am. themselves
*Prov.* 1:26 *l.* at your calamity
29:9 rage or *l.* there is no rest
*Ec.* 3:4 time to weep, time to *l.*
*Luke* 6:21 ye that weep, ye sh. *l.*
25 woe unto you that *l.* now

**LAUGHED.**
*Gen.* 17:17 Abra. *l.* 18:12 Sarah
18:15 S. denied, saying, I *l.* not
2 *K.* 19:21 daughter of Zion hath *l.* *Is.* 37:22
2 *Chr.* 36:10 they *l.* them to sco.
*Neh.* 2:19 they *l.* us to scorn
*Job* 12:4 upright man *l.* to scorn
29:24 *l.* on them, they beli. not

LAW

*Ezek.* 23:32 shalt be *l.* to scorn
*Mat.* 9:24 they *l.* him to scorn, *Mark* 5:40; *Luke* 8:53

**LAUGHETH, ING.**
*Job* 8:21 he fill thy mouth with *l.*
41:29 he *l.* at shaking of a spear

**LAUGHTER.**
*Ps.* 126:2 mouth filled with *l.*
*Prov.* 14:13 in *l.* heart sorrowful
*Ec.* 2:2 I said of *l.* It is mad
7:3 sorrow is better than *l.*
6 thorns, so is the *l.* of fool
*Jam.* 4:9 *l.* turned to mourning

**LAUNCH, ED.**
*Luke* 5:4 Sim. *l.* out into deep
8:22 go over, and they *l.* forth
*Acts* 21:1 after had *l.* 27:2, 4

**LAVER, S.**
*Ex.* 30:18 make a *l.* of brass
28 *l.* and fo. 31:9; 35:16; 39:39
38:8 he made the *l.* of brass
40:7 thou shalt set the *l.* 30
*Lev.* 8:11 anoint. both *l.* and foot
1 *K.* 7:30 under *l.* were unders.
38 made ten *l.* of brass; one *l.*
40 baths; and ev. *l.* 4 cubits
40 and H. made the *l.*
43 and the ten *l.* on the bases, 2 *Chr.* 4:6, 14
2 *K.* 16:17 king A. removed *l.*

**LAVISH.**
*Is.* 46:6 they *l.* gold out of bag

**LAW.**
*Gen.* 47:26 made it a *l.* over land
*Ex.* 12:49 *l.* to him home-born
*Lev.* 24:22; *Num.* 15:16, 29
*Deut.* 17:11 to sentence of the *l.*
33:2 fr. right hand went fiery *l.*
4 Moses commanded us a *l.*
*Jos.* 8:32 wrote copy of *l.* to M.
22:5 take heed to the *l.* 2 *K.* 17:13, 37; 21:8
2 *K.* 17:34 nor do after the *l.*
1 *Chr.* 22:12 mayest keep *l.* of G.
2 *Chr.* 19:10 between *l.* and com.
30:16 place according to *l.* of M.
*Ezr.* 7:6 scribe in *l.* 12, 21
14 according to *l.* of thy God
26 not do *l.* of G. and *l.* of king
*Neh.* 8:7 cause people underst. *l.*
9 wh. they heard the wo. of *l.*
10:29 made oath to walk in G. *l.*
12:44 gather them portions of *l.*
*Est.* 1:8 drinking according to *l.*
4:11 *l.* of his to put him to dea.
16 which is not according to *l.*
*Job* 22:22 rec. *l.* from his mouth
*Ps.* 1:2 in his *l.* he meditates
37:31 *l.* of his G. is in his heart
78:5 for he appointed a *l.* in Is.
10 refused to walk in his *l.*
81:4 was a *l.* of the G. of Jacob
105:10 confirm. same to J. for *l.*
119:72 *l.* of mouth bet. than gold
*Prov.* 1:8 forsake not the *l.* of thy mother, 6:20
6:23 command. lamp, *l.* is light
13:14 *l.* of wise is fount. of life
28:4 forsake *l.* praise wick. such as keep *l.* contend with them
7 keepeth the *l.* is a wise son
29:18 that keep. *l.* happy is he
31:5 lest drink and forget the *l.*
26 in her tongue is *l.* of kindn.
*Is.* 2:3 out of Zion shall go forth the *l.* *Mic.* 4:2
8:16 seal *l.* 20 to *l.* and testim.
42:4 the isles sh. wait for his *l.*
21 Lord will magnify the *l.*
51:4 a *l.* shall proceed from me
*Jer.* 2:8 they that handle the *l.*
18:18 *l.* not perish from priest
44:23 not obey, nor walk, in *l.*
*Lam.* 2:9 the *l.* is no more
*Ezek.* 7:26 *l.* perish from priests
*Dan.* 6:5 concerning *l.* of his G.
12 according to *l.* of Medes, 15
*Hos.* 4:6 has forgotten *l.* of God
*Hab.* 1:4 theref. the *l.* is slacked
*Zep.* 3:4 priests done viol. to *l.*
*Mal.* 2:6 *l.* of truth was in mouth
7 sh. seek the *l.* at his mouth
9 have been partial in the *l.*
*Mat.* 5:17 not to come to dest. *l.*
18 sh. in no wise pass fr. the *l.*
40 if any man sue th. at the *l.*
11:13 *l.* pro. till Jo. *Luke* 16:16
22:36 great commandment in *l.*
40 on two command. hang *l.*
23:23 omitted weigh. mat. of *l.*
*Luke* 2:27 do after custom of *l.*
5:17 were doctors of *l.* sitting
16:17 one tittle of the *l.* to fail
*John* 1:17 *l.* was given by Moses
7:19 did not Moses give you *l.?*
23 *l.* of Moses should not be

LAW

*John* 7:49 who know. not the *l.*
51 doth *l.* judge before it he.?
10:34 written in *l.* Ye are gods?
12:34 heard out of *l.* that Christ
18:31 judge him according to *l.*
19:7 by our *l.* he ought to die
*Acts* 6:13 blasphe. words aga. *l.*
7:53 have received *l.* by angels
13:15 reading of *l.* and prophets
39 not justified by *l.* of Moses
15:5 command to keep *l.* of Mo.
24 circumcised and keep the *l.*
18:15 a question of *l.* look to it
19:38 *l.* is open; 21:20 zeal. of *l.*
21:28 this man teach. against *l.*
22:12 devout man accord. to *l.*
23:3 sittest thou to jud. after *l.*
25:8 nor against *l.* of the Jews
28:23 persua. them out of the *l.*
*Rom.* 2:12 sin. in *l.* judged by *l.*
13 not hearers of the *l.* are just
14 Gentiles have not *l.* to do things contained in *l.* these hav. not *l.* are a *l.* unto the.
17 called a Jew, and rest, in *l.*
20 the form of truth in the *l.*
23 that makest thy boast of the *l.* through break. the *l.*
3:20 by deeds of *l.* no flesh be justified, for by the *l.* is knowl. of sin, 28; *Gal.* 2:16
21 righ. of God witnessed by *l.*
27 by what *l.* excluded? by *l.*
31 do we make void the *l.?*
4:14 they which are of *l.* be hei.
15 *l.* worketh wrath wh. no *l.*
5:13 until *l.* sin was in world, but sin not im. wh. is no *l.*
20 *l.* entered, offence might
7:1 speak to them wh. know *l.*
2 wo. bound by *l.* to husband
4 ye also become dead to the *l.*
7 is *l.* sin, I had not kno. sin, but by *l.* nor lust, ex. *l.* said
8 without *l.* sin was dead
12 the *l.* is holy, and comman.
14 know th. the *l.* is spiritual
16 *l.* that is good 1 *Tim.* 1:8
22 I delight in the *l.* of God
23 I see another *l.* warring ag. the *l.* of my mind, to *l.* of
25 with mind I serve *l.* of God
8:2 the *l.* of life made me free
3 for what the *l.* could not do
4 righteousness of the *l.* fulfil.
7 carnal mind not subject to *l.*
9:31 Israel followed *l.* of righte.
10:4 Christ is the end of the *l.*
13:8 loveth another, fulfilled *l.*
10 love is the fulfilli. of the *l.*
1 *Cor.* 6:1 dare any of you to *l.?*
6 brother goeth to *l.* with bro.
7:39 wife is bound by the *l.*
15:56 strength of sin is the *l.*
*Gal.* 2:16 not just. by works of *l.*
19 I thro' the *l.* am de. to the *l.*
21 if righteousness come by *l.*
3:2 received ye Spirit by the *l.?*
5 miracles, doeth he it by *l.?*
11 no man is justified by the *l.*
12 and the *l.* is not of faith
13 C. redeem. us fr. curse of *l.*
19 wheref. then serveth the *l.?*
21 is the *l.* aga. the promises?
righteous, had been by the *l.*
24 *l.* was our schoolmaster
5:3 is a debtor to do the who. *l.*
4 whosoever are just, by the *l.*
14 all the *l.* is fulfil. in one w.
23 tempera. ag. such is no *l.*
6:2 so fulfil the *l.* of Christ, 13
*Eph.* 2:15 abolished in his fle. *l.*
*Phil.* 3:6 touching righ. in the *l.*
9 mine own righteou. of the *l.*
1 *Tim.* 1:7 to be teache. of the *l.*
9 *l.* is not made for right. man
*Tit.* 3:9 avoid content. about *l.*
*Heb.* 7:5 take tithes accord. to *l.*
12 made of nece. a change of *l.*
16 not after the *l.* of a carnal
19 for the *l.* made noth. perfect
28 *l.* make. men high-priests
8:4 offer gifts accord. to the *l.*
9:22 all things are by the *l.*
10:1 *l.* hav. shadow of good th.
28 he that desp. Moses' *l.* died
*Jam.* 1:25 looketh into perfect *l.*
2:8 fulfil the royal *l.* ye do well
9 convinced of *l.* as transgres.
12 they th. be judged by the *l.*
4:11 that speaketh evil of the *l.*
1 *John* 3:4 whosoever committeth sin transgres. also the *l.*

*See* BOOK.

**LAW of the Lord.**
*Ex.* 13:9 *L's l.* be in thy mouth
2 *K.* 10:31 no heed to wa. in *l. L.*

LAW

2 *Chr.* 12:1 R. forsook *l. of t. L.*
31:4 encouraged in *l. of the L.*
*Ezr.* 7:10 heart to seek *l. of L.*
*Ps.* 1:2 delight is in *l. of the L.*
19:7 the *l. of the L.* is perfect
119:1 blessed th. walk in *l. of L.*
*Is.* 5:24 cast away the *l. of L.*
30:9 children not hear *l. of L.*
*Jer.* 8:8 say, *l. of L.* is with us
*Amos* 2:4 they have des. *l. of L.*

**My LAW.**

*Ex.* 16:4 whether walk in *my l.*
2 *Chr.* 6:16 childr. walk in *my l.*
*Ps.* 78:1 my peo. to *my l.* incline
*Prov.* 3:1 my son, forg. not *my l.*
4:2 fors. not *my l.* 7:2 keep *my l.*
*Is.* 51:7 peo. in wh. heart is *my l.*
*Jer.* 6:19 not hearken. unto *my l.*
16:11 forsa. me, not kept *my l.*
31:33 put *my l.* in their parts
44:10 nor walked in *my l.*
*Ezek.* 22:26 priests ha. vio. *my l.*
*Hos.* 8:1 they trespass ag. *my l.*
12 writ. to him things of *my l.*

**This LAW.**

*Num.* 5:30 priests shall exe. *t. l.*
*Deut.* 1:5 Moses to declare *this l*
17:18 write him a copy of *t. l.*
28:58 if th. wilt not observe *t. l.*
31:9 M. wrote *t. l.* 11 read *t. l.*
24 wri. words of *t. l.* in a book

**This is the LAW.**

*Ezek.* 43:12 *this is the l.* of house
*Mat.* 7:12 *this is the l.* and prop.

**Thy LAW.**

*Deut.* 33:10 shall teach Isr. *thy l.*
*Neh.* 9:26 cast *t. l.* behind backs
34 nor our princes kept *thy l.*
*Ps.* 40:8 *t. l.* is within my heart
94:12 teachest him out of *thy l.*
119:18 wondr. things art of *t. l.*
29 and grant *t. l.* graciously
34 and I shall keep *thy l.*
44 so shall keep *t. l.* continu.
51 have I not declined fr. *t. l.*
55 I rememb. and kept *thy l.*
61 I have not forgotten *thy l.*
70 but I delight in *thy l.*
77 for *t. l.* is my delight, 92, 174
85 pits, wh. are not after *t. l.*
97 love *t. l.* 109 not forget *t. l.*
113 *t. l.* I love, 163; 126 ma. yo.
136 because they keep not *t. l.*
142 *t. l.* is truth; 150 far fr. *t. l.*
165 peace have they love *t. l.*
*Jer.* 32:23 nor walk in *t. l.*
*Dan.* 9:11 have transgressed *t. l.*

**Under the LAW.**

*Rom.* 6:14 ye are not *under t. l.*
15 sho. we sin bec. not *u. l.*?
1 *Cor.* 9:20 as *u. t. l.* that I might
gain them th. that are *u. t. l.*
21 not without law to G. *u. l.*
*Gal.* 3:23 kept *u. l.* 4:4 made *u. l.*
4:5 sent Son to red. them *un. l.*
5:18 led by Sp. are not *u. t. l.*

**Without LAW.**

2 *Chr.* 15:3 Is. hath been *with. l.*
*Rom.* 2:12 many as sinned *w. l.*
3:21 righteousness of God *w. l.*
7:8 *w. l.* sin dead; 9 I was alive
1 *Cor.* 9:21 *w. l.* not *w. l.* to God

**Written in the LAW.**

1 *K.* 2:3 as it is *written in the l.*
of Moses, 2 *Chr.* 23:18; 25:4;
31:3; *Ezr.* 3:2; *Neh.* 10:34,
36; *Dan.* 9:13; *Luke* 2:23
*Dan.* 9:11 oath is *w. in t. l.* of
Moses
*Luke* 10:26 what is *wri. in t. l.*?
24:44 all must be ful. *w. in t. l.*
*Acts* 24:14 belie. things *w. in t. l.*

**LAWS.**

*Gen.* 26:5 Abraham kept my *l.*
*Ex.* 16:28 how long ref. my *l.*?
18:16 make them know *l.* of G.
20 teach th. ordinances and *l.*
*Neh.* 9:13 thou gavest th. true *l.*
*Est.* 1:19 among *l.* of Persians
3:8 their *l.* are div. from all peo.
nei. keep they the king's *l.*
*Is.* 24:5 th. have transgressed *l.*
*Dan.* 7:25 to change times and *l.*
9:10 nor obeyed to walk in *l.*
*Heb.* 8:10 put my *l.* into th. mind
10:16 put my *l.* in their hearts

**LAWFUL.**

*Is.* 49:24 sh. *l.* captive be deliv.?
*Ezek.* 18:5 do that which is *l.* 21,
27; 33:14, 19
19 son ha. done that is *l.* 33:16
*Mat.* 12:2 do what is not *l.* *Mark*
2:24; *Luke* 6:2
4 was not *l.* for him to eat,
*Mark* 2:26; *Luke* 6:4

LAY

*Mat.* 12:10 is it *l.* to heal on sab.?
12; *Mark* 3:4; 6:9; 14:3
14:4 it is not *l.* for thee to have
her, *Mark* 6:18
19:3 *l.* to put aw. wife? *Mar.* 10:2
*John* 5:10 not *l.* to carry thy bed
18:31 not *l.* to put man to death
*Acts* 19:39 determ. in *l.* assembly
22:25 is it *l.* to scourge a Rom.?
1 *Cor.* 6:12 all things *l.* 10:23
2 *Cor.* 12:4 not *l.* for man to utter

**LAWFULLY.**

1 *Tim.* 1:8 go. if a man use it *l.*
2 *Tim.* 2:5 not crown. except *l.*

**LAWGIVER.**

*Gen.* 49:10 *l.* from betw. his feet
*Num.* 21:18 digged by direc. of *l.*
*Deut.* 33:21 in a portion of the *l.*
*Ps.* 60:7 Judah is my *l.* 108:8
*Is.* 33:22 L. is our *l.* and king
*Jam.* 4:12 one *l.* is able to save

**LAWLESS.**

1 *Tim.* 1:9 law for *l.* disobedient

**LAWYER, S.**

*Mat.* 22:35 a *l.* asked, *Luke* 10:25
*Luke* 7:30 *l.* reject. counsel of G.
11:46 woe to you *l.* 52; 14:3 J.

**LAY.**

*Ex.* 5:8 tale of bricks ye shall *l.*
16:13 *l.* round about host, 14
22:25 neither sh. thou *l.* on him
*Lev.* 1:7 *l.* the wood on the fire
8 priests sh. *l.* parts in ord. 12
*Num.* 12:11 L. *l.* not sin upon us
*Deut.* 7:15 *l.* on them that hate
11:25 *l.* fear of you upon land
21:8 *l.* not innoc. blood to peop.
*Jud.* 16:3 Sam. *l.* till midnight
*Ruth* 3:8 a woman *l.* at his feet
1 *Sam.* 3:15 Samuel *l.* till morn.
26:5 Saul *l.* in the trench, 7
2 *Sam.* 4:5 who *l.* on bed at noon
12:3 ewe-lamb *l.* in his bosom
16 D. *l.* all night on earth, 13:31
1 *K.* 13:31 *l.* my bones beside his
18:23 *l.* it on wood put no fire
2 *K.* 4:34 went and *l.* on the chi.
2 *Chr.* 36:21 long as she *l.* desol.
*Est.* 4:3 *l.* in sackcloth and ashes
*Job* 29:19 dew *l.* all ni. on branch
34:23 not *l.* on man more than
*Ps.* 7:5 *l.* mine honor in the dust
38:12 seek life, *l.* snares for me
84:3 a nest, where she *l.* young
*Ec.* 7:2 living will *l.* it to heart
*Is.* 5:8 woe to them that *l.* field
13:9 *l.* land desolate, *Ezek.* 33:28
11 will *l.* low haughty terrible
22:22 house of D. *l.* on shoulder
25:12 the fortress shall be *l.* low
28:16 I will *l.* in Z. a tried stone
17 judgment will I *l.* to the li.
29:21 *l.* a snare for him that re.
34:15 there sh. the great owl *l.*
38:21 and *l.* it for a plaster
54:11 *l.* thy stones with colors
*Jer.* 6:21 will *l.* stumbling-blocks
before this peop. *Ezek.* 3:20
*Ezek.* 4:1 take a tile and *l.* it be.
4 *l.* iniquity of house of Israel
25:14 *l.* vengeance on Edom, 17
32:5 will *l.* thy flesh on mount
36:29 I will *l.* no famine upon
34 land be tilled, it *l.* desolate
37:6 I will *l.* sinews upon you
*Jon.* 1:14 *l.* not on us inno. blood
*Mic.* 1:7 idols will I *l.* desolate
*Mal.* 2:2 if ye will not *l.* it to he.
*Mat.* 8:20 hath not where to *l.*
his head, *Luke* 9:58
28:6 see place where the Lord *l.*
*Mark* 2:4 bed wh. sick of palsy *l.*
*Luke* 19:44 *l.* thee with ground
*Acts* 7:60 L. *l.* not this sin to th.
15:28 *l.* on you no grea. burden
*Rom.* 8:33 *l.* any thing to God's
9:33 I *l.* in Zion a stumbling-st
1 *Cor.* 16:2 every one *l.* by him
*Heb.* 12:1 let us *l.* aside ev. weig.
*Jam.* 1:21 *l.* apart all filthiness
1 *Pet.* 2:6 *l.* in Zion a chief cor.

*See* FOUNDATION.

**LAY down.**

*Gen.* 19:33 L. per. not she *l. d.* 35
28:11 Jacob *l. d.* in place to sl.
*Num.* 24:9 he *l. d.* as a lion
*Jud.* 5:27 he *l. down* at her feet
*Ruth* 3:4 uncov. feet, *l.* thee *d.*
1 *Sam.* 19:24 Saul *l. down* naked
*Job* 17:3 *l. d.* put me in surety
*Ps.* 4:8 I will *l.* me *d.* in peace
104:22 young lions *l. d.* in dens
*Ezek.* 19:2 mother *l. d.* am. lions
*Amos* 2:8 *l.* thems. *d.* on clothes
*John* 10:15 *l. d.* life for sheep, 17

LAI

*John* 10:18 *l.* it *down* of myself
13:37 *l. d.* my li. for thy sake, 38
15:13 *l. d.* his life for his friends
1 *John* 3:16 *l. d.* lives for breth.

**LAY hand.**

*Gen.* 22:12 *l.* n. thy *h.* on the lad
37:22 no blood, *l.* no *h.* on Jos.
*Ex.* 7:4 I may *l.* my *h.* on Egypt
*Lev.* 3:2 *l. h.* on head of offer. 8
4:4 sh. *l. h.* on bullock's he. 15
29 sh. *l. h.* on sin-offering, 33
*Num.* 27:18 L. said, *l. h.* on Jos.
*Jud.* 18:19 *l. h.* on thy mouth
*Job* 9:33 any days-man to *l. h.*
21:5 mark me, *l. h.* on mouth
40:4 will *l.* my *h.* on my mouth
41:8 *l. h.* on him, remem. battle
*Prov.* 30:32 tho' evil, *l. h.* mouth
*Is.* 11:14 sh. *l.* their *h.* on Edom
*Mic.* 7:16 sh. *l. h.* on their mou.
*Mat.* 9:18 come, *l.* thy *h.* on her

**LAY hands.**

*Lev.* 16:21 A. sh. *l.* bo. *h.* on goat
*Num.* 8:12 Lev. *l. h.* on bullocks
*Neh.* 13:21 again, *l. h.* on you
*Mat.* 21:46 they sought to *l. h.*
on him, *Luke* 20:19
*Mark* 5:23 come *l.* thy *h.* on her
16:18 *l. h.* on sick, they recover
*Luke* 21:12 they shall *l. h.* on you
1 *Tim.* 5:22 *l. h.* suddenly on no

**LAY hold.**

*Prov.* 3:18 tree of life to th. *l. h.*
*Ec.* 2:3 I sought to *l. h.* on folly
*Is.* 5:29 roar, and *l. h.* on prey
*Jer.* 6:23 *l. h.* on bow and spear
*Zec.* 14:13 ev. one *l. h.* on neigh.
*Mark* 3:21 friends went to *l. h.*
12:12 sought to *l. hold* on him
1 *Tim.* 6:12 *l. h.* on eter. life, 19
*Heb.* 6:18 *l. h.* on hope set be. us

**LAY up.**

*Gen.* 41:35 *l. up* corn under Pha.
*Ex.* 16:23 *l. up* manna till morn.
33 *l. up* a pot of manna
*Num.* 17:4 sh. *l.* them *up* in tab.
*Deut.* 11:18 *l. up* my words
*Job* 22:22 *l. up* his words in heart
24 then shalt *l. up* gold as dust
*Prov.* 7:1 *l. up* my commandm.
10:14 wise men *l. up* knowledge
*Mat.* 6:19 *l.* not *up* for you treas.
20 *l. up* treasures in heaven
2 *Cor.* 12:14 children not to *l. up*

**LAY wait.**

*Ezr.* 8:31 del. fr. such as *l.* in *w.*
*Ps.* 71:10 *l. wait* for my soul
*Prov.* 1:11 let us *l. wait* for blood
18 they *l. w.* for their own bl.
24:15 *l.* not *w.* against righte.
*Jer.* 5:26 *l. w.* as he that setteth

**LAY waste.**

*Is.* 5:6 I will *l.* it *w.* it shall not
*Ezek.* 35:4 I will *l.* thy cities *w.*

**LAY with.**

*Gen.* 19:33 *l. w.* her father, 34, 35
30:16 Jacob *l. w.* L. that night
34:2 Shechem *l. with* Dinah
35:22 Reuben *l. with* Bilhah
*Deut.* 22:22 man that *l. w.* wom.
25 man that *l. w.* her shall die
29 that *l. w.* her give 50 shek.
1 *Sam.* 2:22 Eli's sons *l. w.* wom.
2 *Sam.* 13:14 A. forc. T. and *l. w.*
*Ezek.* 23:8 in her youth *l. w.* her

**LAID.**

*Gen.* 22:6 wood, and *l.* it on Isa.
30:41 Jacob *l.* rods before cattle
48:14 *l.* it on Ephraim's head
*Ex.* 2:3 *l.* it on flags by river
*Deut.* 26:6 Egy. *l.* on us bondage
*Jos.* 7:23 they *l.* them bef. the L.
*Ruth* 4:16 and *l.* it in her bosom
2 *Sam.* 18:17 *l.* heap of stones on
1 *K.* 3:20 *l.* it in her bosom, and
*l.* her dead child in my bos.
13:29 prophet *l.* carcass on ass
17:19 and *l.* him on his own bed
2 *K.* 9:25 *l.* this burden on him
20:7 they *l.* it on the boil
*Job* 6:2 calamity *l.* in balances
18:10 snares *l.* for him in ground
38:6 or who *l.* the corner-stone
*Ps.* 21:5 majesty hast *l.* on him
31:4 out of the net they *l.* for me
49:14 they are *l.* in the grave
62:9 to be *l.* in the balance
79:1 they have *l.* Jeru. on heaps
88:6 hast *l.* me in the lowest pit
89:19 *l.* help on one mighty
105:18 fetters, he was *l.* in iron
119:30 judg. have I *l.* before me
110 *l.* a snare for me, 141:9
142:3 privily *l.* a snare for me
*Is.* 42:25 *l.* it not to heart, 57:11

LAI

*Is.* 47:6 thou has heavily *l.* yoke
53:6 L. *l.* on him iniq. of us all
*Jer.* 50:24 *l.* a snare for thee
*Ezek.* 32:19 *l.* wi. the uncircum.
35:12 saying, They are *l.* desol.
*Hos.* 11:4 I *l.* meat unto them
*Ob.* 7 *l.* a wound under thee
*Mic.* 5:1 hath *l.* siege against us
*Hab.* 2:19 it is *l.* over with gold
*Hag.* 2:15 before a stone was *l.*
*Zec.* 3:9 behold stone I have *l.*
*Mat.* 3:10 axe *l.* to root, *Luke* 3:9
27:60 *l.* it in his own new tomb
*Mark* 7:30 her daughter *l.* on bed
15:47 M. beheld where he was *l.*
16:6 behold where they *l.* him
*Luke* 2:7 first-born *l.* in manger
16:20 Lazarus was *l.* at his gate
23:53 wherein never man before
was *l.* *John* 19:41
*John* 11:34 wh. have ye *l.* him?
20:2 know not wh. th. *l.* him, 13
*Acts* 3:2 *l.* at gate of temple
4:37 *l.* money at apostles' f. 5:2
9:37 *l.* her in an upper chamber
13:36 David *l.* to his fathers
25:7 *l.* compla. could not prove
1 *Cor.* 9:16 necessity *l.* upon me
2 *Tim.* 4:16 not *l.* to their charge

*See* FOUNDATION.

**LAID down.**

*Jos.* 2:8 bef. they were *l. down*
1 *Sam.* 3:2 Eli *l. d.* in his place
3 and Samuel was *l. d.* to sleep
2 *Sam.* 13:8 Amnon was *l. down*
1 *K.* 19:6 and *l.* him *down* again
21:4 Ahab came and *l.* him *d.*
*Ps.* 3:5 I *l.* me *d.* and slept
*Luke* 19:22 tak. up th. I *l.* not *d.*
*Acts* 4:35 *l.* th. *d.* at apostles' fe.
7:58 *l. d.* their clothes at young
*Rom.* 16:4 for my life *l. d.* necks
1 *John* 3:16 he *l. d.* his life for us

**LAID hand.**

*Ex.* 24:11 on the nobles *l.* not *h.*
2 *Sam.* 13:19 Tamar *l. h.* on head
*Est.* 9:10 *l.* not *h.* on sp. 15, 16
*Job* 29:9 princes *l. h.* on th. mo.
*Ps.* 139:5 hast *l.* thy *h.* upon me
*Rev.* 1:17 *l.* his right *h.* upon me

**LAID hands.**

*Lev.* 8:14 A. a. h. sons *l. h.* 18, 22
*Num.* 27:23 and Moses *l.* his *ha.*
on Joshua, *Deut.* 34:9
*Ob.* 18 nor *l. h.* on th. substance
*Mat.* 18:28 *l. h.* took him by thr.
*Mark* 6:5 *l. h.* on a few sick folk
*Luke* 4:40 *l. h.* on ev. one of th.
13:13 he *l. h.* his *h.* on her
*John* 7:30 but no man *l. hands*
on him, 44; 8:20
*Acts* 4:3 *l. h.* on apostles, 5:18
6:6 they *l. h.* on the deacons
13:3 *l. h.* on Paul and Barnabas
19:6 Paul *l.* his *h.* on them

**LAID hold.**

*Gen.* 19:16 *l. h.* on Lot's hand
1 *Sam.* 15:27 S. *l. h.* on Sam. sk.
2 *Chr.* 7:22 *l. hold* on other gods
*Mat.* 14:3 *l. h.* on J. *Mark* 6:17
*Luke* 23:26 *l. h.* on one Simon
*Rev.* 20:2 *l. hold* on the dragon

**LAID up.**

*Gen.* 41:48 Jos. *l. up* food in cit.
*Ex.* 16:34 A. *l. up* pot of manna
*Num.* 17:7 M. *l. up* rods befo. L.
1 *Sam.* 10:25 S. *l.* it *up* before L.
21:12 David *l. up.* words in he.
*Ezr.* 6:1 treasures *l. up* in Baby.
*Ps.* 31:19 hast *l. up* for them
*Prov.* 13:22 wealth of sin. *l. up*
*Cant.* 7:13 fruits I have *l. up*
*Is.* 15:7 that *l. up* sh. they carry
23:18 hire not treasured or *l. up*
39:6 which fathers *l. up*
*Luke* 1:66 all *l.* them *up* in hearts
12:19 thou hast mu. goods *l. up*
*Col.* 1:5 hope wh. is *l. up* for you
2 *Tim.* 4:8 is *l. up* for me a crown

**LAID wait.**

*Job* 31:9 *l. w.* at neighbor's door
*Lam.* 4:19 *l. w.* for us in wilder.
*Acts* 20:3 Jews *l. w.* for hi. 23:30

**LAID waste.**

*Ps.* 79:7 *l. w.* his dwelling-place
*Is.* 15:1 Kir *l. w.* 23:1 T. is *l. w.*
23:14 ships, your strength *l. w.*
37:18 kings of Assy. *l. w.* nati.
64:11 pleasant things are *l. w.*
*Jer.* 4:7 thy cities sh. be *l. w.*
without an inhabita. *Ezek.*
6:6; 12:20; 19:7; 29:12
*Ezek.* 26:2 sh. be repl. now *l. w.*
*Amos* 7:9 sanctuaries of Is. *l. w.*
*Nah.* 3:7 and say, Ninev. is *l. w.*

LEA

**LAIDEST.**
*Ps.* 66:11 *l.* affliction on loins
*Luke* 19:21 th. takest up th. th. *l.*

**LAIN.**
*Gen.* 26:10 have *l.* with thy wife
*Jud.* 21:11 destroy wom. th. *l.*
*Job* 3:13 now should I have *l.* st.
*Ps.* 68:13 ye have *l.* am. the pots
*John* 20:12 where body of Jes. *l.*

**LAYEST, ETH.**
*Num.* 11:11 *l.* burden of people
1 *Sam.* 28:9 *l.* a snare for my life?
*Job* 21:19 G. *l.* up his iniquity
24:12 God *l.* not folly to them
41:26 sword of him that *l.* at h.
*Ps.* 104:3 *l.* beams of chambers
*Prov.* 2:7 *l.* up wisd. for righte.
26:24 *l.* up deceit within him
*Is.* 26:5 the lofty city he *l.* low
56:2 blessed is man that *l.* hold
57:1 and no man *l.* it to heart
*Jer.* 9:8 *l.* wait; 12:11 *l.* to heart
*Zec.* 12:1 *l.* foundation of earth
*Luke* 12:21 that *l.* up treasure
15:5 he *l.* it on his shoulders

**LAYING.**
*Num.* 35:20 *l.* wait, th. he die, 22
*Ps.* 64:5 commune of *l.* snares
*Mark* 7:8 *l.* aside commandment
*Luke* 11:54 *l.* wait for him
*Acts* 8:18 *l.* on of apostles' hands
9:24 *l.* wait was known of Saul
23:16 kinsmen heard of th. *l.* w.
25:3 *l.* wait in the way to kill
1 *Tim.* 4:14 with *l.* on of hands
6:19 *l.* up in store good founda.
*Heb.* 6:1 not *l.* again foundation
2 and of *l.* on of hands
1 *Pet.* 2:1 *l.* aside all malice

**LAZARUS.**
*Luke* 16:20 beggar named L.
*John* 11:2 Mary whose broth. L.
12:2 L. one that sat at table, 17

**LEAD.**
*Ex.* 15:10 sank as *l.* in waters
*Num.* 31:22 *l.* that may abide fire
*Job* 19:24 graven with iron and *l.*
*Jer.* 6:29 *l.* is consumed of the fi.
*Ezek.* 22:18 *l.* in midst of furnace
20 as th. gather *l.* I gather you
27:12 and *l.* Tarshish traded
*Zec.* 5:7 lifted up a talent of *l.*
8 weight of *l.* on mouth there.

**LEAD.**
*Gen.* 33:14 *l.* on softly as cattle
*Ex.* 13:21 pillar of cloud *l.* them
32:34 *l.* the people to the place
*Deut.* 32:12 Lord alone did *l.* hi.
*Jud.* 5:12 *l.* thy captivity captive
*Neh.* 9:19 pil. of cloud to *l.* them
*Ps.* 5:8 *l.* me in thy righteousne.
25:5 *l.* in truth; 27:11 *l.* in plain
31:3 for thy name's sake *l.* me
43:3 light and truth, let them *l.*
60:9 *l.* me into Edom? 108:10
61:2 *l.* to rock higher than I
125:5 *l.* th. with workers of inl.
139:10 there sh. thy hand *l.* me
24 *l.* me in the way of everlas.
143:10 *l.* me to land of upright.
*Prov.* 8:20 *l.* in way of righteou.
*Cant.* 8:2 *l.* thee to mother's ho.
*Is.* 3:12 that *l.* thee cause to err
11:6 a little child shall *l.* them
40:11 gently *l.* those with young
42:16 *l.* th. in paths not known
49:10 hath mercy on them, *l.* th.
57:18 I will *l.* him and restore
63:14 so didst thou *l.* thy people
*Jer.* 31:9 with supplica. I *l.* them
*Nah.* 2:7 her maids *l.* her
*Mat.* 6:13 *l.* us not into temptat.
*Luke* 11:4
15:14 if blind *l.* blind, *Lu.* 6:39
*Luke* 13:15 and *l.* him to wateri.
*Acts* 13:11 seeking some to *l.* hi.
1 *Cor.* 9:5 not power to *l.* sister?
1 *Tim.* 2:2 we may *l.* a quiet life
*Heb.* 8:9 *l.* them out of Egypt
*Rev.* 7:17 Lamb feed and *l.* them

**LEADER, S.**
1 *Chr.* 12:27 Jehoi. *l.* of Aaronit.
13:1 David consulted with ev. *l.*
2 *Chr.* 32:21 angel whi. cut off *l.*
*Is.* 9:16 *l.* of people cause to err
55:4 given him a *l.* to the peop.
*Mat.* 15:14 be blind *l.* of the blin.

**LEADEST.**
*Ps.* 80:1 *l.* Joseph like a flock

**LEADETH.**
*Job* 12:17 he *l.* counsellors away
19 he *l.* princes away spoiled
*Ps.* 23:2 *l.* me beside still waters
3 *l.* me in paths of righteousn.
*Prov.* 16:29 *l.* him into way

LEA

*Is.* 48:17 thy God which *l.* thee
*Mal.* 7:13 wide is way *l.* to destr.
14 narrow is way that *l.* to life
*John* 10:3 calleth sheep and *l.* th.
*Rom.* 2:4 goodn. of God *l.* to rep.
*Rev.* 13:10 *l.* sh. go into captivity

**LEAF.**
*Gen.* 8:11 in her mou. was oli. *l.*
*Lev.* 26:36 sound of a shaken *l.*
*Job* 13:25 break *l.* dr. to and fro?
*Ps.* 1:3 his *l.* shall not wither
*Is.* 1:30 be as oak whose *l.* fadeth
34:4 host fall as *l.* 64:6 fade as *l.*
*Jer.* 17:8 but her *l.* shall be green
*Ezek.* 47:12 the *l.* shall not fade

**LEAVES.**
*Gen.* 3:7 sew. fig *l.* made aprons
*Jer.* 36:23 when Je. read 3 or 4 *l.*
*Ezek.* 17:9 sh. wither in all the *l.*
*Mat.* 21:19 nothing thereon but *l.*
*Mark* 11:13
24:32 put. forth *l.* *Mark* 13:28
*Rev.* 22:2 *l.* for healing of nations

**LEAVES,** *for doors.*
1 *K.* 6:34 two *l.* of the one door
*Ezek.* 41:24 doors had two *l.* apl.

**LEAGUE.**
*Jos.* 9:15 made *l.* wi. Gibeon, 16
*Jud.* 2:2 make no *l.* wi. inhabit.
1 *Sam.* 22:8 made *l.* with David
2 *Sam.* 5:3 David made *l.* wi. th.
1 *K.* 5:12 Hiram and Sol. made *l.*
15:19 a *l.* between me and thee
2 *Chr.* 16:3 break *l.* with Baasha
*Job* 5:23 in *l.* with stones of field
*Ezek.* 30:5 men that is in *l.* sh. f.
*Dan.* 11:23 after *l.* he work dece.

**LEAH.**
*Gen.* 29:16 daughter was L. 30:19
*Ruth* 4:11 L. make wom. like L.

**LEAN, ED.**
*Jud.* 16:26 I may *l.* on pillars
2 *K.* 18:21 on which if a man *l.* go into hand, *Is.* 36:6
*Job* 8:15 *l.* on house, it not stand
*Prov.* 3:5 *l.* not to own underst.
*Amos* 5:19 *l.* his hand on wall
*Mic.* 3:11 yet they *l.* on the Lord
*John* 21:20 *l.* on his breast at su.

**LEANETH, ING.**
2 *Sam.* 3:29 one *l.* on a staff
2 *K.* 5:18 *l.* on my hand in house
*Cant.* 8:5 cometh up *l.* on belov.
*John* 13:23 was *l.* on Jesus' bos.
*Heb.* 11:21 Jacob *l.* on top of sta.

**LEAN, NESS.**
*Gen.* 41:3 out of river *l.*-flesh, 19
4 *l.*-fleshed eat up sev. fat, 20
2 *Sam.* 13:4 being king's son *l.*
*Ps.* 106:15 sent *l.* into their soul
*Is.* 10:16 L. send am. fat ones *l.*
17:4 fatness of flesh sh. wax *l.*
24:16 I said, My *l.* my *l.* woe
*Ezek.* 34:20 judge betw. fat and *l.*

**LEAP.**
*Gen.* 31:12 rams wh. *l.* on cattle
*Lev.* 11:21 have legs to *l.* withal
*Deut.* 33:22 Dan sh. *l.* from Bash.
*Job* 41:19 sparks of fire *l.* out
*Ps.* 68:16 why *l.* ye, ye high hills
*Is.* 35:6 then shall lame man *l.*
*Joel* 2:5 like chariots sh. they *l.*
*Luke* 6:23 rejoice ye, *l.* for joy

**LEAPED.**
*Gen.* 31:10 rams wh. *l.* upon cat.
2 *Sam.* 22:30 *l.* over wa. *Ps.* 18:29
*Luke* 1:41 babe *l.* in womb, 44
*Acts* 14:10 and he *l.* and walked
19:16 evil spirit was, *l.* on them

**LEAPING.**
2 *Sam.* 6:16 Michal saw David *l.*
*Cant.* 2:8 behold, he cometh *l.*
*Acts* 3:8 and he *l.* up and walked

**LEARN.**
*Deut.* 4:10 may *l.* to fear, 14:23
5:1 may *l.* and keep, and do th.
17:19 read that he may *l.* to fear
31:12 hear, and *l.* and fear the L.
13 children may *l.* to fe. the L.
*Ps.* 119:71 might *l.* statutes, 73
*Prov.* 22:25 lest thou *l.* his ways
*Is.* 1:17 *l.* to do well, seek judg.
2:4 *l.* war any more, *Mic.* 4:3
26:9 inhabitants *l.* righteousne.
10 will not wicked *l.* righteou.
29:24 that murmured *l.* doctrine
*Jer.* 10:2 *l.* not way of heathen
12:16 diligently *l.* ways of peop.
*Mat.* 9:13 go *l.* what th. meaneth
11:29 *l.* of me, for I am meek
1 *Cor.* 14:35 *l.* anythi. let th. ask
1 *Tim.* 2:11 let wom. *l.* in silence
5:4 *l.* first to sh. piety at home

LEA

*Tit.* 3:14 *l.* to maint. good works
*Rev.* 14:3 no man could *l.* song

**LEARNED.**
*Gen.* 30:27 have *l.* by experience
*Ps.* 106:35 heathen, and *l.* works
119:7 I have *l.* righteous judg.
*Prov.* 30:3 I neith. *l.* wisdom nor
*Is.* 29:11 deliver to one that is *l.*
50:4 God given me tongue of *l.*
he waken, ear to hear as *l.*
*John* 6:45 man that hath *l.* of F.
7:15 man letters, hav. never *l.*
*Acts* 7:22 Moses *l.* wisdom of E.
*Eph.* 4:20 ye have not so *l.* Chr.
*Phil.* 4:11 *l.* in ev. state to be co.
2 *Tim.* 3:14 contin. in thing thou
*l.* knowing of wh. th. *l.* th.
*Heb.* 5:8 yet *l.* he obedience

**LEARNING.**
*Prov.* 1:5 wise man will incre. *l.*
9:9 just man, he will incre. in *l.*
16:21 sweetn. of lips increas. *l.*
23 he. of wise addeth *l.* to lips
*Dan.* 1:17 G. gave them skill in *l.*
*Acts* 26:24 *l.* doth make thee mad
*Rom.* 15:4 things writ. for our *l.*
2 *Tim.* 3:7 ever *l.* and never able

**LEASING.**
*Ps.* 4:2 how long seek after *l.*?
5:6 shalt destroy them speak *l.*

**LEAST.**
*Gen.* 32:10 not worthy *l.* of merc.
*Jud.* 6:15 *l.* in my father's house
*Mat.* 2:6 not *l.* among the princ.
11:11 *l.* in kingdom of heaven
is greater than he, *Luke* 7:28
1 *Cor.* 15:9 I am least of the apo.
*Eph.* 3:8 less than *l.* of all saints
*See* GREATEST.

**At LEAST.**
1 *Sam.* 21:4 kept *at l.* from wom.
*Luke* 19:42 kno. *at l.* in thy day

**LEATHER.**
2 *K.* 1:8 girt with a girdle of *l.*

**LEATHERN.**
*Mat.* 3:4 John had *l.* girdle about

**LEAVE, Substantive.**
*Num.* 22:13 L. refuseth to give *l.*
1 *Sam.* 20:6 Da. asked *l.* of me, 28
*Neh.* 13:6 obtained I *l.* of king
*Mark* 5:13 Jesus gave them *l.*
*John* 19:38 *l.* to take away body
*Acts* 18:18 Paul took *l.* of breth.
21:6 taken our *l.* one of another
2 *Cor.* 2:13 taking . I went to M.

**LEAVE.**
*Gen.* 2:24 *l.* father and mother,
*Mat.* 19:5; *Mark* 10:7; *Eph.* 5:31
33:15 *l.* wi. thee some of the fo.
44:22 the lad cannot *l.* his fath.
*Ex.* 16:19 let no man *l.* manna
23:11 *l.* beasts of field shall eat
*Lev.* 7:15 not *l.* peace-offer. 22:30
16:23 off garm. and *l.* them the.
19:10 *l.* them for the poor, 23:22
*Num.* 9:12 *l.* none of the passov.
32:15 again *l.* them in wildern.
*Deut.* 28:51 shall not *l.* thee corn
54 remnant of chil. he shall *l.*
*Jud.* 9:9 should I *l.* my fatness
13 said, Should I *l.* my wine
*Ruth* 1:16 entreat me not to *l.*
1 *Sam.* 9:5 fa. *l.* caring for asses
2 *Sam.* 14:7 not *l.* husb. a name
2 *K.* 4:43 shall eat and *l.* thereof
13:7 nor did he *l.* of the people
*Ezr.* 9:8 *l.* us remnant to escape
12 *l.* it for inheritance to chil.
*Neh.* 6:3 work cease whi. I *l.* it?
10:31 would *l.* the seventh year
*Job* 39:11 wilt *l.* labor to him?
*Ps.* 16:10 thou wilt not *l.* my soul in hell, *Acts* 2:27
17:14 *l.* substance to their babes
27:9 my help, *l.* me not, 119:121
49:10 *l.* their wealth to others
141:8 O God, *l.* not my soul des.
*Prov.* 2:13 *l.* paths of uprightne.
*Ec.* 2:18 *l.* it to man after me
10:4 ruler ag. thee, *l.* not place
*Is.* 10:3 where will ye *l.* glory?
65:15 *l.* your name for a curse
*Jer.* 9:2 I might *l.* my people
14:9 call. by thy name, *l.* us not
17:11 *l.* th. in midst of his days
48:28 *l.* cities and dwell in rocks
49:9 not *l.* some glean. grapes?
11 *l.* chil. I will preserve them
*Ezek.* 16:39 *l.* thee naked, 23:29
*Hos.* 12:14 *l.* his blood upon him
*Joel* 2:14 *l.* blessing behind him
*Amos* 5:3 shall *l.* ten to Israel
7 *l.* off righteousness in earth

LED

*Mal.* 4:1 *l.* neit. root nor branch
*Mat.* 5:24 *l.* thy gift bef. the alt.
18:12 *l.* ninety and nine, *Luke* 15:4
23:23 and not to *l.* other undone
*Luke* 19:44 not *l.* in th. one stone
*John* 14:27 my peace I *l.* wi. you
16:28 I *l.* world and go to Fath.
32 *l.* me alone, yet I am not al.
*Acts* 6:2 we should *l.* the word
1 *Cor.* 7:13 let her not *l.* him.
*Heb.* 13:5 I will never *l.* thee

**I will, or will I LEAVE.**
*Job* 9:27 *I will l.* off my heavine.
10:1 *I will l.* complaint on mys.
*Ezek.* 6:8 *I will l.* a remnant
12:16 but *I will l.* a few men
29:5 *I w. l.* thee into wilderness
*Zep.* 3:12 *I w. l.* in midst of thee

**I will not LEAVE.**
2 *K.* 2:2 *I will not l.* thee, 4:30
*John* 14:18 *I w. n. l.* you comfort.

**LEAVED.**
*Is.* 45:1 open him two-*l.* gates

**LEAVETH.**
*Prov.* 13:22 good man *l.* inherit.
28:3 sweeping rain wh. *l.* no fo.
*Mat.* 4:11 then the devil *l.* him

**LEAVEN.**
*Ex.* 12:15 away *l.* seven days, 19
13:7 nei. *l.* seen in thy quarters
34:25 not offer the blood with *l.*
*Lev.* 2:11 no meat-off. made wi. *l.*
10:12 eat meat-offeri. without *l.*
*Amos* 4:5 offer a sacrifice with *l.*
*Mat.* 13:33 kingdom of heaven is like *l.* *Luke* 13:21
16:6 beware of *l.* Phar. and Sad.
11; *Mark* 8:15; *Luke* 12:1
12 th. not beware of *l.* of bread
1 *Cor.* 5:6 little *l.* leaveneth wh.
lump, *Gal.* 5:9
7 purge out therefore the old *l.*
8 keep the feast, not wi. old *l.*

**LEAVENED.**
*Ex.* 12:15 wh. eateth *l.* bread, 19
20 eat nothing *l.* in habitations
*Mat.* 13:33 till whole was *l.* *Luke* 13:21
*See* BREAD.

**LEAVENETH.**
1 *Cor.* 5:6 little leaven *l.* lump, *Gal.* 5:9

**LEAVING.**
*Rom.* 1:27 *l.* natural use of wom.
*Heb.* 6:1 *l.* principles of Christ
1 *Pet.* 2:21 suffered, *l.* an examp.

**LEBANON.**
*Deut.* 3:25 goodly mount. and L.
*Jud.* 3:3 Hiv. dwelt in mount L.
1 *K.* 5:14 ten tho. a month to L.
2 *K.* 19:23 sides of L. *Is.* 37:24
*Ps.* 29:6 L. like young unicorn
72:16 fruit shake like L. 92:12
*Cant.* 4:8 L. my spou. 11, 15; 5:15
7:4 thy nose is as tower of L.
*Is.* 10:34 L. shall fall, 33:9
29:17 L. turned into fruitf. field
35:2 glory of L. be given unto it
40:16 L. not sufficient to burn
60:13 glory of L. sh. come to th.
*Jer.* 18:14 leave the snow of L.?
22:6 thou art head of L. to me
*Ezek.* 31:15 I caused L. to mourn
*Hos.* 14:5 forth roots as L. 6, 7
*Nah.* 1:4 flower of L. languisheth
*Hab.* 2:17 violence of L. sh. cov.
*Zec.* 10:10 them into land of L.
11:1 open thy doors, O L.

LEBBEUS. *Mat.* 10:3

**LED.**
*Gen.* 24:27 being in way, L. *l.* me
48 who hath *l.* me in right
*Ex.* 3:1 Moses *l.* flock to back of
13:17 *l.* not thro' land of Philis.
18 God *l.* them through wilde.
15:13 in mercy *l.* forth the peo.
*Deut.* 8:2 L. *l.* thee forty years
29:5 *l.* you forty years in wilde.
1 *K.* 8:48 *l.* them away captive
*Ps.* 78:14 *l.* them with a cloud
53 *l.* them safely, th. fear. not
106:9 *l.* th. thro' depths as thro' wilderness, 136:16; *Is.* 63:13
107:7 *l.* them by the right way
*Prov.* 4:11 *l.* thee in right paths
*Is.* 9:16 *l.* of them are destroyed
48:21 thirsted not wh. th. *l.* th.
55:12 shall be *l.* forth with pea.
63:12 *l.* them by right hand
*Jer.* 2:6 L. *l.* us thro' wilderness
17 when he *l.* thee by the way
22:12 die in place whi. th. *l.* him
23:8 L. which *l.* house of Israel

## LEF

*Lam.* 3:2 hath *l.* me into darkn.
*Ezek.* 39:28 to be *l.* into captivi.
*Amos* 2:10 *l.* 40 years thro' wild.
*Mat.* 4:1 Jes. *l.* of Spirit, *Lu.* 4:1
*Luke* 4:29 *l.* Jesus to brow of hill
21:24 shall be *l.* away captive
24:50 *l.* them out as far as Beth.
*Acts* 8:32 *l.* as sheep to slaughter
*Rom.* 8:14 are *l.* by Spirit of God
1 *Cor.* 12:2 even as ye were *l.*
*Gal.* 5:18 if ye be *l.* by the Spirit
2 *Tim.* 3:6 *l.* away with div. lus.

**LEDDEST.**

2 *Sam.* 5:2 *l.* out Is. 1 *Chr.* 11:2
*Neh.* 9:12 *l.* th. by a cloudy pillar
*Ps.* 77:20 *l.* thy peo. like a flock

**LEDGES.**

1 *K.* 7:28 borders between the *l.*
35 *l.* and borders were the sa.
36 plates of *l.* graved cherubim

**LEEKS.**

*Num.* 11:5 rememb. *l.* and onio.

**LEES.**

*Is.* 25:6 feast of wine on the *l.*
*Jer.* 48:11 M. hath set. on his *l.*
*Zep.* 1:12 pun. men settled on *l.*

**LEFT.**

*Gen.* 29:35 Judah, *l.* bear. 30:9
39:12 *l.* gar. in hand, 13, 15, 18
41:49 gathe. till he *l.* numberin.
47:18 not aught *l.* but bodies
50:8 little ones *l.* th. in Goshen
*Ex.* 2:20 why have ye *l.* man?
10:12 all that the hail *l.* 15
16:20 some *l.* of it till morning
34:25 nor sacrifice be *l.* till mor.
*Lev.* 2:10 which is *l.* of meat-off.
26:39 are *l.* of you sh. pine away
43 land also shall be *l.* of them
*Num.* 26:65 not *l.* a man, *Jos.* 8:17; *Jud.* 4:16; *Hos.* 9:12
*Deut.* 2:34 *l.* none to remain, *Jos.* 10:33, 37, 39, 40; 11:8, 11, 14
4:27 ye shall be *l.* few in numb.
28:62; *Is.* 24:6; *Jer.* 42:2
32:36 there is none shut up or *l.*
*Jos.* 8:17 they *l.* the city open
11:15 *l.* nothing undone of all
22:3 have not *l.* your brethren
*Jud.* 2:23 L. *l.* those nations, 3:1
*Ruth* 1:3 was *l.* and her 2 sons, 5
18 then she *l.* speaking to her
2:11 *l.* thy father and mother
4:14 L. not *l.* thee this day
1 *Sam.* 2:36 every one *l.* in house
9:24 which is *l.* set it bef. thee
10:2 father *l.* care of the asses
17:20 *l.* the sheep with a keeper
2 *Sam.* 5:21 there they *l.* images
9:1 is any *l.* of house of Saul?
13:30 there is not one of them *l.*
15:16 *l.* ten concubines, 16:21
17:12 not be *l.* so much as one
1 *K.* 9:21 children *l.* 2 *Chr.* 8:8
14:10 cut off him *l.* 2 *K.* 9:8
19:3 *l.* servant there; 10 I on. *l.*
18 have *l.* me 7,000; 20 *l.* ox.
2 *K.* 4:44 did eat and *l.* thereof
7:7 *l.* tents; 13 all that are *l.*
8:6 since day she *l.* the land
10:11 ke *l.* him none remaining
14:26 not any *l.* nor any helper
17:16 *l.* commandments of Lord
19:4 remn. that are *l.* *Is.* 37:4
20:17 nothing *l.* saith the Lord
25:12 *l.* of the poor of the land, *Jer.* 39:10; 52:16
2 *Chr.* 11:14 Levites *l.* suburbs
21:17 th. was never a son *l.* him
24:18 they *l.* house of the Lord
31:10 had enough, have *l.* plen.
32:31 God *l.* him to try him
34:21 inq. for them *l.* in Israel
*Neh.* 1:2 concern. Jews wh. had *l.*
3 remnant *l.* in great affliction
*Job* 20:21 none of his meat be *l.*
26 ill with him *l.* in tabernacle
*Ps.* 106:11 not one of them *l.*
*Prov.* 29:15 a child *l.* to himself
*Is.* 1:9 L. *l.* us a rem. *Rom.* 9:29
4:3 *l.* in Zion shall be call. holy
11:16 remnant that shall be *l.*
24:12 in the city is *l.* desolation
39:6 nothing be *l.* saith the L.
*Jer.* 12:7 *l.* heritage; 31:2 *l.* swo.
49:25 city of prai. not *l.* c. of joy
50:26 let nothing of her be *l.*
*Ezek.* 14:22 shall be *l.* a remnant
31:12 cut him off and ha. *l.* him
*Dan.* 2:44 not be *l.* to other peo.
*Hag.* 2:3 who is *l.* saw h. in glo.?
*Zec.* 13:8 third part be *l.* therein
*Mat.* 4:20 *l.* nets; 22 *l.* their ships
15:37 took up of meat that was *l.* *Mark* 8:8
22:25 *l.* wife to bro. *Mark* 12:20

## LEN

*Mat.* 23:38 your house is *l.* desol.
24:2 sh. not be *l.* one stone upon anoth. *Mark* 13:2; *Luke* 21:6
40 one shall be tak. the oth. *l.* 41; *Luke* 17:34, 35, 36
26:44 Jesus *l.* them and prayed
*Mark* 10:28 *l.* all and followed
29 hath *l.* house, *Luke* 18:28, 29
11:22 seven had her, *l.* no seed
*Luke* 5:28 *l.* all and followed him
10:40 sister *l.* me to serve alone
*John* 4:52 sev. hour fever *l.* him
*Acts* 2:31 soul was not *l.* in hell
14:17 he *l.* not without witness
21:32 they *l.* beating of Paul
2 *Tim.* 4:20 I *l.* sick at Miletum
*Tit.* 1:5 for this cause I *l.* thee
*Heb.* 2:8 he *l.* nothing that is not
*Jude* 6 angels *l.* their own habit.
*Rev.* 2:4 thou hast *l.* thy first lo.
*See* ALONE.

**LEFT off.**

*Gen.* 17:22 *l. off* talking with him
*Ruth* 2:20 hath not *l. off* kindn.
*Job* 32:15 no more, th. *l. off* spe.
*Ps.* 36:3 he hath *l. off* to be wise
*Jer.* 38:27 *l. off* speaking wi. him
44:18 we *l. off* to burn incense
*Hos.* 4:10 they *l. off* to take heed

**LEFT corner.**

2 *K.* 11:11 guard stood to the *l. c.*
*See* HAND.

**LEFT-HANDED.**

*Jud.* 3:15 Benjam. a man *l.-h.*
20:16 were 700 chosen men *l.-h.*

**LEFT pillar.**

1 *K.* 7:21 he set up the *l. pillar*

**LEFT side.**

2 *Chr.* 23:10 weapon fr. ri. to *l. s.*
*Ezek.* 1:10 face of an ox on *l. side*
4:4 lie also on thy *l. s.* lay iniq.
*Zec.* 4:3 olive tree upon *l. s.* 11

**LEG, S.**

*Ex.* 12:9 roast wi. fire head and *l.*
29:17 inwards and *l.* *Lev.* 9:14
*Lev.* 4:11 head, and his *l.* burn
8:21 washed the inwards and *l.*
11:21 wh. have *l.* above th. feet
*Deut.* 28:35 smite thee in the *l.*
1 *Sam.* 17:6 greaves of brass on *l.*
*Ps.* 147:10 taketh no pleas. in *l.*
*Prov.* 26:7 *l.* of lame not equal
*Cant.* 5:15 *l.* are as pil. of marble
*Is.* 3:20 L. take ornaments of *l.*
47:2 make bare *l.* uncov. thigh
*Dan.* 2:33 his *l.* of iron
*Amos* 3:12 mouth of lion two *l.*
*John* 19:31 besought *l.* mi. he br.
32 soldi. came and brake the *l.*
33 they brake not his *l.*

**LEGION.**

*Mark* 5:9 name is L. *Luke* 8:30

LEGIONS. *Mat.* 26:53

**LEISURE.**

*Mark* 6:31 they had no *l.* to eat

LEMUEL. *Prov.* 31:1, 4

**LEND.**

*Ex.* 22:25 if thou *l.* money
*Lev.* 25:37 not *l.* him thy victuals
*Deut.* 15:6 sh. *l.* to many nations
8 thou sh. *l.* him suffi. for need
23:19 sh. not *l.* on usury to bro.
20 to stranger may *l.* on usury
23:12 *l.* to many nations
44 *l.* thou sh. not *l.* to him
*Luke* 6:34 if *l.* them of whom ye hope to rece. sin. also *l.* sin.
35 love enemies, do good and *l.*
11:5 say, Friend, *l.* me 3 loaves.

**LENDER.**

*Prov.* 22:7 borrower servant to *l.*
*Is.* 24:2 as with *l.* so wi. borrow.

**LENDETH.**

*Ps.* 37:26 merciful, *l.* seed bless.
112:5 good man show. fav. and *l*
*Prov.* 19:17 pity on poor, *l.* to L.

**LENGTH.**

*Deut.* 30:20 and the *l.* of thy days
*Job* 12:12 *l.* of days, understand.
*Ps.* 21:4 even *l.* of days for ever
*Prov.* 3:2 *l.* of days sh. they add
16 *l.* of days is in her right ha.
*Eph.* 3:18 compre. *l.* of love of C.
*Rev.* 21:16 *l.* as large as breadth

**At LENGTH.**

*Prov.* 29:21 become his son *at l.*
*Rom.* 1:10 *at l.* may ha. journey

**LENGTHEN, ED.**

*Deut.* 25:15 thy days may be *l.*
1 *K.* 3:14 then will I *l.* thy days
*Is.* 54:2 *l.* thy cords, strengthen stakes

## LET

**LENGTHENING.**

*Dan.* 4:27 a *l.* of thy tranquillity

**LENT.**

*Ex.* 12:36 *l.* them as th. required
1 *Sam.* 1:28 I *l.* him to the Lord
2:20 loan which is *l.* to the L.
*Jer.* 15:10 I have not *l.* on usury

**LENTILES.**

*Gen.* 25:34 Jacob gave Esau of *l.*
2 *Sam.* 23:11 piece ground full *l.*
*See* BEANS.

**LEOPARD, S.**

*Cant.* 4:8 fr. mountains of the *l.*
*Is.* 11:6 *l.* sh. lie down with kid
*Jer.* 5:6 *l.* shall watch over cities
13:23 can *l.* change his spots?
*Dan.* 7:6 and lo. another like a *l.*
*Hos.* 13:7 I will be to them as a *l.*
*Hab.* 1:8 horses swifter than *l.*
*Rev.* 13:2 beast was like to a *l.*

**LEPER.**

*Lev.* 13:45 *l.* in whom the plague
14:3 if leprosy be healed in *l.*
22:4 the seed of Aaron is a *l.*
*Num.* 5:2 put out of camp ev. *l.*
2 *Sam.* 3:29 Joab, one that is a *l.*
2 *K.* 5:1 Naaman was a *l.*
11 strike his hand, and reco. *l.*
27 went from his presence a *l.*
15:5 Azari. was a *l.* to his death
2 *Chr.* 26:21 Uz. the ki. was a *l.*
23 for they said, He is a *l.*
*Mat.* 8:2 th. came a *l.* *Mark* 1:40
26:6 house of Sim. *l.* *Mark* 14:3

**LEPERS.**

2 *K.* 7:8 *l.* came to utterm. part
*Mat.* 10:8 cleanse *l.* raise dead
11:5 *l.* are cleansed, *Luke* 7:22
*Luke* 4:27 many *l.* were in Israel
17:12 ten men that were *l.*

**LEPROSY.**

*Lev.* 13:2 in skin like plague of *l.*
3 it is a plague of *l.* 8:49
12 if a *l.* break out in the skin
13:13 if the *l.* covered his flesh
59 law of plague of *l.* 14:54, 57
14:3 if plague of *l.* be healed
7 him to be cleansed from *l.*
*Deut.* 24:8 heed in plague of *l.*
2 *K.* 5:6 recover him of his *l.*
27 *l.* of Naaman clea. unto thee
2 *Chr.* 26:19 *l.* rose in his foreh.
*Mat.* 8:3 his *l.* was cleansed, *Mark* 1:42; *Luke* 5:13
*Luke* 5:12 man full of *l.* besought
*See* FRETTING.

**LEPROUS.**

*Ex.* 4:6 hand was *l.* as snow
*Lev.* 13:44 is a *l.* man, unclean
*Num.* 12:10 Miriam became *l.*
2 *K.* 7:3 four *l.* men at the gate
2 *Chr.* 26:20 and Uzziah was *l.*

**LESS.**

*Ex.* 30:15 not *l.* than half shekel
*Num.* 22:18 bey. word of L. do *l.*
*Mark* 4:31 when it is sown it is *l.*
15:40 M. mother of James the *l.*
2 *Cor.* 12:15 more I love, *l.* am lo.
*Eph.* 3:8 am *l.* than the least
*Heb.* 7:7 *l.* is blessed of better

**LESSER.**

*Gen.* 1:16 *l.* light to rule night
*Is.* 7:25 for treading of *l.* cattle

**LET.**

*Gen.* 49:21 Napht. a hind *l.* loose
*Ex.* 3:19 king of Eg. will not *l.* you go, 4:21; 7:14; 8:32; 9:7, 17, 35; 10:20, 27; 11:10
5:1 *l.* my people go, 7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3
8:28 I will *l.* you go, 9:28; 13:7
18:27 M. *l.* father-in-law depart
21:26 *l.* him go free for eye, 27
*Deut.* 15:12 thou sh. *l.* him go fr.
18 not *l.* him go away empty
2 *Sam.* 11:12 to-m. *l.* thee depart
1 *K.* 18:40 *l.* none of them escape
*Job* 6:9 would *l.* loose his hand
27:6 righte. I will not *l.* it go
*Ps.* 69:6 *l.* not those be ashamed
109:6 *l.* Sa. stand at right hand
*Cant.* 3:4 would not *l.* him go
8:11 *l.* out vineyard to keepers
*Is.* 43:13 and who shall *l.* it?
*Jer.* 27:11 those will I *l.* remain
*Mat.* 21:33 planted a vineyard and *l.* it out to husbandmen, *Mark* 12:1; *Luke* 20:9
*Luke* 22:68 not answer nor *l.* go
*John* 19:12 if thou *l.* this man go
*Acts* 27:15 not bear up, *l.* her dr.
*Rom.* 1:13 but was *l.* hitherto
2 *Thes.* 2:7 now letteth, will *l.*

## LEV

*Heb.* 2:1 lest we sh. *l.* them sleep
*See* ALONE.

**LET down.**

*Ex.* 17:11 wh. he *l. d.* his hands
2 *K.* 13:21 wh. the man was *l. d.*
*Jer.* 38:6 *l. d.* Jeremiah wi. cords
*Ezek.* 1:24 th. *l. d.* th. wings, 25
*Mark* 2:4 they *l. d.* bed wherein sick of palsy lay, *Luke* 5:19
*Luke* 5:4 *l. d.* your nets for drau.
*Acts* 9:25 *l.* him *d.* in a basket, 2 *Cor.* 11:33
10:11 four corners, *l. d.* to earth
27:30 *l. down* boat into the sea

**LETTER.**

2 *Sam.* 11:14 Dav. wrote a *l.* to J.
2 *K.* 5:5 send *l.* to king of Israel
10:2 soon as *l.* cometh to thee
19:14 Hez. received *l.* *Is.* 37:14
*Ezr.* 4:7 *l.* was writ. in Syrian
8 wrote a *l.* against Jerusalem
*Neh.* 2:8 *l.* to As. keeper of forest
*Est.* 9:29 wrote to confirm this *l.*
*Jer.* 29:1 words of *l.* Jerem. sent
*Acts* 23:25 Claud. wrote *l.* to Fel.
34 when governor had read *l.*
*Rom.* 2:27 by *l.* transgress law
29 circumcis. of heart, not in *l.*
7:6 not in the oldness of the *l.*
2 *Cor.* 3:6 not of *l.* but of Spirit
7:8 sorry with *l.* I do not repent
*Gal.* 6:11 large a *l.* I have written
2 *Thes.* 2:2 be not shaken by *l.*
*Heb.* 13:22 I have written *l.*

**LETTERS.**

1 *K.* 21:8 Jezebel wrote *l.* 9
2 *K.* 10:1 Jehu wrote *l.* and sent
20:12 king of Babylon sent *l.*
2 *Chr.* 30:1 Hez. wrote *l.* to Eph.
6 posts went with *l.* from king
32:17 wrote *l.* to rail on G. of Is.
*Neh.* 2:7 *l.* be given to governors
6:17 sent *l.* to Tob. and *l.* came
*Est.* 1:22 Ahasuerus sent *l.*
3:13 *l.* were sent by post, 8:10
9:20 Mordecai sent *l.* to Jews, 30
*Jer.* 29:25 hast *l.* in thy name
*Luke* 23:38 writ. in *l.* of Hebrew
*John* 7:15 how know. this man *l.*
*Acts* 9:2 desired *l.* to Damascus
15:23 the apostles wrote *l.*
22:5 fr. whom also I received *l.*
28:21 neither received *l.* out Ju.
1 *Cor.* 16:3 sh. approve by your *l.*
2 *Cor.* 3:1 nor need we *l.* of com.
10:9 I would terrify you by *l.*
10 *l.* are weighty and powerf.
11 in word, by *l.* when absent

**LETTEST.**

*Job* 15:13 *l.* su. words out mouth
41:1 with a cord thou *l.* down?
*Luke* 2:29 L. *l.* thou thy ser. dep.

**LETTETH.**

2 *K.* 10:24 he that *l.* him go
*Prov.* 17:14 as when one *l.* water
2 *Thes.* 2:7 only he that now *l.*

**LEVI.**

*Gen.* 29:34 called L. *Ex.* 6:16; *Num.* 3:17
*Num.* 16:7 you, ye sons of L.
*Deut.* 10:9 L. hath no part
1 *K.* 12:31 priests were not of L.
1 *Chr.* 21:6 but L. count. he not
*Ps.* 135:20 bless L. O house of L.
*Ezek.* 40:46 among the sons of L.
*Zec.* 12:13 the house of L. apart
*Mal.* 2:4 cov. be with L. 8; 3:3
*Mark* 2:14 L. the son of Alphæus
*Luke* 3:24 Matthat son of L. 29
5:27 a publican named L.
*Heb.* 7:9 L. payed tithes in Abr.

**Tribe of LEVI.**

*Num.* 1:49 not num. *t. of* L. 3:6
*Deut.* 10:8 separat. *t. of* L. 18:1
1 *Chr.* 23:14 we. named of *t. of* L.
*Rev.* 7:7 *t. of* L. sealed 12,000

**LEVIATHAN.**

*Job* 41:1 canst thou draw out *l.*
*Ps.* 74:14 breakest the heads of *l.*
104:26 is that *l.* thou hast made
*Is.* 27:1 shall punish *l.* even *l.*

**LEVITE.**

*Ex.* 4:14 Aaron the L. thy brot.?
*Deut.* 12:12 rej. bef. the Lord and the L. 18; 16:11, 14; 26:11, 13
*Jud.* 17:7 a young man a L. 9
10 thy victuals, so the L. went
12 Micah consecrated the L.
13 I have a L. to my priest
8:3 knew the voice of the L.
19:1 a certain L. sojourning
2 *Chr.* 20:14 Jahaziel the L. came
31:12 Conon, the L. over things
14 Kore the L. over fr.-will off.

## LIA

*Luke* 10:32 likewise a L. came
*Acts* 4:36 Barnabas a L. hav. land

**LEVITES.**

*Ex.* 38:21 counted for serv. of L.
*Lev.* 25:32 cit. of L. may L. rede.
*Num.* 1:50 sh. appoint L. ov. tab.
51 the L. shall take it down
53 the L. shall pitch round abo.
3:9 shall give L. unto Aaron
12 I have taken L. the L. mine
41 take the L. for me, 45; 8:14
7:5 thou sh. give wago. unto L.
8:6 take L. fr. Is. and cleanse
11 Aaron sh. offer L. bef. the L.
18:6 taken L. to do service, 23
24 tithes I have given to the L.
35:2 give unto the L. cities, 8
*Jos.* 14:3 to L. he gave none inh.
21:3 Is. gave these cities to L. 8
41 cities of L. were forty-eight
1 *Sam.* 6:15 L. took down ark
1 *Chr.* 15:15 child. of L. bare ark
26 G. helped L. that bare ark
2 *Chr.* 5:12 L. were singers, 7:6
19:11 also the L. shall be officers
23:6 L. shall comp. the king, 7
29:5 ye L. sanctify yourselves
34:13 of the L. there were scrib.
35:14 L. prep. for themselves, 15
*Ezr.* 6:18 set L. in their courses
*Neh.* 8:7 L. caused peo. to under.
11 the L. stilled the people
12:27 at dedica. th. sought L.
13:10 L. were fled every one
29 defiled priesthood of the L.
*Jer.* 33:22 I will multiply the L.
*Ezek.* 44:10 L. are gone bear ini.
48:11 not astray wh. L. went

**Priests and LEVITES.**

*Deut.* 17:9 come to *pries. and* L.
*Jos.* 3:3 see *p. a.* L. bearing ark
1 *K.* 8:4 *p. a.* L. brought ark
2 *Chr.* 23:4 *p. a.* L. sh. be porters
29:34 *pri. and* L. more upright
30:15 *pri. and* L. were ashamed
21 L. *and pries.* praised the L.
27 *p. and* L. blessed the peop.
31:9 Hez. questioned wi. *p. a.* L.
35:8 princes gave to *pr. and* L.
*Ezr.* 6:20 *pr. and* L. were purifi.
9:1 *p. a.* L. have not separated
10:5 Ezra made *pr. a.* L. to sw.
*Neh.* 9:38 our princes, L. *and p.*
10:34 we cast lots amo. *p. a.* L.
12:30 *p. a.* L. purified themselv.
*Is.* 66:21 take of th. for *p. and* L.
*Jer.* 33:18 *p. a.* L. not want a man
21 the L. the *p.* my ministers
*John* 1:19 Jews sent *p. and* L.

**LEVITICAL.**

*Heb.* 7:11 were by *l.* priesthood

**LEVY, Substantive.**

1 *K.* 5:13 Sol. raised *l.* of 300,000
14 Adoniram was over the *l.*
9:15 reason of *l.* Solomon raised

**LEVY, Verb.**

*Num.* 31:28 *l.* a tribute to the L.
1 *K.* 9:21 on those did Solom. *l.*

**LEWD, LY.**

*Ezek.* 16:27 asham. of thy *l.* way
22:11 *l.* defiled his daughter
23:44 went in, unto the *l.* wom.
*Acts* 17:5 Jews took *l.* fellows

**LEWDNESS.**

*Jud.* 20:6 th. have committed *l.*
*Jer.* 11:15 wrought *l.* with many
13:27 seen *l.* of thy whoredom
*Ezek.* 16:43 sh. not commit this *l.*
58 thou hast borne *l.* and abo.
22:9 midst of thee th. commit *l.*
23:21 remembr. *l.* of thy youth
27 I make thy *l.* to cease, 48
29 both thy *l.* and whoredom
35 theref. bear thou also thy *l.*
49 shall recompense your *l.*
24:13 in thy filthiness is *l.*
*Hos.* 2:10 will I discover her *l.*
6:9 priests murder, commit *l.*
*Acts* 18:14 matter of wrong or *l.*

**LIAR.**

*Job* 24:25 who will make me a *l.*?
*Prov.* 17:4 *l.* giv. ear to naughty
19:22 poor man better than a *l.*
30:6 and thou be found *l.*
*Jer.* 15:18 wilt th. be to me as *l.*?
*John* 8:44 *l.* and the father of it
55 say, I know him not, be *l.*
*Rom.* 3:4 God true, ev. man a *l.*
1 *John* 1:10 sinned, make him *l.*
2:4 keepeth not com. is *l.* 4:20
22 is a *l.* but he that denieth
5:10 believ. not G. made him *l.*

**LIARS.**

*Deut.* 33:29 enemies found *l.*
*Ps* 116:11 haste, all men are *l.*

## LIE

*Is.* 44:25 frustrateth tokens of *l.*
*Jer.* 50:36 a sword is upon the *l.*
1 *Tim.* 1:10 law is made for *l.*
*Tit.* 1:12 Cretians are always *l.*
*Rev.* 2:2 and hast found them *l.*
21:8 all *l.* have th. part in lake

**LIBERAL, LY.**

*Deut.* 15:14 shalt furnish him *l.*
*Prov.* 11:25 *l.* soul sh. be made fat
*Is.* 32:5 vile sh. not be called *l.*
8 the *l.* deviseth *l.* things
2 *Cor.* 9:13 your *l.* distribution
*Jam.* 1:5 God giveth all men *l.*

**LIBERALITY.**

1 *Cor.* 16:3 bring your *l.* to Jeru.
2 *Cor.* 8:2 the riches of their *l.*

**LIBERTINES.**

*Acts* 6:9 called synagogue of *l.*

**LIBERTY.**

*Lev.* 25:10 proclaim *l.* thro' land
*Ps.* 119:45 and I will walk at *l.*
*Is.* 61:1 proclaim *l.* to captives
*Jer.* 34:8 covenant to proclaim *l.*
15 done right, in proclaim. *l.*
17 not heark. to me proclaiming *l.* I proclaim a *l.* for you
*Ezek.* 46:17 his to the year of *l.*
*Luke* 4:18 set at *l.* them bruised
*Acts* 24:23 keep P. let him have *l.*
26:32 man might been set at *l.*
27:3 gave *l.* to go to his friends
*Rom.* 8:21 from bondage into *l.*
1 *Cor.* 7:39 she is at *l.* to marry
8:9 take heed lest th. *l.* of yours
10:29 my *l.* judged of another
2 *Cor.* 3:17 Sp. of L. is, there is *l.*
*Gal.* 2:4 came priv. to spy our *l.*
5:1 stand fast in the *l.* wherew.
13 ye have been called to *l.*
*Heb.* 13:23 brother Tim. set at *l.*
*Jam.* 1:25 whoso look. to law of *l.*
2:12 be judged by the law of *l.*
1 *Pet.* 2:16 not using *l.* for a cloak
2 *Pet.* 2:19 they promise them *l.*

**LIBNAH.**

*Num.* 33:20 pitched in L. 21
*Jos.* 10:29 passed to L. 21:13
2 *K.* 8:22 L. revolted, 2 *Chr.* 21:10

LIBYA. *Ezek.* 30:5; *Acts* 2:10
LIBYANS. *Jer.* 46:9; *Dan.* 11:43

**LICE.**

*Ex.* 8:16 dust became *l.* 17, 18
*Ps.* 105:31 *l.* in all their coasts

**LICENSE.**

*Acts* 21:40 when he had giv. P. *l.*
25:16 accused have *l.* to answer

**LICK.**

*Num.* 22:4 this company *l.* up all
1 *K.* 21:19 shall dogs *l.* thy blood
*Ps.* 72:9 enemies sh. *l.* the dust
*Is.* 49:23 *l.* up dust of thy feet
*Mic.* 7:17 sh. *l.* dust like a serp.

**LICKED, ETH.**

*Num.* 22:4 *l.* up all, as ox *l.* grass
1 *K.* 18:38 *l.* up water in trench
21:19 dogs *l.* blood of Naboth
22:38 the dogs *l.* up his blood
*Luke* 16:21 dogs ca. and *l.* sores

**LID.**

2 *K.* 12:9 bored a hole in the *l.*

**LIE,** *falsehood.*

*Ps.* 62:9 men of hi. degree are a *l.*
119:69 proud forged a *l.* ag. me
*Is.* 44:20 is not a *l.* in rig. hand?
*Jer.* 27:10 prophesy a *l.* to you to
rem. you fr. land, 14, 15, 16
23:15 mak. peo. to trust in a *l.*
29:31 caused you to trust in a *l.*
*Ezek.* 21:29 divine a *l.* to thee
*Mic.* 1:14 shall be a *l.* to kings
*Zec.* 10:2 diviners have seen a *l.*
*John* 8:44 speaketh *l.* he speak.
*Rom.* 1:25 changed truth unto *l.*
3:7 through my *l.* to his glory
2 *Thes.* 2:11 they sh. believe a *l.*
1 *John* 2:21 no *l.* is of the truth
27 of all things, and is no *l.*
*Rev.* 21:27 whatso. maketh a *l.*
22:15 whoso. lov. and maketh *l.*

**LIES.**

*Jud.* 16:10 th. hast told me *l.* 13
*Job* 11:3 *l.* make men hold peace?
13:4 ye are forgers of *l.*
*Ps.* 40:4 such as turn aside to *l.*
58:3 wicked go astray, speak. *l.*
62:4 delight in *l.* curse inwardly
63:11 mouth speak. *l.* be stopp.
101:7 tell. *l.* not tarry in my si.
*Prov.* 6:19 hates witness speak. *l.*
14:5 a false witness will utter *l.*
25 deceitful witness speak. *l.*
19:5 speaketh *l.* shall not escape
9 he that speaketh *l.* sh. perish

## LIE

*Prov.* 29:12 if a ruler heark. to *l.*
30:8 remove fr. me vanity and *l.*
*Is.* 9:15 prophet that teacheth *l.*
28:15 have made *l.* our refuge
17 sweep away the refuge of *l.*
59:3 your lips have spoken *l.*
4 trust in vanity, and speak *l.*
*Jer.* 9:3 bend like th. bow for *l.*
5 tau. their tongue to speak *l.*
14:14 proph. prophe. *l.* 23:25, 26
16:19 our fathers have inher. *l.*
20:6 hast prophesied *l.* vanity
23:14 commit adult. walk in *l.*
32 cause peo. to err by their *l.*
48:30 his *l.* shall not so effect it
*Ezek.* 13:8 spoken vanity, seen *l.*
9 upon prophets that divine *l.*
22 with *l.* ye made right. sad
22:28 divining *l.* unto them
24:12 she wearied herself with *l.*
*Dan.* 11:27 speak *l.* at one table
*Hos.* 7:3 princes glad with *l.*
13 have spoken *l.* against me
10:13 ye have eaten fruit of *l.*
11:12 Ephr. comp. about wi. *l.*
12:1 he increaseth *l.* and desol.
*Amos* 2:4 *l.* caused them to err
*Mic.* 6:12 inhabi. have spoken
*Nah.* 3:1 city, it is full of *l.*
*Hab.* 2:18 and a teacher of *l.*
*Zep.* 3:13 Israel sh. not speak *l.*
*Zec.* 13:3 speak. *l.* in name of L.
1 *Tim.* 4:2 speak. *l.* in hypocrisy

**LIE, Verb.**

*Lev.* 6:2 if a soul *l.* to his neigh.
19:11 steal, nor *l.* one to another
*Num.* 23:19 man, that he sho. *l.*
1 *Sam.* 15:29 Str. of Is. will not *l.*
2 *K.* 4:16 do not *l.* to handmaid
*Job* 6:28 it is evident to you if I *l.*
34:6 should I *l.* against my right
*Ps.* 89:35 I will not *l.* to David
*Prov.* 14:5 faith. witn. will not *l.*
*Is.* 63:8 my peo. that will not *l.*
*Mic.* 2:11 walk, in falsehood do *l.*
*Hab.* 2:3 it shall speak and not *l.*
*Acts* 5:3 hath S. filled heart to *l.*?
*Rom.* 9:1 I say truth in Christ, I
*l.* not, 1 *Tim.* 2:7
2 *Cor.* 11:31 L. knoweth, I *l.* not
*Gal.* 1:20 I wrote, behold I *l.* not
*Col.* 3:9 *l.* not one to another
*Tit.* 1:2 life, God that cannot *l.*
promised, *Heb.* 6:18
*Jam.* 3:14 *l.* not against the truth
1 *John* 1:6 we *l.* and do not truth
*Rev.* 3:9 they are Jews, but do *l.*

**LIED, ETH.**

*Lev.* 6:3 lost, and *l.* concerning
1 *K.* 13:18 but he *l.* unto him
*Ps.* 78:36 *l.* unto him wi. tongues
*Is.* 57:11 been afraid, thou hast *l.*
*Acts* 5:4 th. hast not *l.* unto men

**LIE,** *to recline.*

*Gen.* 47:30 I will *l.* with my fat.
*Ex.* 23:11 let the ground *l.* still
*Deut.* 29:20 curses in book *l.* on h.
*Jud.* 19:20 thy wants *l.* on me
*Ruth* 3:4 mark the place he sh. *l.*
1 *K.* 1:2 let her *l.* in thy bosom
*Ps.* 57:4 I *l.* among them on fire
88:5 like slain that *l.* in grave
*Ec.* 4:11 two *l.* together ha. heat
*Is.* 13:21 wild beasts sh. *l.* there
14:18 kings of nations *l.* in glory
51:20 sons *l.* at head of streets
*Lam.* 2:21 young and old *l.* gro.
*Ezek.* 4:4 *l.* also upon thy left side
6 *l.* again on thy right side
9 thou sh. lie on thy side 390 d.
31:18 *l.* in midst of uncircumc.
32:21 they *l.* uncircumcised, 30
27 they shall not *l.* wi. mighty
34:14 shall they *l.* in a good fold
*John* 5:6 when Jesus saw him *l.*

**LIE, ETH down.**

*Lev.* 18:23 to *l.* d. thereto, 20:16
26:6 *l.* d. and none make afraid
*Num.* 23:24 not *l.* d. till he eat
*Deut.* 25:2 cause him to *l.* down
*Ruth* 3:7 B. went to *l.* d. at heap
1 *Sam.* 3:5 I call. not, *l.* d. ag. 6:9
2 *Sam.* 11:13 went to *l.* d. on bed
*Job* 7:4 wh. I *l.* d. I say, Sh. I ri.
11:19 *l.* d. none make thee afra.
14:12 so man *l.* d. and ris. not
20:11 *l.* d. with him in the dust
21:26 shall *l.* d. alike in the dust
27:19 rich man shall *l.* down
*Ps.* 23:2 *l.* d. in green pastures
*Prov.* 3:24 *l.* d. thy sleep be sweet
23:34 *l.* d. in the midst of sea
*Is.* 14:30 shall *l.* d. in safety
17:2 be for flocks which sh. *l.* d.
27:10 sh. the calf feed and *l.* d.
43:17 army and power sh. *l.* d.

## LIF

*Is.* 50:11 shall *l.* down in sorrow
65:10 place for the herds to *l.* d.
*Jer.* 3:25 *l.* d. in shame and conf.
33:12 shep. causing flocks *l.* d.
*Ezek.* 34:15 I will cause them *l.* d.
*Hos.* 2:18 make them *l.* d. safely
*Zep.* 2:7 sh. *l.* d. in the evening
14 flocks sh. *l.* d. 15 beasts *l.* d.
3:13 remnant of Israel shall *l.* d.

**LIE, ETH in wait.**

*Ex.* 21:13 if a man *l.* not *in wait*
*Deut.* 19:11 hate neighbor, *l. w.*
*Jos.* 8:4 sh. *l. in w.* against city
*Jud.* 9:32 *l. in wait* in the field
21:20 *l. in w.* in the vineyards
1 *Sam.* 22:8 my ser. to *l. in w.* 13
*Ps.* 10:9 *l. in w.* secretly as a lion
59:3 they *l. in w.* for my soul
*Prov.* 7:12 *l. in w.* at ev. corner
12:6 wicked are to *l. in wait*
23:28 she *l. in w.* as for a prey
*Mic.* 7:2 they all *l. in w.* for bl.
*Acts* 23:21 *l. in wait* for him
*Eph.* 4:14 *l. in w.* to deceive me

**LIE, ETH waste.**

*Neh.* 2:3 fathers' sepulchres *l. w.*
17 see how Jerusalem *l. waste*
*Is.* 33:8 the highways *l. waste*
34:10 it sh. *l. w.* none sh. pass
*Hag.* 1:4 and this house *l. waste*

**LIE, ETH with.**

*Gen.* 19:32 and we will *l. w.* him
30:15 he shall *l. w.* thee to-night
39:7 *l. w.* me, 12; 2 *Sam.* 13:11
*Ex.* 22:16 if a man *l. w.* a maid
19 whoso *l. with* beast
*Lev.* 15:18 *w.* whom man shall *l.*
15:24 if any man *l. with* her at
18:20 not *l.* carnally *w.* neighb.
22 shall not *l. with* mankind
23 neither sh. thou *l. w.* beast
19:20 *l.* carnally *with* bondmaid
20:11 man *l. w.* his father's wife
12 if a man *l. with* daugh.-in-l.
13 mankind as *l. w.* woman
15 if a man *l. with* a beast
18 if man *l. w.* wom. ha. sick.
*Num.* 5:13 if a man *l. with* her
*Deut.* 22:23 find her, and *l. with*
25 man force her, and *l. w.* her
27:20 that *l. with* father's wife
21 *l. w.* beast; 22 sist. 23 mot.
28:30 betroth a wife, ano. *l. w.*
2 *Sam.* 11:11 go to *l. w.* my wife?
*Cant.* 1:13 sh. *l.* all night betwixt
*Mic.* 7:5 mouth from her that *l.*

**LIERS in wait.**

*Jos.* 8:14 wist not th. were *l. i. w.*
*Jud.* 9:25 men of Sh. set *l. in w.*
16:12 *l. in w.* abid. in chamber
20:33 the *l. in wait* came forth
37 *l. in w.* hasted and rushed

**LIEST.**

*Gen.* 28:13 land whereon thou *l.*
*Deut.* 6:7 wh. thou *l.* down, 11:19
*Jos.* 7:10 wheref. *l.* on thy face?
*Prov.* 3:24 *l.* down sh. not be af.

**LIETH.**

*Gen.* 4:7 not well, sin *l.* at door
49:25 blessings of deep *l.* under
*Lev.* 14:47 that *l.* in house
15:4 bed whereon he *l.* is uncl.
20 th. she *l.* on is unclean, 26
24 bed whereon he *l.* be unc. 33
26:34 S. as long as *l.* desolate
*Jud.* 16:5 where his strength *l.*
*Job* 40:21 he *l.* under shady tree
*Ps.* 41:8 he *l.* he sh. rise no more
88:7 thy wrath *l.* hard on me
*Mat.* 8:6 servant *l.* at home sick
*Mark* 5:23 *l.* at point of death
*Rom.* 12:18 as much as *l.* in you
1 *John* 5:19 world *l.* in wickedn

**LIEUTENANTS.**

*Ezr.* 8:36 king's commis. to *l.*
*Est.* 3:12 commanded king's *l.*
8:9 Mord. had commanded to
9:3 rulers and *l.* helped Jews

**LIFE.**

*Gen.* 1:20 mov. creature hath *l.*
2:7 G. breathed the breath of *l.*
9 tree of *l.* in garden, 3:22
3:24 keep the way of tree of *l.*
6:17 dest. all wherein is *l.* 7:22
9:4 flesh with the *l.* shall ye not
eat, *Lev.* 17:14
5 of man will I req. *l.* of man
18:10 return accord. to time of *l.*
42:15 by the *l.* of Pharaoh, 16
45:5 G. did send me to preser. *l.*
47:9 not attained to years of *l.*
*Ex.* 21:23 gi. *l.* for *l.* *Deut.* 19:21
*Lev.* 17:11 *l.* of flesh in the blood
18:18 besides the other in *l.* ti.
*Deut.* 12:23 blood is *l.* not eat *l.*

*Deut.* 20:19 tree of fie. is man's *l.*
24:6 taketh man's *l.* to pledge
30:15 I have set before thee, this day, *l.* 19; *Jer.* 21:8
32:47 not vain thi. bec. your *l.*
*Jos.* 2:14 answ. our *l.* for yours
1 *Sam.* 25:29 bo. up in bun. of *l.*
2 *Sam.* 15:21 whet. in death or *l.*
1 *K.* 3:11 not asked for thyself long *l.* 2 *Chr.* 1:11
2 *K.* 4:16 time of *l.* embrace, 17
7:7 left camp, fled for their *l.*
*Ezr.* 6:10 pray for *l.* of king
*Est.* 8:11 Jews to stand for *l.*
*Job* 3:20 why *l.* given to bit. soul?
10:12 thou hast granted me *l.*
24:22 riseth, no man sure of *l.*
33:4 breath of Al. given me *l.*
36:6 preserveth not *l.* of wicked
14 their *l.* is among the unci.
*Ps.* 16:11 wilt show me path of *l.*
21:4 asked *l.* of thee, thou gav.
30:5 in his favor is *l.*
34:12 wh. man is he th. desi. *l.*?
36:9 with thee is fountain of *l.*
61:6 wilt prolong the king's *l.*
63:3 loving-kin. is better th. *l.*
66:9 bless G. who hold. soul in *l.*
78:50 gave *l.* over to pestilence
91:16 with long *l.* will I satisfy
133:3 blessing, even *l.* for ever
*Prov.* 1:19 which taketh away *l.*
2:19 take they hold of paths of *l.*
3:2 long *l.* and peace shall they
18 she is a tree of *l.* to them
22 so sh. they be *l.* to thy soul
4:22 *l.* to those that find them
23 out of heart are issues of *l.*
5:6 lest thou pon. the path of *l.*
6:23 reproofs are the way of *l.*
8:35 whoso findeth me findeth *l.*
10:11 mou. of right. is well of *l.*
11:30 fruit of right. is tree of *l.*
12:10 right. regardeth *l.* of bea.
28 in way of righteousness is *l.*
13:8 ran. of man's *l.* are riches
12 desire com. it is a tree of *l.*
14 law of wise is a fount. of *l.*
14:27 fear of L. is a fount. of *l.*
30 a sound heart is *l.* of flesh
15:4 whole. tongue is tree of *l.*
24 way of *l.* is above to wise
31 heareth reproof of *l.* abideth
16:15 in king's countenance is *l.*
18:21 death *l.* in power of tong.
21:21 followeth mercy, find. *l.*
22:4 by humil. are riches and *l.*
*Ec.* 7:12 wisdom giveth *l.*
*Is.* 38:16 in all th. things is the *l.*
20 sing songs all days of our *l.*
57:10 hast found *l.* of thy hand
*Jer.* 8:3 death chos. rather th. *l.*
21:8 set bef. you the way of *l.*
*Lam.* 2:19 lift up thy hands for *l.*
*Ezek.* 13:22 not return by prom. *l.*
33:15 wicked walk in stat. of *l.*
*Jon.* 1:14 not perish for man's *l.*
*Mal.* 2:5 covenant with him of *l.*
*Mat.* 2:20 dead wh. sou. child's *l.*
6:25 take no thought for your *l.*
*Luke* 12:22
18:8 enter into *l.* halt or maim.
*Mark* 9:43
9 better to enter into *l.* with one eye, *Mark* 9:45
19:17 enter into *l.* keep com.
*Mark* 3:4 is it lawful to save *l.* or to kill? *Luke* 6:9
*Luke* 1:75 holiness all days of *l.*
12:15 *l.* consist. not in abund.
23 *l.* more than meat, the body
*John* 1:4 in him w. *l.* and *l.* w. li.
3:36 believeth not S. not see *l.*
5:28 as Fat. hath *l.* in himself, so hath he given to the S. *l.*
29 to resurrection of *l.*
40 will not come to me that might have *l.* 10:10
6:33 giveth *l.* unto the world
35 I am the bread of *l.* 48
51 which I will give for the *l.*
53 blood, ye have no *l.* in you
63 words I speak to you, are *l.*
8:12 shall have the light of *l.*
11:25 the resurrec. and *l.* 14:6
20:31 believing ye might have *l.*
*Acts* 2:28 known to me ways of *l.*
17:25 seeing he giveth to all *l.*
27:22 no loss of any man's *l.*
*Rom.* 5:17 sh. reign in *l.* by one
18 all men to justification of *l.*
6:4 sho. walk in newness of *l.*
8:2 Spirit of *l.* in Christ Jesus
6 to be spiritually minded is *l.*
10 Sp. is *l.* bec. of righteousn.
11:15 but *l.* from the dead
1 *Cor.* 3:22 *l.* or death all yours
14:7 things with. *l.* giv. sound

2 *Cor.* 1:8 we despaired even of *l.*
2:16 to the other the savor of *l.*
3:6 letter killeth, Sp. giveth *l.*
4:10 *l.* of Jesus be manifested
12 death worketh in us, *l.* in y.
5:4 mortality swallowed up of *l.*
*Gal.* 2:20 *l.* wh. I now live in fle.
3:21 which could have given *l.*
*Eph.* 4:18 alienated fr. the *l.* of G.
*Phil.* 1:20 wheth. by *l.* or death
2:16 holding forth word of *l.*
*Col.* 3:3 your *l.* is hid wi. C. in G.
4 when Christ our *l.* sh. appear
1 *Tim.* 2:2 may lead a peacea. *l.*
4:8 having the promise of the *l.*
2 *Tim.* 1:1 accord. to prom. of *l.*
10 brought *l.* to light by gospel
3:10 known my manner of *l.*
*Heb.* 7:3 nei. days, nor end of *l.*
16 after power of endless *l.*
*Jam.* 1:12 sh. receive crown of *l.*
4:14 for what is your *l.*? a vap.
1 *Pet.* 3:7 heirs of the grace of *l.*
10 will love *l.* and see good d.
2 *Pet.* 1:3 things pertaining to *l.*
1 *John* 1:1 handled of word of *l.*
2 for the *l.* was manifested
2:16 pride of *l.* is not of the Fa.
5:12 he that hath the S. hath *l.*
he that hath not S. of G. n. *l.*
16 he sh. give him *l.* for them
*Rev.* 2:7 I give to eat of tree of *l.*
10 I will give thee a crown of *l.*
11:11 Sp. of *l.* from G. entered
13:15 power to give *l.* to beast
21:6 I will give to the thirsty *l.*
22:1 a pure river of water of *l.*
2 tree of *l.* bare 12 man. of fr.
14 have right to the tree of *l.*
17 let him take the water of *l.*

*See* BOOK, ETERNAL, EVERLASTING.

**His LIFE.**

*Gen.* 44:30 *his l.* is bound up
*Ex.* 21:30 give for ransom of *h. l.*
*Jud.* 9:17 father adventur. *h. l.*
16:30 which he slew in *his l.*
1 *Sam.* 19:5 put *h. l.* in his hand
1 *K.* 20:39 thy life be for *his l.* 42
2 *K.* 10:24 *h. l.* be for life of him
*Job* 2:4 hath will he give for *h. l.*
6 in thy hand, but save *his l.*
33:18 and *his l.* from perishing
20 *h. l.* abhor. 22 *h. l.* to destr.
28 and *his l.* shall see the light
*Prov.* 7:23 kno. not, for it is *h. l.*
13:3 keepeth mou. keepeth *h. l*
*Ec.* 7:15 wicked man prol. *his l*
*Is.* 15:4 *his l.* shall be grievous
*Jer.* 21:9 *h. l.* to him for pr. 38:2
*Ezek.* 3:18 to warn, to save *his l.*
7:13 nor stren. in iniq. of *h. l.*
32:10 every man for *his l.*
*Mat.* 10:39 he that find. *h. l.* sh. lose it; he that loseth *his l.* sh. find it, 16:25; *Mark* 8:35; *Luke* 9:24; 17:33; *John* 12:25
20:28 to give *his l.* a ransom for many, *Mark* 10:45
*Luke* 14:26 hate not *his* own *l.*
*John* 10:11 good Shep. give. *h. l.*
15:13 lay down *h. l.* for friends
*Acts* 8:33 *his l.* is taken fr. earth
20:10 yourselves, *h. l.* is in him
*Rom.* 5:10 sh. be saved by *his l.*
*Phil.* 2:30 not regarding *his l.*
1 *John* 3:16 he laid down *his l.*

*See* DAYS.

**My LIFE.**

*Gen.* 19:19 mercy in saving *my l.*
27:46 I am weary of *my l.*
32:30 seen G. and *my l.* is pres.
48:15 G. which fed me all *my l.*
*Jud.* 12:3 *my l.* in my hands
1 *Sam.* 18:18 what is *my l.*?
20:1 that he seeketh *my l.*?
22:23 that seeketh *my l.* seeketh
28:9 layest a snare for *my l.*?
21 I put *my l.* in my hand
2 *Sam.* 1:9 *my l.* is yet whole
16:11 my son seeketh *my l.*
1 *K.* 19:4 now, take away *my l.*
2 *K.* 1:13 let *my l.* be precious, 14
*Est.* 7:3 let *my l.* be given me
*Job* 6:11 that I sho. prolong *m. l.*
7:7 remem. *my l.* is but wind
15 chooseth death than *my l.*
9:21 yet I would despise *my l.*
10:1 my soul is weary of *my l.*
13:14 put *my l.* in my hand?
*Ps.* 7:5 tread down *my l.*
38:6 mercy sh. fol. me all *my l.*
26:9 not *my l.* with bloody men
27:1 the L. is strength of *my l.*
4 in ho. of L. all days of *my l.*
31:10 *my l.* is spent with grief

*Ps.* 38:12 seek after *my l.*
42:8 prayer to God of *my l.*
64:1 preserve *my l.* from enemy
88:3 *my l.* draw. nigh to grave
143:3 smitten *my l.* to ground
*Lam.* 3:53 cut off *my l.* in dung.
58 L. thou hast redeemed *my l.*
*Jon.* 2:6 bro. *my l.* from corrupt.
4:3 O Lord, take *my l.* from me
*John* 10:15 lay down *my l.*
17 because I lay down *my l.*
13:37 lay do. *my l.* for thy sake
*Acts* 20:24 nor count I *my l.* dear

**This LIFE.**

*Ps.* 17:14 have portion in *this l.*
*Ec.* 6:12 is good for man in *t. l.*
*Acts* 5:20 speak all words of *t. l.*
1 *Cor.* 6:3 thi. that pertain to *t. l.*
4 of things pertaining to *t. l.*
15:19 if in *t. l.* only we ha. hope
1 *John* 5:11 and *t. l.* is in his Son

**Thy LIFE.**

*Gen.* 19:17 escape for *thy l.*
*Ex.* 4:19 men dead wh. sou. *t. l.*
*Deut.* 28:66 *thy l.* hang in doubt
*Jud.* 18:25 and thou lose *thy l.*
*Ruth* 4:15 be a restorer of *thy l.*
1 *Sam.* 19:11 save not *thy l.*
26:24 as *thy l.* was much set by
2 *Sam.* 4:8 enemy sought *thy l.*
1 *K.* 1:12 thou mayest save *t. l.*
20:31 peradv. he will save *t. l.*
39 *thy l.* for his life, 42
*Ps.* 103:4 redeem. *t. l.* fr. destru.
*Prov.* 4:10 years of *thy l.* 9:11
13 keep her, for she is *thy l.*
9:11 years of *thy l.* be increased
*Is.* 43:4 will I give peo. for *t. l.*
*Jer.* 4:30 they will seek *thy l.*
11:21 of the men that seek *thy l.* 22:25; 38:16
39:18 *thy l.* for a prey, 45:5
*Luke* 16:25 in *t. l.* rec. good thi.
*John* 13:38 lay down *t. l.* for my

**To LIFE.**

2 *K.* 8:1 son he restored *to l.* 5
*Prov.* 10:16 right. tendeth *to l.*
11:19 righteousn. tendeth *to l.*
19:23 fear of Lord tendeth *to l.*
*Mat.* 7:14 narrow way lead. *to l.*
*John* 5:24 but is passed fr. death *to l.* 1 *John* 3:14
*Rom.* 7:10 com. ordained *to l.*
*Heb.* 11:35 their dead raised *to l.*

**LIFT.**

*Gen.* 7:17 ark was *l.* up above
21:18 *l.* up the lad, hold him
40:13 Pha. sh. *l.* up thy head, 19
*Ex.* 7:20 *l.* rod, smote wat. 14:16
20:25 if thou *l.* up a tool on it
*Num.* 6:26 L. *l.* up his counten.
23:24 *l.* up hims. as a young lion
*Deut.* 27:5 not *l.* up an iron tool on them, *Jos.* 8:31
*Jos.* 4:18 soles of priests' feet *l.*
2 *Sam.* 23:8 *l.* up spear agai. 800
18 *l.* up sp. ag. 300, 1 *Chr.* 11:11
2 *K.* 9:32 *l.* up face to window
19:4 *l.* up thy pr. for rem. *Is.* 37:4
*Ezr.* 9:6 I blush to *l.* up my face
*Job* 10:15 will I not *l.* up head
11:15 thou *l.* up thy face, 22:26
*Ps.* 4:6 *l.* up light of countenance
7:6 in thine anger, *l.* up thyself
24:7 *l.* up your heads, ye gate, 9
25:1 to thee I *l.* soul, 86:4; 143:8
28:2 hear voice wh. I *l.* up han.
9 feed them and *l.* th. up for e.
41:9 hath *l.* up his heel ag. me, *John* 13:18
74:3 *l.* up feet to perpet. desola.
75:4 to wicked, *l.* not up horn, 5
93:3 floods have *l.* up their way.
94:2 *l.* up thyself, judge of earth
110:7 theref. shall he *l.* up head
*Ec.* 4:10 will *l.* up his fellow
*Is.* 2:4 nation sh. not *l.* up swo. against nation, *Mic.* 4:3
10:15 if staff should *l.* up itself
24 shall *l.* up staff against thee
13:2 *l.* up banner upon mounta.
33:10 now will I *l.* up myself
59:19 Lord shall *l.* up standard
62:10 *l.* up standard for the peo.
*Jer.* 7:16 nor *l.* prayer, 11:14
51:14 *l.* up a shout against thee
*Lam.* 3:41 let us *l.* up our hearts
*Ezek.* 8:3 Spirit *l.* me up, 11:1
26:8 shall *l.* up buckler ag. thee
*Zec.* 1:21 no man did *l.* up head
*Mat.* 12:11 will he not *l.* out
*Mark* 1:31 took by hand, and *l.*
*Luke* 13:11 no wise *l.* up herself
21:28 *l.* up heads, your redemp.
*Jam.* 4:10 and he shall *l.* you up

*See* EYES.

**LIFT hand, s.**

*Gen.* 14:22 *l.* up my *h.* to Lord
*Deut.* 32:40 I *l.* up my *h.* and say
*Ps.* 10:12 *l.* up thy *h.* forget not
28:2 *l.* up my *h.* toward oracle
63:4 I *l.* up my *h.* in thy name
119:48 *h.* I *l.* up to command.
134:2 *l.* up *hands* in sanctuary
*Is.* 49:22 *l.* up my *h.* to Gentiles
*Lam.* 2:19 *l.* up *h.* towards him
*Heb.* 12:12 *l.* up *h.* that hang

**LIFT voice.**

*Job* 38:34 canst *l.* up *voice* to clouds?
*Is.* 24:14 shall *l.* up *v.* shall sing
40:9 *l.* up thy *v.* with strength
42:2 he shall not cry nor *l.* up *v.*
11 wilderness and cit. *l.* up *v.*
52:8 thy watchmen shall *l.* up *v.*
58:1 *l.* up thy *v.* like a trumpet
*Ezek.* 21:22 *l.* up *v.* with shout.

**LIFTED.**

*Gen.* 40:20 *l.* up head of butler
*Lev.* 9:22 Aaron *l.* up hand
*Num.* 20:11 *l.* up hand, sm. rock
*Deut.* 8:14 heart *l.* up thou forget
17:20 heart not *l.* above brethr.
1 *Sam.* 24:16 *l.* up voice and we.
30:4 David and peo. *l.* up voice, 2 *Sam.* 3:22
2 *Sam.* 20:21 *l.* up hand aga. ki.
22:49 thou hast *l.* me up on high
1 *K.* 11:26 Jeroboam *l.* up hand against king, 27
2 *K.* 14:10 heart hath *l.* thee up
1 *Chr.* 14:2 kingd. was *l.* on high
2 *Chr.* 17:6 *l.* up in ways of Lord
26:16 *l.* up to destruction, 32:25
*Job* 31:21 *l.* up hand ag. fatherl.
29 or *l.* up myself when evil
*Ps.* 24:4 not *l.* up soul unto van.
27:6 now shall my head be *l.* up
30:1 thou hast *l.* me up, 102:10
83:2 hate thee have *l.* up head
93:3 floods have *l.* up their voi.
106:26 *l.* up his hand ag. them
*Prov.* 30:13 their eyelids are *l.* up
*Is.* 2:12 on ev. one that is *l.* up
6:1 sit. on throne high and *l.* up
26:11 when thy hand is *l.* up
*Jer.* 51:9 judgment *l.* up to skies
*Ezek.* 1:19 creatures *l.* up fr. ear.
3:14 so the Spirit *l.* me up
10:16 *l.* up th. wings, 19; 11:22
20:5 *l.* up hand to seed of J. 6
28 land for wh. I *l.* up my hand to give them, 42; 47:14
28:2 thy heart *l.* up, 5:17; 31:10
*Dan.* 5:20 heart *l.* up and hard.
23 *l.* up thyself against the L.
7:4 first beast was *l.* up fr. earth
*Mic.* 5:9 hand *l.* up on adversari.
*Hab.* 2:4 soul *l.* up is not upright
3:10 *l.* up his hands on high
*Zec.* 5:7 *l.* up a talent of lead
9:16 as stones of a crown, *l.* up
14:10 sh. be *l.* up and inhabited
*Mark* 9:27 but Jesus *l.* him up
*Luke* 6:20 *l.* up eyes on his disc.
24:50 *l.* up hands and blessed
*John* 3:14 as Moses *l.* up serpent
8:28 ye have *l.* up Son of man
12:32 I, if I be *l.* up, will draw
34 Son of man must be *l.* up
*Acts* 4:24 *l.* up their voice to G.
14:11 *l.* voice in speech of Lyc.
1 *Tim.* 3:6 *l.* up with pride he f.
*Rev.* 10:5 angel *l.* up hand

**LIFTER.**

*Ps.* 3:3 the *l.* up of my head

**LIFTEST.**

*Job* 30:22 thou *l.* me up
*Ps.* 9:13 me fr. gates of death
18:48 *l.* above those rise ag. me
*Prov.* 2:3 *l.* up voice for unders.

**LIFTETH.**

1 *Sam.* 2:7 bringeth low, *l.* up, 8
2 *Chr.* 25:19 heart *l.* up to boast
*Ps.* 107:25 wind wh. *l.* up wave
113:7 he *l.* needy out of dunghill
147:6 the Lord *l.* up the meek
*Is.* 18:3 see wh. he *l.* up ensign
*Nah.* 3:3 horseman *l.* up sword

**LIFTING.**

1 *Chr.* 15:16 *l.* up voice with joy
*Neh.* 8:6 amen, with *l.* up hands
*Ps.* 141:2 *l.* up of my hands
*Prov.* 30:32 foolishly in *l.* up. th.
*Is.* 9:18 like *l.* up of smoke
33:3 *l.* up of thyself nations are
1 *Tim.* 2:8 pray, *l.* up holy hands

**LIGHT.**

*Gen.* 44:3 soon as morning was *l.*
*Ps.* 139:11 even the night sh. be *l.*
*Mic.* 2:1 morn. *l.* they practice it
*Zec.* 14:7 even. time it shall be *l.*

**LIGHT.**

*Num.* 21:5 soul loatheth *l.* bread
*Deut.* 27:16 cursed set. *l.* by fath.
*Jud.* 9:4 vain and *l.* persons
2 *Sam.* 2:18 Asahel was *l.* of foot
*Ezek.* 22:7 set *l.* by fath. and mo.
*Zep.* 3:4 prophets *l.* and treach.
*Mat.* 11:30 yoke easy, burden *l.*
22:5 *l.* of it and went their ways
2 *Cor.* 4:17 *l.* affliction worketh

**LIGHT thing.**

1 *Sam.* 18:23 seemeth it a *l. th.* ?
2 *K.* 20:10 *l. t.* shadow go down
*Is.* 49:6 *l. t.* that should. be serv.

**LIGHT, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 1:3 God said, Let there be *l.*
4 God saw *l*, 5 G. called *l.* day
16 the lesser *l.* to rule the nig.
*Ex.* 10:23 Is. had *l.* in dwellings
14:20 the pillar gave *l.* by night
*Num.* 4:16 pertaineth oil for *l.*
2 *Sam.* 21:17 quench not *l.* of Is.
23:4 shall be as *l.* of morning
1 *K.* 7:4 *l.* was against *l.*
11:36 David my serv. may ha. *l.*
*Neh.* 9:19 pillar of fire to show *l.*
*Est.* 8:16 J. had *l.* and gladness
*Job* 3:4 neit. let *l.* shine upon it
9 let it look for *l.* but have no.
3:20 *l.* given him in misery, 23
10:22 where the *l.* is as darkness
12:22 bring. to *l.* shadow of de.
18:5 *l.* of wicked sh. be put out
6 *l.* shall be dark in his taber.
22:28 *l.* shall shine on thy ways
24:13 those that rebel ag. the *l.*
14 murderer rising with *l.*
16 they know not the *l.*
25:3 upon wh. doth not *l.* arise?
28:11 thing hid bringeth he to *l.*
33:28 his life shall see the *l.*
30 enlightened with *l.* of living
35:30 spreadeth his *l.* upon it
32 with clouds he covereth *l.*
37:15 caused *l.* of cloud to shine
21 see not bright *l.* in clouds
38:15 fr. wicked *l.* is withholden
19 wh. is way where *l.* dwel.?
24 by what way is *l.* parted?
*Ps.* 4:6 lift up *l.* of countenance
27:1 Lord is my *l.* and salvation
37:6 bring forth righteous, as *l.*
38:10 *l.* of mine eyes, it is gone
49:19 they shall never see the *l.*
74:16 prepared the *l.* and sun
78:14 all the night with a *l.*
97:11 *l.* is sown for the righte.
104:2 coverest thyself with *l.*
118:27 L. who hath showed us *l.*
119:105 and a *l.* to my paths
130 entra. of thy words giv. *l.*
139:12 darkn. and *l.* alike to th.
*Prov.* 4:18 path of just as shin. *l.*
6:23 commandm. lamp, law is *l.*
13:9 *l.* of righteous rejoiceth
15:30 *l.* of eyes rejoiceth heart
*Ec.* 11:7 *l.* is sweet and pleasant
12:2 or the *l.* be not darkened
*Is.* 5:20 darkness for *l.* *l.* darkn.
30 *l.* is darkened in heavens
8:20 because there is no *l.* in th.
9:2 great *l.* on th. hath *l.* shined
10:17 *l.* of Is. shall be for a fire
13:10 moon sh. not cause her *l.* to shine, *Mat.* 24:29; *Mark* 13:24
30:26 *l.* of moon as *l.* of sun. *l.* of sun as the *l.* of seven days
51:4 judgment rest for *l.* to peo.
59:9 wait for *l.* but behold obs.
60:19 L. be to thee everlast. *l.*
*Jer.* 4:23 beheld heav. had no *l.*
25:10 take from them *l.* of cand.
31:35 L. giv. sun for *l.* by day, moon and stars for *l.* by nig.
*Dan.* 2:22 *l.* dwelleth with him
*Hos.* 6:5 judgm. as *l.* goeth forth
*Mic.* 7:9 L. bring me forth to *l.*
*Hab.* 3:4 his brightness was as *l.*
11 at *l.* of thine arrows
*Zep.* 3:5 morn. bring judgm. to *l.*
*Zec.* 14:6 in that day *l.* not be cl.
*Mat.* 4:16 in death, *l.* sprung up
5:14 *l.* of world; 15 it giveth *l.*
16 let your *l.* so shine be. men
6:22 the *l.* of the body is the eye, *Luke* 11:34, 36
17:2 his raiment white as the *l.*
*Luke* 2:32 *l.* to lighten Gentiles
8:16 enter in may see *l.* 11:33
16:8 wiser than children of *l.*
*John* 1:4 life was the *l.* of men
7 came to bear witness of *l.* 8
9 true *l.* wh. lighteth every m.
3:19 *l.* is come into the world
20 ev. one doeth evil hateth *l.*
21 that doeth truth com. to *l.*



*John* 5:35 was a burn. and shi. *l.*
8:12 I am *l.* of world, he that fol. me sh. have *l.* of life, 9:5
11:9 because he seeth the *l.*
10 because th. is no *l.* in him
12:35 a little wh. is *l.* with you
36 wh. ye have *l.* believe in *l.*
46 am come a *l.* into world
*Acts* 9:3 shined about him a *l.*
12:7 a *l.* shined in the prison
13:47 to be a *l.* to the Gentiles
16:29 called for a *l.* and sprung
22:6 there shone a great *l.* round
9 they with me saw indeed *l.*
26:13 midday I saw in way a *l.*
23 *l.* to people and to Gentiles
*Rom.* 2:19 *l.* of them are in dark.
13:12 put on the armor of *l.*
1 *Cor.* 4:5 bring to *l.* hid. things
2 *Cor.* 4:4 lest *l.* of gospel shine
6 commanded *l.* to shine out
11:14 transf. into an angel of *l.*
*Eph.* 5:8 are *l.* walk as chil. of *l.*
13 all things made mani, by *l.*
whatso. doth manifest is *l.*
*Col.* 1:12 inherit. of saints in *l.*
1 *Thes.* 5:5 are all children of *l.*
1 *Tim.* 6:16 dwelling in *l.* no man
2 *Tim.* 1:10 who brought life to *l.*
1 *Pet.* 2:9 called you to marvel. *l.*
2 *Pet* 1:19 a *l.* shin. in dark place
1 *John* 1:5 G. is *l.* in him no da.
*Rev.* 18:23 *l.* of candle sh. no mo.
21:11 *l.* like a stone most preci.
23 the Lamb is the *l.* thereof
22:5 they need no *l.* of the sun

*See* COUNTENANCE, DARKNESS.

**Give LIGHT.**

*Gen.* 1:15 let them be to *g. l.*
*Ex.* 13:21 pillar of fire to *give l.*
2 *K.* 8:19 *give* him a *l.* 2 *Chr.* 21:7
*Neh.* 9:12 *g.* them *l.* in the way
*Ps.* 105:39 fire to *g. l.* in night
*Is.* 13:10 stars of heaven not *g. l.*
42:6 *g.* for a *l.* to Gentiles, 49:6
60:19 moon *g. l.* *Ezek.* 32:7
*Mat.* 5:15 *g. l.* to all, *Luke* 11:36
2 *Cor.* 4:6 *g. l.* of knowle. of G.
*Eph.* 5:14 Christ shall *g.* thee *l.*

**In the LIGHT.**

*Ps.* 56:13 may walk *in the l.*
*Is.* 2:5 let us walk *in the l.* of L.
50:11 walk *in the l.* of your fire
*John* 12:36 light, believe *in t. l.*
1 *John* 1:7 *in t. l.* as he is *in l.*
2:9 he that saith he is *in the l.*
10 lov. brother, abideth *in t. l.*
*Rev.* 21:24 nations sh. walk *i. t. l.*

**Thy LIGHT.**

*Ps.* 36:9 in *thy l.* sh. we see light
43:3 send out *t. l.* and thy truth
*Is.* 58:8 then sh. *t. l.* break forth
10 then sh. *t. l.* rise in obscuri.
60:1 shine, for *thy l.* is come
3 Gentiles shall come to *thy l.*
19 the sun sh. be no more *t. l.*
20 L. shall be *t.* everlasting *l.*

**LIGHT, ED.**

*Ex.* 25:37 sh. *l.* the lamps, 40:4
*Ps.* 18:28 thou wilt *l.* my candle
*Mat.* 5:15 nor do men *l.* a candle
*Luke* 8:16 hath *l.* candle, 11:33
15:8 doth not *l.* a candle
*Rev.* 7:16 nor sh. sun *l.* on them

**LIGHT on.**

*Ruth* 2:3 to *l. on* part of B.'s fie.
2 *Sam.* 17:12 will *l. on* him

**LIGHTED.**

*Gen.* 24:64 saw I. she *l.* off camel
*Jos.* 15:18 *l.* off ass, *Jud.* 1:14
*Jud.* 4:15 Sisera *l.* off his chariot
1 *Sam.* 25:23 Abigail *l.* off the ass
2 *K.* 5:21 Naaman *l.* from chari.

**LIGHTED, ETH on.**

*Gen.* 28:11 J. *l. on* certain place
*Deut.* 19:5 slip. and *l. on* neigh.
*Is.* 9:8 word to Jacob it *l. on* Isr.

**LIGHTEN,** *to illumine.**

2 *Sam.* 22:29 L. will *l.* my dark.
*Ezr.* 9:8 our God may *l.* our eyes
*Ps.* 13:3 *l.* mine eyes, lest I sleep
*Luke* 2:32 a light to *l.* Gentiles
*Rev.* 21:23 the glory of G. did *l.* it

**LIGHTEN, ETH.**

*Ps.* 34:5 looked to him and we. *l.*
77:18 the lightnings *l.* the world
*Prov.* 29:13 L. *l.* both their eyes
*Luke* 17:24 lightn. *l.* out one part
*Rev.* 18:1 earth *l.* with his glory

*See* ENLIGHTENED.

**LIGHTEN, ED.**

1 *Sam.* 6:5 he will *l.* his hand
*Jon.* 1:5 cast wares into sea to *l.*
*Acts* 27:18 next day th. *l.* sh. 38



**LIGHTER.**

1 *K.* 12:4 make thou our yoke *l.*
9, 10; 2 *Chr.* 10:10
*Ps.* 62:9 altogether *l.* than vanity

**LIGHTEST, ETH.**

*Ex.* 30:8 Aaron *l.* lamps at even
*Num.* 8:2 when thou *l.* lamps
*John* 1:9 true light *l.* every man

**LIGHTING.**

*Is.* 30:30 L. show *l.* down of arm
*Mat.* 3:16 a dove, and *l.* on him

**LIGHTLY.**

*Gen.* 26:10 might *l.* have lain
*Is.* 9:1 he *l.* afflicted the land
*Jer.* 4:24 all the hills moved *l.*
*Mark* 9:39 *l.* speak evil of me

*See* ESTEEMED.

**LIGHTNESS.**

*Jer.* 3:9 thro' *l.* of her whoredo.
23:32 cause peo. to err by the. *l.*
2 *Cor.* 1:17 minded, did I use *l.* ?

**LIGHTNING.**

2 *Sam.* 22:15 sent *l.* and discom.
*Job* 28:26 made way for *l.* of thu.
37:3 directeth *l.* to ends of earth
38:25 divided a way for the *l.*
*Ps.* 144:6 cast forth *l.* scatter th.
*Ezek.* 1:14 ran as appearance of *l.*
*Dan.* 10:6 face as appearance *l.*
*Zec.* 9:14 his arrow go forth as *l.*
*Mat.* 24:27 as *l.* cometh out of the east, *Luke* 17:24
28:3 his countenance was as *l.*
*Luke* 10:18 as *l.* fall from heaven

**LIGHTNINGS.**

*Ex.* 19:16 thunders, *l.* and cloud
20:18 all the people saw the *l.*
*Job* 38:35 send *l.* th. th. may go?
*Ps.* 18:14 *l.* and discomfited th.
77:18 *l.* lighted the world, 97:4
135:7 he maketh *l.* for the rain
*Jer.* 10:13 mak. *l.* wi. rain, 51:16
*Nah.* 2:4 chariots shall run like *l.*
*Rev.* 4:5 out of throne proceed. *l.*
8:5 thunderings and *l.* 11:19
16:18 *l.* and a great earthquake

**LIGHTS.**

*Gen.* 1:14 let there be *l.* in firma.
16 God make two great *l.*
1 *K.* 6:4 windows of narrow *l.*
*Ps.* 136:7 made great *l.*
*Ezek.* 32:8 bri. *l.* will I make d.
*Luke* 12:35 loins girded, *l.* burn.
*Acts* 20:8 *l.* in upper chamber
*Phil.* 2:15 ye shine as *l.* in world
*Jam.* 1:17 down from Father of *l.*

**LIGN-ALOES.**

*Num.* 24:6 trees of *l.-a.* L. plant.

**LIGURE.**

*Ex.* 28:19 third row a *l.* 39:12

**LIKE.**

*Ex.* 15:11 who is *l.* unto thee?
*Deut.* 33:29; 1 *K.* 8:23; 2 *Chr.* 6:14; *Ps.* 35:10; 71:19
*Is.* 57:20 wicked *l.* troubled sea
64:6 iniquities *l.* wind have tak.
*Jer.* 11:19 *l.* a lamb bro. to slau.
22:29 is not my word *l.* fire?
*Ezek.* 18:10 doeth *l.* any of these
25:8 house of Ju. *l.* to heathen
31:2 whom art th. *l.* in great, 18
*Dan.* 3:25 fourth is *l.* Son of God
7:13 one *l.* the Son of man came
*Hos.* 4:9 sh. be *l.* people, *l.* priest
6:7 *l.* men have transgressed
*Mat.* 13:31 *l.* to a grain of mustard-seed, *Mark* 4:31; *Luke* 13:19
44 *l.* a treasure; 45 *l.* a merch.
47 *l.* a net; 52 *l.* househol. 20:1
22:2 heav. is *l.* to a certain king
*Acts* 14:15 are men of *l.* passions
*Heb.* 2:17 made *l.* his brethren
7:3 made *l.* to the Son of God
*Jam.* 1:6 that waver, is *l.* a wave
23 *l.* a man beholding his face
5:17 E. was subject to *l.* passio.
2 *Pet.* 1:1 obtain. *l.* precious faith
1 *John* 3:2 we shall be *l.* him
*Rev.* 1:13 *l.* the Son of man, 14:14

**LIKE manner.**

*Ex.* 7:11 in *l. m.* with enchantm.
*Luke* 6:23 in *l. m.* did th. fathers
20:31 in *l. m.* did the seventh
*Acts* 1:11 in *l. m.* as have seen

**LIKE-MINDED.**

*Rom.* 15:5 G. gra. you to be *l.-m.*
*Phil.* 2:2 *l.-m.* 20 no man *l. m.*

**None LIKE.**

*Ex.* 8:10 there is *n. l.* the L. our God, 9:14; *Deut.* 33:26; 2 *Sa.* 7:22; 1 *Chr.* 17:20
11:6 *n. l.* cry of land of Egypt



1 *Sam.* 10:24 *n. l.* S. among peo.
1 *K.* 3:12 there was *n. l.* Solomon
21:25 there was *n. l.* to Ahab.
2 *K.* 18:5 there was *n. l.* Hezekl.
*Ps.* 86:8 among the gods *n. l.* to thee, *Jer.* 10:6, 7
*Is.* 46:9 am G. there is *n. l.* me
*Jer.* 30:7 day is great, *n. l.* it
*Dan.* 1:19 among all *n. l.* Daniel

**Such LIKE.**

*Mark* 7:8 *s. l.* things ye do, 13
*Gal.* 5:21 drunkenness, and *s. l.*

**LIKE, ED.**

*Deut.* 25:7 *l.* not to take her, 8
1 *Chr.* 28:4 sons of my fat. *l.* me
*Rom.* 1:28 did not *l.* to retain G.

**LIKEN.**

*Is.* 40:18 to whom *l.* G.? 25; 46:5
*Lam.* 2:13 what sh. I *l.* to thee?
*Mat.* 7:24 I will *l.* him to a man
11:16 whereunto *l.* this generation? *Luke* 7:31
*Mark* 4:30 *l.* kingd.? *Luke* 13:20

**LIKENED.**

*Ps.* 89:6 who am. sons *l.* to L.?
*Jer.* 6:2 I *l.* the daughter of Zion
*Mat.* 7:26 sh. be *l.* to foolish m.
13:24 heaven is *l.* 18:23; 25:1

**LIKENESS.**

*Gen.* 1:26 make man after *l.* 5:1
5:3 A. begat a son in his own *l.*
*Ex.* 20:4 not make *l.* of anything
*Deut.* 4:16 the *l.* of male or female, 17, 18, 23, 25; 5:8
*Ps.* 17:15 wh. awake with thy *l.*
*Is.* 40:18 what *l.* comp. to him?
*Ezek.* 1:5 *l.* of four liv. creatures
28 *l.* of the glory of the Lord
10:21 *l.* of the hands of man
*Acts* 14:11 gods come in *l.* of men
*Rom.* 6:5 in *l.* of his death, we shall be in *l.* of resurrection
8:3 G. sending Son in *l.* of flesh
*Phil.* 2:7 was made in *l.* of men

**LIKETH.**

*Deut.* 23:16 dwell where it *l.* him
*Amos* 4:5 this *l.* you, O child. of

**LIKING.**

*Job* 39:4 young on. are in good *l.*
*Dan.* 1:10 why see faces worse *l.*

**LIKEWISE.**

*Ps.* 49:10 *l.* brut. person perish
52:5 God shall *l.* destroy thee
*Ec.* 7:22 *l.* hast cursed others
*Mat.* 20:5 abo. sixth hour, did *l.*
21:36 and they did unto them *l.*
*Luke* 6:31 do ye also to them *l.*
13:3 ye shall all *l.* perish, 5
16:25 *l.* Laz. received evil thin.
22:20 *l.* also cup after supper
*John* 5:19 these doeth the Son *l.*
1 *Cor.* 7:3 *l.* the wife to husband
*Heb.* 2:14 he himself *l.* took part
1 *Pet.* 4:1 arm yourselves *l.*
*Jude* 8 *l.* these filthy dreamers
*Rev.* 8:12 day shone not, night *l.*

**LILY.**

*Cant.* 2:1 I am the *l.* of the val.
2 as *l.* am. thorns, so my love
*Hos.* 14:5 Is. shall grow as the *l.*

**LILIES.**

*Cant.* 2:16 belov. feed. am. *l.* 6:3
4:5 like two roses among the *l.*
5:13 lips like *l.* dropping myrrh
7:2 belly like wheat set with *l.*
*Mat.* 6:28 consider the *l.* how they grow, *Luke* 12:27

**LILY-WORK.**

1 *K.* 7:19 chapiters were of *l.-w.*
22 on top of pillars was *l.-w.*

**LIME.**

*Is.* 33:12 peo. be as burnings of *l.*
*Amos* 2:1 bon. of king of E. to *l.*

**LIMIT, ED, ETH.**

*Ps.* 78:41 *l.* Holy One of Israel
*Ezek.* 43:12 *l.* thereof shall be ho.
*Heb.* 4:7 he *l.* a certain day

**LINE, S.**

2 *K.* 21:13 over J. *l.* of Samaria
*Job* 38:5 stretched *l.* on earth?
*Ps.* 16:6 *l.* fallen in pleas. places
19:4 their *l.* is gone thro' earth
78:55 divided inheritance by *l.*
*Is.* 28:10 *l.* must be upon *l.* 13
17 judgm. also will I lay to *l.*
34:11 stretch on it *l.* of confus.
*Amos* 7:17 land be divided by *l.*
*Zec.* 1:16 *l.* be stretched on Jeru.
2 *Cor.* 10:16 in another man's *l.*

**LINEAGE.**

*Luke* 2:4 he was of *l.* of David

**LINEN.**

*Ex.* 28:42 make them *l.* breeches

LIO

*Lev.* 6:10 put on *l.* garment, 16:4
1 *Sam.* 2:18 minis. with *l.* ephod
22:18 slew 85 that did we. *l.* ep.
2 *Sam.* 6:14 D. girded wi. *l.* eph.
1 *K.* 10:28 Solomon had *l.* yarn
brought, 2 *Chr.* 1:16
*Jer.* 13:1 get thee a *l.* girdle
*Mat.* 27:59 he wrapped it in a
clean *l.* cloth, *John* 19:40
*Mark* 14:51 *l.* cloth about his bo.
52 left *l.* cloth and fled naked
*Luke* 24:12 P. beheld *l.* clothes
la. by themselves, *John* 20:6
*John* 20:5 John saw the *l.* clothes

**LINEN.**

*Lev.* 19:19 nor shall a garment
mingled of *l.* and woollen
co. upon thee, *Deut.* 22:11
1 *Chr.* 15:27 D. had on eph. of *l.*
*Mark* 15:46 wrap. in *l.* *Luke* 23:53
*Rev.* 15:6 angels clothed in *l.*

*See* FINE.

**LINGERED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 19:16 Lot *l.* men laid hold
43:10 except *l.* we had returned
2 *Pet.* 2:3 judg. of a long time *l.*

**LINTEL, S.**

*Ex.* 12:22 strike *l.* and two posts
1 *K.* 6:31 *l.* and posts a fifth part
*Amos* 9:1 smite *l.* posts shake
*Zep.* 2:14 bittern lodge in upper *l.*

LINUS. 2 *Tim.* 4:21

**LION.**

*Gen.* 49:9 Judah couched as a *l.*
*Num.* 24:9 Israel lay down as a *l.*
*Deut.* 33:20 Gad dwelleth as a *l.*
*Jud.* 14:8 turned to see carc. of *l.*
bees and honey in carc. of *l.*
1 *Sam.* 17:34 ca. a *l.* and took la.
2 *Sam.* 17:10 heart as hea. of a *l.*
23:20 slew *l.* in pit, 1 *Chr.* 11:22
1 *K.* 13:24 a *l.* met him by way
and slew him, *l.* also stood
20:36 a *l.* sh. slay thee; a *l.* fou.
*Job* 4:10 roaring of *l.* voice of *l.*
10:16 huntest me as a fierce *l.*
28:8 nor the fierce *l.* passed by
38:39 wilt th. hunt prey for *l.* ?
*Ps.* 7:2 lest tear my soul like *l.*
10:9 lieth in wait secretly as a *l.*
17:12 like a *l.* greedy of his prey
22:13 they gaped on me as a *l.*
91:13 thou shalt tread on the *l.*
*Prov.* 19:12 king's wra. is as a *l.*
20:2 fear of king is as roar. of *l.*
22:13 saith, There is a *l.* in way
26:13 *l.* in way, a *l.* in the street
28:1 righteous are bold as a *l.*
30:30 a *l.* strongest am. beasts
*Ec.* 9:4 liv. dog better th. dead *l.*
*Is.* 5:29 th. roaring sh. be like *l.*
11:7 *l.* sh. eat str. like ox, 65:25
21:8 he cried, A *l.* my lord
35:9 no *l.* there, nor ravenous
38:13 as *l.* so will he bre. bones
*Jer.* 2:30 devour. prophets like *l.*
4:7 *l.* is come from his thicket
5:6 a *l.* out of forest sh. slay th.
12:8 my heritage is to me as a *l.*
25:38 forsak. his covert as the *l.*
49:19 shall come up like *l.* 50:44
*Lam.* 3:10 he was to me as a *l.*
*Ezek.* 1:10 face of *l.* on right side
10:14 third was the face of a *l.*
22:25 a conspir. like a roaring *l.*
*Dan.* 7:4 first like a *l.* had wings
*Hos.* 5:14 I will be to Ephr. a *l.*
11:10 he shall roar like a *l.*
13:7 to them as *l.* 8 will devour
*Joel* 1:6 teeth of a *l.* cheek-teeth
*Amos* 3:4 *l.* roar hath no prey ?
8 *l.* roared, who will not fear ?
12 taketh out of mouth of *l.*
*Mic.* 5:8 rem. of Jac. sh. be as *l.*
*Nah.* 2:12 *l.* tear in pieces
2 *Tim.* 4:17 de. out of mouth of *l.*
1 *Pet.* 5:8 devil as a *l.* walk. abo.
*Rev.* 4:7 first beast was like a *l.*
5:5 the *l.* of the tribe of Judah
10:3 a loud voice as a *l.* roareth
13:2 his mouth was as mo. of *l.*

*See* BEAR.

**LION-LIKE.**

2 *Sam.* 23:20 slew two *l.-l.* men
of Moab 1 *Chr.* 11:22

**Old LION.**

*Is.* 30:6 whence come the *old l.* ?
*Nah.* 2:11 even the *old l.* walked

**Young LION.**

*Is.* 11:6 calf and *y. l.* lie down
31:4 like as the *young l.* roaring
*Ezek.* 19:3 it became a *young l.* 6
32:2 like a *y. l.* of the nations
41:19 face of *y. l.* towards tree

LIP

**LIONESS, ES.**

*Ezek.* 19:2 wh. is thy moth. ? a *l.*
*Nah.* 2:12 lion strangled for his *l.*

**LIONS.**

2 *Sam.* 1:23 S. and Jon. strong, *l.*
1 *K.* 10:19 two *l.* stood beside
the stays, 2 *Chr.* 9:18
2 *K.* 17:25 L. sent *l.* among them
1 *Chr.* 12:8 faces like faces of *l.*
*Ps.* 22:21 save me from *l.* mouth
35:17 rescue my darling from *l.*
57:4 my soul is among *l.* I lie
*Cant.* 4:8 top of Am. from *l.* dens
*Is.* 15:9 *l.* upon him that escap.
*Jer.* 50:17 *l.* driven Israel away
51:38 shall roar together like *l.*
*Ezek.* 19:2 she lay down amo. *l.*
*Dan.* 6:27 D. from power of *l.*
*Nah.* 2:11 wh. is dwelling of *l.* ?
*Zep.* 3:3 princes are roaring *l.*
*Heb.* 11:33 faith sto. mouths of *l.*
*Rev.* 9:8 teeth as the teeth of *l.*
17 heads of horses as hea. of *l.*

*See* DEN.

**LION'S whelp, s.**

*Gen.* 49:9 Judah is *l.'s w.* from
*Deut.* 33:22 Dan is a *l.'s whelp*
*Job* 4:11 *l.'s w.* scattered abroad
28:8 *l.'s w.* have not trodden it
*Jer.* 51:38 sh. yell as *l.'s whelps*

**Young LIONS.**

*Ps.* 34:10 *y. l.* suffer hunger
58:6 break out gr. teeth of *y. l.*
104:21 *y. l.* roar after their prey
*Jer.* 2:15 *y. l.* roared upon him
*Ezek.* 19:2 nourished among *y. l.*
38:13 the *y. l.* shall say to thee
*Zec.* 11:3 voice of roaring of *y. l.*

**LIP.**

*Lev.* 13:45 a covering on his *l.*
*Ps.* 22:7 they shoot out the *l.*
*Prov.* 12:19 *l.* of truth establish.

**LIPS.**

*Ex.* 6:12 of uncircumcised *l.* 30
1 *Sam.* 1:13 only her *l.* moved
*Ps.* 12:2 flat *l.* do they speak
4 *l.* own, who is lord over us ?
17:1 goeth not out of feigned *l.*
31:18 lying *l.* be put to silence
59:7 behold, swords are in th. *l.*
12 words of their *l.* be taken
63:5 praise thee with joyful *l.*
120:2 deli. my soul from lying *l.*
140:3 poison is under their *l.*
9 let mischief of own *l.* cover
*Prov.* 4:24 perverse *l.* put fr. th.
5:3 *l.* of a strange woman drop
7:21 flatter. of *l.* she forced him
10:13 in *l.* of him that hath un.
21 *l.* of righteous feed many
32 *l.* of righteous know
10:32 lying *l.* abomination to L.
14:3 *l.* of wise sh. preserve them
7 not in him *l.* of knowledge
23 talk of *l.* tendeth to penury
15:7 *l.* of wise disperse knowl.
16:13 righte. *l.* delight of kings
21 sweet. of *l.* increaseth learn.
17:4 wicked giv. heed to false *l.*
7 less do lying *l.* bec. a prince
18:6 fools *l.* enter into conten.
20:15 *l.* of knowl. are a jewel
24:2 their *l.* talk of mischief
26:23 burning *l.* like a potsherd
*Ec.* 10:12 *l.* of fool swal. himself
*Cant.* 7:9 causing *l.* of th. asleep
*Is.* 6:5 a man of uncle. *l.* I dwell
in midst of people of uncl. *l.*
28:11 stammer. *l.* will he speak
29:18 peo. with *l.* do honor me
57:19 I create the fruit of the *l.*
59:3 your *l.* have spoken lies
*Ezek.* 36:3 tak. up in *l.* of talkers
*Hos.* 14:2 render calves of our *l.*
*Mic.* 3:7 they shall cover their *l.*
*Mal.* 2:7 priest's *l.* keep knowl.
*Mat.* 15:8 that honoreth me with
their *l.* *Mark* 7:6
*Rom.* 3:13 poison is under th. *l.*
1 *Cor.* 14:21 other *l.* I speak to
*Heb.* 13:15 fruit of *l.* giv. thanks

**His LIPS.**

*Job* 2:10 did not J. sin with *his l.*
11:5 G. open *his l.* against thee
23:12 back fr. comman. of *his l.*
*Ps.* 21:2 withholden req. of *his l.*
106:33 spake unadvis. with *h. l.*
*Prov.* 10:19 refrain *his l.* is wise
12:13 spared by transg. of *his l.*
16:27 *his l.* as a burning fire
30 *his l.* bringeth evil to pass
17:28 shutteth *his l.* as a man of
18:7 *his l.* are snare of his soul
19:1 that is perverse in *his l.*
20:19 that flattereth with *his l.*

LIT

*Prov.* 22:11 for grace of *his l.* the
24:26 kiss *his l.* gives ri. answer
*Cant.* 5:13 *his l.* like lilies drop.
*Is.* 11:4 breath of *h. l.* slay wick.
30:27 *his l.* full of indignation
*Mal.* 2:6 iniq. not found in *his l.*
1 *Pet.* 3:10 *his l.* speak no guile

**My LIPS.**

*Ps.* 16:4 their names into *my l.*
40:9 not refrained *my l.* O Lord
51:15 O Lord, open thou *my l.*
63:3 *my l.* shall praise thee
66:14 vows, which *my l.* uttered
89:34 thing gone out of *my l.*
119:13 wi. *my l.* have I declared
171 *my l.* shall utter thy praise
141:3 Lord, keep door of *my l.*
*Prov.* 8:6 the opening of *my l.* 7
*Jer.* 17:16 came out of *my l.* was
*Dan.* 10:16 sons of men tou. *my l.*

**Thy LIPS.**

2 *K.* 19:28 I will put my bridle
in *thy l.* *Is.* 37:29
*Job* 8:21 fill *thy l.* with rejoicing
15:6 *t.* own *l.* testify aga. thee
*Ps.* 17:4 word of *t. l.* I have kept
34:13 keep *t. l.* from spea. guile
45:2 grace is poured into *thy l.*
*Prov.* 5:2 *thy l.* may keep know.
22:18 they shall be fitted in *t. l.*
23:16 when *thy l.* speak right
24:28 deceive not with *thy l.*
27:2 praise thee, not *t.* own *l.*
*Cant.* 4:3 *thy l.* are like scarlet
11 *thy l.* drop as honey-comb
*Is.* 6:7 this hath touched *thy l.*
*Ezek.* 24:17 cover not *thy l.*

**LIQUOR, S.**

*Ex.* 22:29 offer the first of thy *l.*
*Num.* 6:3 nor drink any *l.* of gr.
*Cant.* 7:2 goblet wh. want. not *l.*

**LISTED.**

*Mat.* 17:12 done to him whatso-
ever they *l.* *Mark* 9:13

**LISTEN.**

*Is.* 49:1 *l.* O isles, unto me

**LISTETH.**

*John* 3:8 wind blow. where it *l.*
*Jam.* 3:4 whithersoever gover. *l.*

**LITTERS.**

*Is.* 66:20 bring your breth. in *l.*

**LITTLE.**

*Gen.* 30:30 but *l.* thou hadst
*Ex.* 12:4 househ. too *l.* for lamb
16:18 that gathered *l.* had no
lack, 2 *Cor.* 8:15
23:30 by *l.* and *l.* drive them
out, *Deut.* 7:22
*Deut.* 28:38 and gather but *l.* in
*Jos.* 22:17 is iniq. in Peor too *l.* ?
1 *Sam.* 15:17 *l.* in th. own sight
1 *K.* 12:10 my *l.* finger thicker
than, 2 *Chr.* 10:10
17:12 *l.* oil in cruse; 13 *l.* cake
18:44 *l.* cloud like a man's hand
20:27 Is. pitch. like two *l.* flocks
2 *K.* 5:2 brought captive *l.* maid
*Ezr.* 9:8 give us a *l.* reviving
*Neh.* 9:32 let not trouble seem *l.*
*Job* 4:12 ear received a *l.* thereof
26:14 *l.* portion heard of him
*Ps.* 2:12 wrath kindled but a *l.*
8:5 made him a *l.* lower than
the angels, *Heb.* 2:7
37:16 *l.* that a right. man hath
65:12 *l.* hills rejoice on ev. side
68:27 *l.* Benjamin, with th. rul.
72:3 *l.* hills by righteousness
114:4 *l.* hills skip. like lambs, 6
*Prov.* 6:10 a *l.* sleep, *l.* slumber,
a *l.* folding, 24:33
10:20 heart of wicked is *l.* worth
15:16 better is *l.* with fear of L.
16:8 better is *l.* with righteous.
30:24 four things *l.* on earth
*Ec.* 5:12 whether eat *l.* or much
9:14 a *l.* city and few men in it
10:1 *l.* folly him is in reputation
*Cant.* 8:8 we have a *l.* sister
*Is.* 26:20 hide thy. for *l.* moment
28:10 here a *l.* and there a *l.* 13
40:15 tak. up isles as a *l.* thing
54:8 in a *l.* wrath I hid my face
*Ezek.* 11:16 to them a *l.* sanctu.
16:47 as if that were very *l.* th.
*Dan.* 7:8 up another *l.* horn. 8:9
11:34 be holpen with a *l.* help
*Hos.* 8:10 sorrow a *l.* for burden
*Amos* 6:11 smite *l.* house
*Mic.* 5:2 tho' *l.* among thousands
*Hag.* 1:6 sown much, bring in *l.*
9 looked for much, it ca. to *l.*
*Zec.* 1:15 was but a *l.* displeased
*Mat.* 14:31 O thou of *l.* faith
15:34 seven, and a few *l.* fishes

LIV

*Mat.* 26:39 he went a *l.* further,
*Mark* 1:19; 14:35
*Mark* 5:23 my *l.* daughter lieth
*Luke* 7:47 to whom *l.* is forgiven
12:32 *l.* flock; 19:3 *l.* of stature
19:17 been fulfilled in a very *l.*
*John* 6:7 every one may take a *l.*
*Acts* 5:34 apostles forth a *l.* space
28:2 showed us *l.* kindness
1 *Cor.* 5:6 *l.* leaven leav. *Gal.* 5:9
2 *Cor.* 11:1 bear with me a *l.*
16 that I may boast myself a *l.*
1 *Tim.* 4:8 bodily ex. profiteth *l.*
5:23 use *l.* wine for stomach's
*Heb.* 2:9 a *l.* lower than angels
*Jam.* 3:5 tongue is a *l.* member
4:14 vapor appeareth for *l.* time
*Rev.* 3:8 thou hast a *l.* strength
6:11 should rest for a *l.* season
20:3 be loosed a *l.* season

*See* BOOK, CHAMBERS, CHILD, CHILDREN.

**LITTLE one, s.**

*Gen.* 19:20 Lot said, It is a *l. one*
44:20 have a *l. one*, broth. dead
*Ex.* 10:10 go and your *l. ones*, 24
*Jos.* 8:35 before women and *l. o.*
2 *Chr.* 20:13 before Lord and *l. o.*
*Ezr.* 8:21 seek right way for *l. o.*
*Ps.* 137:9 dasheth *l. o.* ag. stones
*Is.* 60:22 *l. one* bec. a thousand
*Zec.* 13:7 turn my hand on *l. o.*
*Mat.* 10:42 dri. to one of th. *l. o.*
18:6 offend one of these *l. ones*,
*Mark* 9:42; *Luke* 17:2
10 despise not one of th. *l. o.*
14 one of these *l. o.* sho. perish

**LITTLE while.**

*Job* 24:24 exalted for a *l. while*
*Ps.* 37:10 a *l. w.* and the wicked
*Is.* 10:25 *l. w.* indignation cease
63:18 possessed it but a *l. w.*
*Jer.* 51:33 a *l. w.* harvest sh. co.
*Hos.* 1:4 a *l. while* I will avenge
*Hag.* 2:6 a *l. w.* I will sh. heaven
*John* 7:33 *l. w.* I am with, 13:33
12:35 a *l. w.* is light with you
14:19 *l. w.* world seeth me no
16:16 *l. w.* ye sh. see me, 17, 19
18 a *l. while* we cannot tell
*Heb.* 10:37 *l. w.* he that sh. come

**LIVE.**

*Is.* 6:6 hav. a *l.* coal in his hand

*See* GOAT.

**LIVE.**

*Gen.* 3:22 tree of life *l.* for ever
19:20 and my soul shall *l.*
20:7 pray for thee, thou shalt *l.*
27:40 by the sword shalt thou *l.*
31:32 fin. thy go. let him not *l.*
42:18 this do, and *l.* for I fear G.
*Ex.* 33:20 no man see me and *l.*
*Lev.* 18:5 he shall *l.* in them,
*Neh.* 9:29; *Ezek.* 20:11, 13, 21
*Num.* 21:8 looketh on ser. sh. *l.*
24:23 shall *l.* when G. doeth
*Deut.* 4:10 fear me all days th. *l.*
33 hear, as thou hast, and *l.* ?
8:3 by ev. wo. of L. doth man *l.*
19:5 flee to one of the, cit. and *l.*
33:6 let Reuben *l.* and not die
*Job* 14:14 man die, sh. he *l.* ag. ?
21:7 do wicked *l.* become old ?
*Ps.* 22:26 your heart *l.* for ever
49:9 *l.* and not see corruption
63:4 will I bless thee while I *l.*
69:32 hearts sh. *l.* that seek G.
72:15 shall *l.* 118:17 not die, *l.*
119:144 understand. and I sh. *l.*
175 let soul *l.* it sh. praise thee
146:2 while I *l.* will I praise L.
*Prov.* 4:4 keep my com. *l.* 7:2
9:6 forsake foolish and *l.*
15:27 he that hateth gifts sh. *l.*
*Ec.* 6:3 *l.* many years, 6; 11:8
9:9 *l.* joyfully wi. wife th. lovest
*Is.* 26:19 dead men, sh. *l.* togeth.
38:16 L. by these things men *l.*
55:3 hear, and your soul shall *l.*
*Jer.* 38:20 and thy soul shall *l.*
*Lam.* 4:20 under shad. we sh. *l.*
*Ezek.* 3:21 he shall surely *l.* 18:9,
17; 33:13, 15, 16
16:6 when thou wast in blood *l.*
18:19 kept my statutes shall *l.*
21, 22; 20:11, 25
24 wicked man doeth sh. he *l.*
32 turn yourselves and *l.* 33:11
33:10 sins on us, how sh. we *l.* ?
10 do that wh. is law, he sh. *l.*
37:3 can these bones *l.* ?
47:9 ev. thing liveth and mov-
eth sh. *l.* everything shall *l.*
*Hos.* 6:2 he will rev. us, we sh. *l.*
*Amos* 5:4 seek me, and ye sh. *l.* 6
*Jon.* 4:3 bet. to die than to *l.* 8

LIV

*Hab.* 2:4 just sh. *l.* by his faith,
*Rom.* 1:17
*Mat.* 4:4 not *l.* by bread, *Lu.* 4:4
9:18 she shall *l.* *Mark* 5:23
*Luke* 10:28 this do, and th. sh. *l.*
20:38 not G. of dead, all *l.* unto
*John* 5:25 hear voice of S. and *l.*
6:57 I *l.* by F. so he that eateth
me, even he shall *l.* by me
11:25 tho' he were de. yet sh. *l.*
14:19 because I *l.* ye sh. *l.* also
*Acts* 17:28 in him we *l.* and move
22:22 it is not fit that he sho. *l.*
*Rom.* 6:2 *l.* any longer therein?
8 we believe we sh. *l.* with him
8:12 debtors not to *l.* after flesh
13 if ye *l.* after flesh, ye sh. die,
if thro' Sp. mortify bo. ye *l.*
10:5 doeth these things shall *l.*
by them, *Gal.* 3:12
12:18 *l.* peaceably with all men
14:8 whether we *l.* we *l.* to Lo.
whe. we *l.* or die we are L.'s
1 *Cor.* 9:13 *l.* of things of temple
14 preach gospel sho. *l.* of gos.
2 *Cor.* 4:11 *l.* are deliv. to death
6:9 behold, we *l.* as chastened
7:3 to die and *l.* with you
13:4 *l.* with him by power of G.
*Gal.* 2:14 Gentiles to *l.* as Jews
19 that I might *l.* unto God
20 I *l.* yet not I, life I now *l.* in
flesh, I *l.* by faith of S. of G.
3:11 just *l.* by faith, *Heb.* 10:38
5:25 if we *l.* in the Spirit
*Phil.* 1:21 for me to *l.* is Christ
22 if I *l.* in the flesh
1 *Thes.* 3:8 we *l.* if sta. fast in L.
5:10 died that we sh. *l.* wi. him
2 *Tim.* 2:11 we sh. also *l.* with
3:12 all *l.* godly suf. persecution
*Tit.* 2:12 we should *l.* soberly
*Heb.* 12:9 to F. of spirits and *l.*
13:18 willing to *l.* honestly
*Jam.* 4:15 if Lord will we sh. *l.*
1 *Pet.* 2:24 we *l.* to righteousness
4:2 no longer should I *l.* in flesh
6 *l.* according to God in Spirit
2 *Pet.* 2:6 to those that *l.* ungodly
18 escaped from them *l.* in err.
1 *John* 4:9 we might *l.* thro' him
*Rev.* 13:14 beast had wound did *l.*

*See* FOR EVER.

**As I LIVE.**

*Num.* 14:21 *as I l.* earth be fill. 28
*Job* 27:6 so long *as I l.* *Ps.* 104:33; 116:2
*Is.* 49:18 *as I l.* saith the Lord;
*Jer.* 22:24; *Ezek.* 5:11; 14:16, 18, 20; 16:48; 17:16, 19; 18:3; 20:3, 33; 33:11, 27; 34:8; 35:6, 11; *Zep.* 2:9; *Rom.* 14:11
*Jer.* 46:18 *as I l.* saith the king

**May, might, *or* mayest LIVE.**

*Deut.* 4:1 do to them, ye *m. l.*
5:33; 8:1; 30:6, 16
42 flee, to one of th. citi. *m. l.*
16:20 what is just fol. that *m. l.*
30:19 thou and thy seed *m. l.*
*Ps.* 119:17 bountif. that I *m. l.*
77 mer. come to me, that I *m. l.*
116 uphold me, that I *may l*
*Jer.* 35:7 that ye *m. l.* many days
*Ezek.* 37:9 slain, that they *m. l.*
*Amos* 5:14 seek good, th. ye *m. l.*
*Eph.* 6:3 *mayest l.* long on earth

**Not LIVE.**

*Ex.* 19:13 touch mountain *not l.*
*Deut.* 8:3 man doth *n. l.* by bread
only, *Mat.* 4:4; *Luke* 4:4
2 *K.* 10:19 wanting he shall *not l.*
20:1 thou shalt *not l.* *Is.* 38:1
*Job* 7:16 I would *not l.* always
*Ps.* 55:23 wick. *n. l.* half th. days
*Is.* 26:14 are dead, they sh. *not l.*
*Ezek.* 13:19 souls that should *n. l.*
18:13 he shall *not l.*
*Zec.* 13:3 say, Thou shalt *not l.*
*Acts* 7:19 to the end they mi. *n. l.*
25:24 ought *not* to *l.* any longer
28:4 vengeance suffereth *n.* to *l.*
2 *Cor.* 5:15 sho. *n. l.* to themsel.

**LIVED.**

*Gen.* 25:6 from Isaac, while he *l.*
*Num.* 14:38 Joshua and C. *l.* still
21:9 beheld serp. of brass he *l.*
*Deut.* 5:26 hea. voice of G. and *l.*
2 *Sam.* 19:6 if Absalom had *l.*
*Ps.* 49:18 while he *l.* blessed soul
*Ezek.* 37:10 into them, and th. *l.*
*Acts* 23:1 *l.* in good conscience
*Col.* 3:7 sometime, wh. *l.* in th.
*Jam.* 5:5 *l.* in pleasure on earth
*Rev.* 18:7 hath *l.* deliciously, 9
20:4 *l.* with Christ; 5 *l.* not ag.

LIV

**LIVELY.**

*Ex.* 1:19 Hebrew women are *l.*
*Ps.* 38:19 but my enemies are *l.*
*Acts* 7:38 who received *l.* oracles
1 *Pet.* 1:3 begot. us ag. to *l.* hope
2:5 ye, as *l.* stones, are built

**LIVER.**

*Ex.* 29:13 the caul above the *l.*
22; *Lev.* 3:4, 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25; 9:10, 19
*Prov.* 7:23 dart strike through *l.*
*Lam.* 2:11 *l.* poured upon earth
*Ezek.* 21:21 he looked in the *l.*

*See* CAUL.

**LIVES.**

*Ex.* 1:14 they made th. *l.* bitter
*Jos.* 2:13 deliver our *l.* fr. death
*Jud.* 5:18 peo. jeoparded their *l.*
2 *Sam.* 1:23 were lovely in th. *l.*
23:17 that went in jeopardy of
their *l.* 1 *Chr.* 11:19
*Prov.* 1:18 lurk privily for own *l.*
*Jer.* 19:7 which seek th. *l.* 46:26
9 seek their *l.* sh. strait. them
*Lam.* 5:9 gat bread wi. peril of *l.*
*Dan.* 7:12 *l.* prolon. for a season
*Luke* 9:56 to destroy men's *l.*
*Acts* 15:26 men have hazarded *l.*
27:10 voy. be with damage of *l.*
1 *John* 3:16 lay down *l.* for breth.
*Rev.* 12:11 they loved not their *l.*

**LIVEST.**

*Gal.* 2:14 a Jew *l.* after manner
*Rev.* 3:1 that thou *l.* and art dead

**LIVETH.**

*Gen.* 9:3 every thing *l.* be meat
*Deut.* 5:24 G. talk with man, he *l.*
1 *Sam.* 1:28 to L. as long as he *l.*
20:31 as son of Jesse *l.* on grou.
2 *Sam.* 2:27 as God *l.* unless th.
22:47 the Lord *l.* blessed be my
rock, *Ps.* 18:46
1 *K.* 17:23 Elijah said, Thy son *l.*
*Job* 19:25 I know my Redeemer *l.*
27:2 as G. *l.* who ha. taken away
*Ps.* 89:48 what man *l.* not see de.?
*Jer.* 4:2 the Lord *l.* in truth
5:2 Lord *l.* they swear falsely
12:16 my name, the Lord *l.*
16:14 the Lord *l.* 15; 23:7, 8
44:26 Egypt, saying, The L. *l.*
*Ezek.* 47:9 every thing that *l.*
*Hos.* 4:15 nor swear, the Lord *l.*
*Amos* 8:14 say, Thy G. O Dan, *l.*
and the manner of Beersh. *l.*
*John* 4:50 thy way, son *l.* 51, 53
11:26 whosoever *l.* and believ.
*Rom.* 6:10 in that he *l.* he *l.* to G.
7:1 over man as long as he *l.* 2
3 while husb. *l.* she be married
14:7 *l.* or dieth to himself
1 *Cor.* 7:39 as long as her husb. *l.*
2 *Cor.* 13:4 *l.* by the power of G.
*Gal.* 2:20 I live, but Ch. *l.* in me
1 *Tim.* 5:6 *l.* in pleasure is dead
*Heb.* 7:8 it is witnessed that he *l.*
25 ever *l.* to make intercession
9:17 no strength while testa. *l.*
*Rev.* 1:18 he that *l.* and was dead

*See* FOR EVER.

**As the Lord LIVETH.**

*Jud.* 8:19 *as the L. l.* if ye have
1 *Sam.* 14:39 *as the L. l.* 45; 19:6;
20:21; 25:26; 26:10, 16; 28:10;
29:6; 2 *Sam.* 4:9; 12:5; 14:11;
1 *K.* 1:29
20:3 *as t. L. l.* there is but a step
25:34 God of Is. *l.* whi. kept me
2 *Sam.* 15:21 *as L. l.* as my lord
1 *K.* 2:24 *as the Lord l.* 2 *K.* 5:20;
2 *Chr.* 18:13; *Jer.* 38:16
17:1 *as Lord* God of Is. *l.* 18:15
12 *as the Lord* thy God *l.* 18:10
2 *K.* 3:14 *as Lord* of hosts *l.* 5:16

**As thy soul LIVETH.**

1 *Sam.* 1:26 *as s. l.* I am the wom.
17:55 Abner said, *As thy soul l.*
25:26 *as soul l.* seeing Lord hath
2 *Sam.* 11:11 *as t. s. l.* will not do

**LIVING.**

*Gen.* 1:28 dominion over *l.* thing
2:7 and man became a *l.* soul
3:20 she was mother of all *l.*
6:19 every *l.* thing of all flesh
7:4 ev. *l.* substance will I destr.
8:1 Noah and every *l.* thing
*Lev.* 11:10 any *l.* thing in water
*Num.* 16:48 stood bet. dead and *l.*
1 *K.* 3:22 the *l.* is my son, 23
25 divide the *l.* child into two
*Job* 12:10 in his hand ev. *l.* thing
28:13 nor found in land of the *l.*
21 it is hid from eyes of all *l.*
30:23 house appointed for all *l.*

LOA

*Job* 33:30 enlight. wi. light of *l.*
*Ps.* 27:13 good. of L. in land of *l.*
52:5 root thee out of land of *l.*
56:13 walk in the light of the *l.*
58:9 sh. take th. away, both *l.*
69:28 blotted out of book of *l.*
116:9 walk bef. L. in land of *l.*
142:5 my portion in land of *l.*
143:2 in thy sight no man *l.*
145:16 satisfiest every *l.* thing
*Ec.* 4:2 more than *l.* are alive
15 I considered all *l.* wh. walk
6:8 knoweth to walk before *l.*
7:2 the *l.* will lay it to heart
9:4 that is joined to all the *l.*
5 the *l.* know that they sh. die
*Cant.* 4:15 a well of *l.* water
*Is.* 4:3 written among *l.* in Jer.
8:19 seek to their God for the *l.*
38:11 not see L. in land of the *l.*
19 the *l.* the *l.* he sh. prai. thee
53:8 cut off out of the land of *l.*
*Jer.* 2:13 forsaken *l.* waters, 17:13
11:19 cut him off fr. land of *l.*
*Lam.* 3:39 wheref. doth *l.* comp.
*Ezek.* 26:20 set glory in land of *l.*
32:23 terror in land of *l.* 24–32
*Dan.* 4:17 that the *l.* may know
*Zec.* 14:8 *l.* waters shall go out
*Mat.* 22:32 God is the God of *l.*
*Mark* 12:27; *Luke* 20:38
*Mark* 12:44 cast in even all her *l.*
*Luke* 8:43 spent *l.* on physicians
15:12 he divided to them his *l.*
13 wasted subs. with riot. *l.* 30
24:5 why seek ye *l.* among dead
*John* 4:10 given thee *l.* water
11 fr. whence hast thou *l.* wat.
6:51 I am the *l.* bread wh. came
57 the *l.* Father hath sent me
7:38 sh. flow rivers of *l.* water
*Rom.* 12:1 bodies a *l.* sacrifice
14:9 Lord both of dead and *l.*
1 *Cor.* 15:45 A. was made *l.* soul
*Col.* 2:20 *l.* in world are subject
*Heb.* 10:20 by a new and *l.* way
1 *Pet.* 2:4 coming as to a *l.* stone
*Rev.* 7:17 Lamb lead to *l.* fount.
16:3 every *l.* soul died in the sea

*See* BIRD, CREATURE, GOD.

**LIZARD.**

*Lev.* 11:30 *l.* snail, mole, unclean

**LO.**

*Job* 9:19 strength, *l.* he is strong
*Ps.* 37:36 pas. away, *l.* he was not
40:7 *l.* I come; 132:6 *l.* heard
52:7 *l.* the man that made not G.
73:27 *l.* they th. are far sh. peri.
92:9 *l.* thine enemies sh. perish
*Cant.* 2:11 *l.* the winter is past
*Is.* 25:9 *l.* this is our God
*Jer.* 4:23 *l.* it was without form
25 and *l.* there was no man
*Hag.* 1:9 and *l.* it came to little
*Mat.* 24:23 *l.* here is Chr. *l.* there
28:20 *l.* I am with you always
*Acts* 13:46 *l.* we turn to Gentiles
*Heb.* 10:7 *l.* I co. to do thy will, 9

**LOADEN.**

*Is.* 46:1 carriages were heavy *l.*

**LOADETH.**

*Ps.* 68:19 daily *l.* us wi. benefits

**LOAF.**

*Ex.* 29:23 one *l.* of bread
1 *Chr.* 16:3 D. dealt to ev. one a *l.*
*Mark* 8:14 nei. had more th. one *l.*

LO-AMMI. *Hos.* 1:9

**LOAN.**

1 *Sam.* 2:20 *l.* which is lent to L.

**LOATHE.**

*Ex.* 7:18 Egypt. shall *l.* to drink
*Job* 7:16 I *l.* it, I would not live
*Ezek.* 6:9 *l.* themselves for evils
20:43 *l.* yourselves in own sight
36:31 *l.* yourselves for iniquities

**LOATHED.**

*Jer.* 14:19 hath thy soul *l.* Zion?
*Zec.* 11:8 my soul *l.* them

**LOATHETH.**

*Num.* 21:5 soul *l.* this light bread
*Prov.* 27:7 full soul *l.* honey-co.
*Ezek.* 16:45 *l.* husb. and children

**LOATHING.**

*Ezek.* 16:5 cast out to *l.* of person

**LOATHSOME.**

*Num.* 11:20 till it be *l.* to you
*Job* 7:5 my skin is broken and *l.*
*Ps.* 38:7 loins filled with a *l.* dis.
*Prov.* 13:5 a wicked man is *l.*

**LOAVES.**

*Lev.* 23:17 two *l.* of two tenth
1 *Sam.* 25:18 Abigail took 200 *l.*
1 *K.* 14:3 take with thee ten *l.*

LOF

2 *K.* 4:42 brought man of G. 20 *l.*
*Mat.* 14:17 we have here but 5 *l.*
19 and he took five *l.* *Mark*
6:38; *Luke* 9:13
15:34 how many *l.* have ye?
36 took the seven *l.* *Mark* 8:6
16:9 nor remem. five *l.* of 5,000
10 nor the seven *l.* of the 4,000
*Mark* 6:44 eat of *l.* were 5,000
52 consider. not miracles of *l.*
*Luke* 11:5 say, Fri. lend me 3 *l.*
*John* 6:9 lad here hath 5 barley *l.*
11 Jesus took *l.* and distribut.
13 fragments of five barley *l.*
26 because ye did eat of the *l.*

*See* BREAD.

**LOCK, S.**

*Num.* 6:5 let *l.* of the hair grow
*Jud.* 16:13 weavest the seven *l.*
*Neh.* 3:3 set up doors, and *l.*
thereof, 6, 13, 14, 15
*Cant.* 4:1 doves' eyes with. thy *l.*
5:2 my *l.* are filled with drops
5 myrrh on handles of the *l.*
11 his *l.* are bushy, and black
6:7 thy temples within thy *l.*
*Is.* 47:2 uncov. thy *l.* make bare
*Ezek.* 8:3 he took me by *l.* of he.
44:20 nor suffer *l.* to grow long

*See* BARS.

**LOCUST.**

*Lev.* 11:22 *l.* aft. his kind, bald *l.*
*Ps.* 78:46 gave th. labor to the *l.*
109:23 tossed up and down as *l.*
*Joel* 1:4 hath *l.* eaten, wh. *l.* left
2:25 restore years *l.* hath eaten

**LOCUSTS.**

*Ex.* 10:4 to-morrow I will bri. *l.*
*Deut.* 28:38 *l.* shall consume it
*Ps.* 105:34 he spake, and *l.* came
*Prov.* 30:27 the *l.* have no king
*Is.* 33:4 running to and fro of *l.*
*Nah.* 3:15 make thyself ma. as *l.*
*Mat.* 3:4 his meat was *l.* and wild
honey, *Mark* 1:6
*Rev.* 9:3 th. came out of smoke *l.*
7 shapes of *l.* we. like to hors.

**LODGE.**

*Is.* 1:8 daughter of Z. left as a *l.*

**LODGE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 24:23 is th. room for us to *l.*?
*Num.* 22:8 *l.* here this night
*Jos.* 4:3 place where ye shall *l.*
*Jud.* 19:9 *l.* here, that thy heart
*Neh.* 4:22 let every one *l.* in Jer.
13:21 why *l.* ye about the wall?
*Job* 24:7 naked *l.* without cloth.
31:32 stran. did not *l.* in street
*Cant.* 7:11 let us *l.* in the villages
*Is.* 21:13 forest in Ara. sh. ye *l.*
65:4 and *l.* in monuments
*Jer.* 4:14 how long vain thoug. *l.*
*Zep.* 2:14 beasts sh. *l.* in lintels
*Mat.* 13:32 birds *l.* in branches,
*Mark* 4:32; *Luke* 13:19
*Acts* 21:16 with wh. we should *l.*

**LODGED.**

*Gen.* 32:13 J. *l.* there that night
21 *l.* that night in company
*Jos.* 2:1 a harlot's house, and *l.*
4:8 carried them, where they *l.*
*Jud.* 19:4 eat and drink, *l.* there
1 *K.* 19:9 came into a cave and *l.*
1 *Chr.* 9:27 *l.* round house of God
*Neh.* 13:20 *l.* without Jerusalem
*Is.* 1:21 righteousness *l.* in it
*Mat.* 21:17 went to Betha. and *l.*
*Acts* 10:18 whether Simon *l.* th.
28:7 *l.* us three days courteous.
1 *Tim.* 5:10 if she have *l.* strang.

**LODGEST.**

*Ruth* 1:16 wh. th. *l.* I will lodge

**LODGETH.**

*Acts* 10:6 *l.* with one Si. a tanner

**LODGING, S.**

*Jos.* 4:3 leave them in the *l.*
2 *K.* 19:23 enter *l.* of his borders
*Is.* 10:29 taken up their *l.* at G.
*Acts* 28:23 came to him into *l.*
*Phile.* 22 withal prepare me a *l.*

**LOFT, Y.**

1 *K.* 17:19 carried him into a *l.*
*Ps.* 131:1 not haugh. nor eyes *l.*
*Prov.* 30:13 L. how *l.* are th. eyes
*Is.* 2:11 *l.* looks be humbled, 5:15
26:5 the *l.* city he layeth low
57:7 on *l.* mountain hast set bed
15 thus sai. the high and *l.* one
*Acts* 20:9 Euty. fell from third *l.*

**LOFTILY.**

*Ps.* 73:8 corrupt, they speak *l.*

**LOFTINESS.**

*Is.* 2:17 *l.* of man shall be bowed

LON

*Jer.* 48:39 the pride of Moab, his *l.*

**LOG.**

*Lev.* 14:10 priest take a *l.* 12, 24

**LOINS.**

*Gen.* 35:11 kings co. out of thy *l.*
37:34 J. put sackcloth on his *l.*
46:26 souls out of his *l.* *Ex.* 1:5
*Ex.* 12:11 eat it, with *l.* girded
28:42 breeches reach from the *l.*
*Deut.* 33:11 smite thro' *l.* of them
1 *K.* 2:5 blood in girdle about *l.*
8:19 son shall come forth of thy *l.* 2 *Chr.* 6:9
12:10 thicker than my father's *l.* 2 *Chr.* 10:10
20:31 put sackcloth on our *l.*
2 *K.* 1:8 girdle of leather about his *l.* *Mat.* 3:4; *Mark* 1:6
4:29 gird up thy *l.* 9:1; *Job* 38:3; 40:7; *Jer.* 1:17
*Job* 31:20 if his *l.* ha. not blessed
40:16 lo, his strength is in his *l.*
*Ps.* 38:7 my *l.* filled wi. disease
66:11 laid. affliction upon our *l.*
69:23 their *l.* continually shake
*Is.* 5:27 neither girdle of *l.* loosed
11:5 righteousn. girdle of his *l.*
20:2 loose sackcloth from thy *l.*
21:3 are my *l.* filled with pain
32:11 gird sackcl. upon your *l.*
*Jer.* 13:1 a linen girdle put on *l.*
30:6 ev. man with hands on *l.*
48:37 upon *l.* shall be sackcloth
*Ezek.* 1:27 fr. appearance of his *l.*
8:2 from his *l.* downward, fire
21:6 with the breaking of thy *l.*
23:15 with girdles upon their *l.*
44:18 have linen breeches on *l.*
47:4 the waters were to the *l.*
*Dan.* 5:6 joints of *l.* were loosed
10:5 *l.* were gird. with fine gold
*Amos* 8:10 bring sack. on your *l.*
*Nah.* 2:1 make thy *l.* strong
10 and much pain is in all *l.*
*Luke* 12:35 let your *l.* be girded
*Acts* 2:30 of his *l.* he wo. raise C.
*Eph.* 6:14 hav. your *l.* girt about
*Heb.* 7:5 came out of *l.* of Abrah.
10 he was yet in *l.* of his father
1 *Pet.* 1:13 wheref. gird *l.* of mind

LOIS. 2 *Tim.* 1:5

**LONG.**

*Ex.* 19:13 trumpet sound. *l.* 19
20:12 that thy days may be *l.*
*Num.* 9:19 the cloud tarried *l.*
*Deut.* 1:6 ye dwelt *l.* enough, 2:3
19:6 overtake him, way is *l.*
*Jos.* 6:5 they make a *l.* blast
1 *K.* 3:11 not asked *l.* 2 *Chr.* 1:11
2 *Chr.* 15:3 for a *l.* season Israel
*Ps.* 91:16 wi. *l.* life will I satisfy
95:10 forty years *l.* was I grieved
120:6 my soul hath *l.* dwelt
129:3 ploughers made *l.* furrows
143:3 that have been *l.* dead
*Prov.* 3:2 *l.* life sh. th. add to thee
7:19 good man is gone a *l.* jour.
23:30 they that tarry *l.* at wine
25:15 *l.* forbearing is a prince
*Ec.* 12:5 man go. to his *l.* home
*Is.* 65:22 elect *l.* enjoy the work
*Jer.* 29:28 this captivity is *l.*
*Lam.* 2:20 wo. eat child span *l.*?
*Ezek.* 17:3 great eagle *l.* winged
41:20 nor suffer locks to grow *l.*
*Dan.* 10:1 time appointed was *l.*
*Hos.* 13:13 not stay *l.* in the place
*Mat.* 11:21 repented *l.* ago
23:14 for pretence make *l.* pray.
*Mark* 12:40; *Luke* 20:47
*Mark* 12:38 who go in *l.* clothing, *Luke* 20:46
16:5 clothed in a *l.* white garm.
*Luke* 18:7 tho' he bear *l.* with th.
23:8 to see him of a *l.* season
*Acts* 20:9 Paul was *l.* preaching
1 *Cor.* 11:14 if a man have *l.* hair
15 wom. have *l.* hair, it is glo.
*Eph.* 6:3 mayest live *l.* on earth
1 *Tim.* 3:15 if I tarry *l.* that thou
*Jam.* 5:7 husbandm. ha. *l.* pati.

*See* AGO.

**As LONG as.**

*Lev.* 26:34 *as l. as* it lieth des. 35
*Num.* 9:18 *as l. as* cloud abode
*Deut.* 31:13 *as l. as* you live
1 *Sam.* 1:28 lent to L. *as l. as* liv.
20:31 *as l. as* son of Jesse liveth
2 *Chr.* 26:5 *as l. as* he sought L.
36:21 *as l. as* she lay desolate
*Ps.* 72:5 *l. as* sun and m. endure
17 name continued *as l. as* sun
104:33 sing to L. *as l. as* I live
116:2 call up. him *as l. as* I live

LOO

*Ezek.* 42:11 *as l. as* they, as broad
*Mat.* 9:15 *as l. as* bridegroom is with them, *Mark* 2:19
*John* 9:5 *as l. as* I am in world
*Rom.* 7:1 over man *as l. as* he liv.
1 *Cor.* 7:39 bound *as l. as* husba.
*Gal.* 4:1 heir *as l. as* he is a child
1 *Pet.* 3:6 daught. *as l. as* do well
2 *Pet.* 1:13 *as l. as* I am in taber.

*See* CUBITS, DAY, HOUR.

**So LONG.**

*Jud.* 5:28 chariot *so l.* in coming
2 *Chr.* 6:31 fear thee *so l.* as live
*Est.* 5:13 *so l.* as I see Mordecai
*Job* 27:6 not repro. *so l.* as I live
*Ps.* 72:7 *so l.* as moon endureth
*Luke* 1:21 marvel. he tarried *so l.*
*Rom.* 7:2 her husb. *so l.* as liveth
*Heb.* 4:7 after *so l.* a time

**LONG time.**

*Gen.* 26:8 had been there a *l. t.*
*Num.* 20:15 dwell in Egypt *l. t.*
*Deut.* 20:19 besiege a city a *l. t.*
*Jos.* 11:18 Josh. made war a *l. t.*
23:1 a *l. t.* after Josh. wax. old
1 *Sam.* 7:2 wh. ark abode *t.* was *l.*
*Is.* 42:14 have *l. t.* holden peace
*Lam.* 5:20 forsake us so *l. time*
*Mat.* 25:19 after a *l. t.* the lord of those serv. com. *Luke* 20:9
*Luke* 8:27 man had devils a *l. t.*
20:9 went to far country for *l. t.*
*John* 5:6 a *l. time* in that case
14:9 have I been so *l. t.* wi. you
*Acts* 14:3 *l. time* abode with disciples, 28
2 *Pet.* 2:3 judgm. of *l. t.* lingereth

**LONG while.**

*Acts* 20:11 a *l. w.* till bre. of day

**LONG, Verb.**

*Job* 3:21 *l.* for death, but com. not
6:8 grant me thing that I *l.* for
*Rom.* 1:11 for I *l.* to see you
2 *Cor.* 9:14 prayer wh. *l.* after you
*Phil.* 1:8 greatly I *l.* after you all

**LONGED.**

2 *Sam.* 13:39 David *l.* to go forth
23:15 David *l.* and said, O that one, 1 *Chr.* 11:17
*Ps.* 119:40 I *l.* after thy precepts
131 I *l.* for thy commandments
174 I have *l.* for thy salvation
*Phil.* 2:26 for he *l.* after you all
4:1 dearly beloved and *l.* for

**LONGEDST.**

*Gen.* 31:30 *l.* after father's house

**LONGER.**

*Ex.* 9:28 and ye shall stay no *l.*
*Jud.* 2:14 could not any *l.* stand
2 *K.* 6:33 should I wait for L. *l.*?
*Job* 11:9 measure is *l.* than earth
*Jer.* 44:22 the L. could no *l.* bear
*Luke* 16:2 may. be no *l.* steward
*Acts* 18:20 desired him to tarry *l.*
25:24 he ought not to live any *l.*
*Rom.* 6:2 how live any *l.* therein
2 *Thes.* 3:1 we could no *l.* forb. 5
1 *Pet.* 4:2 *l.* live rest of his time.
*Rev.* 10:6 there sho. be time no *l*

**LONGETH.**

*Gen.* 34:8 my son *l.* for your dau.
*Deut.* 12:20 thy soul *l.* to eat flesh
*Ps.* 63:1 flesh *l.* for thee
84:2 my soul *l.* for courts of L.

**LONGING.**

*Deut.* 28:32 eyes sh. fail *l.* for th.
*Ps.* 107:9 he satisfieth the *l.* soul
119:20 soul break. for *l.* it hath

**LONG-SUFFERING.**

*Ex.* 34:6 Lo. G. *l.-s.* *Num.* 14:18; *Ps.* 86:15; 2 *Pet.* 3:9
*Jer.* 15:15 me not aw. in thy *l.-s.*
*Rom.* 2:4 despi. riches of his *l.-s.*
9:22 endured with much *l.-s.*
2 *Cor.* 6:6 by *l.-s.* by kindness
*Gal.* 5:22 fruit of Sp. is love, *l.-s.*
*Eph.* 4:2 with *l.-s.* forbearing
*Col.* 1:11 strengthened to all *l.-s.*
3:12 elect of G. meekness, *l.-s.*
1 *Tim.* 1:16 Ch. might show *l.-s.*
2 *Tim.* 3:10 kno. my faith, *l.-s.*
4:2 with all *l.-s.* and doctrine
1 *Pet.* 3:20 *l.-s.* of God waited
2 *Pet.* 3:15 *l.-s.* of L. is salvation

**LOOK, S.**

*Ps.* 18:27 bring down high *l.*
101:5 a high *l.* I will not suffer
*Prov.* 6:17 Lord hateth a proud *l.*
21:4 high *l.* and proud heart
*Is.* 2:11 lofty *l.* of man humbled
10:12 punish glory of his high *l.*
*Ezek.* 2:6 nor dismayed at *l.* 3:9
*Dan.* 7:20 *l.* more stout than fel.

LOO

**LOOK.**

*Gen.* 15:5 *l.* now towards heaven
19:17 for life, *l.* not behind thee
41:33 let Pharaoh *l.* out a man
42:1 why *l.* one upon another?
*Ex.* 25:20 faces *l.* one to another
*Deut.* 9:27 *l.* not to stubbornness
28:32 thine eyes shall *l.* and fail
1 *Sam.* 16:12 Dav. goodly to *l.* to
2 *K.* 14:8 *l.* one another in face
1 *Chr.* 12:17 G. of fat. *l.* thereon
*Job* 3:9 *l.* for light, have none
20:21 sh. no man *l.* for his goods
35:5 *l.* to the heavens and see
*Ps.* 5:3 prayer to thee and *l.* up
40:12 that I am not able to *l.* up
123:2 eyes of serv. *l.* to masters
*Prov.* 27:23 and *l.* well to herds
*Ec.* 12:3 that *l.* out at windows
*Cant.* 4:8 *l.* from top of Amana
*Is.* 5:30 if one *l.* unto the land
8:21 curse king, and *l.* upward
22 they shall *l.* unto the earth
17:7 shall a man *l.* to his maker
22:4 *l.* away fr. me, I will weep
31:1 they *l.* not to H. One of Is.
42:18 *l.* ye blind, th. ye may see
45:22 *l.* unto me, and be saved
51:1 *l.* to rock whence are hewn
56:11 all *l.* to their own way
69:11 *l.* for judgment, but none
66:2 but to this man will I *l.*
*Jer.* 13:16 while ye *l.* for light
39:12 take and *l.* well to him
40:4 and I will *l.* well to thee
46:5 mighty fled, and *l.* not back
47:3 fathers not *l.* back to chil.
*Hos.* 3:1 who *l.* to other gods
*Jon.* 2:4 *l.* toward holy temple
*Mic.* 7:7 therefore I *l.* to the Lord
*Nah.* 2:8 but none shall *l.* back
*Mat.* 11:3 *l.* for ano.? *Luke* 7:19,20
*Mark* 8:25 and made him *l.* up
*Luke* 21:28 thi. begin, then *l.* up
*John* 7:52 *l.* for out of Galilee
*Acts* 6:3 *l.* ye out seven men
18:15 quest. of words, *l.* ye to it
2 *Cor.* 3:13 steadfastly *l.* to end
4:18 we *l.* at things wh. are seen
*Phil.* 3:20 we *l.* for the Saviour
*Heb.* 9:28 to them th. *l.* sh. he ap.
1 *Pet.* 1:12 angels desire to *l.* in.
2 *Pet.* 3:13 we *l.* for new heav.
14 seeing ye *l.* for such things
2 *John* 8 *l.* to yourselves
*Rev.* 5:3 no man able to *l.* there.
4 to read book nor *l.* thereon

**LOOK down.**

*Deut.* 26:15 *l. d.* from holy habi.
*Ps.* 80:14 *l. d.* and visit this vine
85:11 right. *l. d.* from heaven
*Is.* 63:15 *l. down* from heaven
*Lam.* 3:50 till L. *l. d.* and behold

**LOOK on, *or* upon.**

*Gen.* 12:11 a fair woman to *l. on*
24:16 Rebekah fair to *l. on*, 26:7
*Ex.* 3:6 Moses afraid to *l. on* G.
39:43 Moses did *l. upon* all work
*Lev.* 13:3 priest *l. u.* the plague
*Num.* 15:39 that ye may *l. u.* it
2 *Sam.* 9:8 *l. u.* such a dead dog
16:12 L. will *l. u.* my affliction
2 *Chr.* 24:22 L. *l. u.* and require
*Job* 6:28 be content, *l. upon* me
40:12 *l. u.* ev. one that is proud
*Ps.* 22:17 bones stare and *l. upon*
25:18 *l. upon* mine affliction
35:17 how long wilt thou *l. u.*?
84:9 *l. u.* face of thine anointed
119:132 *l. u.* me, and be merciful
*Prov.* 4:25 let th. eyes *l.* right *on*
23:31 *l.* not *on* wine wh. it is red
*Cant.* 1:6 *l.* not *on* me
6:13 that we may *l. upon* thee
*Is.* 33:20 *l. upon* Zion, the city
51:6 *l. upon* the earth beneath
*Mic.* 4:11 let our eye *l. u.* Zion
*Nah.* 3:7 that *l. u.* thee, shall flee
*Hab.* 1:13 purer eyes *l. u.* iniq.
2:15 mayest *l. u.* their nakedn.
*Zec.* 12:10 *l. u.* me they pierced
*Luke* 9:38 master, *l. u.* my son
*John* 4:35 lift eyes, *l. upon* fields
19:37 *l. u.* him they have pierced
*Acts* 3:4 P. and J. said, *l. u.* us, 12
*Phil.* 2:4 *l.* not *on* his own things
*Rev.* 4:3 was to *l. u.* like a jasper

**LOOKED.**

*Gen.* 6:12 God *l.* on the earth
19:26 his wife *l.* back fr. behind
26:8 *l.* out at a window
*Ex.* 2:12 *l.* this way and th. way
4:31 *l.* on their afflic. *Deut.* 26:7
14:24 the Lord *l.* on the host
33:8 the people *l.* after Moses
*Num.* 24:20 when he *l.* on Amal.

LOO

*Jud.* 5:28 *l.* out at window
6:14 the Lord *l.* upon him
1 *Sam.* 6:19 they had *l.* into ark
2 *Sam.* 6:16 Michal *l.* thro' win.
22:42 *l.* but th. was none to save
1 *K.* 18:43 serv. went up and *l.*
2 *K.* 2:24 El. turned back and *l.*
9:30 Jezebel *l.* out at a window
14:11 *l.* one another in the face
*Ps.* 14:2 L. *l.* if any did underst.
34:5 *l.* to him, and were light.
53:2 G. *l.* down on chil. of men
102:19 *l.* down fr. his sanctuary
109:25 when they *l.* they shaked their heads
*Cant.* 1:6 bec. son hath *l.* on me
*Is.* 5:2 *l.* it sho. br. forth grapes
7 *l.* for judg. behold oppress.
22:11 ye have not *l.* to maker
*Jer.* 8:15 we *l.* for peace, 14:19
*Ezek.* 10:11 whither the head *l.*
21:21 consulted, he *l.* in liver
*Hag.* 1:9 *l.* for much, came to lit.
*Mark* 6:41 he *l.* up to heaven
8:24 he *l.* and said, I see men
*Luke* 1:25 *l.* on me to take away
2:38 all that *l.* for redemption
10:32 a Lev. came and *l.* on him
22:61 Lord turn. *l.* upon Peter
*John* 13:22 disc. *l.* one on anoth.
*Acts* 1:10 *l.* steadfastly to heaven
28:6 after they *l.* a great while
*Heb.* 11:10 *l.* for city hath found.
1 *John* 1:1 which we have *l.* upon

**I LOOKED.**

*Job* 30:26 *I l.* for good, evil came
*Ps.* 69:20 *I l.* for some to take
142:4 *I l.* on my right hand
*Prov.* 7:6 *I l.* thro' my casement
24:32 *I l.* on it, received instr.
*Ec.* 2:11 *I l.* on works my hands
*Is.* 5:4 *I l.* it sho. br. forth grapes
63:5 *I l.* there was none to help
*Acts* 22:13 same hour *I l.* upon
*Rev.* 4:1 *I l.* and beh. a door was opened, 6:8; 14:1, 14; 15:5

**LOOKEST.**

*Job* 13:27 *l.* narrowly to paths
*Hab.* 1:13 *l.* on them deal treach.

**LOOKETH.**

*Num.* 21:8 when he *l.* on it
20 *l.* toward Jeshimon, 23:28
1 *Sam.* 16:7 *l.* on outw. appear.
*Job* 7:2 a hireling *l.* for reward
28:24 he *l.* to ends of the earth
33:27 he *l.* on men, and if any
*Ps.* 33:13 Lord *l.* from heaven
14 he *l.* on inhab. of the world
104:32 *l.* on earth, it trembleth
*Prov.* 31:27 *l.* well to household
*Cant.* 6:10 who is she th. *l.* forth
*Is.* 28:4 when he that *l.* upon it
*Mat.* 5:28 who *l.* on wom. to lust
24:50 lord shall come when he *l.* not for him, *Luke* 12:46
*Jam.* 1:25 whoso *l.* into perf. law

**LOOKING.**

1 *Chr.* 15:29 Michal *l.* out window
*Is.* 38:14 mine eyes fail with *l.*
*Mat.* 14:19 *l.* up to hea. *Luke* 9:16
*Mark* 7:31 and *l.* up to heaven
15:40 there were also women *l.*
*Luke* 6:10 *l.* round about th. all
9:62 *l.* back, fit for kingd. of G.
21:26 hearts failing for *l.* after
*Acts* 6:15 *l.* steadfastly on him
23:21 *l.* for a promise from thee
*Tit.* 2:13 *l.* for that blessed hope
*Heb.* 10:27 fearful *l.* for of judgm.
12:2 *l.* unto Jesus the author
15 *l.* diligently, lest any fail
2 *Pet.* 3:12 *l.* for the coming of G.
*Jude* 21 *l.* for mercy of our L. J.

**LOOKING-GLASS, ES.**

*Ex.* 38:8 laver and foot of *l.-g.*
*Job* 37:18 spre. out sky as *l.-g.*

**LOOPS.**

*Ex.* 26:4 shalt make *l.* of blue, 5
36:11 made *l.* of blue on curtain

**LOOSE.**

*Gen.* 49:21 Naph. is a hind let *l.*
*Lev.* 14:7 let the living bird *l.*
*Job* 6:9 he would let *l.* his hand
30:11 they have let *l.* the bridle
*Dan.* 3:25 lo, I see four men *l.*

**LOOSE, Verb.**

*Jos.* 5:15 *l.* thy shoe fr. off foot
*Job* 38:31 canst thou *l.* the bands
*Ps.* 102:20 *l.* th. appoin. to death
*Is.* 20:2 *l.* sackcloth fr. thy loins
45:1 I will *l.* the loins of kings
52:2 O. J. *l.* thyself from bands
58:6 *l.* the bands of wickedness
*Jer.* 40:4 behold, I *l.* thee this day
*Mat.* 16:19 ye *l.* on earth, 18:18

LOR

*Mat.* 21:2 *l.* and bring them to me, *Mark* 11:2, 4; *Luke* 19:30
*Luke* 19:31 why do ye *l.* him? 33
*John* 11:44 *l.* him and let him go
*Acts* 13:25 I am not worthy to *l.*
24:26 money given, he might *l.*
*Rev.* 5:2 who is worthy to *l.* seals
5 prevailed to *l.* the 7 seals
9:14 *l.* four angels wh. are bou.

**LOOSED.**

*Deut.* 25:10 that hath his shoe *l.*
*Job* 30:11 bec. he hath *l.* my cord
39:5 who ha. *l.* bands of w. ass?
*Ps.* 105:20 king sent and *l.* him
116:16 thou hast *l.* my bands
*Ec.* 12:6 or ever silver cord be *l.*
*Is.* 5:27 nor girdle of loins be *l.*
51:14 hasten. that he may be *l.*
*Dan.* 5:6 joints of his lo. were *l.*
*Mat.* 16:19 be *l.* in heaven, 18:18
18:27 compassion, and *l.* him
*Mark* 7:35 string of his tongue was *l.* *Luke* 1:64
*Luke* 13:12 woman art *l.* fr. infr.
16 ought not daughter to be *l.*
*Acts* 2:24 having *l.* pains of death
13:13 when Paul and company *l.*
16:26 every one's bands were *l.*
22:30 he *l.* him from his bands
27:21 and have not *l.* from Crete
*Rom.* 7:2 husb. be dead, she is *l.*
1 *Cor.* 7:27 art thou *l.* fr. wife?
*Rev.* 9:15 the four angels were *l.*
20:3 after that he must be *l.* 7

**LOOSETH.**

*Job* 12:18 he *l.* the bond of kings
*Ps.* 146:7 Lord *l.* the prisoners

**LOOSING.**

*Mark* 11:5 what do you *l.* colt?
*Luke* 19:33 they were *l.* the colt
*Acts* 16:11 therefore *l.* from Tro.

**LOP.**

*Is.* 10:33 the L. sh. *l.* the bough

**LORD, 'S.**

*Gen.* 18:14 any th. too har. for L.?
28:21 then sh. the L. be my G.
*Ex.* 5:2 who is L. I sho. obey?
9:29 know that the earth is the L.'s, *Ps.* 24:1; 1 *Cor.* 10:26
13:12 the males shall be the L.'s
32:26 who is on the L.'s side
*Lev.* 16:8 Aaron shall cast one lot for the L. 25:4; 27:2
*Num.* 14:14 that th. L. art seen
18:6 given as a gift for the L.
23:26 all the L. speak, must I do
*Deut.* 4:35 know that the L. he is God, 39; 1 *K.* 18:39
5:5 I stood bet. the L. and you
10:17 and L. of lords a great G.
29:2 have seen all that the L. did
32:6 do ye thus requite the L.
33:29 O people, saved by the L.
*Jos.* 2:12 swear unto me by the L. 1 *Sam.* 24:21
*Jud.* 1:19 the L. was with Judah
2:10 generat. wh. knew not L.
6:13 if L. with us, why is this?
11:31 shall surely be L.'s
*Ruth* 1:17 L. do so to me, and more, 1 *Sam.* 20:13
1 *Sam.* 2:2 th. is none holy as L.
3:18 L. do what seemeth good, 2 *Sam.* 10:12; 1 *Chr.* 19:13; *John* 21:7
19 the L. was with him, 18:12, 14; 2 *K.* 18:7; 1 *Chr.* 9:20
20:23 L. betw. thee and me, 42
2 *Sam.* 7:24 L. art become their God, 1 *Chr.* 17:22
1 *K.* 18:21 if L. be G. follow him
1 *Chr.* 16:25 for great is the L. *Ps.* 48:1; 145:3
17:26 and now, L. thou art God
21:24 not take wh. is th. for L.
2 *Chr.* 19:6 ju. not for man, but L.
11 the L. sh. be with the good
33:13 Manasseh knew L. was G.
*Neh.* 9:6 thou art L. alo. *Is.* 37:20
*Ps.* 4:3 L. hath set apart godly
33:12 nation, whose G. is the L.
45:11 thy L. worship thou him
66:18 regard iniq. L. not hear
92:8 L. art most high, 97:9
100:3 know ye that L. he is G.
109:21 for me, O G. the L. 140:7
116:5 gracious is L. and righte.
118:23 this is the L.'s doing
27 God is L. wh. hath showed
124:1 if it had not been the L. 2
130:3 if thou, L. sh. mark iniq.
132:5 find out a place for the L.
*Prov.* 24:18 lest L. see it, disple.
30:9 and say, Who is the L.?
*Is.* 42:24 did not L. be ag. whom
52:12 the L. will go before you

LOR

*Jer.* 5:10 for they are not the L.'s
23:6 L. our righteousness, 33:16
31:34 saying, Know L. *Heb.* 8:11
*Ezek.* 35:10 whereas L. was there
*Dan.* 2:47 God is L. of kings
9:17 face to shine, for L.'s sake
*Hos.* 12:14 reproach sh. L. return
*Joel* 2:21 L. will do great things
*Amos* 3:6 evil in city L. not done
*Ob.* 21 kingdom shall be L.'s
*Mic.* 2:13 the L. on head of them
3:11 lean on L. say, Is not L.
6:8 what doth L. req. of thee?
*Zec.* 1:5 swear by L. and Malch.
*Zec.* 14:3 then shall L. go forth
9 in that day sh. th. be one L.
*Mat.* 7:21 not ev. one that saith, L. L. shall enter the kingd. 22; *Luke* 13:25
15:27 truth L. 25:11 L. L. open
21:3 L. hath need, *Mark* 11:3; *Luke* 19:31, 34
22:43 how doth D. call him L.? 45; *Mark* 12:37; *Luke* 20:44
24:42 know not wh. hour L. co.
46 whom his L. shall find so doing, *Luke* 12:43, 46
50 L. of that servant sh. come
25:21 enter into joy of thy L.
37 L. wh. saw we th. hun.? 44
26:22 began to say, L. is it I?
28:6 the place where the L. lay
*Mark* 2:28 L. of Sab. *Luke* 6:5
5:19 great things L. hath done
10:51 L. that I may rece. sight, *Mat.* 20:23
16:20 L. working with them
*Luke* 1:17 ready a peo. for the L.
6:46 call me L. L. and do not
14:21 show. his L. these things
17:5 said unto L. Incr. our faith
37 wh. L.? 23:42 L. rem. me
24:34 saying, the L. is risen
*John* 6:68 L. to whom sh. we go
9:36 who is he, L. that I might
13:13 ye call me Master and L.
25 L. who is it? 20:25 seen L.
20:2 taken L. out of sepulchre
21:12 knowing it was L.
*Acts* 2:36 cruci. both L. and Ch.
9:5 Who art thou, L. 26:15
10:4 and said, What is it, L.?
14 Peter said, Not so, L. 11:8
36 Jesus Christ, he is L. of all
22:10 What shall I do, L.?
*Rom.* 10:12 the same L. over all
14:9 might be L. of dead and liv.
1 *Cor.* 2:8 not cruci. L. of glory
3:5 as L. gave to every man
4:4 he that judgeth me is the L.
19 if the L. will, *Jam.* 4:15
6:13 for L. 7:10 not I, but L.
15:47 sec. man is L. fr. heaven
2 *Cor.* 5:8 present with the L.
11:17 I speak it not after the L.
*Eph.* 4:5 one L. one faith
5:29 even as the L. the church
*Phil.* 2:11 confess Jesus C. is L.
4:5 be known, L. is at hand
1 *Thes.* 4:17 we ever be with L.
1 *Tim.* 6:15 K. of kings, L. of l.
2 *Tim.* 3:11 out of all L. deliv.
*Heb.* 2:3 began to be spok. by L.
8:11 know L. for all shall know
*Jam.* 5:15 L. shall raise sick up
2 *Pet.* 3:8 day is with L. as thou.
*Jude* 9 M. said, L. rebuke thee
*Rev.* 11:15 bec. kingdoms of L.
17:14 for he is L. of lords, 19:16

**Against the LORD.**

1 *Sam.* 2:25 if a man sin *a. t.* L.
12:23 sin *a.* L. in ceas. to pray
*Prov.* 21:30 nor counsel *a. t.* L.
*Is.* 3:8 their doings are *a. the* L.
32:6 utter error *against the* L.
*Jer.* 48:26 magni. himself *a.* L. 42
*Dan.* 5:23 lift. up thyself *a. t.* L.
*Hos.* 5:7 dealt treacher. *ag.* L.
*Nah.* 1:9 what do ye imag. *a.* L.?

*See* LIVETH, ANOINTED, APPEARED.

**Before the LORD.**

*Gen.* 18:22 Abra. stood *b. the* L.
*Ex.* 16:9 say, Come near *b. t.* L.
33 lay up *b. the* L. 1 *Sam.* 10:25
23:17 three times in ye. ap. *b.* L.
34:24; *Deut.* 16:16; 1 *Sam.* 1:21
27:21 order lamps *b. t.* L. 40:25
28:12 A. bear their names *b.* L.
*Lev.* 4:6 sprinkle seven times *be. the* L. 17; 14:16, 27
9:24 came a fire out fr. *b. the* L.
10:2 they died *b.* L. *Num.* 3:4
*Num.* 5:16 set her *b.* L. 18:30
10:9 he remem. *b.* L. your God
25:4 hang them up *before the* L.

LOR

*Num.* 27:5 Moses brought cause *b. the* L.
*Deut.* 9:18 I fell down *b. the* L.
12:18 must eat them *b. the* L.
18:7 his breth. stand there *b.* L.
19:17 controv. sh. stand *b.* L.
*Jud.* 18:6 *b. the* L. is your way
1 *Sam.* 21:7 day detained *b.* L.
2 *Sam.* 21:9 hang. th. in hill *b.* L.
2 *K.* 19:14 Hezekiah spread it *b. the* L. *Is.* 37:14
*Ps.* 96:13 *b.* L. com. to jud. 98:8
109:15 be *b. the* L. continually
116:9 walk *b.* L. in land of liv.
*Prov.* 15:11 hell and destr. *b.* L.
*Is.* 23:18 them that dwell *b.* L.
*Mic.* 6:6 where. sh. I come *b.* L.?
*Zec.* 2:13 be sil. all flesh *b.* L.
*Mal.* 3:14 walked mournf. *b.* L.
2 *Tim.* 2:14 charg. them *b. t.* L.
2 *Pet.* 2:11 no railing accus. *b.* L.

*See* BLESS, BLESSED, CALLED, CAST *out*, CHOSEN, CHOOSE, COMMANDED, FEAR, FEARED, REJOICE.

**From the LORD.**

*Gen.* 4:1 have gotten man *f.* L.
19:24 fire *f. t.* L. out of heaven
24:50 the thing proceed. *f. t.* L.
*Num.* 11:31 we. forth wind *f.* L.
16:35 th. came out a fire *f. t.* L.
46 wrath gone out *from the* L.
1 *Sam.* 16:14 ev. sp. *f. t.* L. 19:9
26:12 sleep *f. t.* L. fallen on th.
1 *K.* 2:15 it was his *from the* L.
33 peace for ever *from the* L.
*Ps.* 24:5 sh. rec. blessing *f. t.* L.
109:20 reward mine adver. *f.* L.
121:2 my help cometh *f. the* L.
*Prov.* 16:1 ans. of tongue is *f.* L.
19:14 a prudent wife is *f. t.* L.
29:26 man's judgm. cometh *f.* L.
*Is.* 39:15 to hide counsel *f. t.* L.
40:27 sayest, My way hid *f.* L.
*Jer.* 7:1 word that came to Jere. *from the* L. 11:1; 18:1; 21:1; 26:1; 27:1; 30:1; 32:1; 34:1, 8, 12; 35:1; 36:1; 40:1
17:5 cursed wh. heart dep. *f.* L.
37:17 is there any word *f. t.* L.?
49:14 I have heard a rumor *f.* L.
*Lam.* 2:9 pro. find no vision *f.* L.
3:18 strength is perished *f.* L.
*Ezek.* 11:15 get you far *f. the* L.
33:30 hear what word com. *f.* L.
*Hos.* 1:2 whored. departing *f.* L.
*Ob.* 1 have heard a rumor *f. t.* L.
*Mic.* 1:12 evil came down *f. t.* L.
5:7 remnant sh. be as dew *f.* L.
*Zec.* 14:13 tumult *f.* L. am. them
*Luke* 1:45 things told her *f. t.* L.
2 *Cor.* 5:6 we are absent *f. t.* L.

*See* GIVE, GIVEN.

**LORD God.**

*Gen.* 24:27 blessed be L. G. of A.
*Ex.* 34:6 L. G. merciful and gra.
*Jos.* 22:22 the L. G. of gods
24:2 the L. G. of Isr. *Jud.* 4:6; 1 *Sam.* 2:30; 1 *K.* 1:30; 1 *Chr.* 23:25; 24:19
1 *Sam.* 6:20 to stand before L. G.
2 *Sam.* 7:18 who am I, O L. G.
2 *K.* 2:14 wh. is L. G. of Elijah?
*Ezek.* 36:23 I am the L. sa. L. G.
39:5 I have spoken it, saith the L. G. 23:34; 26:14; 28:10
*Dan.* 9:3 I set my face unto L. G.
*Hos.* 12:5 L. G. is his memorial
*Amos* 3:7 L. G. will do nothing
8 the L. G. hath spoken
*Hab.* 3:19 L. G. is my strength
1 *Pet.* 3:15 sanctify L. G. in hea.
*Rev.* 4:8 holy, holy, L. God Almighty, 11:17; 16:7
18:8 strong is L. G. who judge.
19:6 L. G. omnipotent reigneth
21:22 the L. G. and the Lamb
22:5 the L. G. giveth them light

*See* AH, FATHERS.

**LORD his God.**

*Num.* 23:21 L. *h. G.* is with him
1 *Sam.* 30:6 David encouraged himself in the L. *his God*
1 *K.* 5:3 hou. to name of L. *h. G.*
11:4 not perfect with L. *h. God* 15:3
15:4 did L. *h. G.* give him lamp
2 *K.* 16:2 right in sig. of L. *h. G.*
2 *Chr.* 1:1 L. *h. G.* was with him
14:11 Asa cried unto the L. *h. G.*
31:20 wrou. right before L. *h. G.*
*Ezr.* 7:6 acco. to hand of L. *h. G.*
*Mic.* 5:4 in the name of L. *h. G.*

**LORD my God.**

1 *K.* 5:4 L. *my G.* given me rest

LOR

1 *K.* 5:5 build house unto name of L. *my G.* 1 *Chr.* 22:7; 2 *Chr.* 2:4
*Ezr.* 7:28 hand of L. *my God*
9:5 I spr. out hands to L. *my G.*
*Jer.* 31:18 thou art the L. *my G.*
*Dan.* 9:4 prayed unto L. *m. G.* 20

**LORD our God.**

*Deut.* 4:7 L. *o. G.* is in all things
5:24 L. *o. G.* showed us glory
6:4 O Israel, the L. *our God* is one Lord, *Mark* 12:29
*Jos.* 22:19 altar of L. *o. G.* 29.
24:17 L. *o. G.* bro. us out of E.
1 *Sam.* 7:8 to cry to L. *our God.*
*Ps.* 20:7 remem. name of L. *o. G.*
90:17 beauty of L. *o. G.* be on us
99:5 exalt ye the L. *our God*, 9
8 O L. *our God* thou forg. th
9 for the L. *our God* is holy
105:7 for he is the L. *our God*
122:9 bec. of house of L. *o. G.*
123:2 eyes wait on L. *our God*
*Jer.* 3:22 thou art the L. *our G*
*Dan.* 9:9 to L. *our G.* be. merc.
*Mic.* 4:5 in name of L. *our God*
*Acts* 2:39 as many as L. *o. G.* call
*Rev.* 19:1 hon. and po. to L. *o. G.*

**LORD their God.**

2 *K.* 17:9 not right ag. L. *t. God*
19 kept not com. of L. *t. G*
*Luke* 1:16 shall turn to L. *t. G.*

**LORD thy God.**

*Ex.* 20:2 the L. *t. G. Ps.* 81:10
*Deut.* 4:24 L. *t. G.* is consum. fire
31 L. *t. G.* is a merciful God
7:9 the L. *thy God*, he is God
8:5 so L. *thy G.* chastenth thee
12:31 not do so to L. *thy God*
28:58 fearful name, the L. *t. G.*
*Jos.* 1:9 L. *t. G.* is with thee
2 *Sam.* 14:17 L. *t. G.* be wi. thee
24:23 the L. *t. G.* accept thee
*Is.* 42:3 I am the L. *thy God*
*Jer.* 42:2 pray for us to L. *t. God*
*Mic.* 7:10 said, Where L. *t. G.?*
*Mat.* 4:7 thou shalt not tempt the L. *thy God*, *Luke* 4:12

**LORD your God.**

*Lev.* 19:2 I the L. *y. G.* am holy
*Deut.* 10:17 L. *y. G.* is God of go.
*Acts* 3:22 pro. L. *y. G.* raise, 7:37

**LORD of hosts.**

2 *Sam.* 6:2 by name of L. *of h.*
7:26 the L. *of h.* is G. over Isr.
*Ps.* 24:10 L. *of h.* king of glory
46:7, L. *of hosts* is with us, 11
48:8 seen in the city of L. *of h.*
*Is.* 6:3 holy, holy, is L. *of h.*
8:13 sanctify the L. *of hosts*
47:4 L. *of h.* his name, 48:2; 51:15; 54:5; *Jer.* 10:16; 31:35; 32:18; 50:34; 51:19
*Jer.* 46:18 name is L. *of h.* 48:15
*Hab.* 2:13 is it not of L. *of hosts*
*Zec.* 2:9 L. *of h.* sent 11; 4:9

*See Saith the* LORD.

**I the LORD.**

*Lev.* 19:2 for *I the* L. your God, am holy, 20:26; 21:8
*Num.* 14:35 *I the* L. have said it, I will do it, *Ezek.* 21:17
*Is.* 27:3 *I the* L. do keep it
45:7 *I the* L. do all these things
8 *I the* L. have created it
19 *I the* L. speak righteousness
60:22 *I the* L. will hasten it
*Jer.* 17:10 *I the* L. search hearts
*Ezek.* 14:9 *I t.* L. have dec. prop.
34:24 *I the* L. will be their God

**I am the LORD.**

*Gen.* 15:7 *I am the* L. th. broug.
*Ex.* 6:2 *I am t.* L. 6, 8, 29; 12:12; *Lev.* 18:5, 6, 21; *Num.* 3:13; *Is.* 43:11, 15
20:2 *I am t.* L. thy G. who bro.
*Lev.* 22:32 *I am the* L. wh. hal.
*Is.* 42:8 *I am t.* L. that is name
44:5 one shall say, *I am the* L.'s
*Jer.* 9:24 knoweth that *I a. t.* L.
32:27 *I am t.* L. the G. of all fl.
*Mal.* 3:6 *I am t.* L. I change not

*See* KNOW.

LORD *Jesus.* *See* JESUS.

**In the LORD.**

*Gen.* 15:6 he believed *in the* L.
1 *Sam.* 2:1 heart rejoiceth *in t.* L.
*Ps.* 4:5 put your trust *in the* L.
11:1 *in the* L. put I my trust, 26:1; 31:6; 73:28
31:24 all ye that hope *in the* L.
32:11 be glad *in the* L. and rej.
34:2 my soul shall boast *in t.* L.
35:9 my soul be joy. *in the* L.

*Ps.* 37:4 delight thyself *in the* L.
*Is.* 58:14
7 rest *in the* L. and wait
56:10 *in t.* L. will I praise his
64:10 the righteous shall be gl.
*in the* L. 104:34
*Prov.* 3:5 trust *in the* L. wi. hea.
*Is.* 26:4 *in t.* L. Jehovah is ever.
45:24 *in the* L. have I righteous.
25 *in the* L. seed of Is. justifi.
*Zep.* 3:2 trusted not *in the* L.
*Acts* 9:42 many believed *in t.* L.
14:3 speaking boldly *in the* L.
*Rom.* 16:2 ye receive her *in t.* L.
8 Amplias, my belov. *in t.* L.
12 who labored much *in t.* L.
13 Rufus chosen *in the* L.
22 Tertius, salute you *in t.* L.
1 *Cor.* 1:31 glorieth, let him glo.
*in the* L. 2 *Cor.* 10:17
4:17 faith. *in* L. 7:22 call. *in* L.
7:39 be married, only *in the* L.
9:1 my work *in the* L.?
2 apostleship are ye *in t.* L.
11:11 nor woman wi. man *in* L.
15:58 labor not in vain *in t.* L.
*Eph.* 2:21 a holy temple *in t.* L.
4:17 therefore, testify *in the* L.
5:8 now are ye light *in the* L.
6:1 obey your parents *in the* L.
10 brethren, be strong *in t.* L.
21 a faithful minister *in the* L.
*Phil.* 1:14 brethren *in the* L.
2:29 receive him theref. *in t.* L.
4:1 sta. fast *in t.* L. 1 *Thes.* 3:8
2 be of the same mind *in t.* L.
10 I rejoiced *in the* L. greatly
*Col.* 3:18 submit to husb. *in t.* L.
4:7 Tychicus fellow-ser. *in t.* L.
17 minist. th. received *in t.* L.
1 *Thes.* 5:12 th. over you *in t.* L.
2 *Thes.* 3:4 have confidence in L.
*Philem.* 16 the flesh and *in t.* L.
20 let me have joy of thee *in t.* L. refr. my bowels *in t.* L.
*Rev.* 14:13 bless. are dead *in t.* L.

*See* REJOICE, TRUST.

**LORD is.**

*Gen.* 28:16 the L. *is* in this place
*Ex.* 9:27 the L. *is* righteous, I wicked, 2 *Chr.* 12:6
15:2 the L. *is* my strength
8 L. *is* man of war, L. *is* name
*Num.* 14:9 the L. *is* with us
18 the L. *is* long-suffering, of great, *Nah.* 1:3
42 for the L. *is* not among you
1 *K.* 8:60 know that the L. *is* G.
2 *Chr.* 13:10 the L. *is* our God
15:2 L. *is* wi. you wh. ye for h.
*Ps.* 10:16 the L. *is* king for ever
34:8 O taste and see L. *is* good
89:18 L. *is* our defence and king
92:15 show that L. *is* upright
93:1 L. *is* clothed with strength
94:22 L. *is* my defence and rock
95:3 the L. *is* a great G. 96:4; 99:2; 135:5
100:5 L. *is* g. 135:3; 145:9; *Jer.* 33:11; *Lam.* 3:25; *Nah.* 1:7
103:8 L. *is* merciful and gracious, 111:4; 145:8
113:4 L. *is* high ab. all nations
118:6 the L. *is* on my side
121:5 L. *is* keeper, L. *is* shade
125:2 the L. *is* round about
129:4 L. *is* righteous, 145:17; *Lam.* 1:18; *Dan.* 9:14
145:18 L. *is* nigh to all that call
*Prov.* 15:29 L. *is* far from wicked
*Is.* 30:18 L. *is* God of judgment
*Jer.* 10:10 the L. *is* the true God
17:7 trust in L. who. hope L. *is*
20:11 L. *is* with me as terri. one
*Lam.* 3:24 the L. *is* my portion
*Ezek.* 48:35 name of city, L. *is* t.
*Amos* 5:8 the L. *is* his name, 9:6
*Zep.* 3:5 just L. *is* in midst, 15
*Luke* 24:34 the L. *is* risen indeed
2 *Cor.* 3:17 the L. *is* that Spirit
*Phil.* 4:5 the L. *is* at hand
*Heb.* 13:6 the L. *is* my helper
1 *Pet.* 2:3 tasted the L. *is* graci.

*See* MADE.

**My LORD.**

*Gen.* 19:18 said, not so, *my* L.
*Jud.* 6:13 *my* L. if L. be wi. us
15 O *my* L. shall I save Israel
*Ps.* 16:2 said, Thou art *my* L.
35:23 stir up thyself, my God and *my* L. *John* 20:28
110:1 Lord said to *my* L. *Mat.* 22:44; *Mark* 12:36; *Luke* 20:42; *Acts* 2:34
*Is.* 21:8 *my* L. I stand on tower
*Dan.* 10:17 serv. of *my* L. talk?
*Zec.* 1:9 O *my* L. wh. are these?
4:4; 6:4; 4:5 no, *my* L. 13
*Mat.* 24:48 *my* L. delayeth his coming, *Luke* 12:45
*Luke* 1:43 mother of *my* L. come
*John* 20:13 taken away *my* L.
*Phil.* 3:8 knowledge of Ch. Jes. *my* L.

**Name of the LORD.**

*Gen.* 12:8 A. called on *n. of t.* L.
26:25 Isaac called on *n. of t.* L.
*Ex.* 20:7 shalt not take *name of the* L. in vain, *Deut.* 5:11
33:19 proclaim *n. of the* L.
34:5 L. proclaimed *n. of the* L.
*Lev.* 24:11 blasphe. *n. of the* L. 16
*Deut.* 18:5 minister in *n. of* L. 7
22 prophet speak. in *n. of t.* L.
28:10 called by the *n. of the* L.
32:3 I will publish *n. of the* L.
*Jos.* 9:9 serv. come of *n. of t.* L.
1 *Sam.* 17:45 come in *n. of t.* L.
20:42 sw. both of us in *n. of* L.
2 *Sam.* 6:2 called by *n. of the* L.
1 *K.* 22:16 that which is true in *name of the* L. 2 *Chr.* 18:15
*Job* 1:21 blessed be the *name of the* L. *Ps.* 113:2
*Ps.* 20:7 will remember *n. of t.* L.
102:15 heathen fear *n. of the* L.
21 to declare *n. of* L. in Zion
113:1 praise the *name of t.* L. 135:1; 148:5, 13; *Joel* 2:26
116:4 then called I on *n. of* L.
118:26 cometh in *n. of the* L.
122:4 give thanks to *n. of t.* L.
124:8 our help is in *n. of t.* L.
129:8 we bless you in *n. of t.* L.
*Prov.* 18:10 *n. of* L. strong tower
*Is.* 18:7 to place of *n. of the* L.
24:15 glorify the *n. of the* L.
30:27 *n. of t.* L. cometh fr. far
56:6 and to love the *n. of the* L.
59:19 so sh. they fear *n. of t.* L.
*Jer.* 3:17 nations gath. to *n. of* L.
*Mic.* 4:5 walk in *name of the* L.
5:4 in majesty of *n. of the* L.
*Zep.* 3:12 sh. trust in *n. of t.* L.
*Mat.* 21:9 cometh in *n. of the* L.
23:39; *Mark* 11:9, 10; *Luke* 13:35; 19:38; *John* 12:13
*Acts* 9:29 spake boldly in *n. of* L.
10:48 baptized in *n. of the* L.
19:13 call over them *n. of t.* L.
21:13 ready to die for *n. of t.* L.

**O LORD.**

*Ex.* 15:11 who like thee, *O* L.?
2 *Sam.* 23:17 far from thee, *O* L.
1 *Chr.* 17:20 *O* L. none like thee
*Ps.* 6:3 but thou, *O* L. how long
8:1 *O* L. our Lord, how excel.
22:19 not far fr. me *O* L. 35:22
115:1 not unto us, *O* L.
*Rev.* 6:10 how long, *O* L. holy

**Of the LORD.**

2 *K.* 6:33 beh. this evil is *of* L.
*Prov.* 20:24 man's goings *of t.* L.
21:31 battle, safety is *of t.* L.
*Acts* 21:14 will *of t.* L. be done
1 *Cor.* 11:23 received *of the* L.
*Jam.* 5:11 seen the end *of the* L.

*See* ANGER, ANGEL, COMMANDMENT, CONGREGATION, COUNSEL, DAY, EYES, FACE, FEAR, FEAST, GLORY, HAND, HOUSE, KNOWLEDGE, LAW, OFFERINGS, PRAISE.

**Saith the LORD.**

*Num.* 24:13 what the L. *s.*
1 *K.* 22:14 L. *s.* that will I speak

*See* LIVE, SAVED.

**LORD, *with* seek.**

1 *Chr.* 16:10 heart rejoice that *s.* L. *Ps.* 105:3, 4
11 *seek* the L. and his strength
22:19 set your heart to *seek* the L. 2 *Chr.* 11:16
2 *Chr.* 12:14 pr. not heart to *s.* L.
14:4 commanded Jud. to *s.* L.
15:13 whoso. would not *seek* L.
20:3 Jehosh. set himself to *s.* L.
4 cities of J. they came to *s.* L.
*Ezr.* 6:21 were come to *seek* L.
*Ps.* 22:26 praise L. that *s.* him
34:10 that *s.* L. shall not want
*Prov.* 28:5 th. *s.* L. understand
*Is.* 9:13 neither do they *seek* the L. 31:1; *Hos.* 7:10
51:1 ye that *seek* the L.
55:6 *s.* L. wh. he may be found
*Jer.* 50:4 go and *s.* the L. God
*Hos.* 3:5 return and *seek* the L.
5:6 go with herds to *s.* the L.
10:12 it is time to *seek* the L.
*Amos* 5:6 *s.* L. and ye shall live
*Zep.* 2:3 *s.* the L. meek of earth
*Zec.* 8:21 let us go and *s.* the L.
22 many people come and *s.* L.
*Mal.* 3:1 L. wh. ye *s.* sud. come
*Acts* 15:17 residue might *s.* the L.
17:27 they should *s.* the L.

**LORD, *with* sent.**

*Ex.* 7:16 L. of Hebrews *s.* me
*Jer.* 28:9 L. hath truly *sent* him
15 Hananiah, L. hath not *s.*
*Acts* 9:17 L. Jesus *s.* me to thee
12:11 know L. hath *sent* angel

**Serve the LORD.**

*Ex.* 10:7 that they may *s. t.* L.
22:25 ye shall *s. t.* L. your God
*Deut.* 10:12 to *s. t.* L. thy God
*Jos.* 24:14 fear and *s.* ye *the* L.
15 seem evil un. you to *s. t.* L.
18 therefore will we *s.* L. 21, 24
1 *Sam.* 12:20 *s.* L. with your hea.
2 *Sam.* 15:8 then I will *s.* L.
2 *Chr.* 30:8 *s.* L. your God, 35:3
33:16 com. Judah to *s.* L. 34:33
*Ps.* 2:11 *s.* L. wi. fear, rejoice
100:2 *serve t.* L. with gladness
102:22 kingdoms gather. to *s.* L.
*Col.* 3:24 ye *serve t.* L. Christ

**Servant, s of the LORD.**

*Deut.* 34:5 Moses, the *s. of t.* L.
*Jos.* 1:1 death of Moses *s. of* L.
13 Moses the *servant of the* L. commanded, 8:31, 33; 11:12; 22:2, 5; 2 *K.* 18:12
15 Moses, *s. of the* L. gave you, 12:6; 13:8; 18:7; 22:4
24:29 Joshua, son of Nun, *s. of the* L. *Jud.* 2:8
*Ps.* 113:1 praise the L. praise, O ye *servants of the* L. 135:1
134:1 O ye *servants of the* L.
*Is.* 42:19 blind or deaf as L.'s *s.*
54:17 heritage of *s. of the* L.
2 *Tim.* 2:24 *s. of the* L. not strive

*See* SHOWED.

**Sight of the LORD.**

*Gen.* 38:7 Er wicked in *s. of* L.
*Lev.* 10:19 accepted in *s. of* L.
*Deut.* 6:18 good in *s. of* L. 12:28
12:25 do what is right in *s. of the* L. 21:9; 2 *K.* 12:2; 14:3; 15:3, 24; 18:3; 22:2; 2 *Chr.* 20:32; 24:2; 25:2; 26:4; 27:2; 29:2; 34:2
1 *Sam.* 12:17 wicked. ha. done in *s. of* L. 1 *K.* 21:25; 2 *K.* 21:6
2 *K.* 3:18 light thing in *s. of* L.
16:2 did not what was right in *s. of the* L. 2 *Chr.* 28:1
*Ps.* 116:15 precious in *s. of t.* L.
*Mal.* 2:17 good in *s. of the* L.
*Luke* 1:15 be great in *s. of t.* L.
2 *Cor.* 8:21 not only in *s. of t.* L.
*Jam.* 4:10 humble in *s. of the* L.

*See* EVIL, SMITE.

**Spirit of the LORD.**

*Jud.* 3:10 *S. of the* L. came on O.
6:34 *S. of the* L. came on Gid.
11:29 *S. of the* L. came on Jep.
13:25 *S. of the* L. began to move Samson, 14:6, 19; 15:14
1 *Sam.* 10:6 *S. of the* L. ca. on S.
16:13 *S. of the* L. came on Dav.
14 *S. of the* L. depart. from S.
2 *Sam.* 23:2 *S. of the* L. spake
1 *K.* 18:12 *S. of* L. sh. carry thee
22:24 which way went *S. of the* L. 2 *Chr.* 18:23
2 *K.* 2:16 lest *S. of* L. taken him
2 *Chr.* 20:14 on Ja. came *S. of* L.
*Is.* 11:2 *S. of* L. sh. rest upon him
40:7 bec. *S. of* L. bloweth on it
13 hath directed *S. of the* L.
59:19 *S. of* L. sh. lift up stand.
61:1 *S. of* L. up. me, *Luke* 4:18
63:14 *S. of* L. caused him rest
*Ezek.* 11:5 *S. of* L. fell upon me
37:1 carried me in *S. of the* L.
*Mic.* 2:7 is the *S. of* L. straitened
3:8 full of power by *S. of t.* L.
*Acts* 5:9 to tempt *S. of the* L.
8:39 *S. of* L. caught away Philip
2 *Cor.* 3:17 wh. *S. of t.* L. liberty
18 even as by *S. of the* L.

**LORD, *with* spoken.**

*Ex.* 19:8 all L. hath *s.* will we do
34:32 in command. all L. had *s.*
*Num.* 10:29 the L. hath *s.* good
12:2 hath L. indeed *s.* by Moses
*Jos.* 21:45 failed not L. had *s.*
1 *Sam.* 25:30 L. done good ha. *s.*
2 *Sam.* 3:18 do it, the L. hath *s.*
7:29 continue, thou, L. ha. *s.* it
1 *K.* 13:3 sign which L. hath *s.*
*Ps.* 50:1 L. hath *s.* and called
*Jer.* 23:35 what hath the L. *s.* 37
48:8 destroyed, as the L. hath *s.*
*Ezek.* 22:28 when L. hath not *s.*
26:5 for I have *s.* it, saith the L. 28:10; 39:5
*Amos* 3:8 L. God hath *spoken*
*Mat.* 1:22 wh. was *s.* of L. 2:15
*Mark* 16:19 after L. ha. had *spoken*
*Acts* 9:27 seen L. and he had *s.*
*Heb.* 2:3 began to be *s.* by the L.

**Temple of the LORD.**

2 *Chr.* 26:16 U. went in. *t. of* L.
*Jer.* 7:4 *t. of the* L. are these
*Ezek.* 8:16 at door of *t. of* L. 25 men, with backs to. *t. of* L.
*Hag.* 2:15 bef. sto. laid in *t. of* L.
*Zec.* 6:12 build *t. of* L. 13:15
14 for memorial in *t. of the* L.
*Luke* 1:9 Z. went into *t. of t.* L.

**Voice of the LORD.**

*Ps.* 29:3 *v. of* L. is upon waters
106:25 heark. not to *v. of t.* L.
*Is.* 6:8 I heard *v. of the* L.
*Acts* 7:31 *v. of the* L. came to M.

**Way of the LORD.**

*Gen.* 18:19 house. keep *w. of* L.
*Jud.* 2:22 will keep *way of t.* L.
*Ps.* 119:1 blessed walk *w. of* L.
*Prov.* 10:29 *way of* L. is streng.
*Is.* 40:3 prepare ye *w. of the* L. *Mat.* 3:4; *Mark* 1:3; *Lu.* 3:4
*Jer.* 5:4 know not *w. of the* L.
*John* 1:23 make stra. *w. of the* L.
*Acts* 18:25 Apollos in. in *w. of* L.

**Ways of the LORD.**

2 *Sam.* 22:22 for I have kept the *w. of the* L. *Ps.* 18:21
2 *Chr.* 17:6 lifted up in *w. of* L.
*Ps.* 138:5 sing in the *w. of* L.
*Hos.* 14:9 the *w. of* L. are right
*Acts* 13:10 cease perv. *w. of t.* L.

**Word of the LORD.**

*Num.* 22:18 can. go bey. *w. of* L.
*Deut.* 5:5 show you *w. of the* L.
2 *Sam.* 22:31 *w.* tried, *Ps.* 18:30
1 *K.* 13:1 came man by *w. of* L.
2 cried ag. altar in *word of* L.
17:24 *w. of* L. in my mouth
2 *K.* 10:10 earth nothing of *w. of* L.
20:19 good is *w. of* L. *Is.* 39:8
*Ps.* 33:4 the *word of* L. is right
6 by *w. of* L. heavens made
105:19 *w. of* L. tried him
*Is.* 2:3 the *word of the* L. from Jerusalem, *Mic.* 4:2
*Jer.* 2:31 see ye the *w. of the* L.
*Amos* 8:12 to seek *w. of* L.
*Zep.* 2:5 *w. of* L. against you
*Zec.* 4:6 *w. of* L. to Zerubbabel
1 *Thes.* 1:8 sounded out *w. of* L.
4:15 say unto you by *w. of* L.
2 *Thes.* 3:1 *w. of* L. ha. free cou.
1 *Pet.* 1:25 *w. of* L. endu. for. ev.

**Words of the LORD.**

*Ex.* 24:3 M. told people all *w. of the* L. *Num.* 11:24
4 Moses wrote all *w. of the* L.
2 *Chr.* 29:15 came by *w. of the* L.
*Ps.* 12:6 *w. of the* L. pure words
*Jer.* 36:4 Bar. wrote all *w. of* L.
*Amos* 8:11 fam. of hear. *w. of* L.

*See* CAME, HEAR.

**Work of the LORD.**

*Ex.* 34:10 people see *w. of the* L.
*Is.* 5:12 regard not *w. of the* L.
*Jer.* 48:10 cursed doth *w. of* L.
50:25 this is the *work of the* L.
51:10 declare in Z. the *w. of* L.
1 *Cor.* 15:58 abound in *w. of* L.
16:10 worketh the *w. of the* L.

**Works of the LORD.**

*Jos.* 24:31 known all *w. of* L.
*Jud.* 2:7 seen all great *w. of* L.
*Ps.* 28:5 regard not *w. of* L.
46:8 behold great *w. of the* L.
77:11 I will remember *w. of* L.
107:24 these see the *w. of the* L.
111:2 *works of the* L. are great
118:17 declare the *w. of the* L.

**Wrath of the LORD.**

*Num.* 11:33 *w. of the* L. kindled
*Deut.* 11:17 *w. of* L. kindle aga.
2 *K.* 22:13 for great is the *wrath of the* L. 2 *Chr.* 34:21
2 *Chr.* 12:12 *wrath of* L. turned
29:8 *w. of the* L. upon Judah
32:26 *w. of* L. came not on them
36:16 until *wrath of* L. arose
*Ps.* 106:40 *w. of the* L. kindled
*Is.* 9:19 thro' *w. of* L. land dark.
13:13 earth rem. in *w. of the* L.
*Jer.* 50:13 because of *w. of the* L.
*Ezek.* 7:19 gold not deliver them in day of *w. of t.* L. *Zep.* 1:18

LOS

**LORD,** *as applied to man.*
*Gen.* 18:12 I am old, *l.* being old
27:29 be *l.* over thy brethren
37 I have made him thy *l.*
32:4 thus shall ye speak to my *l.*
18 it is a pres. sent to my *l.* E.
42:10 nay, my *l.* but to buy food
30 man who is *l.* of the land, 33
45:8 made me *l.* of all his house
9 God made me *l.* of all Egypt
*Num.* 12:11 my *l.* I beseech thee
36:2 the Lord commanded my *l.*
*Jud.* 4:18 turn in, my *l.* turn in
19:26 woman fell wh. her *l.* was
*Ruth* 2:13 fav. in thy sight, my *l.*
1 *Sam.* 1:26 my *l.* as thy soul liv.
26:17 my voice, my *l.* O king
2 *Sam.* 14:17 so is my *l.* the king
19 turn fr. aught *l.* hath spok.
1 *K.* 1:37 Lord been with my *l.*
2 *K.* 5:3 would God my *l.* were
6:26 saying, Help, my *l.* O king
7:2 *l.* on which hand king le. 17
8:5 my *l.* O king, this is woman
*Ps.* 12:4 who is *l.* over us?
*Jer.* 22:18 saying, Ah *l.* 34:5
37:20 now, I pray thee, my *l.*
38:9 my *l.* the king, these men
*Dan.* 2:10 no *l.* asked such thin.
4:24 come upon my *l.* the king.
*Mat.* 10:24 nor is serv. above *l.*
25 enough that ser. be as his *l.*
18:26 *l.*, have patience with me
31 told their *l.* all that was do.
24:48 my *l.* delayeth, *Lu.* 12:45
*Luke* 12:36 men wait for their *l.*
16:3 *l.* taketh away stewardship
5 callest *l.*'s debtors to him,
How mu. ow. thou to my *l.*?
*John* 15:15 know not what *l.* do.
20 serv. not greater than his *l.*
*Acts* 25:26 noth. to write to my *l.*
*Gal.* 4:1 fr. servant, tho' *l.* of all
1 *Pet.* 3:6 Abraham, call. him *l.*

**LORDS.**
*Gen.* 19:2 behold, now, my *l.*
*Num.* 21:28 consumed *l.* of high
*Deut.* 10:17 is Lord of *l.* 1 *Tim.* 6:15; *Rev.* 17:14
*Jud.* 16:5 *l.* of Philistines ca. up
30 the house fell upon the *l.*
1 *Sam.* 5:8 gathered *l.* of Phil. 11
7:7 *l.* of Philistines went ag. Is.
*Ezr.* 8:25 offering which *l.* offer.
*Is.* 16:8 *l.* of heathen bro. plants
26:13 other *l.* have dominion
*Jer.* 2:31 say my peop. we are *l.*
*Dan.* 5:1 feast to thous. of his *l.*
23 and thy *l.* have drunk wine
6:17 sealed with signet of *l.*
*Mark* 6:21 H. make supper to *l.*
1 *Cor.* 8:5 gods many, and *l.* ma.
1 *Pet.* 5:3 ne. being *l.* over God's

**LORDSHIP.**
*Mark* 10:42 they rule over Gentiles exercise *l.* *Luke* 22:25

LO-RUHAMAH. *Hos.* 1:6, 8

**LOSE, ETH.**
*Job* 31:39 the owners *l.* their life
*Prov.* 23:8 and *l.* thy sweet wor.
*Ec.* 3:6 time to get, time to *l.*
*Mat.* 10:39 he that findeth his life shall *l.* it, 16:25; *Mark* 8:35; *Luke* 9:24
39 he that *l.* his life for my sa.
42 no wise *l.* reward, *Mark* 9:41
16:26 and *l.* his own soul, *Mark* 8:36; *Luke* 9:25
*Luke* 15:4 if he *l.* one sheep
8 ten pieces of silver, if she *l.*
17:33 who shall *l.* his life prese.
*John* 6:39 I should *l.* nothing
12:25 that lov. his life shall *l.* it
2 *John* 8 look that we *l.* none

**LOSS.**
*Ex.* 21:19 sh. pay for *l.* of time
*Acts* 27:21 gain. this harm and *l.*
22 sh. be no *l.* of any man's li.
1 *Cor.* 3:15 burned, he sh. suf. *l.*
*Phil.* 3:7 those I counted *l.* for C.
8 I counted all things *l.* for C.
for wh. I suffered the *l.* of all

**LOST,** *passively.*
*Ex.* 22:9 any manner of *l.* thing, *Deut.* 22:3
*Lev.* 6:3 found that which was *l.*
4 restore *l.* th. wh. he found
*Num.* 6:12 days th. were sh. be *l.*
1 *Sam.* 9:3 asses of Kish were *l.*
20 asses that were *l.* are found
*Ps.* 119:176 astray like *l.* sheep
*Jer.* 50:6 peo. hath been *l.* sheep
*Ezek.* 19:5 saw that hope was *l.*
34:4 nor sought that wh. was *l.*
16 I will seek that which was *l.*
37:11 they say, Our hope is *l.*

LOV

*Mat.* 10:6 rather to the *l.* sheep
15:24 not sent but to *l.* sheep
18:11 Son is come to save what was *l.* *Luke* 19:10
*Luke* 15:4 go after that wh. is *l.*
6 I found my sheep which is *l.*
24 son was *l.* 32 brother was *l.*
*John* 6:12 fragments, noth. be *l.*
17:12 none is *l.* but son of perd.
2 *Cor.* 4:3 gospel hid to th. that *l.*

**LOST,** *actively.*
*Deut.* 22:3 thy brother's he ha. *l.*
1 *K.* 20:25 army like that thou *l.*
*Is.* 49:20 after thou hast *l.* other
21 seeing I have *l.* my children
*Mat.* 5:13 if salt *l.* savor, *Mark* 9:50; *Luke* 14:34
*Luke* 15:9 I found piece wh. I *l.*
*John* 18:9 gav. me, I have *l.* none

**LOT.**
*Gen.* 11:27 Haran begat L. 31
13:5 L. had flocks, 7, 11; 14:12
19:1 L. sat in gate of Sod. 10, 36
*Ps.* 83:8 holpen children of L.
*Luke* 17:32 remember L. wife
2 *Pet.* 2:7 deliver just L. vexed

**LOT.**
*Lev.* 16:8 one *l.* for the L. 9, 10
*Num.* 26:55 land shall be divided by *l.* *Ezek.* 48:29
33:54 he sh. divide the land by *l.* 36:2; *Jos.* 13:6; *Ezek.* 47:22
34:13 the land ye sh. inhe. by *l.*
*Deut.* 32:9 J. is *l.* of inheritance
*Jos.* 15:1 the *l.* of tribe of Judah
16:1 *l.* of Joseph; 17:1 Manas.
17:14 hast given me but one *l.*?
18:11 the *l.* of tribe of Benjamin
19:1 second *l.* came forth to Si.
10 third *l.* came for Zebulon
17 fourth *l.* came out to Issac.
19:24 fifth *l.* to tribe of Asher
32 and the sixth *l.* to Napthali
40 sev. *l.* came for tribe of Dan
21:4 *l.* for Kohath. 1 *Chr.* 6:54
*Jud.* 1:3 come up with me into my *l.* to fight ag. Canaanites
20:9 we will go up by *l.* aga. it
1 *Sam.* 14:41 G. give me perfe. *l.*
1 *Chr.* 16:18 Canaan, *l.* of your inheritance, *Ps.* 105:11
24:5 they were divided by *l.*
*Ps.* 16:5 thou maintainest my *l.*
125:3 not rest on *l.* of righteous
*Prov.* 1:14 cast in *l.* among us
16:33 the *l.* is cast into the lap
18:18 *l.* caus. contentions cease
*Is.* 17:14 *l.* of them that rob us
34:17 hast cast the *l.* for them
57:6 sm. stones of stream thy *l.*
*Jer.* 13:25 this is thy *l.* from me
*Ezek.* 24:6 let no *l.* fall upon it
*Dan.* 12:13 shall stand in thy *l.*
*Mic.* 2:5 none th. cast cord by *l.*
*Luke* 1:9 his *l.* was to burn ince.
*Acts* 1:26 the *l.* fell on Matthias
8:21 thou hast no *l.* in matter
13:19 he divided their land by *l.*

**LOTS.**
1 *Sam.* 14:42 cast *l.* bet. me and
1 *Chr.* 24:31 cast *l.* ag. brethren
*Mat.* 27:35 casting *l.* *Mark* 15:24
*Acts* 1:26 they gave forth their *l.*
*See* CAST.

LOTHE. *See* LOATHE.

**LOUD.**
*Ps.* 33:3 play skillf. wi. *l.* noise
98:4 make a *l.* noise and rejoice
150:5 praise him on *l.* cymbals

**LOUD,** *with* **voice, s.**
*Gen.* 39:14 I cried with a *l. voice*
*Ex.* 19:16 *v.* of trump. exceed. *l.*
*Deut.* 27:14 Lev. speak with *l. v.*
2 *Sam.* 15:23 wept with *l. v.*
1 *K.* 8:55 be blessed with a *l. v.*
*Prov.* 27:14 bles. friend with *l. v.*
*Ezek.* 8:18 they cry with a *l. voi.*
9:1 he cried with a *l. voice*
*Luke* 1:42 spake out with a *l. v.*
8:28 sp. cried with *l. v.* *Acts* 8:7
17:15 with a *l. v.* glorified God
23:23 were instant with *l. voices*
*Acts* 14:10 said with a *l. v.* Stand
26:24 Festus said with a *l. v.* P.
*Rev.* 5:2 angel proclaim. wi. *l. v.*
12 angels saying with a *l. v.*
8:13 angel saying with a *l. voice*, Woe, woe 14:7, 9, 15
12:10 I heard a *l. v.* in heaven

**LOUDER.**
*Ex.* 19:19 trumpet wax. *l.* and *l.*

**LOVE.**
2 *Sam.* 1:26 passing *l.* of women
13.15 hatred greater than *l.*

LOV

*Prov.* 5:19 be ravish. with her *l.*
7:18 let us take our fill of *l.*
10:12 up strifes, *l.* covereth sins
15:17 a dinner of herbs wh. *l.* is
17:9 covereth transg. seeketh *l.*
27:5 rebuke better than secret *l.*
*Ec.* 9:1 no man knoweth *l.*
6 their *l.* and hatred is perish.
*Cant.* 2:4 and his banner was *l.*
5 comf. me, I am sick of *l.* 5:8
3:10 midst being paved with *l.*
7:6 how pleas. O *l.* for delights!
8:6 *l.* is strong as death, jealou.
7 many waters cannot quen. *l.*
*Jer.* 2:2 the *l.* of thy espousals
33 why trim. way to seek *l.*?
31:3 loved thee with everlast. *l.*
*Ezek.* 16:8 thy time was ti. of *l.*
23:11 corrupt in her inordin. *l.*
17 B. came to her to bed of *l.*
33:31 mouth they show much *l.*
*Dan.* 1:9 bro. Daniel to tender *l.*
*Hos.* 3:1 according to the *l.* of L.
11:4 I drew them wi. ban. of *l.*
*Mal.* 24:12 *l.* of many wax cold
*John* 13:35 have *l.* one to anoth.
15:13 greater *l.* hath no man
17:26 *l.* wherewith th. loved me
*Rom.* 8:35 separate from *l.* of C.?
12:9 *l.* be without dissimulation
10 affectioned with brother. *l.*
13:10 *l.* work. no ill, *l.* is fulfil.
15:30 I beseech you for *l.* of Sp.
2 *Cor.* 2:4 that you may know *l.*
8 confirm your *l.* toward him
5:14 *l.* of Christ constraineth us
6:6 Holy Ghost, by *l.* unfeigned
8:8 prove the sincerity of yo. *l.*
24 show the proof of your *l.*
13:11 God of *l.* shall be with you
*Gal.* 5:6 faith which work. by *l.*
13 by *l.* serve one another
22 the fruit of the Spirit is *l.*
*Eph.* 1:15 after I heard of your *l.*
3:19 to know the *l.* of Christ
6:23 and *l.* with faith from God
*Phil.* 1:9 th. your *l.* may abound
17 the other of *l.* doth preach
2:1 if there be any comfort of *l.*
2 like-minded, hav. the same *l.*
*Col.* 1:4 *l.* wh. ye have to saints
8 declared to us your *l.* in Spi.
1 *Thes.* 1:3 rememb. labor of *l.*
4:9 as touching brotherly *l.*
5:8 on breastpla. of faith and *l.*
2 *Thes* 2:10 receiv. not *l.* of tru.
1 *Tim.* 1:14 abun. wi. faith and *l.*
6:10 *l.* of money is root of all e.
11 fol. righteousn. *l.* patience
2 *Tim.* 1:7 not spi. of fear, but *l.*
*Phile.* 9 for *l.* sake I beseech thee
*Heb.* 6:10 work and labor of *l.*
10:24 unto *l.* and to good works
13:1 let brotherly *l.* continue
1 *Pet.* 1:22 unfeigned *l.* of breth.
1 *John* 2:15 *l.* of F. is not in him
3:1 behold what *l.* Father ha.
4:7 love one another, *l.* is of G.
8 God is *l.* 10 herein is *l.*
15 known the *l.* God hath to
17 herein is our *l.* made perfect
18 there is no fear in *l.* perf. *l.*
2 *John* 6 this is *l.* that we walk
*Jude* 2 peace and *l.* be multiplied
*Rev.* 2:4 thou hast left thy first *l.*

**LOVE of God.**
*Luke* 11:42 judgm. and *l.* of *G.*
*John* 5:42 ye have not *l.* of *G.*
*Rom.* 5:5 *l.* of *G.* is shed in hea.
8:39 to separa. us fr. the *l.* of *G.*
2 *Cor.* 13:14 *l.* of *G.* be with you
2 *Thes.* 3:5 dir. hearts to *l.* of *G.*
*Tit.* 3:4 kindness and *l.* of *G.*
1 *John* 2:5 in him veri. is *l.* of *G.*
3:16 hereby perceive we *l.* of *G.*
17 how dwell. *l.* of *G.* in him?
4:9 manifest. *l.* of *G.* toward us
5:3 the *l.* of *G.* that we keep
*Jude* 21 keep yourself. in *l.* of *G.*

**His LOVE.**
*Deut.* 7:7 L. did not set *h. l.* on
*Ps.* 91:14 hath set *h. l.* upon me
*Is.* 63:9 in *h. l.* and pity he red.
*Zep.* 3:17 he will rest in *his l.*
*John* 15:10 abide in *his l.*
*Rom.* 5:8 G. commended *h. l.*
1 *John* 4:12 *his l.* perfected in us

**In LOVE.**
1 *K.* 11:2 Sol. cláve to these *in l.*
*Is.* 38:17 *in l.* to my soul deliver.
1 *Cor.* 4:21 I co. wi. rod or *in l.*?
2 *Cor.* 8:7 as ye abound *in l.* to
*Eph.* 1:4 with bla. bef. him *in l.*
3:17 rooted and grounded *in l.*
4:2 forbearing one another *in l.*
15 but speaking the truth *in l.*

LOV

*Eph.* 4:16 edifying of itself *in l.*
5:2 walk *in l.* as C. hath loved
*Col.* 2:2 being knit together *in l.*
1 *Thes.* 3:12 make you incr. *in l.*
5:13 esteem them *in l.* for wor.
2 *Tim.* 1:13 *in* faith and *l.* in Ch.
1 *John* 4:16 dwe. *in l.* dwel. in G.
18 there is no fear *in l.*
2 *John* 3 Son of F. *in* tru. and *l.*

**My LOVE.**
*Ps.* 109:4 for *my l.* th. are adver.
5 reward. me hatred for *my l.*
*Cant.* 1:9 com. O *my l.* to horses
15 behold, th. art fair, *my l.* 4:1
2:2 as lily, so is *my l.* am. daug.
7 not awake *my l.* 3:5; 8:4
10 rise up, *my l.* my fair one, 13
4:7 *my l.* there is no spot in thee
5:2 open to *my l.* my dove
6:4 beautiful, O *my l.* as Tirzah
*John* 15:9 continue ye in *my l.*
10 ye shall abide in *my l.*
1 *Cor.* 16:24 *my l.* be with you all

**Thy LOVE.**
*Cant.* 1:2 *t. l.* bet. th. wine, 4:10
4 remem. *t. l.* more than wine
4:10 how fair is *thy l.* my sister
*Phile.* 5 hearing of *t. l.* and faith
7 joy and consolation in *thy l.*
*Rev.* 2:4 thou hast left *thy* first *l.*

**LOVE,** *Verb.*
*Lev.* 19:18 thou shalt *l.* thy neighbor as thyself, 34; *Mat.* 19:19; 22:39; *Mark* 12:31
*Deut.* 6:5 thou shalt *l.* the L. thy G. with all thy heart, 10:12; 11:1, 13, 22; 19:9; 30:6
7:9 faithful G. keepeth covenant with th. th. *l.* him, *Dan.* 9:4
13 he will *l.* thee, bless
10:15 delight in fathers to *l.* th.
19 *l.* therefore the stranger
13:3 to know whether ye *l.* L.
30:16 I command thee to *l.* L.
20 that thou mayest *l.* the L.
*Jos.* 22:5 take heed to *l.* L. 23:11
*Jud.* 5:31 them that *l.* him
1 *Sam.* 18:22 king's serv. *l.* thee
2 *Chr.* 19:2 shoul. thou *l.* them?
*Neh.* 1:5 mercy for th. th. *l.* him
*Ps.* 4:2 how l. will ye *l.* vanity?
5:11 them that *l.* thy name
18:1 I will *l.* thee, O Lord
31:23 O *l.* the Lord, all ye saints
40:16 such as *l.* thy salvat. 70:4
69:36 they that *l.* his name shall
97:10 ye that *l.* the L. hate evil
119:132 to those that *l.* thy na.
165 peace have they who *l.* thy
122:6 they prosper that *l.* thee
145:20 L. pres. them that *l.* him
*Prov.* 1:22 simple, will ye *l.* sim.
4:6 *l.* wisdom, she sh. keep thee
8:36 they that hate me, *l.* death
9:8 reb. wise man he will *l.* thee
16:13 kings *l.* him speak, right
18:21 they that *l.* it sh. eat fruit
*Ec.* 3:8 time to *l.* time to hate
*Cant.* 1:3 do the virgins *l.* thee
4 more th. wine, upright *l.* th.
*Is.* 56:6 serve and *l.* name of L.
61:8 I the Lord *l.* judgment
66:10 be glad all ye that *l.* her
*Jer.* 5:31 my peo. *l.* to have it so
*Hos.* 3:1 *l.* woman belov. flagons
4:18 her rulers with shame do *l.*
9:15 I will *l.* them no more
14:4 I will *l.* them freely
*Amos* 5:15 hate evil and *l.* good
*Mic.* 3:2 who hate good and *l.* e.
6:8 *l.* mercy and do walk hum.
*Zec.* 8:17 and *l.* no false oath
19 therefore *l.* truth and peace
*Mat.* 5:43 said, *l.* thy neighbor
44 but I say, *l.* your enemies, *Luke* 6:27, 32, 35
46 if ye *l.* them which *l.* you
6:5 *l.* to pray, in synagogues
24 hate one *l.* other, *Luke* 16:13
22:37 th. shall *l.* L. thy G. *Mark* 12:30, 33; *Luke* 10:27
23:6 *l.* upper rooms at feasts
*Mark* 12:38 *l.* to go in long cloth.
*Luke* 7:42 wh. will *l.* him most?
11:43 *l.* greet. in markets, 20:46
*John* 14:21 I *l.* him mani. myself
23 if a man *l.* me, Fath. *l.* him
15:12 that ye *l.* one another, 17
19 the world would *l.* his own
*Rom.* 8:28 good to them th. *l.* G.
13:8 any thing, but to *l.* one an.
9 thou shalt *l.* thy neighbor as thyself, *Gal.* 5:14; *Jam.* 2:8
1 *Cor.* 2:9 G. for them that *l.* him
8:3 if any man *l.* God, same known

*Eph.* 5:25 husb. *l.* your wives as
C. loved ch. 28, 33; *Col.* 3:19
6:24 grace be with th. *l.* our L.
1 *Thes.* 4:9 taught to *l.* one ano.
2 *Tim.* 4:8 them that *l.* his ap.
*Tit.* 2:4 young women to *l.* hus.
3:15 greet them that *l.* us in fa.
*Jam.* 1:12 them that *l.* him, 2:5
1 *Pet.* 1:8 whom not seen, ye *l.*
22 *l.* one ano. with pure heart
2:17 honor men, *l.* brotherhood
3:8 as *l.* brethren; 10 that *l.* life
1 *John* 2:15 *l.* not the world
3:11 fr. begin. that we should *l.*
one anoth. 4:7, 11; 2 *John* 5
14 because we *l.* the brethren
23 *l.* one another, as he gave
4:12 if we *l.* one another
19 *l.* him bec. he first loved us
20 can he *l.* G. hath not seen
21 loveth God *l.* his brother al.
5:2 we *l.* the children of God

**I LOVE.**

*Ex.* 21:5 sh. say, *I l.* my master
*Jud.* 16:15 canst thou say, *I l.*
2 *Sam.* 13:4 *I l.* Tamar, my broth.
*Ps.* 116:1 *I l.* L. bec. he heard
119:97 O how *I l.* thy law
113 but thy law do *I l.* 163
119 theref. *I l.* thy testimonies
127 *I l.* thy commands ab. gold
159 consi. how *I l.* thy precepts
167 thy testimonies *I l.* exce.
*Prov.* 8:17 *I l.* them that *l.* me
*John* 14:31 know th. *I l.* the Fa.
21:15 L. knowest *I l.* thee, 16, 17
2 *Cor.* 12:15 tho' the more *I l.* you
1 *John* 4:20 if a man say, *I l.* God
2 *John* 1 *I l.* in the truth, 3 *John* 1
*Rev.* 3:19 as many as *I l.* I rebuke

**LOVE me..**

*Gen.* 29:32 my husb. will *l. me*
*Ex.* 20:6 showing mercy to them
that *l. me*, *Deut.* 5:10
*Prov.* 8:17 I love them that *l. me*
21 that *l. me* to inh. substance
*John* 8:42 G. your F. ye wo. *l. me*
10:17 theref. doth Father *l. me*
14:15 if ye *l. me*, keep my com.
23 man *l. me*, keep my words

**LOVE not.**

*Prov.* 20:13 *l. not* sleep
1 *Cor.* 16:22 if any man *l. not* L.
2 *Cor.* 11:11 because I *l.* you *not?*
1 *John* 2:15 *l. not* the world
3:18 *n. l.* in word nor tongue

**LOVED.**

*Gen.* 24:67 took Rebe. and *l.* her
25:28 *l.* Esau, Rebekah *l.* Jacob
27:14 made such as his father *l.*
29:18 Jacob *l.* Rachel more, 30
34:3 Shechem *l.* Dinah
37:3 Israel *l.* Joseph more, 4
*Deut.* 4:37 bec. he *l.* thy fathers
7:8 because L. *l.* you, 23:5; 33:3
*Jud.* 16:4 Samson *l.* a woman
1 *Sam.* 1:5 Elkanah *l.* Hannah
18:21 and Saul *l.* David
18:1 Jonathan *l.* David, 3; 20:17
16 Israel and Judah *l.* David
20 Michal Saul's daught. *l.* D.
2 *Sam.* 12:24 the L. *l.* Solomon
13:1 Amnon son of David *l.* Ta.
15 love wherewith he *l.* her
1 *K.* 3:3 Solomon *l.* the Lord
10:9 the Lord *l.* Israel, 2 *Chr.* 9:8
11:1 Solomon *l.* many women
2 *Chr.* 2:11 and the Lord *l.* his
people, *Is.* 48:14
11:21 Rehoboam *l.* Maachah
26:10 Uzziah *l.* husbandry
*Est.* 2:17 king *l.* Esther abo. all
*Job* 19:19 they whom I *l.* turned
*Ps.* 47:4 excellency of Jacob he *l.*
78:68 mount of Zion which he *l.*
109:17 *l.* cursing, so let it come
*Jer.* 8:2 host of heaven they *l.*
14:10 thus ha. they *l.* to wander
*Ezek.* 16:37 gather th. thou ha. *l.*
*Hos.* 9:1 thou hast *l.* a reward
10 abomina. according as th. *l.*
11:1 when Is. was child, I *l.* him
*Mal.* 1:2 wherein hast th. *l.* us?
2:11 profaned holin. of L. he *l.*
*Mark* 10:21 J. beholding *l.* him
*Luke* 7:47 sins forgiven, *l.* much
*John* 3:16 God so *l.* the world
19 *l.* darkness rather th. light
11:5 Jesus *l.* Martha, and sister
36 said Jews, Behold how he *l.*
12:43 they *l.* the praise of men
13:1 hav. *l.* his own, he *l.* them
23 discip. whom Jesus *l.* 19:26;
20:2; 21:7, 20
14:21 he that lov. me shall be *l.*
28 if ye *l.* me, ye would rejoice



*John* 15:9 as F. *l.* me, so I *l.* you
16:27 Father lov. you, ye *l.* me
17:23 hast *l.* them, as thou *l.* me
26 love wh. thou hast *l.*
*Rom.* 8:37 conquer. thro' him *l.*
2 *Cor.* 12:15 love you, less I be *l.*
*Gal.* 2:20 who *l.* me, gave hims.
*Eph.* 2:4 love wherewith he *l.* us
5:2 as Christ also hath *l.* us
25 even as Christ *l.* the church
2 *Thes.* 2:16 God our F. ha. *l.* us
2 *Tim.* 4:10 Demas *l.* this world
*Heb.* 1:9 thou hast *l.* righteousn.
2 *Pet.* 2:15 Balaam *l.* the wages
1 *John* 4:10 not that we *l.* God
11 if God so *l.* us
19 love him, bec. he first *l.* us
*Rev.* 1:5 to him that *l.* us
12:11 *l.* not their lives to death

**I have LOVED.**

*Ps.* 26:8 *I have l.* thy house
119:47 commands wh. *I h. l.* 48
*Is.* 43:4 *I have l.* thee, therefore
*Jer.* 2:25 *I have l.* strangers
31:3 *I h. l.* with everlasting love
*Mal.* 1:2 *I have l.* you, yet ye say
*John* 13:34 as *I ha. l.* you, 15:12
15:9 Father l. me so *I h. l.* you
*Rom.* 9:13 Jacob *I have l.* but E.
*Rev.* 3:9 make them know *I h. l.*

**LOVEDST.**

*Is.* 57:8 thou *l.* their bed where
*John* 17:24 *l.* me bef. foundation

**LOVELY.**

2 *Sam.* 1:23 S. and Jo. *l.* in lives
*Cant.* 5:16 he is altogether *l.*
*Ezek.* 33:32 art to them as *l.* song
*Phil.* 4:8 whatsoev. things are *l.*

**LOVER.**

1 *K.* 5:1 Hiram was *l.* of David
*Ps.* 88:18 *l.* and friend hast put
*Tit.* 1:8 *l.* of hospitali. *l.* of men

**LOVERS.**

*Ps.* 38:11 *l.* and friends stand
*Jer.* 3:1 played harlot with ma. *l.*
4:30 thy *l.* will despise thee
22:20 for all thy *l.* are destroyed
22 thy *l.* shall go into captiv.
30:14 all thy *l.* have forgot. thee
*Lam.* 1:2 all her *l.* none to comf.
19 called for *l.* they deceiv. me
*Ezek.* 16:33 giv. gifts to all thy *l.*
36 nakedn. discover. wi. thy *l.*
23:22 raise up thy *l.* again. thee
*Hos.* 2:5 go after *l.* 7 follow *l.*
10 discover lewd. in sight of *l.*
12 rewards my *l.* ha. given me
8:9 Ephraim hath hired *l.*
2 *Tim.* 3:2 men be *l.* of own selves
4 *l.* of pleas. more than *l.* of G.

**LOVES.**

*Prov.* 7:18 solace ourselves wi. *l.*
*Cant.* 7:12 there I give thee my *l.*

**LOVEST.**

*Jud.* 14:16 hate me, and *l.* not
2 *Sam.* 19:6 thou *l.* thine enemies
*Ps.* 45:7 thou *l.* righteousness
52:3 thou *l.* evil more than good
4 thou *l.* all devouring words
*Ec.* 9:9 live with wife thou *l.*
*John* 11:3 he whom th. *l.* is sick
21:15 son of Jo. *l.* th. me? 16:17

**LOVETH.**

*Gen.* 44:20 and his father *l.* him
*Deut.* 10:18 Lord *l.* the stranger
*Ps.* 11:5 him that *l.* violence
7 Lord *l.* righteousness, 33:5
34:12 man that *l.* many days?
37:28 Lord *l.* judgment, 99:4
87:2 the Lord *l.* gates of Zion
119:140 word is pure, thy ser. *l.*
146:8 the Lord *l.* the righteous
*Prov.* 3:12 whom L. *l.* he correct.
12:1 *l.* instruction, *l.* knowledge
13:24 that *l.* him, chasten. him
15:9 *l.* him followeth aft. right.
12 scorner *l.* not one th. repro.
17:17 a friend *l.* at all times
19 *l.* transgres. that *l.* strife
19:8 getteth wisdom *l.* own soul
21:17 he that *l.* wine and oil
22:11 that *l.* pureness of heart
29:3 *l.* wisdom rejoiceth father
*Ec.* 5:10 th. *l.* silver, th. *l.* abun.
*Cant.* 1:7 O thou wh. my soul *l.*
3:2 seek him my soul *l.* 3, 4
*Is.* 1:23 every one *l.* gifts
*Mat.* 10:37 that *l.* fath. or mother
*Luke* 7:5 for he *l.* our nation
47 little is forgiven, *l.* little
*John* 3:35 Father *l.* Son, 5:20
12:25 that *l.* his life sh. lose it
14:21 hath com. he it is *l.* me,
he that *l.* me be loved of Fa.
24 *l.* me not, keep. not sayings



*John* 16:27 the Fath. hims. *l.* you
*Rom.* 13:8 that *l.* another
*Eph.* 5:28 that *l.* wife *l.* himself
*Heb.* 12:6 whom L. *l.* he chasten.
1 *John* 2:10 he that *l.* his brother
3:10 he that *l.* not his brother
14 *l.* not broth. abideth 4:8, 20
4:7 ev. one that *l.* is born of G.
21 he who *l.* God, *l.* his brother
5:1 *l.* him begat, *l.* him begot.
*Rev.* 22:15 *l.* and maketh a lie

**LOVING.**

*Prov.* 5:19 let her be as *l.* hind
22:1 *l.* favor rather than silver
*Is.* 56:10 sleeping, *l.* to slumber

*See* KINDNESS, KINDNESSES.

**LOW.**

*Deut.* 28:43 sh. co. down very *l.*
1 *Sam.* 2:7 the Lord bringeth *l.*
2 *Chr.* 26:10 cattle in *l.* country
28:18 invaded cities of *l.* count.
*Job* 5:11 set on high th. that be *l.*
40:12 look on proud bring him *l.*
*Ps.* 49:2 high and *l.* rich and poor
62:9 men of *l.* degree are vanity
136:23 remember. us in *l.* estate
*Prov.* 29:23 man's pride br. him *l.*
*Ec.* 10:6 the rich sit in *l.* place
*Is.* 25:12 high walls sh. he lay *l.*
26:5 lofty city he layeth it *l.*
29:4 speech *l.* out of the dust
32:19 city sh. be *l.* in a *l.* place
*Lam.* 3:55 name out of *l.* dunge.
*Ezek.* 17:6 vine of *l.* stature
24 know I have exalted *l.* tree
21:26 exalt him that is *l.*
26:20 set th. in *l.* parts of earth
*Luke* 1:48 he regardeth *l.* estate
52 exalted them of *l.* degree
*Rom.* 12:16 to men of *l.* estate
*Jam.* 1:9 brother of *l.* degree
10 rich in that he is made *l.*

*See* BROUGHT.

**LOWER.**

*Lev.* 13:20 ris. be in sight *l.* than
*Neh.* 4:13 set in *l.* places the peo.
*Ps.* 8:5 thou hast made him *l.*
than the angels. *Heb.* 2:7, 9
63:9 go into *l.* parts of the earth
*Prov.* 25:7 *l.* in presen. of prince
*Is.* 22:9 gathered wat. of *l.* pool
44:23 shout ye *l.* parts of earth
*Eph.* 4:9 descended into *l.* parts

**LOWERING.**

*Mat.* 16:3 the sky is red and *l.*

**LOWEST.**

*Deut.* 32:22 shall burn to *l.* hell
1 *K.* 12:31 made priests of *l.* of
people, 13:33; 2 *K.* 17:32
*Ps.* 86:13 deliv. soul from *l.* hell
88:6 thou hast laid me in *l.* pit
*Luke* 14:9 begin to take *l.* room
10 and sit down in the *l.* room

**LOWETH, ING.**

1 *Sam.* 6:12 kine went along *l.*
15:14 what meaneth *l.* of oxen?
*Job* 6:5 *l.* the ox over his fodder?

**LOWLY.**

*Ps.* 138:6 hath he respect to *l.*
*Prov.* 3:34 he giveth grace to *l.*
11:2 but with *l.* is wisdom
16:19 be of humble spirit wi. *l.*
*Zec.* 9:9 *l.* and riding on an ass
*Mat.* 11:29 for I am meek and *l.*

**LOWLINESS.**

*Eph.* 4:2 walk with *l.* and meek.
*Phil.* 2:3 in *l.* of mind, esteem

LUCAS. *Phile.* 24
LUCIFER. *Is.* 14:12
LUCIUS. *Acts* 13:1; *Rom.* 16:2

**LUCRE.**

1 *Sam.* 8:3 S. sons turned after *l.*
1 *Tim.* 3:3 bishop not greedy of
*l.* 8
*Tit.* 1:7 not given to filthy *l.*
11 teach. things not for filthy *l.*
1 *Pet.* 5:2 flock not for filthy *l.*

LUKE. *Col.* 4:14; 2 *Tim.* 4:11

**LUKEWARM.**

*Rev.* 3:16 because thou art *l.*

**LUMP.**

2 *K.* 20:7 take *l.* of figs, *Is.* 38:21
*Rom.* 9:21 of same *l.* one vessel
11:16 first-fruit holy *l.* is holy
1 *Cor.* 5:6 leav. whole *l.* *Gal.* 5:9
7 old leav. that ye be a new *l.*

**LUNATIC.**

*Mat.* 4:24 those were *l.* he healed
17:15 mercy on my son, he *l.*

**LURK.**

*Prov.* 1:11 come, let us *l.* privily
13 they *l.* privily for own lives



**LURKING.**

1 *Sam.* 23:23 knowl. of *l.* places
*Ps.* 10:8 in *l.* places of villages
17:12 yo. lion *l.* in secret places

**LUST.**

*Ex.* 15:9 my *l.* shall be satisfied
*Ps.* 78:18 asking meat for th. *l.*
30 not estranged from their *l.*
81:12 up to their own hearts' *l.*
*Rom.* 1:27 burned in their *l.* one
7:7 had not known *l.* except law
*Gal.* 5:16 not fulfil *l.* of flesh
*Jam.* 1:14 when drawn of his *l.*
15 when *l.* hath conceived
2 *Pet.* 1:4 corrup. in world thro' *l.*
2:10 after flesh in *l.* of unclean.
1 *John* 2:16 *l.* of flesh, *l.* of eye
17 passeth away, and *l.* thereof

**LUST, Verb.**

*Prov.* 6:25 *l.* not after beauty
*Mat.* 5:28 look. on woman to *l.*
1 *Cor.* 10:6 not *l.* after evil things
*Jam.* 4:2 ye *l.* and have not

**LUSTED, ETH.**

*Num.* 11:34 buried people that *l.*
*Deut.* 12:15 what thy soul *l.* after,
20, 21; 14:26
*Ps.* 106:14 they *l.* exceedingly
1 *Cor.* 10:6 not lust as th. also *l.*
*Gal.* 5:17 flesh *l.* against the Sp.
*Jam.* 4:5 spirit in us *l.* to envy
*Rev.* 18:14 fruits thy soul *l.* after

**LUSTING.**

*Num.* 11:4 mixed multit. fell a *l.*

**LUSTS.**

*Mark* 4:19 *l.* of things cho. word
*John* 8:44 *l.* of father ye will do
*Rom.* 6:12 sho. obey in *l.* thereof
13:14 no provision, to fulfil *l.*
*Gal.* 5:24 crucified flesh with *l.*
*Eph.* 2:3 conversa. in *l.* of flesh
4:22 corrupt accord. to deceit. *l.*
1 *Tim.* 6:9 foolish and hurtful *l.*
2 *Tim.* 2:22 flee youthful *l.*
4:3 after own *l.* heap teachers
*Tit.* 2:12 that denying worldly *l.*
3:3 divers *l.* and pleasures
*Jam.* 4:1 hence, even of your *l.?*
3 may consume it on your *l.*
1 *Pet.* 1:14 according to former *l.*
2:11 you abstain fr. fleshly *l.*
4:2 no longer live to *l.* of men
2 *Pet.* 2:18 allure thro' *l.* of flesh
*Jude* 16 complain. walk. after *l.*
18 walk after their ungodly *l.*

**LUSTY.**

*Jud.* 3:29 slew 10,000 men, all *l.*

LUZ. *Gen.* 28:19; 48:3; *Jud.* 1:23
LYCAONIA. *Acts* 14:6, 11
LYDDA. *Acts* 9:32, 35, 38
LYDIA. *Ezek.* 30:5; *Acts* 16:14,40

**LYING.**

*Ps.* 31:6 I have hated them that
regard *l.* vanities.
18 let *l.* lips be put to silence
52:3 lovest *l.* rather than right.
59:12 cursing and *l.* they speak
109:2 spoken with *l.* tongue
119:29 remove fr. me way of *l.*
163 I hate and abhor *l.* but thy
120:2 deliver my soul fr. *l.* lips
*Prov.* 6:17 proud look, a *l.* tong.
10:18 hatred with *l.* lips is fool
12:19 *l.* tongue is for a moment
22 *l.* lips abomination to the L.
13:5 a righteous man hateth *l.*
17:7 do *l.* lips become a prince
21:6 treas. by *l.* tongue vanity
26:28 *l.* tongue hat. those afflict.
*Is.* 30:9 rebellious peo. *l.* childr.
32:7 wicked devices, *l.* words
59:13 in *l.* against the Lord
*Jer.* 7:4 trust ye not in *l.* words
8 behold, ye trust in *l.* words
23:23 spo. *l.* words in my name
*Ezek.* 13:6 vanity and *l.* divina.
19 *l.* to my peo. that hear lies
*Dan.* 2:9 ye have prep. *l.* words
*Hos.* 4:2 swearing, *l.* and killing
*Jon.* 2:8 observe *l.* vanities forsa.
*Eph.* 4:25 put. away *l.* sp. truth
2 *Thes.* 2:9 whose coming is wi. *l.*

**LYING.**

*Ex.* 23:5 ass of him hateth th. *l.*
*Ps.* 139:3 my path and *l.* down
*Is.* 56:10 *l.* down, lov. to slumber
*Luke* 2:12 babe *l.* in manger, 16
*John* 13:25 *l.* on Jesus' breast
20:5 he saw the linen clothes *l.*
7 napkin not *l.* wi. lin. clothes

**LYING spirit.**

1 *K.* 22:22 a *l. spi.* in the mouth
of prophets, 2 *Chr.* 18:21
23 Lord hath put a *l. spirit* in
prophets, 2 *Chr.* 18:22

MAD

**LYING in wait.**
*Jud.* 16:9 th. were men *l. in w.*
*Lam.* 3:10 as a bear *l. in wait*
*Acts* 20:19 by *l. in wait* of Jews
23:16 heard of their *l. in wait*

**LYING with.**
*Gen.* 34:7 *l. with* Jacob's daugh.
*Num.* 31:17 known man by *l. w.*
18 not kn. *l.* 35; *Jud.* 21:12
*Deut.* 22:22 man found *l. w.* wom.

LYSANIAS. *Luke* 3:1
LYSIAS. *Acts* 23:26
LYSTRA. *Acts* 14:6, 8; 16:1, 2; 2 *Tim.* 3:11

# M.

MAACHAH. *Gen.* 22:24; 2 *Sam.* 3:3; 1 *Chr.* 3:2

**MAASEIAH.**
2 *Chr.* 28:7 Zic. slew M. *Jer.* 21:1

MAATH. *Luke* 3:26

**MACEDONIA.**
*Acts* 16:9 into M. 18:5; 19:21
*Rom.* 15:26 pleased them of M.
2 *Cor.* 7:5 were come into M.
8:1 grace of God churches of M.
9:2 I boast of you to them of M.
11:9 brethren from M. supplied
1 *Thes.* 1:7 that believe in M. 8
4:10 brethren that are in M.

MACHIR. *Gen.* 50:23; *Nu.* 26:29; 27:1; 32:39; 36:1; *Jos.* 17:1; *Jud.* 5:14; 2 *Sam.* 9:4; 17:27

MACHPELAH. *Gen.* 23:9, 17, 19, 25:9; 49:30; 50:13

**MAD.**
*Deut.* 28:34 *m.* for sight of eyes
1 *Sam.* 21:13 feigned himself *m.*
2 *K.* 9:11 this *m.* fellow to thee
*Ps.* 102:8 they th. are *m.* ag. me
*Ec.* 2:2 it is *m.* of mirth
7:7 oppres. maketh wise man *m.*
*Is.* 44:25 maketh diviners *m.*
*Jer.* 25:16 be moved and be *m.*
29:26 man is *m.* put in prison
50:38 they are *m.* upon idols
51:7 therefore the nations are *m.*
*Hos.* 9:7 the spiritual man is *m.*
*John* 10:20 he hath devil, is *m.*
*Acts* 12:15 said to Rh. Th. art *m.*
26:11 being exceed. *m.* ag. th.
24 much learn. make thee *m.*
25 I am not *m.* most noble F.
1 *Cor.* 14:23 not say ye are *m.*?

**MADE,** *meant of God, Lord, Christ.*
*Gen.* 1:31 G. saw ev. thing he *m.*
5:1 in liken. of G. *m.* he him, 9:6
6:6 repent. he had *m.* man, 7

**I have MADE.**
*Gen.* 7:4 destroy liv. sub. *I h. m.*

**MADE haste.**
*Gen.* 24:46 Rebekah *m. haste*
*Jud.* 13:10 Manoah's wife *m. h.*
2 *Sam.* 4:4 Mephib.'s nurse *m. h.*
*Ps.* 119:60 I *m. h.* delayed not
*Luke* 19:6 Zaccheus *m. h.*

*See* ISRAEL, SIN, KNOWN.

**MADE manifest.**
*Luke* 8:17 shall not be *m. m.*
*John* 1:31 that he sho. be *m. m.*
3:21 his deeds may be *m. m.*
9:3 works of God sho. be *m. m.*
*Rom.* 10:20 I was *m. m.* to them
16:26 now is *m. m.* to nations
1 *Cor.* 3:13 work shall be *m. m.*
11:19 approved may be *m. m.*
14:25 secrets of his heart *m. m.*
2 *Cor.* 4:10 J. should be *m. m.* 11
11:6 we have been thoro. *m. m.*
*Eph.* 5:13 approved are *m. m.*
*Col.* 1:26 *m. m.* to his saints
2 *Tim.* 1:10 now *m. m.* by Christ
*Heb.* 9:8 holiest not yet *m. m.*
1 *John* 2:19 they might be *m. m.*
*Rev.* 15:4 thy judgm. are *m. m.*

**MADE peace.**
*Jos.* 9:15 Joshua *m. p.* 10:1, 4
11:19 not a city *m. p.* with Isr.
2 *Sam.* 10:19 when the servants of Hadarezer were smit. th. *m. p.* with Isr. 1 *Chr.* 19:19
1 *K.* 22:44 Jehoshaphat *m. peace*

**MADE ready.**
*Gen.* 43:25 they *m. r.* present
46:29 Joseph *m. ready* chariot
*Ex.* 14:6 Pharaoh *m. r.* chariot
*Jud.* 6:19 G. went and *m. r.* kid
1 *Chr.* 28:2 had *m. r.* for building
*Ps.* 7:12 bent his bow and *m. r.*
*Hos.* 7:6 have *m. ready* their heart

MAH

*Mat.* 26:19 discip. *m. r.* passov.
*Mark* 14:16; *Luke* 22:13
2 *Cor.* 10:16 boast of things *m. r.*
*Rev.* 19:7 wife hath *m.* herself *r.*

**MADE void.**
*Num.* 30:12 her husb. hath *m. v.*
*Ps.* 89:39 hast *m. v.* covenant
119:126 they have *m. v.* thy law
*Rom.* 4:14 law heirs, faith *m. v.*

**MADE,** *passively.*
*John* 1:3 all things *m.* by him, without him not any th. *m.*
10 the world was *m.* by him
14 the Word was *m.* flesh
5:6 be *m.* whole? 14 *m.* whole
8:33 be *m.* free; 9:39 *m.* blind

**MADEST.**
*Jon.* 4:10 neither *m.* it grow
*Heb.* 2:7 *m.* him low. th. angels

**MAD man, men.**
1 *Sam.* 21:15 ha. I need of *m. m.*
*Prov.* 26:18 *m. m.* casteth firebr.
*Jer.* 48:2 O *m. m.* sw. sh. pursue

MADMANNAH, MADMENAH, MADMEN, *Jos.* 15:31; *Is.* 10:31; *Jer.* 48:2

**MADNESS.**
*Deut.* 28:28 smite thee with *m.*
*Ec.* 1:17 to know wisd. and *m.*
2:12 I turned myself to beh. *m.*
7:25 wickedness of folly and *m.*
9:3 *m.* is in heart, wh. they live
10:13 his talk is mischievous *m.*
*Zec.* 12:4 sm. horse and rider *m.*
*Luke* 6:11 they were filled w. *m.*
2 *Pet.* 2:16 dumb as forbade *m.*

MAGDALA. *Mat.* 15:39

**MAGICIAN, S.**
*Gen.* 41:8 Pharaoh called for *m.*
*Ex.* 7:11 the *m.* of Egypt did so in like manner, 22; 8:7, 18
9:11 *m.* could not stand bef. M.
*Dan.* 1:20 ten times bet. than *m.*
2:2 king commanded to call *m.*
10 asked such things at any *m.*
4:7 then came in the *m.*
9 O Belteshazzar, master of *m.*
5:11 father made master of *m.*

**MAGISTRATE, S.**
*Jud.* 18:7 no *m.* in the land
*Ezr.* 7:25 Ezra set *m.* and judges
*Luke* 12:11 they bring you to *m.*
58 when thou goest to the *m.*
*Acts* 16:20 Paul and Silas to *m.*
22 *m.* commanded to beat them
35 the *m.* sent the serjeants, 36
*Tit.* 3:1 put th. in mi. to obey *m.*

**MAGNIFICAL.**
1 *Chr.* 22:5 the house must be *m.*

**MAGNIFICENCE.**
*Acts* 19:27 her *m.* sh. be destro.

**MAGNIFY.**
*Jos.* 3:7 will I begin to *m.*
*Job* 7:17 what is man that thou shouldest *m.* him?
19:5 if ye will *m.* yourselves
36:24 remember thou *m.* work
*Ps.* 34:3 O *m.* the Lord with me
35:26 cloth. with shame that *m.*
38:16 th. *m.* themselves ag. me
55:12 did *m.* himself against me
69:30 did *m.* him with thanksg.
*Is.* 10:15 saw *m.* itself ag. him?
42:21 he will *m.* the law
*Ezek.* 38:23 thus will I *m.* myself
*Dan.* 8:25 *m.* himself in his heart
11:36 the king shall *m.* himself
*Zec.* 12:7 not *m.* thems. ag. Jud.
*Luke* 1:46 my soul doth *m.* the L.
*Acts* 10:46 sp. wi. tongues, *m.* G.
*Rom.* 11:13 apostle, I *m.* office

**MAGNIFIED.**
*Gen.* 19:19 hast *m.* thy mercy
2 *Sam.* 7:26 and let thy name be *m.* 1 *Chr.* 17:24
1 *Chr.* 29:25 *m.* Solo. 2 *Chr.* 1:1
*Ps.* 35:27 let the Lord be *m.*
40:16 say contin. L. be *m.* 70:4
138:2 thou hast *m.* thy word
*Jer.* 48:26 *m.* hims. 42; *Dan.* 8:11
*Lam.* 1:9 enemy hath *m.* hims.
*Zep.* 2:8 *m.* against their border
*Mal.* 1:5 L. will be *m.* from Isr.
*Acts* 5:13 the people *m.* them
19:17 name of the L. J. was *m.*
*Phil.* 1:20 Ch. be *m.* in my body

**MAGOG.**
*Gen.* 10:2; 1 *Chr.* 1:5; *Ezek.* 38:2
*Rev.* 20:8 gather G. and M. battle

MAHALATH. 2 *Chr.* 11:18

**MAHANAIM.**
*Gen.* 32:2 J. called the place M.
1 *K.* 2:8 when I went to M.

MAJ

**MAHER-SHALAL-HASH-BAZ.**
*Is.* 8:1 write concerning M.

MAHLAH. *Num.* 26:33
MAHLON. *Ruth* 1:2, 5; 4:9,10

**MAID.**
*Gen.* 16:2 go in to my *m.*
6 behold, thy *m.* is in thy hand
30:3 behold, my *m.* Bilhah
*Ex.* 2:5 she sent her *m.*
8 *m.* went and called mother
21:20 if a man smite his *m.*
22:16 if man entice *m.* not betr.
*Deut.* 22:14 fou. her not a *m.* 17
2 *K.* 5:2 bro. captive little *m.*
*Est.* 2:7 *m.* fair and beautiful
*Job* 31:1 why sho. I think on *m.*?
*Prov.* 30:19 way of man with *m.*
*Is.* 24:2 be as with *m.* with mist.
*Jer.* 2:32 can *m.* forget ornam.?
51:22 break young man and *m.*
*Amos* 2:7 and fa. go to same *m.*
*Mat.* 9:24 *m.* is not dead
26:71 another *m.* saw him, *Mark* 14:69; *Luke* 22:56
*Luke* 8:54 called, saying, *m.* arise

**MAID-CHILD.**
*Lev.* 12:5 if she bear a *m.-c.* unc.

**MAIDEN.**
*Gen.* 30:18 given *m.* to my husb.
*Jud.* 19:24 my daughter, a *m.*
2 *Chr.* 36:17 comp. on young *m.*
*Ps.* 123:2 eyes of *m.* to mistress
*Luke* 8:51 father and moth. of *m.*

**MAIDENS.**
*Ex.* 2:5 *m.* walk. along by river
*Ruth* 2:8 abide fast by my *m.*
22 good thou go out with *m.*
1 *Sam.* 9:11 *m.* going to dr. wat.
*Est.* 4:16 I and my *m.* will fast
*Job* 41:5 bind him for thy *m.*?
*Ps.* 78:63 *m.* not giv. to marri.
148:12 y. men and *m.* praise L.
*Prov.* 9:3 hath sent forth her *m.*
31:15 she giveth a portion to *m.*
*Ec.* 2:7 I got me serv. and *m.*
*Ezek.* 44:22 take *m.* of seed of Is.
*Luke* 12:45 ser. begin to beat *m.*

**MAIDS.**
*Est.* 2:9 preferred her and *m.*
*Job* 19:15 *m.* count me stranger
*Lam.* 5:11 ravished *m.* in cities
*Ezek.* 9:6 slay both *m.* and chil.
*Nah.* 2:7 her *m.* shall lead her
*Zec.* 9:17 cheerful, new wine *m.*

**MAID-SERVANT.**
*Ex.* 11:5 first-born of *m.-s.*
20:10 thy *m.-s.* sh. do no work
17 not covet neighbor's *m.-s.*
21:7 sell daughter to be *m.-s.*
27 if he smite out *m.-s.'s* tooth
*Deut.* 5:14 that thy *m.-s.* rest
21 nei. desire neighbor's *m.-s.*
15:17 to thy *m.-s.* do likewise
*Jud.* 9:18 Abimel. son of *m.-s.*
*Job* 31:13 if I did desp. my *m.-s.*
*Jer.* 34:9 man-s. and *m.-s.* go, 10

**MAID-SERVANTS.**
*Gen.* 20:17 Ab. wife and *m.-s.*
31:33 L. entered two *m.-s.* tents
*Deut.* 12:12 rejoice, ye and *m.-s.*
1 *Sam.* 8:16 sh. take your *m.-s.*
2 *Sam.* 6:22 of the *m.-s.* sh. I be
2 *K.* 5:26 time to receive *m.-s.*?

**MAIL.**
1 *Sam.* 17:5 with coat of *m.* 38

**MAIMED.**
*Lev.* 22:22 blind or *m.* shall not
*Mat.* 15:30 those that were *m.*
18:8 bet. enter life *m.* *Mark* 9:43
*Luke* 14:13 mak. feast, call *m.* 21

**MAINSAIL.**
*Acts* 27:40 hoised up *m.* to wind

**MAINTAIN.**
1 *K.* 8:45 then hear and *m.* their cause, 49, 59; 2 *Chr.* 6:35, 39
1 *Chr.* 26:27 to *m.* house of the L.
*Job* 13:15 *m.* mine own ways
*Ps.* 140:12 L. will *m.* afflicted
*Tit.* 3:8 to *m.* good works, 14

**MAINTAINED, EST.**
*Ps.* 9:4 thou hast *m.* my right
16:5 L. is my portion, *m.* my lot

**MAINTENANCE.**
*Ezr.* 4:14 we have *m.* from king
*Prov.* 27:27 *m.* for thy maidens

**MAJESTY.**
1 *Chr.* 29:11 thine, O Lord, is *m.*
25 bestowed on him royal *m.*
*Est.* 1:4 showed honor of his *m.*
*Job* 37:22 with G. is terrible *m.*
40:10 deck thyself now with *m.*

MAK

*Ps.* 21:5 honor and *m.* hast thou
29:4 voice of the L. is full of *m.*
45:3 glory and *m.* 4 in *m.* ride
93:1 Lord is clothed with *m.*
96:6 honor and *m.* are bef. him
104:1 thou art clothed with *m.*
145:5 speak of honor of thy *m.*
12 glorious *m.* of his kingdom
*Is.* 2:10 glory of his *m.* 19, 21
24:14 shall sing for *m.* of the L.
26:10 not behold the *m.* of Lord
*Ezek.* 7:20 ornament, he set in *m.*
*Dan.* 4:30 built for honor of *m.*
36 excellent *m.* added to me
5:18 G. gave Nebuchadnez. *m.*
*Mic.* 5:4 feed in *m.* of name of L.
*Heb.* 1:3 on right hand of *m.* 8:1
2 *Pet.* 1:16 eye-witnes. of his *m.*
*Jude* 25 to God be glory and *m.*

**MAKE.**
*Gen.* 1:26 *m.* man; 2:18 *m.* him
3:6 tree desired to *m.* one wise
12:2 will *m.* thee a great nation, 21:18; 46:3; *Ex.* 32:10
2 *Sam.* 7:11 will *m.* thee a house
*Ps.* 39:4 L. *m.* me to kn. mi. end
90:15 *m.* us glad accord. to days
*Is.* 46:5 to wh. will ye *m.* equal
*Zec.* 12:2 *m.* Jerusalem a cup
*Mal.* 2:15 did not he *m.* one?
*Mat.* 27:65 *m.* it sure as ye can
*Mark* 5:39 why *m.* ye this ado?
*John* 10:24 long *m.* us to doubt?
*Eph.* 2:15 to *m.* in himself of tw.
*Rev.* 21:5 I *m.* all things new

*See* AFRAID, ATONEMENT, COVENANT, DESOLATE, DESOLATION, END, FIRE, GOOD.

**MAKE haste.**
*Deut.* 32:35 come on them *m. h.*
2 *Chr.* 35:21 G. comman. to *m. h.*
*Est.* 5:5 cause Haman *m. h.* 6:10
*Job* 20:2 for this I *m. haste*
*Ps.* 38:22 *m. haste* to help me, O Lord, 40:13; 70:1; 71:12
70:5 needy, *m. h.* to me, 141:1
*Prov.* 1:16 *m. h.* shed b. *Is.* 59:7
*Cant.* 8:14 *m. haste,* my beloved
*Is.* 28:16 believeth sh. not *m. h.*
49:17 thy children sh. *m. haste*
*Jer.* 9:18 *m. h.* take up wailing
*Nah.* 2:5 *m. haste* to wall thereof
*Acts* 22:18 *m. h.* out of Jerusalem

*See* KNOWN.

**MAKE manifest.**
1 *Cor.* 4:5 *m. m.* counsels of hea.
*Eph.* 5:13 wh. doth *m. m.* is light
*Col.* 4:4 may *m.* it *m.* as I ought

*See* MENTION, NOISE.

**MAKE ready.**
*Ps.* 11:2 they *m. r.* their arrow
21:12 when shalt *m. r.* thine ar.
*Ezek.* 7:14 blown trump. to *m. r.*
*Mark* 14:15 *m. r.* *Luke* 22:12
*Luke* 1:17 *m. r.* a peo. prepared
17:8 rather say, *m. r.* wherew.

**MAKE speed.**
2 *Sam.* 15:14 *m. speed* to depart
*Is.* 5:19 let him *m. s.* and hasten

**MAKE waste.**
*Lev.* 26:31 I will *m.* your cit. *w.*
*Is.* 42:15 I will *m. w.* mountains
*Ezek.* 5:14 I will *m.* Jerusa. *w.*
29:10 *m.* land of Egypt *w.* 30:12

**MAKER, S.**
*Job* 4:17 more pure than his M.?
32:22 my M. will soon take me
35:10 where is God my M.?
36:3 ascribe righteou. to my M.
*Ps.* 95:6 kneel before L. our M.
*Prov.* 14:31 reproacheth his M.
17:5 mock. poor, reproach. M.
22:2 rich and poor, L. M. of all
*Is.* 1:31 the *m.* of it as a spark
17:7 shall man look to his M.
22:11 have not looked to the *m.*
45:9 woe to him striv. with M.
16 go to confusion *m.* of idols
51:13 forgettest the L. thy M.
54:5 thy M. is thy husband
*Jer.* 33:2 thus saith the L. the M.
*Hos.* 8:14 Is. hath forgot. his M.
*Hab.* 2:18 what profiteth graven image that *m.* hath graven?
*Heb.* 11:10 builder and *m.* is God

**MAKEST.**
*Is.* 45:9 shall the clay say to him that fash. it, What *m.* thou?
*John* 8:53 whom *m.* thou thys.?
10:33 being a man *m.* thyself G.

**MAKETH.**
*Deut.* 29:12 oath which the L. *m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:6 L. killeth and *m.* alive
7 the L. *m.* poor and *m.* rich

*Is.* 44:24 I am L. th. *m.* all thin.
*Acts* 9:34 Jesus C. *m.* thee whole
1 *Cor.* 4:7 who *m.* thee to differ?
2 *Cor.* 2:2 who is he th. *m.* glad?
*Rev.* 21:27 what. *m.* a lie, 22:15

**MAKETH haste.**

*Prov.* 28:20 *m. haste* to be rich

**MAKING.**

*Ps.* 19:7 the testimony of the L. is sure, *m.* wise simple
*Ec.* 12:12 of *m.* books no end
*Mark* 7:13 *m.* word of G. none eff.
*John* 5:18 *m.* hims. equal wi. G.
2 *Cor.* 6:10 yet *m.* many rich
*Eph.* 1:16 *m.* mention of you, 1 *Thes.* 1:2; *Phile.* 4
*Phil.* 1:4 prayer for you, *m.* req.
*Jude* 22 have compassion, *m.* dif.

**MAKING, Noun.**

*Ezek.* 27:16 wares of thy *m.* 18

MAKKEDAH. *Jos.* 10:10, 16, 20, 28
MALCHAM. *Zep.* 1:5
MALCHUS. *John* 18:10

**MALE.**

*Gen.* 17:23 ev. *m.* circ. 34:15, 22, 24
*Ex.* 13:12 the *m.* shall be Lord's, 34:19; *Luke* 2:23
*Lev.* 1:3 a *m.* without blemish, 10; 4:23; 22:19
7:6 every *m.* am. priests sh. eat
*Num.* 1:2 every *m.* by their polls
3:15 every *m.* from a month old
31:17 kill ev. *m.* am. little ones
*Deut.* 20:13 shalt smite every *m.*
*Jud.* 21:11 ye sh. destroy ev. *m.*
1 *K.* 11:15 smitten every *m.* 16
*Mal.* 1:14 wh. hath in flock a *m.*
*See* FEMALE.

**MALE-CHILDREN.**

*Jos.* 17:2 were *m.-c.* of Manas.

**MALEFACTOR, S.**

*Luke* 23:32 two *m.* led with him
33 they crucified him, and *m.*
*John* 18:30 if he were not a *m.*

**MALES.**

*Gen.* 34:25 Si. and Levi slew *m.*
*Ex.* 12:48 *m.* be circumcised
13:15 sacri. to L. all being *m.*
23:17 thy *m.* shall appear before the Lord God, *Deut.* 16:16
*Num.* 31:7 Midianites, slew *m.*
*Deut.* 15:19 firstling *m.* sanctify
*Jos.* 5:4 *m.* came out of Egypt
2 *Chr.* 31:19 gi. portions to all *m.*

**MALICE.**

1 *Cor.* 5:8 not with leaven of *m.*
14:20 howbeit in *m.* be ye chil.
*Eph.* 4:31 put away fr. you all *m.*
*Col.* 3:8 also put off all these, *m.*
*Tit.* 3:3 sometimes living in *m.*
1 *Pet.* 2:1 laying aside all *m.*

**MALICIOUS.**

3 *John* 10 ag. us with *m.* words

**MALICIOUSNESS.**

*Rom.* 1:29 with unrighteous. *m.*
1 *Pet.* 2:16 for a cloak of *m.*

**MALIGNITY.**

*Rom.* 1:29 full of envy, mur. *m.*

**MALLOWS.**

*Job* 30:4 cut up *m.* by bushes

**MAMMON.**

*Mat.* 6:24 G. and *m.* *Luke* 16:13
*Luke* 16:9 friends of *m.* of unr. 11

**MAMRE.**

*Gen.* 13:18 A. dwelt in M. 14:13
14:24 Eshcol, M. let th. portion
23:17 bef. M. 19; 49:30; 50:13

**MAN.**

*Gen.* 1:26 God said, Let us make *m.* in our image, 27; 9:6
2:7 L. G. formed *m.* of the dust
18 is not good *m.* sho. be alone
25 both naked, *m.* and his wife
3:22 the *m.* is bec. as one of us
6:3 Sp. shall not strive with *m.*
19:8 I have two daughters wh. have not kn. *m.* *Num.* 31:35
24:65 what *m.* is this walketh?
*Deut.* 4:32 since day G. creat. *m.*
5:24 God doth talk with *m.*
8:3 *m.* doth not live by bread only, *Mat.* 4:4; *Luke* 4:4
20:19 tree of the field is *m.* life
*Jos.* 7:14 come *m.* by *m.* 17, 18
*Jud.* 8:21 as *m.* is, so strength
9:13 wine cheereth G. and *m.*
16:7 weak as another *m.* 11, 17
1 *Sam.* 9:6 *m.* of G. honorable *m.*
16:7 Lord seeth not as *m.* seeth
2 *Sam.* 12:7 said, Th. art the *m.*
16:7 come out, thou bloody *m.* 8
2 *K.* 9:11 ye know the *m.*

2 *Chr.* 19:6 ye judge not for *m.*
*Job* 4:17 sh. *m.* be mo. just th. G.
7:17 what is *m.* that thou sho. magnify him? 15:14; *Ps.* 8:4; 144:3; *Heb.* 2:6
9:2 how sh. *m.* be just wi. G.?
10:4 or seest thou as *m.* seeth?
5 are thy days as days of *m.*?
11:12 vain *m.* would be wise
15:7 art thou first *m.* born?
14 wh. is *m.* th. he sh. be cle.?
25:6 much less *m.* that is worm
32:13 G. thrusteth down, not *m.*
33:12 God is greater than *m.*
*Ps.* 56:11 not afr. wh. *m.* can do
78:25 *m.* did eat angels' food
80:17 thy hand be on the *m.*
104:23 *m.* goeth forth to work
118:6 not fear wh. *m.* can do
*Prov.* 20:24 *m.'s* goings are of L.
*Ec.* 6:11 what is *m.* the better?
12 kno. what is good for *m.*?
*Hos.* 11:9 I am God, and not *m.*
*Mic.* 6:8 show. O *m.* wh. is good
*Zec.* 13:7 ag. *m.* that is my fellow
*Mat.* 19:6 what G. ha. joined, let not *m.* put asun. *Mark* 10:9
26:72 I do not know the *m.* 74
*Mark* 2:27 sab. was made for *m.*
*Luke* 5:20 *m.* thy sins forgiven
18:4 fear not G. nor regard *m.*
22:58 Peter said, *m.* I am not
60 *m.* I kn. not what thou say.
23:53 laid in sepulchre wherein nev. *m.* was laid, *John* 19:41
*John* 2:25 knew what was in *m.*
19:5 Pilate said, Behold the *m.*
1 *Cor.* 2:11 what *m.* knoweth the things of a *m.*?
10:13 tempta. as is com. to *m.*
11:3 head of the woman is *m.*
8 the *m.* is not of the woman
9 but the woman for the *m.*
11 nor is the *m.* with. the wo. nor woman without the *m.*
12 even so is *m.* by woman
15:21 by *m.* came death, by *m.*
45 first *m.* Adam was made
47 first *m.* is of the earth; the second *m.* is the L. fr. hea.
2 *Cor.* 4:16 tho' our outward *m.* perish, inward *m.* is renew.
*Gal.* 1:1 not of men, nei. by *m.*
11 I preached not after *m.*
*Eph.* 2:15 ma. of tw. one new *m.*
3:16 by his Sp. in the inner *m.*
4:24 ye have put on new *m.*
*Col.* 3:10 put on new *m.* renewed
1 *Thes.* 4:8 despi. not *m.* but G.
1 *Tim.* 2:5 one Mediator bet. G. and men, the *m.* Chr. Jesus
1 *Pet.* 3:4 hidden *m.* of the heart

**A MAN.**

*Gen.* 4:23 for I have slain *a m.*
19:31 not *a m.* to come in unto
41:38 *a m.* in whom Sp. of G. is
49:6 in their anger slew *a m.*
1 *Sam.* 13:14 L. sought him *a m.*
14:36 let us not leave *a m.*
16:17 provide me *a m.* can play
17:8 choose you *a m.* for you
10 give me *a m.* we may fight
25:17 *a m.* cannot speak to him
30:17 there escaped not *a m.*
2 *Sam.* 3:34 as *a m.* falleth before
20:1 there happened to be *a m.*
1 *K.* 2:2 and show thyself *a m.*
4 not fail *a m.* on throne, 8:25
20:39 behold, *a m.* turned aside
2 *K.* 10:21 th. was not *a m.* left
1 *Chr.* 22:9 shall be *a m.* of rest
2 *Chr.* 6:16 not fail th. *a m.* 7:18
*Neh.* 6:11 sho. such *a m.* flee?
*Job* 2:4 all *a m.* ha. give for life
3:23 why is light given to *a m.*
4:17 *a m.* be more pure th. M.?
9:32 he is not *a m.* as I am
12:14 behold, he shut. up *a m.*
14:14 if *a m.* die, sh. he live ag.?
16:21 O that one mi. plead for *a m.* with G. as *a m.* pleadeth
22:2 can *a m.* be profit. to God?
34:29 whet. ag. nation or *a m.*
35:8 thy wicked. may hurt *a m.*
37:20 if *a m.* speak
38:3 gird loins like *a m.* 40:7
*Ps.* 38:14 as *a m.* heareth not
55:13 it was thou, *a m.* equal
88:4 *a m.* th. hath no strength
105:17 he sent *a m.* before them
147:10 not pleas. in legs of *a m.*
*Prov.* 3:30 strive not with *a m.*
14:12 seem. right to *a m.* 16:25
16:2 all ways of *a m.* are clean
7 when *a m.'s* ways please L.
27:21 so is *a m.* to his praise
28:12 wicked rise *a m.* hidden

*Prov.* 28:23 he that rebuketh *a m.*
29:20 seest th. *a m.* th. is hasty?
*Ec.* 2:26 God giv. to *a m.* good
4:4 *a m.* is envied of neighbor
6:2 *a m.* wh. G. ha. given rich.
12 who tell *a m.* what sh. be?
10:14 *a m.* cannot tell wh. sh.
*Cant.* 8:7 if *a m.* would give all
*Is.* 6:5 *a m.* of unclean lips
13:12 make *a m.* more prec.
17:7 at that day shall *a m.* look
28:20 *a m.* can stretch himself
29:21 make *a m.* an offender
32:2 *a m.* shall be a hiding pl.
47:3 I will not meet th. as *a m.*
53:3 he is *a m.* of sorrows
58:5 day for *a m.* to afflict soul?
*Jer.* 4:29 not *a m.* dwell therein
5:1 seek if ye can find *a m.*
15:10 borne me *a m.* of strife
16:20 shall *a m.* make gods?
22:30 *a m.* that shall not prosp.
23:9 *a m.* wine hath overcome
30:6 whether *a m.* doth travail?
31:22 woman sh. compass *a m.*
33:17 D. shall never want *a m.*
18 nor shall priest want *a m.*
35:19 Jon. shall not want *a m.*
50:42 array like *a m.* to battle
*Lam.* 3:26 it is good for *a m.*
27 good for *a m.* he bear yoke
39 *a m.* for punishment of sins
*Ezek.* 22:30 I sought for *a m.*
28:2 thou art *a m.* and not G. 9
33:2 if people of land take *a m.*
*Dan.* 2:10 not *a m.* on earth can
7:4 st. as *a m.* and *a m.'s* heart
10:11 O Daniel, *a m.* beloved
*Hos.* 9:12 shall not be *a m.* left
11:4 drew th. wi. cords of *a m.*
*Amos* 2:7 *a m.* and fa. go to maid
5:19 as if *a m.* did flee fr. lion
*Mic.* 2:2 oppress *a m.* and house
7:6 *a m.'s* enemies the men of his own house, *Mat.* 10:36
*Mal.* 3:17 as *a m.* spareth his son
*Mat.* 8:9 am *a m.* und. au. *Lu.* 7:8
10:35 to set *a m.* at variance
12:12 is *a m.* better than sheep?
15:11 out of mouth defileth *a m.*
19:3 is it lawful for *a. m.* to put away wife? *Mark* 10:2
22:24 if *a m.* die, having no ch.
26:18 go into city, to such *a m.* *Mark* 14:13; *Luke* 22:10
*Luke* 1:34 seeing I kn. not *a m.*
5:8 for I am a sinful *m.* O Lord
*John* 1:6 *a m.* sent from God
30 *a m.* who is pref. before me
3:3 exc. *a m.* be born again, 5
4 can *a m.* be born when old?
27 *a m.* can receive nothing
4:29 come, see *a m.* which told
7:23 because I made *a m.*
8:40 *a m.* that hath told you
9:11 *a m.* called Jes. made clay
16 can *a m.* do such miracles?
10:33 being *a m.* mak. thyself G.
14:23 if *a m.* love me
16:21 for joy that *a m.* is born
*Acts* 2:22 J. *a m.* approved of G.
10:26 I myself am also *a m.*
13:22 D. *a m.* after my heart
41 though *a m.* declare to you
16:9 there stood *a m.* of Maced.
21:39 I am *a m.* who am a Jew
*Rom.* 2:21 *a m.* sh. not steal
22 *a m.* sho. not commit adul.
3:5 I sp. as *a m.* 7:1 dominion
1 *Cor.* 9:8 say I th. thin. as *a m.*
11:7 *a m.* ought not cover head
28 let *a m.* examine himself
13:11 wh. *a m.* put away child.
2 *Cor.* 2:6 sufficient to such *a m.*
8:12 according to that *a m.* ha.
12:2 I knew *a m.* in Christ, 3
4 not lawful for *a m.* to utter
*Gal.* 2:16 *a m.* not justified
6:1 *a m.* be overtaken in fault
3 if *a m.* think himself some
*Phil.* 2:8 found in fash. as *a m.*
1 *Tim.* 1:8 if *a m.* use it lawfully
3:1 if *a m.* desire office of bish.
5 if *a m.* know not how to rule
2 *Tim.* 2:5 if *a m.* strive
21 if *a m.* theref. purge himse.
*Jam.* 1:23 like *a m.* beholding
2:2 if th. come *a m.* with ring
14 thou. *a m.* say, he hath fai.
18 *a m.* say, Thou hast faith
24 by works *a m.* is justified
1 *Pet.* 2:19 if *a m.* for conscience
2 *Pet.* 2:19 of wh. *a m.* is overc.
1 *John* 4:20 if *a m.* say, I love G.
*Rev.* 4:7 beast had a face as *a m.*

**Any MAN.**

*Gen.* 24:16 nor had *a. m.* kn. her
*Ex.* 24:14 if *a. m.* have matters
34:3 nor let *a. m.* be seen thro'
24 nor shall *any m.* desire land
*Num.* 6:9 if *any m.* die suddenly
21:9 if serpent had bitten *a. m.*
*Deut.* 19:11 if *any m.* hate neigh.
22:8 if *any m.* fall from thence
*Jos.* 1:5 not *a. m.* be able to sta.
*Jud.* 4:20 if *any m.* inquire, Is there *any m.* here?
16:17 and be like *a.* other *m.*
18:7 no business with *a. m.* 28
1 *Sam.* 2:16 *a. m.* said, Fail not
2 *Sam.* 15:5 wh. *a. m.* came nigh
19:22 sh. *a. m.* be put to death
21:4 nor for us sh. th. kill *a. m.*
1 *K.* 8:38 if supplication be made by *any m.* 2 *Chr.* 6:29
2 *K.* 4:29 meet *a. m.* salute h. n.
2 *Chr.* 6:5 nor chose I *any m.*
*Neh.* 2:12 nor told I *a. m.* wh. G.
*Job* 32:21 not accept *any m.*
*Prov.* 30:2 more brutish th. *a. m.*
*Is.* 52:14 more marred th. *a. m.*
*Jer.* 44:26 in mouth of *any m.*
*Ezek.* 9:6 come not near *any m.*
*Dan.* 6:7 ask petition of *a. m.* 12
*Mat.* 5:40 if *any m.* sue thee
11:27 nor know. *a. m.* the Fat.
12:19 nor sh. *a. m.* hear voice
16:24 if *any m.* will come after me, *Luke* 9:23
21:3 if *a. m.* say aught to you *Mark* 11:3; *Luke* 19:31
22:16 nor carest thou for *a. m.*
46 nor durst *any m.* fr. th. day
24:23 if *any m.* say, Lo here is Christ, *Mark* 13:21
*Mark* 1:44 say nothing to *a. m.*
4:23 if *a. m.* hath ears to hear, 7:16; *Rev.* 13:9
5:4 neit. could *a. m.* tame him
9:30 not that *a. m.* sho. know it
*Luke* 14:26 if *a. m.* come to me
19:8 taken any thing from *a. m.*
*John* 4:33 hath *a. m.* bro. aught
6:46 not th. *a. m.* hath seen F.
51 if *any m.* eat of this bread
7:17 if *a. m.* do his will know
37 *a. m.* thirst, let him come
10:9 by me if *any m.* enter in
11:57 if *a. m.* knew wh. he were
12:26 if *any m.* serve me
47 if *any m.* hear my words
16:30 not that *a. m.* should ask
*Acts* 19:38 a matter ag. *any m.*
27:22 be no loss of *a. m.'s* life
*Rom.* 8:9 if *a. m.* ha. not S. of C.
1 *Cor.* 3:12 if *a. m.* build on fou.
14 *a. m.* work; 15 work burnt
18 if *a. m.* am. you seem. wise
8:2 if *a. m.* among you think
3 *a. m.* love God, 11:34 hunger
10:28 if *a. m.* say this is offered
16:22 if *a. m.* love not the L. J.
2 *Cor.* 5:17 if *any m.* be in Chr.
10:7 if *any m.* trust to himself
12:6 lest *a. m.* sho. think of me
*Gal.* 1:9 if *a. m.* pre. other gosp.
*Eph.* 2:9 lest *any m.* should boa.
1 *Thes.* 5:15 for evil to *any m.*
2 *Thes.* 3:8 nor eat *a. m.'s* bread
*Heb.* 4:11 *a. m.* fall after same
10:38 but if *any m.* draw back
12:15 *a. m.* fail of grace of God
*Jam.* 1:13 nor tempteth *any m.*
1 *Pet.* 4:11 if *any m.* speak
1 *John* 2:1 if *a. m.* sin, ha. advo.
15 if *any m.* love the world
27 need not that *any m.* teach
*Rev.* 3:20 if *a. m.* hear my voice
22:18 if *a. m.* add to these thin.
19 if *any m.* take away words
*See* BEAST, BLESSED, CURSED.

**MAN-CHILD.**

*Gen.* 17:10 *m.-c.* be circumc. 12
14 uncircumc. *m.-c.* be cut off
*Lev.* 12:2 if wom. ha. borne *m.-c.*
1 *Sam.* 1:11 give to handm. *m.-c.*
*Job* 3:3 it was said, There is a *m.-c.* conceived, *Jer.* 20:15
*Is.* 66:7 deliv. of *m.-c.* *Rev.* 12:5
*Rev.* 12:13 wom. bro. forth *m.-c.*
*See* EACH.

**Every MAN.**

*Gen.* 16:12 his hand be ag. *e. m.*
45:1 cause *e. m.* to go out
*Deut.* 16:17 *e. m.* give as able
2 *Sam.* 13:9 they went out *e. m.*
*Phil.* 2:4 look not *e. m.* on his
*See* EVIL, FOOLISH.

**MAN of God.**

*Deut.* 33:1 M. *m. of G.* *Jos.* 14:6
*Jud.* 13:6 *m. of G.* came to me
1 *Sam.* 2:27 a *m. of G.* to Eli
9:6 there is in city a *m. of G.*

MAN

1 *Sam.* 9:7 not a pr. to br. *m. of G.*
1 *K.* 12:22 Shem. the *m. of G.*
13:1 came *m. of G.* out Judah
26 *m. of G.* who was disobed.
17:18 do with thee, O *m. of G.?*
24 that thou art *m. of G.*
20:28 there came a *m. of God*
2 *K.* 1:9 *m. of G.* king said, 11
13 O *m. of G.* let my life be
4:16 thou *m. of God*, do not lie
40 O *m. of G.* death in pot
42 brought *m. of God* bread
5:14 accord. to saying *m. of G.*
6:10 to place *m. of G.* told him
7:2 lord answered *m. of G.* 19
17 people trod on *m. of G.* 18
8:2 after the saying of *m. of G.*
7 *m. of God; m. of God* wept
8 and go meet the *m. of God*
13:19 *m. of G.* wroth with him
23:16 to word which *m. of God*
17 it is sepulchre of *m. of God*
1 *Chr.* 23:14 concern. M. the *m. of G.* 2 *Chr.* 30:16; *Ezr.* 3:2
2 *Chr.* 8:14 D. the *m. of G. Neh.* 12:24, 36
25:7 came a *m. of G.* to Amaz.
9 *m. of G.* answered, the Lord
*Jer.* 35:4 son of Igda. a *m. of G.*
1 *Tim.* 6:11 O *m. of G.* flee these
2 *Tim.* 3:17 *m. of G.* be perfect.

*See* GOOD.

**Mighty MAN.**

*Jud.* 6:12 L. is with thee, *m. m.*
11:1 Jephthah was a *m. m.*
*Ruth* 2:1 N. had kinsman *m. m.*
1 *Sam.* 9:1 Kish a Benj. *m. m.*
16:18 David *m. m.* 2 *Sam.* 17:10
1 *K.* 11:28 Jeroboam was *m. m.*
2 *K.* 5:1 Naaman was a *m. m.*
1 *Chr.* 12:4 Ismaiah a *m. m.* 30
2 *Chr.* 17:17 Eliada *m. m.* of val.
28:7 Zichri, *m. m.* of Ephraim
*Job* 22:8 as *m. m.* he had earth.
*Ps.* 33:16 *m. m.* not deliv. by str.
52:1 boast. in mischief, *m. m.*
78:65 L. awaked like a *m. m.*
127:4 arrows in hand of *m. m.*
*Is.* 3:2 L. doth take away *m. m.*
5:15 *m. m.* shall be humbled
31:8 fall wi. sw. not of a *m. m.*
42:13 L. go forth as a *m. m.*
*Jer.* 9:23 nor let the *m. m.* glory
14:9 shouldest be as a *m. m.*
46:6 *m. m.* escape; 12 stumbled
*Zep.* 1:14 *m. m.* shall cry bitterly
*Zec.* 9:13 as sword of a *m. m.*
10:7 Eph. shall be like a *m. m.*

**No MAN.**

*Gen.* 31:50 *no m.* is with us
41:44 with. thee *no m.* lift hand
*Ex.* 16:19 let *no m.* leave of it
29 let *no m.* go out of his place
22:10 driv. away, *no m.* seeing
33:20 *no m.* sh. see me and live
34:3 *no m.* sh. come up wi. thee
*Num.* 5:19 if *no m.* ha. lain with
*Deut.* 7:24 *no m.* able to st. 11:25
34:6 *no m.* know. his sepulchre
*Jos.* 23:9 *no m.* hath been able
*Jud.* 11:39 J. daugh. knew *no m.*
21:12 virgins th. had kno. *no m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:9 by stre. *no m.* prevail
26:12 *no m.* saw nor knew it
1 *K.* 8:46 for there is *no m.* that sinneth not, 2 *Chr.* 6:36
2 *K.* 7:5 was *no m.* in camp, 10
23:18 let *no m.* move his bones
1 *Chr.* 16:21 he suffered *no m.* to do them wrong, *Ps.* 105:14
*Est.* 5:12 queen let *no m.* come
8:8 *no m.* reverse; 9:2 withstand
*Job* 11:3 *no m.* make thee asha.?
20:21 *no m.* look for his goods
24:22 *no m.* is sure of his life
38:26 wh. *no m.* is, wher. *no m.*
*Ps.* 22:6 I am worm, and *no m.*
142:4 there was *no m. Is.* 41:28; 59:16; *Jer.* 4:25
*Prov.* 1:24 and *no m.* regarded
*Ec.* 8:8 *no m.* ha. power over sp.
9:1 *no m.* know. love or hatred
*Is.* 9:19 *no m.* shall spare bro.
24:10 *no m.* come; 33:8 regard.
50:2 when I came, was th. *no m.*
57:1 and *no m.* layeth it to hea. *Jer.* 12:11
60:15 *no m.* went through thee
*Jer.* 2:6 *no m.* dwelt; 8:6 report
22:30 *no m.* of his seed sh. pros.
30:17 Zion, whom *no m.* seeketh
36:19 let *no m.* know wh. ye be
38:24 *no m.* know these words
40:15 *no m.* know; 41:4 knew it
44:2 *no m.* dwell. therein, 51:43
49:18 *no m.* abide, 33; 50:40

MAN

*Lam.* 4:4 *no m.* breaketh it
*Ezek.* 14:15 *no m.* pass through
44:2 *no m.* sh. enter in by gate
*Hos.* 4:4 let *no m.* reprove anoth.
*Zep.* 3:6 so that there is *no m.*
*Zec.* 1:21 *no m.* did lift his head
7:14 that *no m.* passed through
*Mat.* 6:24 *no m.* can serve two masters, *Luke* 16:13
8:4 tell *no m.* 16:20; *Mark* 7:36; *Luke* 5:14; 9:21
9:30 *no m.* know it, *Mark* 5:43; 7:24; 8:30; 9:9
11:27 *no m.* knoweth the Son but the Father, *Luke* 10:22
17:8 they saw *no m.* save Jesus
22:46 *no m.* was able to answer
23:9 call *no m.* father on earth
24:36 that day and hour know. *no m. Mark* 13:32
*Mark* 10:29 *no m.* that hath left house, *Luke* 18:29
11:14 *no m.* eat fruit of thee
12:14 know thou care. for *no m.*
*Luke* 3:14 vio. to *no m.* 10:4 sal.
*John* 1:18 *no m.* hath seen God, 1 *John* 4:12
5:22 the Father judgeth *no m.*
6:44 *no m.* can come to me, 65
7:30 *no m.* laid hands, 44; 8:20
8:11 *no m.* L. 15 I judge *no m.*
9:4 night com. *no m.* can work
10:18 *no m.* taketh it from me
29 *no m.* able to pluck th. out
13:28 *no m.* at table knew why
14:6 *no m.* com. to F. but by me
*Acts* 4:17 that th. speak to *no m.*
5:13 durst *no m.* join himself
23 we found *no m.* within
9:7 hear. voice, seeing *no m.* 8
18:10 *no m.* shall set on thee
*Rom.* 13:8 owe *no m.* any thing
14:7 and *no m.* dieth to himself
1 *Cor.* 2:11 thi. of G. know. *no m.*
15 he himself judged of *no m.*
3:11 other found. can *no m.* lay
18 let *no m.* deceive himself, 21
10:24 let *no m.* seek his own
2 *Cor.* 5:16 know *no m.* after fle.
7:2 wrong. *no m.* corrupt. *no m.*
*Gal.* 3:11 *no m.* justified by law
*Eph.* 5:6 *no m.* decei. 2 *Thes.* 2:3
29 *no m.* ever hated own flesh
2 *Tim.* 4:16 first ans. *no m.* stood
*Tit.* 3:2 to speak evil of *no m.*
*Heb.* 5:4 *no m.* taketh this honor
12:14 without whi. *no m.* see L.
*Jam.* 3:8 tongue can *no m.* tame
*Rev.* 2:17 a name *no m.* knoweth
3:7 shutteth, and *no m.* openeth
8 *no m.* shut it; 11 take crown
5:3 *no m.* able to open book, 4
13:17 *no m.* might buy or sell
14:3 *no m.* could learn that song
15:8 *no m.* able to enter temple
19:12 a name writ. *no m.* knew

**Of MAN.**

2 *Sam.* 7:19 is th. manner *of m.?*
*Prov.* 30:19 way *of m.* wi. maid
*Ec.* 12:13 whole duty *of m.*
*Rev.* 13:18 the number *of a m.*
21:17 according to meas. *of a m.*

*See* OLD.

**One MAN.**

*Gen.* 42:11 are all *o. m.* sons, 13
*Num.* 14:15 tho. kill peo. as *o. m.*
31:49 there lacketh not *one m.*
*Jos.* 23:10 *o. m.* sh. chase thous.
*Jud.* 20:1 cong. gather. as *o. m.*
8 all the people arose as *o. m.*
2 *Sam.* 19:14 as heart of *o. m.*
*Ec.* 7:28 *o. m.* am. a thousand
*Is.* 4:1 sev. wom. take hold *o. m.*
*John* 11:50 *o. m.* die for peo. 18:14
*Rom.* 5:12 by *o. m.* sin ent. wor.
15 which is by *one m.* Jesus
17 by *o. m.* offence death reig.
19 as by *one m.* disobedience
14:5 *one m.* esteemeth one day
1 *Tim.* 5:9 hav. been wi. of *o. m.*

*See* POOR, RICH, RIGHTEOUS.

**MAN-SERVANT.**

*Ex.* 20:10 not do work, thy *m.-s. Deut.* 5:14
17 neighbor's *m.-s. Deut.* 5:21
21:27 smite out *m.-s.'s* tooth
32 if the ox shall push a *m.-s. Deut.* 12:18 thou and thy *m.-s.*
16:11 rejoice, thou and *m.-s.* 14
*Job* 31:13 if I did desp. my *m.-s.*
*Jer.* 34:9 let his *m.-s.* go free, 10

**MAN-SLAYER, S.**

*Num.* 35:6 six cities for *m.-s.*
12 that the *m.-s.* die not
1 *Tim.* 1:9 law was ma. for *m.-s.*

MAN

**Son of MAN.**

*Num.* 23:19 nor *s. of m.* repent
*Job* 25:6 *s. of m.* which is worm
*Ps.* 8:4 and the *s. of m.* that thou visitest him, *Heb.* 2:6
80:17 *s. of m.* th. madest strong
144:3 *s. of m.* makest account
146:3 put not trust in *s. of m.*
*Is.* 51:12 not afraid of *son of m.*
56:2 blessed is *s. of m.* lay. hold
*Jer.* 49:18 nor shall the *son of m.* dwell in it, 33; 50:40
51:43 nei. doth any *s. of m.* pass
*Ezek.* 8:15 seen, O *s. of m.?* 17
21:6 sigh, *s. of m.* with bittern.
*Dan.* 7:13 one like the *Son of m. Rev.* 1:13; 14:14
*Mat.* 8:20 *S. of m.* ha. not where to lay his head, *Luke* 9:58
9:6 *S. of m.* ha. power to forgi. sins, *Mark* 2:10; *Luke* 5:24
10:23 not gone, *S. of m.* come
11:19 *S. of m.* came, *Luke* 7:34
12:8 *S. of m.* is Lord even of sab. *Mark* 2:28; *Luke* 6:5
32 whosoever speaketh against *Son of m. Luke* 12:10
40 *S. of m.* 3 days and nights
13:37 sow. good seed is *S. of m.*
41 *S. of m.* send forth angels
16:13 say that I, *S. of m.* am?
17:9 *S. of m.* be risen, *Mark* 9:9
22 *S. of m.* shall be betrayed, 20:18; 26:2, 45; *Mark* 14:41; *Luke* 9:44
24:27 so shall coming of *S. of m.*
be, 37, 39; *Luke* 17:26
30 shall see *Son of m.* coming, *Mark* 13:26; *Luke* 21:27
44 in such hour as ye think not *S. of m.* cometh, *Luke* 12:40
25:31 *S. of m.* come in glory
26:24 the *Son of m.* goeth, *Mark* 14:21; *Luke* 22:22
*Mark* 8:38 of him shall *S. of m.* be ashamed when he come.
9:12 it is written of *Son of m.*
31 the *S. of m.* is delivered, 10:33; *Luke* 24:7
13:34 *S. of m.* as man taking
*Luke* 6:22 repr. you for *S. of m.*
9:22 *Son of m.* must suffer, 26
56 *S. of m.* not come to destr.
11:30 so shall *Son of m.* be, 17:24
12:8 him shall *S. of m.* confess
17:22 to see day of *S. of m.*
18:8 when *Son of m.* cometh
19:10 *S. of m.* come to save lost
21:36 to stand before *S. of m.*
22:48 betray. *S. of m.* wi. kiss?
*John* 1:51 descending on *S. of m.*
3:13 even *Son of m.* in heaven
14 so must *Son of m.* be lifted
5:27 because he is the *S. of m.*
6:27 *S. of m.* sh. give unto you
53 exc. ye eat flesh of *S. of m.*
62 shall see *S. of m.* ascend
8:28 ye have lift up *S. of m.*
12:23 *S. of m.* should be glorif.
34 the *S. of m.* must be lifted up, who is this *S. of m.?*
13:31 now is *S. of m.* glorified
*Acts* 7:56 *S. of m.* on right hand

*See* SON.

**That MAN.**

*Lev.* 17:9 *t. m.* be cut off from p.
20:3 I will set my face against *that m.* 5; *Ezek.* 14:8
*Num.* 9:13 not offer. *t. m.* bear
*Deut.* 17:5 stone *that m.* 12
22:18 take *t. m.* chastise him
25:9 so sh. it be done to *that m.*
29:20 jealousy smoke aga. *t. m.*
*Jos.* 22:20 *t. m.* perished not al.
*Ps.* 37:37 end of *t. m.* is peace
87:5 this and *t. m.* born in her
*Acts* 17:31 *t. m.* he hath ordained
2 *Thes.* 2:3 *t. m.* be revealed
3:14 note *t. m.* have no comp.
*Jam.* 1:7 let not *that m.* think

**This MAN.**

*Gen.* 24:58 wilt go with *t. m.?*
26:11 he that toucheth *this m.*
*Ex.* 10:7 how lo. *t. m.* be snare?
*Deut.* 22:16 gave my dau. to *t. m.*
*Jud.* 19:23 *t. m.* come to house
24 to *t. m.* do not so vile a th.
1 *Sam.* 1:3 *t. m.* went yearly
10:27 said, How sh. *t. m.* save?
17:25 seen *this m.* come up?
25:25 let not my lord reg. *t. m.*
1 *K.* 20:7 *t. m.* seeketh mischief
39 and said, Keep *this m.*
2 *K.* 5:7 *this m.* sends to recover
*Neh.* 1:11 mercy in sight of *t. m.*
*Est.* 9:4 *t. m.* M. waxed greater

MAN

*Job* 1:3 *t. m.* greatest of men
*Ps.* 87:4 *this m.* born there, 5, 6
*Is.* 66:2 to *this m.* will I look
*Jer.* 22:30 write *this m.* childless
26:11 *t. m.* is worthy to die, 16
38:4 *t. m.* seeketh not welfare
*Dan.* 8:16 *t. m.* understand vision
*Jon.* 1:14 nor per. for *t. m.'s* life
*Mic.* 6:5 *this m.* shall be peace
*Mat.* 8:9 I say to *this m.* Go
13:54 whence had *this m.* this wisdom? *Mark* 6:2
27:47 *this m.* calleth for Elias
*Mark* 14:71 I know not *this m.*
15:39 *this m.* was Son of God
*Luke* 14:9 thee, Give *t. m.* place
22:56 *t. m.* was also with him
23:4 I find no fault in *t. m.* 14
18 saying, Away with *this m.*
*John* 7:27 we know *this m.*
46 never man spake like *t. m.*
18:17 one of *this m.'s* disciples?
40 not *this m.* but Barabbas
19:12 if thou let *this m.* go
21:21 and what shall *this m.* do?
*Acts* 3:12 made *t. m.* to walk, 16
4:10 by him doth *t. m.* stand
8:10 *this m.* is great power of G.
13:23 of *t. m.* God raised Jesus
38 *this m.* is preached to you
*Heb.* 7:24 *t. m.* continueth ever
8:3 *t. m.* have somewhat to offer
10:12 *t. m.* offered one sacrifice

*See* UNDERSTANDING.

**MAN of war.**

*Ex.* 15:3 the Lord is a *m. of w.*
*Jos.* 17:1 Machir was a *m. of w.*
1 *Sam.* 16:18 David a *m. of w.* 2 *Sam.* 17:8; 1 *Chr.* 28:3
17:33 Goliath *m. of w.* fr. youth
*Is.* 3:2 L. take away *m. of war*
42:13 stir up jeal. like *m. of w.*

**Wicked MAN.**

*Deut.* 25:2 *w. m.* worthy to be
*Job* 15:20 *w. m.* travail. with pa.
20:29 portion of *w. m.* 27:13
*Ps.* 109:6 set thou a *w. m.* over
*Prov.* 6:12 a *wicked m.* walketh
9:7 rebuketh *w. m.* getteth blot
11:7 when a *wicked m.* dieth
13:5 a *wicked m.* loathsome
17:23 *w. m.* tak. gift out bosom
21:29 *w. m.* hardeneth his face
24:15 lay not wait, O *wicked m.*
*Ec.* 7:15 *w. m.* prolongeth days
*Ezek.* 3:18 *w. m.* shall die in ini.
18:24 doeth that wh. *w. m.* do.
27 *w. m.* turneth from wicked.
33:8 O *w. m.* th. sh. surely die, that *w. m.* shall die in his

**Wise MAN.**

*Gen.* 41:33 look out *m.* discre. *w.*
1 *K.* 2:9 Solomon was a *wise m.*
1 *Chr.* 27:32 D.'s uncle a *w. m.*
*Job* 15:2 *w. m.* utter vain know.?
17:10 I cannot find one *w. m.*
34:34 let *w. m.* hearken to me
*Prov.* 1:5 a *w. m.* hear and incr.
9:8 rebuke *w. m.* he will love
9 give instruction to *wise m.*
14:16 *w. m.* feareth, and depart.
16:14 a *w. m.* pacify wr. of king
17:10 reproof enter. into a *w. m.*
21:22 *wise m.* scaleth the city
26:12 *m. w.* in own conceit?
29:9 if *w. m.* contend. w. foolish
11 but a *wise m.* keepeth it in
*Ec.* 2:14 *w. m.'s* eyes in head
16 how dieth *wise m.?* as fool
19 wheth. he be *wise m.* or fool
7:7 oppression mak. *w. m.* mad
8:1 who is as *wise m.* who kno.
5 a *wise m.'s* heart discerneth
17 tho' a *w. m.* think to know
9:15 found in it a poor *wise m.*
10:2 *w. m.'s* heart at right hand
12 words of a *wise m.* gracious
*Jer.* 9:12 *w. m.* they may unde.?
23 let not *wise m.* gl. in wisd.
*Mat.* 7:24 liken him to a *w. m.*
1 *Cor.* 6:5 not a *w. m.* am. you
*Jam.* 3:13 who is a *w. m.* endued

**MAN, *with* woman.**

*Gen.* 3:12 *m.* said, The *woman*
20:3 dead *m.* for *w.* is m.'s wife
*Ex.* 36:6 let no *m.* nor *w.* work
*Lev.* 15:18 *w.* with wh. *m.* shall
33 an issue of the *m.* and *w.*
20:27 *m.* or *w.* hath familiar sp.
*Num.* 6:2 *m.* or *w.* separate
31:17 kill *woman* that hath kno. *m. Jud.* 21:11
*Deut.* 17:5 bring *m.* or *w.* st. th.
22:5 *m.* not wear that pertain. to *m.* nor *m.* put on *w.'s* garment

MAN

*Deut.* 22:22 *m.* found lying with *w.* both *m.* th. lay with the *w.* and *w.*
1 *Sam.* 15:3 slay both *m.* and *w.*
27:9 left neither *m.* nor *w.* alive
1 *Chr.* 16:3 dealt to *m.* and *w.*
2 *Chr.* 15:13 not seek L. *m.* or *w.*
*Jer.* 44:7 cut off *m.* *w.* and child.
51:22 break in pieces *m.* and *w.*
1 *Cor.* 11:3 head of the *w.* is *m.*
7 *woman* is the glory of the *m.*
8 *m.* is not of *w.* but *w.* of *m.*
11 nor is *m.* without *w.* in L.
12 as *w.* is of *m.* so is *m.* by *w.*
1 *Tim.* 5:16 any *m.* or *w.* ha. wi.

**Young MAN.**

*Gen.* 4:23 slain *y. m.* to my hurt
18:7 Abraham gave it to a *y. m.*
41:12 there was with us a *y. m.*
*Num.* 11:27 ran *y. m.* and to. M.
*Deut.* 32:25 des. *y. m.* and virgin
*Jud.* 17:12 *y. m.* bec. his priest
1 *Sam.* 9:2 S. was a choice *y. m.*
17:58 whose son art thou, *y. m.*
30:13 I am *young m.* of Egypt
2 *Sam.* 1:5 said to *young m.* 18
14:21 bring *y. m.* Absal. again
18:5 deal gently with the *y. m.*
29 is *y. m.* Absalom safe? 32
32 enemies of lord be as *y. m.*
1 *K.* 11:28 Solomon seeing *y. m.*
2 *K.* 6:17 L. opened eyes of *y. m.*
9:4 the *y. m.* went to Ramoth
1 *Chr.* 12:28 Zadok, a *young m.*
2 *Chr.* 36:17 no compas. on *y. m.*
*Ps.* 119:9 sh. *y. m.* cleanse way?
*Prov.* 1:4 to *y. m.* knowledge
7:7 *y. m.* void of understanding
*Ec.* 11:9 rej. O *y. m.* in youth
*Is.* 62:5 as *y. m.* marrieth virgin
*Jer.* 51:22 break *y. m.* and maid
*Mat.* 19:20 *young m.* said
*Mark* 14:51 follow. certain *y. m.*
16:5 *y. m.* sitting on right side
*Luke* 7:14 *y. m.* I say to thee
*Acts* 7:58 clothes at *y. m.'s* feet
20:9 there sat in window a *y. m.*
23:17 bring *y. m.* to captain, 18
22 captain let the *y. m.* depart

MANAEN. *Acts* 13:1

**MANASSEH.**

*Gen.* 41:51 called first-born M.
48:5 two sons M. and Eph. 20
2 *K.* 20:21 M. reign. 2 *Chr.* 32:33
21:9 M. seduced th. to do ev. 16
24:3 sins of M. this came upon
2 *Chr.* 33:11 M. among thorns
13 M. knew that Lord was G.
*Ps.* 60:7 M. mine, 80:2; 108:8
*Is.* 9:21 M. shall eat Ephraim

**Tribe of MANASSEH.**

*Num.* 1:35 of *tribe of* M. 32,200
*Jos.* 4:12 the half *t. of* M. passed
13:7 and half *tribe of* M.
17:1 lot for M. 20:8; 22:10
1 *Chr.* 5:18 half *t.* M. 6:70; 12:31
26:32 G. half *tribe of* M. 27:21
*Rev.* 7:6 *t. of* M. sealed 12,000

**MANDRAKES.**

*Gen.* 30:14 Reuben found *m.*
15 wouldest take my son's *m.*?
he sh. lie wi. thee for s.'s *m.*
16 hired thee with my son's *m.*
*Cant.* 7:13 *m.* give a smell

MANEH. *Ezek.* 45:12

**MANGER.**

*Luke* 2:7 and laid him in a *m.*
12 shall find him lying in *m.*
16 found the babe lying in *m.*

**MANIFEST.**

*Ec.* 8:18 with that God might *m.* them
*John* 14:21 *m.* myself to him
22 *m.* thyself to us
*Acts* 4:16 miracle *m.* to all at J.
*Rom.* 1:19 kn. of G. is *m.* in th.
1 *Cor.* 4:5 *m.* counsels of hearts
15:27 It is *m.* he is excepted
2 *Cor.* 2:14 makes *m.* the savor
*Gal.* 5:19 works of flesh are *m.*
*Phil.* 1:13 bonds in Christ are *m.*
*Col.* 4:4 that I may make it *m.*
2 *Thes.* 1:5 a *m.* token of righte.
1 *Tim.* 3:16 God was *m.* in flesh
5:25 good works of some are *m.*
2 *Tim.* 3:9 body be *m.* to all m.
*Heb.* 4:13 no creat. that is not *m.*
1 *Pet.* 1:20 was *m.* in these times
1 *John* 3:10 children of G. are *m.*

*See* MADE.

**MANIFESTATION.**

*Rom.* 8:19 for *m.* of sons of God
1 *Cor.* 12:7 *m.* of S. giv. to man
2 *Cor.* 4:2 *m.* of truth commend.

MAN

**MANIFESTED.**

*Mark* 4:22 hid wh. sh. not be *m.*
*John* 2:11 and *m.* forth his glory
17:6 *m.* thy name unto men
*Rom.* 3:21 righteous. of G. is *m.*
*Tit.* 1:3 in due time *m.* his word
1 *John* 1:2 life *m.* we have seen
3:5 *m.* to take away our sins
8 for this purp. was S. of G. *m.*
4:9 in this was *m.* love of God

**MANIFESTLY.**

2 *Cor.* 3:3 *m.* declared to be epl.

**MANIFOLD.**

*Neh.* 9:19 in *m.* mercies forsook.
27 *m.* mercies gavest them
*Ps.* 104:24 how *m.* are works
*Amos* 5:12 I kn. your *m.* transg.
*Luke* 18:30 not receive *m.* more
*Eph.* 3:10 known *m.* wisd. of G.
1 *Pet.* 1:6 through *m.* temptatio.
4:10 stewards of *m.* grace of G.

**MANKIND.**

*Lev.* 18:22 shall not lie with *m.*
20:13 man lie with *m.* as wom.
*Job* 12:10 in hand breath of *m.*
1 *Tim.* 1:10 law of them defile *m.*
*Jam.* 3:7 hath been tamed of *m.*

**MANNA.**

*Ex.* 16:15 they said, It is *m.*
35 Israel did eat *m.* 40 years
*Num.* 11:6 noth. besides this *m.*
7 *m.* was as coriander-seed
9 fell on camp, *m.* fell on it
*Deut.* 8:3 fed thee with *m.* 16;
*Neh.* 9:20; *Ps.* 78:24
*Jos.* 5:12 *m.* ceased, no more
*John* 6:31 fathers did eat *m.* 49
58 not as fathers did eat *m.*
*Heb.* 9:4 golden pot that had *m.*
*Rev.* 2:17 to eat of hidden *m.*

**MANNER.**

*Gen.* 25:23 two *m.* of peo. sepa.
*Ex.* 1:14 bitter in *m.* of service
12:16 no *m.* of work done in th.
22:9 *m.* of trespass, *m.* of lost
31:3 *m.* of workmansh. 5; 35:31,
33, 35; 36:1; 1 *Chr.* 28:21
*Lev.* 5:10 offer. ac. to *m.* *Nu.* 9:14
23:31 ye shall do no *m.* of work
24:22 one *m.* of law *Num.* 15:5
*Num.* 5:13 she be taken with *m.*
28:18 do no *m.* of servile work
*Deut.* 4:15 no *m.* of similitude
15:2 this is *m.* of the release
27:21 lieth wi. any *m.* of beast
*Ruth* 4:7 this *m.* in former time
1 *Sam.* 8:9 show *m.* of king, 11
10:25 Samuel told *m.* of kingd.
21:5 bread is in a *m.* common
2 *Sam.* 7:19 is this *m.* of man?
2 *K.* 1:7 what *m.* of man?
11:14 stood by pillar, as *m.* was
17:26 know not *m.* of G. of land
1 *Chr.* 23:29 for all *m.* of meas.
*Est.* 1:13 king's *m.* towards all
*Ps.* 107:18 abhor. all *m.* of meat
*Cant.* 7:13 all *m.* of pleas. fruits
*Is.* 5:17 lambs feed after their *m.*
*Jer.* 22:21 this hath been thy *m.*
*Dan.* 6:23 no *m.* of hurt found
*Mat.* 4:23 heal. all *m.* sickn. 10:1
5:11 say all *m.* of evil ag. you
8:27 what *m.* of man is this,
*Mark* 4:41; *Luke* 8:25
12:31 all *m.* of sin forg. to men
*Mark* 13:1 see what *m.* of ston.
*Luke* 1:29 what *m.* of salutation
66 what *m.* of child sh. th. be?
7:39 what *m.* of woman this
9:55 know not wh. *m.* of spirit
21:17 what *m.* of communicat.?
*John* 19:40 as *m.* of J. is to bury
*Acts* 17:2 Paul, as his *m.* was
20:18 know wh. *m.* I have been
22:3 according to perfect *m.*
25:16 it is not *m.* of Romans
26:4 my *m.* of life from youth
2 *Cor.* 7:9 sorry after godly *m.*
1 *Thes.* 1:5 ye kn. what *m.* of m.
9 what *m.* of entering in we
2 *Tim.* 3:10 known my *m.* of life
*Heb.* 10:25 as the *m.* of some is
*Jam.* 1:24 forge. what *m.* of man
1 *Pet.* 1:11 wh. *m.* of time the S.
15 holy in all *m.* of conversa.
2 *Pet.* 3:11 what *m.* of persons
1 *John* 3:1 behold what *m.* of love
*Rev.* 11:5 in this *m.* be killed
22:2 which bare 12 *m.* of fruits

**After the MANNER.**

*Gen.* 18:11 with S. *a. m.* of wom.
19:31 come in unto us *a. t. m.*
*Jud.* 18:7 *a. the m.* of Zidonians
*Is.* 10:24 *a. t. m.* of E. 26; *Am.* 4:10
*Ezek.* 20:30 polluted *a. m.* of fat.
23:15 *a. the m.* of Babylonians

MAN

*Ezek.* 23:45 *a. the m.* of adulter.
*John* 2:6 *a. the m.* of purifying J.
*Acts* 15:1 circumcised *a. t. m.* M.
*Rom.* 6:19 I speak *a. the m.* of
men, 1 *Cor.* 15:32; *Gal.* 3:15
1 *Cor.* 11:25 *a.* same *m.* he took
*Gal.* 2:14 *a. the m.* of Gentiles

**After this MANNER.**

*Mat.* 6:9 *after this m.* pray ye
1 *Cor.* 7:7 one *a. this m.* and an.

*See* LIKE.

**MANNERS.**

*Lev.* 20:23 not walk in *m.* of nat.
2 *K.* 17:34 do after former *m.*
*Ezek.* 11:12 after *m.* of heathens
*Acts* 13:18 40 years suff. their *m.*
1 *Cor.* 15:33 ev. com. co. good *m.*
*Heb.* 1:1 God in divers *m.* spake

MANOAH. *Jud.* 13:8, 21; 16:31

**MANSIONS.**

*John* 14:2 in Fa.'s ho. many *m.*

**MANTLE, S.**

*Jud.* 4:18 Jael cov. Sis. with *m.*
1 *Sam.* 28:14 covered with a *m.*
1 *K.* 19:13 Elijah wrapped in *m.*
19 El. cast his *m.* upon Elisha
2 *K.* 2:8 Elijah took *m.* smote
13 Elisha took Elijah's *m.* 14
*Ezr.* 9:3 I he. th. I rent my *m.* 5
*Job* 1:20 Job arose and rent *m.*
2:12 they rent every one his *m.*
*Ps.* 109:29 confusion, as with *m.*
*Is.* 3:22 I will take away the *m.*

**MANY.**

*Gen.* 17:4 thou sh. be a father of
*m.* nations, 5; *Rom.* 4:17, 18
37:3 a coat of *m.* colors, 23, 32
*Ex.* 19:21 gaze, and *m.* perish
*Num.* 13:18 wheth. be few or *m.*
26:56 pos. divided between *m.*
35:8 from them have *m.* cities
*Deut.* 15:6 to *m.* nations, 28:12
31:17 *m.* evils shall befall, 21
1 *Sam.* 14:6 save by *m.* or few
1 *K.* 4:20 Judah and Is. were *m.*
7:47 they were exceeding *m.*
2 *Chr.* 14:11 no. to help with *m.*
*Neh.* 7:2 he feared God above *m.*
13:26 among *m.* nations no king
*Ps.* 3:1 *m.* are they that rise up
2 be *m.* that say of my soul, 4:6
25:19 mine enemies are *m.* 56:2
32:10 *m.* sor. shall be to wicked
34:19 *m.* are afflictions of right.
40:3 *m.* sh. see it and fear
55:18 for there were *m.* with me
*Prov.* 4:10 years of thy life be *m.*
10:21 lips of righteous feed *m.*
14:20 the rich hath *m.* friends
19:4 wealth maketh *m.* friends
*Ec.* 11:8 days of darkness be *m.*
*Is.* 53:12 he bare the sin of *m.*
*Jer.* 42:3 are left but few of *m.*
46:16 he made *m.* to fall
*Lam.* 1:22 for my sighs are *m.*
*Ezek.* 33:24 we are *m.* land given
*Dan.* 12:4 *m.* sh. run to and fro
*Mat.* 7:13 *m.* there be that go
22 *m.* will say in that day, L.
8:11 *m.* sh. come from east and
13:58 did not *m.* mighty works
19:30 *m.* first be last, *Mark* 10:31
20:16 *m.* called, few chos. 22:14
24:5 *m.* sh. co. in my name and
sh. dec. *m.* *Mark* 13:6; *Luke* 21:8
12 love of *m.* shall wax cold
26:28 my blood shed for *m.*
*Luke* 1:16 *m.* sh. he turn to Lord
2:34 fall and ris. of *m.* in Israel
4:25 *m.* widows; 27 *m.* lepers
7:47 her sins *m.* are forgiven
*John* 6:9 are they among so *m.*?
60 *m.* of his disciples said, 66
21:11 for all so *m.* net not brok.
*Acts* 9:13 I have heard by *m.*
19:19 *m.* bro. books and burnt
26:10 *m.* of saints did I shut up
*Rom.* 5:15 off. of one *m.* be dead
19 *m.* made sin. *m.* made righ.
12:5 be. *m.* are one body in Ch.
1 *Cor.* 1:26 not *m.* wise, not *m.*
4:15 yet have ye not *m.* fathers
8:5 there be gods *m.* lords *m.*
10:5 with *m.* G. was not pleased
17 we being *m.* are one bread
33 profit of *m.* that they be sa.
11:30 for this cause *m.* weak
12:14 not one member, but *m.*
2 *Cor.* 1:11 thanks be giv. by *m.*
6:10 as poor, yet mak. *m.* rich
*Gal.* 1:14 and profited above *m.*
3:16 and to seeds, as of *m.*
*Phil.* 3:18 *m.* walk of wh. I told
*Heb.* 2:10 bring *m.* sons to glory

MAR

*Heb.* 7:23 they truly were *m.* pr.
9:28 Christ once bear sins of *m.*
11:12 sprang of one so *m.* stars
*Jam.* 3:1 my brethren, be not *m.*

**After MANY.**

*Ex.* 23:2 speak in a cause to decline *after m.*

**As MANY as.**

*Jud.* 3:1 *as m. as* had not known
2 *Sam.* 2:23 *as m. as* came to pl.
2 *Chr.* 29:31 *as m. as* of free hea.
*Mat.* 22:9 *as m. as* ye find bid
*Mark* 6:56 *as m. as* touched him
*Luke* 11:8 *as m. as* he needeth
*John* 1:12 *as m. as* received him
*Acts* 2:39 to *as m. as* L. shall call
3:24 *as m. as* ha. spoken foreto.
5:11 fear ca. on *as m. as* heard
36 *as m. as* obeyed him, 37
13:48 *as m. as* ordained to life
*Rom.* 2:12 *as m. as* have sinned
8:14 *as m. as* are led by Sp. of
*Gal.* 3:10 *as m. as* are of works
6:12 *as m. as* desire to make
16 *as m. as* walk to this rule
*Phil.* 3:15 let *as m. as* be perfect
*Col.* 2:1 *as m. as* not seen my fa.
1 *Tim.* 6:1 *as m.* servants *as* are
*Rev.* 2:24 *as m. as* have not this
3:19 *as m. as* I love I rebuke
13:15 *as m. as* wo. not worship

*See* BELIEVED, DAYS, HOW.

**MANY people.**

*Ex.* 5:5 *p.* of the land are *m*
*Deut.* 2:21 *p.* great and *m.*
*Jud.* 7:2 *p.* too *m.* for; 4 too *m.*
2 *Sam.* 1:4 *m.* of the *p.* are fallen
*Ezr.* 10:13 *p.* are *m.* time of rain
*Est.* 8:17 *m. p.* of land bec. Jews
*Is.* 2:3 *m. people* shall go
17:12 woe to multitude of *m. p.*
*Ezek.* 3:6 not to *m. p.* of strange
17:9 wither with. *m. p.* to pluck
32:9 I will vex hearts of *m. p.*
10 I will make *m. p.* amazed
38:9 and *m. p.* with thee, 15
*Mic.* 4:3 he shall judge am. *m. p.*
18 shalt beat in pieces *m. p.*
5:7 remnant of J. amidst *m. p.*
*Zec.* 8:22 *m. p.* come and seek L.
*Rev.* 10:11 must prop. bef. *m. p.*

**MANY things.**

*Job* 23:14 *m.* such *t.* are wi. him
*Ec.* 6:11 *m. t.* that incr. vanity
*Is.* 42:20 seeing *m. t.* but observ.
*Mat.* 13:3 spake *m. t.* in parables
16:21 and suffer *m. things*, *Mark* 8:31; 9:12; *Luke* 9:22; 17:25
25:21 ruler over *m. things*
27:19 I have suffered *m. things*
*Mark* 6:20 he did *m. t.* and heard
*Luke* 10:41 troubled about *m. t.*
*John* 8:26 have *m. t.* to say, 16:12
21:25 *m.* other *t.* wh. Jesus did
*Acts* 26:9 that I ought to do *m. t.*
*Gal.* 3:4 suffer. so *m. t.* in vain?
*Heb.* 5:11 we have *m. t.* to say
*Jam.* 3:2 in *m. t.* we offend all
2 *John* 12 having *m. things* to write to you, 3 *John* 13

**MANY a time, s.**

1 *K.* 22:16 how *m. t.* I adj. thee?
*Neh.* 9:28 *m. times* didst thou deliver them, *Ps.* 106:43
*Ps.* 78:38 *m. a t.* turned anger
129:1 *m. a t.* they afflicted me, 2

*See* WATERS.

**MANY years.**

*Lev.* 25:51 if th. be *m. y.* behind
*Ezr.* 5:11 house builded *m. y.*
*Neh.* 9:30 *m. years* didst forbear
*Ec.* 6:3 if a man live *m. years*
11:8 if a man live *m. y.* and rej.
*Is.* 32:10 *m.* days and *y.* troubled
*Ezek.* 38:17 wh. prophesied *m. y.*
*Zec.* 7:3 weep as I done th. *m. y.*
*Luke* 12:19 goods laid up *m. y.*
15:29 these *m. y.* do I serve
*Acts* 24:10 been *m. y.* a judge
17 after *m. y.* I came to bring
*Rom.* 15:23 desire *m. y.* to come

**MAR.**

*Lev.* 19:27 nor *m.* corn. of beard
*Ruth* 4:6 lest I *m.* own inherit.
1 *Sam.* 6:5 mice that *m.* the land
2 *K.* 3:19 *m.* good piece of land
*Job* 30:13 they *m.* my path, they
*Jer.* 13:9 thus I *m.* pride of Jud.

**MARRED.**

*Is.* 52:14 his visage was so *m.*
*Jer.* 13:7 girdle *m.* 18:4 ves. *m.*
*Nah.* 2:2 and *m.* vine branches
*Mark* 2:22 the bottles will be *m.*

MARA. *Ruth* 1:20

MAR

**MARAH.**
*Ex.* 15:23 drink of wat. of M.
*Num.* 33:8 3 days, pitched in M.

**MARAN-ATHA.**
1 *Cor.* 16:22 him be anath. *m.*

**MARBLE.**
1 *Chr.* 29:2 prepared *m.* in abun.
*Est.* 1:6 silver rings, pill. of *m.*
*Cant.* 5:15 his legs as pill. of *m.*
*Rev.* 18:12 ves. of *m.* no man buy.

**MARCH.**
*Ps.* 68:7 didst *m.* thro' wildern.
*Jer.* 46:22 shall *m.* with army
*Joel* 2:7 shall *m.* ev. one his ways
*Hab.* 1:6 *m.* thro' breadth of land
3:12 thou didst *m.* through land

**MARCHED, ST.**
*Ex.* 14:10 Egypt. *m.* after them
*Jud.* 5:4 thou *m.* earth trembled

**MARCUS.**
*Col.* 4:10 M. sister's son to Barn.
*Phile.* 24 M. saluteth, 1 *Pet.* 5:13

**MARK.**
*Acts* 12:12 John, surnam. M. 25
15:39 took M. sailed to Cyprus
2 *Tim.* 4:11 take M. bring him

**MARK, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 4:15 L. set a *m.* upon Cain
1 *Sam.* 20:20 as tho' I shot at *m.*
*Job* 7:20 why set me as a *m.* ag.
thee? 16:12; *Lam.* 3:12
*Ezek.* 9:4 a *m.* on men that sigh
*Phil.* 3:14 press tow. *m.* for prize
*Rev.* 13:16 caused all to rec. a *m.*
17 none buy, save that had *m.*
14:9 any man rec. *m.* in foreh.
11 whosoever receiveth his *m.*
15:2 over image, and over his *m.*
16:2 on them had *m.* of beast
19:20 deceived them that rec. *m.*
20:4 nor his *m.* they liv. wi. Ch.

**MARK, Verb.**
*Ruth* 3:4 thou shalt *m.* the place
1 *K.* 20:7 *m.* how this man seek.
22 *m.* and see what thou doest
*Job* 18:3 *m.* and we will speak
21:5 *m.* me and be astonished
33:31 *m.* well, O J. heark. to me
*Ps.* 37:37 *m.* the perfect man
48:13 *m.* well her bulwarks
56:6 they *m.* my steps
130:3 if thou shouldest *m.* iniq.
*Ezek.* 44:5 *m.* entering of house
*Rom.* 16:17 *m.* th. who cause div.
*Phil.* 3:17 *m.* them who walk so

**MARKED.**
1 *Sam.* 1:12 Eli *m.* her mouth
*Job* 22:15 hast thou *m.* old way?
24:16 they had *m.* in daytime
*Jer.* 2:22 iniquity is *m.* befo. me
23:18 *m.* his word and heard it
*Luke* 14:7 *m.* how they ch. rooms

**MARKS.**
*Lev.* 19:28 not print any *m.*
*Gal.* 6:17 I bear in body *m.* of L.

**MARKEST, ETH.**
*Job* 10:14 if I sin, then thou *m.*
33:11 stocks, he *m.* all my paths
*Is.* 44:13 *m.* it out with compass

**MARKET, S.**
*Ezek.* 27:13 traded in *m.* 17, 19, 25
*Mat.* 11:16 children sitting in *m.*
20:3 others standing idle in *m.*
23:7 love greetings in the *m.*
*Luke* 11:43; 20:46
*Mark* 7:4 when they come fr. *m.*
12:38 love salutations in *m.*
*Luke* 7:32 child. sitting in *m.*-pl.
*John* 5:2 a pool by the sheep-*m.*
*Acts* 16:19 drew them into *m.*-p.
17:17 disputed in the *m.* daily.

**MARRIAGE.**
*Ex.* 21:10 duty of *m.* sh. he not
*Ps.* 78:63 maid, not given to *m.*
*Mat.* 22:2 king made *m.* for son
4 ready, come unto the *m.*
9 all ye find, bid to the *m.*
30 in resurrection not given in
*m.* *Mark* 12:25; *Luke* 20:35
24:38 given in *m.* until day N.
25:10 ready went wi. him to *m.*
*Luke* 17:27 given in *m.* 20:34
*John* 2:1 a *m.* in Cana of Galilee
1 *Cor.* 7:38 giveth her in *m.*
*Heb.* 13:4 *m.* is honorable in all
*Rev.* 19:7 *m.* of Lamb is come
9 called to *m.* supper of Lamb

**MARRIAGES.**
*Gen.* 34:9 make ye *m.* with us
*Deut.* 7:3 nei. shalt thou make *m.*
*Jos.* 23:12 if ye make *m.*

**MARRY.**
*Gen.* 38:8 go to bro. wife, *m.* her

MAR

*Num.* 36:6 only to family of th.
father's tribe shall they *m.*
*Deut.* 25:5 wife of dead sh. not *m.*
*Is.* 62:5 so shall thy sons *m.*
*Mat.* 5:32 *m.* her that is divorced
19:9; *Mark* 10:11
19:10 be so, it is not good to *m.*
22:24 brother shall *m.* his wife
30 nei. *m.* nor given in marri.
*Mark* 12:25; *Luke* 20:35
1 *Cor.* 7:9 cannot cont. let them
*m.* better to *m.* than to burn
36 he sinneth not, let them *m.*
1 *Tim.* 4:3 forbidding to *m.* and
5:11 wax wanton, they will *m.*
14 younger wom. *m.* bear chil.

**MARRIED.**
*Gen.* 19:14 to them th. *m.* daugh.
*Ex.* 21:3 *m.* wife go out wi. him
*Lev.* 22:12 if *m.* to a stranger
*Num.* 12:1 E. whom he had *m.*
36:3 if *m.* to sons of other tribes
*Deut.* 22:22 lying with wom. *m.*
1 *Chr.* 2:21 *m.* wh. sixty years old
*Neh.* 13:23 *m.* wives of Ashdod
*Prov.* 30:23 odious wh. she is *m.*
*Is.* 54:1 more of desolate than *m.*
62:4 thy land shall be *m.*
*Jer.* 3:14 turn, for I am *m.* to you
*Mal.* 2:11 *m.* dau. of strange god
*Mat.* 22:25 first when he had *m.*
*Mark* 6:17 for he had *m.* her
10:12 *m.* another com. adultery
*Luke* 14:20 *m.* a wife, can. come
17:27 they drank, they *m.* wives
*Rom.* 7:3 husband liv. she be *m.*
1 *Cor.* 7:10 to the *m.* I command
33 but he that is *m.* careth for
34 she that is *m.* car. for thin.
39 to be *m.* to whom she will

**MARRIETH.**
*Is.* 62:5 as young man *m.* virgin
*Mat.* 19:9 *m.* her is put away,
doth com. adult. *Luke* 16:18

**MARRYING.**
*Neh.* 13:27 in *m.* strange wives
*Mat.* 24:38 *m.* giving in marriage

**MARINERS.**
*Ezek.* 27:8 inha. of Zidon thy *m.*
9 ships of sea with their *m.*
27 *m.* fall into midst of seas
29 *m.* come down fr. th. ships
*Jon.* 1:5 the *m.* were afraid

**MARROW.**
*Job* 21:24 bones moisten. with *m.*
*Ps.* 63:5 soul satisfied as wi. *m.*
*Prov.* 3:8 health and *m.* to bones
*Is.* 25:6 feast of things full of *m.*
*Heb.* 4:12 divi. asun. of j. and *m.*

**MARSHES.**
*Ezek.* 47:11 miry places and *m.*

MARS-HILL. *Acts* 17:22

**MART.**
*Is.* 23:3 she is a *m.* of nations

**MARTHA.**
*Luke* 10:38 a woman named M.
40 M. was cumbered, 41
*John* 11:1 town of M. 5, 30; 12:2

**MARTYR, S.**
*Acts* 22:20 blood of thy *m.* Step.
*Rev.* 2:13 Anti. was faithful *m.*
17:6 drunken with blood of *m.*

**MARVEL, S.**
*Ex.* 34:10 *m.* as have not been
2 *Cor.* 11:14 no *m.* Satan transf.

**MARVEL.**
*Ec.* 5:8 *m.* not at the matter
*Mark* 5:20 and all men did *m.*
*John* 5:20 that ye may *m.*
28 *m.* not at this, hour is com.
7:21 done one work, and ye *m.*
*Acts* 3:12 Is. why *m.* ye at this?
*Gal.* 1:6 I *m.* that ye are so soon
1 *John* 3:13 *m.* not if world hate
*Rev.* 17:7 wheref. didst thou *m.*?

**MARVELLED.**
*Gen.* 43:33 men *m.* one at anoth.
*Ps.* 48:5 saw it, and so they *m.*
*Mat.* 8:10 Jesus heard it, he *m.*
27 but the men *m.* saying
9:8 *m.* and glorified God, 33
22:22 they *m.* at him, *Mark*
12:17; *Luke* 20:26
27:14 govern. *m.* *Mark* 15:5, 44
*Mark* 6:6 *m.* because of unbelief
*Luke* 1:21 *m.* he tarried so long
63 name is John, they *m.* all
2:33 Joseph and his mother *m.*
7:9 when J. heard, he *m.* at him
*John* 4:27 *m.* he talked wi. wom.
7:15 Jews *m.* how knoweth this
*Acts* 2:7 *m.* are not th. Galileans?
4:13 *m.* took knowled. of them

MAS

**MARVELLOUS.**
*Job* 5:9 who doeth *m.* things
10:16 thou showest thyself *m.*
*Ps.* 17:7 show *m.* loving-kindn.
31:21 showed me *m.* kindness
78:12 *m.* things did he in sight
98:1 he hath done *m.* things
118:23 it is *m.* in our eyes, *Mat.*
21:42; *Mark* 12:11
*Dan.* 11:36 speak *m.* things
*Mic.* 7:15 show unto him *m.* thi.
*Zec.* 8:6 be *m.* in mine eyes?
*John* 9:30 herein is a *m.* thing
1 *Pet.* 2:9 called you into *m.* light
*Rev.* 15:1 ano. sign great and *m.*

**MARVELLOUS work, s.**
1 *Chr.* 16:12 reme. his *m.* works,
*Ps.* 105:5
24 declare *m.* w. amo. nations
*Ps.* 9:1 show forth thy *m.* w.
139:14 great and *m.* are thy w.
*Rev.* 15:3
*Is.* 29:14 I proceed to do *m.* w.

**MARVELLOUSLY.**
2 *Chr.* 26:15 he was *m.* helped
*Job* 37:5 thunder. *m.* with voice
*Hab.* 1:5 beh. regard, wonder *m.*

**MARY.**
*Mat.* 1:16 Joseph husband of M.
13:55 called M. *Mark* 6:3; 16:1
*Luke* 1:27 virgin's name was M.
2:5 with M. his wife, 16, 19
10:42 M. hath cho. *John* 11:1, 20
*John* 12:3 M. took pound of oint.
19:25 M. stood by cross, 20:16
*Acts* 1:14 conti. in prayer. wi. M.
12:12 Peter came to house of M.
*Rom.* 16:6 greet M. besto. labor

**MARY Magdalene.**
*Mat.* 27:56 amo. wh. were M. M.
61; *Mark* 15:40; *John* 19:25
28:1 came M. M. *John* 20:1
*Mark* 16:1 M. M. brought spices,
*Luke* 24:10
*John* 20:18 M. M. told disciples

**MASONS.**
2 *Sam.* 5:11 Hiram sent to David
*m.* 1 *Chr.* 14:1
2 *K.* 12:12 gave money to *m.* and
hew. of stone, 22:6; *Ezr.* 3:7
1 *Chr.* 22:2 set *m.* to hew stones
2 *Chr.* 24:12 hired *m.* to rep. hou.

**MASSAH.**
*Ex.* 17:7 place M. *Deut.* 33:8
*Deut.* 6:16 tempted in M. 9:22

**MAST, S.**
*Prov.* 23:34 lieth on top of a *m.*
*Is.* 33:23 could not strength. *m.*
*Ezek.* 27:5 cedars to make *m.*

**MASTER.**
*Gen.* 39:20 *m.* put Jos. in prison
*Ex.* 21:8 she pleased not her *m.*
22:8 *m.* of the house be brought
*Jud.* 19:22 spake to *m.* of house
23 *m.* of house went out to th.
1 *Sam.* 25:17 determined ag. *m.*
26:16 you have not kept your *m.*
2 *Sam.* 2:7 your *m.* Saul is dead
1 *K.* 22:17 the Lord said, These
have no *m.* 2 *Chr.* 18:16
2 *K.* 6:5 alas *m.* it was borrowed
22 drink, and go to their *m.*
10:2 seeing your *m.* sons
6 take heads of your *m.* sons
19:6 say to your *m.* *Is.* 37:6
1 *Chr.* 15:27 Chenan. *m.* of song
*Is.* 24:2 as with serv. so with *m.*
*Dan.* 1:3 king spake to the *m.*
4:9 O B. *m.* of magicians, 5:11
*Mal.* 1:6 if I be *m.* wh. fear?
2:12 the Lord will cut off *m.*
*Mat.* 8:19 *m.* I will follow thee
9:11 why eat. your *m.* wi. pub.?
10:25 if they have called *m.* Be.
12:38 *m.* we would see sign
17:24 doth not your *m.* pay tri.?
22:16 *m.* we know that thou art
true, *Mark* 12:14
23:8 one is your *m.* even Ch. 10
26:18 *m.* saith, Time is at hand
25 Judas said, *m.* is it I?
49 hail *m.* kissed, *Mark* 14:45
*Mark* 5:35 why troubl. thou *m.*?
9:5 *m.* it is good for us to be
here, *Luke* 9:33
10:17 good *m.* what shall I do?
*Luke* 10:25
13:35 ye know not wh. *m.* com.
*Luke* 7:40 *m.* say; 8:24 perish
8:49 daugh. dead, troub. not *m.*
13:25 when *m.* of house is risen
*John* 3:10 art thou a *m.* of Isr.?
11:28 *m.* is come and call. for th.
13:13 ye call me *m.* ye say well
14 I your *m.* washed your feet

MAT

*Acts* 27:11 centurion believed *m.*
*Eph.* 6:9 *m.* is in heaven, *Col.* 4:1

**His MASTER.**
*Gen.* 24:9 hand un. thigh of *h. m.*
39:2 Jos. was in house of *his m.*
*Ex.* 21:4 if *h. m.* given him wife
*Deut.* 23:15 thou sh. not deliv. to
*his m.* serv. escaped fr. *h. m.*
*Jud.* 19:11 servant said to *h. m.*
1 *Sam.* 25:10 serv. break fr. *h. m.*
29:4 reconcile himself to *his m.*
2 *K.* 5:1 Naaman great wi. *h. m.*
6:32 sound of *h. m.* feet behind?
9:31 had Zi. peace, slew *h. m.*?
19:4 *his m.* hath sent to re-
proach God, *Is.* 37:4
1 *Chr.* 12:19 he will fall to *h. m.*
*Job* 3:19 servant free from *h. m.*
*Prov.* 27:18 that waiteth on *h. m.*
30:10 accuse not a serv. to *h. m.*
*Is.* 1:3 ass knoweth *his m.* crib
*Mal.* 1:6 a serv. honoreth *his m.*
*Mat.* 10:24 disciple is not above
*his m.* *Luke* 6:40
25 that disciple be as *h. m.*
*Luke* 6:40 ev. one perf. as *h. m.*
*Rom.* 14:4 to *h. m.* he standeth

**My MASTER.**
*Gen.* 24:12 *my m.* Abrah. 14:65
39:8 *my m.* wotteth not what is
*Ex.* 21:5 ser. say, I love *my m.*
1 *Sam.* 24:6 God forbid I do this
to *my m.*
30:13 *my m.* left me bec. I fell
2 *K.* 5:18 *my m.* goeth into house
20 *my m.* hath spared Naaman
6:15 *my m.* how shall we do?
10:9 I conspired against *my m.*
27 hath *my m.* sent me to thy
master? *Is.* 36:12
*Is.* 36:8 give pledges to *my m.*

**Thy MASTER.**
*Gen.* 24:51 be *thy m.* son's wife
1 *Sam.* 29:10 rise early wi. *t. m.*
2 *Sam.* 9:9 I give *t. m.* all that S.
12:8 *t. m.* house, *t. m.* wives
16:3 where is *thy m.* son?
2 *K.* 2:3 will take away *t. m.* 5
9:7 shalt smite house of *t. m.*
18:27 master sent me to *thy m.*

**MASTER-BUILDER.**
1 *Cor.* 3:10 as wise *m.-b.* I have

**MASTERS.**
*Ex.* 21:4 children sh. be her *m.*
*Ps.* 123:2 eyes of serv. look to *m.*
*Prov.* 25:13 refresheth soul of *m.*
*Amos* 4:1 say to *m.* let us drink
*Zep.* 1:9 fill *m.* houses with viol.
*Mat.* 6:24 no man can serve two
*m.* *Luke* 16:13
23:10 neither be ye called *m.*
*Acts* 16:16 brought *m.* much gain
*Eph.* 6:5 be obedient to *m.* *Col.*
3:22. *Tit.* 2:9; 1 *Pet.* 2:18
9 ye, *m.* do the same things
unto them, *Col.* 4:1
1 *Tim.* 6:1 count their *m.* worthy
2 believ. *m.* let th. not despise
*Jam.* 3:1 not many *m.* knowing

**MASTERY, IES.**
*Ex.* 32:18 them that shout for *m.*
*Dan.* 6:24 lions had *m.* of them
1 *Cor.* 9:25 that striv. for the *m.*
2 *Tim.* 2:5 if a man strive for *m.*

**MATE.**
*Is.* 34:15 every vult. with her *m.*
16 none shall want her *m.*

**MATRIX.**
*Ex.* 13:12 all that open *m.* 15
34:19 all that open. *m.* is mine
*Num.* 3:12 inst. of first-b. op. *m.*
18:15 ev. thing th. open *m.* thi.

MATTAN. 2 *K.* 11:18; 2 *Chr.* 23:17

MATTATHIAS. *Luke* 3:25

**MATTER.**
*Gen.* 24:9 sware concerning *m.*
30:15 is it small *m.* th. ha. tak.
*Ex.* 18:16 have *m.* come to me
22 ev. great *m.* they shall bring
26 ev. small *m.* judged thems.
23:7 keep thee far fr. false *m.*
*Num.* 16:49 died about *m.* of K.
25:18 beguiled you in *m.* of P.
31:16 com. trespass in *m.* of P.
*Deut.* 17:8 if th. arise *m.* too hard
*Ruth* 3:18 know how *m.* will fall
1 *Sam.* 10:16 of the *m.* of kingd.
20:23 *m.* thou and I spoken of
2 *Sam.* 1:4 how went the *m.*?
18:13 no *m.* hid from king
20:18 ended *m.* 21 *m.* not so
1 *K.* 8:59 as the *m.* shall require
2 *Chr.* 26:32 every *m.* pert. to G.

MEA

1 *Chr.* 27:1 served king in any *m.*
2 *Chr.* 8:15 departed not from any *m.*
24:5 the *m.* they hastened not
*Ezr.* 5:5 till *m.* came to Darius
*Neh.* 6:13 have *m.* for evil report
*Est.* 2:23 inquisition made of *m.*
*Job* 19:28 seeing root of the *m.*
32:18 answer, I am full of *m.*
*Ps.* 45:1 heart inditing good *m.*
64:5 encourage them, in evil *m.*
*Prov.* 11:13 spirit concealeth *m.*
16:20 that handleth a *m.* wisely
17:9 repeat. *m.* separateth frien.
18:13 answereth *m.* bef. heareth
25:2 honor of kings to search *m.*
*Ec.* 10:20 hath wings tell *m.*
12:13 hear conclusion of *m.*
*Jer.* 38:27 *m.* was not perceived
*Dan.* 2:10 not a man can sh. *m.*
7:28 hitherto is the end of *m.*
9:23 understand *m.* and consid.
*Mark* 10:10 disci. asked same *m.*
*Acts* 15:6 elders consider this *m.*
18:14 said, If it were *m.* of wro.
19:38 if Demetrius have a *m.*
24:22 I will know utterm. of *m.*
1 *Cor.* 6:1 dare any having a *m.*
2 *Cor.* 9:5 as a *m.* of bounty
*Gal.* 2:6 maketh no *m.* to me
*Jam.* 3:5 how gr. a *m.* little fire

**This MATTER.**

*Deut.* 3:26 speak no more of *t. m.*
22:26 slay, neighbor so is *th. m.*
1 *Sam.* 30:24 hearken in *this m.*
2 *Sam.* 19:42 angry for *this m.?*
*Ezr.* 5:5 concerning *this m.*
10:4 *this m.* belongeth to thee
9 people trembling bec. of *t. m.*
*Est.* 9:26 concerning *this m.*
*Dan.* 1:14 M. consented in *t. m.*
8:16 not careful to ans. in *t. m.*
*Acts* 8:21 nei. part nor lot in *t. m.*
17:32 hear thee again of *this m.*
2 *Cor.* 7:11 yoursel. clear in *t. m.*

**MATTERS.**

*Ex.* 24:14 if any have *m.*
1 *Sam.* 16:18 prudent in *m.*
2 *Sam.* 11:19 end of telling *m.*
15:3 see *m.* are good and right
19:29 speakest any more of *m.?*
2 *Chr.* 19:11 Ama. over you in *m.*
*Neh.* 11:24 all *m.* concerning peo.
*Est.* 3:4 Mord.'s *m.* would stand
9:31 the *m.* of the fastings, 32
*Job* 33:13 giv. not account of *m.*
*Ps.* 35:20 deceitful *m.* ag. them
131:1 nor exercise myself in *m.*
*Dan.* 1:20 in *m.* of wisd. he found
7:1 and told the sum of the *m.*
*Mat.* 23:23 omitted weightier *m.*
*Acts* 18:15 no judge of such *m.*
19:39 any thing conc. other *m.*
25:20 be judged of these *m.*
1 *Cor.* 6:2 judge the smallest *m.*
1 *Pet.* 4:15 busybody in men's *m.*

MATTHEW. *Mat.* 9:9; 10:3; *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:15; *Acts* 1:13

MATTHIAS. *Acts* 1:23, 26

**MATTOCK, S.**

1 *Sam.* 13:20 sharpen axe and *m.*
21 they had a file for the *m.*
2 *Chr.* 34:6 did Josiah with th. *m.*
*Is.* 7:25 hills be digged with *m.*

**MAUL.**

*Prov.* 25:18 false witness, is a *m.*

**MAW.**

*Deut.* 18:3 to priest 2 ch. and *m.*

MAZZAROTH. *Job* 38:32

**MEADOW, S.**

*Gen.* 41:2 and they fed in a *m.*
*Jud.* 20:33 out of *m.* of Gibeah

**MEAL.**

*Num.* 5:15 ephah of barley *m.*
2 *K.* 4:41 *m.* cast it into pot
1 *Chr.* 12:40 nigh brought *m.*
*Is.* 47:2 millstones, grind *m.*
*Hos.* 8:7 bud shall yield no *m.*
*See* BARREL, MEASURES.

**MEAL-TIME.**

*Ruth* 2:14 at *m.-t.* come hither

**MEAN, Verb.**

*Ex.* 12:26 *m.* ye by this service?
*Deut.* 6:20 what *m.* testimonies?
*Jos.* 4:6 what *m.* th. stones? 21
*Is.* 3:15 what *m.* ye that ye beat
*Ezek.* 17:12 what these thi. *m.?*
18:2 what *m.* ye that use prov.?
*Mark* 9:10 wh. ris. fr. dead *m.?*
*Acts* 10:17 what vision sho. *m.*
17:20 know what th. things *m.*
21:13 what *m.* ye to weep and
2 *Cor.* 8:13 I *m.* not that oth. men

MEA

**MEAN, Adjective.**

*Prov.* 22:29 not stand bef. *m.* men
*Is.* 2:9 *m.* man boweth down
5:15 *m.* man shall be bro. down
31:8 sw. not of *m.* man devour

**MEAN time.**

*Luke* 12:1 *m. t.* gath. multitude

**MEAN while.**

1 *K.* 18:45 *m. w.* heaven black
*John* 4:31 *m. w.* disciples prayed
*Rom.* 2:15 thoughts *m. w.* accus.

**MEANEST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 33:8 what *m.* thou by this?
*Deut.* 29:24 what *m.* this anger?
1 *Sam.* 4:6 wh. *m.* this shout? 14
15:14 what *m.* this bleating?
2 *Sam.* 16:2 what *m.* thou by these? *Ezek.* 37:18
*Is.* 10:7 howbeit he *m.* not so
*Jon.* 1:6 wh. *m.* thou, O sleep.?
*Mat.* 9:13 learn what that *m.*
12:7 if ye had kn. what this *m.*
*Acts* 2:12 saying, What *m.* this?

**MEANING, Substantive.**

*Dan.* 8:15 D. had sought for *m.*
1 *Cor.* 14:11 If I know not the *m.*

**MEANING.**

*Acts* 27:2 *m.* to sail by coa. of A.

**MEANS.**

*Ex.* 34:7 will by no means clear the guilty, *Num.* 14:18
*Jud.* 5:22 broken by *m.* of pran.
16:5 by what *m.* may prevail
2 *Sam.* 14:14 doth he devise *m.*
1 *K.* 20:39 if by any *m.* be miss.
*Jer.* 5:31 priests bear rule by *m.*
*Mal.* 1:9 hath been by your *m.*
*Mat.* 5:26 by no *m.* come out
*Luke* 5:18 sought *m.* to bring
10:19 nothing by any *m.* hurt
*John* 9:21 by what *m.* he seeth
*Acts* 4:9 by what *m.* he is whole
18:21 must by all *m.* keep feast
*Rom.* 1:10 any *m.* I mi. journey
1 *Cor.* 8:9 by any *m.* this liberty
9:22 I might by all *m.* save
27 by any *m.* when I preached
2 *Cor.* 1:11 by *m.* of many
11:3 lest by any *m.* as serpent
*Gal.* 2:2 lest by any *m.* I sho. run
1 *Thes.* 3:5 lest by some *m.*
2 *Thes.* 2:3 no man'dec. by any *m.*
3:16 peace always by all *m.*
*Heb.* 9:15 by *m.* of death called

**MEANT.**

*Gen.* 50:20 God *m.* it unto good
*Luke* 15:26 asked what these *m.*
18:36 passed, asked what it *m.*

**MEASURE.**

*Ex.* 26:2 curtains sh. ha. one *m.* 8
*Lev.* 19:35 do not unright. in *m.*
*Deut.* 25:15 just *m.* sh. th. have
1 *K.* 6:25 cub. one *m.* 7:37 bases
2 *K.* 7:1 a *m.* of fine flour, 16, 18
*Job* 11:9 the *m.* thereof is longer
28:25 weigheth the waters by *m.*
*Ps.* 39:4 to know *m.* of my days
80:5 tears to drink in great *m.*
*Is.* 5:14 hell opened without *m.*
27:8 in *m.* when it shoot. forth
40:12 com. dust of earth in *m.*
*Jer.* 30:11 cor. thee in *m.* 46:28
51:13 *m.* of thy covetousness
*Ezek.* 4:11 drink water by *m.* 16
*Mic.* 6:10 scant *m.* abominable
*Mat.* 7:2 with what *m.* you mete, *Mark* 4:24; *Luke* 6:38
23:32 fill ye up *m.* of your fath.
*Mark* 6:51 amazed beyond *m.*
*Luke* 6:38 good *m.* pressed down
*John* 3:34 G. giveth not Sp. by *m.*
*Rom.* 12:3 dealt to every man *m.*
2 *Cor.* 1:8 were pressed out of *m.*
10:13 not boast of things with. our *m.* but acco. to *m.* 14, 15
11:23 in stripes above *m.*
12:7 lest I be exalted above *m.*
*Gal.* 1:13 beyond *m.* I persecuted
*Eph.* 4:7 according to *m.* of Ch.
13 to the *m.* of the stature
16 working in *m.* of every part
*Rev.* 6:6 *m.* of wheat for penny
21:17 according to *m.* of a man

**MEASURE, Verb.**

*Num.* 35:5 *m.* from without city
*Deut.* 21:2 they shall *m.* to cities
*Is.* 65:7 I will *m.* their fr. work
*Ezek.* 43:10 let them *m.* pattern
*Rev.* 11:1 and *m.* temple of God
21:15 a golden reed to *m.* city

**MEASURED.**

*Ruth* 3:15 *m.* six meas. of barley
2 *Sam.* 8:2 *m.* with a line
*Is.* 40:42 who *m.* wat. in hand?

MEA

*Jer.* 31:37 heaven ab. can be *m.*
33:22 sand of sea cannot be *m.*
*Ezek.* 40:5 he *m.* the breadth of building, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13 24
41:5 he *m.* wall; 18 *m.* house
15 *m.* the length of building
42:16 he *m.* east with a measu.
17 *m.* north; 18 south; 19 west
*Hos.* 1:10 sand of sea not be *m.*
*Hab.* 3:6 he stood and *m.* earth
*Rev.* 21:16 *m.* city; 17 *m.* wall

**MEASURES.**

*Gen.* 18:6 three *m.* of fine meal
*Deut.* 25:14 not have divers *m.*
1 *K.* 4:22 Solo.'s provision 30 *m.* of flour, and 60 *m.* of meal
5:11 gave Hir. 20,000 *m.* wheat, 20 *m.* of pure oil, 2 *Chr.* 2:10
18:32 would contain 2 *m.* seed
1 *Chr.* 23:29 for all manner of *m.*
*Ezr.* 7:22 hundred *m.* of wheat
*Job* 38:5 hath laid *m.* thereof?
*Prov.* 20:10 divers *m.* abo. to L.
*Jer.* 13:25 is portion of thy *m.*
*Ezek.* 40:24 accord. to these *m.* 29
28 gate according to th. *m.* 32
*Hag.* 2:16 a heap of twenty *m.*
*Mat.* 13:33 like unto leaven hid in three *m.* meal, *Luke* 13:21
*Luke* 16:6 a hundred *m.* of oil
7 he said, A hundred *m.* wheat
*See* BARLEY.

**MEASURING.**

*Jer.* 31:39 *m.* line shall go forth
*Ezek.* 40:3 man with *m.* reed, 5
42:16 with *m.* reed, 17, 18, 19
*Zec.* 2:1 with *m.* line in hand
2 *Cor.* 10:12 *m.* themselves, by them.

**MEAT.**

*Gen.* 1:29 to you it sh. be for *m.*
30 I have given ev. herb for *m.*
9:3 ev. moving thing sh. be *m.*
27:31 E. also made savory *m.*
*Lev.* 22:11 he that is born in his house shall eat of his *m.*
25:6 land shall be *m.* for you, 7
*Deut.* 2:6 ye sh. buy *m.* of them
28 shalt sell me *m.* for money
20:20 destroy trees not for *m.*
*Jud.* 1:7 kings gathered their *m.*
14:14 of eater came forth *m.*
1 *Sam.* 20:5 not fail to sit at *m.*
2 *Sam.* 11:8 follow. a mess of *m.*
12:3 it did eat of his own *m.*
1 *K.* 10:5 she saw the *m.* of his table, 2 *Chr.* 9:4
19:8 he went in strength of *m.*
1 *Chr.* 12:40 were nigh bro. *m.*
*Ezr.* 3:7 gave *m.* and drink
*Job* 6:7 ref. are as sorrowful *m.*
12:11 doth not mouth taste *m.?*
20:14 *m.* in bowels is turned
33:20 soul abhorreth dainty *m.*
34:3 as the mouth taseth *m.*
36:31 giveth *m.* in abundance
38:41 wander for lack of *m.*
*Ps.* 42:3 tears have been my *m.*
44:11 given us like sheep for *m.*
59:15 wand. up and down for *m.*
69:21 gave me gall for my *m.*
74:14 gavest him to be *m.* to p.
78:18 tempted G. by asking *m.*
25 he sent them *m.* to the full
30 while *m.* was in mouths
104:21 yo. lions seek *m.* fr. God
27 mayest give them their *m.*
107:18 soul abhorreth all *m.*
111:5 given *m.* to them that fear
145:15 givest them *m.* in season
*Prov.* 6:8 ant provideth her *m.*
30:22 a fool when filled with *m.*
25 they prepare th. *m.* in sum.
31:15 giveth *m.* to household
*Is.* 62:8 no more gi. *m.* to enem.
*Lam.* 1:11 pleasant things for *m.*
19 elders died whi. they sou. *m.*
*Ezek.* 4:10 *m.* shall be by weight
16:19 my *m.* which I gave thee
29:5 I have given thee for *m.* to beasts, 34:5, 8
34:10 may not be *m.* for them
47:12 trees for *m.* fruit for *m.*
*Dan.* 1:8 not defile hims. with *m.*
4:12 in it was *m.* for all, 21
11:26 th. feed of *m.* sh. destroy
*Hos.* 11:4 I laid *m.* unto them
*Joel* 1:16 is not the *m.* cut off?
*Hab.* 1:16 portion is fat, *m.* plen.
3:17 the fields shall yield no *m.*
*Hag.* 2:12 if one touch any *m.*
*Mal.* 3:10 that there may be *m.*
*Mat.* 3:4 and his *m.* was locusts
6:25 life more th. *m.?* *Lu.* 12:23
9:10 as Jesus sat at *m.* in house, 26:7; *Mark* 2:15; 14:3; 16:14; *Luke* 24:30

MED

*Mat.* 10:10 wor. worthy of his *m.*
15:37 the broken *m.* *Mark* 8:8
24:45 *m.* in due seas. *Luke* 12:42
25:35 hungered, ye gave me *m.*
42 hungered, gave me no *m.*
*Luke* 3:11 he that hath *m.*
8:55 commanded to give her *m.*
14:10 worship in presence of th. that sit at *m.*
17:7 will say, Sit down to *m.*
22:27 greater, he that sit. at *m.*
24:41 here any *m.?* *John* 21:5
*John* 4:8 disci. gone to buy *m.*
32 I have *m.* to eat ye know
34 my *m.* is to do will of him
6:27 labor not for the *m.* which perisheth, but for that *m.*
55 for my flesh is *m.* indeed
*Acts* 2:46 eat their *m.* with glad.
9:19 when he had received *m.*
27:33 besou. them to take *m.* 34
*Rom.* 14:15 grie. wi. thy *m.* dest. not with *m.* for wh. C. died
17 kingdom of God not *m.*
20 for *m.* dest. not work of G.
1 *Cor.* 8:2 with milk, not wi. *m.*
8:8 *m.* commend. us not to G.
10 if any man see thee sit at *m.*
13 if *m.* make brother offend
10:3 did eat same spiritual *m*
*Col.* 2:16 no man judge you in *m.*
*Heb.* 5:12 milk, not strong *m.*
14 strong *m.* belongeth to th.
12:16 for *m.* sold his birthright
*See* FOWLS.

**MEAT-OFFERING.**

*Ex.* 29:41 according to *m.-o.*
*Lev.* 2:1 offer a *m.-o.* 4, 5, 7, 14
6:14 this is law of *m.-o.* 7:37
*Num.* 4:16 to Eleazar daily *m.-o.*
15:6 for *m.-o.* two tenth deals of flour, 28:9, 12
*Jos.* 22:23 altar to offer *m.-o.*
*Jud.* 13:19 took kid with *m.-o.*
1 *Chr.* 21:23 wheat for the *m.-o.*
*Is.* 57:6 hast thou offered a *m.-o.*
*Ezek.* 42:13 there they lay *m.-o.*
44:29 they shall eat the *m.-o.*
46:5 *m.-o.* be an ephah for ram
7 *m.-o.* an eph. for bullock, 11
*Joel* 1:9 the *m.-o.* is cut off
13 the *m.-o.* is withholden
2:14 even a *m.-o.* to our God

**MEAT-OFFERINGS.**

*Jos.* 22:29 build altar for *m.-o.*
1 *K.* 8:64 Solomon offered *m.-o.*
*Ezr.* 7:17 buy lambs with *m.-o.*
*Neh.* 13:5 where they laid *m.-o.*
*Jer.* 33:18 not want kindle *m.-o.*
*Ezek.* 45:17 prin. part give *m.-o.*
*Amos* 5:22 though ye offer *m.-o.*

**MEATS.**

*Prov.* 23:6 nei. desire dainty *m.*
*Acts* 15:29 abstain fr. *m.* offered
1 *Cor.* 6:13 *m.* for belly, belly *m.*
1 *Tim.* 4:3 to abstain from *m.*
*Heb.* 9:10 which stood only in *m.*
13:9 estab. with grace, not *m.*

MEDAD. *Num.* 11:26

MEDAN. *Gen.* 25:2

**MEDDLE.**

*Deut.* 2:5 *m.* not that of mount S.
19 *m.* not with child. of Am.
2 *K.* 14:10 why *m.* to thy hurt?
2 *Chr.* 25:19
*Prov.* 20:19 *m.* not with him
24:21 *m.* not th. given to change

**MEDDLED, ETH.**

*Prov.* 17:14 contention bef. it *m.*
26:17 *m.* strife not belonging

**MEDDLING.**

2 *Chr.* 35:21 forbear fr. *m.* with G.
*Prov.* 20:3 every fool will be *m.*

**MEDE, S.**

2 *K.* 17:6 in cities of M. 18:11
*Ezr.* 6:2 in province of M.
*Est.* 1:19 among laws of M.
*Is.* 13:17 will stir M. *Jer.* 51:11
*Dan.* 5:28 kingd. is given to M.
6:8 law of M. 12; 9:1; 11:1

**MEDIA.**

*Est.* 1:3 of Persia and M. 14, 18
10:2 book of kings of M.
*Is.* 21:2 O M. all sighing ceaseth
*Dan.* 8:20 two horns kings of M.

**MEDIATOR.**

*Gal.* 3:19 angels in hand of *m.*
20 a *m.* is not a *m.* of one
1 *Tim.* 2:5 is but one *m.* Jesus
*Heb.* 8:6 *m.* of a better covenant
9:15 he is *m.* of New Testament
12:24 J. *m.* of the new covenant

**MEDICINE, S.**

*Prov.* 17:22 doeth good like a *m.*

MEE

*Jer.* 30:13 thou hast no heal. *m.*
46:11 in vain thou use many *m.*
*Ezek.* 47:12 the leaf sh. be for *m.*

**MEDITATE.**

*Gen.* 24:63 Isaac went out to *m.*
*Jos.* 1:8 *m.* therein day and nig.
*Ps.* 1:2 doth *m.* day and night
63:6 *m.* on th. in night watches
77:12 I will *m.* of all thy work
119:15 I *m.* in thy precepts, 78
23 serv. *m.* in thy statutes, 48
148 I might *m.* in thy word
143:5 I *m.* on all thy works
*Is.* 33:18 thy heart sh. *m.* terror
*Luke* 21:14 settle it not to *m.*
1 *Tim.* 4:15 *m.* upon these things

**MEDITATION.**

*Ps.* 5:1 give ear, consider my *m.*
19:14 let *m.* of heart be accept.
49:3 *m.* of heart sh. be of under.
104:34 *m.* of him shall be sweet
119:97 love thy law, it is my *m.*
99 thy testimonies are my *m.*

**MEEK.**

*Num.* 12:3 Moses was very *m.*
*Ps.* 22:26 *m.* sh. eat and be satis.
25:9 *m.* will he guide in judgm.
37:11 *m.* shall inherit the earth
76:9 God arose to save all *m.*
147:6 the Lord lifted up the *m.*
149:4 beautify *m.* with salvation
*Is.* 11:4 for the *m.* of earth
29:19 *m.* shall increase their joy
61:1 good tidings to the *m.*
*Amos* 2:7 turn aside way of *m.*
*Zep.* 2:3 seek L. ye *m.* of earth
*Mat.* 5:5 blessed are the *m.*
11:29 for I am *m.* and lowly
21:5 thy king cometh to thee *m.*
1 *Pet.* 3:4 ornament of a *m.* spirit

**MEEKNESS.**

*Ps.* 45:4 because of truth and *m.*
*Zep.* 2:3 seek *m.* ye shall be hid
1 *Cor.* 4:21 sh. I come in sp. of *m.*?
2 *Cor.* 10:1 beseech by *m.* of Chr.
*Gal.* 5:23 fruit of the Spirit is *m.*
6:1 restore in the spirit of *m.*
*Eph.* 4:2 with lowliness and *m.*
*Col.* 3:12 put on *m.* long-suffer.
1 *Tim.* 6:11 love, patience, *m.*
2 *Tim.* 2:25 in *m.* instruct. those
*Tit.* 3:2 showing *m.* to all men
*Jam.* 1:21 receive with *m.* word
3:13 works with *m.* of wisdom
1 *Pet.* 3:15 reason of hope wi. *m.*

**MEET, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 2:18 make a help *m.* for him
20 not found help *m.* for Adam
*Ex.* 8:26 it is not *m.* so to do
*Deut.* 3:18 all that are *m.* for war
*Jud.* 5:30 *m.* for necks of them
*Job* 34:31 it is *m.* to be said to G.
*Prov.* 11:24 withhol. more th. *m.*
*Jer.* 26:14 do wi. me as seem. *m.*
27:5 to whom it seemed *m.*
*Ezek.* 15:4 is it *m.* for any work
5 less shall it be *m.* for work
*Mat.* 3:8 fruits *m.* for repentance
15:26 not *m.* to take children's bread, *Mark* 7:27
*Acts* 26:20 works *m.* for repent.
*Rom.* 1:27 recomp. wh. was *m.*
1 *Cor.* 15:9 not *m.* to be called
16:4 if it be *m.* that I go also
*Col.* 1:12 made us *m.* to be part.
2 *Thes.* 1:3 thank God, as it is *m.*
*Heb.* 6:7 herbs *m.* for them
2 *Pet.* 1:13 think *m.* to stir you

**MEETEST.**

2 *K.* 10:3 look out the *m.* of

**MEET, Verb.**

*Gen.* 24:65 walketh to *m.* us?
32:6 E. cometh to *m.* thee, 33:4
46:29 Joseph went up to *m.* Is.
*Ex.* 4:14 Aaron com. to *m.* thee
27 go into wildern. to *m.* Mos.
18:7 M. went to *m.* fath.-in-law
19:17 bro. people to *m.* with G.
25:22 there I will *m.* with thee,
29:42, 43; 30:6, 36; *Num.* 17:4
*Num.* 23:15 while I *m.* Lord
*Jos.* 2:16 lest pursuers *m.* you
9:11 take victuals, go *m.* them
*Jud.* 11:31 out doors to *m.* me
34 daughter came to *m.* him
1 *Sam.* 10:3 shall *m.* thee 3 men
5 shalt *m.* company of proph.
18:6 women came to *m.* Saul
25:32 Lord sent thee to *m.* me
2 *Sam.* 6:20 Michal came to *m.* D.
1 *K.* 2:8 Shimei came down to *m.*
18:16 Obadiah went to meet A.
21:18 go down to *m.* Ahab
2 *K.* 1:3 go up to *m.* messengers
7 man came up to *m.* you?

MEM

2 *K.* 2:15 sons of prop. came to *m.*
4:26 run, I pray thee, to *m.* her
29 if *m.* any man, sal. him not
8:8 and go, *m.* the man of God
9 so Hazael went to *m.* him
9:17 take horseman, send to *m.*
*Neh.* 6:2 let us *m.* together, 10
*Job* 5:14 *m.* darkness in daytime
39:21 goeth to *m.* armed men
*Prov.* 7:15 came I forth to *m.*
17:12 bear robbed of whelps *m.*
22:2 rich and poor *m.* together
29:13 the poor and deceit. man *m.* together
*Is.* 7:3 go forth to *m.* Ahaz
14:9 hell is moved to *m.* thee
34:14 beasts of desert shall *m.*
47:3 I will not *m.* thee
*Jer.* 51:31 one post run to *m.* an.
*Amos* 4:12 prepare to *m.* thy G.
*Zec.* 2:3 angel went out to *m.*
*Mat.* 8:34 city came to *m.* Jesus
25:1 went forth to *m.* bridegro.
6 bridegro. com. go to *m.* him
*Mark* 14:13 there shall *m.* you a man, *Luke* 22:10
*Luke* 14:31 ten thou. to *m.* him
*Acts* 28:15 came to *m.* us as far
1 *Thes.* 4:17 in clouds to *m.* Lord

**MEETEST, ETH, ING.**

*Gen.* 32:17 E. my brother *m.* thee
*Num.* 35:19 when he *m.* him, 21
1 *Sam.* 21:1 afraid at *m.* of Dav.
*Is.* 1:13 iniq. even solemn *m.*
64:5 thou *m.* him that rejoiceth

**MEGIDDO.**

*Jud.* 5:19 fought by wat. of M.
1 *K.* 9:15 raised a levy build M.
2 *K.* 9:27; 23:30; 2 *Chr.* 35:22

MEGIDDON. *Zec.* 12:11
MEHETABEL. *Gen.* 36:39
MEHUJAEL. *Gen.* 4:18
MELCHI. *Luke* 3:24

**MELCHISEDEK.**

*Gen.* 14:18 M. bro. forth bread
*Ps.* 110:4 order of M. *Heb.* 5:10
*Heb.* 7:1 M. priest of God, 10, 21

MELITA. *Acts* 28:1

**MELODY.**

*Is.* 23:16 make sweet *m.* sing
51:3 found therein, voice of *m.*
*Amos* 5:23 not hear *m.* of viols
*Eph.* 5:19 making *m.* to Lord

**MELONS.**

*Num.* 11:5 we remember the *m.*

**MELT.**

*Ex.* 15:15 inhabit. of Canaan *m.*
*Jos.* 2:11 our hearts did *m.*
14:8 bret. made heart of peo. *m.*
2 *Sam.* 17:10 heart of lion, ut. *m.*
*Ps.* 58:7 let them *m.* away
*Is.* 13:7 every man's heart shall *m.* *Ezek.* 21:7
19:1 heart of Egypt shall *m.*
*Jer.* 9:7 behold, I will *m.* them
*Ezek.* 22:20 to *m.* it I will leave
*Amos* 9:5 touch. land, it shall *m.*
13 the hills shall *m.* *Nah.* 1:5
2 *Pet.* 3:10 elem. *m.* with heat, 12

**MELTED.**

*Ex.* 16:21 sun waxed hot it *m.*
*Jos.* 5:1 heard that th. hearts *m.*
7:5 the hearts of the people *m.*
*Jud.* 5:5 mountains *m.* bef. Lord
1 *Sam.* 14:16 multitude *m.* away
*Ps.* 22:14 heart *m.* in midst
46:6 uttered voice, the earth *m.*
97:5 the hills *m.* like wax
107:26 soul *m.* bec. of trouble
*Is.* 34:3 mountains *m.* wi. blood
*Ezek.* 22:21 *m.* in midst thereof
22 as silver is *m.* in furnace

**MELTETH.**

*Ps.* 58:8 as a snail which *m.* let
68:2 wax *m.* so let wicked perl.
119:28 my soul *m.* for heaviness
147:18 sendeth out word *m.* th.
*Jer.* 6:29 the founder *m.* in vain
*Nah.* 2:10 heart of Nineveh *m.*

**MELTING.**

*Jam.* 64:2 as when *m.* fire burne.

**MEMBER.**

*Deut.* 23:1 his privy *m.* cut off
1 *Cor.* 12:14 body is not one *m.*
19 all one *m.* where were bo.?
26 one *m.* suffer, one *m.* honor.
*Jam.* 3:5 the tongue is a little *m.*

**MEMBERS.**

*Job* 17:7 my *m.* are as a shadow
*Ps.* 139:16 in book all *m.* written
*Mat.* 5:29 one of *m.* sh. perish, 30
*Rom.* 6:13 nei. your *m.* instrum.
7:5 sins did work in our *m.*

MEN

*Rom.* 7:23 see ano. law in *m.* wa.
12:4 many *m.* in one body
5 every one *m.* one of another
1 *Cor.* 6:15 your bodies *m.* of C.
12:12 the body hath many *m.*
18 but now hath G. set the *m.*
20 but now are they many *m.*
26 all the *m.* suffer with it
27 are the body of Ch. and *m.*
*Eph.* 4:25 are *m.* one of another
5:30 we are *m.* of his body
*Col.* 3:5 mortify your *m.* on ear.
*Jam.* 3:6 tongue one of our *m.*
4:1 lusts that war in your *m.*

**MEMORIAL.**

*Ex.* 3:15 *m.* unto all generations
17:14 wri. this for a *m.* in book
28:12 for stones of *m.* to Israel
29 for a *m.* before the L. 39:7
30:16 money may be for a *m.*
*Lev.* 23:24 a *m.* of blowing trumpets, *Num.* 10:10
24:7 frankinc. on bread for *m.*
*Num.* 5:15 it is an offering of *m.*
18 offering of *m.* in her hands
16:40 brazen censers a *m.* to Is.
31:54 gold of captains for *m.*
*Jos.* 4:7 th. stones sh. be for *m.*
*Neh.* 2:20 have no portion nor *m.*
*Est.* 9:28 nor *m.* of them perish
*Ps.* 9:6 th. *m.* perished with th.
135:13 *m.* through. all generat.
*Hos.* 12:5 L. of hosts; L. is his *m.*
*Zec.* 6:14 the crowns be for a *m.*
*Mat.* 26:13 this be told for a *m.* of her, *Mark* 14:9
*Acts* 10:4 prayers come up for *m.*

**MEMORY.**

*Ps.* 109:15 cut off *m.* of them
145:7 utter *m.* of thy goodness
*Prov.* 10:7 *m.* of the just blessed
*Ec.* 9:5 *m.* of them is forgotten
*Is.* 26:14 made their *m.* to perish
1 *Cor.* 15:2 keep in *m.* I preach.

MEMUCAN. *Est.* 1:14, 16, 21
MEMPHIS. *Hos.* 9:6

**MEN.**

*Gen.* 4:26 began *m.* to call on L.
6:1 when *m.* began to multiply
18:2 lo, three *m.* stood by him
19:4 *m.* of the city, *m.* of Sodom
32:28 power with God and *m.*
34:21 these *m.* are peaceable
42:11 true *m.* 31; 43:16 bring
46:32 *m.* are shepherds
*Ex.* 1:17 saved *m.* children, 18
10:11 ye th. *m.* serve the Lord
34:23 thrice in year *m.* children
*Num.* 13:32 *m.* of great stature
16:14 put out eyes of these *m.*
29 these *m.* die the death of all
*Deut.* 1:35 not one of these *m.* shall see good land
33:6 let R. let not his *m.* be few
*Jud.* 6:27 he feared *m.* of city
9:54 *m.* say not of me, A woman
1 *Sam.* 2:26 favor with L. and *m.*
2 *Sam.* 3:39 these *m.* sons of Zer.
10:12 play the *m.* for our people
19:28 dead *m.* before the king
23:3 ruleth over *m.* must be just
20 slew two lion-like *m.* of Moab, 1 *Chr.* 11:22
2 *Chr.* 6:18 will God dw. wi. *m.*?
*Ps.* 9:20 kn. thems. to be but *m.*
17:14 from *m.* wh. are thy hand
82:7 but ye shall die like *m.*
*Is.* 7:13 sm. thing to weary *m.*?
31:3 now the Egyptians are *m.*
38:16 O L. by th. things *m.* live
43:4 there, will I gi. *m.* for thee
46:8 rememb. show yourself, *m.*
*Mic.* 7:6 man's enemies are *m.*
*Hab.* 1:14 makest *m.* as fishes
*Zec.* 3:8 they are *m.* wondered at
*Mat.* 7:12 whatsoe. ye would *m.* should do to you, *Luke* 6:31
10:32 conf. me bef. *m.* *Luke* 12:8
13:25 *m.* slept, enemy came
16:13 *m.* say I am? *Mark* 8:27
*Mark* 8:24 *m.* as trees walking
10:27 Jesus saith, With *m.* it is impossible, *Luke* 18:27
*Luke* 2:14 good will toward *m.*
5:10 hencef. thou shalt catch *m.*
12:48 to wh. *m.* have commit.
18:11 I am not as other *m.* are
*Acts* 2:13 these *m.* full of wine
5:4 thou hast not lied unto *m.*
29 to obey God rather than *m.*
10:19 behold three *m.* seek thee
14:15 we are *m.* of like passions
24:16 void of off. to God and *m.*
*Rom.* 1:27 *m.* with *m.* working
1 *Cor.* 4:9 spe. to angels and *m.*
14:2 for he speaketh not to *m.*

MEN

1 *Cor.* 14:21 with *m.* of other to.
2 *Cor.* 8:13 not that other *m.* be
*Eph.* 6:7 L. not to *m.* *Col.* 3:23
1 *Thes.* 2:4 speak not as plea. *m.*
*Heb.* 6:16 for *m.* verily swear
7:8 *m.* that die receive tithes
9:27 is appointed to *m.* once to
12:23 spir. of just *m.* made perf.
*Jam.* 3:9 therewith curse we *m.*
1 *Pet.* 4:6 judged according to *m.*
2 *Pet.* 1:21 holy *m.* of G. spake
*Rev.* 9:4 only those *m.* wh. have
21:3 tabernacle of G. is with *m.*

**All MEN.**

*Ps.* 89:47 made *all m.* in vain
116:11 I sa., in haste, *a. m.* liars
*Ex.* 7:2 that is the end of *all m.*
*Zec.* 8:10 set *a. m.* ag. neighbor
*Luke* 6:26 woe wh. *a. m.* speak
*John* 5:23 *all m.* sh. honor the S.
12:32 will draw *all m.* unto me
*Rom.* 5:12 death pas. upon *a. m.*
18 judgment came on *all m.* to condemnation, the free gift came on *all m.* to justificat.
12:17 honest in sight of *all m.*
18 live peaceably with *all m.*
1 *Cor.* 7:7 I would *all m.* were as
9:19 for tho' I be free fr. *all m.*
15:19 we are of *all m.* most mis.
2 *Cor.* 3:2 kn. and read of *all m.*
*Gal.* 6:10 let us do good to *all m.*
1 *Thes.* 2:15 contrary to *all m.*
5:15 follow wh. is good to *all m.*
2 *Thes.* 3:2 *all m.* have not faith
1 *Tim.* 2:1 giving tha. for *a. m.*
4 will have *all m.* to be saved
4:10 trust in God, Sa. of *all m.*
2 *Tim.* 2:24 be gentle to *all m.*
4:16 no man stood, *all m.* forso.
*Tit.* 2:11 grace of G. ap. to *all m.*
*Heb.* 12:14 fol. peace with *all m.*
*Jam.* 1:5 ask of G. th. giv. *all m.*
1 *Pet.* 2:17 honor *all m.* love bro.
3 *John* 12 D. good rep. of *all m.*

*See* BRETHREN, CHIEF, CHILDREN, CHOSEN, EVIL, GREAT.

**In MEN.**

1 *Cor.* 3:21 no man glory *in m.*

*See* ISRAEL, JUDAH.

**Like MEN.**

1 *Sam.* 4:9 your. *l. m.* 1 *Cor.* 16:13
*Ps.* 82:7 ye shall die *like m.*
*Hos.* 6:7 they *l. m.* transg. cove.
*Luke* 12:36 *l. m.* that wait for L.

**Mighty MEN.**

*Gen.* 6:4 *m. m.* whi. were of old
*Jos.* 1:14 *m. m.* of valor sh. pass
8:3 Joshua ch. out 30,000 *m. m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:4 bows of *m. m.* broken
2 *Sam.* 16:6 *m. m.* on his right
17:8 *m.* that they may be *m.*
23:8 these be names of *m. m.*
16 *mighty m.* brake host, 17
1 *K.* 1:8 *m. m.* not with Adonij.
10 *m. m.* and Sol. he called not
2 *K.* 15:20 exact. *m. m.* of wealth
24:14 carri. away *m. m.* of valor
1 *Chr.* 5:24 and were *m. m.* of valor, 7:7, 9, 11, 40
12:1 they were among the *m. m.*
29:24 *m. m.* submitted to Solo.
2 *Chr.* 13:3 J. set battle against Abijah, being *mighty m.* of valor, 14:8; 17:13, 14, 16
25:6 Amaz. hired 100,000 *m. m.*
32:3 H. took counsel with *m. m.*
21 angel cut off all the *m. m.*
*Neh.* 11:14 their brethren *m. m.*
*Job* 34:24 break in pieces *m. m.*
*Ec.* 7:19 wisdom strength. *m. m.*
*Cant.* 4:4 shields of *mighty m.*
*Is.* 21:17 *m. m.* sh. be diminish.
*Jer.* 5:16 they are all *mighty m.*
46:9 *m. m.* come; 48:14 we are
48:41 the hearts of *m. m.* of M.
49:22 heart of *mighty m.* of Ed.
50:36 a sword is upon her *m. m.*
51:30 *m. m.* of Babylon forbor.
56 her *m. m.* are taken
57 drunk captains and *m. m.*
*Lam.* 1:15 L. hath trodden *m. m.*
*Ezek.* 39:20 at table with *m. m.*
*Dan.* 3:20 commanded *m. m.*
*Hos.* 10:13 trust in *mighty m.*
*Joel* 2:7 they sh. run like *m. m.*
3:9 prepare war, wake *m. m.*
*Ob.* 9 thy *m. m.* O Teman
*Nah.* 2:3 shield of his *mighty m.*
*Zec.* 10:5 they shall be as *m. m.*
*Rev.* 6:15 *m. m.* hide themselves
19:18 ye may eat flesh of *m. m.*

**MEN-PLEASERS.**

*Eph.* 6:6 eye-servants as *m.-p.*
*Col.* 3:22

MEN

**Sons of MEN.**

*Ps.* 4:2 O ye *s. of m.* how l. 58:1
31:19 trust in thee bef. *s. of m.*
33:13 Lord beholdeth *s. of m.*
57:4 I lie among the *sons of m.*
145:12 to make kno. to *s. of m.*
*Prov.* 8:31 del. were wi. *s. of m.*
*Ec.* 1:13 hath given to *s. of m.*
2:8 delights of the *sons of m.*
3:10 God hath given to *s. of m.*
18 concerning estate of *s. of m.*
8:11 *s. of m.* set to do evil
9:3 heart of *s. of m.* full of evil
12 so are *s. of m.* snared in ev.
*Is.* 52:14 form more th. *s. of m.*
*Jer.* 32:19 eyes are upon *s. of m.*
*Dan.* 5:21 driven from *s. of m.*
10:16 like simil. of *s. of m.*
*Joel* 1:12 joy withered fr. *s. of m.*
*Mic.* 5:7 nor waiteth for *s. of m.*
*Mark* 3:28 sins be forgi. *s. of m.*
*Eph.* 3:5 not made kn. to *s. of m.*
*See* OLD, RICH, RIGHTEOUS, SINGING.

**MEN-SERVANTS.**

*Gen.* 12:16 Abram had *m.-s.*
20:14 Abimelech gave *m.-s.*
30:43 J. had *m.-s.* camels, 32:5
*Ex.* 21:7 not go out as *m.-s.*
*Deut.* 12:12 bef. L. ye and *m.-s.*
1 *Sam.* 8:16 will take you *m.-s.*
2 *K.* 5:26 is time to rec. *m.-s.?*
*Luke* 12:45 begin to beat *m.-s.*

**MEN-STEALERS.**

1 *Tim.* 1:10 law is made for *m.-s.*
*See* TWO.

**MEN of war.**

*Num.* 31:49 sum of *m. of war*
*Deut.* 2:14 till generation of *m. of w.* came out, 16; *Jos.* 5:6
1 *K.* 9:22 they were *m. of w.* and his captains, 2 *Chr.* 8:9
2 *K.* 25:4 *m. of w.* fled. *Jer.* 52:7
*Jer.* 38:4 weak. hands of *m. of w.*
49:26 *m. of w.* be cut off, 50:30
51:32 *m. of war* are affrighted
*Ezek.* 27:10 P. were thy *m. of w.*
27 thy *m. of war* shall fall
*Joel* 2:7 climb wall like *m. of w.*
3:9 let all *m. of war* draw near
*Luke* 23:11 H. with his *m. of w.*

**MEN,** *with* **wicked.**

*Gen.* 13:13 *m.* of Sodom were *w.*
*Num.* 16:26 de. fr. tents of *w. m.*
2 *Sam.* 3:34 man fall. bef. *w. m.*
4:11 more wh. *w. m.* have slain
*Job* 22:15 old way *w. m.* ha. tro.
34:8 which walketh with *w. m.*
26 striketh them as *wicked m.*
36 because of answers of *w. m.*
*Ec.* 8:14 *w. m.* to wh. it happen.
*Jer.* 5:26 am. my peo. fou. *w. m.*
*Mat.* 21:41 miser. destroy *w. m.*
2 *Thes.* 3:2 delivered from *w. m.*

**Wise MEN.**

*Gen.* 41:8 Ph. call. *w. m. Ex.* 7:11
*Ex.* 36:4 *w. m.* wrought work
*Deut.* 1:13 take ye *wise m.* and
*Job* 15:18 which *w. m.* have told
34:2 hear my words, O ye *w. m.*
*Ps.* 49:10 seeth that *wise m.* die
*Prov.* 10:14 *w. m.* lay up knowl.
13:20 walketh with *w. m.*
29:8 *w. m.* turn away wrath
*Ec.* 9:17 words of *w. m.* heard
*Is.* 19:12 where are thy *wise m.*
29:14 wisd. of *w. m.* shall perish
44:25 turneth *w. m.* backward
*Jer.* 8:9 the *wise m.* are ashamed
10:7 the *wise m.* of the nations
51:57 make drunken her *w. m.*
*Ezek.* 27:8 thy *wise m.* O Tyrus
9 the *w. m.* were thy calkers
*Dan.* 2:12 to destroy all *wise m.*
4:6 decree to bring in all *w. m.*
*Ob.* 8 destroy *w. m.* out of Edom
*Mat.* 2:1 came *w. m.* from east
1 *Cor.* 1:26 not many *wise m.*
10:15 I speak as to *w. m.*

**MEN,** *with* **women.**

*Deut.* 2:34 utterly destroyed the *m.* and *women*, *Jos.* 8:25
*Jud.* 9:49 about 1,000 *m.* and *w.*
16:27 house full of *m.* and *w.*
2 *Sam.* 6:19 dealt to the *w.* as *m.*
*Acts* 5:14 added to L. *m.* and *w.*
8:3 Saul, haling *m.* and *women*
12 baptized, both *m.* and *w.*
9:2 *m.* or *w.* bring them bound
22:4 into prisons both *m.* and *w.*

MEN, *women, and children. See* CHILDREN.

**Ye MEN.**

*Job* 34:10 heark. *ye m.* of under.

MEP

*Acts* 1:11 *ye m.* of G. 2:14 of Jud.
5:35 *ye m.* of Is. 17:22 of Athens
13:15 *ye m.* and brethren, if ye
19:35 *ye m.* of Ephesus

**Young MEN.**

*Gen.* 14:24 wh. *y. m.* have eaten
*Ex.* 24:5 *y. m.* which offer. burn.
*Jos.* 6:23 *y. m.* that were spies
*Jud.* 14:10 so used *y. m.* to do
*Ruth* 3:10 followedst not *y. m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:17 sin of *y. m.* very gr.
8:16 take your goodliest *y. m.*
21:4 if *y. m.* kept from women
25:8 ask *y. m.* they will show
25 thy handmaid saw not *y. m.*
30:17 400 *y. m.* wh. rode on ca.
2 *Sam.* 2:14 *y. m.* arise and play
13:32 sup. they slain all *y. m.*
18:15 ten *y. m.* bare J.'s armor
1 *K.* 12:8 Re. consult. with *y. m.*
14 counsel of *y. m.* 2 *Chr.* 10:8
20:14 *young m.* of the princes
2 *K.* 5:22 two *y. m.* of prophets
8:12 their *y. m.* wilt thou slay
*Job* 1:19 fell on *y. m.* are dead
29:8 *y. m.* saw me, hid themsel.
*Ps.* 78:63 fire consum. their *y. m.*
148:12 praise L. *y. m.* and maid.
*Prov.* 20:29 gl. of *y. m.* strength
*Is.* 9:17 L. no joy in their *y. m.*
13:18 bows dash *y. m.* to pieces
23:4 nei. do I nourish up *y. m.*
31:8 his *y. m.* shall be discomfi.
40:30 the *y. m.* shall utterly fall
*Jer.* 6:11 fury on assem. of *y. m.*
9:21 cut off *y. m.* from streets
11:22 *y. m.* sh. die by the sword
15:8 brought ag. moth. of *y. m.*
18:21 let *y. m.* be slain by swo.
31:13 both *y. m.* and old rejoice
48:15 chosen *young m.* gone to slaughter
49:26 *y. m.* shall fall in streets
50:30 theref. *y. m.* fall in streets
51:3 spare not *y. m.* des. utterly
*Lam.* 1:15 assem. to crush *y. m.*
18 virgins and *y. m.* into capt.
2:21 *y. m.* and old lie on ground
5:13 they took *y. m.* to grind
14 *y. m.* ceased fr. their music
*Ezek.* 23:6 desirable *y. m.* 12, 23
*Joel* 2:28 *y. m.* see vis. *Acts* 2:17
*Amos* 2:11 *y. m.* for Nazarites
4:10 *y. m.* slain with the sword
8:13 your *y. m.* faint for thirst
*Zec.* 9:17 make *y. m.* cheerful
*Mark* 14:51 *y. m.* laid hold
*Acts* 5:6 *y. m.* arose, wound him
*Tit.* 2:6 *y. m.* exhort to be sober
1 *John* 2:13 I wr. to you, *y. m.* 14

MENAHEM. 2 *K.* 15:14, 16

**MEND, ING.**

2 *Chr.* 24:12 brass to *m.* ho. of L.
34:10 workmen to *m.* house
*Mat.* 4:21 Z. *m.* nets, *Mark* 1:19

MENE. *Dan.* 5:25

**MENSTRUOUS.**

*Is.* 30:22 cast away as *m.* cloth
*Lam.* 1:17 Jeru. is as *m.* woman
*Ezek.* 18:6 come near to *m.* wo.

**MENTION, Substantive**

*Gen.* 40:14 *m.* of me unto Phar.
*Ex.* 23:13 make no *m.* of other gods, *Jos.* 23:7
1 *Sam.* 4:18 made *m.* of ark of G.
*Ps.* 71:16 make *m.* of thy righte.
87:4 I will make *m.* of Rahab
*Is.* 12:4 *m.* th. his name is exalt.
19:17 make *m.* thereof be afraid
26:13 will make *m.* of thy name
48:1 make *m.* of the God of Isr.
49:1 he made *m.* of my name
62:6 ye that make *m.* of the L.
*Jer.* 4:16 make ye *m.* to nations
20:9 I will not make *m.* of him
*Amos* 6:10 not *m.* name of Lord
*Rom.* 1:9 *m.* you alw. in my pra.
*Eph.* 1:16; 1 *Thes.* 1:2
*Phile.* 4 *m.* of thee in my praye.
*Heb.* 11:22 *m.* of departing of Is.

**MENTION, Verb.**

*Is.* 63:7 *m.* loving-kindn. of Lord
*Jer.* 23:36 bur. of L. *m.* no more

**MENTIONED.**

1 *Chr.* 4:38 th. *m.* were princes
2 *Chr.* 20:34 J. *m.* in b. of kings
*Ezek.* 16:56 Sodom was not *m.*
18:22 his transgres. not be *m.*
24 his righteous. sh. not be *m.*
33:16 none of his sins sh. be *m.*

**MEPHIBOSHETH.**

2 *Sam.* 4:4 name was M. 9:10
21:7 but the king spared M.

MERAB. 1 *Sam.* 14:49; 18:19

MER

**MERARI.**

*Gen.* 46:11; *Ex.* 6:16; *Num.* 3:17; 1 *Chr.* 6:1, 16; 23:6
*Num.* 4:42 numbered of M. 10:17
*Jos.* 21:7 M. 40; 1 *Chr.* 6:63, 77

**MERCHANDISE.**

*Deut.* 21:14 not make *m.* of her
24:7 broth. maketh *m.* of him
*Prov.* 3:14 *m.* bet. than *m.* of go.
31:18 perceiveth her *m.* is good
*Is.* 23:18 her *m.* sh. be holiness
45:14 *m.* of Ethio. come to thee
*Ezek.* 26:12 a prey of thy *m.*
27:9 ships in thee to occupy *m.*
15 isles were *m.* of hands
28:16 multit. of *m.* have filled
*Mat.* 22:5 farm, another to *m.*
*John* 2:16 F.'s house hou. of *m.*
2 *Pet.* 2:3 words make *m.* of you
*Rev.* 18:11 no man buyeth th. *m.*

**MERCHANT.**

*Gen.* 23:16 cur. money with *m.*
37:28 passed by Midian. *m.*-m.
1 *K.* 10:15 he had of *m.*-men
*Prov.* 31:14 like the *m.*-ships
24 delivereth girdles to the *m.*
*Cant.* 3:6 perfum. powders of *m.*
*Is.* 23:11 command. ag. *m.* city
*Ezek.* 27:3 art a *m.* of pe. for isles
12 Tarshish was thy *m.*
16 Syria; 18 Damas.; 20 Dedan
*Hos.* 12:7 a *m.* balances of deceit
*Zep.* 1:11 *m.* peo. are cut down
*Mal.* 13:45 like a *m.*-man seeking

**MERCHANTS.**

1 *K.* 10:15 of traffic of spice *m.*
28 the king's *m.* receiv. linen yarn, 2 *Chr.* 1:16
*Neh.* 3:32 goldsmiths and the *m.*
13:20 *m.* lodged without Jerus.
*Job* 41:6 shall part him am. *m.?*
*Is.* 23:2 *m.* of Zidon replenished
8 city, whose *m.* are princes
47:15 even thy *m.* sh. wander
*Ezek.* 17:4 set it in a city of *m.*
27:13 Javan; Tubal; Mesh. *m.*
15 Dedan; 17 Judah and Israel thy *m.*
21 in these were they thy *m.*
22 *m.* of Sheba and Raam, 23
36 the *m.* shall hiss at thee
38:13 and the *m.* of Tarshish
*Nah.* 3:16 multip. *m.* above stars
*Rev.* 18:3 *m.* of earth waxen rich
11 *m.* of earth weep over her
23 *m.* were great m. of earth

MERCURIUS. *Acts* 14:12

**MERCY.**

*Gen.* 24:27 destitute master of *m.*
43:14 God give you *m.* before
*Ex.* 34:7 keeping *m.* for thousands, *Dan.* 9:4
*Num.* 14:18 the Lord is of great *m. Ps.* 103:11; 145:3
*Deut.* 7:9 keep coven. and *m.* 12
2 *Sam.* 7:15 *m.* not depart from him, 1 *Chr.* 17:13; *Ps.* 89:24
15:20 *m.* and truth be with thee
1 *K.* 8:23 keepest covenant and *m.* with serv. *Neh.* 1:5; 9:32
1 *Chr.* 16:34 his *m.* endureth for ever, 41; 2 *Chr.* 5:13; 7:3, 6; 20:21; *Ezr.* 3:11; *Ps.* 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1-26; *Jer.* 33:11
*Ezr.* 7:28 extended *m.* to me
9:9 extend. *m.* to us in sight of
*Neh.* 1:11 *m.* in sight of man
*Job* 37:13 for correction or for *m.*
*Ps.* 21:7 thro' *m.* of Most High
23:6 goodness and *m.* follow me
25:10 paths of the Lord are *m.*
32:10 *m.* shall comp. him about
33:18 them that hope in his *m.*
52:8 I trust in the *m.* of God
57:3 send forth *m.* and truth
59:10 God of *m.* sh. prev. me, 17
61:7 O prepare *m.* and truth
62:12 unto thee belongeth *m.*
66:20 not turned *m.* from me
77:8 is his *m.* cl. gone for ever?
85:10 *m.* and truth m. together
86:5 plenteous in *m.* 15; 103:8
89:2 *m.* sh. be built up for ever
14 *m.* and truth go be. thy face
28 my *m.* will I keep for him
98:3 remembered *m.* toward Is.
100:5 L. is good, his *m.* is everl.
101:1 will sing *m.* and judgm.
103:17 *m* of Lord is everlasting
109:12 none extend *m.* to him
130:7 with the Lord there is *m.*
147:11 pleas. in those hope *m.*
*Prov.* 3:3 let not *m.* forsake thee
14:21 he that hath *m.* on poor
22 *m.* and truth sh. be to them

MER

*Prov.* 14:31 he that hon. G. ha. *m.*
16:6 by *m.* iniquity is purged
20:28 *m.* and truth preserve the king, and his throne is upholden by *m. Is.* 16:5
21:21 followeth after *m.* find. life
*Is.* 49:10 that hath *m.* on them
54:10 Lord that hath *m.* on thee
60:10 my favor had *m.* on thee
*Jer.* 6:23 cruel, and have no *m.*
*Hos.* 4:1 there is no *m.* in land
6:6 I desired *m.* and not sacrif.
10:12 reap in *m.* 12:6 keep *m.*
14:3 in thee the fatherl. find *m.*
*Jon.* 2:8 forsake their own *m.*
*Mic.* 6:8 do justly, and love *m.*
7:18 because he delight. in *m.*
20 wilt perform *m.* to Abraham
*Hab.* 3:2 L. in wrath remem. *m.*
*Mat.* 5:7 merciful, sh. obtain *m.*
23:23 omitted judgment and *m.*
*Luke* 1:50 *m.* on them fear him
54 Is. in remembran. of his *m.*
72 to perform the *m.* promised
78 through tender *m.* of God
*Rom.* 9:23 glory on vessels of *m.*
11:30 obtained *m.* thro' unbelief
31 your *m.* th. also may ob. *m.*
15:9 might glorify God for *m.*
1 *Cor.* 7:25 obtai. *m.* to be faith.
2 *Cor.* 4:1 as we have received *m.*
*Gal.* 6:16 peace and *m.* on Israel
*Eph.* 2:4 God who is rich in *m.*
*Phil.* 2:27 God had *m.* on him
1 *Tim.* 1:2 *m.* and peace fr. G.
2 *Tim.* 1:2; *Tit.* 1:4; 2 *John* 3
13 I obtained *m.* because, 16
2 *Tim.* 1:16 Lord give *m.* to hou.
18 he may find *m.* of the Lord
*Tit.* 3:5 according to *m.* he saved
*Heb.* 4:16 that we may obtain *m.*
10:28 desp. law died without *m.*
*Jam.* 2:13 judgm. without *m.* th. showed no *m. m.* rejoiceth
3:17 wisd. from above full of *m.*
5:11 pitiful and of tender *m.*
1 *Pet.* 1:3 according to abund. *m.*
2:10 *m.* now have obtained *m.*
*Jude* 2 *m.* to you, peace, and love
21 looking for *m.* of Lord Jes.

**Have MERCY.**

*Ps.* 4:1 *have m.* upon me, 6:2; 9:13; 25:16; 27:7; 30:10; 31:9; 51:1; 86:16
102:13 *h. m.* on Z. 123:2 on us, 3
*Prov.* 28:13 forsak. sins sh. *h. m.*
*Is.* 9:17 nei. *h. m.* on fatherless
14:1 Lord will *have m.* on Jac.
27:11 th. made th. will not *h. m.*
30:18 that he may *have m.*
49:13 God will *h. m.* on afflicted
54:8 with kindness will I *h. m.*
55:7 return, and he will *have m.*
*Jer.* 13:14 nor *have m.* 21:7
30:18 I will *have m.* on dwelling
31:20 I will surely *h. m.* 33:26; *Ezek.* 39:25; *Hos.* 1:7; 2:23
42:12 that he may *h. m.* on you
*Hos.* 1:6 no more *h. m.* on Is. 2:4
*Zec.* 1:12 long wilt th. not *h. m.*
10:6 for I *have m.* upon them
*Mat.* 9:13 I will *have m.* 12:7
27 thou son of David, *h. m.* on me, 15:22; 20:30, 31; *Mark* 10:47, 48; *Luke* 18:38, 39
*Luke* 16:24 Abraham, *h. m.* on m.
17:13 Jesus, Master, *h. m.* on us.
*Rom.* 9:15 I will *have m.* on wh.
I will *have m.* 18
11:32 that he might *h. m.* on all

**MERCY-SEAT.**

*Ex.* 25:17 make a *m.-s.* of gold
22 from above *m.-s.* bet. cherubim, *Lev.* 16:2; *Num.* 7:89
26:34 put *m.-s.* on ark, 40:20
*Lev.* 16:13 incense cover *m.-s.*

**MERCY,** *with* **show, ed, eth, ing.**

*Gen.* 39:21 Lord was with Joseph. and *showed* him *m.*
*Ex.* 20:6 *showing m.* to thousan.
*Deut.* 5:10
33:19 *s. m.* on wh. I will *s. m.*
*Deut.* 7:2 no covenant, nor *s. m.*
*Jud.* 1:24 and we will *s.* thee *m.*
2 *Sam.* 22:51 *s. m.* to his anoint.
*Ps.* 18:50
1 *K.* 3:6 hast *showed* to D. my father, great *m.* 2 *Chr.* 1:8
2 *Chr.* 6:14 *s. m.* to thy servants
*Ps.* 37:21 the righteous *s. m.*
85:7 *s.* us thy *m.* O Lord
109:16 remembered not to *s. m.*
*Is.* 47:6 didst *show* them no *m.*
*Jer.* 50:42 and will not *s. m.*
*Dan.* 4:27 break off sins, *s. m.*

MER

*Zec.* 7:9 execute judgm. *s. m.*
*Luke* 1:58 L. *s.* great *m.* on her
10:37 that *showed m.* on him
*Rom.* 9:16 but of God that *s. m.*
*Jam.* 2:13 that hath *s.* no *m.*

**Thy MERCY.**

*Gen.* 19:19 hast magnified *t. m.*
*Ex.* 15:13 in *t. m.* led forth peo.
*Num.* 14:19 greatness of *thy m.*
*Neh.* 13:22 according to *thy m.*
*Ps.* 5:7 in multitude of *thy m.*
6:4 return, O Lord, save me for *thy m.'s* sake, 31:16
13:5 I have trusted in *thy m.*
25:7 accor. to *thy m.* remem. me
31:7 I will rejoice in *thy m.*
33:22 let *thy m.* O L. be upon us
36:5 *t. m.* O L. is in the heavens
44:26 redeem us for *t. m.'s* sake
57:10 *thy m.* is great to heavens
59:16 I will sing aloud of *thy m.*
69:13 in multitude of *thy m.*
85:7 show us *t. m.* 86:13 great
90:14 O satisfy us with *thy m.*
94:18 *t. m.* O Lord, held me up
108:4 *thy m.* is great above hea.
109:21 because *thy m.* is good
26 according to *thy m.*
115:1 for *t. m.* and truth's sake
119:64 earth is full of *thy m.*
124 deal wi. servant ac. to *t. m.*
138:8 *thy m.* endureth for ever
143:12 of *t. m.* cut off mine ene.

**MERCIES.**

*Gen.* 32:10 not worthy of thy *m.*
2 *Sam.* 24:14 for his *m.* are great, 1 *Chr.* 21:13
2 *Chr.* 6:42 remember *m.* of Dav.
*Neh.* 9:19 in *m.* forsook. th. not
27 accord. to thy *m.* thou gav.
31 *m.* didst not consume them
*Ps.* 51:1 thy *m.* blot out transg.
69:13 in multitude of thy *m.*
16 according to thy tender *m.*
89:1 I will sing of the *m.* of L.
106:7 remembered not thy *m.*
45 repented accord. to his *m.*
119:41 let thy *m.* also come
*Is.* 54:7 with *m.* will I gather
55:3 sure *m.* of D. *Acts* 13:34
63:15 where is thy *m.* tow. me?
*Jer.* 16:5 taken away my *m.*
42:12 I will show *m.* unto you
*Lam.* 3:22 of L.'s *m.* we are not
32 compassion according to *m.*
*Dan.* 2:18 *m.* concerning this
9:9 to the L. our God belong *m.*
18 not for righteousn. but *m.*
*Hos.* 2:19 I will betr. thee in *m.*
*Zec.* 1:16 am returned with *m.*
*Rom.* 12:1 I bes. you by *m.* of G.
2 *Cor.* 1:3 Father of *m.* and God
*Phil.* 2:1 if there be any fellowship, any bowels of *m.*
*Col.* 3:12 put on bowels of *m.*

**Tender MERCIES.**

*Ps.* 25:6 remem. thy *t. m.* 51:1
40:11 withhold not thy *ten. m.*
77:9 in anger shut up his *t. m.*
79:8 thy *tender m.* prevent us
103:4 L. crown. thee with *t. m.*
119:77 thy *t. m.* come unto me
156 great are thy *ten. m.* O L.
145:9 *t. m.* over all his works
*Prov.* 12:10 *t. m.* of wicked cruel

**MERCIFUL.**

*Gen.* 19:16 Lord being *m.* to Lot
*Ex.* 34:6 L. G. *m.* and gracious
*Deut.* 21:8 be *m.* O L. to Israel
32:43 and will be *m.* to his land
2 *Sam.* 22:26 with *m.* thou wilt
show thyself *m.* *Ps.* 18:25
1 *K.* 20:31 kings of Is. *m.* kings
2 *Chr.* 30:9 L. G. gracious and *m.*
*Neh.* 9:17 ready to pardon and *m.*
*Ps.* 26:11 redeem me, and be *m.*
to me, 41:4, 10; 56:1; 57:1; 86:3; 119:58, 132
37:26 the righteous is ever *m.*
59:5 be not *m.* to any wicked
67:1 G. be *m.* to us, and bl. us
103:8 Lord is *m.* and gracious
117:2 his *m.* kindness is great
119:76 *m.* kindness for my com.
*Prov.* 11:17 *m.* man doeth good
*Is.* 57:1 *m.* men are taken away
*Jer.* 3:12 I am *m.* saith the Lord
*Joel* 2:13 he is gracious and *m.*
*Jon.* 4:2 knew thou art a *m.* G.
*Mat.* 5:7 *m.* shall obtain mercy
*Luke* 6:36 be *m.* as your F. is *m.*
18:13 God be *m.* to me a sinner
*Heb.* 2:17 be a *m.* high-priest
8:12 be *m.* to their unright.

**MERIBAH.**

*Ex.* 17:7 called name of place M.

MES

*Num.* 20:13, 24; *Deut.* 32:51; 33:8
*Ps.* 81:7 proved thee at wat. M.

MERODACH. *Jer.* 50:2
MERODACH-BALADAN. *Is.* 39:1
MEROM. *Jos.* 11:5, 7
MEROZ. *Jud.* 5:23

**MERRY.**

*Gen.* 43:34 drank and were *m.*
*Jud.* 9:27 trode grapes, made *m.*
16:25 their hearts were *m.*
19:6 and let thy heart be *m.*
*Ruth* 3:7 Boaz's heart was *m.*
1 *Sam.* 25:36 Nabal's heart *m.*
2 *Sam.* 13:28 when Amnon is *m*
1 *K.* 4:20 Judah and Isr. were *m.*
21:7 and let thy heart be *m.*
2 *Chr.* 7:10 sent people away *m.*
*Est.* 1:10 heart of king was *m.*
*Prov.* 15:13 *m.* heart ma. cheerf.
15 *m.* heart ha. continual feast
17:22 a *m.* heart doeth good
*Ec.* 8:15 better to eat and be *m.*
9:7 drink wine with a *m.* heart
10:19 laughter, wine maketh *m.*
*Is.* 24:7 the *m.* hearted do sigh
*Jer.* 30:19 voi. of th. th. make *m.*
31:4 dances of th. that make *m.*
*Luke* 12:19 ease, eat and be *m.*
15:23 and be *m.* 24; 29 I might
32 it was meet we should be *m.*
*Jam.* 5:13 is any *m.*? sing psal.
*Rev.* 11:10 rejoice and make *m.*

**MERRILY.**

*Est.* 5:14 go in *m.* with king

**MESCHECH.**

*Gen.* 10:2 M. son of Japheth, 1 *Chr.* 1:5, 17
*Ps.* 120:5 I sojourn in M.
*Ezek.* 39:1 ag. chief prince of M.

**MESOPOTAMIA.**

*Gen.* 24:10 Eliezer went to M.
*Deut.* 23:4 Bal. of M. *Jud.* 3:8
1 *Chr.* 19:6 hire chari. out of M.
*Acts* 2:9 dwellers in M. we hear
7:2 G. appeared to Abra. in M.

**MESS, ES.**

*Gen.* 43:34 sent *m.* to them, Benjamin's *m.*
2 *Sam.* 11:8 Uriah a *m.* from king

**MESSAGE.**

*Jud.* 3:20 I have *m.* from God
1 *K.* 20:12 Benhad. heard this *m.*
*Prov.* 26:6 sendeth *m.* by fool
*Hag.* 1:13 spake Hag. in L.'s *m.*
*Luke* 19:14 citiz. sent *m.* aft. him
1 *John* 1:5 *m.* we ha. heard, 3:11

**MESSENGER.**

*Gen.* 50:16 sent a *m.* to Joseph
1 *K.* 19:2 Jezebel sent *m.* to Elij.
22:13 the *m.* went to call Micaiah, 2 *Chr.* 18:12
2 *K.* 6:32 ere the *m.* came to him
9:18 the *m.* came to them, but
*Job* 1:11 there came a *m.* to Job
33:23 if there be *m.* interpreter
*Prov.* 13:17 *m.* fall. into mischief
17:11 cruel *m.* shall be sent
25:13 faithful *m.* to them
*Is.* 42:19 as my *m.* that I sent?
*Jer.* 51:31 one *m.* run to meet
*Ezek.* 23:40 to wh. a *m.* was sent
*Hag.* 1:13 Haggai, the Lord's *m.*
*Mal.* 2:7 he is *m.* of L. of hosts
3:1 send *m.* of covenant, *Mat.* 11:10; *Mark* 1:2; *Luke* 7:27
2 *Cor.* 12:7 *m.* of Satan to buffet
*Phil.* 2:25 companion, your *m.*

**MESSENGERS.**

*Gen.* 32:3 Jacob sent *m.* to Esau
*Num.* 22:5 Balak sent *m.* to Bal.
*Jos.* 6:17 Rahab hid the *m.* 25
1 *Sam.* 19:11 Saul sent *m.* to David, 14, 15, 20, 21
25:14 David sent *m.* to salute
2 *Sam.* 2:5 sent *m.* to Jabesh-gil.
3:12 sent *m.* to D. on his behalf
5:11 H. sent *m.* to D. 1 *Chr.* 14:1
11:4 Dav. sent *m.* to Bathsheba
12:27 Joab sent *m.* to David
2 *K.* 1:3 meet the *m.* of Ahaziah
17:4 Hoshea had sent *m.* to So
19:23 *m.* th. hast reproached L.
1 *Chr.* 19:2 *m.* to comfort Hanun
2 *Chr.* 36:15 L. sent them by *m.*
16 they mocked the *m.* of God
*Prov.* 16:14 wrath of king as *m.*
*Is.* 14:32 answer *m.* of nation?
18:2 go ye swift *m.* to a nation
37:14 letter from *m.* and read it
44:26 performeth counsel of *m.*
57:9 didst send thy *m.* afar off
*Jer.* 27:3 send by hand of the *m.*
*Ezek.* 23:16 sent *m.* into Chaldea

MID

*Ezek.* 30:9 *m.* go forth from me
*Nah.* 2:13 voice of *m.* no more
*Luke* 7:24 *m.* of John were gone
9:52 and sent *m.* before his face
2 *Cor.* 8:23 *m.* of the churches
*Jam.* 2:25 Rahab had receiv. *m.*

**MESSIAH.**

*Dan.* 9:25 from commandment to build Jerus. unto the M. the Prince shall be 7 weeks
26 after 62 weeks M. be cut off
*John* 1:41 found M. wh. is Christ
4:25 I know that M. cometh

**MET.**

*Gen.* 32:1 angel of God *m.* him
33:8 by this drove I *m.*?
*Ex.* 3:18 God of the Hebrews *m.* with us, 5:3
4:24 L. *m.* him, sought to kill
27 Aarpn went and *m.* Moses
5:20 they *m.* Moses and Aaron
*Num.* 23:4 God *m.* Balaam, 16
1 *Sam.* 10:10 prophets *m.* Saul
1 *K.* 13:24 was gone, lion *m.* him
*Ps.* 85:10 mercy and tru. *m.* tog.
*Prov.* 7:10 *m.* him a woman
*Amos* 5:19 and a bear *m.* him
*Mat.* 8:28 *m.* him two devils
*Mark* 11:4 place wh. two ways *m.*
*Luke* 9:37 much people *m.* him, *John* 12:18
17:12 *m.* him ten men lepers
*John* 11:20 Martha *m.* him, 30
*Acts* 10:25 Cornelius *m.* him and
27:41 a place where two seas *m.*
*Heb.* 7:1 *m.* Abraham returning

**METE, D.**

*Ex.* 16:18 *m.* it with a homer
*Ps.* 60:6 *m.* valley of Suc. 108:7
*Is.* 18:2 go to a nation *m.* out, 7
40:12 *m.* out heaven with span
*Mat.* 7:2 measure ye *m.* be meas. to you, *Mark* 4:24; *Luke* 6:38

**METEYARD.**

*Lev.* 19:35 no unrighteous. in *m.*

METHEG-AMMAH. 2 *Sam.* 8:1

**METHUSELAH.**

*Gen.* 5:27 days of M. 969 years
1 *Chr.* 1:3 M. Lamech, *Luke* 3:27

**MICAH.**

*Jud.* 17:1 mount Eph. called M.
*Jer.* 26:18 M. prophes. *Mic.* 1:1

MICAIAH. 1 *K.* 22:8, 24; 2 *Chr.* 18:8, 23, 25

**MICE.**

1 *Sam.* 6:4 five golden *m.* accord.
5 sh. make images of your *m.*

**MICHAEL.**

*Dan.* 10:13 M. ch. prince, 21; 12:1
*Jude* 9 M. contending with dev.
*Rev.* 12:7 M. fought ag. dragon

**MICHAIAH.**

2 *Chr.* 17:7 Jehoshaphat sent M.
*Neh.* 12:35 son of M. give thanks
*Jer.* 36:11 M. heard Baruch, 13

**MICHAL.**

1 *Sam.* 14:49 S.'s yr. daughter M.
19:13 M. took an image and
2 *Sam.* 3:13 ex. first bring M. 14
6:16 M. looked thro', 1 *Chr.* 15:29

MICHMASH. 1 *Sam.* 13:2; *Is.* 10:28

**MID-DAY.**

1 *K.* 18:29 when *m.-d.* was past
*Neh.* 8:3 from morning to *m.-d.*
*Acts* 26:13 *m.-d.* I saw in way

**MIDDLE.**

*Jud.* 16:29 hold of two *m.* pillars
1 *K.* 8:64 the king did hallow *m.* court, 2 *Chr.* 7:7
2 *K.* 20:4 Isaiah gone to *m.* court
*Jer.* 39:3 princes sat in *m.* gate
*Eph.* 2:14 broken down *m.* wall

**MIDDLEMOST.**

*Ezek.* 42:5 higher than the *m.* 6

**MIDIAN.**

*Ex.* 2:15 dwelt in land of M.
*Num.* 22:4 M. said to elders of M.
25:15 dau. of chief house of M.
31:3 avenge the L. of M. 8, 9
*Jud.* 6:1 delivered them to M. 2
7:14 into hand G. delivered M.
8:22 deliv. from M. 28; 9:17
*Is.* 9:4 bro. yoke, as in day of M.
10:26 accord. to slaughter of M.
60:6 dromedaries of M. cover
*Hab.* 3:7 curtains of M. tremble

**MIDIANITES.**

*Gen.* 37:28 M. merchantmen, 36
*Num.* 25:17 vex the M. 31:2
*Jud.* 6:7 Is. cried because of M.
7:25 two princes of the M. 8:1

MID

*Ps.* 83:9 do to them as to M.

MIDIANITISH. *Num.* 25:6, 16

**MIDNIGHT.**

*Ex.* 11:4 *m.* I will go into Egypt
12:29 at *m.* L. smote first-born
*Jud.* 16:3 Samson lay till *m.*
*Ruth* 3:8 at *m.* man was afraid
1 *K.* 3:20 she arose at *m.* and
*Job* 34:20 peo. be troubled at *m.*
*Ps.* 119:62 at *m.* I will give than.
*Mat.* 25:6 at *m.* there was a cry
*Mark* 13:35 come at even or *m.*
*Luke* 11:5 shall go to him at *m.*
*Acts* 16:25 at *m.* Paul prayed
20:7 P. continued speech till *m.*

**MIDST.**

*Ex.* 14:16 sh. go on dry ground through *m.* of sea, *Num.* 33:8; *Neh.* 9:11; *Ps.* 136:14
*Deut.* 13:5 put evil away from *m.*
3 *Chr.* 32:4 ran thr. *m.* of land
*Cant.* 3:10 *m.* paved with love
*Is.* 58:9 from *m.* of thee the yoke
*Jer.* 30:21 proceed fr. *m.* of them
*Ezek.* 9:4 go through *m.* of city
14:8 cut him off from *m.* of pe. 9
15:4 *m.* burnt, is it meet
28:16 filled *m.* of thee with viol.
18 bring forth fire from *m.*
*Dan.* 3:26 ca. forth of *m.* of fire
*Luke* 4:30 passing thro' *m.* of th.
*John* 7:14 about the *m.* of feast
8:59 going through *m.* of them
*Rev.* 8:13 flying thro' *m.* of heav.

**In the MIDST.**

*Gen.* 2:9 tr. of life *in t. m.* 3:3
15:10 A. divided them *in t. m.*
*Ex.* 8:22 I am L. *in t. m.* of earth
14:29 dry land *in m.* 15:19
33:3 I will not go up *in m.*
*Num.* 2:17 tabern. *in m.* of camp
35:5 shall be *in m. Ezek.* 48:15
*Deut.* 11:3 acts he did *in m.* of E.
23:14 God walketh *in t. m.*
*Jos.* 3:17 *in m.* of Jordan, 4:10
7:21 hid *in the m.* of my tent
2 *Sam.* 18:14 *in the m.* of oak
2 *K.* 6:20 were *in m.* of Samaria
1 *Chr.* 19:4 garments *in the m.*
*Neh.* 4:11 till we come *in the m.*
*Ps.* 22:14 *in the m.* of bowels
22 *in t. m.* of the congregation will I praise thee, *Heb.* 2:12
46:5 God is *in the m.* of her
102:24 take not away *in m.* of d.
110:2 rule *in m.* of enemies
138:7 I walk *in m.* of trouble
*Prov.* 4:21 keep th. *in m.* heart
5:14 all evil *in m.* of congrega.
8:20 *in the m.* of paths of judg.
14:33 is *in m.* of fools is folly
23:34 lieth down *in m.* of sea
*Is.* 6:5 *in the m.* of a people
7:6 set a king *in the m.* of it
12:6 great is the Holy One *in the m.* of thee, *Hos.* 11:9
19:24 blessing *in t. m.* of land
*Jer.* 14:9 Lord, art *in the m.* of us
17:11 *in m.* of his days
*Lam.* 4:13 blood of just *in m.*
*Ezek.* 5:5 set *in m.* of nations
6:7 shall fall *in m.* of you, 11:7
17:16 *in m.* of Babylon shall die
23:39 *in the m.* of my house
43:7 I will dw. *in t. m.* of Is. 9
*Dan.* 3:25 walking *in m.* of fire
*Joel* 2:27 I am *in the m.* of Israel
*Mic.* 6:14 cast. down shall *in m.*
*Nah.* 3:13 *in m.* of thee are wo.
*Hab.* 3:2 *in the m.* of the years
*Zep.* 3:5 L. is *in the m.* thereof
12 leave *in the m.* a poor people
15 Lord is *in the m.* of thee, 17
*Zec.* 2:5 glory *in the m.* of her
10 will dwell *in m.* of thee, 11
8:3 dwell *in the m.* of Jerusa. 8
*Mat.* 10:16 sheep *in m.* of wolves
14:24 ship was *in the m.* of the sea, *Mark* 6:47
18:2 little child *in m. Mark* 9:36
20 there am I *in the m.* of them
*Luke* 23:45 temple was rent *in m.*
24:36 Jesus himself stood *in the m. John* 20:19, 26
*John* 19:18 and Jesus *in the m.*
*Rev.* 4:6 *in m.* of thr. four beasts
5:6 *in m.* of throne Lamb, 7:17

**Into the MIDST.**

*Ex.* 24:18 Moses went *into t. m.*
33:5 I will come *into the m.*
*Ps.* 57:6 *i. m.* whereof they are
*Jer.* 21:4 assemble th. *i. m.* of ci.
51:63 cast it *into the m.* of river
*Ezek.* 5:4 cast them *i. m.* of fire
22:19 I will gather you *into m.* of Jerusalem

MIG

**Out of the MIDST.**
*Ex.* 3:4 *o. of m.* of bush, 24:16
*Deut.* 4:12 L. spake *out of the m.* of fire, 15:33, 36; 5:4, 22, 24
34 take nation *out of m.* of an.
*Jos.* 4:3 *out of m.* of Jordan, 8
*Is.* 24:18 cometh *out of m.* of pit
52:11 depart, go *out of the m.* of her, *Jer.* 50:8; 51:6, 45
*Ezek.* 11:7 forth *out of m.* of it
29:4 br. thee *out of m.* of rivers
32:21 sp. to him *o. of m.* of hell
*Zep.* 3:11 away *out of m.* of thee

**MIDWIFE, VES.**
*Gen.* 35:17 *m.* said unto Rachel
38:28 *m.* bound on hand thread
*Ex.* 1:16 when ye do the office of a *m.* 17, 19, 20, 21

**MIGHT, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 49:3 Re. first-born, my *m.*
*Num.* 14:13 this people in thy *m.*
*Deut.* 3:24 do according to thy *m.*
6:5 love thy God with all thy *m.*
8:17 *m.* of my hand gotten weal.
28:32 be no *m.* in thy hand
*Jud.* 5:31 sun goeth forth in *m.*
6:14 go in thy *m.* 16:30 bowed
2 *Sam.* 6:14 D. danced with all *m.*
2 *K.* 23:25 J. turned to L. wi. *m.*
24:16 king bro. cap. men of *m.*
1 *Chr.* 12:8 men of *m.* came to D.
29:2 I prepared house with *m.*
12 in thy hand is power and *m.*
2 *Chr.* 20:6
2 *Chr.* 20:12 have no *m.* ag. this
*Est.* 10:2 Ahasue. power and *m.*
*Ps.* 76:5 none of the men of *m.*
145:6 speak of *m.* of thy acts
*Ec.* 9:10 find. do it with thy *m.*
*Is.* 11:2 *m.* shall rest on him
33:13 ye that acknow. my *m.*
40:26 call. them by great. of *m.*
29 to them that have no *m.*
*Jer.* 9:23 nor let man glory in *m.*
10:6 thy name is great in *m.*
16:21 cause th. to know my *m.*
49:35 break chief of their *m.*
51:30 their *m.* hath failed
*Ezek.* 32:30 ashamed of their *m.*
*Dan.* 2:20 wisdom and *m.* are his
23 O G. who hast given me *m.*
4:30 built by *m.* of my power
*Mic.* 3:8 full of judgment and *m.*
7:16 nations confound. at th. *m.*
*Zec.* 4:6 not by *m.* nor by power
*Eph.* 1:21 far above all *m.* power
3:16 to be strengthened with *m.*
*Col.* 1:11
6:10 L. and in power of his *m.*
2 *Pet.* 2:11 angels greater in *m.*
*Rev.* 7:12 glo. and *m.* be unto G.
*See* FULFILLED.

**MIGHTY.**
*Gen.* 10:9 *m.* hunter before L.
18:18 Abraham bec. a *m.* nation
23:6 thou art a *m.* prince
*Ex.* 1:7 children of Israel, *m.* 20
9:28 be no more *m.* thunderings
10:19 L. turned a *m.* west wind
15:10 sank as lead in *m.* water
*Lev.* 19:15 nor honor person of *m.*
*Num.* 22:6 this people are too *m.*
*Deut.* 4:37 he bro. thee out with *m.* power, 9:29
26:5 a nation, *m.* and populous
*Jud.* 5:13 have dominion over *m.*
23 came not to help L. ag. *m.*
1 *Sam.* 4:8 out of hand of *m.* gods
2 *Sam.* 1:19 how are *m.* fallen! 25
21 shield of the *m.* is cast aw.
2 *K.* 24:15 *m.* of the land captive
1 *Chr.* 1:10 Nim. *m.* 12:28 Zadok
2 *Chr.* 26:13 made war with *m.*
27:6 so Jotham became *m.*
*Ezr.* 4:20 been *m.* king over Jer.
7:28 mercy to me bef. *m.* princes
*Neh.* 3:16 N. repaired to the *m.*
9:11 threw. stone in *m.* waters
*Job* 5:15 he saveth poor from *m.*
6:23 redeem me fr. hand of *m.*?
9:4 wise in heart, *m.* in streng.
12:19 he overthroweth the *m.*
21 weakeneth strength of *m.*
21:7 wherefore are wicked *m.*?
24:22 draweth *m.* wi. his power
34:20 *m.* shall be taken away
35:9 by reason of arm of *m.*
41:25 raiseth himself, *m.* afraid
*Ps.* 24:8 strong and *m.* in battle
29:1 give to the L. O ye *m.* glo.
45:3 gird thy sword, O most *m.*
59:3 *m.* are gathered against me
68:33 send out voice, *m.* voice
74:15 thou driedst up *m.* rivers
82:1 God in congrega. of the *m.*
89:6 who am, sons *m.* like to L.?

MIL

*Ps.* 89:13 thou hast a *m.* arm
19 I have laid help upon one *m.*
93:4 L. mightier than *m.* waves
106:8 make *m.* power known
112:2 seed shall be *m.* on earth
135:10 smote nat. slew *m.* kings
*Prov.* 16:32 better than the *m.*
18:18 lot parteth betwe. the *m.*
23:11 their Redeemer is *m.*
*Is.* 3:25 thy *m.* sh. fall in war
5:22 woe to them that are *m.*
11:15 wi. *m.* wind sh. his hand
22:17 carry thee aw. wi. *m.* cap.
49:24 shall prey be taken fr. *m.*?
63:1 in righteousn. *m.* to save
*Jer.* 5:15 *m.* and ancient nation
32:19 gr. in counsel, *m.* in work
33:3 I will show thee *m.* things
*Ezek.* 17:13 hath taken *m.* of land
32:12 swords of *m.* make th. fall
21 strong among *m.* sh. speak
27 not lie wi. *m.* that are fallen
38:15 come with a *m.* army
39:18 ye shall eat flesh of *m.*
*Dan.* 4:3 *m.* are his wonders!
8:24 his power shall be *m.*
11:3 a *m.* king shall stand up
*Amos* 2:14 nei. shall *m.* deliver
16 courageous am. *m.* sh. flee
5:12 *m.* sins; 24 *m.* stream
*Jon.* 1:4 there was a *m.* tempest
*Zec.* 11:2 howl, *m.* are spoiled
*Mat.* 11:20 most of *m.* works
21 if *m.* works which were, 23
13:54 hath this man *m.* works?
58 he did not many *m.* works there, *Mark* 6:5
14:2 John the Bap. therefore *m.* works do show, *Mark* 6:14
*Mark* 6:2 *m.* works by his hand
*Luke* 1:49 *m.* hath done great th.
52 he hath put down the *m.*
9:43 amazed at *m.* power of G.
19:37 praised God for *m.* works
24:19 was a prophet *m.* in deed
*Acts* 7:22 Moses was *m.* in words
18:24 Apol. was *m.* in script.
*Rom.* 15:19 obed. thro' *m.* signs
1 *Cor.* 1:26 not many *m.*
27 chos. weak, to confound *m.*
2 *Cor.* 10:4 warfare *m.* thro' God
13:3 is not weak, but *m.* in you
*Gal.* 2:8 the same was *m.* in me
*Eph.* 1:19 working of *m.* power
2 *Thes.* 1:7 J. with his *m.* angels
*Rev.* 6:13 when shak. of *m.* wind
10:1 I saw ano. *m.* angel, 18:21
18:10 *m.* city; 19:6 *m.* thunder.
*See* ACTS, GOD, HAND, MAN, MEN.

**MIGHTY one.**
*Gen.* 10:8 N. began to be a *m. o.*
*Is.* 1:24 Lord of hosts, the *m. O.* of Is. 30:29; 49:26; 60:16
10:34 Leb. shall fall by a *m. o.*
28:2 L. hath a *m.* and strong *o.*
*Jer.* 20:11 L. is wi. me as a *m. o.*
*Ezek.* 31:11 deliver. him to *m. o.*

**MIGHTY ones.**
*Jud.* 5:22 broken by their *m. o.*
*Is.* 13:3 have called my *m. ones*
*Jer.* 46:5 their *m. o.* are beaten
*Joel* 3:11 cause *m. o.* to come

**MIGHTIER.**
*Gen.* 26:16 thou art *m.* than we
*Ex.* 1:9 child. of Is. *m.* than we
*Num.* 14:12 and *m.* than they, *Deut.* 4:38; 7:1; 9:1, 14; 11:23
*Ps.* 93:4 L. is *m.* than many wa.
*Ec.* 6:10 nei. contend with *m.*
*Mat.* 3:11 that com. aft. me is *m.* than I, *Mark* 1:7; *Luke* 3:16

**MIGHTIES.**
1 *Chr.* 11:12 Ele. was one of 3 *m.*
19 these thi. did these three *m.*
24 B. had a name am. three *m.*

**MIGHTILY.**
*Deut.* 6:3 ye may increase *m.*
*Jud.* 4:3 Jabin *m.* oppressed Is.
14:6 Sp. of the L. came *m.* 15:14
*Jer.* 25:30 the Lord shall *m.* roar
*Jon.* 3:8 man and beast cry *m.*
*Nah.* 2:1 fortify thy power *m.*
*Acts* 18:28 *m.* convinced Jews
19:20 so *m.* grew word of God
*Col.* 1:29 worketh in me *m.*
*Rev.* 18:2 cried *m.* saying, Bab.

**MILCAH.**
*Gen.* 11:29 M. daught. of Haran, 22:20; 24:15; *Num.* 26:33

**MILCH.**
*Gen.* 32:15 thirty *m.* camels
1 *Sam.* 6:7 take two *m.* kine, 10

MILCOM. 1 *K.* 11:5, 33; 2 *K.* 23:13

MILDEW. *See* BLASTING.

MIN

**MILE.**
*Mat.* 5:41 compel thee to go a *m.*

MILETUM. 2 *Tim.* 4:20

MILETUS. *Acts* 20:15, 17

**MILK, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 18:8 A. took butter and *m.*
49:12 his teeth be white wi. *m.*
*Deut.* 32:14 kine, *m.* of sheep
*Jud.* 4:19 J. opened bottle of *m.*
5:25 asked water, she gave *m.*
*Job* 10:10 not pou. me out as *m.*?
21:24 his breasts are full of *m.*
*Prov.* 27:27 shalt have goats' *m.*
30:33 churning *m.* bring. butter
*Cant.* 4:11 *m.* under thy tongue
5:1 drunk wine with my *m.*
12 his eyes washed with *m.*
*Is.* 7:22 abund. of *m.* shall give
28:9 that are weaned from *m.*
55:1 wi. and *m.* without money
60:16 thou sh. suck *m.* of Gent.
*Lam.* 4:7 Nazar. whiter than *m.*
*Ezek.* 25:4 eat fruit, and drink *m.*
*Joel* 3:18 hills shall flow with *m.*
1 *Cor.* 3:2 I have fed you with *m.*
9:7 who eateth not of the *m.*?
*Heb.* 5:12 as have need of *m.*?
13 ev. one useth *m.* is a babe
1 *Pet.* 2:2 new-born babes des. *m.*
*See* FLOWING.

**MILK.**
*Is.* 66:11 that ye may *m.* out

**MILL, S.**
*Ex.* 11:5 m.-servant behind *m.*
*Num.* 11:8 ground manna in *m.*
*Mat.* 24:41 two wom. grind. at *m.*

**MILLET.**
*Ezek.* 4:9 take *m.* and make bre.

**MILLIONS.**
*Gen.* 24:60 mother of thous. *m.*

**MILLO.**
*Jud.* 9:6 house of M. gather. 20
2 *Sam.* 5:9 round about from M.
1 *K.* 9:24 Solo. build M. 11:27
2 *K.* 12:20 slew Joash in M.

**MILLSTONE, S.**
*Deut.* 24:6 no man take *m.* pled.
*Jud.* 9:53 a woman cast a piece of *m.* 2 *Sam.* 11:21
*Job* 41:24 heart as hard as a *m.*
*Is.* 47:2 take *m.* and grind meal
*Jer.* 25:10 take away sound of *m.*
*Mat.* 18:6 a *m.* hanged about his neck, *Mark* 9:42; *Luke* 17:2
*Rev.* 18:21 an angel took up a stone like a great *m.*

**MINCING.**
*Is.* 3:16 walk. and *m.* as they go

**MIND, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 26:35 a grief of *m.* to Isaac
*Lev.* 24:12 *m.* of L. showed them
*Deut.* 18:6 come wi. desire of *m.*
28:65 L. sh. give thee sor. of *m.*
30:1 call th. to *m.* am. nations
1 *Chr.* 28:9 serve with willing *m.*
*Neh.* 4:6 peo. had a *m.* to work
*Job* 23:13 one *m.* who turn him?
*Ps.* 31:12 a dead man out of *m.*
*Prov.* 21:27 bring. it wi. wic. *m.*
29:11 a fool uttereth all his *m.*
*Is.* 26:3 wh. *m.* is stayed on thee
46:8 again to *m.* O transgress.
65:17 former sh. not come to *m.*
*Jer.* 3:16 ark sh. not come to *m.*
44:21 came it not into his *m.*?
*Dan.* 5:20 *m.* hardened in pride
*Hab.* 1:11 then sh. his *m.* change
*Mark* 5:15 his right *m.* *Luke* 8:35
14:72 P. called to *m.* words of J.
*Luke* 12:29 nei. be of doubtful *m.*
*Acts* 17:11 all readiness of *m.*
20:19 serv. L. with humi. of *m.*
*Rom.* 1:28 ga. up to reprobate *m.*
7:25 with *m.* I serve law of God
8:7 carnal *m.* enmity against G.
27 knoweth what is *m.* of Sp.
11:34 who hath kno. *m.* of L.?
12:16 same *m.* one tow. another
14:5 persuaded in his own *m.*
15:6 may with one *m.* glori. G.
1 *Cor.* 1:10 joined in the same *m.*
2:16 known *m.* of L. to instruct him? we have *m.* of Christ
2 *Cor.* 7:7 fervent *m.* toward me
8:12 if a willing *m.* it is accept.
13:11 brethr. be of one *m.* *Phil.* 1:27; 2:2
*Eph.* 2:3 desires of flesh and *m.*
4:17 Gent. walk in vanity of *m.*
*Phil.* 2:3 in lowli. of *m.* let each
5 let this *m.* be in you wh. was
4:2 be of the same *m.* in the L.
*Col.* 2:18 puffed up by fleshly *m.*
3:12 humbleness of *m.* meekn.

MIN

2 *Thes.* 2:2 not soon shaken in *m.*
2 *Tim.* 1:7 spirit of sound *m.*
*Tit.* 1:15 *m.* and conscience defl.
3:1 put them in *m.* to be subj.
*Heb.* 8:10 my laws into th. *m.*
1 *Pet.* 3:8 be ye all of same *m.*
4:1 arm yours, like. wi. one *m.*
5:2 filthy lucre, but of ready *m.*
*Rev.* 17:9 *m.* which hath wisdom
13 these have one *m.* and shall
*See* ALIENATED.

**Mine, or my MIND.**
*Num.* 16:28 done th. of *m.* own *m.*
24:13 good or bad of *m.* own *m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:35 that wh. is in *m. m.*
1 *Chr.* 22:7 in *m. m.* to build ho.
*Jer.* 15:1 *my m.* could not be
19:5 nei. came it to *my m.* 32:35
*Lam.* 3:21 this I recall to *my m.*
*Rom.* 7:23 war. ag. law of *my m.*

**Thy MIND.**
1 *Sam.* 9:20 set not *t. m.* on asses
*Job* 34:33 should it be according to *thy m.*?
*Ezek.* 38:10 thi. came into *t. m.*
*Dan.* 2:29 thou. came into *t. m.*
*Mat.* 22:37 love L. the G. wi. all *t. m.* *Mark* 12:30; *Luke* 10:27
*Phile.* 14 without *thy m.*

**Your MIND.**
*Gen.* 23:8 if *y. m.* I should bury
*Jer.* 51:50 Jer. come into *your m.*
*Ezek.* 11:5 things come into *y. m.*
20:32 that wh. cometh into *y. m.*
*Rom.* 12:2 by renewing of *y. m.*
2 *Cor.* 8:19 declar. of *y.* ready *m.*
9:2 I know forwardness of *y. m.*
*Eph.* 4:23 renewed in sp. of *y. m.*
*Col.* 1:21 enemies in *your m.*
1 *Pet.* 1:13 loins of *y. m.* be sober

**MIND, Verb.**
*Rom.* 8:5 *m.* things of the flesh
12:16 *m.* not high things, but
*Phil.* 3:16 let us *m.* same thing
19 who *m.* earthly things

**MINDED.**
*Ruth* 1:18 she was steadfastly *m.*
2 *Chr.* 24:4 *m.* to repair house
*Ezr.* 7:13 *m.* of th. own free will
*Mat.* 1:19 *m.* to put her away
*Rom.* 8:6 to be carn. *m.* is death, to be spiritually *m.* is life
11:20 be not high-*m.* but fear
15:5 grant you to be like-*m.*
2 *Cor.* 1:15 I was *m.* to come
17 thus *m.* did I use lightness
*Gal.* 5:10 be no otherwise *m.*
*Phil.* 2:2 that ye be like-*m.*
20 no man like-*m.* will care
3:15 as many as be perf. be thus *m.* if ye be otherwise *m.*
1 *Thes.* 5:14 comf. the feeble-*m.*
1 *Tim.* 6:17 rich be not high-*m.*
2 *Tim.* 3:4 men heady, high-*m.*
*Tit.* 2:6 exhort to be sober-*m.*
*Jam.* 1:8 double-*m.* man unstab.
4:8 purify hearts ye double-*m.*

**MINDFUL.**
1 *Chr.* 16:15 be *m.* of covenant
*Neh.* 9:17 fathers were not *m.*
*Ps.* 8:4 what is man, that thou art *m.* of him? *Heb.* 2:6
111:5 ever be *m.* of covenant
115:12 L. hath been *m.* of us
*Is.* 17:10 not been *m.* of rock
2 *Tim.* 1:4 being *m.* of thy tears
*Heb.* 11:15 been *m.* of that coun.
2 *Pet.* 3:2 be *m.* of words spoken

**MINDING.**
*Acts* 20:13 P. *m.* himself to go

**MINDS.**
*Jud.* 19:30 consider, speak yo. *m.*
2 *Sam.* 17:8 be chafed in their *m.*
2 *K.* 9:15 if it be your *m.*
*Ezek.* 24:25 they set their *m.*
36:5 with despiteful *m.* to cast
*Acts* 14:2 their *m.* evil affected
28:6 they changed their *m.* and said he was a god
2 *Cor.* 3:14 their *m.* were blind
4:4 god of th. world ha. blin. *m.*
11:3 so your *m.* sho. be corrup.
*Phil.* 4:7 peace of G. keep yo. *m.*
1 *Tim.* 6:5 corrupt *m.* 2 *Tim.* 3:8
*Heb.* 10:16 in *m.* will I write
12:3 wear. and faint in your *m.*
2 *Pet.* 3:1 I stir up your pure *m.*

**MINE.**
*Gen.* 31:43 all that thou seest *m.*
48:5 *m.* as Reuben and S. be *m.*
*Ex.* 19:5 for all the earth is *m.*
*Ps.* 50:12
*Ps.* 60:7 Gilead *m.* Man. *m.* 108:8
*Ezek.* 23:4 were *m.* 5 she was

MIN

*Ex.* 29:9 river *m.* 35:10 count. *m.*
*Hag.* 2:8 silver is *m.* gold is *m.*
*Mal.* 3:17 they sh. be *m.* saith L.
*Mat.* 20:23 not *m.* *Mark* 10:40
*John* 17:10 *m.* are thine, thine *m.*

**MINGLE.**

*Is.* 5:22 men *m.* strong drink
*Dan.* 2:43 *m.* with seed of men

**MINGLED.**

*Ex.* 9:24 fire *m.* with the hail
*Lev.* 19:19 not s. field wi. *m.* seed
*Ezr.* 9:2 holy seed *m.* themsel.
*Ps.* 102:9 *m.* drink wi. weeping
106:35 were *m.* among heathen
*Prov.* 9:2 she hath *m.* her wine
5 drink of wine wh. I have *m.*
*Is.* 19:14 L. *m.* a perverse spirit
*Jer.* 25:20 cup to all *m.* peo. 24
50:37 sw. on *m.* peo. *Ezek.* 30:5
*Luke* 13:1 blood Pilat had *m.*
*Rev.* 8:7 hail and fire *m.* with bl.

**MINISH, ED.**

*Ex.* 5:19 not *m.* aught of task
*Ps.* 107:39 again they are *m.*

**MINISTER.**

*Ex.* 24:13 Moses and his *m.* Jos.
*Jos.* 1:1 spake to Joshua, M. *m.*
*Mat.* 20:26 your *m.* *Mark* 10:43
*Luke* 4:20 gave book again to *m.*
*Acts* 13:5 had also J. to their *m.*
26:16 make th. a *m.* and witn.
*Rom.* 13:4 is *m.* of G. to thee, 6
15:8 Ch. was *m.* of circumcision
16 be *m.* of Jesus to Gentiles
*Gal.* 2:17 is Ch. the *m.* of sin?
*Eph.* 3:7 whereof I was made a *m.* *Col.* 1:23, 25
6:21 Ty. a faithful *m.* *Col.* 4:7
*Col.* 1:7 Epaphras, a faithful *m.*
1 *Thes.* 3:2 brother and *m.* of G.
1 *Tim.* 4:6 a good *m.* of Christ
*Heb.* 8:2 a *m.* of the sanctuary

**MINISTER, Verb.**

*Ex.* 28:1 that he may *m.* to me in the priest's office, 3, 4, 41; 29:1, 44; 30:30; 31:10; 35:19; 39:41; 40:13, 15
35 it shall be upon Aar. to *m.*
29:44 sanctify Aar. to *m.* to me
*Lev.* 7:35 presented them to *m.*
*Num.* 8:26 *m.* wi. their brethren
*Deut.* 10:8 tribe of L. to *m.* to h.
21:5 God hath chos. them to *m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:11 child did *m.* to Lord
1 *K.* 8:11 priest could not stand to *m.* 2 *Chr.* 5:14
1 *Chr.* 15:2 chosen to *m.* bef. hi.
23:13 to *m.* to the Lord and to give thanks, 2 *Chr.* 31:2
2 *Chr.* 13:10 pries. *m.* sons of A.
*Ps.* 9:8 *m.* judgment to people
*Is.* 60:7 rams of Nebaioth *m.*
10 their kings shall *m.* to thee
*Jer.* 33:22 multi. Levites that *m.*
*Ezek.* 40:46 near to *m.* 44:15, 16
44:11 stand before them to *m.*
*Mat.* 20:28 to be ministered to, but to *m.* *Mark* 10:45
25:44 and did not *m.* to thee?
*Acts* 24:23 acquaint. to *m.* to him
*Rom.* 15:25 I go to *m.* to saints
27 *m.* to them in carnal things
1 *Cor.* 9:13 *m.* about holy things
2 *Cor.* 9:10 *m.* bread for your fo.
*Eph.* 4:29 *m.* grace to hearers
1 *Tim.* 1:4 which *m.* questions
*Heb.* 1:14 *m.* to heirs of salvation
6:10 minis. to saints, and do *m.*
1 *Pet.* 1:12 but to us they did *m.*
4:10 *m.* the same one to another
11 if any man *m.* let him do it

**MINISTERED.**

*Num.* 3:4 E. and I. *m.* *Deut.* 10:6
1 *Sam.* 2:18 Samuel *m.* bef. L. 3:1
2 *Sam.* 13:17 his servant that *m.*
1 *K.* 1:4 Abishag *m.* to David, 15
19:21 Elijah, and *m.* to him
*Ezek.* 44:12 *m.* before their idols
*Dan.* 7:10 thousands *m.* unto him
*Mat.* 4:11 angels came and *m.* to him, *Mark* 1:13
8:15 she rose and *m.* *Mark* 1:31
*Luke* 8:3 *m.* to him of substance
*Acts* 13:2 as they *m.* and fasted
20:34 have *m.* to my necessities
2 *Cor.* 8:3 epistle of Ch. *m.* by us
*Phil.* 2:25 that *m.* to my wants
*Col.* 2:19 having nourishment *m.*
2 *Tim.* 1:18 many th. *m.* unto me
*Philem.* 13 he might have *m.*
*Heb.* 6:10 have *m.* to the saints
2 *Pet.* 1:11 entrance be *m.* to you

**MINISTERETH.**

2 *Cor.* 9:10 *m.* seed to the sower
*Gal.* 3:5 that *m.* to you the Spi.

MIR

**MINISTERING.**

1 *Chr.* 9:28 charge of *m.* vessels
*Ezek.* 44:11 house, *m.* to house
*Mat.* 27:55 followed J. *m.* to him
*Rom.* 12:7 w. on *m.* 15:16 *m.* gos.
2 *Cor.* 8:4 and take on us the *m.*
9:1 for as touching *m.* to saints
*Heb.* 1:14 are they not *m.* spirits
10:11 every priest standeth *m.*

**MINISTERS.**

1 *K.* 10:5 atten. of his *m.* 2 *Chr.* 9:4
*Ezr.* 7:24 not lawful, toll on *m.*
8:17 they sho. bring un. us *m.*
*Ps.* 103:21 *m.* that do his pleas.
104:4 *m.* a flaming fire, *Heb.* 1:7
*Is.* 61:6 shall call you *m.* of God
*Jer.* 33:21 covenant be broken with David and my *m.*
*Ezek.* 45:4 holy port. for the *m.*
*Joel* 1:9 L.'s *m.* mourn; 13 howl
2:17 *m.* weep between the porch
*Luke* 1:2 from beginni. were *m.*
*Rom.* 13:6 *m.* attend. continually
1 *Cor.* 3:5 *m.* by whom ye belie.
4:1 so account of us as of the *m.*
2 *Cor.* 3:6 who made us able *m.*
6:4 approv. ourselv. as *m.* of G.
11:15 his *m.* also be transformed as the *m.* of righteousness
23 are they *m.* of Christ? I am

**MINISTRATION.**

*Luke* 1:23 days of *m.* were ended
*Acts* 6:1 widows neglected in *m.*
2 *Cor.* 3:7 if *m.* of death glorious
8 *m.* of Spirit be glorious? 9
9:13 the experiment of this *m.*

**MINISTRY.**

*Num.* 4:12 instruments of *m.*
2 *Chr.* 7:6 D. praised by their *m.*
*Hos.* 12:10 used similitud. by *m.*
*Acts* 1:17 had obtain. part of *m.*
25 that he may take part of *m.*
6:4 will give ourselves to *m.*
12:25 when they fulfilled th. *m.*
20:24 finish my course, and *m.*
21:19 things G. wro. by his *m.*
*Rom.* 12:7 *m.* let us wait on our
1 *Cor.* 16:15 addicted to *m.* of sa.
2 *Cor.* 4:1 seeing we have this *m.*
5:18 giv. us *m.* of reconciliation
6:3 that the *m.* be not blamed
*Eph.* 4:12 work of *m.* for edifyi.
*Col.* 4:17 take heed to the *m.*
*Tim.* 1:12 putting me into *m.*
2 *Tim.* 4:5 full proof of thy *m.*
11 profitable to me for the *m.*
*Heb.* 8:6 obtained a more ex. *m.*
9:21 sprinkled the vessels of *m.*

MINNI. *Jer.* 51:27
MINNITH. *Jud.* 11:33

**MINSTREL, S.**

2 *K.* 3:15 but now bring me a *m.*
*Mat.* 9:23 when Jesus saw the *m.*

**MINT.**

*Mat.* 23:33 ye pay tithe of *m.*
*Luke* 11:42 ye tithe *m.* all herbs

**MIRACLE.**

*Ex.* 7:9 P. sh. speak, Show a *m.*
*Mark* 6:52 consid. not *m.* of loa.
9:39 no man which shall do *m.*
*Luke* 23:8 hoped to have seen *m.*
*John* 4:54 second *m.* Jesus did
10:41 many said, Jo. did no *m.*
*Acts* 4:16 a notable *m.* been done
22 on wh. this *m.* was wroug.

**MIRACLES.**

*Num.* 14:22 which have seen *m.*
*Deut.* 11:3 have not seen his *m.*
29:3 th. eyes have seen those *m.*
*Jud.* 6:13 where be all his *m.*
*John* 2:11 beginning of *m.* did J.
23 many bell. wh. they saw *m.*
3:2 no man can do th. *m.* ex. G.
6:26 not because ye saw the *m.*
7:31 will he do more *m.* th. this
9:16 can a sinner do such *m.*?
11:47 this man doeth many *m.*
12:37 he had done so many *m.*
*Acts* 2:22 approved of God by *m.*
6:8 Stephen did great *m.*
8:6 hearing and seeing the *m.*
13 wondered, beholding the *m.*
15:12 what *m.* G. had wrought
19:11 G. wrought spec. *m.* by P.
1 *Cor.* 12:10 to the working of *m.*
28 teachers; after that *m.*
29 are all workers of *m.*?
*Gal.* 3:5 he that worketh *m.*
*Heb.* 2:4 G. bearing witn. wi. *m.*
*Rev.* 13:14 decei. by means of *m.*
16:14 spirits of devils work. *m.*
19:20 false prophet th. wro. *m.*

**MIRE.**

2 *Sam.* 22:43 stamp them as *m.* of street, *Is.* 10:6; *Mic.* 7:10

MIS

*Job* 8:11 can rush grow wit. *m.*?
30:19 he hath cast me into *m.*
41:30 spread. things on the *m.*
*Ps.* 69:2 I sink in deep *m.* where
14 deliver me out of the *m.*
*Is.* 57:20 whose wat. cast up *m.*
*Jer.* 38:6 in dung. no wat. but *m.*
22 thy feet are sunk in the *m.*
*Zec.* 9:3 gold as *m.* of streets
10:5 tread th. enemies in the *m.*
2 *Pet.* 2:22 sow wallowing in *m.*

**MIRY.**

*Ps.* 40:2 bro. me out of *m.* clay
*Ezek.* 47:11 *m.* pla. not be healed
*Dan.* 2:41 iron mixed with *m.* 43

**MIRIAM.**

*Ex.* 15:20 M. took a timbrel in
*Num.* 12:1 M. and Aaron, 10, 15
*Deut.* 24:9 what God did to M.
*Mic.* 6:4 I sent before thee M.

**MIRTH.**

*Gen.* 31:27 sent th. away wi. *m.*
*Neh.* 8:12 peo. went to make *m.*
*Ps.* 137:3 that wasted us des. *m.*
*Prov.* 14:13 end of *m.* heaviness
*Ec.* 2:1 I will prove th. with *m.*
2 I said of *m.* what doeth it?
7:4 heart of fools is in ho. of *m.*
8:15 then I commended *m.*
*Is.* 24:8 *m.* of tabrets
11 the *m.* of the land is gone
*Jer.* 7:34 I will cause to cease the voice of *m.* from Judah, 16:9; 25:10; *Hos.* 2:11
*Ezek.* 21:10 sh. we th. make *m.*?

**MISCARRYING.**

*Hos.* 9:14 give them a *m.* womb

**MISCHIEF.**

*Gen.* 42:4 lest some *m.* bef. him
38 if *m.* befall him, 44:29
*Ex.* 21:22 and yet no *m.* follow
32:12 for *m.* did he bring them
22 knowest peo. that are on *m.*
1 *Sam.* 23:9 Saul practised *m.*
2 *Sam.* 16:8 art taken in thy *m.*
1 *K.* 11:25 the *m.* that Hadad did
20:7 this man seeketh *m.*
2 *K.* 7:9 some *m.* will befall us
*Neh.* 6:2 thought to do me *m.*
*Est.* 8:3 E. sou. to put away *m.*
*Job* 15:35 conceive *m.* and vanity
*Ps.* 7:14 *m.* bro. forth falsehood
16 his *m.* shall ret. on his head
10:7 under his tongue is *m.*
14 thou beholdest *m.* and spite
26:10 in whose hands is *m.*
28:3 but *m.* is in their hearts
36:4 wicked dev. *m.* on his bed
52:1 why boast. thyself in *m.*?
55:10 *m.* and sorrow in midst
62:3 how long will ye ima. *m.*?
94:20 frameth *m.* by a law
119:150 draw nigh that fol. *m.*
140:9 *m.* of own lips cover them
*Prov.* 4:16 ex. they ha. done *m.*
6:14 he deviseth *m.* continually
18 feet swift in running to *m.*
10:23 is sport to a fool to do *m.*
11:27 that seek. *m.* it shall co.
12:21 wicked be filled with *m.*
13:17 wicked mes. falleth in *m.*
17:20 a perv. tongue fall. in *m.*
24:2 their heart studieth *m.*
16 wicked fall into *m.* 28:14
*Is.* 47:11 *m.* sh. fall upon thee
59:4 trust in vanity, conc. *m.*
*Ezek.* 7:26 *m.* sh. come upon *m.*
11:2 men that devise *m.*
*Dan.* 11:27 king's hearts to do *m.*
*Hos.* 7:15 do they imagine *m.*
*Acts* 13:10 full of all *m.* th. child

**MISCHIEFS.**

*Deut.* 32:23 heap *m.* on them
*Ps.* 52:2 thy tongue deviseth *m.*
140:2 imagine *m.* in their heart

**MISCHIEVOUS.**

*Ps.* 21:11 imagined a *m.* device
38:12 seek my hurt, speak *m.* t.
*Prov.* 24:8 be called *m.* person
*Ec.* 10:13 end of his talk is *m.*
*Mic.* 7:3 man utter. his *m.* desire

**MISERABLE, LY.**

*Job* 16:2 Job said, *m.* comforters
*Mat.* 21:41 *m.* destroy wicked m.
1 *Cor.* 15:19 are of all most *m.*
*Rev.* 3:17 know. not thou art *m.*

**MISERY, IES.**

*Jud.* 10:16 soul grieved for *m.*
*Job* 3:20 given to him in *m.*
11:16 thou shalt forget thy *m.*
*Prov.* 31:7 rem. his *m.* no more
*Ec.* 8:6 the *m.* of a man is great
*Lam.* 1:7 Jerusal. in days of *m.*
3:19 re, mine affliction and *m.*

MOA

*Rom.* 3:16 *m.* are in their ways
*Jam.* 5:1 howl for your *m.*

**MISHAEL.**

*Ex.* 6:22; *Lev.* 10:4; *Neh.* 8:4
*Dan.* 1:6 of childr. of Judah, M.

**MISS.**

*Jud.* 20:16 sling at, and not *m.*
1 *Sam.* 20:6 if thy fath. at all *m.*

**MISSED, ING.**

1 *Sam.* 20:18 thou shalt be *m.*
25:7 neither was there aught *m.*
15 neith. *m.* any thing as long
21 nothing was *m.* of all
1 *K.* 20:39 any means he be *m.*

**MIST.**

*Gen.* 2:6 th. went a *m.* fr. earth
*Acts* 13:11 there fell on him a *m.*
2 *Pet.* 2:17 *m.* of darkn. reserved

**MISTRESS.**

*Gen.* 16:4 Sarah her *m.* despised
8 flee fr. my *m.* S. 9 return to
1 *K.* 17:17 son of *m.* fell sick
2 *K.* 5:3 said to her *m.* would G.
*Ps.* 123:2 eyes of maiden to *m.*
*Prov.* 30:23 that is heir to her *m.*
*Is.* 24:2 as with maid so with *m.*
*Nah.* 3:4 the *m.* of witchcrafts

**MISUSED.**

2 *Chr.* 36:16 they *m.* his prophe.

**MITE, S.**

*Mark* 12:42 a certain poor widow threw in two *m.* *Luke* 21:2
*Luke* 12:59 thou hast paid last *m.*

**MITRE.**

*Ex.* 28:4 make a *m.* 39; 39:28
29:6 put the *m.* upon his head
*Lev.* 8:9 put holy crown on *m.*
16:4 wi. lin. *m.* sh. he be attired
*Zec.* 3:5 set fair *m.* on his head

**MIXED.**

*Ex.* 12:38 *m.* multitude went up
*Num.* 11:4 *m.* multi. fell a lusti.
*Neh.* 13:3 separated fr. *m.* multi.
*Prov.* 23:30 go to seek *m.* wine
*Is.* 1:22 thy wine *m.* with water
*Dan.* 2:41 thou saw. the iron *m.*
*Hos.* 7:8 Ephraim *m.* am. people
*Heb.* 4:2 not being *m.* with faith

**MIXTURE.**

*Ps.* 75:8 there is a cup full of *m.*
*John* 19:39 Nicodemus, and bro. a *m.* of myrrh and aloes
*Rev.* 14:10 poured out without *m.*

MIZAR. *Ps.* 42:6

**MIZPAH.**

*Gen.* 31:49 na. of heap called M.
1 *K.* 15:22 Ge. and M. 2 *Chr.* 16:6
2 *K.* 25:23 to Ged. to M. *Jer.* 41:1
*Neh.* 3:7 men of Gibeon and M.
*Jer.* 40:10 I will dwell at M.
41:3 slew all J. that were at M.
*Hos.* 5:1 have been a snare on M.

**MIZPEH.**

*Jos.* 15:38 Dilean and M.
*Jud.* 10:17 in M. 11:11; 21:5
20:1 Israel was gathered in M.
1 *Sam.* 7:5 all Isr. to M. 6; 22:3
10:17 Samuel called peo. to M.

MIZRAIM. *Gen.* 10:6
MNASON. *Acts* 21:16

**MOAB.**

*Gen.* 19:37 daugh.'s son was M.
*Ex.* 15:15 tremb. on men of M.
*Num.* 21:20; 22:3; 24:17; 25:1
*Deut.* 2:18 pass thro' coast of M.
34:5 Moses died in land of M.
*Jud.* 3:29 they slew of M. about
10:6 Israel serv. the gods of M.
11:15 took not away land of M.
*Ruth* 1:2 ca. into country of M.
1 *Sam.* 14:47 Saul fought ag. M.
2 *Sam.* 8:2 David smote M. 23:20
1 *K.* 11:7 the abomination of M.
2 *K.* 1:1 then M. rebelled, 3:7, 23
1 *Chr.* 4:22 dominion in M. 18:11
2 *Chr.* 20:1 M. came ag. Jeh. 10
*Neh.* 13:23 J. married wiv. of M.
*Ps.* 60:8 M. my washpot, 108:9
83:6 M. is confederate ag. thee
*Is.* 11:14 lay the hand upon M.
15:1 burden of M. 16:13; *Jer.* 48:1; *Ezek.* 25:8; *Amos* 2:2
16:6 heard of pride of M. 11, 14; *Jer.* 48:29
25:10 M. shall be trodden down
*Jer.* 9:26 Egypt, Judah, and M.
25:21 made M. to drink of cup
48:2 prai. of M. 9, 11, 20, 26, 47
*Amos* 2:2 send a fire upon M.
*Zep.* 2:9 M. shall be as Sodom

**MOABITE.**

*Deut.* 23:3 M. sh. not, *Neh.* 13:1
1 *Chr.* 11:46 Ithma the M. a val.

MOM

**MOABITES.**
*Gen.* 19:37 the father of the M.
*Deut.* 2:9 said, Distress not M.
*Jud.* 3:28 L. hath delivered M.
2 *Sam.* 8:2 M. beca. 1 *Chr.* 18:2
1 *K.* 11:1 loved women of the M.
2 *K.* 3:18 he will delt. the M. 24
13:20 bands of M. invaded, 24:2
*Ezr.* 9:1 to abominations of M.

**MOCK, Substantive.**
*Prov.* 14:9 fools make a *m.* at sin

**MOCK.**
*Gen.* 39:14 bro. Heb. to *m.* us, 17
*Job* 13:9 mocketh, do ye *m.* him
21:3 after I have spoken, *m.* on
*Prov.* 1:26 *m.* wh. your fear com.
*Jer.* 38:19 and they *m.* me
*Lam.* 1:7 did *m.* at her sabbaths
*Ezek.* 22:5 shall *m.* thee who art
*Mat.* 20:19 deliver to G. to *m.* h.
*Mark* 10:34 *m.* him and scourge
*Luke* 14:29 begin to *m.* him

**MOCKED.**
*Gen.* 19:14 one that *m.* to sons
*Num.* 22:29 bec. thou hast *m.* me
*Jud.* 16:10 *m.* me, 13, 15
1 *K.* 18:27 at noon, Elijah *m.* th.
2 *K.* 2:23 little child. *m.* Elisha
2 *Chr.* 30:10 lau. to scorn and *m.*
36:16 *m.* the messengers of God
*Neh.* 4:1 Sanballat *m.* the Jews
*Job* 12:4 one *m.* of his neighbor
*Mat.* 2:16 H. saw that he was *m.*
27:29 they bowed the knee and
*m.* 31; *Mark* 15:20
*Luke* 18:32 *m.* spitef. entreated
22:63 men that held J. *m.* him
23:11 Herod *m.* 36 soldiers *m.*
*Acts* 17:32 resurrection, some *m.*
*Gal.* 6:7 not deceiv. G. is not *m.*

**MOCKER, S.**
*Job* 17:2 are th. not *m.* with me?
*Ps.* 35:16 hypocrit. *m.* in feasts
*Prov.* 20:1 wine is a *m.* st. drink
*Is.* 28:22 be not *m.* lest bands be
*Jer.* 15:17 sat not in assem. of *m.*
*Jude* 18 sh. be *m.* latter times

**MOCKEST, ETH.**
*Job* 11:3 when thou *m.* sh. no *m.*
13:9 as one *m.* anoth. do ye so
39:22 *m.* at fear, not affrighted
*Prov.* 17:5 *m.* poor repro. Maker
30:17 that *m.* at his father
*Jer.* 20:7 derision, ev. one *m.* me

**MOCKING.**
*Gen.* 21:9 saw son of Hagar *m.*
*Mat.* 27:41 priests *m.* *Mark* 15:31
*Acts* 2:13 oth. *m.* said, These m.

**MOCKING, S.**
*Ezek.* 22:4 made thee a *m.* to all
*Heb.* 11:36 had trial of cruel *m.*

**MODERATION.**
*Phil.* 4:5 let your *m.* be known

**MODERATELY.**
*Joel* 2:23 gi. you former rain *m.*

**MODEST.**
1 *Tim.* 2:9 adorn in *m.* apparel

**MOIST.**
*Num.* 6:3 nor shall he eat *m.* gr.

**MOISTENED.**
*Job* 21:24 bones *m.* with marrow

**MOISTURE.**
*Ps.* 32:4 *m.* turned to drought
*Luke* 8:6 because it lacked *m.*

MOLADAH. *Jos.* 15:26

**MOLE.**
*Lev.* 11:30 snail and *m.* are uncl.

MOLES. *See* BATS.

**MOLECH.**
*Lev.* 18:21 pass thro. fire to M.
20:2 of his seed to M. *Jer.* 32:35
1 *K.* 11:7 a high place for M.
2 *K.* 23:10 son pass thro' to M.

**MOLLIFIED.**
*Is.* 1:6 nor *m.* with ointment

MOLOCH. *Amos* 5:26; *Acts* 7:43

**MOLTEN.**
*Ex.* 32:4 he had made a *m.* calf,
8; *Deut.* 9:12, 16; *Neh.* 9:18
34:17 no *m.* gods, *Lev.* 19:4
1 *K.* 7:16 chapiters of *m.* brass
23 a *m.* sea; 30 underset. *m.*
*Job* 28:2 brass is *m.* out of stone
37:18 sky as a *m.* looking-glass
*Ezek.* 24:11 filthiness be *m.* in it
*Mic.* 1:4 mountains shall be *m.*
*See* IMAGE.

**MOMENT.**
*Ex.* 33:5 midst of thee in a *m.*
*Num.* 16:21 consume th. in a *m.*

MON

*Job* 7:18 shouldest try him e. *m.*
20:5 joy of hypoc. but for a *m.*
21:13 in a *m.* go down to grave
34:20 in a *m.* shall they die
*Ps.* 30:5 his anger end. but a *m.*
73:19 into desolation as in a *m.*
*Prov.* 12:19 ly. tong. but for a *m.*
*Is.* 26:20 as it were for a *m.*
27:3 I will water it every *m.*
47:9 things shall come in a *m.*
54:7 for a small *m.* have I forsa.
8 I hid my face fr. th. for a *m.*
*Jer.* 4:20 my curtains in a *m.*
*Lam.* 4:6 Sodom overth. in a *m.*
*Ezek.* 26:16 tremble ev. *m.* 32:10
*Luke* 4:5 king. of world in a *m.*
1 *Cor.* 15:52 be changed in a *m.*
2 *Cor.* 4:17 which is but for a *m.*

**MONEY.**
*Gen.* 23:9 as much *m.* as worth
13 I will give thee *m.* for field
31:15 quite devoured our *m.*
42:25 to restore every man's *m.*
27 espied *m.* 28 *m.* restored
43:12 double *m.* in hand, 15
44:1 ev. man's *m.* in sack's mo.
47:14 gathered all *m.* in Egypt
15 *m.* faileth; 18 our *m.* spent
*Ex.* 21:11 go out free without *m.*
21 he is his *m.* 35 divide *m.*
30 be laid on him a sum of *m.*
22:7 man deliver *m.* to neighbor
25 lend *m.* to any of my people
30:16 take atonement *m.* of Isr.
*Lev.* 25:37 not give him *m.* on
usury, *Deut.* 23:19
*Num.* 3:49 Mos. took redemp. *m.*
*Deut.* 2:6 and water for *m.* 28
14:25 turn into *m.* 26 bestow *m.*
21:14 not sell her at all for *m.*
*Jud.* 5:19 took no gain of *m.*
16:18 lords bro. *m.* to Delilah
17:4 restored *m.* to his mother
1 *K.* 21:2 give worth of it in *m.*
2 *K.* 5:26 is it a time to rec. *m.*?
12:4 the *m.* of dedicated things
7 now receive no more *m.* 8
10 *m.* in chest, 2 *Chr.* 24:11
16 and sin *m.* was not brought
15:20 exacted the *m.* of Israel
23:35 Jehoakim gave *m.* to Ph.
*Ezr.* 3:7 gave *m.* also to masons
7:17 buy speedily with this *m.*
*Neh.* 5:4 borrowed *m.* for king
10 my servants exact of th. *m.*
*Est.* 4:7 sum of *m.* H. promised
*Job* 31:39 eaten fruits without *m.*
42:11 ev. man also gave him *m.*
*Ps.* 15:5 puttoth not *m.* to usury
*Prov.* 7:20 taken bag of *m.*
*Ec.* 7:12 wisd. and *m.* a defence
10:19 but *m.* answers all things
*Is.* 52:3 be redeemed without *m.*
55:1 he that hath no *m.* come
2 wheref. spend ye *m.* for that
*Jer.* 32:9 weigh. *m.* 17 shekels 10
44 men shall buy fields for *m.*
*Lam.* 5:4 drunk. our wa. for *m.*
*Mic.* 3:11 prophets divine for *m.*
*Mat.* 17:24 received trib. *m.* ca.
27 thou shalt find a place of *m.*
22:19 show me the tribute *m.*
25:18 earth, hid his lord's *m.*
27 *m.* to exchang. *Luke* 19:23
28:12 large *m.* to soldiers, 15
*Mark* 6:8 they took no *m.* in
their purse, *Luke* 9:3
12:41 people cast *m.* into treas.
14:11 and promised to give him
*m.* *Luke* 22:5
*Acts* 4:37 brought *m.* and laid it
8:18 Simon offered them *m.*
20 P. said, *m.* perish with thee
24:26 hoped *m.* sho. been given
1 *Tim.* 6:10 love of *m.* root of all
*See* BOUGHT.

**MONEY-CHANGERS.**
*Mat.* 21:12 Jesus overthrew tables of *m.-c.* *Mark* 11:15
*John* 2:14 found in temple *m.-c.*

**MONSTERS.**
*Lam.* 4:3 sea *m.* draw out breast

**MONTH.**
*Gen.* 29:14 wi. La. space of a *m.*
*Ex.* 13:4 came ye out in *m.* Ab.
23:15 keep feast in the *m.* Abib
34:18 in *m.* Abib thou ca. fr. E.
*Deut.* 16:1; *Jos.* 5:10
*Lev.* 27:6 from a *m.* old to 5 years
*Num.* 3:15 ev. male fr. a *m.* old,
22, 28, 34, 39, 40, 43; 26:62
9:22 *m.* or year cloud tarried
11:20 eat flesh, even a wh. *m.* 21
18:16 from a *m.* old shalt thou
28:14 burnt-offer. every *m.* 29:6
*Deut.* 21:13 in house full *m.*

MOO

1 *K.* 4:7 his *m.* made provis. 27
5:14 *m.* they were in Lebanon
*Est.* 9:22 *m.* turned fr. sorrow
*Jer.* 2:24 her *m.* they shall find
*Hos.* 5:7 *m.* devour th. with por.
*Zec.* 11:8 I cut off in one *m.*
*Rev.* 9:15 prep. for a day and *m.*
22:2 yielded her fruit every *m.*
*See* FIRST.

**Second MONTH.**
*Gen.* 7:11 *s. m.* fount. broken up
8:14 in *s. m.* was earth dried
*Ex.* 16:1 came to sin in *sec. m.*
*Num.* 1:1 in *s. m.* take sum of
9:11 on *s. m.* shall keep passover, 2 *Chr.* 30:2
10:11 on *s. m.* cloud was taken

**Third MONTH.**
*Ex.* 19:1 in *t. m.* came into Sin.
2 *Chr.* 31:7 *t. m.* began to lay fo.
*Ezek.* 31:1 in *t. m.* word of Lord

**Fourth MONTH.**
2 *K.* 25:3 *f. m.* famine prevailed
*Jer.* 39:2 *f. m.* city broken up
52:6 *f. m.* famine sore in city
*Zec.* 8:19 fast of *f. m.* be joy
*See* FIFTH.

**Sixth MONTH.**
*Hag.* 1:1 in *s. m.* word of L. ca.
15 in *s. m.* did work in hou. of
*Luke* 1:26 in *s. m.* angel sent
36 *s. m.* with her called barren
*See* SEVENTH.

**Eighth MONTH.**
*Zec.* 1:1 *e. m.* came word to Ze.

**Ninth MONTH.**
*Ezr.* 10:9 *n. m.* peo. sat tremb.
*Jer.* 36:22 sat in house in *n. m.*
*Hag.* 2:10 *n. m.* came word of L.
*Zec.* 7:1 word came to Z. in *n. m.*

**Tenth MONTH.**
*Gen.* 8:5 decreased until *tenth m.*
*Ezr.* 10:16 sat down in *tenth m.*
*Est.* 2:16 taken to king in *t. m.*

**Eleventh MONTH.**
*Deut.* 1:3 *e. m.* Moses spake to
*Zec.* 1:7 *e. m.* came word to Zec.

**Twelfth MONTH.**
*Est.* 3:7 cast lots to *twelfth m.*
*Ezek.* 32:1 *t. m.* word of L. came

**This MONTH.**
*Ex.* 12:2 *t. m.* sh. be beginning
3 *t. m.* take every man a lamb
*Neh.* 9:1 *t. m.* Israel assembled

**MONTHLY.**
*Is.* 47:13 the *m.* prognosticators

**MONTHS.**
*Num.* 10:10 in begin. of your *m.*
28:11 in beginnings of *m.* offer
*Jud.* 11:37 let me alone two *m.*
1 *Sam.* 6:1 ark in country 7 *m.*
2 *Sam.* 2:11 D. reign. seven years
and six *m.* 5:5; 1 *Chr.* 3:4
6:11 ark was with O.-edom 3 *m.*
1 *K.* 5:14 two *m.* were at home
1 *Chr.* 27:1 thro' the *m.* of year
*Est.* 2:12 after she had been 12
*m.* purified, six *m.* with oil
of myrrh, six *m.* with odors
*Job* 3:6 not come to numb. of *m.*
7:3 made to possess *m.* of vani.
14:5 number of his *m.* wi. thee
21:21 number of his *m.* cut off
29:2 O that I were as in *m.* past
39:2 canst thou number the *m.*?
*Ezek.* 39:14 after end of seven *m.*
47:12 new fruit according to *m.*
*Dan.* 4:29 at the end of twel. *m.*
*Luke* 1:24 and hid herself five *m.*
4:25 when heaven was shut up
3 ye. and 6 *m.* *Jam.* 5:17
*John* 4:35 yet four *m.* then harv.
*Acts* 18:11 P. abode year and 6 *m.*
*Gal.* 4:10 observed days and *m.*
*Rev.* 9:5 be tormented five *m.* 10
11:2 tread under foot 42 *m.*
13:5 power given to con. 42 *m.*
*See* THREE.

**MONUMENTS.**
*Is.* 65:4 peo. which lodge in *m.*

**MOON.**
*Deut.* 33:14 precious thin. by *m.*
*Jos.* 10:12 *m.* in valley of Aijalon
*Job* 25:5 behold *m.* it shine. not
*Ps.* 8:3 when I consider the *m.*
72:7 so long as *m.* endureth
89:37 establ. forever at the *m.*
104:19 appointed *m.* for seasons
*Ec.* 12:2 while sun, *m.* or stars
*Cant.* 6:10 fair as *m.* clear as sun
*Is.* 3:18 round tires like the *m.*
*See* SUN.

MOR

**New MOON.**
1 *Sam.* 20:5 to-mor. is *new m.* 18
2 *K.* 4:23 neither *new m.* nor sa.
*Ps.* 81:3 blow trumpet in *n. m.*
*Is.* 66:23 fr. one *new m.* to anoth.
*Ezek.* 46:1 in *n. m.* sh. be opened
6 in *n. m.* offer young bullock
*Amos* 8:5 will *n. m.* be gone?
*Col.* 2:16 judge you of the *n. m.*

**New MOONS.**
1 *Chr.* 23:31 offer burnt sacri. in
*n. m.* 2 *Chr.* 2:4; 31:3; *Ezr.*
3:5; *Neh.* 10:33; *Ezek.* 46:3
*Is.* 1:13 *new m.* and sabbaths
14 *n. m.* and feasts my soul ha.
*Ezek.* 45:17 drink-off. in *new m.*
*Hos.* 2:11 cause *new m.* to cease

**MORDECAI.**
*Ezr.* 2:2 M. came up, *Neh.* 7:7
*Est.* 2:5 a Jew, name was M.
10:3 M. was next to Ahasuerus

**MORE.**
*Ex.* 1:12 the *m.* they afflicted
them, the *m.* they grew.
16:17 gath. some *m.* some less
30:15 the rich shall not give *m.*
1 *Sam.* 3:17 G. do so to th. a. *m.*
*Ps.* 19:10 *m.* to be des. than gold
71:14 I will praise th. *m.* and *m.*
*Mat.* 18:16 take with th. 1 or 2 *m.*
*John* 21:15 lovest thou me *m.*?
*Heb.* 12:26 once *m.* I shake, 27
*See* ABUNDANTLY.

**Any MORE.**
*Gen.* 8:12 dove ret. not *any m.*
21 not curse ground *a. m.* 9:11
17:5 nor name *a. m.* be call. Ab.
35:10 nor *a. m.* be called Jacob
*Ex.* 8:29 not deal deceitful. *a. m.*
11:6 nor a cry be like it *any m.*
*Jos.* 7:12 nei. be with you *a. m.*
*Ezek.* 5:9 I will not do *any m.*
*Hos.* 14:8 what have I *any m.*?
*Luke* 22:16 I will not eat *any m.*

**Much MORE.**
*Ex.* 36:5 the people bring *m. m.*
*Mat.* 6:30 sh. he not *m. m.* clo.?
*Luke* 7:26 *m. m.* than a prophet
*Rom.* 5:9 *m. m.* be. now justified
10 *much m.* being reconciled
17 *m. m.* they that receive
20 when sin abund. gra. *m. m.*
2 *Cor.* 3:11 *m. m.* wh. remaineth

**No MORE.**
*Est.* 2:14 came *no m.* to king
*Job* 7:8 see me *no m.* 9 come up
10 shall return *no m.* to house
*Rev.* 21:1 *no m.* sea; 4 death;
22:3 curse

**MOREOVER.**
*Ps.* 19:11 *m.* by th. serv. warned
*Is.* 39:8 *m.* there shall be peace
*Heb.* 11:36 *m.* of bonds and imp.

**MORIAH.**
*Gen.* 22:2 get th. into land of M.
2 *Chr.* 3:1 Sol. built house in M.

**MORNING.**
*Gen.* 19:15 when the *m.* arose
24:54 Abra. rose up in the *m.*
26:31 rose betimes in the *m.*
29:25 in the *m.* behold it was L.
40:6 Jos. came into them in *m.*
49:27 in *m.* he sh. devour prey
*Ex.* 7:15 get thee to Phar. in *m.*
10:13 *m.* east wind bro. locusts
14:27 sea returned to stre. in *m.*
16:7 in *m.* ye sh. see glory of L.
8 give you in the *m.* bread, 13
13 in the *m.* the dew lay round
29:39 one lamb in *m.* *Num.* 28:4
34:2 be ready in the *m.*
25 nor shall pass. be left to *m.*
*Lev.* 6:9 burning all night to *m.*
*Lom.* 9:21 cloud taken up in *m.*
*Deut.* 28:67 in *m.* would it were
*Jud.* 6:31 put to death whilst *m.*
16:2 in the *m.* when it is day
19:37 rose in *m.* opened doors
20:19 chil. of Israel rose in *m.*
2 *Sam.* 23:4 and he shall be as
the *m.* when the sun riseth,
even a *m.* without clouds
24:11 when D. was up in the *m.*
1 *K.* 3:21 when I consid. it in *m.*
18:26 called on B. fr. *m.* to noon
*Neh.* 4:21 some labored from *m.*
8:3 read from *m.* until mid-day
*Job* 7:21 thou shalt seek me in *m.*
11:17 shine forth, be as the *m.*
24:17 *m.* to th. as sha. of death
38:12 hast thou commanded *m.*
41:18 his eyes like eyelids of *m.*
*Ps.* 5:3 my voice shalt thou hear
in the *m.* O Lord, in the *m.*

MOR

*Ps.* 30:5 but joy cometh in the *m.*
49:14 dominion over them in *m.*
59:16 will sing thy mercy in *m.*
88:13 in the *m.* shall my prayer
90:5 the *m.* they are like grass
6 in the *m.* it flourisheth up
119:147 I prevented dawn. of *m.*
130:6 they that watch for *m.*
139:9 if I take wings of the *m.*
143:8 thy loving-kindness in *m.*
*Ec.* 10:16 princes eat in the *m.*
11:6 in the *m.* sow thy seed
*Cant.* 6:10 she looketh like *m.*
*Is.* 14:12 O Lucifer, son of *m.*
17:14 before the *m.* he is not
21:12 watchman said, *m.* com.
28:19 *m.* by *m.* sh. it pass over
50:4 he wakeneth *m.* by *m.*
58:8 thy light break forth as *m.*
*Jer.* 5:8 were as fed horses in *m.*
20:16 hear the cry in the *m.*
21:12 execute judgm. in the *m.*
*Ezek.* 7:7 the *m.* is come on thee
10 the *m.* is gone forth, the rod
12:8 in the *m.* came word of L.
24:18 I spake to the peo. in the
*m.* at even my wife died, I
did in the *m.* as commanded
33:22 it came to me in the *m.*
*Hos.* 6:3 his going forth is as *m.*
4 your goodness is as *m.* cloud
7:6 in the *m.* it burneth as fire
10:15 in a *m.* sh. king be cut off
*Joel* 2:2 as *m.* spread on mount.
*Amos* 4:13 maketh the *m.* dark.
5:8 turn shad. of death into *m.*
*Jon.* 4:7 God prepared a worm
when the *m.* rose
*Mic.* 2:1 when the *m.* is light
*Mat.* 16:3 in the *m.* it will be fo.
27:1 when the *m.* was come
*Mark* 11:20 in *m.* as they passed
13:35 at cock-crowing, or in *m.*

**Early in the MORNING.**

*Gen.* 19:27 Abraham gat up *e. in the m.* 21:14; 22:3
28:18 Jacob rose up *e. in the m.*
31:55 Laban rose *e. in the m.*
*Ex.* 8:20 said, Rise *e. in m.* 9:13
24:4 Moses rose *early in m.* 34:4
*Jos.* 3:1 Joshua rose *early in the m.* 6:12; 7:16; 8:10
*Jud.* 6:28 men of city r. *e. in m.*
1 *Sam.* 1:19 they rose up *e. in t. m.* 29:11; 2 *K.* 3:22; 19:35; 2 *Chr.* 20:20; *Is.* 37:36
15:12 Sa. rose *e. in m.* 17:20 D
29:10 wherefore rise *e. in the m.*
*Job* 1:5 Job rose up *e. in the m.*
*Prov.* 27:14 rising *early in the m.*
*Is.* 5:11 woe to th. th. rise *e. in m.*
37:36 arose *e. in t. m.* all dead
*Dan.* 6:19 Darius rose *e. in t. m.*
*Mat.* 20:1 went *early in the m.*
*Mark* 16:2 *early in the m.* came
to sepulchre, *Luke* 24:1
*Luke* 21:38 came *e. i. m. John* 8:2
*Acts* 5:21 entered temple *e. in m.*

*See* EVENING.

**Every MORNING.**

*Ex.* 16:21 gath. manna *every m.*
30:7 burn sweet incense *e. m.*
*Lev.* 6:12 priest burn wood *e. m.*
1 *Chr.* 9:27 *e. m.* pertain. to por.
9 *Chr.* 13:11 burn to Lord *e. m.*
*Job* 7:18 shouldest visit him *e. m.*
*Ps.* 73:14 have been chaste. *e. m.*
*Is.* 33:2 be thou our arm *e. m.*
*Lam.* 3:23 L.'s mercies new *e. m.*
*Ezek.* 46:13 prepare a lamb *e. m.*
*Amos* 4:4 bring sacrifices *e. m.*
*Zep.* 3:5 *e. m.* doth bring judgm.

**MORNING light.**

1 *Sam.* 14:36 spoil th. until *m. l.*
25:22 pertain to him by *m. l.*
36 Abi. told nothing until *m. l.*
2 *Sam.* 17:22 passed J. by *m. l.*
2 *K.* 7:9 if we tarry until *m. li.*

*See* CLOUD.

**MORNING star, s.**

*Job* 38:7 wh. *m. s.* sang together
*Rev.* 2:28 I will give him *m. s.*
22:16 I, Jesus, am bright *m. s.*

**Until the MORNING.**

*Ex.* 12:10 let noth. of it remain
*u. the m.* 16:19; 23:18; 29:34;
*Lev.* 7:15; *Num.* 9:12
16:20 some of th. left *u. t. m.*
23 lay up for you *until the m.*
*Lev.* 19:13 not abide *u. t. m.*
*Deut.* 16:4 any flesh rem. *u. m.*
*Jud.* 19:25 abused her *u. t. m.*
*Ruth* 3:13 dawn *u. t. m.* 14 lay
1 *Sam.* 3:15 Samuel lay *u. t. m.*
19:2 take heed to thyself *u. t. m.*

MOS

2 *K.* 10:8 heads of kings *u. t. m.*
*Prov.* 7:18 our fill of love *u. m.*
*Is.* 38:13 I reckoned *until the m.*

**MORNING watch.**

*Ex.* 14:24 in *m. w.* L. said to M.
1 *Sam.* 11:11 mi. of host in *m. w.*

**MORROW.**

*Ex.* 8:23 to-*m.* shall this sign be
9:5 to-*m.* the L. sh. do this thi.
6 L. did thing, on *m.* cattle di.
16:23 to-*m.* is rest of holy sab.
19:10 sanc. them to-day and *m.*
32:5 to-*m.* is a feast to the Lord
*Lev.* 7:16 on *m.* remain. eat. 19:6
22:30 leave none of it till *m.*
23:15 ye shall count from *m.*
*Num.* 11:18 sanctify yourselves
against to-*m. Jos.* 7:13
16:16 they and A. to-*m.* bef. L.
41 on *m.* congreg. murmured
*Jos.* 3:5 to-*m.* L. will do wond.
5:12 manna ceased on the *m.*
22:18 to-*m.* wroth wi. congreg.
*Jud.* 19:9 to-*m.* get early on way
20:28 to-*m.* I will deliver them
1 *Sam.* 11:9 to-*m.* by ti. sun hot
20:5 to-*m.* is the new moon, 18
28:19 to-*m.* shalt thou and sons
1 *K.* 20:6 send ser. to thee to-*m.*
2 *K.* 6:28 will eat my son, to-*m.*
8:15 on *m.* he took a thick cloth
2 *Chr.* 20:16 to-*m.* go ye down, 17
*Est.* 5:8 to-*m.* as king hath said
12 to-*m.* am I invited to her
*Prov.* 3:28 to-*m* I will give
27:1 boast not thyself to-*m.*
*Is.* 22:13 let us eat, for to-*m.* we
die, 1 *Cor.* 15:32
56:12 to-*m.* shall be as this day
*Zep.* 3:3 gn. not bones till to-*m.*
*Mat.* 6:30 to-*m.* is cast into the
oven, *Luke* 12:28
34 take no thought for *m.* for
*m.* sh. take thought for itself
*Luke* 13:32 to-day, and to-*m.*
33 walk to-day and to-*m.*
*Acts* 20:7 P. rea. to depart on *m.*
25:22 to-*m.* thou shalt hear him
*Jam.* 4:13 to-day or to-*m.* will go
14 know not what sh. be on *m.*

**MORSEL.**

*Gen.* 18:5 fetch a *m.* of bread
*Jud.* 19:5 comf. heart with *m.*
*Ruth* 2:14 dip thy *m.* in vinegar
*Job* 31:17 eaten my *m.* myself
*Prov.* 17:1 bet. dry *m.* and quiet
23:8 *m.* hast eaten shall vomit
*Heb.* 12:16 E. for *m.* sold birthri.

*See* BREAD.

**MORSELS.**

*Ps.* 147:17 cast. forth ice like *m.*

**MORTAL.**

*Job* 4:17 *m.* man mo. just th. G.?
*Rom.* 6:12 sin reign in *m.* body
8:11 quicken *m.* bodies by Spi.
1 *Cor.* 15:53 *m.* on immortal. 54
2 *Cor.* 4:11 J. manifest, in *m.* fle.

**MORTALITY.**

2 *Cor.* 5:4 *m.* swallow. up of life

**MORTALLY.**

*Deut.* 19:11 smite neighbor *m.*

**MORTAR.**

*Gen.* 11:3 slime had they for *m.*
*Ex.* 1:14 serve in *m.* and brick
*Lev.* 14:42 take *m.* and plast. ho.
45 break down *m.* of the house
*Is.* 41:25 upon princes as up. *m.*
*Ezek.* 13:10 daubed it with untempered *m.* 11, 14, 15; 22:28
*Nah.* 3:14 clay, and tread the *m.*

**MORTAR.**

*Num.* 11:8 or beat it in a *m.*
*Prov.* 27:22 bray fool in *m.*

**MORTGAGED.**

*Neh.* 5:3 we have *m.* our lands

**MORTIFY.**

*Rom.* 8:13 ye *m.* deeds of body
*Col.* 3:5 *m.* your members

MOSEROTH. *Num.* 33:30

**MOSES.**

*Ex.* 2:10 called his name M.
*Jos.* 1:5 as I was with M. 3:7
*Ps.* 103:7 made kn. ways to M.
105:26 he sent M. and Aaron
106:16 envied M. in camp, 32
*Is.* 63:12 by right hand of M.
*Jer.* 15:1 though M. stood be. me
*Mal.* 4:4 remember law of M.
*Mat.* 17:3 there appeared M. and
Elias, *Mark* 9:4; *Luke* 9:30
19:7 why did M. command.?
23:2 Pharisees sit in M.'s seat
*Mark* 10:3 what did M. com.?

MOT

*Mark* 12:19 M. wrote, *Luke* 20:28
*Luke* 16:29 M. and prophets
20:37 M. showed at the bush
24:27 beginning at M. and pro.
*John* 1:17 law given by M. 45
3:14 as M. lifted serpent
5:45 M. accuseth; 46 believed M.
6:32 M. ga. you not that bread
7:19 M. give you law? 22, 23
9:28 M. disciples; 29 G. spake
*Acts* 3:22 M. said, A prophet
6:11 blas. words against M. 14
7:20 M. born, 32, 35, 37
13:39 not justified by law of M.
15:1 circumcised after M. 5
21 M. hath in every city them
21:21 teachest to forsake M.
26:22 things M. did say, 28:23
2 *Cor.* 3:13 not as M. who, 15
2 *Tim.* 3:8 as Jan. withstood M.
*Heb.* 3:2 M. faithful, 3, 5, 16
9:19 M. spoken every precept
10:28 despised M. law
11:23 by faith M. was hid three
12:21 M. said, I fear and quake
*Jude* 9 disput. about body of M.
*Rev.* 15:3 sing the song of M.

**MOST.**

*Prov.* 20:6 *m.* men proclaim
*Luke* 7:42 wh. will love him *m.*?
43 he to whom he forgave *m.*
*Acts* 20:38 sorrowing *m.* of all for
1 *Cor.* 14:27 two, or at *m.* three

**MOTE.**

*Mat.* 7:3 *m.* in brother's eye,
*Luke* 6:41
4 let me pull *m.* out of th. eye
5 then th. see clear. to cast *m.*
out of broth.'s eye, *Luke* 6:42

**MOTH.**

*Job* 4:19 crushed before the *m.*
27:18 buildeth his house as a *m.*
*Ps.* 39:11 beauty consu. like *m.*
*Is.* 50:9 *m.* shall eat them, 51:8
*Hos.* 5:12 I be to Ephr. as a *m.*
*Mat.* 6:19 wh. *m.* and rust corru.
20 nei. *m.* nor rust, *Luke* 12:33

**MOTH-EATEN.**

*Job* 13:28 as garm. that is *m.-e.*
*Jam.* 5:2 your garments are *m.-e.*

**MOTHER.**

*Gen.* 3:20 was *m.* of all living
17:16 shall be a *m.* of nations
24:60 *m.* thousands of millions
32:11 lest he smite *m.* with chi.
*Ex.* 2:8 and called child's *m.*
*Lev.* 20:14 her *m.* is wickedness
*Jud.* 5:7 Deb. arose a *m.* in Isr.
28 *m.* of Sisera looked out
*Ruth* 1:8 ret. each to *m.'s* house
2 *Sam.* 17:25 Zeruiah, Joab's *m.*
20:19 to destroy a *m.* in Israel
1 *K.* 2:19 a seat for the king's *m.*
3:27 child, she is the *m.* thereof
2 *K.* 24:15 carried away king's *m.*
*Ps.* 113:9 be a joyful *m.* of child.
*Prov.* 30:11 generat. not bless *m.*
*Cant.* 6:9 only one of her *m.*
*Is.* 50:1 whe. bill of *m.* divorce?
*Jer.* 50:12 *m.* be sore confounded
*Ex.* 16:44 as is *m.* so is daughter
45 your *m.* was a Hittite
23:2 two, daughters of one *m.*
*Hos.* 2:2 plead with your *m.*
5 th. *m.* hath played the harlot
10:14 *m.* was dashed in pieces
*Mic.* 7:6 daughter riseth up ag.
her *m. Mat.* 10:35; *Lu.* 12:53
*Mat.* 8:14 P.'s wife's *m. Lu.* 4:38
14:8 before instructed of her *m.*
19:12 so born from *m.'s* womb
20:20 *m.* of Zebedee's children
*Luke* 1:43 *m.* of L. come to me?
*John* 2:1 *m.* of J. there, *Acts* 1:14
*Acts* 12:12 hou. of Mary, *m.* of J.
*Gal.* 4:26 Jerusalem *m.* of us all
*Rev.* 17:5 the *m.* of harlots and

*See* FATHER.

**His MOTHER.**

*Gen.* 21:21 *h. m.* took him a wife
24:67 comf. after death of *h. m.*
27:14 Jacob bro. them to *his m.*
43:29 brother Benj. *h. m.'s* son
44:20 he alone is left of *his m.*
*Ex.* 23:19 not seethe kid in *his m.'s* milk, 34:26; *Deut.* 14:21
*Lev.* 20:17 man take *h. m.'s* dau.
*Num.* 12:12 out of *his m.'s* womb
*Deut.* 27:22 lieth with *h. m.'s* da.
*Jud.* 9:1 went to *h. m.'s* brethr.
1 *Sam.* 2:19 *h. m.* made a lit. co.
1 *K.* 15:13 *his m.* he removed
17:23 Elijah deliv. him to *h. m.*
22:52 walked in way of *h. m.*
2 *K.* 4:19 lad, Carry him to *h. m.*

MOU

1 *Chr.* 4:9 *h. m.* called name Ja.
2 *Chr.* 22:3 *his m.* was his coun.
*Ps.* 35:14 as one mourn. for *h. m.*
109:14 not sin of *his m.* blotted
131:2 child weaned of *his m.*
*Prov.* 10:1 son is heavi. of *h. m.*
15:20 foolish man despis. *h. m.*
29:15 left bringeth *h. m.* to sh.
31:1 prophecy *h. m.* taught him
*Ec.* 5:15 came forth of *h. m.'s* w.
*Cant.* 3:11 *his m.* crowned him
*Is.* 66:13 wh. *h. m.* comforteth
*Mat.* 1:18 *h. m.* was espoused
2:13 young child and *h. m.* 20
12:46 *h. m.* stood with. *Mark* 3:31; *Luke* 8:19
13:55 is not *h. m.* called Mary?
*Luke* 1:15 Holy G. fr. *h. m.'s* wo.
60 *h. m.* said, He sh. be call. J.
2:51 *h. m.* kept these sayings
7:12 only son of *h. m.* a widow
15 he delivered him to *h. m.*
*John* 3:4 sec. time into *h. m.'s* w.
19:25 *h. m.* stood by cross of J.
26 when J. saw *h. m.*
*Acts* 3:2 lame fr. *h. m.* wo. 14:8
*Rom.* 16:13 salute R. and *his m.*

**MOTHER-IN-LAW.**

*Deut.* 27:23 curs. lieth wi. *m.-i.-l.*
*Ruth* 1:14 Or. kissed her *m.-i.-l.*
2:23 R. dwelt with her *m.-i.-l.*
3:17 go not empty to thy *m.-i.-l.*
*Mic.* 7:6 dau.-in-law ag. *m.-i.-l.*
*Mat.* 10:35; *Luke* 12:53

**My MOTHER.**

*Gen.* 20:12 not daughter of *m. m.*
*Jud.* 8:19 the sons of *my m.*
16:17 Nazar. from *my m.'s* wo.
1 *K.* 2:20 to her, Ask on, *my m.*
*Job* 1:21 naked out of *my m.'s* w.
3:10 sh. not doors of *my m.'s* w.
17:14 to worm, Thou art *m. m.*
31:18 guid. her fr. *m. m.'s* wo.
*Ps.* 22:9 wh. on *m. m.'s* breasts
10 my God from *m. m.'s* belly
51:5 in sin did *m. m.* conce. me
69:8 alien to *m. m.'s* children
71:6 out of *m. m.'s* bowels
139:13 cov. me in *my m.'s* womb
*Prov.* 4:3 bel. in sight of *my m.*
*Cant.* 1:16 *my m.'s* children ang.
3:4 brou. him to *my m.'s* house
8:1 sucked the breasts of *my m.*
2 bring th. into *my m.'s* house
*Is.* 49:1 from bowels of *my m.*
*Jer.* 15:10 woe is me, *my m.*
20:14 day wherein *my m.* bare
17 *my m.* might been my grave
*Mat.* 12:48 Jesus said, Who is
*my m.*? *Mark* 3:33
49 behold *my m.* and brethren,
*Mark* 3:34; *Luke* 8:21
*Gal.* 1:15 separat. fr. *my m.'s* w.

**Thy MOTHER.**

*Gen.* 27:29 let *thy m.'s* sons bow
37:10 I and *thy m.* bow to thee?
*Lev.* 18:7 nakedness of *thy m.*
*Deut.* 13:6 son of *thy m.* ent. th.
1 *Sam.* 15:33 *thy m.* be childless
20:30 confus. of *t. m.'s* nakedn.
2 *K.* 9:22 whoredoms of *thy m.*
*Ps.* 50:20 slander. *t.* own *m.'s* son
*Prov.* 1:8 the law of *thy m.* 6:20
23:22 and despise not *thy m.*
*Cant.* 8:5 *thy m.* brou. thee forth
*Jer.* 22:26 *thy m.* that bare thee
*Ezek.* 16:3 fa. Amorite, *t. m.* Hit.
45 thou art *thy m.'s* daughter
19:2 say, What is *thy m.*?
10 *thy m.* is like a vine
*Hos.* 4:5 I will destroy *thy m.*
*Mat.* 12:47 beh. *t. m.* and breth.
*Mark* 3:32; *Luke* 8:20; *John* 19:27
2 *Tim.* 1:5 which dwelt in *t. m.*

**MOTHERS.**

*Is.* 49:23 queens be thy nurs. *m.*
*Jer.* 16:3 saith the L. concern. *m.*
*Lam.* 2:12 say to their *m.* where
is corn and wine? soul was
poured to their *m.* bosom.
5:3 fatherless, our *m.* as widows
*Mark* 10:30 hun.-fold, sisters, *m.*
1 *Tim.* 1:9 law for murder. of *m.*
5:2 entreat elder women as *m.*

**MOTIONS.**

*Rom.* 7:5 the *m.* of sins did work

**MOULDY.**

*Jos.* 9:5 provision dry and *m.* 12

**MOUNT, ING.**

*Job* 20:6 excel. *m.* to heavens
39:27 do. eagle *m.* at thy com.?
*Ps.* 107:26 they *m.* up to heaven
*Is.* 9:18 *m.* as lift. up of smoke
15:5 by *m.* up of Luhith they go

MOU

*Is.* 40:31 shall *m.* up with wings
*Jer.* 51:53 tho. Babylon sho. *m.*
*Ezek.* 10:16 cherub. lift to *m.* 19

**MOUNT.**

*Gen.* 31:54 J. offered sacri. on *m.*
*Ex.* 18:5 encamped at *m.* of G.
19:12 whoso toucheth the *m.*
14 Moses went down from the *m.* 32:15; 34:29
16 thick cloud upon *m.* 24:15
18 *m.* Si. was altoget. on smo.
23 set bounds about the *m.*
24:16 glory of Lord upon *m.* Si.
17 devouring fire on top of *m.*
31:18 L. gave Mos. on *m.* Sinai
32:19 M. brake them beneath *m.*
34:2 and come up to *m.* Sinai
3 nor let man be seen thro' *m.*
*Num.* 10:33 they departed fr. *m.*
20:28 Aaron died in *m.* Hor
*Deut.* 1:6 dw. long enough in *m.*
7 turn you, go to *m.* of Amor.
9:15 the *m.* burned with fire
27:13 these shall stand on *m.* E.
33:2 L. shined forth from *m.* P.
*Jud.* 4:6 draw towards *m.* Tabor
2 *Sam.* 15:30 D. went by the *m.*
32 *m.* where he worshipped G.
1 *K.* 19:8 Elijah went to *m.* of G.
11 stand on the *m.* bef. the L.
2 *K.* 23:13 the *m.* of corruption
*Neh.* 9:13 thou camest on *m.* Si.
*Cant.* 4:1 flock of goats fr. *m.* G.
*Is.* 10:32 *m.* of dau. of Zion, 16:1
14:13 I will sit on *m.* of congre.
27:13 worship in holy *m.* at J.
29:3 siege ag. thee with a *m.*
*Jer.* 6:6 cast a *m.* against Jerusa.
*Ezek.* 4:2; 21:22; 26:8
*Dan.* 11:15 k. of north cast up *m.*
*Ob.* 8 destroy unders. out *m.* E.
21 saviors sh. come to judge *m.*
*Hab.* 3:3 H. One from *m.* Paran
*Acts* 7:30 in wilderness of *m.* S.
*Gal.* 4:24 one from the *m.* Sinai
25 Agar is *m.* Sinai in Arabia
*Heb.* 12:18 not come to the *m.*

*See* CARMEL, GERIZIM.

**Before the MOUNT.**

*Ex.* 19:2 Israel camped *b. t. m.*
34:3 nei. let flocks feed *b. t. m.*

*See* EPHRAIM.

**In, *or* into the MOUNT.**

*Gen.* 22:14 *in t. m.* of L. be seen
31:54 tarried all night *in t. m.*
*Ex.* 4:27 met him *in t. m.* of God
19:12 take heed, go not up *i. m.*
24:12 come *i. t. m. Deut.* 10:1
13 went *in t. m.* of G. 15, 18
18 M. was *in t. m.* 40 days and
40 nights, *Deut.* 9:9; 10:10
25:40 after pat. showed thee *in t. m.* 26:30; 27:8; *Heb.* 8:5
*Num.* 27:12 get thee *into m.* A.
*Deut.* 32:50 die *in m.* as A. died
*Jos.* 8:30 altar to L. *in m.* Ebal
2 *K.* 28:16 spied sepulchres *in m.*
2 *Chr.* 3:1 house of L. *in m.* Mo.
*Is.* 28:21 L. rise up as *in m.* P.
*Acts* 7:38 angel spake *in m.* Sin.
2 *Pet.* 1:18 we were *in* holy *m.*

*See* GILBOA.

**MOUNT of Olives.**

*Zec.* 14:4 his feet shall stand on *m. of O. m. of O.* shall clea.
*Mat.* 21:1 they were come to the *m. of Olives, Luke* 19:29
24:3 upon *m. of O. Mark* 13:3
26:30 they went out into *m. of O. Mark* 14:26; *Luke* 22:39
*Luke* 19:37 at descent of *m. of O.*
21:37 and abode in *m. of O.*
*Acts* 1:12 returned fr. *m. of O.*

*See* SEIR, ZION.

**MOUNTS.**

*Jer.* 32:24 *m.* are come to city
33:4 houses thrown down by *m.*
*Ezek.* 17:17 for him, by cast. *m.*

**MOUNTAIN.**

*Gen.* 14:10 they th. re. fled to *m.*
19:17 escape to *m.* 19 not escape
*Ex.* 3:1 came to the *m.* of G.
12 peo. sh. serve God on th. *m.*
19:3 L. called to him out of *m.*
20:18 people saw *m.* smoking
*Num.* 14:40 gat th. into top of *m.*
*Deut.* 2:3 ye have compassed *m.*
3:25 let me see that goodly *m.*
4:11 *m.* burnt with fire, 5:23
*Jos.* 2:16 get ye to *m.* and hide
11:16 Jos. took the plain and *m.*
14:12 give me *m.* 17:18 *m.* thine
*Jud.* 1:19 drave out inhabitants of *m.*

MOU

1 *Sam.* 17:3 Philistines stood on a *m.* on one side, and Israel stood on a *m.* on the oth. si.
23:26 Saul went on this side of the *m.* and David on th. si.
2 *K.* 2:16 S. cast him on some *m.*
6:17 *m.* full of horses and char.
*Job* 14:18 *m.* fall. com. to naught
*Ps.* 11:1 flee as bird to your *m.?*
30:7 hast made my *m.* to stand
78:54 bro. to *m.* his right hand
*Is.* 2:2 *m.* of L.'s house, *Mic.* 4:1
3 let us go to *m.* of L. *Mic.* 4:2
30:17 as a beacon on top of *m.*
29 one goeth with pipe to *m.*
40:4 every *m.* and hill sh. be made low, *Luke* 3:5
*Jer.* 16:16 hunt them fr. every *m.*
17:3 O my *m.* in the field
26:18 *m.* of the house as high places of forest, *Mic.* 3:12
50:6 people gone fr. *m.* to hill
51:25 O destroying *m.* saith L.
I will make thee a burnt *m.*
*Lam.* 5:18 because of *m.* of Zion
*Ezek.* 11:23 gl. of L. stood on *m.*
28:16 cast thee out of *m.* of God
43:12 law of house on top of *m.*
*Dan.* 2:35 stone became great *m.*
45 the stone was cut out of *m.*
*Mic.* 7:12 co. to thee fr. *m.* to *m.*
*Hag.* 1:8 go up to *m.* bring wood
*Zec.* 4:7 who art th. O great *m.*
8:3 be called the *m.* of the Lord
14:4 half of the *m.* shall remove
*Mat.* 5:1 he went up into a *m.*
14:23; 15:29; *Mark* 3:13; 6:46; *Luke* 6:12; 9:28; *John* 6:3, 15
17:1 bringeth them into high *m.*
9 and as they came down from the *m. Mark* 9:9
20 have faith, say to this *m.*
Remove, 21:21; *Mark* 11:23
28:16 *m.* where Jesus appointed
*Luke* 8:32 swine feeding on *m.*
*Heb.* 12:20 much as beast tou. *m.*
*Rev.* 6:14 every *m.* and isl. rem.
8:8 a great *m.* burning with fire

**High MOUNTAIN.**

*Is.* 13:2 lift up banner up. *h. m.*
30:25 shall be upon every *h. m.*
40:9 get thee up into the *h. m.*
57:7 on *h. m.* hast th. set thy b.
*Jer.* 3:6 gone up upon ev. *h. m.*
*Ezek.* 17:22 plant it on a *high m.*
40:2 set me on a very high *m.*
*Mat.* 4:8 devil taken him up into an exceeding *h. m. Luke* 4:5
17:1 Jesus taketh P., James and John into a *h. m. Mark* 9:2
*Rev.* 21:10 car. me in Sp. to *h. m.*

*See* HOLY.

**In the, *or* in this MOUNTAIN.**

*Gen.* 19:30 went and dwelt *in m.*
*Ex.* 15:17 plant them *in the m.*
*Num.* 13:17 said, Go up *in. t. m.*
*Deut.* 32:49 get thee up *in t. m.*
*Ps.* 48:1 G. praised *in m.* of holi.
*Is.* 25:6 *in this m.* L. make feast
7 destroy *in t. m.* face of cov.
10 *in this m.* hand of L. rest
*Ezek.* 17:23 *in the m.* of Israel
*Amos* 4:1 *in the m.* of Samaria
6:1 woe to th. trust *in m.* of S.
*John* 4:20 fath. worship. *in t. m.*
21 nei. *in this m.* nor Jerusal.

**MOUNTAINS.**

*Gen.* 7:20 the *m.* were covered
8:4 the ark rested upon the *m.*
5 tenth month tops of *m.* seen
*Num.* 33:48 departed from the *m.*
*Deut.* 12:2 destroy pla. on hi. *m.*
*Jos.* 11:21 cut off Anakim fr. *m.*
*Jud.* 5:5 *m.* melted from bef. L.
11:37 go up and down on *m.*
2 *Sam.* 1:21 *m.* of Gilboa
1 *K.* 19:11 a strong wind rent *m.*
1 *Chr.* 12:8 swift as roes on *m.*
2 *Chr.* 18:16 Israel scatter. on *m.*
*Job* 9:5 which removeth the *m.*
28:9 overturneth *m.* by roots
40:20 *m.* bring him forth food
*Ps.* 36:6 thy right. like great *m.*
46:2 though the *m.* be carried
3 tho' *m.* shake with swelling
65:6 his strength setteth fast *m.*
72:3 *m.* bring peace to the peo.
76:4 more glori. than *m.* of prey
83:14 flame setteth *m.* on fire
90:2 before *m.* we. brought for.
104:6 waters stood above *m.*
8 up by the *m.* down by valle.
114:4 *m.* skipped like rams, 6
125:2 as *m.* round about Jerusa.
133:3 dew that descended on *m.*
144:5 touch *m.* they shall smoke

MOU

*Ps.* 147:8 mak. gr. to grow on *m.*
148:9 *m.* and hills praise the L.
*Prov.* 8:25 before *m.* were settled
*Cant.* 2:8 cometh leaping on *m.*
17 be like a roe on the *m.* 8:14
4:8 look from *m.* of the leopards
*Is.* 2:14 day of L. be on high *m.*
14:25 *m.* tread him under foot
18:3 lifteth up ensign on the *m.*
34:3 *m.* melted with their blood
40:12 hath weighed *m.* in scales
41:15 thou shalt thresh the *m.*
42:15 make waste *m.* and hills
44:23 into singing, ye *m.* 49:13
49:11 make all my *m.* a way
52:7 how beautiful on the *m.* are the feet, *Nah.* 1:15
54:10 for the *m.* shall depart
55:12 *m.* shall break forth befo.
64:1 *m.* flow down at presen. 3
65:7 have burned incense on *m.*
*Jer.* 4:24 beh. *m.* and th. tremb.
9:10 for *m.* will I take up weep.
13:16 feet stumble on dark *m.*
17:26 from *m.* bringing offerin.
31:5 plant vines on *m.* of Sama.
46:18 as Tabor among the *m.*
50:6 turned them away on *m.*
*Lam.* 4:19 pursued us on the *m.*
*Ezek.* 6:2 set face toward *m.* of I.
7:16 sh. be on the *m.* like doves
18:6 not eaten upon *m.* 11, 15
19:9 voice no more heard on *m.*
22:9 they eat upon the *m.*
31:12 upon *m.* branches fallen
32:5 I will lay thy flesh on *m.*
33:28 *m.* of Is. shall be desolate
34:6 sheep wander. through *m.*
13 feed them on *m.* of Israel. 14
35:8 fill his *m.* with slain men
36:1 prophesy unto *m.* Is. 4
8 *m.* of Is. shoot forth branch.
37:22 one nation on *m.* of Israel
38:8 gathered ag. *m.* of Is.
20 *m.* shall be thrown down
21 sw. against him thro' all *m.*
39:2 bring thee on *m.* of Israel
4 shalt fall on the *m.* of Israel
17 great sacrifice on *m.* of Isr.
*Joel* 2:2 morn. spread upon *m.*
3:18 *m.* sh. drop down new wine
*Amos* 3:9 assemble on *m.* of Sa.
4:13 formeth *m.* L. is his name
9:13 *m.* shall drop sweet wine
*Mic.* 1:4 the *m.* shall be molten
6:1 contend thou before the *m.*
2 O ye *m.* the L.'s controversy
*Nah.* 1:5 the *m.* quake at him
3:18 people scattered on the *m.*
*Hab.* 3:6 everlasting *m.* scattered
10 *m.* saw thee, and trembled
*Hag.* 1:11 for a drought on *m.*
*Zec.* 6:1 chariots bet. *m.* of brass
*Mal.* 1:3 and laid his *m.* waste
*Mat.* 18:12 goeth into the *m.*
24:16 let them in Jud. flee to *m.*
1 *Cor.* 13:2 that I could remo. *m.*
*Rev.* 16:20 *m.* were not found
17:9 seven heads are seven *m.*

**In the MOUNTAINS.**

*Ex.* 32:12 to slay them *in t. m.*
*Num.* 33:47 pitched *in t. m.* of A.
*Deut.* 2:37 cam. not to cit. *in m.*
*Jos.* 10:6 kings that dw. *in t. m.*
*Jud.* 6:2 Is. made dens *in t. m.*
1 *K.* 5:15 80,000 hewers *in t. m.*
2 *Chr.* 21:11 high places *in t. m.*
*Is.* 13:4 noise of multi. *in t. m.*
*Mark* 5:5 ni. and day was *in m.*
*Heb.* 11:38 wandered *in the m.*

**Of the MOUNTAINS.**

*Gen.* 8:5 tops *of t. m.* were seen
22:2 offer him on one *of the m.*
*Num.* 23:7 out *of the m.* of east
*Deut.* 32:22 foundations *of t. m.*
33:15 chief thin. *of t.* ancient *m.*
*Jud.* 9:25 for him in top *of t. m.*
36 peo. down from top *of t. m.*
seest shadow *of the m.*
2 *K.* 19:23 to hei. *of t. m. Is.* 37:24
*Job* 24:8 showers *of the m.*
39:8 range *of t. m.* his pasture
*Ps.* 50:11 all fowls *of t. m.*
72:16 handful corn on top *of m.*
*Prov.* 27:25 herbs *of t. m.* gath.
*Is.* 2:2 in top *of the m. Mic.* 4:1
42:11 shout from top *of the m.*
*Jer.* 3:23 fr. multitude *of the m.*
32:44 witness, in cities *of t. m.*
33:13 in cities *of the m.*
*Ezek.* 6:13 slain in tops *of the m.*
7:7 the sounding ag. *of the m.*
*Hos.* 4:13 sacri. on tops *of the m.*
*Joel* 2:5 char. on tops *of the m.*
*Jon.* 2:6 down to bot. *of the m.*
*Zec.* 14:5 flee to valley *of the m.*
*Rev.* 6:15 hid in rocks *of the m.*

MOU

**To the MOUNTAINS.**

*Cant.* 4:6 *to the m.* of myrrh
*Is.* 22:5 trou. and crying *to t. m.*
*Ezek.* 6:3 saith L. *to the m.* 36:4
32:6 water with blood *to the m.*
36:1 prophesy *to the m.* of Is. 6
*Hos.* 10:8 sh. say *to the m.* Cover
*Mark* 13:14 that be in Judea flee *to the m. Luke* 21:21
*Luke* 23:30 *to m.* Fall, *Rev.* 6:16

**MOURN.**

*Gen.* 23:2 Ab. came to *m.* Sarah
1 *Sam.* 16:1 how long *m.* for S.?
2 *Sam.* 3:31 and *m.* before Abner
1 *K.* 13:29 old proph. came to *m.*
14:13 all Israel sh. *m.* for him
*Neh.* 8:9 this day is holy, *m.* not
*Job* 2:11 appointm. to *m.* wi. bi.
5:11 those wh. *m.* may be exal.
14:22 soul within him shall *m.*
*Ps.* 55:2 I *m.* in my complaint
*Prov.* 5:11 and th. *m.* at the last
29:2 wicked rule, the people *m.*
*Ec.* 3:4 time to *m.* time to dance
*Is.* 3:26 gates sh. lament and *m.*
16:7 for Kir-hareseth shall ye *m.*
19:8 fishers *m.* 38:14 I did *m.*
59:11 we *m.* sore like doves
61:2 sent me to comf. all that *m.*
3 to appoint them that *m.* in Z.
66:10 rejoice all ye that *m.*
*Jer.* 4:28 for this earth shall *m.*
12:4 how long sh. the land *m.?*
48:31 *m.* for the men of Kir-her.
*Lam.* 1:4 the ways of Zion do *m.*
*Ezek.* 7:12 let not the seller *m.*
27 king shall *m.* and the prin.
24:16 nei. sh. thou *m.* nor weep
23 shall pine away and *m.*
31:15 caused Leb. to *m.* for him
*Hos.* 4:3 therefore sh. the land *m.?*
10:5 peo. shall *m.* over Samaria
*Joel* 1:9 the Lord's ministers *m.*
*Amos* 1:2 habita. of shepher. *m.*
8:8 every one *m.* therein, 9:5
*Zec.* 12:10 and shall *m.* for him
12 land *m.* every family apart
*Mat.* 5:4 blessed are they that *m.*
9:15 child. of bride-chamb. *m.?*
24:30 all the tribes of earth *m.*
*Luke* 6:25 laugh, for ye sh. *m.*
*Jam.* 4:9 afflicted, *m.* and weep
*Rev.* 18:11 merch. weep and *m.*

**MOURNED.**

*Gen.* 37:34 Jacob *m.* for his son
50:3 Egyptians *m.* for Jacob, 10
*Ex.* 33:4 heard th. evil tidings, they *m. Num.* 14:39
*Num.* 20:29 congrega. *m.* for A.
1 *Sam.* 15:35 Samuel *m.* for Saul
2 *Sam.* 1:12 *m.* for Saul and Jon.
11:26 Bath-sheba *m.* for Uriah
13:27 David *m.* for his son Abs.
14:2 one that had *m.* for dead
1 *K.* 13:30 they *m.* over man of G.
14:18 Is. *m.* for Jeroboam's son
1 *Chr.* 7:22 Ephr. their father *m.*
2 *Chr.* 35:24 Judah *m.* for Josiah
*Ezr.* 10:6 *m.* for transgression
*Neh.* 1:4 sat and *m.* certain days
*Zec.* 7:5 when ye *m.* and fasted
*Mat.* 11:17 we have *m.* unto you, *Luke* 7:32
*Mark* 16:10 as they *m.* and wept
1 *Cor.* 5:2 and have not rather *m.*

**MOURNER, S.**

2 *Sam.* 14:2 feign thyself a *m.*
*Job* 29:25 one that comforteth *m.*
*Ec.* 12:5 *m.* go about the streets
*Is.* 57:18 restore comf. to his *m.*
*Hos.* 9:4 sacrifi. be as bread of *m.*

**MOURNETH.**

2 *Sam.* 19:1 king *m.* for Absalom
*Ps.* 35:14 I bowed as one that *m.*
88:9 mine eye *m.* by affliction
*Is.* 24:4 earth *m.* and fad. 33:9
7 new wine *m.* vine languish.
*Jer.* 12:11 viney. being desol. *m.*
14:2 Jud. *m.* and gates languish
23:10 bec. of swearing land *m.*
*Joel* 1:10 land *m.* corn is wasted
*Zec.* 12:10 one that *m.* first-born

**MOURNFULLY.**

*Mal.* 3:14 we have walked *m.*

**MOURNING.**

*Gen.* 27:41 days of *m.* at hand
50:10 made a *m.* for his father
11 saw *m.* this is a grievous *m.*
*Deut.* 26:14 not eaten in *m.*
34:8 days of *m.* for Mo. ended
2 *Sam.* 11:27 when *m.* was past
19:2 victory was turned to *m.*
*Est.* 4:3 there was *m.* am. Jews
9:22 was turned to them fr. *m.*
*Job* 3:8 ready to raise their *m.*

MOU

*Job* 30:31 harp also is turn. to *m.*
*Ps.* 30:11 turned *m.* to dancing
*Ec.* 7:2 better go to house of *m.*
4 heart of wise in house of *m.*
*Is.* 22:12 Lord did call to *m.*
51:11 sor. and *m.* shall flee away
60:20 days of *m.* shall be ended
61:3 give them oil of joy for *m.*
*Jer.* 6:26 *m.* as for an only son
16:5 enter not into house of *m.*
31:13 turn their *m.* into joy
*Lam.* 2:5 daughter of Judah *m.*
5:15 our dance is turned into *m.*
*Ezek.* 2:10 lamentations, *m.* woe
24:17 no *m.* for dead; 31:15 I cau.
*Joel* 2:12 with weeping and *m.*
*Amos* 5:16 call husbandm. to *m.*
8:10 feasts into *m.* I will make
it as the *m.* of an only son
*Mic.* 1:11 came not forth in *m.*
*Zec.* 12:11 *m.* in Jerusalem as *m.*
of Hadadrimmon
*Mat.* 2:18 great *m.* Rachel weep.
2 *Cor.* 7:7 he told us your *m.*
*Jam.* 4:9 laugh. be turned to *m.*
*Rev.* 18:8 one day death and *m.*

**MOURNING.**

*Gen.* 37:35 go down to grave *m.*
2 *Sam.* 14:2 put on *m.* apparel
*Est.* 6:12 H. hasted to house *m.*
*Job* 30:28 I went *m.* without sun
*Ps.* 38:6 I go *m.* all day long
42:9 why go I *m.* because of op-
pression of enemy? 43:2
*Jer.* 9:17 call for the *m.* women
16:7 *m.* to comf. them for dead
*Ezek.* 7:16 *m.* for their iniquities
*Dan.* 10:2 D. was *m.* three weeks
*Mic.* 1:8 will make a *m.* as owls

**MOUSE.**

*Lev.* 11:29 weasel and *m.* be unc.
*Is.* 66:17 eating abomin. and *m.*

**MOUTH.**

*Gen.* 8:11 in her *m.* was olive le.
24:57 damsel, inquire at her *m.*
29:2 great stone on well's *m.*
3 rolled stone fr. well's *m.* 10
42:27 his money was in sack's
*m.* 43:12, 21
*Ex.* 4:11 who made man's *m.*?
16 he shall be to thee in. of *m.*
*Num.* 12:8 him speak *m.* to *m.*
16:30 earth open her *m.* and sw.
23:5 L. put a word in Bal.'s *m.*
35:30 put to death by *m.* of wit-
nesses, *Deut.* 17:6; 19:15
*Jos.* 10:18 sto. to *m.* of cave, 27
22 open *m.* of cave, bring out
1 *Sam.* 1:12 Eli marked her *m.*
2 *Sam.* 14:3 J. put words in *m.* 19
17:19 a covering over well's *m.*
1 *K.* 19:18 every *m.* not kissed
22:13 the prophets declare good
to the king with one *m.*
22 lying spirit in *m.* of his
prophets, 23; 2 *Chr.* 18:21, 22
2 *Chr.* 35:22 hea. not to *m.* of G.
36:21 fulfil word of Lord by *m.*
of Jeremiah, 22; *Ezr.* 1:1
*Est.* 7:8 word we. out king's *m.*
*Job* 5:16 iniquity stop. her *m.*
12:11 doth *m.* taste meat? 34:3
32:5 there was no answer in *m.*
*Ps.* 8:2 out of *m.* of babes
22:21 save me from the lion's *m.*
32:9 *m.* must be held with brid.
37:30 *m.* of right. speak. wisd.
38:14 in wh. *m.* are no reproofs
63:11 but *m.* that speaketh lies
69:15 let not the pit shut her *m.*
107:42 iniquity shall stop her *m.*
109:2 *m.* of wick. *m.* of deceitf.
126:2 *m.* filled with laughter
141:7 bones scat. at grave's *m.*
144:8 whose *m.* speak. vanit. 11
*Prov.* 4:24 put away froward *m.*
5:3 her *m.* is smoother than oil
6:12 walketh wi. frow. *m.* 10:32
8:13 the froward *m.* do I hate
10:6 violence cov. *m.* of wic. 11
14 *m.* of fool. near destruction
31 *m.* of just bringeth wisdom
11:11 city over. by *m.* of wicked
12:6 *m.* of upright deliver them
14:3 in *m.* of fool. is rod of pride
15:2 *m.* of fools poureth foolish.
14 *m.* of fools feed. on foolish.
28 *m.* of wicked pour. out evil
18:4 words of a man's *m.* deep
7 a fool's *m.* is his destruction
19:28 *m.* of wicked devour iniq.
22:14 *m.* of a strange woman
26:7 parable in *m.* of fools, 9
28 flattering *m.* worketh ruin
30:20 eateth and wipeth her *m.*
*Ec.* 10:12 words of a w. man's *m.*

MOU

*Is.* 9:12 devour Is. with open *m.*
17 and every *m.* speaketh folly
57:4 ag. wh. make ye wide *m.*?
59:21 Sp. not depart out of *m.*
*Jer.* 32:4 speak *m.* to *m.* 34:3
36:4 Baruch wrote from *m.* of
Jeremiah, 27, 32; 45:1
44:17 goeth forth out of *m.*
26 no more named in *m.*
*Lam.* 3:38 out of *m.* of Most H.
*Ezek.* 21:22 open *m.* in slaughter
29:21 will give thee open. of *m.*
*Dan.* 4:31 word was in king's *m.*
6:17 stone laid on *m.* of the den
7:5 it had three ribs in *m.* of it
8 a *m.* speaking gr. things, 20
*Hos.* 2:17 names of B. out her *m.*
*Amos* 3:12 as shep. tak. out of *m.*
*Nah.* 3:12 fall into *m.* of eater
*Zec.* 5:8 weight of lead on *m.*
*Mat.* 4:4 proceed. out of *m.* of G.
12:34 of the heart *m.* speaketh
15:11 what go. in *m.* defil. not
18:16 in *m.* of two or three wit-
ness, every word, 2 *Cor.* 13:1
21:16 out *m.* of babes ha. praise
*Luke* 1:70 spake by *m.* of proph.
21:15 I will give you a *m.*
*Acts* 1:16 the Holy Ghost spake
by *m.* of David, 4:25
3:18 showed by *m.* of proph. 21
15:27 tell you same things by *m.*
23:2 commanded to smite on *m.*
*Rom.* 3:14 wh. *m.* is full of curs.
19 every *m.* may be stopped
10:10 with *m.* confes. is made
15:6 ye may with one *m.* glo. G.
1 *Cor.* 9:9 not muzzle *m.* of ox
2 *Tim.* 4:17 deliv. out *m.* of lion
*Jam.* 3:10 out of *m.* proceed bles.
*Rev.* 13:5 a *m.* speaking blasph.
16:13 spirits out of *m.* of dragon

**His MOUTH.**

*Ex.* 4:15 and put words in *his m.*
and I will be with *his m.*
*Num.* 23:16 G. put word in *h. m.*
*Deut.* 18:18 put words in *h. m.*
1 *Sam.* 14:26 put hand to *h. m.* 27
17:35 delivered it out of *his m.*
2 *Sam.* 18:25 there is tid. in *h. m.*
23:9 fire out of *his m.* *Ps.* 18:8
1 *K.* 8:15 wi. *h. m.* to D. 2 *Chr.* 6:4
2 *K.* 4:34 he put *his m.* on *his m.*
1 *Chr.* 16:12 judgments of *his m.*
*Job* 15:30 by breath of *his m.*
20:12 wicked, be sweet in *h. m.*
13 keep it still within *h. m.*
22:22 receive law from *his m.*
23:12 esteemed words of *his m.*
37:2 sound goeth out of *his m.*
40:23 draw up Jord. into *his m.*
41:19 out of *his m.* go bu. lamps
21 a flame goeth out of *his m.*
*Ps.* 10:7 *h. m.* is full of cursing
33:6 made by breath of *h. m.*
36:3 words of *his m.* are iniq.
38:13 dumb man open. not *h. m.*
55:21 words of *his m.* smoother
105:5 rem. judgments of *his m.*
*Prov.* 2:6 out of *h. m.* knowledge
11:9 *his m.* destroyeth neighb.
12:14 good by fruit of *his m.*
13:2 eat good by fruit of *his m.*
3 keepeth *his m.* keep. his life
15:23 hath joy by ans. of *h. m.*
16:10 *his m.* transgres. not judg.
23 heart of wise teacheth *h. m.*
26 for *his m.* craveth it of him
18:6 *his m.* calleth for strokes
20 satisfied with fruit of *his m.*
19:24 not bring it to *h. m.* 26:15
20:17 *his m.* filled with gravel
21:23 keepeth *h. m.* keep. soul
*Ec.* 6:7 labor of man is for *h. m.*
10:13 words of *his m.* is foolish.
*Cant.* 1:2 kiss wi. kisses of *h. m.*
5:16 *h. m.* is sweet, is my belo.
*Is.* 11:4 earth with rod of *h. m.*
53:9 neither any deceit in *h. m.*
*Jer.* 9:8 speak, peace, with *h. m.*
20 receive the word of *his m.*
36:17 write all th. words at *h. m.*
51:44 bring out of *h. m.* that wh.
*Lam.* 3:29 putteth *his m.* in dust
4:4 tong. cleav. to roof of *h. m.*
*Zec.* 9:7 take blood out of *his m.*
*Mal.* 2:6 law of truth in *his m.*
7 should seek the law at *h. m.*
*Luke* 1:64 and *his m.* was opened
4:22 gracious words out of *h. m.*
6:45 abund. of heart *h. m.* speak
11:54 catch somew. out of *h. m.*
22:71 have heard of *his* own *m.*
*John* 19:29 and put it to *his m.*
2 *Thes.* 2:8 consume with sp. of
*his m.*
1 *Pet.* 2:22 neither guile in *h. m.*

MOU

*Rev.* 1:16 out of *his m.* went a
sharp sword, 19:15, 21
12:15 cast out of *his m.* water
13:2 *his m.* was as mou. of lion

*See* LORD.

**My MOUTH.**

*Gen.* 45:12 *my m.* speak to you
*Num.* 22:38 put. in *my m.* 23:12
*Deut.* 32:1 hear words of *my m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:1 *my m.* is enlarg. over
*Job* 7:11 I will not refrain *my m.*
9:20 *my* own *m.* shall cond. me
16:5 strengthen you with *my m.*
19:16 entreated serv. wi. *my m.*
23:4 fill *my m.* with arguments
31:27 *my m.* kissed my hand
30 neither suffer. *my m.* to sin
33:2 tongue ha. spok. in *my m.*
40:4 I lay my hand upon *my m.*
*Ps.* 17:3 *my m.* shall not transgr.
19:14 words of *my m.* be accept.
34:1 praise continual. in *my m.*
39:1 keep *my m.* with a bridle
40:3 put a new song in *my m.*
49:3 *my m.* shall speak of wisd.
51:15 *my m.* sh. forth thy praise
54:2 give ear to words of *my m.*
63:5 *my m.* shall praise thee
66:14 *my m.* hath spoken when I
17 I cried to him with *my m.*
71:8 *my m.* be filled with praise
15 *my m.* show forth righteou.
78:1 incl. ears to wor. of *my m.*
2 I will open *my m.* in a para.
89:1 with *my m.* will I make kn.
109:30 praise the L. with *my m.*
119:43 word of tr. out of *my m.*
103 sweet, th. honey to *my m.*
108 freewill-offerings of *my m.*
137:6 tongue cl. to roof of *my m.*
141:3 set a watch before *my m.*
145:21 *my m.* sh. speak praise
*Prov.* 4:5 fr. words of *my m.* 5:7
7:24 attend to words of *my m.*
8:7 for *my m.* shall speak truth
8 words of *my m.* in righteous.
*Is.* 6:7 he laid the coal on *my m.*
30:2 have not asked at *my m.*
34:16 *my m.* it hath commanded
45:23 word is gone out of *my m.*
48:3 things forth out of *my m.*
49:2 made *my m.* like sharp
55:11 word that go. out *my m.*
*Jer.* 1:9 Lord touched *my m.*
15:19 thou shalt be as *my m.*
36:6 hast written from *my m.*
*Ezek.* 3:3 in *my m.* like honey
17 hear word at *my m.* 33:7
4:14 abomin. flesh into *my m.*
*Dan.* 10:3 fle. nor wine in *my m.*
*Hos.* 6:5 slain by words of *my m.*
*Mat.* 13:35 open *my m.* in parab.
*Acts* 11:8 any time enter. *my m.*
15:7 Gentiles by *my m.* sh. hear
*Eph.* 6:19 open *my m.* boldly
*Rev.* 2:16 fight with sw. of *my m.*
3:16 spew thee out of *my m.*
10:10 book in *my m.* sweet

**MOUTH,** *with* **opened.**

*Gen.* 4:11 earth *opened* her *m.*
*Num.* 16:32 earth *op.* her *m.* and
swal. them, 26:10; *Deut.* 11:6
22:28 Lord *opened m.* of the ass
*Jud.* 11:35 *o.* my *m.* to Lord, 36
*Job* 3:1 *op.* Job his *m.* and curs.
29:23 *opened* their *m.* *Ps.* 35:21
33:2 beh. now, I have *op.* my *m.*
*Ps.* 39:9 I *o.* not my *m.* because
109:2 *m.* of deceitful *o.* ag. me
119:131 I *o.* my *m.* and panted
*Is.* 5:14 hell hath *opened* her *m.*
10:14 there was none that *o.* *m.*
53:7 yet he *opened* not his *m.*
*Ezek.* 3:2 I *o.* my *m.* he caused
24:27 thy *m.* be *opened*, 33:22
*Dan.* 10:16 I *o.* my *m.* and spake
*Mat.* 5:2 he *o.* his *m.* and taught
17:27 when thou hast *o.* his *m.*
*Luke* 1:64 *m.* was *o.* immediately
*Acts* 8:32 so he *open.* not his *m.*
35 Philip *o. m.* 10:34 P. *o. m.*
2 *Cor.* 6:11 our *m.* is *ope.* to you
*Rev.* 12:16 earth *opened* her *m.*
13:6 he *o.* his *m.* in blasphemy

**MOUTH,** *with* **openeth.**

*Ps.* 38:13 dumb man *o.* not his *m.*
*Prov.* 24:7 fool *o.* not his *m.* in g.
31:26 she *o.* her *m.* with wisdom

**Their MOUTH.**

*Jud.* 7:6 put. their hand to *t. m.*
*Neh.* 9:20 not thy manna fr. *t. m.*
*Job* 5:15 saveth poor from *t. m.*
16:10 gaped upon me with *t. m.*
29:9 princes laid hand on *t. m.*
10 tongue clea. to roof of *t. m.*
*Ps.* 5:9 no faithfulness in *t. m.*

MOV

*Ps.* 17:10 with *their m.* they spe.
proudly
58:6 bre. teeth, O God, in *t. m.*
59:7 they belch out with *t. m.*
12 sin of *t. m.* and words of li.
62:4 bless with *t. m.* curse inw.
73:9 set *t. m.* aga. the heavens
78:36 did flatter him with *t. m.*
149:6 praises of God be in *t. m.*
*Is.* 29:13 peo. draw near wi. *t. m.*
*Jer.* 7:28 truth cut off from *t. m.*
12:2 thou art near in *their m.*
*Lam.* 2:16 enemies opened *t. m.*
*Ezek.* 33:31 with *t. m.* they show
34:10 deliver my flock from *t. m.*
*Mic.* 6:12 tongue deceitf. in *t. m.*
7:16 sh. lay their hand on *t. m.*
*Zep.* 3:13 deceit. tongue in *t. m.*
*Zec.* 14:12 tongue cons. in *th. m.*
*Mat.* 15:8 draweth nigh wi. *t. m.*
*Jude* 16 *t. m.* speak. great words
*Rev.* 9:19 power is in *t. m.*
11:5 fire proceedeth out of *t. m.*
14:5 in *t. m.* was found no guile

**Thy MOUTH.**

*Ex.* 4:12 I will be with *thy m.* 15
13:9 Lord's law may be in *t. m.*
23:13 of other gods out of *t. m.*
*Deut.* 23:23 promised with *t. m.*
30:14 word is nigh to thee, in
*thy m.* *Rom.* 10:8
*Jos.* 1:8 not depart out of *t. m.*
*Jud.* 9:38 where is now *thy m.*?
11:36 opened *thy m.* to the Lord
18:19 h. upon *t. m.* *Prov.* 30:32
2 *Sam.* 1:16 *t. m.* testifi. ag. thee
1 *K.* 8:24 spa. wi. *t. m.* 2 *Ch.* 6:15
17:24 word of L. in *t. m.* truth
*Job* 8:2 words of *t. m.* like wind
21 fill *thy m.* with laughing
15:5 *thy m.* uttereth thine iniq.
6 *th.* own *m.* condemneth thee
13 let. such words go out *t. m.*
*Ps.* 50:16 take my coven. in *t. m.*
19 thou givest *thy m.* to evil
81:10 open *t. m.* wide I will fill
103:5 satisfi. *t. m.* wi. good th.
119:13 the judgments of *thy m.*
72 law of *thy m.* is better to me
88 keep testimony of *thy m.*
138:4 hear the words of *thy m.*
*Prov.* 6:2 with words of *t. m.*
27:2 praise th. not *thine* own *m.*
31:8 open *thy m.* for the dumb
9 open *t. m.* judge righteously
*Ec.* 5:2 be not rash with *thy m.*
6 suff. not *t. m.* cause fle. to sin
*Cant.* 7:9 roof of *t. m.* like wine
*Is.* 51:16 words in *t. m.* *Jer.* 1:9
59:21 which I put in *thy m.*
*Jer.* 5:14 make words in *t. m.* fire
*Ezek.* 2:8 open *thy m.* and eat
3:26 tongue cle. to roof of *t. m.*
27 I will open *t. m.* and th. sh.
16:56 S. not mentioned by *t. m.*
*Hos.* 8:1 set trumpet to *thy m.*
*Mic.* 7:5 keep doors of *thy m.*
*Luke* 19:22 out of *thine* own *m.*
*Rom.* 10:9 confess with *thy m.*
*Rev.* 10:9 in *t. m.* sweet as honey

**Your MOUTH.**

*Num.* 32:24 proceed. out of *y. m.*
1 *Sam.* 2:3 come out of *your m.*
*Job* 21:5 lay your hand on *y. m.*
*Ezek.* 35:13 with *y. m.* boasted
*Joel* 1:5 wine is cut off from *y. m.*
*Eph.* 4:29 no corrupt communi-
cation out of *your m.* *Col.* 3:8

**MOUTHS.**

*Deut.* 31:19 put it in their *m.*
21 forgotten out of *m.* of seed
*Ps.* 22:13 gap. on me with th. *m.*
78:30 meat was yet in their *m.*
115:5 have *m.* speak not, 135:16
135:17 nei. is any breath in *m.*
*Is.* 52:15 kings shut *m.* at him
*Jer.* 44:25 spoken with your *m.*
*Lam.* 3:46 enemies opened th. *m.*
*Dan.* 6:22 G. hath shut lions' *m.*
*Mic.* 3:5 putteth not into th. *m.*
*Tit.* 1:11 wh. *m.* must be stopped
*Heb.* 11:33 stop. the *m.* of lions
*Jam.* 3:3 put bits in horses' *m.*
*Rev.* 9:17 out of *m.* issued fire

**MOVE.**

*Ex.* 11:7 not a dog *m.* tongue
*Lev.* 11:10 all that *m.* in waters
*Deut.* 23:25 not *m.* a sickle
32:21 will *m.* them to jealousy
*Jud.* 13:25 Sp. of L. began to *m.*
2 *Sam.* 7:10 may dwell and *m.* no
more, 2 *K.* 21:8
2 *K.* 23:18 let no man *m.* bones
*Jer.* 10:4 fasten it that it *m.* not
*Mic.* 7:17 sh. *m.* out their holes
*Mat.* 23:4 they will not *m.* them

MUL

*Acts* 17:28 live, *m.* ha. our being
20:24 none of th. things *m.* me

**MOVEABLE.**

*Prov.* 5:6 her ways are *m.*

**MOVED.**

*Gen.* 1:2 Sp. of God *m.* on waters
7:21 all flesh died that *m.*
*Deut.* 32:21 *m.* me to jealousy
*Jos.* 10:21 none *m.* his tongue
15:18 that she *m.* him to ask of father a field, *Jud.* 1:14
*Ruth* 1:19 city was *m.* ab. them
1 *Sam.* 1:13 only her lips *m.*
2 *Sam.* 18:33 king was much *m.*
22:8 foundations of heaven *m.*
24:1 he *m.* David against them
1 *Chr.* 16:30 world stable, that it be not *m.* *Ps.* 93:1; 96:10
17:9 and shall be *m.* no more
2 *Chr.* 18:31 G. *m.* them to depart
*Ezr.* 4:15 they have *m.* sedition
*Est.* 5:9 Mord. *m.* not for him
*Job* 37:1 at this my heart is *m.*
41:23 they cannot be *m.*
*Ps.* 10:6 I shall not be *m.* 16:8; 30:6; 62:2, 6.
13:4 those rejoice when I am *m.*
15:5 doeth these sh. never be *m.*
18:7 foundations of the hills *m.*
21:7 trusteth in L. sh. not be *m.*
46:5 sh. not be *m.* God sh. help
6 heathen raged, kingdoms *m.*
55:22 never suff. right. to be *m.*
66:9 suffer. not our feet to be *m.*
68:8 S. was *m.* at presence of G.
78:58 they *m.* him to jealousy
99:1 L. reigneth, let earth be *m.*
112:6 surely he shall not be *m.*
121:3 not suffer thy foot to be *m.*
*Prov.* 12:3 root of the righteous shall not be *m.*
*Cant.* 5:4 my bowels *m.* for him
*Is.* 6:4 the posts of the door *m.*
7:2 heart was *m.* as trees are *m.*
10:14 there was none *m.*
14:9 hell fr. ben. is *m.* for thee
19:1 idols of Egypt shall be *m.*
24:19 earth brok. down and *m.*
40:20 im. that sh. not be *m.* 41:7
*Jer.* 4:24 all the hills *m.* lightly
25:16 they sh. drink and be *m.*
46:7 whose waters *m.* 8
49:21 the earth is *m.* at noise
50:46 at taking of Bab. earth *m.*
*Dan.* 8:7 he was *m.* with choler
11:11 king of south shall be *m.*
*Mat.* 9:36 he was *m.* with compassion on them, 14:14; 18:27; *Mark* 1:41; 6:34
20:24 were *m.* with indignation
21:10 all the city was *m.* saying
*Mark* 15:11 chief priests *m.* peo.
*Acts* 2:25 that I sho. not be *m.*
17:5 but the Jews *m.* with envy
21:30 city was *m.* and peo. ran
*Col.* 1:23 be not *m.* from gospel
1 *Thes.* 3:3 no man be *m.* by th.
*Heb.* 11:7 Noah, *m.* with fear
11:28 kingd. wh. cannot be *m.*
2 *Pet.* 1:21 as *m.* by the H. Ghost
*Rev.* 6:14 mount. and island *m.*

**MOVEDST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 1:21 created ev. crea. th. *m.*
9:2 fear sh. be upon all that *m.*
*Lev.* 11:46 every creature that *m.*
*Job* 2:3 thou *m.* against him
*Ps.* 69:34 every thing that *m.*
*Prov.* 23:31 not on wi. wh. it *m.*
*Ezek.* 47:9 that *m.* whithersoever

**MOVER.**

*Acts* 24:5 this fel. *m.* of sedition

**MOVING.**

*Gen.* 1:20 wat. bring forth *m.* cre.
9:3 every *m.* thing sh. be meat
*Prov.* 16:30 *m.* his lips

**MOVING, Substantive.**

*Job* 16:5 *m.* of my lips. assu. gri.
*John* 5:3 waiting for *m.* of water

**MOWER.**

*Ps.* 129:7 *m.* filleth not his hand

**MOWINGS.**

*Amos* 7:1 growth after king's *m.*

**MOWN.**

*Ps.* 72:6 like rain upon *m.* grass

**MUCH.**

*Luke* 12:48 to whom *m.* is given, of him shall *m.* be required

**MUFFLERS.**

*Is.* 3:19 I will take away the *m.*

**MULBERRY-TREES.**

2 *Sam.* 5:23 come upon th. over against the *m.-t.* 1 *Chr.* 14:14
24 sound in the tops of *m.-t.*

MUL

**MULE.**

2 *Sam.* 13:29 every man upon *m.*
18:9 Absalom rode upon a *m.*
1 *K.* 1:33 to ride on my *m.* 38:44
*Ps.* 32:9 be not as horse or *m.*
*Zec.* 14:15 plague of horse, of *m.*

**MULES.**

*Gen.* 36:24 found *m.* in wildern.
1 *K.* 10:25 brought *m.* a rate year by year, 2 *Chr.* 9:24
18:5 grass to save the *m.* alive
2 *K.* 5:17 given to serv. two *m.*
1 *Chr.* 12:40 on camels and *m.*
*Ezr.* 2:66 their *m.* were 245, *Neh.* 7:68
*Est.* 8:10 sent letters by *m.* 14
*Is.* 66:20 bring your breth. on *m.*

**MULTIPLY.**

*Gen.* 1:22 be fruitful and *m.* 28; 8:17; 9:7; 35:11
6:1 men began to *m.* on earth
16:10 I will *m.* Hag. seed, 17:20
17:2 *m.* thee exceedingly, 48:4
22:17 in multiplying I will *m.* thy seed, 26:4, 24; *Heb.* 6:14
23:3 G. Almighty bless and *m.*
*Ex.* 1:10 deal wisely, lest th. *m.*
7:3 I will *m.* my signs in Egypt
23:29 lest beast of the field *m.*
32:13 thou saidst, I will *m.* your seed, *Lev.* 26:9; *Deut.* 7:13; 13:17; 28:63; 30:5
*Deut.* 17:16 shall not *m.* horses
17 neither shall he *m.* wives
1 *Chr.* 4:27 neither did family *m.*
*Job* 29:18 I shall *m.* my days
*Jer.* 30:19 I will *m.* them
33:22 so will I *m.* seed of David
*Ezek.* 16:7 I have caused th. to *m.*
36:10 will *m.* men; 11 *m.* man
30 I will *m.* fruit of the tree
37:26 I will place and *m.* them
*Amos.* 4:4 at G. *m.* transgression
2 *Cor.* 9:10 *m.* your seed sown

**MULTIPLIED.**

*Gen.* 47:27 Israel *m.* *Ex.* 1:7, 20
*Ex.* 1:12 afflicted *m.* and grew
11:9 my wonders may be *m.*
*Deut.* 1:10 L. your G. ha. *m.* you
8:13 gold is *m.* all thou hast *m.*
11:21 that your days be *m.*
*Jos.* 24:3 I *m.* his seed
*Job* 27:14 children be *m.* for sw.
35:6 if thy transgres. be *m.*?
*Ps.* 16:4 their sorrows sh. be *m.*
38:19 they that hate me are *m.*
107:38 bless. them, they are *m.*
*Prov.* 9:11 thy days shall be *m.*
29:16 when wicked are *m.*
*Is.* 9:3 thou hast *m.* the nation
59:12 our transgressions are *m.*
*Jer.* 3:16 when ye be *m.*
*Ezek.* 5:7 ye *m.* more than nati.
11:6 *m.* your slain in this city
16:25 hast *m.* whoredoms, 23:19
29 *m.* fornications; 51 *m.* abo.
21:15 heart may faint, ruins *m.*
31:5 boughs *m.* 35:13 *m.* words
*Dan.* 4:1 peace be *m.* 6:25; 1 *Pet.* 1:2; 2 *Pet.* 1:2; *Jude* 2
*Hos.* 2:8 not know I *m.* her silver
12:10 I have *m.* visions
*Nah.* 3:16 hast *m.* merchants
*Acts* 6:1 number of disciples *m.* 7
7:17 people grew and *m.* in Eg.
9:31 walk. in fear of L. were *m.*
12:24 word of G. grew and *m.*

**MULTIPLIEDST.**

*Neh.* 9:23 their children also *m.*

**MULTIPLIETH.**

*Job* 9:17 he *m.* my wounds
34:37 he *m.* his words ag. God
35:16 *m.* words without knowl.

**MULTIPLYING.**

*Gen.* 22:17 in *m.* *Heb.* 6:14

**MULTITUDE.**

*Gen.* 16:10 it shall not be numb. for *m.* 32:12; 1 *K.* 3:8
28:3 G. Alm. make thee a *m.*
30:30 it is now incre. unto a *m.*
48:4 make of thee a *m.* 16, 19
*Ex.* 12:38 a mixed *m.* went up
23:2 not follow a *m.* to do evil
*Num.* 11:4 mixed *m.* fell lusting
*Deut.* 1:10 are as the stars for *m.* 10:22; 28:62; *Heb.* 11:12
*Jos.* 11:4 as sand on sea-shore for *m.* *Jud.* 7:12; 1 *Sam.* 13:5; 2 *Sam.* 17:11; 1 *K.* 4:20
1 *Sam.* 14:16 the *m.* melted away
2 *Sam.* 6:19 dealt among *m.* of I.
1 *K.* 8:5 oxen not be told for *m.*
2 *K.* 7:13 they are as all the *m.*
19:23 with *m.* of my chariots to sides of Lebanon, *Is.* 37:24

MUR

2 *Chr.* 1:9 a peo. like dust for *m.*
14:11 in thy name go aga. *m.*
20:24 the *m.* were dead bodies
30:18 a *m.* not cleansed thems.
32:7 be not afraid of all the *m.*
*Neh.* 13:3 separated fr. mixed *m.*
*Est.* 5:11 Haman told of the *m.*
10:3 Mordecai accepted of *m.*
*Job* 11:2 sh. *m.* of words be ans.?
32:7 *m.* of years sh. teach wisd.
35:9 by reason of *m.* of oppres.
39:7 he scorneth *m.* of the city
*Ps.* 5:7 come in *m.* of thy mercy
10 cast out in *m.* of transgres.
33:16 th. is no king saved by *m.*
42:4 gone with *m.* to hou. of G.
49:6 boast in *m.* of their riches
51:1 accord. to *m.* of thy merci.
68:30 rebuke the *m.* of bulls
69:13 O God, in *m.* of mercy
16 accor. to *m.* of thy mercies
74:19 deliver me not to the *m.*
94:19 *m.* of my thoughts within
106:7 rem. not *m.* of thy merc.
45 accor. to *m.* of his mercies
109:30 I will praise am. the *m.*
*Prov.* 10:19 in the *m.* of words
11:14 *m.* of counsellors, 24:6
14:28 in *m.* of peo. king's honor
15:22 *m.* of counsellors establ.
20:15 gold, and a *m.* of rubies
*Ec.* 5:3 through *m.* of business, fool's voice by *m.* of words
7 in *m.* of dreams div. vanities
*Is.* 1:11 wh. purpose *m.* of sacri.
5:13 *m.* dried up with thirst
14 *m.* descend into hell
17:12 woe to *m.* of many people
29:8 *m.* of nations that fight Z.
31:4 when *m.* of shepherds
47:12 stand now with the *m.* 9
13 wearied in *m.* of counsels
60:6 *m.* of camels shall cover
63:7 *m.* of his loving-kindness.
*Jer.* 10:13 *m.* of waters, 51:16
12:6 called a *m.* after thee
30:14 wounded for *m.* of iniq.
46:23 I will punish the *m.*
*Lam.* 1:5 for *m.* of transgress.
3:32 accord. to *m.* of mercies
*Ezek.* 7:12 wrath is on the *m.* 14
13 vision touching whole *m.*
14:4 accord. to *m.* of his idols
27:12 by *m.* of riches, 18, 33
16 by the *m.* of the wares, 18
31:18 Phar. and all his *m.* 32:32
32:24 Elam and *m.* 26 Tubal
39:11 bury Gog, and all his *m.*
*Dan.* 10:6 like voice of a *m.*
11:13 k. of north set forth a *m.*
*Hos.* 9:7 recomp. for *m.* of iniq.
10:13 thou didst trust in *m.*
*Nah.* 3:3 there is a *m.* of slain
*Mat.* 14:5 he feared the *m.* 21:46
15:32 compas. on *m.* *Mark* 8:2
*Mark* 5:31 *m.* throng. *Luke* 8:45
*Luke* 2:13 th. was wi. angel a *m.*
12:1 gath. an innumerable *m.*
22:6 betr. him in absence of *m.*
47 while he yet sp. behold *m.*
23:1 whole *m.* of them arose
*John* 5:13 a *m.* being in that pl.
21:6 not able for *m.* of fishes
*Acts* 4:32 the *m.* that believed
6:5 saying pleased whole *m.*
16:22 *m.* rose up against them
21:22 *m.* must come together
*Jam.* 5:20 sh. save a soul fr. dea. and shall hide a *m.* of sins
1 *Pet.* 4:8 charity cov. *m.* of sins

*See* GREAT.

**MULTITUDES.**

*Ezek.* 32:20 draw her and her *m.*
*Joel* 3:14 *m.* *m.* in val. of decis.
*Mat.* 9:33 and the *m.* marvelled
36 when he saw *m.* was mov.
21:9 *m.* cried, saying, Hosanna
*Acts* 5:14 *m.* of men and women
13:45 J. saw the *m.* were filled
*Rev.* 17:15 the waters are *m.*

*See* GREAT.

**MUNITION, S.**

*Is.* 29:7 fight ag. her and her *m.*
33:16 defence sh. be *m.* of rocks
*Nah.* 2:1 keep *m.* watch the way

**MURDER.**

*Ps.* 10:8 in secret doth *m.* inno.
94:6 slay widow, *m.* fatherless
*Jer.* 7:9 *m.* and com. adultery?
*Hos.* 6:9 so priests *m.* in the way

**MURDER, S.**

*Mat.* 15:19 out of the heart proceed *m.* *Mark* 7:21
19:18 said, Thou shalt do no *m.*
*Mark* 15:7 Barab. committed *m.*
*Luke* 23:19 for *m.* cast in pri. 25

MUS

*Rom.* 1:29 envy, *m.* debate
*Gal.* 5:21 flesh are envyings, *m.*
*Rev.* 9:21 nor repented of th. *m.*

**MURDERER.**

*Num.* 35:16 *m.* the *m.* sh. surely be put to death, 17, 18, 21, 30
19 revenger of blood slay *m.* 21
31 no satisfac. for life of a *m.*
2 *K.* 6:32 see how th. son a *m.*
*Job* 24:14 *m.* rising with light
*Hos.* 9:13 Eph. bring chil. to *m.*
*John* 8:44 a *m.* from beginning
*Acts* 3:14 *m.* be granted to you
28:4 no doubt this man is a *m.*
1 *Pet.* 4:15 let none suffer as *m.*
1 *John* 3:15 whoso hateth broth. is a *m.* ye know that no *m.*

**MURDERERS.**

2 *K.* 14:6 child. of *m.* he slew
*Is.* 1:21 lodged in it, but now *m.*
*Jer.* 4:31 wearied, because of *m.*
*Mat.* 22:7 sent and destroyed *m.*
*Acts* 7:52 have been now the *m.*
21:38 4,000 men that were *m.*
1 *Tim.* 1:9 law made for *m.*
*Rev.* 21:8 *m.* shall have part
22:15 with. are whore. and *m.*

**MURMUR.**

*Ex.* 16:7 that ye *m.* against us?
8 hear. your *m.* *Num.* 14:27
*Num.* 14:36 made congreg. *m.*
16:11 what is Aa. that ye *m.*?
17:5 whereby they *m.* ag. you
*John* 6:43 *m.* not am. yourselves
1 *Cor.* 10:10 neither *m.* as some

**MURMURED.**

*Ex.* 15:24 *m.* against Moses, 17:3
16:2 whole congregation of Isr. *m.* *Num.* 14:2; 16:41
*Num.* 14:29 20 y. old, wh. ha. *m.*
*Deut.* 1:27 ye *m.* in your tents
*Jos.* 9:18 congre. *m.* ag. princes
*Ps.* 106:25 but *m.* in their tents
*Is.* 29:24 that *m.* sh. learn doctr.
*Mark* 14:5 they *m.* against her
*Luke* 5:30 scribes and Phari. *m.*
15:2 they *m.* saying, This man
19:7 *m.* that he was going to be
*John* 6:41 the Jews *m.* at him
61 he knew his disciples *m.*
7:32 Pharisees heard people *m.*
1 *Cor.* 10:10 as some of them *m.*

**MURMURERS.**

*Jude* 16 these are *m.* complainers

**MURMURING, S.**

*Ex.* 16:7 he heareth your *m.* 8, 9, 12; *Num.* 14:27
8 your *m.* are not against us
*Num.* 17:5 make to cease *m.* of I.
10 take away their *m.* fr. me
*John* 7:12 much *m.* among peo.
*Acts* 6:1 a *m.* against Hebrews
*Phil.* 2:14 do all thi. without *m.*

**MURRAIN.**

*Ex.* 9:3 be a very grievous *m.*

**MUSE, ED, ING.**

*Ps.* 39:3 I was *m.* the fire burned
143:5 I *m.* on works of thy han.
*Luke* 3:15 all men *m.* in th. hear.

MUSHI. *Ex.* 6:13

**MUSIC.**

1 *Sam.* 18:6 meet Saul with *m.*
1 *Chr.* 15:16 instruments of *m.* 2 *Chr.* 5:13; 23:13; 34:12
2 *Chr.* 7:6 wi. instruments of *m.*
*Ec.* 12:4 dau. of *m.* bro. low
*Lam.* 3:63 rising; I am their *m.*
*Dan.* 3:5 kinds of *m.* 7:10, 15
6:18 instruments of *m.* brought
*Amos* 6:5 inv. instruments of *m.*
*Luke* 15:25 elder son heard *m.*

**MUSICAL.**

1 *Chr.* 16:42 *m.* instrum. of God
*Neh.* 12:36 *m.* instru. of David
*Ec.* 2:8 as *m.* instruments.

**MUSICIANS.**

*Rev.* 18:22 vo. of *m.* heard no m.

**MUST.**

*Gen.* 29:26 it *m.* not be so done
30:16 thou *m.* come in to me
43:11 if it *m.* be so now, do this
*Num.* 23:12 *m.* I not take heed
26 Lord speaketh that I *m.* do
*Deut.* 4:22 I *m.* die in this land
1 *Sam.* 14:43 and lo I *m.* die
2 *Sam.* 23:3 rul. men *m.* be just
*Ezr.* 10:12 said, so *m.* we do
*Mark* 8:31 S. of man *m.* suff. 9:12
*Luke* 22:37 the things written *m.* be accomplished, 24:44
24:7 Son of man *m.* be delivered
*John* 3:7 ye *m.* be born again
*Acts* 4:12 whereby we *m.* be sav.

NAI

*Acts* 9:6 told th. what th. *m.* do
*Rom.* 18:5 *m.* needs be subject
1 *Cor.* 5:10 then *m.* ye needs go

MUSTARD-SEED. *See* GRAIN.

MUSTERED, ETH.

2 *K.* 25:19 scribe *m.* *Jer.* 52:25
*Is.* 13:4 Lord *m.* host of battle

MUTTER, ED.

*Is.* 8:19 wizards th. peep and *m.*
59:3 tongue hath *m.* perversen.

MUTUAL.

*Rom.* 1:12 comforted by *m.* faith

MUZZLE.

*Deut.* 25:4 not *m.* ox, 1 *Cor.* 9:9; 1 *Tim.* 5:18

MYRA. *Acts* 27:5

MYRRH.

*Gen.* 37:25 bearing balm and *m.*
43:11 carry man a pres. *m.* nuts
*Ex.* 30:23 pure *m.* 500 shekels
*Est.* 2:12 6 months wi. oil of *m.*
*Ps.* 45:8 *m.* aloes and cassia
*Prov.* 7:17 perf. my bed with *m.*
*Cant.* 1:13 bundle of *m.* is belov.
3:6 perf. with *m.* and frankinc.
4:6 get to moun. of *m.* and aloes
14 *m.* and aloes with chief spi.
5:1 gath. my *m.* with my spice
5 my hands dropped with *m.*
13 dropping sweet-smelling *m.*
*Mat.* 2:11 presented gold and *m.*
*Mark* 15:23 mingled with *m.*
*John* 19:39 bro. a mixture of *m.*

MYRTLE.

*Neh.* 8:15 go forth and fetch *m.*
*Is.* 41:19 plant in wildern. the *m.*
55:13 inst. of brier come up *m.*

MYRTLE-TREES.

*Zec.* 1:8 stood am. *m.-t.* 10, 11

MYSIA. *Acts* 16:7, 8

MYSTERY.

*Mark* 4:11 given to know *m.*
*Rom.* 11:25 that ye be ign. of *m.*
16:25 according to revela. of *m.*
1 *Cor.* 2:7 speak wis. of G. in *m.*
15:51 I show you a *m.*
*Eph.* 1:9 made known to us *m.*
3:3 made known to me the *m.*
4 knowledge in the *m.* of Ch.
9 all see fellowship of *m.*
5:32 this is a great *m.*
6:19 to make known *m.* of the gospel, *Col.* 1:26, 27; 4:3
*Col.* 2:2 acknowledgment of *m.*
2 *Thes.* 2:7 *m.* of iniq. doth work
1 *Tim.* 3:9 holding *m.* of faith
16 great is the *m.* of godliness
*Rev.* 1:20 *m.* of the seven stars
10:7 *m.* of God. sho. be finished
17:5 *m.* Babylon; 7 *m.* of wom.

MYSTERIES.

*Mat.* 13:11 *m.* of the kingdom, to them not given, *Luke* 8:10
1 *Cor.* 4:1 stewards of *m.* of God
13:2 tho' I understand all *m.*
14:2 in the Sp. he speaketh *m.*

# N.

NAAMAN.

2 *K.* 5:1 N. was leper, 11, 20, 27
*Luke* 4:27 none cleansed, sav. N.

NAASHON, *or* NAHSHON.

*Num.* 1:7 pri. was N. 2:3; 10:14
7:12 he that off. first day was N.
*Ruth* 4:20 Amminadab begat N.
1 *Chr.* 2:10, 11; *Mat.* 1:4
*Luke* 3:32 Salmon was son of N.

NABAL.

1 *Sam.* 25:3 was N. 4, 25, 38, 39
27:3 A. N. wife, 30:5; 2 *Sam.* 2:2

NABOTH.

1 *K.* 21:1 N. had vineyard, 7:19
2 *K.* 9:21 in portion of N. 25, 26

NADAB.

*Ex.* 6:23 Aaron, N. *Lev.* 10:1
24:1 come up, N. and Abihu, 9
*Num.* 3:4 N. died before L. 26:61
1 *K.* 14:20 N. reigned, 15:25

NAGGE. *Luke* 3:25

NAHASH.

1 *Sam.* 11:1 N. came up, 12:12
2 *Sam.* 10:2 son of N. 1 *Chr.* 19:2

NAHOR.

*Gen.* 11:22 Se. begat N. 24, 26, 29
22:20 brother N. 23; 24:15, 24
24:10 servant went to city of N.
31:53 God of Abraham and N.

NAIL.

*Jud.* 4:21 Jael took a *n.* of tent
22 the *n.* was in his temples

NAM

*Jud.* 5:26 she put her h. to the *n.*
*Ezr.* 9:8 give us a *n.* in holy pl.
*Is.* 22:23 a *n.* in a sure place, 25
*Zec.* 10:4 out of him came the *n.*

NAILS.

*Deut.* 21:12 sh. head, pare her *n.*
1 *Chr.* 22:3 iron in abund. for *n.*
2 *Chr.* 3:9 weight of *n.* fifty she.
*Ec.* 12:11 *n.* fastened by masters
*Is.* 41:7 his idol with *n.* *Jer.* 10:4
*Dan.* 4:33 his *n.* like bird's claws
7:19 beast, wh. *n.* were of brass
*John* 20:25 finger into print of *n.*

NAILING.

*Col.* 2:14 he *n.* it to his cross

NAIN. *Luke* 7:11

NAIOTH.

1 *Sam.* 19:18 Da. dwelt at N. 20:1

NAKED.

*Gen.* 2:25 were *n.* not ashamed
3:7 knew they were *n.* 10, 11
*Ex.* 32:25 Moses saw peo. were *n.* for Aa. had made them *n.*
1 *Sam.* 19:24 Saul lay down *n.*
2 *Chr.* 28:15 with spoil clothed *n.*
19 Ahaz made Judah *n.*
*Job* 1:21 *n.* came I out of womb, and *n.* shall I return thither
22:6 stripped *n.* of their clothi.
24:7 cause *n.* to lodge with. 10
26:6 hell is *n.* before him
*Ec.* 5:15 *n.* shall he return
*Is.* 58:7 when thou seest the *n.*
*Lam.* 4:21 shalt make thyself *n.*
*Ezek.* 18:7 if he covered the *n.* 16
*Hos.* 2:3 lest I strip her *n.*
*Amos* 2:16 flee away *n.*
*Mic.* 1:8 I will go stripped and *n.*
11 having thy shame *n.*
*Hab.* 3:9 bow was made quite *n.*
*Mat.* 25:36 *n.* and ye clothed me
38 when saw we thee *n.*? 44
*Mark* 14:51 cloth ab. his *n.* body
52 and fled from them *n.*
*John* 21:7 Peter was *n.* and cast
*Acts* 19:16 fled out o house *n.*
1 *Cor.* 4:11 to this hour we are *n.*
2 *Cor.* 5:3 shall not be found *n.*
*Heb.* 4:13 but all things are *n.* to
*Jam.* 2:15 if brother or sis. be *n.*
*Rev.* 3:17 poor, and blind, and *n.*
16:15 garments, lest he walk *n.*
17:16 make her desolate and *n.*

*See* BARE.

NAKEDNESS.

*Gen.* 9:22 H. saw *n.* of father, 23
42:9 see the *n.* of the land, 12
*Ex.* 20:26 thy *n.* not discovered
*Lev.* 18:6 none sh. uncover th. *n.*
7 the *n.* of father or mother, 8, 11, 15; 20:11
9 *n.* of sister; 10 of son's dau.
11 *n.* of father's wife's daugh.
12 not uncover *n.* of f.'s sister
13 *n.* of mother's sister, 20:19
14 not uncover *n.* of f.'s broth.
15 *n.* of daughter-in-law
16 *n.* of thy brother's wife
17 *n.* of a woman and daught.
19 *n.* of wo. put apart, 20:18
20:17 sister's *n.* she see his *n.*
20 ha. uncovered his uncle's *n.*
21 hath uncovered brother's *n.*
*Deut.* 28:48 serve thine ene. in *n.*
1 *Sam.* 20:30 confu. of moth.'s *n.*
*Is.* 47:3 thy *n.* sh. be uncovered
*Lam.* 1:8 they have seen her *n.*
*Ezek.* 16:8 I covered thy *n.* yea
36 thy *n.* discovered, 23:18
16:37 discover thy *n.* to them
22:10 discovered th. father's *n.*
23:10 discovered her *n.* slew her
*Hos.* 2:9 wool and flax to cov. *n.*
*Nah.* 3:5 show the nations thy *n.*
*Hab.* 2:15 mayest look on th. *n.*
*Rom.* 8:35 shall *n.* separate us?
2 *Cor.* 11:27 in cold and *n.*
*Rev.* 3:18 shame of *n.* not appear

NAME.

*Gen.* 2:19 that was *n.* thereof
5:2 and called their *n.* Adam
11:4 us a *n.* lest we be scattered
48:6 called after *n.* of breth.
*Ex.* 34:14 L. whose *n.* is Jealous
*Lev.* 18:21 nei. profane the *n.* of thy G. 19:12; 21:6; 22:2, 32
*Num.* 17:2 write every man's *n.*
27:4 why should *n.* of our father
*Deut.* 7:24 destroy *n.* under hea.
9:14 blot out *n.* fr. under heav.
22:14 bring up an evil *n.* on her
19 he bro. up evil *n.* on virgin
25:6 succeed in *n.* of his broth.
7 raise his brother a *n.* in Isr.
26:19 high in *n.* and honor

NAM

*Deut.* 28:58 fear this gl. and fe. *n.*
*Jos.* 23:7 nor make mention of *n.*
*Ruth* 4:5 raise up *n.* of dead, 10
17 her neighbors gave it a *n.*
2 *Sam.* 6:2 *n.* called by *n.* of Lord
7:9 I made th. great *n.* like *n.* of gre. men in earth, 1 *Chr.* 17:8
23 God redeemed to make him a *n.* 1 *Chr.* 17:21
8:13 David gat him a *n.* when
14:7 not leave to my husb. a *n.*
23:18 Abishai had *n.* amo. three
22 the *n.* among three mighty men, 1 *Chr.* 11:20, 24
1 *K.* 1:47 G. make *n.* of Solomon better than thy *n.*
14:21 Lord did choose to put his *n.* there, 2 *Chr.* 12:13
18:24 call on *n.* of your gods, 25
21:8 Jezebel wrote in Ahab's *n.*
2 *K.* 14:27 not blot out *n.* of Isr.
*Ezr.* 2:61 and was called after their *n.* *Neh.* 7:63
5:1 prophesied in *n.* of G. of Is.
*Neh.* 9:10 didst thou get th. a *n.*
*Est.* 8:8 write for J. in king's *n.*
*Job* 18:17 he shall have no *n.*
*Ps.* 9:5 put out their *n.* for ever
20:1 the *n.* of the God of Jacob
5 in *n.* of G. set up our banne.
44:20 if we forgot. *n.* of our G.
69:30 I will praise the *n.* of God
83:4 the *n.* of Israel be no more
18 whose *n.* alone is Jehovah
99:3 let th. praise thy great *n.*
109:13 let th. *n.* be blotted out
113:3 the L.'s *n.* is to be praised
*Prov.* 10:7 *n.* of wicked shall rot
18:10 *n.* of Lord is strong tower
22:1 good *n.* rather than riches
30:9 lest I take *n.* of G. in vain
*Ec.* 7:1 good *n.* bet. than ointm.
*Is.* 14:22 cut off fr. Baby. the *n.*
55:13 it sh. be to the L. for a *n.*
56:5 give a *n.* an everlasting *n.*
57:15 *n.* is holy; 62:2 by new
63:12 make himself everlast. *n.*
14 to make thyself a glori. *n.*
65:15 ye shall leave your *n.* for a curse to my chosen, and call his servants by anoth. *n.*
66:22 your seed and *n.* remain
*Jer.* 13:11 might be for *n.* 33:9
32:20 which hast made thee a *n.*
33:16 the *n.* she shall be called
46:18 King, whose *n.* is the Lord of hosts, 48:15; 51:57
*Ezek.* 20:29 *n.* is called Bamah
24:2 son of man, write *n.*
48:35 the *n.* of the city shall be
*Dan.* 2:20 blessed be the *n.* of G.
4:8 according to the *n.* of my G.
*Hos.* 2:17 no more remem. by *n.*
*Amos* 5:27 whose *n.* is G. of hos.
*Mic.* 4:5 in the *n.* of his god, we will walk in the *n.* of our G.
*Zep.* 1:4 I will cut off *n.* of Ch.
3:20 I will make you a *n.*
*Zec.* 6:12 whose *n.* is Branch
*Mat.* 10:41 receiv. prophet in the *n.* of a prophet, a righteous
42 cup of wat. in *n.* of disciple
28:19 baptizing them in *n.* of F.
*Luke* 1:61 none of ki. call. by *n.*
63 saying, His *n.* is John
6:22 sh. cast out your *n.* as evil
*John* 1:6 fr. God, who. *n.* was J.
3:18 not believed in *n.* of only
5:43 am come in my Fath.'s *n.*
10:25 I do in my Father's *n.*
*Acts* 2:38 baptized in *n.* of L. J.
3:6 in *n.* of Jesus Christ rise up
4:7 by wh. *n.* ha. ye done this?
12 none other *n.* under heaven
17 sp. to no man in this *n.* 18
30 wonders done by *n.* of Jes.
5:28 sh. not teach in this *n.* 40
8:12 concerning the *n.* of Jesus
9:21 destroy. them called on *n.*
27 preached boldly in *n.* of J.
15:26 hazarded lives for *n.* of J.
16:18 in *n.* of Jesus come out
19:5 baptized in *n.* of Jesus
26:9 to do contrary to *n.* of J.
*Rom.* 2:24 *n.* of God blasphemed
1 *Cor.* 1:13 baptized in *n.* of P.?
5:4 in the *n.* of L. J. *Eph.* 5:20
6:11 justified in the *n.* of L. J.
*Eph.* 1:21 above every *n.* named
*Phil.* 2:9 giv. him a *n.* ab. ev. *n.*
10 at *n.* of J. ev. knee shall b.
*Col.* 3:17 do all in the *n.* of L. J.
1 *Tim.* 6:1 *n.* of G. be not blas.
2 *Tim.* 2:19 the *n.* of Ch. depart
*Heb.* 1:4 obtained a more exc. *n.*
*Jam.* 2:7 blasp. that worthy *n.*?
1 *Pet.* 4:14 reproach. for *n.* of C.

NAM

1 *John* 3:23 be. on *n.* of Son, 5:13
*Rev.* 2:17 a *n.* no man knoweth
3:1 hast a *n.* that thou livest
12 I will write on him *n.* of G.
13:1 on his heads *n.* of blasph.
14:1 Father's *n.* in their forehe.
16:9 men blasph. the *n.* of God
17:5 on her forehead was a *n.*
19:12 a *n.* written no man knew
16 on his thigh a *n.* written

*See* CALLED.

By, *or* by the NAME.

*Ex.* 6:3 I appeared *by t. n.* of G.
33:12 I know thee *by n.* 17
*Num.* 4:32 *by n.* ye shall reckon
*Jos.* 21:9 th. cities menti. *by n.*
1 *Chr.* 4:41 these written *by n.*
12:31 wh. were expressed *by n.*
16:41; 2 *Chr.* 28:15; 31:19
*Est.* 2:14 exc. were called *by n.*
*Is.* 44:5 sh. call himself *by the n.* of Jacob, and surname him self *by the n.* of Israel, 48:1
45:3 I the Lord call thee *by n.*
*John* 10:3 calleth his sheep *by n.*
*Acts* 4:10 *by the n.* of J. this man
1 *Cor.* 1:10 I bes. you *by n.* of L.
3 *John* 14 greet friends *by n.*

*See* EXPRESSED.

His NAME.

*Ex.* 3:13 shall say, What is *his n.*? *Prov.* 30:4
15:3 the Lord is *his n.* *Jer.* 32:2; *Amos* 5:8; 9:6
20:7 not guiltless that taketh *his n.* in vain, *Deut.* 5:11
28:21 wi. *h. n.* sh. they be, 39:14
*Deut.* 6:13 shalt swear by *h. n.*
10:8 bless in *his n.* 1 *Chr.* 23:13
12:5 choose to put *his n.* there, 21; 1 *K.* 14:21; 2 *Chr.* 12:13
11 sh. cause *his n.* to dw. there
14:23 choose to place *his n.* there, 24; 16:6, 11; 26:2
25:6 *his n.* be not put out of Isr.
10 *his n.* sh. be called in Israel
29:20 Lord shall blot out *his n.*
*Jud.* 13:6 neit. told he me *his n.*
*Ruth* 4:14 *his n.* be famous in Is.
1 *Sam.* 12:22 for *his n.'s* sake, *Ps.* 23:3; 106:8; 1 *John* 2:12; 3 *John* 7
18:30 *his n.* was much set by
25:25 as *his n.* is, Nabal is *his n.*
1 *Chr.* 16:8 call up *h. n.* make known his deeds, *Ps.* 105:1; *Is.* 12:4
29 gl. due to *h. n.* *Ps.* 29:2; 96:8
*Ezr.* 6:12 G. caused *his n.* dwell
*Ps.* 34:3 let us exalt *his n.* 66:2
41:5 shall he die *h. n.* perish?
68:4 rideth on heav. by *h. n.* J.
69:36 that love *his n.* dw. there.
72:17 *his n.* shall endure for ever
19 and blessed be *his* glori. *n.*
76:1 *his n.* is great in Israel
96:2 unto L. bless *his n.* 100:4
99:6 Samuel that call on *his n.*
111:9 holy and reverend is *h. n.*
135:3 praises to *h. n.* it is pleas.
148:13 praise *his n.* for *his n.*
149:3 praise *his n.* in the dance
*Prov.* 21:24 hang. scorner is *h. n.*
*Ec.* 6:4 *his n.* cov. with darkness
*Is.* 7:14 *his n.* Imman. *Mat.* 1:23
9:6 *his n.* be called Wonderful
12:4 that *his n.* is exalted
47:4 the Lord of hosts is *his n.*
48:2; 51:15; 54:5; *Jer.* 10:16; 31:35; 32:18; 50:34; 51:19
48:19 *h. n.* should not have been
*Jer.* 11:19 *h. n.* no more remem.
20:9 not spea. any more in *h. n.*
23:6 this is *h. n.* he shall be ca.
*Amos* 4:13 L. God of hosts is *h. n.*
*Zec.* 10:12 up and down in *h. n.*
14:9 shall be one L. and *h. n.* o.
*Mal.* 3:16 them th. tho. on *h. n.*
*Mat.* 1:23 sh. call *h. n.* Emman.
25 *h. n.* Jesus, *Luke* 1:31; 2:21
12:21 in *h. n.* shall Gent. trust
*Mark* 6:14 *h. n.* was spread abr
*Luke* 1:13 thou sh. call *his n.* J.
24:47 remission of sins in *h. n.*
*John* 1:12 that believe on *his n.*
2:23 many believed in *his n.*
5:43 if ano. come in *his* own *n.*
20:31 might have life thro' *h. n.*
*Acts* 3:16 *h. n.* thro' faith in *h. n.*
5:41 worthy to suffer for *his n.*
10:43 thro' *his n.* remis. of sins
15:14 take out a peo. for *his n.*
*Rom.* 1:5 am. all nations for *h. n.*
*Heb.* 6:10 love ye show. to. *h. n.*
13:15 giving thanks to *h. n.*
*Rev.* 3:5 not blot out *his n.*

NAM

*Rev.* 6:8 *h. n.* sat on him was de.
13:6 ag. God to blaspheme *h. n.*
17 the number of *his n.* 15:2
14:11 receiveth mark of *h. n.*
22:4 *his n.* sh. be in the. forehea.
*See* HOLY, LORD.

**My NAME.**

*Gen.* 32:29 why ask after *my n.?*
48:16 let *my n.* be named
*Ex.* 3:15 this is *my n.* for ever
9:16 that *my n.* may be declared
20:24 where I record *my n.*
23:21 prov. not, *my n.* is in him
*Lev.* 19:12 not swear by *my n.*
20:3 M. to profane *my* holy *n.*
*Num.* 6:27 put *my n.* on Israel
*Deut.* 18:19 speak in *my n.* 20
*Jud.* 13:18 why ask. after *my n.?*
1 *Sam.* 24:21 not destroy *my n.*
2 *Sam.* 7:13 house for *my n.* 1 *K.* 5:5; 8:18, 19; 1 *Chr.* 22:10
12:28 city be called after *my n.*
18:18 no son to keep *my n.*
1 *K.* 8:16 *my n.* might be there. 29; 11:36; 2 *K.* 21:4, 7; 2 *Chr.* 6:5, 6; 7:16; 33:4, 7
9:7 house I hallowed for *my n.*
1 *Chr.* 22:8 house to *my n.* 28:3
2 *Chr.* 6:8 build house for *my n.*
7:20 house I ha. sanct. for *my n.*
*Neh.* 1:9 to set *my n. Jer.* 7:12
*Ps.* 89:24 in *my n.* sh. horn be
91:14 bec. he hath known *my n.*
*Is.* 29:23 shall sanctify *my n.*
41:25 ri. of sun call on *my n.*
42:8 I am the L. that is *my n.*
48:9 for *my n.'s* sake I defer
11 how sho. *my n.* be pollut.?
49:1 he made mention of *my n.*
52:5 *my n.* ev. day is blasphem.
6 my people shall know *my n.*
66:5 cast out for *my n.'s* sake
*Jer.* 14:14 in *my n.* 15; 23:25
16:21 they sh. know *my n.* is L.
23:27 they th. to cause peo. forget *my n.* as fa. forgot *my n.*
27:15 lie in *my n.* 29:9, 21, 23
34:16 turned and polluted *my n.*
44:26 sworn by *my* great *n. my n.* no more named.
*Ezek.* 20:9 wro. for *my n.* 22:44
36:23 will sanctify *my* great *n.*
*Zec.* 13:9 call on *my n.*
*Mal.* 1:6 priests th. despise *my n.*
11 *my n.* sh. be great am. Gen. in ev. place incen. off. *my n.*
14 *my n.* dreadful am. heathen
2:2 to give glory unto *my n.*
5 and was afraid before *my n.*
4:2 you that fear *my n.* the sun
*Mat.* 10:22 hat. for *my n.'s* sake, 24:9; *Mark* 13:13 *Luke* 21:17
18:5 receive a child in *my n. Mark* 9:37; *Luke* 9:48
20 two or three gath. in *my n.*
19:29 fors. houses for *my n.'s* sa.
24:5 many shall come in *my n. Mark* 13:6; *Luke* 21:8
*Mark* 5:9 say. *My n.* is Legion
9:39 no man do miracle in *my n.*
41 give water to drink in *my n.*
16:17 in *my n.* sh. cast out dev.
*Luke* 21:12 rulers for *my n.'s* sa.
*John* 14:13 what, ye ask in *my n.* 14; 15:16; 16:23, 24, 26
26 Comf. he will send in *my n.*
15:21 these thi. do for *my n.'s*
*Acts* 9:15 cho. ves. to bear *my n.*
16 must suffer for *my n.'s* sake
15:17 on whom *my n.* is called
*Rom.* 9:17 that *my n.* be declared
1 *Cor.* 1:15 I bapt. in *mi.* own *n.*
*Rev.* 2:3 for *my n.'s* sake labored
13 holdest fast *my n.*
3:8 and hast not denied *my n.*
*See* CALLED.

**Thy NAME.**

*Gen.* 12:2 make *thy n.* great
17:5 *t. n.* Abram, but *t. n.* be A.
32:27 said, What is *thy n.?* 29; *Jud.* 13:17
28 *thy n.* be no more Jacob, but Israel, 35:10; 1 *K.* 18:31
*Ex.* 5:23 to P. to speak in *thy n.*
*Jos.* 7:9 what do to *t.* great *n.?*
2 *Sam.* 7:26 let *t. n.* be magnifi.
22:50 sing praise to *t. n. Ps.* 9:2; 18:49; 61:8; 66:4; 92:1
1 *K.* 1:47 Solom. better than *t. n.*
8:33 turn and confess *thy n.* and pray, 2 *Chr.* 6:24, 26:32
41 but cometh for *thy n.'s* sake
42 they shall hear of *t.* great *n.*
43 that all peo. may know *thy n.* this house is called by *thy n.* 2 *Chr.* 6:33, 34, 48

NAM

1 *K.* 8:44 house I built for *thy n.* 48
1 *Chr.* 17:24 *thy n.* may be mag. 29:13 and praise *t. n. Ps.* 44:8
2 *Chr.* 6:20 wouldest put *thy n.* 14:11 in *thy n.* we go ag. multi.
20:8 built thee a sanctu. for *t. n.*
9 for *thy n.* is in this house
*Neh.* 1:11 servants who fear *t. n.*
9:5 blessed be *t.* glorious *n.*
*Ps.* 5:11 th. love *t. n.* be joyful
8:1 how excel. is *t. n.* in earth, 9
9:10 they that know *t. n.* trust
22:22 will declare *t. n. Heb* 2:12
25:11 for *t. n.'s* sake pardon
31:3 for *t. n.'s* sake lead me
44:5 thro' *thy n.* tread them
45:17 I will make *thy n.* be rem.
48:10 accor. to *t. n.* so is praise
52:9 wait on *t. n.* 54:1 save me
61:5 heritage of those fear *t. n.*
63:4 lift my hands in *thy n.*
74:7 defiled dwelling-pl. of *t. n.*
10 sh. enemy bla. *t. n.* for ev.?
18 fool. peo. blasphemed *t. n.*
21 poor and needy praise *t. n.*
75:1 *t. n.* is near works declare
79:6 not call. on *t. n. Jer.* 10:25
9 help us, O God, for g. of *t. n.* purge our sins for *t. n.'s* sa.
80:18 we will call upon *thy n.*
83:16 that they may seek *thy n.* O Lord
86:9 all nations glorify *t. n.* 12
11 unite my heart to fear *t. n.*
89:12 Hermon sh. rej. in *t. n.* 16
109:21 O Lord, for *t. n.'s* sake
115:1 not to us, but to *t. n.*
119:55 I rememb. *t. n.* in night
132 to do to those love *thy n.*
135:13 *t. n.* O Lord, en. for ever
138:2 praise *t. n.* for lov.-kindn. magnified word above *t. n.*
139:20 enemies take *t. n.* in vain
140:13 righ. give thanks to *t. n.*
142:7 out of pris. I praise *t. n.*
143:11 qui. me for *t. n.'s* sake
145:1 I will bless *thy n.* 2
2 I will praise *t. n. Is.* 25:1
*Cant.* 1:3 *t. n.* is as ointment
*Is.* 26:8 des. of our soul to *thy n.*
13 make mention of *thy n.*
63:16 O L. *t. n.* is from everlas.
64:2 make *t. n.* kn. to adversar.
7 there is none calleth on *t. n.*
*Jer.* 10:6 *thy n.* is great in might
11:16 L. called *thy n.* olive-tree
14:7 do thou it for *thy n.'s* sake
21 not abhor us for *t. n.'s* sake
20:25 sent letters in *thy n.* to J.
*Lam.* 3:55 called on *thy n.*
*Dan.* 9:6 proph. spake in *thy n.*
*Mic.* 6:9 man of wisd. see *thy n.*
*Nah.* 1:14 no more of *t. n.* be so.
*Mal.* 1:6 ha. we despised *thy n.?*
*Mat.* 6:9 hal. be *t. n. Luke* 11:2
7:22 in *t. n.* have we cast out
*Mark* 5:9 wh. is *t. n.?* *Luke* 8:30
9:38 out dev. in *t. n. Luke* 9:49
*Luke* 10:17 devils subj. thro' *t. n.*
*John* 12:28 Father, glorify *t. n.*
17:6 manifested *t. n* to men, 26
11 F. keep thro' *thi.* own *n.* 12
*Acts* 9:14 all that call on *thy n.*
*Rom.* 15:9 conf. and sing to *t. n.*
*Rev.* 11:18 rew. th. that fear *t. n.*
15:4 who not fear and glo. *t. n.?*
*See* CALLED.

**NAME, Verb.**

1 *Sam.* 16:3 anoi. to me him I *n.*
28:8 bring him up wh. I shall *n.*
*Is.* 62:2 mouth of Lord shall *n.*

**NAMED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 23:16 A. weigh. silver he *n.*
27:36 is he not rightly *n.* Jac.?
48:16 let my name be *n.* on th.
2 *K.* 17:34 chil. of Jacob he *n.* I.
*Ec.* 6:10 what hath been, is *n.*
*Is.* 61:6 shall be *n.* priests of L.
*Jer.* 44:26 shall no more be *n.*
*Amos* 6:1 *n.* chief of the nations
*Mic.* 2:7 O thou that art *n.* of J.
*Luke* 2:21 J. was *n.* of the angel
*Rom.* 15:20 not where Ch. was *n.*
1 *Cor.* 5:1 forni. not *n.* am. Gen.
*Eph.* 1:21 ab. ev. name that is *n.*
3:15 fam. in heav. and earth *n.*
5:3 covetousn. let it not be *n.*
2 *Tim.* 2:19 every one that *n.* C.

**NAMELY.**

*Ec.* 5:13 evil, *n.* riches kept
*Is.* 7:20 L. shave, *n.* by Assyria
*Mark* 12:31 *n.* this, shalt love

**NAMES.**

*Gen.* 2:20 Adam gave *n.* to cattle
26:18 called *n.* after *n.* f. called

NAT

*Ex.* 23:13 make no mention of *n.* of other gods, *Deut.* 12:3
28:9 grave *n.* of child. of Isr. 21
12 Aaron bear *n.* before L. 29
*Num.* 1:2 numb. of *n.* by th. poll
*Ezr.* 5:4 what *n.* make building
*Ps.* 16:4 nor take th. *n.* in my lips
49:11 call lands after own *n.*
147:4 stars call. by *n. Is.* 40:26
*Hos.* 2:17 take away *n.* of Baalim
*Zec.* 13:2 cut off the *n.* of idols
*Luke* 10:20 *n.* written in heaven
*Acts* 1:15 number of *n.* were 120
18:15 if it be question of *n.*
*Phil.* 4:3 wh. *n.* are in book of li.
*Rev.* 3:4 hast a few *n.* in Sardis
13:8 whose *n.* not written, 17:8
17:3 woman full of *n.* of blasph.
21:12 *n.* written, *n.* of 12 tribes
14 in them the *n.* of 12 apostl.

**NAOMI.**

*Ruth* 1:2 Elimelech's wife, N. 20
2:1 N. had a kinsman of husb.
4:5 buy. field of hand of N. 9, 17

**NAPKIN.**

*Luke* 19:20 I have kept in *n.*
*John* 11:44 face bound with a *n.*
20:7 *n.* that was about his head

**NAPHTALI.**

*Gen.* 30:8 Rachel called name N.
35:25 Rachel's handmaid, N.
46:24 s. of N. *Nu.* 1:42; 1 *Ch.* 7:13
49:21 N. is a hind let loose
*Deut.* 27:13 E. to curse; Dan, N.
33:23 said, O N. satisfied with
*Jos.* 19:32 sixth lot came to N.
*Jud.* 1:33 nor did N. drive out
4:10 Barak called N. to Kedesh
5:18 Zebulun and N. jeoparded
6:35 Gid. sent messengers to N.
7:23 themselves tog. out of N.
1 *K.* 15:20 smote N. 2 *Chr.* 16:4
2 *K.* 15:29 carried N. cap. to As.
*Ps.* 68:27 there the princes of N.
*Is.* 9:1 he afflicted the land of N.
*Ezek.* 48:3 a portion for N. 34
*Mat.* 4:13 dw. in borders of N. 15

**Tribe of NAPHTALI.**

*Num.* 1:43 of *t. of* N. 53,400
*Jos.* 19:39 inheritance of *t. of* N.
1 *K.* 7:14 widow's son of *t. of* N.
*Rev.* 7:6 of *t. of* N. sealed 12,000

**NARROW.**

*Num.* 22:26 angel of L. sto. in *n.*
*Jos.* 17:15 if Ephraim be too *n.*
1 *K.* 6:4 windows of *n.* light
*Prov.* 23:27 stra. woman is *n.* pit
*Is.* 49:19 land of destruct. too *n.*
*Mat.* 7:14 *n.* is way lead. to life

**NARROWED, ER.**

1 *K.* 6:6 in wall made *n.* rests
*Is.* 28:20 *n.* than he can wrap

**NARROWLY.**

*Job* 13:27 lookest *n.* to my paths
*Is.* 14:16 shall *n.* look upon thee

**NATHAN.**

2 *Sam.* 5:14 son of David, N. 7:2
7:17 so did N. speak, 12:1, 25
1 *K.* 1:10 N. called not, 22, 34
4:5 son of N. was over officers
1 *Chr.* 29:29 writ. in book of N.
2 *Chr.* 9:29 Sol. in book of N.
*Ezr.* 8:16 I sent fr. Ahava for N.
*Zec.* 12:12 family of house of N.
*Luke* 3:31 Matthata, son of N.

**NATHANAEL.**

*John* 1:45 Philip findeth N. 21:2

**NATION.**

*Gen.* 15:14 *n.* th. serve will I jud.
20:4 wilt slay a righteous *n.?*
21:13 bondwoman I make *n.*
35:11 a *n.* kings come of thee
*Ex.* 9:24 in E. since it became *n.*
19:6 shall be a holy *n.* 1 *Pet.* 2:9
21:8 to sell her to a strange *n.*
33:13 this *n.* is thy people
*Lev.* 18:26 nor *n.* commit abomi.
20:23 not walk in manners of *n.*
*Num.* 14:12 I will make of thee a great *n. Deut.* 9:14
*Deut.* 4:34 ha. G. assayed to take a *n.* fr. midst of another *n.?*
28:33 fruit of land shall *n.* eat
36 bring thee and king to a *n.*
49 bring *n.* ag. thee from far
50 a *n.* of fierce countenance
32:28 are a *n.* void of counsel
2 *Sam.* 7:23 what *n.* like thy people? 1 *Chr.* 17:21
1 *K.* 18:19 no *n.* my lord ha. not se. to seek th. took oath of *n.*
2 *K.* 17:29 every *n.* made gods
1 *Chr.* 16:20 went from *n.* to *n.*
2 *Chr.* 15:6 *n.* was destroyed of *n.*

NAT

2 *Chr.* 32:15 god of any *n.* was able
*Job* 34:29 done ag. a *n.* or man
*Ps.* 33:12 bless. is *n.* wh. G. is L.
43:1 O G. plead ag. ungodly *n.*
88:4 cut off from being a *n.*
105:13 went from one *n.* to ano.
106:5 rejoice in gladness of *n.*
147:20 not dealt so with any *n.*
*Prov.* 14:34 righteous. exalt. *n.*
*Is.* 1:4 sinful *n.* laden with iniq.
2:4 *n.* sh. not lift sword against *n. Mic.* 4:3
9:3 thou hast multiplied the *n.*
10:6 send him aga. hypocrit. *n.*
14:32 what ans. messeng. of *n.?*
18:2 messengers to a *n.* scatter. and peeled, a *n.* meted, 7
26:2 open that righ. *n.* many en.
15 thou increas. *n.* O L. the *n.*
49:7 sai. L. to him *n.* abhorreth
55:5 shalt call *n.* thou know. not
58:2 seek me as a *n.* that did ri.
60:12 *n.* not serve thee perish
22 small one beco. a strong *n.*
65:1 a *n.* not called by my name
66:8 or shall *n.* be born at once?
*Jer.* 2:11 hath a *n.* chang. gods?
5:9 my soul be avenged on such a *n.* 29; 9:9
15 I will bring a *n.* on you fr. afar, a mighty *n.* ancient *n.*
7:28 a *n.* that obey. not the L.
12:17 I will utt. destroy that *n.*
18:7 concern. *n.* pluck it up, 9
8 *n.* ag. whom I pronounced
25:12 punish *n.* for iniq. 27:8
32 evil sh. go forth fr. *n.* to *n.*
31:36 Israel cease being *n.* 33:24
49:31 get you up to wealthy *n.*
36 no *n.* whith. E. sh. not come
50:3 out of north cometh *n.* ag.
*Lam.* 4:17 have watched for a *n.*
*Ezek.* 2:3 send thee to Is. rebe. *n*
37:22 I will make them one *n.*
*Dan.* 8:22 four kingd. out of *n.*
12:1 trou. nev. was since was *n.*
*Joel* 1:6 a *n.* come upon my land
*Amos* 6:14 will raise ag. you a *n.*
*Mic.* 4:7 will make her strong *n.*
*Hab.* 1:6 Ch. bitter and hasty *n.*
*Zep.* 2:1 gather together, O *n.*
5 woe to the *n.* of Cherethites
*Hag.* 2:14 this peo. and *n.* before
*Mal.* 3:9 this *n.* have robbed me
*Mat.* 21:43 king. of G. given to *n.*
24:7 *n.* sh. rise against *n. Mark* 13:8; *Luke* 21:10
*Luke* 7:5 loveth our *n.* built us
*John* 11:48 R. shall take our *n.*
50 one man die, *n.* perish not
51 prophesied, Jesus die for *n.*
52 not for that *n.* only, but th.
18:35 thine own *n.* hath deliver.
*Acts* 2:5 devout men out of ev. *n.*
7:7 *n.* to whom they be in bond
10:22 good rep. am. *n.* of Jews
28 to come to one of anoth. *n.*
35 in every *n.* he that feareth
24:2 worthy deeds done to th. *n.*
10 thou hast been judge to *n.*
26:4 life was at first am. own *n.*
28:19 aught to accuse my *n.*
*Gal.* 1:14 profit. ab. equals in *n.*
*Phil.* 2:15 midst of perverse *n.*
*Rev.* 5:9 redee. us out of every *n.*
14:6 gospel to preach to ev. *n*
*See* FOOLISH.

**NATIONS.**

*Gen.* 10:32 by th. were *n.* divided
14:1 Ti. king of *n.* made war, 9
17:4 shalt be a father of many *n.* 5; 48:19; *Rom.* 4:17, 18
6 I will make *n.* of thee, 35:11
16 Sarah sh. be a mother of *n.*
25:23 L. said, Two *n.* in thy wo.
27:29 let *n.* bow down to thee
*Ex.* 34:24 I will cast out the *n.* before thee, *Deut.* 4:38; 7:22; 8:20
*Lev.* 18:24 the *n.* are defiled
28 as it spued out the *n.*
*Num.* 23:9 not be reckon. am. *n.*
24:8 Israel shall eat up the *n.*
20 Amalek was first of the *n.*
*Deut.* 2:25 I will put fear on *n.*
4:27 L. shall scatter you among the *n. Neh.* 1:8
7:1 Lord hath cast out many *n.*
9:1 *n.* great. than thyself, 11:23
12:29 God shall cut off *n.* 19:1
15:6 shalt lend to many *n.* 28:12
28:1 L. will set thee abo. all *n.*
32:8 Most High divid. to the *n.*
43 rejoice, O ye *n.* with his pe.
*Jud.* 2:23 the Lord left those *n.*
1 *K.* 11:2 of *n.* which the L. said
2 *K.* 17:33 ser. gods aft. man. of *n.*

NAT

2 *K.* 18:23 gods of *n.* dell. 19:12; 2 *Chr.* 32:13, 14; *Is.* 36:18
1 *Chr.* 16:31 say am. *n.* L. reign. 17:21 driving out *n.* bef. people *Neh.* 13:26 am. many *n.* no king *Job* 12:23 the *n.* he enlargeth *n.* *Ps.* 9:20 *n.* know themselves 22:27 kindreds of *n.* worsh. thee 28 Lord is governor am. the *n.* 47:3 shall subdue *n.* under feet 57:9 sing to thee am. *n.* 108:3 66:7 his eyes behold the *n.* 67:4 let the *n.* be glad 96:5 all gods of the *n.* are idols 106:27 overthrow seed among *n.* 34 did not destroy *n.* L. com. *Prov.* 24:24 *n.* shall abhor him *Is.* 2:4 he sh. judge amo. the *n.* 5:26 will lift up an ensign to *n.* 10:7 in his heart to cut off *n.* 11:12 shall set up ensign for *n.* 14:6 ruled the *n.* in anger 12 wh. didst weak. the *n.* 23:3 18 kings of the *n.* lie in glory 33:3 at lifting up *n.* were scat. 34:1 come near, ye *n.* *Jer.* 31:10 40:15 *n.* are as a drop of bucket 52:15 so sh. he sprinkle many *n.* 55:5 *n.* that knew not thee, run 60:12 those *n.* shall be wasted 64:2 *n.* tremble at thy presence 66:19 send th. that escape to *n.* *Jer.* 1:5 ordai. thee prophet to *n.* 10 I have set thee over the *n.* 4:2 *n.* shall bless themselves 10:7 not fear thee, King of *n.*? 10 *n.* not able to abide his ind. 22:8 many *n.* sh. pass this city 25:14 *n.* shall serve, 27:7 31 L. had a controver. with *n.* 46:12 *n.* heard of thy shame 50:12 hindermost of *n.* a wilder. 46 cry is heard among the *n.* 51:7 *n.* have drunken, *n.* mad 20 wi. thee will I break *n.* 27 prepare the *n.* against her 41 Bab. an astonishm. am. *n.* 44 *n.* shall not flow together *Lam.* 1:1 city that was gr. am. *n.* *Ezek.* 5:6 wickedn. more than *n.* 14 make thee a reproach am. *n.* 6:8 remnant shall escape am. *n.* 9 remember me among *n.* 12:15 I shall scatter th. am. *n.* 19:4 the *n.* also heard of him 8 *n.* set ag. him on every side 26:3 many *n.* come against thee 5 it shall become a spoil to *n.* 28:7 bring upon thee the terrible of the *n.* 30:11; 31:12 29:12 scatter Egypt am. *n.* 30:23 15 sh. no more rule over the *n.* 31:16 I made *n.* shake at sound 32:2 thou art like lion of the *n.* 16 daughters of *n.* lament, 18 35:10 these two *n.* shall be mine 36:13 land hast bereaved thy *n.* 37:22 shall be no more two *n.* 38:8 brought forth out of *n.* 12 23 be known in eyes of *n.* 39:27 sancti. in sight of many *n.* *Hos.* 8:10 have hired among *n.* 9:17 shall be wanderers amo. *n.* *Joel* 3:2 they scattered among *n.* *Amos* 6:1 woe to th. chief of *n.* *Mic.* 4:2 *n.* shall say, Let us go 3 he shall rebuke strong *n.* 11 many *n.* gathered ag. thee 7:16 *n.* shall see, be confounded *Nah.* 3:4 selleth *n.* thro' whored. 5 I will show *n.* thy nakedness *Hab.* 1:17 sh. not spare to slay *n.* 2:8 thou hast spoiled many *n.* 3:6 he drove asunder the *n.* *Zep.* 3:6 I have cut off the *n.* 8 my determin. is to gather *n.* *Zec.* 2:11 many *n.* joined to Lord 8:22 strong *n.* come to seek L. 23 out of all languages of *n.* *Luke* 12:30 these do *n.* seek after 21:25 upon earth distress of *n.* *Acts* 13:19 he dest. seven *n.* in C. *Rev.* 2:26 I give power over *n.* 10:11 must prophesy before *n.* 11:9 *n.* shall see dead bodies 18 *n.* were angry, thy wrath 13:7 power given him over all *n.* 16:19 the cities of the *n.* fell 17:15 waters are *n.* and tongues 20:3 should deceive *n.* no more 21:24 *n.* wh. are saved sh. walk 26 shall bring honor of *n.* to it 22:2 leaves were for heal. of *n.*

*See* GREAT.

**All NATIONS.**

*Deut.* 4:19 hath divided to *all n.* 28:37 become byword am. *all n.*

NAT

1 *K.* 4:31 his fame was in *all n.* 1 *Chr.* 16:24 decl. works am. *a. n.* 2 *Chr.* 32:23 mag. in sight of *a. n.* *Ps.* 67:2 saving health am. *all n.* 72:11 *all n.* shall serve him 17 *all n.* shall call him blessed 82:8 for thou shalt inherit *all n.* 86:9 *all n.* shall worsh. bef. thee 113:4 L. is high above *all n.* 117:1 praise Lord *all* ye *n.* 118:10 *all n.* compassed me ab. *Is.* 2:2 *all n.* shall flow unto it 25:7 destroy the vail over *all n.* 34:2 indignation of L. on *all n.* 40:17 *all n.* before him as noth. 66:18 gather *all n.* *Joel* 3:2 20 br. your breth. out of *all n.* *Jer.* 27:7 *all n.* serve, *Dan.* 7:14 *Amos* 9:9 house of Is. am. *all n.* *Hab.* 2:5 gathereth to him *all n.* *Hag.* 2:7 I will shake *all n.* and desire of *all n.* shall come *Zec.* 14:2 I will gather *a. n.* ag. J. 19 punish. of *all n.* come not *Mal.* 3:12 *all n.* call you blessed *Mat.* 24:9 hat. of *a. n.* for my sa. 14 gospel of kingd. preached to *all n.* *Mark* 13:10; *Luke* 24:47; *Rom.* 16:26 25:32 bef. him sh. be gath. *all n.* 28:19 go ye, and teach *all n.* *Mark* 11:17 called of *all n.* *Luke* 21:24 led captive into *all n.* *Acts* 14:16 suffered *all n.* to walk 17:26 made of one blood *all n.* *Rom.* 1:5 obed. to faith am. *all n.* 16:26 made known to *all n.* *Gal.* 3:8 shall *all n.* be blessed *Rev.* 7:9 a multitude of *all n.* 12:5 to rule *all n.* with a rod 14:8 she made *all n.* drink, 18:3 15:4 *all n.* sh. come and worsh. 18:23 by thy sor. *all n.* deceived

**All the NATIONS.**

*Gen.* 18:18 *all the n.* of the earth be blessed, 22:18; 26:4 *Deut.* 14:2 ab. *all the n.* on earth 17:14 set a king over me, as *all the n.* 1 *Sam.* 8:5, 20 30:1 call them to mind am. *all n.* 3 L. gather thee from *all t. n.* *Ps.* 9:17 *all t. n.* that forget G. *Is.* 14:26 hand stretch. on *a. t. n.* 29:7 multitude of *all the n.* 8 37:18 laid waste *all the n.* 43:9 let *all the n.* be gathered 52:10 bare arm in eyes of *all n.* 61:11 spring forth bef. *all the n.* *Jer.* 3:17 *all the n.* shall be gath. 25:15 *a. n.* drink; 17 made *a. n.* 26:6 this city a curse to *all t. n.* 29:14 gather you from *all t. n.* 18 a reproach am. *all t. n.* 44:8 33:9 joy and honor bef. *all t. n.* 46:28 make full end of *all the n.* *Zec.* 7:14 scat. them am. *all t. n.* 12:9 destroy *all the n.* that come 14:16 left of *all the n.* that came

**These NATIONS.**

*Deut.* 7:17 *th. n.* are more than I 9:4 for wickedness of *these n.* 5 11:23 the Lord drive out all *t. n.* 12:30 did *t. n.* serve th. gods? 18:14 *t. n.* hearkn. to observers 28:65 am. *t. n.* shalt find no ease 29:18 lest any serve gods of *t. n.* 31:3 Lord will destroy *these n.* *Jos.* 23:3 what L. done *these n.* 4 divided to you by lot *th. n.* 12 if ye cleave to remn. of *t. n.* 13 will no more drive out *t. n.* *Jud.* 3:1 *t. n.* L. left to prove Is. 2 *K.* 17:41 so *these n.* feared Lord *Jer.* 25:9 bring them against *t. n.* 28:14 I put yoke of iron on *t. n.*

**NATIVE.**

*Jer.* 22:10 no more see *n.* country

**NATIVITY.**

*Gen.* 11:28 Ha. died in land of *n.* *Ruth* 2:11 hast left land of *n.* *Jer.* 46:16 let us go to land of *n.* *Ezek.* 16:3 thy *n.* is land of Ca. 4 thy *n.* in day th. wast born 21:30 judge thee in land of *n.* 23:15 Chaldea, land of their *n.*

**NATURE**

*Rom.* 1:26 change th. against *n.* 2:14 do by *n.* things in the law 27 uncircu. by *n.* judge thee? 11:24 olive-tr. wh. is wild by *n.* were grafted contrary to *n.* 1 *Cor.* 11:14 doth not *n.* tea. you? *Gal.* 2:15 Jews by *n.* not sinners 4:8 which by *n.* are no gods *Eph.* 2:3 by *n.* children of wrath *Heb.* 2:16 took not *n.* of angels

NAZ

*Jam.* 3:6 set. on fire course of *n.* 2 *Pet.* 1:4 partakers of divine *n.*

**NATURAL.**

*Deut.* 34:7 nor his *n.* force abat. *Rom.* 1:26 women change *n.* use 27 men leaving *n.* use of wom. 31 without *n.* affec. 2 *Tim.* 3:3 11:21 G. spared not *n.* bran. 23 1 *Cor.* 2:14 *n.* man rece. not Sp. 15:44 sown *n.* body, is *n.* body 46 that which is *n.* was first *Jam.* 1:23 a man behold. *n.* face 2 *Pet.* 2:12 th. as *n.* brute beasts

**NATURALLY.**

*Phil.* 2:20 *n.* care for your state *Jude* 10 but what they know *n.*

**NAUGHT.**

*Gen.* 29:15 sho. serve me for *n.*? *Deut.* 13:17 cle. *n.* cursed thing 15:9 brother, thou givest him *n.* 28:63 L. rej. to bring you to *n.* 2 *K.* 2:19 city pleasant, water *n.* *Neh.* 4:15 God bro. counsel to *n.* *Job* 1:9 doth Job fear G. for *n.*? 8:22 place of wick. come to *n.* 14:18 mount. fall. cometh to *n.* 22:6 pledge fr. thy broth. for *n.* *Ps.* 33:10 counsel of heath. to *n.* 44:12 sellest thy people for *n.* *Prov.* 1:25 set at *n.* all counsel 20:14 it is *n.* it is *n.* saith buyer *Is.* 8:10 take counsel, come to *n.* 29:20 terrible one is brok. to *n.* 21 turn aside just for th. of *n.* 41:12 nothing, as a thing of *n.* 24 nothing, and your work *n.* 49:4 spent my strength for *n.* 52:3 sold yourselves for *n.* 5 people is taken away for *n.* *Jer.* 14:14 vision, a thing of *n.* *Amos* 5:5 Beth-el sh. come to *n.* 6:13 which rejoice in thing of *n.* *Mal.* 1:10 shut doors for *n.*? nei. kindle fire on mi. altar for *n.* *Mark* 9:12 set at *n.* *Luke* 23:11 *Acts* 4:11 this is stone set at *n.* 5:36 scattered and brought to *n.* 38 if work of men, come to *n.* 19:27 craft in danger set at *n.* *Rom.* 14:10 set at *n.* thy broth.? 1 *Cor.* 1:28 to bring to *n.* things 2:6 wisd. of th. world com. to *n.* 2 *Thes.* 3:8 man's bread for *n.* *Rev.* 18:17 riches come to *n.*

**NAUGHTY.**

*Prov.* 6:12 a *n.* person walketh 17:4 liar giveth ear to *n.* tongue *Jer.* 24:2 basket had very *n.* figs

**NAUGHTINESS.**

1 *Sam.* 17:28 the *n.* of thy heart *Prov.* 11:6 taken in their own *n.* *Jam.* 1:21 all superfluity of *n.*

NAUM. *Luke* 3:25

**NAVEL.**

*Job* 40:16 force is in *n.* of belly *Prov.* 3:8 sh. be health to thy *n.* *Cant.* 7:2 thy *n.* is like a goblet *Ezek.* 16:4 thy *n.* was not cut

**NAVES.**

1 *K.* 7:33 *n.* and spokes molten

**NAVY.**

1 *K.* 9:26 Solo. made *n.* of ships 27 Hir. sent in *n.* his servants 10:11 the *n.* of Hiram bro. gold 22 Solomon had at sea a *n.*

**NAY.**

1 *K.* 2:17 he will not say thee *n.* 20 say not *n.* will not say th. *n.* *Mat.* 5:37 let your communicati. be yea, yea, *n. n.* *Jam.* 5:12 *Luke* 13:3 *n.* except ye repent, 5 16:30 he said, *n.* fath. Abraham *Acts* 16:27 *n.* verily, but let th. *Rom.* 3:37 *n.* but by law of faith 9:20 *n.* but O man 2 *Cor.* 1:17 be yea, yea, *n. n.* 18 word was not yea and *n.* 29 Jesus Christ was not yea and *n.*

NAZARENE. *Mat.* 2:23
NAZARENES. *Acts* 24:5

**NAZARETH.**

*Mat.* 2:23 dw. in a city called N. 21:11 Jesus of N. *Mark* 1:24; 10:47; *Lu.* 4:34; 18:37; 24:19 *Mark* 14:67 wast wi. Jesus of N. *Luke* 1:26 Gabriel was sent to N. 2:51 Jesus came to N. 4:16 *John* 1:45 J. of N. 18, 5, 7; 19:19; *Acts* 2:22; 4:10; 6:14; 22:8 *Acts* 3:6 in name of Jesus of N. 10:38 God anointed Jesus of N. 26:9 contra. to name of Jesus of N.

NEC

**NAZARITE.**

*Num.* 6:2 a vow of a N. to separate themselves, 18, 19, 20 *Jud.* 13:5 shall be a N. 7; 16:17

**NAZARITES.**

*Lam.* 4:7 her N. purer than snow *Amos* 2:11 raised yo. men for N. 12 ye gave N. wine to drink

NEAPOLIS. *Acts* 16:11

**NEAR.**

*Gen.* 19:20 city is *n.* to flee to 45:10 thou shalt be *n.* to me 48:10 bro. them *n.* and kissed *Lev.* 18:6 not appr. any *n.* of kin *Num.* 16:9 br. you *n.* to him. 10 *Deut.* 5:27 go th. *n.* and hear G. *Jud.* 20:34 knew not evil was *n.* 2 *Sam.* 19:42 the king is *n.* of kin *Job* 41:16 one is so *n.* another *Ps.* 22:11 trou. is *n.* 75:1 name is 119:151 thou art *n.* O Lord *Is.* 45:21 and bring them *n.* 55:6 call upon L. while he is *n.* 57:19 peace be to him that is *n.* *Ezek.* 22:5 those that be *n.* mock *Ob.* 15 day of L. is *n.* *Zec.* 1:14 *Mat.* 24:33 it is *n.* even at doors

*See* CAME, COME, DRAW, DREW.

**NEARER.**

*Ruth* 3:12 is a kinsman *n.* than I *Rom.* 13:11 our salvation *n.* than

**NEBAIOTH.**

*Gen.* 25:13 Ish. N. 1 *Chr.* 1:29 *Is.* 60:7 rams of N. sh. minister

**NEBO.**

*Num.* 32:3 N. is a land for cattle *Deut.* 32:49 unto mount N. 34:1 1 *Chr.* 5:8 even unto N. *Ezr.* 2:29; 10:43 *Neh.* 7:33 of the other N. fifty-t. *Is.* 15:2 Moab shall howl over N. 46:1 N. stoopeth, *Jer.* 48:1 *Jer.* 48:22 judgm. come upon N.

**NEBUCHADNEZZAR, NEBUCHADREZZAR.**

1 *K.* 24:1 N. came against Jerus. 25:1; 2 *Chr.* 36:6; *Jer.* 39:1 25:22 peo. N. left, 1 *Chr.* 6:15; *Jer.* 24:1; 29:1; 52:28 *Ezr.* 1:7 ves. N. taken, 5:14, 6:5 *Jer.* 27:8 not serve N. 28:11, 14 29:21 them into the hand of N. 32:28 this city into hand of N. *Ezek.* 26:7 I will br. on Tyrus N. *Dan.* 2:1 N. dreamed 4:37 3:1 N. ma. image of gold, 19, 24 4:28 this came upon king N. 33 5:18 high G. gave N. a kingdom

**NEBUZAR-ADAN.**

2 *K.* 25:8 N. came to Jerusalem *Jer.* 39:10 N. left of poor of the

**NECESSARY.**

*Job* 23:12 his words more th. *n.* *Acts* 13:46 *n.* the word be spoken 15:28 no burden than th. *n.* thi. 28:10 laded us with things *n.* 1 *Cor.* 12:22 memb. feeble are *n.* 2 *Cor.* 9:5 thought it *n.* to exhort *Phil.* 2:25 supposed it *n.* to send *Tit.* 3:14 good works for *n.* uses *Heb.* 9:23 *n.* patterns sh. be puri.

**NECESSITY.**

*Luke* 23:17 of *n.* he must release *Rom.* 12:13 distr. to *n.* of saints 1 *Cor.* 7:37 having no *n.* and ha. 9:16 for *n.* is laid upon me 2 *Cor.* 9:7 give not grud. or of *n.* *Phil.* 4:16 once and ag. to my *n.* *Philem.* 14 not be as it were of *n.* *Heb.* 7:12 there is of *n.* a change 8:3 it is of *n.* this man have 9:16 there must of *n.* be death

**NECESSITIES.**

*Acts* 20:34 hands minis. to my *n.* 2 *Cor.* 6:4 as ministers of G. in *n.* 12:10 I take pleasure in *n.*

NECHO. 2 *K.* 23:29

**NECK.**

*Gen.* 27:16 skins on smooth of *n.* 40 break yoke from off thy *n.* 33:4 E. fell on his *n.* and kissed 41:42 gold chain ab. Joseph's *n.* *Ezek.* 16:11; *Dan.* 5:7, 16, 29 45:14 Jos. fell on Benjamin's *n.* 46:29 he fell on Jacob's *n.* 49:8 hand be on *n.* of enemies *Ex.* 13:13 if not, br. his *n.* 34:20 *Lev.* 5:8 wring off his head fr. *n.* *Deut.* 21:4 strike off heifer's *n.* 28:48 a yoke of iron on thy *n.* 1 *Sam.* 4:18 his *n.* brake, and di. 2 *Chr.* 36:13 Zed. stiffened his *n.* *Neh.* 9:29 they hardened their *n.*

NEE

*Job* 15:26 on him, even on his *n.*
16:12 hath taken me by the *n.*
39:19 clothed *n.* with thunder?
41:22 in his *n.* remain. strength
*Ps.* 75:5 speak not with a stiff *n.*
*Prov.* 1:9 sh. be chains ab. thy *n.*
3:3 bind them about thy *n.* 6:21
22 life and grace to thy *n.*
*Cant.* 1:10 thy *n.* is comely
4:4 thy *n.* is like the tow. of D.
9 ravi. wi. one chain of thy *n.*
7:4 thy *n.* is a tower of ivory
*Is.* 8:8 sh. reach even to the *n.*
10:27 yoke be taken from thy *n.*
30:28 reach to midst of the *n.*
48:4 thy *n.* is an iron sinew
52:2 loose thyself fr. bands of *n.*
66:3 as if he cut off a dog's *n.*
*Jer.* 17:23 they made their *n.* stiff
27:2 yok. and put th. on thy *n.*
8 put *n.* under yoke of king, 11
28:10 took yoke from Jer. *n.* 12
14 put a yoke on *n.* of nations
30:8 break his yoke from off *n.*
*Lam.* 1:14 transgr. are on my *n.*
*Hos.* 10:11 passed over on her *n.*
*Hab.* 3:13 foundation to the *n.*
*Mat.* 18:6 a millstone hanged ab. his *n.* *Mark* 9:42; *Luke* 17:2
*Luke* 15:20 father fell on his *n.*
*Acts* 15:10 yoke on *n.* of disciples
26:37 fell on P.'s *n.* kissed him

*See* HARDEN.

**NECKS.**

*Jos.* 10:24 feet on *n.* of th. kings
*Jud.* 5:30 *n.* of them take spoil
8:21 ornaments on camels' *n.* 26
2 *Sam.* 22:41 given me *n.* of enemies, *Ps.* 18:40
*Neh.* 3:5 put not *n.* to the work
*Is.* 3:16 with stretched-forth *n.*
*Jer.* 27:12 br. your *n.* under yoke
*Lam.* 5:5 *n.* under persecution
*Ezek.* 21:29 br. thee on *n.* of slain
*Mic.* 2:3 shall not remove your *n.*
*Rom.* 16:4 laid down th. own *n.*

**NECROMANCER.**

*Deut.* 18:11 not be am. you a *n.*

**NEED.**

*Deut.* 15:8 sufficient for his *n.*
1 *Sam.* 21:15 ha. I *n.* of madmen
2 *Chr.* 2:16 as much as shalt *n.*
20:17 shall not *n.* to fight in bat.
*Ezr.* 6:9 let wh. they *n.* be given
*Prov.* 31:11 sh. have no *n.* of sp.
*Mat.* 3:14 I have *n.* to be baptiz.
6:8 your F. knoweth what thin. ye have *n.* of, 32; *Lu.* 12:30
9:12 that be whole *n.* not a physician, *Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 5:31
14:16 they *n.* not depart, give
21:3 the L. hath *n.* of th. *Mark* 11:3; *Luke* 19:31, 34
26:65 what further *n.* have we? *Mark* 14:63; *Luke* 22:71
*Mark* 2:25 D. did when he had *n.*
*Luke* 9:11 healed th. that had *n.*
15:7 just persons *n.* no repent.
*John* 13:29 things we have *n.* of
*Acts* 2:45 as ev. man had *n.* 4:35
*Rom.* 16:2 assist in what she *n.*
1 *Cor.* 7:36 *n.* so require, let him
12:21 not say, I have no *n.*
24 our comely parts have no *n.*
2 *Cor.* 3:1 or *n.* we epistles?
*Phil.* 4:12 I kn. how to suffer *n.*
19 God sh. supply all your *n.*
1 *Thes.* 1:8 that we *n.* not speak
4:9 brotherly love, *n.* not write
5:1 of the times ye have no *n.*
*Heb.* 4:16 to help in time of *n.*
5:12 *n.* one teach you; *n.* milk
7:11 what *n.* th. another priest
10:36 ye have *n.* of patience
1 *Pet.* 1:6 *n.* be, ye are in heavi.
1 *John* 2:27 *n.* not any man teach
3:17 see his brother have *n.*
*Rev.* 3:17 I have *n.* of nothing
21:23 city no *n.* of sun or moon
22:5 *n.* no candle, nor light

**NEEDED.**

*John* 2:25 *n.* not any sho. testify
*Acts* 17:25 tho' he *n.* anything

**NEEDEST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 33:15 Jacob said, What *n.*
*Luke* 11:8 as many as he *n.*
*John* 13:10 *n.* not save to wash
16:30 and *n.* not that any man
*Eph.* 4:28 to give him that *n.*
2 *Tim.* 2:15 workm. *n.* not to be
*Heb.* 7:27 who *n.* not offer sacrif.

**NEEDFUL.**

*Ezr.* 7:20 *n.* for house of thy G.
*Luke* 10:42 but one thing is *n.*
*Acts* 15:5 *n.* to circumcise them

NEI

*Phil.* 1:24 abide in flesh more *n.*
*Jam.* 2:16 things *n.* for the body
*Jude* 3 it was *n.* for me to write

**NEEDLE.**

*Mat.* 19:24 to go thro' eye of a *n.* *Mark* 10:25; *Luke* 18:25

**NEEDLE-WORK.**

*Ex.* 26:36 hanging wrought with *n.-w.* 27:16; 36:37; 38:18
28:39 ma. girdle of *n.-w.* 39:29
*Jud.* 5:30 divers colors of *n.-w.*
*Ps.* 45:14 bro. raiment of *n.-w.*

**NEEDS.**

*Gen.* 17:13 must *n.* be circumci.
19:9 this fel. will *n.* be a judge
24:5 must I *n.* bri. thy son ag.?
2 *Sam.* 14:14 for we must *n.* die
*Jer.* 10:5 must *n.* be born, beca.
*Mat.* 18:7 *n.* be that offen. come
*Mark* 13:7 such things must *n.*
*Luke* 14:18 I must *n.* go and see
*John* 4:4 must *n.* go thro' Sama.
*Acts* 17:3 Christ must *n.* have
21:22 multitude must *n.* come
*Rom.* 13:5 ye must *n.* be subject
1 *Cor.* 5:10 must ye *n.* go out
2 *Cor.* 11:30 if I must *n.* glory

**NEEDY.**

*Deut.* 15:11 open thy hand to *n.*
24:14 servant that is poor and *n.*
*Job* 24:4 they turn *n.* out of way
14 murderer kill. poor and *n.*
*Ps.* 9:18 *n.* not alway be forgot.
12:5 the sighing of *n.* will arise
35:10 del. poor and *n.* 72:4, 13
37:14 bent bow to cast down *n.*
40:17 I am poor and *n.* 70:5
72:12 he sh. deliver the *n.* 82:4
13 he sh. spare the poor and *n.*
74:21 poor and *n.* praise thy na.
82:3 justice to afflicted and *n.*
4 del. poor and *n.* from wicked
86:1 I am poor and *n.* 109:22
109:16 persecuted poor and *n.*
113:7 lifteth *n.* out of dunghill
*Prov.* 30:14 de. *n.* from am. men
31:9 plead cause of poor and *n.*
20 reacheth forth hands to *n.*
*Is.* 10:2 turn aside *n.* fr. judgm.
14:30 *n.* shall lie down in safety
25:4 been a strength to the *n.*
26:6 steps of *n.* shall tread it do.
32:7 even when the *n.* speaketh
41:17 poor and *n.* seek water
*Jer.* 5:28 right of *n.* do they not
22:16 judg. cause of poor and *n.*
*Ezek.* 16:49 strength. hands of *n.*
18:12 oppressed the poor and *n.*
22:29 people vexed poor and *n.*
*Amos* 4:1 kine of Bash. crush *n.*
8:4 O ye that swallow up the *n.*
6 buy the *n.* for a pair of shoes

**NEESINGS.**

*Job* 41:18 by his *n.* light doth sh.

**NEGLECT.**

*Mat.* 18:17 if he shall *n.* to hear them; *n.* to hear the church
1 *Tim.* 4:14 *n.* not gift in thee
*Heb.* 2:3 how escape, if *n.* salv.?

**NEGLECTED, ING.**

*Acts* 6:1 widows *n.* in ministra.
*Col.* 2:23 *n.* body, not in honor

**NEGLIGENT.**

2 *Chr.* 29:11 be not *n.* for the L.
2 *Pet.* 1:12 not be *n.* to put you

**NEHEMIAH.**

*Ezr.* 2:2 N. came with. *Neh.* 7:7
*Neh.* 1:1 the words of N. son of
3:16 N. son of Azbuk, repaired
8:9 N. wh. is the Tirsha. 10:1
12:47 Israel in days of N. gave

NEHUSHTAN. 2 *K.* 18:4

**NEIGHBOR.**

*Ex.* 3:22 wom. borrow of *n.* 11:2
1 *Sam.* 15:28 hath given it to a *n.*
*Prov.* 27:10 better is a *n.* that is
*Jer.* 6:21 *n.* and friends sh. peri.
9:20 and teach every one her *n.*
*Luke* 10:36 *n.* to him am. thieves

**NEIGHBOR, Adjective.**

*Jer.* 49:18 overthrow of Sod. and the *n.* cities thereof, 50:40

**His NEIGHBOR.**

*Ex.* 12:4 him and *h. n.* take lamb
22:8 put ha. to *h. n.*'s goods, 11
14 borrow ought of *his n.*
32:27 go slay every man *his n.*
*Lev.* 20:10 with *his n.*'s wife sh. be put to death, *Deut.* 22:24
24:19 man cause blemish in *h. n.*
*Deut.* 4:42 kill his *n.* unaw. 19:4
15:2 creditor that lend to *his n.*
19:11 if any hate *his n.*

NEP

*Deut.* 22:26 a man ris. ag. *his n.*
27:24 curs. he th. smiteth *h. n.*
*Ruth* 4:7 his shoe, gave to *his n.*
1 *K.* 8:31 if man trespa. ag. *h. n.*
2 *Chr.* 6:22 if a man sin ag. *h. n.*
*Job* 12:4 as one mocked of *h. n.*
16:21 a man pleadeth for *h. n.*
*Ps.* 12:2 sp. vanity each wi. *h. n.*
15:3 nor doeth evil to *his n.*
101:5 whoso slandereth *his n.*
*Prov.* 6:29 goeth to *h. n.*'s wife
11:9 a hypocrite destroy. *h. n.*
12 void of wis. desp. *h. n.* 14:21
12:26 right. more ex. than *h. n.*
14:20 poor is hated even of *h. n.*
16:29 a vio. man enticeth *his n.*
18:17 *his n.* cometh and search.
19:4 poor is separated fr. *his n.*
21:10 *his n.* findeth no favor
25:18 bear false witn. ag. *his n.*
26:19 man that deceiveth *his n.*
29:5 flattereth *h. n.* spreadeth
*Ec.* 4:4 a man envied of *his n.*
*Is.* 3:5 oppressed ev. one by *h. n.*
19:2 fight ev. one against *h. n.*
41:6 helped every one *his n.*
*Jer.* 5:8 neighed after *h. n.*'s wife
7:5 judgm. bet. man and *his n.*
9:4 take ye heed ev. one of *h. n.*
5 th. will deceive ev. one *h. n.*
8 speak peaceably to *his n.*
22:8 say ev. man to *his n.* 23:35
13 useth *his n.*'s service
23:27 drea. tell ev. one to *h. n.*
30 steal words, ev. one fr. *h. n.*
31:34 teach no more every man *his n.* *Heb.* 8:11
34:15 proclaiming li. to *h. n.* 17
*Ezek.* 18:6 nei. defi. *h. n.*'s wi. 15
11 defiled *h. n.* 22:11; 33:26
*Hab.* 2:15 giveth *h. n.* drink
*Zec.* 3:10 call every man *his n.*
8:10 I set men ev. one ag. *h. n.*
16 speak ev. man truth to *h. n.*
17 let none imag. evil ag. *h. n.*
*Mark* 12:23 love *h. n.* as himself
*Acts* 7:27 he that did *his n.* wro.
*Rom.* 13:10 work. no evil to *h. n.*
15:2 let every one please *his n.*
*Eph.* 4:25 speak truth with *h. n.*

**My NEIGHBOR.**

*Job* 31:9 I laid wait at *my n.*'s d.
*Luke* 10:29 to Je. Who is *my n.*?

**Thy NEIGHBOR.**

*Ex.* 20:16 thou sh. not bear false witness ag. *thy n.* *Deut.* 5:20
*Lev.* 18:20 not lie wi. *t. n.*'s wife
19:13 thou sh. not defraud *t. n.*
15 in righte. shalt judge *thy n.*
16 nor stand ag. blood of *t. n.*
17 in any wise rebuke *thy n.*
18 thou sh. love *t. n.* as thyself
*Deut.* 5:21 nor desire *t. n.*'s wife
19:14 not rem. *t. n.*'s landmark
1 *Sam.* 28:17 given it to *thy n.*
*Prov.* 3:28 say not to *thy n.* Go
29 devise not evil against *t. n.*
24:28 be not witness ag. *thy n.*
25:9 debate thy cause with *t. n.*
17 with. foot fr. *t. n.*'s house
*Mat.* 5:43 shalt love *thy n.* 19:19; 22:39; *Mark* 12:31; *Luke* 10:27; *Rom.* 13:9; *Gal.* 5:14; *Jam.* 2:8

**NEIGHBORS.**

*Jos.* 9:16 heard th. were their *n.*
*Ruth* 4:17 her *n.* gave it a name
2 *K.* 4:3 borrow vessels of thy *n.*
*Ps.* 28:3 speak peace to their *n.*
31:11 I was reproach am. my *n.*
44:13 makest us repro. to our *n.*
79:4 are become reproach to *n.*
12 render to our *n.* seven-fold
80:6 makest us a strife to our *n.*
89:41 he is a reproach to his *n.*
*Jer.* 22:14 saith L. ag. all evil *n.*
*Ezek.* 22:12 gained of *n.* by exto.
*Luke* 1:58 her *n.* heard how Lord
14:12 make sup. call not rich *n.*
15:6 he called together his *n.*
*John* 9:8 *n.* who had seen him

**NEIGHED.**

*Jer.* 5:8 one *n.* after neigh. wife

**NEIGHING, S.**

*Jer.* 8:16 tremble at *n.* of strong
13:27 I have seen adult. and *n.*

**NEPHEW, S.**

*Jud.* 12:14 A. had 40 sons, 30 *n.*
*Job* 18:19 neither have son nor *n.*
*Is.* 14:22 I will cut off son and *n.*
1 *Tim.* 5:4 if widow have children or *n.*

NER. 1 *Chr.* 8:33; 9:36, 39

NEREUS. *Rom.* 16:15

NERGAL. 2 *K.* 17:30

NET

**NEST.**

*Num.* 24:21 put. thy *n.* in a rock
*Deut.* 22:6 if a *n.* be before thee
32:11 eagle stirreth up her *n.*
*Job* 29:18 I shall die in my *n.*
39:27 eagle make *n.* on high
*Ps.* 84:3 swal. found *n.* for herse.
*Prov.* 27:8 bird that wand. fr. *n.*
*Is.* 10:14 ha. found as *n.* riches
16:2 wander. bird cast out of *n.*
34:15 great owl make *n.*
*Jer.* 22:23 make. thy *n.* in cedars
48:28 dove makes *n.* in holes
49:16 make *n.* as high as eagle
*Ob.* 4 set thy *n.* among stars
*Hab.* 2:9 he may set *n.* on high.

**NESTS.**

*Ps.* 104:17 wh. birds make th. *n.*
*Ezek.* 31:6 all fowls made their *n.*
*Mat.* 8:20 birds of air *n.* *Lu.* 9:58

**NET.**

*Job* 18:8 cast into *n.* by own feet
19:6 God comp. me with his *n.*
*Ps.* 9:15 in *n.* they hid
25:15 plu. my feet out of *n.* 31:4
35:7 hid for me their *n.* in a pit
8 his *n.* he hid catch himself
57:6 prepared *n.* for my steps
66:11 thou broughtest us into *n.*
140:5 spread a *n.* by wayside
*Prov.* 1:17 in vain *n.* is spread
12:12 wick. desir. *n.* of evil men
29:5 man that flatter. spread. *n.*
*Ec.* 9:12 fishes taken in evil *n.*
*Is.* 51:20 as a wild bull in a *n.*
*Lam.* 1:13 spr. a *n.* for my feet
*Ezek.* 12:13 *n.* will I spread, 17:20
19:8 nations shall spread *n.*
32:3 spread my *n.* over thee
*Hos.* 5:1 ye have been *n.* on Ta.
7:12 spread my *n.* on them
*Mic.* 7:2 hunt brother with a *n.*
*Hab.* 1:15 catch them in their *n.*
16 they sacrifice to their *n.*
17 shall they empty their *n.*?
*Mat.* 4:18 cast *n.* into, *Mark* 1:16
13:47 kingd. of heaven is like *n.*
*Luke* 5:5 I will let down the *n.*
6 multitude of fishes, *n.* brake
*John* 21:6 cast *n.* on right side
11 *n.* to land; not *n.* broken

**NETS.**

1 *K.* 7:17 *n.* of checker work
*Ps.* 140:10 wick. fall into own *n.*
*Ec.* 7:26 wom. whose heart is *n.*
*Is.* 19:8 they that sp. *n.* languish
*Ezek.* 26:5 spreading of *n.* in sea
14 place to spread *n.* on, 47:10
*Mat.* 4:21 James and J. mending their *n.* *Mark* 1:19; *Lu.* 5:2
*Mark* 1:18 forsook *n.* follow. him
*Luke* 5:4 down *n.* for a draught

**NETHANEEL.**

*Num.* 1:8 N. the son of Zuar
2:5 N. the son of Zuar, shall be captain, 7:18, 23; 10:15
1 *Chr.* 2:14 N. fourth son of Jes.
15:24 N. and Amasai blew with
24:6 the son of N. the scribe
26:4 sons of Obed-e. J. and N.
2 *Chr.* 17:7 Jehoshaphat sent N.
*Ezr.* 10:22 N. prie. *Neh.* 12:21, 36

**NETHANIAH.**

2 *K.* 25:23 son of N. 25; *Jer.* 40:8
1 *Chr.* 25:2 son of Asaph, N. 12
2 *Chr.* 17:8 Le. to teach, even N.
*Jer.* 36:14 princes sent son of N.
41:2 Ishmael, son of N. 15

**NETHER.**

*Ex.* 19:17 they stood at *n.* part
*Deut.* 24:6 no man take *n.* millst.
*Jos.* 15:19 gave her upper springs and *n.* springs, *Jud.* 1:15
*Job* 41:24 heart hard as *n.* millst.
*Ezek.* 31:14 del. to death *n.* parts
16 comf. in *n.* parts of earth
18 down to *n.* parts of earth
32:18 cast do. to *n.* parts of ear.
24 E. gone down to *n.* pa. of e.

**NETHERMOST.**

1 *K.* 6:6 *n.* chamb. 5 cub. broad

**NETHINIM.**

1 *Chr.* 9:2 first inhabitants N.
*Ezr.* 2:43 N. went with Zerub.
58 the N. were 392, *Neh.* 7:60
7:7 some of N. went to Jer. 24
8:17 Iddo and breth. the N. 20
*Neh.* 3:26 N. dwelt in Op. 11:21
10:28 N. separated from people
11:21 Zi. and Gispa over the N.

**NETTLES.**

*Job* 30:7 under *n.* th. were gath.
*Prov.* 24:31 *n.* had covered face
*Is.* 34:13 *n.* and bram. in fortres

NEW

*Hos.* 9:6 *n.* possess pleas. places
*Zep.* 2:9 M. shall be breeding *n.*

**NETWORK, S.**

*Ex.* 27:4 grate of *n.* brass, 38:4
1 *K.* 7:18 two rows round *n.* 42
41 two *n.* upon the chapiters
42 400 pomegranates for two *n.*
*Is.* 19:9 weave *n.* be confounded
*Jer.* 52:22 with *n.* on chapiters
23 pomegranates on *n.* we. 100

**NEVER.**

*Mat.* 9:33 it was *n.* so seen in Is.
27:14 answered him to *n.* a word

**NEW.**

*Ex.* 1:8 arose a *n.* king over Eg.
*Lev.* 26:10 br. forth old, bec. of *n.*
*Num.* 16:30 Lord make *n.* thing
*Deut.* 20:5 built *n.* house, 22:8
24:5 taken a *n.* wife, not go
32:17 sacri. to devils, to *n.* gods
*Jos.* 9:13 bottles of wine were *n.*
*Jud.* 5:8 they chose *n.* gods
1 *Sam.* 6:7 make a *n.* cart
2 *Sam.* 6:3 on *n.* cart, 1 *Chr.* 13:7
21:16 being girded with *n.* sw.
1 *K.* 11:29 J. clad with *n.* gar. 30
*Job* 32:19 to burst like *n.* bottles
*Ps.* 33:3 sing *n.* song, 96:1; 98:1;
144:9; 149:1; *Is.* 42:10
40:3 put *n.* song in my mouth
*Ec.* 1:9 no *n.* thing under sun
10 may be said, This is *n.*?
*Cant.* 7:13 pleas. frui. *n.* and old
*Is.* 42:9 *n.* things I declare, 48:6
43:19 I will do a *n.* thing
62:2 be called by a *n.* name
65:17 *n.* heavens, *n.* earth, 66:22
*Jer.* 26:10 *n.* gate of L.'s ho. 36:10
31:22 Lord hath creat. *n.* thing
*Lam.* 3:23 Lord's mercies are *n.*
*Ezek.* 11:19 a *n.* spirit, 36:26
18:31 make *n.* heart and *n.* spi.
47:12 trees bring forth *n.* fruit
*Mat.* 9:16 *n.* cloth to an old gar.
*Mark* 2:21; *Luke* 5:36
17 put *n.* wine into *n.* bottles,
*Mark* 2:22; *Luke* 5:38
13:52 bring. out things *n.* and o.
26:28 is my blood of *n.* testament, *Mark* 14:24; *Lu.* 22:20;
1 *Cor.* 11:25
29 drink it *n.* with, *Mark* 14:25
27:60 Jos. laid body in *n.* tomb
*Mark* 1:27 what *n.* doct. is this?
16:17 speak with *n.* tongues
*John* 13:34 *n.* com. I give you
*Acts* 17:19 what this *n.* doct. is?
21 tell or hear some *n.* thing
1 *Cor.* 5:7 ye may be a *n.* lump
2 *Cor.* 3:6 able minist. of *n.* test.
5:17 in Ch. he is a *n.* creature;
all things are become *n.*
*Gal.* 6:15 but a *n.* creature
*Eph.* 2:15 of twain, one *n.* man
4:24 ye put on *n.* man, *Col.* 3:10
*Heb.* 9:15 Media. of *n.* testament
10:20 by *n.* and living way
1 *Pet.* 2:2 as *n.* born babes desi.
2 *Pet.* 3:13 *n.* heavens, *n.* earth
1 *John* 2:7 write no *n.* comman.
8 *n.* commandment I write
2 *John* 5 not as though I wrote
*n.* commandment
*Rev.* 2:17 *n.* name written
3:12 name is *n.* Jerusalem; I will
write my *n.* name, 21:2
5:9 they sung a *n.* song, 14:3
21:1 I saw *n.* heaven and *n.* ear.
5 behold, I make all things *n.*

*See* COVENANT, MOON.

**NEW wine.**

*Neh.* 10:39 bring off. of *n. wine*
13:5 chamber where *n. w.* laid
12 bro. tithe of *n. w.* to treas.
*Prov.* 3:10 presses burst wi. *n. w.*
*Is.* 24:7 the *n. w.* mourneth
65:8 as *n. w.* is found in cluster
*Hos.* 4:11 *n. w.* take away heart
9:2 the *n. wine* shall fail in her
*Joel* 1:5 *n. w.* cut off; 10 dried up
3:18 mountains shall drop *n. w.*
*Hag.* 1:11 call. for drou. on *n. w.*
*Zec.* 9:17 *n. w.* ma. maids cheer.
*Mat.* 9:17 *n. w.* into old bottles,
but *n. wine* into new, *Mark*
2:22; *Luke* 5:37
*Acts* 2:13 these men full of *n. w.*

**NEWLY.**

*Deut.* 32:17 to gods *n.* came up
*Jud.* 7:19 they had *n.* set watch

**NEWNESS.**

*Rom.* 6:4 shall walk in *n.* of life
7:6 should serve in *n.* of spirit

**NEWS.**

*Prov.* 25:25 so good *n.* from a far

NIG

**NEXT.**

*Gen.* 17:21 bear at set time *n.* ye.
*Ex.* 12:4 let him *n.* take lamb
*Deut.* 21:3 city whi. is *n.* slain
6 elders of city *n.* to slain man
1 *Sam.* 23:17 I shall be *n.* to th.
30:17 Dav. smote to ev. of *n.* day
*Est.* 10:3 Mordecai was *n.* to A.
*Mat.* 27:62 *n.* day that followed
*Mark* 1:38 go into *n.* towns
*John* 1:29 *n.* day John see. Jes.
*Acts* 4:3 put th. in hold to *n.* day
13:42 words preached *n.* sab. 44

NICANOR. *Acts* 6:5

**NICODEMUS.**

*John* 3:1 N. a ruler of the Jews
7:50 N. came to Jesus, 19:39

NICOLAITANS. *Rev.* 2:6, 15

NICOPOLIS. *Tit.* 3:12

NIGER. *Acts* 13:1

**NIGH.**

*Lev.* 21:3 virgin that is *n.* to him
*Num.* 24:17 beh. him, not *n.* star
*Deut.* 4:7 hath G. so *n.* them?
22:2 if bro. be not *n.* unto thee
30:14 is *n.* to thee, *Rom.* 10:8
2 *Sam.* 11:20 wh. appr. so *n.*? 21
1 *K.* 8:59 let my words be *n.*
*Ps.* 34:18 is *n.* them of bro. hea.
85:9 salva. *n.* them that fear him
145:18 L. is *n.* to all that call
*Joel* 2:1 day of L. is *n.* at hand
*Mat.* 24:32 sum. is *n.* *Luke* 21:30
*Mark* 13:29 know that it is *n.*
*Luke* 21:20 kn. that desola. is *n.*
31 know that king. of G. is *n.*
*John* 6:4 and the passover was *n.*
11:55 the Jews' passover was *n.*
*Eph.* 2:13 made *n.* by blood of C.
17 preach. to th. that were *n.*
*Phil.* 2:27 sick, *n.* unto death, 30
*Heb.* 6:8 is rejected, *n.* to cursing

*See* CAME, DRAW.

**NIGHT.**

*Gen.* 1:5 the darkness he call. *n.*
14 lights, to divide day from *n.*
1:16 lesser light to rule *n.*
19:2 tarry all *n.* *Num.* 22:19;
*Jud.* 19:6, 9
33 drink wine that *n.* 34, 35
24:54 tarried all *n.* 28:11; 31:54;
32:13, 21
30:15 shall lie with thee to-*n.* 16
46:2 G. spake to Is. in vis. of *n.*
49:27 at *n.* he shall divide spoil
*Ex.* 12:8 eat the flesh in that *n.*
42 is a *n.* to be observed to L.
14:20 not near other all *n.*
*Lev.* 6:9 burning on altar all *n.*
19:13 not abide with thee all *n.*
*Num.* 14:1 people wept that *n.*
22:8 said, Lodge here this *n.* 19
*Deut.* 16:4 l. bread remain all *n.*
21:23 body not remain all *n.*
*Jud.* 6:40 God did so that *n.*
19:25 and abused her all the *n.*
*Ruth* 1:12 if I have a husb. to-*n.*
1 *Sam.* 15:11 S. cried to L. all *n.*
19:11 if thou save not life to-*n.*
28:25 Saul went away that *n.*
2 *Sam.* 2:29 Abner walked all *n.*
32 J. and his men went all *n.*
12:16 David lay all *n.* on earth
17:1 will pursue after D. this *n.*
16 lodge not this *n.* in plain
2 *K.* 19:35 th. *n.* the angel smote
2 *Chr.* 1:7 that *n.* did G. ap. to S.
*Est.* 6:1 that *n.* cou. not king sl.
*Job* 3:3 let *n.* perish in which
7 let that *n.* be solitary
4:13 the visions of the *n.*
7:4 when shall the *n.* be gone?
29:19 dew lay all *n.* on my bra.
36:20 desire not *n.* peo. cut off
*Ps.* 6:6 all *n.* make I my bed
19:2 *n.* unto *n.* showeth knowl.
30:5 weep, may endure for a *n.*
78:14 led them all *n.* with light
92:2 show forth faithful. ev. *n.*
104:20 maketh darkn. it is *n.*
139:11 even the *n.* sh. be light
*Prov.* 7:9 passing in the dark *n.*
31:15 ariseth while it is yet *n.*
*Cant.* 1:13 lie all *n.* betw. breas.
5:2 my locks with drops of *n.*
*Is.* 5:11 continue until *n.*
16:3 make thy shadow as the *n.*
21:4 *n.* of pleas. turn. into fear
11 watchman, what of the *n.*?
12 morning cometh, also the *n.*
29:7 shall be as a dream of *n.*
*Jer.* 14:8 turneth aside for a *n.*
*Dan.* 2:19 secret revealed in *n.*
5:30 that *n.* was Belshaz. slain
6:18 king passed the *n.* fasting
*Hos.* 7:6 their baker sleep. all *n.*

NIG

*Joel.* 1:13 lie all *n.* in sackcloth
*Amos* 5:8 mak. day dark with *n.*
*Jon.* 4:10 ca. up in *n.* perish. in *n.*
*Mic.* 3:6 *n.* shall be to you
*Mat.* 26:31 sh. be offended beca.
of me this *n.* *Mark* 14:27
34 this *n.* thou shalt deny me
*Luke* 5:5 toiled all *n.* taking not.
6:12 he continued all *n.* in pray.
12:20 this *n.* thy soul be requi.
17:34 that *n.* two sh. be in one
*John* 9:4 *n.* com. no man work
13:30 he went out, it was *n.*
21:3 that *n.* they caught noth.
*Acts* 12:6 same *n.* Pe. was sleep.
16:33 took them same hour of *n.*
23:11 *n.* follow. Lord stood by
27:23 stood by me this *n.* angel
*Rom.* 13:12 *n.* is spent
1 *Cor.* 11:23 *n.* he was betrayed
1 *Thes.* 5:5 we are not of the *n.*
*Rev.* 21:25 be no *n.* there, 22:5

**By NIGHT.**

*Gen.* 20:3 to Ab. in dream *by n.*
31:24 G. ca. to La. in dre. *by n.*
39 whet. stolen by day or *by n.*
40 drou. consu. me, frost *by n.*
*Ex.* 12:31 called M. and A. *by n.*
13:21 *by n.* in pillar of fire, 22;
14:20; 40:38; *Neh.* 9:12
*Num.* 9:16 appear. of fire *by n.*
21 taken up by day or *by n.*
*Deut.* 1:33 fire *by n.* to show way
23:10 unclean. chanceth *by n.*
1 *Sam.* 14:36 go after Phill. *by n.*
28:8 Saul came to woman *by n.*
2 *Sam.* 21:10 nor the beasts *by n.*
1 *K.* 3:5 Lord appeared to Solomon *by n.* 2 *Chr.* 7:12
2 *K.* 6:14 came *by n.* compassed
25:4 fled *by n.* *Jer.* 52:7
*Ps.* 91:5 sh. not be afraid *by n.*
121:6 nor moon smite thee *by n.*
134:1 *by n.* stand in house of L.
136:9 moon rule by *n.* *Jer.* 31:35
*Prov.* 31:18 goeth not out *by n.*
*Cant.* 3:1 *by n.* I sought him
*Is.* 4:5 shining of a fire *by n.*
*Jer.* 6:5 let us go *by n.* destroy
39:4 went forth out of city *by n.*
49:9 if thieves *by n.* will destr.
*Dan.* 7:2 I saw in my vision *by n.*
*Ob.* 5 if thieves, if robbers *by n.*
*Mat.* 2:14 too chi. and mo. *by n.*
27:64 disciples come *by n.* 28:13
*Luke* 2:8 watch over flock *by n.*
*John* 3:2 Nicod. came *by n.* 19:39
*Acts* 5:19 angel *by n.* open. pris.
9:25 took P. *by n.* let him down

*See* DAY.

**In the NIGHT.**

1 *K.* 3:19 wom. child died *i. t. n.*
*Neh.* 2:12 arose *i. t. n.* 15 I went
4:22 *in t. n.* they may guard us
6:10 *in t. n.* will they slay thee
*Job* 5:14 in noonday as *in the n.*
24:14 *in t. n.* murder. is as thief
27:20 tempest steal. him *in t. n.*
34:25 overturneth them *in the n.*
35:10 who giv. songs *in the n.*?
*Ps.* 16:7 my reins inst. me *i. t. n.*
17:3 hast visited me *in the n.*
22:2 I cry *in the n.* season
42:8 *in t. n.* his song sh. be wi.
77:2 sore ran *in t. n.* ceased not
6 call to rem. my song *in t. n.*
90:4 1,000 years as watch *in t. n.*
105:39 a fire to give light *i. t. n.*
119:55 remem. thy name *in t. n.*
*Ec.* 2:23 taketh not rest *in the n.*
*Cant.* 3:8 sw. bec. of fear *in t. n.*
*Is.* 15:1 *in t. n.* M. is laid waste
26:9 soul desired thee *in the n.*
30:29 have a song as *in the n.*
59:10 at noonday as *in the n.*
*Jer.* 36:30 be cast out *in the n.*
*Lam.* 1:2 weepeth sore *in the n.*
2:19 arise, cry out *in the n.*
*Hos.* 4:5 shall fall *in the n.*
*John* 11:10 man walk *in the n.*
*Acts* 16:9 vision to P. *in t. n.* 18:9
1 *Thes.* 5:2 day cometh as thief
*in the n.* 2 *Pet.* 3:10
7 sleep *in t. n.* drunk *in the n.*

**NIGHTS.**

*Gen.* 7:4 rain 40 days, 40 *n.* 12
*Job* 7:3 wearisome *n.* appointed
*Is.* 21:8 set in ward whole *n.*

*See* DAYS.

**NIGHTHAWK.**

*Lev.* 11:16 *n.* not eat, *Deut.* 14:15

**NIGHT-WATCHES.**

*Ps.* 63:6 I medi. on thee in *n.-w.*
119:148 prevent *n.-w.* to medit.

NIMRIM. *Is.* 15:6

NOB

**NIMROD.**

*Gen.* 10:8 C. begat N. 1 *Chr.* 1:10
*Mic.* 5:6 land of Assyria and N.

**NINE.**

*Deut.* 3:11 Og's bedst. *n.* cubits
*Neh.* 11:1 *n.* parts dw. in oth. cit.
*Luke* 17:17 where are the *n.*?

*See* HUNDRED.

**NINETEEN.**

2 *Sam.* 2:30 lacked of D. serv. *n.*

**NINETEENTH.**

2 *K.* 25:8 in the *n.* year of Nebuchadnezzar the house of the
Lord was burnt, *Jer.* 52:12

**NINETY.**

*Gen.* 5:9 Enos lived *n.* years
17:17 Sa. that is *n.* y. old. bear?

**NINETY-SIX.**

*Ezr.* 8:35 offer. for Is. *n.-s.* rams

**NINETY-EIGHT.**

1 *Sam.* 4:15 Eli was *n.-e.* ye. old

**NINETY-NINE.**

*Gen.* 17:1 Ab. was *n.-n.* years old
24 *n.-n.* years old when circu.
*Mat.* 18:12 do. he not le. the *n.-n.*
and seek.? 13; *Luke* 15:4, 7

**NINEVEH.**

*Gen.* 10:11 Asher builded N.
2 *K.* 19:36 Sen. at N. *Is.* 37:37
*Jon.* 1:2 go to N. 3:2, 3; 4:11
*Nah.* 1:1 the burden of N. 2:8
3:7 N. is waste, who will bem.?
*Zep.* 2:13 make N. a desolation
*Mat.* 12:41 men of N. *Luke* 11:32

NINEVITES. *Luke* 11:30

**NINTH.**

*Lev.* 25:22 eat old fruit till *n.* ye.
1 *Chr.* 12:12 Elzabad, *n.* captain
27:12 *n.* captain for *n.* month
*Mat.* 20:5 went out ab. *n.* hour
27:45 darkness over all the land
unto *n.* hour, *Mark* 15:33
46 *n.* hour Jesus gave up ghost
*Acts* 3:1 hour of prayer, being *n.*
10:3 C. saw. vis. ab. *n.* hour, 30
*Rev.* 21:20 *n.* founda. was topaz

*See* DAY, MONTH.

**NISAN.**

*Neh.* 2:1 in the month N.
*Est.* 3:7 first month N.

NISROCH. 2 *K.* 19:37; *Is.* 37:38

**NITRE.**

*Prov.* 25:20 as vinegar upon *n.*
*Jer.* 2:22 tho' thou wash with *n.*

**NO.**

*Jer.* 46:25 pun. N. *Ezek.* 30:14, 16
*Nah.* 3:8 better th. populous N.

**NOADIAH.**

*Ezr.* 8:33 N. the son of Binnui
*Neh.* 6:14 think on prophet. N.

**NOAH, NOE.**

*Gen.* 5:29 called his name N. 30
6:8 N. found grace in eyes of L.
9 gen. of N. 10:1, 32; 1 *Cor.* 1:4
7:23 N. only remained alive
8:1 God remembered N. 6:20
9:24 N. awoke fr. his wine, 29
*Is.* 54:9 this is as waters of N.
*Ezek.* 14:14 N. Daniel, Job, 20
*Mat.* 24:37 days of N. *Luke* 17:26
*Heb.* 11:7 by faith N. be. warned
1 *Pet.* 3:20 waited in days of N.
2 *Pet.* 2:5 old world, but saved N.

NOAH. *Num.* 26:33; 27:1; 36:11;
*Jos.* 17:3

**NOB.**

1 *Sam.* 21:1 David came to N. to
22:9 son of J. com. to N. 11, 19
*Neh.* 11:32 chi. of Ben. dw. at N.
*Is.* 10:32 shall he remain at N.

**NOBLE.**

*Ezr.* 4:10 *n.* Asnapper brought
*Est.* 6:9 one of king's *n.* princes.
*Jer.* 2:21 I planted thee a *n.* vine
*Luke* 19:12 *n.* man went to far
*John* 4:46 *n.* man whose son
49 *n.* man saith, Come ere ch'.
*Acts* 17:11 Bere. more *n.* than T.
24:3 we accept it, *n.* Felix, 26:25
1 *Cor.* 1:26 not many *n.* are call.

**NOBLES.**

*Ex.* 24:11 on *n.* of Israel laid not
*Num.* 21:18 the *n.* of peo. digged
*Jud.* 5:13 dominion over the *n.*
1 *K.* 21:8 Jez. sent letter to *n.*
2 *Chr.* 23:20 Jehoiada took the *n.*
*Neh.* 2:16 nor had I told it to *n.*
3:5 *n.* not put necks to work
5:7 I rebuked the *n.* and rulers
6:17 *n.* of Judah sent letters

NOO

*Neh.* 7:5 G. put in hea. to gath. *n.*
10:29 they clave to brethren, *n.*
13:17 I contended with *n.* of J
*Job* 29:10 the *n.* held their peace
*Ps.* 83:11 make their *n.* like Oreb
149:8 bind *n* with fet. of iron
*Prov.* 8:16 princes rule, *n.* judg
*Ec* 10:17 wh. king is son of *n.*
*Is* 13:2 go into gates of the *n.*
34:12 shall call *n.* to kingdom
43:14 brought down all their *n.*
*Jer.* 14:3 *n.* sent their little ones
27:20 Nebuc. carried captive *n.*
30:21 *n.* shall be of themselves
39:6 king slew all *n.* of Judah
*Jon.* 3:7 decree of king and *n.*
*Nah.* 3:18 thy *n.* dwell in dust
NOD. *Gen.* 4:16

**NOISE.**

*Ex.* 20:18 heard *n.* of trumpet
32:17 th. is a *n.* of war in camp
18 *n.* of them that sing I hear
*Jos.* 6:10 not shout nor make *n.*
*Jud.* 5:11 deliv. fr. *n.* of archers
1 *Sam.* 4:6 what meaneth *n.*? 14
1 *K.* 1:41 wherefore is this *n.*?
45 this is the *n.* ye have heard
2 *K.* 7:6 *n.* of char. *n.* of horses
11:13 Athali. heard *n.* of guard,
2 *Chr.* 23:12
1 *Chr.* 15:28 making *n.* with psal.
*Ezr.* 3:13 *n.* of joy fr. *n.* of weep.
*Job* 36:29 understand *n.* of taber.
33 *n.* thereof showeth concern.
37:2 hear attentive. *n.* of voice
*Ps.* 33:3 play skilf. with loud *n.*
42:7 call. at *n.* of water-spouts
55:2 I mourn and make a *n.*
59:6 make a *n.* like a dog, 14
65:7 stilleth the *n.* of the seas
66:1 make a joyful *n.* to God, all ye lands, 81:1; 95:1, 2; 98:4, 6; 100:1
93:4 L. mightier than *n.* of wat.
*Is.* 9:5 ev. battle is wi. confu. *n.*
13:4 *n.* of a multitude in mountains, a tumult. *n.* of kingd.
14:11 *n.* of thy viols is down
17:12 a *n.* like *n.* of the seas
24:8 *n.* of them that rej. endeth
18 he who fleeth from the *n.*
25:5 shalt bring *n.* of strangers
29:6 visited of L. held with great *n.*
31:4 nor abase himself for *n.*
33:3 at *n.* of tumult people fled
66:6 a voice of *n.* from the city
*Jer.* 4:19 my heart maketh *n.*
29 the city shall flee for the *n.*
10:22 the *n.* of the bruit is come
11:16 *n.* of gr. tumult he kindl.
25:31 *n.* sh. co. to ends of earth
46:17 P. king of Egypt is but *n.*
47:3 at *n.* of stamping of horses
49:21 earth is moved at the *n.*
of their fall, at the cry the *n.*
50:46 at *n.* of taking of Babylon
51:55 *n.* of th. voice is uttered
*Lam.* 2:7 made *n.* in house of L.
*Ezek.* 1:24 *n.* of their wings, like the *n.* of great waters, 43:2
3:13 *n.* of wheels, *n.* of rushing
19:7 land was desolate by *n.*
26:10 thy walls sh. shake at *n.*
13 cause *n.* of songs to cease
37:7 as I prophesied, th. was *n.*
*Joel* 2:5 like *n.* of char. *n.* of fire
*Amos* 5:23 take fr. me *n.* of songs
*Mic.* 2:12 they sh. make great *n.*
*Nah.* 3:2 *n.* of whip, *n.* of wheels
*Zep.* 1:10 *n.* of cry fr. fish-gate
*Zec.* 9:15 drink and make a *n.*
*Mat.* 9:23 saw peo. making a *n.*
2 *Pet.* 3:10 hea. past away wi. *n.*
*Rev.* 6:1 I heard the *n.* of thund.

**NOISED.**

*Jos.* 6:27 Joshua, fame was *n.*
*Mark* 2:1 *n.* he was in the house
*Luke* 1:65 th. sayings *n.* abroad
*Acts* 2:6 when this was *n.* abroad

**NOISOME.**

*Ps.* 91:3 deli. thee fr. *n.* pestilen.
*Ezek.* 14:21 send sw. and *n.* bea.
*Rev.* 16:2 fell a *n.* grievous sore

**There was NONE.**

*Num.* 21:35 *t. w. n.* left him alive
2 *Sam.* 22:42 they looked, but *th. was n.* to save, *Ps.* 18:41
*Ps.* 139:16 yet *t. w. n.* of them

**NOON.**

*Gen.* 43:16 sh. dine with me at *n.*
25 present ag. Jos. came at *n.*
*Jud.* 19:8 tarried until after *n.*
2 *Sam.* 4:5 who lay on bed at *n.*
1 *K.* 18:26 called on Ba. until *n.*
27 at *n.* Elijah mocked them
20:16 and they went out at *n.*

NOR

2 *K.* 4:20 sat on her knees till *n.*
*Ps.* 55:17 at *n.* will I pray
*Cant.* 1:7 mak. flock to rest at *n.*
*Jer.* 6:4 arise, let us go up at *n.*
*Amos* 8:9 cau. sun go down at *n.*
*Acts* 22:6 about *n.* th. shone lig.

**NOONDAY.**

*Deut.* 28:29 thou sh. grope at *n.*
*Job* 5:14 they grope in the *n.*
11:17 th. age be clearer than *n.*
*Ps.* 37:6 bring forth judgm. as *n.*
91:6 destruction that wast. at *n.*
*Is.* 16:3 as night, in midst of *n.*
58:10 thy darkness sh. be as *n.*
59:10 we stumble at *n.* as night
*Jer.* 15:8 I have a spoiler at *n.*
*Zep.* 2:4 drive out Ashdod at *n.*

**NOONTIDE.**

*Jer.* 20:16 hear the shouting at *n.*

**NOPH.**

*Is.* 19:13 princes of N. deceived
*Jer.* 2:16 the children of N. have
46:14 publish in N. 19 N. shall
*Ezek.* 30:13 ima. cease out N. 16

**NORTH.**

*Gen.* 23:14 thou sh. spread to *n.*
1 *K.* 7:25 three oxen looking toward *n.* 2 *Chr.* 4:4
1 *Chr.* 9:24 porters were tow. *n.*
*Job* 26:7 he stretched out the *n.*
37:9 cold cometh out of the *n.*
22 fair weather com. out of *n.*
*Ps.* 48:2 on sides of *n.* the city
89:12 *n.* and south, thou created
*Ec.* 1:6 wind turneth about to *n.*
11:3 if the tree fall toward the *n.*
*Is.* 14:13 I will sit in sides of *n.*
43:6 I will say to the *n.* G. up
*Jer.* 1:13 pot's face toward the *n.*
14 out of the *n.* an evil break forth, 4:6; 46:20
15 families of kingdoms of *n.*
3:11 proclaim th. words tow. *n.*
18 come together out of the *n.*
6:1 evil appeareth out of the *n.*
23:8 which led Is. out of *n.* 31:8
25:9 take all the families of *n.*
26 the kings of *n.* far and near
46:6 they shall fall toward *n.*
10 L. hath a sacrifice in the *n.*
24 delivered to people of the *n.*
47:2 waters rise up out of the *n.*
50:3 out of *n.* cometh a nation
*Ezek.* 1:4 whirlw. came out of *n.*
8:5 I lifted mine eyes toward *n.*
20:47 all faces from south to *n.*
21:4 all flesh from south to *n.*
32:30 princes of *n.* all of
40:44 prospect toward the *n.* 46
41:11 one door toward *n.* 42:4
42:1 and building toward *n.*
4 doors *n.* 11 chambers *n.* 13
46:19 holy chamb. looked to *n.*
48:10 holy oblation toward *n.*
*Dan.* 11:6 come to king of the *n.*
8 more years than king of *n.*
11 fight wi. the king of the *n.*
13 the king of *n.* shall return
15 k. of the *n.* cast up a m. 40
44 tidings of *n.* sh. trouble hi.
*Zep.* 2:13 stretch hand ag. *n.*
*Zec.* 6:6 black horses go into *n.*
8 have quieted my spirit in *n.*
14:4 mount. sh. remove tow. *n.*
*Rev.* 21:13 on *n.* were three gates

**NORTH border.**

*Num.* 34:7 this sh. be your *n. b.* 9

**From the NORTH.**

*Ps.* 107:3 gathered *from the n.* and the south, *Is.* 49:12; *Jer.* 16:15; 23:8
*Is.* 14:31 come *f. t. n.* a smoke
41:25 I raised up one *from t. n.*
*Jer.* 4:6 I will bring evil *f. the n.*
6:22; 10:22; 50:9, 41; 51:48
*Ezek.* 26:7 king of kings *f. t. n.*
39:2 will cause th. to come *f. n.*
*Amos* 8:12 wander *f. t. n.* to east
*Zec.* 2:6 flee *f.* the land of *t. n.*
*Luke* 13:29 come *f. t. n.* sit down

**NORTH quarter.**

*Jos.* 15:5 Judah's border in *n. q.*

**NORTH side.**

*Ex.* 26:20 tabernacle on *n. s.*
35 thou shalt put table on *n. s.*
*Num.* 2:25 camp of Dan on *n. s.*
*Jud.* 21:19 feast *n. s.* Beth-el
2 *K.* 16:14 brazen altar on *n. s.*
*Ezek.* 42:17 he measured the *n. s.*
48:30 goings out of city on *n. s.*

**NORTHERN.**

*Jer.* 15:12 break *n.* iron, and ste.
*Joel* 2:20 I will remove *n.* army

**NORTHWARD.**

*Gen.* 13:14 look *n. Deut.* 3:27

NOT

*Ex.* 40:22 tabernacle *n.* without
*Lev.* 1:11 on side of altar *n.*
*Deut.* 2:3 ye mount. turn you *n.*
1 *Sam.* 14:5 front of one rock *n.*
1 *Chr.* 26:14 Zechar.'s lot ca. *n.*
17 *n.* were four Levites a day

**NOSE.**

*Lev.* 21:18 a flat *n.* sh. not offer
2 *K.* 19:28 hook in thy *n. Is.* 37:29
*Job* 40:24 his *n.* pierceth through
41:2 canst thou put hook in *n.*?
*Prov.* 30:33 wringing of the *n.*
*Cant.* 7:4 thy *n.* is as tower of L.
8 smell of thy *n.* like apples
*Is.* 65:5 th. are a smoke in my *n.*
*Ezek.* 8:17 put branch to their *n.*
23:25 take away thy *n.* and ears

**NOSES.**

*Ps.* 115:6 *n.* have they, smell not
*Ezek.* 39:11 stop *n.* of passengers

**NOSE-JEWELS.**

*Is.* 3:21 L. take away their *n.-j.*

**NOSTRILS.**

*Gen.* 2:7 G. breath. into m.'s *n.*
7:22 in wh. *n.* was breath of life
*Ex.* 15:8 wi. blast of thy *n.* wat.
*Num.* 11:20 eat till it come out *n.*
2 *Sam.* 22:9 went a smoke out of his *n. Ps.* 18:8, 15
16 blast of the breath of his *n.*
*Job* 4:9 breath of *n.* consumed
27:3 Spirit of God is in my *n.*
39:20 glory of his *n.* is terrible
41:20 out of his *n.* goeth smoke
*Is.* 2:22 whose breath is in his *n.*
*Lam.* 4:20 brea. of *n.* was taken
*Amos* 4:10 sti. of camps unto *n.*

**NOTABLE.**

*Dan.* 8:5 the goat had a *n.* horn
8 for it came up four *n.* ones
*Mat.* 27:16 had then *n.* prisoner
*Acts* 2:20 before *n.* day of L. co.
4:16 *n.* miracle hath been done

**NOTE, ED.**

*Is.* 30:8 write it, *n.* it in book
*Dan.* 10:21 *n.* in scripture of tru.
2 *Thes.* 3:14 *n.* that man

**NOTE.**

*Rom.* 16:7 are of *n.* am. apostles

**NOTHING.**

*Gen.* 11:6 *n.* will be restrained
19:8 only unto these men do *n.*
*Ex.* 12:10 let *n.* of it remain
16:18 had *n.* over, 2 *Cor.* 8:15
22:3 have *n.* then he sh. be sold
*Deut.* 22:26 damsel thou sh. do *n.*
*Jud.* 14:6 had *n.* in his hand
2 *Sam.* 24:24 wh. doth cost me *n.*
1 *K.* 8:9 there was *n.* in the ark
11:22 answered *n. Luke* 22:35
*Job* 6:18 they go to *n.* and perish
21 for now ye are *n.* ye see
8:9 of yesterday, and know *n.*
24:25 make speech *n.* worth
26:7 hangeth the earth upon *n.*
34:9 it profiteth a man *n.*
*Ps.* 17:3 tried me and sh. find *n.*
39:5 mine age is as *n.* bef. thee
49:17 he shall carry *n.* away
119:165 and *n.* sh. offend them
*Prov.* 9:13 and knoweth *n.*
13:4 desir. and hath *n.* 20:4
7 mak. himself rich, yet ha. *n.*
22:27 if thou hast *n.* to pay
*Ec.* 3:14 *n.* can be put to it
5:15 he sh. take *n.* of his labor
6:2 he wanteth *n.* for his soul
7:14 should find *n.* after him
*Is.* 34:12 her princes shall be. *n.*
40:17 nations bef. him are as *n.*
are to him less than *n.* 41:29
23 bring. princes to *n.* 41:11, 12
*Jer.* 10:24 lest th. bring me to *n.*
38:14 ask a thing, hide *n.* fr. me
39:10 left of poor which had *n.*
50:26 let *n.* of her be left
*Lam.* 1:12 is it *n.* to you?
*Ezek.* 13:3 prop. that ha. seen *n.*
*Dan.* 4:35 inhabit. of earth as *n.*
*Amos* 3:4 lion cry if taken *n.*
5 taken up snare, and taken *n.*
7 surely Lord God will do *n.*
*Hag.* 2:3 in comp. of it as *n.*?
*Mat.* 17:20 *n.* shall be impossible to you, *Luke* 1:37
26:62 answerest thou *n.*?
27:12 he answer. *n. Mark* 14:60, 61; 15:3, 4, 5
19 ha. *n.* to do with just man
*Mark* 5:26 and was *n.* bettered
9:29 forth by *n.* but by prayer
*Luke* 5:5 have toiled all night and taken *n. John* 21:3
7:42 they had *n.* to pay
10:19 *n.* sh. by any means hurt

NOU

*Luke* 11:6 I ha. *n.* to set bef. him
23:41 this man hath done *n.*
*John* 3:27 man can receive *n.*
5:19 S. can do *n.* of himself, 30
6:12 gather, that *n.* be lost
39 given me, I should lose *n.*
63 the flesh profiteth *n.*
7:26 they say *n.* 8:28 I do *n.*
9:33 could do *n.* 11:49 know *n.*
12:19 perc. how ye prevail *n.*?
14:30 prince of world hath *n.*
15:5 without me ye can do *n.*
16:23 that day ye sh. ask me *n.*
24 ye asked *n.* in my name
18:20 in secret have I said *n.*
*Acts* 10:20 doubting *n.* 11:12
19:36 quiet, and do *n.* rashly
20:20 kept back *n.* profitable
23:14 cat *n.* until we ha. slain P.
27:33 fasting, having taken *n.*
1 *Cor.* 1:19 bring to *n.* understa.
4:4 I know *n.* by myself
5 judge *n.* before the time
8:2 knoweth *n.* yet as he ought
9:16 I have *n.* to glory of
13:2 charity, am *n.* 2 *Cor.* 12:11
3 not charity, it profit. me *n.*
2 *Cor.* 6:10 having *n.* yet posses.
13:8 can do *n.* against the truth
*Gal.* 5:2 Ch. shall profit you *n.*
*Phil.* 2:3 let *n.* be done thro' str.
1 *Tim.* 4:4 good, *n.* to be refused
5:21 doing *n.* by partiality
6:4 he is proud, knowing *n.*
7 we brought *n.* carry *n.* out
*Tit.* 3:13 that *n.* be wanting
*Phile.* 14 thy mind wou. I do *n.*
*Heb.* 2:8 left *n.* that is not put
7:19 for the law made *n.* perfect
*Jam.* 1:4 and entire, wanting *n.*
6 him ask in faith, *n.* wavering
3 *John* 7 taking *n.* of the Gentil.

**For NOTHING.**

*Ex.* 21:2 seventh go free *for n.*
*Luke* 6:35 lend, hoping *for n.* ag.
*Phil.* 4:6 be careful *for n.* but

**In NOTHING.**

*Acts* 17:21 A. spent time *in n.*
2 *Cor.* 12:11 *in n.* am I behind
*Phil.* 1:20 *in n.* I shall be asha.
28 *in n.* terrified by adversari.

**Is NOTHING.**

*Num.* 11:6 *is n.* besides manna
*Jud.* 7:14 *is n.* else save sword
1 *Sam.* 27:1 there *is n.* bet. than
1 *K.* 18:43 and said, There *is n.*
2 *K.* 20:15 there *is n.* among my treasure, *Is.* 39:4
2 *Chr.* 14:11 *is n.* with th. to help
*Neh.* 2:2 *is n.* else but sorrow
*Est.* 6:3 th. *is n.* done for him
*Ps.* 19:6 th. *is n.* fr. heat thereof
*Prov.* 8:8 there *is n.* froward or
*Ec.* 2:24 *is n.* bet. for man, 3:22
5:14 and there *is n.* in his hand
*Jer.* 32:17 *is n.* too hard for thee
*Mat.* 10:26 *is n.* that sh. not be revea. *Mark* 4:22; *Luke* 12:2
23:16 swear by temple, it *is n.*
18 shall swear by altar, it *is n.*
*Mark* 7:15 th. *is n.* from without
*John* 8:54 my honor *n.*
*Rom.* 14:14 there *is n.* unclean
1 *Cor.* 7:19 circumcision *is n.*
8:4 an idol *is n.* in the world
*Gal.* 6:3 *is n.* he deceiv. himself
*Tit.* 1:15 that are defiled *is n.*

**Of NOTHING.**

*Is.* 41:24 behold, ye are *of n.*
1 *Thes.* 4:12 may have lack *of n.*
*Rev.* 3:17 increa. have need *of n.*

**NOTWITHSTANDING.**

*Luke* 10:11 *n.* be sure of this
20 *n.* in this rejoice not
1 *Tim.* 2:15 *n.* shall be saved

NOUGHT. *See* NAUGHT.

**NOURISH.**

*Gen.* 45:11 will I *n.* thee, 50:21
*Is.* 7:21 man sh. *n.* young cow
23:4 nor do I *n.* up young men
44:14 an ash, the rain doth *n.* it

**NOURISHED.**

*Gen.* 47:12 Joseph *n.* his father
2 *Sam.* 12:3 lamb he bought *n.*
*Is.* 1:2 *n.* and brought up child.
*Ezek.* 19:2 she *n.* her whelps
*Acts* 7:20 *n.* in his father's house
21 Pharaoh's daughter *n.* him
12:20 *n.* by the king's country
1 *Tim.* 4:6 *n.* up in words of fai.
*Jam.* 5:5 have *n.* your hearts as
*Rev.* 12:14 *n.* for a time, times

**NOURISHER, MENT.**

*Ruth* 4:15 shall be *n.* of old age
*Col.* 2:19 and bands having *n.*

NUM

**NOURISHETH, ING.**
*Dan.* 1:5 so *n.* them three years
*Eph.* 5:29 but *n.* his flesh.

**NOVICE.**
1 *Tim.* 3:6 not *n.* lest lifted

**NOWADAYS.**
1 *Sam.* 25:10 many servants *n.*

**NUMBER, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 34:30 I being few in *n.*
41:49 for it was without *n.*
*Ex.* 12:4 according to *n.* of souls
16:16 according to *n.* of pers.
23:26 *n.* of thy days I will fulfil
*Lev.* 25:15 *n.* of years after jubil.
*n.* of years of fruit, 16, 50
26:22 shall make you few in *n.*
*Num.* 1:2 *n.* of names, 18, 22
8:22 *n.* of males a mo. old, 28–43
48 odd *n.* to be redeemed
14:29 *n.* from twenty years old
15:12 according to *n.* prep. do to
ev. one according to their *n.*
23:10 who can count *n.* of Isr.?
31:36 half of portion was in *n.*
*Deut.* 4:27 *n.* am. heathen, 28:62
7:7 more in *n.* than any people
25:2 to be beaten by a certa. *n.*
32:8 according to the *n.* of Isra.
*Jos.* 4:5 a stone according to *n.* 8
*Jud.* 6:5 camels without *n.* 7:12
7:6 *n.* that lapped were 300 men
1 *Sam.* 6:4 *n.* of lords of Philist.
18 *n.* of cities of the Philistin.
2 *Sam.* 2:15 and went over by *n.*
24:2 may know *n.* of the peo.
9 gave up sum of *n.* of people
1 *K.* 18:31 12 stones accord. to *n.*
1 *Chr.* 7:2 *n.* was in days of Dav.
9 *n.* of th. after genealogy, 40
11:11 *n.* of mighty men D. had
22:16 gold and silver th. is no *n.*
23:3 their *n.* by their polls
25:7 the *n.* that were instruct.
27:23 David took not *n.* of them
2 *Chr.* 12:3 people were with. *n.*
26:12 *n.* of chief of the fathers
30:24 *n.* of priests sanctified th.
*Ezr.* 1:9 this is *n.* of the vessels
2:2 the *n.* of the people of Isra.
3:4 daily burnt-offerings by *n.*
6:17 according to the *n.* of trib.
8:34 by *n.* and by weight ev. o.
*Job* 1:5 according to *n.* of them
3:6 not come into *n.* of months
5:9 things without *n.* 9:10
14:5 *n.* of months are with thee
15:20 *n.* of years hid. to oppres.
25:3 is th. any *n.* of his armies?
31:37 dec. to him *n.* of my steps
34:24 mighty men without *n.*
36:26 *n.* of his years be search.
38:21 the *n.* of thy days is great
*Ps.* 105:12 but a few men in *n.*
34 caterpillars, and without *n.*
139:18 more in *n.* than the sand
147:4 he telleth *n.* of the stars
*Cant.* 6:8 and virgins without *n.*
*Is.* 21:17 residue of *n.* of archers
40:26 bring. out their host by *n.*
65:11 drink-offering to that *n.*
*Jer.* 2:28 *n.* of cities are thy gods
32 forgotten me days with. *n.*
11:13 accord. to *n.* of thy cities
44:28 small *n.* that escape sword
*Ezek.* 5:3 shalt take a few in *n.*
*Dan.* 9:2 I understood *n.* of years
*Hos.* 1:10 *n.* of Israel, *Rom.* 9:27
*Joel* 1:6 nation come up with. *n.*
*Nah.* 3:3 there is great *n.* of car.
*Luke* 22:3 Judas, being of the *n.*
*John* 6:10 sat, *n.* 5,000, *Acts* 4:4
*Acts* 1:15 *n.* of names were 120
5:36 to The. a *n.* of men joined
6:1 *n.* of discip. was multipl. 7
11:21 great *n.* bel. and turned
16:5 churches were incre. in *n.*
2 *Cor.* 10:12 not make ours. of *n.*
1 *Tim.* 5:9 let not wid. be in *n.*
*Rev.* 5:11 *n.* was 10,000 ti. 10,000
7:4 I heard the *n.* of them which
9:16 *n.* the army of horsemen
13:17 *n.* of name; 18 count *n.*
18 *n.* of a man, his *n.* is 666
15:2 had victory over *n.* of bea.
20:8 *n.* of Gog is as sand of sea

**NUMBER, Verb.**
*Gen.* 13:16 if a man can *n.* dust
15:5 stars, if able to *n.* them
*Lev.* 15:13 *n.* 7 days for cleansing
28 shall *n.* to herself 7 days
23:16 after 7th sab. sh. *n.* 50 days
25:8 sh. *n.* 7 sabbaths of years
*Num.* 1:3 Aaron shall *n.* them
49 thou shalt not *n.* tribe of L.
3:40 *n.* all first-born males of I.
4:23 until fifty years old *n.* th. 30

OAK

*Deut.* 16:9 seven weeks shalt
thou *n.* begin to *n.*
1 *Sam.* 14:17 *n.* see who is gone
2 *Sam.* 24:1 go *n.* Is. and Judah
2 go *n.* people, 4; 1 *Chr.* 21:2
1 *K.* 20:25 *n.* thee an army like
1 *Chr.* 21:1 provok. Dav. to *n.* I.
27:24 J. began to *n.* finished *n.*
*Job* 38:37 who can *n.* the clouds?
39:2 canst thou *n.* the months?
*Ps.* 90:12 teach us to *n.* our days
*Is.* 65:12 will I *n.* you to the sw.
*Rev.* 7:9 multi. no man could *n.*

**NUMBERED.**
*Gen.* 13:16 shall thy seed be *n.*
16:10 not be *n.* for multi. 32:12
*Ex.* 38:25 *n.* of congregation, 26
*Num.* 1:21 those th. were *n.* of
them, 23, 44, 46; 2:4, 13, 15,
19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30
47 Levites were not *n.* 2:33
2:9 were *n.* in camp of Judah
16 were *n.* in camp of Reuben
24 *n.* of Ephraim; 31 *n.* of Dan
3:16 and Moses *n.* them, 42
39 *n.* of Levites were 22,000
4:34 *n.* sons of Kohathites, 37
38 were *n.* of Gershonites, 41
42 w. *n.* of sons of Merari, 45
7:2 princes over th. that we. *n.*
14:29 wildern. all that were *n.*
26:51 these were *n.* of chil. of I.
*Jos.* 8:10 Joshua *n.* the people
1 *Sam.* 15:4 S. *n.* peo. in Telaim
2 *Sam.* 18:1 David *n.* the people
24:10 heart sm. him after he *n.*
1 *K.* 3:8 people that cannot be *n.*
8:5 sheep and oxen that could
not be *n.* 2 *Chr.* 5:6
20:15 *n.* princes of provinces
27 Is. were *n.* like two flocks
2 *K.* 3:6 Jehoram *n.* all Israel
1 *Chr.* 21:17 com. people to be *n.*
23:3 Lev. were *n.* fr. 30 years, 27
2 *Chr.* 2:17 Solo. *n.* all strangers
25:5 *n.* them from 20 years old
*Ezr.* 1:8 Cyrus *n.* the vessels to
*Ps.* 40:5 more than can be *n.*
*Ec.* 1:15 wanting cannot be *n.*
*Is.* 22:10 ye have *n.* the houses
53:12 *n.* with trans. *Mark* 15:28
*Jer.* 33:22 host of hea. can. be *n.*
*Dan.* 5:26 God hath *n.* thy king.
*Hos.* 1:10 sand of sea, can. be *n.*
*Mat.* 10:30 hairs of your head are
all *n.* *Luke* 12:7
*Acts* 1:17 for he was *n.* with us
26 Matthias *n.* wi. 11 apostles

**NUMBEREST.**
*Ex.* 30:12 a ransom, wh. thou *n.*
that be no plague wh. th. *n.*
*Job* 14:16 now thou *n.* my steps

**NUMBERING.**
*Gen.* 41:49 corn until he left *n.*
2 *Chr.* 2:17 after *n.* wherewith D.

**NUMBERS.**
1 *Chr.* 12:23 these are *n.* of bands
2 *Chr.* 17:14 these are *n.* of them
*Ps.* 71:15 I know not *n.* thereof

**NURSE.**
*Gen.* 24:59 sent away Re. and *n.*
35:8 Deborah, Rebek.'s *n.* died
*Ex.* 2:7 sh. I call to thee a *n.*?
*Ruth* 4:16 Naomi became *n.*
2 *Sam.* 4:4 *n.* took him up
2 *K.* 11:2 they hid him and his *n.*
2 *Chr.* 22:11
1 *Thes.* 2:7 as *n.* cherish. her ch.

**NURSE, ED.**
*Ex.* 2:7 she may *n.* the child
9 take this child and *n.* it, and
the wo. took the ch. and *n.*
*Is.* 60:4 dau. sh. be *n.* at thy side

**NURSING.**
*Num.* 11:12 carry th. as *n.* father
*Is.* 49:23 kings be *n.* fathers, and
queens thy *n.* mothers

**NURTURE.**
*Eph.* 6:4 bring th. up in *n.* of L.

**NUTS.**
*Gen.* 43:11 pres. *n.* and almonds
*Cant.* 6:11 down into gard. of *n.*

NYMPHAS. *Col.* 4:15

# O.

**OAK.**
*Gen.* 35:4 Jacob hid gods und. *o.*
8 nurse was buried und. an *o.*
*Jos.* 24:26 set it up under an *o.*
*Jud.* 6:11 angel of L. sat und. *o.*
2 *Sam.* 18:9 went under an *o.*
10 Absalom hanged in an *o.*
14 was alive in midst of the *o.*

OBE

1 *K.* 13:14 found man of G. un. *o.*
1 *Chr.* 10:12 buried bones un. *o.*
*Is.* 1:30 be as *o.* whose leaf. fad.
6:13 as tell-tree, or *o.* whose
44:14 cyp. and *o.* to make a god
*Ezek.* 6:13 idols under every *o.*

**OAKS.**
*Is.* 1:29 shall be asham. of the *o.*
2:13 day of Lord on all the *o.*
*Ezek.* 27:6 of *o.* they made oars
*Hos.* 4:13 burn incense under *o.*
*Amos* 2:9 Amorite strong as *o.*
*Zec.* 11:2 O ye *o.* of Bashan

**OAR, S.**
*Is.* 33:21 sh. go no galley with *o.*
*Ezek.* 27:6 of oaks of Ba. made *o.*
29 all that handle *o.* shall cry

**OATH.**
*Gen.* 24:8 be clear from my *o.* 41
26:3 I will perform the *o.* which
I sware to Abraham, *Deut.*
7:8; *Ps.* 105:9; *Jer.* 11:5
28 let there be an *o.* betw. us
50:25 J. took *o.* of childr. of Is.
*Ex.* 22:11 *o.* of Lord be betw. us
*Lev.* 5:4 pronounce with an *o.*
*Num.* 5:19 priest char. her by *o.*
21 L. make thee an *o.* am. peo.
30:2 if a man swear an *o.* 10
13 ev. binding *o.* to afflict soul
*Deut.* 29:12 his *o.* wh. L. maketh
14 you only do I make this *o.*
*Jos.* 2:17 blameless of thine *o.*
9:20 wrath be on us beca. of *o.*
*Jud.* 21:5 Israel made a great *o.*
1 *Sam.* 14:26 people feared the *o.*
27 S. charged them with *o.* 28
2 *Sam.* 21:7 spared M. bec. of *o.*
1 *K.* 2:43 why hast not kept *o.*?
8:31 *o.* be laid on him, *o.* come
before thine alt. 2 *Chr.* 6:22
18:10 he took an *o.* of kingdom
2 *K.* 11:4 Jehoiada took *o.*
1 *Chr.* 16:16 mindful of *o.* to Isa.
2 *Chr.* 15:15 Judah rejoiced at *o.*
*Neh.* 5:12 Neh. took *o.* of priests
10:29 an *o.* to walk in God's law
*Ec.* 8:2 in regard of *o.* of God
9:2 as he that feareth an *o.*
*Ezek.* 16:59 despised *o.* 17:18, 19
17:18 hath taken an *o.* of him
16 king, whose *o.* he despised
*Dan.* 9:11 and *o.* written in law
*Zec.* 8:17 love no false *o.*
*Mat.* 14:7 promised with *o.*
9 for the *o.'s* sake, *Mark* 6:26
26:72 deni. with *o.* I do not kn.
*Luke* 1:73 the *o.* which he sware
*Acts* 2:30 God hath swo. with *o.*
23:21 bound themselves with *o.*
*Heb.* 6:16 an *o.* for confirmation
17 God confirmed it by an *o.*
7:20 as not without an *o.* 21
28 *o.* which was since the law
*Jam.* 5:12 sw. not by any oth. *o.*

**OATHS.**
*Ezek.* 21:23 that have sworn *o.*
*Hab.* 3:9 naked, according to *o.*
*Mat.* 5:33 perform to L. thine *o.*

**OBADIAH.**
1 *K.* 18:3 Ahab called O. 4, 7, 16
2 *Chr.* 17:7 sent to O. 34:12
*Ezr.* 8:9 O. son of Jeh. went up
*Neh.* 10:5 O. seal. 12:25 O. was
*Ob.* 1 vision of O. thus saith

**OBED.**
*Ruth* 4:17 called his name O.
21 Boaz begat O. 1 *Chr.* 2:12;
*Mat.* 1:5
1 *Chr.* 11:47 O. one of D.'s val. m.
2 *Chr.* 23:1 son of O. into coven.
*Luke* 3:32 Jes. wh. was son of O.

**OBED-EDOM.**
2 *Sam.* 6:10 carried the ark into
the house of O. 11, 12; 1 *Chr.*
13:13, 14; 15:25
1 *Chr.* 15:18 O. a porter, 21, 24

**OBEDIENCE.**
*Rom.* 1:5 *o.* to faith among all
5:19 by *o.* of one many be made
6:16 or of *o.* unto righteousness
16:19 your *o.* is come abroad
26 made known for *o.* to faith
1 *Cor.* 14:34 women to be und. *o.*
2 *Cor.* 7:15 remembereth *o.* of all
10:5 ev. thought to *o.* of Christ
6 disobed. when *o.* is fulfilled
*Phile.* 21 confidence in thy *o.*
*Heb.* 5:8 learned *o.* by things suf.
1 *Pet.* 1:2 sanctifica. of Sp. to *o.*

**OBEDIENT.**
*Ex.* 24:7 Lord hath said, Be *o.*
*Num.* 27:20 that Israel may be *o.*
*Deut.* 4:30 be *o.* to his voice

OBE

*Deut.* 8:20 bec. ye wo. not be *o.*
2 *Sam.* 22:45 strangers shall be *o.*
*Prov.* 25:12 reprover on *o.* ear
*Is.* 1:19 if *o.* ye shall eat good
42:24 nei. were th. *o.* to his law
*Acts* 6:7 priests were *o.* to faith
*Rom.* 15:18 make Ge. *o.* by word
2 *Cor.* 2:9 know whether ye be *o.*
*Eph.* 6:5 servants be *o.* *Tit.* 2:9
*Phil.* 2:8 Ch. became *o.* to death
*Tit.* 2:5 wives, be *o.* to husbands
1 *Pet.* 1:14 be as *o.* children

**OBEY.**
*Gen.* 27:8 son, *o.* my voice, 13, 43
*Ex.* 5:2 who is Lord that I *o.*
19:5 now if ye will *o.* my voice
23:21 *o.* his voice; 22 indeed *o.*
*Deut.* 11:27 a blessing if ye *o.* L.
13:4 *o.* his voice, 27:10; 30:2, 8;
1 *Sam.* 12:14
30:20 thou mayest *o.* his voice
*Jos.* 24:24 L.'s voice will we *o.*
1 *Sam.* 8:19 peo. refused to *o.* S.
15:22 to *o.* is bet. than sacrifice
*Neh.* 9:17 and refused to *o.*
*Job* 36:11 if they *o.* and serve
*Ps.* 18:44 as th. hear, they sh. *o.*
*Prov.* 30:17 despis. to *o.* mother
*Is.* 11:14 childr. of Am. *o.* them
*Jer.* 7:23 *o.* my voice, 11:4, 7
26:13 amend your ways, *o.* voice
of the Lord your God, 38:20;
*Zec.* 6:15
35:14 Rechab. *o.* their father's
42:6 we will *o.* the voice of the
L. our God, that it may be
well with us wh. we *o.* the L.
*Dan.* 7:27 shall serve and *o.* him
*Mat.* 8:27 winds and sea *o.* him?
*Mark* 4:41; *Luke* 8:25
*Mark* 1:27 unclean spirits *o.* him
*Luke* 17:6 plucked up, it shall *o.*
*Acts* 5:29 *o.* G. rather than men
32 God hath given to them *o.*
*Rom.* 2:8 them that *o.* unright.
6:12 that ye sho. *o.* it in lusts
16 servants to *o.* his servants
ye are to whom ye *o.*
*Eph.* 6:1 *o.* parents. *Col.* 3:20
*Col.* 3:22 servants *o.* masters
*Tit.* 3:1 put them in mind to *o.*
*Heb.* 5:9 salvation to all that *o.*
13:17 *o.* them that have the rule
*Jam.* 3:3 put bits that th. may *o.*

**Not OBEY, OBEY not.**
*Deut.* 11:28 curse, if ye will *not*
*o.* 28:62; 1 *Sam.* 12:12; *Job*
36:12; *Jer.* 12:17; 18:10
21:18 *not o.* voice of his father
1 *Sam.* 15:19 wh. didst thou *n. o.*?
*Jer.* 42:13 we will *not o.* the L.
*Dan.* 9:11 might *n. o.* thy voice
*Acts* 7:39 our fathers would *n. o.*
*Rom.* 2:8 and do *not o.* the truth
*Gal.* 3:1 who bewitched you, th.
you should *not o.*? 5:7
2 *Thes.* 1:8 ven. on th. that *o. n.*
3:14 if any man *o. n.* our word
1 *Pet.* 3:1 if any man *o. not* word
4:17 them that *o. not* gospel?

**OBEYED.**
*Gen.* 22:18 bec. thou hast *o.* 26:5
28:7 Ja. *o.* his father and moth.
*Jos.* 22:2 have *o.* my voice
1 *Sam.* 15:20 I have *o.* voice of L.
24 I feared peo. and *o.* th. voice
28:21 handmaid *o.* thy voice
1 *Chr.* 29:23 Israel *o.* Solomon
2 *Chr.* 11:4 they *o.* words of L.
*Jer.* 34:10 they *o.* and let th. go
35:8 we *o.* voice of Jonadab. 10
18 *o.* the comm. of your father
*Dan.* 9:10 nei. have we *o.* the L.
*Hag.* 1:12 people *o.* voice of L.
*Acts* 5:36 many as *o.* Theud. 37
*Rom.* 6:17 *o.* from heart th. doc.
*Phil.* 2:12 ye *o.* not in my pres.
*Heb.* 11:8 by faith Abraham *o.*
1 *Pet.* 3:6 Sarah *o.* Abraham

**Not OBEYED.**
*Jos.* 5:6 consumed, they *o. n.*
*Jud.* 2:2 *n. o.* my voice, 6:10
1 *K.* 20:36 hast *n. o.* voice of L.
2 *K.* 18:12 they *o. not* voice of L.
*Prov.* 5:13 *not o.* voice of teach.
*Jer.* 3:13 ye have *n. o.* my voice,
25; 42:21; 43:4, 7; 44:23
9:13 *n. o.* my voice, 11:8; 17:23;
32:23; 40:3; *Dan.* 9:10, 14
*Zep.* 3:2 she *o. not* the voice
*Rom.* 10:16 have *n.* all *o.* gospel

**OBEYEDST, ETH.**
1 *Sam.* 28:18 *o.* not voice of L.
*Is.* 50:10 who *o.* voice of serv.?
*Jer.* 7:28 a nation that *o.* not
the Lord

OBT

*Jer.* 11:3 cur. be man that *o.* not
22:21 that thou *o.* not my voice

**OBEYING.**

*Jud.* 2:17 fa. *o.* they did not so
1 *Sam.* 15:22 as in *o.* voice of L.
1 *Pet.* 1:22 puri. souls in *o.* truth

**OBEISANCE.**

*Gen.* 37:7 your sheaves made *o.*
9 sun, moon, 11 stars made *o.*
43:28 they made *o.* to Joseph
*Ex.* 18:7 Moses did *o.* to father
2 *Sam.* 1:2 Amalek. did *o.* to D.
14:4 woman of Tekoah did *o.*
15:5 when any man ca. to do *o.*
1 *K.* 1:16 Bath-sheba did *o.* to D.
2 *Chr.* 24:17 princes of J. made *o.*

**OBJECT.**

*Acts* 24:19 *o.* if th. had aught ag.

**OBLATION.**

*Lev.* 2:4 *o.* of a meat-off. 5, 7, 13
12 as for *o.* of first-fruits offer
3:1 if his *o.* be a sacri. of peace
22:18 offer his *o.* for his vows
*Num.* 18:9 *o.* of theirs be holy
31:50 we have bro. an *o.* for L.
*Is.* 19:21 Egypt. sh. do *o.* to L.
40:20 impoverish, he hath no *o.*
66:3 offereth *o.* as swine's flesh
*Jer.* 14:12 when they offer an *o.*
*Ezek.* 44:30 ev. *o.* sh. be priest's
45:1 when ye divide land, off. *o.*
13 *o.* ye shall offer, 48:9, 20, 21
16 give this *o.* for prince in Is.
*Dan.* 2:46 sho. offer an *o.* to Da.
9:21 time of *o.* 27 *o.* to cease

**OBLATIONS.**

*Lev.* 7:38 com. Israel to offer *o.*
2 *Chr.* 31:14 distribute *o.* of Lord
*Is.* 1:13 bring no more vain *o*
*Ezek.* 20:40 require first-fru. of *o.*

**OBSCURE.**

*Prov.* 20:20 lamp put in *o.* dark.

**OBSCURITY.**

*Is.* 29:18 blind see out of *o.*
58:10 shall thy light rise in *o.*
59:9 wait for light, but beho. *o.*

**OBSERVATION.**

*Luke* 17:20 king. of G. not wi. *o.*

**OBSERVE.**

*Ex.* 12:17 ye shall *o.* feast of unleav. bread, 24; *Deut.* 16:1
31:16 *o.* sabbath; 34:22 *o.* feast
34:11 *o.* that wh. I comm. thee
this day, *Deut.* 12:28; 24:8
*Lev.* 19:26 nor enchant. *o.* times
37 ye sh. *o.* all my statutes,
2 *Chr.* 7:17; *Neh.* 1:5; *Ps.* 105:45; *Ezek.* 37:24
*Num.* 28:2 sacrifice shall ye *o.*
*Deut.* 16:13 *o.* feast of tabernac.
1 *K.* 20:33 men did diligently *o.*
*Ps.* 107:43 will *o.* these things
119:34 *o.* with my whole heart
*Prov.* 23:26 let thine eyes *o.* ways
*Jer.* 8:7 the crane and swallow *o.*
*Ezek.* 20:18 neither *o.* judgments
*Hos.* 13:7 as a leop. will I *o.* th.
*Jon.* 2:8 that *o.* lying vanities
*Mat.* 28:20 teaching them to *o.*
*Acts* 16:21 custo. not lawful to *o.*
21:25 Gentiles *o.* no such thing
*Gal.* 4:10 ye *o.* days, and months
1 *Tim.* 5:21 then *o.* these things
*See* DO.

**OBSERVED.**

*Gen.* 37:11 his father *o.* saying
*Ex.* 12:42 it is a night to be *o.*
*Num.* 15:22 not *o.* commandm.
*Deut.* 33:9 for Levi *o.* thy word
2 *Sam.* 11:16 when J. *o.* the city
2 *K.* 21:6 Manasseh *o.* the times,
2 *Chr.* 33:6
*Hos.* 14:8 I heard him, *o.* him
*Mark* 6:20 He. feared and *o.* him
10:20 these I *o.* from my youth

**OBSERVER, S.**

*Deut.* 18:10 th. shall not be an *o.*
14 these nations hearken. to *o.*

**OBSERVEST, ETH.**

*Ec.* 11:4 he that *o.* the wind
*Is.* 42:20 seeing things, *o.* not

**OBSTINATE.**

*Deut.* 2:30 L. G. made his hea. *o.*
*Is.* 48:4 I knew that thou art *o.*

**OBTAIN.**

*Gen.* 16:2 may be I may *o.* chil.
*Prov.* 8:35 *o.* favor of the Lord
*Is.* 35:10 they shall *o.* joy, 51:11
*Dan.* 11:21 shall *o.* the kingdom
*Luke* 20:35 worthy to *o.* th. world
*Rom.* 11:31 thro' mercy *o.* mercy
1 *Cor.* 9:24 so run, that ye may *o.*

OFF

1 *Cor.* 9:25 do it to *o.* corrupt. cro.
1 *Thes.* 5:9 to *o.* salvation by L.
2 *Tim.* 2:10 *o.* salvation in C. J.
*Heb.* 4:16 that we may *o.* mercy
11:35 might *o.* bet. resurrection
*Jam.* 4:2 ye kill and cannot *o.*

**OBTAINED.**

*Neh.* 13:6 I *o.* leave of the king
*Est.* 2:9 Esth. *o.* kindn. 17 she *o.*
*Hos.* 2:23 that had not *o.* mercy
*Acts* 1:17 had *o.* part of ministry
22:28 great sum *o.* I freedom
26:22 having *o.* the help of God
27:13 suppos. they *o.* th. purpo.
*Rom.* 11:7 Is. not *o.* what he seek.
for, but the elect. hath *o.* it
30 *o.* mercy thro' their unbelief
1 *Cor.* 7:25 one that hath *o.* mer.
*Eph.* 1:11 we have *o.* inheritance
1 *Tim.* 1:13 I *o.* mercy, bec. ig. 16
*Heb.* 1:4 *o.* more excellent name
6:15 endured, he *o.* the promis.
8:6 he *o.* a more excel. ministry
9:12 hav. *o.* eternal redemption
11:2 the elders *o.* good report, 39
4 Abel *o.* witness he was righ.
33 *o.* promises, stop. mouths
1 *Pet.* 2:10 *o.* mercy, now have *o.*
2 *Pet.* 1:1 *o.* like precious faith
*See* FAVOR.

**OBTAINING.**

2 *Thes.* 2:14 *o.* the glory of our L.

**OCCASION.**

*Gen.* 43:18 he may seek *o.* ag. us
*Jud.* 9:33 as find *o.* 1 *Sam.* 10:7
14:4 Samson sought *o.* ag. Phil.
2 *Sam.* 12:14 given *o.* to enemies
*Ezr.* 7:20 thou shalt have *o.*
*Jer.* 2:24 in her *o.* who can turn?
*Ezek.* 18:3 not have *o.* any more
*Dan.* 6:4 sought to find *o.* could
find none *o.*
*Rom.* 7:8 *o.* by commandment, 11
14:13 put not *o.* to fall in way
2 *Cor.* 5:12 we give you *o.* to glo.
8:8 I speak by *o.* of forwardness
11:12 that I may cut off *o.* them
which desire *o.*
*Gal.* 5:13 use not liberty for an *o.*
1 *Tim.* 5:14 younger give none *o.*
1 *John* 2:10 none *o.* of stumbling

**OCCASIONED.**

1 *Sam.* 22:22 have *o.* death of all

**OCCASIONS**

*Deut.* 22:14 *o.* of speech aga. 17
*Job* 33:10 findeth *o.* against me

**OCCUPATION.**

*Gen.* 46:33 wh. *o.*? 47:3; *Jon* 1:8
*Acts* 18:3 by *o.* were tent-makers
19:25 workmen of like *o.*

**OCCUPY.**

*Ezek.* 27:9 marin. *o.* merchandise
*Luke* 19:13 servan. *o.* till I come

**OCCUPIED, ETH.**

*Ex.* 38:24 gold was *o.* for work
*Jud.* 16:11 ropes th. never we. *o.*
*Ezek.* 27:16 Syria *o.* 19 Javan *o.*
21 Arabia *o.* 22 Sh. *o.* in fairs
1 *Cor.* 14:16 *o.* room of unlearned
*Heb.* 13:9 profited th. that ha. *o.*

**OCCUPIERS.**

*Ezek.* 27:27 *o.* of merchandi. fall

**OCCURRENT.**

1 *K.* 5:4 adversary nor evil *o.*

**ODD.**

*Num.* 3:48 *o.* num. to be redeem.

**ODED.**

2 *Chr.* 15:1 on Azariah son of O.
28:9 prophet was th. called O.

**ODIOUS.**

1 *Chr.* 19:6 made themselves *o.*
*Prov.* 30:23 for an *o.* woman

**ODOR, S.**

*Lev.* 26:31 not smell sav. of sw. *o.*
2 *Chr.* 16:14 in bed of sweet *o.*
*Est.* 2:12 oil of myrrh sweet *o.*
*Jer.* 34:5 sh. they burn *o.* for th.
*Dan.* 2:46 offer sweet *o.* to Daniel
*John* 12:3 filled with *o.* of ointm.
*Phil.* 4:18 an *o.* of a sweet smell
*Rev.* 5:8 golden vials full of *o.*
18:13 no man buyeth their *o.*

**OFFENCE.**

1 *Sam.* 25:31 this shall be no *o.*
*Is.* 8:14 *o.* to both houses of Is.
*Hos.* 5:15 they acknowl. their *o.*
*Mat.* 16:23 Sa. thou art *o.* to me
18:7 woe to man by wh. *o.* com.
*Acts* 24:16 a conscience void of *o.*
*Rom.* 5:15 not as *o.* so is free gift,
for thro' *o.* of one m. dead. 18
17 by one man's *o.* death reig.

OFF

*Rom.* 5:20 that the *o.* might abo.
9:33 stumbling-stone, rock of *o.*
14:20 man who eateth with *o.*
1 *Cor.* 10:32 give no. *o.* 2 *Cor.* 6:3
2 *Cor.* 11:7 have I committed *o.*
*Gal.* 5:11 *o.* of cross ceased
*Phil.* 1:10 with. *o.* till day of Ch.
1 *Pet.* 2:8 *o.* to them wh. stumble

**OFFENCES.**

*Ec.* 10:4 yielding pacifi. great *o.*
*Mat.* 18:7 beca. of *o.* for it must
needs be that *o.* *Luke* 17:1
*Rom.* 4:25 was deliver. for our *o.*
5:16 the free gift of many *o.*
16:17 mark them which cause *o.*

**OFFEND.**

*Job* 34:31 I will not *o.* any more
*Ps.* 73:15 I sho. *o.* ag. generation
119:165 nothing shall *o.* them
*Jer.* 2:3 that devour him shall *o.*
50:7 adversaries said, We *o.* not
*Hos.* 4:15 let not Judah *o.*
*Hab.* 1:11 shall pass over and *o.*
*Mat.* 5:29 if thy right eye *o.* thee
30 if thy right hand *o.* thee,
18:8, 9; *Mark* 9:43, 45, 47
13:41 gather all things that *o.*
17:27 lest we should *o.* them
18:6 whoso *o.* one of these,
*Mark* 9:42; *Luke* 17:2
*John* 6:61 said, Doth this *o.* you?
1 *Cor.* 8:13 brother *o.* lest he *o.*
*Jam.* 2:10 yet *o.* in one point
3:2 in many things we *o.* all

**OFFENDED.**

*Gen.* 20:9 ha. I *o.* thee? *Jer.* 37:18
40:1 butler and baker had *o.*
2 *K.* 18:14 have *o.* return fr. me
2 *Chr.* 28:13 have *o.* against L.
*Prov.* 18:19 a brother *o.* is harder
*Ezek.* 25:12 Edom hath greatly *o.*
*Hos.* 13:1 when Ephraim *o.* in B.
*Mat.* 11:6 blessed is he who shall
not be *o.* *Luke* 7:23
13:21 when persecution aris. by
and by he is *o.* *Mark* 4:17
57 were *o.* in him, *Mark* 6:3
15:12 Pharis. *o.* after they heard
24:10 then shall many be *o.*
26:31 *o.* becau. of me this night
33 tho' all men shall be *o.* yet
will I never be *o.* *Mark* 14:29
*John* 16:1 ye should not be *o.*
*Acts* 25:8 nor ag. Cesar ha. I *o.*
*Rom.* 14:21 whereby brother is *o.*
2 *Cor.* 11:29 is *o.* and I burn not?

**OFFENDER, S.**

1 *K.* 1:21 I and my son counted *o.*
*Is.* 29:21 man *o.* for a word
*Acts* 25:11 if I be an *o.* or have

**OFFER.**

*Ex.* 22:29 to *o.* the first-fruits
23:18 shalt not *o.* blood, 34:25
29:39 one lamb *o.* in morning,
other at even, 41; *Nu.* 28:4, 8
30:9 *o.* no strange inc. thereon
*Lev.* 1:3 *o.* male without blemish,
3:6; 22:19, 20
2:13 with offerings thou shalt *o.*
3:1 if he *o.* peace-offering, *o.* it
without blem. 6; 9:2; 19:5
12 goat he shall *o.* before Lord
5:8 *o.* for sin-offering first, 9:7
6:14 sons of A. *o.* before L. 22;
14:19; 15:15, 30; *Num.* 6:11
7:3 *o.* of it all the fat thereof
12 *o.* it for a thanksgiv. 22:29
38 *o.* their oblations to the L.
17:7 no more *o.* sacri. to devils
9 to the door to *o.* it to Lord
19:6 eaten same day ye *o.* it
21:6 bread of their G. they do *o.*
21 hath blemish, not come to *o.*
*Num.* 7:11 they *o.* their offerings
8:11 Aaron *o.* Levites, 13, 15
9:7 that we may not *o.*
15:7 *o.* th. part of a hin of wine
19 shall *o.* a heave-offer. 18:24,
26, 28, 29
16:40 no stranger come to *o.* in.
28:24 ye shall *o.* daily the meat
*Deut.* 12:14 L. sh. choose, there *o.*
18:3 priest's due fr. them th. *o.*
33:19 shall *o.* sacrifices of right-
eousness, *Ps.* 4:5
*Jud.* 3:18 made an end to *o.* pre.
1 *Sam.* 1:21 went up to *o.* to L.
2:19 with her husb. to *o.* sacri.
28 him my priest, to *o.* on alt.
2 *Sam.* 24:12 *o.* thee three things,
1 *Chr.* 21:10
1 *K.* 13:2 *o.* priests of high places
1 *Chr.* 29:14 to *o.* so willingly, 17
2 *Chr.* 24:14 made vessels to *o.*
*Ezr.* 6:10 *o.* sacrifices to God
*Ps.* 16:4 of blood will I not *o.*

OFF

*Ps.* 27:6 therefore I *o.* in tabern.
50:14 *o.* to God thanksgiving
51:19 then sh. they *o.* bullocks
66:15 will *o.* to thee burnt sacr.
72:10 kings of Sheba sh. *o.* gifts
116:17 *o.* sacrifice of thanksgiv.
*Is.* 57:7 wentest up to *o.* sacrifice
*Jer.* 11:12 gods to wh. th. *o.* inc.
*Ezek.* 20:31 when ye *o.* your gifts
44:7 when ye *o.* my bread
15 they shall *o.* to me the fat
45:1 ye shall *o.* an oblation to
the Lord, 13; 48:9
*Dan.* 2:46 *o.* an oblation to Dan.
*Hos.* 9:4 not *o.* wine-off. to Lord
*Amos* 4:5 *o.* sacrifice of thanksg.
*Hag.* 2:14 th. *o.* there is unclean
*Mal.* 1:7 ye *o.* polluted bread
8 *o.* it now to thy governor
3:3 *o.* to the Lord an offering in
*Mat.* 5:24 then come and *o.* gift
8:4 *o.* gift Moses commanded,
*Mark* 1:44; *Luke* 5:14
*Luke* 6:29 cheek, *o.* also other
11:12 will he *o.* him scorpion?
*Heb.* 5:1 *o.* gifts and sacrifices
3 ought for hims. to *o.* for sins
7:27 needeth not to *o.* sacrifice
8:3 h.-priest ordained to *o.* this
man ha. somewhat also to *o.*
9:25 he should *o.* himself often
13:15 by him let us *o.* sacrifice
1 *Pet.* 2:5 by J. C. to *o.* sacrifice
*Rev.* 8:3 should *o.* with prayers
*See* BURNT-OFFERINGS.

**OFFERED.**

*Gen.* 31:54 Ja. *o.* sacrifice, 46:1
*Ex.* 35:22 every man *o.* offering
*Lev.* 9:15 slew goat, *o.* it for sin
10:1 Nadab and Abi. *o.* strange
fire, 16:1; *Num.* 3:4; 26:61
*Num.* 7:2 *o.* for the dedicat. 10
8:21 Aaron *o.* them as offering
22:40 Balak *o.* oxen and sheep,
23:2, 4, 14, 30
*Jud.* 5:2 willingly *o.* themselv. 9
13:19 took a kid and *o.* it
1 *Sam.* 1:4 time that Elkanah *o.*
2 *Sam.* 6:17 *o.* peace-offer. 24:25
1 *K.* 8:62 Solomon and Is. *o.* 63
12:32 Jeroboam *o.* in Beth-el, 33
22:43 peo. *o.* yet in high places
2 *K.* 3:20 meat-offering was *o.*
16:12 A. approached altar and *o.*
1 *Chr.* 29:9 that they *o.* willingly
2 *Chr.* 15:11 Asa *o.* to the Lord
17:16 Amaziah willingly *o.*
*Ezr.* 1:6 that was willingly *o.*
2:68 some of fathers *o.* freely
6:17 *o.* at dedic. of house of God
7:15 freely *o.* to the G. of Israel
10:19 they *o.* a ram of the flock
*Neh.* 11:2 willingly *o.* themselves
12:43 that day th. *o.* great sacri.
*Is.* 57:6 hast *o.* a meat-offering
66:3 as if he *o.* swine's blood
*Jer.* 32:29 have *o.* incense to Ba.
*Ezek.* 20:28 *o.* there th. sacrifices
*Dan.* 11:18 reproach *o.* to cease
*Amos* 5:25 have ye *o.* me sacri.?
*Jon.* 1:16 and *o.* sacrifice to Lord
*Mal.* 1:11 inc. be *o.* to my name
*Acts* 8:18 Simon *o.* them money
15:29 meats *o.* to idols, 21:25
21:26 an offering should be *o.*
1 *Cor.* 8:1 things *o.* to idols, 4, 7,
10; 10:19, 28
*Phil.* 2:17 if I be *o.* on the service
2 *Tim.* 4:6 I am ready to be *o.*
*Heb.* 5:7 he had *o.* up prayers
7:27 when he *o.* up himself
9:7 blood, wh. he *o.* for himself
9 *o.* gifts; 14 *o.* himself to G.
28 C. *o.* to bear sins of many
11:4 by faith Abel *o.* to God
17 Ab. when tried, *o.* up Isaac
*Jam.* 2:21 A. justified when he *o.*

**OFFERETH.**

*Lev.* 6:26 priest that *o.* it for sin
7:18 imputed to him that *o.* it
21:8 he *o.* the bread of thy God
*Ps.* 50:23 *o.* praise glorifieth me
*Is.* 66:3 he that *o.* oblation as if

**OFFERING, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 4:3 Cain brought *o.* unto L.
4 L. had respect to Abel and *o.*
*Ex.* 25:2 bring me *o.* of ev. man
30:13 half shekel be *o.* of Lord
15 *o.* to Lord make atonement
*Lev.* 1:2 bring your *o.* of cattle
14 *o.* of fowls; 2:1 fine flour
2:11 no meat-*o.* made with leav.
3:2 lay his hand on head of *o.* 8
6:20 *o.* of Aaron and sons
7:16 if *o.* be vow, or volunt. *o.*
*Num.* 5:15 *o.* of jeal. *o.* of mem.

OFF

*Num.* 7:10 princes off. *o.* bef. alt.
8:11 offer Levites for an *o.* 21
9:13 *o.* of L. in appointed seas.
16:15 said, Respect not their *o.*
1 *Sam.* 2:29 wher. kick at mi. *o.* ?
3:14 shall not be purged with *o.*
26:19 if Lord have stirred thee up ag. me, let him accept *o.*
1 *K.* 18:29 prophesied till *o.* of evening sacrifice
1 *Chr.* 16:29 *o.* come, *Ps.* 96:8
*Neh.* 10:39 Is. sh. bring *o.* of corn
*Is.* 43:23 nor caus. th. serv. wi. *o.*
53:10 make his soul *o.* for sin
66:20 bring your breth. for an *o.*
*Ezek.* 20:28 provocat. of their *o.*
*Zep.* 3:10 daughter bring my *o.*
*Mal.* 1:10 nor accept *o.* at hand
13 bro. *o.* should I accept this?
2:13 regardeth not *o.* any more
3:3 offer to Lord an *o.* in right.
*Rom.* 15:16 *o.* of Gent. be accept.
*Eph.* 5:2 an *o.* to God for us
*Heb.* 10:5 *o.* thou wouldest not, 8
10 through *o.* of body of Jesus
14 by one *o.* he hath perfected
18 there is no more *o.* for sin

*See* BURNT, DRINK, FREE.

**OFFERING, Participle.**

1 *Sam.* 7:10 as S. was *o.* burnt-o.
2 *Chr.* 8:13 *o.* according to com.
29:29 made end of *o.* the king
30:22 seven days, *o.* peace-off.
35:14 sons of Aa. were busied *o.*
*Ezr.* 7:16 priests *o.* willingly for
*Jer.* 11:17 provoke me *o.* to Baal
*Luke* 23:36 and *o.* him vinegar
*Heb.* 10:11 ev. priest *o.* sacrifices

**Heave-OFFERING.**

*Ex.* 29:27 sanctify the *h.-o.*
*Lev.* 7:14 oblation for a *heave-o.*
*Num.* 15:19 sh. offer up *h.-o.* 20
21 of first dough gi. *h.-o.* to L.
18:24 tithes they offer as a *h.-o.*
28 give the Lord's *h.-o.* to Aa.
31:29 give to Eleazar for *h.-o.*
41 tribute wh. was the L. *h.-o.*

*See* MADE, MAKE, FIRE, BURNT-*offering.*

**Peace-OFFERING.**

*Lev.* 3:1 sacrifice of *p.-o.* 3, 6, 9

**Sin-OFFERING.**

*Ex.* 29:14 the flesh of bullock sh. thou burn, it is a *s.-o.* *Lev.* 4:21, 24; 5:9, 11, 12
30:10 bl. of *s.-o.* of atonements
*Lev.* 4:3 let him bring a young bullock without blemish, for a *s.-o.* 16:3, 27; *Num.* 8:8
25 priest take blood of *s.-o.* 5:9
29 lay hand on head of *s.-o.* 33
32 bri. lamb for *s.-o.* *Num.* 6:14
5:6 lamb or kid of goats for *s.-o.* 9:3; 16:5, 15, 27; 23:19
8 priest shall offer the *s.-o.* fir.
6:25 this is the law of *s.-o.* 7:37
7:7 as *s.-o.* so is trespass, 14:13
9:2 take a young calf for a *s.-o.*
10:16 Moses sought goat of *s.-o.*
17 why have ye not eaten *s.-o.*
12:6 bring turtle-dove for a *s.-o.*
16:25 fat of *s.-o.* shall be burnt
*Num.* 7:16 kid of goats for *s.-o.*
22, 28; 15:24; 28:15; 29:5
2 *Chr.* 29:24 *s.-o.* made for Israel
*Ezr.* 8:35 12 he-goats for *s.-o.*
*Ps.* 40:6 *s.-o.* hast not required
*Ezek.* 43:19 priest bull. for *s.-o.*
25 every day a goat for a *s.-o.*
44:27 sanctuary, shall offer *s.-o.*
29 they shall eat the *sin-o.*
46:20 place wh. priests boil *s.-o.*

**Trespass-OFFERING.**

*Lev.* 5:6 he sh. bring *t.-o.* to L.
15 lambs without ble. for *t.-o.*
6:5 shall give it in day of *t.-o.*
14:12 take one he-lamb for *t.-o.*
21, 24, 25; *Num.* 6:12
1 *Sam.* 6:3 any wise return *t.-o.*
4 what shall be the *t.-o.* ? 8, 17
*Ezek.* 40:39 to slay *t.-o.* 42:13
44:29 eat *t.-o.* and ev. dedicated
46:20 where priests sh. boil *t.-o.*

**Wave-OFFERING.**

*Ex.* 29:24 for a *w.-o.* 26; *Lev.* 7:30; 8:27, 29; 9:21; 10:15; 14:12, 24; 23:20; *Num.* 6:20
27 sanctify breast of *w.-o.*
*Lev.* 23:15 bro. sheaf of *wave-o.*

**Wood-OFFERING.**

*Neh.* 10:34 cast lots for *wood-o.*
13:31 *w.-o.* at times appointed

**OFFERINGS.**

*Lev.* 1:10 if his *o.* be of the flocks

OFF

*Lev.* 2:13 with all thy *o.* shalt offer salt
1 *Sam.* 2:29 fat with chief of *o.*
2 *Sam.* 1:21 let th. be no fie. of *o.*
2 *Chr.* 31:12 people brought in *o.*
35:8 gave priests for passo. *o.* 9
13 holy *o.* sod they in pots
*Neh.* 10:37 first-fruits of *o.* 12:44
*Ps.* 20:3 L. remember all thy *o.*
*Jer.* 41:5 *o.* and incense in hands
*Ezek.* 20:40 there will I requi. *o.*
*Hos.* 8:13 sacrifice flesh for *o.*
*Amos* 5:25 ye off. me *o.* 40 yrs. ?
*Mal.* 3:4 *o.* of Judah be pleasant
8 robbed thee? in tithes and *o.*
*Luke* 21:4 of abund. cast in to *o.*
*Acts* 24:17 to bring alms and *o.*

*See* BURNT, DRINK, FREE.

*Made by* FIRE.

**Heave-OFFERINGS.**

*Num.* 18:8 given charge of *h.-o.*
*Deut.* 12:6 ye shall bring *heave-o.*

**OFFERINGS of the Lord.**

1 *Sam.* 2:17 men abhor. *o. of t. L.*

*See* MEAT.

**Peace-OFFERINGS.**

*Ex.* 24:5 sacrifice *p-o.* of oxen
29:28 a heave-offering of *p.-o*
32:6 people brought *peace-o.*
*Lev.* 4:26 shall burn as fat of *p.-o.*
31, 35; 6:12
7:11 law of sacri. of *p.-o.* 13, 37
17:5 offer them for *p.-o.* 23:19
*Num.* 6:14 lamb *p.-o.* 17 a ram
7:17 sacri. of *p.-o.* two oxen, five lambs, 23, 29, 35, 41; 29:39
10:10 blow over sacrifice of *p.-o.*
*Jos.* 8:31 Joshua sacrificed *p.-o.*
22:23 if offer *p.-o.* let L. requ. it
*Jud.* 20:26 Is. offered *p.-o.* 21:4
1 *Sam.* 10:8 offer *peace-o.* 11:15
2 *Sam.* 6:17 D. offered *p.-o.* 24:25; 1 *Chr.* 21:26
1 *K.* 3:15 Sol. offered *p.-o.* 8:63
9:25 thrice a year S. offer. *p.-o.*
2 *Chr.* 31:2 appo. priests for *p.-o.*
33:16 Manasseh offered *p.-o.*
*Prov.* 7:14 I have *p.-o.* with me
*Ezek.* 45:15 *p.-o.* to make rec. 17
46:2 priest prepare his *p.-o.* and
12 prince prep. voluntary *p.-o.*
*Amos* 5:22 not regard *p.-o.* of fat

**Sin-OFFERINGS.**

*Neh.* 10:33 *sin-o.* to make atone.

**Thank-OFFERINGS.**

2 *Chr.* 29:31 bring *t.-o.* to house
33:16 altar, and sacrificed *t.-o.*

**Wave-OFFERINGS.**

*Num.* 18:11 *w.-o.* I have given

**Wine-OFFERINGS.**

*Hos.* 9:4 not off. *w.-o.* pleas. to G.

**OFFICE.**

*Gen.* 41:13 me he restored to *o.*
*Ex.* 1:16 wh. ye do *o.* of midwife
1 *Chr.* 6:32 they waited on th. *o.*
9:22 David did ordain in set *o.*
2 *Chr.* 24:11 chest bro. to king's *o.*
31:18 in th. set *o.* they sancti.
*Neh.* 13:13 their *o.* was to distri.
*Ps.* 109:8 let another take his *o.*
*Ezek.* 44:13 sh. not do *o.* of priest
*Rom.* 11:13 I magnify my *o.*
12:4 all mem. have not same *o.*
1 *Tim.* 3:1 if a man desire *o.*
10 let them use *o.* of deacon, 13
*Heb.* 7:5 receive *o.* of priesthood

**Priest's OFFICE.**

*Ex.* 28:1 minister to me in the *p.'s o.* 3, 4, 41; 29:1, 44; 30:30; 35:19; 40:13, 15; *Lev.* 7:35; 16:32; *Num.* 3:3
29:9 *p.'s o.* shall be theirs
31:10 minister in *p.'s o.* 39:41
*Num.* 3:4 Itha. minis. in *p.'s o.*
18:7 thou and sons keep *p.'s o.*
*Deut.* 10:6 Elea. min. in *p.'s o.*
1 *Chr.* 6:10 Aza. executed *p.'s o.*
2 *Chr.* 11:14 cast th. off fr. *p.'s o.*
*Luke* 1:8 Zacharias exec. *p.'s o.*

**OFFICER.**

*Gen.* 37:36 Poti. *o.* of Phar. 39:1
*Jud.* 9:28 is not Zebul his *o.* ?
1 *K.* 4:5 Zabud was principal *o.*
19 Geber was only *o.* in land
22:9 Ahab called an *o.* and said
2 *K.* 8:6 king appointed *o.*
25:19 Nebuzaradan took *o.*
*Mat.* 5:25 deliv. thee to *o.* and *o.*
cast into prison, 12:58

**OFFICERS.**

*Gen.* 40:2 Pha. wroth with two *o.*
41:34 let P. appoint *o.* over land
*Ex.* 5:15 *o.* of Israel cried to Ph.

OIL

*Ex.* 5:19 *o.* did see th. we. in ev.
*Num.* 11:16 gather unto me the *o. Deut.* 31:28
*Deut.* 1:15 made th. *o.* am. tribes
16:18 judges and *o.* sh. th. make
20:5 *o.* shall speak to people, 8
1 *Sam.* 8:15 viney. give to his *o.*
1 *K.* 4:5 Azariah over the *o.*
7 Solomon had 12 *o.* over Isr.
2 *K.* 11:15 Jehoiada comman. *o.*
18 appointed *o.* over the house,
2 *Chr.* 23:18
24:12 Jehoia. went out with *o.*
15 *o.* and mighty car. he away
1 *Chr.* 23:4 6,000 were *o.* and jud.
26:29 Chenaniah and sons for *o.*
2 *Chr.* 8:10 Solomon's *o.* 250 bare
19:11 Levites shall be *o.* bef. y.
*Est.* 9:3 *o.* of kings helped Jews
*Is.* 60:17 I will make th. *o.* peace
*Jer.* 29:26 be *o.* in house of Lord
*John* 7:32 priests sent *o.* to take
46 *o.* answ. Never man spake
18:3 Judas having received *o.*
12 *o.* took Je. 22 *o.* struck Jes.
*Acts* 5:22 the *o.* found them not

**OFFICES.**

1 *Sam.* 2:36 put me into prie. *o.*
1 *Chr.* 24:3 dis. priests acc. to *o.*
2 *Chr.* 7:6 priests waited on th. *o.*
*Neh.* 13:14 not good deeds for *o.*

**OFFSCOURING.**

*Lam.* 3:45 hast made us as *o.*
1 *Cor.* 4:13 *o.* of all things

**OFFSPRING.**

*Job* 5:25 thy *o.* as grass of earth
21:8 *o.* is estab. bef. their eyes
27:14 *o.* not satisfied with bread
31:8 let my *o.* be rooted out
*Is.* 22:24 sh. hang on him, the *o.*
44:3 pour blessing on thine *o.*
48:19 *o.* of bowels like gravel
61:9 their *o.* shall be known
65:23 seed of the blessed, and *o.*
*Acts* 17:28 we are also his *o.* 29
*Rev.* 22:16 I am the *o.* of David

**OFT.**

2 *K.* 4:8 as *o.* as he passed by
*Mat.* 9:14 w. do we and P. fast *o.* ?
17:15 oftimes he fall, into fire, and *o.* into water, *Mark* 9:22
18:21 how *o.* sh. my broth. sin?
*Mark* 7:3 exc. th. wash *o.* eat not
1 *Cor.* 11:25 as *o.* as ye drink
2 *Cor.* 11:23 prisons, in deaths *o.*

**OFTEN, ER.**

*Prov.* 29:1 that being *o.* reproved
*Mal.* 3:16 feared the L. spake *o.*
*Mark* 5:4 *o.* bound with fetters
*Luke* 5:33 why do dis. of J. f. *o.* ?
*Acts* 24:26 Felix sent for him *o.*
1 *Cor.* 11:26 as *o.* as ye eat bread
2 *Cor.* 11:26 in journeyings *o.*
27 I have been in watchings *o.*
1 *Tim.* 5:23 use wine for *o.* infir.
*Heb.* 9:25 nor yet offer himself *o.*
26 he must *o.* have suffered
*Rev.* 11:6 smite earth as *o.* as wi.

**OFTENTIMES.**

*Job* 33:29 th. things work. G. *o.*
*Ec.* 7:22 *o.* thy heart knoweth
*Luke* 8:29 *o.* it had caught him
*John* 18:2 Je. *o.* resorted thither
*Rom.* 1:13 *o.* I purposed to come
2 *Cor.* 8:22 have *o.* proved dilig.
*Heb.* 10:11 *o.* off. same sacrifices

**OG.**

*Deut.* 31:4 as he did to O.
*Jos.* 2:10 you did to O. 13:31
1 *K.* 4:19 was in the count. of O.

**OIL.**

*Gen.* 28:18 Jacob poured *o.* on the top of it, 35:14
*Ex.* 25:6 take *o.* for the light, 35:14; 39:37
29:2 cakes tempered with *o.* 40
30:25 make it *o.* for holy ointm.
*Lev.* 2:1 shall pour *o.* upon it, 6
4 cakes of fine flour mingled with *o.* 5; 14:10, 21; 23:13; *Num.* 6:15; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79; 8:8; 28:13; 29:3, 9, 14
15 thy meat-offering, put *o.* upon it, 6:21
16 priest shall burn part of *o.*
5:11 he shall put no *o.* upon it, *Num.* 5:15
7:10 meat-offering mingled with *o.* 9:4; 14:10
12 mingled with *o.* *Num.* 6:15
14:16 priest dip right finger in *o.*
17 rest of *o.* in his hand, 18, 29
*Num.* 11:8 as the taste of fresh *o.*
23:12 *o.* for bullock, *o.* for ram

OIN

*Deut.* 28:40 sh. not anoint thys.
wi. *o.* 2 *Sam.* 14:2; *Mic.* 6:15
32:13 suck *o.* out of rock
33:24 let Asher dip his foot in *o.*
1 *Sam.* 10:1 Sa. took a vial of *o.*
16:1 fill thy horn with *o.* 13
1 *K.* 1:39 Z. took horn of *o.*
5:11 gave Hir. 20 measures of *o.*
17:12 *o.* in cr. 14 nor cr. of *o.* 16
2 *K.* 4:2 nothing in house save *o.*
6 *o.* stayed; 7 go sell the *o.*
9:1 take this box of *o.* to Ra. 3
6 he poured the *o.* on his head
1 *Chr.* 27:28 over the cellars of *o.*
*Ezr.* 3:7 *o.* to them of Zidon
*Est.* 2:12 with *o.* of myrrh
*Job* 24:11 *o.* within their walls
29:6 poured me out rivers of *o.*
*Ps.* 23:5 anoint my head with *o.*
55:21 words were softer than *o.*
104:15 *o.* to make face to shine
109:118 come like *o.* into bones
141:5 be a kindness, an excel. *o.*
*Prov.* 5:3 mouth smoother th. *o.*
21:20 *o.* in dwelling of the wise
*Is.* 61:3 give *o.* of joy for mourn.
*Jer.* 41:8 we have treasures of *o.*
*Ezek.* 16:13 thou didst eat *o.* 19
18 set mine *o.* and incense
27:17 Ju. traded in honey and *o.*
32:14 cause rivers to run like *o.*
45:14 ordinance of *o.* bath of *o.*
24 a hin of *o.* for an ephah
*Hos.* 2:5 lovers that give me *o.*
12:1 *o.* is carried into Egypt
*Mic.* 6:7 with 10,000 rivers of *o.* ?
*Zec.* 4:12 empty the golden *o.*
*Mat.* 25:3 the foolish took no *o.*
4 wise took *o.* 8 give us yo. *o.*
*Luke* 7:46 with *o.* didst not ano.
16:6 a hundred measures of *o.*

*See* ANOINTED, ANOINTING, BEATEN, LOG.

**OIL, *with* wine.**

*Num.* 18:12 best of *o.* and *w.* oil.
*Deut.* 7:13 L. will bless *w.* and *o.*
11:14 mayest gather *w.* and *o.*
12:17 not eat the tithe of thy *w.* and *o.* 14:23
18:4 first-fr. *w.* and *o.* 2 *Chr.* 31:5
28:51 leave th. ei. *w.* or *o.*
1 *Chr.* 9:29 oversee the *w.* and *o.*
12:40 were nigh bro. *w.* and *o.*
2 *Chr.* 2:10 baths *w.* and *o.* 15
41:11 Rehob. put in *o.* and *w.*
35:28 H. storehou. for *w.* and *o.*
*Ezr.* 6:9 give *w.* *o.* according
7:22 100 baths *w.* 100 baths *o.*
*Neh.* 5:11 restore *wine* and *o.*
10:37 first-fruits of *w.* and *o.*
39 offer. of corn, new *w.* and *o.*
13:5 tithes of corn, *w.* and *o.* 12
*Prov.* 21:17 loveth *wine* and *o.*
*Jer.* 31:12 flow to L. for *w.* and *o.*
40:10 gather ye *w.* fruits and *o.*
*Hag.* 1:11 drought on *w.* and *o.*
2:12 *w.* or *o.* shall it be holy?
*Luke* 10:34 pouring in *o.* and *w.*
*Rev.* 6:6 see hurt not *w.* and *o.*
18:13 no man buy. th. *w.* and *o.*

**OILED.**

*Ex.* 29:23 one cake of *o.* bread, *Lev.* 8:26

**OIL-OLIVE.**

*Ex.* 27:20 *o.-o.* beaten for light
30:24 take thou of *o.-o.* a hin
*Lev.* 24:2 br. unto thee pure *o.-o.*
*Deut.* 8:8 land of *o.-o.* 2 *K.* 18:32

**OIL-TREE.**

*Is.* 41:19 plant in wild. the *o.-t.*

**OINTMENT.**

*Ex.* 30:25 make oil of holy *o.*
2 *K.* 20:13 Hezek. showed them precious *o.* *Is.* 39:2
1 *Chr.* 9:30 the prie. made the *o.*
*Job* 41:31 maketh sea boil like *o.*
*Ps.* 133:2 it is like precious *o.*
*Prov.* 27:9 *o.* and perfu. rej. hea.
16 *o.* of right hand bewrayeth
*Ec.* 7:1 good name bet. than *o.*
9:8 and let thy head lack no *o.*
10:1 dead flies cause *o.* to stink
*Cant.* 1:3 name is as *o.* poured
*Is.* 1:6 nor mollified with *o.*
57:9 wentest to king with *o.*
*Mat.* 26:7 box of precious *o.*
*Mark* 14:3; *Luke* 7:37
9 *o.* might been sold, *John* 12:5
12 hath poured *o.* on my body
*Mark* 14:4 why this waste of *o.* ?
*Luke* 7:38 anoin. feet with *o.* 46
*John* 11:2 M. anoin. the L. wi. *o*
12:3 Mary took pound of *o.* house was filled with odor of the *o.*

OLD

**OINTMENTS.**

*Cant.* 1:3 because of thy good *o.*
4:10 smell of thine *o.* is better
*Amos* 6:6 anoi. them. wi. chief *o.*
*Luke* 23:56 prepared spices and *o.*
*Rev.* 18:13 no man buyeth th. *o.*

**OLD.**

*Gen.* 17:12 he th. is eight days *o.*
17 a child to him 100 years *o.*
19:4 comp. house, *o.* and young
*Deut.* 8:4 thy raiment waxed not *o.* 29:5; *Neh.* 9:21
28:50 not regard the person of *o.*
*Jos.* 5.11 did eat *o.* corn, 12
9:4 took *o.* sacks; 5 *o.* shoes 13
13:1 Jos. was *o.* in years, 23:1, 2
14:7 forty years *o.* was I
*Ruth* 1:12 too *o.* to have a husb.
1 *Sam.* 2:22 now Eli was very *o.*
1 *K.* 1:1 now king David was *o.* 15; 1 *Chr.* 23:1
11:4 when S. was *o.* wives turn.
13:11 dwelt *o.* proph. in Beth-el
2 *K.* 4:14 and her husband is *o.*
*Est.* 3:13 dest. J. *o.* and young
*Job* 21:7 wicked live, become *o.*?
32:6 I am young, ye are very *o.*
*Ps.* 32:3 my bones waxed *o.*
37:25 have been young, now *o.*
71:18 now when I am *o.* O God
*Prov.* 22:6 wh. *o.* will not depart
23:10 removed not *o.* land-mark
22 desp. not. moth. when *o.*
*Ec.* 4:13 wise child th. *o.* king
*Cant.* 7:13 pleas. frui. new and *o.*
*Is.* 15:5 heifer 3 ye. *o.* *Jer.* 48:34
20:4 captives, young and *o.*
50:9 they shall wax *o.* as garm.
58:12 build *o.* waste places, 61:4
65:20 child sh. die 100 years *o.* but sinner being 100 years *o.*
*Jer.* 6:16 see and ask for *o.* paths
38:11 took *o.* clouts, *o.* rags, 12
51:22 I will break young and *o.*
*Lam.* 2:21 young and *o.* lie grou.
3:4 flesh and skin he made *o.*
*Ezek.* 9:6 slay utterly *o.* and you.
23:43 that was *o.* in adulteries
25:15 vengean. to destroy for *o.*
36:11 will settle your *o.* estates
*Mic.* 6:6 with calv. of a year *o.*?
*Mat.* 2:16 H. slew chil. two ye. *o.*
9:16 new cloth to an *o.* garment
17 new wine in *o.* bot. *Mark* 2:21, 22; *Luke* 5:36, 37
13:52 bringeth treas. new and *o.*
*Luke* 2:42 J. 12 years *o.* went to
5:39 saith, The *o.* wine is better
9:8 one of *o.* prophets is risen
*John* 3:4 man be born when *o.*?
8:57 art not yet fifty years *o.*?
21:18 when thou shalt be *o.*
*Acts* 4:22 was above 40 years *o.*
21:16 brou. Mnason *o.* disciple
1 *Cor.* 5:7 purge out the *o.* leaven
8 keep feast, not wi. *o.* leaven
2 *Cor.* 3:14 read of *o.* testament
5:17 *o.* things are passed away
1 *Tim.* 4:7 refuse *o.* wives' fables
5:9 not taken under 60 years *o.*
*Heb.* 8:13 he hath made first *o.* what wax. *o.* is ready to van.
2 *Pet.* 1:9 purged from his *o.* sins
2:5 if God spared not *o.* world
1 *John* 2:7 *o.* commandm. is word
*Rev.* 12:9 *o.* serpent the devil
20:2 hold on dragon that *o.* ser.

**OLD age.**

*Gen.* 15:15 buried in a good *o. a.*
21:2 Abra. a son of his *o. age*, 7
25:8 Abra. died in a good *o. age*
37:3 Jo. son of his *o. age*, 44:20
*Jud.* 8:32 Gid. died in good *o. a.*
*Ruth* 4:15 nourisher in th. *o. a.*
1 *K.* 15:23 Asa in *o. a.* diseased
1 *Chr.* 29:28 D. died in good *o. a.*
*Job* 30:2 in whom *o. age* perish.
*Ps.* 71:9 cast not off in *o. age*
92:14 bring forth fruit in *o. age*
*Is.* 46:4 even to your *o. a.* I am
*Luke* 1:36 conceived son in *o. a.*

*Days of* OLD. *See of* OLD.
OLD *gate. See* GATE.

**OLD man.**

*Gen.* 25:8 Abra. died an *o. man*
43:27 *o. man* of whom ye spake
44:20 we have a father, an *o. m.*
*Lev.* 19:32 honor face of *o. man*
*Jud.* 19:16 came an *o. m.* fr. wor.
1 *Sam.* 2:31 not *o. m.* in hou. 32
4:18 Eli *o. man*; 17:12 J. *o. man*
28:14 *o. m.* cometh up, covered
2 *Chr.* 36:17 no compas. on *o. m.*
*Is.* 65:20 *o. m.* that hath not
*Luke* 1:18 I am an *o. man*
*Rom.* 6:6 our *o. man* is crucified

OLI

*Eph.* 4:22 off *o. m.* wh. is corrupt
*Col.* 3:9 put off *o. m.* with deeds

**OLD men.**

1 *K.* 12:6 consulted with *o. m.*
8 forsook counsel of *o. men*, 13; 2 *Chr.* 10:6, 8, 13
*Ps.* 148:12 *o. m.* praise the Lord
*Prov.* 17:6 child. crown of *o. m.*
20:29 beauty of *o. m.* gray head
*Jer.* 31:13 rej. young *men* and *o.*
*Joel* 1:2 hear this ye *o. men*
2:28 *o. m.* sh. dream, *Acts* 2:17
*Zec.* 8:4 *o. m.* dwell in streets

**Of OLD.**

*Gen.* 6:4 *of o.* men of renown
*Neh.* 12:46 *of o.* chief of singers
*Job* 20:4 kno. thou not this *of o.*
*Ps.* 25:6 tender me. ha. been *of o.*
44:1 work didst in times *of o.*
68:33 heavens which were *of o.*
74:2 which hast purchased *of o.*
12 for God is my king *of o.*
77:5 I considered the days *of o.*
11 will rem. thy wonders *of o.*
78:2 utter dark sayings *of o.*
93:2 throne is established *of o.*
102:25 *of o.* hast laid foundation
119:52 remembered judgm. *of o.*
152 testimonies I have k. *of o.*
143:5 I rem. days *of o.* *Is.* 63:11
*Prov.* 8:22 before his works *of o.*
*Is.* 25:1 thy counsels *of o.* are
30:33 Tophet is ordained *of o.*
46:9 remem. former things *of o.*
51:9 awake as in genera. *of o.*
57:11 I held peace *of o.*?
63:9 carried them all days *of o.*
*Jer.* 28:8 bef. me and thee *of o.*
31:3 L. hath appeared *of o.*
46:26 inhabited as in days *of o.*
*Lam.* 1:7 she had in days *of o.*
2:17 commanded in days *of o.*
3:6 as they that be dead *of o.*
5:21 L. renew our days as *of o.*
*Ezek.* 26:20 places desolate *of o.*
*Amos* 9:11 as in days *of o.*
*Mic.* 5:2 goings have been f. *of o.*
7:14 feed in Ba. as in days *of o.*
20 sw. to fath. from days *of o.*
*Nah.* 2:8 Nineveh is *of o.* like a
*Mal.* 3:4 the L. as in days *of o.*
2 *Pet.* 3:5 the heavens were *of o.*
*Jude* 4 were *of o.* ordained

**OLD time.**

*Deut.* 2:20 giants dw. th. in *o. t.*
*Jos.* 24:2 dw. on oth. side in *o. t.*
2 *Sam.* 20:18 to speak in *o. t.*
*Ezr.* 4:15 moved sedition of *o. t.*
*Jer.* 2:20 of *o. t.* I have broken
*Ezek.* 26:20 down wi. peo. of *o. t.*
*Mat.* 5:21 by them of *o. t.* 27, 33
*Acts* 15:21 Mo. of *o. time* hath in
1 *Pet.* 3:5 in *o. t.* women adorned
2 *Pet.* 1:21 came not in *o. t.*

*See* WAX.

**OLD way.**

*Job* 22:15 *o. w.* wh. wicked men

**OLDNESS.**

*Rom.* 7:6 not serve in *o.* of letter

**OLIVE.**

*Gen.* 8:11 in mouth was *o.* leaf
*Deut.* 28:40 thine *o.* cast fruit
*Neh.* 8:15 and fetch *o.* branches
*Job* 15:33 cast off his flowers as *o.*
*Ps.* 128:3 children like *o.* plants
*Hab.* 3:17 althou. labor of *o.* fail
*Zec.* 4:12 these two *o.* branches
*Jam.* 3:12 fig-tree bear *o.* berries?

*See* OIL.

**OLIVES.**

*Jud.* 15:5 bu. vineyards and *o.*
*Mic.* 6:15 shalt tread the *o.* but

*See* MOUNT.

**OLIVET.**

2 *Sam.* 15:30 ascent to mount O.
*Acts* 1:12 from mount called O.

**OLIVE-TREE.**

*Deut.* 24:20 beatest thine *o.-t.*
*Jud.* 9:8 they said to the *o.-t.*
1 *K.* 6:23 two cherubim of *o.-t.*
31 two doors were of *o.-t.* 32
33 made for door-posts of *o.-t.*
*Ps.* 52:8 like a green *o.-t.*
*Is.* 17:6 shaking of *o.-t.* 24:13
*Jer.* 11:16 name a green *o.-t.*
*Hos.* 14:6 beauty be as the *o.-t.*
*Hag.* 2:19 *o.-t.* hath not brought
*Rom.* 11:17 the fatness of *o.-t.*
24 graffed in a good *o.-t.*

**OLIVE-TREES.**

*Deut.* 6:11 *o.-t.* thou plantest not
28:40 thou shalt have *o.-t.* but
1 *Chr.* 27:28 over *o.-t.* Baal-hanan

ONE

*Amos* 4:9 *o.-t.* increa. worm dev.
*Zec.* 4:3 two *o.-t.* by it on right
*Rev.* 11:4 the two *o.-t.* standing

**Wild OLIVE-TREE.**

*Rom.* 11:17 thou being *wild o.-t.*

**OLIVE-YARD, S.**

*Ex.* 23:11 thus do wi. thy *o.-y.*
*Jos.* 24:13 of vineyards and *o.-y.* ye planted not, *Neh.* 9:25
1 *Sam.* 8:14 king take your *o.-y.*
2 *K.* 5:26 recei. money and *o.-y.*
*Neh.* 5:11 resto. to th. their *o.-y.*

OLYMPAS. *Rom.* 16:15
OMEGA. *Rev.* 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13

**OMITTED.**

*Mat.* 23:23 *o.* matters of the law

**OMNIPOTENT.**

*Rev.* 19:6 Lord God *o.* reigneth

**OMRI.**

1 *K.* 16:16 ma. O. king, 21, 25, 30
2 *K.* 8:26 daugh. of O. 2 *Chr.* 22:2
*Mic.* 6:16 statutes of O. are kept

ON. *Gen.* 41:45, 50; 46:10; *Num.* 16:1

**ONAN.**

*Gen.* 38:4 called his name O. 9
46:12 of Ju. Er, O. *Num.* 26:19

**ONCE.**

*Gen.* 18:32 will speak but this *o.*
*Ex.* 10:17 forgive only this *o.*
30:10 atonement of incense *o.* a ye. *Lev.* 16:34; *Heb.* 9:7, 12
*Jos.* 6:3 go round city *o.* 11, 14
*Jud.* 6:39 I will spe. but this *o.*
2 *K.* 6:10 saved himself not *o.*
*Neh.* 13:20 lodged without Jer. *o.*
*Job* 33:14 God speak. *o.* yea twi.
40:5 *o.* have I spoken, but
*Ps.* 62:11 God hath spoken *o.*
89:35 *o.* have I sworn
*Prov.* 28:18 perv. shall fall at *o.*
*Is.* 42:14 destroy and dev. at *o.*
66:8 or sh. a nati. be born at *o.*
*Jer.* 10:18 sling out inhabit. at *o.*
13:27 clean, wh. shall it *o.* be?
16:21 I will this *o.* cause them
*Hag.* 2:6 *o.* it is a little while, *Heb.* 12:26
*Luke* 23:18 they cried all at *o.*
*Rom.* 6:10 he died unto sin *o.*
7:9 I was alive without law *o.*
1 *Cor.* 15:6 seen of 500 bret. at *o.*
2 *Cor.* 11:25 thr. beaten, *o.* ston.
*Gal.* 1:23 prea. faith he *o.* destr.
*Eph.* 5:3 let it not be *o.* named
*Phil.* 4:16 ye sent *o.* and again
1 *Thes.* 2:18 would have come *o.*
*Heb.* 7:27 for this he did *o.* when
9:26 but now *o.* in end of world
27 appointed to men *o.* to die
28 *o.* offered to bear sins, 10:10
10:2 the worshippers *o.* purged
12:27 yet *o.* more, signifieth
1 *Pet.* 3:18 Ch. suffered *o.* for sins
20 *o.* long-suffering of God
*Jude* 3 contend for faith *o.* deliv.
5 though ye *o.* knew this.

**ONE.**

*Gen.* 2:24 shall be *o.* flesh, *Mat.* 19:5; *Mark* 10:8; 1 *Cor.* 6:16
27:38 hast thou but *o.* blessing?
42:13 with father, *o.* is not, 32
44:28 the *o.* went out from me
*Ex.* 11:1 I will bring *o.* plague
12:46 in *o.* sh. it be eaten
49 *o.* law to him is home-born *Lev.* 24:22; *Num.* 15:16, 29
23:29 not drive th. out in *o.* ye.
*Num.* 16:15 take *o.* as from them
36:8 of tribe shall be wife to *o.*
*Deut.* 4:42 fleeing to *o.* of these cities, 19:5, 11
32:30 should *o.* chase a thousa.
*Jud.* 9:2 bet. that *o.* reign over?
21:8 what *o.* is there of tribes
1 *Sam.* 18:21 son-in-law in *o.* of
2 *Sam.* 7:23 wh. *o.* nat. like peo.?
19:7 will not tarry *o.* with thee
1 *K.* 1:48 given me *o.* to sit on
*Job* 9:3 answer him *o.* of a thou.
21:23 *o.* dieth in full strength
23:13 *o.* mind, who turn him?
33:23 interpreter *o.* am. thous.
*Ps.* 49:16 not afr. when *o.* is rich
89:19 help on *o.* that is mighty
*Ec.* 3:20 all go unto *o.* place, 6:6
4:9 two are better than *o.*
11 how can *o.* be warm alone?
12 if *o.* prevail against him
7:27 counting *o.* by *o.* to find
*Cant.* 6:9 my undefiled is but *o.*
*Is.* 23:15 acc. to days of *o.* king
27:12 shall be gathered *o.* by *o.*
30:17 *o.* thou. flee at reb. of *o.*

ONL

*Is.* 34:16 no *o.* of these shall fail
41:25 raised up *o.* from north
44:5 *o.* shall say, I am Lord's
45:24 *o.* say, In L. have I right.
*Dan.* 7:13 *o.* like Son, 10:16, 18
*Amos.* 4:8 wandered to *o.* city
6:9 remain ten men in *o.* house
*Zec.* 3:9 on *o.* stone be seven eyes
14:9 *o.* Lord, and his name *o.*
*Mal.* 2:15 make *o.*? wheref. *o.*?
*Mat.* 5:18 *o.* jot or *o.* tit. not pass
17:4 thr. tabernacles, *o.* for thee, *o.* for Mo. and *o.* for Elias, *Mark* 9:5; *Luke* 9:33
18:16 take with thee *o.* or two.
19:17 none good but *o.* *Mark* 10:18; *Luke* 18:19
25:45 ye did it not to *o.* of least
*Mark* 14:19 say *o.* by *o.* is it I?
*Luke* 7:8 to *o.* go, and he goeth
16:30 if *o.* went from dead, 31
17:22 to see *o.* of the days of S.
*John* 10:30 I and my Fa. are *o.*
17:11 be *o.* as we are, 21, 22
*Acts* 17:7 another king, *o.* Jesus
*Eph.* 2:14 both *o.* 15 *o.* new m.
4:5 *o.* faith, *o.* L. *o.* bapt. 6 *o.* G.
1 *John* 5:7 three *o.* 8 agree in *o.*

*See* ACCORD, ANOTHER, MAN, GOD.

**As ONE.**

*Gen.* 3:22 behold, man is *as o.*
*Ec.* 3:19 *as o.* dieth, so dieth
*Cant.* 1:7 be *as o.* turneth aside?

*See* DAY, HEART, EVERY.

**Is ONE.**

*Gen.* 11:6 peo. *is o.* 41:25 drea. 26
*Deut.* 6:4 the Lord our God *is o.* L. *Mark* 12:29
*Gal.* 3:20 med. of one, but G. *is o.*

*See* LITTLE, MAN.

**Not ONE.**

*Gen.* 24:41 if they give *n.* thee *o.*
*Ex.* 8:31 remained *not o.* 10:19
12:30 not house wh. *not o.* dead
*Deut.* 2:36 *not o.* city too strong
2 *Sam.* 13:30 is *n. o.* of them left
*Rom.* 3:10 is none right. *not o.*

*See* MIGHTY.

**ONE,** *with* **other.**

*Gen.* 13:11 separated, *o.* from *o.*
*Ex.* 14:20 *o.* came not near *o.*
17:12 stayed han. *o.* side, and *o.*
*Deut.* 4:32 *o.* side of heav. to *o.*
13:7 *o.* end of earth to *o.* 28:64
*Jud.* 16:29 hold of *o.* pill. and *o.*
1 *K.* 3:23 *o.* sai. This my son, *o.*
25 give half to *o.* and half to *o.*
*Ec.* 3:19 as *o.* dieth, so dieth *o.*
7:14 God hath set the *o.* over *o.*
*Mat.* 6:24 hate the *o.* and love the *other*, or hold to the *o.* and despise the *o.* *Luke* 16:13
24:40 *o.* taken, the *other* left, 41; *Luke* 17:34, 35, 36
*Luke* 6:29 if sm. on *o.* che. off *o.*
*Gal.* 5:17 are contrary, *o.* to *oth.*
*Rev.* 17:10 *o.* is, *oth.* is not come

*See* PEOPLE.

**There is ONE.**

*Ec.* 4:8 *th. is one* alone, not seco.
*Mark* 12:32 the truth; *th. is o.* G.
1 *Tim.* 2:5; *Jam.* 2:19

**ONE of them.**

*Ex.* 14:28 remained not *o. of th.*
*Mat.* 26:73 surely thou art *o. of t.*
*Mark* 14:69, 70
*John* 6:7 ev. *o. of t.* take a little

**ONE thing.**

*Job* 9:22 this is *o. t.* theref. I said
*Mat.* 21:24 I will ask you *o. thi.*
*Luke* 6:9; 20:3
*Mark* 10:21 *o. t.* lack. *Luke* 18:22
*Luke* 10:42 *o. thing* is needful
*Acts* 19:32 some cried *o. t.* 21:34
*Phil.* 3:13 but this *o. thing* I do

**Wicked ONE.**

*Mat.* 13:19 then cometh *w. o.*
38 tares are children of *w. o.*
1 *John* 2:13 overcome *w. o.* 14
3:12 not as C. who was of *w. o.*
5:18 *w. o.* toucheth him not

**ONESIMUS.**

*Col.* 4:9 O. a faithful brother
*Philem.* 10 beseech for my son O.

**ONESIPHORUS.**

2 *Tim.* 1:16 mercy to house of O.
4:19 salute the household of O.

**ONLY.**

*Gen.* 19:8 *o.* to these men do no.
22:2 take now thine *o.* son, Isa.
12 not withheld thine *o.* son, 16
2 *K.* 19:19 L. even thou *o.* *Is.* 37:20

OPE

*Job* 34:29 ag. nation, or man *o.*
*Ps.* 51:4 ag. thee *o.* have I sinned
*Cant.* 6:9 she is *o.* one of mother
*Luke* 7:12 dead man, *o.* son of m.
8:42 one *o.* dau. 9:38 *o.* child
*Rom.* 5:3 and not *o.* so, 11
8:23 not *o.* they, but ourselves
16:27 to God *o.* wise, be glory,
1 *Tim.* 1:17; *Jude* 25
1 *Cor.* 7:39 *o.* in the Lord
2 *Tim.* 4:8 not to me *o.* but to all

*See* BEGOTTEN.

**ONIONS.**

*Num* 11:5 remem. *o.* and garlic

**ONWARD.**

*Ex.* 40:36 cloud up, Is. went *o.*

**ONYCHA.**

*Ex.* 30:34 take the spices, *o*

**ONYX.**

*Ex.* 28:20 4th row an *o.* 39:13
*Job* 28:16 wisdom not val. wi. *o.*
*Ezek.* 23:13 *o.* was thy covering

*See* STONES.

**OPEN, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 1:20 fowl fly in *o.* firma,
33:14 Tamar sat in *o.* place
*Num.* 19:15 ev. *o.* vessel is uncl.
24:3 man whose eyes are *o.* 4, 15
1 *Sam.* 3:1 word of L. no *o.* visi.
1 *K.* 6:18 cedar carved with *o.* flowers, 29:32, 35
8:29 eyes be *o.* tow. this house, 52; 2 *Chr.* 6:20, 40; 7:15
*Neh.* 1:6 let thine eyes be *o.*
6:5 Sanb. wi. *o.* letter sent serv.
*Job* 34:26 wicked men in *o.* sight
*Ps.* 5:9 their throat is an *o.* sepulchre, *Rom.* 3:13
34:15 his ears are *o.* to their cry
*Prov.* 13:16 fool lay, *o.* his folly
27:5 *o.* rebuke bet. th. secret lo.
*Is.* 9:12 devour Is. with *o.* mouth
24:18 window from on high *o.*
60:11 thy gates sh. be *o.* contin.
*Jer.* 5:16 quiver is an *o.* sepulch.
32:11 what was sealed and *o.*
19 th. eyes *o.* on ways of men
*Ezek.* 37:2 many bones in *o.* val.
*Dan.* 6:10 windows *o.* in chamb.
*Neh.* 3:13 gates of land wide *o*
*John* 1:51 ye shall see heaven *o.*
*Acts* 16:27 prison doors *o.* drew
19:38 law *o.* there are deputies
2 *Cor.* 3:18 we, wi. *o.* face behol.
6:11 our mouth is *o.* to you, our
1 *Tim.* 5:24 some men's sins *o.*
*Heb.* 6:6 put him to *o.* shame
1 *Pet.* 3:12 ears are *o.* to prayers
*Rev.* 3:8 set bef. thee an *o.* door
10:2 had in his hand a book *o.* 8

*See* FIELD, FIELDS.

**OPEN, Verb.**

*Ex.* 21:33 if a man shall *o.* a pit
*Num.* 8:16 inst. of such as *o.* wo.
16:30 if earth *o.* mouth and swa.
*Deut.* 15:8 thou shalt *o.* hand, 11
20:11 make ans. of peace and *o.*
28:12 L. sh. *o.* to thee his treas.
2 *K.* 9:3 then *o.* door, and flee
13:17 *o.* the window eastward
*Job* 11:5 O that G. wo. *o.* his lips
32:20 I will *o.* my lips and ans.
35:16 doth Job *o.* mouth in vain
41:14 who can *o.* doors of face?
*Ps.* 49:4 *o.* my dark saying
78:2 I will *o.* mouth in parable
81:10 *o.* thy mouth I will fill it
118:19 *o.* to me gates of righte.
*Prov.* 31:8 *o.* thy mouth for du.
9 *o.* thy mouth, judge righte.
*Cant.* 5:2 *o.* to me, my sister
5 I rose up to *o.* to my beloved
*Is.* 22:22 *o.* none shut, sh. none *o.*
26:2 *o.* gates, righte. may enter
28:24 do. he *o.* clods of ground?
41:18 *o.* rivers in high places
42:7 *o.* blind eyes, bring out pr.
45:1 to *o.* before him the gates
8 let earth *o.* bring forth salv.
*Jer.* 13:19 cities shut up, none *o.*
50:26 *o.* her storehouses, cast h.
*Ezek.* 2:8 *o.* thy mouth and eat
3:27 when I speak I will *o.* thy
16:63 conf. and never *o.* mouth
21:22 to *o.* mouth in slaughter
25:9 I will *o.* side of M. fr. cities
27:12 I will *o.* your graves
46:12 one shall *o.* gate tow. east
*Zec.* 11:1 *o.* thy doors, O Leban.
*Mal.* 3:10 if I will not *o.* heaven
*Mat.* 13:35 *o.* mouth in parables
25:11 Lord, *o.* to us, *Luke* 13:25
*Luke* 12:36 when knock, may *o.*
*Acts* 18:14 P. was about to *o.* mo,
*Eph.* 6:19 that I may *o.* mouth

OPE

*Col.* 4:3 G. would *o.* door of utte.
*Rev.* 5:2 wort. to *o.* book? 3, 5, 9

*See* EYES.

**OPENED.**

*Gen.* 7:11 wind. of heav. were *o.*
29:31 the Lord *o.* Leah's womb
30:22 God *o.* Rachel's womb
41:56 Joseph *o.* all storehouses
42:27 one *o.* sack, 43:21; 44:11
*Ex.* 2:6 wh. she *o.* ark, saw child
*Num.* 16:32 earth *o.* mou. swallowed up Korah, *Ps.* 106:17
*Jud.* 3:25 he *o.* not doors, they *o.*
4:19 she *o.* a bottle of milk, and
19:27 her lord *o.* doors, went out
2 *K.* 9:10 Elisha *o.* door and fled
15:16 *o.* not to him, he smote
2 *Chr.* 29:3 Hezekiah *o.* doors of
*Neh.* 7:3 let not gates of J. be *o.*
8:5 E. *o.* book, when he *o.* peop.
13:19 gates not *o.* till after sab.
*Job* 31:32 *o.* my doors to traveller
38:17 gates of death been *o.*?
*Ps.* 40:6 mine ears hast thou *o.*
78:23 tho' he *o.* doors of heaven
105:41 he *o.* rock, waters gushed
*Cant.* 5:6 I *o.* to my beloved, but
*Is.* 14:17 *o.* not house of prison.
48:8 time that th. ear was not *o.*
50:5 Lord God hath *o.* mine ear
*Jer.* 20:12 to thee have I *o.* cause
50:25 Lord hath *o.* his armory
*Ezek.* 1:1 hea. *o.* *Mat.* 3:16; *Mar.* 1:10; *Luke* 3:21; *Acts* 7:56
16:25 hast *o.* thy feet to ev. one
37:13 I have *o.* your graves
44:2 gate shall not be *o.*
46:1 on sabbath it shall be *o.*
*Dan.* 7:10 judgment set, books *o.*
*Nah.* 2:6 gates of rivers sh. be *o.*
*Zec.* 13:1 fountain *o.* to David
*Mat.* 2:11 when they *o.* treasures
7:7 it shall be *o.* *Luke* 11:9, 10
27:52 graves were *o.* bodies aro.
*Mark* 7:34 be *o.* 35 ears were *o.*
*Luke* 4:17 *o.* book, found place
24:32 wh. he *o.* to us scriptures
45 *o.* he their understanding
*Acts* 5:19 angel by night *o.* pris.
10:11 Peter saw heaven *o.*
12:10 iron gates *o.* 14 *o.* not gate
14:27 how he *o.* door to Gentiles
16:14 Lydia, whose heart L. *o.*
26 the prison doors were *o.*
1 *Cor.* 16:9 a gr. door and effect. is *o.* unto me, 2 *Cor.* 2:12
*Heb.* 4:13 all things are *o.* to him
*Rev.* 4:1 a door was *o.* in heaven
6:1 when Lamb *o.* one seal
3 *o.* second; 5 third; 7 fourth
9 *o.* fifth; 12 sixth; 8:1 seventh
9:2 *o.* the bottomless pit and heaven *o.* and white horse
20:12 books *o.* book of life *o.*

*See* DAYS, MOUTH.

**OPENEST.**

*Ps.* 104:28 thou *o.* thy hand
145:16 thou *o.* thy hand

**OPENETH.**

*Ex.* 13:2 sanctify to me what *o.*
12 all *o.* matrix, 15; 34:19; *Nu.* 3:12; 18:15; *Luke* 2:23
*Job* 27:19 rich man *o.* his eyes
33:16 he *o.* ears of men
36:10 *o.* their ear to discipline
15 he *o.* their ears in oppressi.
*Ps.* 38:13 dumb man *o.* not mou.
*Prov.* 13:3 that *o.* wide his lips
24:7 *o.* not his mouth in gate
31:26 she *o.* mouth with wisdom
*Is.* 53:7 so he *o.* not his mouth
*Ezek.* 20:26 all that *o.* the womb
*John* 10:3 to him the porter *o.*
*Rev.* 3:7 *o.* and no man shutteth, shutteth and no man *o.*

**OPENING.**

*Is.* 42:20 *o.* ears, but heareth not
*Acts* 17:3 *o.* and alleging Christ

**OPENING, S.**

1 *Chr.* 9:27 *o.* of house of God
*Job* 12:14 shutteth, there be no *o.*
*Prov.* 1:21 in the *o.* of the gates
8:6 *o.* of my lips shall be right
*Is.* 61:1 proclaim *o.* of the prison
*Ezek.* 29:21 give thee *o.* of mouth

**OPENLY.**

*Gal.* 38:21 wh. harlot th. was *o.*?
*Ps.* 98:2 righteous, he *o.* showed
*Mat.* 6:4 F. reward thee *o.* 6, 18
*Mark* 8:32 spake that saying *o.*
*John* 7:4 seeketh to be known *o.*
10 we. he to feast, not *o.* secre.
13 no man spake of him *o.*
11:54 Jesus walked no more *o.*
18:20 J. said, I spake *o.* to wor,

OPP

*Acts* 10:40 God showed him *o.*
16:37 they have beaten us *o.*
*Col.* 2:15 made a show of them *o.*

**OPERATION, S.**

*Ps.* 28:5 regard not *o.* of his
*Is.* 5:12 nor consid. *o.* of hands
1 *Cor.* 12:6 th. are diversity of *o.*
*Col.* 2:12 risen thro' *o.* of faith

**OPHEL.**

2 *Chr.* 27:3 on wall of O. 33:14
*Neh.* 3:26 Nethin. in O. 27; 11:21

**OPHIR.**

*Gen.* 10:29 J. be. O. 1 *Chr.* 1:23
1 *K.* 9:28 came to O. 2 *Chr.* 8:18
10:11 bro. from O. great plenty
22:48 made ships go to O.
1 *Chr.* 29:4 3,000 ta. of gold of O.
*Job* 22:24 lay up the gold of O.
28:16 not valued wi. gold of O.
*Ps.* 45:9 the queen in gold of O.
*Is.* 13:12 prec. than wedge of O.

**OPINION, S.**

1 *K.* 18:21 h. long halt bet. 2 *o.*?
*Job* 32:6 durst not show mine *o.*
10 I also will show mine *o.* 17

**OPPORTUNITY.**

*Mat.* 26:16 *o.* to bet. *Luke* 22:6
*Gal.* 6:10 as we have *o.* do good
*Phil.* 4:10 careful, ye lacked *o.*
*Heb.* 11:15 *o.* to have returned

**OPPOSE, ED.**

*Acts* 18:6 *o.* thems. and blasph.
2 *Tim.* 2:25 instructing th. th. *o.*

**OPPOSEST, ETH.**

*Job* 30:21 wi. strong hand *o.* thy.
2 *Thes.* 2:4 *o.* and exalt. himself

**OPPOSITIONS.**

1 *Tim.* 6:20 avoiding *o.* of science

**OPPRESS.**

*Ex.* 3:9 the Egyptians *o.* them
22:21 neither *o.* stranger, 23:9
*Lev.* 25:14 sh. not *o.* one anc. 17
*Deut.* 23:16 shalt not *o.* servant
24:14 shalt not *o.* a hired serv.
*Jud.* 10:12 Moabites did *o.* you
*Job* 10:3 is it good thou shou. *o.*?
*Ps.* 10:18 m. of earth no more *o.*
17:9 hide me fr. wicked that *o.*
119:122 let not the proud *o.* me
*Prov.* 22:22 nor *o.* the afflicted
*Is.* 49:26 feed them that *o.* thee
*Jer.* 7:6 if ye *o.* not the stranger
30:20 punish all that *o.* them
*Ezek.* 45:8 princes sh. no more *o.*
*Hos.* 12:7 merchant loveth to *o.*
*Amos* 4:1 kine of Bashan *o.* poor
*Mic.* 2:2 *o.* a man and his house
*Zec.* 7:10 *o.* not widow nor fath.
*Mal.* 3:5 witness ag. those that *o.*
*Jam.* 2:6 do not ri. men *o.* you?

**OPPRESSED.**

*Deut.* 28:29 shalt be only *o.* 33
*Jud.* 2:18 by reason of th. that *o.*
4:3 Jabin *o.* Israel; 10:8 Phil. *o.*
6:9 out of the hand of all that *o.* you, 1 *Sam.* 10:18
1 *Sam.* 12:3 whom have I *o.*?
4 hast not defrauded nor *o.* us
2 *K.* 13:4 Assyria *o.* 22 king of
2 *Chr.* 16:10 Asa *o.* some of peo.
*Job* 20:19 *o.* and forsaken poor
35:9 they make the *o.* to cry
*Ps.* 9:9 Lord be a refuge for *o.*
10:18 judge the *o.* 103:6; 146:7
74:21 let not *o.* return ashamed
106:42 their enemies *o.* them
*Ec.* 4:1 tears of such as were *o.*
*Is.* 1:17 seek judgm. relieve *o.*
3:5 people shall be *o.* every one
23:12 O thou, *o.* virgin, daught.
38:14 I am *o.* undertake for me
52:4 Assy. *o.* them without cau.
53:7 he was *o.* and afflicted
58:6 fast? to let the *o.* go free
*Jer.* 50:33 Is. and Judah were *o.*
*Ezek.* 18:7 hath not *o.* any, 16
12 he hath *o.* 18 he cruelly *o.*
22:29 *o.* stranger wrongfully
*Hos.* 5:11 Ephr. is *o.* and broken
*Amos* 3:9 behold thee *o.* in midst
*Acts* 7:24 Moses avenged him *o.*
10:38 J. healed all that were *o.*

**OPPRESSETH.**

*Num.* 10:9 go to war ag. him *o.*
*Ps.* 56:1 he fighting daily *o.* me
*Prov.* 14:31 he that *o.* poor, 22:16
28:3 a poor man that *o.* the poor

**OPPRESSING.**

*Jer.* 46:16 let us go from *o.* swo.
50:16 for fear of the *o.* sword
*Zep.* 3:1 woe to the *o.* city

**OPPRESSION.**

*Ex.* 3:9 *o.* wherewith Egyptians

ORD

*Deut.* 26:7 L. looked on our *o.*
2 *K.* 13:4 Lord saw *o.* of Israel
*Job* 36:15 openeth their ears in *o.*
*Ps.* 12:5 for *o.* of poor will I arise
42:9 *o.* of the enemy, 43:2; 55:3
44:24 forget. our *o.* 62:10 trust
73:8 speak wickedly concern. *o.*
107:39 are brought low thro' *o.*
119:134 deliver me fr. *o.* of man
*Ec.* 5:8 if thou seest *o.* of poor
7:7 *o.* maketh a wise man mad
*Is.* 5:7 behold *o.* 30:12 trust *o.*
54:14 thou shalt be far from *o.*
59:13 from our G. speaking *o.*
*Jer.* 6:6 wholly *o.* in midst of h.
22:17 th. eyes and heart for *o.*
*Ezek.* 22:7 by *o.* with stranger
29 people of the land used *o.*
46:18 sh. not take inherit. by *o.*

**OPPRESSIONS.**

*Job* 35:9 by the multitude of *o.*
*Ec.* 4:1 I considered the *o.* done
*Is.* 33:15 despiseth the gain of *o.*

**OPPRESSOR.**

*Job* 3:18 they hear not voice of *o.*
15:20 number of years hid. to *o.*
*Ps.* 72:4 shall break in pieces *o.*
*Prov.* 3:31 envy not *o.* cho. none
28:16 want. understanding is *o.*
*Is.* 9:4 hast broken rod of his *o.*
14:4 say, How hath *o.* ceased!
51:13 hast feared fury of the *o.*
*Jer.* 21:12 out of hand of *o.* 22:3
25:38 because of fierceness of *o.*
*Zec.* 9:8 no *o.* shall pass through
10:4 out of him came every *o.*

**OPPRESSORS.**

*Job* 27:13 this is the herita. of *o.*
*Ps.* 54:3 *o.* seek after my soul
119:121 leave me not to mine *o.*
*Ec.* 4:1 side of *o.* th. was power
*Is.* 3:12 children are their *o.*
14:2 they shall rule over their *o.*
16:4 *o.* consumed out of the land
19:20 cry to Lord because of *o.*

**ORACLE.**

2 *Sam.* 16:23 inquired at *o.* of G.
1 *K.* 6:16 be built them for the *o.*
8:6 priests bro. ark of L. into *o.*
2 *Chr.* 4:20 should burn be. the *o.*
*Ps.* 28:2 lift up hands to. holy *o.*

**ORACLES.**

*Acts* 7:38 received the lively *o.*
*Rom.* 3:2 to them were com. *o.*
*Heb.* 5:12 first princip. of *o.* of G.
1 *Pet.* 4:11 speak of the *o.* of God

**ORATION.**

*Acts* 12:21 Herod made *o.* to th.

**ORATOR.**

*Is.* 3:3 from Ju. the eloquent *o.*
*Acts* 24:1 *o.* named Tertullus

**ORCHARD, S.**

*Cant.* 4:13 an *o.* of pomegranates
*Ec.* 2:5 I made me gard. and *o.*

**ORDAIN.**

1 *Chr.* 9:22 S. did *o.* in their offi.
17:9 I will *o.* a place for my pe.
*Is.* 26:12 L. that wilt *o.* peace
1 *Cor.* 7:17 so *o.* I in all churches
*Tit.* 1:5 thou shouldest *o.* elders

**ORDAINED, ETH.**

*Num.* 28:6 offering that was *o.*
1 *K.* 12:32 Jerobo. *o.* a feast, 33
2 *K.* 23:5 put down id. priests *o.*
2 *Chr.* 11:15 Jeroboam *o.* priests
29:27 instruments *o.* by David
*Est.* 9:27 Jews *o.* feast of Purim
*Ps.* 7:13 *o.* arrows ag. persecut.
8:2 out of mouth of babes *o.*
3 moon and stars thou hast *o.*
81:5 *o.* in Joseph for testimony
132:17 I have *o.* a lamp for mine
*Is.* 30:33 Tophet is *o.* of old
*Jer* 1:5 I *o.* thee to be a prophet
*Dan.* 2:24 king *o.* to destroy men
*Hab.* 1:12 O L. thou hast *o.* them
*Mark* 3:14 Jesus *o.* 12 to be with
*John* 15:16 I *o.* ye sho. bri. fruit
*Acts* 1:22 *o.* to be witness with
10:42 *o.* of God to be judge
13:48 as were *o.* to eternal life
14:23 when they *o.* them elders
16:4 decrees were *o.* of apostles
17:31 judge by man he hath *o.*
*Rom.* 7:10 command. *o.* to life
13:1 powers that be, are *o.* of G.
1 *Cor.* 2:7 hidden wisdom God *o.*
9:14 Lord *o.* that they which pr.
*Gal.* 3:19 law was *o.* by angels
*Eph.* 2:10 wh. God hath before *o.*
1 *Tim.* 2:7 I am *o.* preacher to G.
*Heb.* 5:1 ev. high-priest is *o.* 8:3
9:6 when these things were *o.*
*Jude* 4 *o.* to this condemnation

ORE

**ORDER, Substantive.**
2 *K.* 23:4 comp. priests of sec. *o.*
1 *Chr.* 6:32 waited accord. to *o.*
15:13 sought him not aft. due *o.*
23:31 *o.* commanded them be. L.
25:2 acc. to *o.* of D. 6; 2 *Ch.* 8:14
*Job* 10:22 land of dark. without *o.*
*Ps.* 110:4 pri. after *o.* of M. *Heb.*
5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:11, 17, 21
1 *Cor.* 16:1 have gi. *o.* to church.
*Col.* 2:5 beholding your *o.*
*Heb.* 7:11 not called after *o.* of A.

**In ORDER.**
*Gen.* 22:9 Abr. laid wood *in o.*
*Ex.* 40:4 thou sh. set *in o.* thin.
that are to be set *in o. Lev.*
1:7, 8, 12; 6:12; 24:8
23 he set bread *in o.* upon it
2 *Sam.* 17:23 put his house *in o.*
1 *K.* 18:33 Elijah put wood *in o.*
2 *K.* 20:1 set house *in o. Is.* 38:1
2 *Chr.* 13:11 show-bread set *in o.*
29:35 service of house of L. *in o.*
*Job* 33:5 set words *in o.* bef. me
*Ps.* 50:21 th. *in o.* bef. thine eyes
*Ec.* 12:9 the preacher set *in o.*
*Is.* 44:7 set it *in o.* before me?
*Ezek.* 41:6 chambers were 30 *in o.*
*Luke* 1:1 hand to set forth *in o.* 3
8 served before God *in* his *o.*
*Acts* 18:23 country of Phry. *in o.*
1 *Cor.* 11:34 rest will I set *in o.*
15:23 ev. man shall rise *in* his *o.*
*Tit.* 1:5 I left thee to set *in o.*

**ORDER, Verb.**
*Ex.* 27:21 Aa. *o.* it, *Lev.* 24:3, 4
*Jud.* 13:12 how sh. we *o.* child?
1 *K.* 20:14 who shall *o.* battle?
*Job* 23:4 *o.* my cause before him
37:19 we cannot *o.* our speech
*Ps.* 119:133 *o.* steps in thy word
*Is.* 9:7 upon his kingdom to *o.* it
*Jer.* 46:3 *o.* ye buckler and shield

**ORDERED, ETH.**
*Jud.* 6:26 build altar in *o.* place
2 *Sam.* 23:5 covenant *o.* and sure
*Job* 13:18 I have *o.* my cause, I
*Ps.* 37:23 steps of good man are *o.*
50:23 who *o.* conversation arig.

**ORDERINGS.**
1 *Chr.* 24:19 these were their *o.*

**ORDERLY.**
*Acts* 21:21 walkest *o.* keepest law

**ORDINANCE.**
*Ex.* 12:14 feast of passover for an
*o.* forever, 24, 43; 13:10
15:25 made a statute and an *o.*
*Num.* 9:14 according to *o.* of
passover, 2 *Chr.* 35:13
10:8 to be to you for an *o.* for e.
18:8 and to thy sons by an *o.*
for ever, 2 *Chr.* 2:4
19:2 *o.* of L. commanded, 31:21
*Jos.* 24:25 set them *o.* in Shech.
1 *Sam.* 30:25 made it *o.* for ever
2 *Chr.* 35:25 made them *o.* in Is.
*Ezr.* 3:10 after the *o.* of David
*Is.* 24:5 the law changed the *o.*
58:2 forsook not *o.* of their God
*Ezek.* 46:14 offering by perpet. *o.*
*Mal.* 3:14 what pro. we kept *o.*?
*Rom.* 13:2 power resists *o.* of G.
1 *Pet.* 2:13 submit to every *o.* of

**ORDINANCES.**
*Ex.* 18:20 shalt teach them *o.*
*Lev.* 18:3 neither walk in their *o.*
4 ye sh. keep mine *o.* 30; 22:9;
2 *Chr.* 33:8; *Ezek.* 11:20;
43:11; 1 *Cor.* 11:2
*Num.* 9:12 to *o.* of passover, 14
2 *K.* 17:37 *o.* he wrote for you
*Neh.* 10:32 made *o.* made for us
*Job* 38:33 knowest thou the *o.* of
heaven? *Jer.* 31:35; 33:25
*Ps.* 99:7 kept *o.* he gave them
119:91 continue according to *o.*
*Is.* 58:2 ask of me *o.* of justice
*Jer.* 31:36 if *o.* depart before me
*Ezek.* 43:18 these are *o.* of altar
44:5 *o.* of the house of the Lord
*Mal.* 3:7 gone away fr. mine *o.*
*Luke* 1:6 commandments and *o.*
of Lord
*Eph.* 2:15 commandment contained in *o.*
*Col.* 2:14 out handwriting of *o.*
20 are ye subject to *o.*?
*Heb.* 9:1 had *o.* of divine service
10 carnal *o.* imposed on them

**ORDINARY.**
*Ezek.* 16:27 diminished *o.* food

**OREB.**
*Jud.* 7:25 of Mid. Zeeb, O. 8:3
*Ps.* 83:11 their nobles like O.
*Is.* 10:26 of Midian at rock of O.

OUG

**ORGAN, S.**
*Gen.* 4:21 of such as handle *o.*
*Job* 21:12 rejoice at sound of *o.*
30:31 my *o.* turned into voice
*Ps.* 150:4 praised him with *o.*

**ORION.**
*Job* 9:9 maketh O. *Amos* 5:8
38:31 loose the bands of O.?

**ORNAMENT.**
*Prov.* 1:9 *o.* of grace to thy head
4:9 give to head an *o.* of grace
25:12 as an *o.* of fine gold, so is
*Is.* 30:22 defile *o.* of molten ima.
49:18 clothe thee as with an *o.*
*Ezek.* 7:20 the beauty of his *o.*
1 *Pet.* 3:4 *o.* of meek, quiet spirit

**ORNAMENTS.**
*Ex.* 33:4 no man put on him *o.*
5 put off thy *o.* from thee, 6
*Jud.* 8:21 *o.* on camels' neck
2 *Sam.* 1:24 S. who put *o.* on you
*Is.* 3:18 tinkling *o.* about feet
61:10 decketh himself with *o.*
*Jer.* 2:32 can a maid forget her *o.*
4:30 deckest thee wi. *o.* of gold
*Ezek.* 16:7 come to excellent *o.*
11 decked thee with *o.* put
23:40 deckedst thyself with *o.*

**ORNAN.**
1 *Chr.* 21:15 floor of O. 18, 28
20 O. turned back, saw angel
25 Da. gave to O. 600 shekels

**ORPAH.**
*Ruth* 1:4 name of one O. other R.
14 O. kissed Naomi, but Ruth

**ORPHANS.**
*Lam.* 5:3 are *o.* our mothers wid.

**OSPREY, OSSIFRAGE.**
*Lev.* 11:13 *o.* and *o. Deut.* 14:12

**OSTRICH, ES.**
*Job* 39:13 wings and feath. to *o.*?
*Lam.* 4:3 like *o.* in the wildern.

**OTHER.**
*Gen.* 28:17 none *o.* but ho. of G.
*Jud.* 13:10 came to me *o.* day
16:17 and be like any *o.* man
20 go out, as at *o.* times before
1 *Sam.* 3:10 L. called as at *o.* ti.
20:25 S. sat on seat as at *o.* tim.
21:9 there is no *o.* save th. here
*Mat.* 12:13 restored whole as *o.*
*Mark* 3:5; *Luke* 6:10
*Mark* 7:4 many *o.* thin. th. be, 8
12:32 and there is none *o.* but he
*Luke* 14:32 *o.* is yet a gr. way off
18:11 that I am not as *o.* men
*John* 15:24 works no. *o.* man did
21:25 there are many *o.* things
*Acts* 4:12 nei. is salva. in any *o.*
8:34 himself, or of some *o.* man?

*See* GOD, GODS, ONE, SIDE.

**OTHERS.**
*Mat.* 5:47 wh. do ye more th. *o.*?
*Mark* 15:31 saved *o. Luke* 23:35
*Phil.* 2:4 also on the things of *o.*
1 *Thes.* 2:6 not yet of *o.* sought

**OTHERWISE.**
2 *Chr.* 30:18 they eat passover *o.*
*Ps.* 88:16 *o.* should rej. over me
*Rom.* 11:6 *o.* grace no mo. grace;
*o.* work is no more work
*Gal.* 5:10 will be none *o.* minded
*Phil.* 3:15 any thing you be *o.*
1 *Tim.* 6:3 if any man teach *o.*

**OTHNIEL.**
*Jos.* 15:17 O. took it, *Jud.* 1:13
*Jud.* 3:9 raised deliverer, O. 11

**OUCHES.**
*Ex.* 28:11 *o.* of gold, 39:6, 13
13 thou shalt make *o.* of gold
14 fasten chains to the *o.* 39:18
25 thou shalt fasten in two *o.*

**OUGHT,** *or rather* **AUGHT.**
*Gen.* 39:6 he knew not *o.* he had
47:18 there is not *o.* left
*Ex.* 12:46 not car. forth *o.* flesh
*Lev.* 11:25 whoso beareth *o.* car.
19:6 if *o.* remain unto third day
25:14 sellest *o.* or buyest *o.*
*Num.* 15:24 if *o.* be committed
30:6 or uttered *o.* out of her lips
*Deut.* 4:2 not add or diminish *o.*
26:14 nei. have I taken *o.* in my
mourn. nor given *o.* for dead
*Jos.* 21:45 there failed not *o.*
*Ruth* 1:17 if *o.* but death part
1 *Sam.* 12:4 nor hast th. taken *o.*
5 have not found *o.* in my ha.
25:7 neither was th. *o.* missing
30:22 he will not give them *o.*
2 *Sam.* 3:35 if I taste bread or *o.*
14:10 whoso saith *o.* to thee

OVE

2 *Sam.* 14:19 can turn fr. *o.* my lo.
*Mat.* 5:23 brother hath *o.* ag. th.
21:3 if any man say *o.* to you
*Mark* 7:12 suf. him no more do *o.*
8:23 and asked him if he saw *o.*
11:25 forgive, if ye have *o.* ag.
*John* 4:33 brought him *o.* to eat?
*Acts* 4:32 nei. said *o.* was his own
24:19 if they had *o.* against me
28:19 had *o.* to ac. my nation of
*Philo.* 18 if he oweth thee *o.*

**OUGHT.**
*Gen.* 20:9 *o.* not be done, 34:7;
*Lev.* 4:2, 27
2 *Sam.* 13:12 no such th. *o.* to be
1 *Chr.* 12:32 kn. what Is. *o.* to do
*Mat.* 23:23 *o.* ha. done, *Lu.* 11:42
*Acts* 24:19 who *o.* to have been
*Rom.* 8:26 to pray for as we *o.*
1 *Tim.* 5:13 speak, th. they *o.* not
*Tit.* 1:11 teach, thi. they *o.* not
*Jam.* 3:10 these thi. *o.* not to be
4:15 that ye *o.* to say, If the L.
2 *Pet.* 3:11 what pers. *o.* ye to be
3 *John* 8 we therefore *o.* to rece.

**OUGHTEST.**
1 *K.* 2:9 wh. thou *o.* to do to him
*Mat.* 25:27 *o.* to put my money
*Acts* 10:6 tell thee what thou *o.*
1 *Tim.* 3:15 how th. *o.* to behave

OUR. *See* BROTHER, FATHER, LORD.

**OURS.**
*Gen.* 31:16 hath taken that is *o.*
34:23 shall not ev. beast be *o.*?
*Mark* 12:7 the inheritance shall
be *o. Luke* 20:14
1 *Cor.* 1:2 Jesus, both th. and *o.*
2 *Cor.* 1:14 ye are *o.* in day of L.

**OUTCAST, S.**
*Ps.* 147:2 gathereth *o.* of Israel
*Is.* 11:12 shall assemble *o.* 56:8
16:3 hide *o.* 4 let my *o.* dwell
27:13 *o.* in land of Eg. worship
*Jer.* 30:17 bec. they called thee *o.*
49:36 *o.* of Elam shall not come

**OUTER.**
*Ezek.* 46:21 broug. me to *o.* court
*Mat.* 8:12 *o.* darkn. 22:13; 25:30

**OUTGOINGS.**
*Jos.* 17:9 *o.* of it at sea, 19:29
18 and the *o.* it shall be thine
18:19 *o.* of the border at north
19:14 *o.* thereof are in the valley
22 *o.* of border at the Jord. 33
*Ps.* 65:8 makest *o.* of morning

**OUTLANDISH.**
*Neh.* 13:26 *o.* women caused Sol.

**OUTLIVED.**
*Jud.* 2:7 elders that *o.* Joshua

**OUTRAGEOUS.**
*Prov.* 27:4 wrath is cruel, ang. *o.*

**OUTRUN.**
*John* 20:4 other disciple *o.* Peter

**OUTSIDE.**
*Jud.* 7:11 Gideon went to the *o.*
1 *K.* 7:9 *o.* towards great court
*Ezek.* 40:5 beho. a wall on the *o.*
*Mat.* 23:25 *o.* of cup, *Luke* 11:39
26 that *o.* of them be clean also

**OUTSTRETCHED.**
*Deut.* 26:8 us out with an *o.* arm
*Jer.* 21:5 fight you with *o.* arm
27:5 made earth by my *o.* arm

**OUTWARD.**
1 *Sam.* 16:7 looketh on *o.* appear.
1 *Chr.* 26:29 for the *o.* business
*Neh.* 11:16 Levites for *o.* business
*Est.* 6:4 Ham. come to *o.* court
*Ezek.* 40:17 brought into *o.* court
*Mat.* 23:27 appear beautiful *o.*
*Rom.* 2:28 which is *o.* in flesh
2 *Cor.* 4:16 tho' our *o.* man perish
10:7 things after *o.* appearance?
1 *Pet.* 3:3 not that *o.* adorning

**OUTWARDLY.**
*Mat.* 23:28 *o.* appear righteous
*Rom.* 2:28 not a Jew wh. is one *o.*

**OUTWENT.**
*Mark* 6:33 ran afoot, and *o.* them

**OVEN.**
*Lev.* 2:4 offering baken in *o.* 7:9
11:35 whether it be *o.* or ranges
26:26 bake your bread in one *o.*
*Ps.* 21:9 make them as a fiery *o.*
*Lam.* 5:10 skin was black like *o.*
*Hos.* 7:4 as an *o.* heated by baker
6 made ready heart like an *o.* 7
*Mal.* 4:1 that shall burn as an *o.*
*Mat.* 6:30 cast into *o. Luke* 12:28

**OVENS.**
*Ex.* 8:3 frogs come into thine *o.*

OVE

**OVER.**
*Num.* 27:16 set man *o.* congrega.
*Cant.* 2:11 winter past, rain is *o.*

**OVER against.**
*Num.* 8:2 lamps gi. light *o. a.* 3
2 *Sam.* 5:23 come on them *o. ag.*
mulberry-trees, 1 *Chr.* 14:14
1 *K.* 20:29 pitched one *o. a.* other
*Neh.* 7:3 ev. one to be *o. a.* house
*Ec.* 7:14 God set one *o. a.* other
*Jer.* 31:39 line go forth *o. ag.* it

*See* ALL, HIM, JORDAN, ISRAEL, ME, THEE, THEM, US, YOU.

**OVERCAME.**
*Acts* 19:16 evil spi. was, *o.* them
*Rev.* 3:21 even as I also *o.*
12:11 *o.* him by blood of Lamb

**OVERCHARGE, D.**
*Luke* 21:34 lest your hearts be *o.*
2 *Cor.* 2:5 that I may not *o.* you

**OVERCOME.**
*Gen.* 49:19 troop shall *o.* him
*Ex.* 32:18 that cry for being *o.*
*Num.* 13:30 are well able to *o.* it
22:11 peradventure I sh. *o.* them
2 *K.* 16:5 Ahaz, could not *o.* him
*Cant.* 6:5 eyes, they have *o.* me
*Is.* 28:1 head of them that are *o.*
*Jer.* 23:9 man whom wine hath *o.*
*Luke* 11:22 stronger shall *o.* him
*John* 16:33 I have *o.* the world
*Rom.* 3:4 *o.* wh. thou art judged
12:21 be not *o.* of evil, *o.* evil
2 *Pet.* 2:19 of whom man is *o.*
20 ag. entangled therein and *o.*
1 *John* 2:13 *o.* wicked one, 14
4:4 are of God, have *o.* them
*Rev.* 11:7 beast sh. *o.* witnesses
13:7 war with saints, *o.* them
17:14 and Lamb shall *o.* them

**OVERCOMETH.**
1 *John* 5:4 born of God *o.* world,
victory *o.* world, 5
*Rev.* 2:7 *o.* will I give tree of life
11 he that *o.* shall not be hurt
17 him that *o.* will I gi. to eat
26 him that *o.* will I give pow.
3:5 he that *o.* shall be clothed
12 him that *o.* will I make pil.
21 that *o.* will I grant to sit
21:7 that *o.* shall inh. all things

**OVERDRIVE.**
*Gen.* 33:13 if men sho. *o.* them

**OVERFLOW.**
*Deut.* 11:4 water of Red sea *o.*
*Ps.* 69:2 come where floods *o.*
15 let not waterfloods *o.* me
*Is.* 8:8 thro' Jud. *o.* and go over
10:22 consumpti. decreed sh. *o.*
28:17 waters *o.* the hiding-place
43:2 rivers they sh. not *o.* thee
*Jer.* 47:2 waters of north *o.* land
*Dan.* 11:10 certai. come, *o.* 26, 40
*Joel* 2:24 fats *o.* with wine, 3:13

**OVERFLOWED, ETH.**
*Jos.* 3:15 in harvest Jor. *o.* banks
*Ps.* 78:20 smote rock, streams *o.*
2 *Pet.* 3:6 world *o.* with water

**OVERFLOWING.**
*Job* 28:11 bindeth floods from *o.*
38:25 watercourse for *o.* of wat.
*Is.* 28:2 flood of mighty wat. *o.*
15 when *o.* scourge pass, 18
30:28 his breath as *o.* stream
*Jer.* 47:2 north sh. be an *o.* flood
*Ezek.* 13:11 be an *o.* shower, 13
38:22 rain *o.* rain and hailstones
*Hab.* 3:10 the *o.* of the water

**OVERFLOWN.**
1 *Chr.* 12:15 Jor. when it had *o.*
*Job* 22:16 wh. foundation was *o.*
*Dan.* 11:22 with flood they be *o.*

**OVERLAY.**
*Ex.* 25:11 *o.* ark, 24; 30:3
27:2 *o.* altar with brass, 38:2

**OVERLAID.**
*Ex.* 26:32 pillars *o.* with gold
38:6 *o.* staves of shittim-wood
1 *K.* 3:19 died, because she *o.* it
2 *Chr.* 4:9 he *o.* doors with brass
*Cant.* 5:14 belly as bri. ivory *o.*

*See* GOLD.

**OVERLAYING.**
*Ex.* 38:17 the *o.* of chapiters, 19

**OVERLIVED.**
*Jos.* 24:31 days of elders th. *o.* J.

**OVERMUCH.**
*Ec.* 7:16 righte. *o.* 17 be not *o.*
2 *Cor.* 2:7 swallow. with *o.* sor.

**OVERPASS.**
*Jer.* 5:28 they *o.* deeds of wicked

## OVE

**OVERPAST.**
*Ps.* 57:1 refuge until calam. be *o.*
*Is.* 26:20 hide until indign. be *o.*

**OVERPLUS.**
*Lev.* 25:27 let him restore the *o.*

**OVERRAN, RUNNING.**
2 *Sam.* 18:23 Ahimaaz *o.* Cushi
*Nah.* 1:8 an *o.* flood will he make

**OVERSEE.**
1 *Chr.* 9:29 appointed to *o.* vess.
2 *Chr.* 2:2 3,600 to *o.* them

**OVERSEER.**
*Gen.* 39:4 made *o.* over house, 5
*Neh.* 11:9 Joel th. *o.* 14 Zabd. *o.*
22 *o.* of Levites; 12:42 Jez. *o.*
*Prov.* 6:7 the ant having no *o.*

**OVERSEERS.**
*Gen.* 41:34 let Pharaoh appoint *o.*
2 *Chr.* 2:18 Solomon set 3,600 *o.*
31:13 *o.* under hand of Cononiah
34:12 *o.* of all that wrought, 13
17 deliv. mon. into hand of *o.*
*Acts* 20:28 H. Ghost made you *o.*

**OVERSHADOW, ED.**
*Mat.* 17:5 bright cloud *o.* them,
*Mark* 9:7; *Luke* 9:34
*Luke* 1:35 power of High. *o.* thee
*Acts* 5:15 shadow of P. *o.* them

**OVERSIGHT.**
*Gen.* 43:12 peradv. it was an *o.*
*Num.* 3:32 *o.* of them that keep
4:16 the *o.* of all the tabernacle
2 *K.* 12:11 that had *o.* of house of
L. 22:5, 9; 2 *Chr.* 34:10
1 *Chr.* 9:23 had the *o.* of the gates
*Neh.* 11:16 had the *o.* of business
13:4 the *o.* of the house of God
1 *Pet.* 5:2 taking *o.* not by const.

**OVERSPREAD, ING.**
*Gen.* 9:19 of th. the earth was *o.*
*Dan.* 9:27 the *o.* of abominations

**OVERTAKE.**
*Gen.* 44:4 when thou dost *o.* th.
*Ex.* 15:9 I will pursue, I will *o.*
*Deut.* 19:6 lest avenger *o.* slayer
28:2 blessings come and *o.* thee
15 these curses shall *o.* thee, 45
*Jos.* 2:5 for ye shall *o.* them
1 *Sam.* 30:8 thou sh. surely *o.* th.
2 *Sam.* 15:14 lest Absalom *o.* us
*Is.* 59:9 nei. doth justice *o.* us
*Jer.* 42:16 sw. ye feared sh. *o.* you
*Hos.* 2:7 shall not *o.* her lovers
10:9 the battle did not *o.* them
*Amos* 9:10 evil shall not *o.* us
13 ploughman sh. *o.* the reaper
1 *Thes.* 5:4 should *o.* you as thief

**OVERTAKEN, ETH.**
1 *Chr.* 21:12 flee till sword *o.* th.
*Ps.* 18:37 purs. enemies *o.* them
*Gal.* 6:1 if a man be *o.* in a fault

**OVERTHREW.**
*Gen.* 19:25 God *o.* these cities, 29
*Ex.* 14:27 L. *o.* Eg. *Ps.* 136:15
*Deut.* 29:23 which L. *o.* in anger
*Is.* 13:19 when G. *o.* Sodom and
Gomo. *Jer.* 50:40; *Amos* 4:11
*Jer.* 20:16 be as cities the Lord *o.*
*Mat.* 21:12 J. *o.* tables of money-
chang. *Mark* 11:15; *John* 2:15

**OVERTHROW, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 19:29 G. sent Lot out of *o.*
*Deut.* 29:23 *o.* of Sod. *Jer.* 49:18
2 *Pet.* 2:6 condem. cities with *o.*

**OVERTHROW, Verb.**
*Gen.* 19:21 I will not *o.* this city
*Ex.* 23:24 thou sh. *o.* their gods
*Deut.* 12:3 ye shall *o.* their altars
2 *Sam.* 10:3 D. sent to spy and *o.*
11:25 make battle strong, *o.* it
1 *Chr.* 19:3 David sent to *o.* land
*Ps.* 106:26 to *o.* them in wildern.
27 to *o.* their seed am. nations
140:4 have pur. to *o.* my goings
11 evil hunt vio. man to *o.* him
*Prov.* 18:5 not good to *o.* righte.
*Hag.* 2:22 I will *o.* the throne of
kingd. I will *o.* the chariots
*Acts* 5:39 if it be of G. ye can. *o.*
2 *Tim.* 2:18 *o.* the faith of some

**OVERTHROWETH.**
*Job* 12:19 lead. princes, *o.* mighty
*Prov.* 13:6 wickedness *o.* sinner
21:12 G. *o.* wicked for wickedn.
22:12 *o.* words of transgressor
29:4 he that receiv. gifts *o.* land

**OVERTHROWN.**
*Ex.* 15:7 hast *o.* them that rose
*Jud.* 9:40 and many were *o.*
2 *Sam.* 17:9 some of them be *o.*
2 *Chr.* 14:13 Ethiopians were *o.*
*Job* 19:6 know th. G. hath *o.* me

## OX

*Ps.* 141:6 their judges are *o.*
*Prov.* 11:11 city is *o.* by wicked
12:7 wicked *o.* 14:11 ho. of wic.
*Is.* 1:7 your land is desolate as *o.*
*Jer.* 18:23 let them be *o.* bef. th.
*Lam.* 4:6 S. was *o.* as in moment
*Dan.* 11:41 many countries be *o.*
*Amos* 4:11 I have *o.* some of you
*Jon.* 3:4 40 days Ninev. sh. be *o.*
1 *Cor.* 10:5 were *o.* in wilderness

**OVERTOOK.**
*Gen.* 31:23 *o.* Jacob in mount
25 Lab. *o.* Jacob; 44:6 steward
*Jud.* 18:22 Micah *o.* chil. of Dan
20:42 battle *o.* men of Benjamin
2 *K.* 25:5 army of Chaldeans *o.*
Zedekiah, *Jer.* 39:5; 52:8
*Lam.* 1:3 her persecutors *o.* her

**OVERTURN.**
*Job* 12:15 waters, they *o.* earth
*Ezek.* 21:27 I will *o.* *o.* *o.* it

**OVERTURNED, ETH.**
*Jud.* 7:13 the tent fell and *o.* it
*Job* 9:5 which *o.* the mountains
28:9 *o.* mountains by the roots
34:25 know th. works and *o.* th.

**OVERWHELM, ED.**
*Job* 6:27 yea, ye *o.* fatherless
*Ps.* 55:5 and horror hath *o.* me
61:2 when my heart is *o.*
77:3 my spirit *o.* 142:3; 143:4
78:53 the sea *o.* their enemies
124:4 then the waters had *o.* us

**OVERWISE.**
*Ec.* 7:16 nor make thyself *o.*

**OWE.**
*Rom.* 13:8 *o.* no man any thing

**OWED.**
*Mat.* 18:24 one *o.* him 10,000 tal.
28 one which *o.* him a 100 pen.
*Luke* 7:41 the one *o.* 500 pence

**OWEST, ETH.**
*Mat.* 18:28 pay me that thou *o.*
*Luke* 16:5 how much *o.* thou? 7
*Phile.* 18 thee, or *o.* thee aught
19 *o.* to me even thine own

**OWL.**
*Lev.* 11:16 *o.* and cuckoo, *Deut.*
14:15, 16; *Is.* 34:11, 15
17 the little *o.* and cormorant
*Ps.* 102:6 I am like *o.* of desert

**OWLS.**
*Job* 30:29 I am companion to *o.*
*Is.* 13:21 *o.* shall dwell there,
34:13; *Jer.* 50:39
43:20 dragons and *o.* honor me
*Mic.* 1:8 make a mourning as *o.*

**OWN.**
1 *Chr.* 29:14 *o.* have we giv. thee
16 we prepared, is all thine *o.*
*Mat.* 20:15 do wh. I will wi. *o.*?
*Luke* 16:12 you that which is *o.*?
*John* 1:11 came to his *o.* *o.* rece.
13:1 loved his *o.* that were
15:19 world would love his *o.*
*Acts* 5:4 was it not in th. *o.* pow.?
1 *Cor.* 6:19 ye are not your *o.*
10:24 let no man seek his *o.*
29 cons. not th. *o.* but of oth.
13:5 charity seeketh not her *o.*
*Phil.* 2:21 seek their *o.* things
1 *Tim.* 5:8 provide not for his *o.*
*See* COUNSEL, COUNTRY, EYES, HEART, HOUSE, LAND, PEOPLE, SELF, SELVES, SOUL, WAY, WAYS, WILL.

**OWNER.**
*Ex.* 21:28 *o.* of ox shall be quit
34 *o.* of pit sh. make it good
36 his *o.* hath not kept him in
22:11 *o.* of it sh. accept thereof
12 make restitution to *o.*
15 but if *o.* thereof be with it
1 *K.* 16:24 Shemer, *o.* of the hill
*Is.* 1:3 the ox knoweth his *o.*
*Acts* 27:11 believed *o.* of the ship

**OWNERS.**
*Job* 31:39 caused *o.* to lose lives
*Prov.* 1:19 taketh away life of *o.*
*Ec.* 5:11 what good is there to *o.*
13 riches kept for *o.* to th. hurt
*Luke* 19:33 *o.* said, Why loose ye

**OWNETH.**
*Lev.* 14:35 he that *o.* the house
*Acts* 21:11 bind man *o.* th. girdle

**OX.**
*Ex.* 20:17 not covet. *o.* *Deut.* 5:21
21:28 if *o.* gore, be stoned, 29-36
22:1 if man steal *o.* or sheep
4 whether it be *o.* or ass, he
23:4 if thou meet th. enemy's *o.*
12 thine *o.* and thine ass rest

## PAD

*Ex.* 34:19 firstl. of *o.* or sheep mi.
*Lev.* 7:23 eat no fat of *o.*
*Num.* 7:3 for each of princes *o.*
22:4 as the *o.* licketh up grass
*Deut.* 5:14 *o.* do no work on sab.
14:4 *o.* sheep, and goat may eat
22:1 not see bro.'s *o.* go astray
10 not plough with *o.* and ass
25:4 not muzzle *o.* treadeth out
corn, 1 *Cor.* 9:9; 1 *Tim.* 5:18
*Jos.* 6:21 they destroy *o.* and
sheep, 1 *Sam.* 15:15
*Jud.* 3:31 slew 600 with *o.*-goad
6:4 left neither sheep nor *o.*
1 *Sam.* 12:3 wh. *o.* have I taken?
14:34 bring ev. man *o.* and sheep
*Neh.* 5:18 for me daily one *o.*
*Job* 6:5 loweth *o.* over fodder?
24:3 take widow's *o.* for pledge
40:15 Behemoth eat. grass as *o.*
*Ps.* 69:31 please L. better than *o.*
106:20 glory into similitu. of *o.*
*Prov.* 7:22 *o.* goeth to slaughter
14:4 incre. by strength of the *o.*
15:17 better than a stalled *o.*
*Is.* 1:3 the *o.* knoweth his owner
11:7 lion shall eat straw like *o.*
32:20 send for. the feet of the *o.*
66:3 killeth *o.* as if he slew man
*Jer.* 11:19 was like a lamb or an *o.*
*Ezek.* 1:10 four had face of an *o.*
*Luke* 13:15 each loose *o.* on sab.
14:5 an *o.* or ass fallen into a pit

**Wild OX.**
*Deut.* 14:5 *wild o.* ye may eat

**OXEN.**
*Gen.* 12:16 Ab. had *o.* and asses
32:5 J. said, I have *o.* and asses
34:28 sons of J. took Shech. *o.*
*Ex.* 9:3 hand of Lord is upon *o.*
22:1 restore five *o.* for one ox
*Num.* 7:3 princes bro. twelve *o.*
22:40 Balak offered *o.* and sheep
23:1 prepare me here seven *o.*
*Deut.* 14:26 bestow money for *o.*
1 *Sam.* 11:7 hewed yoke of *o.*
14:14 yoke of *o.* might plough
32 took sheep and *o.* and slew
15:9 Agag and the best of the *o.*
14 what meaneth lowing of *o.*?
15 spared best of sheep and *o.*
27:9 David took away the *o.*
2 *Sam.* 6:6 hold of it, *o.* shook it
13 Da. sacrificed *o.* and fatlings
24:24 bought thres.-floor and *o.*
1 *K.* 1:9 Adonijah slew *o.* 19, 25
4:23 daily provision, ten fat *o.*
7:25 one sea, twelve *o.* under it,
44; 2 *Chr.* 4:4, 15
8:63 S. off. sacrifice to L. 22,000
*o.* 120,000 sheep, 2 *Chr.* 7:5
19:19 El. was ploughing with *o.*
20 Elisha left *o.* ran after Elij.
21 took yoke of *o.* slew them
2 *K.* 5:26 is it a time to rec. *o.*?
2 *Chr.* 15:11 offered of spoil 700 *o.*
18:2 Ahab killed sheep and *o.*
29:33 consecrated things 600 *o.*
31:6 they brought in tithes of *o.*
35:8 for passo. three hundred *o.*
*Job* 1:3 his substance was 500 *o.*
14 *o.* ploughing, asses feeding
42:12 gave him 1,000 yoke of *o.*
*Ps.* 8:7 to have dominion over *o.*
144:14 that our *o.* may be strong
*Prov.* 14:4 wh. no *o.* crib is clean
*Is.* 7:25 for sending forth of *o.*
22:13 joy and gladn. slaying *o.*
30:24 *o.* and asses eat cl. prov.
*Jer.* 51:23 I break husb. and *o.*
*Dan.* 4:25 eat gr. as *o.* 33; 5:21
*Amos* 6:12 plough there with *o.*?
*Mat.* 22:4 *o.* and fatlings killed
*Luke* 14:19 bought 5 yoke of *o.*
*John* 2:14 those in temple sold *o.*
*Acts* 14:13 priest of Jup. bro. *o.*
1 *Cor.* 9:9 doth G. ta. care for *o.*?

OZEM. 1 *Chr.* 2:15
OZIAS. *Mat.* 1:8, 9

# P.

PAARAI. 2 *Sam.* 23:35

**PACES.**
2 *Sam.* 6:13 when gone six *p.* he

**PACIFY, ED, ETH.**
*Est.* 7:10 then king's wrath *p.*
*Prov.* 16:14 a wise man *p.* wrath
21:14 a gift in secret *p.* anger
*Ec.* 10:4 yielding *p.* gr. offences
*Ezek.* 16:63 when I am *p.* toward

**PADAN-ARAM.**
*Gen.* 25:20 dau. of Bethuel of P.
28:6 Isa. sent Jacob away to P.
7 his father, and was gone to P.
31:18 had gotten in P.

## PAL

*Gen.* 35:9 J. when he came fr. P.
26 sons born to him in P. 46:15

**PADDLE.**
*Deut.* 23:13 have *p.* on weapon

**PAGIEL.**
*Num.* 1:13 P. son of Ocran, 7:72

PAID. *See after* PAY.

**PAIN.**
*Job* 14:22 flesh on him sh. have *p.*
15:20 wicked travaileth with *p.*
33:19 is chastened also with *p.*
*Ps.* 25:18 mine affliction and *p.*
48:6 *p.* as a woman in travail,
*Is.* 13:8; 26:17
*Is.* 21:3 my loins filled with *p.*
26:18 child, we have been in *p.*
66:7 bef. her *p.* came, she was
*Jer.* 6:24 *p.* as wo. in trav. 22:23
12:13 put themselves to *p.* but
15:18 why is my *p.* perpetual
30:23 with *p.* on head of wicked
51:8 Babylon, take balm for *p.*
*Ezek.* 30:4 great *p.* in Ethiopia, 9
16 Sin shall have great *p.*
*Mic.* 4:10 *p.* and labor to bring
*Nah.* 2:10 much *p.* is in all loins
*Rom.* 8:22 creation travail. in *p.*
*Rev.* 16:10 gnawed tongues for *p.*
21:4 nor shall th. be any more *p.*
*See* PANGS.

**PAINED.**
*Ps.* 55:4 my heart is sore *p.*
*Is.* 23:5 they shall be sorely *p.*
*Jer.* 4:19 I am *p.* at very heart
*Joel* 2:6 people shall be much *p.*
*Rev.* 12:2 and *p.* to be delivered

**PAINS.**
1 *Sam.* 4:19 *p.* came upon her
*Ps.* 116:3 *p.* of hell gat hold
*Acts* 2:24 hav. loosed *p.* of death
*Rev.* 16:11 blasphem. bec. of *p.*

**PAINFUL, NESS.**
*Ps.* 73:16 it was too *p.* for me
2 *Cor.* 11:27 and *p.* in watchings

**PAINTED, ST.**
2 *K.* 9:30 Jezebel *p.* her face
*Jer.* 22:14 and *p.* with vermilion
*Ezek.* 23:40 thou *p.* thy eyes

**PAINTING.**
*Jer.* 4:30 thou rentest face wi. *p.*

**PAIR.**
*Luke* 2:24 offer *p.* of turtle-doves
*Rev.* 6:5 a *p.* of balances in hand

**PALACE.**
1 *K.* 16:18 Zimri burnt king's *p.*
21:1 Naboth had viney. by *p.*
2 *K.* 15:25 smote Pekaiah in *p.*
20:18 eunuchs in *p.* of king
1 *Chr.* 29:1 the *p.* is not for man
19 perfect heart to build the *p.*
*Ezr.* 4:14 maintenance fr. the *p.*
*Neh.* 1:1 was in Shushan the *p.*
7:2 ruler of *p.* charge over Jer.
*Est.* 3:15 in Shushan the *p.* 8:14
9:12 destroyed 500 men in the *p.*
*Ps.* 45:15 enter into king's *p.*
144:12 after similitude of a *p.*
*Cant.* 8:9 build a *p.* of silver
*Is.* 25:2 made *p.* of strangers
*Dan.* 4:4 flourishing in my *p.*
6:18 king went to *p.* pas. night
11:45 he shall plant *p.* between
seas
*Amos* 4:3 shall cast them into *p.*
*Nah.* 2:6 opened, *p.* dissolved
*Mat.* 26:58 Pe. followed Jesus to
high-priest's *p.* *Mark* 14:54
*Luke* 11:21 a strong man keep. *p.*
*Phil.* 1:13 bonds manifest in *p.*

**PALACES.**
2 *Chr.* 36:19 and burnt all the *p.*
*Ps.* 45:8 myrrh, out of ivory *p.*
48:3 G. is known in *p.* for refu.
13 mark bulwarks, consider *p.*
78:69 sanctuary like high *p.*
122:7 prosperity within thy *p.*
*Prov.* 30:28 spider is in king's *p.*
*Is.* 13:22 dragons sh. cry in thy *p.*
32:14 the *p.* shall be forsaken
34:13 thorns come up in her *p.*
*Jer.* 6:5 let us destroy her *p.*
9:21 death is entered into our *p.*
17:27 fire shall devour *p.* of Jer.
49:27 consume *p.* of Benhadad
*Lam.* 2:5 hath swallowed her *p.*
*Ezek.* 19:7 knew their desol. *p.*
25:4 shall set their *p.* in thee
*Amos* 3:9 publish in *p.* at Ash-
hod, in *p.* of Egypt
10 store up robbery in their *p.*
11 *p.* be spoiled; 6:8 hate *p.*
*Mic.* 5:5 he shall tread in our *p.*
*See* DEVOUR.

**PALE, NESS.**
*Is.* 29:22 nei. shall face wax *p.*
*Jer.* 30:6 all faces turned into *p.*
*Rev.* 6:8 looked, behold *p.* horse

**PALESTINA.**
*Ex.* 15:14 hold on men of P.
*Is.* 14:29 rej. not thou, whole P.
31 cry, O city, thou, whole P.

**PALM.**
*Lev.* 14:15 pour into *p.* 26
*John* 18:22 struck Jesus with *p.*

**PALM branches.**
*Neh.* 8:15 to mount and fet. *p. b.*

**PALMER-WORM.**
*Joel* 1:4 what *p.-w.* left, loc. eat.
2:25 restore years *p.-w.* eaten
*Amos* 4:9 fig-trees, the *p.-w.* dev.

**PALMS.**
1 *Sam.* 5:4 *p.* of hands cut off
2 *K.* 9:35 they found skull and *p.*
*Is.* 49:16 grav. thee on *p.* of han.
*Dan.* 10:10 set me on *p.* of hands
*Mat.* 26:67 others smote him wi. *p.* of their hands, *Mark* 14:65
*Rev.* 7:9 white robes, *p.* in han.

**PALM-TREE.**
*Jud.* 4:5 dwelt under *p.-t.* of D.
*Ps.* 92:12 right. flour like *p.-t.*
*Cant.* 7:7 stature is like to a *p.-t.*
8 I will go up to the *p.-t.*
*Jer.* 10:5 are upright as the *p.-t.*
*Ezek.* 41:19 face of man tow. *p.-t.*
*Joel* 1:12 *p.-t.* and apple-tree

**PALM-TREES.**
*Ex.* 15:27 El. wh. were 70 *p.-t.*
*Lev.* 23:40 take branches of *p.-t.*
*Deut.* 34:3 show. him city of *p.-t.*
*Jud.* 1:16 out of city of *p.-t.*
3:13 M. possessed city of *p.-t.*
1 *K.* 6:29 wi. figures of *p.-t.* 32,35; 7:36; 2 *Chr.* 3:5; *Ezek.* 40:16
2 *Chr.* 28:15 bro. th. to ci. of *p.-t.*
*John* 12:13 took branches of *p.-t.*

**PALSY, IES.**
*Mat.* 4:24 had *p.* he healed them, *Mark* 2:3; *Luke* 5:18
8:6 ser. lieth at home sick of *p.*
9:2 Je. said to sick of *p.* S. thy sins be forgiven, *Mark* 2:5
*Mark* 2:10 sick of *p.* *Luke* 5:24
*Acts* 8:7 many taken with *p.* and 9:33 Eneas, who was sick of *p.*

**PAMPHYLIA.**
*Acts* 13:13 P. came to Perga in P.
15:38 departed from them fr. P.
27:5 had sailed over sea of P.

**PAN.**
*Lev.* 2:5 meat-offer. baken in *p.*
6:21 in a *p.* it shall be made
7:9 dressed in *p.* shall be pries.
1 *Sam.* 2:14 serv. stuck it into *p.*
2 *Sam.* 13:9 Tam. took *p.* poured
*Ezek.* 4:3 take unto thee iron *p.*

**PANS.**
*Ex.* 27:3 make *p.* to rec. ashes
*Num.* 11:8 baked manna in *p.*
1 *Chr.* 9:31 thi. made in *p.* 23:29
2 *Chr.* 35:13 offer. sod they in *p.*

**PANGS.**
*Is.* 13:8 *p.* sh. take hold of them
21:3 *p.* take hold me as *p.* of w.
26:17 wom. crieth out in her *p.*
*Jer.* 22:23 gracious when *p.* come
48:41 heart of wom. in *p.* 49:22
50:43 *p.* as of a wom. *Mic.* 4:9

**PANNAG.**
*Ezek.* 27:17 traded in market, P.

**PANT, ED, ETH.**
*Ps.* 38:10 my heart *p.* stren. fail.
42:1 as hart *p.* so *p.* my soul
119:131 open. my mouth and *p.*
*Is.* 21:4 at the vision my heart *p.*
*Amos* 2:7 that *p.* after the dust

**PAPER.**
*Is.* 19:7 *p.* reeds shall wither
2 *John* 12 would not write wi. *p.*

PAPHOS. *Acts* 13:6

**PAPS.**
*Ezek.* 23:21 for the *p.* of thy you.
*Luke* 11:27 bles. are *p.* th. suck.
23:29 blessed *p.* never gave suck
*Rev.* 1:13 girt *p.* with gold. gird.

**PARABLE.**
*Num.* 23:7 Balaam took up *p.* and said, 24:3, 15, 20, 21, 23
*Job* 27:1 J. continued his *p.* 29:1
*Ps.* 49:4 I will incline ear to a *p.*
78:2 mouth, in a *p.* will I utter
*Prov.* 26:7 *p.* in mouth of fools, 9
*Ezek.* 17:2 speak a *p.* to Israel.
24:3 utter *p.* to rebellious house
*Mic.* 2:4 take up a *p.* against you
*Hab.* 2:6 these take up *p.* ag. you
*Mat.* 13:18 hear *p.* of the sower
24 ano. *p.* put he, 31, 33; 21:33
34 with. *p.* sp. not, *Mark* 4:34
24:32 learn a *p.* of the fig-tree, *Mark* 13:28; *Luke* 21:29
*Mark* 4:10 asked him of *p.* 7:17; *Luke* 8:9
12:12 spoken *p.* ag. th. *Lu.* 20:19
*Luke* 5:36 he spake a *p.* to them, 6:39; 8:4; 12:16; 13:6; 14:7; 15:3; 18:1, 9; 19:11; 20:9; 21:29; *John* 10:6
12:41 L. spak. thou this *p.* to us?

**PARABLES.**
*Ezek.* 20:49 doth he not speak *p.*?
*Mat.* 13:3 spake many things to them in *p.* 13:34; 22:1; *Mark* 3:23; 4:2, 13, 33; 12:1
*Mark* 4:13 how will ye kn. all *p.*?
*Luke* 8:10 *p.* seeing might not see

**PARADISE.**
*Luke* 23:43 to-day with me in *p.*
2 *Cor.* 12:4 was caught up into *p.*
*Rev.* 2:7 in the midst of *p.* of G.

**PARAMOURS.**
*Ezek.* 23:20 doted upon their *p.*

**PARAN.**
*Gen.* 21:21 wil. of P. *Num.* 10:12; 12:16; 13:3, 26; 1 *Sam.* 25:1
*Deut.* 33:2 forth from mount P.
*Hab.* 3:3 Holy One came from P.

PARBAR. 1 *Chr.* 26:18

**PARCEL.**
*Gen.* 33:19 J. bought *p.* of a field, *Jos.* 24:32; *John* 4:5
*Ruth* 4:3 Na. selleth a *p.* of land
1 *Chr.* 11:13 *p.* of gr. full of bar. 14

**PARCHED.**
*Is.* 35:7 *p.* ground become pool
*Jer.* 17:6 shall inhabit *p.* places
*See* CORN.

**PARCHMENTS.**
2 *Tim.* 4:13 bri. especially the *p.*

**PARDON.**
*Ex.* 23:21 not *p.* your trangres.
34:9 *p.* our iniq. *Num.* 14:19
1 *Sam.* 15:25 *p.* my sins
2 *K.* 5:18 Lord, *p.* thy servant
24:4 which Lord would not *p.*
2 *Chr.* 30:18 good L. *p.* ev. one
*Neh.* 9:17 G. ready to *p.* gracious
*Job* 7:21 why not *p.* my transg.?
*Ps.* 25:11 for name's sake *p.* ini.
*Is.* 55:7 he will abundantly *p.*
*Jer.* 5:1 I will *p.* it; 7 shall I *p.*
33:8 I will *p.* all their iniquities
50:20 I will *p.* whom I reserve

**PARDONED, ETH.**
*Num.* 14:20 I have *p.* ac. to word
*Is.* 40:2 tell her that iniq. is *p.*
*Lam.* 3:42 thou hast not *p.*
*Mic.* 7:18 G. like thee, *p.* iniq.?

**PARE.**
*Deut.* 21:12 shave head, *p.* nails

**PARENTS.**
*Mat.* 10:21 children shall rise up against their *p.* *Mark* 13:12
*Luke* 2:27 *p.* brought in child Je.
8:56 her *p.* were astonished, but
18:29 is no man that hath left *p.*
21:16 ye shall be betrayed by *p.*
*John* 9:2 who did sin, man or *p.*?
22 these words spake *p.* 23
*Rom.* 1:30 diso. to *p.* 2 *Tim.* 3:2
2 *Cor.* 12:14 chi. not lay up for *p.*
*Eph.* 6:1 chil. obey *p.* *Col.* 3:20
1 *Tim.* 5:4 learn to requite th. *p.*
*Heb.* 11:23 Mo. was hid of his *p.*

**PARLOR, S.**
*Jud.* 3:20 Eg. was sitting in *p.*
23 Ehud shut doors of the *p.*
1 *Sam.* 9:22 S. bro. them to *p.*
1 *Chr.* 28:11 gave S. pattern of *p.*

PARMENAS. *Acts* 6:5

**PART.**
*Ex.* 19:17 at nether *p.* of mount.
*Lev.* 2:16 *p.* of beaten corn, *p.* oil
*Num.* 18:20 nei. have *p.* am. th. *Deut.* 10:9; 12:12; 14:27, 29; 18:1; *Jos.* 14:4; 18:7; I am thy *p.* and inherit. in Israel
22:41 utmost *p.* of people, 23:13
*Jos.* 22:25 ye have no *p.* in L. 27
*Ruth* 2:3 to light on *p.* of field
3:13 perf. to thee *p.* of kinsman
1 *Sam.* 23:20 our *p.* sh. be to del.
30:24 his *p.* is that goeth to bat.
2 *Sam.* 20:1 we have no *p.* in D.
2 *K.* 18:23 if able on thy *p.* to set riders, *Is.* 36:8
1 *Chr.* 12:29 greatest *p.* kept ho.
2 *Chr.* 29:16 pric. we. to inner *p.*
*Neh.* 1:9 cast out to uttermost *p.*
5:11 rest. hundredth *p.* of mon.
*Job* 32:17 I will answer my *p.*
*Ps.* 5:9 inward *p.* is wickedness
51:6 in hidden *p.* know wisdom
118:7 L. takes my *p.* with them
*Prov.* 8:26 nor highest *p.* of dust
31 rejoic. in habitable *p.* of ear.
17:2 *p.* of inherit. amo. breth.
*Is.* 7:18 hiss for fly in utmost *p.*
24:16 fr. utmost *p.* heard songs
44:16 he burneth *p.* in fire, 19
*Ezek.* 45:17 prince's *p.* to give
*Dan.* 2:33 *p.* iron, *p.* clay, 41, 42
5:5 king saw *p.* of the hand, 24
11:31 arms shall stand on his *p.*
*Amos.* 7:4 it dev. deep, eat up *p.*
*Mark* 4:38 in hinder *p.* of ship
9:40 not against us, is on our *p.*
*Luke* 10:42 M. hath chos. good *p.*
17:24 lightning lighteneth one *p.* shining to other *p.*
*John* 13:8 wash th. not, ha. no *p.*
19:23 four parts, ev. soldier a *p.*
*Acts* 1:17 obtained *p.* of ministry
25 may take *p.* of this minist.
5:2 Ananias kept *p.* of price, 3
8:21 thou hast neith *p.* nor lot
14:4 *p.* wi. Jews, *p.* wi. apostles
19:32 *p.* knew not wheref. came
23:6 the one *p.* were Sadducees
27:12 more *p.* advised to depart
1 *Cor.* 12:24 honor to that *p.*
15:6 greater *p.* rem. to this day
16:17 was lacking on your *p.*
2 *Cor.* 6:15 *p.* believ. wi. infidel?
*Tit.* 2:8 that he of the contr. *p.*
*Heb.* 2:14 himself took *p.* of same
1 *Pet.* 4:14 on th. *p.* he is evil spo. of, on your *p.* glorified
*Rev.* 20:6 *p.* in first resurrection
21:8 liars sh. have *p.* in lake
22:19 G. shall take away his *p.*

**PART, Verb.**
*Lev.* 2:6 shalt *p.* meat-offering
*Ruth* 1:17 if aught but death *p.*
1 *Sam.* 30:24 they shall *p.* alike
2 *Sam.* 14:6 th. was none to *p.*
*Job* 41:6 shall they *p.* him among the merchants?
*Ps.* 22:18 they *p.* my garments

**In PART.**
*Rom.* 11:25 blindness *in p.* to Is.
1 *Cor.* 13:9 we know *in p.* and we prophesy *in p.*
10 that *in p.* sh. be done away
12 I know *in p.* but then sh. I
2 *Cor.* 1:14 acknowledged us *in p.*
2:5 not grieved me but *in p.*

**Third PART.**
2 *K.* 11:5 a *t. p.* enter on Sabba.
2 *Chr.* 23:4 *t. p.* of you be port.
*Neh.* 10:32 charge ours. wi. *t. p.*
*Ezek.* 5:2 burn with fire a *t. p.* a *t. p.* smite about it, a *third p.* scatter in the wind, 12
*Zec.* 13:8 a *third p.* shall be left
9 I will bring the *t. p.* thro' fire
*Rev.* 8:7 *t. p.* of trees was burnt
8 *t. p.* of sea became blood
9 *t. p.* of creat. died, *t. p.* ships
11 *t. p.* of wat. bec. wormwood
12 *t. p.* of sun, moon, and stars
9:15 prep. to slay *t. p.* of men
12:4 his tail drew *t. p.* of stars

**Fourth PART.**
1 *Sam.* 9:8 have *f.* part of shekel
1 *K.* 6:33 posts of olive-tree *f. p.*
2 *K.* 6:25 *f. p.* cab of doves' dung
*Neh.* 9:3 read one *f. p.* ano. *f. p.*
*Rev* 6:8 power given over *f. p.*

**Fifth PART.**
*Gen.* 41:34 take up *f. p.* of land
47:24 give *f. p.* to Pharaoh, 26
*Lev.* 5:16 add *f. p.* thereto, 6:5; 22:14; 27:13,19,27,31; *Num.* 5:7

**Tenth PART.**
*Ex.* 16:36 homer is the *tenth p.*
*Lev.* 5:11 *tenth p.* of an ephah of fine flour, 6:20; *Num.* 28:5
*Num.* 5:15 *t. p.* of ephah of meal
18:26 ye shall offer even *t. p.*
*Ezek.* 45:11 ephah may cont. *t. p.*
*Heb.* 7:2 Abra. gave a *t. p.* of all
*Rev.* 11:13 the *t. p.* of city fell

**PARTS.**
*Gen.* 47:24 four *p.* sh. be yo. own
*Lev.* 22:23 any thing lack. in *p.*
*Num.* 31:27 div. prey into two *p.*
*Deut.* 19:3 divide land into 3 *p.*
*Jos.* 18:5 divide into seven *p.* 6, 9
1 *Sam.* 5:9 emer. in th. secret *p.*
2 *Sam.* 19:43 have ten *p.* in king
1 *K.* 16:21 Is. divided into two *p.*
2 *K.* 11:7 two *p.* watch ab. king
*Neh.* 11:1 9 *p.* dw. in other cities
*Job* 26:14 th. are *p.* of his ways
41:12 I will not conceal his *p.*
*Ps.* 2:8 uttermost *p.* of earth
63:9 go into lower *p.* of earth
65:8 dwell in utmost *p.* afraid
139:9 dwell in utmost *p.* of sea
*Prov.* 18:8 go to innerm. *p.* 26:22
*Is.* 3:17 Lord will disc. secret *p.*
44:23 shout, ye lower *p.* of earth
*Jer.* 34:18 between *p.* thereof, 19
*Ezek.* 26:20 in the low *p.* of earth
31:14 to nether *p.* of earth, 18
16 comforted in the nether *p.* of earth, 32:18, 24
37:11 we are cut off for our *p.*
38:15 place out of north *p.* 39:2
*Mat.* 12:42 she came from uttermost *p.* *Luke* 11:31
*John* 19:23 garments made 4 *p.*
*Rom.* 15:23 no more place in *p.*
1 *Cor.* 12:24 comely *p.* no need
*Eph.* 4:9 descended into low. *p.*
*Rev.* 16:19 city divided into 3 *p.*
*See* BACK, HINDER, INWARD.

**PARTED.**
*Gen.* 2:10 river *p.* into four heads
2 *K.* 2:11 chariot *p.* both asunder
14 waters *p.* hither and thither
*Job* 38:24 what way is light *p.*?
*Joel* 3:2 scatter. and *p.* my land
*Mat.* 27:35 *p.* his garmen. *Mark* 5:24; *Luke* 23:34; *John* 19:24
*Luke* 24:51 blessed them, was *p.*
*Acts* 2:45 *p.* them to all men

**PARTETH.**
*Lev.* 11:3 *p.* hoof, *Deut.* 14:6
*Prov.* 18:18 lot *p.* betw. mighty

**PARTAKER.**
*Ps.* 50:18 been *p.* with adulterers
1 *Cor.* 9:10 sho. be *p.* of his hope
23 I be *p.* thereof with you
10:30 *p.* why am I evil spok. of?
1 *Tim.* 5:22 *p.* of oth. men's sins
2 *Tim.* 1:8 be thou *p.* of afflicti.
2:6 husbandman be *p.* of fruits
1 *Pet.* 5:1 I am also *p.* of the gl.
2 *John* 11 biddeth G. speed is *p.*

**PARTAKERS.**
*Mat.* 23:30 not been *p.* in blood
*Rom.* 15:27 if Gentiles have been *p.* of their spiritual things
1 *Cor.* 9:13 are *p.* with the altar
10:17 we are all *p.* of that bread
18 are not they which eat *p.*?
21 cannot be *p.* of Lord's table
2 *Cor.* 1:7 you are *p.* of sufferings
*Eph.* 3:6 *p.* of his promise in Ch.
5:7 be not ye there. *p.* wi. them
*Phil.* 1:7 all are *p.* of my grace
*Col.* 1:12 to be *p.* of inheritance
1 *Tim.* 6:2 they are *p.* of benefit
*Heb.* 2:14 children *p.* of flesh and blood
3:1 *p.* of the heavenly calling
14 for we are made *p.* of Christ
6:4 made *p.* of the Holy Ghost
12:8 chastise. where. all are *p.*
10 that we be *p.* of his holiness
1 *Pet.* 4:13 *p.* of Christ's suffer.
2 *Pet.* 1:4 *p.* of the divine nature
*Rev.* 18:4 that ye be not *p.* of her

**PARTAKEST.**
*Rom.* 11:17 with them *p.* of root

PARTHIANS. *Acts* 2:9

**PARTIAL, ITY.**
*Mal.* 2:9 but have been *p.* in law
1 *Tim.* 5:21 doing nothing by *p.*
*Jam.* 2:4 are ye not *p.* yourself?
3:17 without *p.* and hypocrisy

**PARTICULAR, LY.**
*Acts* 21:19 P. declared *p.* things
1 *Cor.* 12:27 of C. members in *p.*
*Eph.* 5:33 ev. one in *p.* love wife
*Heb.* 9:5 we cannot now speak *p.*

**PARTIES.**
*Ex.* 22:9 both *p.* come bef. judg.

**PARTING.**
*Ezek.* 21:21 king of B. stood at *p.*

**PARTITION.**
1 *K.* 6:21 he made a *p.* of gold
*Eph.* 2:14 bro. middle wall of *p.*

**PARTLY.**
*Dan.* 2:42 be *p.* strong, *p.* broken
1 *Cor.* 11:18 divisions, I *p.* belie.
*Heb.* 10:33 *p.* gaz.-stock, *p.* com.

**PARTNER, S.**
*Prov.* 29:24 whoso is *p.* with a thief
2 *Cor.* 8:23 Titus, he is my *p.*
*Phile.* 17 if count me a *p.* receive
*Luke* 5:7 they beckoned to th. *p.*
10 James and John were *p.*

PAS

**PARTRIDGE.**
1 *Sam.* 26:20 when one hunt a *p.*
*Jer.* 17:11 as *p.* sitteth on eggs

**PASHUR.**
*Neh.* 10:3 P. sealed, *Jer.* 20:6
*Jer.* 20:1 P. son of Im. smote, 2
3 L. call. not thy name P.
21:1 Zedekiah sent unto him P.
38:1 Gedal. the son of P. and P.

**PASS.**
*Gen.* 18:5 after that ye shall *p.*
41:32 will shortly bring it to *p.*
*Ex.* 33:19 will make my good *p.*
*Num.* 27:7 inherit. of fa. to *p.* 8
*Jos.* 1:14 ye shall *p.* before breth.
1 *Sam.* 16:10 Jesse made 7 sons *p.*
*Neh.* 2:14 no place for beast to *p.*
*Job* 6:15 as stream they *p.* away
11:16 rem. it as waters that *p.*
34:20 peo. be troubled, *p.* away
*Prov.* 16:30 he bringeth evil to *p.*
22:3 and the simple *p.* on, 27:12
*Is.* 30:32 grounded staff shall *p.*
33:21 no gallant ship shall *p.*
37:26 have I brought it to *p.*
*Jer.* 8:13 th. I have given shall *p.*
15:14 make th. *p.* with enemies
33:13 flocks sh. *p.* under hands
51:43 nor doth son of man *p.*
*Ezek.* 20:37 I will cause you to *p.*
32:19 wh. dost th *p.* in beauty?
*Amos* 6:2 *p.* ye unto Calneh
*Mic.* 1:11 *p.* ye away, inhabit. of
2:13 their king shall *p.* before
*Zep.* 2:2 decree br. forth, day *p.*
*Zec.* 3:4 have caused iniqu. to *p.*
*Mat.* 5:18 heav. and earth sh. *p.*
26:39 cup *p.* fr. me, *Mark* 14:35
*Luke* 16:26 wh. would *p.* fr. hen.
nor can they *p.* fr. us to you
19:4 he was to *p.* that way
1 *Cor.* 7:36 if she *p.* flower of age
2 *Pet.* 3:10 heavens sh. *p.* away

**PASS by.**
*Ex.* 33:22 cover thee whi. I *p. by*
*Ps.* 80:12 all they that *p. by*
89:41 all that *p. by* way spoil
*Jer.* 22:8 many nations sh. *p. by*
*Lam.* 1:12 ye that *p. by* behold
2:15 all that *p. by* clap th. hands
*Ezek.* 5:14 sight of all that *p. by*
37:2 caused me to *p. by* them
*Amos* 7:8 I will not *p. by* th. 8:2
*Mic.* 2:8 garm. of them that *p. by*
*Mat.* 8:28 no man might *p. by*
*Luke* 18:36 hearing multit. *p. by*
*See* CAME, COME.

**Not PASS.**
*Num.* 20:17 will *n. p.* thro' fields
18 Edom said, Thou shalt *n. p.*
*Job* 14:5 his bounds he *cannot p.*
19:8 fenced my way, *cannot p.*
*Ps.* 148:6 a decree wh. shall *n. p.*
*Prov.* 8:29 waters should *not p.*
*Jer.* 5:22 decree that it *cannot p.*
*Mat.* 24:34 this gene. shall *not p.*
away, *Mark* 13:30; *Luke* 21:32
35 heaven and earth shall pass
away, but my word sh. *n. p.*
away, *Mark* 13:31; *Lu.* 21:33

**PASS not.**
*Gen.* 18:3 *p. not* away from serv.
2 *K.* 6:9 thou *p. not* such a place
*Prov.* 4:15 avoid it, *p. not* by it
*Amos* 5:5 we *p. not* to Beer-sheba

**PASS over.**
*Gen.* 8:1 God made wind *p. o.*
31:52 I will not *p. o.* this heap
32:16 *p. o.* bef. me, put a space
33:14 lord *p. o.* bef. thy servant
*Ex.* 12:13 I will *p. over* you, 23
15:16 till thy people *p. over*
*Num.* 32:27 serv. will *p. o.* 29:32
30 not *p. o.* with you armed
*Deut* 2:18 *p. o.* thro' Ar this day
3:18 shall *p. over* armed before
9:1 *p. o.* Jordan, 11:31; 27:2;
*Jos.* 1:11; 3:6, 14; 4:5
*Jos.* 22:19 *p. o.* into the land
*Jud.* 3:28 suff. not a man to *p. o.*
1 *Sam.* 14:8 will *p. o.* to th. men
2 *Sam.* 17:16 but speedily *p. over*
*Ps.* 104:9 that they may not *p. o.*
*Prov.* 19:11 to *p. o.* a transgres.
*Is.* 23:6 *p. over* to Tarshish
31:9 *p. over* to his stronghold
35:8 unclean shall not *p. over*
51:10 way for ransomed to *p. o.*
*Jer.* 5:22 yet can they not *p. o.*
*Ezek.* 47:5 river I could not *p. o.*
*Dan.* 4:16 seven times *p. o.* 25
11:40 king of north shall *p. o.*
*Hab.* 1:11 change, he shall *p. o.*
*Luke* 11:42 *p. over* judgment

PAS

**PASS through.**
*Gen.* 30:32 *p. t.* thy flock to-day
*Ex.* 12:12 *p. t.* Eg. this night
*Lev.* 18:21 any of thy seed *p. t.*
fire, *Deut.* 18:10; 2 *K.* 17:17
*Num.* 20:17 *p. t.* thy country
21:23 Sihon would not suffer Is.
to *p. thro'* *Jud.* 11:20
*Deut.* 2:4 *p. thr.* coasts of Edom
28 I will *p. thro'* on my feet
*Jos.* 1:11 *p. t.* host and command
2 *Sam.* 12:31 *p. t.* brick kiln
1 *K.* 18:6 divided land to *p. t.* it
2 *K.* 16:3 to *p. t.* the fire, 21:6;
23:10; 2 *Chr.* 33:6; *Jer.* 32:25; *Ezek.* 20:26, 31
*Ps.* 78:13 caused to *p. t.* 136:14
*Is.* 8:8 shall *p. through* Judah
23:10 *p. thro'* thy land as a river
34:10 none sh. *p. t.* it for ever
*Jer.* 9:10 so that none can *p. t.*
*Lam.* 3:44 prayers sho. not *p. t.*
4:21 cup shall also *p. t.* to thee
*Ezek.* 14:15 noi. beasts *p. t.* land,
no man *p. t.* 29:11; 33:28
39:15 passengers that *p. t.* land
*Dan.* 11:10 *p. t.* and overflow
*Joel* 3:17 shall *p. t.* her any more
*Amos* 5:17 I will *p. thro'* thee
*Nah.* 1:12 cut down, wh. he *p. t.*
15 wicked no more *p. t.* thee
*Zec.* 9:8 no oppressor *p. t.* them
1 *Cor.* 16:5 shall *p. t.* Macedonia

**PASSAGE, S.**
*Num.* 20:21 Edom refused Is. *p.*
*Jos.* 22:11 an altar at *p.* of Israel
*Jud.* 12:6 and slew him at *p.*
1 *Sam.* 13:23 Ph. went out to *p.*
14:4 betw. *p.* were sharp rocks
*Is.* 10:29 are gone over the *p.*
*Jer.* 22:20 lift thy voice, cry fr. *p.*
51:32 show Bab. *p.* are stopped

**PASSED.**
*Gen.* 15:17 a lamp that *p.* betw.
*Num.* 26:17 have *p.* thy border
*Jos.* 3:4 have not *p.* this way
1 *Sam.* 15:12 gone about and *p.*
29:2 Philist. *p.* on by hundreds
2 *Sam.* 15:18 servants *p.* on
2 *K.* 4:8 Elisha *p.* to Shunem
2 *Chr.* 9:22 Solomon *p.* all kings
*Job* 4:15 spirit *p.* before my face
9:26 my days are *p.* away
15:19 no stranger *p.* am. them
*Ps.* 18:12 his thick clouds *p.*
37:36 yet he *p.* away, and lo
90:9 all our days are *p.* away
*Cant.* 3:4 little that I *p.* fr. them
*Is.* 41:3 pursued, and *p.* safely
*Jer.* 11:15 holy flesh *p.* from thee
46:17 hath *p.* time appointed
*Dan.* 3:27 smell of fire *p.* on th.
6:18 went and *p.* night fasting
*Nah.* 3:19 wicked *p.* continually
*Mark* 6:35 now the time is far *p.*
*John* 5:24 but is *p.* from death to
life, 1 *John* 3:14
*Rom.* 5:12 death *p.* on all men
*Heb.* 4:14 High-pri. *p.* into heav.
*Rev.* 21:1 first earth were *p.* aw.
4 former things are *p.* away

**PASSED by.**
*Ex.* 34:6 Lord *p. by* before him
1 *K.* 13:25 *p. by* and saw the lion
19:11 Lord *p. by*; 19 Elijah *p. by*
2 *K.* 4:8 as he *p. by* he turned in
6:30 the king *p. by* on the wall
*Job* 28:8 nor hath fierce lion *p. by*
*Ps.* 48:4 the kings *p. by* together
*Ezek.* 16:6 I *p. by* and saw thee, 8
36:34 in sight of all that *p. by*
*Hab.* 3:10 overfl. of waters *p. by*
*Mat.* 20:30 heard that Jesus *p. by*
*Mark* 6:48 would have *p. by* them
*Luke* 10:31 *p. by* on other side, 32
*John* 8:59 midst of them, so *p. by*
*Acts* 17:23 as I *p. by* and beheld

**PASSED over.**
*Gen.* 31:21 and *p. over* the river
32:10 with staff I *p. over* Jordan
*Ex.* 12:27 *p. over* houses of Isr.
*Jos.* 3:17 all *p. o.* on dry ground
4:10 people hasted and *p. over*
11 the ark of the Lord *p. over*
1 *Sam.* 14:23 *p. o.* to Bethaven
2 *Sam.* 15:23 king and peo. *p. o.*
*Is.* 40:27 judgment *p. o.* from G.
*Ezek.* 47:5 river could not be *p. o.*
*Hos.* 10:11 *p. o.* upon fair neck
*Jon.* 2:3 billows and waves *p. o.*

**PASSED through.**
*Gen.* 12:6 Abram *p. t.* the land
*Num.* 14:7 land which we *p. t.*
2 *Chr.* 30:10 posts *p. t.* country
*Mic.* 2:13 they *p. thro'* the gate
*Zec.* 7:14 that no man *p. thro'*

PAS

*Acts* 12:10 and *p. thro'* one street
1 *Cor.* 10:1 our fathers *p. t.* sea
*Heb.* 11:29 they *p. thro'* Red sea

**PASSEDST.**
*Jud.* 12:1 why *p.* thou over

**PASSENGERS.**
*Prov.* 9:15 she standeth to call *p.*
*Ezek.* 39:11 will give G. val. of *p.*
14 bury with *p.* those that re.
15 when *p.* see a man's bone

**PASSEST.**
*Deut.* 30:18 on land whi. thou *p.*
2 *Sam.* 15:33 if *p.* on, thou sh. be
1 *K.* 2:37 day thou *p.* over brook
*Is.* 43:2 when *p.* through waters

**PASSETH.**
*Ex.* 30:13 every one that *p.* 14
33:22 while my glory *p.* by
*Jos* 3:11 Lord *p.* over before you
2 *K.* 4:9 man of G. wh. *p.* by us
12:4 money of every one that *p.*
*Job* 9:11 he *p.* on also, but I
14:20 against him, and he *p.*
37:21 wind *p.* and clean. them
*Ps.* 8:8 whatever *p.* thro' the sea
78:39 are a wind that *p.* away
103:16 for the wind *p.* over it
144:4 as a shadow that *p.* away
*Prov.* 10:25 as whirlwind *p.* so is
26:17 he th. *p.* by and meddleth
*Ec.* 1:4 one generation *p.* away
*Is.* 29:5 as chaff that *p.* away
*Jer.* 2:6 no man *p.* through, 9:12
18:16 every one that *p.* 19:8
*Ezek.* 35:7 from it him that *p.*
*Hos.* 13:3 early dew that *p.* away
*Mic.* 7:18 G. that *p.* by transgr.
*Zep.* 2:15 ev. one that *p.* by her
3:6 streets waste, none *p.* by
*Zec.* 9:8 bec. of him that *p.* by
*Luke* 18:37 told him th. J. *p.* by
1 *Cor.* 7:31 fashion of this world
*p.* away, 1 *John* 2:17
*Eph.* 3:19 love of C. *p.* knowled.
*Phil.* 4:7 peace of G. *p.* underst.

**PASSING.**
2 *Sam.* 1:26 to me *p.* love of wo.
*Ps.* 84:6 *p.* through valley
*Prov.* 7:8 *p.* thro' street near co.
*Is.* 31:5 *p.* over, preserve Jerus.
*Ezek.* 39:14 *p.* thro' land to bury
*Luke* 4:30 *p.* through midst
*Acts* 5:15 shadow of Peter *p.* by

**PASSION.**
*Acts* 1:3 sho. hims. alive after *p.*

**PASSIONS.**
*Acts* 14:15 we are men of like *p.*
*Jam.* 5:17 Elias subject to like *p.*

**PASSOVER.**
*Ex.* 12:11 it is L.'s *p.* ye sh. eat,
27; *Lev.* 23:5; *Num.* 28:16
43 this is the ordinance of *p.*
*Num.* 9:5 kept *p.* *Jos.* 5:10
*Deut.* 16:2 sacrifice *p.* to Lord, 6
2 *K.* 23:22 not holden such a *p.*
2 *Chr.* 30:15 kill. *p.* in se. month,
35:1, 11; *Ezr.* 6:20; *Mark* 14:12; *Luke* 22:7
18 eat *p.* otherw. than written
35:1 Jo. kept *p.* 17, 19; *Ezr.* 6:19
13 they roasted *p.* with fire
*Ezek.* 45:21 shall have *p.* of 7 da.
*Mat.* 26:17 wh. wilt we eat *p.*?
*Mark* 14:12; *Luke* 22:8, 11
*Luke* 22:5 have desired to eat *p.*
*John* 2:13 Jews' *p.* at hand, 11:55
23 when he was in Jer. at *p.*
11:55 many went to J. before *p.*
12:1 J. came six days before *p.*
18:28 that they might eat *p.*
39 sho. release to you one at *p.*
19:14 it was preparation of *p.*
1 *Cor.* 5:7 Ch. our *p.* is sacrificed
*Heb.* 11:28 thro' faith he kept *p.*
*See* FEAST, KEEP.

**PASSOVERS.**
2 *Chr.* 30:17 Le. had charge of *p.*

**PAST.**
*Gen.* 50:4 mourn. *p.* 2 *Sam.* 11:27
*Num.* 21:22 until we be *p.* bord.
*Deut.* 2:10 E. dwelt in times *p.*
14:32 ask now of days wh. are *p.*
1 *Sam.* 15:32 bitter. of death is *p.*
2 *Sam.* 3:17 so. David in time *p.*
16:1 D. was a little *p.* top of hill
1 *K.* 18:29 midday *p.* no voice
1 *Chr.* 9:20 Phin. ruler in time *p.*
*Job* 9:10 doeth things *p.* finding
14:13 keep me, until wrath *p.*
17:11 days are *p.* my purpose
29:2 O th. I we. as in months *p.*
*Ec.* 3:15 requireth that wh. is *p.*
*Mat.* 14:15 time is now *p.* send
*Mark* 16:1 when sab. was *p.* Ma.

PAT

*Luke* 9:36 voice *p.* J was alone
*Acts* 14:16 times *p.* suff. all nati.
*Rom.* 11:30 in times *p.* not belie.
33 his ways are *p.* finding out
2 *Cor.* 5:17 old things *p.* away
*Gal.* 1:13 conversation in time *p.*
5:21 as I told you in time *p.*
*Eph.* 2:2 in time *p.* ye walked
4:19 being *p.* feeling have given
*Phile.* 11 in time *p.* unprofitable
*Heb.* 1:1 spake in time *p.* to fath.
11:11 conceive, when she was *p.*
1 *Pet.* 2:10 in time *p.* were not
4:3 time *p.* of our life suffice
1 *John* 2:8 darkness *p.* light shi.
*Rev.* 9:12 one woe *p.* 11:14 woe *p.*

**PASTOR, S.**
*Jos.* 2:8 *p.* transgr. against me
3:15 *p.* according to my heart
10:21 for *p.* are become brutish
12:10 *p.* have destroy. vineyard
17:16 not hastened fr. being a *p.*
22:22 wind shall eat up thy *p.*
23:1 woe to *p.* that destr. sheep
2 against *p.* that feed my sheep
*Eph.* 4:11 gave *p.* and teachers

**PASTURE.**
*Gen.* 47:4 thy servants ha. no *p.*
1 *Chr.* 4:39 they went to seek *p.*
40 they found fat *p.* and good
41 there was *p.* for their flocks
*Job* 39:8 range of moun. in his *p.*
*Ps.* 74:1 anger sm. ag. sheep of *p.*
79:13 sheep of thy *p.* give than.
95:7 we are peo. of his *p.* 100:3
*Is.* 32:14 joy of asses, *p.* of flocks
*Jer.* 23:1 scatter sheep of my *p.*
25:36 Lord hath spoiled their *p.*
*Lam.* 1:6 like harts find no *p.*
*Ezek.* 34:14 feed in good *p.* fat *p.*
18 small th. to ha. eat. good *p.*
31 flock of my *p.* are men, I G.
*Hos.* 13:6 ac. to their *p.* so filled
*Joel* 1:18 beasts groan, ha. no *p.*
*John* 10:9 go in and out, find *p.*

**PASTURES.**
1 *K.* 4:23 S. had 20 ox. out of *p.*
*Ps.* 23:2 maketh me lie green *p.*
65:12 drop upon *p.* of wildern.
13 *p.* are clothed with flocks
*Is.* 30:23 cat. sh. feed in large *p.*
49:9 *p.* shall be in high places
*Ezek.* 34:18 tread down your *p.*
45:15 lamb out of flock of fat *p.*
*Joel.* 1:19 fire hath devour. *p.* 20
2:22 *p.* of wilderness do spring

**PATARA.**
*Acts* 21:1 from thence unto P.

**PATE.**
*Ps.* 7:16 sh. come do. on own *p.*

**PATH.**
*Gen.* 49:17 D. be an adder in *p.*
*Num.* 22:24 angel of L. st. in *p.*
*Job* 28:7 *p.* which no fowl know.
30:13 mar my *p.* set forward
41:32 he maketh a *p.* to shine
*Ps.* 16:11 show me the *p.* of life
27:11 lead me in a plain *p.*
77:19 way in sea, *p.* in great wa.
119:35 make me to go in *p.*
105 thy word a light to my *p.*
139:3 thou compassest my *p.*
142:3 then thou knewest my *p.*
*Prov.* 1:15 refrain foot fr. their *p.*
2:9 sh. understand every good *p.*
4:15 enter not into *p.* of wicked
18 *p.* of just is as shining light
26 ponder the *p.* of thy feet
5:6 lest thou ponder *p.* of life
*Is.* 26:7 dost weigh *p.* of just
30:11 out of way, turn out of *p.*
40:14 taught him in *p.* of judgm.
43:16 maketh *p.* in mighty wat.
*Joel* 2:8 walk, every one in his *p.*
PATHROS. *Is.* 11:11; *Ezek.* 29:14; 30:14

**PATHWAY.**
*Prov.* 12:28 in *p.* thereof no dea.

**PATHS.**
*Job* 6:18 *p.* of way turned aside
8:13 *p.* of all that forget God
13:27 lookest narrowly to my *p.*
19:8 hath set darkness in my *p.*
24:13 nei. abide in *p.* thereof
33:11 feet in stocks, mar. my *p.*
38:20 thou sh. keep *p.* of house
*Ps.* 8:8 passeth thro' *p.* of seas
17:4 kept me fr. *p.* of destroyer
5 hold my goings in *p.* slip not
23:3 leadeth me in *p.* of righte.
25:4 O Lord, teach me thy *p.*
10 *p.* of L. are mercy and truth
65:11 *p.* drop fatness on pasture
*Prov.* 2:8 keep. *p.* of judgment

## PAV

*Prov.* 2:13 leave *p.* of uprightn.
15 and they froward in their *p.*
18 her *p.* incline unto the dead
19 nei. take hold of *p.* of life
20 keep *p.* of the righteous
3:6 direct *p.* 17 *p.* are peace
4:11 I have led thee in right *p.*
7:25 go not astray in her *p.*
8:2 standeth in places of *p.*
20 I lead in *p.* of judgment
*Is.* 2:3 walk in his *p.* *Mic.* 4:2
3:12 they destroy way of thy *p.*
42:16 lead th. in *p.* not known
58:12 called, the restorer of *p.*
59:7 destruction are in their *p.*
8 have made them crooked *p.*
*Jer.* 6:16 in way, ask for old *p.*
18:15 ancient *p.* to walk in *p.*
*Lam.* 3:9 he made my *p.* crooked
*Hos.* 2:6 she shall not find *p.*
*Mat.* 3:3 make his *p.* straight, *Mark* 1:3; *Luke* 3:4
*Heb.* 12:13 made strai. *p.* for feet

**PATIENCE.**

*Mat.* 18:26 have *p.* with me, and I will pay thee all, 29
*Luke* 8:15 br. forth fruit with *p.*
21:19 in *p.* possess ye your souls
*Rom.* 5:3 tribulation worketh *p.*
4 *p.* experience, experi. hope
8:25 do we with *p.* wait for it
15:4 we thro' *p.* might ha. hope
5 G. *p.* grant you be like-min.
2 *Cor.* 6:4 ministers of God in *p.*
12:12 signs we. am. you in all *p.*
*Col.* 1:11 strengthened to all *p.*
1 *Thes.* 1:3 remem. your *p.* in J.
2 *Thes.* 1:4 gl. in you for your *p.*
1 *Tim.* 6:11 follow after love, *p.*
2 *Tim.* 3:10 hast known my *p.*
*Tit.* 2:2 be found in faith, *p.*
*Heb.* 6:12 thro' *p.* inh. promises
10:36 ye have need of *p.*
12:1 run with *p.* race before us
*Jam.* 1:3 trying of faith work. *p.*
4 let *p.* have her perfect work
5:7 husbandman hath long *p.*
10 an example of *p.* 11 *p.* of J.
2 *Pet.* 1:6 add to temper. *p.* to *p.*
*Rev.* 1:9 compan. in *p.* of Jesus
2:2 I know thy *p.* 19; 3 hast *p.*
3:10 hast kept word of my *p.*
13:10 here is *p.* of saints, 14:12

**PATIENT.**

*Ec.* 7:8 *p.* in sp. better than pro.
*Rom.* 2:7 *p.* continu. in well-do.
12:12 in hope, *p.* in tribulation
1 *Thes.* 5:14 be *p.* toward all men
2 *Thes.* 3:5 *p.* waiting for Christ
1 *Tim.* 3:3 luc. but *p.* 2 *Tim.* 2:24
*Jam.* 5:7 be *p.* breth. 8 ye also *p.*

**PATIENTLY.**

*Ps.* 37:7 rest in L. and wait *p.*
40:1 I waited *p.* for the Lord
*Acts* 26:3 I bes. thee hear me *p.*
*Heb.* 6:15 after he had *p.* endured
1 *Pet.* 2:20 if ye be buff. take it *p.*
if ye do well and su. ta. it *p.*

**PATMOS.**

*Rev.* 1:9 in the isle called P.

**PATRIARCH, S.**

*Acts* 2:29 freely speak of *p.* Dav.
7:8 Jacob begat the twelve *p.*
9 *p.* sold Joseph into Egypt
*Heb.* 7:4 *p.* Abraham paid tithes

**PATRIMONY.**

*Deut.* 18:8 cometh of sale of *p.*

PATROBAS. *Rom.* 16:14

**PATTERN, S.**

*Ex.* 25:9 *p.* of all instruments
40 make them after their *p.*
*Jos.* 22:28 the *p.* of altar of Lord
2 *K.* 16:10 Ahaz sent *p.* of altar
1 *Chr.* 28:11 D. g. S. *p.* 12, 18, 19
*Ezek.* 43:10 let them measure *p.*
1 *Tim.* 1:16 in me C. mig. sh. *p.*
*Tit.* 2:7 show. thyself *p.* of good
*Heb.* 8:5 accord. to *p.* I showed
9:23 necessary that *p.* of things

**PAUL.**

*Acts* 13:9 then Saul, called P.
23:16 but P. was suffered to
(*Vide* Acts *passim.*)
1 *Cor.* 1:12 I am of P. 13; 3:4, 5
3:22 whether P. or Apollos, or
16:21 saluta. of me P. *Col.* 4:18
1 *Thes.* 2:18 ev. I P. 2 *Thes.* 3:17
*Phile.* 9 such a one as P.
2 *Pet.* 3:15 as our belov. P. wrote

**PAULUS.**

*Acts* 13:7 the deputy Sergius P.

**PAVED.**

*Ex.* 24:10 under feet *p.* work
*Cant.* 3:10 being *p.* with love

## PEA

**PAVEMENT.**

2 *K.* 16:17 put sea on *p.* of stones
2 *Chr.* 7:3 all Isr. bowed upon *p.*
*Est.* 1:6 beds were on *p.* of red
*Ezek.* 40:17 chambers and a *p.*
18 *p.* by side of gates lower *p.*
42:3 over against *p.* was gallery
*John* 19:13 Pil. sat in pla. call. *P.*

**PAVILION, S.**

2 *Sam.* 22:12 ma. dar. *p.* *Ps.* 18:11
1 *K.* 20:12 Ben. drinking in *p.* 16
*Ps.* 27:5 he shall hide me in *p.*
31:20 keep them secretly in a *p.*
*Jer.* 43:10 Nebuch. spread his *p.*

**PAW, S.**

*Lev.* 11:27 goeth on *p.* unclean
1 *Sam.* 17:37 de. me out of *p.* of

**PAWETH.**

*Job* 39:21 horse *p.* in the valley

**PAY.**

*Ex.* 21:19 sh. *p.* for loss of time
36 he shall surely *p.* ox for ox
22:7 thief be found, *p.* double, 9
*Num.* 20:19 if I drink I will *p.*
*Deut.* 23:21 shall not slack to *p.*
2 *Sam.* 15:7 let me go *p.* my vow
1 *K.* 20:39 thou shalt *p.* a talent
2 *K.* 4:7 sell oil, and *p.* thy debt
2 *Chr.* 8:8 them did S. make to *p.*
*Ezr.* 4:13 will they not *p.* toll
*Est.* 3:9 I will *p.* 10,000 tal. 4:7
*Job* 22:27 and shalt pay thy vows
*Ps.* 22:25 *p.* vows, 66:13; 116:14, 18
50:14 *p.* thy vows to Most High
76:11 vow, and *p.* to the Lord
*Prov.* 19:17 giv. will he *p.* again
22:27 if hast nothing to *p.*
*Ec.* 5:4 defer not to *p.* it, *p.* that
5 not vow, than vow and not *p.*
*Jon.* 2:9 I will *p.* that I vowed
*Mat.* 17:24 doth not mas. *p.* tri. ?
18:25 had not to *p.* *Luke* 7:42
26 *p.* thee all; 28 *p.* th. owest
30 cast into prison, till he *p.*
34 till he *p.* all that was due
23:23 ye *p.* tithe of mint, anise
*Rom.* 13:6 for this cause *p.* trib.

**PAID, PAYETH.**

*Ezr.* 4:20 toll and custom *p.* th.
*Ps.* 37:21 wicked borrow. *p.* not
*Prov.* 7:14 this day ha. I *p.* vows
*Jon.* 1:3 *p.* fare thereof
*Mat.* 5:26 *p.* utter. far. *Luke* 12:59
*Heb.* 7:9 Levi *p.* tithes in Abrah.

**PAYMENT.**

*Mat.* 18:25 all sold, *p.* to be made

**PEACE.**

*Mark* 4:39 said to sea, *p.* be still

**PEACE.**

*Gen.* 41:16 G. give P. answ. of *p.*
*Lev.* 26:6 I will give *p.* in land
*Num.* 6:26 L. give thee *p.*
25:12 I give him my cov. of *p.*
*Deut.* 2:26 sent to Sihon with *p.*
20:10 come nigh city, procl. *p.*
11 if it make th. answ. of *p.* 12
23:6 thou sh. not seek their *p.*
29:19 I shall have *p.* tho. walk
*Jud.* 4:17 *p.* betw. Jab. and Heb.
1 *Sam.* 7:14 *p.* betw. Is. and A.
20:7 servant shall have *p.*
21 there is *p.* to thee
1 *K.* 2:33 on his thro. sha. be *p.*
4:24 Solom. had *p.* on all sides
5:12 *p.* betw. Hiram and Solo.
20:18 come for *p.* take th. alive
2 *K.* 9:17 say, Is it *p.* Jehu? 18
19 wh. hast th. to do wi. *p.*? 22
22 what *p.* so long as witchc.?
31 had *Z.* *p.* who slew mast.?
20:19 *p.* in my days? *Is.* 39:8
1 *Chr.* 22:9 I will give *p.* to Isr.
2 *Chr.* 15:5 th. tim. th. was no *p.*
*Ezr.* 4:17 rest bey. the river, *p.*
5:7 unto Darius, *p.* 7:12 unto E.
9:12 not seek their *p.* or wealth
*Est.* 9:30 Mord. sent words of *p.*
10:3 Mord. speaking *p.* to all
*Job* 5:23 beasts of field be at *p.*
22:21 acqu. thyself, and be at *p.*
25:2 maketh *p.* in high places
*Ps.* 7:4 evil to him th. was at *p.*
28:3 which speak *p.* to neigh.
29:11 bless his people with *p.*
34:14 good, seek *p.* 1 *Pet.* 3:11
35:20 speak not *p.* but devise
37:11 delight in abund. of *p.*
37 end of the upright man is *p.*
55:20 put ag. such as be at *p.*
72:3 mountains shall bring *p.*
7 of *p.* so long as moon endur.
85:8 he will speak *p.* to his peo.
10 righteousness and *p.* kissed
119:165 gr. *p.* have they which
120:6 dw. with him th. hateth *p.*

## PEA

*Ps.* 120:7 I am for *p.* they for war
122:6 pray for *p.* of Jerusalem
125:5 but *p.* sh. be upon Israel
128:6 thou shalt see *p.* upon Is.
147:14 maketh *p.* in thy borders
*Prov.* 3:17 pleasantness, paths *p.*
12:20 to counsellors of *p.* is joy
16:7 maketh enemies to be at *p.*
*Ec.* 3:8 time of war, time of *p.*
*Is.* 9:6 Prince of *p.* 7 increase *p.*
26:12 Lord thou wilt ordain *p.*
27:5 *p.* with me, he shall ma. *p.*
32:17 work of righteo. sh. be *p.*
33:7 ambassadors of *p.* sh. weep
38:17 or *p.* I had great bittern.
45:7 make *p.* and create evil
48:18 had thy *p.* been as river
22 th. is no *p.* to wicked, 57:21
52:7 publisheth *p.* *Nah.* 1:15
53:5 chastisem. of our *p.* on him
54:10 nor coven. of *p.* be remov.
13 great shall be *p.* of thy chil.
55:12 with joy, led forth with *p.*
57:2 enter into *p.* rest in beds
19 fruit of lips, *p.* *p.* to him
59:8 way of *p.* kn. not, *Rom.* 3:17
60:17 make thine officers *p.*
66:12 I will extend *p.* to her
*Jer.* 4:10 ye sh. have *p.* whereas
6:14 *p.* *p.* when th. is no *p.* 8:11
8:15 for *p.* no good came, 14:19
12:5 if in land of *p.* they weari.
12 sw. devour, no flesh have *p.*
14:13 I will give you assured *p.*
16:5 I have taken away my *p.*
28:9 prophet wh. prophesied *p.*
29:7 seek *p.* of city I caused
11 I think tow. you thou. of *p.*
30:5 a voice of fear, not of *p.*
33:6 reveal to them abund. of *p.*
*Lam.* 3:17 rem. my soul from *p.*
*Ezek.* 7:25 seek *p.* th. shall be n.
13:10 *p.* and there was no *p.* 16
34:25 make a covena. of *p.* 37:26
*Dan.* 8:25 by *p.* he shall destroy
*Ob.* 7 men at *p.* deceived thee
*Mic.* 3:5 bite with teeth, cry *p.*
5:5 this man sh. be *p.* when A.
*Hag.* 2:9 this place I will give *p.*
*Zec.* 6:13 counsel of *p.* betw th.
8:10 nor was th. any *p.* to him.
16 execute judgment and *p.*
19 therefore love truth and *p.*
9:10 he sh. speak *p.* to heathen
*Mal.* 2:5 covenant of life and *p.*
*Mat.* 10:13 worthy, let *p.* come
34 th. not I am come to send *p.*
*Mark* 9:50 have *p.* one with ano.
*Luke* 1:79 guide feet to way of *p.*
2:14 on earth *p.* good will tow.
10:6 if son of *p.* th. your *p.* rest
12:51 I am come to give *p.*?
19:38 *p.* in heaven, gl. in highe.
42 things belong to thy *p.*
*John* 14:27 *p.* I lea. you, *p.* I give
16:33 in me you might have *p.*
*Acts* 10:36 preaching *p.* by Jesus
*Rom.* 1:7 *p.* from God the Fath.
1 *Cor.* 1:3; 2 *Cor.* 1:2; *Gal.* 1:3; *Eph.* 1:2; *Phil.* 1:2
2:10 *p.* to every man work. good
5:1 justified, we have *p.* with G.
8:6 to be spiritually mind. is *p.*
10:15 that preach gospel of *p.*
14:17 the kingdom of God is *p.*
19 fol. things that make for *p.*
15:13 fill you with all joy and *p.*
1 *Cor.* 7:15 G. hath call. us to *p.*
14:33 author of *p.* as in church.
*Gal.* 5:22 Spirit is love, joy, *p.*
*Eph.* 2:14 is our *p.* 15 making *p.*
17 Christ came and preach. *p.*
4:3 unity of Spirit in bond of *p.*
6:15 preparation of gospel of *p.*
*Phil.* 4:7 *p.* of God passeth und.
*Col.* 1:2 grace and *p.* from G. our Father, 1 *Thes.* 1:1; 2 *Thes.* 1:2; 1 *Tim.* 1:2; 2 *Tim.* 1:2; *Tit.* 1:4; *Phile.* 3; 2 *John* 3
3:15 *p.* of God rule in your hea.
1 *Thes.* 5:3 when they sh. say *p.*
13 be at *p.* among yourselves
2 *Thes.* 3:16 L. of *p.* give you *p.*
2 *Tim.* 2:22 follow *p.* *Heb.* 12:14
*Heb.* 7:2 king of Salem is k. of *p.*
11:31 Rahab received spies in *p.*
*Jam.* 3:18 *p.* of them th. ma. *p.*?
*Rev.* 1:4 *p.* from him that is, was
6:4 power giv. to him to take *p.*

**PEACE be.**

*Jud.* 6:23 L. said, *p.* *be* to thee
1 *Sam.* 25:6 *p.* *be* to thee—house
1 *Chr.* 12:18 *p.* *be* to thee, *p.* *be* to
*Ps.* 122:7 *p.* *be* within thy walls
8 now say, *p.* *be* within thee
*Dan.* 4:1 *p.* *be* multiplied, 6:25; 1 *Pet.* 1:2; 2 *Pet.* 1:2; *Jude* 2

## PEL

*Dan.* 10:19 *p.* *be* to thee, be stro.
*Luke* 10:5 *p.* *be* to this house
24:36 he saith unto them, *p.* *be* to you, *John* 20:19, 21, 26
*Gal.* 6:16 *p.* *be* on them
*Eph.* 6:23 *p.* *be* to brethren, love
1 *Pet.* 5:14 *p.* *be* with all in Chr.
3 *John* 14 *p.* *be* to thee, our frie.

**God of PEACE.**

*Rom.* 15:33 *God of p.* be wi. you
16:20 *God of p.* sh. bruise Satan
2 *Cor.* 13:11 the *God of p.* shall be with you, *Phil.* 4:9
1 *Thes.* 5:23 *God of p.* sanctify
*Heb.* 13:20 *God of p.* make you perfect

*See* HELD, HOLD.

**In PEACE.**

*Gen.* 26:29 sent thee away *in p.*
28:21 I come to fa.'s house *in p.*
*Jud.* 11:31 when I return *in p.*
2 *Sam.* 15:27 return to city *in p.*
19:30 king is come again *in p.*
1 *K.* 2:5 Joab shed blood *in p.*
22:17 man *in p.* 2 *Chr.* 18:16, 26
27 in prison, until I come *in p.*
2 *Chr.* 19:1 Jehosh. return. *in p.*
*Job* 5:24 thy taber. shall be *in p.*
*Ps.* 4:8 I will lay me down *in p.*
55:18 he delivered my soul *in p.*
*Is.* 26:3 wilt keep him *in* perf. *p.*
*Jer.* 29:7 *in p.* sh. ye have peace
34:5 but thou shalt die *in p.*
*Mal.* 2:6 walked with me *in p.*
*Luke* 2:29 let. serv. depart *in p.*
1 *Cor.* 16:11 cond. him forth *in p.*
2 *Cor.* 13:11 one mind, live *in p.*
*Jam.* 2:16 depart *in p.* be warm.
3:18 righteousness is sown *in p.*
2 *Pet.* 3:14 be found of him *in p.*

*See* GO, MADE, OFFERINGS.

**PEACEABLE.**

*Gen.* 34:21 these men *p.* with us
2 *Sam.* 20:19 one of them th. *p.*
1 *Chr.* 4:40 land was wi. and *p.*
*Is.* 32:18 peo. dwell in *p.* habita.
*Jer.* 25:37 *p.* habitations are cut
1 *Tim.* 2:2 lead a quiet and *p.* li.
*Heb.* 12:11 yieldeth the *p.* fruit
*Jam.* 3:17 wisd. is pure, *p.* gent.

**PEACEABLY.**

*Gen.* 37:4 could not speak *p.*
*Jud.* 11:13 restore those lands *p.*
21:13 send some *p.* to Benjam.
1 *Sam.* 16:4 said, Comest thou *p.*
5 *p.* I am come, 1 *K.* 2:13
1 *Chr.* 12:17 if ye be come *p.*
*Jer.* 9:8 speaketh *p.* to neighbor
*Dan.* 11:21 shall come in *p.* 24
*Rom.* 12:18 live *p.* with all men

**PEACEMAKERS.**

*Mat.* 5:9 blessed are the *p.*

**PEACOCKS.**

1 *K.* 10:22 the navy came, bringing *p.* 2 *Chr.* 9:21
*Job* 39:13 gav. goodly win. to *p.*?

**PEARL.**

*Mat.* 13:46 found *p.* of great price
*Rev.* 21:21 ev. gate. was of one *p.*

**PEARLS.**

*Job* 28:18 no menti. of coral or *p.*
*Mat.* 7:6 neither cast *p.* bef. sw.
13:45 like merchant seeking *p.*
1 *Tim.* 2:9 not with *p.* or costly
*Rev.* 17:4 woman decked with *p.*
18:12 no man buy. merc. of *p.* 16
21:21 twelve gates were twe. *p.*

**PECULIAR.**

*Ex.* 19:5 sh. be *p.* treasure to me
*Deut.* 14:2 be a *p.* people unto himself, 26:18; 1 *Pet.* 2:9
*Ps.* 135:4 chosen Is. for *p.* treas.
*Ec.* 2:8 I gath. *p.* treas. of kings
*Tit.* 2:14 purify to himself *p.* people

**PEDIGREES.**

*Num.* 1:18 they declared their *p.*

**PEELED.**

*Is.* 18:2 nation scatter. and *p.* 7
*Ezek.* 29:18 every shoulder was *p.*

**PEEP, ED.**

*Is.* 8:19 wizards that *p.* and mut.
10:14 none opened mouth or *p.*

**PEKAH.**

2 *K.* 15:25 P. conspired again. 29
30 conspiracy against P. 16:5
2 *Chr.* 28:6 P. slew in Judah
*Is.* 7:1 Rezin and P. went towa.

PEKAHIAH. 2 *K.* 15:22, 23

**PELATIAH.**

1 *Chr.* 3:21 son of Hananiah P.
4:42; *Neh.* 10:22; *Ezek.* 11:13

PEO

**PELICAN.**
*Lev.* 11:18 *p.* uncl. *Deut.* 14:17
*Ps.* 102:6 I am like *p.* of wildern

**PEN.**
*Jud.* 5:14 they that handle *p.*
*Job* 19:24 graven with an iron *p.*
*Ps.* 45:1 tongue is *p.* of writer
*Is.* 8:1 write it with a man's *p.*
*Jer.* 8:8 *p.* of scribes is in vain
17:1 sin of Jud. written with *p.*
3 *John* 13 not with ink and *p.*

**PENCE.**
*Mat.* 18:28 one who owed 100 *p.*
*Mark* 14:5 have been sold for more than 300 *p.* *John* 12:5
*Luke* 7:41 the one owed 500 *p.*
10:35 on mo. he took out two *p.*

PENIEL. *Gen.* 32:30

**PENKNIFE.**
*Jer.* 36:23 Jehu. cut roll with *p.*

**PENNY.**
*Mat.* 20:2 ag. with laborers for *p.*
9 received every man a *p.* 13
22:19 they brought unto him *p.*
*Mark* 12:15 bring *p.* *Luke* 20:24
*Rev.* 6:6 meas. of wheat for a *p.*
three meas. of barley for a *p.*

**PENNYWORTH.**
*Mark* 6:37 buy 200 *p.* of bread
*John* 6:7 200 *p.* is not sufficient

**PENTECOST.**
*Acts* 2:1 wh. day of P. was come
20:16 hasted to Jerus. day of P.
1 *Cor.* 16:8 tarry at Eph. until P.

**PENUEL.**
*Gen.* 32:31 as Ja. passed over P.
*Jud.* 8:8 Gid. went up to P. 17
1 *K.* 12:25 went and built P.

**PENURY.**
*Prov.* 14:23 talk of lips ten. to *p.*
*Luke* 21:4 she of her *p.* cast all

**PEOPLE.**
*Gen.* 27:29 let *p.* serve thee
48:19 he sh. become a *p.* great
*Ex.* 6:7 take you for a *p.* *Deut.* 4:20; 2 *Sam.* 7:24; *Jer.* 13:11
*Lev.* 20:24 separ. you from other *p.* 26
*Num* 22:5 *p.* come out fr. Eg. 11
*Deut.* 4:33 did *p.* hear voi. of G.?
7:6 G. ha. chosen thee special *p.*
14:2 Lord hath cho. thee pec. *p.*
20:1 *p.* more than thou, be not
23:32 sons given to another *p.*
29:13 estab. thee for *p.* to hims.
32:21 move them wi. th. not a *p.*
33:29 who is like *p.* saved by L.?
1 *Sam.* 2:24 make L.'s *p.* transg.
5:10 to slay us and our *p.* 11
2 *Sam.* 7:23 wh. G. redeem for *p.*
22:28 afflicted *p.* thou wilt save, *Ps.* 18:27
44 *p.* I kn. not, serve, *Ps.* 18:43
1 *K.* 22:28 hearken, O *p.* ev. one
2 *K.* 11:17 be L.'s *p.* 2 *Chr.* 23:16
1 *Chr.* 16:20 went from one kin.
to another *p.* *Ps.* 105:13
2 *Chr.* 1:9 made me king over *p.*
*Est.* 2:10 E. had not showed *p.*
3:8 a certain *p.* scattered abroad
*Job* 36:20 when *p.* are cut off
*Ps.* 62:8 *p.* pour out your hearts
65:8 bless God, *p.* 95:10 *p.* err
114:1 went out fr. *p.* of strange
144:15 happy *p.* 148:14 *p.* near
*Prov.* 14:34 sin is repro. to any *p.*
23:15 wicked ruler over poor *p.*
30:25 ants are a *p.* not strong
*Is.* 1:4 a *p.* laden with iniquity
10 give ear to law, *p.* of Gomo.
7:8 Ephraim broken, be not a *p.*
8:19 sho. not *p.* seek their God?
27:11 a *p.* of no understanding
30:9 this is a rebellious *p.* 65:2
43:4 I will give *p.* for thy life
8 bring forth blind *p.* ha. eyes
65:3 a *p.* that provoketh me
18 Jerus. rejoicing, her *p.* a joy
*Jer.* 6:22 *p.* com. fr. north, 50:41
48:42 M. destroyed fr. being *p.*
*Lam.* 1:7 *p.* fell into hand of ene.
*Hos.* 4:9 sh. be like *p.* like priest
9:1 rejoice not, O Is. as other *p.*
*Jon.* 1:8 of what *p.* art thou?
*Mic.* 4:1 *p.* shall flow unto it
*Zec.* 8:20 there shall come *p.*
*Luke* 1:17 ready *p.* prep. for L.
*Acts* 15:14 take out of them a *p.*
*Rom.* 10:19 them that are no *p.*
*Tit.* 2:14 purify to hims. pecu. *p.*
*Heb.* 8:10 shall be to me a *p.*
1 *Pet.* 2:9 ye are a peculiar *p.*
10 *p.* of G. in ti. past w. not *p.*
*Rev.* 5:9 redeem. us out of ev. *p.*

PEO

**All PEOPLE.**
*Ex.* 19:5 treas. above *all p. Deut.* 7:6, 14; 10:15; *Ps.* 99:2
*Deut.* 7:7 were fewest of *all p.*
1 *K.* 4:34 came of *all p.* to hear S.
8:43 *all p.* know name, 2 *Chr.* 6:33
*Est.* 9:2 fear of th. fell on *all p.*
*Ps.* 96:3 declare wond. am. *all p.*
117:1 praise L. *all* ye *p.* for his kindness, 148:11; *Rom.* 15:11
*Is.* 25:6 L. make to *all p.* a feast
56:7 house of prayer for *all p.*
*Lam.* 1:11 *all* her *p.* seek bread
18 hear, *a. p.* behold, *Mic.* 1:2
*Dan.* 5:19 *all p.* feared bef. him
7:14 *all p.* and nati. serve him
*Mic.* 4:5 *all p.* walk, ea. in name
*Zep.* 3:20 praise among *all p.*
*Luke* 2:10 tidings of joy to *all p.*
31 prepared before face of *a. p.*

**All the PEOPLE.**
*Ex.* 18:14 *all t. p.* stand by thee
19:8 *a. t. p.* answ. togeth. 24:3
11 L. come down in si. of *a. t. p.*
*Lev.* 10:3 bef. *a. t. p.* I will be glo.
*Num.* 11:29 *a. t.* L.'s *p.* prophets
*Deut.* 13:9 hand of *all t. p.* 17:7
27:15 *all t. p.* say, Amen, 16-21
28:10 *all t. p.* sh. see that thou
*Jos.* 4:24 *all the p.* might know
6:5 *all the p.* shall shout with
7:3 said, Let not *all t. p.* go up
*Jud.* 20:8 *all the p.* arose
1 *Sa.* 10:24 none li. him am. *a. t. p.*
11:4 *all t. p.* wept; 12:18 feared
30:6 soul of *all the p.* grieved
2 *Sam.* 2:28 *a. t. p.* stood, pursu.
17:3 br. back *all the p.* unto th.
19:9 *all the p.* were at strife
20:22 woman went to *all the p.*
1 *K.* 8:53 separate th. fr. *all t. p.*
60 *a. t. p.* of earth may know
2 *K.* 23:3 *a. t. p.* stood to coven.
1 *Chr.* 16:36 *a. t. p.* said, Amen
2 *Chr.* 7:4 *a. t. p.* offer. sacrifices
*Ezr.* 7:25 wh. may judge *a. t. p.*
*Neh.* 8:5 in sight of *all the p.*
*Ps.* 67:3 let *a. t. p.* praise thee, 5
97:6 and *all the p.* see his glory
106:48 *all the p.* say, Amen
*Ec.* 4:16 th. is no end of *all t. p.*
*Jer.* 34:8 made cov. wi. *a. t. p.* 10
43:4 *all the p.* obeyed not the L.
*Ezek.* 31:12 *all the p.* are gone
*Dan.* 3:7 when *all t. p.* heard
*Zec.* 11:10 bre. cov. with *a. t. p.*
14:12 Lord will smite *all the p.*
*Mal.* 2:9 ma. you base bef. *a. t. p.*
*Luke* 13:17 *a. t. p.* rejoiced
18:43 *all the p.* gave praise to G.
20:6 *all the p.* will stone us
*Acts* 10:41 not *a. t. p.* but witn.
21:27 stirred up *all the p.*

**Among the PEOPLE.**
*Lev.* 18:29 cut off from *a. t. p.*
*Ezek.* 28:19 that know thee *a. p.*
*Dan.* 11:33 that unders. *a. the p.*
*Joel* 2:17 sho. they say *am. t. p.*
*Zec.* 10:9 sow them *a. the p.*
*John* 7:43 a division *am. the p.*
*Acts* 3:23 destroyed from *a. t. p.*
4:17 spread no further *a. t. p.*
14:14 Barnab. and P. ran *a. t. p.*

*See* COMMON, FOOLISH.

**PEOPLE of God.**
*Jud.* 20:2 assembly of *p. of God*
2 *Sam.* 14:13 such th. ag. *p. of G.*
*Ps.* 47:9 even *p. of G.* of Abrah.
*Heb.* 4:9 remain. rest to *p. of G.*
11:25 suf. affliction wi. *p. of G.*
1 *Pet.* 2:10 but now *p. of God*

*See* GREAT.

**His PEOPLE.**
*Gen.* 17:14 cut off from *his p. Ex.* 30:33, 38; 31:14; *Lev.* 7:20, 21, 25, 27; 17:4, 9; 19:8; 23:29; *Num.* 9:13; 15:30
49:16 Dan shall judge *his p.* 33
*Ex.* 18:1 for Moses and Is. *his p.*
*Lev.* 17:10 I will cut him off from among *his p.* 20:3, 6; 23:30
*Deut.* 26:18 L. avouch. thee *h. p.*
32:9 the Lord's portion is *his p.*
36 sh. judge *his p. Ps.* 135:14
43 rej. O ye nations, wi. *his p.*
he will be merci. *Rom.* 15:10
33:7 L. and bring Jud. to *his p.*
*Ruth* 1:6 the Lord visited *his p.*
1 *Sam.* 12:22 L. not forsake *h. p.*
pleased L. to make you *h. p.*
15:1 anoint thee king over *h. p.*
2 *Sam.* 8:15 David executed just.
to all *his p.* 1 *Chr.* 18:14
1 *K.* 20:42 thy pe. sh. go for *h. p.*
1 *Chr.* 21:3 make *h. p.* 100 times

PEO

1 *Chr.* 22:18 sub. bef. L. and *h. p.*
23:25 G. of Is. given rest to *h. p.*
2 *Chr.* 2:11 L. hath loved *his p.*
31:10 Lord hath blessed *his p.*
32:14 who could deliv. *h. p.*? 15
36:15 had compassion on *his p.*
16 wrath of L. rose ag. *his p.*
23 who of all *his p. Ezr.* 1:3
*Job* 18:19 not have son am. *h. p.*
*Ps.* 14:7 captivity of *his p.* 53:6
29:11 strength to *his p.* L. will
bl. *his p.* with peace, 68:35
50:4 that he may judge *his p.*
73:10 therefore *his p.* return hither
78:20 can he pro. flesh for *h. p.*?
62 he gave *his p.* over to swo.
71 bro. him to feed Jacob *h. p.*
85:8 will speak peace to *his p.*
94:14 Lord will not cast off *h. p.*
100:3 are *h. p.* 105:43 brought
105:24 increased *his p.* greatly
25 turn. th. heart to hate *h. p.*
111:6 he showed *his p.* power
9 he sent redemption to *his p.*
113:8 with princes of *his p.*
116:14 in presence of all *his p.*
125:2 so is L. round about *h. p.*
136:16 who led *his p.* thro' wild.
*Is.* 3:14 with ancients of *his p.*
7:2 moved, and heart of *his p.*
14:32 poor of *his p.* trust in him
25:8 rebuke of *his p.* sh. he take
30:26 L. bind. up breach of *h. p.*
49:13 hath comforted *h. p.* 52:9
51:22 God plead. cause of *h. p.*
56:3 L. separated me fr. *his p.*
63:11 remem. Moses and *his p.*
*Jer.* 27:12 serve him and *his p.*
50:16 return every one to *his p.*
*Ezek.* 18:18 did not good am. *h. p.*
30:11 he and *h. p.* sh. brought
*Joel* 2:18 L. jealous and pity *h. p.*
19 answer and say to *his p.*
3:16 Lord will be hope of *h. p.*
*Zec.* 9:16 L. save them as *his p.*
*Mat.* 1:21 he shall save *his p.*
*Luke* 1:68 and redeemed *h. p.*
7:16 that God hath visited *h. p.*
*Rom.* 11:1 ha. G. cast away *h. p.*?
2 God hath not cast away *h. p.*
*Heb.* 10:30 the L. sh. judge *h. p.*
*Rev.* 21:3 and they shall be *h. p.*

*See* HOLY, ISRAEL, MANY, MEN.

**PEOPLE of the land.**
*Gen.* 23:7 A. bow. to *p. of t. l.* 12
*Ex.* 5:5 the *p. of t. l.* are many
*Lev.* 20:2 *p. of t. l.* sh. stone him
4 if *p. of the l.* hide their eyes
*Num.* 14:9 nei. fear ye *p. of t. l.*
2 *K.* 11:14 all *p. of t.* rejoiced, 20
15:5 Joth. judged *p.* 2 *Chr.* 26:21
21:24 *p.* made J. ki. 2 *Chr.* 33:25
23:30 *p. of the l.* took Jehoahaz his son, 2 *Chr.* 36:1
25:3 no bre. for *p. of t. Jer.* 52:6
1 *Chr.* 5:25 after gods of *p. of t. l.*
*Ezr.* 10:2 stra. wives of *p. of t. l.*
11 separate from *p. of the land*
*Neh.* 10:30 not gi. dau. to *p. of l.*
31 if the *p. of the l.* bring ware
*Est.* 8:17 many *p. of t. l.* bec. J.
*Jer.* 34:19 *p. of t. l.* which passed
*Ezek.* 7:27 *p. of t. l.* be troubled
22:29 *p. of t. l.* used oppression
33:2 if *p. of the l.* take man
39:13 *p. of t. l.* shall bury them
45:16 *p. of t. l.* shall give obla.
22 sh. prince prepa. for *p. of l.*
46:3 *p. of t. l.* shall worship
9 *p. of t. l.* come in feasts
*Dan.* 9:6 proph. spa. to *p. of t. l.*
*Hag.* 2:4 be strong, ye *p. of t. l.*
*Zec.* 7:5 speak to all *p. of the l.*

**Much PEOPLE.**
*Num.* 20:20 E. came with *m. p.*
*Jos.* 11:4 they went with *m. p.*
2 *Chr.* 32:4 gath. *m. p.* together
*Ps.* 35:18 praise thee am. *m. p.*
*Mark* 5:21 *m. p.* gath. unto him
24 and *much p.* followed him
*John* 12:9 *m. p.* of Jews knew
*Acts* 5:37 drew away *m. p.* af. him
11:24 *m. p.* was added unto L.
18:10 I have *m. p.* in this city
19:26 P. hath turned away *m. p.*
*Rev.* 19:1 I heard a voice of *m. p.*

**My PEOPLE.**
*Gen.* 23:11 in presence of *my p.*
41:40 to thy word sh. all *my p.*
49:29 to be gathered to *my p.*
*Ex.* 3:7 I have seen affliction of *my p. Acts* 7:34
5:1 saith L. God, Let *my p.* go, 7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3
8:22 land in wh. *my p.* are, 23
9:17 exaltest thyself ag. *my p.*

PEO

*Ex.* 9:27 L. righ. I and *my p.* wic.
12:31 get forth from am. *my p.*
22:25 if th. lend money to *my p.*
*Lev.* 26:12 and ye shall be *my p.*
*Jer.* 11:4; 30:22
*Num.* 24:14 I go unto *my p.*
*Jud.* 12:2 I and *my p.* at strife
14:3 never a wom. am. *my p.*?
*Ruth* 1:16 thy peo. shall be *my p.*
3:11 the city of *my p.* doth kn.
1 *Sam.* 9:16 to be cap. over *my p.*
2 *Sam.* 3:18 by D. wi. I save *my p.*
7:8 ruler over *my p.* 2 *Chr.* 6:5
1 *K.* 22:4 *my p.* as thy people, 2 *K.* 3:7; 2 *Chr.* 18:3
1 *Chr.* 17:6 I com. to feed *my p.*
28:2 Da. said, Hear me, *my p.*
29:14 and what *my p.*?
2 *Chr.* 1:11 mayest judge *my p.*
6:5 since day I bro. forth *my p.*
7:14 if *my p.* humb. themselves
*Est.* 7:3 let *my p.* be given me
4 I and *my p.* to be destroyed
*Ps.* 14:4 eat *my p.* as bread, 53:4
50:7 O *my p.* I will speak, 81:8
59:11 slay not, lest *my p.* forget
68:22 I will bring *my p.* fr. Bas.
78:1 give ear, O *my p.* to law
81:11 *my p.* would not hearken
144:2 subdueth *my p.* under me
*Is.* 1:3 *my p.* doth not consider
3:12 *my p.* child. are oppressors
15 that ye beat *my p.*?
10:2 take right fr. poor of *my p.*
24 O *my p.* that dwellest in Z.
19:25 blessed be Egypt, *my p.*
32:18 *my p.* sh. dwell in peace.
40:1 comfort ye, *my p.* saith G.
43:20 give drink to *my p.*
47:6 I was wroth with *my p.*
51:16 say to Z. Thou art *my p.*
52:4 *my p.* went down into Eg.
5 *my p.* is taken away
6 *my p.* shall know my name
58:1 show *my p.* th. transgres.
63:8 surely they are *my p.* chil.
65:10 Sharon a fold for *my p.*
19 rejoice in Jer. joy in *my p.*
22 as a tree, are days of *my p.*
*Jer.* 2:13 *my p.* have commit. ev.
31 say *my p.* we are lords?
32 *my p.* have forgot. me, 18:15
4:22 *my p.* is foolish, not kn. me
5:26 am. *my p.* are wicked men
31 *my p.* love, wh. will ye do?
7:23 obey my voice, be *my p.*
8:7 *my p.* kn. not judgm. of L.
9:2 that I might leave *my p.*
12:16 dilig. learn ways of *my p.*
15:7 destroy *my p.* th. retu. not
23:2 pastors that feed *my p.*
22 if they had caused *my p.*
27 think to cause *my p.* forget
24:7 they shall be *my p.* 31:1, 33; 32:38; *Ezek.* 11:20; 36:28; 37:23, 27; *Zec.* 8:8
29:32 nor good I will do *my p.*
31:14 *my p.* shall be satisfied
33:24 they have despised *my p.*
50:6 *my p.* hath been lost sheep
51:45 *my p.* go ye out of midst of her, *Rev.* 18:4
*Ezek.* 13:9 not in assem. of *my p.*
19 ye pollute me among *my p.* by lying to *my p.*
21 deliver *my p.* out of hand, 23
14:8 cut him off fr. midst *my p.*
11 but that they may be *my p.*
21:12 the sw. sh. be upon *my p.*
34:30 ev. house of Is. are *my p.*
37:12 O *m. p.* I will open gra. 13
38:16 thou shalt come ag. *my p.*
46:18 that *my p.* be not scatter.
*Hos.* 1:9 ye are not *my p.* 10
2:23 to them wh. were not *my p.*
4:6 *my p.* are destroyed for lack
8 they eat up the sin of *my p.*
6:11 return, captivity of *my p.*
*Joel* 2:26 *my p.* nev. be asha. 27
3:2 plead with them for *my p.*
3 they have cast lots for *my p.*
*Amos* 9:10 sinn. of *my p.* sh. die
*Ob.* 13 not enter. gate of *my p.*
*Mic.* 1:9 come to gate of *my p.*
2:8 *my p.* is risen as enemy
9 women of *my p.* ye cast out
3:3 who also eat flesh of *my p.*
5 proph. that make *my p.* err
6:3 O *my p.* wh. have I done? 5
16 shall bear reproach of *my p.*
*Zep.* 2:8 they reproached *my p.*
*Zec.* 2:11 many nations shall be *my p.*
8:7 save *my p.* from the east
13:9 it is *my p.* they shall say
*Rom.* 9:25 call them *my p.* which were not *my p.*
26 was said, Ye are not *my p.*

2 *Cor.* 6:16 they shall be *my p.*

*See* DAUGHTER.

### Of the PEOPLE.

*Gen.* 25:23 manner *of p.* be sep.
49:10 to him sh. gather. *of p.* be
*Num.* 26:4 take sum *of t. p.* fr. 20
*Jos.* 4:2 take 12 men *of the p.*
1 *Sam.* 9:2 higher than any *of the p.* 10:23
14:24 none *of the p.* tasted food
26:15 ca. one *of t. p.* destr. king
2 *K.* 13:7 nor did he leave *of t. p.*
*Ezr.* 8:3 *of the p.* of th. countries
*Neh.* 5:1 th. was a gre. cry *of t. p.*
7:73 some *of the p.* dw. in cities
*Ps.* 72:4 sh. judge poor *of the p.*
89:19 exalted one out *of the p.*
*Is.* 51:4 judg. for a light *of t. p.*
63:3 *of the p.* there was none
*John* 7:31 many *of t. p.* believed
11:42 bec. *of t. p.* that stand by
*Acts* 4:21 punish, beca. *of the p.*
*Heb.* 9:7 hims. and errors *of t. p.*
*Rev.* 11:9 they *of p.* see dead bod.

*See* EARS, ELDERS.

### One PEOPLE.

*Gen.* 25:23 *one p.* sh. be stronger
34:16 dwell wi. you, bec. *one p.*
22 dwell with us, to be *one p.*

### Own PEOPLE.

*Ex.* 5:16 the fault is in thi. *o. p.*
1 *Chr.* 17:21 went to redeem *o. p.*
2 *Chr.* 25:15 could not deli. *o. p.*
*Ps.* 45:10 forget also thy *own p.*
78:52 made his *o. p.* to go forth
*Is.* 13:14 ev. man turn to his *o. p.*
*Jer.* 46:16 let us go ag. to our *o. p.*

### The PEOPLE.

*Gen.* 11:6 L. said, Behold *the p.*
*Ex.* 5:4 why let *t. p.* from work?
5 *the p.* of land now are many
12:27 and *t. p.* bowed the head
14:31 *the p.* feared L. believed
15:14 *the p.* sh. hear and be afr.
16 *the p.* pass over wh. th. hast
24 *the p.* murmured, saying
16:30 *the p.* rest. on seventh day
17:1 th. was no water for *the p.*
2 *t. p.* did chide Mo. *Num.* 20:3
6 water out of it, *the p.* drink
18:19 be th. for *the p.* God-ward
19:9 *t. p.* may hear when I spe.
17 Moses brought forth *the p.*
20:18 when *the p.* saw it afar, 21
24:8 Moses sprinkled it on *t. p.*
*Lev.* 9:7 ato. for thyself and *t. p.*
15 sin-offer. for *the p.* 18; 16:15
*Num.* 11:2 *the p.* cried to Moses
13:18 see *the p.* that dwelleth
14:1 *the p.* wept; 39 *t. p.* mour.
21:5 *the p.* spake against God
23:9 lo, *the p.* shall dwell alone
24 *the p.* rise up as a great lion
*Deut.* 4:10 said, Gather me *the p.*
18:3 the priest's due from *t. p.*
33:3 loved *the p.* 17 push *the p.*
19 they shall call *t. p.* to moun.
*Jos.* 4:10 and *the p.* hasted over
6:20 *t. p.* shout. 24:28 *t. p.* dep.
*Jud.* 7:2 *t. p.* are with thee, 4
1 *Sam.* 2:13 priest's cust. wi. *t. p.*
4:4 *t. p.* sent to Sh. to bring ark
8:19 *the p.* ref. to obey Samuel
14:45 *the p.* said, Sh. Jonathan die? so *the p.* rescued Jona.
15:15 *the p.* spared best of sheep
21 *the p.* took of the spoil oxen
30:6 *t. p.* spake of stoning him
2 *Sam.* 1:4 *t. p.* fled from battle
15:12 *the p.* incre. with Absalom
1 *K.* 1:40 *the p.* piped with pipes
16:22 *the p.* that followed Omri prevailed against *the p.*
2 *K.* 4:41 pour out for *the p.*
43 give *t. p.* that they may eat
11:17 coven. bet. king and *t. p.*
18:36 but *the p.* held their peace
22:13 inquire of Lord for *the p.*
2 *Chr.* 12:3 *the p.* without numb.
20:33 *the p.* had not prepa. 30:3
27:2 and *the p.* did yet corruptly
30:20 and the Lord healed *the p.*
32:8 *the p.* rest. on words of H.
36:14 *the p.* transgr. very much
*Ezr.* 10:13 but *the p.* are many
*Neh.* 4:6 *t. p.* had mind to work
5:13 *the p.* did accord. to prom.
7:4 but *the p.* were few therein
8:16 *the p.* bro. palm branches
11:2 *t. p.* blessed all that offered
*Est.* 3:6 showed him *t. p.* of Mo.
4:11 *the p.* of king's provinces
*Job* 12:2 no doubt but ye are *t. p.*
34:30 lest *the p.* be ensnared
*Ps.* 2:1 why do *t. p.* im. vain th.?
*Ps.* 33:12 bles. *t. p.* he hath cho.
44:2 how thou didst afflict *t. p.*
45:17 *the p.* praise thee for ever
56:7 in th. anger cast down *t. p.*
67:3 let *the p.* praise thee, O G. 5
89:15 blessed is *t. p.* that know
95:7 we are *t. p.* of his pasture
96:13 he sh. judge *t. p.* with tru.
98:9 he sh. judge *t. p.* with eq.
99:1 L. reign. let *the p.* tremble
105:1 make kno. deeds am. *t. p.*
*Prov.* 11:14 no coun. is, *t. p.* fall
29:2 *the p.* rejoiced, *t. p.* mourn
18 wh. is no vision, *t. p.* perish
*Is.* 9:2 *t. p.* that walked in dark.
13 *t. p.* turneth not to him sm.
14:2 and *the p.* shall take them
24:2 be with *t. p.* so with priest
30:19 *the p.* shall dwell in Zion
33:24 *t. p.* be forgiven th. iniq.
34:5 my sword sh. come on *t. p.*
40:7 *t. p.* is grass, grass wither.
51:7 *the p.* in wh. heart is my law
63:6 will tread *t. p.* in mi. anger
18 *t. p.* of thy holi. possess. it
*Jer.* 31:2 *t. p.* left of sw. found gr.
37:4 Jeremiah went amo. *the p.*
39:14 so he dwelt among *the p.*
40:5 go back and dw. with *t. p.* 6
51:58 *the p.* shall labor in vain
*Ezek.* 11:17 gather you from *t. p.*
20:34 br. you out from *t. p.* 34:13
25:7 I will cut thee off fr. *the p.*
26:20 bring thee down with *t. p.*
33:31 come to thee as *t. p.* com.
36:20 these are *the p.* of Lord
39:4 thou shalt fall, and *the p.*
42:14 approa. th. things for *t. p.*
44:19 shall not sanctify *the p.*
*Dan.* 9:26 *the p.* of the prince
11:32 *the p.* that know their G.
*Hos.* 4:14 *t. p.* doth not underst.
10:5 *the p.* thereof shall mourn
10 *t. p.* sh. be gath. aga. them
*Joel* 2:6 *the p.* sh. be much pain.
*Amos* 3:6 sh. *t. p.* not be afraid?
*Jon.* 3:5 *t. p.* of Nin. believ. God
*Hab.* 2:13 *t. p.* shall labor in fire, *the p.* shall weary themselv.
*Zep.* 2:10 magnifi. ag. *t. p.* of L.
*Hag.* 1:12 *t. p.* did fear the Lord
*Mal.* 1:4 *the p.* against whom L.
*Mat.* 4:16 *t. p.* in dark. saw light
21:26 we fear *t. p.* *Mark* 11:32
*Luke* 1:21 *t. p.* waited for Zacha.
3:15 as *the p.* were in expecta.
4:42 *the p.* sou. 5:1 *t. p.* pressed
8:40 *the p.* gladly received him
9:18 whom say *t. p.* that I am?
20:19 feared *t. p.* 22:2; 23:5 stir.
23:14 one that perverteth *t. p.*
*John* 7:12 he deceiveth *the p.*
11:50 man sho. die for *t. p.* 18:14
*Acts* 5:13 *the p.* magnified them
8:6 *t. p.* wi. one accord ga. heed
14:11 *t. p.* saw wh. P. had done
19 persuaded *t. p.* and ston. P.
26:17 delivering thee from *t. p.*
*Heb.* 5:3 as for *t. p.* so hims. 7:27
7:11 under it *t. p.* received law
13:12 he might sanctify *the p.*
*Jude* 5 Lord having saved *the p.*

### This PEOPLE.

*Ex.* 3:21 I will give *t. p.* favor
5:22 why hast evil entrea. *t. p.*?
17:4 cried, Wh. sh. I do to *t. p.*?
18:18 wear away, thou and *t. p.*
32:9 seen *t. p.* 21 what did *t. p.*
31 *t. p.* have sinned a great sin
33:12 sayest, Bring up *this p.*
*Num.* 11:11 burden of all *t. p.*
14 I am not able to bear all *t. p.*
14:11 how long will *t. p.* prov.?
15 if thou kill *t. p.* as one man
16 not able to br. *t. p.* into land
19 pardon *t. p.* hast forg. *t. p.*
22:6 I pray thee, curse *t. p.* 17
24:14 *th. p.* shall do to thy peo.
*Deut.* 5:28 heard voice of *this p.*
9:13 saying, I have seen *this p.*
27 look not to stubborn, of *t. p.*
31:7 for thou must go with *t. p.*
16 *t. p.* will go whor. after gods
*Jud.* 2:20 *t. p.* have transgressed
9:29 would to G. *t. p.* were und.
38 is not *this* the *p.* thou des.?
2 *Sam.* 16:18 wh. L. and *t. p.* ch.
1 *K.* 12:6 that I may answer *this p.* 9; 2 *Chr.* 10:6, 9
27 if *t. p.* do sacrifice at Jerusalem
14:2 I should be king over *t. p.*
18:37 that *this p.* may know
2 *K.* 6:18 smite *t. p.* wi. blindn.
2 *Chr.* 1:10 come in before *th. p.*
*Neh.* 5:19 all I have done for *t. p.*
*Is.* 6:9 go and tell *t. p.* hear ye
*Is.* 6:10 make the heart of *t. p.* fat, *Mat.* 13:15; *Acts* 28:26, 27
9:16 leaders of *t. p.* cause th. err
23:13 *t. p.* was not till A. found
28:14 scornful men that rule *t. p.*
29:13 *t. p.* dr. near me wi. mou.
14 a marv. work among *t. p.*
43:21 *t. p.* ha. I form. for myself
*Jer.* 4:10 thou hast deceived *t. p.*
5:14 my words fire, *t. p.* wood
6:19 I will bring evil on *this p.*
21 stumbling-blo. bef. *this p.*
7:16 therefore pray not thou for *this p.* 11:14; 14:11
8:5 why is *this p.* slidden back?
13:10 *t.* evil *p.* who ref. to hear
15:1 my mind co. not be to. *t. p.*
16:5 tak. away my peace fr. *t. p.*
19:11 even so will I break *t. p.*
23:32 they shall not profit *t. p.*
28:15 makest *t. p.* trust in a lie
29:32 a man to dwell amo. *t. p.*
32:42 bro. great evil upon *t. p.*
33:24 not what *t. p.* have spok.
35:16 *t. p.* have not hearkened
36:7 anger pronounced ag. *t. p.*
37:18 what have I offend. *t. p.*?
*Mic.* 2:11 sh. be prophet of *t. p.*
*Hag.* 2:14 so is *this p.* before me
*Zec.* 8:6 in eyes of remn. of *t. p.*
11 I will not be to *this p.*
12 cause rem. of *t. p.* possess
*Mat.* 15:8 *t. p.* draweth nigh
*Mark* 7:6 *t. p.* hon. me with lips
*Luke* 9:13 sho. buy meat for *t. p.*
21:23 th. sh. be wrath upon *t. p.*
*John* 7:49 *t. p.* knoweth not law
*Acts* 13:17 G. of *t. p.* chose our
1 *Cor.* 14:21 I will speak to *t. p.*

### Thy PEOPLE.

*Ex.* 5:23 neither delivered *t. p.*
15:16 till *t. p.* pass over, O Lord
22:28 ca. ruler of *t. p.* *Acts* 23:5
23:11 poor of *thy p.* may eat
33:13 consider this nation *t. p.*
16 I and *t. p.* have found grace
*Num.* 5:21 make thee a curse and oath among *thy p.*
27:13 shalt be gathered to *t. p.* 31:2; *Deut.* 32:50
*Deut.* 9:12 *t. p.* corrupted thems.
26 O Lord, destroy not *thy p.*
29 yet are they *t. p.* *Neh.* 1:10
*Ruth* 1:10 return wi. thee to *t. p.*
16 *thy p.* shall be my people
2 *Sam.* 7:23 and what nation is like *thy p.*? 1 *Chr.* 17:21
23 bef. *t. p.* wh. thou redeeme.
1 *K.* 3:8 serv. is in midst of *t. p.*
8:44 if *thy p.* go out to battle
50 forgive *t. p.* 2 *Chr.* 6:34, 39
51 they be *t. p.* 20:42 *thy p.* his
22:4 my people as *t. p.* 2 *K.* 3:7
1 *Chr.* 21:17 not hand be on *t. p.*
29:18 thoughts of heart of *t. p.*
*Ps.* 3:8 blessing is upon *thy p.*
28:9 save *t. p.* bless, *Jer.* 31:7
44:12 sellest *thy p.* for naught
60:3 showed *thy p.* hard things
68:7 thou wentest before *thy p.*
72:2 judge *t. p.* with righteous.
77:20 leddest *thy p.* as flock
79:13 *thy p.* will give thee than.
80:4 angry aga. prayer of *t. p.*?
83:3 crafty counsel against *t. p.*
85:2 forgiven iniquity of *thy p.*
6 that *t. p.* may rejoice in thee
94:5 they break in pieces *t. p.*
106:4 favor th. thou bearest *t. p.*
110:3 *thy p.* shall be willing
*Is.* 2:6 thou hast forsaken *thy p.*
7:17 L. bring on thee and *t. p.*
14:20 destroyed land and *thy p.*
60:21 *t. p.* shall be all righteous
63:14 lead *t. p.* 64:9 are *thy p.*
*Jer.* 22:2 thou and *t. p.* that ent.
27:13 die, thou and *t. p.* by sw.?
*Ezek.* 3:11 get to *t. p.* and speak
13:17 against daughters of *t. p.*
26:11 he sh. slay *t. p.* by sword
33:2 speak to child. of *t. p.* 12
17 yet the children of *t. p.* say
30 chil. of *t. p.* still are talking
37:18 chil. of *t. p.* shall speak
*Dan.* 9:16 *thy p.* bec. a reproach
19 and *thy p.* are called by na.
12:1 standeth for chil. of *thy p.*
at that time *t. p.* sh. be deli.
*Hos.* 4:4 *t. p.* as they that strive
10:14 a tumult arise among *t. p.*
*Joel* 2:17 spare *t. p.* O Lord
*Mic.* 7:14 feed *t. p.* with thy rod
*Nah* 3:13 *thy p.* in midst of thee
18 *t. p.* scattered on mountain
*Hab.* 3:13 for salvation of *thy p.*

### To, *or* unto the PEOPLE.

*Ex.* 4:16 be spokesman *to t. p.*
*Ex.* 19:10 go *to t. p.* 12 bounds *to p.*
*Deut.* 20:2 priest speak *to the p.*
5 officers shall speak *to the p.*
*Jud.* 8:5 loaves of bread *to the p.*
*Ruth* 2:11 *to t. p.* th. knowest not
1 *Sam.* 26:7 Abishai came *to t. p.*
2 *Sam.* 24:3 L. thy G. add *to t. p.*
1 *K.* 12:15 king heark. not *to p.*
2 *K.* 4:42 give *to p.* they may eat
1 *Chr.* 10:9 carry tidings *to t. p.*
2 *Chr.* 35:8 gave willingly *to t. p.*
*Neh.* 4:22 said I *to the p.* lodge
5:15 govern. chargeable *to t. p.*
*Ps.* 9:8 minister judgm. *to the p.*
72:3 shall bring peace *to the p.*
*Is.* 42:5 giveth breath *to the p.*
49:22 set up my standard *to t. p.*
55:4 given him for witness *to t. p.* a leader and com. *to t. p.*
*Ezek.* 24:18 spake *to t. p.* in mor.
*Dan.* 7:27 kingdom given *to t. p.*
*Joel* 3:8 sell them *to t. p.* afar off
*Hab.* 3:16 cometh *to t. p.* will in.
*Zep.* 3:9 turn *to t. p.* pure langu.
*Mat.* 12:46 yet talked *to the p.*
*Acts* 5:20 speak in temple *to t. p.*
10:2 which gave alms *to the p.*
42 comma. us to preach *to t. p.*
13:31 seen of witnesses *to the p.*
17:5 J. sought to bring *to the p.*
19:33 made his defence *to the p.*
21:39 suffer me to speak *to the p.*
26:23 Christ show light *to the p.*

### PEOPLES.

*Rev.* 10:11 prophesy bef. many *p.*
17:15 waters thou sawest are *p.*

PEOR. *Num.* 23:28; 25:18; *Jos.* 22:17

### PERADVENTURE.

*Gen.* 18:24 *p.* there be 50 righte.
28 *p.* there lack five of the fifty
29 *p.* forty; 30 *p.* thirty; 31 *p.* twenty
32 this once, *p.* ten shall be
24:5 *p.* wom. not be willing, 39
27:12 my father *p.* will feel me
31:31 *p.* take by force thy daug.
32:20 *p.* he will accept of me
42:4 lest *p.* mischief befall him
43:12 *p.* it was an oversight
44:34 *p.* evil come on my father
50:15 Joseph will *p.* hate us
*Ex.* 13:17 lest *p.* people repent
32:30 *p.* I shall make atonement
*Num.* 22:6 *p.* I shall prevail, 11
23:3 *p.* L. will come to meet me
27 *p.* it please God thou curse
*Jos.* 9:7 *p.* ye dwell among us
1 *Sam.* 6:5 *p.* he will lighten ha.
9:6 *p.* he can show us our way
1 *K.* 18:5 *p.* we may find grass
27 *p.* sleep, must be awaked
20:31 *p.* he will save thy life
2 *K.* 2:16 *p.* Spirit hath cast him
*Jer.* 20:10 *p.* he will be enticed
*Rom.* 5:7 *p.* for good men so. die
2 *Tim.* 2:25 *p.* G. give them rep.

### PERCEIVE.

*Deut.* 29:4 not given heart to *p.*
*Jos.* 22:31 we *p.* Lord is am. us
1 *Sam.* 12:17 *p.* your wickedness
2 *Sam.* 19:6 I *p.* if A. had lived
2 *K.* 4:9 I *p.* this is a holy man
*Job* 9:11 *p.* not; 28:3 cannot *p.*
*Prov.* 1:2 *p.* words of understan.
*Ec.* 3:22 *p.* there is noth. better
*Is.* 6:9 see ye indeed, but *p.* not
33:19 deeper speech th. canst *p.*
*Mat.* 13:14 shall see, and sh. not *p.* *Mark* 4:12; *Acts* 28:26
*Mark* 7:18 do ye not *p.* whatsoe.
8:17 *p.* ye not, neither unders.?
*Luke* 8:46 I *p.* virtue out of me
*John* 4:19 I *p.* thou art a prophet
12:19 *p.* ye how pre. nothing?
*Acts* 8:23 *p.* art in gall of bitter.
10:34 *p.* G. is no respect. of per.
17:22 I *p.* ye are too superstitio.
2 *Cor.* 7:8 I *p.* ep. made you sor.
1 *John* 3:16 here. *p.* we love of G.

### PERCEIVED.

*Gen.* 19:33 *p.* not wh. she lay, 35
1 *Sam.* 28:14 S. *p.* it was Samuel
2 *Sam.* 5:12 D. *p.* Lord establish. him king over Is. 1 *Chr.* 14:2
1 *K.* 22:33 when captains *p.* it was not king, 2 *Chr.* 18:32
*Neh.* 6:12 *p.* G. had not sent him
16 *p.* this work was wro. of G.
13:10 *p.* portion of L. not given
*Job* 38:18 *p.* breadth of earth?
*Ec.* 1:17 I *p.* this also is vexat.
2:14 I *p.* one event happeneth
*Is.* 64:4 nor *p.* what God prep.
*Jer.* 23:18 who hath *p.* his word

PER

*Jer.* 38:27 for matter was not *p.*
*Mat.* 21:45 *p.* he spa. *Luke* 20:19
22:18 Jesus *p.* their wickedness
*Mark* 2:8 Jesus *p.* they reasoned
*Luke* 1:22 *p.* he had seen vision
5:22 when Jesus *p.* th. thoughts
9:45 saying hid, they *p.* it not
20:23 but he *p.* their craftiness
*John* 6:15 J. *p.* would make him
*Acts* 4:13 *p.* they were unlearned
23:6 Paul *p.* part were Pharise.
*Gal.* 2:9 James *p.* grace giv. me

**PERCEIVEST, ETH.**

*Job* 14:21 low, but he *p.* it not
33:14 G. speaketh, man *p.* it not
*Prov.* 14:7 *p.* not in him knowl.
31:18 *p.* her merchandi. is good
*Luke* 6:41 *p.* not beam in own eye

**PERCEIVING.**

*Mark* 12:28 *p.* he answered well
*Luke* 9:47 Jesus *p.* the thought
*Acts* 14:9 *p.* he had faith to be

**PERDITION.**

*John* 17:12 no. lost but son of *p.*
*Phil.* 1:28 to them a token of *p.*
2 *Thes.* 2:3 be revealed, son of *p.*
1 *Tim.* 6:9 wh. drown men in *p.*
*Heb.* 10:39 who draw back to *p.*
2 *Pet.* 3:7 and *p.* of ungodly men
*Rev.* 17:8 beast goeth into *p.*
11 beast is eighth, goeth in. *p.*

**PERFECT, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 6:9 N. *p.* 17:1 be thou *p.*
*Lev.* 22:21 freewill-offering be *p.*
*Deut.* 18:13 thou shalt be *p.* with
25:15 have *p.* weight, *p.* measu.
1 *Sam.* 14:41 S. said, Give *p.* lot
2 *Sam.* 22:33 he maketh my way
*p.* *Ps.* 18:32
*Ezr.* 7:12 Artax. to E. *p.* peace
*Job* 1:1 that man was *p.* 8; 2:3
8:20 G. not cast away a *p.* man
9:20 I am *p.* 21 tho' I were *p.*
22 he destroyeth *p.* and wicked
22:3 thou makest thy ways *p.?*
*Ps.* 37:37 *p.* man, end is peace
64:4 may shoot in secret at *p.*
101:2 behave myself in a *p.* way
6 he that walketh in a *p.* way
139:22 I hate th. with *p.* hatred
*Prov.* 2:21 *p.* shall remain in it
4:18 path of just shin. to *p.* day
11:5 righteousn. of *p.* sh. direct
*Is.* 26:3 keep him in *p.* peace
*Ezek.* 16:14 *p.* thro' my comelin.
27:3 thou said, I am of *p.* beauty
11 made thy beauty *p.* 28:12
28:15 thou was *p.* in thy ways
*Mat.* 5:48 be *p.* even as Fa. is *p.*
19:21 if thou wilt be *p.* go sell
*Luke* 1:3 hav. had *p.* understan.
*John* 17:23 be made *p.* in one
*Acts* 3:16 given him *p.* soundn.
22:3 taught accor. to *p.* manner
24:22 having more *p.* knowledge
*Rom.* 12:2 what is *p.* will of God
1 *Cor.* 2:6 among th. that are *p.*
2 *Cor.* 12:9 strength *p.* in weakn.
13:11 be *p.* be of good comfort
*Gal.* 3:3 are ye made *p.* by flesh?
*Eph.* 4:13 till we come to *p.* man
*Phil.* 3:12 not as tho' already *p.*
15 as many as be *p.*
*Col.* 1:28 present every man *p.* in
4:12 stand *p.* in will of God
1 *Thes.* 3:10 *p.* which is lacking
2 *Tim.* 3:17 man of G. may be *p.*
*Heb.* 2:10 Captain of salvation *p.*
5:9 being made *p.* beca. Author
7:19 for law made nothing *p.*
9:9 not make him did service *p.*
11 greater and more *p.* tabern.
10:1 law never make comers *p.*
11:40 without us not made *p.*
12:23 spirits of just men made *p.*
13:21 G. make you *p.* in every
*Jam.* 1:4 let patience have her *p.*
work, that ye may be *p.*
17 every *p.* gift is from above
25 looketh into *p.* law of liber.
2:22 by works was faith ma. *p.*
3:2 offend not, same is *p.* man
1 *Pet.* 5:10 after suffer. make *p.*
1 *John* 4:17 herein is love made *p.*
18 *p.* love casteth out fear, he
that feareth is not *p.* in love

*See* HEART.

**Is PERFECT.**

*Deut.* 32:4 his work *is p.*
2 *Sam.* 23:31 way *is p.* *Ps.* 18:30
*Job* 36:4 he that *is p.* in kn. 37:16
*Ps.* 19:7 law of L. *is p.* convert.
*Is.* 18:5 harvest when bud *is p.*
42:19 blind as he that *is p.*
*Mat.* 5:48 as Father in heaven
*is p.*

PER

*Luke* 6:40 every one that *is p.*
1 *Cor.* 13:10 that wh. *is p.* is co.

**PERFECT, Verb.**

*Ps.* 138:8 L. will *p.* wh. concern.

**PERFECTED.**

2 *Chr.* 8:16 so house of G. was *p.*
24:13 and work was *p.* by them
*Ezek.* 27:4 builders have *p.* bea.
*Mat.* 21:16 thou hast *p.* praise
*Luke* 13:32 third day I shall be *p.*
*Heb.* 10:14 by one offer he ha. *p.*
1 *John* 2:5 in him is love of G. *p.*
4:12 love one ano. his love is *p.*

**PERFECTING.**

2 *Cor.* 7:1 *p.* holin. in fear of G.
*Eph.* 4:12 for *p.* of the saints

**PERFECTION.**

*Job* 11:7 find Almighty to *p.?*
15:29 nor shall he prolong *p.*
28:3 he searcheth out all *p.*
*Ps.* 50:2 out of Zion, *p.* of beauty
119:96 I have seen an end of *p.*
*Is.* 47:9 come upon thee in th. *p.*
*Lam.* 2:15 men call *p.* of beauty
*Luke* 8:14 bring no fruit to *p.*
2 *Cor.* 13:9 we wish, even your *p.*
*Heb.* 6:1 let us go on to *p.*
7:11 if *p.* were by Levit. priest.

**PERFECTLY, NESS.**

*Jer.* 23:20 lat. days consider it *p.*
*Mat.* 14:36 touch. made *p.* whole
*Acts* 18:26 expound. way of G. *p.*
23:15 ing. something more *p.* 20
1 *Cor.* 1:10 be *p.* joined together
*Col.* 3:14 charity is the bond of *p.*
1 *Thes.* 5:2 know *p.* that day of

**PERFORMANCE.**

*Luke* 1:45 shall be *p.* of th. thin.
2 *Cor.* 8:11 *p.* out of that ye have

**PERFORM.**

*Gen.* 26:3 I will *p.* oath, I sware
to Ab. *Deut.* 9:5; *Luke* 1:72
*Ex.* 18:18 not able to *p.* it thys.
*Num.* 4:23 that enter to *p.* serv.
*Deut.* 4:13 commanded you to *p.*
23:23 gone out of thy lips sh. *p.*
25:7 not *p.* duty of husband's
brother
*Ruth* 3:13 *p.* part of kinsman
1 *Sam.* 3:12 I will *p.* against Eli
2 *Sam.* 14:15 king will *p.* requ.
1 *K.* 6:12 then I will *p.* my word
2 *K.* 23:3 to *p.* the words of this
covenant, 24; 2 *Chr.* 34:31
*Est.* 5:8 if please king to *p.* req.
*Job* 5:12 cannot *p.* enterprise
*Ps.* 21:11 a device not able to *p.*
61:8 that I may daily *p.* vows
119:106 have sworn, I will *p.* it
112 inclined heart to *p.* statut.
*Is.* 9:7 zeal of Lord will *p.* this
19:21 pay a vow to L. and *p.* it
*Jer.* 1:12 for I will hasten to *p.* it
11:5 *p.* oath which I have sworn
28:6 L. *p.* words thou hast pro.
29:10 I will *p.* good word, 33:14
44:25 will surely *p.* your vows
*Ezek.* 12:25 word, and will *p.* it
*Mic.* 7:20 wilt *p.* truth to Jacob
*Nah.* 1:15 keep feasts, *p.* vows
*Mat.* 5:33 *p.* to Lord thine oaths
*Rom.* 4:21 prom. able also to *p.*
7:18 how to *p.* that wh. is good
2 *Cor.* 8:11 now *p.* the doing of
*Phil.* 1:6 *p.* it until day of J. Ch.

**PERFORMED.**

1 *Sam.* 15:11 S. hath not *p.* com.
13 I have *p.* commandm. of L.
2 *Sam.* 21:14 *p.* all th. king com.
1 *K.* 8:20 Lord hath *p.* his word,
2 *Chr.* 6:10; *Neh.* 9:8
*Est.* 1:15 Vashti not *p.* comma.
5:6 half of kingdom be *p.* 7:2
*Ps.* 65:1 unto thee sh. vow be *p.*
*Is.* 10:12 when L. hath *p.* work
*Jer.* 23:20 till *p.* thoughts, 30:24
34:18 not *p.* words of covenant
35:14 words of Jonad, are *p.* 16
51:29 purpose of Lord sh. be *p.*
*Ezek.* 37:14 spo. and *p.* it, saith
Lord
*Luke* 1:20 these things be *p.*
2:39 wh. they had *p.* all things
*Rom.* 15:28 wh. I have *p.* all this

**PERFORMETH, ING.**

*Num.* 15:3 offering in *p.* vow, 8
*Neh.* 5:13 man *p.* not th. promise
*Job* 23:14 he *p.* thing appointed
*Ps.* 57:2 cry to G. that *p.* all thi.
*Is.* 44:26 *p.* counsel of messeng.

**PERFUME, S.**

*Ex.* 30:35 shalt make it a *p.* 37
*Prov.* 27:9 *p.* rejoice the heart
*Is.* 57:9 didst increase thy *p.*

PER

**PERFUMED.**

*Prov.* 7:17 *p.* bed with myrrh
*Cant.* 3:6 who is this cometh *p.?*

PERGA. *Acts* 13:13; 14:25
PERGAMOS. *Rev.* 1:11; 2:12

**PERHAPS.**

*Phile.* 15 *p.* he depart. for season

**PERIL, S.**

*Lam.* 5:9 get our bread with *p.*
*Rom.* 8:35 shall *p.* separate us?
2 *Cor.* 11:26 *p.* of waters, of rob.

**PERILOUS.**

2 *Tim.* 3:1 *p.* times shall come

**PERISH.**

*Gen.* 41:36 *p.* not thro' famine
*Ex.* 19:21 and many of them *p.*
*Num.* 17:12 die, we *p.* we all *p.*
24:20 latter end be that *p.*
*Deut.* 11:17 lest ye *p.* quickly
26:5 ready to *p.* was my father
28:20 thou *p.* quick. 22; *Jo.* 23:13
*Jud.* 5:31 let enemies *p.* O Lord
1 *Sam.* 26:10 into battle and *p*
*Est.* 3:13 cause to *p.* all J. 7:4
4:16 if I *p.* I *p.* 8:11 *p.* power
9:28 nor memorial *p.* fr. th. seed
*Job* 3:3 let the day *p.* I was born
4:9 by the blast of God they *p.*
20 *p.* for ever, without any
6:18 paths go to nothing and *p.*
29:13 bless. of him ready to *p.*
31:19 *p.* for want of clothing
*Ps.* 2:12 lest he be angry, ye *p.*
9:18 expectation of poor not *p.*
49:10 fool and brutish person *p.*
12 like beasts that *p.* 20
68:2 let wicked *p.* 83:17
80:16 *p.* at the rebuke of thy
146:4 very day his thoughts *p.*
*Prov.* 11:10 wh. wicked *p.* 28:28
29:18 there is no vision, peo. *p.*
31:6 drink to him ready to *p.*
*Ec.* 5:14 those riches *p.* by evil
*Is.* 26:14 made th. memory to *p.*
27:13 which were ready to *p.*
*Jer.* 18:18 the law shall not *p.*
27:10 drive you out, ye *p.* 15
40:15 remnant in Judah sho. *p.*
*Ezek.* 25:7 I will cause thee to *p.*
*Dan.* 2:18 that D. should not *p.*
*Jon.* 1:6 that we *p.* not, 3:9
14 not *p.* for this man's life
*Mat.* 5:29 one of thy mem. *p.* 30
8:25 L. save us, we *p.* *Luke* 8:24
9:17 wine runneth out, bot. *p.*
18:14 one of little ones sho. *p.*
*Mark* 4:38 carest th. not we *p.?*
*Luke* 13:33 prophet *p.* out of J.
15:17 bread enough, I *p.* wi. hunger
21:18 not a hair of your head *p.*
*John* 3:15 whoso belie. not, *p.* 16
11:50 that whole nation *p.* not
*Acts* 8:20 thy money *p.* with th.
13:41 despisers, wonder and *p.*
2 *Cor.* 2:15 savor of C. in them *p.*
4:16 tho' outward man *p.* inwa.
*Col.* 2:22 which all are to *p.*
2 *Thes.* 2:10 unrig. in th. that *p.*
2 *Pet.* 3:9 not willing any sho. *p.*

**Shall PERISH.**

*Lev.* 26:38 ye *s. p.* among heath.
*Deut.* 4:26 ye *s.* soon utterly *p.*
8:19, 20; 30:18; *Jos.* 23:16
1 *Sam.* 27:1 I *s.* one day *p.* by S.
2 *K.* 9:8 whole house of A. *s. p.*
*Job* 8:13 hypocrite's hope *s. p.*
18:17 remem. *s. p.* 20:7; 36:12
34:15 all flesh *shall p.* together
*Ps.* 1:6 way of ungodly *shall p.*
37:20 wick. *s. p.* 92:9 enemies *p.*
73:27 that are far from thee *s. p.*
102:26 they *s. p.* thou endure
112:10 desire of wicked *shall p.*
*Prov.* 10:28 ex. of wick. *s. p.* 11:7
19:9 he that speaketh lies *s. p.*
21:28 a false witness *shall p.*
*Is.* 29:14 wisd. of wise men *s. p.*
41:11 that strive with thee *s. p.*
60:12 king. not serve thee *s. p.*
*Jer.* 4:9 heart of the king *s. p.*
6:21 neighbor and friend *s. p.*
10:11 the gods *s. p.* 15; 51:18
48:8 valley also *s. p.* and plain
*Ezek.* 7:26 law *s. p.* from priest
*Amos* 1:8 remnant of Phil. *s. p.*
2:14 therefore the flight *s. p.*
3:15 houses of ivory *shall p.*
*Zec.* 9:5 king *s. p.* from Gaza.
*Mat.* 26:52 *shall p.* with sword
*Luke* 5:37 wine spil. bottles *s. p.*
13:3 ye *shall* all likewise *p.* 5
*John* 10:28 the sheep *s.* never *p.* 5
*Rom.* 2:12 sinned with. law. *s. p.*
1 *Cor.* 8:11 *shall* weak brother *p.*
*Heb.* 1:11 they *s. p.* thou remai.
2 *Pet.* 2:12 *shall p.* in their cor.

PER

**PERISHED.**

*Num.* 16:33 they *p.* fr. congreg.
*Jos.* 22:20 that man *p.* not alone
2 *Sam.* 1:27 weapons of war *p.!*
*Job* 4:7 who ev. *p.* being innoc.
30:2 in whom old age was *p.*
*Ps.* 9:6 memorial is *p.* with them
10:16 heathen are *p.* out of land
119:92 I sho. have *p.* in afflict.
*Ec.* 9:6 envy is *p.* *Jer.* 7:28 truth
*Jer.* 48:36 riches he hath got. *p.*
49:7 in counsel *p.* from prudent
*Lam.* 3:18 strength and hope *p.*
*Joel* 1:11 the harvest of field is *p.*
*Jon.* 4:10 which came up and *p.*
*Mic.* 4:9 why cry? is couns. *p.?*
7:2 good man is *p.* out of earth
*Mat.* 8:32 h. of swine ran and *p.*
*Lu.* 11:51 *p.* bet. altar and temp.
*Acts* 5:37 he also *p.* and as many
1 *Cor.* 15:18 fallen asleep in C. *p.*
*Heb.* 11:31 harlot Rahab *p.* not
2 *Pet.* 3:6 overflo. with water *p.*
*Jude* 11 *p.* in gainsaying of C.

**PERISHETH.**

*Job* 4:11 lion *p.* for lack of prey
*Prov.* 11:7 hope of unjust men *p.*
*Ec.* 7:15 th. is a just man that *p.*
*Is.* 57:1 righteous *p.* and no man
*Jer.* 9:12 land *p.* and is burnt up
*John* 6:27 labor not for meat *p.*
*Jam.* 1:11 grace of fashion of it *p.*
1 *Pet.* 1:7 more prec. than gold *p.*

**PERISHING.**

*Job* 33:18 his life fr. *p.* by sword

PERIZZITE. *Gen.* 13:7; *Ex.* 33:2; 34:11; *Jos.* 9:1; 11:3
PERIZZITES. *Gen.* 15:20; *Ex.* 3:8, 17; 23:23; *Jud.* 1:4, 5; 3:5; 2 *Chr.* 8:7; *Ezr.* 9:1

**PERJURED.**

1 *Tim.* 1:10 for liars *p.* persons

**PERMISSION.**

1 *Cor.* 7:6 I speak this by *p.*

**PERMIT.**

1 *Cor.* 16:7 tarry awhile, if L. *p.*
*Heb.* 6:3 this will we do, if G. *p.*

**PERMITTED.**

*Acts* 26:1 thou art *p.* to speak
1 *Cor.* 14:34 not *p.* wo. to speak

**PERNICIOUS.**

2 *Pet.* 2:2 shall fol. their *p.* ways

**PERPETUAL.**

*Gen.* 9:12 cov. for *p.* generations
*Ex.* 29:9 priest's office be for *p.*
31:16 keep sab. for *p.* covenant
*Lev.* 3:17 a *p.* stat. not to eat fat
24:9 be Aaron's by a *p.* statute
25:34 it is their *p.* possession
*Num.* 19:21 a *p.* statute
*Ps.* 9:6 destruc. come to *p.* end
74:3 lift up feet to *p.* desolation
78:66 put them to a *p.* reproach
*Jer.* 5:22 by *p.* decree, it cannot
8:5 slid. back by *p.* backsliding?
15:18 why is my pain *p.* and my
18:16 land desolate, *p.* hissing
23:40 bring upon you *p.* shame
25:9 make them *p.* desolat. 12
49:13 cities thereof be *p.* wastes
50:5 join Lord in a *p.* covenant
51:39 may sleep a *p.* sleep, 57
*Ezek.* 35:5 hast had a *p.* hatred
9 *p.* desolations, *Zep.* 2:9
46:14 *p.* ordinance to the Lord
*Hab.* 3:6 and the *p.* hills did bow

**PERPETUALLY.**

1 *K.* 9:3 be there *p.* 2 *Chr.* 7:16
*Amos* 1:11 his anger did tear *p.*

**PERPLEXED.**

*Est.* 3:15 city Shushan was *p.*
*Joel* 1:18 herds of cattle are *p.*
*Luke* 9:7 H. was *p.* 24:4 they were
2 *Cor.* 4:8 *p.* but not in despair

**PERPLEXITY.**

*Is.* 22:5 it is a day of *p.* by Lord
*Mic.* 7:4 now shall be their *p.*
*Luke* 21:25 distress of nation, *p.*

**PERSECUTE.**

*Job* 19:22 why do ye *p.* me as G.
28 *p.* him, seeing root in me?
*Ps.* 7:1 save me fr. them that *p.*
5 let the enemy *p.* my soul
10:2 wicked in his pride doth *p.*
31:15 del. me from them that *p.*
35:3 stop way ag. them that *p.*
6 let angel of Lord *p.* them
69:26 they *p.* him thou hast sm.
71:11 *p.* and take him
83:15 so *p.* them with thy tem.
119:84 judgm. on them that *p.*
86 they *p.* me wrongfully, help
*Jer.* 17:18 confounded that *p.* me

PER

*Jer.* 29:18 I will *p.* them wi. sw.
*Lam.* 3:66 *p.* and destroy them
*Mat.* 5:11 bles. when men *p.* you
44 pray for them which *p.* you
10:23 when they *p.* you in one
23:34 *p.* them from city to city
*Luke* 11:49 they shall *p.* 21:12
*John* 5:16 the Jews *p.* Jesus
15:20 they will also *p.* you
*Rom.* 12:14 bless them which *p.*

**PERSECUTED.**

*Deut.* 30:7 curses on them th. *p.*
*Ps.* 109:16 because he *p.* the poor
119:161 princes *p.* me wi. cause
143:3 enemy hath *p.* my soul
*Is.* 14:6 rul. nations in anger *p.*
*Lam.* 3:43 with anger, and *p.* us
*Mat.* 5:10 blessed which are *p.*
12 so *p.* they prophets bef. you
*John* 15:20 if they have *p.* me
*Acts* 7:52 have not your fath. *p.*
22:4 I *p.* this way unto death
26:11 I *p.* them to strange cities
1 *Cor.* 4:12 being *p.* we suffer it
15:9 I *p.* church of G. *Gal.* 1:13
2 *Cor.* 4:9 we are *p.* not forsaken
*Gal.* 1:23 *p.* us in times past
4:29 born after flesh *p.* him
1 *Thes.* 2:15 killed L. and *p.* us
*Rev.* 12:13 dragon *p.* woman that

**PERSECUTEST, ING.**

*Acts* 9:4 Saul, Saul, why *p.* thou me? 22:7; 26:14
5 I am Jesus, whom thou *p.* 22:8; 26:15
*Phil.* 3:6 concern. zeal, *p.* church

**PERSECUTION.**

*Lam.* 5:5 under *p.* have no rest
*Mat.* 13:21 wh. *p.* ari. *Mark* 4:17
*Acts* 8:1 great *p.* against church
11:19 were scatter. abroad on *p.*
13:50 and raised *p.* against Pa.
*Rom.* 8:35 sh. *p.* sep. us fr. C.?
*Gal.* 5:11 why do I yet suffer *p.*?
6:12 lest they should suffer *p.*
2 *Tim.* 3:12 godly shall suffer *p.*

**PERSECUTIONS.**

*Mark* 10:30 have lands with *p.*
2 *Cor.* 12:10 I take pleasure in *p.*
2 *Thes.* 1:4 faith in all your *p.*
2 *Tim.* 3:11 kn. my *p.* at Antioch

**PERSECUTOR, S.**

*Neh.* 9:11 their *p.* thou threwest
*Ps.* 7:13 ordaineth arrows ag. *p.*
119:157 many *p.* 142:6 del. from
*Jer.* 15:15 revenge me of my *p.*
20:11 theref. my *p.* sh. stumble
*Lam.* 1:3 all her *p.* overtook her
4:19 *p.* are swifter than eagles
1 *Tim.* 1:13 who was before a *p.*

**PERSEVERANCE.**

*Eph.* 6:18 watching with all *p.*

**PERSIA.**

2 *Chr.* 36:20 reign of king. of P.
*Est.* 1:3 to power of P. 14, 18
*Ezek.* 27:10 P. and Lud, 38:5
*Dan.* 8:20; 10:13, 20; 11:2

PERSIS. *Rom.* 16:12

**PERSON.**

*Lev.* 19:15 nor honor *p.* of mighty
*Num.* 35:30 one witness sh. not testify against any *p.*
*Deut.* 15:22 unc. and clean *p.* eat
27:25 reward to slay innocent *p.*
28:50 shall not regard *p.* of old
1 *Sam.* 16:18 David a comely *p.*
25:35 and have accepted thy *p.*
2 *Sam.* 4:11 have slain a righ. *p.*
14:14 nei. doth G. respect any *p.*
17:11 to battle in thine own *p.*
*Job* 22:29 shall save humble *p.*
*Ps.* 15:4 a vile *p.* is contemned
49:10 fool and brutish *p.* perish
101:4 I will not kn. a wicked *p.*
105:37 feeble *p.* am. their tribes
*Prov.* 28:17 to the blood of any *p.*
*Is.* 32:5 vile *p.* shall be no more
6 the vile *p.* will speak villany
*Jer.* 43:6 Johanan took ev. *p.* left
52:25 took seven near king's *p.*
*Ezek.* 16:5 to loathing of thy *p.*
33:6 if the sword take any *p.*
44:25 priests come at no dead *p.*
*Dan.* 11:21 sh. stand up. a vi. *p.*
*Mat.* 22:16 regardest not *p.* of men, *Mark* 12:14
27:24 inno. of blood of this *p.*
1 *Cor.* 5:13 put away wicked *p.*
2 *Cor.* 2:10 forgave I it in *p.* of C.
*Heb.* 1:3 express image of his *p.*
12:16 or profane *p.* as Esau
2 *Pet.* 2:5 saved Noah, eighth *p.*

**PERSONS.**

*Gen.* 14:21 give me *p.* take goods

PER

*Lev.* 27:2 *p.* shall be for the L.
*Num.* 19:18 sh. sprinkle it up. *p.*
*Deut.* 10:17 regardeth not *p.*
22 fat. went into Eg. wi. 70 *p.*
*Jud.* 9:2 sons of J. were 70 *p.*
5 slew threescore and ten *p.* 18
1 *Sam.* 9:22 wh. were about 30 *p.*
22:18 Doeg slew eighty-five *p.*
22 occasion. death of all the *p.*
2 *K.* 10:6 king's sons being 70 *p.*
7 took king's sons, slew 70 *p.*
*Ps.* 26:4 ha. not sat with vain *p.*
*Prov.* 12:11 follow. vain *p.* 28:19
*Jer.* 52:29 carried from J. 832 *p.*
30 carried away of Jews 745 *p.*
*Ezek.* 17:17 to cut off many *p.*
27:13 traded the *p.* of men
*Jon.* 4:11 more than 120,000 *p.*
*Zep.* 3:4 her prophets treach. *p.*
*Luke* 15:7 ninety-nine just *p.*
*Acts* 17:17 disp. with devout *p.*
2 *Cor.* 1:11 by means of many *p.*
1 *Tim.* 1:10 law made for perj. *p.*
2 *Pet.* 3:11 what *p.* oug. ye to be
*Jude* 16 hav. men's *p.* in admir.
*See* RESPECT.

**PERSUADE.**

1 *K.* 22:20 who shall *p.* Ahab
21 I will *p.* him; 22 thou sh. *p.*
2 *Chr.* 32:11 doth not Hezek. *p.*
*Is.* 36:18 bew. lest Heze. *p.* you
*Mat.* 28:14 we will *p.* him, and
2 *Cor.* 5:11 terrors of L. *p.* men
*Gal.* 1:10 do I now *p.* men?

**PERSUADED.**

2 *Chr.* 18:2 Ahab *p.* Jehosaphat
*Prov.* 25:15 forbea. is a prince *p.*
*Mat.* 27:20 priests *p.* the multi.
*Luke* 16:31 will not be *p.* of one
20:6 be *p.* John was a prophet
*Acts* 13:43 *p.* them to continue
14:19 who *p.* the people
18:4 Paul *p.* Jews and Greeks
19:26 Paul hath *p.* much people
21:14 when he would not be *p.*
26:26 I am *p.* none of th. things
*Rom.* 4:21 *p.* that what he had
8:38 I am *p.* that nothing can
14:5 let every man be fully *p.*
14 I know and am *p.*
15:14 I myself also am *p.* of you
2 *Tim.* 1:5 I am *p.* that in thee
12 I am *p.* he is able to keep
*Heb.* 6:9 are *p.* bet. things of you
11:13 hav. seen afar off, were *p.*

**PERSUADETH, EST.**

2 K. 18:32 when Hezekiah *p.* you
*Acts* 18:13 P. *p.* men to worship
26:28 almost thou *p.* me to be

**PERSUADING.**

*Acts* 19:8 *p.* things concerning
28:23 *p.* them concerning Jesus

**PERSUASION.**

*Gal.* 5:8 *p.* cometh not of him

**PERTAIN.**

*Lev.* 7:20 peace-offerings *p.* to L.
1 *Sam.* 25:22 all that *p.* to him
*Rom.* 15:17 things which *p.* to G.
1 *Cor.* 6:3 things *p.* to this life
2 *Pet.* 1:3 all things that *p.* to life

**PERTAINED.**

*Num.* 31:43 half that *p.* to thee
*Jud.* 6:11 under oak that *p.* to J.
1 *Sam.* 25:21 of all that *p.* to N.
2 *Sam.* 2:15 which *p.* to Ish-bos.
6:12 G. blessed all that *p.* to O.
9:9 given all that *p.* to Saul
16:4 thine are all that *p.* to M.
1 *K.* 7:48 S. made vessels that *p.*
2 *K.* 24:7 that *p.* to king of E.
1 *Chr.* 9:27 opening ev. morn. *p.*
2 *Chr.* 12:4 took the cities wh. *p.*
34:33 Josiah took away abo. *p.*

**PERTAINETH.**

*Lev.* 14:32 that wh. *p.* to cleans.
*Num.* 4:16 office of Eleaz. *p.* oil
*Deut.* 22:5 wo. not wear what *p.*
2 *Chr.* 26:18 it *p.* not to Uzziah
*Rom.* 9:4 to whom *p.* adoption
*Heb.* 7:13 he *p.* to another tribe

**PERTAINING.**

1 *Chr.* 26:32 rulers *p.* to God
*Acts* 1:3 things *p.* to kingd. of G.
1 *Cor.* 6:4 judgm. of thi. *p.* to life
*Heb.* 2:17 H.-priest in thi. *p.* to G.
5:1 ordained in things *p.* to G.
9:9 not perf. as *p.* to conscience

**PERVERSE.**

*Num.* 22:32 thy way is *p.* bef. me
*Deut.* 32:5 they are a *p.* generat.
1 *Sam.* 20:30 son of *p.* woman
*Job* 6:30 cannot disc. *p.* things?
9:20 my mouth sh. prove me *p.*
*Prov.* 4:24 *p.* lips put from thee

PET

*Prov.* 8:8 noth. fro. or *p.* in them
12:8 he of a *p.* heart sh. be desp.
14:2 he that is *p.* despiseth him
17:20 hath a *p.* tongue falleth
19:1 he that is *p.* in his lips
23:33 heart shall utter *p.* things
28:6 he that is *p.* in his ways
18 he that is *p.* in ways sh. fall
*Is.* 19:14 L. mingled a *p.* spirit
*Mat.* 17:17 O *p.* genera. *Luke* 9:41
*Acts* 20:30 men arise speaking *p.*
*Phil.* 2:15 blameless in *p.* nation
1 *Tim.* 6:5 *p.* disputings of men

**PERVERSELY.**

2 *Sam.* 19:19 what servant did *p.*
1 *K.* 8:47 have sin. and done *p.*
*Ps.* 119:78 they dealt *p.* with me

**PERVERSENESS.**

*Num.* 23:21 neither seen *p.* in Is.
*Prov.* 11:3 *p.* of trans. shall des.
15:4 *p.* therein as a breach in
*Is.* 30:12 ye trust in *p.* and stay
59:3 your tongues muttered *p.*
*Ezek.* 9:9 and the ci. is full of *p.*

**PERVERT.**

*Deut.* 16:19 a gift doth *p.* words
24:17 thou shalt not *p.* judgm.
*Job* 8:3 doth God *p.* judgment or
34:12 nor will the Al. *p.* judgm.
*Prov.* 17:23 to *p.* ways of judgm.
31:5 and *p.* the judgment of any
*Mic.* 3:9 hear this, ye that *p.* eq.
*Acts* 13:10 not cease to *p.* right
*Gal.* 1:7 would *p.* the gos. of C.

**PERVERTED.**

1 *Sam.* 8:3 Sa.'s sons *p.* judgm.
*Job* 33:27 have *p.* what was right
*Is.* 47:10 thy wisdom, it hath *p.*
*Jer.* 3:21 they have *p.* their way
23:36 ye have *p.* the words of G.

**PERVERTETH.**

*Ex.* 23:8 gift *p.* the righteous
*Deut.* 27:19 cursed be he that *p.*
*Prov.* 10:9 he that *p.* his ways
19:3 foolishness of a man *p.* way
*Luke* 23:14 man that *p.* people

**PERVERTING.**

*Ec.* 5:8 violent *p.* of judgment
*Luke* 23:2 this fellow *p.* nation

**PESTILENCE.**

*Ex.* 5:3 lest he fall on us wi. *p.*
9:15 I may smite thee with *p.*
*Lev.* 26:25 I will send *p.* among
*Num.* 14:12 will sm. th. with *p.*
*Deut.* 28:21 L. shall make *p.* cle.
2 *Sam.* 24:13 3 days' *p.* 1 *Chr.* 21:12
15 the Lord sent a *p.* on Israel, 1 *Chr.* 21:14
1 *K.* 8:37 if there be famine, *p.* 2 *Chr.* 6:28; 7:13; 20:9
*Ps.* 78:50 gave th. life over to *p.*
91:3 deli. thee from noisome *p.*
6 nor *p.* that walketh in dark.
*Jer.* 14:12 I will consume them by *p.* 24:10; 27:8
21:6 inhabitants shall die by *p.*
9 abideth in city die by *p.* 38:2
27:13 why will ye die by *p.*?
28:8 prophets of old prop. of *p.*
29:17 I will send upon th. *p.* 18
32:24 city is given bec. of *p.* 36
34:17 liberty for you to the *p.*
42:17 go to E. shall die by *p.* 22
44:13 as I punished Jeru. by *p.*
*Ezek.* 5:12 a third *p.* die with *p.*
17 *p.* and blood pass thro' thee
6:11 by sword, famine, and *p.* 12
7:15 sword without, *p.* within
12:16 I will leave a few from *p.*
14:19 if I send *p.* into land, 21
28:23 will send her *p.* and blood
33:27 be in caves shall die of *p.*
38:22 I will plead ag. him wi. *p.*
*Amos* 4:10 I have sent am. you *p.*
*Hab.* 3:5 before him went *p.* and

**PESTILENCES.**

*Mat.* 24:7 shall be *p.* *Luke* 21:11

**PESTILENT.**

*Acts* 24:5 found this man a *p.* fel.

**PESTLE.**

*Prov.* 27:22 bray a fool with a *p.*

**PETER.**

*Mat.* 14:29 when P. was come
16:18 I say to thee thou art P.
23 said to P. get th. *Mark* 8:33
17:1 taketh P. James and John, 26:27; *Mark* 5:37; 9:2; 14:33; *Luke* 8:51; 9:28
24 they rec. tribute, came to P.
26:58 P. follow. to H. P. palace
75 P. re. *Mark* 14:72; *Lu.* 22:61
*Mark* 16:7 disci. and P. *John* 1:44
*John* 18:26 ear P. cut off, 21:17
*Acts* 1:15 in those days P. stood

PHE

*Acts* 3:3 see. P. and John, 4:8, 13
5:15 shadow of P. 8:14; 9:40
10:13 P. kill and eat, 44; 11:7
12:3 to take P. also, 6, 7, 13, 18
*Gal.* 1:18 went to see P. 2:7, 8, 14

**Simon PETER.**

*Mat.* 4:18 Jesus saw S. called P.
10:2 the first S. who is called P.
*Mark* 3:16 S. he surnamed P.
*Luke* 5:8 S. P. fell at Jes. knees
6:14 Simon whom he named P.
*John* 13:6 cometh to S. P. 20:2
21:15 Jesus saith to Simon P.
*Acts* 10:5 call for one S. whose surname is P. 32; 11:13

**PETITION, S.**

1 *Sam.* 1:17 G. gr. thee thy *p.* 27
1 *K.* 2:16 ask one *p.* deny me not
20 I desire one small *p.* of thee
*Est.* 5:6 what is *p.*? 7:2; 9:12
8 if it please king to grant *p.*
7:3 let my life be given at my *p.*
*Ps.* 20:5 Lord fulfil all thy *p.*
*Dan.* 6:7 whoso. ask *p.* of any, 12
13 maketh *p.* three times a day
1 *John* 5:15 we have *p.* we desired

**PHALEC.**

*Luke* 3:35 Ragau was son of P.

**PHARAOH.**

*Gen.* 12:17 the Lord plagued P.
40:2 P. wroth against, 13, 14
41:1 P. dream. 4, 7, 16, 34, 55
*Ex.* 5:2 P. said, who is the L.?
14:4 will be honored upon P. 17
1 *K.* 3:1 made affinity with P.
7:8 Solo. made a house for P.
2 *K.* 17:7 br. th. out fr. under P.
18:21 P. to that trust, *Is.* 36:6
23:35 accor. to command. of P.
*Neh.* 9:10 wond. on P. *Ps.* 135:9
*Ps.* 136:15 overthrew P. in R. sea
*Is.* 19:11 say ye to P. 30:2, 3
*Jer.* 25:19 made P. drink, 37:11
46:17 P. a noise; 47:1 smote G.
*Ezek.* 29:2 face ag. P. 3; 30:22
30:21 brok. arm of P. 25; 31:18
*Acts* 7:13 kindred known to P. 21
*Rom.* 9:17 scripture saith to P.
*Heb.* 11:24 to be called son of P.

PHARAOH-HOPHRA. *Jer.* 44:30

**PHARAOH-NECHO.**

2 *K.* 23:29 P.-N. went up, 33-35
*Jer.* 46:2 word came ag. P.-N.

**PHAREZ.**

*Gen.* 38:29 name was called P.
46:12 sons of Ju. P. 1 *Chr.* 2:4; *Mat.* 1:3; *Luke* 3:33; the sons of P. *Num.* 26:20, 21; *Ruth* 4:18; 1 *Chr.* 2:5; 9:4
*Ruth* 4:12 be like the house of P.

**PHARISEE.**

*Mat.* 23:26 thou blind P. cleanse
*Luke* 11:37 P. beso. him to dine
18:10 went to pray, one a P.
*Acts* 23:6 I am a P. son of a P.
26:5 after strict. sect I lived a P.
*Phil.* 3:5 touching the law a P.

**PHARISEES.**

*Mat.* 5:20 exceed righteou. of P.
9:14 why do P. fast? *Mark* 2:18
34 P. said, He cast. out devils
15:12 thou P. were offended
16:6 beware of leaven of the P.
11; *Mark* 8:15; *Luke* 12:1
19:3 P. also came to him
23:2 scribes and P. sit in M. seat
13 woe to scr. and P. 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29; *Luke* 11:42, 43, 44
*Luke* 5:30 P. murmured, 15:2
6:7 scribes and P. watched him
7:30 P. rejected counsel of God
11:39 P. make cl. outside of cup
16:14 P. who were covet. heard
*John* 1:24 were sent were of P.
3:1 a man of the P. named Nic.
7:32 P. sent officers to take him
48 any P. believed on him?
11:47 then P. gathered a council
57 P. had given a commandm.
*Acts* 15:5 rose certain sect of P.
23:7 dissension bet. P. and Sad.
8 no resur. P. but confess both

**PHARPAR.**

2 *K.* 5:12 Abana and P. better

**PHEBE.**

*Rom.* 16:1 I com. unto you P.

**PHENICE.**

*Acts* 11:19 travelled as far as P.
15:3 Paul and Barnabas passed through P.
21:2 find. ship sailing over to P.
27:12 they might attain to P.

## PIE

**PHILADELPHIA.**
*Rev.* 1:11 write and send it to P.
3:7 angel of the church in P.

**PHILIP.**
*Mat.* 10:3 P. and Barthol. *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:14; *Acts* 1:13
14:3 for his brother P. wife, *Mark* 6:17; *Luke* 3:19
*Luke* 3:1 his brother P. tetrarch
*John* 1:43 Jesus findeth P. 44, 45
12:21 the same came to P. 22
14:9 hast thou not kn. me, P.?
*Acts* 6:5 P. the deacon, 8:29
8:5 P. preached, 6, 12, 13, 30, 39
21:8 we enter. into house of P.

**PHILIPPI.**
*Acts* 16:12 Neapo. we came to P.
20:6 we sailed away from P.
1 *Thes.* 2:2 shamef. entreat at P.

**PHILISTIA.**
*Ps.* 60:8 P. triumph thou
87:4 Behold P. and Tyre, this
108:9 over P. will I triumph

**PHILISTIM.**
*Gen.* 10:14 came P. 1 *Chr.* 1:12

**PHILISTINE.**
1 *Sam.* 17:8 not I a P. 32, 43, 49
21:9 sw. of Goliath the P. 22:10
2 *Sam.* 21:17 Abishai smo. the P

**PHILISTINES.**
*Gen.* 21:34 Abraham in P. land
26:14 Isaac had flocks, P. env.
15 P. stopped wells Abrah. 18
*Ex.* 13:17 led th. not through P.
*Ps.* 83:7 the P. with the
*Is.* 2:6 soothsayers like the P.
9:12 before, and the P. behind
11:14 fly on shoulders of the P.
*Zep.* 2:5 land of P. I will destroy
*Zec.* 9:6 will cut off pride of P.

**PHILOLOGUS.**
*Rom.* 16:15 salute P. Julia, and

**PHILOSOPHY.**
*Col.* 2:8 lest any spoil you th. *p.*

**PHILOSOPHERS.**
*Acts* 17:18 cer. *p.* encounte. him

**PHINEHAS.**
*Ex.* 6:25 Eleazer's wife bare P.
*Num.* 25:11 P. hath turned wra.
*Jos.* 22:13 Israel sent P. 24:33
*Jud.* 20:28 P. stood before the
1 *Sam.* 1:3 Hophni and P. the
2:34 Hophni and P. sh. both die
4:17 Hophni and P. are dead, 19
14:3 the son of P. the Lord's
*Ezr.* 7:5 Abishua son of P. the
8:2 of the sons of P. Gersho. 33
*Ps.* 106:30 then stood up P.

**PHILEGON.**
*Rom.* 16:14 salute Asyncritus, P.

**PHRYGIA.**
*Acts* 16:6 had gone througho. P.
18:23 went over all count. of P.

**PHURAH.**
*Jud.* 7:11 he went down with P.

**PHYLACTERIES.**
*Mat.* 23:5 th. make broad th. *p.*

**PHYSICIAN.**
*Jer.* 8:22 is there no *p.* there?
*Mat.* 9:12 th. that be wh. need not a *p.* *Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 5:31
*Luke* 4:23 proverb, *p.* heal thys.
*Col.* 4:14 Luke, the beloved *p.*

**PHYSICIANS.**
*Gen.* 50:2 Joseph com. *p.* to embalm father; *p.* embalm. Is.
2 *Chr.* 16:12 Asa sou. not L. b. *p.*
*Job* 13:4 ye are all *p.* of no value
*Mark* 5:26 suffer many things of *p.* *Luke* 8:43

**PICK.**
*Prov.* 30:17 ravens shall *p.* it out

**PICTURES.**
*Num.* 33:52 shall destroy all *p.*
*Prov.* 25:11 apples of gold in *p.*
*Is.* 2:16 day of L. on pleasant *p.*

**PIECE.**
*Gen.* 15:10 one *p.* ag. another
*Num.* 10:2 trumpets of whole *p.*
1 *Sam.* 2:36 crouch to him for *p.*
2 *Sam.* 6:19 to every one a good *p.* of flesh, 1 *Chr.* 16:3
23:11 *p.* of grou. full of lentiles
2 *K.* 3:19 mar good *p.* of land, 25
*Neh.* 3:11 Has. repaired other *p.*
*Job* 41:24 hard as *p.* of millstone
42:11 ev. man gave *p.* of money
*Prov.* 6:26 brou. to a *p.* of bread
28:21 for *p.* bread man transgre.
*Cant.* 4:3 tem. *p.* of pomeg. 6:7
*Jer.* 37:21 give him daily *p.* bre.

## PIL

*Ezek.* 24:4 every good *p.* the thi.
6 bring it out *p.* by *p.* let no
*Amos* 3:12 mouth of lion *p.* of e.
4:7 one *p.* was rained on, and *p.*
*Mat.* 9:16 no man putt. *p.* of new cloth, *Mark* 2:21; *Luke* 5:36
17:27 thou sh. find *p.* of money
*Luke* 14:18 I bought *p.* of grou.
15:8 lose one *p.* doth li. a cand.
24:42 ga. him *p.* of broiled fish

**PIECES.**
*Gen.* 15:17 lamp passed betw. *p.*
20:16 given bro. 1,000 *p.* of silv.
33:19 bou. for 100 *p.* *Jos.* 24:32
37:28 sold Jos. for 20 *p.* of silver
33 Joseph is rent in *p.* 44:28
45:22 gave to Benjamin thirty *p.*
*Ex.* 22:13 if it be torn in *p.*
*Lev.* 2:6 part meat-offering in *p.*
9:13 presented burnt-of. with *p.*
*Jud.* 9:4 gave A. 70 *p.* of silver
16:5 give thee 1,100 *p.* of silver
19:29 div. concubine into 12 *p.*
1 *Sam.* 11:7 S. hewed oxen in *p.*
15:33 Samuel hewed Agag in *p.*
1 *K.* 11:30 Ahij. rent garm. in *p.*
19:11 wind brake in *p.* the rocks
2 *K.* 2:12 Eli. rent clothes in *p.*
5:5 Nam. took 6,000 *p.* of gold
6:25 ass's head sold for eigh. *p.*
18:4 brake in *p.* brazen serpent
2 *Chr.* 23:17 brake the images in *p.* 31:1; 34:4; *Mic.* 1:7
*Job* 16:12 hath shaken me in *p.*
40:18 his bones are as *p.* of brass
*Ps.* 7:2 rending in *p.* none deliv.
50:22 lest I tear you in *p.*
68:30 till ev. one submit with *p.*
74:14 breakest heads of L. in *p.*
*Cant.* 8:11 for fruit bring 1,000 *p.*
*Is.* 3:15 beat my people to *p.*?
*Jer.* 5:6 goeth out be torn in *p.*?
23:29 hammer break. rock in *p.*
*Lam.* 3:11 he hath pull. me in *p.*
*Ezek.* 4:14 not eat. th. torn in *p.*
13:19 pollute me for *p.* of bread?
24:4 gather *p.* thereof into pot
*Dan.* 2:34 brake image in *p.* 45
6:24 lions brake th. bones in *p.*
7:7 iron teeth, and bra. in *p.* 19
*Hos.* 8:2 bought her for fifteen *p.*
*Mic.* 3:3 chop my people in *p.*
4:13 sh. beat in *p.* many people
5:8 as a lion teareth in *p.*
*Nah.* 2:12 lion did tear in *p.*
*Zec.* 11:12 th. weighed thirty *p.*
13 I took the 30 *p.* *Mat.* 27:6, 9
*Luke* 15:8 woman having ten *p.*
*Acts* 19:19 found price 50,000 *p.*
23:10 lest P. sho. be pulled in *p.*
27:44 and some on *p.* of the ship

*See* BREAK, BROKEN, CUT, DASH, DASHED.

**PIERCE.**
*Num.* 24:8 *p.* them with arrows
2 *K.* 18:21 hand, *p.* it, *Is.* 36:6
*Luke* 2:35 sword sh. *p.* thro' soul

**PIERCED.**
*Job* 30:17 my bones are *p.*
*Ps.* 22:16 *p.* my hands and feet
*Zec.* 12:10 they sh. look on me wh. they have *p.* *John* 19:37
*John* 19:34 one of soldiers *p.* side
1 *Tim.* 6:10 *p.* th. with sorrows
*Rev.* 1:7 they also which *p.* him

**PIERCETH, ING.**
*Job* 40:24 Behemoth's nose *p.*
*Is.* 27:1 L. shall punish *p.* serp.
*Heb.* 4:12 word of G. quick *p.*

**PIERCINGS.**
*Prov.* 12:18 speaketh like *p.* of a

**PIETY.**
1 *Tim.* 5:4 learn to show *p.*

PIGEON. *See* YOUNG.

**PILATE.**
*Mat.* 27:2 they delivered him to Pontius P. 24; *Mark* 15:1
*Mark* 15:5 so that P. marvel. 44
*Luke* 3:1 Pon. P. being governor
23:12 same day P. and Her. 52
*John* 18:33 P. entered judg. hall
19:8 when P. heard, 12, 19, 38
*Acts* 3:13 pres. of P. 4:27; 13:28
1 *Tim.* 6:13 before P. witnessed

**PILE.**
*Is.* 30:33 *p.* of it fire and wood
*Ezek.* 24:9 make *p.* for fire great

**PILGRIMAGE.**
*Gen.* 47:9 days of my *p.* 130 yea.
not attain. to years of th. *p.*
*Ex.* 6:4 gi. them land of their *p.*
*Ps.* 119:54 my songs in the house of my *p.*

## PIS

**PILGRIMS.**
*Heb.* 11:13 we. strangers and *p.*
1 *Pet.* 2:11 as *p.* abs. from lusts

**PILLAR.**
*Gen.* 19:26 became a *p.* of salt
28:18 J. set it for *p.* 22; 35:14
31:13 where thou anointedst *p.*
51 behold this *p.* 52 *p.* witn.
35:20 Jacob set *p.* on R.'s grave
*Ex.* 33:9 cloudy *p.* descended 10
*Jud.* 9:6 A. king by plain of *p.*
20:40 flame arose with *p.*
2 *Sam.* 18:18 Absa. reared up a *p.*
1 *K.* 7:21 set up right *p.* left *p.*
2 *K.* 11:14 the king stood by a *p.*
23:3; 2 *Chr.* 23:13
*Neh.* 9:12 led. them by cloudy *p.*
*Ps.* 99:7 spake to th. in cloud. *p.*
*Is.* 19:19 and a *p.* at the border
*Jer* 1:18 have made thee iron *p.*
52:21 *p.* was eighteen cubits
1 *Tim.* 3:15 *p.* and grou. of truth
*Rev.* 3:12 overcom. I make a *p.*

*See* CLOUD, FIRE.

**PILLARS.**
*Ec.* 24:4 M. built alt. and 12 *p.*
26:32 hang veil upon four *p.*
27:10 *p.* thereof brass hooks of *p.* 11; 38:10, 11, 12, 17
16 *p.* four; 38:17 sockets for *p.*
*Jud.* 16:25 Samson between *p.*
1 *Sam.* 2:8 *p.* of earth are Lord's
1 *K.* 7:15 he cast two *p.* of brass
10:12 made of almug-trees *p.*
2 *K.* 18:16 Hez. cut gold from *p.*
25:13 Chaldees brake in pieces *p.* 16; *Jer.* 52:17, 20
*Est.* 1:6 fast. to rings and *p*
*Job* 9:6 the *p.* tremble, 26:11
*Ps.* 75:3 I bear up the *p.* of it
*Prov.* 9:1 hath hewn her sev. *p.*
*Cant.* 3:6 com. like *p.* of smo.
10 make *p.* thereof of silver
5:15 *p.* of marble set on gold
*Joel* 2:30 will show *p.* of smoke
*Gal.* 2:9 J. and Cephas to be *p.*
*Rev.* 10:1 feet were as *p.* of fire

**PILLED.**
*Gen.* 30:37 J. *p.* whi. strakes, 38

**PILLOW, S.**
*Gen.* 28:11 Jac. put stones for *p.*
18 Jacob took the stone, his *p.*
1 *Sam.* 19:13 *p.* of goats' hair, 16
*Ezek.* 13:18 woe to women sew *p.*
20 behold, I am again. your *p.*
*Mark* 4:38 J. was asleep on a *p.*

**PILOTS.**
*Ezek.* 27:8 wise men were thy *p.*
28 shake at the sound of thy *p.*

**PIN.**
*Jud.* 16:14 Delil. fast. with a *p.*
*Ezek.* 15:3 take *p.* of vine-tree?

**PINE, ETH, ING.**
*Lev.* 26:39 shall *p.* away, in iniq. of their fathers shall they *p.*
*Is.* 38:12 cut me off with *p.* sick.
*Lam.* 4:9 these *p.* away, stricken
*Ezek.* 24:23 *p.* away for iniqu.
33:10 sins on us, we *p.* away
*Mark* 9:18 gnash. teeth, *p.* away

**PINE.**
*Neh.* 8:15 olive and *p.* branches

**PINE-TREE.**
*Is.* 41:19 plant *p.-t.* and box
60:13 *p.-t.* and box-trees sh. co.

**PINNACLE.**
*Mat.* 4:5 *p.* of temple, *Luke* 4:9

**PINS,**
*Ex.* 27:19 make *p.* of tabernacle, 35:18; 38:20, 31; 39:40
*Num.* 3:37 under Merari, *p.* 4:32

**PIPE, S.**
1 *Sam.* 10:5 com. of proph. wi. *p.*
1 *K.* 1:40 the people piped wi. *p.*
*Is.* 5:12 the *p.* are in their feasts
30:29 when one goeth with a *p.*
*Jer.* 48:36 heart sh. sound like *p.*
*Ezek.* 28:13 workmanship of *p.*
*Zec.* 4:2 seven *p.* to seven lamps
12 which through the gold. *p.*
1 *Cor.* 14:7 whether *p.* or harp

**PIPED.**
1 *K.* 1:40 people *p.* with pipes
*Mat.* 11:17 *p.* unto you, *Luke* 7:32
1 *Cor.* 14:7 how kno. wh. is *p.*?

**PIPERS.**
*Rev.* 18:22 voice of *p.* he. no mo.

**PISGAH.**
*Num.* 23:14 Balaam to top of P.
*Deut.* 3:27 up into top of P. 34:1
4:49 under the springs of P.

## PIT

**PISIDIA.**
*Acts* 13:14 came to Antioch in P.
14:24 had passed throughout P.

**PISS.**
2 *K.* 18:27 drink own *p.* *Is.* 36:12

PISSETH. *See* WALL.

**PIT, S.**
*Gen.* 14:10 Siddim full of slime *p.*
37:20 cast him into some *p.* 24
*Ex.* 21:34 owner of *p.* ma. good
*Lev.* 11:36 a *p.* wherein is water
*Num.* 16:30 go down into *p.* 33
1 *Sam.* 13:6 Israelites hide in *p.*
2 *Sam.* 17:9 is now hid in so. *p.*
18:17 cast Absalom in great *p.*
23:20 sl. lion in *p.* 1 *Chr.* 11:22
2 *K.* 10:14 Jehu slew them at *p.*
*Job* 17:16 go down to bars of *p.*
33:18 keep. back soul from *p.* 30
24 deliver him from the *p.* 28
*Ps.* 9:15 heathen sunk into *p.*
28:1 like them that go into *p.*
30:3 I should not go down to *p.*
9 what profit in my blood, when I go down to the *p.*?
35:7 hid for me their net in *p.*?
40:2 br. me out of horrible *p.*
55:23 br. them to *p.* of destruct.
69:15 let not *p.* shut her mouth
88:4 counted wi. th. go to *p.*
6 thou laid me in the lowest *p.*
119:85 proud digged *p.* for me
140:10 let th. be cast in. deep *p.*
143:7 go down to *p.* *Prov.* 1:12
*Prov.* 22:14 mouth of wo. deep *p.*
23:27 strange wo. is narrow *p.*
28:10 fall himself into own *p.*
17 he shall flee to the *p.*
*Is.* 14:15 brought to sides of *p.*
19 that go down to stones of *p.*
24:17 *p.* and snare are on thee
18 he that cometh out of midst of the *p.* *Jer.* 48:43, 44
22 prisoners are gathered in *p.*
30:14 water withal out of the *p.*
38:17 deli. from *p.* of corruption
18 go down to *p.* cannot hope
51:14 he should not die in the *p.*
*Jer.* 2:6 L. led us thro' a la. of *p.*
14:3 came to *p.* found no water
41:7 cast them into midst of *p.*
9 *p.* which Asa made for fear
*Lam.* 4:20 anoi. of L. taken in *p.*
*Ezek.* 19:4 he was taken in *p.* 8
26:20 descend into *p.* 28:8; 31:14, 16; 32:18, 24, 25, 29, 30
32:23 graves set in the side of *p.*
*Zep.* 2:9 of nettles and salt *p.*
*Zec.* 9:11 sent prisoners out of *p.*
*Mat.* 12:11 if it fall into a *p.* on the sabbath, *Luke* 14:5

*See* BOTTOMLESS, DIG, DIGGED.

**PITCH, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 6:14 pitch it within with *p.*
*Ex.* 2:3 she daubed it with *p.*
*Is.* 34:9 streams be turned to *p.* and the land bec. burning *p.*

**PITCH, Verb.**
*Num.* 1:52 Is. sh. *p.* by his camp
53 L. shall *p.* round tabernacle
2:2 ev. man shall *p.* by standard
*Deut.* 1:33 search out place to *p.*
*Jos.* 4:20 Joshua did *p.* 12 stones
*Is.* 13:20 neither sh. Arabian *p.*
*Jer.* 6:3 shepherds shall *p.* tents

**PITCHED.**
*Gen.* 12:8 Abram *p.* his tent, and
13:12 Lot *p.* his tent toward S.
26:17 I. *p.* in valley of Gerar, 25
31:25 Jacob *p.* tent in mount, Laban *p.* in Gilead
33:18 Jacob *p.* his tent before
*Ex.* 17:1 Israel *p.* in Rephidim
19:2 and had *p.* in wilderness
33:7 M. took tabernacle and *p.*
*Num.* 1:51 when tabernacle is *p.*
2:34 they *p.* by their standards
12:16 the peo. *p.* in wilderness
21:10 and Israel *p.* in Oboth
11 and *p.* in Ije-abarim, in the
33:5 and Israel *p.* in Succoth
6 *p.* in Etham, which is in the
*Jos.* 8:11 ambush *p.* on north
2 *Sam.* 17:26 Is. and Absalom *p.*
2 *K.* 25:1 Neb. *p.* ag. it, *Jer.* 52:4
1 *Chr.* 15:1 David prepared place for ark, *p.* tent, 16:1; 2 *Chr.* 1:4
*Heb.* 8:2 tabernacle which L. *p.*

**PITCHER, S.**
*Gen.* 24:14 let down *p.* I pray th.
15 Rebekah came with *p.* 45
*Jud.* 7:16 empty *p.* lamps in *p.*
19 brake *p.* that were in, 20
*Ec.* 12:6 or the *p.* be broken at

PLA

*Lam.* 4:2 esteemed as earthen *p.*
*Mark* 14:13 bear. a *p. Luke* 22:10
PITHOM. *Ex.* 1:11

**PITY, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 7:16 eye shall have no *p.*
2 *Sam.* 12:6 because he had no *p.*
*Job* 6:14 to the afflicted *p.* should
19:21 have *p.* on me, *p.* on me, O
*Ps.* 69:20 looked for some to *p.*
*Prov.* 19:17 that hath *p.* on poor
*Is.* 13:18 they shall have no *p.* on
63:9 in his *p.* he redeemed
*Jer.* 15:5 shall have *p.* on thee
21:7 shall not spare, nor have *p.*
*Ezek.* 5:11 nor will I have *p.* 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10
9:5 eye spare, neither have *p.*
36:21 but I had *p.* for my holy
*Amos* 1:11 Ed. did cast off all *p.*
*Jon.* 4:10 thou hast had *p.*
*Mat.* 18:33 as I had *p.* on thee

**PITY, Verb.**

*Deut.* 13:8 nor shall thine eye *p.* him, 19:13, 21
25:12 thine eye shall not *p.*
*Prov.* 28:8 him that will *p.* poor
*Jer.* 13:14 I will not *p.* nor spare
*Joel* 2:18 then the Lord will *p.*
*Zec.* 11:5 th. sheph. *p.* them not
6 I will no more *p.* inhabitants

**PITIED, ETH.**

*Ps.* 103:13 as a father *p.* his chil.
so L. *p.* them th. fear him
106:46 he made them to be *p.*
*Lam.* 2:2 ha. not *p.* 17, 21; 3:43
*Ezek.* 16:5 none eye *p.* thee
24:21 profane what your soul *p.*

**PITIFUL.**

*Lam.* 4:10 hands of *p.* women
*Jam.* 5:11 that the L. is very *p.*
1 *Pet.* 3:8 love as brethren, be *p.*

**PLACE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 13:14 L. said, Look from *p.*
18:24 destroy, and not spare *p.*
20:13 kindness show at every *p.*
22:4 third day Abraham saw *p.*
30:25 I may go to my own *p.*
*Ex.* 3:5 *p.* where thou standest is holy, *Jos.* 5:15
18:23 go to their *p.* in peace
23:20 to bring thee into the *p.*
*Lev.* 1:16 shall cast it by the *p.*
*Num.* 10:14 in first *p.* went out
*Deut.* 11:24 ev. *p.* whereon your feet tread, *Jos.* 1:3
12:5 *p.* L. sh. choose, 14; 16:16
21 if *p.* be too far from, 14:24
*Jud.* 11:19 pass land to my *p.*
20:36 men of Israel gave *p.* to
*Ruth* 3:4 mark *p.* where he lieth
1 *Sam.* 20:25 Da.'s *p.* empty, 27
2 *Sam.* 2:23 died in the same *p.*
15:21 what *p.* my lord the king
17:9 hid in some pit, or other *p.*
18:18 it is called Absalom's *p.*
1 *K.* 8:29 eyes be open toward *p.*
2 *K.* 5:11 strike hand over the *p.*
6:1 *p.* wh. we dwell is too strait
1 *Chr.* 21:25 Dav. gave for the *p.*
2 *Chr.* 30:16 pri. stood in *p.* 35:10
35:15 sons of Asaph, in their *p.*
*Neh.* 2:3 *p.* of my father's sepul.
14 there was no *p.* for beast
13:11 I set singers in their *p.*
*Est.* 2:9 Est. and maids best *p.*
4:14 deliverance fr. anoth. *p.*
*Job* 6:17 consumed out of the. *p.*
9:6 shake the earth out of *p.*
16:18 let my cry have no *p.*
28:12 where is *p.* of underst. 20
23 he knoweth the *p.* thereof
36:20 peo. are cut off in their *p.*
38:19 where is *p.* thereof?
40:12 tread wicked in their *p.*
*Ps.* 26:8 *p.* where thine honor
12 my foot standeth in even *p.*
32:7 art my hiding *p.* 119:114
38:14 the *p.* of his habitation
103:16 *p.* thereof shall know it
*Ec.* 3:16 the *p.* of judgment, the *p.* of righteousness
20 all go to one *p.* all are, 6:6
*Is.* 5:8 lay field, till th. be no *p.*
13:13 earth remove out of *p.*
14:2 and bring them to their *p.*
28:8 so that there is no *p.* clean
49:20 the *p.* is too strait for me
54:2 enlarge the *p.* of thy tent
60:13 will make *p.* of my feet
66:1 where is the *p.* of my rest?
*Jer.* 7:12 go to my *p.* in Shil. 32
17:12 glorious throne is the *p.*
18:14 waters come from anot. *p.*
19:11 till there be no *p.* to bury
*Ezek.* 6:13 th. slain be on the *p.*
43:7 *p.* of my throne shall Israel

PLA

*Dan.* 2:35 no *p.* was found for
8:11 the *p.* of his sanctuary was
*Hos.* 5:15 I will return to my *p.*
*Amos* 8:3 dead bodies in ev. *p.*
*Nah.* 3:17 their *p.* is not known
*Zec.* 10:10 *p.* shall not be found
12:6 inhabit. ag. in her *p.* 14:10
*Mal.* 1:11 inc. be offered in ev. *p.*
*Mat.* 28:6 see the *p.* where the Lord lay, *Mark* 16:6
*Mark* 6:10 in what *p.* soever ye
*Luke* 4:17 found the *p.* where it
10:1 sent two and two un. ev. *p.*
32 when he was at the *p.* pass.
14:9 and say, Give this man *p.*
*John* 4:20 Jerusalem is *p.* where
8:37 my word hath no *p.* in you
11:6 abode two days in same *p.*
48 Rom. shall take away our *p.*
18:2 Judas wh. betrayed, kn. *p.*
*Acts* 2:1 with one acco. in one *p.*
4:31 prayed, the *p.* was shaken
7:33 *p.* whereon thou standest
49 or what is the *p.* of my rest
8:32 the *p.* of scripture wh. he
*Rom.* 12:19 rather gi. *p.* to wrath
15:23 hav. no more *p.* in these
1 *Cor.* 1:2 in every *p.* call on J.
11:20 come together into one *p.*
14:23 church come into one *p.*
2 *Cor.* 2:14 knowledge in ev. *p.*
*Gal.* 2:5 to whom gave *p.* by sub.
*Eph.* 4:27 neither give *p.* to the
1 *Thes.* 1:8 in every *p.* your faith
*Heb.* 5:6 he saith also in ano. *p.*
8:7 no *p.* sho. have been sought
12:17 he found no *p.* of repent.
*Jam.* 3:11 at same *p.* sweet wat.
*Rev.* 12:8 nor was there *p.* found
20:11 for them was found no *p.*

**PLACE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 18:21 *p.* such to be rulers
*Deut.* 14:23 *p.* his name there, 16:2, 6, 11; 26:2
*Ezr.* 6:5 *p.* them in house of G.
*Is.* 46:13 I will *p.* salvation in Z.
*Ezek.* 37:14 *p.* you in yo. land, 26
*Dan.* 11:31 they sh. *p.* abomina.
*Hos.* 11:11 *p.* them in houses
*Zec.* 10:6 will bring them to *p.*

**A PLACE.**

*Ex.* 21:13 will appoint thee *a p.*
33:21 behold, th. is a *p.* by me
*Num.* 32:1 the place was *a p.* for
*Deut.* 23:12 thou shalt have *a p.*
*Jos.* 20:4 give him *a p.* in city
*Jud.* 18:10 *a p.* where is no want
1 *Sam.* 15:12 Saul set him up *a p.*
27:5 let them give me *a p.*
2 *Sam.* 7:10 I will appoint *a p.*
1 *K.* 8:21 I set there *a p.* for ark
2 *K.* 6:2 let us make *a p.* where
8 in such and such *a p.* sh. be
9 bew. thou pass not such *a p.*
1 *Chr.* 15:1 David prepared *a p.*
2 *Chr.* 6:2 I have built *a p.*
*Job* 28:1 there is *a p.* for gold
*Ps.* 132:5 until I find out *a p.*
*Prov.* 14:26 his childr. have *a p.*
*Is.* 4:6 shall be for *a p.* of refuge
33:21 the Lord will be to us *a p.*
34:14 find for herself *a p.* of rest
56:5 and within my walls *a p.*
65:10 Achor *a p.* for the herds
*Ezek.* 26:5 *a p.* for spread. nets, 14
*Zep.* 2:15 become *a p.* for beasts
*Mat.* 27:33 that is, *a p.* of a skull
*John* 14:2 I go to prepare *a p.* 3
19:17 into a *p.* called Golgotha
*Heb.* 2:6 one in *a* certain *p.* testi.
4:4 he spake in *a* certain *p.*
11:8 called to go out into *a p.*
*Rev.* 12:6 *a p.* prepared of God
16:16 *a p.* called Armageddon

*See* CHOOSE, DWELLING.

**High PLACE.**

*Num.* 23:3 Bal. went up to a *h. p.*
1 *Sam.* 9:12 sacri. to-day in *h. p.*
10:5 prophets coming from *h. p.*
1 *K.* 3:4 great *h. p.* 1 *Chr.* 16:39
11:7 Solomon built a *high p.*
2 *K.* 23:15 *high p.* that Jeroboam made, Josi. brake down the *h. p.* and burnt the *h. p.*
2 *Chr.* 1:3 Solomon went to *h. p.*
13 from his journey to *high p.*
*Is.* 16:12 Moab is weary on *h. p.*
*Ezek.* 16:24 *h. p.* in street, 25, 31
20:29 what is *h. p.* wher. ye go?

**His PLACE.**

*Gen.* 18:33 Ab. returned to *h. p.*
31:55 Laban returned to *his p.*
*Ex.* 10:23 neither rose from *h. p.*
16:29 abide every man in *his p.* none go out of *his p.*
*Num.* 2:17 in *his p.* by th. stan.

PLA

*Deut.* 21:19 br. him to gate of *h. p.*
*Ruth* 4:10 not cut off from *his p.*
1 *Sam.* 3:2 Eli was laid in *his p.*
9 Sam. went and lay in *his p.*
5:3 set Dagon in *his p.* again
23:22 *his p.* where his haunt is
2 *Sam.* 6:17 set ark of L. in *h. p.*
1 *K.* 8:6 the priests brought ark to *his p.* 2 *Chr.* 5:7
1 *Chr.* 15:3 br. ark of L. to *his p.*
16:27 and gladness are in *his p.*
2 *Chr.* 24:11 carried chest to *h. p.*
34:31 king stood in *his p.*
*Ezr.* 1:4 let men of *his p.* help
2:68 for the house of God set it in *his p.* 5:15; 6:7
*Job* 2:11 ev. one from *his* own *p.*
7:10 nei. shall *his p.* know him
8:18 if he destroy him fr. *his p.*
14:18 rock is remo. out of *his p.*
18:4 sh. rock be re. out of *h. p.?*
20:9 nor *h. p.* any more behold
27:21 hurleth him out of *his p.*
23 shall hiss him out of *his p.*
37:1 heart is remo. out of *his p.*
38:12 day-spring to know *h. p.*
*Ps.* 37:10 diligen. consider *his p.*
*Prov.* 27:8 wandereth from *his p.*
*Ec.* 1:5 sun hasteneth to *his p.*
*Is.* 26:21 Lord com. out of *his p.*
46:7 they set him in *his p.* from *h. p.* shall he not remove
*Jer.* 4:7 he is gone from *his p.*
6:3 feed every one from *his p.*
*Ezek.* 3:12 glory of L. from *h. p.*
*Mic.* 1:3 L. cometh out of *his p.*
*Zep.* 2:11 wors. ev. one fr. *his p.*
*Zec.* 6:12 shall grow out of *h. p.*
*Mat.* 26:52 put thy sw. into *h. p.*
*Acts* 1:25 might go to *his* own *p.*

*See* HOLY, *Most* HOLY.

**In the PLACE.**

*Gen* 50:19 I am *in the p.* of God
*Ex.* 15:17 plant them *in the p.*
*Jos.* 4:9 J. set 12 stones *in the p.*
1 *K.* 21:19 *in the p.* where dogs
2 *Chr.* 3:1 *in t. p.* D. had prepar.
*Prov.* 25:6 stand not *in t. p.*
*Ec.* 11:3 *in the p.* where tree
*Jer.* 22:12 die *in t. p.* 38:9; 42:22
*Ezek.* 17:16 *in the p.* where king
*Hos.* 13:13 not stay long *in the p.*
*John* 19:41 *in the p.* wh. crucified

**Of the PLACE.**

*Gen.* 26:7 men *of the p.* ask. him, lest men *of the p.* kill me
29:22 La. gathered men *of the p.*
32:30 name *of the p.* Peniel
2 *Sam.* 6:8 name *of t. p.* Perez-uz.
1 *Chr.* 28:11 *of t. p.* of mer.-seat
*Ezek.* 41:11 brea. *of the p.* 5 cub.
*Joel* 3:7 raise them out *of the p.*
*Nah.* 1:8 make utter end *of t. p.*

**That PLACE.**

*Deut.* 12:3 dest. names out *th. p.*
17:10 sentence they of *that p.*
*Mat.* 14:35 men of *that p.* had kn.
*Mark* 6:10 ye depart from *th. p.*
*John* 5:13 a multit. being in *t. p.*
11:30 in *t. p.* Martha met him
*Acts* 21:12 we and they of *th. p.*

**This PLACE.**

*Gen.* 19:12 bri. them out of *th. p.*
13 destroy *t. p.* 14 get out *t. p.*
20:11 fear of G. is not in *this p.*
28:16 L. is in *t. p.* 17 dreadful
38:21 no harlot in *this p.* 22
*Ex.* 13:3 L. brought you fr. *t. p.*
*Num.* 20:5 bri. us unto *t.* evil *p.*
*Deut.* 1:31 God bare thee till ye came to *this p.* 9:7; 11:5
*Jud.* 18:3 wh. mak. thou in *t. p.?*
1 *K.* 8:29 heark. to. *this p.* 30:35; 2 *Chr.* 6:20, 21, 26, 40; 7:15
2 *K.* 18:25 without L. ag. *this p.*
2 *Chr.* 7:12 chosen *t. p.* to myself
*Job* 18:21 *t. p.* of him knows not
*Jer.* 7:6 shed not in. blo. in *t. p.*
20 fury shall be poured on *t. p.*
14:13 give you peace in *this p.*
16:2 nei. sons nor daug. in *t. p.*
9 cause to cease out of *this p.*
19:3 bring evil upon *this p.*
12 thus will I do to *t. p.* 40:2
27:22 restore th. to *this p.* 32:37
28:3 bring to *t. p.* all vessels, 6
29:10 caus. you to return to *t. p.*
38:10 be heard in *this p.* joy
42:18 shall see *this p.* no more
44:29 I will punish you in *th. p.*
51:62 L. thou hast spo. ag. *t. p.*
*Zep.* 1:4 cut off remn. from *t. p.*
*Hag.* 2:9 in *t. p.* will I give peace
*Mat.* 12:6 in *this p.* one greater
*Luke* 16:28 lest come into *this p.*
*Acts* 6:14 J. shall destroy *th. p.*

PLA

*Acts* 7:7 shall serve me in *th. p.*
21:28 teacheth ag. law in *th. p.*
*Heb.* 4:5 and in *this p.* again

**Thy PLACE.**

*Gen.* 40:13 Pharaoh restore *t. p.*
*Num.* 24:11 flee thou to *thy p.*
2 *Sam.* 15:19 return to *thy p.*
*Ec.* 10:4 ag. thee, leave not *t. p.*
*Ezek.* 12:3 remo. from *t. p.* 38:15

**To, *or* unto the PLACE.**

*Ex.* 3:8 bring you *u. p.* of Cana.
32:34 lead people *unto the p.*
*Num.* 10:29 journeying *to the p.*
1 *Sam.* 20:19 *to the p.* wh. th. hide
2 *Sam.* 2:23 many as came *to t. p.*
1 *Chr.* 15:12 bring ark *to the p.*
*Neh.* 1:9 I will bring th. *to the p.*
*Ps.* 104:8 *to the p.* thou founded
*Is.* 18:7 present brought *to t. p.*
*Jer.* 7:14 *to the p.* wh. I gave you
29:14 will bring you ag. *to t. p.*
*Acts* 25:23 ent. *into p.* of hearing

**PLACED.**

1 *K.* 12:32 Jeroboam *p.* priests
2 *K.* 17:6 and *p.* them in Halah
24 *p.* them in Samaria, 26
2 *Chr.* 1:14 wh. he *p.* in chariot
17:2 he *p.* forces in fenced cities
*Job* 20:4 si. man was *p.* on earth
*Ps.* 78:60 tent which he had *p.*
*Is.* 5:8 they may be *p.* alone
*Jer.* 5:22 wh. *p.* sand for bound
*Ezek.* 17:5 eagle *p.* it by waters

**PLACES.**

*Gen.* 28:15 keep thee in all *p.*
*Ex.* 20:24 *p.* wh. I rec. my name
*Jos.* 5:8 in *p.* till th. were whole
*Jud.* 5:11 deliv. from noise in *p.*
1 *Sam.* 7:16 judged Isr. in th. *p.*
30:31 Da. sent presents to all *p.*
2 *K.* 23:5 put down priests in *p.*
14 filled their *p.* with bones
*Neh.* 4:12 from *p.* whe. ye return
13 I set the people in lower *p.* and on higher *p.*
*Job* 21:28 dwelling *p.* of wicked
37:8 beasts remain in their *p.*
*Ps.* 10:8 he sitteth in lurking *p.*
16:6 lines are fallen in pleas. *p.*
18:45 afraid out of their close *p.*
73:18 set them in slippery *p.*
74:20 dark *p.* of earth are full
103:22 bless the Lord in all *p.*
105:41 they ran in the dry *p.*
110:6 shall fill the *p.* with dead
*Prov.* 8:2 she standeth in the *p.*
*Cant.* 2:14 art in the secret *p.*
*Is.* 32:18 dw. in quiet resting *p.*
40:4 and rough *p.* plain
45:2 make crooked *p.* straight
*Jer.* 4:12 wind fr. those *p.* sh. co.
8:3 all *p.* whither driven, 29:14
17:26 come from *p.* about Jeru.
24:9 a taunt and curse in all *p.*
32:44 witnesses in *p.* about Jer.
40:12 Jews return. out of all *p.*
45:5 thy life for a prey in all *p.*
*Lam.* 2:6 he hath destroy. his *p.*
*Ezek.* 34:12 deliver th. out of *p.*
26 will make *p.* round my hill
47:11 miry *p.* sh. not be healed
*Amos* 4:6 want of bread in yo. *p.*
*Zec.* 3:7 give thee *p.* to walk
*Mat.* 12:43 thro' dry *p.* *Lu.* 11:24
13:5 some fell on stony *p.* 20
*Acts* 24:3 we accept it in all *p.*
*Eph.* 1:3 blessed us in heaven. *p.*
20 at right hand in heavenly *p.*
2:6 sit together in heavenly *p.*
3:10 to powers in heavenly *p.*
*Phil.* 1:13 bonds manif. in all *p.*
*Rev.* 6:14 island moved out th. *p.*

*See* DESOLATE, HOLY.

**High PLACES.**

*Lev.* 26:30 I will dest. your *h. p.*
*Num.* 21:28 consu. lords of *h. p.*
33:52 pluck down all their *h. p.*
*Deut.* 32:13 ma. him ride on *h. p.*
33:29 shalt tread on their *h. p.*
*Jud.* 5:18 jeop. lives in *high p.*
1 *Sam.* 13:6 people hide in *h. p.*
2 *Sam.* 1:19 Israel slain in *h. p.*
25 thou wast slain in thy *h. p.*
22:34 and setteth me on my *high p. Ps.* 18:33
1 *K.* 3:2 people sacrified in *h. p.*
2 *K.* 17:32; 2 *Chr.* 33:17
3 burnt inc. in *h. p.* 22:43; 2 *K.* 12:3; 15:4, 35; 16:4; 17:11
12:31 Jerob. made house of *h. p.*
32 Beth-el priests of *high p.*
13:2 shall offer priests of *h. p.*
32 cried against houses of *h. p.*
33 Jeroboam made of the peo. priests of *h. p.* 2 *K.* 17:32

PLA

1 *K.* 15:14 *h. p.* were not remov.
22:43; 2 *K.* 12:3; 14:4; 15:4, 35
2 *K.* 17:29 gods in houses of *h. p.*
18:4 Hezekiah removed *h. p.* 22
23:8 defiled *h. p.* brake *h. p.* 13;
2 *Chr.* 31:1; 33:12; *Is.* 36:7
20 slew all the priests of *h. p.*
2 *Chr.* 11:15 ord. priests for *h. p.*
14:3 Asa took away *high p.* 5
15:17 *h. p.* not ta. away, 20:33
17:6 Jehosha. took away *h. p.*
21:11 J. made *h. p.* 28:25 Ahaz
34:3 purge Jerusalem from *h. p.*
*Job* 25:2 he maketh peace in *h. p.*
*Ps.* 78:58 provok. him with *h. p.*
*Prov.* 8:2 stand. on top of *h. p.*
9:14 sitteth on a seat in the *h. p.*
*Is.* 15:2 he is gone up to *h. p.*
41:18 I will open rivers in *h. p.*
49:9 pastures shall be in *h. p.*
58:14 cause thee to ride on *h. p.*
*Jer.* 3:2 lift up thine eyes to *h. p.*
21 a voice heard on *high p.*
4:11 dry wind in *h. p.* of wilder.
7:29 take up a lamenta. in *h. p.*
12:12 spoilers come on all *h. p.*
14:6 wild asses did stand in *h. p.*
17:3 I will give thy *h. p.* for sin
26:18 mountain shall become as
*h. p.* of the forest, *Mic.* 3:12
48:35 him that offereth in *h. p.*
*Ezek.* 6:3 I will destroy your *h. p.*
16:16 deckedst *h. p.* divers colo.
39 shall break down thy *h. p.*
36:2 ancient *high p.* are ours
*Hos.* 10:8 *h. p.* of Aven destroyed
*Amos* 4:13 and treadeth upon the
*h. p.* of the earth, *Mic.* 1:3
7:9 *h. p.* of Isaac sh. be desolate
*Mic.* 1:5 what are *h. p.* of Judah?
*Hab.* 3:19 make me walk on *h. p.*
*Eph.* 6:12 spiritual wick. in *h. p.*
*See* BUILT.

**Waste PLACES.**

*Is.* 5:17 *waste p.* of fat ones
51:3 L. will comfort her *w. p.*
52:9 ye *waste p.* of Jerusalem
58:12 shall build the old *w. p.*

**PLAGUE, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 11:1 bri. one *p.* on Pharaoh
12:13 the *p.* shall not be on you
*Lev.* 13:3 hair in *p.* turned wh. 17
5 if *p.* spr. not in skin, 6; 14:48
30 if man or wo. hath *p.* [illegible]iest
see *p.* 31, 32, 50, 51, 55; 14:37
44 lepr. man, *p.* is in his head
50 shut up it that hath the *p.*
58 if *p.* be departed from them
14:35 there is as it were a *p.* in
*Num.* 8:19 be no *p.* among Israel
11:33 L. smote people with a *p.*
16:46 wrath is out, *p.* begun, 47
48 the *p.* was stayed, 50; 25:8
*Deut.* 28:61 every *p.* not written
*Jos.* 22:17 although there was *p.*
1 *Sam.* 6:4 one *p.* was on you all
2 *Sam.* 24:21 that the *p.* may be
stayed, 1 *Chr.* 21:22
1 *K.* 8:38 kn. ev. man *p.* of heart
2 *Chr.* 21:14 wi. *p.* will L. smite
*Ps.* 91:10 nor any *p.* come nigh
106:29 the *p.* brake upon them
30 judgm. so the *p.* was stayed
*Zec.* 14:12 be *p.* L. will smite, 18
*Mark* 5:29 she was healed of *p.*
34 and be whole of *p.*
*Rev.* 16:21 blasphemed *p.* of hail

**PLAGUE, Verb.**

*Ps.* 89:23 *p.* them that hate him

**PLAGUED.**

*Gen.* 12:17 the Lord *p.* Pharaoh
*Ex.* 32:35 the Lord *p.* the people
*Jos.* 24:5 and I *p.* Egypt
1 *Chr.* 21:17 that th. should be *p.*
*Ps.* 73:5 nor are *p.* like oth. men
14 all the day have I been *p.*

**PLAGUES.**

*Gen.* 12:17 L. plagued Ph. wi. *p.*
*Ex.* 9:14 I will send all my *p.*
*Lev.* 26:21 bring 7 times more *p.*
*Deut.* 28:59 L. will make thy *p.*
1 *Sam.* 4:8 gods smote Eg. wi. *p.*
*Jer.* 19:8 beca. of *p.* 49:17; 50:13
*Hos.* 13:14 I will be thy *p.*
*Mark* 3:10 as many as had *p.*
*Luke* 7:21 cured many of their *p.*
*Rev.* 9:20 rest not killed by th. *p.*
11:6 to smite earth with *p.*
16:9 G. hath power over th. *p.*
18:4 that ye recei. not of her *p.*
8 therefo. shall her *p.* come in
22:18 God sh. add to him the *p.*
*See* SEVEN.

**PLAIN, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 25:27 Jacob was a *p.* man

PLA

*Ps.* 27:11 lead me in a *p.* path
*Prov.* 8:9 th. are *p.* to him that
15:19 the way of righteous is *p.*
*Is.* 28:25 he made *p.* the face
40:4 and rough places made *p.*
*Jer.* 48:21 judgment come on *p.*
*Hab.* 2:2 make it *p.* upon tables
*Mark* 7:35 loosed, he spake *p.*

**PLAIN, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 11:2 *p.* in land of Shinar
13:10 Lot beheld all the *p.* 11
12 Lot dwelled in cities of *p.*
19:17 nor stay thou in all the *p.*
25 he overthr. cities in the *p.*
*Jos.* 11:16 Jos. took valley and *p.*
*Jud.* 9:6 made Ab. king by *p.*
1 *Sam.* 10:3 come to *p.* of Tabor
2 *Sam.* 2:29 Abner walked thr' *p.*
15:28 I will tarry in the *p.* until
18:23 Ahimaaz ran by the *p.*
1 *K.* 7:46 in *p.* of Jord. did king
20:23 fight ag. them in the *p.* 25
2 *K.* 25:4 went to *p.* *Jer.* 52:7
*Neh.* 3:22 after him priests of *p.*
*Jer.* 17:26 shall come from the *p.*
21:13 against thee, O rock of *p.*
48:8 *p.* shall be destroyed
*Ezek.* 3:22 go forth in the *p.* 23
8:4 the vision that I saw in *p.*

**PLAINS.**

*Gen.* 18:1 L. appeared in the *p.*
*Num.* 22:1 Is. pitched in *p.* 33:48
26:63 numbered Israel in the *p.*
31:12 spoil to camp in the *p.*
36:13 L. commanded in the *p.*
*Deut.* 34:1 Mo. went from the *p.*
2 *Sam.* 17:16 lodge not in the *p.*
2 *K.* 25:5 Chaldees overtook him
in the *p.* *Jer.* 39:5; 52:8
1 *Chr.* 27:28 over trees in low *p.*
2 *Chr.* 9:27 cedar in lower *p.*
26:10 Uzziah had cattle in *p.*

**PLAINLY.**

*Ex.* 21:5 if the servant *p.* say
*Deut.* 27:8 write this law very *p.*
1 *Sam.* 2:27 *p.* appear to house
10:16 told us *p.* that the asses
*Ezr.* 4:18 let. hath been *p.* read
*Is.* 32:4 stammerer sh. speak *p.*
*John* 10:24 if thou be C. tell us *p.*
11:14 Jesus said to them *p.*
16:25 I shall show you *p.*
29 now speakest thou *p.* and
*Heb.* 11:14 such things declare *p.*

**PLAINNESS.**

2 *Cor.* 3:12 we use gr. *p.* of speech

**PLAITING.**

1 *Pet.* 3:3 let it not be *p.* of hair

**PLANES.**

*Is.* 44:13 fitteth image with *p.*

**PLANETS.**

2 *K.* 23:5 burnt incen. to sun, *p.*

**PLANKS.**

1 *K.* 6:15 covered floor with *p.*
*Ezek.* 41:25 were thick *p.* on face
26 side of house, and thick *p.*

**PLANT, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 2:5 God made every *p.*
*Job* 14:9 bring forth like the *p.*
*Is.* 5:7 men of Jud. his pleas. *p.*
17:11 shalt make thy *p.* grow
53:2 shall grow as a tender *p.*
*Jer.* 2:21 turned into degener. *p.*
*Ezek.* 34:29 raise for them a *p.*
*Mat.* 15:13 every *p.* my Father

**PLANTS.**

1 *Chr.* 4:23 that dwell among *p.*
*Ps.* 128:3 thy children like *p.*
144:12 our sons may be as *p.*
*Cant.* 4:13 thy *p.* as an orchard
*Is.* 16:8 have broken down *p.*
17:10 shalt thou plant pleas. *p.*
*Jer.* 48:32 thy *p.* are gone over
*Ezek.* 31:4 riv. run. about his *p.*

**PLANT, Verb.**

*Ex.* 15:17 *p.* them in mount of
*Deut.* 16:21 thou shalt not *p.*
28:30 thou shall *p.* a viney. 39
2 *Sam.* 7:10 I will *p.* 1 *Chr.* 17:9
2 *K.* 19:29 *p.* vineyards, *Is.* 37:30
*Ps.* 107:37 sow the fields, and *p.*
*Is.* 17:10 thou shalt *p.* pleas.
41:19 I will *p.* in wilderness
51:16 that I may *p.* heavens
65:21 they shall *p.* vineyards
22 they sh. not *p.* and another
*Jer.* 1:10 to build and to *p.*
18:9 a kingdom, to build to *p.*
24:6 *p.* and not pluck, 42:10
29:5 *p.* gardens, and eat fruit
31:5 shall *p.* vines on mount.
28 I watch them to bu. and *p.*
32:41 I will *p.* them in this land
35:7 nor shall you sow, nor *p.*

PLA

*Ezek.* 17:22 *p.* it on a high, 23
28:26 they shall *p.* vineyards
36:36 L. build and *p.* that
*Dan.* 11:45 he sh. *p.* tabernacles
*Amos* 9:14 they sh. *p.* vineyards
15 I will *p.* them upon th. land
*Zep.* 1:13 they sh. *p.* vineyards

**PLANTATION.**

*Ezek.* 17:7 water it by fur. of *p.*

**PLANTED.**

*Gen.* 2:8 God *p.* a garden eastw.
9:20 Noah *p.* vine; 21:33 A. *p.*
*Num.* 24:6 trees which L. hath *p.*
*Jos.* 24:13 olive-yards ye *p.* not
*Ps.* 1:3 like a tree *p.* *Jer.* 17:8
80:8 cast out heathen, and *p.*
92:13 those that be *p.* in house
94:9 *p.* ear shall he not hear?
104:16 cedars which he hath *p.*
*Ec.* 2:4 I *p.* vine. 5 I *p.* trees
3:2 pluck up that which is *p.*
*Is.* 5:2 *p.* it with the choicest
40:24 yea, they shall not be *p.*
*Jer.* 2:21 I had *p.* thee a noble
11:17 Lord of hosts that *p.* thee
12:2 thou hast *p.* them, they
45:4 what I have *p.* I will pluck
*Ezek.* 17:5 *p.* it in a fruitful, 8
10 being *p.* shall it prosper?
19:10 *p.* by the waters, she was
*Hos.* 9:13 Ephr. is *p.* in a place
*Amos* 5:11 ye have *p.* vineyards
*Mat.* 15:13 heavenly Fath. not *p.*
21:33 householder *p.* *Mark* 12:1;
*Luke* 20:9
*Luke* 17:6 and be thou *p.* in sea
28 they sold, they *p.* builded
*Rom.* 6:5 have been *p.* together
1 *Cor.* 3:6 have *p.* Apollos water.

**PLANTEDST, ETH.**

*Deut.* 6:11 trees which thou *p.*
*Ps.* 44:2 drive out heath. and *p.*
*Prov.* 31:16 fruit she *p.* vineyard
*Is.* 44:14 he *p.* ash, and the rain
1 *Cor.* 3:7 neither is he that *p.*
8 he that *p.* and he that wat.
9:7 who *p.* a viney. and eateth

**PLANTERS.**

*Jer.* 31:5 *p.* shall plant and eat

**PLANTING, S.**

*Is.* 60:21 branch of my *p.*
61:3 called the *p.* of the Lord
*Mic.* 1:6 make Samaria as *p.*

**PLASTER.**

*Is.* 38:21 lay it for a *p.* on boil

**PLASTER, ED.**

*Lev.* 14:42 and shall *p.* the house
48 plague, after house was *p.*
*Deut.* 27:2 *p.* them with *p.* 4
*Dan.* 5:5 wrote on *p.* of palace

**PLAT.**

2 *K.* 9:26 requite thee in this *p.*
cast him into the *p.* of

**PLATE.**

*Ex.* 28:36 sh. make a *p.* of pure
39:30 they made the *p.* of holy
*Lev.* 8:9 on his forefront put *p.*

**PLATES.**

*Ex.* 39:3 beat gold into thin *p.*
*Num.* 16:38 ma. of censers *p.* 39
1 *K.* 7:30 every base had *p.* of
*Jer.* 10:9 silver spread into *p.* is

**PLATTED.**

*Mat.* 27:29 *p.* crown of thorns,
*Mark* 15:17; *John* 19:2

**PLATTER.**

*Mat.* 23:25 cl. outs. *p.* *Luke* 11:39

**PLAY.**

*Ex.* 32:6 rose to *p.* 1 *Cor.* 10:7
*Deut.* 22:21 *p.* whore in fa. house
1 *Sam.* 16:16 that he shall *p.* wi.
17 now a man that can *p.* well
2 *Sam.* 2:14 y. men arise and *p.*
6:21 therefore will I *p.* bef. L.
10:12 and let us *p.* the men for
*Job* 40:20 where beasts of field *p.*
41:5 wilt thou *p.* with him
*Ps.* 33:3 *p.* skilfully with a loud
104:26 whom thou made to *p.*
*Is.* 11:8 sucking child shall *p.*
*Ezek.* 33:32 and can *p.* well on

**PLAYED.**

*Jud.* 19:2 concubine *p.* whore
1 *Sam.* 16:23 Da. *p.* 18:10; 19:9
26:21 I have *p.* fool, and have
2 *Sam.* 6:5 all Is. *p.* 1 *Chr.* 13:8
2 *K.* 3:15 when the minstrel *p.*
*Ezek.* 16:28 *p.* whore with Assy.
*See* HARLOT.

**PLAYER, S.**

1 *Sam.* 16:16 who is a cunning *p.*
*Ps.* 68:25 the *p.* on instruments
87:7 as well the singers as *p.* on

PLE

**PLAYETH, ING.**

1 *Sam.* 16:18 Jesse, cunning in *p.*
1 *Chr.* 15:29 Da. dancing and *p.*
*Ps.* 68:25 am. them damsels *p.*
*Ezek.* 23:44 as to woman that *p.*
*Zec.* 8:5 boys and girls *p.* in the

**PLEA.**

*Deut.* 17:8 hard betw. *p.* and *p.*

**PLEAD.**

*Jud.* 6:31 will ye *p.* for Baal?
*Job* 9:19 shall set me a time to *p.*
13:19 who is he that will *p.* wi.
16:21 O that one might *p.* for a
19:5 if he will *p.* against me my
23:6 will he *p.* against me pow.
*Is.* 1:17 judgment, *p.* for widow
3:13 Lord stand up to *p.* and
43:26 let us *p.* together, declare
66:16 by fire will the Lord *p.*
*Jer.* 2:9 will yet *p.* with you, 35
29 wheref. will ye *p.* with me?
12:1 righteous, when I *p.* with
25:31 Lord will *p.* with all flesh
*Ezek.* 17:20 I will *p.* with him
35 and will I *p.* with you
38:22 I will *p.* against him with
*Hos.* 2:2 *p.* with your mother, *p.*
*Joel* 3:2 and I will *p.* with them
*Mic.* 6:2 and the Lord will *p.*
*See* CAUSE.

**PLEADED, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 25:39 blessed be L. th. *p.*
*Job* 16:21 as a man *p.* for neigh.
*Is.* 51:22 saith thy God that *p.*
59:4 justice, nor any *p.* for tru.
*Lam.* 3:58 O Lord, thou hast *p.*
*Ezek.* 20:36 as I *p.* with fathers

**PLEADING.**

*Job* 13:6 hearken to the *p.* of my

**PLEASANT.**

*Gen.* 2:9 ev. tree grow that is *p.*
3:6 *p.* to the eyes and a tree
49:15 Issachar saw that it was *p.*
2 *Sam.* 1:23 S. and Jon. were *p.*
26 *p.* hast thou been to me
1 *K.* 20:6 whatever is *p.* they
2 *K.* 2:19 situation of city is *p.*
*Ps.* 16:6 lines fallen in *p.* places
106:24 they despised *p.* land
133:1 how *p.* for breth. to dwell
135:3 sing praises, it is *p.* 147:1
*Prov.* 2:10 knowledge is *p.*
5:19 the loving hind and *p.* roe
9:17 bread eaten in secret is *p.*
15:26 words of the pure are *p.*
16:24 *p.* words as honey-comb
22:18 for it is *p.* if thou keep
24:4 chambers filled with all *p.*
*Ec.* 11:7 *p.* it is for the eyes to
*Cant.* 1:16 thou art fair, yea, *p.*
4:16 come and eat his *p.* fruits
7:6 how fair and *p.* art thou, O
13 at our gates are all *p.* fruits
*Is.* 5:7 men of Ju. his *p.* plant
13:22 dragons shall cry in th. *p.*
17:10 shalt thou plant *p.* plants
32:12 they lament for *p.* fields
54:12 thy borders of *p.* stones
64:11 and all our *p.* things are
*Jer.* 3:19 sh. I give th. a *p.* land?
12:10 made my *p.* portion a des.
23:10 *p.* places of wilderness
25:34 shall fall like a *p.* vessel
31:20 Ephr. is he a *p.* child?
*Lam.* 1:7 remembered all her *p.*
10 spread his hand on her *p.*
11 have given their *p.* things
2:4 slew all that were *p.* to eye
*Ezek.* 26:12 shall destroy thy *p.*
33:32 song of one that hath *p.*
*Dan.* 8:9 great toward *p.* land
10:3 I ate no *p.* bread
11:38 honor a god wi. *p.* things
*Hos.* 9:13 Ephr. is in a *p.* place
*Joel* 3:5 into your temple my *p.*
*Amos* 5:11 planted *p.* vineyards
*Mic.* 2:9 cast out from *p.* houses
*Nah.* 2:9 gl. out of *p.* furniture
*Zec.* 7:14 laid *p.* land desolate
*Mal.* 3:4 offering of J. be *p.* L.

**PLEASANTNESS.**

*Prov.* 3:17 her ways are w. of *p.*

**PLEASE.**

*Ex.* 21:8 if she *p.* not master
*Num.* 23:27 peradvent. it will *p.*
2 *Sam.* 7:29 let it *p.* 1 *Chr.* 17:27
*Job* 6:9 even *p.* G. to destroy me
20:10 shall seek to *p.* the poor
*Ps.* 69:31 this also shall *p.* Lord
*Prov.* 16:7 man's ways *p.* Lord
*Cant.* 2:7 love till he *p.* 3:5; 8:4
*Is.* 2:6 *p.* themselves in children
55:11 accomplish that wh. I *p.*
56:4 choose things that *p.* me
*John* 8:29 I do th. things that *p.*

PLE

*Rom.* 8:8 they in flesh cannot *p.*
15:1 bear and not *p.* ourselves
2 let every one *p.* his neighbor
*Cor.* 7:32 car. how he may *p.* L.
33 *p.* his wife; 34 she may *p.*
10:33 even as I *p.* all men
*Gal.* 1:10 do I seek to *p.* men?
1 *Thes.* 2:15 they *p.* not G.
4:1 ought to walk and to *p.* G.
2 *Tim.* 2:4 that ye may *p.* him
*Tit.* 2:9 to *p.* them well in all
*Heb.* 11:6 with. faith impos. *p.* G.

**PLEASED.**

*Gen.* 28:8 daugh. of Ca. *p.* not I.
45:16 it *p.* Pharaoh well
*Num.* 24:1 Balaam saw it *p.* L.
*Jud.* 13:23 if the Lord were *p.*
14:7 and she *p.* Samson well
1 *Sam.* 12:22 it *p.* L. to make you
18:26 it *p.* D. to be the king's
2 *Sam.* 3:36 what the king did *p.*
19:6 if we had died, it had *p.*
1 *K.* 3:10 Solomon's speech *p.* L.
2 *Chr.* 30:4 thing *p.* the king,
*Neh.* 2:6; *Est.* 1:21; 2:4
*Est.* 2:9 the maiden *p.* the king
5:14 the thing *p.* Haman, he
*Ps.* 40:13 be *p.* O Lord, to deliver
51:19 then shalt thou be *p.* with
115:3 G. hath done whatsoever
he *p.* 135:6; *Jon.* 1:14
*Is.* 53:10 it *p.* the Lord to bruise
*Mic.* 6:7 will the Lord be *p.* with
*Mal.* 1:8 will he be *p.* with thee?
*Acts* 6:5 saying *p.* the multitude
12:3 bec. Herod saw it *p.* Jews
*Rom.* 15:3 for even Christ *p.* not
26 for it hath *p.* them of, 27
1 *Cor.* 1:21 it *p.* G. by foolishness
7:12 she *p.* to dwell with him
12:18 God set members as it *p.*
15:38 G. giveth it a body as it *p.*
*Gal.* 1:10 for if I yet *p.* men, I
15 it *p.* God to reveal his Son
*Col.* 1:19 *p.* Father that in him
*Heb.* 11:5 had testimony he *p.* G.

**Well PLEASED.**

*Is.* 42:21 Lord is *well p.* for his
*Mat.* 3:17 in whom I am *well p.*
12:18; 17:5; *Mark* 1:11; *Luke*
3:22; 2 *Pet.* 1:17
1 *Cor.* 10:5 God was not *well p.*
*Heb.* 13:16 such sacri. G. is *w. p.*

**Men-PLEASERS.**

*Eph.* 6:6 eye-s. as *m.-p. Col.* 3:22

**PLEASETH.**

*Gen.* 16:6 do to her as it *p.* thee
*Jud.* 14:3 get her for me, she *p.*
*Est.* 2:4 maiden which *p.* king
*Ec.* 7:26 whoso *p.* G. sh. escape
8:3 he doeth whatsoever *p.* him

**PLEASING.**

*Est.* 8:5 if I be *p.* in his eyes
*Hos.* 9:4 neither shall they be *p.*
*Col.* 1:10 worthy of L. to all *p.*
1 *Thes.* 2:4 so we speak, not as *p.*
1 *John* 3:22 do things that are *p.*

**Well-PLEASING.**

*Phil.* 4:18 acceptable, *well-p.* to God
*Col.* 3:20 for this is *well-p.* to L.
*Heb.* 13:21 work. what is *well-p.*

**PLEASURE.**

*Gen.* 18:12 old, shall I have *p.*?
1 *Chr.* 29:17 I know thou hast *p.*
*Ezr.* 5:17 let king send his *p.*
*Neh.* 9:37 dom. over cattle at *p.*
*Est.* 1:8 drink to every man's *p.*
*Job* 21:21 what *p.* hath he in ho.?
25 and never eateth with *p.*
22:3 is it any *p.* to Almighty
*Ps.* 5:4 not a God that hath *p.*
35:27 which hath *p.* in prosper.
51:18 do good in good *p.* to Z.
102:14 servants take *p.* in her
103:21 bless L. ye that do his *p.*
105:22 bind his princes at his *p.*
111:2 sou. out of all that have *p.*
147:10 taketh not *p.* in the legs
11 the Lord taketh *p.* in them
149:4 the Lord taketh *p.* in his
*Prov.* 21:17 he that loveth *p.*
*Ec.* 2:1 enjoy *p.* 5:4 no *p.* in fools
12:1 say, I have no *p.* in them
*Is.* 21:4 night of my *p.* turned
44:28 Cyrus shall perform my *p.*
46:10 stand, I will do all my *p.*
48:14 will do his *p.* on Babylon
53:10 and *p.* of the Lord shall
58:3 in day of your fast find *p.*
13 doing thy *p.* not finding *p.*
*Jer.* 2:24 snuffeth wind at her *p.*
34:16 set at liberty at their *p.*
48:38 a vessel wherein is no *p.*
*Ezek.* 16:37 wh. thou hast tak. *p.*

PLO

*Ezek.* 18:23 have I any *p.* that
wicked should die, 32; 33:11
*Hos.* 8:8 Is. vessel wherein no *p.*
*Hag.* 1:8 and I will take *p.* in it
*Mal.* 1:10 I have no *p.* in you
*Luke* 12:32 Father's good *p.* to
*Acts* 24:27 to do the Jews a *p.*
25:9 Festus to do the Jews a *p.*
*Rom.* 1:32 but have *p.* in them
2 *Cor.* 12:10 therefore I take *p.* in
*Eph.* 1:5 according to good *p.* 9
*Phil.* 2:13 to will and do his *p.*
2 *Thes.* 1:11 fulfil good *p.* of his
2:12 had *p.* in unrighteousness
1 *Tim.* 5:6 that liv. in *p.* is dead
*Heb.* 10:6 in sac. thou ha. no *p.* 8
38 my soul shall have no *p.* in
12:10 chastened us after own *p.*
*Jam.* 5:5 ye have lived in *p.* on
2 *Pet.* 2:13 as th. that count it *p.*
*Rev.* 4:11 for thy *p.* they are and

**PLEASURES.**

*Job* 36:11 spend their years in *p.*
*Ps.* 16:11 at thy right hand *p.*
36:8 drink of the river of thy *p.*
*Is.* 47:8 thou that art given to *p.*
*Luke* 8:14 are choked with the *p.*
2 *Tim.* 3:4 lovers of *p.* more than
*Tit.* 3:3 serv. divers lusts and *p.*
*Heb.* 11:25 enjoy the *p.* of sin

**PLEDGE.**

*Gen.* 38:17 wilt thou give *p.*?
18 what *p.*? 20 sent to rec. *p.*
*Ex.* 22:26 take raiment to *p.*
*Deut.* 24:6 no man take millst. to
*p.* he taketh a man's life to *p.*
12 shalt not sleep with *p.* 13
17 not take widow's raim. to *p.*
1 *Sam.* 17:18 fare, take their *p.*
*Job* 22:6 tak. *p.* from thy broth.
24:3 take a widow's ox for a *p.*
9 and they take a *p.* of the poor
*Prov.* 20:16 take a *p.* of him for
a strange woman, 27:13
*Ezek.* 18:7 to debtor his *p.* 12, 16
33:15 if wicked restore the *p.* he
*Amos* 2:8 on clothes laid to *p.* by

**PLEDGES.**

2 *K.* 18:23 give *p.* to, *Is.* 36:8

**PLEIADES.**

*Ps.* 9:9 wh. maketh Orion and P.
38:31 bind the influences of P.?

**PLENTEOUS.**

*Gen.* 41:34 fifth part in *p.* year
*Deut.* 28:11 L. make thee *p.* 30:9
2 *Chr.* 1:15 Solo. made gold *p.*
*Ps.* 86:5 art *p.* in mercy, 15
103:8 Lord is merciful, and *p.* in
130:7 with him is *p.* redemption
*Is.* 30:23 bread shall be fat and *p.*
*Hab.* 1:16 fat, and their meat *p.*
*Mat.* 9:37 the harvest truly is *p.*

**PLENTEOUSNESS.**

*Gen.* 41:53 seven years *p.* ended
*Prov.* 21:5 of diligent tend to *p.*

**PLENTIFUL.**

*Ps.* 68:9 thou didst send *p.* rain
*Is.* 16:10 joy is taken out of *p.*
*Jer.* 2:7 and I brought you to *p.*
48:33 gladness is taken from *p.*

**PLENTIFULLY.**

*Job* 26:3 hast *p.* declared thing
*Ps.* 31:23 *p.* rewardeth the proud
*Luke* 12:16 ground bro. forth *p.*

**PLENTY.**

*Gen.* 27:28 God give thee *p.* of
41:29 seven years of great *p.*
31 *p.* shall not be kno. in land
*Lev.* 11:36 wherein there is *p.*
2 *Chr.* 31:10 to eat have left *p.*
*Job* 22:25 shalt have *p.* of silver
37:23 in power and *p.* of justice
*Prov.* 3:10 barns be filled with *p.*
28:19 he that tilleth shall ha. *p.*
*Jer.* 44:17 then had we *p.* of vict.
*Joel* 2:26 sh. eat in *p.* and praise

**PLOTTETH.**

*Ps.* 37:12 wicked *p.* against just

**PLOUGH.**

*Luke* 9:62 having put hand to *p.*

**PLOUGH.**

*Deut.* 22:10 shalt not *p.* with ox
1 *Sam.* 14:14 yoke oxen might *p.*
*Job* 4:8 they that *p.* iniquity
*Prov.* 20:4 sluggard will not *p.*
*Is.* 28:24 doth the ploughman *p.*
*Hos.* 10:11 Judah sh. *p.* Jacob
*Amos* 6:12 will one *p.* there with
1 *Cor.* 9:10 he plougheth sho. *p.*

**PLOUGHED, ETH.**

*Jud.* 14:18 if ye had not *p.*
*Ps.* 129:3 ploughers *p.* on back
*Jer.* 26:18 shall be *p.* *Mic.* 3:12

POL

*Hos.* 10:13 have *p.* wickedness
1 *Cor.* 9:10 that *p.* sh. pl. in hope

**PLOUGHING.**

1 *K.* 19:19 Elisha, who was *p.*
*Job* 1:14 oxen were *p.* and the
*Prov.* 21:4 the *p.* of the wicked
*Luke* 17:7 having a servant *p.*

**PLOUGHMAN, MEN.**

*Is.* 28:24 doth *p.* plough all day
61:5 sons of alien sh. be your *p.*
*Jer.* 14:4 the *p.* were ashamed
*Amos* 9:13 the *p.* shall overtake

**PLOUGHSHARES.**

*Is.* 2:4 beat sw. into *p.* *Mic.* 4:3
*Joel* 3:10 beat your *p.* into swo.

**PLUCK.**

*Lev.* 1:16 shall *p.* away his crop
*Num.* 33:52 *p.* down their high
*Deut.* 23:25 thou mayest *p.* ears
2 *Chr.* 7:20 then will I *p.* them up
*Job* 24:9 they *p.* fatherless from
*Ps.* 25:15 shall *p.* my feet out
52:5 *p.* thee out of thy place
74:11 thy right hand, *p.* it out
80:12 they which pass by *p.*
*Ec.* 3:2 and a time to *p.* up
*Jer.* 12:14 *p.* the house of Judah
17 utterly *p.* up and destroy
18:7 a kingdom, *p.* it up
22:24 would I *p.* thee thence
24:6 plant, and not *p.* 42:10
31:28 watched over th. to *p.* up
45:4 wh. I planted I will *p.* up
*Ezek.* 17:9 people, *p.* up by roots
23:34 thou sh. *p.* off thine own
*Mic.* 3:2 *p.* off the skin from
5:14 I will *p.* up thy groves
*Mat.* 5:29 if right eye offend thee
*p.* it out, 18:9; *Mark* 9:47
12:1 beg. to *p.* corn, *Mark* 2:23
*John* 10:28 nor sh. any *p.* them
29 no man is able to *p.* them

**PLUCKED.**

*Gen.* 8:11 was an olive leaf *p.* off
*Ex.* 4:7 and he *p.* his hand out
*Deut.* 28:63 shall be *p.* from land
*Ruth* 4:7 a man *p.* off his shoe
2 *Sam.* 23:21 *p.* the spear out of
Egyptian's hand, 1 *Chr.* 11:23
*Ezr.* 9:3 *p.* off hair of my head
*Neh.* 13:25 and *p.* off their hair
*Job* 29:17 *p.* spoil out of his teeth
*Is.* 50:6 them that *p.* off hair
*Jer.* 6:29 wicked are not *p.* away
12:15 after I have *p.* them out
31:40 it shall not be *p.* up
*Ezek.* 19:12 she was *p.* up in fury
*Dan.* 7:4 I beh. till wings we. *p.*
8 three of the first horns *p.* up
11:4 his kingdom sh. be *p.* up
*Amos.* 4:11 as a firebrand *p.* out
*Zec.* 3:2 not this *p.* out of fire?
*Mark* 5:4 chains *p.* asunder
*Luke* 6:1 disciples *p.* ears of corn
17:6 be thou *p.* up by the root
*Gal.* 4:15 *p.* out your own eyes
*Jude* 12 twice dead, *p.* up by ro.

**PLUCKETH.**

*Prov.* 14:1 the foolish *p.* it down

**PLUMB-LINE.**

*Amos.* 7:7 L. stood on wall made
by a *p.-l.* wi. *p.-l.* in hand, 8

**PLUMMET.**

2 *K.* 21:13 stretch over Jerus. *p.*
*Is.* 28:17 lay righteousness to *p.*
*Zec.* 4:10 shall see *p.* in hand

**PLUNGE.**

*Job* 9:31 sh. thou *p.* me in ditch

**POETS.**

*Acts* 17:28 certain of your own *p.*

**POINT, S.**

*Gen.* 25:32 I am at the *p.* to die
*Ec.* 5:16 in all *p.* as he came
*Jer.* 17:1 writ. with *p.* of diamo.
*Mark* 5:23 daught. at *p.* of death
*John* 4:47 was at the *p.* of death
*Heb.* 4:15 was in all *p.* tempted
*Jam.* 2:10 offend in one *p.* is gu.

**POINT.**

*Num.* 34:7 *p.* out for you mount

**POINTED.**

*Job* 41:30 spread, sharp *p.* things

**POISON.**

*Deut.* 32:24 with *p.* of serpents
33 their wine is *p.* of dragons
*Job* 6:4 *p.* drinketh up my spirit
20:16 he shall suck *p.* of asps
*Ps.* 58:4 their *p.* like *p.* of serp.
140:3 adders' *p.* under their lips
*Rom.* 3:13 *p.* of asps under lips
*Jam.* 3:8 tongue is evil, full of *p.*

**POLE.**

*Num.* 21:8 set on *p.* 9 M. put it

POO

**POLICY.**

*Dan.* 8:25 *p.* cause craft to pros.

**POLISHED.**

*Ps.* 144:12 *p.* after sim. of palace
*Is.* 49:2 hath made me *p.* shaft
*Dan.* 10:6 his feet like to *p.* brass

**POLISHING.**

*Lam.* 4:7 their *p.* was of sapph.

**POLL, S.**

*Num.* 1:2 every male by their *p.*
18:20, 22; 1 *Chr.* 23:3, 24
3:47 five shek. a piece by th. *p.*

**POLL, ED.**

2 *Sam.* 14:26 *p.* head, ye. end *p.*
*Ezek.* 44:20 they sh. *p.* th. heads
*Mic.* 1:16 and *p.* thee for children

**POLLUTE.**

*Num.* 18:32 neither *p.* holy thin.
35:33 so shall ye not *p.* the land
*Jer.* 7:30 in the house to *p.* it
*Ezek.* 7:21 *p.* my secret place, 22
13:19 will ye *p.* am. my people
20:31 ye *p.* yourselves with your
idols, 23:30; 36:18
39 *p.* holy name no more, 39:7
44:7 in my sanctuary to *p.* it
*Dan.* 11:31 they sh. *p.* sanctuary

**POLLUTED.**

*Ex.* 20:25 lift tool. thou hast *p.*
2 *K.* 23:16 Josiah *p.* the altar
*Ps.* 106:38 land *p.* with blood
*Is.* 47:6 I have *p.* mine inherit.
48:11 how sho. my name be *p.*
*Jer.* 2:23 canst say, I am not *p.*?
3:1 not land be greatly *p.*? 2
34:16 ye turned and *p.* my name
*Lam.* 2:2 he hath *p.* the kingdom
4:14 *p.* themselves with blood
*Ezek.* 4:14 soul hath not been *p.*
14:11 nor be *p.* with transgres.
16:6 I saw thee *p.* in own bl. 22
20:9 it should not be *p.* 14, 22
13 sabbaths greatly *p.* 16, 21, 24
26 I *p.* them in their own gifts
30 are ye *p.* after your fath.?
23:17 was *p.* with Babylonians
*Hos.* 6:8 Gilead a city that is *p.*
9:4 all that eat thereof sh. be *p.*
*Amos* 7:17 thou sh. die in *p.* land
*Mic.* 2:10 not rest, because it is *p.*
*Zep.* 3:1 woe to her that is *p.*
4 her priests have *p.* sanctuary
*Mal.* 1:7 offered *p.* bread on altar
12 say, The ta. of the L. is *p.*
*Acts* 21:28 hath *p.* this holy place

**POLLUTING.**

*Is.* 56:2 keepeth sab. fr. *p.* it. 6

**POLLUTION, S.**

*Ezek.* 22:10 that was apart for *p.*
*Acts* 15:20 that they abs. from *p.*
2 *Pet.* 2:20 after having escap. *p.*

POLLUX. *Acts* 28:11

**POMEGRANATE.**

*Ex.* 28:34 gold. bell and *p.* 39:26
1 *Sam.* 14:2 S. tarried under a *p.*
*Cant.* 4:3 temp. like piece *p.* 6:7
8:2 cause th. to drink juice of *p.*
*Joel* 1:12 the *p.* trees are wither.
*Hag.* 2:19 *p.* hath not bro. forth

**POMEGRANATES.**

*Ex.* 28:33 make *p.* 39:24, 25
*Num.* 13:23 they brought of *p.*
20:5 no pla. of seed, vines, or *p.*
*Deut.* 8:8 into land of *p.* oil-olive
1 *K.* 7:18 chapiters with *p.* 2 *K.*
25:17; 2 *Chr.* 3:16; *Jer.* 52:22
*Cant.* 4:13 orch. of *p.* with fruits
6:11 see wheth. *p.* budded, 7:12

**POMMELS.**

2 *Chr.* 4:12 *p.* of the chapiters

**POMP.**

*Is.* 5:14 *p.* shall descend to hell
14:11 *p.* is brought to the grave
*Ezek.* 7:24 make *p.* of strong ce.
30:18 *p.* of strength cease, 33:28
32:12 shall spoil the *p.* of Egypt
*Acts* 25:23 A. and B. come wi. *p.*

**PONDER, ED, ETH.**

*Prov.* 4:26 *p.* the path of thy feet
5:6 lest thou *p.* the path of life
21 the Lord *p.* all his goings
21:2 L. *p.* heart; 24:12 he that
*Luke* 2:19 Mary *p.* them in her
heart

**PONDS.**

*Ex.* 7:19 stretch hand on *p.* 8:5
*Is.* 19:10 purposes, that make *p.*

PONTUS. *Acts* 2:9; 18:2;
1 *Pet.* 1:1

**POOL.**

2 *Sam.* 2:13 on one side of the *p.*
4:12 they hanged them over *p.*

POO

2 *K.* 18:17 by the conduit of the upper *p.* *Is.* 7:3; 36:2
*Neh.* 2:14 I went to the king's *p.*
*Is.* 22:9 waters of the lower *p.*
11 a ditch for wa. of the old *p.*
35:7 parched ground bec. a *p.*
41:18 I will make wilderness *p.*
*Nah.* 2:8 Nin. of old is like a *p.*
*John* 5:2 there is at Jerusal. a *p.*
7 no man to put me into *p.*
9:7 wash in *p.* of Siloam, 11

**POOLS.**

*Ex.* 7:19 stretch thy hand on *p.*
*Ps.* 84:6 rain also filleth the *p.*
*Ec.* 2:6 I made me *p.* of water
*Is.* 14:23 I will make it for *p.*
42:15 I will dry up *p.* and herbs

**POOR.**

*Ex.* 23:11 *p.* of thy people eat
30:15 the *p.* shall not give less
*Lev.* 14:21 if he be *p.* and cannot
19:10 shalt leave them for the *p.*
15 shalt not resp. person of *p.*
25:25 if brother be *p.* 35, 39, 47
*Deut.* 15:4 when there be no *p.*
11 the *p.* shall never cease out
*Ruth* 3:10 young men, *p.* or rich
1 *Sam.* 2:7 L. make. *p.* and rich
8 raiseth up the *p.* *Ps.* 113:7
2 *Sam.* 12:1 one rich, the oth. *p.*
2 *K.* 25:12 captain of guard left *p.* *Jer.* 39:10; 40:7; 52:15, 16
*Job* 5:15 he saveth *p.* from sword
16 *p.* hath hope, iniq. stoppeth
20:10 chil. sh. seek to please *p.*
19 because he oppressed the *p.*
24:4 *p.* of earth hide themselves
9 they take a pledge of the *p.*
14 murderer kill. *p.* and needy
29:12 because I delivered the *p.*
30:25 my soul grieved for *p.*?
31:16 if I withheld *p.* fr. desire
19 have seen *p.* without cover.
34:19 nor reg. rich more than *p.*
28 they cause cry of *p.* to come
36:15 deliver *p.* *Ps.* 72:12
*Ps.* 9:18 expecta. of *p.* not perish
10:2 wicked in pride do pers. *p.*
8 his eyes are set against *p.*
9 he lieth in wait to catch *p.*
10 *p.* may fall by strong ones
14 *p.* commit. himself to thee
12:5 for the oppression of the *p.*
14:6 shamed the counsel of *p.*
35:10 deliverest the *p.* from him
37:14 bent bow to cast down *p.*
40:17 but I am *p.* 69:29; 70:5; 86:1; 109:22
41:1 he that considereth *p.*
49:2 low and high, rich and *p.*
68:10 prepared goodness for *p.*
69:33 L. heareth *p.* and despis.
72:4 he shall judge *p.* of people
13 spare the *p.* 82:3 defend *p.*
74:21 let the *p.* praise thy name
82:4 deliver the *p.* and needy
107:41 yet setteth he *p.* on high
109:31 stand at right hand of *p.*
132:15 satisfy her *p.* with bread
140:12 maintain right of the *p.*
*Prov.* 10:4 becometh *p.* dealeth
15 destruction of *p.* is poverty
13:7 mak. himself *p.* hath riches
8 the *p.* heareth not rebuke
23 much food is in tillage of *p.*
14:20 *p.* is hated of neighbor
21 hath mercy on *p.* happy
31 oppres. *p.* reproach. Maker
17:5 mock. *p.* reproach. Maker
18:23 the *p.* useth entreaties
19:4 *p.* is separ. from neighbor
7 brethren of *p.* do hate him
21:13 stoppeth ears at cry of *p.*
22:2 rich and *p.* meet together
7 the rich ruleth over the *p.*
16 he that oppresseth the *p.*
28:8 for him that will pity *p.*
11 *p.* that hath understanding
15 so is wicked ruler over *p.*
29:7 considereth cause of *p.* 13
14 king faithfully judgeth *p.*
30:9 lest I be *p.* and steal
14 teeth as swords, to dev. *p.*
31:9 plead the cause of the *p.*
*Ec.* 4:14 his kingdom becom. *p.*
5:8 seest oppression of the *p.*
6:8 what hath the *p.* that kno.
*Is.* 3:14 the spoil of the *p.* is in
15 grind the faces of the *p.*?
10:2 take the right from the *p.*
30 to Laish, O *p.* Anathoth
11:4 with righ. sh. he judge *p.*
14:30 the first-born of the *p.*
32 *p.* of his people shall trust
26:6 feet of the *p.* shall tread
29:19 even *p.* among men shall
32:7 destroy the *p.* with lying

POR

*Is.* 41:17 the *p.* and needy seek
58:7 that thou bring the *p.*
*Jer.* 2:34 blood of *p.* innocents
5:4 I said, Surely these are *p.*
20:13 delivered soul of the *p.*
22:16 judge the cause of the *p.*
*Ezek.* 16:49 strength. hand of *p.*
18:12 oppressed *p.* and needy
17 taken off his hand fr. the *p.*
22:29 they have vexed the *p.*
*Amos* 2:6 sold the *p.* for shoes
7 dust on the head of the *p.*
4:1 oppress the *p.* and crush
5:11 your treading is on the *p.*
12 turn aside the *p.* in gate
8:4 make *p.* of the land to fail
6 we may buy *p.* for silver
*Hab.* 3:14 rejoicing to devour *p.*
*Zep.* 3:12 the *p.* shall trust in L.
*Zec.* 7:10 oppress not the *p.*
11:7 I will feed even you, O *p.*
11 *p.* of the flock waited on me
*Mat.* 5:3 blessed are *p.* in spirit
11:5 the *p.* have gospel preach.
26:11 ye have the *p.* always, *Mark* 14:7; *John* 12:8
*Mark* 12:43 *p.* widow, *Luke* 21:3
*Luke* 6:20 blessed be ye *p.* yours
14:13 call the *p.* the maimed, 21
*John* 12:6 not that he car. for *p.*
*Rom.* 15:26 make contribu. for *p.*
2 *Cor.* 6:10 as *p.* yet making rich
8:9 for your sakes he became *p.*
*Gal.* 2:10 should remem. the *p.*
*Jam.* 2:5 hath not G. chos. the *p.*
6 but ye have despised the *p.*
*Rev.* 3:17 knowest not th. art *p.*
13:16 he causeth rich and *p.* to

**Is POOR.**

*Ex.* 22:25 of my peo. that *is p.*
*Deut.* 24:14 op. servant that *is p.*
15 for he *is p.* and setteth his
*Jud.* 6:15 my family *is p.*
*Prov.* 19:1 better *is* the *p.* 28:6
22:22 rob not poor bec. he *is p.*
*Ec.* 4:13 better *is* a *p.* and wise
*Is.* 66:2 to him that is *p.*

**POOR man.**

*Ex.* 23:3 nor countenance *p. m.*
*Deut.* 15:7 is a *p. m.* harden not
24:12 if a *p. man*, sleep not wi.
1 *Sam.* 18:23 seeing I am a *p. m.*
2 *Sam.* 12:3 *p. man* had nothing
*Ps.* 34:6 this *p. m.* cried, and the
109:16 persecu. *p.* and needy *m.*
*Prov.* 19:22 a *p. man* is better
21:17 loveth pleas. sh. be *p. m.*
28:3 a *p. man* that oppresseth
29:13 *p.* and deceitful *m.* meet
*Ec.* 9:15 found in it *p.* wise *man*
16 *p. man's* wisdom is despis.
*Jam.* 2:2 there come in a *p. man*

**To the POOR.**

*Lev.* 23:22 leave them *to the p.*
*Est.* 9:22 sending gifts *to the p.*
*Job* 29:16 I was a father *to the p.*
36:6 he giveth right *to the p.*
*Ps.* 112:9 giv. *to t. p.* 2 *Cor.* 9:9
*Prov.* 22:9 giveth bread *to the p.*
28:27 he that giveth *to the p.*
31:20 stretcheth hand *to the p.*
*Is.* 25:4 been a strength *to the p.*
*Dan.* 4:27 show. mercy *to the p.*
*Mat.* 19:21 gi. *to t. p.* *Mark* 10:21
*Luke* 4:18 preach *to the p.* 7:22
19:8 half of goods I give *to t. p.*
*John* 13:29 give somet. *to the p.*
1 *Cor.* 13:3 my goods *to* feed *t. p.*
*Jam.* 2:3 and say *to t. p.* Stand

**Thy POOR.**

*Ex.* 23:6 wrest judgment of *t. p.*
*Deut.* 15:7 hand fr. *thy p.* brother
11 open thy hand wide to *t. p.*
*Ps.* 72:2 he shall judge *thy p.*
74:19 forget not *thy p.* forever

**POORER, EST.**

*Lev.* 27:8 if he be *p.* than thy
2 *K.* 24:14 none remained save *p.*

**POPLAR, S.**

*Gen.* 30:37 Jacob took rods of *p.*
*Hos.* 4:13 burn incense under *p.*

**POPULOUS.**

*Deut.* 26:5 bec. a nation great, *p.*
*Nah.* 3:8 art thou better than *p.*

**PORCH.**

*Jud.* 3:23 Ehud went through *p.*
1 *Chr.* 28:11 D. gave So. patt. *p.*
2 *Chr.* 29:7 shut doors of the *p.*
*Ezek.* 8:16 between *p.* and altar
*Joel* 2:17 priests weep between *p.*
*Mat.* 26:71 was gone out into *p.*
*Mark* 14:68 into the *p.* the cock
*John* 10:23 Je. walked in S.'s *p*
*Acts* 3:11 togct. in Solomon's *p.*
5:12 with one accord in S.'s *p.*

POS

**PORCHES.**

*Ezek.* 41:15 with temple and *p.*
*John* 5:2 Bethesda, having fi. *p.*

**PORCIUS.**

*Acts* 24:27 P. Festus came into

**PORTER, S.**

2 *Sam.* 18:26 watch. called to *p.*
2 *K.* 7:10 lepers called to the *p.*
1 *Chr.* 9:17 the *p.* were Shallum
23:5 four thousand were *p.*
2 *Chr.* 8:14 *p.* by their courses
35:15 the *p.* waited at ev. gate
*Ezr.* 7:7 *p.* and Nethinim went
*Neh.* 7:73 Levites and *p.* dwelt
*Mark* 13:34 commanded the *p.* to
*John* 10:3 to him the *p.* openeth

**PORTION.**

*Gen.* 14:24 let them take their *p.*
31:14 is there yet any *p.* for us?
48:22 given thee *p.* above breth.
*Lev.* 6:17 given them it for *p.*
*Num.* 31:47 M. took one *p.* of 50
*Deut.* 21:17 giv. him double *p.*
32:9 the Lord's *p.* is his people
33:21 in a *p.* of the lawgiver
*Jos.* 17:14 given me but one *p.*
1 *Sam.* 1:5 to Hannah he gave *p.*
1 *K.* 12:16 what *p.* have we in David? 2 *Chr.* 10:16
2 *K.* 2:9 let a double *p.* of thy
9:10 eat Jez. in *p.* of Jez. 36, 37
21 Joram met him in *p.* of Na.
25 cast him in *p.* of Na.'s field
2 *Chr.* 28:21 Ahaz took *p.* out of
31:4 to give *p.* of the priests, 16
*Ezr.* 4:16 shalt have no *p.*
*Neh.* 2:20 no *p.* nor right in Jer.
11:23 a certain *p.* should be
*Job* 20:29 this is *p.* of a wicked
24:18 their *p.* is cursed in earth
26:14 lit. a *p.* is heard? 27:13
31:2 what *p.* of G. is fr. above?
*Ps.* 11:6 this shall be the *p.* of
16:5 L. is the *p.* of mine inher.
17:14 who have *p.* in this life
63:10 shall be a *p.* for foxes
73:26 God is my *p.* for ever
119:57 thou art my *p.* 142:5
*Prov.* 31:15 giv. a *p.* to maidens
*Ec.* 2:10 and this was my *p.*
21 shall he leave it for his *p.*
3:22 for that is his *p.* 5:18; 9:9
5:19 G. given power to take *p.*
9:6 nor have they any more *p.*
11:2 give a *p.* to seven, and also
*Is.* 17:14 this is the *p.* of them
53:12 I will divide him a *p.*
57:6 stones of stream is thy *p.*
61:7 they sh. rejoice in their *p.*
*Jer.* 10:16 the *p.* of Jacob, 51:19
12:10 they have tro. my *p.* made
my *p.* a desolate wilderness
13:25 this is *p.* of thy measures
52:34 every day a *p.* until death
*Lam.* 3:24 the Lord is my *p.*
*Ezek.* 45:1 shall offer a holy *p.* 4
*Dan.* 1:8 with *p.* of king's meat
4:15 let his *p.* be with beasts, 23
11:26 feed of the *p.* of his meat
*Mic.* 2:4 changed *p.* of my people
*Hab.* 1:16 by them their *p.* is fat
*Zec.* 2:12 Lord inherit Ju. his *p.*
*Mat.* 24:51 appoint him his *p.*
*Luke* 12:42 to give them their *p.*
46 his *p.* with unbelievers
15:12 give me the *p.* of goods

**PORTIONS.**

*Deut.* 18:8 they shall have like *p.*
*Jos.* 17:5 fell ten *p.* to Manasseh
1 *Sam.* 1:4 gave her daughters *p.*
2 *Chr.* 31:19 give *p.* to all males
*Neh.* 8:10 send *p.* to them, 12
12:44 *p.* priests; 47 *p.* of sing.
*Est.* 9:19 a day of sending *p.* 22
*Ezek.* 47:13 Jos. shall ha. two *p.*
*Hos.* 5:7 month shall de. their *p.*

**PORTRAY, ED.**

*Ezek.* 4:1 *p.* upon it city Jerusal.
8:10 all the idols of Israel *p.*
23:14 images of Chaldeans *p.*

**POSSESS.**

*Gen.* 22:17 seed *p.* gate, 24:60
*Num.* 13:30 and *p.* *Deut.* 1:21
27:11 next kinsman shall *p.* it
*Deut.* 1:39 they shall *p.* it
2:31 to *p.* that thou mayest
11:23 shall *p.* greater nations, 12:2, 29; 18:14; 31:3
*Jos.* 24:3 E. mount Seir to *p.* it
*Jud.* 11:23 shouldest thou *p.* it?
24 wilt not thou *p.* what Che.
1 *K.* 21:18 he is gone down to *p.*
*Job* 7:3 to *p.* months of vanity
13:26 mak. me to *p.* iniquities
*Is.* 34:11 bittern shall *p.* it, 17
*Ezek.* 7:24 they shall *p.* houses

POS

*Ezek.* 35:10 be mine, we will *p.*
36:12 I will cause Is. to *p.* thee
*Dan.* 7:18 the saints shall *p.* the
*Hos.* 9:6 silver, nettles shall *p.*
*Amos* 9:12 they may *p.* Edom
*Ob.* 17 house of Jacob shall *p.*
19 sh. *p.* Esau, and Benj. *p.* G.
*Hab.* 1:6 Chaldeans to *p.* that is
*Zep.* 2:9 remnant shall *p.* them
*Zec.* 8:12 I will cause rem. to *p.*
*Luke* 18:12 give tithe of all I *p.*
21:19 in patience *p.* your souls
1 *Thes.* 4:4 know how to *p.* ves.

**POSSESS,** *with* **land.**

*Lev.* 20:24 give *l.* to *p.* *Nu.* 33:53; *Deut.* 3:18; 5:31; 17:14
*Num.* 14:24 thy seed shall *p.* it, I will bring them into this *l.*
*Deut.* 1:8 go in and *p.* the *land*, 4:1; 6:18; 8:1; 9:5, 23; 10:11; 11:31; *Jos.* 1:11
4:5 *land* whither ye go to *p.* it, 14, 26; 5:33; 6:1; 7:1; 11:10, 11, 29; 23:20
9:4 Lord brought me to *p.* th. *l.*
6 gives not this *l.* to *p.* for thy
11:8 be strong, and *p.* the *land*
28:21 consum. off *la.* goest to *p.*
63 plucked off the *l.* goest to *p.*
*Jos.* 23:5 ye shall *p.* their *land*
24:8 that ye might *p.* their *land*
*Jud.* 18:9 enter to *p.* the *land*
1 *Chr.* 28:8 ye may *p.* this good *l.*
*Ezr.* 9:11 ye go to *p.* an uncl. *l.*
*Neh.* 9:15 they should *p.* the *l.*
*Is.* 14:2 Is. sh. *p.* them in *l.* of L.
57:13 put. trust in me, shall *p. l.*
61:7 their *l.* sh. they *p.* double
*Jer.* 30:3 return to *l.* and *p.* it
*Ezek.* 33:25 shall ye *p. l.*? 26
*Amos* 2:10 I bro. you to *p. land*

**POSSESSED.**

*Num.* 21:24 Is. *p.* Sihon's land
*Deut.* 30:5 to land thy fathers *p.*
*Jos.* 13:1 much land to be *p.*
21:43 *p.* it and dw. therein, 22:9
*Jud.* 3:13 Eg. king of M. *p.* city
11:21 Is. *p.* land of Amorites, 22
2 *K.* 17:24 men of Ava *p.* Sam.
*Ps.* 139:13 thou hast *p.* my reins
*Prov.* 8:22 L. *p.* me in beginning
*Is.* 63:18 peo. of holiness hath *p.*
*Jer.* 32:15 vineyards shall be *p.*
23 and they came in and *p.* it
*Dan.* 7:22 saints *p.* the kingdom
*Luke* 8:36 he that was *p.* cured
*Acts* 4:32 none said aught he *p.*
16:16 a damsel *p.* with a spirit
1 *Cor.* 7:30 buy as tho' th. *p.* not
*See* DEVILS.

**POSSESSEST, ETH, ING.**

*Deut.* 26:1 come into land and *p.*
*Num.* 36:8 ev. daughter that *p.*
*Luke* 12:15 a man's life consists not in things which he *p.*
2 *Cor.* 6:16 noth. yet *p.* in all th.

**POSSESSION.**

*Gen.* 17:8 I will give land of Can. for everlasting *p.* 48:4
26:14 Isaac had *p.* of flocks
47:11 gave them *p.* in land of E.
*Lev.* 14:34 wh. I give to you for *p.*
25:25 if bro. sold some of his *p.*
33 the Levites' *p.* shall go out
45 strangers sh. be your *p.* 46
27:16 if man sanc. some of his *p.*
24 return to wh. *p.* did belong
*Num.* 24:18 Edom be *p.* S. be a *p.*
27:4 give us a *p.* among breth.
32:5 given to thy serv. for *p.*
22 this land shall be your *p.*
35:2 give to Levites their *p.* 8
28 slayer shall return to his *p.*
*Deut.* 2:5 mount Seir to E. for *p.*
9 have given Ar to L. for *p.* 19
12 as Isra. did in land of his *p.*
11:6 earth swallow. all in th. *p.*
32:49 which I gave Israel for *p.*
*Jos.* 12:6 Moses gave it for a *p.*
22:4 get ye unto land of your *p.*
19 if *p.* be unclean, take *p.*
1 *K.* 21:15 take *p.* of vineyard
19 hast thou killed, taken *p.*?
2 *Chr.* 20:11 cast us out of thy *p.*
*Neh.* 11:3 Ju. dwelt ev. one in *p.*
*Ps.* 2:8 utterm. parts for thy *p.*
44:3 got not land in *p.* by sword
69:35 dwell and have it in *p.*
83:12 take houses of God in *p.*
*Prov.* 28:10 upri. have good in *p.*
*Is.* 14:23 I will make it a *p.* for
*Ezek.* 11:15 this land given in *p.*
25:4 I will deliver thee for *p.*
36:2 high places are ours in *p.*
44:28 give them no *p.* in Israel
46:18 inherit. out of his own *p.*

POT

*Acts* 5:1 An. with Sap. sold a *p.*
7:5 would give it to him for a *p.*
45 with Jesus into *p.* of Gent.
*Eph.* 1:14 redemption of the *p.*

**POSSESSIONS.**

*Gen.* 34:10 and get you *p.* therein
47:27 and Israel had *p.* therein
*Num.* 32:30 they shall have *p.*
*Jos.* 22:4 get to land of your *p.*
1 *Sam.* 25:2 whose *p.* were in C.
1 *Chr.* 9:2 inhabitants dw. in *p.*
2 *Chr.* 11:14 Levites left their *p.*
32:29 Hezeki. prov. *p.* of flocks
*Ec.* 2:7 I had great *p.* of great
*Ob.* 17 Jacob shall pos. their *p.*
*Mat.* 19:22 had *p.* *Mark* 10:22
*Acts* 2:45 sold *p.* and part. them
28:7 same quart. were *p.* of P.

**POSSESSOR, S.**

*Gen.* 14:19 high G. *p.* heaven, 22
*Zec.* 11:5 whose *p.* slay them
*Acts* 4:34 many as were *p.* lands

**POSSIBLE.**

*Mat.* 19:26 G. all *p.* *Mark* 10:27
24:24 if *p.* dec. elect, *Mar.* 13:22
26:39 if *p.* let this cup pass fr. me, *Mark* 14:35
*Mark* 9:23 all things *p.* to him
14:36 all things *p.* *Luke* 18:27
*Acts* 2:24 not *p.* he sho. be hold.
20:16 if *p.* at Jerusal. day of P.
*Rom.* 12:18 if *p.* live peaceably
*Gal.* 4:15 if *p.* ye would have
*Heb.* 10:4 not *p.* blood of bulls

**POST, S.**

2 *Chr.* 30:6 *p.* went with letters,
*Est.* 3:13, 15; 8:10
*Est.* 8:14 *p.* rode on mules
*Job* 9:25 days are swifter than *p.*
*Jer.* 51:31 one *p.* run to meet an.

**POST.**

1 *Sam.* 1:9 E. sat on seat by a *p.*
*Ezek.* 40:16 on each *p.* palm-trees

**POSTS.**

*Deut.* 6:9 shalt write them on *p.*
*Jud.* 16:3 Samson took two *p.*
1 *K.* 7:5 doors and *p.* were square
*Prov.* 8:34 waiting at *p.* of doors
*Is.* 6:4 the *p.* of the door moved
57:8 behind the *p.* thou set up
*Ezek.* 40:10 *p.* had one measure
43:8 setting of their *p.* by my *p.*
*Amos* 9:1 that the *p.* may shake

*See* DOOR.

**Side-POSTS.**

*Ex.* 12:7 stri. blood on 2 *s.-p.* 22
1 *K.* 6:31 *s.-p.* were a fifth part

**POSTERITY.**

*Gen.* 45:7 preserve you a *p.*
*Num.* 9:10 any of yo. *p.* be uncl.
1 *K.* 16:3 take the *p.* of Baasha
21:21 take away the *p.* of Ahab
*Ps.* 49:13 *p.* approve th. sayings
109:13 let his *p.* be cut off
*Dan.* 11:4 not be divid. to his *p.*
*Amos* 4:2 your *p.* with fish-hooks

**POT.**

*Ex.* 16:33 take a *p.* put manna
*Jud.* 6:19 Gid. put broth in a *p.*
2 *K.* 4:2 not any thing, save a *p.*
38 on great *p.* 40 death in *p.*
*Job* 41:20 as out of a seething *p.*
31 maketh deep to boil like *p.*
*Prov.* 17:3 fining *p.* for sil. 27:21
*Jer.* 1:13 I see a seething *p.*
*Ezek.* 24:3 saith L. Set on a *p.*
6 woe to *p.* wh. scum is ther.
*Mic.* 3:3 chop in pieces, as for *p.*
*Zec.* 14:21 every *p.* in Jerusalem
*Heb.* 9:4 golden *p.* with manna

**Water-POT, S.**

*John* 2:6 there was set six *w.-p.*
4:28 woman then left her *w.-p.*

**POTS.**

*Ex.* 38:3 Bezaleel made the *p.*
*Lev.* 11:35 oven, or ranges for *p.*
1 *K.* 7:45 *p.* of brass, 2 *Chr.* 4:16
2 *Chr.* 4:11 Huram made the *p.*
*Ps.* 58:9 before your *p.* can feel
68:13 ye have lain among the *p.*
81:6 hands deliver. from the *p.*
*Jer.* 35:5 before Rech. *p.* of wine
*Mark* 7:4 wash. of cups and *p.* 8

*See* FLESH.

**POTENTATE.**

1 *Tim.* 6:15 blessed and only P.

**POTIPHAR.**

*Gen.* 37:36 sold Joseph to P. 39:1

**POTI-PHERAH.**

*Gen.* 41:45 the daughter of P. 50

**POTSHERD, S.**

*Job* 2:8 took *p.* to scrape himself

POU

*Ps.* 22:15 stren. dried up like a *p.*
*Prov.* 26:23 are like a *p.* covered
*Is.* 45:9 let *p.* strive with the *p.*

**POTTAGE.**

*Gen.* 25:29 Jacob sod *p.* and Esau
30 feed me with *p.* 34 J. gave
2 *K.* 4:38 seethe *p.* for sons, 40
*Hag.* 2:12 if one touch bre. or *p.*

**POTTER, S.**

1 *Chr.* 4:23 these were the *p.*
*Ps.* 2:9 dash in pieces like *p.'s*
*Is.* 30:14 as breaking of a *p.'s* vessel, *Jer.* 19:11; *Rev.* 2:27
*Jer.* 18:2 go down to *p.'s* house
19:1 get a *p.'s* earthen bottle
*Lam.* 4:2 work of han. of the *p.*
*Zec.* 11:13 said, Cast it unto *p.*
*Mat.* 27:10 gave th. for *p.'s* field

*See* CLAY.

**POUND, S.**

1 *K.* 10:17 three *p.* of gold went
*Ezr.* 2:69 treas. 5,000 *p.* of silver
*Neh.* 7:71 treas. 2,200 *p.* of silver
72 rest gave 2,000 *p.* of silver
*Luke* 19:13 delivered to his servants ten *p.* 16, 18, 24
*John* 12:3 M. took *p.* of ointment
19:39 and of aloes about 100 *p.*

**POUR.**

*Ex.* 4:9 *p.* water on dry land
29:7 *p.* anointing oil on head
12 *p.* blood of bullock beside altar, *Lev.* 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34
*Lev.* 2:1 *p.* oil on meat-offer. 6
14:15 *p.* it into palm of hand, 26
41 they shall *p.* out the dust
17:13 shall *p.* out blood thereof
*Num.* 24:7 he shall *p.* water out
*Deut.* 12:16 *p.* blood, 24; 15:23
1 *K.* 18:33 *p.* water on sacrifice
2 *K.* 4:4 *p.* oil into those vessels
41 *p.* out for the people
*Job* 36:27 *p.* rain accord. to vapor
*Ps.* 42:4 when I *p.* out my soul
62:8 *p.* out your heart bef. him
69:24 *p.* out thine indignation
79:6 *p.* out wrath on heathen
*Prov.* 1:23 will *p.* out my Sp. *Is.* 44:3; *Joel* 2:28, 29; *Ac.* 2:17,18
*Is.* 44:3 I will *p.* water on him
45:8 skies *p.* down righteousn.
*Jer.* 6:11 I will *p.* on children
7:18 to *p.* out drink-offerings
10:25 *p.* out fury on heathen
14:16 I will *p.* their wickedness
18:21 *p.* out their blood by swo.
44:17 *p.* out drink-off. 18, 19, 25
*Lam.* 2:19 *p.* out heart like wat.
*Ezek.* 7:8 now will I *p.* out fury,
14:19; 20:8, 13, 21; 30:15
21:31 *p.* out indignati. *Zep.* 3:8
24:3 set on pot and *p.* water in
*Hos.* 5:10 will *p.* out my wrath
*Mic.* 1:6 I will *p.* down stones
*Zec.* 12:10 *p.* on house of D.
*Mal.* 3:10 if I will not *p.* out
*Rev.* 16:1 *p.* out vials of wrath

**POURED.**

*Gen.* 28:18 Jacob *p.* oil on stone
35:14 Jacob *p.* a drink-offering
*Ex.* 9:33 rain not *p.* on earth
*Lev.* 4:12 ashes *p.* he sh. be burnt
8:12 Mo. *p.* oil on Aaron's head
21:10 on whose head oil was *p.*
*Num.* 28:7 *p.* to L. for drink-off.
*Deut.* 12:27 sacrifi. sh. be *p.* out
1 *Sam.* 1:15 I have *p.* out my soul
7:6 water, *p.* it out before Lord
10:1 Samuel *p.* oil on S.'s head
2 *Sam.* 23:16 Da. would not dri. but *p.* it, 1 *Chr.* 11:18
1 *K.* 13:3 and ashes *p.* out, 5
2 *K.* 3:11 *p.* wat. on hands of E.
4:5 ves. to her, and she *p.* out
16:13 Ahaz *p.* his drink-offering
2 *Chr.* 12:7 wrath not *p.* out on J.
34:21 wrath of Lord *p.* on us
25 there. wrath shall be *p.* out
*Job* 3:24 my roarings are *p.* out
10:10 thou *p.* me out as milk
29:6 rock *p.* me out rivers of oil
30:16 now my soul is *p.* out
*Ps.* 22:14 I am *p.* out like water
45:2 grace is *p.* into thy lips
77:17 clouds *p.* out water, skies
142:2 I *p.* out my complaint
*Cant.* 1:3 name is as ointment *p.*
*Is.* 26:16 *p.* out a prayer, when
29:10 Lord hath *p.* on you sleep
32:15 the Spirit be *p.* out on us
42:25 he hath *p.* on him the fury
53:12 *p.* out his soul to death
57:6 hast *p.* out a drink-offering
*Jer.* 7:20 my fury shall be *p.* out
19:13 *p.* out offerings, 32:29

POW

*Jer.* 42:18 as fury, so sh. it be *p.*
44:6 mine anger was *p.* forth
19 wh. we *p.* drink-offerings
*Lam.* 2:4 *p.* fury like fire, 4:11
11 my liver is *p.* 12 soul *p.*
4:1 stones of sanctuary *p.* out
*Ezek.* 16:36 thy filthiness was *p.*
20:28 *p.* out their drink-offering
33 with fury *p.* out I rule, 34
22:22 I the Lord *p.* out my fury
31 therefore, I *p.* indignation
23:8 they *p.* their whoredom on
24:7 she *p.* it not on the ground
36:18 wherefore I *p.* out my fury
39:29 I *p.* out my Spirit on Isr.
*Dan.* 9:11 there. curse is *p.* on us
27 determ. sh. be *p.* on desol.
*Mic.* 1:4 waters *p.* down a steep
*Nah.* 1:6 fury is *p.* out like fire
*Zep.* 1:17 their blood be *p.* out
*Mat.* 26:7 *p.* oint. 12; *Mark* 14:3
*John* 2:15 he *p.* out the money
*Acts* 10:45 on Gentil. was *p.* gift
*Rev.* 14:10 wine of wrath of G. *p.*
16:2 *p.* out vial, 3, 4, 8, 10, 12

**POUREDST, ETH.**

*Job* 12:21 *p.* contempt on princes, *Ps.* 107:40
16:13 he *p.* out my gall on gro.
20 mine eye *p.* tears unto God
*Ps.* 75:8 wine is red, he *p.* out
*Prov.* 15:2 fools *p.* out foolishn.
28 the wicked *p.* out evil thi.
*Ezek.* 16:15 *p.* out thy fornicati.
*Amos* 5:8 *p.* out wat. on earth, 9:6
*John* 13:5 *p.* water into a basin

**POURING.**

*Ezek.* 9:8 destroy all in *p.* fury
*Luke* 10:34 his wounds, *p.* in oil

**POVERTY.**

*Gen.* 45:11 all th. hast come to *p.*
*Prov.* 6:11 *p.* co. as armed, 24:34
10:15 destruction of *p.* is th. *p.*
11:24 withhold. but tend. to *p.*
13:18 *p.* be to him that refuseth
20:13 not sleep, lest come to *p.*
23:21 drun. and glut. come to *p.*
28:19 vain persons, sh. have *p.*
22 considereth not *p.* sh. come
30:8 give me neit. *p.* nor riches
31:7 drink and forget his *p.*
2 *Cor.* 8:2 their deep *p.* abounded
9 ye thro' his *p.* might be rich
*Rev.* 2:9 I kn. thy works and *p.*

**POWDER, S.**

*Ex.* 32:20 Moses burnt calf to *p.*
*Deut.* 28:24 make rain of land *p.*
2 *K.* 23:6 stamped the grove to *p.*
15 stamp. alt. to *p.* 2 *Chr.* 34:7
*Cant.* 3:6 perfumed wi. all the *p.*
*Mat.* 21:44 grind to *p.* *Luke* 20:18

**POWER.**

*Gen.* 32:28 as a prince hast th. *p.*
49:3 dignity, excellency of *p.*
*Lev.* 26:19 I will break your *p.*
*Num.* 22:38 have I *p.* to say?
*Deut.* 4:37 bro. thee with his *p.*
8:18 it is he that giveth thee *p.*
32:36 wh. he seeth their *p.* gone
2 *Sam.* 22:33 my strength and *p.*
2 *K.* 19:26 inhabitan. of small *p.*
1 *Chr.* 20:1 Joab led forth the *p.*
29:11 thine is the *p.* *Mat.* 6:13
12 in thy hand is *p.* 2 *Chr.* 20:6
2 *Chr.* 25:8 God hath *p.* to help
32:9 and all his *p.* with him
*Ezr.* 4:23 made th. cease by *p.*
8:22 his *p.* ag. all that forsake
*Neh.* 5:5 nor is it in our *p.* to red.
*Est.* 1:3 feast to *p.* of Persia
8:11 cause to perish *p.* of people
9:1 the Jews hoped to have *p.*
*Job* 5:20 redeem in war from *p.*
24:22 draweth mighty with *p.*
26:2 him that is without *p.*?
12 divided the sea with his *p.*
14 his *p.* who can understand?
36:22 God exalteth by his *p.*
41:12 I will not conceal his *p.*
*Ps.* 22:20 darling from *p.* of dog
40:15 redeem soul fr. *p.* of grave
62:11 *p.* belongeth unto God
65:6 setteth fast mount. with *p.*
66:7 ruleth by his *p.* for ever
68:35 he giveth *p.* to his people
78:26 by *p.* he bro. south wind
90:11 who know. *p.* of th. ang.?
106:8 his mighty *p.* be known
111:6 showed people *p.* of works
150:1 praise in firma. of his *p.*
*Ec.* 4:1 side of oppressors was *p.*
5:19 hath given him *p.* to eat
6:2 God giveth him not *p.* to eat
8:4 word of a king is, there is *p.*
8 no man hath *p.* over spirit
*Is.* 37:27 inhabitants of small *p.*

POW

*Is.* 40:29 he giv. *p.* to the faint
43:17 bring. forth army and *p.*
47:14 not deliver fr. *p.* of flame
*Jer.* 10:12 earth by his *p.* 51:15
*Ezek.* 22:6 their *p.* to shed blood
30:6 pride of her *p.* come down
*Dan.* 2:37 God hath given thee *p.*
6:27 delivered D. fr. *p.* of lions
8:6 fury of his *p.* 22 not in *p.*
24 his *p.* be mighty, not by *p.*
11:6 sh. not retain *p.* of his arm
25 shall stir up his *p.*
43 have *p.* over treas. of gold
12:7 scatter *p.* of the holy peop.
*Hos.* 12:3 by stren. had *p.* wi. G.
4 yea, he had *p.* over the angel
13:14 ransom th. from *p.* of gra.
*Mic.* 2:1 it is in *p.* of their hand
3:8 I am full of *p.* by the Spirit
*Hab.* 1:11 impu. his *p.* to his god
2:9 delivered from the *p.* of evil
3:4 there was hiding of his *p.*
*Zec.* 4:6 nor by *p.* but my Spirit
9:4 L. will smite her *p.* in sea
*Mat.* 9:6 hath *p.* to forgive sins, *Mark* 2:10; *Luke* 5:24
8 had given such *p.* to men
10:1 *p.* ag. uncl. spir. *Luke* 9:1
24:30 clouds with *p.* *Luke* 21:27
26:64 ri. hand of *p.* *Mark* 14:62
28:18 all *p.* is given me in heav.
*Mark* 3:15 *p.* to heal sickness.
9:1 kingd. of God come with *p.*
*Luke* 1:35 *p.* of Highest oversha.
4:6 said, All this *p.* will I give
32 for his word was with *p.*
36 with *p.* he command. spirits
5:17 *p.* of the Lord was present
10:19 I give you *p.* to tread on serp. and over *p.* of enemy
12:5 fear him that ha. *p.* to cast
20:20 deli. him to *p.* of governor
22:53 this is the *p.* of darkness
24:49 until ye be endued with *p.*
*John* 1:12 to them gave he *p.*
10:18 *p.* to lay it down, and *p.*
17:2 given him *p.* over all flesh
19:10 *p.* to crucify, *p.* to release
*Acts* 1:7 Fa. hath put in own *p.*
8 receive *p.* after Holy Ghost
3:12 by our own *p.* or holiness
4:7 by what *p.* ha. ye done this?
5:4 was it not in thine own *p.*?
6:8 Stephen full of faith and *p.*
8:19 say, Give me also this *p.*
10:38 anointed Jesus with *p.*
26:18 turn them fr. *p.* of Satan
*Rom.* 1:4 to be Son of G. wi. *p.*
20 his eternal *p.* and Godhead
9:21 hath not pot. *p.* over clay?
13:2 whosoever resisteth the *p.*
3 wilt thou not be afraid of *p.*?
15:13 through *p.* of Holy Ghost
19 by the *p.* of the Spi. of God
16:25 now to him that is of *p.*
1 *Cor.* 2:4 in demonstration of *p.*
4:19 not kn. speech, but the *p.*
5:4 with *p.* of our L. J. Christ
6:12 not be bro. under *p.* of any
14 raise us up by his own *p.*
7:4 wife and husb. have not *p.*
9:4 ha. we not *p.* to eat and dr.?
5 have not we *p.* to lead wife?
12 if oth. be partak. of this *p.*
over you, we ha. not used *p.*
11:10 wom. ought to have *p.*
15:24 put down author. and *p.*
2 *Cor.* 4:7 excel. of *p.* be of God
8:3 to *p.* yea, beyond their *p.*
12:9 that the *p.* of Ch. may rest
13:10 according to *p.* G. given
*Eph.* 1:19 exceeding greatness of his *p.* work. of his mighty *p.*
21 above princi. *p.* and might
2:2 accord. to prince of *p.* of air
3:7 the effectual work of his *p.*
20 accord. to *p.* that worketh
*Phil.* 3:10 know the *p.* of resur.
*Col.* 1:11 accord. to his glori. *p.*
13 deliv. us from *p.* of darku.
2:10 head of all princi. and *p.*
2 *Thes.* 1:9 pun. fr. glory of his *p.*
11 fulfil work of faith with *p.*
2:9 working of Satan wi. all *p.*
3:9 not because we have not *p.*
1 *Tim.* 6:16 wh. be honor and *p.*
2 *Tim.* 1:7 G. hath giv. sp. of *p.*
3:5 hav. godliness, denying *p.*
*Heb.* 1:3 by word of his *p.*
2:14 destroy him that had *p.*
7:16 after *p.* of an endless life
2 *Pet.* 1:3 *p.* given all things
16 made known *p.* of our Lord
*Jude* 25 to our Sav. glory and *p.*
*Rev.* 2:26 give *p.* over nations
4:11 worthy to receive *p.* 5:12
5:13 honor and *p.* be to him
6:4 *p.* was given to him

*Lev.* 6:8 *p.* giv. th. over 4th part
7:12 *p.* and might be giv. to G.
9:3 to them was given *p.*
10 their *p.* was to hurt men
19 their *p.* is in their mouth
11:3 give *p.* to my 2 witnesses
6 *p.* to shut heav. *p.* over wat.
12:10 now is *p.* of his Ch. come
13:2 the dragon gave him *p.* 4
5 *p.* was given to continue, 7
12 he exercis. *p.* of first beast
15 *p.* give life; 14:18 *p.* ov. fire
15:8 filled with smoke from *p.*
16:8 *p.* giv. him to scorch men
9 blasphemed G. who hath *p.*
17:12 receive *p.* as kings
13 give their *p.* and strength
19:1 glory, honor, and *p.* to L.

**POWER of God.**

*Mat.* 22:29 not know. scriptures
nor *p. of God*, *Mark* 12:24
*Luke* 9:43 amazed at *p. of God*
22:69 sit on right of *p. of God*
*Acts* 8:10 man is great *p. of God*
*Rom.* 1:16 gospel is the *p. of God*
1 *Cor.* 1:18 saved, it is *p. of God*
24 Christ the *p. of God*
2:5 not stand but by *p. of God*
2 *Cor.* 6:7 of truth, by *p. of God*
13:4 he liveth by *p. of God*, we
sh. live with him by *p. of G.*
2 *Tim.* 1:8 according to *p. of G.*
1 *Pet.* 1:5 by *p. of G.* thro' faith

*See* GREAT.

**In POWER.**

*Gen.* 31:29 *in p.* of my hand
*Ex.* 15:6 ri. hand glorious *in p.*
*Job* 21:7 why are wick. mi. *in p.?*
37:23 excellent *in p.* and judg.
*Prov.* 3:27 it is *in p.* of thy hand
18:21 and life *in p.* of tongue
*Is.* 40:26 that he is strong *in p.*
*Nah.* 1:3 slow to anger, gr. *in p.*
*Luke* 1:17 go before him *in p.*
4:14 Jesus returned *in p.* of Sp.
1 *Cor.* 4:20 not in word, but *in p.*
15:43 sown in weakn. rai. *in p.*
*Eph.* 6:10 strong *in* Lord and *p.*
1 *Thes.* 1:5 in word and *in p.*
2 *Pet.* 2:11 angels greater *in p.*

**My POWER.**

*Gen.* 31:6 wi. all *my p.* I served
*Ex.* 9:16 to show in thee *my p.*
*Deut.* 8:17 *my p.* got. me wealth
*Dan.* 4:30 Babyl. built by *my p.*
*Rom.* 9:17 I might show *my p.*
1 *Cor.* 9:18 I abuse not *my p.*

**No POWER.**

*Ex.* 21:8 he shall have *no p.*
*Lev.* 26:37 have *no p.* to stand
1 *Sam.* 30:4 had *no p.* to weep
2 *Chr.* 14:11 help them ha. *no p.*
22:9 house of Ahaziah had *no p.*
*Is.* 50:2 have I *no p.* to deliver?
*Dan.* 3:27 on bodi. fire had *no p.*
8:7 there was *no p.* in the ram
*John* 19:11 ha. *no p.* against me
*Rom.* 13:1 th. is *no p.* but of God
*Rev.* 20:6 second death hath *no p.*

**Thy POWER.**

*Deut.* 9:29 brought out by *thy p.*
*Job* 1:12 all th. he hath is in *t. p.*
*Ps.* 21:13 sing, and praise *thy p.*
59:11 scat. by *t. p.* 16 sing *t. p.*
63:2 to see *t. p.* and thy glory
66:5 through greatness of *thy p.*
71:18 *t. p.* to ev. one is to come
79:11 accord. to greatn. of *t. p.*
110:3 be willing in day of *t. p.*
145:11 they shall talk of *thy p.*
*Nah.* 2:1 fortify *thy p.* mightily

**POWERFUL.**

*Ps.* 29:4 the voice of the L. is *p.*
2 *Cor.* 10:10 for his letters are *p.*
*Heb.* 4:12 word of G. is quick, *p.*

**POWERS.**

*Mat.* 24:29 *p.* of heaven shall be
sh. *Mark* 13:25; *Luke* 21:26
*Luke* 12:11 when brought bef. *p.*
*Rom.* 8:38 nor *p.* can sepa. fr. G.
13:1 *p.* that be ordained of God
*Eph.* 3:10 *p.* in heavenly places
6:12 against principalit. and *p.*
*Col.* 1:16 *p.* were created by him
2:15 hav. spoiled *p.* made show
*Tit.* 3:1 to be subject to *p.*
*Heb.* 6:5 tasted *p.* of the world
1 *Pet.* 3:22 right hand of God *p.*

**PRACTICES.**

2 *Pet.* 2:14 exercised with cov. *p.*

**PRACTISE.**

*Ps.* 141:4 not to *p.* wicked works
*Is.* 32:6 the vile sh. *p.* hypocrisy
*Dan.* 8:24 shall destroy, and *p.*
*Mic.* 2:1 morning is light they *p.*





**PRACTISED.**

1 *Sam.* 23:9 S. secretly *p.* misc.
*Dan.* 8:12 lit. horn *p.* and prosp.

**PRAISE, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 10:21 thy *p.* and thy God
26:19 to make thee high in *p.*
*Jud.* 5:3 I will sing *p.* to the L.
God of Israel, *Ps.* 7:17; 9:2;
57:7; 61:8; 104:33
1 *Chr.* 16:35 may glory in thy *p.*
2 *Chr.* 23:13 taught to sing *p.*
*Neh.* 9:5 who is exalted above *p.*
12:46 days of D. we. songs of *p.*
*Ps.* 9:14 I may show all thy *p.*
22:25 my *p.* shall be of thee
30:12 glory may sing *p.* to thee
33:1 for *p.* is comely for upright
34:1 his *p.* shall be in my mou.
35:28 shall speak of thy *p.*
40:3 *p.* to God, 42:4 voice of *p.*
48:10 thy *p.* to ends of earth
50:23 whoso offereth *p.* glorifie.
51:15 my mouth sh. show thy *p.*
65:1 *p.* waiteth for thee, O God
66:2 and make his *p.* glorious
8 make voice of his *p.* be hea.
71:6 my *p.* shall be continually
8 mouth be filled with thy *p.*
79:13 show thy *p.* 98:4 sing *p.*
100:4 enter his courts with *p.*
102:21 dec. his *p.* in Jerusalem
106:2 who can show all his *p.?*
12 sang *p.* 47 triumph in *p.*
108:1 I will sing, and give *p.*
100:1 G. of my *p.* 111:10 *p.* end.
119:171 my lips shall utter *p.*
138:1 before gods will I sing *p.*
145:21 mouth sh. speak *p.* of L.
147:1 *p.* is comely; 7 sing *p.* on
148:14 exalteth the *p.* of saints
149:1 sing his *p.* in congregati.
*Prov.* 27:21 so is man to *p.*
*Is.* 42:8 not give *p.* to images
10 sing his *p.* from end of ear.
12 declare his *p.* in the islands
43:21 they sh. show forth my *p.*
48:9 and for my *p.* will I refrain
60:18 thou shalt call thy gat. P.
61:3 garment of *p.* for heaviness
11 L. will cause *p.* to sp. forth
62:7 make Jerusa. a *p.* in earth
*Jer.* 13:11 might be to me a *p.*
17:14 O Lord, thou art my *p.*
26 bring. sacrifices of *p.* 33:11
33:9 shall be to me a joy, a *p.*
48:2 shall be no more *p.* of Mo.
51:41 how is *p.* of earth surpr.?
*Hab.* 3:3 earth was full of his *p.*
*Zep.* 3:19 get them *p.* and fame
20 make you a *p.* am. all peo.
*Mat.* 21:16 thou hast perfect. *p.*
*Luke* 18:43 they saw it, gave *p.*
*John* 9:24 give G. the *p.*
12:43 *p.* of men more than *p.* G.
*Rom.* 2:29 whose *p.* is not of m.
13:3 thou shalt have *p.* of same
1 *Cor.* 4:5 ev. man have *p.* of G.
2 *Cor.* 8:18 whose *p.* is in gospel
*Eph.* 1:6 predestinat. to *p.* of gl.
12 *p.* of gl. who trusted in C. 14
*Phil.* 1:11 J. C. to *p.* and gl. of G.
4:8 if any *p.* think on th. things
*Heb.* 2:12 in church will I sing *p.*
13:15 let us offer sacrifice of *p.*
1 *Pet.* 1:7 might be found to *p.*
2:14 for *p.* of them that do well
4:11 to whom be *p.* for ever

**PRAISE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 49:8 he whom breth. sh. *p.*
*Lev.* 19:24 fruit holy to *p.* Lord
1 *Chr.* 29:13 *p.* thy glorious name
2 *Chr.* 8:14 Lev. to *p.* bef. prie.
20:21 sho. *p.* beauty of holiness
31:2 *p.* in gates of tents of L.
*Ps.* 21:13 so will we sing and *p.*
22:23 ye that fear Lord *p.* him
30:9 shall the dust *p.* thee?
42:5 I shall yet *p.* him, 11; 43:5
44:8 in G. we boast, *p.* name
45:17 there. shall people *p.* thee
49:18 men *p.* thee, wh. doest w.
63:3 lips sh. *p.* thee; 5 mou. *p.*
67:3 let peop. praise th. 5 pe. *p.*
69:34 heaven and earth *p.* him
71:14 I will yet *p.* thee more
74:21 poor and needy *p.* name
76:10 wrath of man sh. *p.* thee
88:10 sh. dead arise and *p.* th.?
89:5 heavens sh. *p.* thy wonders
99:3 let them *p.* thy great name
107:32 *p.* him in assem. of elders
113:1 *p.* him, O serv. of L. 135:1
115:17 dead *p.* not the Lord
119:164 seven ti. a day I *p.* thee
175 let my soul live, it sh. *p.*
138:2 I will *p.* thy name for thy
4 kings of earth shall *p.* thee



*Ps.* 142:7 br. out of pris. that I *p.*
145:4 genera. sh. *p.* thy works
10 thy works shall *p.* thee, O
147:12 *p.* L. Jeru. *p.* G. O Zion
148:1 *p.* ye L. *p.* him in heights
2 *p.* him, angels, *p.* him, host
3 *p.* sun and moon, *p.* ye stars
4 *p.* him, ye heaven of heavens
149:3 let them *p.* name in dance
150:1 *p.* G. in sanctu. *p.* him in
2 *p.* him for his acts, *p.* him
3 *p.* with trump; 4 *p.* timbrel
5 *p.* him on sounding cymbals
*Prov.* 27:2 let anot. man *p.* thee
28:4 forsake the law *p.* wicked
31:31 let her own works *p.* her
*Is.* 38:18 grave cannot *p.* thee
19 the living he shall *p.* thee
*Jer.* 31:7 *p.* ye and say, O Lord
*Dan.* 2:23 I thank and *p.* thee
4:37 I *p.* and extol K. of heaven
*Joel* 2:26 *p.* the name of the Lord
*Luke* 19:37 disci. began to *p.* G.
1 *Cor.* 11:2 *p.* you, that ye reme.
17 in this I *p.* you not, 22
*Rev.* 19:5 saying, *p.* our God

**I will, or will I PRAISE.**

*Gen.* 29:35 Leah said, *I will p.*
*Ps.* 7:17 *I will p.* the Lord
9:1 *I w. p.* thee, 111:1; 138:1
22:22 in congrega. *w. I p.* thee
28:7 with my song *w. I p.* him
35:18 *I w. p.* am. much people,
57:9; 108:3; 109:30
43:4 on harp *will I p.* thee, O G.
52:9 *I will p.* thee for ever.
54:6 *I w. p.* thy name, O Lord
56:4 in G. *w. I p.* his word. 10
69:30 *I w. p.* the name of God
71:22 *I w. p.* thee with psaltery
86:12 *I w. p.* thee, O L. my God
118:19 *I w.* go into them, *p.* L.
21 *I w. p.* thee, thou heard me
28 thou art my God, *I w. p.* th.
119:7 *I w. p.* thee with uprigh.
139:14 *I w. p.* thee. I am wond.
145:2 *I w. p.* thy name for ever
*Is.* 12:1 *I w. p.* thee though thou
25:1 *I w. p.* thy name

**PRAISE ye the Lord, or PRAISE the Lord.**

*Jud.* 5:2 *p. ye t. L.* for aven. Isr.
1 *Chr.* 16:4 appoi. Lev. to *p. t. L.*
25:3 with a harp to *p. the L.*
2 *Chr.* 20:21 *p. t. L.* for his mer.
*Ezr.* 3:10 cymbals to *p. t. L.*
*Ps.* 22:26 sh. *p. t. L.* seek him
32:2 *p. t. L.* with harp
102:18 peo. created shall *p. t. L.*
104:35 *p. ye the L.* 106:1, 48;
111:1; 112:1; 113:1, 9; 115:18;
116:19; 117:2; 135:1; 146:1,
10; 147:20; 148:1, 14; 149:1,
9; 150:1, 6; *Jer.* 20:13
107:8 O that men would *p. t. L.*
15, 21, 31
109:30 I will greatly *p. t. Lord*
118:19 I will *p. L.* 135:3 *p. Lord*
146:2 while I live will I *p. t. L.*
147:1 *p. ye the L.* for it is good
12 *p. t. L.* O Jerus. praise God
148:7 *p. t. L.* from the earth
*Is.* 12:4 *p. t. L.* call upon name
63:9 shall eat it, and *p. t. L.*
*Jer.* 33:11 *p. the Lord* of hosts
*Rom.* 15:11 *p. t. L.* all ye Gentil.

**PRAISED.**

*Jud.* 16:24 people *p.* Dagon
2 *Sam.* 14:25 none to be so m. *p.*
22:4 worthy to be *p.* *Ps.* 18:3
1 *Chr.* 16:25 L. is greatly to be *p.*
*Ps.* 48:1; 96:4; 145:3
36 all the people *p.* the Lord
23:5 four thousand *p.* the Lord,
2 *Chr.* 7:3; *Neh.* 5:13
2 *Chr.* 5:13 with instrum. *p.* L.
7:6 David *p.* by their ministry
30:21 Levites and priests *p.* L.
*Ezr.* 3:11 shout when th. *p.* L.
*Ps.* 72:15 daily shall he be *p.*
113:3 from rising of sun L. be *p.*
*Prov.* 31:30 feareth L. sh. be *p.*
*Ec.* 4:2 I *p.* dead more than liv.
*Cant.* 6:9 queens and concu. *p.*
*Is.* 64:11 wh. our fathers *p.* thee
*Dan.* 4:34 I *p.* and honored him
5:4 they *p.* the gods of gold, 23
*Luke* 1:64 and Zacharias *p.* God

**PRAISES.**

*Ezr.* 15:11 who is like th. in *p.?*
2 *Sam.* 22:50 sing *p.* to thy name,
*Ps.* 18:49; 92:1; 135:3
2 *Chr.* 29:30 commanded Lev. to
sing *p.* to Lord, they sang *p.*
*Ps.* 9:11 sing *p.* to the Lord in Z.
22:3 O thou that inhabitest *p.*



*Ps.* 27:6 yea, I will sing *p.* to G.
47:6; 68:32; 75:9; 108:3
47:7 sing *p.* with understanding
56:12 render *p.* to thee, 144:9
68:4 sing to G. *p.* to his name
78:4 to genera. to come *p.* of L.
146:2 I will sing *p.* to my God
147:1 good to sing *p.* to our G.
149:3 sing *p.* to him with timb.
6 let *p.* of God be in mouths
*Is.* 60:6 show forth *p.* of the L.
63:7 I will mention *p.* of Lord
*Acts* 16:25 Paul and Silas sang *p.*
1 *Pet.* 2:9 show forth *p.* of him

**PRAISETH.**

*Prov.* 31:28 her husb. also, *p.* her

**PRAISING.**

2 *Chr.* 5:13 sound heard in *p.* L.
23:12 Athaliah heard people *p.*
*Ezr.* 3:11 they sang in *p.* Lord
*Ps.* 84:4 will be still *p.* thee
*Luke* 2:13 heavenly host *p.* God
20 shepherds returned *p.* God
24:53 contin. in temple *p.* God
*Acts* 2:47 eat with gladn. *p.* G.
3:8 and leaping, and *p.* God, 9

**PRANCING, S.**

*Jud.* 5:22 broken by means of *p.*
*Nah.* 3:2 the noise of *p.* horses

**PRATING.**

*Prov.* 10:8 a *p.* fool shall fall, 10
3 *John* 10 *p.* ag. us with malicio.

**PRAY.**

*Gen.* 20:7 he shall *p.* for thee
1 *Sam.* 7:5 S. said, I will *p.* for y.
12:19 *p.* for thy servants to L.
23 I should sin in ceasing to *p.*
2 *Sam.* 7:27 in his heart to *p.*
1 *K.* 8:30 when they *p.* 35, 42, 44,
48; 2 *Chr.* 6:26, 34, 38
13:6 *p.* th. my hand be restored
2 *Chr.* 6:24 *p.* make supplica. 32
37 *p.* in land of their captivity
7:14 if my people shall *p.*
*Ezr.* 6:10 *p.* for life of the king
*Neh.* 1:6 hear prayer which I *p.*
*Job* 21:15 profit if we *p.* to him?
33:26 *p.* to G. he will be favor.
42:8 serv. Job shall *p.* for you
*Ps.* 5:2 my God, to thee will I *p.*
55:17 morn. and noon will I *p.*
122:6 *p.* for peace of Jerusalem
*Is.* 16:12 come to sanctuary to *p.*
45:20 *p.* to a god cannot save
*Jer.* 7:16 therefore *p.* not thou
for this people, 11:14; 14:11
29:7 peace of city, *p.* to Lord
12 *p.* to me, and I will hearken
37:3 *p.* now to the L. 42:2, 20
42:4 *p.* to the L. your God
*Zec.* 7:2 sent men to *p.* before L.
8:21 speedily *p.* before Lord, 22
*Mat.* 5:44 *p.* for them which de-
spitefully use, *Luke* 16:27
6:5 for they love to *p.* standing
6 *p.* to Father which is in sec.
9 after this manner *p.* ye
9:38 *p.* L. of harvest, *Luke* 10:2
14:23 he went to a mount, to *p.*
*Mark* 6:46; *Luke* 6:12; 9:28
19:13 put hands on them and *p.*
24:20 *p.* your flight be not in
winter, *Mark* 13:18
26:36 go *p.* yonder, *Mark* 14:32
41 watch and *p.* *Mark* 13:33,
14:38; *Luke* 21:36; 22:40, 46
53 think. thou that I cannot *p.*
*Mark* 5:17 and they began to *p.*
11:24 what ye desire when ye *p.*
*Luke* 11:1 Lord, teach us to *p.*
2 he said to them, When ye *p.*
18:1 men ought always to *p.*
10 two men went to tem. to *p.*
*John* 14:16 I will *p.* Fath. 16:26
17:9 I *p.* for th. *p.* not for world
15 I *p.* not that thou take them
20 nor *p.* I for these alone
*Acts* 8:22 *p.* God if perh. thought
24 Simon said, *p.* ye to the L.
10:9 P. went on house-top to *p.*
*Rom.* 8:26 kn. not what we *p.* for
1 *Cor.* 11:13 wom. *p.* uncovered?
14:3 let him *p.* that he interpr.
14 if I *p.* in unknown tongue
15 *p.* with sp. *p.* with underst.
2 *Cor.* 5:20 ambassa. for C. we *p.*
13:7 I *p.* to G. that ye do no ev.
*Phil.* 1:9 this I *p.* that your love
*Col.* 1:9 we do not cease to *p.*
1 *Thes.* 5:17 *p.* without ceasing
23 I *p.* G. your sp. be preserv.
25 brethren, *p.* for us, 2 *Thes.*
3:1; *Heb.* 13:18
2 *Thes.* 1:1; we *p.* always for you
1 *Tim.* 2:8 I will that men *p.*
2 *Tim.* 4:16 I *p.* God it be not I.

PRA

*Jam.* 5:13 any afflicted? let hi. *p.*
14 and let them *p.* over him
16 confess your faults, and *p.*
1 *John* 5:16 I do not say he sh. *p.*

**PRAYED.**

*Gen.* 20:17 Abraham *p.* God
*Num.* 11:2 Mo. *p.* fire quenched
21:7 M. *p.* for people, *Deut.* 9:26
*Deut.* 9:20 I *p.* for Aa. same time
1 *Sam.* 1:10 Hannah *p.* to L. 21
27 for this child I *p.* 3:6 Sam.
2 *K.* 4:33 Elisha *p.* L. 6:17, 18
19:15 Hezekiah *p.* before Lord
20:2; 2 *Chr.* 30:18; 32:24
2 *Chr.* 32:20 Isaiah *p.* 33:13 Ma.
*Job* 42:10 captivity when Job *p.*
*Jer.* 32:16 Jeremiah *p.* unto L.
*Dan.* 6:10 D. *p.* 3 ti. a day, 9:4
*Jon.* 2:1 Jonah *p.* to L. 4:2
*Mat.* 26:39 Je. fell and *p.* 42:44;
*Mark* 14:35, 39; *Luke* 22:41
*Mark* 1:35 solitary place and *p.*
*Luke* 5:3 Jesus *p.* him he would
16 withdrew into wilde. and *p.*
9:29 as he *p.* countenance alter.
18:11 the Pharisee stood and *p.*
22:32 I *p.* that thy faith fail not
44 agony he *p.* more earnestly
*John* 4:31 his disciples *p.* him
*Acts* 1:24 the disciples *p.* and sa.
4:31 when they had *p.* the place
8:15 Peter and John *p.* for them
9:40 Peter *p.* 10:2 Cornel. *p.* 30
10:48 then they *p.* him to tarry
13:3 had fasted and *p.* 14:23
16:9 *p.* him, saying, Come to M.
25 at midnight Paul and S. *p.*
20:36 Paul kneeled down and *p.*
21:5 we kneeled on shore and *p.*
22:17 while I *p.* in the temple
28:8 to whom P. entered and *p.*
*Jam.* 5:17 E. *p.* it mi. not rain, 18

**PRAYER.**

2 *Sam.* 7:27 pray this *p.* to thee
1 *K.* 8:28 respect *p.* of thy serv.
45 hear thou in heaven their *p.*
49; 2 *Chr.* 6:35, 39, 40
54 made end of praying this *p.*
2 *K.* 19:4 *p.* for remnant, *Is.* 37:4
2 *Chr.* 7:15 ears be attent to *p.*
30:27 their *p.* came to dwelling
33:18 Manasseh's *p.* how G. 19
*Neh.* 1:6 thou mayest hear the *p.*
4:9 nevertheless we made our *p.*
*Job* 15:4 yea, thou restrainest *p.*
22:27 shalt make thy *p.* to him
*Ps.* 65:2 O thou that hearest *p.*
72:15 *p.* shall be made for him
80:4 how long be angry ag. *p.*?
102:17 he will regard *p.* of desti.
109:4 but I gave myself unto *p.*
7 and let his *p.* become sin
*Prov.* 15:8 *p.* of upri. is delight
29 heareth the *p.* of righteous
28:9 his *p.* shall be abomination
*Is.* 26:16 poured out a *p.*
56:7 joyfully in my house of *p.*
for my house shall be called
a house of *p.* *Mat.* 21:13;
*Mark* 11:17; *Luke* 19:46
*Jer.* 7:16 lift up cry nor *p.* 11:14
*Lam.* 3:44 *p.* should not pass
*Dan.* 9:3 set face to L. seek by *p.*
17 God, hear *p.* of thy servant
*Hab.* 3:1 a *p.* of Ha. the prophet
*Mat.* 17:21 not out but by *p.* and
fasting, *Mark* 9:29
*Luke* 1:13 Zacharias, thy *p.* hea.
*Acts* 3:1 temple at hour of *p.*
6:4 we will give ourselves to *p.*
10:31 Cornelius, thy *p.* is heard
12:5 *p.* made without ceasing
16:13 *p.* was wont be made
1 *Cor.* 7:5 give yourselves to *p.*
2 *Cor.* 1:11 helping by *p.* for us
9:14 by their *p.* for you, which
*Eph.* 6:18 praying with all *p.*
*Phil.* 1:4 in every *p.* of mine
19 turn to my salvat. thro' *p.*
4:6 by *p.* let requests be known
1 *Tim.* 4:5 it is sanctified by *p.*
*Jam.* 5:15 *p.* of faith shall save
16 *p.* of a righteous man avail.
1 *Pet.* 4:7 be sober, watch un. *p.*

*See* HEARD.

**In PRAYER.**

*Neh.* 11:17 Mattan. began *in p.*
*Dan.* 9:21 I was speaking *in p.*
*Mat.* 21:22 whate. ye ask *in p.*
*Luke* 6:12 contin. all night *in p.*
*Acts* 1:14 they continued *in p.*
*Rom.* 12:12 contin. instant *in p.*
*Col.* 4:2 continue *in p.* watch

**My PRAYER.**

*Job* 16:17 in mine hands: also
*my p.* is pure

PRE

*Ps.* 4:1 have mercy, hear *my p.*
17:1; 39:12; 54:2
5:3 in morn. will I direct *my p.*
6:9 the Lord will receive *my p.*
35:13 *my p.* returned to bosom
42:8 *my p.* to God of my life
55:1 give ear unto *my p.* O God
61:1 attend to *my p.* 64:1; 84:8;
86:6; 102:1; 143:1
66:19 attended to voice of *my p.*
20 God hath not turned *my p.*
69:13 *my p.* is to thee
88:2 let *my p.* come before th.
13 in morn. sh. *my p.* prev. th.
141:2 let *my p.* be set bef. thee
5 *my p.* shall be in their calam.
*Lam.* 3:8 he shutteth out *my p.*
*Jon.* 2:7 *my p.* came to thee
*Rom.* 10:1 *my p.* to G. for Is. is

**PRAYERS.**

*Ps.* 72:20 *p.* of David are ended
*Is.* 1:15 when ye make many *p.*
*Mat.* 23:14 for pretence making
long *p.* *Mark* 12:40; *Luke*
20:47
*Luke* 2:37 Anna continued in *p.*
5:33 disciples of John make *p.*?
*Acts* 2:42 breaking bread, and *p.*
10:4 thy *p.* are come up bef. G.
*Rom.* 1:9 I make mention of you
in my *p.* *Eph.* 1:16; 1 *Thes.*
1:2; 2 *Tim.* 1:3; *Phile.* 4.
15:30 strive with me in your *p.*
*Col.* 4:12 Epaphras labor. in *p.*
1 *Tim.* 2:1 exh. that *p.* be made
5:5 widow indeed continu. in *p.*
*Phile.* 22 thro' your *p.* be given
*Heb.* 5:7 when he had offered *p.*
1 *Pet.* 3:7 that your *p.* be not
12 his ear is open to their *p.*
*Rev.* 5:8 which are *p.* of saints
8:3 offer it with *p.* of saints, 4

**PRAYEST.**

*Mat.* 6:5 when thou *p.* be not, 6.

**PRAYETH, ING.**

1 *Sam.* 1:12 as Hannah contin. *p.*
1 *K.* 8:28 hearken to prayer wh.
thy servant *p.* 2 *Chr.* 6:19, 20
*Is.* 44:17 he worshippeth it, *p.*
*Dan.* 6:11 these found Daniel *p.*
9:20 I was speaking, and *p.*
*Mark* 11:25 when ye stand *p.*
*Luke* 1:10 people were *p.* with.
3:21 Jes. *p.* the heaven opened
9:18 as he was alone *p.*
11:1 he was *p.* in certain place
*Acts* 9:11 beh. he *p.* 11:5 I was *p.*
12:12 many were together *p.*
1 *Cor.* 11:4 every man *p.* with his
14:14 my spirit *p.* but my und.
2 *Cor.* 8:4 *p.* us to rec. the gift
*Eph.* 6:18 *p.* always in the Spirit
*Col.* 1:3 *p.* for you; 4:3 *p.* for us
1 *Thes.* 3:10 night and day *p.*
*Jude* 20 ye *p.* in the Holy Ghost

**PREACH.**

*Neh.* 6:7 appoint. prophets to *p.*
*Is.* 61:1 hath anointed me to *p.*
*Jon.* 3:2 *p.* to it preaching I bid
*Mat.* 4:17 fr. that Je. began to *p.*
10:27 what ye hear, that *p.* upon
11:1 he departed thence to *p.*
*Mark* 1:4 John did *p.* baptism
3:14 send th. forth to *p.* *Luke* 9:2
*Luke* 4:18 to *p.* deliverance, 19
9:60 go and *p.* kingdom of God
*Acts* 5:42 ceased not to *p.* J. C.
10:42 he commanded us to *p.*
15:21 in every city them that *p.*
16:6 forbidden by H. Ghost to *p.*
17:3 Je. whom I *p.* to you is C.
*Rom.* 10:8 word of faith wh. we *p.*
15 how shall they *p.* exc. sent?
1 *Cor.* 1:23 we *p.* Christ crucified
9:16 tho' I *p.* the gospel, I have
noth. to glory, woe if I *p.* not
15:11 so we *p.* so ye believed
2 *Cor.* 4:5 we *p.* not ourselves
*Gal.* 2:2 the gospel which I *p.*
5:11 breth. if I yet *p.* circumci.
*Eph.* 3:8 I should *p.* am. Gent.
*Phil.* 1:15 some indeed *p.* Christ
16 one *p.* Christ of contention
*Col.* 1:28 we *p.* warning every
2 *Tim.* 4:2 *p.* the word, be inst.

**PREACHED.**

*Ps.* 40:9 I have *p.* righteousness
*Mat.* 11:5 poor have the gospel *p.*
*Mark* 1:7 John *p.* saying, There
39 he *p.* in their synagogues
2:2 he *p.* the word to them
6:12 *p.* that men should repent
16:20 went and *p.* every where
*Luke* 3:18 many others thi. *p.* he
16:16 the kingdom of God is *p.*
24:47 remission of sin sho. be *p.*

PRE

*Acts* 3:20 J. C. who before was *p.*
4:2 *p.* thro' J. the resurrection
8:5 *p.* C. to Samaria; 35 *p.* Jes.
25 *p.* the word of L. *p.* gospel
40 Philip *p.* in all cities till he
9:20 Saul *p.* C. in synagogues
10:37 baptism which John *p.*
13:5 they *p.* the word of God
24 when John had first *p.* bef.
38 *p.* to you forgiveness of sins
42 that th. words might be *p.*
15:36 let us visit wh. we ha. *p.*
17:13 word of G. was *p.* of Paul
18 he *p.* J. and the resurrect.
20:7 Paul *p.* ready to depart
1 *Cor.* 9:27 lest wh. I *p.* to others
15:2 keep in memory what I *p.*
12 if C. be *p.* that he rose
2 *Cor.* 1:19 J. who was *p.* am. you
11:4 Jes. whom we have not *p.*
*Gal.* 1:8 oth. gospel th. we ha. *p.*
*Eph.* 2:17 and *p.* peace to you
*Phil.* 1:18 Christ *p.* and I rejoice
*Col.* 1:23 was *p.* to every creature
1 *Tim.* 3:1 *p.* unto the Gentiles
*Heb.* 4:2 word *p.* did not profit
6 they to whom it was first *p.*
1 *Pet.* 3:19 *p.* to spirits in prison

*See* GOSPEL.

**PREACHER.**

*Ec.* 1:1 words of *p.* son of David
12 I the *p.* was king over Isr.
12:9 because *p.* was wise
10 the *p.* sought to find words
*Rom.* 10:14 hear without a *p.*?
1 *Tim.* 2:7 ord. a *p.* 2 *Tim.* 1:11
2 *Pet.* 2:5 Noah, *p.* of righteous.

**PREACHEST, ETH, ING.**

*Jon.* 3:2 preach to it the *p.* I bid
*Mat.* 3:1 came John *p.* *Luke* 3:3
12:41 at *p.* of Jonas, *Luke* 11:32
*Luke* 8:1 *p.* and showing tidings
9:6 through towns *p.* the gospel
*Acts* 8:4 went every where *p.*
12 *p.* concern. kingdom of G.
10:36 *p.* peace by Jesus Christ
11:19 *p.* word to none but Jews
19:13 by Jesus, whom Paul *p.*
20:9 as P. was long *p.* Eutychus
25 among wh. I have gone *p.*
28:31 *p.* the kingdom of God
*Rom.* 2:21 *p.* a man sho. not steal
16:25 according to *p.* of Jesus
1 *Cor.* 1:18 *p.* of cross is foolish.
21 by foolishness of *p.* to save
2:4 my *p.* was not with enticing
15:14 if C. not risen, our *p.* vain
2 *Cor.* 10:14 come to you *p.* gos.
11:4 cometh *p.* another Jesus
*Gal.* 1:23 he *p.* faith he destroyed
2 *Tim.* 4:17 by me *p.* might be
*Tit.* 1:3 manif. his word thro' *p.*

**PRECEPT, S.**

*Neh.* 9:14 commandedst them *p.*
*Ps.* 119:4 com. us to keep thy *p.*
15 I will meditate in thy *p.* 78
27 make me to understand *p.*
40 I have longed after thy *p.*
45 seek *p.* 87 forsook not *p.*
56 bec. I kept thy *p.* 100, 168
63 I will keep thy *p.* 69, 134
93 I will never forget thy *p*
94 I have sought thy *p.*
104 thro' thy *p.* I get underst.
110 yet I erred not from thy *p.*
128 therefore I esteem all thy *p.*
141 yet do not I forget thy *p.*
159 consider how I love thy *p.*
173 I have chosen thy *p.*
*Is.* 28:10 *p.* upon *p.* on *p.* 13
29:13 fear taught by *p.* of men
*Jer.* 35:18 ye kept all Jonad. *p.*
*Dan.* 9:5 rebelled, dep. fr. thy *p.*
*Mark* 10:5 he wrote you this *p.*
*Heb.* 9:19 Moses had spok. ev. *p.*

**PRECIOUS.**

*Gen.* 24:53 to R.'s mother *p.* thi.
*Deut.* 33:13 for *p.* things of heav.
14 for *p.* fruits brought forth
15 for the *p.* things of the hills
16 for *p.* things of the earth
1 *Sam.* 3:1 word of Lord was *p.*
26:21 my soul *p.* in thine eyes
2 *K.* 1:13 let my life be *p.* 14
20:13 Hezekiah showed them *p.*
things, *Is.* 39:2
2 *Chr.* 20:25 and *p.* jewels, which
21:3 Jehoshaphat gave *p.* thin
*Ezr.* 1:6 streng. with *p.* things
*Job* 28:10 seeth every *p.* thing
16 cannot be val. with *p.* onyx
*Ps.* 49:8 redemption of soul is *p.*
72:14 and *p.* shall their blood be
116:15 *p.* in sight of L. is death
126:6 goeth forth bear. *p.* seed
133:2 it is like the *p.* ointment

PRE

*Ps.* 139:17 how *p.* thy thoughts
*Prov.* 1:13 sh. find *p.* substance
3:15 wis. is more *p.* than rubies
6:26 adulteress hunt for *p.* life
12:27 subst. of a dili. man is *p.*
20:15 lips of knowl. a *p.* jewel
24:4 cham. filled with *p.* riches
*Ec.* 7:1 a g. name bet. th. *p.* oin.
*Is.* 13:12 man more *p.* than gold
28:16 I lay in Zion a *p.* corner-
stone, 1 *Pet.* 2:6
43:4 thou wast *p.* in my sight
*Jer.* 15:19 take *p.* from the vile
20:5 I will deliver the *p.* things
*Lam.* 4:2 the *p.* sons of Zion
*Ezek.* 22:25 ha. taken *p.* things
27:20 merchant in *p.* clothes
*Dan.* 11:8 carry away th. *p.* ves.
43 power over all *p.* things
*Jam.* 5:7 waiteth for the *p.* fruit
1 *Pet.* 1:7 more *p.* than gold
19 but with *p.* blood of Christ
2:4 stone chosen of God, and *p.*
7 to you which believe he is *p.*
2 *Pet.* 1:1 obtained like *p.* fruit
4 exceed. great and *p.* prom.
*Rev.* 18:12 no man buyeth *p.* ves.
21:11 light was like a stone *p.*

**PREDESTINATE, ED.**

*Rom.* 8:29 did foreknow. did *p.*
30 wh. he did *p.* them he call.
*Eph.* 1:5 hav. *p.* us to adoption
11 *p.* according to purpose

**PRE-EMINENCE.**

*Ec.* 3:19 man hath no *p.* above
*Col.* 1:18 that he might have *p.*
3 *John* 9 Diot. loveth to have *p.*

**PREFER, ED, ING.**

*Est.* 2:9 *p.* her and her maidens
*Ps.* 137:6 if I *p.* not J. above joy
*Dan.* 6:3 Daniel was *p.* ab. pres.
*John* 1:15 com. after me is *p.* 27
30 who is *p.* before me
*Rom.* 12:10 in honor *p.* one ano.
1 *Tim.* 5:21 without *p.* one bef.

**PREMEDITATE.**

*Mark* 13:11 neither *p.* whatsoev.

**PREPARATION, S.**

1 *Chr.* 22:5 I will make *p.* for it
*Prov.* 16:1 *p.* of heart of man
*Nah.* 2:3 torches in day of *p.*
*Mat.* 27:62 day that followed the
day of *p.* *Mark* 15:42; *Luke*
23:54; *John* 19:14, 31, 42
*Eph.* 6:15 shod with *p.* of gospel

**PREPARE.**

*Ex.* 15:2 I will *p.* him a habitat.
*Num.* 15:5 a drink-offering *p.*
12 accor. to number ye sh. *p.*
23:1 B. said, *p.* me seven oxen
29 build altars, *p.* 7 bullocks
*Deut.* 19:3 shalt *p.* thee a way
*Jos.* 1:11 *p.* your victuals
22:26 let us *p.* to build altar
1 *Sam.* 7:3 *p.* your hearts to L.
1 *Chr.* 9:32 to *p.* show-bread
29:18 O L. God, *p.* their heart
2 *Chr.* 2:9 *p.* timber in abund.
35:6 sanctify yourselves, and *p.*
*Job* 8:8 *p.* thyself to the search
11:13 *p.* thy heart toward him
27:16 *p.* raiment; 17 may *p.* it
*Ps.* 10:17 thou wilt *p.* their heart
59:4 *p.* themselves with fault
61:7 O *p.* mercy and truth
107:36 that they may *p.* a city
*Prov.* 24:27 *p.* thy work without
30:25 *p.* their meat in summer
*Is.* 14:21 *p.* slaugh. for children
21:5 *p.* table, watch in tower
40:3 *p.* ye the way of the Lord;
*Mal.* 3:1; *Mat.* 3:3; *Mark*
1:2, 3; *Luke* 1:76
20 workman to *p.* grav. image
57:14 say, Cast ye up, *p.* way
62:10 *p.* ye way of the people
65:11 *p.* a table for that troop
*Jer.* 6:4 *p.* ye war against her
12:3 *p.* them for day of slaugh.
22:7 I will *p.* destroyers
46:14 say ye, Stand fast and *p.*
51:12 set watchm. *p.* ambushes
*Ezek.* 4:15 th. shalt *p.* thy bread
12:3 *p.* thee stuff for removing
35:6 I will *p.* thee to blood
38:7 *p.* for thyself, thou and all
45:17 prince sh. *p.* sin-offering
24 *p.* a meat-offering, 46:7, 14
46:15 *p.* lamb and meat-offering
*Joel* 3:9 *p.* war; *Amos* 4:12 *p.* meet
*Mic.* 3:5 they *p.* war against him
*Mat.* 11:10 shall *p.* way bef. thee
26:17 where wilt thou th. we *p.*
*Mark* 14:12; *Luke* 22:8, 9
*Luke* 3:4 *p.* ye way of L. 7:27
*John* 14:2 I go to *p.* place, 3

PRE

1 *Cor.* 14:8 who shall *p.* to bat.?
*Phile.* 22 *p.* me also a lodging

**PREPARED.**

*Gen.* 24:31 I *p.* house and room
*Ex.* 12:39 neither *p.* any victual
23:20 br. thee to place I have *p.*
*Num.* 23:4 I have *p.* seven altars
2 *Sam.* 15:1 Absalom *p.* chariots
1 *K.* 6:19 the oracle he *p.* in ho.
1 *Chr.* 15:1 Da. *p.* a place for ark
of God, 3, 12; 2 *Chr.* 1:4; 3:1
22:3 David *p.* iron in abundance
5 Dav. *p.* abund. bef. 14; 29:2
2 *Cor.* 8:16 work of Solo. was *p.*
12:14 Reho. *p.* not his heart
19:3 Jehoshaphat *p.* his heart
20:33 peo. had not *p.* th. heart
26:14 Uz. *p.* shields and spears
27:6 Jotham *p.* his ways bef. L.
29:19 vessels A. cast away we *p.*
36 rejoiced G. had *p.* the peo.
31:11 *p.* chamb. in house of L.
35:20 when Josiah had *p.* tem.
*Ezr.* 7:10 Ezra had *p.* his heart
*Neh.* 5:18 which was *p.* for me
8:10 them for wh. nothing is *p.*
*Est.* 5:4 banq. I have *p.* 12; 6:14
6:4 Mordecai on gallows *p.* 7:10
*Job* 28:27 he *p.* it and searched it
29:7 when I *p.* my seat in street
*Ps.* 7:13 he *p.* instrum. of death
9:7 hath *p.* his throne for judg.
57:6 they *p.* a net for my steps
68:10 thou hast *p.* good. for poor
74:16 thou hast *p.* light and sun
103:19 the L. hath *p.* his throne
*Prov.* 8:27 when he *p.* heavens
19:29 judg. are *p.* for scorners
21:31 horse *p.* ag. day of battle
*Is.* 30:33 Tophet, for king it is *p.*
64:4 neit. eye seen what he *p.*
*Ezek.* 23:41 a table *p.* before it
28:13 workmanship of pipes *p.*
38:7 be thou *p.* and pre. thyself
*Dan.* 2:9 ye have *p.* lying words
*Hos.* 2:8 silver and gold they *p.*
6:3 going forth *p.* as morning
*Jon.* 1:17 the L. *p.* great fish
4:6 God *p.* a gourd; 7 *p.* worm
8 God *p.* a vehement east wind
*Nah.* 2:5 the defence shall be *p.*
*Zep.* 1:7 Lord hath *p.* a sacrifice
*Mat.* 20:23 it sh. be given to th.
for whom it is *p.* *Mark* 10:40
22:4 I have *p.* my dinner
25:34 kingdom *p.* 41 into fire *p.*
*Mark* 14:15 a large upp. room *p.*
*Luke* 1:17 people *p.* for the Lord
2:31 *p.* before face of all people
12:47 knew L.'s will, but *p.* not
23:56 they *p.* spices, 24:1
*Rom.* 9:23 ves. of mercy afore *p.*
1 *Cor.* 2:9 things God *p.* for them
2 *Tim.* 2:21 *p.* to ev. good work
*Heb.* 10:5 a body hast thou *p.* me
11:7 Noah *p.* ark to the saving
16 he hath *p.* for them a city
*Rev.* 8:6 seven angels *p.* to sound
9:7 locusts like hors. *p.* for bat.
15 which were *p.* for an hour
12:6 the woman hath a place *p.*
16:12 kings of east may be *p.*
21:2 holy city *p.* as a bride

**PREPAREDST.**

*Ps.* 80:9 thou *p.* room before it

**PREPAREST, ETH.**

*Num.* 15:8 wh. thou *p.* a bullock
2 *Chr.* 30:19 *p.* heart to seek G.
*Job* 15:35 their belly *p.* deceit
*Ps.* 23:5 *p.* a table before me
65:9 thou *p.* them corn for it
147:8 who *p.* rain for the earth

**PREPARING.**

*Neh.* 13:7 *p.* him a chamber
1 *Pet.* 3:20 Noah, wh. ark was *p.*

**PRESBYTERY.**

2 *Tim.* 4:14 laying on hands of *p.*

**PRESCRIBED, ING.**

*Ezr.* 7:22 and salt without *p.*
*Is.* 10:1 grievousn. they have *p.*

**PRESENCE.**

*Gen.* 3:8 hid from *p.* of the Lord
4:16 Cain went from *p.* of Lord
27:30 Jacob was scarce from *p.*
45:3 Joseph's bret. troub. at *p.*
47:15 why sho. we die in thy *p.*
*Ex.* 10:11 driven from Phar. *p.*
33:14 my *p.* sh. go with thee, 15
35:20 Israel depart. fr. *p.* of M.
*Lev.* 22:3 shall be cut off fr. my *p.*
*Num.* 20:6 Moses went from *p.*
1 *Sam.* 18:11 David avoided *p.*
19:10 he slipped out of Saul's *p.*
2 *Sam.* 16:19 in thy father's *p.* so
will I be in thy *p.*

PRE

1 *K.* 12:2 Jer. fled fr. *p.* of Solo.
2 *K.* 3:14 regard *p.* of Jehoshap.
5:27 and he went out fr. his *p.*
13:23 nei. cast he them fr. his *p.*
24:20 cast them out from his *p.*
1 *Chr.* 16:27 glory and honor in *p.*
33 shall trees sing at *p.* of G.
2 *Chr.* 9:23 kings sought *p.* of S.
20:9 stand bef. house in thy *p.*
*Neh.* 2:1 not been sad in his *p.*
*Est.* 7:6 Haman was afraid at *p.*
*Job* 1:12 Sa. went fr. *p.* of L. 2:7
23:15 I am troubled at his *p.*
*Ps.* 9:3 shall perish at thy *p.*
16:11 in thy *p.* fulness of joy
17:2 sentence come from thy *p.*
31:20 hide th. in secret of thy *p.*
51:11 cast me not away fr. thy *p.*
68:2 wicked perish at *p.* of G.
8 Sinai moved at the *p.* of G.
95:2 come bef. *p.* with thanks.
97:5 hills melted at the *p.* of G.
100:2 come bef. *p.* with singing
114:7 tremble at *p.* of the Lord
139:7 whither flee from thy *p.*?
140:13 upright sh. dw. in thy *p.*
*Prov.* 14:7 go fr. *p.* of a fool. man
*Is.* 1:7 strangers dev. land in *p.*
19:1 idols of Eg. be moved at *p.*
63:9 angel of his *p.* saved them
64:1 moun. might flow at thy *p.*
2 nations tremble at thy *p.*
3 mountains flowed at thy *p.*
*Jer.* 4:26 cities broken at *p.* of L.
5:22 will ye not tremble at *p.*
23:39 cast out of my *p.* 52:3
*Ezek.* 38:20 shall shake at my *p.*
*Jon.* 1:3 Jonah rose to flee fr. *p.*
10 men knew he fled fr. *p.* of L.
*Nah.* 1:5 earth is burnt at his *p.*
*Zep.* 1:7 hold peace at *p.* of Lord
*Luke* 13:26 eat. and drunk in *p.*
*Acts* 3:19 refreshing come fr. *p.*
5:41 departed from *p.* of council
1 *Chr.* 1:29 no flesh sho. gl. in *p.*
2 *Cor.* 10:1 who in *p.* am base
10 but his bodily *p.* is weak
*Phil.* 2:12 not as in my *p.* only
1 *Thes.* 2:17 taken from you in *p.*
2 *Thes.* 1:9 destruct. fr. *p.* of L.
*Jude* 24 faultless before *p.*

**In the PRESENCE.**

*Gen.* 16:12 dwell *in t. p.* of bret.
23:11 *in the p.* of my people
25:18 Ish. died in *t. p.* of breth.
2 *Sam.* 16:19 I not serve *in the p.*
1 *K.* 8:22 Solomon stood *in the p.*
1 *Chr.* 24:31 cast lots *in t. p.* of D.
*Ps.* 23:5 a table *in t. p.* of enem.
116:14 *in the p.* of all his peo. 18
*Prov.* 17:18 *in the p.* of friend
25:6 put not thyself *in the p.*
*Jer.* 28:1 Hanan. spake *in the p.*
*Luke* 1:19 stand *in the p.* of God
14:10 worship *in the p.* of them
15:10 joy *in the p.* of ang. of G.
*John* 20:30 signs did J. *in the p.*
*Acts* 3:13 deni. him *in t. p.* of P.
16 given him soundness *in p.*
27:35 gave thanks to G. *in t. p.*
1 *Thes.* 2:19 are not ye *in the p.*
*Heb.* 9:24 appear *in the p.* of G.
*Rev.* 14:10 *in p.* of ang. *in p.* of L.

**PRESENT, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 32:13 he took a *p.* for E. 18
21 so went *p.* over before him
33:10 receive my *p.* at my hand
43:11 said, Carry the man a *p.*
26 brought him the *p.* in hand
*Jud.* 3:15 Is. sent a *p.* to Eglon
6:18 depart not till I bring *p.*
1 *Sam.* 9:7 th. is not *p.* for man
30:26 a *p.* of spoil of enemies
1 *K.* 9:16 for a *p.* to his daughter
10:25 bro. ev. man *p.* 2 *Chr.* 9:24
15:19 I have sent thee a *p.*
2 *K.* 8:8 the king said, Take a *p.*
17:4 bro. no *p.* to king of Assyr.
18:31 agreem. by a *p.* *Is.* 36:16
20:12 sent a *p.* to Hez. *Is.* 39:1
*Is.* 18:7 a *p.* brought to the Lord
*Ezek.* 27:15 brought a *p.* horns
*Hos.* 10:6 for a *p.* to king Jareb

**PRESENT, Adjective.**

1 *Sam.* 13:15 S. numb. people *p.*
2 *Sam.* 20:4 and be thou here *p.*
1 *K.* 20:27 Israel numbered all *p.*
1 *Chr.* 29:17 seen thy people *p.*
2 *Chr.* 30:21 Israel *p.* at Jerusal.
34:32 caused all *p.* to stand to it
*Ezr.* 8:25 all Israel *p.* offered
*Est.* 4:16 gather all the Jews *p.*
*Ps.* 46:1 G. is *p.* help in trouble
*Luke* 5:17 power of the L. was *p.*
13:1 were *p.* at that season
18:30 rec. more in this *p.* life

PRE

*John* 14:25 I have spok. being *p.*
*Acts* 10:33 are we all *p.* bef. God
21:18 all the elders were *p.*
*Rom.* 7:18 to will is *p.* with me
21 do good, evil is *p.* with me
8:18 sufferings of this *p.* time
38 nor things *p.* able to separ.
11:5 even at this *p.* time
1 *Cor.* 3:22 things *p.* or to come
4:11 to this *p.* hour we thirst
5:3 *p.* in spirit, as tho' I were *p.*
7:26 this is good for *p.* distress
15:6 greater part rem. to this *p.*
2 *Cor.* 5:8 willing to be *p.* wi. L.
9 that whether *p.* or absent
10:2 I may not be bold when *p.*
11:9 when I was *p.* with you
13:2 if I were *p.* second time
10 I write, lest being *p.*
*Gal.* 1:4 deliver us fr. *p.* world
4:18 not only when I am *p.*
20 I desire to be *p.* with you
2 *Tim.* 4:10 hav. loved *p.* world
*Tit.* 2:12 live godly in *p.* world
*Heb.* 9:9 figure for time then *p.*
12:11 no chastening for the *p.*
2 *Pet.* 1:12 establish. in *p.* truth

**PRESENT, ED.**

*Gen.* 46:29 Jos. *p.* himself to fa.
47:2 *p.* 5 brethren to Pharaoh
*Ex.* 34:2 and *p.* thyself there
*Lev.* 2:8 when it is *p.* to priest
9:12 Aaron's sons *p.* blood, 18
14:11 priest shall *p.* the man
16:10 the scape-goat shall be *p.*
27:8 bef. priest shall *p.* himself
*Num.* 3:6 and *p.* the tribe of Le.
*Deut.* 31:14 *p.* yours. before tab.
*Jos.* 24:1 *p.* themselves bef. God
*Jud.* 6:19 Gid. brought and *p.* it
20:2 tribes of Is. *p.* themselves
1 *Sam.* 10:19 *p.* yourselves be. L.
17:16 Goliath the Phil. *p.* hims.
*Job* 1:6 sons of G. ca. to *p.* them.
2:1 Satan came to *p.* himself
*Jer.* 36:7 will *p.* their supplicat.
38:26 I *p.* supplication bef. king
42:9 ye sent to *p.* your supplic.
*Ezek.* 20:28 they *p.* provocation
*Dan.* 9:18 we do not *p.* supplica.
*Mat.* 2:11 they *p.* to him gifts
*Luke* 2:22 bro. him to *p.* to Lord
*Acts* 9:41 call. saints, *p.* her alive
*Rom.* 12:1 that ye *p.* your bodies
2 *Cor.* 4:14 raise by Jesus, *p.* us
11:2 that I may *p.* you to Christ
*Eph.* 5:27 might *p.* it to himself
*Col.* 1:22 *p.* you holy unblamable
28 ye may *p.* ev. man perfect
*Jude* 24 him that is able to *p.* y.

**PRESENTING.**

*Dan.* 9:20 *p.* my supplica. be. L.

**PRESENTLY.**

1 *Sam.* 2:16 not fa. to burn fat *p.*
*Prov.* 12:16 fool's wrath *p.* kno.
*Mat.* 21:19 *p.* fig-tree withered
26:53 *p.* give more than 12 legi.
*Phil.* 2:23 him I hope to send *p.*

**PRESENTS.**

1 *Sam.* 10:27 brought him no *p.*
1 *K.* 4:21 they brought *p.* and
2 *K.* 17:3 Hos. gave Shalman. *p.*
*Ps.* 68:29 kings shall bring *p.*
72:10 and the isles shall bri. *p.*
76:11 let all bring *p.* to him
*Mic.* 1:14 give *p.* to Morsheth-g.

**PRESERVE.**

*Gen.* 19:32 we may *p.* seed, 34
45:5 send me before you to *p.*
7 G. sent to *p.* you a posterity
*Deut.* 6:24 he might *p.* us alive
*Ps.* 12:7 thou shalt *p.* them
16:1 *p.* me, O G. in thee I trust
25:21 let uprightness *p.* me
32:7 shalt *p.* me from trouble
40:11 let thy loving-kind. *p.* me
41:2 L. will *p.* and keep alive
61:7 prepare truth which may *p.*
64:1 hear me, *p.* my life fr. fear
79:11 *p.* th. those th. are to die
86:2 *p.* my soul, for I am holy
121:7 L. *p.* thee, he sh. *p.* soul
8 Lord shall *p.* thy going out
140:1 O L. *p.* me fr. vio. man, 4
*Prov.* 2:11 discretion shall *p.* th.
4:6 forsake her not, shall *p.* th.
14:3 lips of wise shall *p.* them
20:28 mercy and truth *p.* king
22:12 eyes of Lord *p.* knowledge
*Is.* 31:5 he will *p.* Jerusalem
49:8 I will *p.* thee and gi. thee
*Jer.* 49:11 child, I will *p.* alive
*Luke* 17:33 lose his life sh. *p.* it
2 *Tim.* 4:18 L. will *p.* to his king

**PRESERVED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 32:30 God and my life is *p.*

PRE

*Jos.* 24:17 and *p.* us in the way
1 *Sam.* 30:23 Lord who hath *p.*
2 *Sam.* 8:6 L. *p.* D. 1 *Ch.* 18:6, 13
*Job* 10:12 visitation *p.* my spirit
29:2 in days when God *p.* me
36:6 he *p.* not the life of wicked
*Ps.* 31:23 the Lord *p.* the faithful
37:28 his saints are *p.* forever
97:10 he *p.* the soul of his saints
116:6 the Lord *p.* the simple
145:20 L. *p.* them that love him
146:9 the Lord *p.* the strangers
*Prov.* 2:8 he *p.* way of his saints
16:17 keep. his way *p.* his soul
*Is.* 49:6 to restore the *p.* of Israel
*Hos.* 12:13 by a proph. was he *p.*
*Mat.* 9:17 both are *p.* *Luke* 5:38
1 *Thes.* 5:23 sp. soul. and body *p.*
*Jude* 1 sanctified, and *p.* in J. C.

**PRESERVER.**

*Job* 7:20 O thou P. of men?

**PRESERVEST.**

*Neh.* 9:6 L. made and *p.* them all
*Ps.* 36:6 O L. *p.* man and beast

**PRESIDENTS.**

*Dan.* 6:2 over three *p.* Dan. first
3 Daniel was prefer. above *p.*
6 *p.* and princes assembled, 7

**PRESS.**

*Mark* 2:4 could not come nigh
for the *p.* *Luke* 8:19
5:27 came in the *p.* behind him
30 Jesus turn. about in the *p.*
*Luke* 19:3 Zacch. not see J. for *p.*

**PRESS, ES.**

*Prov.* 3:10 *p.* burst with wine
*Is.* 16:10 tread no wine in th. *p.*
*Joel* 3:13 for the *p.* is full
*Hag.* 2:16 fifty vessels out of *p.*
*See* WINE.

**PRESS-FAT.**

*Hag.* 2:16 came to *p.* to draw

**PRESS, ED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 19:3 Lot *p.* on two angels
9 they *p.* sore on Lot, near do.
40:11 I took grapes and *p.* them
*Jud.* 16:16 Delilah *p.* wi. words
2 *Sam.* 13:25 Absalom *p.* him, 27
*Est.* 8:14 posts *p.* on by com.
*Ps.* 38:2 thy hand *p.* me sore
*Ezek.* 23:3 their breasts *p.* bruis.
*Amos* 2:13 I am *p.* as a cart is *p.*
*Mark* 3:10 *p.* on to touch him
*Luke* 5:1 as the people *p.* to hear
6:38 good measure *p.* down
8:45 multit. throng and *p.* thee
16:16 every man *p.* into it
*Acts* 18:5 Paul was *p.* in spirit
2 *Cor.* 1:8 were *p.* above measure
*Phil.* 3:14 I *p.* toward the mark

**PRESUME, ED.**

*Deut.* 18:20 prophet who shall *p.*
*Est.* 7:5 is he that durst *p.*
*Num.* 14:44 but they *p.* to go up

**PRESUMPTUOUS.**

*Ps.* 19:13 keep. serv. fr. *p.* sins
2 *Pet.* 2:10 *p.* are they, self-will.

**PRESUMPTUOUSLY.**

*Ex.* 21:14 if a man come *p.*
*Num.* 15:30 aught *p.* *Deut.* 17:12
*Deut.* 1:43 went *p.* up into hill
17:13 hear and do no more *p.*
18:22 prophet hath spoken it *p.*

**PRETENCE.**

*Mat.* 23:14 for a *p.* make long
prayers, *Mark* 12:40
*Phil.* 1:18 whether in *p.* or truth

**PREVAIL.**

*Gen.* 7:20 15 cubits did waters *p.*
*Num.* 22:6 peradventure I sh. *p.*
*Jud.* 16:5 by what means we *p.*
1 *Sam.* 2:9 by str. sh. no man *p.*
17:9 if I *p.* against him
26:25 great things and still *p.*
1 *K.* 22:22 *p.* also, 2 *Chr.* 18:21
2 *Chr.* 14:11 O L. let not man *p.*
*Est.* 6:13 shalt not *p.* ag. him
*Job* 15:24 they shall *p.* ag. him
18:9 robber shall *p.* against him
*Ps.* 9:19 O L. let not man *p.*
12:4 wi. our tongues will we *p.*
65:3 iniquities *p.* against me
*Ec.* 4:12 if one *p.* against him
*Is.* 7:1 could not *p.* against it
16:12 M. shall come, but not *p.*
42:13 shall *p.* against enemies
47:12 if so be thou mayest *p.*
*Jer.* 1:19 they sh. not *p.* ag. thee,
saith the Lord, 15:20; 20:11
5:22 waves toss, can they not *p.*
20:10 we shall *p.* against him
*Dan.* 11:7 deal ag. him and *p.*
*Mat.* 16:18 gates of hell sh. not *p.*

PRE

*Mat.* 27:24 Pi. saw he could *p.*
*John* 12:19 perceive ye how ye *p.*

**PREVAILED.**

*Gen.* 7:18 waters *p.* and inc. 19
24 waters *p.* on earth 150 days
30:8 I have wrestled and *p.*
32:25 when he saw he *p.* not
28 po. wi. G. and men, hast *p.*
47:20 the famine *p.* over them
49:26 bless. of thy fath. hath *p.*
*Ex.* 17:11 Israel *p.* Amalek *p.*
*Jud.* 1:35 hand of house of J. *p.*
2 *Sam.* 11:23 men *p.* against us
24:4 king's word *p.* against J.
2 *K.* 25:3 the famine *p.* in the ci.
1 *Chr.* 5:2 Judah *p.* above breth.
2 *Chr.* 13:18 J. *p.* bec. th. relied
*Ps.* 13:4 I have *p.* against thee
129:2 have not *p.* against me
*Jer.* 20:7 stronger than I, and *p.*
38:22 friends *p.* against thee
*Lam.* 1:16 weep bec. enemy *p.*
*Dan.* 7:21 sa. horn *p.* ag. saints
*Hos.* 12:4 power over angel *p.*
*Ob.* 7 men deceived thee and *p.*
*Luke* 23:23 voices of chief pr. *p.*
*Acts* 19:16 in whom evil spirit *p.*
20 mig. grew word of G. and *p.*
*Rev.* 5:5 root of David hath *p.*
13:8 dragon and his angels *p.*

**PREVAILEST, ETH.**

*Job* 14:20 *p.* for ever against him
*Lam.* 1:13 fire in bones, and it *p.*

**PREVENT.**

*Job* 3:12 why did knees *p.* me?
*Ps.* 59:10 G. of mercy shall *p.* me
79:8 let thy tender mercies *p.*
88:13 in morn. sh. my prayer *p.*
119:148 mine eyes *p.* ni.-watches
*Amos* 9:10 evil shall not *p.* us
1 *Thes.* 4:15 shall not *p.* them

**PREVENTED, EST.**

2 *Sam.* 22:6 the snares of death
*p.* me, *Ps.* 18:5
19 *p.* me in day of ca. *Ps.* 18:18
*Job* 30:27 days of afflict. *p.* me
41:11 who *p.* that I sho. repay?
*Ps.* 21:3 *p.* him with blessings
119:147 I *p.* dawning of morn.
*Is.* 21:14 they *p.* with. th. bread
*Mat.* 17:25 Jesus *p.* him, saying, Simon

**PREY.**

*Gen.* 49:9 from the *p.* my son
27 in morning he shall dev. *p.*
*Num.* 14:3 our wives and childr.
sh. be a *p.*? 31; *Deut.* 1:39
23:24 not lie down till eat of *p.*
31:12 captives and *p.* to Moses
27 divide the *p.* in two parts
*Deut.* 2:35 cattle we took for a *p.*
3:7; *Jos.* 8:2, 27; 11:14
*Jud.* 5:30 div. *p.* a *p.* of divers
8:24 give me the ear-rings of his *p.*
2 *K.* 21:14 Judah sh. become a *p.*
*Neh.* 4:4 give them for a *p.*
*Est.* 3:13 spoil of th. for *p.* 8:11
9:15 on *p.* laid not hand, 16
*Job* 4:11 lion peris. for lack of *p.*
9:26 as eagle that hasteth to *p.*
24:5 as wild asses rising for *p.*
38:39 wilt th. hunt *p.* for lion?
39:29 from thence she seek. *p.*
*Ps.* 17:12 a lion greedy of *p.*
76:4 more ex. than mount. of *p.*
104:21 young lions roar after *p.*
124:6 hath not given us for *p.*
*Prov.* 23:28 lieth in wait as for *p.*
*Is.* 5:29 roar and lay hold of *p.*
10:2 widows may be their *p.*
6 take *p.* of a hypocrit. nation
31:4 young lion roaring on *p.*
33:23 the *p.* of a great spoil
42:22 for a *p.* none delivereth
49:24 sh. *p.* be taken fr. mighty?
59:15 from evil mak. hims. a *p.*
*Jer.* 21:9 his life shall be to him
for a *p.* 38:2; 39:18; 45:5
30:16 and all that *p.* on thee will
I give for a *p.*
*Ezek.* 7:21 give to stran. for a *p.*
19:3 yo. lion, learned to catch *p.*
22:27 princes like wol. raven, *p.*
26:12 make a *p.* of merchandise
29:19 shall take her spoil and *p.*
34:8 bec. my flock became a *p.*
22 flock sh. no more be a *p.* 28
36:4 to the cities that bec. a *p.*
38:12 go take spoil and *p.* 13
*Dan.* 11:24 scatter am. them *p.*
*Amos* 3:4 lion roar hath no *p.*?
*Nah.* 2:12 lions filled holes wi. *p.*
13 I will cut off thy *p.* fr. earth
3:1 bloody city, *p.* departeth not
*Zep.* 3:8 till day I rise up to *p.*

PRI

**PRICE, S.**

*Lev.* 25:16 according to years in.
*p.* to fewness, diminish *p.* 50
52 shall give him again the *p.*
*Deut.* 23:18 not bring *p.* of a d.
2 *Sam.* 24:24 I will buy it of thee
at a *p.* 1 *Chr.* 21:22, 24
*Job* 28:13 man knoweth not *p.* 15
18 *p.* of wisdom is above rubi.
*Ps.* 44:12 not incr. wealth by *p.*
*Prov.* 17:16 *p.* in hand of fool?
27:26 goats are the *p.* of field
31:10 her *p.* is far above rubies
*Is.* 45:13 shall let go not for *p.*
55:1 wine and milk without *p.*
*Jer.* 15:13 give to spoil witho. *p.*
*Zec.* 11:12 give me *p.* weighed
13 a goodly *p.* I was prized at
*Mat.* 13:46 found one pearl of *p.*
27:6 beca. it is the *p.* of blood
*Acts* 4:34 brought *p.* of the thin.
5:2 kept back part of the *p.* 3
19:19 counted *p.* of books burnt
1 *Cor.* 6:20 bought with a *p.* 7:23
1 *Pet.* 3:4 meek spirit of great *p.*

**PRICKED, ING.**

*Ps.* 73:21 I was *p.* in my reins
*Ezek.* 28:24 be no more a *p.* briar
*Acts* 2:37 th. were *p.* in th. heart

**PRICKS.**

*Num.* 33:55 th. that remain be *p.*
*Acts* 9:5 kick against the *p.* 26:14

**PRIDE.**

*Lev.* 26:19 break *p.* of your pow.
1 *Sam.* 17:28 *p.* and naughtiness
2 *Chr.* 32:26 Hez. humbled for *p.*
*Job* 33:17 he may hide *p.* fr. man
35:12 because of *p.* of evil men
41:15 scales are his *p.* shut up
34 king over all children of *p.*
*Ps.* 10:2 wicked in *p.* doth pers.
4 thro' *p.* of his countenance
31:20 hide them from *p.* of man
36:11 let not the foot of *p.* come
59:12 taken in their *p.*
73:6 theref. *p.* compasseth them
*Prov.* 8:13 *p.* I hate; 11:2 *p.* com.
13:10 by *p.* cometh contention
14:3 mouth of fool. is rod of *p.*
16:18 *p.* goeth before destructi.
29:23 a man's *p.* bring him low
*Is.* 9:9 say in *p.* of their hearts
16:6 have heard of *p.* of M. his
haughtiness and *p.* *Jer.* 48:29
23:9 to stain *p.* of glory
25:11 shall bring down their *p.*
28:1 woe to the crown of *p.* 3
*Jer.* 13:9 I will mar *p.* of Judah
17 shall weep for your *p.*
49:16 *p.* of thy heart received
*Ezek.* 7:10 rod blos. *p.* budded
16:49 iniqu. of thy sister Sod. *p.*
56 not mentioned in day of *p.*
30:6 *p.* of power sh. come down
*Dan.* 4:37 those that walk in *p.*
5:20 mind was hardened in *p.*
*Hos.* 5:5 *p.* of Israel testify, 7:10
*Ob.* 3 *p.* of thy heart deceived
*Zep.* 2:10 shall they have for *p.*
3:11 take away th. rejoice in *p.*
*Zec.* 9:6 cut off *p.* of Philistines
10:11 *p.* of Assyria bro. down
11:3 the *p.* of Jordan is spoiled
*Mark* 7:22 out of heart proce. *p.*
1 *Tim.* 3:6 being lifted up wi. *p.*
1 *John* 2:16 *p.* of life, not of Fa.

**PRIEST.**

*Gen.* 14:18 *p.* of M. High, *Heb.* 7:1
*Ex.* 2:16 *p.* of M. had seven dau.
*Lev.* 1:9 *p.* sh. burn it all on the
altar, 13, 17; 2:2, 9, 16; 3:11,
16; 4:10; 31:35; 7:5, 31
4:6 the *p.* shall dip his finger, 17
20 *p.* shall make atonement for
them, 26; 5:6; 6:7; 12:8;
15:15, 30; 61:30; 19:22
7:8 *p.* shall have skin of offering
13:3 *p.* sh. look on plague, 5, 6,
17, 20, 21, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32
14:16 *p.* dip his right finger in
21:9 if daughter of a *p.* profane
22:11 if *p.* buy any soul
23:11 *p.* shall wave it before L.
27:8 *p.* shall value him, accord.
*Num.* 5:8 tre. recompensed to *p.*
30 *p.* execute on her this law
35:32 not dw. till death of h.-*p.*
*Deut.* 20:2 the *p.* shall approach
*Jud.* 17:5 one of sons became *p.*
13 I have Levite to my *p.*
18:4 Micah hired me, am his *p.*
1 *Sam.* 2:14 the *p.* took himself
28 did I choose him to be *p.*?
35 raise me up a faithful *p.*
14:36 then said *p.* Draw to God
21:4 the *p.* answered, no bread

PRI

1 *Sam.* 21:6 *p.* gave him h. bread
1 *K.* 2:27 Abiathar from being *p.*
2 *Chr.* 13:9 the same may be a *p.*
15:3 Israel without teaching *p.*
*Ezr.* 2:63 stood up *p.* *Neh.* 7:65
*Ps.* 110:4 a *p.* for ever after order
of Melch. *Heb.* 5:6; 7:17, 21
*Is.* 8:2 I took witnesses, Uriah *p.*
24:2 as with people, so with *p.*
28:7 the *p.* and prophet erred
*Jer.* 6:13 to the *p.* every one
dealeth falsely, 8:10
14:18 *p.* go to a land they k. not
18:18 law sh. not perish from *p.*
23:11 prophet and *p.* are profa.
33 when a *p.* sh. ask thee, 34
29:26 Lord made thee *p.*
*Lam.* 2:6 despis. the king and *p.*
20 the *p.* and prophet be slain
*Ezek.* 7:26 law shall perish fr. *p.*
44:21 nor sh. any *p.* drink wine
31 *p.* sh. not eat any thing to.
*Hos.* 4:4 they that strive with *p.*
6 thou shalt be no *p.* to me
9 shall be like people like *p.*
*Amos* 7:10 the *p.* of Bethel sent
*Zec.* 6:13 shall be *p.* on throne
*Mal.* 2:7 *p.* lips sho. keep knowl.
*Mat.* 8:4 go, show thyself to the
*p.* *Mark* 1:44; *Luke* 5:14
*Luke* 1:5 a certain *p.* Zacharias
10:31 came down a certain *p.*
*Acts* 14:13 *p.* of Jupiter br. oxen
*Heb.* 7:3 abideth a *p.* continually
11 what need another *p.* rise
15 after Melchizedek aris. a *p.*
20 without an oath was ma. *p.*
8:4 he should not be a *p.*
10:11 ev. *p.* standeth minister.

*See* CHIEF.

**High-PRIEST.**

*Lev.* 21:10 *h.-p.* not uncover head
*Num.* 35:25 in city of refuge till
death of *h.-p.* *Jos.* 20:6
2 *K.* 12:10 money in chest, *h.-p.*
put it in bags, 2 *Chr.* 24:11
*Zec.* 3:1 Joshua *h.-p.* 8; 6:11
*Mat.* 26:3 pal. of *h.-p.* *Luke* 22:54
57 led him to Caiaphas, the
*h.-p.* *John* 18:24
26:65 *h.-p.* rent clothes, *Mark* 14:63
*Mark* 2:26 days of Abiathar, *h.-p.*
*John* 11:49 Caia. *h.-p.* 51; 18:13
18:15 disciple was kn. to *h.-p.*
*Acts* 4:6 were of kindred of *h.-p.*
9:1 Saul went to the *h.-p.*
22:5 also the *h.-p.* doth witness
23:4 revilest thou God's *h.-p.*?
*Heb.* 2:17 be a faithful *h.-p.*
3:1 consider apostle *h.-p.* of
4:14 have great *h.-p.* in heaven
15 *h.-p.* wh. cannot be touched
5:1 *h.-p.* taken from amo. men
5 C. glo. not himself to be *h.-p.*
10 called a *h.-p.* after Me. 6:20
7:26 such a *h.-p.* became us
8:1 we have such a *h.-p.* on thr.
3 every *h.-p.* ordained to offer
9:7 second, went *h.-p* alone
11 a *h.-p.* of good things
25 the *h.-p* entereth holy place
10:21 having a *h.-p.* over house
13:11 bro. into sanctu. by *h.-p*

*See* OFFICE.

**PRIESTS.**

*Gen.* 47:22 land of *p.* bought not
26 except land of the *p.* only
*Ex.* 19:6 to me a kingdom of *p.*
*Lev.* 1:11 *p.* sprinkle blood, 3:2.
22:10 a sojourner of the *p.*
23:20 holy to the Lord for the *p.*
*Deut.* 18:3 this shall be *p.* due
*Jos.* 3:17 *p.* that bare the ark
6:4 *p.* bare seven trumpets, 13
*Jud.* 18:30 he and sons were *p.*
1 *Sam.* 5:5 nor the *p.* of Dagon
6:2 Philistines called for the *p.*
22:17 turn and slay *p.* of Lord
18 turn thou, and fall on the *p.*
1 *K.* 8:3 and *p.* took up the ark
12:31 Jeroboam made *p.* 13:33
13:2 on thee sh. he offer the *p.*
2 *K.* 10:11 Jehu slew Ahab's *p.*
19 call me all Baal's *p.*
12:6 *p.* had not repaired breach.
23:5 he put down idolatrous *p.*
2 *Chr.* 4:6 the sea was for the *p.*
5:12 120 *p.* sounding trumpets
14 *p.* could not min. for cloud
6:41 let *p.* be clothed with salv.
8:14 appointed courses of the *p.*
13:9 not cast out *p.* of Lord?
12 *p.* with trump. to cry alarm
26:6 came to house of L. save *p.*
26:19 Uzziah was wroth with *p.*

PRI

2 *Chr.* 29:34 but the *p.* were too
30:3 *p.* had not sancti. themsel.
34:5 Josiah burnt bones of *p.*
35:8 gave it to *p.* for offerings
*Ezr.* 6:18 set *p.* in divisions
20 *p.* killed the passover for *p.*
9:7 *p.* been delivered to kings
*Neh.* 2:16 nor had I told it to *p.*
3:22 after him repaired the *p.*
9:32 trouble that come on *p.*
34 we nor our *p.* kept thy law
*Ps.* 78:64 their *p.* fell by sword
99:6 Moses and Aaron among *p.*
132:9 let thy *p.* be clothed with
16 clothe her *p.* with salvation
*Is.* 37:2 he sent elders of *p.*
61:6 named the *p.* of the Lord
*Jer.* 1:18 against the *p.* thereof
2:8 *p.* said not, Where is Lord?
26 *p.* ashamed; 4:9 *p.* aston.
5:31 *p.* bare rule by th. means
8:1 bones of *p.* they shall bring
13:13 fill *p.* with drunkenness
31:14 satiate souls of *p.*
32:32 provoke to anger, their *p.*
48:7 into captivity with *p.* 49:3
*Lam.* 1:4 her *p.* sigh, her virgins
19 my *p.* gave up the ghost
4:13 iniq. of her *p.* shed blood
16 they respected not the *p.*
*Ezek.* 22:26 her *p.* viola. my law
40:45 this chamber is for *p.*
*Hos.* 5:1 hear this, O *p.* hearken
6:9 comp. of *p.* murder in way
*Joel* 1:9 the *p.* mourn, 13; 2:17
*Mic.* 3:11 the *p.* teach for hire
*Zep.* 1:4 cut off names of the *p.*
3:4 *p.* polluted the sanctuary
*Hag.* 2:11 as *p.* concerning law
*Mal.* 1:6 you, O *p.* that despise
2:1 *p.* this command, is for you
*Mat.* 12:4 lawf. only for *p.* to eat
5 *p.* profane sabbath, *Mark* 2:26; *Luke* 6:4
*Mark* 2:26 is not lawful but for *p.*
*Luke* 17:14 show yourselves to *p.*
*Acts* 4:1 the *p.* came upon them
6:7 a comp. of *p.* were obedient
*Heb.* 7:21 *p.* made without oath
23 *p.* not suffered to continue
8:4 seeing there are *p.* that offer
9:6 *p.* went into first tabernacle
*Rev.* 1:6 made us *p.* to God. 5:10
20:6 sh. be *p.* of God and Christ

*See* CHIEF, LEVITES, OFFICE.

**High-PRIESTS.**

*Luke* 3:2 An. and Ca. were *h.-p.*
*Heb.* 7:27 not daily as *h.-p.*
28 the law maketh men *h.-p.*

**PRIESTHOOD.**

*Ex.* 40:15 everl. *p.* throughout
generations, *Num.* 25:13
*Num.* 16:10 and seek ye the *p.*
18:1 shall bear iniquity of *p.*
*Jos.* 18:7 *p.* of L. is their inherit.
*Ezr.* 2:62 pollu. fr. *p.* *Neh.* 7:64
*Neh.* 13:29 defiled *p.* coven. of *p.*
*Heb.* 7:5 Levi, who receive the *p.*
11 if perfection were by Le. *p.*
12 for the *p.* being changed
14 M. spake nothing conc. *p.*
24 hath an unchangeable *p.*
1 *Pet.* 2:5 a holy *p.* 9 a royal *p.*

**PRINCE.**

*Gen.* 23:6 thou art a mighty *p.*
32:28 as *p.* hast thou po. wi. G.
34:2 wh. Shechem *p.* of country
*Ex.* 2:14 who made thee a *p.*
*Num.* 16:13 make thyself *p.*
17:6 for each *p.* a rod, twelve
34:18 take one *p.* of every tribe
*Jos.* 22:14 each chief house a *p.*
2 *Sam.* 3:38 kn. ye not *p.* fallen?
1 *K.* 11:34 his days make him *p.*
14:7 made thee *p.* over peo. 16:2
*Job* 21:28 where is house of *p.*?
31:37 as a *p.* wo. I go near him
*Prov.* 14:28 want is dest. of a *p.*
17:7 less do lying lips bec. a *p.*
25:7 lower in presence of the *p.*
15 forbearing is a *p.* persuaded
28:16 *p.* that want. understand.
*Cant.* 7:1 beautif. thy feet, O *p.*
*Is.* 9:6 called the P. of peace
*Jer.* 51:59 Seraiah was a quiet *p.*
*Ezek.* 7:27 the *p.* shall be clothed
12:10 concerneth *p.* in Jerusal.
12 and *p.* shall bear on should.
21:25 profane, wicked *p.* of Is.
28:2 say to the *p.* of Tyrus
30:13 be no more a *p.* of Egypt
34:24 my servant David, a *p.*
37:25 David sh. be th. *p.* for ev.
38:2 the *p.* of Meshech, 3; 39:1
44:3 gate for *p.* *p.* shall sit in it
45:17 it sh. be the *p.* part to give

PRI

*Ezek.* 46:2 the *p.* sh. enter by por.
4 offering that the *p.* shall offer
12 when *p.* prepares an offeri.
16 if *p.* give a gift to any sons
18 *p.* shall not take people's in.
48:21 residue shall be for the *p.*
*Dan.* 1:7 to whom *p.* gave names
8 he requested of *p.* of eunuchs
9 Daniel in favor with the *p.*
8:11 magnifi. himself even to *p.*
25 shall stand up against the *p.*
9:25 build unto Messiah the P.
26 people of *p.* that shall come
10:13 the *p.* of Persia withstood
20 *p.* of Persia, *p.* of Gre. come
21 none hold. but Michael *p.*
11:18 but a *p.* for his own beha.
22 also the *p.* of the covenant
12:1 Michael stand up, great *p.*
*Hos.* 3:4 shall abide without a *p.*
*Mic.* 7:3 *p.* and judge ask reward
*Mat.* 9:34 casteth out dev. by *p.*
of devils, 12:24; *Mark* 3:22
*John* 12:31 the *p.* of this world
14:30 for the *p.* of world cometh
16:11 *p.* of this world is judged
*Acts* 3:15 killed the P. of life
5:31 him God exalted to be a P.
*Eph.* 2:2 according to *p.* of air
*Rev.* 1:5 Jesus Christ P. of kings

**PRINCES.**

*Gen.* 12:15 *p.* also of Pharaoh
17:20 *p.* shall Ishm. beget, 25:16
*Num.* 7:3 for two *p.* 10 *p.* offer.
16:2 rose up 250 *p.* 21:18 *p.* dig.
22:8 and *p.* abode with Balaam
15 Ba. sent *p.* more honorable
*Jos.* 9:15 *p.* of congrega. sware
13:21 M. smote with *p.* of Mid.
22:14 P. ten *p.* sent to Reuben
*Jud.* 5:3 give ear, O ye *p.*
15 *p.* of Issachar were with D.
7:25 two *p.* of the Midianites
1 *Sam.* 2:8 to set them among *p.*
29:4 *p.* of Philisti. were wroth
1 *K.* 20:14 by young men of *p.*
1 *Chr.* 4:38 these *p.* in families
28:21 *p.* will be at thy command
2 *Chr.* 28:14 left spoil before *p.*
30:12 do commandments of *p.*
35:8 *p.* gave willingly to people
36:18 treas. of his *p.* to Babylon
*Ezr.* 7:28 bef. king's mighty *p.*
9:2 hand of *p.* hath been chief
10:8 according to counsel of *p.*
*Neh.* 9:34 nei. have *p.* kept law
*Est.* 1:3 feast to all his *p.* 2:18
6:9 of one of the king's noble *p.*
*Job* 3:15 had been at rest with *p.*
12:19 leadeth *p.* away spoiled
21 he poureth contempt on *p.*
29:9 the *p.* refrained talking
34:18 say to *p.* ye are ungodly?
19 him that accepteth not *p.*
*Ps.* 45:16 *p.* in all the earth
47:9 *p.* of people are gathered
68:27 *p.* of Zebulon, *p.* of Nap.
31 *p.* shall come out of Egypt
76:12 he shall cut off spirit of *p.*
82:7 and fall like one of the *p.*
105:22 bind his *p.* at his pleas.
107:40 poureth contempt on *p.*
113:8 set him wi. *p.* even wi. *p.*
118:9 tru. in L. than confi. in *p.*
119:23 *p.* also did speak ag. me
161 *p.* perse. me without cause
146:3 put not your trust in *p.*
148:11 *p.* and judges of earth
*Prov.* 8:15 *p.* decree; 16 *p.* rule
17:26 it is not good to strike *p.*
19:10 much less a ser. to rule *p.*
28:2 many are the *p.* thereof
31:4 not for *p.* to drink strong
*Ec.* 10:7 *p.* walking as servants
16 when thy *p.* eat in the mor.
17 blessed art thou, wh. *p.* eat
*Is.* 1:23 thy *p.* are rebellious
3:4 I will give children to th. *p.*
14 L. enter into judgm. wi. *p.*
10:8 are not my *p.* alto. kings?
19:11 *p.* of Zoan, *p.* of Noph, 13
21:5 ye *p.* anoint the shield
23:8 whose merchants are *p.*
30:4 his *p.* were at Zoan, amba.
31:9 *p.* shall be afraid of ensign
32:1 *p.* shall rule in judgment
34:12 all her *p.* shall be nothing
40:23 that bringeth *p.* to nothi.
41:25 and he shall come upon *p.*
43:28 I profaned *p.* of sanctuary
49:7 *p.* shall worship bec. of L.
*Jer.* 1:18 brazen walls ag. the *p.*
2:26 th. kings and *p.* ashamed
4:9 heart of *p.* sh. be astonish.
8:1 shall bring out bones of *p.*
17:25 *p.* sitting on throne of D.
26:16 *p.* said, This man is not

PRI

*Jer.* 32:32 kings and *p.* pro. me
34:21 *p.* I will give to enemies
38:17 if thou go to k. of B. *p.*
48:7 Ch. and *p.* go to capt. 49:3
49:38 I will destroy from the *p.*
50:35 sword on *p.* and wise men
51:57 I will make drunk her *p.*
*Lam.* 1:6 *p.* become like harts
2:9 kings and *p.* am. Gentiles
5:12 *p.* are hanged by th. hand
*Ezek.* 22:27 *p.* like wolves raven.
23:15 dyed attire, all of them *p.*
32:29 Edom and her *p.*
30 the *p.* of the north
39:18 ye shall drink blood of *p.*
45:8 my *p.* no more opp. people
*Dan.* 3:2 king sent to gather *p.*
6:1 to set over kingdom, 120 *p.*
4 *p.* sought occasion ag. Dani.
8:25 stand ag. the Prince of *p.*
9:8 confusion of face to our *p.*
10:13 Michael one of *p.* came
11:5 one of his *p.* sh. be strong
*Hos.* 7:3 they make *p.* glad
5 the *p.* have made him sick
16 their *p.* shall fall by sword
8:4 made *p.* and I knew it not
10 shall sorrow for king of *p.*
9:15 all their *p.* are revolters
13:10 Give me a king and *p.*
*Amos.* 1:15 into captiv. he and *p.*
*Mic.* 3:1 hear, *p.* of house of Is. 9
*Hab.* 1:10 the *p.* shall be a scorn
*Zep.* 1:8 I will punish the *p.*
3:3 *p.* within her are roar. lions
*Mat.* 20:25 *p.* of Gent. exercise
1 *Cor.* 2:6 nor wisdom of the *p.*
8 none of *p.* of this world

**All the PRINCES.**

2 *K.* 24:14 carried away *all the p.*
1 *Chr.* 29:24 *all p.* submit. them.
2 *Chr.* 24:23 destroyed *all the p.*
*Est.* 1:16 done wro. to *all the p.*
3:1 set his seat above *all the p.*
*Ps.* 83:11 *all* th. *p.* as Zebah and
*Jer.* 36:21 it in ears of *all the p.*
*Ezek.* 26:16 *all the p.* of the sea
*Amos* 2:3 will slay *all the p.*

*See* ISRAEL.

**PRINCES of Judah.**

*Neh.* 12:31 I brought up *p. of Ju.*
*Ps.* 68:27 there is *p. of Judah*
*Jer.* 52:10 slew all the *p. of Jud.*
*Mat.* 2:6 not least am. *p. of Jud.*

**PRINCESS, ES.**

1 *K.* 11:3 Solom. had 700 wiv. *p.*
*Lam.* 1:1 *p.* among provinces

**PRINCIPAL.**

*Ex.* 30:23 take th. also *p.* spices
*Lev.* 6:5 shall restore it in the *p.*
*Num.* 5:7 recomp. tresp. with *p.*
1 *K.* 4:5 son of Nathan *p.* officer
2 *K.* 25:19 the *p.* scribe of the
host, *Jer.* 52:25
1 *Chr.* 24:6 one *p.* household
31 even *p.* fathers cast lots
*Neh.* 11:17 Mattaniah *p.* to begin
*Prov.* 4:7 wisdom is the *p.* thing
*Is.* 16:8 broken down *p.* plants
28:25 cast in *p.* wheat and barl.
*Jer.* 25:34 in ashes, *p.* of flock
35 nor the *p.* of the flock escape
*Mic.* 5:5 raise ag. him 8 *p.* me.
*Acts* 25:23 *p.* of the city entered

**PRINCIPALITY, IES.**

*Jer.* 13:18 your *p.* sh. come down
*Rom.* 8:38 *p.* nor powers able
*Eph.* 1:21 far above all *p.* power
3:10 to *p.* might be kn. wisdom
6:12 wrestle ag. *p.* and power
*Col.* 1:16 *p.* were created by him
2:10 head of all *p.* and power
15 having spoiled *p.* he made
*Tit.* 3:1 mind to be subject to *p.*

**PRINCIPLES.**

*Heb.* 5:12 one teach you first *p.*
6:1 *p.* of the doctrine of Chr.

**PRINT, ED.**

*Lev.* 19:28 shall not *p.* any mar.
*Job* 19:23 O that my words were
*p.* in a book

**PRINT.**

*Job* 13:27 settest a *p.* on heels
*John* 20:25 exc. I see *p.* of nails,
and put my finger into *p.*

PRISCA. 2 *Tim.* 4:19
PRISCILLA. *Acts* 18:2, 26;
*Rom.* 16:3; 1 *Cor.* 16:19

**PRISON.**

*Gen.* 39:20 Potiph. put Jos. in *p.*
40:3 put butler and baker in *p.*
42:19 bound in house of your *p.*
1 *K.* 22:27 put this fellow in *p.*
2 *Chr.* 18:26

PRI

2 *K.* 17:4 bound Hoshea in *p.*
25:29 changed his *p.* garment,
*Jer.* 52:31, 33
*Neh.* 3:25 Palal repaired by *p.*
*Ps.* 142:7 bring my soul out of *p.*
*Ec.* 4:14 for out of *p.* he cometh
*Is.* 24:22 they sh. be shut up in *p.*
42:7 bring out prisoners from *p.*
22 all of them hid in *p.*
53:8 he was taken from *p.*
61:1 proclaim opening of the *p.*
*Jer.* 32:2 Jeremiah was shut in *p.*
12 before Jews in court of *p.*
33:1 word came to Jerem. while
in *p.* 37:21; 38:6, 28; 39:15
37:4 had not put him into *p.*
15 put him in *p.* in Jon. house
39:14 took Jeremiah out of *p.*
52:11 put Zedekiah in *p.*
*Mat.* 4:12 John was cast into *p.*
5:25 be cast into *p.* *Luke* 12:53
11:2 J. heard in *p.* works of C.
14:3 Herod put him in *p.*
18:30 he cast him into *p.*
25:36 I was in *p.* ye came to me
39 when saw we thee in *p.*? 44
*Mark* 1:14 after J. was put in *p.*
6:17 Her. had bound John in *p.*
*Luke* 3:20 he shut up John in *p.*
22:33 go with thee both into *p.*
23:19 for murder cast in *p.* 25
*John* 3:24 John not yet cast in *p.*
*Acts* 5:18 put apostles in com. *p.*
19 angel by night op. *p.* doors
8:3 men and women, com. to *p.*
12:4 Peter in *p.* 5 kept in *p.*
7 light in *p.* 17 L. br. out of *p.*
16:23 Paul and Silas cast in *p.*
24 inner *p.* 27 *p.* doors open
26:10 saints did I shut in *p.*
1 *Pet.* 3:19 preach. to spirits in *p.*
*Rev.* 2:10 shall cast some into *p.*
20:7 S. shall be loosed out his *p.*

*See* GATE.

**PRISON-HOUSE.**

*Jud.* 16:21 S. did grind in *p.-h.*
2 *Chr.* 16:10 Asa put H. in *p.-h.*
*Is.* 42:7 in darkness out of *p.-h.*

**PRISONER.**

*Ps.* 79:11 let sighing of *p.* come
102:20 hear groaning of the *p.*
*Mat.* 27:15 release to people a *p.*
*Acts* 23:18 P. *p.* called me to him
25:27 unreasonable to send a *p.*
28:17 yet was I delivered *p*
*Eph.* 3:1 I P. the *p.* of Jesus,
4:1; *Phile.* 1:9
2 *Tim.* 1:8 not ashamed of his *p.*

*See* FELLOW.

**PRISONERS.**

*Gen.* 39:20 where king's *p.* were
*Num.* 21:1 took some of Israel *p.*
*Job* 3:18 there the *p.* rest toge.
*Ps.* 69:33 L. despiseth not his *p.*
146:7 the Lord looseth the *p.*
*Is.* 10:4 bow down under the *p.*
14:17 opened not house of *p.*
20:4 Assyria shall lead Egyp. *p.*
24:22 be gathered together as *p.*
42:7 bring out *p.* from prison
49:9 mayest say to *p.* Go forth
*Lam.* 3:34 crush under feet the *p.*
*Zec.* 9:11 have sent forth thy *p.*
12 turn to str.-hold, *p.* of hope
*Acts* 16:25 praises, *p.* heard them
27 supposing *p.* had been fled
27:1 delivered Paul and other *p.*
42 soldiers' coun. was to kill *p.*

**PRISONS.**

*Luke* 21:12 delivering you in *p.*
*Acts* 22:4 del. in *p.* men and wo.
2 *Cor.* 11:23 in *p.* more frequent

**PRIVATE, LY.**

*Mat.* 24:3 disciples came to C. *p.*
*Mark* 6:32 Jesus went into a ship
*p.* *Luke* 9:10
9:28 J. and And. ask him *p.* 13:3
*Luke* 10:23 turned to disciples *p.*
*Acts* 23:19 with Paul's kinsm. *p.*
*Gal.* 2:2 *p.* to them of reputation
2 *Pet.* 1:20 any *p.* interpretation

**PRIVILY.**

*Jud.* 9:31 he sent messengers *p.*
1 *Sam.* 24:4 Da. cut Saul's sk. *p.*
*Ps.* 10:8 eyes *p.* set against poor
11:2 may *p.* shoot at upright
31:4 out of net laid *p.* 142:3
64:5 commune of lay. snares *p.*
101:5 whoso *p.* slanders neighb.
*Prov.* 1:11 lurk *p.* for innocent
18 lurk *p.* for their own lives
*Mat.* 1:19 to put her away *p.*
2:7 Her. when he had *p.* called
*Acts* 16:37 now do they thrust us
out *p.*?

PRO

*Gal.* 2:4 came in *p.* to spy out
2 *Pet.* 2:1 *p.* bring damna. here.

**PRIVY.**

*Deut.* 23:1 *p.* member cut off
1 *K.* 2:44 wickedness heart *p.* to
*Ezek.* 21:14 enters *p.* chamber
*Acts* 5:2 wife also being *p.* to it

**PRIZE.**

1 *Cor.* 9:24 but one receiveth *p.*
*Phil.* 3:14 I press toward the *p*

**PRIZED.**

*Zec.* 11:13 price that I was *p.* at

**PROCEED.**

*Jos.* 6:10 word *p.* out of mouth
2 *Sam.* 7:12 seed wh. shall *p.*
*Job* 40:5 but I will *p.* no further
*Is.* 29:14 I *p.* to do marvel. work
51:4 for a law shall *p.* from me
*Jer.* 9:3 they *p.* from evil to evil
30:21 governor shall *p.* fr. midst
*Hab.* 1:7 judgm. and dign. sh. *p.*
*Mat.* 15:18 *p.* out of mouth defile
19 heart *p.* murders, *Mark* 7:21
*Eph.* 4:29 no corrupt commu. *p.*
2 *Tim.* 3:9 they shall *p.* no furt.

**PROCEEDED.**

*Num.* 30:12 what. *p.* out of lips
*Jud.* 11:36 do that which *p.* out
*Job* 36:1 Elihu also *p.* and said
*Luke* 4:22 gracious words wh. *p.*
*John* 8:42 for I *p.* forth from God
*Acts* 12:3 he *p.* to take Peter also
*Rev.* 19:21 sword *p.* out of mouth

**PROCEEDETH, ING.**

*Gen.* 24:50 thing *p.* from the L.
*Num.* 30:2 according to all th. *p*
*Deut.* 8:3 by every word that *p*
out of mouth of G. *Mat.* 4:4
1 *Sam.* 24:13 wick. *p.* fr. wicked
*Ex.* 10:5 error which *p.* fr. ruler
*Lam.* 3:38 out of M. High *p.* not
*Hab.* 1:4 wrong judgment *p.*
*John* 15:26 Spi. of truth *p.* fr. F.
*Jam.* 3:10 out of the same mo. *p.*
*Rev.* 11:5 fire *p.* out of th. mouth
22:1 water of life *p.* out of thr

**PROCESS.**

*Gen.* 4:3 in *p.* of time C. brought
38:12 in *p.* of time Shuah died
*Ex.* 2:23 in *p.* of time ki. of Eg.
*Jud.* 11:4 in *p.* chil. of Ammon
2 *Chr.* 21:19 in *p.* Jehor.'s bowe.

PROCHORUS. *Acts* 6:5

**PROCLAIM.**

*Ex.* 33:19 I will *p.* name of Lord
*Lev.* 23:2 feast of L. *p.* 4, 21, 37
25:10 *p.* lib. *Deut.* 20:10 *p.* peace
*Jud.* 7:3 to *p.* in ears of people
1 *K.* 21:9 *p.* a fast, set Naboth on
2 *K.* 10:20 Jehu said, *p.* assemb.
*Neh.* 8:15 *p.* they fetch branches
*Est.* 6:9 *p.* before him, Thus sh.
*Prov.* 20:6 men *p.* own goodness
*Is.* 61:1 he sent me to *p.* liberty
2 *p.* the acceptable year of L.
*Jer.* 3:12 *p.* th. words, 11:6; 19:2
7:2 stand in gate of L. *p.* there
34:8 made a coven. to *p.* liberty
17 I *p.* a liberty for you to sw.
*Joel* 3:9 *p.* this among the Gent.
*Amos* 4:5 *p.* the free-offerings

**PROCLAIMED.**

*Ex.* 34:5 *p.* name of Lord, 6
36:6 they caused it to be *p.*
1 *K.* 21:12 they *p.* a fast, set
2 *K.* 10:20 solemn assem. and *p.*
23:16 man of G. *p.* who *p.* 17
2 *Chr.* 20:3 Jehoshaphat *p.* a fast
*Ezr.* 8:21 I *p.* a fast at Ahava
*Est.* 6:11 Haman *p.* before him
*Is.* 62:11 hath *p.* Thy salvation
*Jer.* 36:9 they *p.* a fast before L.
*Jon.* 3:5 *p.* a fast, put on sackc.
7 caused it to be *p.* thro' Nine.
*Luke* 12:3 be *p.* on house-tops

**PROCLAIMETH, ING.**

*Prov.* 12:23 heart of fools *p.*
*Jer.* 34:15 *p.* liberty ev. man, 17
*Rev.* 5:2 I saw a strong angel *p.*

**PROCLAMATION.**

*Ex.* 32:5 Aaron made *p.*
1 *K.* 15:22 king Asa made a *p.*
22:36 went *p.* throughout host
2 *Chr.* 24:9 J. made a *p.* through
36:22 Cyrus made *p.* *Ezr.* 1:1.
*Ezr.* 10:7 E. made *p.* thro' Judah
*Dan.* 5:29 Belshazzar made *p.*

**PROCURE, ED, ETH.**

*Prov.* 11:27 seek. good *p.* favor
*Jer.* 2:17 hast thou not *p.* this
4:18 thy doings *p.* th. things
26:19 might we *p.* great evil
32:9 for all posterity I *p.* to it

**PRODUCE.**
*Is.* 41:21 *p.* your cause, saith L.

**PROFANE, Adjective.**
*Lev.* 21:7 not ta. wife th. is *p.* 14
*Jer.* 23:11 proph. and priests *p.*
*Ezek.* 21:25 thus *p.* prince of I
28:16 cast as *p.* out of mount.
42:20 sanctuary and *p.* place
44:23 differe. betw. holy and *p.*
48:15 sh. be a *p.* place for city
1 *Tim.* 1:9 law is made for *p.*
4:7 ref. *p.* and old wives' fables
6:20 avoid *p.* babbl. 2 *Tim.* 2:16
*Heb.* 12:16 lest th. be any *p.* per.

**PROFANE, Verb.**
*Lev.* 18:21 neit. shalt thou *p.* G.
19:12; 20:3; 21:6; 22:2, 32
21:12 shall not *p.* sanctuary, 23
15 nor shall *p.* his seed among
22:9 if they *p.* my ordinance
15 shall not *p.* holy things
*Neh.* 13:17 evil do, *p.* sabbath
*Ezek.* 23:39 came to sanctu. to *p.*
24:21 I will *p.* my sanctuary
*Amos* 2:7 to *p.* my holy name
*Mal.* 12:5 priests in temple *p.*
*Acts* 24:6 gone about to *p.* temp.

**PROFANED.**
*Lev.* 19:8 he *p.* hallowed things
*Ps.* 89:39 thou hast *p.* his crown
*Is.* 43:28 I have *p.* the princes of
*Ezek.* 22:8 thou *p.* my sab. 23:38
26 *p.* my holy things, I am *p.*
26:3 sanctuary when it was *p*
36:20 they *p.* my holy name
21 my name Is. had *p.* 22, 23
*Mal.* 1:12 ye have *p.* it, ye say
2:11 Jud. hath *p.* holiness of L.

**PROFANENESS.**
*Jer.* 23:15 prophets of Jeru. is *p.*

**PROFANETH, ING.**
*Lev.* 21:9 she *p.* her father, she
*Neh.* 13:18 bring wrath by *p.* sab.
*Mal.* 2:10 by *p.* covenant of fath.

**PROFESS.**
*Deut.* 26:3 I *p.* this day to the L.
*Mat.* 7:23 I *p.* I never knew you
*Tit.* 1:16 they *p.* they know God

**PROFESSED, ING.**
*Rom.* 1:22 *p.* themsel. to be wise
2 *Cor.* 9:13 glori. God for your *p.*
1 *Tim.* 2:10 becometh women *p.*
6:12 hast *p.* a good profession
21 some *p.* have erred

**PROFESSION.**
2 *Tim.* 6:12 professed a good *p*
*Heb.* 3:1 the High-priest of our *p.*
4:14 let us hold fast our *p.* 10:23

**PROFIT, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 25:32 what *p.* sh. birthright
37:26 what *p.* if we slay broth.?
*Est.* 3:8 it is not for king's *p.*
*Job* 21:15 what *p.* if we pray
30:2 whereto strength *p.* me?
35:3 what *p.* if I be cleansed
*Ps.* 30:9 what *p.* is in my blood?
*Prov.* 14:23 in all labor th. is *p.*
*Ec.* 1:3 what *p.* hath a man of all his labor? 3:9; 5:16
2:11 there was no *p.* under sun
5:9 the *p.* of the earth is for all
7:11 by wisdom there is *p.* to
*Is.* 30:5 help nor *p.* but shame
*Jer.* 16:19 things where. is no *p.*
*Mal.* 3:14 what *p.* that we kept
*Rom.* 3:1 what *p.* of circumcis.?
1 *Cor.* 7:35 I sp. for your own *p.*
10:33 not seeking mine own *p.*
2 *Tim.* 2:14 about words to no *p.*
*Heb.* 12:10 chasteneth us for *p.*

**PROFIT, Verb.**
1 *Sam.* 12:21 thi. wh. cannot *p.*
*Job* 35:8 thy righteousn. may *p.*
*Prov.* 10:2 wickedness *p.* nothing
11:4 riches *p.* not in day of wra.
*Is.* 30:5 peo. that could not *p.* 6
44:9 delectable things sh. not *p.*
47:12 thou shalt be able to *p.*
57:12 works, shall not *p.* thee
*Jer.* 2:8 things that do not *p.*
11 for that which doth not *p.*
7:8 lying words that cannot *p.*
12:13 put to pain, but sh. not *p.*
23:32 they sh. not *p.* this peop.
*Mark* 8:36 what *p.* if gain world
1 *Cor.* 12:7 ev. man to *p.* withal
14:6 what shall I *p.* you?
*Gal.* 5:2 Ch. shall *p.* you nothing
*Heb.* 4:2 word preach. did not *p.*
*Jam.* 2:14 what doth it *p.* breth.
16 give not thi. needf. wh. *p.*?

**PROFITABLE.**
*Job* 22:2 can a man be *p.* to God?
*Ec.* 10:10 wisdom is *p.* to direct
*Is.* 44:10 image is *p.* for nothing
*Jer.* 13:7 girdle was *p.* for noth.
*Mat.* 5:29 *p.* members perish, 30
*Acts* 20:20 I kept noth. *p.* to you
1 *Tim.* 4:8 godliness is *p.* to all
2 *Tim.* 3:16 all Scripture is *p.*
4:11 M. is *p.* to me for ministry
*Tit.* 3:8 th. things are *p.* to men
*Phile.* 11 but now *p.* to thee

**PROFITED, ETH.**
*Job* 33:27 I have sinned, it *p.* not
34:9 it *p.* noth. to delight in G.
*Hab.* 2:18 what *p.* graven image
*Mat.* 15:5 it is a gift whatever thou might. be *p.* *Mark* 7:11
16:26 what is man *p.* if he gain
*John* 6:63 quicken. flesh *p.* noth.
*Rom.* 2:25 circumcision *p.* if th.
1 *Cor.* 13:3 not char. it *p.* noth.
*Gal.* 1:14 I *p.* in Jews' religion
1 *Tim.* 4:8 bodily exerci. *p.* little
*Heb.* 13:9 not *p.* them that occu.

**PROFITING.**
1 *Tim.* 4:15 thy *p.* may appear

**PROFOUND.**
*Hos.* 5:2 the revolters are *p.*

**PROGENITORS.**
*Gen.* 49:26 above bless. of my *p.*

**PROGNOSTICATORS.**
*Is.* 47:13 let monthly *p.* stand up

**PROLONG, ED**
*Deut.* 4:26 not *p.* your days, 30:18
40 that thou mayest *p.* days on earth, 5:16, 33; 6:2; 11:9; 17:20; 22:7
32:47 ye shall *p.* your days
*Job* 6:11 that I should *p.* life?
15:29 wicked sh. not *p.* perfect.
*Ps.* 61:6 thou will *p.* king's life
*Prov.* 28:2 by knowl. shall be *p.*
16 he that hateth covet. sh. *p.*
*Ec.* 8:12 a sinner's days be *p.*
13 nei. shall wicked *p.* his days
*Is.* 13:22 her days shall not be *p.*
53:10 seed, he shall *p.* his days
*Ezek.* 12:22 the days are *p.* and
25 to pass, it sh. be no more *p.*
28 none of my words be *p.* more
*Dan.* 7:12 their lives were *p.* for

**PROLONGETH.**
*Prov.* 10:27 fear of Lord *p.* days

**PROMISE, Substantive.**
*Num.* 14:34 kn. my breach of *p.*
1 *K.* 8:56 not failed of good *p.*
2 *Chr.* 1:9 let *p.* to David be esta.
*Neh.* 5:12 do according to this *p.*
13 perform. not *p.* accor. to *p.*
*Ps.* 77:8 doth *p.* fail evermore?
105:42 remembered his holy *p*
*Luke* 24:49 send *p.* of my Fath
*Acts* 1:4 wait for *p.* of the Father
2:33 received *p.* of Holy Ghost
39 the *p.* is to you and children
7:17 time of the *p.* drew nigh
13:23 his *p.* ha. raised a Saviour
32 *p.* made to fathers
23:21 looking for a *p.* from thee
26:6 hope of the *p.* made of G. 7
*Rom.* 4:13 *p.* that he sh. be heir
14 the *p.* is made of none effect
16 the *p.* might be sure to seed
20 he staggered not at the *p.*
9:8 chil. of *p.* counted for seed
9 this is word of *p.* I will come
*Gal.* 3:14 receive *p.* of the Spirit
17 sho. make *p.* of none effect
18 it is no more of *p.* but God gave it to Abraham by *p.*
19 to whom the *p.* was made
22 that the *p.* by faith of J. C.
29 ye are heirs according to *p.*
4:23 he of free woman was by *p.*
28 we, as Isaac, children of *p.*
*Eph.* 1:13 with Holy Spirit of *p.*
2:12 strangers from coven. of *p.*
3:6 partakers of his *p.* in Christ
6:2 first commandment with *p.*
1 *Tim.* 4:8 hav. the *p.* of the life
2 *Tim.* 1:1 according to *p.* of life
*Heb.* 4:1 fear, lest a *p.* being left
6:13 God made *p.* to Abraham
15 after he endured he obtai. *p.*
17 will. to show to heirs of *p.*
9:15 *p.* of eternal life, 10:36
11:9 sojourned in land of *p.* heirs wi. him of the same *p.*
39 these all received not the *p.*
2 *Pet.* 3:4 wh. is *p.* of his coming
9 Lord not slack concer. his *p.*
13 according to his *p.* we look
1 *John* 2:25 this is the *p.* he hath

**PROMISE, Verb.**
2 *Pet.* 2:19 while they *p.* liberty, they servants of corruption

**PROMISED.**
*Ex.* 12:25 give according as he *p.*
*Num.* 14:40 go to place Lord *p.*
*Deut.* 1:11 L. bless as he *p.* 15:6
6:3 increase as the Lord *p.* thee
10:9 L. is his inherit. as he *p.*
12:20 L. enlarge border, as he *p.*
19:8 give thee land he *p.* 27:3
26:18 to be his people as he *p.*
*Jos.* 23:5 possess th. land as L. *p.*
2 *Sam.* 7:28 *p.* goodness to serv.
1 *K.* 2:24 made me house he *p.*
5:12 L. gave S. wisdom as he *p.*
8:20 I sit on thro. of Is. as L. *p.*
56 given rest to people as he *p.*
9:5 as I *p.* to David, thy father
2 *K.* 8:19 *p.* to gi. light, 2 *Chr.* 21:7
1 *Chr.* 17:26 th. hast *p.* goodness
2 *Chr.* 6:10 set on throne as L. *p.*
*Neh.* 9:23 concern. whi. thou *p.*
*Jer.* 32:43 all good I *p.* 33:14
*Mat.* 14:7 Herod *p.* with oath
*Mark* 14:11 *p.* to give money
*Luke* 1:72 mercy *p.* to our fath.
22:6 he *p.* to betray him
*Acts* 7:5 he *p.* to give it to him
*Rom.* 1:2 gospel wh. he had *p.*
4:21 what he *p.* he was able
*Tit.* 1:2 *p.* before world began
*Heb.* 10:23 he is faithful that *p.*
11:11 him faithful that had *p.*
12:26 hath *p.* saying, Yet once
*Jam.* 1:12 L. *p.* to them love, 2:5
1 *John* 2:25 hath *p.* us eter. life

**PROMISEDST.**
1 *K.* 8:24 David that thou *p.* 25
*Neh.* 9:15 *p.* they sho. go to land

**PROMISES.**
*Rom.* 9:4 to whom pertain *p.*
15:8 to confirm *p.* made to fath.
2 *Cor.* 1:20 all *p.* of God in him
7:1 having therefore these *p.*
*Gal.* 3:16 to Abra. were *p.* made
21 is law against *p.* of God?
*Heb.* 6:12 thro' faith inherit *p.*
7:6 M. blessed him that had *p.*
8:6 established upon better *p.*
11:13 not having received *p.*
17 he that received *p.* off. son
33 through faith obtained *p.*
2 *Pet.* 1:4 given to us precious *p.*

**PROMISING.**
*Ezek.* 13:22 wick. way by *p.* life

**PROMOTE, ED.**
*Num.* 22:17 *p.* to honor, 24:11
37 am I not able to *p.* thee to
*Jud.* 9:9 go to be *p.* over, 11, 13
*Est.* 5:11 where. king had *p.* him
*Prov.* 4:8 exalt her, she sh. *p.* th.
*Dan.* 3:30 the king *p.* Shadrach

**PROMOTION.**
*Ps.* 75:6 *p.* cometh not from east
*Prov.* 3:35 shame be *p.* of fools

**PRONOUNCE.**
*Lev.* 5:4 man sh. *p.* with an oath
59 this is the law, *p.* it clean
*Jud.* 12:6 not frame to *p.* right

**PRONOUNCED.**
*Neh.* 6:12 he *p.* this prophecy
*Jer.* 11:17 the Lord hath *p.* evil
16:10 *p.* this great evil agai. us?
19:15; 35:17; 40:2
26:13 Lord will rep. of evil he *p.*
19 Lord repented of evil he *p.*
34:5 for I have *p.* the word
36:7 L. hath *p.* ag. this people

**PRONOUNCING.**
*Lev.* 5:4 if a soul sware, *p.* to do

**PROOF, S.**
*Acts* 1:3 hims. alive by many *p.*
2 *Cor.* 2:9 might know the *p.*
8:24 show to them the *p.* of love
13:3 since ye seek a *p.* of Christ
*Phil.* 2:22 ye know the *p.* of him
2 *Tim.* 4:5 *p.* of thy ministry

**PROPER.**
1 *Chr.* 29:3 mine own *p.* good
*Acts* 1:19 in *p.* tongue, Aceldama
1 *Cor.* 7:7 every man hath *p.* gift
*Heb.* 11:23 saw he was a *p.* child

**PROPHECY.**
2 *Chr.* 9:29 Sol.'s acts in *p.* of A.
15:8 when Asa heard *p.* of Oded
*Neh.* 6:12 he pronounced this *p.*
*Prov.* 30:1 *p.* man spake to Ithiel
31:1 *p.* that his mother tau. him
*Mat.* 13:14 fulfilled *p.* of Esaias
1 *Cor.* 12:10 ano. *p.* by same Sp.
13:2 though I have the gift of *p.*
1 *Tim.* 4:14 gift given thee by *p.*
2 *Pet.* 1:19 a more sure word of *p.*
20 no *p.* of script. is of private
21 *p.* came not by will of man
*Rev.* 1:3 bless. they that hear *p.*
*Rev.* 11:6 rain not in da. of th. *p.*
19:10 testimony of J. is sp. of *p.*
22:7 blessed that keepeth th. *p.*
10 seal not the say. of the *p.*
19 if any man take from this *p.*

**PROPHECIES.**
1 *Cor.* 13:8 whether *p.* they cease
1 *Tim.* 1:18 according to *p.* befo.

**PROPHESY, Verb.**
*Num.* 11:27 Eldad and Me. do *p.*
1 *K.* 22:8 he doth not *p.* good
18 not *p.* good, 2 *Chr.* 18:17
1 *Chr.* 25:1 should *p.* with harps
*Is.* 30:10 *p.* not right, *p.* deceits
*Jer.* 5:31 the prophets *p.* falsely
11:21 *p.* not in name of the L.
14:14 prophets *p.* lies, *p.* false
16 people to whom they *p.* cast
23:16 heark. not to proph. th. *p.*
25 *p.* lies in my name, 26, 32; 27:10, 14, 15, 16; 29:9, 21
25:30 *p.* against inhab. of earth
26:12 Lord sent me to *p.* against
*Ezek.* 4:7 *p.* against Jerusalem
6:2 *p.* ag. mount. of Israel, 36:1
11:4 *p.* against Jaaz. and Pel. *p.*
13:2 *p.* against proph. that *p.* 17
20:46 *p.* aga. the forest of south
21:2 *p.* against Israel; 9 Jerusa.
14 Son of man *p.* smite hands
28 *p.* concerning Ammon. 25:2
28:21 Son of man *p.* against Zid.
29:2 *p.* aga. Pharaoh, king Eg.
30:2 *p.* against Egypt and say
34:2 *p.* against shepherds of Is.
35:2 *p.* against mount Seir
36:6 *p.* concerning land of Isra.
37:4 *p.* on th. bones; 9 *p.* wind
38:2 *p.* against Gog, 14; 39:1
*Joel* 2:28 sons sh. *p.* *Acts* 2:17, 18
*Amos* 2:12 say. *p.* not, *Mic.* 2:6
3:8 L. spoken, who can but *p.*?
7:12 eat bread, and *p.* there
13 *p.* not any more at Beth-el
15 L. said, Go, *p.* to my pe. Is.
16 *p.* not against house of Isa.
*Mic.* 2:11 I will *p.* to thee of wine
*Zec.* 13:3 when any sh. *p.* then
*Mat.* 15:7 well did Es. *p.* of you
26:68 *p.* unto us, thou Ch. *Mark* 14:65; *Luke* 22:64
*Acts* 21:9 had virgins wh. did *p.*
*Rom.* 12:6 whether *p.* let us *p.* to
1 *Cor.* 13:9 part. and *p.* in part
14:1 rather *p.* 39 covet to *p.*
24 if all *p.* 31 we may all *p.*
*Rev.* 10:11 thou must *p.* before
11:3 witnesses sh. *p.* 1,260 days

**PROPHESIED.**
*Num.* 11:25 they *p.* did not cease
1 *Sam.* 10:10 Spirit of God came on Saul, and he did *p.* 11; 18:10; 19:23, 24
1 *K.* 18:29 they *p.* until evening
22:10 prophets *p.* 12; 2 *Chr.* 18:9
1 *Chr.* 25:2 the sons of Asaph *p.*
2 *Chr.* 20:37 Eliezer *p.* against J.
*Ezr.* 5:1 Zechariah *p.* to the J.
*Jer.* 2:8 the prophets *p.* by Baal
20:1 Pashur heard that Jere. *p.*
23:13 the prophets of Samar. *p.*
21 I have not spok. yet they *p.*
26:9 why hast thou *p.* in name
18 Micah *p.* in days of Hezek.
20 Urijah *p.* 28:8 *p.* against
29:31 Shem. hath *p.* to you a lie
37:19 where prophets which *p.*?
*Ezek.* 11:13 when I *p.* Pelat. died
37:7 I *p.* as I was com. I *p.* 10
38:17 who *p.* I would bring thee
*Zec.* 13:4 proph. asha. when *p.*
*Mat.* 7:22 Lord, have we not *p.*
11:13 the proph. *p.* until John
*Mark* 7:6 well hath Es. *p.* of you
*Luke* 1:67 his father Zacharias *p.*
*John* 11:51 Caiaphas *p.* that Jes.
*Acts* 19:6 sp. with tongues and *p.*
1 *Cor.* 14:5 I would rather ye *p.*
*Jude* 14 Enoch *p.* of these things

**PROPHESIETH.**
2 *Chr.* 18:7 he nev. *p.* good to me
*Jer.* 28:9 prophet wh. *p.* of peace
*Ezek.* 12:27 he *p.* of times far off
*Zec.* 13:3 thrust him when he *p.*
1 *Cor.* 11:5 *p.* with head uncov.
14:3 he that *p.* speak. unto men
4 he that *p.* edifieth church
5 greater he that *p.* than he

**PROPHESYING, S.**
1 *Sam.* 10:13 made an end of *p.*
19:20 saw comp. of prophets *p.*
*Ezr.* 6:14 they prospered thro' *p.*
1 *Cor.* 11:4 *p.* having head cover.
14:6 exce. I speak to you by *p.*
22 but *p.* serveth not for them
1 *Thes.* 5:20 desp. not *p.* prove all

PRO

**PROPHET.**

*Ex.* 7:1 Aaron shall be thy *p.*
1 *Sam.* 22:5 the *p.* Gad said to D.
1 *K.* 1:32 call me Nathan the *p.*
11:29 Ahijah the *p.* found Jero.
13:11 dwelt an old *p.* in B. 25
29 *p.* took up car. of man of G.
the old *p.* came to bury him
18:36 Elij. the *p.* came and said
2 *K.* 5:3 would G. my lord wi. *p.*
13 if *p.* had bid do some great
6:12 Elisha the *p.* telleth what
23:18 with bones of *p.* that came
2 *Chr.* 12:5 came Shemai. the *p.*
13:22 written in story of the *p.*
15:8 wh. Asa heard proph. of *p.*
21:12 a writing from Eli. the *p.*
32:20 *p.* Isaiah prayed to heaven
35:18 from days of Samu. the *p.*
36:12 humbl. not himself bef. *p.*
*Ezr.* 6:14 prophesying of Ha. *p.*
*Ps.* 74:9 there is no *p.* amo. you
*Is.* 3:2 Lord doth away the *p.*
9:15 the *p.* that teacheth lies
28:7 *p.* erred thro' strong drink
*Jer.* 6:13 from *p.* to priests. 8:10
18:18 nor sh. word perish fr. *p.*
23:11 *p.* and priests are profane
28 the *p.* that hath a dream
28:6 the *p.* Jeremi. said, Amen
9 *p.* wh. prophesieth of peace,
word of *p.* co. to pass *p.* kn.
17 Hananiah *p.* died same year
37:2 nor servants hearken to *p.*
*Lam.* 2:20 shall *p.* be slain?
*Ezek.* 7:26 then seek a vis. of *p.*
14:4 come. to *p.* I will ans. him
9 if *p.* be deceived, I have dec.
10 punishm. of *p.* sh. be even
*Hos.* 4:5 the *p.* sh. fall with thee
9:7 the *p.* is a fool; 8 *p.* a snare
*Amos* 7:14 I was no *p.* nor *p.* son
*Zec.* 13:5 I am no *p.* husbandman
*Mal.* 4:5 I will send Elijah the *p.*
*Mat.* 1:22 which was spoken by
the *p.* Isaiah, 2:15; 3:3; 4:14;
8:17; 21:4; *Luke* 3:4; *John*
1:23; 12:38; *Acts* 28:25
2:5 for thus it is written by *p.*
17 spoken by Jeremy *p.* 27:9
12:39 the sign of the *p.* Jonas,
*Luke* 11:29
13:35 spoken by the *p.* Da. 27:35
21:11 this is Jesus *p.* of Nazar.
24:15 sp. of by D. *p.* *Mark* 13:14
*Luke* 1:76 thou child be called *p.*
4:17 delivered book of *p.* Esai.
24 no *p.* is accept. in his coun.
7:28 not a greater *p.* than John
*John* 7:40 of a truth this is the *p.*
52 out of Galilee ariseth no *p.*
*Acts* 2:16 spoken by the *p.* Joel
8:28 he read Esaias the *p.* 30
34 of whom speaketh *p.* this?
13:20 gave judges until Sam. *p.*
2 *Pet.* 2:16 ass forb. madness of *p.*
*See* PRIEST.

**A PROPHET.**

*Gen.* 20:7 restore wife, he is *a p.*
*Deut.* 13:1 if there arise *a p.* or
18:15 I will raise *a p.* from am.
brethren, 18; *Acts* 3:22; 7:37
34:10 arose not *a p.* in Israel
*Jud.* 6:8 L. sent *a p.* to children
1 *Sam.* 3:20 Sam. esta. to be *a p.*
9:9 now called *a p.* called seer
1 *K.* 13:18 I am *a p.* as thou art
18:22 I only remain *a p.* of L.
22:7 is there not here *a p.* of
Lord? 2 *K.* 3:11; 2 *Chr.* 18:6
2 *K.* 5:8 know there is *a p.* in Is.
2 *Chr.* 25:15 L. sent *a p.* to Amaz.
28:9 *a p.* of the Lord was there
*Jer.* 1:5 I ordained thee *a p.*
29:26 maketh himself *a p.* 27
*Ezek.* 2:5 *a p.* among them, 33:33
14:7 cometh to *a p.* to inq. abo.
*Hos.* 12:13 by *a p.* L. brought Is.
out of Eg. by *a p.* preserved
*Mic.* 2:11 be *a p.* of his people
*Mat.* 10:41 he that receiv. *a p.* in
name of *a p.* rec. *a p.* reward
11:9 what went ye to see? *a p.*
13:57 *a p.* is not without honor,
*Mark* 6:4; *John* 4:44
14:5 accounted him *a p.* 21:26;
*Mark* 11:32; *Luke* 20:6
21:46 multi. took him for *a p.*
*Mark* 6:15 *a p.* or as one of pro.
*Luke* 7:16 *a* great *p.* among us
39 if he were *a p.* would have
13:33 it cannot be *a p.* perish
24:19 Je. who was *a p.* mighty
*John* 4:19 I perceive th. art *a p.*
9:17 blind man said, He is *a p.*
*Acts* 2:30 David *a p.* knowing *G.*
21:10 *a* cert. *p.* named Agabus

PRO

1 *Cor.* 14:37 man think to be *a p.*
*Tit.* 1:12 *a p.* of their own land

**False PROPHET.**

*Acts* 13:6 *f. p.* a Jew named Bar.
*Rev.* 16:13 like frogs out of *f. p.*
19:20 beast taken, wi. him *f. p.*
20:10 cast wh. beast and *f. p.* are
*See* LORD.

**That PROPHET.**

*Deut.* 13:5 *t. p.* shall die, 18:20
*Ezek.* 14:9 I the L. deceived *t. p.*
*John* 1:21 ask. Art thou *t. p.*? 25
6:14 this is of a truth *that p.*
*Acts* 3:23 wh. will not hear *t. p.*

**PROPHETS.**

*Num.* 11:29 L.'s people were *p.*
1 *Sam.* 10:5 meet a company of *p.*
12 is Saul among the *p.*? 19:24
28:6 L. answ. him not by *p.* 15
1 *K.* 18:4 Obad. hid 100 *p.* by 50
13 slew *p.* 19 *p.* of Baal 450, 22
40 take *p.* of B. let none esca.
19:10 Is. slain *p.* 14; *Neh.* 9:26
22:22 lying spirit, in *p.* 2 *Chr.* 18:21
2 *K.* 3:13 *p.* of father, *p.* of mot.
2 *Chr.* 20:20 believe *p.* ye sh. pr.
24:19 sent *p.* 36:16 misused *p.*
*Ezr.* 5:2 with th. were *p.* of God
*Neh.* 6:7 appointed *p.* to preach
9:30 testifiedst by thy Spi. in *p.*
32 trouble that ha. come on *p.*
*Is.* 29:10 *p.* and seers he covered
30:10 *p.* proph. not, *Amos* 2:12
*Jer.* 2:8 *p.* prophesied by Baal
30 your sword devoured yo. *p.*
4:9 *p.* wonder; 5:13 *p.* bec. wind
5:31 *p.* prophesy falsely
8:1 bring out the bones of *p.*
13:13 fill *p.* with drunkenness
14:14 *p.* proph. lies in my name
15 by sword and famine sh. *p.*
23:13 I have seen folly in the *p.*
14 I have seen in *p.* horri. thi.
15 from *p.* is profaneness gone
21 I have not sent these *p.* yet
26 *p.* of deceit of th. own heart
30 I am against *p.* that steal, 31
26:11 then spake *p.* This man is
27:9 hearken not to your *p.* 16
18 *p.* and word of L. with the.
28:8 *p.* that have been before
29:1 letter Jeremiah sent to *p.*
8 let not your *p.* deceive you
15 the Lord hath rais. us up *p.*
32:32 and their *p.* provoke me
37:19 where are now your *p.*
*Lam.* 2:9 *p.* find no vision fr. L.
14 thy *p.* have seen vain thin.
4:13 sins of her *p.* th. shed blood
*Ezek.* 13:2 prophesy agai. the *p.*
3 saith L. Woe unto foolish *p.*
4 O Israel, thy *p.* are like fox.
9 my hand shall be upon the *p.*
22:25 a conspiracy of her *p.*
28 *p.* daubed them with mort.
*Hos.* 6:5 I have hewed th. by *p.*
12:10 spoken by *p.* multiplied
*Amos* 2:11 raised of your sons *p.*
*Mic.* 3:6 sun sh. go down over *p.*
11 and the *p.* divine for money
*Zep.* 3:4 her *p.* are light persons
*Zec.* 1:5 *p.* do they live for ever?
7:7 L. hath cried by former *p.*
12 L. sent in Sp. by former *p.*
13:2 I will cause *p.* to pass out
4 the *p.* shall be ashamed
*Mat.* 5:12 persecuted *p.* *Lu.* 6:23
17 think not I came to dest. *p.*
7:12 this is the law and the *p.*
13:17 *p.* desired to see, *Lu.* 10:24
22:40 on these hang law and *p.*
23:31 children of them killed *p.*
34 send unto you *p.* *Lu.* 11:49
37 O Jeru. thou that killest *p.*
*Mark* 1:2 as it is writ. in *p.* *Luke*
18:31; 24:25; *John* 6:45
*Luke* 1:70 spake by *p.* 2 *Pet.* 3:2
16:16 law and *p.* were until J.
29 said, They ha. M. and *p.* 31
24:25 slow to beli. wh. *p.* spok.
*John* 1:45 him of wh. *p.* did wri.
8:52 Abraham and *p.* dead, 53
*Acts* 3:18 showed by mo. of *p.* 21
11:27 *p.* came from Jerusalem
13:1 in church at Antioch cer. *p.*
15 reading of the law and *p.*
15:32 Judas and Silas being *p.*
24:14 believing all written in *p.*
26:22 none other th. than *p.* say
27 Agrippa, believ. thou *p.*?
*Rom.* 1:2 promis. afore by his *p.*
3:21 witness. by the law and *p.*
11:3 L. they have killed *p.*
1 *Cor.* 12:28 secondarily, *p.* thir.
29 are all *p.*? 14:29 let *p.* speak

PRO

*Eph.* 2:20 on the foundation of *p.*
3:5 as now revealed to his *p.*
4:11 gave some *p.* and teachers
1 *Thes.* 2:15 killed L. and the. *p.*
*Heb.* 1:1 spake to fathers by *p.*
*Jam.* 5:10 take *p.* who have spo.
1 *Pet.* 1:10 of salvation *p.* inquir.
*Rev.* 11:10 th. *p.* tormented them
18:20 rejoice, ye apostles and *p.*
24 in her was found blood of *p.*
22:9 I am of thy brethren the *p.*

**All the PROPHETS.**

1 *K.* 19:1 how he had sla. *a. t. p.*
22:10 and *all the* *p.* prophesied,
12; 2 *Chr.* 18:9, 11
2 *K.* 10:19 call to me *a. t. p.* of B.
17:13 testified ag. Is. by *a. t. p.*
*Mat.* 11:13 *a. the p.* prophesied
*Luke* 11:50 blood of *a. t. p.* req.
13:28 wh. ye see *a. t. p.* in king.
24:27 and beginning at *a. t. p.*
*Acts* 3:24 *all the p.* from Samuel
10:43 to him give *all t. p.* witn.

**False PROPHETS.**

*Mat.* 7:15 beware of *false p.*
24:11 many *false p.* shall rise,
24; *Mark* 13:22
*Luke* 6:26 so did th. fath. to *f. p.*
2 *Pet.* 2:1 were *f. p.* among them
1 *John* 4:1 many *f. p.* gone out

**My PROPHETS.**

1 *Chr.* 16:22 do *my p.* no harm,
*Ps.* 105:15

**Of the PROPHETS.**

1 *Sam.* 10:10 comp. *of p.* met h.
1 *K.* 20:35 cert. men of sons *of p.*
41 king discern. he was *of t. p.*
22:13 words *of t. p.* decla. good.
2 *Chr.* 18:12
2 *K.* 2:3 sons *of t. p.* at Beth-el,
5 the sons *of the p.* at Jericho
15 sons *of t. p.* said, spirit of E.
4:38 pottage for sons *of the p.*
*Neh.* 6:14 thi. th. of rest *of t. p.*
*Jer.* 23:9 bec. *of the p.* bones sh.
16 hea. not to words *of p.* 27:14
26 sh. this be in heart *of t. p.*?
*Hos.* 12:10 simil. by minist. *of p.*
*Zec.* 8:9 hear by mouth *of the p.*
*Mat.* 16:14 Elias or one *of the p.*
*Mark* 6:15; 8:28
23:29 tombs *of t. p.* *Luke* 11:47
30 partakers in blood *of t. p.*
26:56 scrip. *of t. p.* be fulfilled
*Luke* 9:8 one *of the p.* risen, 19
*Acts* 3:25 ye are children *of t. p.*
7:52 wh. *of t. p.* not persecut.?
13:15 reading *of* law and *t. p.*
27 they know not voice *of t. p.*
15:15 to th. agree words *of t. p.*
28:23 persuad. them out *of t. p.*
*Rom.* 16:26 manif. by scrip. *of p.*
1 *Cor.* 14:32 spirits *of t. p.* subj.
*Eph.* 2:20 built on founda. *of p.*
*Heb.* 11:32 fail me to tell *of t. p.*
*Rev.* 16:6 shed the blood *of t. p.*
22:6 L. God *of t. p.* sent angel

**Servants the PROPHETS.**

2 *K.* 9:7 avenge blood of *s. t. p.*
17:13 law I sent by my *s. the p.*
23 Lord had said by his *s. t. p.*
21: 10 L. spa. by his *s. t. p.* 24:2
*Ezr.* 9:11 commanded by *s. t. p.*
*Jer.* 7:25 sent you my *serv. the p.*
25:4; 29:19; 35:15
*Ezek.* 38:17 in old tim. by *s. t. p.*
*Dan.* 9:6 nei. hearken. to *s. t. p.*
10 laws set be. us by his *s. t p.*
*Amos* 3:7 reveal. secret to *s. t. p.*
*Zec.* 1:6 commanded my *s. t. p.*
*Rev.* 10:7 declared to his *s. t. p.*
11:18 give reward to *s. the p.*

**PROPHETESS.**

*Ex.* 15:20 Miriam *p.* took timb.
*Jud.* 4:4 Deborah a *p.* judged Is.
2 *K.* 22:14 went to Huldah a *p.*
2 *Chr.* 34:22
*Neh.* 6:14 think on *p.* Noadiah
*Is.* 8:3 went to *p.* she conceived
*Luke* 2:36 th. was one Anna a *p.*
*Rev.* 2:20 Jez. called herself a *p.*

**PROPITIATION.**

*Rom.* 3:25 God set to be a *p.*
1 *John* 2:2 *p.* for our sins, 4:10

**PROPORTION.**

1 *K.* 7:36 to the *p.* of every one
*Job* 41:12 not conceal comely *p.*
*Rom.* 12:6 accord. to *p.* of faith

**PROSELYTE, S.**

*Mat.* 23:15 sea and la. to ma. *p.*
*Acts* 2:10 Jews and *p.* we hear
6:5 Nicholas a *p.* of Antioch
13:43 Jews and religious *p.* followed Paul and Barnabas

PRO

**PROSPECT.**

*Ezek.* 40:44 *p.* was to the south
46 *p.* north; 42:15 *p.* east, 43:4

**PROSPER.**

*Gen.* 24:40 G. send angel, *p.* thee
42 if now thou do *p.* my way
39:3 Lord made Joseph to *p.* 23
*Num.* 14:41 transgress, not *p.*
*Deut.* 28:29 sh. not *p.* in thy wa.
29:9 that ye may *p.* in all ye do,
*Jos.* 1:7; 1 *K.* 2:3
1 *K.* 22:12 go to Ramoth-gilead
and *p.* 15; 2 *Chr.* 18:11, 14
1 *Chr.* 22:11 my son, L. *p.* thee
13 shalt *p.* if thou takest heed
2 *Chr.* 13:12 fight not, sh. not *p.*
20:20 believe proph. so sh. ye *p.*
24:20 why transg. ye can. *p.*?
26:5 Lord God made him to *p.*
*Neh.* 1:11 *p.* I pray thee, thy ser.
2:20 G. of heaven, he will *p.* us
*Job* 12:6 tabernac. of robbers *p.*
*Ps.* 1:3 what. he doeth shall *p.*
73:12 ungodly *p.* in the world
122:6 they sh. *p.* that love thee
*Prov.* 28:13 cover. his sins not *p.*
*Ec.* 11:6 know. not whether *p.*
*Is.* 53:10 pleas. of L. *p.* in hands
54:17 no weapon ag. thee sh. *p.*
55:11 it shall *p.* in thing I sent
*Jer.* 2:37 thou sh. not *p.* in them
5:28 th. *p.* 10:21 not *p.* 20:11
12:1 doth way of wicked *p.*?
22:30 man that sh. not *p.* in his
days, man of his seed sh. *p.*
23:5 a king shall reign and *p.*
32:5 tho' ye fight, ye sh. not *p.*
*Lam.* 1:5 adversa. enemies *p.*
*Ezek.* 16:13 and thou didst *p.*
17:9 saith Lord, Shall it *p.*? 10
15 shall he *p.*? sh. he escape?
*Dan.* 8:24 he sh. destroy and *p.*
25 he shall cause craft to *p.*
11:27 speak lies, sh. not *p.* 36
3 *John* 2 I wish th. thou may *p.*

**PROSPERED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 24:56 seeing L. *p.* my way
*Jud.* 4:24 hand of Is. *p.* ag. Jab.
2 *Sam.* 11:7 deman. how war *p.*
2 *K.* 18:7 Hezek. *p.* 2 *Chr.* 31:21;
32:30; 2 *Chr.* 14:7 Asa *p.*
1 *Chr.* 29:23 Solomon *p.*
*Ezr.* 5:8 work *p.* in their hands
6:14 *p.* thro' prophesying of H.
*Job* 9:4 harden. ag. him and *p.*?
*Ps.* 37:7 because of him that *p.*
*Prov.* 17:8 whi. it turneth it *p.*
*Dan.* 6:28 Dan. *p.* in reign of D.
8:12 cast down truth, and it *p.*
1 *Cor.* 16:2 as God hath *p.* him
3 *John* 2 in health, ev. as soul *p.*

**PROSPERITY.**

*Deut.* 23:6 th. sh. not seek th. *p.*
1 *Sam.* 25:6 say to him liv. in *p.*
1 *K.* 10:7 thy wisdom and *p.*
*Job* 15:21 in *p.* destr. shall come
36:11 sh. spend their days in *p.*
*Ps.* 30:6 in my *p.* I said
35:27 L. hath plea. in *p.* of ser.
73:3 I saw the *p.* of the wicked
118:25 O L. I bes. thee, send *p.*
122:7 peace wi. walls, *p.* in pal.
*Prov.* 1:32 *p.* of fools destroy th.
*Ec.* 7:14 in day of *p.* be joyful
*Jer.* 22:21 I spake to th. in thy *p.*
33:9 the *p.* that I procure to it
*Lam.* 3:17 from peace, I forgat *p.*
*Zec.* 1:17 cit. thro' *p.* be spread
7:7 J. was inhabited and in *p.*

**PROSPEROUS, LY.**

*Gen.* 24:21 L. made his journ. *p.*
39:2 L. was with Jo. a *p.* man
*Jos.* 1:8 thou make thy way *p.*
*Jud.* 18:5 way we go sh. be *p.*
2 *Chr.* 7:11 Solomon *p.* effected
*Ps.* 45:4 in thy majesty ride *p.*
*Job* 8:6 habitation of righte. *p.*
*Is.* 48:15 shall make his way *p.*
*Zec.* 8:12 the seed shall be *p.*
*Rom.* 1:10 I mi. have *p.* journey

**PROSTITUTE.**

*Lev.* 19:29 do not *p.* thy daught.

**PROTECTION.**

*Deut.* 32:38 rise up and be yo. *p.*

**PROTEST, ED, ING.**

*Gen.* 43:3 man did solemnly *p.*
1 *Sam.* 8:9 *p.* solemnly unto th.
1 *K.* 2:42 and I *p.* unto thee
*Jer.* 11:7 I *p.* to your fathers, ris.
early and *p.* saying, Obey
*Zec.* 3:6 the angel of the L. *p.*
1 *Cor.* 15:31 I *p.* by rejoic. in C.

**PROUD.**

*Job* 9:13 the *p.* helpers do stoop
26:12 smiteth through the *p.*

PRO

*Job* 33:11 thy *p.* waves be stayed
40:11 behold every one th. is *p.*
12 look on every one that is *p.*
*Ps.* 12:3 tongue speak. *p.* things
31:23 and rewardeth the *p.* doer
40:4 blessed, respecteth not *p.*
86:14 *p.* are risen against me
94:2 render a reward to the *p.*
101:5 him that hath a *p.* heart
119:21 thou hast rebuked the *p.*
51 *p.* have had me in derision
69 *p.* have forged a lie ag. me
78 let *p.* be ashamed, they de.
85 the *p.* digged pits for me
122 let not the *p.* oppress me
123:4 filled with contempt of *p.*
124:5 *p.* waters had gone over
138:6 the *p.* he knoweth afar off
140:5 *p.* have hid a snare for me
*Prov.* 6:17 Lord hateth a *p.* look
15:25 L. will destroy house of *p.*
16:5 *p.* in heart abomina. to L.
19 to divide spoil with the *p.*
21:4 a *p.* heart is sin
24 *p.* scorner, deals in *p.* wra.
28:25 *p.* heart stirreth up strife
*Ec.* 7:8 better than *p.* in spirit
*Is.* 2:12 day of L. on ev. one *p.*
13:11 arrogancy of *p.* to cease
16:6 we heard of M. he is ve. *p.*
*Jer.* 13:15 be not *p.* L. hath spo.
43:2 all *p.* men answ. Jeremiah
48:29 pride of Moab, exceed. *p.*
50:29 hath been *p.* 31 O most *p.*
32 most *p.* sh. stumble and fa.
*Hab.* 2:5 he is a *p.* man, neither
*Mat.* 3:15 *p.* happy; 4:1 *p.* stub.
*Luke* 1:51 hath scattered the *p.*
*Rom.* 1:30 unrighte. *p.* boasters
1 *Tim.* 6:4 he is *p.* know. noth.
2 *Tim.* 3:2 lov. of themselves, *p.*
*Jam.* 4:6 G. resisteth *p.* 1 *Pet.* 5:5

**PROUDLY.**

*Ex.* 18:11 *p.* he was above them
1 *Sam.* 2:3 talk no more so *p.*
*Neh.* 9:10 they dealt *p.* 16:29
*Ps.* 17:10 with mouth speak *p.*
31:18 speak grievous things *p.*
*Is.* 3:5 shall behave himself *p.*
*Ob.* 12 neither have spoken *p.*

**PROVE.**

*Ex.* 16:4 I may *p.* th. *Deut.* 8:16
20:20 for God is come to *p.* you
*Deut.* 8:2 humble thee, *p.* thee
33:8 holy one, wh. thou didst *p.*
*Jud.* 2:22 I may *p.* Isr. 3:1, 4
6:39 let me *p.* thee but th. once
1 *K.* 10:1 came to *p.* S. 2 *Chr.* 9:1
*Job* 9:20 it shall *p.* me perverse
*Ps.* 26:2 exam. me, O L. *p.* me
*Ec.* 2:1 I will *p.* th. with mirth
*Dan.* 1:12 *p.* thy serv. I beseech
*Mal.* 3:10 *p.* me now herewith
*Luke* 14:19 oxen, I go to *p.* them
*John* 6:6 this he said to *p.* him
*Acts* 24:13 nei. can they *p.* 25:7
*Rom.* 12:2 *p.* what is that good
2 *Cor.* 8:8 to *p.* sincerity of love
13:5 *p.* your own selves, know
*Gal.* 6:4 let ev. man *p.* his work
1 *Thes.* 5:21 *p.* all things

**PROVED.**

*Gen.* 42:15 sh. be *p.* by life of Ph.
26 that your words may be *p.*
*Ex.* 15:25 made stat. and *p.* them
1 *Sam.* 17:39 I have not *p.* them
*Ps.* 17:3 thou hast *p.* my heart
66:10 thou, O God, hast *p.* us
81:7 I *p.* thee at waters of M.
95:9 when your fathers *p.* me
*Ec.* 7:23 this have I *p.* by wisd.
*Dan.* 1:14 and *p.* them ten days
*Rom.* 3:9 we *p.* Jews and Genti.
2 *Cor.* 8:22 wh. we have often *p.*
1 *Tim.* 3:10 let th. also be first *p.*
*Heb.* 3:9 your fathers *p.* me

**PROVETH, ING.**

*Deut.* 13:3 Lord your G. *p.* you
*Acts* 9:22 Saul *p.* that this is Ch.
*Eph.* 5:10 *p.* what is accept. to L.

**PROVENDER.**

*Gen.* 24:25 we have straw and *p.*
32 gave straw and *p.* to cam.
42:27 opened sack to give ass *p.*
43:24 man gave their asses *p.*
*Jud.* 19:19 th. is straw and *p.* 21
*Is.* 30:24 asses shall eat clean *p.*

**PROVERB.**

*Deut.* 28:37 and ye shall be a *p.*
1 *Sam.* 10:12 *p.* is Saul am. prop.
24:13 as saith *p.* of the ancients
1 *K.* 9:7 Israel shall be a *p.*
2 *Chr.* 7:20 house will I ma. a *p.*
*Ps.* 69:11 I became a *p.* to them
*Prov.* 1:6 to understand a *p.* and
*Is.* 14:4 *p.* ag. king of Babylon

PRO

*Jer.* 24:9 to be a *p.* and a curse
*Ezek.* 12:23 I will make *p.* cease,
no more use *p.* in Is. 18:2, 3
14:8 make him a sign and *p.*
*Hab.* 2:6 take up a *p.* ag. him
*Luke* 4:23 *p.* phys. heal thyself
*John* 16:29 spea. plain. and no *p.*
2 *Pet.* 2:22 happ. according to *p.*

**PROVERBS.**

*Num.* 21:27 they that speak in *p.*
1 *K.* 4:32 Solomon spake 3:000 *p.*
*Prov.* 1:1 *p.* of Solo. 10:1; 25:1
*Ec.* 12:9 preacher set in order *p.*
*Ezek.* 16:44 ev. one that useth *p.*
*John* 16:25 sp. in *p.* no more in *p.*

**PROVIDE.**

*Gen.* 22:8 G. will *p.* hims. lamb
30:30 shall I *p.* for own house?
*Ex.* 18:21 thou sh. *p.* able men
1 *Sam.* 16:17 *p.* me man can play
2 *Chr.* 2:7 men whom Da. did *p.*
*Ps.* 78:20 can he *p.* flesh for pe.?
*Mat.* 10:9 *p.* nei. gold nor silver
*Luke* 12:33 *p.* bags wax not old
*Acts* 23:24 *p.* beasts to set P. on
*Rom.* 12:17 *p.* things honest
1 *Tim.* 5:8 any *p.* not for house

**PROVIDED.**

*Deut.* 33:21 *p.* first part himself
1 *Sam.* 16:1 I have *p.* me a king
2 *Sam.* 19:32 *p.* king of susten.
1 *K.* 4:7 *p.* victuals for king, 27
*Ps.* 65:9 when thou hast *p.*
*Luke* 12:20 things th. hast *p.*?
*Heb.* 11:40 having *p.* bet. things

**PROVIDENCE.**

*Acts* 24:2 done to nation by *p.*

**PROVIDETH, ING.**

*Job* 38:41 *p.* for the raven food
*Prov.* 6:8 *p.* meat in summer
2 *Cor.* 8:21 *p.* for honest things

**PROVINCE, S.**

1 *K.* 20:14 princes of *p.* 15, 17, 19
*Ezr.* 4:15 this city hurtful to *p.*
6:2 found in *p.* of the Medes
7:16 gold thou canst find in *p.*
*Neh.* 11:3 these are chief of the *p.*
*Est.* 1:1 Ahasu. reigned 127 *p.*
16 wrong to people in *p.* 22
2:3 king appoint officers in *p.*
3:8 people scattered in all *p.*
4:11 all peo. of king's *p.* know
9:4 Mord.'s fame went thro' *p.*
28 these days sh. be kept in *p.*
*Ec.* 2:8 I gathered treas. of *p.*
5:8 if thou seest oppres. in a *p.*
*Lam.* 1:1 she was princess am. *p.*
*Ezek.* 19:8 against him from *p.*
*Dan.* 2:48 made D. ruler over *p.*
3:30 promoted Shad. in the *p.*
8:2 Shushan, in *p.* of Elam
11:24 enter fattest places of *p.*
*Acts* 23:34 he asked of what *p.*
25:1 when Fes. was come to *p.*

**PROVISION.**

*Gen.* 42:25 give them *p.* for way
45:21 Jos. gave them *p.* for way
*Jos.* 9:5 bread of th. *p.* was dry
12 bread we took hot for our *p.*
1 *K.* 4:7 in his month made *p.*
22 Solomon's *p.* was 30 meas.
2 *K.* 6:23 he prepared great *p.*
1 *Chr.* 29:19 for which I made *p.*
*Ps.* 132:15 I will bless her *p.*
*Dan.* 1:5 king appoint. daily *p.*
*Rom.* 13:14 ma. not *p.* for flesh

**PROVOCATION.**

1 *K.* 15:30 Jer. made Is. sin by *p.*
21:22 for the *p.* wherewith Ah.
2 *K.* 23:26 bec. of *p.* Manasseh
*Neh.* 9:18 wrought great *p.* 26
*Job* 17:2 eye continue in th. *p.*?
*Ps.* 95:8 harden not your hearts
as in *p.* *Heb.* 3:8, 15
*Jer.* 32:31 this city ha. been a *p.*
*Ezek.* 20:28 th. they presented *p.*

**PROVOKE.**

*Ex.* 23:21 obey, and *p.* him not
*Num.* 14:11 how long people *p.*?
*Deut.* 31:20 if ye *p.* and break
*Job* 12:6 that *p.* God are secure
*Ps.* 78:40 how oft did th. *p.* him
*Is.* 3:8 doings against L. to *p.*
*Jer.* 7:19 they *p.* me to anger?
44:8 in that ye *p.* me to wrath
*Luke* 11:53 began to urge and *p.*
*Rom.* 10:19 I will *p.* to jealousy
11:11 to *p.* them to jealousy, 14
1 *Cor.* 10:22 do we *p.* L. to jeal.?
*Eph.* 6:4 *p.* not your chil. to wr.
*Heb.* 3:16 wh. they heard, did *p.*
10:24 *p.* to love and good works

**PROVOKED.**

*Num.* 14:23 nor sh. any that *p.*

PUB

*Num.* 16:30 these men have *p.* L.
*Deut.* 9:8 in Horeb ye *p.* the L.
22 at Tab. and Massah ye *p.* L.
1 *Sam.* 1:6 adversaries *p.* sore
7 so she *p.* her, theref. she we.
1 *K.* 14:22 Judah *p.* to jealousy
2 *K.* 23:26 Manasseh had *p.* him
1 *Chr.* 21:1 Satan *p.* David
*Ezr.* 5:12 our fathers had *p.* God
*Ps.* 78:56 tempted and *p.* God
106:7 but *p.* him at the sea
29 they *p.* him with invent.
33 they *p.* spirit of Moses, 43
*Zec.* 8:14 your fathers *p.* me
1 *Cor.* 13:5 char. is not easily *p.*
2 *Cor.* 9:2 your zeal *p.* very many

**PROVOKEDST, ETH.**

*Deut.* 9:7 forget not how *p.* Lord
*Prov.* 20:2 whoso *p.* him to ang.
*Is.* 65:3 peo. that *p.* me to anger
*Ezek.* 8:3 image which *p.* jeal.
*See* ANGER.

**PROVOKING.**

*Deut.* 32:19 because of *p.* sons
1 *K.* 14:15 made groves, *p.* Lord
16:7 ag. Baasha in *p.* Lord, 13
*Ps.* 78:17 by *p.* the Most H.
*Gal.* 5:26 vain glory, *p.* one ano.

**PRUDENCE.**

2 *Chr.* 2:12 son endued with *p.*
*Prov.* 8:12 I wisd. dwell with *p.*
*Eph.* 1:8 abound. in wis. and *p.*

**PRUDENT.**

1 *Sam.* 16:18 Dav. *p.* in matters
*Prov.* 12:16 *p.* man cover. shame
23 a *p.* man conceal. knowl.
13:16 every *p.* man dealeth with
14:8 wisdom of *p.* to understand
15 the *p.* looketh to his goings
18 *p.* are crowned with knowl.
15:5 he that regar. *p.* repr. is *p.*
16:21 the wise shall be called *p.*
18:15 heart of *p.* getteth knowl.
19:14 a *p.* wife is from the Lord
22:3 a *p.* man forese. evil, 27:12
*Is.* 3:2 take away *p.* and ancient
5:21 woe to *p.* in their own sig.
10:13 I have done it, for I am *p.*
29:14 understanding of *p.* men
*Jer.* 49:7 is counsel perish. fr. *p.*?
*Hos.* 14:9 who is *p.* and he shall?
*Amos* 5:13 *p.* shall keep silence
*Mat.* 11:25 hid these things from
the wise and *p.* *Luke* 10:21
*Acts* 13:7 Serg. Paulus, a *p.* man
1 *Cor.* 1:19 understanding of *p.*

**PRUDENTLY.**

*Is.* 52:13 my servant sh. deal *p.*

**PRUNE, ED.**

*Lev.* 25:3 six years shalt thou *p.*
4 sev. year not sow field nor *p.*
*Is.* 5:6 it shall not be *p.*

**PRUNING.**

*Is.* 2:4 beat spears into *p.* hooks
18:5 cut off sprigs with *p.* hooks
*Joel* 3:10 beat *p.* hooks into spe.
*Mic.* 4:3 beat spears into *p.* hoo.

**PSALM.**

1 *Chr.* 16:7 David deliver. this *p.*
*Ps.* 81:2 take *p.* 98:5 voice of *p.*
*Acts* 13:33 as writ. in second *p.*
35 saith in ano. *p.* Thou shalt
1 *Cor.* 14:26 every one hath a *p.*?

**PSALMIST.**

2 *Sam.* 23:1 David sweet *p.* of Is.

**PSALMS.**

1 *Chr.* 16:9 sing *p.* *Ps.* 105:2
*Ps.* 95:2 joyful noise with *p.*
*Luke* 20:42 D. saith in book of *p.*
24:44 which were written in *p.*
*Acts* 1:20 written in book of P.
*Eph.* 5:19 speak, to yours, in *p.*
*Col.* 3:16 admonish. other in *p.*
*Jam.* 5:13 is any merry? sing *p.*

**PSALTERY.**

1 *Sam.* 10:5 meet prop. with a *p.*
*Ps.* 33:2 sing with the *p.* 144:9
57:8 awake *p.* and harp, 108:2
71:22 I will praise with *p.* 92:3
81:2 bring hither harp with *p.*
150:3 praise him with *p.* harp
*Dan.* 3:5 sound of *p.* 7, 10, 15

PSALTERIES. *See* CYMBALS.

**PUBLIC, LY.**

*Mat.* 1:19 make her a *p.* example
*Acts* 18:28 *p.* convinced the Jews
20:20 but have taught you *p.*

**PUBLICAN, S.**

*Mat.* 5:46 do not *p.* same? 47
9:10 many *p.* sat with him,
*Mark* 2:15; *Luke* 5:29
11 why eat, your master wi. *p.*
10:3 Thomas, and Matthew *p.*

PUN

*Mat.* 11:19 a friend of *p.* *Luke* 7:34
18:17 let him be as hea. and *p.*
21:31 *p.* go into kingdom of G.
32 *p.* and harlots bell. on him
*Luke* 3:12 came *p.* to be baptized
5:27 he saw a *p.* named Levi
7:29 *p.* justi. G. being baptized
15:1 then drew near to him *p.*
18:10 the one Pharisee, other *p.*
11 God, I thank thee, not as *p.*
18 *p.* standing afar off, said
19:2 Zaccheus chief among *p.*

**PUBLISH.**

*Deut.* 32:3 I will *p.* name of L.
1 *Sam.* 31:9 *p.* it in house of idols
2 *Sam.* 1:20 *p.* it not in Askelon
*Neh.* 8:15 *p.* that they bring pine
*Ps.* 26:7 may *p.* with the voice
*Jer.* 4:5 *p.* in Jeru. 16 *p.* against
5:20 declare this, *p.* it in Judah
31:7 *p.* ye and say, O Lord save
46:14 *p.* in Migdol, *p.* in Noph
50:2 *p.* and conceal not
*Amos* 3:9 *p.* in palaces of Ashdod
4:5 proclaim and *p.* fr. offerings
*Mark* 1:45 he began to *p.* it, 5:20

**PUBLISHED.**

*Est.* 1:20 dec. *p.* thro' empire, 22
3:14 Haman's decree *p.* 8:13
*Ps.* 68:11 great company *p.* it
*Jon.* 3:7 he caused it to be *p.*
*Mark* 7:36 more a gre. deal th. *p.*
13:10 the gospel must first be *p.*
*Luke* 8:39 *p.* through whole city
*Acts* 10:37 that word wh. was *p.*
13:49 word of the Lord was *p.*

**PUBLISHETH.**

*Is.* 52:7 that *p.* peace, *p.* salvat.
*Jer.* 4:15 voice *p.* affliction
*Nah.* 1:15 feet of him *p.* peace

**PUBLIUS.**

*Acts* 28:8 the father of P. lay sick

**PUDENS.**

2 *Tim.* 4:21 greeteth thee and P.

**PUFFED up**

1 *Cor.* 4:6 no one of you be *p.* *up*
18 some are *p.* *up*, as though I
19 not speech of th. are *p.* *up*
5:2 are *p.* *up* and not mourned
13:4 charity is not *p.* *up*
*Col.* 2:18 vainly *p.* *up*

**PUFFETH at, up.**

*Ps.* 10:5 enemies, he *p.* *at* them
12:5 safety fr. him th. *p.* *at* him
1 *Cor.* 8:1 knowl. *p.* *up*, charity

**PUL.**

2 *K.* 15:19 P. king of Assyria
1 *Chr.* 5:26 stirred up spirit of P.
*Is.* 66:19 those that escape to P.

**PULL, ED.**

*Gen.* 8:9 Noah *p.* the dove to him
19:10 the men *p.* Lot into house
1 *K.* 13:4 Jerob. could not *p.* it
*Ezr.* 6:11 let timber be *p.* down
*Ps.* 31:4 *p.* me out of net
*Is.* 22:19 fr. thy state *p.* th. down
*Jer.* 1:10 set th. to *p.* down, 18:7
12:3 *p.* them like sheep for sla.
24:6 build, not *p.* down, 42:10
*Lam.* 3:11 *p.* me in pieces
*Ezek.* 17:9 sh. he not *p.* up roots?
*Amos* 9:15 shall no more be *p.* up
*Mic.* 2:8 *p.* off robe with garm.
*Zec.* 7:11 *p.* away shoulder
*Mat.* 7:4 *p.* out mote, *Luke* 6:42
*Luke* 12:18 *p.* down my barns
14:5 not *p.* him out on sab.?
*Acts* 23:10 lest Paul sho. been *p.*

**PULLING.**

2 *Cor.* 10:4 mighty to *p.* down
*Jude* 23 with fear *p.* out of fire

**PULPIT.**

*Neh.* 8:4 Ezra stood upon a *p.*

**PULSE.**

2 *Sam.* 17:28 and parched *p.*
*Dan.* 1:12 let them give *p.*

**PUNISH.**

*Lev.* 26:18 *p.* you sev. times, 24
*Prov.* 17:26 to *p.* just not good
*Is.* 10:12 *p.* stout heart of king
13:11 I will *p.* world for evil
24:21 Lord shall *p.* the host
26:21 L. cometh to *p.* inhabit.
27:1 L. with strong sw. sh. *p.*
*Jer.* 9:25 *p.* them are circumcised
11:22 *p.* men of Anathoth
13:21 what say when he sh. *p.*?
21:14 *p.* accord. to your doings
23:34 I will *p.* man; 25:12 *p.* king, 50:18
27:8 *p.* nation; 29:32 *p.* Shem.
30:20 I will *p.* all th. oppress th.
36:31 I will *p.* Jehoiakim

PUR

*Jer.* 44:13 *p.* them in E. as I *p.* J.
29 a sign that I will *p.* you
46:25 I will *p.* the multitude
51:44 I will *p.* Bel in Babylon
*Hos.* 4:9 *p.* them for their ways
14 I will not *p.* your daughters
12:2 *p.* J. according to his ways
*Amos* 3:2 I will *p.* you for iniq.
*Zep.* 1:8 in day I will *p.* princes
9 I will *p.* all those that leap
12 *p.* men that are settled
*Zec.* 8:14 as I thoug. to *p.* them
*Acts* 4:21 how th. might *p.* them

**PUNISHED.**

*Ex.* 21:20 shall surely be *p.* 22
21 not be *p.* he is his money
*Ezr.* 9:13 *p.* less than iniq. des.
*Job* 31:11 it is iniq. to be *p.* 28
*Prov.* 21:11 when scorner is *p.*
22:3 simple are *p.* 27:12
*Jer.* 44:13 as I have *p.* Jerusa.
50:18 punish as I have *p.* king
*Zep.* 3:7 not cut off, how I *p.*
*Zec.* 10:3 shepherds, I *p.* goats
*Acts* 22:5 br. them bou. to be *p.*
26:11 I *p.* them in every synag.
2 *Thes.* 1:9 *p.* with destruction
2 *Pet.* 2:9 day of judgm. to be *p.*

**PUNISHMENT.**

*Gen.* 4:13 *p.* great. th. I can bear
*Lev.* 26:41 accept *p.* of iniq. 43
1 *Sam.* 28:10 no *p.* shall hap. th.
*Job* 31:3 a strange *p.* to workers
*Prov.* 19:19 man of wrath suf. *p.*
*Lam.* 3:39 for *p.* of his sins
4:6 *p.* of my people is greater
than the *p.* of Sodom
22 *p.* of thine iniq. is accomp.
*Ezek.* 14:10 bear *p.* of their iniq.
*p.* of prophets as *p.* of him
*Amos* 1:3 I will not turn away *p.*
thereof, 6, 9, 11, 13; 2:1, 4, 6
*Zec.* 14:19 this shall be *p.* of Eg.
*Mat.* 25:46 go into everlasting *p.*
2 *Cor.* 2:6 such a man is this *p.*
*Heb.* 10:29 how much sorer *p.*
1 *Pet.* 2:14 for *p.* of evil-doers

**PUNISHMENTS.**

*Job* 19:29 bringeth *p.* of sword
*Ps.* 149:7 execute *p.* upon people

PUNON. *Num.* 33:42, 43

**PUR.**

*Est.* 3:7 cast P. that is, the lot
9:24 for Haman had cast P.
26 Purim, after the name of P.

*See* PURIM.

**PURCHASE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 49:32 *p.* of field and cave
*Jer.* 32:11 I took evidence of *p.*
12 I gave evidence of *p.* 14, 16

**PURCHASE, ED.**

*Gen.* 25:10 Abra. *p.* of sons of H.
*Ex.* 15:16 over wh. thou hast *p.*
*Lev.* 25:33 if a man *p.* of Levites
*Ruth* 4:10 R. I *p.* to be my wife
*Ps.* 74:2 congregati. thou hast *p.*
78:54 wh. his right hand had *p.*
*Acts* 1:18 this man *p.* a field
8:20 gift of God may be *p.*
20:28 *p.* with his own blood
*Eph.* 1:14 redemption of *p.* pos.
1 *Tim.* 3:13 office of dea. well, *p.*

**PURE.**

*Ex.* 27:20 br. *p.* oil, *Lev.* 24:2
31:8 *p.* candles. 39:37; *Lev.* 24:4
*Deut.* 32:14 *p.* blood of grape
2 *Sam.* 22:27 with *p.* thou wilt
show thyself *p.* *Ps.* 18:26
*Ezr.* 6:20 all *p.* killed passover
*Job* 4:17 shall a man be more *p.*?
8:6 thou wert *p.* and upright
11:4 thou said, My doctrine is *p.*
16:17 injustice, my prayer is *p.*
25:5 stars are not *p.* in his sight
*Ps.* 12:6 words of the Lord are *p.*
19:8 commandment of L. is *p.*
119:140 thy word is very *p.*
*Prov.* 15:26 words of *p.* are plea.
20:9 who can say, I am *p.* fr. sin?
11 whether his work be *p.*
21:8 as for *p.* his work is right
30:5 every word of God is *p.*
12 a generation *p.* in own eyes
*Dan.* 7:9 hair of head like *p.* wool
*Mic.* 6:11 shall I count them *p.*?
*Zep.* 3:9 turn to people *p.* langu.
*Mal.* 1:11 in ev. place a *p.* offer.
*Acts* 20:26 *p.* from blood of men
*Rom.* 14:20 all th. indeed are *p.*
*Phil.* 4:8 whatsoev. things are *p.*
1 *Tim.* 3:9 faith in a *p.* consci.
5:22 partak. of sins, keep thy. *p.*
2 *Tim.* 1:3 with *p.* conscience
*Tit.* 1:15 to the *p.* all thi. are *p.*
to the defiled nothing is *p.*

PUR

*Heb.* 10:22 bodies washed with *p.*
*Jam.* 1:27 *p.* relig. and undefiled
3:17 wisdom fr. above is first *p.*
2 *Pet.* 3:1 I stir up your *p.* minds
1 *John* 3:3 purificth as he is *p.*
*Rev.* 15:6 ang. clothed in *p.* linen
22:1 showed a *p.* river of water

*See* HEART, GOLD.

**PURELY.**

*Is.* 1:25 I will *p.* purge away

**PURENESS.**

*Job* 22:30 deliv. by *p.* of hands
*Prov.* 22:11 he loved *p.* of heart
2 *Cor.* 6:6 appro. ourselves by *p.*

**PURER.**

*Lam.* 4:7 Nazarites *p.* than snow
*Hab.* 1:13 thou art of *p.* eyes

**PURGE, ETH.**

2 *Chr.* 34:3 Josiah began to *p.* J.
*Ps.* 51:7 *p.* me with hyssop
65:3 transgressions thou sh. *p.*
*Is.* 1:25 *p.* away thy dross
*Ezek.* 20:38 I will *p.* fr. am. you
43:26 seven days shall they *p.*
*Dan.* 11:35 some of th. *p.* them
*Mal.* 3:3 *p.* as gold and silver
*Mat.* 3:12 *p.* his floor, *Luke* 3:17
*John* 15:2 branch that bea. he *p.*
1 *Cor.* 5:7 *p.* out the old leaven
2 *Tim.* 2:21 if a man *p.* himself
*Heb.* 9:14 *p.* your conscience

**PURGED.**

1 *Sam.* 3:14 Eli's house not be *p.*
2 *Chr.* 34:8 when he had *p.* land
*Prov.* 16:6 by mercy iniq. is *p.*
*Is.* 4:4 *p.* blood of Jerusalem
6:7 iniq. taken away, sin is *p.*
22:14 this iniq. shall not be *p.*
27:9 by this iniq. of Jacob be *p.*
*Ezek.* 24:13 beca. I have *p.* thee,
and thou was not *p.*
*Heb.* 1:3 when he had *p.* our sins
9:22 almost all thi. are by law *p.*
10:2 bec. worshippers once *p.*
2 *Pet.* 1:9 forgotten he was *p.*

**PURGING.**

*Mark* 7:19 the draught, *p.* meats

**PURIFICATION, S.**

*Num.* 19:9 it is a *p.* for sin
17 ashes of burnt heifer *p.*
2 *Chr.* 30:19 *p.* of the sanctuary
*Neh.* 12:45 port. kept ward of *p.*
*Est.* 2:3 the things of their *p.*
12 so were the days of their *p.*
*Luke* 2:22 days of her *p.*
*Acts* 21:26 accomp. of days of *p.*

**PURIFY.**

*Num.* 19:12 shall *p.* himself, 19
20 unclean, and not *p.* himself
31:19 *p.* yourselves third day
20 *p.* all your raiment
*Job* 41:25 by rea. of break. th. *p.*
*Is.* 66:17 *p.* themselves in garden
*Ezek.* 43:26 seven days *p.* altar
*Mal.* 3:3 he shall *p.* sons of Levi
*John* 11:55 went to Jerus. to *p.*
*Acts* 21:24 take and *p.* thyself
*Tit.* 2:14 *p.* a peculiar people
*Jam.* 4:8 *p.* your hearts

**PURIFIED, ETH.**

*Lev.* 8:15 and *p.* the altar
*Num.* 8:21 Le. were *p.* *Ezek.* 6:20
19:13 touch dead body, *p.* not
31:23 *p.* with water of separat.
2 *Sam.* 11:4 Bathsheba was *p.*
*Ps.* 12:6 pure words, as silver *p.*
*Dan.* 12:10 many shall be *p.*
*Acts* 24:18 certain J. found me *p.*
*Heb.* 9:23 things in heavens *p.*
1 *Pet.* 1:22 ye *p.* your souls
1 *John* 3:3 this hope *p.* himself

**PURIFIER.**

*Mal.* 2:3 he shall sit as a *p.*

**PURIFYING.**

*Lev.* 12:4 continue in blood of *p.*
*Num.* 8:7 sprinkle water of *p.*
1 *Chr.* 23:28 in *p.* holy things
*Est.* 2:12 things for *p.* of women
*John* 2:6 manner of *p.* of Jews
3:25 th. arose question about *p.*
*Acts* 15:9 *p.* their hearts by faith
21:26 the next day *p.* himself
*Heb.* 9:13 sanctifi. to *p.* of flesh

**PURIM.**

*Est.* 9:26 called these days P.
28 days of P. sho. not fail, 29, 31
32 decree of Esther confirm. P.

**PURITY.**

1 *Tim.* 4:12 exam. in faith, in *p.*
5:2 rebuke younger with all *p.*

**PURLOINING.**

*Tit.* 2:10 not *p.* showing fidelity

PUR

**PURPLE.**

*Ex.* 25:4 the offering, *p.* 26:1
39:3 gold cut to work in the *p.*
*Num.* 4:13 take ashes, spread *p.*
*Jud.* 8:26 *p.* raiment on kings
2 *Chr.* 2:7 a man to work *p.* 14
3:14 made veil of blue, and *p.*
*Est.* 1:6 fast. with cords of *p.*
8:15 Mord. went with gar. of *p.*
*Prov.* 31:22 clothing is silk, *p.*
*Cant.* 3:10 made covering of *p.*
7:5 the hair of thy head like *p.*
*Jer.* 10:9 and *p.* is their clothing
*Ezek.* 27:7 *p.* which covered thee
16 Syria occup. fairs with *p.*
*Mark* 15:17 clothed him with *p.*
20 they took off the *p.* fr. him
*Luke* 16:19 a rich man clo. in *p.*
*John* 19:2 soldiers put on him *p.*
5 then came Jesus, wearing *p.*
*Acts* 16:14 Lydia, a seller of *p.*
*Rev.* 17:4 woman arrayed in *p.*
18:12 buyeth merchandise of *p.*
16 great city, clothed in *p.*

**PURPOSE.**

*Ruth* 2:16 handfuls of *p.* for her
*Ezr.* 4:5 counsellors to frustr. *p.*
*Neh.* 8:4 a pulpit made for the *p.*
*Job* 33:17 withd. man from his *p.*
*Prov.* 20:18 ev. *p.* is established
*Ec.* 3:1 time to ev. *p.* 17; 8:6
*Is.* 1:11 to what *p.* sacrifices?
14:26 this is *p.* that is purposed
30:7 Egypti. shall help to no *p.*
*Jer.* 49:30 Nebu. conceived a *p.*
51:29 ev. *p.* of L. be performed
*Dan.* 6:17 that *p.* be not chang.
*Acts* 11:23 that with *p.* of heart
27:13 suppos. obtained their *p.*
43 centurion kept them fr. *p.*
*Rom.* 8:28 called according to *p.*
9:11 that the *p.* of God stand
17 for this *p.* I raised thee up
*Eph.* 1:11 according to *p.* of him
3:11 accord. to eternal *p.* in C.
6:22 for same *p.* *Col.* 4:8
2 *Tim.* 1:9 called us accor. to *p.*
3:10 hast fully known my *p.*
1 *John* 3:8 for this *p.* Son of God

**PURPOSES.**

*Job* 17:11 days past, *p.* broken
*Prov.* 15:22 with. counsel *p.* are
*Is.* 19:10 shall be broken in *p.*
*Jer.* 49:20 counsel of L. *p.* 50:45

**PURPOSE, ED.**

1 *K.* 5:5 I *p.* to build house to L.
2 *Chr.* 28:10 *p.* to keep under Ju.
32:2 Sennacherib *p.* to fight J.
*Ps.* 17:3 *p.* mouth sh. not trans.
140:4 who have *p.* to overthrow
*Is.* 14:24 I ha. *p.* so sh. it stand
26 the purpose *p.* on earth
27 L. hath *p.* who disannul it?
23:9 Lord hath *p.* to stain pride
46:11 I have *p.* it, will do it
*Jer.* 4:28 I *p.* it, will not repent
26:3 repent me of evil wh. I *p.*
36:3 will hear all evil wh. I *p.*
49:20 purposes that he *p.* 50:45
*Lam.* 2:8 Lord *p.* to destroy wall
*Dan.* 1:8 Daniel *p.* not to defile
*Acts* 19:21 Paul *p.* to go to Jeru.
20:3 Paul *p.* to return thro' M.
*Rom.* 1:13 oftent. I *p.* to come
2 *Cor.* 1:17 I *p.* accord. to flesh?
*Eph.* 1:9 his will wh. he hath *p.*
3:11 purp. which he *p.* in C. J.

**PURPOSETH, ING.**

*Gen.* 27:42 Esau *p.* to kill thee
2 *Cor.* 9:7 as he *p.* in heart

**PURSE, S.**

*Prov.* 1:14 let us have one *p.*
*Mat.* 10:9 silver nor brass in *p.*
*Mark* 6:8 no money in their *p.*
*Luke* 10:4 neither *p.* nor scrip
22:25 I sent you without *p.*
36 he that hath a *p.* let him

**PURSUE.**

*Gen.* 35:5 did not *p.* sons of J.
*Ex.* 15:9 enemy said, I will *p.*
*Deut.* 19:6 avenger *p.* *Jos.* 20:5
*Jos.* 2:5 *p.* them quickly, 10:19
1 *Sam.* 25:29 a man is risen to *p.*
30:8 shall I *p.*? he answered, *p.*
2 *Sam.* 17:1 arise and *p.* after D.
20:6 servants, *p.* after Sheba, 7
24:13 flee while enemies *p.*?
*Job* 13:25 wilt thou *p.* dry stub.?
30:15 ter. *p.* my soul as wind
*Ps.* 34:14 seek peace, and *p.* it
*Is.* 30:16 they that *p.* be swift
*Jer.* 48:2 Madmen, sword sh. *p.*
*Ezek.* 35:6 blood shall *p.* thee
*Hos.* 8:3 Israel, enemy shall *p.*
*Amos* 1:11 E. did *p.* his brother
*Nah.* 1:8 darkness *p.* his enemi.

PUT

**PURSUED.**

*Gen.* 14:14 Abram *p.* to Dan, 15
31:23 and Laban *p.* Jacob, 36
*Ex.* 14:8 Pharaoh *p.* Israel, 9, 23;
*Deut.* 11:4; *Jos.* 24:6
*Jud.* 1:6 *p.* after Adoni-bezek
7:23 Gideon *p.* Mid. 25; 8:12
1 *Sam.* 7:11 Israel *p.* Phil. 17:52
2 *Sam.* 2:19 Asahel *p.* Abner
22:38 I *p.* enemies, *Ps.* 18:37
1 *K.* 20:20 Syrians fled, Israel *p.*
2 *K.* 25:5 army of Chaldees *p.*
the king, *Jer.* 39:5; 52:8
2 *Chr.* 14:13 Asa *p.* Ethiop. to G.
*Is.* 41:3 he *p.* them and passed
*Lam.* 4:19 they *p.* us on mount.

**PURSUER, S.**

*Jos.* 2:16 mount. lest *p.* meet
8:20 people turned upon the *p.*
*Lam.* 1:6 are gone before the *p.*

**PURSUETH, ING.**

*Lev.* 26:17 shall flee wh. none *p.*
36 shall fall when none *p.* 37
*Jud.* 8:4 300 men, faint, yet *p.*
1 *Sam.* 23:28 S. returned from *p.*
2 *Sam.* 3:22 J. came from *p.* tro.
18:16 people returned from *p.* I.
1 *K.* 18:27 your god *p.* on jour.
*Prov.* 11:19 he th. *p.* evil, *p.* dea.
13:21 evil *p.* sinners, to righte.
19:7 he *p.* them with words
28:1 wick. flee when no man *p.*

**PURTENANCE.**

*Ex.* 12:9 roast wi. fire legs and *p.*

**PUSH.**

*Ex.* 21:29 if ox were to *p.* 36
*Deut.* 33:17 with them he shall *p.*
1 *K.* 22:11 with these shalt thou
*p.* the Syrians, 2 *Chr.* 18:10
*Job* 30:12 they *p.* away my feet
*Ps.* 44:5 thro' thee we *p.* enem.
*Dan.* 11:40 shall king *p.* at him

**PUSHED, ING.**

*Ezek.* 34:21 *p.* diseased with hor.
*Dan.* 8:4 I saw ram *p.* westward

**PUT.**

*Gen.* 2:8 there G. *p.* the man, 15
3:15 I will *p.* enmity bet. thee
27:15 *p.* th. upon Jacob her son
29:3 *p.* stone ag. on well's mou.
30:42 feeble, he *p.* not the rods
32:16 *p.* space between drove
39:4 all he *p.* into Joseph's ha.
40:15 should *p.* me into dunge.
42:17 he *p.* altogether in ward
46:4 Joseph *p.* hand on th. eyes
48:18 *p.* right hand upon head
*Ex.* 3:22 shall *p.* them on sons
4:6 L. said, *p.* thy hand in bos.
15 *p.* words in his mouth
8:23 I will *p.* division bet. my
15:26 I will *p.* none of diseases
22:5 *p.* beast in ano. man's field
11 oath he hath not *p.* his ha.
23:1 *p.* not thy hand wi. wicked
29:24 shall *p.* all in hands of A.
33:5 now *p.* off thy ornaments
*Lev.* 8:27 he *p.* all on A.'s hands
26:8 *p.* 10,000 to fli. *Deut.* 32:30
*Num.* 6:27 sh. *p.* my name on Is.
11:17 spirit on thee, *p.* on them
29 L. would *p.* his Spi. on th.
23:5 L. *p.* word in Ba.'s mouth
*Deut.* 10:2 shalt *p.* them in ark
5 I *p.* tables in the ark I made
12:5 place he sh. *p.* his name, 21
7 rej. in all ye *p.* your hand to
18:18 *p.* my words in his mouth
*Jud.* 12:3 I *p.* my life in my ha.
1 *Sam.* 2:36 *p.* me in priest's offi.
14:26 no man *p.* hand to his m.
17:39 David *p.* them off him
19:5 did *p.* his life in his hand
28:21 I *p.* my life in my hand
1 *K.* 9:3 to *p.* my name there,
11:36; 14:21
12:29 other calves *p.* he in Dan
18:23 on wood, *p.* no fire under
22:27 king *p.* fellow in prison
2 *K.* 4:34 *p.* mouth upon mouth
11:12 they *p.* the crown on him
13:16 *p.* hand on bow, he *p.* ha.
21:7 in Jer. will I *p.* my name,
2 *Chr.* 6:20; 12:13; 33:7
1 *Chr.* 11:19 *p.* lives in jeopardy
13:10 because he *p.* hand to ark
2 *Chr.* 6:11 in house I *p.* the ark
*Ezr.* 7:27 *p.* thin. in king's heart
*Neh.* 2:12 what G. *p.* in my heart
3:5 nobles *p.* not necks to work
4:23 that every one *p.* them off
6:14 T. would *p.* me in fear, 19
*Job* 4:18 he *p.* no trust in his ser.
13:14 I *p.* my life in my hand?
19:13 *p.* my brethren far fr. me
23:6 he would *p.* strength in me

PUT

*Job* 41:2 can. *p.* hook in. his no.?
*Ps.* 4:7 *p.* gladness in my heart
8:6 thou hast *p.* all things under his feet, 1 *Cor.* 15:25, 27; *Eph.* 1:22; *Heb.* 2:8
9:20 *p.* in fear, O L. that nation
31:18 let lying lips be *p.* to sile.
40:3 *p.* new song in my mouth
14 let them be *p.* to shame that wish me evil, 44:7; 53:5
44:9 thou hast *p.* us to shame
78:66 *p.* them to perp. reproach
88:18 lover and friend *p.* fr. me
118:8 tr. L. than *p.* con. in man
9 tr. L. than put confi. in prin.
119:31 O L. *p.* me not to shame
*Prov.* 25:8 nei. *p.* thee to shame
10 heareth it *p.* thee to shame
*Ec.* 10:10 *p.* to more strength
*Cant.* 5:3 *p.* off coat, how *p.* on?
*Is.* 5:20 that *p.* darkn. for light
10:13 I ha. *p.* down inhabitants
42:1 I have *p.* my Spirit upon him, *Mat.* 12:18
47:11 not be able to *p.* it off
51:16 *p.* words in mou. *Jer.* 1:9
23 *p.* into hand that afflict th.
53:10 he hath *p.* him to grief
59:21 words I *p.* in thy mouth
63:11 where is he that *p.* his H. Spirit within him?
*Jer.* 3:19 how shall I *p.* thee am.
8:14 Lord our G. *p.* us to silence
12:13 they *p.* themselves to pain
31:33 *p.* my law in inward parts
32:40 will *p.* my fear in hearts
*Ezek.* 8:17 *p.* branch to th. nose
11:19 I will put a new spirit within you, 36:26, 27; 37:14
16:14 comel. I had *p.* upon thee
29:4 *p.* hooks in thy jaws, 38:4
30:13 *p.* a fear in land of Egypt
37:6 *p.* breath in you, ye shall
*Dan.* 5:19 and whom he *p.* down
*Mic.* 2:12 I will *p.* them together
7:5 *p.* not confidence in a guide
*Zep.* 3:19 ha. been *p.* to shame
*Mat.* 5:15 candle *p.* under bushel
19:6 no man *p.* asun. *Mark* 10:9
26:52 *p.* up thy swo. *John* 18:11
*Mark* 10:16 *p.* his hands on them
*Luke* 1:52 hath *p.* down mighty
15:22 *p.* it on him and *p.* a ring
*John* 5:7 none to *p.* me into pool
*Acts* 1:7 Fa. *p.* in his own power
4:3 they *p.* the apostles in hold
5:25 men whom ye *p.* in prison
13:46 *p.* word of God from you
15:9 *p.* no difference between us
1 *Cor.* 15:24 *p.* down authority
25 *p.* his enemies under his fe.
2 *Cor.* 8:16 G. *p.* same care in T.
*Eph.* 4:22 *p.* off old man, *Col.* 3:9
*Col.* 3:8 ye also *p.* off these, ang.
2 *Tim.* 1:6 I *p.* thee in remembr.
*Tit.* 3:1 *p.* them in mind to be subject
*Phile.* 18 *p.* that on my account
*Heb.* 2:5 hath he not *p.* in subj.
6:6 *p.* him to an open shame
8:10 I will *p.* my laws in mind
10:16 *p.* my laws into th. hearts
*Jam.* 3:3 *p.* bits in horses' mou.
1 *Pet.* 2:15 *p.* to silence ignoran.
2 *Pet.* 1:14 I must *p.* off this tab.
*Jude* 5 will *p.* you in remembr.
*Rev.* 2:24 *p.* on you none other
17:17 God hath *p.* in th. hearts

**PUT away.**

*Gen.* 35:2 *p. away* strange gods
*Lev.* 21:7 nor take a woman *p. a.*
*Deut.* 19:13 *p. a.* guilt of in. 21:9
22:19 he may not *p.* her *a.* 29
*Jos.* 24:14 *p. a.* strange gods, 23; *Jud.* 10:16; 1 *Sam.* 7:3
1 *Sam.* 1:14 Eli said, *p. a.* wine
2 *Sam.* 7:15 Saul whom I *p. a.*
12:13 Lord hath *p. a.* thy sin
2 *Chr.* 15:8 Asa *p. a.* abom. idols
*Rev.* 10:3 a cove. to *p. a.* wives
19 gave hands to *p. a.* wives
*Ps.* 18:22 I did not *p. away* his statutes
27:9 *p.* not thy serv. *a.* in anger
*Prov.* 4:24 *p. a.* a froward mou.
*Is.* 50:1 whom I have *p. away*
*Jer.* 3:1 if a man *p. a.* his wife
8 *p. a.* given her a bill of div.
*Ezek.* 44:22 nor pr. take her *p. a.*
*Hos.* 2:2 let her *p. a.* whoredoms
*Amos* 6:3 that *p.* far *a.* evil day
*Mat.* 1:19 J. minded to *p.* her *a.*
*Mark* 10:2 lawful to *p. a.* wife?
12 if a woman *p. a.* her husb.
1 *Cor.* 5:13 *p. a.* wicked person
7:11 let not husb. *p. a.* wife, 12
*Eph.* 4:31 evil speaking be *p. a.*

PUT

1 *Tim.* 1:19 some having *p. aw.*
*Heb.* 9:26 *p. a.* sin by sacrifice
*See* DEATH, EVIL.

**PUT forth.**

*Gen.* 3:22 lest he *p. f.* take tree
8:9 N. *p. f.* his hand and took
19:10 men *p. forth* their hand
*Ex.* 4:4 *p. f.* thy hand and take
*Deut.* 33:14 precious things *p. f.*
*Jud.* 15:15 Samson *p. f.* took
1 *Sam.* 14:27 Jonathan *p. f.* rod
22:17 servants not *p. f.* to slay
24:10 not *p. f.* my hand ag. L.
2 *Sam.* 6:6 Uzziah *p. forth* his hand to ark, 1 *Chr.* 13:9
18:12 not *p. f.* my hand against
1 *K.* 13:4 Jeroboam *p. f.* his ha.
*Job* 1:11 *p. f.* hand and tou. 2:5
12 on himself *p.* not *f.* hand
*Ps.* 55:20 *p. f.* his hands ag. him
125:3 lest righteous *p. f.* hands
*Prov.* 8:1 understan. *p. f.* voice?
25:6 *p.* not *f.* thyself in presen.
*Jer.* 1:9 Lord *p. f.* his hand
*Ezek.* 8:3 he *p. f* form of a hand
*Mat.* 9:25 when peop. were *p. f.*
13:24 para. *p.* he *f.* 31; *Lu.* 14:7
*Acts* 5:34 to *p.* the apostles *forth*
9:40 but Peter *p.* them all *forth*

**PUT on.**

*Gen.* 28:20 raiment to *p. on*
*Lev.* 6:10 priest sh. *p. on* linen
11 he sh. *p. on* other garments
16:4 shall *p. on* holy linen coat
*Deut.* 22:5 nor man *p. on* wom.'s
2 *Sam.* 1:24 S. *p. on* ornaments
14:2 *p. on* mourning apparel
1 *K.* 22:30 but *p.* thou *on* thy robes, 2 *Chr.* 18:29
2 *K.* 3:21 all able to *p. on* armor
*Job* 27:17 the just shall *p.* it *on*
*Cant.* 5:3 how shall I *p.* it *on?*
*Is.* 51:9 *p. on* strength, 52:1
*Jer.* 13:1 take girdle, *p.* it *on*, 2
*Ezek.* 24:17 and *p. on* thy shoes
42:14 *p. on* other garm. 44:19
*Mat.* 6:25 nor what ye shall *p. on*, *Luke* 12:22
21:7 *p. on* the ass their clothes
*Mark* 6:9 not *p. on* two coats
*Luke* 15:22 *p. on* him best robe
*Rom.* 13:14 *p.* ye *on* the L. J. C.
*Gal.* 3:27 baptized, have *p. on* C.
*Eph.* 4:24 *p. on* new m. *Col.* 3:10
*Col.* 3:12 *p. on* bowels of mercies
14 *p. on* charity, which is bo.

**PUT out.**

*Gen.* 38:28 one *p. out* his hand
*Lev.* 6:12 fire of altar not be *p. o.*
*Num.* 5:2 *p. out* of camp leper, 4
3 male and fem. shall ye *p. o.*
16:14 wilt thou *p. out* the eyes?
*Deut.* 7:22 L. will *p. o.* tho. nati.
25:6 that his name be not *p. o.*
*Jud.* 16:21 Philis. *p. o.* S.'s eyes
2 *Sam.* 13:17 *p.* this woman *out*
2 *Chr.* 29:7 have *p. o.* lamps
*Job* 18:5 light of wicked be *p. o.*
6 his candle be *p. out*, 21:17; *Prov.* 13:9; 20:20; 24:20
*Ps.* 9:5 *p. o.* their name for ever
*Ezek.* 32:7 when I *p.* thee *out*
*Mark* 5:40 when he had *p.* them all *out*, *Luke* 8:54
*John* 9:22 be *p. o.* of synagognes
16:2 *p.* you *out* of synagogues

**PUT trust.**

*Jud.* 9:15 *p. t.* in my shadow
2 *K.* 18:24 *p. t.* on Eg. *Is.* 36:9
1 *Chr.* 5:20 they *p.* th. *t.* in him
*Ps.* 4:5 *p.* your *trust* in the Lord
5:11 all that *p. t.* in thee rejoice
7:1 O L. God in thee I *p. trust*, 16:1; 25:20; 71:1
9:10 know thy name, *p. trust* in them
11:1 in L. *p.* I my *t.* 31:1; 71:1
17:7 which *p.* their *t.* in thee
36:7 *p.* their *t.* under thy wings
56:4 in God I have *p.* my *trust*
73:28 I have *p.* my *t.* in the L.
146:3 *p.* not your *t.* in princes
*Prov.* 30:5 *p.* their *trust* in him
*Jer.* 39:18 hast *p.* thy *t.* in thee
1 *Thes.* 2:4 *p.* in *t.* with gospel
*Heb.* 2:13 I will *p.* my *t.* in him

**PUT, Participle.**

*Lev.* 11:38 if water be *p.* on seed
15:19 shall be *p.* apart sev. days
18:19 not as long as she is *p.*
1 *K.* 22:10 kings *p.* on their rob.
2 *K.* 14:12 Judah was *p.* to worse
1 *Chr.* 19:16 Syri. *p.* to worse, 19
2 *Chr.* 2:14 ev. device shall be *p.*
6:24 if Israel be *p.* to the worse
25:22 Jud. was *p.* to the worse

QUE

*Ps.* 35:4 be *p.* to shame, 83:17
71:1 let me never be *p.* to con.
*Prov.* 25:7 shouldest be *p.* lower
*Ec.* 3:14 nothing can be *p.* to it
*Is.* 54:4 shalt not be *p.* to shame
*Jer.* 50:42 every one *p.* in array
*Zep.* 3:19 have been *p.* to shame
*Mat.* 9:16 for that *p.* in to fill up
*Mark* 1:14 John was *p.* in prison
*John* 13:2 devil *p.* into hea. of J.
*Heb.* 2:8 noth. not *p.* under him
*Rev.* 11:9 not bo. be *p.* in graves

**PUTEOLI.**

*Acts* 28:13 came next day to P.

PUTIEL. *Ex.* 6:25

**PUTTEST.**

*Deut.* 12:18 *p.* thy hands, 15:10
2 *K.* 18:14 that thou *p.* on me
*Ps.* 119:119 thou *p.* away wicked

**PUTTETH.**

*Ex.* 30:33 *p.* any on a stranger
*Num.* 22:38 God *p.* in my mouth
*Deut.* 25:11 woman *p.* forth hand
*Job* 15:15 he *p.* no trust in saints
28:9 *p.* for. his hand upon rock
33:11 he *p.* my feet in the stoc.
*Ps.* 15:5 he that *p.* not his money
75:7 *p.* down one and set. up
*Prov.* 28:25 *p.* his trust in Lord
29:25 *p.* his trust in L. be safe
*Is.* 57:13 *p.* trust in me pos. land
*Lam.* 3:29 *p.* his mouth in dust
*Mic.* 3:5 *p.* not into their mouths
*Mat.* 9:16 *p.* new cloth, *Lu.* 5:36
*Luke* 8:16 no man *p.* ligh. candle
16:18 whoso *p.* away his wife
*John* 10:4 *p.* forth his own sheep

**PUTTING.**

*Lev.* 16:21 *p.* them upon head
*Jud.* 7:6 *p.* their hand to mouth
*Is.* 58:9 *p.* forth of the finger
*Mal.* 2:16 God hateth *p.* away
*Acts* 9:12 Anan. *p.* his hand, 17
19:33 Alex. J. *p.* him forward
*Rom.* 15:15 sort, as *p.* in mind
*Eph.* 4:25 *p.* away lying
*Col.* 2:11 in *p.* off body of sins
1 *Tim.* 1:12 *p.* me into ministry
2 *Tim.* 1:6 by *p.* on my hands
1 *Pet.* 3:21 not *p.* a. filth of flesh

**PUTREFYING.**

*Is.* 1:6 wounds, bruises, *p.* sores

# Q.

**QUAILS.**

*Ex.* 16:13 at even *q.* came up.
*Num.* 11:31 a wind fr. L. bro. *q.*
32 the people stood, gather. *q.*
*Ps.* 105:40 asked, he brought *q.*

**QUAKE, ED.**

*Ex.* 19:18 the mount *q.* greatly
1 *Sam.* 14:15 trembled, earth *q.*
*Joel* 2:10 earth shall *q.* bef. them
*Nah.* 1:5 the mountains *q.* at hi.
*Mat.* 27:51 earth *q.* the rocks re.
*Heb.* 12:21 M. said, I fear and *q.*

**QUAKING.**

*Ezek.* 12:18 eat thy bread with *q.*
*Dan.* 10:7 great *q.* fell on them

**QUANTITY.**

*Is.* 22:24 hang vessels of small *q.*

**QUARREL.**

*Lev.* 26:25 a sword sh. avenge *q.*
2 *K.* 5:7 see how he seeketh a *q.*
*Mark* 6:19 Her. had *q.* ag. John
*Col.* 3:13 if any have *q.* ag. any

**QUARRIES.**

*Jud.* 3:19 Ehud turned from *q.*
26 Ehud escaped beyond the *q.*

**QUARTER.**

*Gen.* 19:4 peo. from ev. *q.* to Lo.
*Jos.* 18:14 Kirjath-jearim, we. *q.*
*Is.* 47:15 merchants wander to *q.*
56:11 every one for gain from *q.*
*Mark* 1:45 came to him fr. ev. *q.*
*See* SOUTH.

**QUARTERS.**

*Ex.* 13:7 no leav. seen in thy *q.*
*Deut.* 22:12 fringes on four *q.*
1 *Chr.* 9:24 in four *q.* were port.
*Jer.* 49:36 from four *q.* of heaven
*Acts* 9:32 Peter passed thr. all *q*
16:3 Jews which were in th. *q.*
28:7 in same *q.* were possessio.
*Rev.* 20:8 nations in 4 *q.* of earth

**QUATERNIONS.**

*Acts* 12:4 deliv. Peter to four *q.*

**QUARTUS.**

*Rom.* 16:23 Q. a brother, salute.

**QUEEN.**

1 *K.* 10:1 *q.* of Sheba heard of fame of Solomon, 2 *Chr.* 9:1

QUI

1 *K.* 10:4 wh. *q.* saw Solom.'s w.
10 spices *q.* of She. gave to S.
13 Solomon gave *q.* of Sheba all her desire, 2 *Chr.* 9:9, 12
11:19 gave Hadad sister of *q.*
15:13 Asa removed Maachah from being *q.* 2 *Chr.* 15:16
2 *K.* 10:13 salute children of *q.*
*Neh.* 2:6 king said, *q.* sitting by
*Est.* 1:9 Vashti *q.* made feast
11 bring the *q.* 12 *q.* refused
15 wh. sh. we do to *q.* Vashti?
16 the *q.* hath not done wrong
17 deed of *q.* sh. come abroad
2:4 maiden that pleaseth be *q.*
17 made Esther *q.* ins. of Vas.
4:4 *q.* grieved; 5:3 wilt, *q.* Est.
5:12 *q.* let no man to banquet
7:2 what is thy petition, *q.* Es.?
7 Haman made request to *q.*
8 will he force the *q.* befo. me
8:1 house of Haman to Esth. *q.*
9:31 Mordecai and Esth. the *q.*
*Ps.* 45:9 the *q.* in gold of Ophir
*Jer.* 13:18 say to king and *q.*
44:17 burn inc. to *q.* of heaven
25 vowed to burn incense to *q.*
*Dan.* 5:10 *q.* came to banq. house
*Mat.* 12:42 *q.* of south shall rise up in judgment, *Luke* 11:31
*Acts* 8:27 Candace, *q.* of Ethiop.
*Rev.* 18:7 I sit *q.* am no widow

**QUEENS.**

*Cant.* 6:8 there are threesc. *q.* 9
*Is.* 49:23 their *q.* nursing moth.

**QUENCH.**

2 *Sam.* 14:7 they shall *q.* my coal
21:17 thou *q.* not light of Israel
*Ps.* 104:11 wild asses *q.* thirst
*Cant.* 8:7 waters cannot *q.* love
*Is.* 1:31 both burn, none *q.* them
42:3 shall he not *q.* *Mat.* 12:20
*Jer.* 4:4 burn, none *q.* it, 21:12
*Amos* 5:6 none to *q.* it in Beth-el
*Eph.* 6:16 to *q.* darts of wicked
1 *Thes.* 5:19 *q.* not the Spirit

**QUENCHED.**

*Num.* 11:2 fire *q.* 2 *Chr.* 34:25
2 *K.* 22:17 wrath shall not be *q.*
*Ps.* 118:12 they are *q.* as thorns
*Is.* 34:10 not be *q.* night nor day
43:17 they are *q.* as tow
66:24 nor shall their fire be *q.*
*Jer.* 7:20 shall not be *q.* 17:27
*Ezek.* 20:47 fla. sh. not be *q.* 48
*Mark* 9:43 fire never be *q.* 45
44 where fire is not *q.* 46, 48
*Heb.* 11:34 *q.* the violence of fire

**QUESTION, Substantive.**

*Mat.* 22:35 lawyer asked him *q.*
*Mark* 11:29 I ask one *q.* ans. me
12:34 durst ask *q.* *Luke* 20:40
*John* 3:25 arose *q.* bet disciples
*Acts* 15:2 came to apos. about *q.*
18:15 if it be a *q.* of words
19:40 danger to be called in *q.*
23:6 of resur. called in *q.* 24:21
1 *Cor.* 10:25 asking no *q.* for, 27

**QUESTION, Verb.**

*Mark* 8:11 Phar. began to *q.* him
9:16 What *q.* ye with them?

**QUESTIONED, ING.**

2 *Chr.* 31:9 Heze. *q.* with priests
*Mark* 1:27 *q.* among themselves
9:10 *q.* what rising from dead
14 and scribes *q.* with them
*Luke* 23:9 Pilate *q.* with him

**QUESTIONS.**

1 *K.* 10:1 queen came to prove *q.*
3 Sol. told her *q.* 2 *Chr.* 9:1, 2
*Mat.* 22:46 nei. ask him more *q.*
*Luke* 2:46 hearing and asking *q.*
*Acts* 23:29 accused of *q.* of law.
25:19 certain *q.* against him
20 doubted such manner of *q.*
26:3 kn. thee to be expert in *q.*
1 *Tim.* 1:4 minister *q.* than edi.
6:4 doting about *q.* and strifes
2 *Tim.* 2:23 unlearned *q.* *Tit.* 3:9

**QUICK.**

*Lev.* 13:10 there be *q.* raw flesh
24 the *q.* flesh that burneth
*Num.* 16:30 go down *q.* into pit
*Ps.* 55:15 go down *q.* into hell
124:3 had swallowed us up *q.*
*Is.* 11:3 make him of *q.* underst.
*Acts* 10:42 orda. to be judge of *q.*
2 *Tim.* 4:1 sh. judge *q.* and dead
*Heb.* 4:12 the word of God is *q.*
1 *Pet.* 4:5 to judge *q.* and dead

**QUICKEN.**

*Ps.* 71:20 thou shalt *q.* me again
80:18 *q.* us, we will call on name
119:25 *q.* me according, 107, 154
37 *q.* me in thy way

QUI

*Ps.* 119:40 *q.* me in thy righteou.
88 *q.* me after thy kindn. 159
149 *q.* me accord. to judgment
143:11 *q.* me, L. for name's sake
*Rom.* 8:11 shall *q.* mortal bodies

**QUICKENED.**

*Ps.* 119:50 thy word hath *q.* me
93 with precepts th. hast *q.* me
1 *Cor.* 15:36 thou sowest is not *q.*
*Eph.* 2:1 you he *q.* who were de.
5 *q.* us toge. with C. *Col.* 2:13
1 *Pet.* 3:18 death in flesh, *q.* by S.

**QUICKENETH.**

*John* 5:21 Father *q.* them, Son *q.*
6:63 Sp. *q.* flesh profit. nothing
*Rom.* 4:17 God, who *q.* dead
1 *Tim.* 6:13 God, who *q.* all thi.

**QUICKENING.**

1 *Cor.* 15:45 Adam made *q.* spir.

**QUICKLY.**

*Gen.* 18:6 make ready *q.* meas.
27:20 hast thou found it so *q.*
*Ex.* 32:8 turned *q.* out of way,
*Deut.* 9:12, 16; *Jud.* 2:17
*Num.* 16:46 go *q.* to congregation
*Deut.* 9:12 down *q.* 11:17 per. *q.*
28:20 perish *q.* because of doin.
*Jos.* 2:5 pursue *q.* overtake them
10:6 come up to us *q.* save us
23:16 ye shall perish *q.* off land
1 *Sam.* 20:19 thou sh. go down *q.*
2 *Sam.* 17:16 send *q.* and tell D.
18 went both of them away *q.*
21 arise, pass *q.* over the wat.
2 *K.* 1:11 said, Come down *q.*
*Ec.* 4:12 threef. cord not *q.* bro.
*Mat.* 5:25 agree with adversa. *q.*
28:7 go *q.* tell discip. he is risen
8 they departed *q.* *Mark* 16:8
*Luke* 16:6 sit down *q.* write fifty
*John* 11:29 M. arose *q.* came to J.
13:27 J. That thou doest do *q.*
*Acts* 12:7 saying, Arise up *q.* P.
22:18 get thee *q.* out of Jerusal.
*Rev.* 2:5 repent, else I come *q.* 16
3:11 behold, I come *q.* 22:7, 12
11:14 third woe cometh *q.*
22:20 I come *q.* even so come

**QUICKSANDS.**

*Acts* 27:17 they should fall into *q.*

**QUIET.**

*Jud.* 16:2 Phil. laid wait were *q.*
18:7 after Zidonians, *q.* secure
2 *K.* 11:20 city *q.* 2 *Chr.* 23:21
1 *Chr.* 4:40 land was wide and *q.*
2 *Chr.* 14:1 in his days land *q.*
5 the kingdom was *q.* 20:30
*Job* 3:13 now sho. I have been *q.*
26 neit. was I *q.* trouble came
21:23 dieth, being at ease, *q.*
*Ps.* 35:20 devise ag. *q.* in land
107:30 glad, because they be *q.*
*Prov.* 1:33 whoso hearken. be *q.*
*Ec.* 9:17 wor. of wise heard in *q.*
*Is.* 7:4 take heed, and be *q.* fear
14:7 the earth is at rest, and *q.*
32:18 my peo. shall dwell in *q.*
33:20 see Jerusal. *q.* habitation
*Jer.* 30:10 Jacob return, be in *q.*
47:6 how long ere thou be *q.*?
7 be *q.* seeing L. given charge
49:23 sorrow on sea, can. be *q.*
51:59 Seraiah was a *q.* prince
*Ezek.* 16:42 fury rest, I will be *q.*
*Nah.* 1:12 though *q.* be cut down
*Acts* 19:36 ye ought to be *q.*
1 *Thes.* 4:11 that ye stu. to be *q.*
1 *Tim.* 2:2 we may lead a *q.* life
1 *Pet.* 3:4 ornament of a *q.* spirit

**QUIETED, ETH.**

*Job* 37:17 *q.* earth by south wind
*Ps.* 131:2 *q.* myself as a child
*Zec.* 6:8 *q.* my spirit in north

**QUIETLY.**

2 *Sam.* 3:27 Joab took Abner *q.*
*Lam.* 3:26 *q.* wait for salva. of L.

**QUIETNESS.**

*Jud.* 8:28 the country was in *q.*
1 *Chr.* 22:9 I will give *q.* to Isr.
*Job* 20:20 sh. not feel *q.* in belly
34:29 *q.* who can make trouble?
*Prov.* 17:1 bet. dry morsel and *q.*
*Ec.* 4:6 better is handful with *q.*
*Is.* 30:15 in *q.* be your strength
32:17 righte. *q.* and assurance
*Acts* 24:2 we enjoy great *q.*
2 *Thes.* 3:12 we ex. that with *q.*

**QUIT.**

*Ex.* 21:19 smote him be *q.* 28
*Jos.* 2:20 we will be *q.* of oath
1 *Sam.* 4:9 *q.* like men, 1 *Cor.* 16:13

**QUITE.**

*Gen.* 31:15 *q.* devoured our mon.

RAH

*Ex.* 23:24 *q.* break down images
*Num.* 17:10 *q.* take away murm.
33:52 *q.* pluck down high places
2 *Sam.* 3:24 Abner away, *q.* gone
*Job* 6:13 is wisdom *q.* from me?
*Hab.* 3:9 thy bow made *q.* naked

**QUIVER.**

*Gen.* 27:3 take thy *q.* and bow
*Job* 39:23 *q.* rattleth against him
*Ps.* 127:5 man that hath *q.* full
*Is.* 22:6 E. bare *q.* with chariots
49:2 polished shaft in his *q.*
*Jer.* 5:16 *q.* is as open sepulchre
*Lam.* 3:13 arrows of *q.* ent. reins

**QUIVERED.**

*Hab.* 5:16 my lips *q.* at the voice

# R.

**RABBAH, *or* RABBATH.**

*Deut.* 3:11 is it not in R. of chil.
2 *Sam.* 11:1 J. besieged R. 12:26
17:27 Shobi of R. brought beds
1 *Chr.* 20:1 Joab smote R. and
*Jer.* 49:2 alarm heard in R. 3
*Ezek.* 21:20 sw. may come to R.
25:5 I will make R. a stable
*Amos* 1:14 a fire in wall of R.

**RABBI.**

*Mat.* 23:7 called of men, *r. r.*
8 be not ye called *r.* for one is
*John* 1:38 R. wh. dwellest thou?
49 R. thou art the Son of God
3:2 R. we know thou art teach.
26 R. he that was with thee
6:25 R. when cam. thou hither?

**RABBONI.**

*John* 20:16 M. turn. and saith, R.

**RAB-SHAKEH.**

2 *K.* 18:17 Assy. sent R. *Is.* 36:2
37 told words of R. *Is.* 36:22
19:4 hear words of R. 37:4

**RACA.**

*Mat.* 5:22 say *r.* sh. be in danger

**RACE.**

*Ps.* 19:5 strong man to run a *r.*
*Ec.* 9:11 *r.* is not to the swift
1 *Cor.* 9:24 they wh. run in a *r.*
*Heb.* 12:1 run with patience *r.*

**RACHEL.**

*Gen.* 29:12 Jacob told R. that he
30:1 R. bare no chil. R. 2, 22
2 anger was kindled ag. R. 22
31:19 R. had stolen imag. 34
35:19 R. died, 24; 46:22; 48:7
*Ruth* 4:11 make woman like R.
1 *Sam.* 10:2 men by R. sepulch.
*Jer.* 31:15 R. weeping, *Mat.* 2:18

**RAFTERS.**

*Cant.* 1:17 beams cedar *r.* of fir

**RAGAU.**

*Luke* 3:35 Saruch, the son of R.

**RAGE, Substantive.**

2 *K.* 5:12 Naaman turned in a *r.*
19:27 I know thy *r.* *Is.* 37:28
2 *Chr.* 16:10 A. in a *r.* with seer
28:9 ye have slain them in a *r.*
*Job* 39:24 swallow. ground wi. *r.*
40:11 cast abroad *r.* of wrath
*Ps.* 7:6 lift up thyself bec. of *r.*
*Prov.* 6:34 jeal. is *r.* of a man
*Dan.* 3:13 Neb. commanded in *r.*
*Hos.* 7:16 fall for *r.* of th. tongue

**RAGE, Verb.**

*Ps.* 2:1 heathen *r.*? *Acts* 4:25
*Prov.* 29:9 wheth. he *r.* or laugh
*Jer.* 46:9 come up *r.* ye chariots
*Nah.* 2:4 chariots sh. *r.* in stree.

**RAGED, ETH.**

*Ps.* 46:6 heath. *r.* kingd. moved
*Prov.* 14:16 fool *r.* is confident

**RAGGED.**

*Is.* 2:21 go into tops of *r.* rocks

**RAGING.**

*Ps.* 89:9 thou rulest *r.* of sea
*Prov.* 20:1 strong drink *r.*
*Jon.* 1:16 sea ceased from *r.*
*Luke* 8:24 rebuked *r.* of water
*Jude* 13 *r.* of waves of sea foam.

**RAGS.**

*Prov.* 23:21 clothe man with *r.*
*Is.* 64:6 righte. are as filthy *r.*
*Jer.* 38:11 Ebed. took rotten *r.*
12 *r.* under thine armholes

**RAHAB.**

*Jos.* 2:1 house of R. 6:17, 25
*Ps.* 87:4 I make mention of R.
89:10 thou hast broken R. in
*Is.* 51:9 not it that hath cut R.
*Mat.* 1:5 Salmon begat B. of R
*Heb.* 11:31 by faith harlot R
*Jam.* 2:25 was not R. justified?

RAI

**RAIL, ED.**

1 *Sam.* 25:14 Nabal *r.* on David's
2 *Chr.* 32:17 Sen. wrote let. to *r.*
*Mark.* 15:29 that passed *r.* on J.
*Luke* 23:39 one of malefactors *r.*

**RAILER.**

1 *Cor.* 5:11 keep not com. wi. *r.*

**RAILING.**

1 *Tim.* 6:4 whereof co. strife, *r.*
1 *Pet.* 3:9 not rendering *r.* for *r.*
2 *Pet.* 2:11 angels br. not *r.* accu.
*Jude* 9 durst not bring *r.* accus.

**RAIMENT.**

*Gen.* 24:53 serv. gave *r.* to Reb.
27:15 Rebekah took goodly *r.*
27 Isaac smelled *r.* and blessed
28:20 if L. give me *r.* to put on
41:14 Joseph shaved, chang. *r.*
45:22 each man changes of *r.*
*Ex.* 3:22 borrow of Eg. *r.* 12:35
21:10 her *r.* sh. he not diminish
22:9 trespass for sheep, for *r.*
26 thou take neighbor's *r.* 27
*Lev.* 11:32 uncl. beasts fall on *r.*
*Num.* 31:20 purify all your *r.*
*Deut.* 8:4 thy *r.* waxed not old
10:18 L. loveth stranger, giv. *r.*
21:13 put *r.* of captivity fr. her
22:3 lost *r.* restore
24:13 he may sleep in his *r.*
17 shalt not take a widow's *r.*
*Jos.* 22:8 return with much *r.*
*Jud.* 3:16 E. a dagger under *r.*
8:26 purple *r.* that was on kings
*Ruth* 3:3 and put thy *r.* on thee
1 *Sam.* 28:8 Saul disg. put on *r.*
2 *K.* 5:5 Naam. took chang. of *r.*
2 *Chr.* 9:24 Solomon, gold, and *r.*
*Est.* 4:4 sent *r.* to clothe Morde.
*Job* 27:16 tho' he prep. *r.* as clay
*Ps.* 45:11 brought to king in *r.*
*Is.* 14:19 cast out as *r.* of slain
63:3 and I will stain all my *r.*
*Ezek.* 16:13 *r.* was of fine linen
*Zec.* 3:4 clothe thee with *r.*
*Mat.* 3:4 J. had *r.* of camel's hair
6:25 body more th. *r.* *Luke* 12:23
28 why take ye thought for *r.*?
11:8 clothed in soft *r.* *Lu.* 7:25
17:2 his *r.* white as light, *Mark* 9:3; *Luke* 9:29
27:31 put his own *r.* on him
28:3 and his *r.* white as snow
*Luke* 10:30 thieves stri. him of *r.*
23:34 parted his *r.* *John* 19:24
*Acts* 18:6 Paul shook his *r.*
22:20 I kept *r.* of them that sle.
1 *Tim.* 6:8 having food and *r.*
*Jam.* 2:2 a poor man in vile *r.*
*Rev.* 3:5 be clothed in white *r.*
18 buy white *r.* that thou ma.
4:4 I saw 24 elders in white *r.*

**RAIN, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 7:12 *r.* was upon earth
8:2 *r.* from heaven was restrain.
*Ex.* 9:33 the *r.* was not poured
34 Pharaoh saw the *r.* ceased
*Lev.* 26:4 will give you *r.* in due season, *Deut.* 11:14; 28:12
*Deut.* 11 drink. of *r.* of heaven
17 shut heaven that th. be no *r.* 1 *K.* 8:35; 2 *Chr.* 6:26; 7:13
28:24 Lord shall make *r.* of land
32:2 my doctrine sh. drop as *r.*
1 *Sam.* 12:17 call on L. to send *r.*
18 Lord sent thunder and *r.*
2 *Sam.* 1:21 let there be no *r.*
23:4 by clear shining after *r.*
1 *K.* 8:36 hear, give *r.* 2 *Chr.* 6:27
17:1 th. shall be no dew nor *r.* 7
14 till day that Lord send *r.*
18:1 I will send *r.* upon earth
41 a sound of abundance of *r.*
44 *r.* stop thee not; 45 great *r.*
2 *K.* 3:17 not see wind, nor see *r.*
*Ezr.* 10:9 trembling for great *r.*
13 and it is a time of much *r.*
*Job* 5:10 giveth *r.* upon the earth
28:26 he made a decree for *r.*
29:23 waited for me as for the *r.*
36:27 clou. pour down *r.* accord.
37:6 to small *r.* and to great *r.*
38:28 hath *r.* a father?
*Ps.* 68:9 didst send plentiful *r.*
72:6 he shall come down like *r.*
84:6 the *r.* also filleth the pools
105:32 he gave them hail for *r.*
135:7 maketh lightnings for *r.*
147:8 L. prepareth *r.* for earth
*Prov.* 25:14 like clouds with. *r.*
23 north wind driveth away *r.*
26:1 snow in summer, and *r.* in
28:3 oppresseth poor is like a *r*
*Ec.* 11:3 if clouds be full of *r.*
12:2 nor clouds return after *r.*
*Cant.* 2:11 the *r.* is over and go.

RAI

*Is.* 4:6 covert from storm and *r.*
5:6 com. clouds they rain no *r.*
30:23 then shall he give the *r.*
44:14 an ash, *r.* doth nourish it
55:10 as *r.* cometh from heaven
*Jer.* 5:24 let us fear L. giveth *r.*
10:13 maketh lightn. wi. *r.* 51:16
14:4 ground chapt, th. was no *r.*
22 vanities of G. can cause *r.*?
*Ezek.* 1:28 as bow in cloud in *r.*
38:22 I will r. an overflowing *r.*
*Hos.* 6:3 shall make us as the *r.*
*Joel* 2:23 cause to come down *r.*
*Amos* 4:7 I have withholden *r.*
*Zec.* 14:17 upon th. be no *r.*
18 go not up, that have no *r.*
*Mat.* 5:45 he sendeth *r.* on just
7:25 and the *r.* descended, 27
*Acts* 14:17 did good, and gave *r*
28:2 because of the present *r.*
*Heb.* 6:7 earth drinketh in the *r.*
*Jam.* 5:18 and the heav. gave *r.*

*See* LATTER.

**RAIN, Verb.**

*Gen.* 2:5 L. not caused it to *r.*
7:4 cause to *r.* 40 days a. nights
*Ex.* 9:18 to-morrow cause it *r.*
16:4 I will *r.* bread from heaven
*Job* 20:23 G. shall *r.* his fury
38:26 cause it to *r.* on the earth
*Ps.* 11:6 on wicked he shall *r.*
*Is.* 5:6 that they *r.* no rain on it
*Ezek.* 38:22 I will *r.* overflow. ra.
*Hos.* 10:12 come and *r.* righteou.
*Amos.* 4:7 I caused it to *r.* on city
*Jam.* 5:17 E. pray it mig. not *r.*
*Rev.* 11:6 *r.* not in days of prop.

**RAINBOW.**

*Rev.* 4:3 th. was a *r.* round about
10:1 and a *r.* was upon his head

**RAINED.**

*Gen.* 19:24 L. *r.* upon S. and G.
*Ex.* 9:23 the L. *r.* hail on Egypt
*Ps.* 78:24 *r.* down manna, 27
*Ezek.* 22:24 the land not *r.* upon
*Amos* 4:7 one piece was *r.* upon
*Luke* 17:29 it *r.* fire from heaven
*Jam.* 5:17 it *r.* not for 3 y.'s 6 m.

**RAINY.**

*Prov.* 27:15 dropping in a *r.* day

**RAISE.**

*Gen.* 38:8 *r.* up seed to brother?
*Ex.* 23:1 shalt not *r.* false report
*Deut.* 18:15 L. thy God *r.* up a prophet, 18; *Acts* 3:22; 7:37
25:7 refuseth to *r.* up to brother
*Jos.* 8:29 *r.* ther. a heap stones
*Ruth* 4:5 *r.* up name of dead, 10
1 *Sam.* 2:35 *r.* faithful priest
2 *Sam.* 12:11 *r.* evil against thee
17 went to *r.* him from earth
1 *K.* 14:14 L. shall *r.* king in Is.
1 *Chr.* 17:11 I will *r.* up thy seed
*Job* 3:8 ready to *r.* up mourning
19:12 his troops *r.* up ag. thee
30:12 *r.* ways of destruction
*Ps.* 41:10 L. be merciful, *r.* me
*Is.* 15:5 *r.* cry of destruction
29:3 I will *r.* forts against thee
44:26 will *r.* up decayed places
49:6 servant to *r.* tribes of Jacob
58:12 *r.* foundations of genera.
61:4 sh. *r.* up former desolations
*Jer.* 23:5 will *r.* to Dav. a branch
50:9 *r.* ag. Babylon assembly
32 none *r.* him; 51:1 *r.* wind
*Ezek.* 22:22 will *r.* lovers ag. th.
34:29 will *r.* up plant of renown
*Hos.* 6:2 in third day he will *r.*
*Joel* 3:7 *r.* them whither ye driv.
*Amos* 5:2 virgin of Is. none to *r.*
6:14 I will *r.* a nation aga. you
9:11 I will *r.* tabernacle of Dav.
*Mic.* 5:5 *r.* against him 7 sheph.
*Hab.* 1:3 th. are that *r.* up strife
6 I will *r.* up Chaldeans
*Zec.* 11:16 *r.* shepherd in land
*Mat.* 3:9 *r.* children to A. *Lu.* 3:8
22:24 *r.* up seed to his brother, *Mark* 12:19; *Luke* 20:28
*John* 2:19 three days I will *r.* it
6:39 *r.* it at last day, 40, 44, 54
*Acts* 2:30 he *r.* C. to sit on thro.
26:8 why incredible G. *r.* dead?
1 *Cor.* 6:14 sh. *r.* up us by power
2 *Cor.* 4:14 sh. *r.* up us by Jesus
*Heb.* 11:19 God able to *r.* him.
*Jam.* 5:15 L. shall *r.* him up

**RAISED.**

*Ex.* 9:16 I *r.* thee up to show my power, *Rom.* 9:17
*Jos.* 5:7 chil. he *r.* up in stead
7:26 *r.* over him heap of stones
*Jud.* 2:16 L. *r.* up judges, 18
3:9 *r.* a deliverer to Israel, 15

RAM

2 *Sam.* 23:1 who was *r.* on high
1 *K.* 5:13 Sol. *r.* a levy of Is. 9:15
*Ezr.* 1:5 all whose spirit God *r.*
*Job* 14:12 nor *r.* out of their sleep
*Cant.* 8:5 *r.* th. under apple-tree
*Is.* 14:9 it *r.* up kings of nations
23:13 Assyrians *r.* palaces of C.
41:2 *r.* righteous man from eat
25 I *r.* up one from the north
45:13 I *r.* him up in righteous.
*Jer.* 6:22 great nation *r.* fr. earth
29:15 L. *r.* proph. in Babylon
50:41 kings shall be *r.* fr. earth
51:11 L. *r.* spirit of kings of M.
*Dan.* 7:5 bear *r.* up on one side
*Amos* 2:11 I *r.* up sons for prop.
*Zec.* 2:13 *r.* out of holy habitati.
9:13 when I *r.* thy sons, O Zion
*Mat.* 11:5 dead *r.* up, *Luke* 7:22
16:21 *r.* again, 17:23; *Luke* 9:22
*Luke* 1:69 *r.* up horn of salvation
20:37 dead are *r.* Moses showed
*John* 12:1 Laz. whom he *r.* 9, 17
*Acts* 2:24 whom God hath *r.* up,
32; 3:15, 26; 4:10; 5:30; 10:40;
13:30, 33, 34; 17:31; *Rom.*
10:9; 1 *Cor.* 6:14; 2 *Cor.*
4:14; *Gal.* 1:1; *Eph.* 1:20
12:7 angel *r.* Peter; 13:22 *r.* Da.
13:23 G. *r.* Israel a Saviour J.
*Rom.* 4:24 bel. on him that *r.* J.
25 *r.* again for our justification
6:4 C. was *r.* fr. dead by Father
9 Ch. *r.* fr. dead, dieth no mo.
7:4 to him who is *r.* from dead
8:11 if Sp. of him that *r.* Jesus
1 *Cor.* 15:15 *r.* up C. wh. he *r.* n.
16 dead rise not, C. is not *r.*
17 if C. be not *r.* faith is vain
35 men say, How are dead *r.*?
42 sown in cor. *r.* in incorru. 52
43 it is *r.* in glory, *r.* in power
44 sown natu. body, *r.* spirit.
*Eph.* 2:6 *r.* us together in Ch. J.
*Col.* 2:12 through G. who *r.* him
1 *Thes.* 1:10 Son, he *r.* from dea.
2 *Tim.* 2:8 Je. seed of Da. was *r.*
*Heb.* 11:35 wom. received dead *r.*
1 *Pet.* 1:21 bel. in G. that *r.* him

**RAISER.**

*Dan.* 11:20 stand up *r.* of taxes

**RAISETH.**

1 *Sam.* 2:8 he *r.* poor, *Ps.* 113:7
*Job* 41:25 *r.* himself, mighty
*Ps.* 107:25 commands, *r.* winds
145:14 he *r.* those bowed, 146:8
*John* 5:21 the Father *r.* up dead
2 *Cor.* 1:9 trust in G. wh. *r.* dead

**RAISING.**

*Hos.* 7:4 baker who ceaseth fr. *r.*
*Acts* 24:12 found me *r.* up people

**RAISINS.**

1 *Sam.* 25:18 Ab. took 100 clus. *r.*
30:12 gave Egyp. two clusters *r.*
2 *Sam.* 16:1 met D. 100 bunch. *r.*
1 *Chr.* 12:40 brought bunch. of *r.*

**RAM.**

*Ruth* 4:19; 1 *Chr.* 2:9, 10, 25, 27
*Job* 32:2 Elihu of kindred of R.

**RAM.**

*Gen.* 15:9 take a *r.* 3 years old
22:13 a *r.* caught in a thicket
*Ex.* 29:15 take one *r.* 16 slay *r.*
22 *r.* of conse. 27, 31; *Lev.* 8:22
*Lev.* 9:2 take *r.* for burnt-offeri.
4 *r.* peace-offer. 19:21 trespass
*Num.* 5:8 besi. *r.* for atonement
*Ezr.* 10:19 they offered *r.*
*Ezek.* 43:23 they sh. offer a *r.* 25
45:24 ephah for a *r.* 46:5, 7, 11
46:6 in day of new moon a *r.*
*Dan.* 8:3 I saw *r.* had two horns
4 I saw *r.* pushing westward
6 goat ran to *r.* had two horns
7 no power in *r.* to deliver *r.*

**RAMS.**

*Gen.* 31:10 *r.* leaped ring-stre. 12
38 *r.* of flock have I not eaten
32:14 Jacob sent Esau twenty *r.*
*Deut.* 32:14 with *r.* breed of Bas.
1 *Sam.* 15:22 hearken th. fat of *r.*
2 *K.* 3:4 Moab rendered 100,000 *r.*
1 *Chr.* 29:21 sacrifi. to L. 1,000 *r.*
2 *Chr.* 17:11 Ar. brought 7,700 *r.*
*Ezr.* 6:17 off. at dedication 200 *r.*
7:17 buy with this money *r.*
8:35 offered ninety-six *r.* for sin
*Ps.* 66:15 with fat of *r.* *Is.* 34:6
114:4 mount. skipped like *r.* 6
*Is.* 1:11 full of burnt-offeri. of *r.*
34:6 filled with fat of kidn. of *r.*
60:7 *r.* of Nebaioth sh. minister
*Jer.* 51:40 br. to slaughter like *r.*
*Ezek.* 27:21 Kedar occupied in *r.*
34:17 I judge betw. *r.* and goats

RAN

*Ezek.* 39:18 ye sh. dr. blood of *r.*
*Mic.* 6:7 L. be pleased with *r.*?
*See* BATTERING, SEVEN.

**RAMS' horns.**

*Jos.* 6:4 seven priests shall bear
before ark *r. horns*, 5, 6, 8, 13

**RAMS' skins.**

*Ex.* 25:5 *r. sk.* dyed red, 26:14;
35:7; 36:19; 39:34

**RAMAH, RAMA.**

*Jos.* 18:25 R. a city of tribe of
*Jud.* 4:5 Deborah dwelt betw. R.
1 *Sam.* 1:19 his house in R. 2:11
7:17 return to R. 15:34; 16:13
8:4 elders came to S. unto R.
19:18 Dav. came to Sa. to R. 22
25:1 buried in house at R. 28:3
1 *K.* 15:17 built R. 2 *Chr.* 16:1
2 *K.* 8:29 woun. at R. 2 *Chr.* 22:6
*Neh.* 11:33 chil. of B. dwell at R.
*Is.* 10:29 R. is afraid, Gibeah of
*Jer.* 31:15 heard in R. *Mat.* 2:18
*Ezek.* 27:22 the merchants of R.
*Hos.* 5:8 blow ye trumpet in R.

**RAMOTH-GILEAD.**

*Deut.* 4:43; *Jos.* 20:8; 21:38
1 *K.* 4:13 Geber officer in R.
22:3 that R. is ours, 4, 6, 12, 15
2 *K.* 8:28 against Hazael in R.
9:1 take box of oil, go to R. 14
2 *Chr.* 18:3, 11, 14; 22:5

**RAMPART.**

*Lam.* 2:8 he made *r.* to lament
*Nah.* 3:8 whose *r.* was the sea

**RAN.**

*Gen.* 18:2 Abr. *r.* from tent-door
7 *r.* to herd; 24:17 *r.* meet R.
24:20 Rebek. *r.* to well to draw
29:12 Rachel *r.* and told father
13 Laban *r.* to meet Jacob and
33:4 Esau *r.* and embraced him
*Ex.* 9:23 fire *r.* along the ground
*Num.* 11:27 *r.* man and told Mo.
16:47 Aaron *r.* into congregat.
*Jos.* 7:22 messen. *r.* to A.'s tent
*Jud.* 7:21 host of Midian *r.* fled
13:10 Manoah's wife *r.* showed
1 *Sam.* 3:5 Samuel *r.* to Eli, said
10:23 they *r.* and fetched Saul
17:22 D. *r.* and saluted brethren
51 D. *r.* stood upon Philistine
20:36 as lad *r.* he shot an arrow
2 *Sam.* 18:23 Ahimaaz *r.* by plain
1 *K.* 2:39 serv. of Shimei *r.* away
18:35 water *r.* about the altar
46 Elijah *r.* before Ahab to Je.
19:20 Elisha *r.* after Elijah
22:35 blood *r.* in midst of char.
*Ps.* 77:2 my sore *r.* in the night
105:41 waters *r.* in dry places
133:2 ointment *r.* down on bea.
*Jer.* 23:21 I have not sent, they *r.*
*Ezek.* 1:14 the living creatures *r.*
47:2 th. *r.* out waters on ri. side
*Dan.* 8:6 the goat *r.* to the ram
*Mat.* 8:32 herd of swine *r.* into
sea, *Mark* 5:13; *Luke* 8:33
*Mark* 6:33 and *r.* afoot thither
*Luke* 15:20 father *r.* fell on neck
19:4 Zacch. *r.* and climbed tree
*John* 20:4 they *r.* both together
*Acts* 3:11 the people *r.* unto th.
7:57 they *r.* upon Stephen with
8:30 Philip *r.* to the chariot and
12:14 know Peter's voice she *r.*
14:14 Paul and Barnabas *r.* in
21:30 people *r.* and took Paul
32 captain took soldiers and *r.*
27:41 they *r.* the ship aground
*Jude* 11 *r.* after error of Balaam

**RANG.**

1 *Sam.* 4:5 shouted, the earth *r.*
1 *K.* 1:45 Is. shouted, the city *r.*

**RANGE.**

*Job* 39:8 *r.* of mountains pasture

**RANGES.**

*Lev.* 11:35 *r.* for pots, be broken
2 *K.* 11:8 cometh in *r.* be slain
15 ha. her forth, *r.* 2 *Chr.* 23:14

**RANGING.**

*Prov.* 28:15 roar, lion and *r.* bear

**RANK.**

*Gen.* 41:5 on one stock, *r.* good
7 seven thin ears dev. *r.* ears
*Num.* 2:16 set forth in second *r.*
24 shall go forward in third *r.*
1 *Chr.* 12:33 of Ze. 50,000 keep *r.*
38 men that keep *r.* came to H.

**RANKS.**

1 *K.* 7:4 against light three *r.* 5
*Joel* 2:7 shall not break their *r.*
*Mark* 6:40 sat down in *r.* by
hundreds.

REA

**RANSOM, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 21:30 shall give for *r.* of life
30:12 give ev. man *r.* for his so.
*Job* 33:24 del. from pit, I found *r.*
36:18 great *r.* cannot deliv. thee
*Ps.* 49:7 nor can they give G. a *r.*
*Prov.* 6:35 will not regard any *r.*
13:8 *r.* of man's life are riches
21:18 wicked be *r.* for righteous
*Is.* 43:3 I gave Egypt for thy *r.*
*Mat.* 20:28 even as the Son of
man ga. life a *r.* *Mark* 10:45
1 *Tim.* 2:6 who gave himself *r.*

**RANSOM.**

*Hos.* 13:14 will *r.* them fr. grave

**RANSOMED.**

*Is.* 35:10 *r.* of the L. shall return
51:10 made sea a way for the *r.*
*Jer.* 31:11 L. redeemed J. and *r.*

**RAPHA** *and* **RAPHU.**

*Num.* 13:9 Benj. Palti, son of R.
1 *Chr.* 8:37 R. Eleasah, Azel

**RARE.**

*Dan.* 2:11 *r.* thing king requireth

**RASE.**

*Ps.* 137:7 *r.* it. *r.* it to foundat.

**RASH, LY.**

*Ec.* 5:2 be not *r.* with mouth
*Acts* 19:36 be quiet, do nothi. *r.*

**RATE.**

*Ex.* 16:4 peo. gather certain *r.*
1 *K.* 10:25 mules at *r.* 2 *Chr.* 9:24
2 *K.* 25:30 daily *r.* for every day
2 *Chr.* 8:13 even after a certain *r.*

**RATHER.**

*Jos.* 22:24 we have not *r.* done
2 *K.* 5:13 *r.* when he saith to th.
*Mat.* 25:9 go ye *r.* to th. th. sell
*Mark.* 5:26 but *r.* grew worse
*Rom.* 8:34 yea, *r.* that is risen a.
1 *Cor.* 7:21 be made free, use it *r.*
*Gal.* 4:9 or *r.* known of God
*Heb.* 13:19 I beseech you *r.* do

**RATTLETH.**

*Job* 39:23 quiver *r.* against him

**RATTLING.**

*Nah.* 3:2 noise of *r.* of wheels

**RAVEN, S.**

*Gen.* 8:7 Noah sent forth a *r.*
*Lev.* 11:15 *r.* unclean, *Deut.* 14:14
1 *K.* 17:4 comma. *r.* to feed thee
6 the *r.* brought Elijah bread
*Job* 38:41 prov. *r.* food, *Ps.* 147:9
*Prov.* 30:17 *r.* of val. shall pick
*Cant.* 5:11 busby, black as *r.*
*Is.* 34:11 the *r.* shall dwell in it
*Luke* 12:24 consider *r.* nei. sow

**RAVENING.**

*Ps.* 22:13 gaped as *r.* lion
*Ezek.* 22:25 like a roaring lion *r.*
27 princes are like wolves *r.*
*Mat.* 7:15 they are *r.* wolves
*Luke* 11:39 inw. part is full of *r.*

**RAVENOUS.**

*Ps.* 35:9 nor any *r.* beast sh. go
46:11 calling a *r.* bird from east
*Ezek.* 39:4 give thee to *r.* birds

**RAVIN, Verb.**

*Gen.* 49:27 Benjamin *r.* as wolf

**RAVIN.**

*Nah.* 2:12 lion filled dens with *r.*

**RAVISHED.**

*Prov.* 5:19 be thou *r.* with love
20 why be *r.* with st. woman?
*Cant.* 4:9 thou hast *r.* my heart
*Is.* 13:16 wives of Bab. sh. be *r.*
*Lam.* 5:11 *r.* the women in Zion
*Zec.* 14:2 women in Jerus. be *r.*

**RAW.**

*Ex.* 12:9 eat not it *r.* nor sodden
*Lev.* 13:10 if th. be quick *r.* flesh
15 priest see *r.* flesh, *r.* flesh
1 *Sam.* 2:15 not sod. flesh, but *r.*

**RAZOR.**

*Num.* 6:5 nor *r.* upon head, *Jud.*
13:5; 16:17; 1 *Sam.* 1:11
*Ps.* 52:2 tongue like a sharp *r.*
*Is.* 7:20 Lord shave with a *r.*
*Ezek.* 5:1 take thee a barber's *r.*

**REACH.**

*Gen.* 11:4 tower *r.* to heaven
*Ex.* 28:42 breeches *r.* to thighs
*Lev.* 26:5 threshing *r.* to vintage
*Num.* 34:11 border shall *r.* to sea
*Job* 20:6 his head *r.* unto clouds
*Is.* 8:8 he shall *r.* even to neck
30:28 breath *r.* to midst of neck
*Jer.* 48:32 thy plants *r.* to sea
*Zec.* 14:5 mountains sh. *r.* to A.
*John* 20:27 *r.* hither thy finger
2 *Cor.* 10:13 mea. to *r.* unto you

REA

**REACHED.**

*Gen.* 28:12 ladder's top *r.* to hea.
*Ruth* 2:14 he *r.* her parched corn
*Dan.* 4:11 height *r.* to heaven, 20
2 *Cor.* 10:14 tho' we *r.* not to you
*Rev.* 18:5 Babyl.'s sins *r.* heaven

**REACHETH.**

2 *Chr.* 28:9 rage that *r.* to heav.
*Ps.* 36:5 faithfulness *r.* clouds
108:4 thy truth *r.* to the clouds
*Prov.* 31:20 *r.* hands to needy
*Jer.* 4:10 the sword *r.* to the soul
18 because it *r.* to thy heart
51:9 Bab.'s judgm. *r.* to heaven
*Dan.* 4:22 thy greatness *r.* heav.

**REACHING.**

*Phil.* 3:13 *r.* forth to th. things

**READ** (*short e*).

*Ex.* 24:7 *r.* in audience of people
*Jos.* 8:34 *r.* words of the law, 10
2 *K.* 5:7 king of Isr. *r.* the letter
22:8 Shaphan *r.* book of law, 10
23:2 Josiah *r.* in their ears book
of the covenant, 2 *Chr.* 34:30
2 *Chr.* 34:24 bri. all the curses *r.*
*Ezr.* 4:18 letter been plainly *r.*
*Neh.* 8:3 he *r.* before all the book
of the law, 8; 13:1
9:3 stood in their place and *r.*
*Est.* 6:1 book of records was *r.*
*Is.* 37:14 received let. and *r.* it
*Jer.* 29:29 Zephani. the priest *r.*
36:10 then *r.* Bar. words of Jer.
21 Jehudi *r.* it in ears of king
23 he *r.* three or four leaves
*Mat.* 12:3 have ye not *r.*? 19:4;
21:16; 22:31; *Mark* 2:25;
12:10, 26; *Luke* 6:3
*John* 19:20 this *r.* many of Jews
*Acts* 8:28 eunuch *r.* Esaias prop.
32 place of scripture wh. he *r.*
13:27 prophets *r.* ev. sab. 15:21
23:34 Governor had *r.* the letter
2 *Cor.* 3:2 epistle known and *r.*
15 when M. is *r.* the veil is on
*Col.* 4:16 when this epistle is *r.*
1 *Thes.* 5:27 that this epistle be *r.*

**READ** (*long e*).

*Deut.* 17:19 king shall *r.* therein
31:11 thou sh. *r.* this low before
*Is.* 29:11 *r.* this, I pray thee, 12
34:16 seek out book of L. and *r.*
*Jer.* 36:6 go and *r.* in the roll
15 sit do. and *r.* it in our ears
51:61 cometh to Babylon and *r.*
*Dan.* 5:7 whosoever shalt *r.* this
17 gifts be to thyself, I will *r.*
*Mat.* 21:42 did ye never *r.* in sc.?
*Luke* 4:16 Jesus went in for to *r.*
*Acts* 8:30 Philip heard him *r.* E.
2 *Cor.* 1:13 we write none other
things than what ye *r.*
*Eph.* 3:4 wh. ye *r.* ye may und.
*Col.* 4:16 *r.* epistle fr. Laodicea.
*Rev.* 5:4 none worthy to *r.* book

**READEST.**

*Luke* 10:26 in law, how *r.* thou?
*Acts* 8:30 un. thou what thou *r.*?

**READETH.**

*Hab.* 2:2 he may run that *r.* it
*Mat.* 24:15 whoso *r.* let him understand, *Mark* 13:14
*Rev.* 1:3 blessed is he that *r.*

**READING.**

*Neh.* 8:8 caused to understand *r.*
*Jer.* 36:8 *r.* in the book of the L.
51:63 wh. hast ma. an end of *r.*
*Acts* 13:15 after the *r.* of the law
2 *Cor.* 3:14 untaken away in *r.*
1 *Tim.* 4:13 give attendance to *r.*

**READINESS.**

*Acts* 17:11 received word in *r.*
2 *Cor.* 8:11 as there was a *r.*
10:6 *r.* to revenge disobedience

**READY.**

*Ex.* 17:4 people *r.* to stone me
19:11 *r.* against third day, 15
34:2 *r.* in morning, and come
*Num.* 32:17 we will go *r.* armed
*Deut.* 26:5 a Syrian *r.* to perish
2 *Sam.* 15:15 thy servants are *r.*
18:22 hast no tidings *r.*?
*Ezr.* 7:6 Ezra was a *r.* scribe
*Neh.* 9:17 art a God *r.* to pardon
*Est.* 3:14 they should be *r.* 8:13
*Job* 3:8 *r.* to raise their mourning
15:23 day of darkn. is *r.* at hand
24 prevail as a king *r.* to battle
28 in houses *r.* to become hea.
18:12 destruction *r.* at his side
29:13 blessing of him *r.* to peri.
*Ps.* 38:17 for I am *r.* to halt
45:1 tongue pen of a *r.* writer
86:5 Lord art good, *r.* to forgive
88:15 *r.* to die from my youth

REA

*Prov.* 24:11 those *r.* to be slain
31:6 stro. drink to him *r.* to po.
*Ec.* 5:1 *r.* to hear th. give sacrif.
*Is.* 27:13 who were *r.* to perish
30:13 iniq. as breach *r.* to fall
32:4 tongue of stam. *r.* to speak
38:20 the L. was *r.* to save me
51:13 as if he were *r.* to destroy
*Dan.* 3:15 if ye be *r.* to worship
*Mat.* 22:4 fattlings killed, all *r.*
8 the wedding is *r.* *Luke* 14:17
24:44 be ye also *r.* *Luke* 12:40
25:10 they that were *r.* went in
*Mark* 14:38 spirit is *r.* flesh weak
*Luke* 7:2 servant sick, *r.* to die
22:33 L. I am *r.* to go with thee
*John* 7:6 your time is always *r.*
*Acts* 21:13 I am *r.* not to be bou.
23:21 are *r.* looking for promise
*Rom.* 1:15 I am *r.* to preach gos.
2 *Cor.* 8:19 declaration of *r.* mind
9:2 Achaia was *r.* a year ago
3 that, as I said, ye might be *r.*
5 that the same might be *r.*
12:14 third time I am *r.* to come
1 *Tim.* 6:18 ye be *r.* to distribute
2 *Tim.* 4:6 now *r.* to be offered
*Tit.* 3:1 be *r.* to every good work
*Heb.* 8:13 is *r.* to vanish away
1 *Pet.* 1:5 *r.* to be revealed
3:15 be *r.* always to give answer
4:5 give account to him th. is *r.*
5:2 not for lucre, of a *r.* mind
*Rev.* 3:2 things that are *r.* to die
12:4 wo. was *r.* to be delivered

*See* MADE, MAKE.

**REALM.**

2 *Chr.* 20:30 the *r.* of Jehoshaph.
*Ezr.* 7:13 they of my *r.* who go
23 why be wrath against *r.*?
*Dan.* 1:20 better th. all in his *r.*
6:3 king tho. to set him over *r.*
9:1 Darius, king over *r.* of Chal.
11:2 stir up all ag. *r.* of Grecia

**REAP.**

*Lev.* 19:9 when ye *r.* 23:10, 22
25:5 groweth of itself sh. not *r.*
11 ye shall neither sow nor *r.*
*Ruth* 2:9 eyes be on field they *r.*
1 *Sam.* 8:12 set your serva. to *r.*
2 *K.* 19:29 in the third year sow
and *r.* *Is.* 37:30
*Job* 4:8 sow wickedness *r.* same
24:6 they *r.* every one his corn
*Ps.* 126:5 sow in tears *r.* in joy
*Prov.* 22:8 soweth iniq. *r.* vanity
*Ec.* 11:4 regard clouds sh. not *r.*
*Jer.* 12:13 sown wheat, *r.* thorns
*Hos.* 8:7 sown wind, *r.* whirlwind
10:12 sow in righte. *r.* in mercy
*Mic.* 6:15 th. sh. sow, but not *r.*
*Mat.* 6:26 fowls of the air *r.* not
25:26 I *r.* where I sowed not
*John* 4:38 to *r.* whereon no labor
1 *Cor.* 9:11 if we *r.* carnal things
2 *Cor.* 9:6 sow. sparingly *r.* spar.
*Gal.* 6:7 man sow, that sh. he *r.*
8 soweth to flesh shall *r.* cor.
9 we shall *r.* if faint not
*Rev.* 14:15 thrust in sickle and *r.*

**REAPED.**

*Hos.* 10:13 wickedness *r.* iniquity
*Jam.* 5:4 laborers which *r.* fields
*Rev.* 44:16 his sickle, ear. was *r.*

**REAPER, S.**

*Ruth* 2:3 Ruth gleaned after *r.*
7 I pray, let me glean after *r.*
2 *K.* 4:18 he went out to the *r.*
*Amos* 9:13 ploughm. overtake *r.*
*Mat.* 13:30 say to *r.* gather tares
39 enemy is devil, *r.* are angels

**REAPEST.**

*Lev.* 23:22 not cl. riddance wh. *r.*
*Luke* 19:21 thou *r.* didst not sow

**REAPETH.**

*Is.* 17:5 the harvest-man *r.* ears
*John* 4:36 he that *r.* recei. wages
37 one soweth, another *r.*

**REAPING.**

1 *Sam.* 6:13 Beth-shem. were *r.*
*Mat.* 25:24 man, *r.* *Luke* 19:22

REARWARD. *See* REREWARD.

**REASON, Substantive.**

1 *K.* 9:15 this is *r.* of the levy
*Prov.* 26:16 seven men render *r.*
*Ec.* 7:25 I applied to search *r.*
*Dan.* 4:36 at time my *r.* returned
*Acts* 6:2 not *r.* we leave word
18:14 O J. *r.* would I sho. bear
1 *Pet.* 3:15 ask. you a *r.* of hope

**By REASON.**

*Gen.* 41:31 plenty not kno. *by r.*
*Ex.* 2:23 Isr. sighed *by r.* bonda.
3:7 cry *by r.* of their taskmast.

REB

*Num.* 9:10 uncl. *by r.* dead body
18:8 things given *by r.* of anoi.
*Deut.* 5:5 afraid *by r.* of the fire
1 *K.* 14:4 Ahijah's eyes *by r.* age
2 *Chr.* 5:14 not minister *by r.*
20:15 not afraid *by r.* of multit.
*Job* 17:7 eye dim *by r.* of sorrow
31:23 *by r.* of highness not end.
37:19 speech *by r.* of darkness
41:25 *by r.* of break. they purify
*Ps.* 78:65 man shout. *by r.* wine
90:10 if *by r.* of str. be fourscore
*Is.* 49:19 too nar. *by r.* of inhabi.
*Ezek.* 19:10 branches *by r.* of wa.
*Dan.* 8:12 given *by r.* of transgr.
*Jon.* 2:2 I cried *by r.* of affliction
*John* 12:11 *by r.* many beli. on J.
*Rom.* 8:20 *by r.* of him who subj.
*Heb.* 5:3 *by r.* hereof, off. for sins
7:23 not continue *by r.* death
2 *Pet.* 2:2 *by r.* of whom truth

**REASON, Verb.**

1 *Sam.* 12:7 I may *r.* with you
*Job* 9:14 ch. words to *r.* with you
13:3 and desire to *r.* with God
15:3 sh. he *r.* with unpro. talk?
*Is.* 1:18 now, let us *r.* together
*Mat.* 16:8 J. said, Why *r.* among
yourselves, *Mark* 2:8; 8:17
*Luke* 5:21 scr. and Pha. began *r.*
22 what *r.* ye in your hearts?

**REASONABLE.**

*Rom.* 12:1 sacrifice, your *r.* serv.

**REASONED.**

*Mat.* 16:7 *r.* am. themselv. 21:15;
*Mark* 8:16; 11:31; *Luke* 20:5
*Mark* 2:8 J. perceived they so *r.*
*Luke* 20:14 the husbandmen *r.*
24:15 while they *r.* J. drew near
*Acts* 17:2 three sabbaths Paul *r.*
18:4 he *r.* in synagogue ev. sab.
19 Paul *r.* with J. at Ephesus
24:25 as he *r.* of righteousness

**REASONING.**

*Job* 13:6 hear my *r.* and hearken
*Mark* 2:6 scribes *r.* in th. hearts
12:28 having heard them *r.* tog.
*Luke* 9:46 arose *r.* among them
*Acts* 28:29 J. departed, and had *r.*

**REASONS.**

*Job* 32:11 gave ear to your *r.*
*Is.* 41:21 br. *r.* saith king of Jac.

**REBEKAH.**

*Gen.* 22:23 Bethuel begat R.
24:15 R. ca. out, 51, 59, 60, 67
25:28 R. loved Jacob, 20
26:7 should kill me for R. 35
27:42 words of Es. were told R.
29:12 that he was R. son, 35:8
49:31 they buried Isaac and R.
*Rom.* 9:10 when R. conceived

**REBEL.**

*Num.* 14:9 only *r.* not aga. Lord
*Jos.* 1:18 whosoever *r.* shall die
22:16 builded altar ye might *r.*
19 *r.* not agai. L. *r.* not ag. us
29 God forbid we *r.* against L.
1 *Sam.* 12:14 ye obey and not *r.*
15 if ye will not obey L. but *r.*
*Neh.* 2:19 will ye *r.* aga. king?
6:6 thou and Jews think to *r.*
*Job* 24:13 those that *r.* ag. light
*Is.* 1:20 if ye *r.* ye sh. be devour.
*Hos.* 7:14 assemble for corn, *r.*

**REBELLED.**

*Gen.* 14:4 thirteenth year they *r.*
*Num.* 20:24 because ye *r.* ag. my
word at Meribah, 27:14;
*Deut.* 1:26, 43; 9:23
1 *K.* 12:19 Rehobo. fled, so Is. *r.*
ag. house of Da. 2 *Chr.* 10:19
2 *K.* 1:1 Moab *r.* ag. Israel, 3, 5, 7
18:7 Hezek. *r.* ag. Assyria
24:1 Jehoiakim *r.* against Neb.
20 Ze. *r.* 2 *Chr.* 36:13; *Jer.* 52:3
2 *Chr.* 13:6 Jerob. *r.* ag. his lord
*Neh.* 9:26 disobe. and *r.* ag. thee
*Ps.* 5:10 for they *r.* against thee
105:28 they *r.* not against word
107:11 they *r.* ag. words of God
*Is.* 1:2 nourish. children, they *r.*
63:10 *r.* and vexed Holy Spirit
*Lam.* 1:18 have *r.* 20 griev. *r.*
3:42 we have *r.* has not pardon.
*Ezek.* 2:3 send th. to nation th. *r.*
17:15 he *r.* in sending to Egypt
20:8 they *r.* against me, 13, 21
*Dan.* 9:5 *r.* by departing fr. thee
9 to God mercy, though we
have *r.*
*Hos.* 13:16 Samaria *r.* against G.

**REBELLEST.**

2 *K.* 18:20 on whom dost thou
trust, that thou *r.*? *Is.* 36:5

REB

**REBELLION.**

*Deut.* 31:27 know thy *r.* and stiff
*Jos.* 22:22 sh. know if it be in *r.*
1 *Sam.* 15:23 *r.* is as witchcraft
*Ezr.* 4:19 that *r.* made therein
*Neh.* 9:17 in *r.* appointed a capt.
*Job* 34:37 addeth *r.* unto his sin
*Prov.* 17:11 evil man seeketh *r.*
*Jer.* 28:16 hast taught *r.* 29:32

**REBELLIOUS.**

*Deut.* 9:7 *r.* against L. 24; 31:27
21:18 a stubborn and *r.* son
1 *Sam.* 20:30 son of the *r.* woman
*Ezr.* 4:12 building the *r.* city, 15
*Ps.* 66:7 let not *r.* exalt themsel.
68:6 the *r.* dwell in a dry land
18 for *r.* 78:8 *r.* generation
*Is.* 1:23 princes *r.* companions
30:1 woe to *r.* chil. saith Lord
9 a *r.* people; 50:5 I was not *r.*
65:2 spread hands to a *r.* people
*Jer.* 4:17 she ha. been *r.* saith L.
5:23 this people hath a *r.* heart
*Ezek.* 2:3 send thee to a *r.* nation
5 they are a *r.* house, 6, 7; 3:9,
26, 27; 12:2, 3
8 be not *r.* like that *r.* house
12:2 dwell, in midst of *r.* house
17:12 say to *r.* house, 44:6
24:3 utter parable to *r.* house

**REBELS.**

*Num.* 17:10 A. rod token ag. *r.*
20:10 M. and A. said, Hear, *r.*
*Ezek.* 20:38 I will purge out *r.*

**REBUKE, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 28:20 Lord send on thee *r.*
2 *K.* 19:3 this is day of *r.* *Is.* 37:3
*Ps.* 18:15 at thy *r.* blast of nost.
76:6 at *r.* horse cast into sleep
80:16 per. at *r.* of countenance
104:7 at thy *r.* they fled away
*Prov.* 13:1 a scorner hear. not *r.*
8 but the poor heareth not *r.*
27:5 open *r.* bet. than secret love
*Ec.* 7:5 better to hear *r.* of wise
*Is.* 25:8 *r.* of his peo. take away
30:17 thousand flee at *r.* of one
at the *r.* of five shall ye flee
50:2 at thy *r.* I dry up the sea
51:20 thy sons lie full of *r.* of G.
66:15 render his *r.* with flames
*Jer.* 15:15 for thy sake I suff. *r.*
*Hos.* 5:9 Ep. sh. be des. day of *r.*
*Phil.* 2:15 without *r.* in per. nat.

**REBUKE, Verb.**

*Lev.* 19:17 in any wise *r.* neigh.
*Ruth* 2:16 glean them, *r.* her not
1 *Chr.* 12:17 God look thereon, *r.*
*Ps.* 6:1 O Lord, *r.* me not, 38:1
68:30 *r.* the spearmen, the bulls
*Prov.* 9:8 *r.* wise man
24:25 them that *r.* him
*Is.* 2:4 shall *r.* nations, *Mic.* 4:3
17:13 nations rush, G. *r.* them
54:9 I vow, not be wroth, nor *r.*
*Zec.* 3:2 Lord *r.* thee, even Lord
that hath chosen Jer. *r.* thee
*Mal.* 3:11 *r.* devo. for your sakes
*Mat.* 16:22 P. *r.* him, *Mark* 8:32
*Luke* 17:3 if brot. trespass *r.* him
19:39 said, Master, *r.* thy disc.
1 *Tim.* 5:1 *r.* not elder, entreat
20 them that sin, *r.* before all
2 *Tim.* 4:2 *r.* with long-suffering
*Tit.* 1:13 wherefore *r.* sharply, 2:15
*Jude* 9 Mich. said, The L. *r.* thee
*Rev.* 3:19 as many as I love I *r.*

**REBUKED.**

*Gen.* 31:42 hath seen and *r.* thee
37:10 his father *r.* him, and said
*Neh.* 5:7 I *r.* the nobles and rul.
*Ps.* 9:5 hast *r.* the heathen, hast
106:9 he *r.* Red sea, it was dry
119:21 thou hast *r.* the proud
*Mat.* 8:26 he *r.* the wind and the
sea, *Mark* 4:39; *Luke* 8:24
17:18 J. *r.* devil, and he depart.
19:13 his disci. *r.* them, *Mark*
10:13; *Luke* 18:15
20:31 multitude *r.* blind men
*Mark* 1:25 he *r.* the devil, 9:25;
*Luke* 4:35; 9:42
8:33 Jesus *r.* Peter, Get behind
*Luke* 4:39 stood, and *r.* the fever
9:55 J. turned, *r.* James and J.
18:39 went before, *r.* blind man
23:40 thief answering, *r.* him
*Heb.* 12:5 nor faint wh. *r.* of him
2 *Pet.* 2:16 Balaam was *r.* for ini.

**REBUKER.**

*Hos.* 5:2 I have been a *r.* of all

**REBUKES.**

*Ps.* 39:11 with *r.* dost cor. man
*Ezek.* 5:15 execute judgment in
*r.* 25:17

REC

**REBUKETH, ING.**

2 *Sam.* 22:16 discover. at *r.* of L.
*Prov.* 9:7 he that *r.* wicked man
28:23 he that *r.* shall find favor
*Amos* 5:10 hate him that *r.* in
*Nah.* 1:4 he *r.* sea, and maketh
*Luke* 4:41 he *r.* th. suffered not

**RECALL.**

*Lam.* 3:21 this I *r.* to mind

**RECEIPT.**

*Mat.* 9:9 Mat. sitting at the *r.* of
custom, *Mark* 2:14; *Lu.* 5:27

**RECEIVE.**

*Deut.* 33:3 ev. one *r.* thy words
1 *Sam.* 10:4 thou *r.* of their han.
*Job* 2:10 *r.* good at hand of G.?
27:13 shall *r.* of the Almighty
*Ps.* 6:9 Lord will *r.* my prayer
24:5 he shall *r.* blessing from L.
49:15 G. red. soul, he sh. *r.* me
73:24 afterward *r.* me to glory
75:2 when I *r.* congregation
*Prov.* 2:1 if th. wilt *r.* my words
10:8 wise will *r.* commandm.
*Is.* 57:6 sho. I *r.* comfort in these
*Ezek.* 16:61 asha. when *r.* sisters
*Dan.* 2:6 ye shall *r.* of me gifts
*Mic.* 1:11 shall *r.* of you standing
*Zep.* 3:7 thou wilt *r.* instruction
*Mat.* 10:41 *r.* a prophet's reward
11:5 the blind *r.* their sight
14 if ye *r.* it, this is E. to come
19:11 all men cannot *r.* saying
20:7 whatsoever is right that *r.*
21:22 believing, ye shall *r.*
34 that they might *r.* fruits
*Mark* 4:16 *r.* the word with glad-
ness, *Luke* 8:13
20 hear the word, and *r.* it
10:51 Lord, that I might *r.* my
sight, *Luke* 18:41
11:24 wh. ye pray, believe ye *r.*
*Luke* 10:8 city ye enter, they *r.*
16:9 *r.* into everlasting habita.
23:41 we *r.* reward of our deeds
*John* 5:43 own name, him ye *r.*
44 can ye believe, wh. *r.* honor
7:39 they that believe, *r.* H. G.
14:3 come again, and *r.* you
16:14 he shall *r.* of mine
24 ask and ye shall *r.*
*Acts* 1:8 but ye shall *r.* power
2:38 ye shall *r.* gift of Holy G.
8:15 pray. they might *r.* H. G.
19 on who. I lay hands may *r.*
9:12 that he might *r.* his sight
17 J. sent me, thou *r.* thy sig.
10:43 believeth, *r.* remis. of sins
26:18 may *r.* forgiveness of sins
*Rom.* 5:17 *r.* abundance of grace
16:2 that ye *r.* her in the Lord
1 *Cor.* 3:8 ev. man *r.* his reward
14 work abide, he *r.* reward
4:7 didst *r.* it, why glory?
2 *Cor.* 5:10 every one *r.* things
6:17 unclean thing, I will *r.* you
8:4 praying, we would *r.* gift
11:4 or if ye *r.* another spirit
*Gal.* 3:14 might *r.* promise of S.
*Eph.* 6:8 same shall he *r.* of L.
*Col.* 3:24 shall *r.* reward of inh.
25 he shall *r.* for wrong done
*Phile.* 15 should. *r.* him for ever
*Heb.* 7:8 men that die *r.* tithes
9:15 might *r.* promise, 10:36
*Jam.* 1:7 think he *r.* any thing
3:1 sh. *r.* greater condemnation
5:7 he *r.* early and latter rain
1 *Pet.* 5:4 shall *r.* crown of glory
1 *John* 3:22 whatso. we ask we *r.*
5:9 if we *r.* witness of men
2 *John* 8 that we *r.* a full reward
*Rev.* 14:9 if any man *r.* mark
17:12 *r.* powers as kings

**RECEIVE,** *imperatively.*

*Gen.* 33:10 *r.* pres. at my hand
*Job* 22:22 *r.* law from his mouth
*Prov.* 4:10 and *r.* my sayings
*Jer.* 9:20 let your ear *r.* the word
*Ezek.* 3:10 *r.* all my words
*Hos.* 14:2 say, *r.* us graciously
*Mat.* 19:12 is able let him *r.* it
*Luke* 18:42 *r.* sight, *Acts* 22:13
*John* 20:22 he saith, *r.* Holy Gh.
*Acts* 7:59 L. Jesus, *r.* my spirit
*Rom.* 14:1 him weak in faith *r.*
15:7 *r.* one ano. as Ch. received
2 *Cor.* 7:2 *r.* us, wronged no man
11:16 as a fool *r.* me, I boast
*Phil.* 2:29 *r.* him in L. with glad.
*Col.* 4:10 Mar. if he come, *r.* him
*Phile.* 12 *r.* him th. is mine own
17 count me partner, *r.* him

**RECEIVE,** *negatively.*

2 *K.* 5:16 Elisha said, I *r.* none
*Job* 2:10 we *r.* good, not *r.* evil?

REC

*Jer.* 35:13 will ye not *r.* instruc.
*Ezek.* 36:30 ye shall *r.* no more
*Mark* 10:15 whosoever sh. not *r.* kingdom of G. *Luke* 18:17
*Luke* 9:53 they did not *r.* him
10:10 they *r.* you not, go into
18:30 who shall not *r.* manifold
*John* 3:11 ye *r.* not our witness
27 a man can *r.* noth. except
5:41 I *r.* not honor from men
43 come in F.'s na. ye *r.* me not
14:17 Sp. whom world cannot *r.*
*Acts* 22:18 will not *r.* testimony
1 *Cor.* 4:7 wh. hast thou, not *r.*?
2 *Cor.* 6:1 *r.* not grace of G. in v.
*Jam.* 4:3 ye ask and *r.* not
2 *John* 10 *r.* him not into house
3 *John* 10 nei. doth he *r.* breth.

**RECEIVE,** *infinitively.*
*Gen.* 4:11 earth op. mouth to *r.*
*Deut.* 9:9 gone up to *r.* tables
1 *K.* 8:64 braz. altar was too little to *r.* burnt-offer. 2 *Chr.* 7:7
2 *K.* 5:26 time to *r.* money, to *r.*
12:8 priest to *r.* no more money
*Prov.* 1:3 *r.* instruction of wisd.
*Jer.* 5:3 refused to *r.* correction
*Mal.* 3:10 not room enough to *r.*
*Mat.* 19:12 to *r.* it, let him *r.* it
*Mark* 2:2 no room to *r.* them
*Luke* 6:34 of whom ye hope to *r.*
*Acts* 8:27 ex. disciples to *r.* him
20:35 more bles. to give than *r.*
3 *John* 8 we ought to *r.* such
*Rev.* 4:11 thou worthy to *r.* glo.
5:12 worthy is L. to *r.* power
13:16 causeth to *r.* mark in ha.

**RECEIVED.**
*Gen.* 26:12 Isaac *r.* hundred-fold
*Ex.* 32:4 Aaron *r.* at th. hand
*Num.* 12:14 let Miriam be *r.* in
23:20 I *r.* commandm. to bless
*Jos.* 13:8 Gadites *r.* inheritance
1 *Sam.* 12:3 of wh. hand ha. I *r.*
2 *K.* 19:14 Hezekiah *r.* the letter, *Is.* 37:14
1 *Chr.* 12:18 David *r.* them
*Job* 4:12 mine ear *r.* little thereof
*Ps.* 68:18 hast *r.* gifts for men
*Prov.* 24:32 I looked and *r.* inst.
*Is.* 40:2 she hath *r.* of L.'s hand
*Ezek.* 18:17 hath not *r.* usury nor
*Zep.* 3:2 she *r.* not correction
*Mat.* 10:8 freely ye *r.* freely give
13:20 *r.* into stony gr. 22 thorns
23 *r.* seed into good ground
20:9 *r.* every man a penny, 10
24 immedi. their eyes *r.* sight
*Mark* 7:4 many things they *r.*
10:52 he immediately *r.* sight, *Luke* 18:43; *Acts* 9:18
16:19 was *r.* into heav. *Acts* 1:9
*Luke* 6:24 ye have *r.* consolation
8:40 the people gladly *r.* him
9:11 *r.* them, spake of kingdom
51 time come he sho. be *r.* up
10:38 Martha *r.* him into house
15:27 *r.* him safe and sound
19:6 Zaccheus *r.* him joyfully
15 returned, having *r.* kingd.
*John* 1:11 ca. to his own, own *r.*
12 as many as *r.* him he gave
16 of fulness *r.* grace for grace
3:33 he that hath *r.* testimony
4:45 when come, Galil. *r.* him
6:21 willingly *r.* him in ship
9:11 washed, and I *r.* sight
15 Pharis. asked how *r.* sight
10:18 comman. *r.* of my Father
17:8 given thy words, *r.* them
18:3 Ju. having *r.* band of men
*Acts* 1:9 cloud *r.* him out of sig.
2:33 hav. *r.* of Father promise
41 they *r.* word were baptized
7:53 who have *r.* law by angels
8:14 Samaria *r.* word of God
17 hands on them *r.* Holy Gh.
9:19 *r.* meat was strengthened
10:47 which have *r.* Holy Gh.
11:1 heard Genti. *r.* word of G.
15:4 they were *r.* of the church
17:7 whom Jason hath *r.*
11 Bereans *r.* word with readi.
19:2 have ye *r.* the Holy Ghost?
20:24 ministry which I *r.* of L.
21:17 the brethren *r.* us gladly
22:5 from whom I *r.* letters to
28:7 Publius *r.* us; Paul *r.* all
21 nei. *r.* letters out of Judea
*Rom.* 1:5 by whom we *r.* grace
5:11 by whom we *r.* atonement
8:15 have not *r.* spirit of bond.
14:3 him that eateth, G. *r.* him
15:7 rec. one another as C. *r.* us
1 *Cor.* 2:12 *r.* not spirit of world
4:7 glory, as if thou hadst not *r.*
11:23 I *r.* of Lord that which

REC

1 *Cor.* 15:1 which ye *r.* 3 wh. I *r.*
2 *Cor.* 4:1 as we *r.* mercy
11:4 spirit which ye have not *r.*
*Gal.* 1:9 anot. gospel than ye *r.*
12 I *r.* it not of man, neither
3:2 *r.* ye Sp. by works of law?
4:14 *r.* me as an angel of God
*Phil.* 4:9 thi. ye have *r.* and seen
*Col.* 2:6 as ye *r.* Christ, so walk
4:10 whom ye *r.* commandm.
17 take heed to minis. thou *r.*
1 *Thes.* 1:6 *r.* word in affliction
2:13 when ye *r.* the word, ye *r.*
4:1 as ye *r.* of us how to walk
2 *Thes.* 2:10 they *r.* not the truth
1 *Tim.* 3:16 believed, *r.* into gl.
4:3 meats God created to be *r.*
4 crea. good, if *r.* with thanks.
*Heb.* 7:11 under it people *r.* law
10:26 if sin after *r.* knowledge
11:13 not having *r.* promises
17 *r.* promises offered only son
19 whence he *r.* him in a figure
35 women *r.* dead raised to life
39 these *r.* not the promise
1 *Pet.* 4:10 every one hath *r.* gift
2 *Pet.* 1:17 he *r.* from God honor
2 *John* 4 we have *r.* a command
*Rev.* 2:27 power, as *r.* of Father
3:3 remember how thou hast *r.*
19:20 that had *r.* mark of beast
20:4 nor *r.* mark reigned wi. C.

**RECEIVEDST.**
*Luke* 16:25 in lifetime *r.* good th.

**RECEIVER.**
*Is.* 33:18 scribe? where is *r.*?

**RECEIVETH.**
*Jud.* 19:18 no man *r.* to house
*Job* 35:7 what *r.* he of thy hand?
*Prov.* 21:11 when wise *r.* know.
29:4 he that *r.* gifts, overthr.
*Jer.* 7:28 nation *r.* not correction
*Mal.* 2:13 *r.* offer. with good-will
*Mat.* 7:8 that asketh *r.* *Luke* 11:10
10:40 that *r.* you, *r.* me; *r.* me, *r.* him sent me, *John* 13:20
41 he that *r.* a prophet, right.
13:20 heareth word, anon *r.* it
18:5 one such little child, *r.* me
*Mark* 9:37 *r.* not me, but him that sent me, *Luke* 9:48
*Luke* 15:2 this man *r.* sinners
*John* 3:32 no man *r.* his testim.
12:48 he that *r.* not my words
1 *Cor.* 9:24 run all, one *r.* prize
*Heb.* 6:7 earth *r.* blessing fr. God
7:9 L. who *r.* tithes, paid tithes
*Rev.* 2:17 know. saving he *r.* it
14:11 whoso. *r.* mark of name

**RECEIVETH not.**
1 *Cor.* 2:14 *r. not* things of God
3 *John* 9 but Diotrephes *r.* us *n.*

**RECEIVING.**
2 *K.* 5:20 in not *r.* at his hands
*Acts* 17:15 *r.* a comman. to Silas
*Rom.* 11:15 wh. sh. *r.* of th. be?
*Phil.* 4:15 concern. giving and *r.*
*Heb.* 12:28 wheref. we *r.* a king.
1 *Pet.* 1:9 *r.* the end of your faith

**RECHAB.**
2 *K.* 10:15 Jehonadab son of R.
1 *Chr.* 2:55 father of house of R.
*Jer.* 35:6 Jonadab the son of R.

**RECHABITES.**
*Jer.* 35:2 go to house of the R.

**RECKON, ETH.**
*Lev.* 25:50 he shall *r.* with him
27:18 priest shall *r.* to him, 23
*Num.* 4:32 by name *r.* instrum.
*Ezek.* 44:26 shall *r.* to him 7 days
*Mat.* 18:24 when he began to *r.*
25:19 lord of those servants *r.*
*Rom.* 6:11 *r.* yours. to be dead
8:18 I *r.* suffer. of present time

**RECKONED.**
*Num.* 23:9 people shall not be *r.*
2 *Sam.* 4:2 Beeroth *r.* to Benj.
2 *K.* 12:15 they *r.* not with men
1 *Chr.* 5:1 not be *r.* by birthrig.
7 genealogy of generations *r.*
17 *r.* by genealogies, 7:5, 7; 9:1, 22; 2 *Chr.* 31:19; *Ezr.* 2:62; 8:3; *Neh.* 7:5, 64
*Ps.* 40:5 thy tho' cannot be *r.*
*Is.* 38:13 I *r.* till morning
*Luke* 22:37 *r.* am. transgressors
*Rom.* 4:4 reward is not *r.* of gra.
9 *r.* to Abra. 10 how was it *r.*?

**RECKONING.**
2 *K.* 22:7 there was no *r.* made
1 *Chr.* 23:11 they were in one *r.*

**RECOMMENDED.**
*Acts* 14:26 whe. they had been *r.*
15:40 being *r.* to grace of God

REC

**RECOMPENSE.**
*Deut.* 32:35 belong. veng. and *r.*
*Job* 15:31 vanity shall be his *r.*
*Prov.* 12:14 *r.* shall be rendered
*Is.* 35:4 God will come with a *r.*
59:18 repay *r.* to his enemies
66:6 voice of L. that render. *r.*
*Jer.* 51:6 will render to her a *r.*
*Lam.* 3:64 render to them a *r.*
*Hos.* 9:7 the days of *r.* are come
*Joel* 3:4 will ye render me *r.*?
7 I will return *r.* on your head
*Luke* 14:12 a *r.* be made thee
*Rom.* 1:27 rec. *r.* of their error
11:9 let their table be made a *r.*
2 *Cor.* 6:13 for a *r.* in the same
*Heb.* 2:2 trangr. received a *r.*
10:35 hath great *r.* of reward
11:26 he had respect to the *r.*

**RECOMPENSES.**
*Is.* 34:8 a year of *r.* for Zion
*Jer.* 51:56 L. God of *r.* sh. requ.

**RECOMPENSE, Verb.**
*Num.* 5:7 he shall *r.* his trespass
8 if he have no kinsman to *r.*
*Ruth* 2:12 the Lord *r.* thy work
2 *Sam.* 19:36 sho. king *r.* me?
*Job* 34:33 *r.* it whe. thou refuse
*Prov.* 20:22 say not, I wi. *r.* evil
*Is.* 65:6 I will *r.* into th. bosom
*Jer.* 16:18 I will *r.* their iniquity
25:14 I will *r.* them, *Hos.* 12:2
50:29 *r.* her according to work
*Ezek.* 7:3 will *r.* abominations, 8
4 will *r.* thy ways upon thee, 9; 9:10; 11:21; 16:43
17:19 my covenant I will *r.*
23:49 shall *r.* your lewdness
*Joel* 3:4 if ye *r.* me, will I return
*Luke* 14:14 they cannot *r.* thee
*Rom.* 12:17 *r.* no man evil for evil
2 *Thes.* 1:6 *r.* tribulation to them
*Heb.* 10:30 hath said, I will *r.*

**RECOMPENSED.**
*Num.* 5:8 let trespass be *r.* to L.
2 *Sam.* 23:21 accord. to cleanness hath he *r.* 25; *Ps.* 18:20, 24
*Prov.* 11:31 righteous shall be *r.*
*Jer.* 18:20 sh. evil be *r.* for good?
*Ezek.* 22:31 th. own way ha. I *r.*
*Luke* 14:14 be *r.* at resurrection
*Rom.* 11:35 it shall be *r.* to him

**RECOMPENSEST, ING.**
2 *Chr.* 6:23 *r.* way upon his head
*Jer.* 32:18 *r.* iniquity of fathers

**RECONCILE.**
*Lev.* 6:30 blood is brought to *r.*
1 *Sam.* 29:4 wherew. he *r.* hims.
*Ezek.* 45:20 so shall he *r.* house
*Eph.* 2:16 he might *r.* both to G.
*Col.* 1:20 to *r.* all things to him.

**RECONCILED.**
*Mat.* 5:24 first be *r.* to brother
*Rom.* 5:10 when enem. *r.* to God
1 *Cor.* 7:11 let her be *r.* to husb.
2 *Cor.* 5:18 hath *r.* us to himself
20 in Ch. stead, be ye *r.* to God
*Col.* 1:21 were enemies, yet he *r.*

**RECONCILIATION.**
*Lev.* 8:15 to make *r.* upon it
2 *Chr.* 29:24 made *r.* with blood
*Ezek.* 45:15 make *r.* for them, 17
*Dan.* 9:24 to make *r.* for iniquity
2 *Cor.* 5:18 given us minist. of *r.*
19 committed to us word of *r.*
*Heb.* 2:17 *r.* for the sins of people

**RECONCILING.**
*Lev.* 16:20 he made end of *r.*
*Rom.* 1:15 if casting away be *r.*
2 *Cor.* 5:19 God in Chr. *r.* world

**RECORD, Substantive.**
*Ezr.* 6:2 therein was *r.* written
*Job* 16:19 behold, *r.* is on high
*John* 1:19 this is the *r.* of John
32 John bare *r.* saying, 34
8:13 thou bearest *r.* of thyself, thy *r.* is not true, 14
12:17 the peo. with him, bare *r.*
19:35 he saw bare *r.* his *r.* true
*Rom.* 10:2 bear *r.* they have zeal
2 *Cor.* 1:23 I call God for a *r.*
8:3 to their power I bear *r.*
*Gal.* 4:15 I bear you *r.*
*Phil.* 1:8 God is my *r.*
*Col.* 4:13 I bear *r.* he hath zeal
1 *John* 5:7 th. are 3 that bear *r.*
10 *r.* God gave of his Son, 11
3 *John* 12 we bear *r.* our *r.* is true
*Rev.* 1:2 who bare *r.* of word of G.

**RECORDS.**
*Ezr.* 4:15 search be made in *r.*
*Est.* 6:1 command. to bring *r.*

**RECORD, Verb.**
*Ex.* 20:24 where I *r.* my name

RED

*Deut.* 39:19 I call heaven and earth to *r.* 31:28
1 *Chr.* 16:4 appoint. Levites to *r.*
*Is.* 8:2 took faithful witnes. to *r.*
*Acts* 20:26 I take you to *r.*

**RECORDED.**
*Neh.* 12:22 Levites were *r.* chief

**RECORDER.**
2 *Sam.* 8:16 Jehosh. was *r.* 20:24; 1 *K.* 4:3; 1 *Chr.* 18:15
2 *K.* 18:18 and Joah the son of Asaph *r.* *Is.* 36:3, 22
2 *Chr.* 34:8 Joah son of Joahaz *r.*

**RECOUNT.**
*Nah.* 2:5 he shall *r.* his worthies

**RECOVER.**
*Jud.* 11:26 did ye not *r.* them
1 *Sam.* 30:8 shalt without fail *r.*
2 *Sam.* 8:3 went to *r.* his border
2 *K.* 1:2 inquire whether I sh. *r.*
5:3 the prophet would *r.* him
11 strike his hand, and *r.* leper
8:8 shall I *r.* of this disease?
2 *Chr.* 13:20 nor did Jeroboam *r.*
14:13 could not *r.* themselves
*Ps.* 39:13 that I may *r.* strength
*Is.* 11:11 *r.* remn. of his people
38:16 *r.* me and make me live
21 for a plaster, and he shall *r.*
*Hos.* 2:9 and I will *r.* my wool
*Mark* 16:18 hands on sick, th. *r.*
3 *Tim.* 2:26 may *r.* themselves

**RECOVERED.**
1 *Sam.* 30:18 *r.* all Am. took, 19
22 not give aught of spoil we *r.*
2 *K.* 13:25 and *r.* cities of Israel
14:28 warred, and *r.* Damascus
16:6 Rez. king of Syria *r.* Elath
20:7 laid it on the boil, he *r.*
*Is.* 38:9 Hezekiah sick, *r.* 39:1
*Jer.* 8:22 why is not my peo. *r.*?
41:16 Johanan took people he *r.*

**RECOVERING.**
*Luke* 4:18 *r.* of sight to the blind

**RED.**
*Gen.* 25:25 came out *r.* all over
30 feed me with that *r.* pottage
49:12 eyes shall be *r.* with wine
*Ex.* 25:5 rams' skins dyed *r.* 26:14; 35:7; 36:19; 39:34
35:23 wi. wh. was found *r.* skins
*Num.* 19:2 bring thee a *r.* heifer
2 *K.* 3:22 Moabites saw water *r.*
*Est.* 1:6 a pavement of *r.* blue
*Ps.* 75:8 wine is *r.* full of mixtu.
*Prov.* 23:31 look not on wine *r.*
*Is.* 1:18 though your sins be *r.*
27:2 sing, a vineyard of *r.* wine
63:2 art thou *r.* in apparel?
*Nah.* 2:3 shield of mighty men *r.*
*Zec.* 1:8 a man on a *r.* horse
6:2 in first chariot we. *r.* horses
*Mat.* 16:2 fair weather, sky *r.* 3
*Rev.* 6:4 anot. horse that was *r.*
12:3 great *r.* dragon, sev. heads

**RED sea.**
*Ex.* 10:19 cast locusts into *R. s.*
13:18 G. led them by the *R. sea*
15:4 captains drowned in *R. s.*
22 Moses bro. Israel from *R. s.*
23:31 set thy bounds from *R. s.*
*Num.* 14:25 into wilder. by *R. s.*
21:14 what he did in the *R. s.*?
*Deut.* 1:40 take journey by *R. s.*
11:4 he made *R. sea* overflow
*Jos.* 2:10 the L. dried up *R. sea*
4:23 as L. your G. did to *R. sea*
24:6 Egypt. pursu. after to *R. s.*
*Neh.* 9:9 heard. their cry by *R. s.*
*Ps.* 106:7 provoked him at *R. s.*
9 rebuked *R. s.* it was dried up
22 done terrible things by *R. s.*
136:13 him who divided *R. sea*
15 overthrew Pharaoh in *R. s.*
*Jer.* 49:21 noise was heard in *R. s.*
*Acts* 7:36 showed wond. in *R. sea*
*Heb.* 11:29 by faith passed *R. s.*

**REDDISH.**
*Lev.* 13:19 somewhat *r.* 24, 43
42 a white *r.* sore, a leprosy
49 if plague be *r.* in garment
14:37 if plag. be with streaks, *r.*

**REDEEM.**
*Ex.* 6:6 I will *r.* you with arm
13:13 first. of ass shalt *r.* 34:20
15 first-b. of my chil. *r.* 34:20
*Lev.* 25:25 if any of his kin *r.* it
32 the cities may the Levit. *r.*
49 or any of kin may *r.* him
27:15 house will *r.* it, 19, 20, 31
*Num.* 18:15 first-born sh. thou *r.*
17 firstling of a goat sh. not *r.*
*Ruth* 4:4 *r.* it, if not, I will *r.* it
6 I cannot *r.* it for mys. *r.* th.

RED

2 *Sam.* 7:23 wh. nation is like Is. God went to *r.*? 1 *Chr.* 17:21
*Neh.* 5:5 is it in our power to *r.*
*Job* 5:20 in famine he sh. *r.* thee
6:23 *r.* me from hand of mighty
*Ps.* 25:22 *r.* Is. O G. out of troub.
26:11 *r.* me and be merciful
44:26 *r.* us for thy mercies' sake
49:7 none of th. can *r.* his brot.
15 G. will *r.* my soul fr. grave
69:18 draw ni. to my soul, *r.* it
72:14 *r.* their soul from deceit
130:8 *r.* Isr. from all iniquities
*Is.* 50:2 short. that it cannot *r.*?
*Jer.* 15:21 I will *r.* thee
*Hos.* 13:14 I will *r.* them fr. death
*Mic.* 4:10 L. sh. *r.* thee fr. Baby.
*Gal.* 4:5 *r.* them were under law
*Tit.* 2:14 he might *r.* us fr. iniq.

**REDEEMED.**

*Gen.* 48:16 the angel which *r.* me
*Ex.* 15:13 people whom thou *r.*
21:8 then shall he let her be *r.*
*Lev.* 19:20 with bondmaid not *r.*
25:30 if house in city be not *r.*
48 broth. sold may be *r.* again
54 if he be not *r.* then go out
27:20 sold field, it sh. not be *r.*
27 an uncl. beast not *r.* be sold
28 no devot. thing sh. be *r.* 29
33 tithe and change not be *r.*
*Num.* 3:46 those *r.* more th. Lev.
*Deut.* 7:8 L. hath *r.* you fr. king of Egypt, 15:15; 24:18
9:26 thy people thou hast *r.*
13:5 L. *r.* you out of bondage
21:8 merciful to Is. thou hast *r.*
2 *Sam.* 4:9 L. *r.* soul, 1 *K.* 1:29
1 *Chr.* 17:21 whom thou *r.* out of Egypt, *Neh.* 1:10; *Ps.* 77:15
*Neh.* 5:8 we have *r.* the Jews
*Ps.* 31:5 thou hast *r.* me, O L. G.
71:23 my soul rejo. thou hast *r.*
74:2 thine inherit. thou hast *r.*
106:10 he *r.* them from enemy
107:2 let *r.* of the Lord say so
136:24 hath *r.* us from enemies
*Is.* 1:27 Zion be *r.* with judgm.
29:22 saith L. who *r.* Abraham
35:9 but the *r.* shall walk there
43:1 fear not, I have *r.* thee
44:22 ret. to me, I have *r.* thee
23 Lord *r.* J. 48:20; *Jer.* 31:11
51:11 *r.* of the L. shall return
52:3 ye sh. be *r.* without money
9 *r.* Jer. 62:12 holy people *r.*
63:4 *r.* is come; 9 he *r.* them
*Lam.* 3:58 thou hast *r.* my life
*Hos.* 7:13 tho' I *r.* them, yet they
*Mic.* 6:4 I *r.* thee out of house
*Zec.* 10:8 hiss, I have *r.* them
*Luke* 1:68 visited and *r.* his peo.
24:21 who should have *r.* Israel
*Gal.* 3:13 Christ *r.* us from curse
1 *Pet.* 1:18 not *r.* with corrupti.
*Rev.* 5:9 thou hast *r.* us to God
14:3 the 144,000 which were *r.*
4 those were *r.* from am. men

**REDEEMEDST.**

2 *Sam.* 7:23 *r.* to thee from Egy.

**REDEEMER.**

*Job* 19:25 I know that my R. liv.
*Ps.* 19:14 O L. my stren. and R.
78:35 the high G. was their R.
*Prov.* 23:11 their R. is mighty
*Is.* 41:14 thy R. Holy One, 54:5
43:14 saith L. your R. H. One
44:6 saith L. his R. L. of hosts
24 sai. thy R. 48:17; 49:7; 54:8
47:4 as for our R. Lord of hosts
49:26 I the L. am thy R. 60:16
59:20 the R. shall come to Zion
63:16 art our Father, our R.
*Jer.* 50:34 their R. is strong

**REDEEMETH.**

*Ps.* 34:22 L. *r.* souls of his serv.
103:4 who *r.* life fr. destruction

**REDEEMING.**

*Ruth* 4:7 manner in Isr. conc. *r.*
*Eph.* 5:16 *r.* the time, *Col.* 4:5

**REDEMPTION.**

*Lev.* 25:24 ye shall grant a *r.*
51 he sh. give price of his *r.* 52
*Num.* 3:49 Moses took *r.* money
*Ps.* 49:8 *r.* of their soul is prec.
111:9 he sent *r.* to his people
130:7 with L. th. is plenteo. *r.*
*Jer.* 32:7 right of *r.* is thine, 8
*Luke* 2:38 that looked for *r.*
21:28 your *r.* draweth nigh
*Rom.* 3:24 justified thro' *r.* in C.
8:23 for adoption, *r.* of our body
1 *Cor.* 1:30 Chr. is made to us *r.*
*Eph.* 1:7 in whom we have *r.* thro' his blood, *Col.* 1:14

REF

*Eph.* 1:14 *r.* of purchased poss.
4:30 sealed unto the day of *r.*
*Heb.* 9:12 obtai. eternal *r.* for us
15 the *r.* of the transgressions

**REDNESS.**

*Prov.* 23:29 who hath *r.* of eyes?

**REDOUND.**

2 *Cor.* 4:15 grace *r.* to glo. of G.

**REED.**

1 *K.* 14:15 L. sh. smite Isr. as *r.*
2 *K.* 18:21 thou trustest upon the staff of bruised *r.* *Is.* 36:6
*Is.* 42:3 a bruised *r.* shall he not break, *Mat.* 12:20
*Ezek.* 29:6 been staff of a *r.* to Is.
40:3 a man with a measuring *r.*
*Mat.* 11:7 a *r.* shaken, *Luke* 7:24
27:29 put a *r.* in his right hand
30 sm. him with *r.* *Mark* 15:19
48 sponge on a *r.* *Mark* 15:36
*Rev.* 11:1 there was giv. me a *r.*
21:15 golden *r.* to meas. city, 16

**REEDS.**

*Job* 40:21 lieth in the covert of *r.*
*Is.* 19:6 *r.* and flags sh. wither, 7
35:7 in habita. of dragons be *r.*
*Jer.* 51:32 the *r.* they have burnt
*Ezek.* 42:16 measured east side, five hundred *r.* 17, 18, 19
45:1 shall be length of 25,000 *r.*

**REEL.**

*Ps.* 107:27 *r.* to and fro, and stag.
*Is.* 24:20 earth shall *r.* to and fro

**REFINE.**

*Zec.* 13:9 I will *r.* them as silver

**REFINED.**

1 *Chr.* 28:18 for the altar *r.* gold
29:4 7,000 talents of *r.* silver
*Is.* 25:6 wines on lees well *r.*
48:10 I have *r.* th. not with silv.
*Zec.* 13:9 refine th. as silver is *r.*

**REFINER.**

*Mal.* 3:2 for he is like a *r.*'s fire
3 he sh. sit as a *r.* and purifier

**REFORMATION.**

*Heb.* 9:10 on th. until time of *r.*

**REFORMED.**

*Lev.* 26:23 if ye will not be *r.*

**REFRAIN.**

*Gen.* 45:1 J. could not *r.* himself
*Job* 7:11 I will not *r.* my mouth
*Prov.* 1:15 *r.* thy foot from path
*Ec.* 3:5 a time to *r.* fr. embracing
*Is.* 48:9 for my praise I will *r.*
64:12 wilt thou *r.* thyself, O L.?
*Jer.* 31:16 *r.* voice from weeping
*Acts* 5:38 I say, *r.* from th. men
1 *Pet.* 3:10 *r.* his tong. from evil

**REFRAINED.**

*Gen.* 43:31 and Joseph *r.* himself
*Est.* 5:10 Haman *r.* himself
*Job* 29:9 the princes *r.* talking
*Ps.* 40:9 I have not *r.* my lips
119:101 I have *r.* my feet fr. evil
*Is.* 42:14 been still, *r.* myself
*Jer.* 14:10 have not *r.* their feet

**REFRAINETH.**

*Prov.* 10:19 that *r.* lips is wise

**REFRESH.**

1 *K.* 13:7 come home *r.* thyself
*Acts* 27:3 J. suffered P. to *r.* him.
*Phile.* 20 *r.* my bowels in the L.

**REFRESHED, ETH.**

*Ex.* 23:12 stranger may be *r.*
31:17 sev. day rested and was *r.*
1 *Sam.* 16:23 so Saul was *r.*
2 *Sam.* 16:14 David and people *r.*
*Job* 32:20 speak that I may be *r.*
*Prov.* 25:13 he *r.* soul of masters
*Rom.* 15:32 I may with you be *r.*
1 *Cor.* 16:18 *r.* my spi. and yours
2 *Cor.* 7:13 Titus, his spir. was *r.*
2 *Tim.* 1:16 for he often *r.* me
*Phile.* 7 bow. of saints *r.* by th.

**REFRESHING.**

*Is.* 28:12 *r.* yet they wo. not hear
*Acts* 3:19 times of *r.* shall come

**REFUGE.**

*Num.* 35:13 six cit. ha. for *r.* 15
*Deut.* 33:27 eternal God is thy *r.*
*Jos.* 20:3 *r.* from aveng. of blood
2 *Sam.* 22:3 my high tower and *r.*
*Ps.* 9:9 L. be a *r.* for oppressed
14:6 because the Lord is his *r.*
46:1 G. is *r.* 7, 11; 48:3 G. know
57:1 thy wings will make my *r.*
59:16 my *r.* in day of trouble
62:7 my *r.* is God; 8 God is *r.*
71:7 thou art strong *r.* 142:5
91:2 is my *r.* 9; 94:22 G. is my
104:18 hills *r.* for wild goats
142:4 *r.* failed; 5 thou art my *r.*

REG

*Prov.* 14:26 chil. have place of *r.*
*Is.* 4:6 place of *r.* 25:4 needy *r.*
28:15 we have made lies our *r.*
17 hail shall sweep away *r.*
*Jer.* 16:19 O L. my *r.* in affliction
*Heb.* 6:18 who have fled for *r.*

**REFUSE.**

1 *Sam.* 15:9 ev. thing that was *r.*
*Lam.* 3:45 hast made us as *r.*
*Amos* 8:6 may sell *r.* of wheat

**REFUSE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 4:23 if thou *r.* to let them go, 8:2; 9:2; 10:4
10:3 how long *r.* to humble thy.
16:28 *r.* ye to keep my com.?
22:17 if her father utterly *r.*
*Job* 34:33 whe. thou *r.* or choose
*Prov.* 8:33 be wise, and *r.* it not
21:7 because they *r.* to do judg.
25 his hands *r.* to labor
*Is.* 1:20 if ye *r.* sh. be devoured
7:15 he may know to *r.* evil, 16
*Jer.* 8:5 *r.* to return; 9:6 *r.* to kn.
13:10 peo. *r.* to hear my words
25:28 if they *r.* to take the cup
38:21 if thou *r.* to go forth
*Acts* 25:11 if offen. I *r.* not to die
1 *Tim.* 4:7 but *r.* profane fables
5:11 but the younger widows *r.*
*Heb.* 12:25 *r.* not him that speak.

**REFUSED.**

*Gen.* 37:35 Ja. *r.* to be comforted
39:8 J. *r.* to lie wi. master's wi.
48:19 Jacob *r.* to remove hand
*Num.* 20:21 Edom *r.* Is. passage
1 *Sam.* 8:19 people *r.* to obey S.
16:7 look not on him, I *r.* him
28:23 Saul *r.* said, I will not eat
2 *Sam.* 2:23 Asa. *r.* to turn aside
13:9 she poured, Amn. *r.* to eat
1 *K.* 20:35 man *r.* to smite him
21:15 vineyard he *r.* to give th.
2 *K.* 5:16 Naaman urged, he *r.*
*Neh.* 9:17 our fathers *r.* to obey
*Est.* 1:12 qu. Vashti *r.* to come
*Job* 6:7 things that my soul *r.*
*Ps.* 77:2 soul *r.* to be comforted
78:10 they *r.* to walk in his law
67 he *r.* tabernacle of Joseph
118:22 stone which builders *r.*
*Prov.* 1:24 I have called, ye *r.*
*Is.* 54:6 thou wast *r.* saith thy G.
*Jer.* 5:3 *r.* to receive correction
11:10 fath. *r.* to hear my words
31:15 Rachel *r.* to be comforted
50:33 took them *r.* to let th. go
*Ezek.* 5:6 they *r.* my judgments
*Hos.* 11:5 beca. they *r.* to return
*Zec.* 7:11 but they *r.* to hearken
*Acts* 7:35 Moses whom they *r.*
1 *Tim.* 4:4 and nothing to be *r.*
*Heb.* 11:24 Mo. *r.* to be called son
12:25 *r.* him th. spake on earth

**REFUSEDST.**

*Jer.* 3:3 thou *r.* to be ashamed

**REFUSETH.**

*Ex.* 7:14 Pharaoh *r.* to let people
*Num.* 22:13 L. *r.* to give me lea.
*Deut.* 25:7 bro. *r.* to raise name
*Prov.* 10:17 he that *r.* reproof
13:18 sha. to him that *r.* instru.
15:32 that *r.* instruction despis.
*Is.* 8:6 people *r.* wat. of Shiloah
*Jer.* 15:18 wound *r.* to be healed

**REGARD.**

*Ec.* 8:2 in *r.* of the oath of God
*Acts* 8:11 and to him they had *r.*

**REGARD, Verb.**

*Gen.* 45:20 *r.* not your stuff, for
*Ex.* 5:9 let not *r.* vain words
*Lev.* 19:31 *r.* not familiar spirits
*Deut.* 28:50 not *r.* person of aged
1 *Sam.* 25:25 *r.* not man of Belial
2 *Sam.* 13:20 *r.* not, he is broth.
2 *K.* 3:14 that I *r.* Jehoshaphat
*Job* 3:4 let not G. *r.* it fr. above
35:13 nor will Almighty *r.* it
36:21 take heed, *r.* not iniquity
*Ps.* 28:5 they *r.* not works of L.
31:6 hated that *r.* lying vanities
66:18 if I *r.* iniq. in my heart
94:7 neit. shall G. of Jacob *r.* it
102:17 will *r.* prayer of destitu.
*Prov.* 5:2 mayest *r.* discretion
6:35 he will not *r.* any ransom
*Is.* 5:12 they *r.* not work of L.
13:17 M. who will not *r.* silver
*Lam.* 4:16 L. will no more *r.* th.
*Dan.* 11:37 *r.* God, nor *r.* any god
*Amos* 5:22 nor *r.* peace-offerings
*Hab.* 1:5 *r.* wonder marvellously
*Mal.* 1:9 will he *r.* yo. persons?
*Luke* 18:4 fear not God nor *r.* man
*Rom.* 14:6 Lord he doth not *r.*

REI

**REGARDED.**

*Ex.* 9:21 *r.* not the word of Lord
1 *K.* 18:29 no voice, nor any *r.*
1 *Chr.* 17:17 thou hast *r.* me
*Ps.* 106:44 he *r.* their affliction
*Prov.* 1:24 stret. hand, no man *r.*
*Dan.* 3:12 O king, have not *r.*
*Luke* 1:48 he *r.* his handmaid
18:2 feared not G. nei. *r.* man
*Heb.* 8:9 I *r.* them not, saith L.

**REGARDEST.**

2 *Sam.* 19:6 thou *r.* not princes
*Job* 30:20 I stand up, *r.* me not
*Mat.* 22:16 thou *r.* not the persons of men, *Mark* 12:14

**REGARDETH.**

*Deut.* 10:17 *r.* not persons
*Job* 34:19 nor *r.* rich mo. th. poor
39:7 neither *r.* crying of driver
*Prov.* 12:10 right. *r.* life of beast
18:18 that *r.* reproof be honored
15:5 that *r.* reproof is prudent
29:7 wicked *r.* not cause of poor
*Ec.* 5:8 higher than highest *r.*
11:4 he that *r.* clouds not reap
*Is.* 33:8 desp. cities, *r.* no man
*Dan.* 6:13 Daniel *r.* not thee
*Mal.* 2:13 *r.* not offer. any more
*Rom.* 14:6 that *r.* day, *r.* it to L.

**REGARDING.**

*Job* 4:20 perish without any *r.* it
*Phil.* 2:30 not *r.* life to sup. lack

REGEM-MELECH. *Zec.* 7:2

**REGENERATION.**

*Mat.* 19:28 wh. followed me in *r.*
*Tit.* 3:5 saved us by wash. of *r.*

**REGION.**

*Deut.* 3:4 all the *r.* of Argob, 13
1 *K.* 4:24 dominion over all the *r.*
*Mat.* 3:5 went to him *r.* round J.
4:16 which sat in *r.* of death
*Mark* 1:28 fame spread throughout *r.* of G. *Luke* 4:14; 7:17
6:55 ran thro' whole *r.* round
*Acts* 13:49 word of L. pub. thro' *r.*
14:6 they fled to *r* round about
16:6 gone thro' the *r.* of Galatia

**REGIONS.**

*Acts* 8:1 scattered thro' *r.* of Ju.
2 *Cor.* 10:16 preach in *r.* beyond
11:10 stop me in *r.* of Achaia
*Gal.* 1:21 I came into *r.* of Syria

**REGISTER.**

*Ezr.* 2:62 sought *r.* *Neh.* 7:64
*Neh.* 7:5 found a *r.* of genealogy

REHABIAH. 1 *Chr.* 23:17

**REHEARSE, ED.**

*Ex.* 17:14 *r.* in ears of Joshua
*Jud.* 5:11 *r.* righteous acts of L.
1 *Sam.* 8:21 he *r.* in ears of Lord
17 31 *r.* David's words bef. Saul
*Acts* 11:4 Peter *r.* the matter
14:27 *r.* all G. done with them

**REHOBOAM.**

1 *K.* 11:43 R. son of Solo. 14:21
12:6 R. consulted men, 17, 21, 27
14:30 was war between R. 15:6
2 *Chr.* 9:31; 10:6, 17; 11:1
11:17 made R. strong, 21, 22
13:7 against R. when R. was

**REHOBOTH.**

*Gen.* 10:11 builded Nin. and R.
26:22 Isaac called the well R.
36:37 S. of R. reigned, 1 *Chr.* 1:48

**REHUM.**

*Ezr.* 2:2 R. came with, *Neh.* 12:3
4:8 R. the chancellor, 17, 23
*Neh* 3:17 R. the son of Bani
10:25 R. of chief of the people

**REIGN, Substantive.**

1 *K.* 6:1 Solomon's *r.* over Israel
1 *Chr.* 4:31 cities to *r.* of David
29:30 David's acts with *r.* writ.
2 *Chr.* 36:20 *r.* of king. Persia
*Luke* 3:1 year of *r.* of Tiberius

**REIGN, Verb.**

*Gen.* 37:8 shalt thou *r.* over us?
*Ex.* 15:18 the Lord shall *r.* for ever, *Ps.* 146:10
*Lev.* 26:17 they that hate shall *r.*
*Deut.* 15:6 *r.* over many nations
*Jud.* 9:2 seventy *r.* over you
8 *r.* thou over us, 10, 12, 14
1 *Sam.* 8:9 k. that shall *r.* 11
9:17 this same *r.* over my peop.
11:12 said, Shall S. *r.* over us?
12:12 a king shall *r.* over us
2 *Sam.* 3:21 thou mayest *r.* over
1 *K.* 1:11 heard th. Adonijah *r.*?
13 Sol. shall *r.* after me, 17, 30
2:15 set faces on me, I shou. *r.*
16:15 Zimri *r.* 7 days in Tirzah

REJ

2 *Chr.* 1:8 made me *r.* in his ste.
23:3 said, The king's son sh. *r.*
*Job* 34:30 the hypocrite *r.* not
*Prov.* 8:15 by me kings *r.*
*Ec.* 4:14 out prison he com. to *r.*
*Is.* 24:23 L. of hosts shall *r.* in Z.
32:1 king shall *r.* in righteous.
*Jer.* 22:15 shalt thou *r.* bec. thou
23:5 a king shall *r.* and prosper
33:21 D. sho. not have son to *r.*
*Mic.* 4:7 L. shall *r.* over th. in Z.
*Mat.* 2:22 heard Archelaus did *r.*
*Luke* 1:33 he shall *r.* over Jacob
19:14 not have this man to *r.*
27 enemies would not I sho. *r.*
*Rom.* 5:17 sh. *r.* in life by J. C.
21 so might grace *r.* by J. C.
6:12 let not sin *r.* in yo. bodies
15:12 shall rise to *r.* over Genti.
2 *Tim.* 2:12 if we suff. we sh. *r.*
*Rev.* 5:10 we shall *r.* on earth
11:15 he shall *r.* for ever
20:6 sh. *r.* wi. him 1,000 years
22:5 shall *r.* for ever and ever

*See* BEGAN.

**REIGNED.**

*Gen.* 36:31 the kings that *r.* in land of Edom, 1 *Chr.* 1:43
1 *Sam.* 13:1 Saul *r.* one yr. he *r.*
2 *Sam.* 2:10 Ish-bosh. *r.* two yea.
5:4 David *r.* 40 years over Jud.
5 Da. *r.* seven yea. in Hebron, thirty-three in Jerusa. 1 *K.* 2:11; 1 *Chr.* 3:4; 29:27
10:1 Ha. *r.* in stead, 1 *Chr.* 19:1
1 *K.* 4:21 and Solomon *r.* over all the kingd. 11:42; 1 *Chr.* 29:28; 2 *Chr.* 9:26, 30
*Est.* 1:1 Ahasuerus *r.* from Ind.
*Jer.* 22:11 Shall. *r.* instead of Jo.
*Rom.* 5:14 death *r.* fr. Ad. to M.
17 by one man's off. death *r.*
21 as sin *r.* to death, grace *r.*
1 *Cor.* 4:8 *r.* as kings without us
*Rev.* 11:17 great power and *r.*
20:4 *r.* with Ch. a thousand y.

**REIGNEST.**

1 *Chr.* 29:12 thou *r.* over all, and

**REIGNETH.**

1 *Sam.* 12:14 king that *r.* over y.
2 *Sam.* 15:10 Absalom *r.* in Heb.
1 *K.* 1:18 behold Adonijah *r.*
1 *Chr.* 16:31 the L. *r.* *Ps.* 96:10; 97:1; 99:1
*Ps.* 47:8 God *r.* over heathen
93:1 L. *r.* he is clothed wi. maj.
*Prov.* 30:22 a servant when he *r.*
*Is.* 52:7 saith unto Z. Thy G. *r.*
*Rev.* 17:18 *r.* over kings of earth
19:6 Lord God omnipotent *r.*

**REIGNING.**

1 *Sam.* 16:1 I rejected him fro. *r.*

**REINS.**

*Job* 16:13 he cleaveth my *r.* asu.
19:27 tho. my *r.* be consumed
*Ps.* 7:9 God trieth heart and *r.*
16:7 my *r.* also instr. me in ni.
26:2 O L. try my *r.* my heart
73:21 was I pricked in my *r.*
139:13 thou hast possess. my *r.*
*Prov.* 23:16 my *r.* shall rejoice
*Is.* 11:5 faithfuln. girdle of his *r.*
*Jer.* 11:20 O L. that triest the *r.*
12:2 thou art far from their *r.*
17:10 I try thy *r.* 20:12 seest *r.*
*Lam.* 3:13 arrows to enter my *r.*
*Rev.* 2:23 he who searcheth *r.*

**REJECT, ETH.**

*Hos.* 4:6 I will *r.* thee
*Mark* 6:26 oath's sake wo. not *r.*
7:9 ye *r.* commandment of G.
*John* 12:48 he that *r.* me, receiv.
*Tit.* 3:10 after second admoni. *r.*

**REJECTED.**

1 *Sam.* 8:7 they have not *r.* thee, but they have *r.* me
10:19 ye have this day *r.* your G.
15:23 thou hast *r.* word of L. he also *r.* thee fr. being kin. 26
16:1 I *r.* him from being king
2 *K.* 17:15 they *r.* his statutes
20 Lord *r.* all the seed of Isra.
*Is.* 53:3 he is despised, *r.* of men
*Jer.* 2:37 Lord *r.* thy confidence
6:19 *r.* my law; 30 L. *r.* them
7:29 Lord hath *r.* generation of
8:9 they have *r.* word of Lord
14:19 hast thou utterly *r.* Jud.?
*Lam.* 5:22 thou hast utterly *r.* us
*Hos.* 4:6 thou hast *r.* knowledge
*Mat.* 21:42 stone which builders *r.* *Mark* 12:10; *Luke* 20:17
*Mark* 8:31 and he shall be *r.* of the elders, *Luke* 9:22
*Luke* 7:30 law. *r.* counsel of God

REJ

*Luke* 17:25 be *r.* of this generat.
*Gal.* 4:14 tempt. in flesh *r.* not
*Heb.* 6:8 that beareth thorns is *r.*
12:17 have inherit. bless. was *r.*

**REJOICE.**

*Deut.* 12:7 ye sh. *r.* in all, 14:26
16:14 thou shalt *r.* in thy feast
15 God sh. bless thee, th. sh. *r.*
26:11 shalt *r.* in ev. good thing
28:63 L. will *r.* over you, 30:9
32:43 *r.* O nations, with his pe.
33:18 he said, *r.* Zebulun
*Jud.* 9:19 *r.* ye in Abimelech
1 *Sam.* 2:1 bec. I *r.* in thy salva.
19:5 thou sawest it, and didst *r.*
1 *Chr.* 16:10 let the heart of them *r.* that seek the L. *Ps.* 105:3
32 let fields *r.* and all therein
2 *Chr.* 6:41 and let thy saints *r.*
20:27 L. made th. *r.* *Neh.* 12:43
*Job* 20:18 he shall not *r.* therein
*Ps.* 2:11 serve L. *r.* with tremb.
5:11 all that put trust in thee *r.*
9:14 I will *r.* in thy salvation
13:4 those that trouble me *r.*
5 my heart shall *r.* in thy salv.
14:7 Ja. shall *r.* and Is. be glad
20:5 we will *r.* in thy salvation
21:1 in thy salvation shall he *r.*
30:1 made foes to *r.* over me
32:21 our heart shall *r.* in him
35:9 my soul sh. *r.* in his salva.
19 let not mine enemies *r.* ov.
24 O Lord, let them not *r.* over
26 let them be ashamed that *r.*
38:16 lest they sho. *r.* over me
48:11 let Zion *r.* let Jud. be glad
51:8 bones th. hast brok. may *r.*
58:10 righteous *r.* wh. he seeth
60:6 G. ha. spok. I will *r.* 108:7
63:7 in shad. of thy wings I *r.*
11 but the king shall *r.* in God
65:12 hills *r.* 66:6 did we *r.*
68:3 let righteous *r.* exceed. *r.*
4 *r.* bef. him; 71:23 lips sh. *r.*
85:6 that thy people may *r.*
86:4 *r.* the soul of thy servant
89:12 Tabor and Hermon sh. *r.*
16 in thy name shall they *r.*
42 hast made enemies to *r.*
96:11 let heavens *r.* 12 trees *r.*
97:1 let earth *r.* isles be glad
98:4 make noise, *r.* sing praise
104:31 L. shall *r.* in his works
106:5 that I may *r.* in gladness
107:42 righte. shall see it and *r.*
109:28 be ashamed, let serva. *r.*
119:162 I *r.* at thy word
149:2 let Is. *r.* in him that made
*Prov.* 2:14 who *r.* to do evil
5:18 *r.* wife of thy youth
23:15 my heart shall *r.*
16 yea, my reins shall *r.*
24 father of righteous shall *r.*
25 she that bare thee shall *r.*
24:17 *r.* not wh. enemy falleth
28:12 wh. righteous men do *r.*
29:2 right. in authority, peo. *r.*
6 righteous doth sing and *r.*
31:25 shall *r.* in time to come
*Ec.* 3:12 a man to *r.* do good
22 that a man should *r.* 5:19
4:16 that come after shall not *r.*
11:8 live many years, and *r.*
9 *r.* O you, man, in thy youth
*Is.* 8:6 *r.* in Rezin and R.'s son
9:3 as men *r.* when divide spoil
13:3 that *r.* in my highness
14:29 *r.* not thou, whole Pales.
23:12 thou shalt no more *r.*
24:8 noise of them that *r.*
29:19 poor among men shall *r.*
35:1 desert sh. *r.* 2 blosso. and *r.*
61:7 for confusion they shall *r.*
65:13 behold, my ser. shall *r.*
19 I will *r.* in Jerusalem
66:10 *r.* with Jerusalem
14 when ye see this, heart *r.*
*Jer.* 31:13 then shall virgin *r.*
32:41 will *r.* over them
51:39 they may *r.* and sleep
*Lam.* 2:17 caused enemy to *r.*
*Ezek.* 7:12 let not the buyer *r.*
35:15 *r.* at inheritance of Israel
*Hos.* 9:1 *r.* not, O Israel, for joy
*Amos* 6:13 ye wh. *r.* in naught
*Mic.* 7:8 *r.* not ag. me, O enemy
*Zep.* 3:11 take away th. that *r.*
17 the Lord will *r.* over thee
*Zec.* 2:10 sing and *r.* O daughter
9:9 *r.* greatly, O daughter of Z.
10:7 and their heart shall *r.*
*Luke* 1:14 shall *r.* at his birth
6:23 *r.* ye in that day, and leap
10:20 in this *r.* not, rather *r.*
15:6 *r.* with me, I have found
19:37 the disciples began to *r.*

REJ

*John* 4:36 he that reapeth may *r.*
5:35 willing for a sea. to *r.*
14:28 if ye loved me, ye wou. *r.*
16:20 weep, the world shall *r.*
22 see you, your heart shall *r.*
*Acts* 2:26 therefore did my heart *r.*
*Rom.* 5:2 *r.* in hope of gl. of God
12:15 *r.* with them that do *r.*
15:10 he saith, *r.* ye Gentiles
1 *Cor.* 7:30 *r.* as tho' they rej. n.
12:26 all the members *r.* with it
2 *Cor.* 2:3 of whom I ought to *r.*
7:9 I *r.* not that ye were sorry
16 I *r.* I have confidence in you
*Gal.* 4:27 *r.* barren that bear. not
*Phil.* 1:18 I do *r.* yea, and will *r.*
2:16 I may *r.* in day of Christ
17 I joy and *r.* with you all
18 for the same cause do ye *r.*
28 when see him ag. ye may *r.*
3:3 we worship God, *r.* in C. J
*Col.* 1:24 *r.* in my suffer. for you
1 *Thes.* 5:16 *r.* evermore, pray
*Jam.* 1:9 let broth. of low deg. *r.*
4:16 ye *r.* in your boastings
1 *Pet.* 1:6 wherein ye greatly *r.*
8 ye *r.* with joy unspeakable
4:13 *r.* inasm. as ye are partak.
*Rev.* 11:10 th. that dw. on ear. *r.*
12:12 therefore *r.* ye heavens.
18:20 *r.* over her, thou heaven

*See* GLAD.

**REJOICE before the Lord.**

*Lev.* 23:40 *r.* *bef. t. Lord* 7 days
*Deut.* 12:12 *r.* *bef. t. L.* your God
18 and thou shalt *r.* *before the L.* thy God, 16:11; 27:7

**REJOICE in the Lord.**

*Ps.* 33:1 *r.* *in the L.* righte. 97:12
*Is.* 41:16 *r.* *in L.* glory in H. One
61:10 I will greatly *r.* *in the L.*
*Joel* 2:23 chil. of Zion, *r.* *in t. L.*
*Hab.* 3:18 I will *r.* *in the Lord*
*Zec.* 10:7 heart shall *r.* *in the L.*
*Phil.* 3:1 brethren *r.* *in the Lord*
4:4 *r.* *in the Lord* alway

**REJOICED.**

*Ex.* 18:9 Jethro *r.* for goodness
*Deut.* 28:63 as Lord *r.* over you
30:9 as he *r.* over thy fathers
1 *Sam.* 11:15 S. and men of Is. *r.*
1 *K.* 1:40 people *r.* so earth rent
2 *K.* 11:14 the people *r.* and blew
1 *Chr.* 29:9 people *r.* and Dav. *r.*
2 *Chr.* 15:15 all Judah *r.* at oath
24:10 all princes and people *r.*
29:36 Hezekiah *r.* and all peop.
30:25 strangers of Is. and Ju. *r.*
*Neh.* 12:43 and *r.* the wives also, and the children *r.*
*Est.* 8:15 the city of Shushan *r.*
*Job* 31:25 if I *r.* bec. my wealth
29 if I *r.* at destruction of him
*Ps.* 35:15 in mine advers. they *r.*
97:8 the daughters of Judah *r.*
119:14 ha. *r.* in way of thy test.
*Ec.* 2:10 my heart *r.* in labor
*Jer.* 15:17 I *r.* not in assembly
50:11 ye *r.* O destroyers of my
*Ezek.* 25:6 Ammon. *r.* ag. Israel
*Hos.* 10:5 priests that *r.* mourn
*Ob.* 12 nor should. thou have *r.*
*Mat.* 2:10 saw star, they *r.*
*Luke* 1:47 my sp. hath *r.* in God
10:21 in that hour J. *r.* in spir.
13:17 people *r.* for the things
*John* 8:56 your father Abrah. *r.*
*Acts* 7:41 *r.* in works of th. hands
15:31 they *r.* for the consolation
16:34 jailer *r.* believing in God
1 *Cor.* 7:30 as though they *r.* not
2 *Cor.* 7:7 told us, so I *r.* the mo.
*Phil.* 4:10 I *r.* in the Lord great.
2 *John* 4 I *r.* greatly, 3 *John* 3

**REJOICETH.**

1 *Sam.* 2:1 Han. said, My hea. *r.*
*Job* 39:21 horse *r.* in strength
*Ps.* 16:9 heart is glad, glory *r.*
19:5 which *r.* as a strong man
28:7 theref. my heart greatly *r.*
*Prov.* 11:10 well wi. right. city *r.*
13:9 the light of the righteo. *r.*
15:30 light of the eyes *r.* heart
29:3 whoso loveth wisdom *r.*
*Is.* 5:14 he that *r.* shall descend
62:5 as bridegroom *r.* over bride
65:5 thou meetest him that *r.*
*Ezek.* 35:14 when whole earth *r.*
*Mat.* 18:13 *r.* more of that sheep
*John* 3:29 friend of bridegroom *r.*
1 *Cor.* 13:6 *r.* not in ini. *r.* in tr.
*Jam.* 2:13 mercy *r.* against judg.

**REJOICEST.**

*Jer.* 11:15 when thou doest evil, then thou *r.*

REM

**REJOICING.**

1 *K.* 1:45 come up from thence *r.*
2 *Chr.* 23:18 burnt-offer. with *r.*
*Job* 8:21 he fill thy lips with *r.*
*Ps.* 19:8 statutes right, *r.* heart
45:15 with *r.* sh. they be brong.
107:22 declare his works with *r.*
118:15 voice of *r.* is in tabern.
119:111 they are *r.* of my heart
126:6 sh. come again with *r.*
*Prov.* 8:30 *r.* always before him
31 *r.* in habitable part of earth
*Is.* 65:18 I create Jerusalem a *r.*
*Jer.* 15:16 thy word was to me *r.*
*Hab.* 3:14 their *r.* was to devour
*Zep.* 2:15 this is *r.* city th. said
*Luke* 15:5 layeth it on should. *r.*
*Acts* 5:41 *r.* counted worthy to s.
8:39 eunuch went on his way *r.*
*Rom.* 12:12 *r.* in hope, patient in
1 *Cor.* 15:31 I protest by your *r.*
2 *Cor.* 1:12 our *r.* is testimony of
14 we are your *r.* ye are ours
6:10 as sorrowful, yet always *r.*
*Gal.* 6:4 sh. he have *r.* in himself
*Phil.* 1:26 your *r.* be more abun.
1 *Thes.* 2:19 wh. our crown of *r.*?
*Heb.* 3:6 *r.* of hope firm to end
*Jam.* 4:16 boastings, such *r.* evil

**RELEASE.**

*Deut.* 15:1 end of 7 years make *r.*
9 the year of *r.* is at hand
31:10 solemnity of year of *r.*
*Est.* 2:18 he made a *r.* to prov.

**RELEASE, Verb.**

*Deut.* 15:2 creditor that lend. *r.*
*Mat.* 27:15 gover. was wont to *r.*
pris. *Luke* 23:17; *John* 18:39
17 w. will ye I *r.* 21; *Mark* 15:9
*Mark* 15:11 moved people, sho.
rather *r.* Barab. *Lu.* 23:18
*Luke* 23:16 I will chastise and *r.*
20 Pilate willing to *r.* Jesus
*John* 19:10 I have power to *r.* 12

**RELEASED.**

*Mat.* 27:26 then *r.* he Barabbas
*Mark* 15:15; *Luke* 23:25
*Mark* 15:6 at feast he *r.* prisoner

**RELIEF.**

*Acts* 11:29 determined to send *r.*

**RELIEVE.**

*Lev.* 25:35 if brother poor, *r.* him
*Is.* 1:17 and *r.* the oppressed
*Lam.* 1:11 thi. for meat to *r.* soul
16 comforter that should *r.* far
19 they sought meat to *r.* souls
1 *Tim.* 5:16 if any have wido. *r.*

**RELIEVED, ETH.**

*Ps.* 146:9 he *r.* fatherless, widow
1 *Tim.* 5:10 if she have *r.* afflict.

**RELIGION.**

*Acts* 26:5 straitest sect of our *r.*
*Gal.* 1:13 conversati. in Jews' *r.*
14 profited in the Jews' *r.*
*Jam.* 1:26 this man's *r.* is vain
27 pure *r.* and undefiled bef. G.

**RELIGIOUS.**

*Acts* 13:43 *r.* proselytes follow. P
*Jam.* 1:26 if any am. you seem *r.*

**RELY, IED.**

2 *Chr.* 13:18 becau. they *r.* on L.
16:7 *r.* on Syr. has [illegible] *r.* on L.
8 because thou diest *r.* on L.

**REMAIN.**

*Ex.* 12:10 let noth. *r.* till morn.
23:18 fat of sacri. *r.* till morni.
*Lev.* 19:6 if aught *r.* till 3d day
27:18 according to years that *r.*
*Num.* 33:55 those ye let *r.*
*Deut.* 2:34 destroyed all, none *r.*
16:4 nor any flesh *r.* till morn.
19:20 those which *r.* shall hear
21:23 his body sh. not *r.* on tree
*Jos.* 1:14 your little ones shall *r.*
8:22 let none of th. *r.* 10:28, 30
23:4 I divided nations that *r.*
*Jud.* 5:17 did Dan *r.* in ships?
21:7 wives for them that *r.* 16
1 *K.* 18:22 I only *r.* a proph. of L.
*Ezr.* 9:15 for we *r.* yet escaped
*Job* 21:32 shall he *r.* in the tomb
27:15 those that *r.* sh. be buried
*Ps.* 55:7 would I *r.* in wilderness
*Prov.* 2:21 perfect sh. *r.* in land
21:16 shall *r.* in congregation
*Is.* 10:32 yet shall he *r.* at Nob
32:16 righteousn. shall *r.* in fie.
65:4 which *r.* among the graves
66:22 heavens and new earth *r.*
*Jer.* 8:3 residue that *r.* of family
17:25 this city shall *r.* for ever
27:11 th. will I let *r.* in own la.
30:18 the palace shall *r.*
38:4 weak. hands of men that *r.*

REM

*Jer.* 42:17 no. of th. *r.* 44:14; 51:62
44:7 com. evil, leave none to *r.*
*Ezek.* 7:11 violence risen, no. *r.*
17:21 they that *r.* shall be scat.
39:14 men to bury those that *r.*
*Amos* 6:9 if there *r.* ten men
*Ob.* 14 delivered those that *r.*
*Zec.* 12:14 families that *r.*
*Luke* 10:7 in same house *r.* eat.
*John* 6:12 gather fragm. that *r.*
15:11 my joy might *r.* in you
16 chosen that your fruit sh. *r.*
19:31 bodies sho. not *r.* on cross
1 *Cor.* 15:6 of wh. greater part *r.*
1 *Thes.* 4:15 *r.* till coming of L.
17 we which are alive and *r.*
*Heb.* 12:27 cannot be shaken *r.*
1 *John* 2:24 that ye have heard *r.*
*Rev.* 3:2 strengthen things wh. *r.*

**REMAINDER.**

*Ex.* 29:34 thou shalt burn the *r.*
*Lev.* 6:16 the *r.* shall Aaron eat
7:17 *r.* on third day sh. be bur.
2 *Sam.* 14:7 leave nei. name, *r.*
*Ps.* 76:10 *r.* of wrath sh. restrain

**REMAINED.**

*Gen.* 7:23 Noah only *r.* alive
14:10 they that *r.* fled to moun.
*Ex.* 14:28 th. *r.* not one chariot
*Sam.* 11:26 there *r.* two men
35:28 he should *r.* in city of ref.
36:12 inh. *r.* in house of father
*Deut.* 3:11 king of Bas. *r.* giants
*Jos.* 10:20 rest *r.* entered cities
11:22 in Ashdod there *r.* Anak.
18:2 there *r.* of Is. seven tribes
*Jud.* 7:3 there *r.* with G. 10,000
1 *Sam.* 11:11 they which *r.* scat.
2 *K.* 10:11 Jehu slew all that *r.* 17
25:22 people *r.* set G. over them
1 *Chr.* 13:14 ark *r.* in fami. of O.
*Ec.* 2:9 my wisdom *r.* with me
*Jer.* 37:10 there *r.* wounded men
21 *r.* in court of prison, 38:13
41:10 Ishm. carried capt. that *r.*
48:11 his taste *r.* in him
51:30 mighty men *r.* in th. holds
*Lam.* 2:22 L.'s anger none *r.*
*Dan.* 10:8 *r.* no stren. in me, 17
13 I *r.* there with kings of Pe.
*Mat* 11:23 done in S. it would *r.*
14:20 took up fragments that *r.*
*Luke* 9:17; *John* 6:13
*Luke* 1:22 beckoned, *r.* speechl.
*Acts* 5:4 wh. it *r.* was it not thi.

**REMAINEST.**

*Lam.* 5:19 thou O L. *r.* *Heb.* 1:11

**REMAINETH.**

*Gen.* 8:22 while earth *r.* seed-ti.
and harvest shall not cease
*Ex.* 12:10 which *r.* ye shall burn
*Lev.* 8:32 *r.* of flesh and bread
16:16 so do for taberna. that *r.*
*Num.* 24:19 destroy him that *r.*
*Jos.* 8:29 heap of stones that *r.*
13:1 there *r.* land to be possess.
*Jud.* 5:13 him that *r.* have dom.
1 *Sam.* 6:18 stone *r.* to this day
16:11 J. said, There *r.* youngest
*Job* 19:4 my error *r.* with myself
41:22 in his neck *r.* strength
*Is.* 4:3 he that *r.* in J. call. holy
*Jer.* 38:2 he that *r.* in city sh. die
*Ezek.* 6:12 he that *r.* besieged die
*Hag.* 2:5 so my Sp. *r.* am. them
*Zec.* 9:7 he that *r.* shall be for G.
*John* 9:41 therefore your sin *r.*
1 *Cor.* 7:29 it *r.* they that ha. wi.
2 *Cor.* 3:11 that which *r.* glorio.
9:9 his righteousness *r.* for ev.
*Heb.* 4:6 it *r.* some must enter in
9 there *r.* a rest to peop. of G.
10:26 there *r.* no sacrifice for sin
1 *John* 3:9 for seed *r.* in him

**REMAINING.**

*Num.* 9:22 cloud *r.* on tabernacle
*Deut.* 3:3 till none was left *r.*
*Jos.* 10:33 and he left none *r.* 37,
39, 40; 11:8
2 *Sam.* 21:5 dest. fr. *r.* in coasts
2 *K.* 10:11 Jehu left Ahab no. *r.*
1 *Chr.* 9:33 who *r.* in chambers
*Job* 18:19 nor any *r.* in dwelling
*Ob.* 18 shall not be any *r.* of Esau
*John* 1:33 on wh. shall see Sp. *r.*

**REMALIAH.**

*Is.* 7:4 anger of son of R. 5, 9
8:6 rejoice in Rezin and R. son

**REMEDY.**

2 *Chr.* 36:16 wrath arose, no *r.*
*Prov.* 6:15 be broken without *r.*
29:1 be destroyed, without *r.*

**REMEMBER.**

*Gen.* 40:23 did not butler *r.* Jos.
*Ex.* 13:3 Moses said to people *r.*

REM

*Ex.* 20:8 *r.* sab.-day to keep holy
*Num.* 11:5 we *r.* fish eat in Egypt
15:39 *r.* all commandm. of Lord
*Deut.* 5:15 *r.* thou wast a serv. in
Eg. 15:15; 16:12; 24:18, 22
7:18 *r.* what L. did to Pharaoh
8:18 *r.* L. gi. pow. to get wealth
9:7 *r.* thou provokest L. thy G.
16:3 *r.* day camest out of Egypt
24:9 *r.* what Lord did to Miriam
25:17 *r.* what Amal. did to thee
32:7 *r.* days of old, consider
*Jos.* 1:13 *r.* word wh. Moses com.
*Jud.* 9:2 *r.* I am your bone
1 *Sam.* 25:31 Ab. said, *r.* handm.
2 *Sam.* 14:11 let the king *r.* Lord
2 *K.* 9:25 *r.* when I rode after A.
20:3 *r.* I walk. bef. thee, *Is.* 38:3
1 *Chr.* 16:12 *r.* works, *Ps.* 105:5
2 *Chr.* 6:42 *r.* mercies of David
*Neh.* 1:8 *r.* word thou com. Mos.
4:14 *r.* L. wh. is great and terri
13:29 *r.* th. that defiled priesth.
*Job* 4:7 *r.* who perished
7:7 O *r.* my life is wind
10:9 *r.* thou hast made me
11:16 *r.* it as waters that pass
36:24 *r.* thou magnify his work
41:8 hand upon him, *r.* battle
*Ps.* 20:3 *r.* thy offerings, accept
7 we will *r.* name of the Lord
22:27 ends of world *r.* turn to L.
25:6 *r.* thy mercies ever of old
7 *r.* not sins of my you. *r.* me
74:2 *r.* congreg. thou purchased
18 *r.* this, enemy reproached
22 *r.* how foolish man reproa.
79:8 O *r.* not former iniquities
89:47 *r.* how short my time is
50 *r.* L. reproach of thy serv.
103:18 th. that *r.* his command.
119:49 *r.* word unto thy servant
132:1 L. *r.* D. and his afflictions
137:7 *r.* O Lord, child. of Edom
*Prov.* 31:7 *r.* misery no more
*Ec.* 5:20 he sh. not *r.* days of life
11:8 let him *r.* days of darkness
12:1 *r.* Creator in days of youth
*Cant.* 1:4 *r.* love more than wine
*Is.* 43:18 *r.* not former th.? 46:9
25 I will not *r.* sins
44:21 *r.* these, O Jacob, and Is.
46:8 *r.* this, show yourself, men
47:7 neither didst *r.* latter end
54:4 not *r.* reproach of widowh.
64:5 meetest those that *r.* thee
9 neither *r.* iniquity for ever
*Jam.* 3:16 neither shall they *r.* It
14:10 he will now *r.* their iniq.
21 *r.* break not thy covenant
17:2 their children *r.* their altars
18:20 *r.* I stood to speak good
31:20 I do earnestly *r.* him still
44:21 did not the Lord *r.* them?
51:50 ye that have escaped, *r.* L.
*Lam.* 5:1 *r.* O L. what is come
*Ezek.* 16:61 then sh. *r.* thy ways,
20:43; 36:31
23:27 thou shalt not *r.* Egypt
*Hos.* 8:13 now will he *r.* th. iniq.
9:9 therefore he will *r.* iniquity
*Mic.* 6:5 *r.* now what Ba. consul.
*Hab.* 3:2 O L. in wrath *r.* mercy
*Mal.* 4:4 *r.* the law of Moses
*Mat.* 16:9 *r.* loaves, *Mark* 8:18
*Luke* 1:72 *r.* his holy covenant
16:25 *r.* that th. in thy lifetime
17:32 *r.* Lot's wife; 24:6 *r.* how
*John* 15:20 *r.* word that I said
16:4 time shall come, ye may *r.*
*Acts* 20:31 *r.* that by three years
35 *r.* words of the Lord Jesus
*Gal.* 2:10 we should *r.* the poor
*Eph.* 2:11 *r.* that in time past
*Col.* 4:18 *r.* my bonds
1 *Thes.* 2:9 ye *r.* breth. our labor
2 *Thes.* 2:5 *r.* ye not I told you?
2 *Tim.* 2:8 *r.* that J. Ch. raised
*Heb.* 13:3 *r.* them are in bonds
7 *r.* them which have the rule
*Jude* 17 *r.* words spoken of apos.
*Rev.* 2:5 *r.* fr. wh. thou art fallen
3:3 *r.* how thou hast received

**I REMEMBER.**

*Gen.* 41:9 *I* do *r.* my faults
1 *Sam.* 15:2 *I r.* that which Am.
*Job* 21:6 when *I r.* I am afraid
*Ps.* 42:4 when *I r.* these, I pour
63:6 wh. *I r.* thee upon my bed
137:6 if *I* do not *r.* thee, let my
143:5 *I r.* the days of old
*Jer.* 2:2 *I r.* thee, the kindness
*Hos.* 7:2 consider not that *I r.* all

**I will REMEMBER.**

*Gen.* 9:15 *I will r.* my coven. 16
*Lev.* 26:42 *I w. r.* coven. with A.
45 *I w.* for their sakes *r.* cove.

REM

*Ps.* 42:6 therefore *will I r.* thee
77:10 *I will r.* the years of, 11
*Jer.* 31:34 *I will r.* their sin no
more, *Heb.* 8:12; 10:17
*Ezek.* 16:60 *I will r.* my covenant
3 *John* 10 *I will r.* deeds he doeth

**REMEMBER me.**

*Jud.* 16:28 *r. me* that I may be
1 *Sam.* 1:11 look on hand. *r. me*
*Neh.* 13:14 *r. me*, O God, 22, 31
*Job* 14:13 appoint me, and *r. me*
*Ps.* 25:7 *r. me*, for thy sake, O L.
106:4 *r. me* with the favor that
*Jer.* 15:15 O L. thou know. *r. me*
*Ezek.* 6:9 escape of you sh. *r. me*
*Zec.* 10:9 sh. *r. me* in far countr.
*Luke* 23:42 L. *r. me* when comest
1 *Cor.* 11:2 ye *r. me* in all things

**REMEMBERED.**

*Gen.* 8:1 G. *r.* Noah; 19:29 Abr.
30:22 G. *r.* Rachel; 49:2 Jose. *r.*
*Ex.* 2:24 God *r.* his covenant, 6:5
*Num.* 10:9 ye shall be *r.* bef. L.
*Jud.* 8:34 child. of Isr. *r.* not L.
1 *Sam.* 1:19 the Lord *r.* Hannah
*Est.* 9:28 days of Pur. sho. be *r.*
*Job* 24:20 sin. shall be no more *r.*
*Ps.* 45:17 make thy name be *r.*
77:3 I *r.* God and was troubled
78:35 they *r.* G. was their Sav.
39 *r.* that they were but flesh
42 they *r.* not his hand, when
98:3 he *r.* his mercy tow. house
105:8 *r.* his covenant for ever
42 for he *r.* his holy promise
106:7 they *r.* not the multitude
45 he *r.* for them his covenant
109:14 iniq. of his fathers be *r.*
16 he *r.* not to show mercy
111:4 wonderful works to be *r.*
119:52 I *r.* thy judgments of old
55 I have *r.* thy name, O Lord
136:23 *r.* us in our low estate
137:1 we wept, when we *r.* Zion
*Ec.* 9:15 no man *r.* poor man
*Is.* 23:16 thou mayest be *r.*
57:11 thou hast not *r.* me
63:11 then he *r.* days of old
65:17 former heav. sh. not be *r.*
*Jer.* 11:19 may be no more *r.*
*Lam.* 1:7 Jerusalem *r.* in days
2:1 *r.* not his footstool in anger
*Ezek.* 3:20 his righteousness sh.
not be *r.* 33:13
16:22 not *r.* days of youth, 43
21:24 made your iniq. to be *r.*
25:10 Ammonites may not be *r.*
*Hos.* 2:17 no more *r.* *Zec.* 13:2
*Amos* 1:9 *r.* not the covenant
*Jon.* 2:7 soul fainted, I *r.* Lord
*Mal.* 36:75 Peter *r.* the words of
Jesus, *Luke* 22:61
*Luke* 24:8 they *r.* his words
*John* 2:17 disciples *r.* it was wr.
22 when he was risen they *r.*
12:16 wh. J. was glorified th. *r.*
*Acts* 11:16 then *r.* I word of L.
*Rev.* 18:5 God hath *r.* her iniqui.

**REMEMBEREST, ETH.**

*Ps.* 9:12 mak. inquisition, he *r.*
88:5 like slain whom thou *r.*
103:14 he *r.* we are but dust
*Lam.* 1:9 she *r.* not her last end
*Mat.* 5:23 th. *r.* that thy brother
*John* 16:21 *r.* no more anguish
2 *Cor.* 7:15 whi. he *r.* obedience

**REMEMBERING.**

*Lam.* 3:19 *r.* mine affliction and
1 *Thes.* 1:3 *r.* your work of faith

**REMEMBRANCE.**

*Ex.* 17:14 put out *r.* of Amalek
*Num.* 5:15 bring iniquity to *r.*
*Dan.* 25:19 blot out *r.* of Amalek
32:26 make *r.* of them cease
2 *Sam.* 18:18 no son to keep *r.*
1 *K.* 17:18 to call my sin to *r.*?
*Job* 18:17 his *r.* perish fr. earth
*Ps.* 6:5 in death there is no *r.*
30:4 thanks at *r.* of holi. 97:12
34:16 to cut off the *r.* of them
38:1 psalm of Da. br. to *r.* 70:1
77:6 call to *r.* my song in night
83:4 Israel be no more in *r.*
102:12 *r.* unto all generations
112:6 righteous shall be in *r.*
*Ec.* 1:11 is no *r.* of former things
2:16 there is no *r.* of the wise
*Is.* 26:8 des. of our soul *r.* of thee
43:26 put me in *r.* let us plead
57:8 behind doors set up thy *r.*
*Lam.* 3:20 my soul hath th. in *r.*
*Ezek.* 21:23 call to *r.* the iniquity
24 bec. that ye are come to *r.*
23:19 to *r.* days of her youth, 21
29:16 bringeth their iniq. to *r.*
*Mal.* 3:16 book of *r.* was written

REM

*Mark* 11:21 Peter calling to *r.*
*Luke* 1:54 hath holpen Is. in *r.*
22:19 do in *r.* of me, 1 *Cor.* 11:24
*John* 14:26 bring things to yo. *r.*
*Acts* 10:31 thine alms had in *r.*
1 *Cor.* 4:17 sh. bring you into *r.*
11:25 as ye dri. of it, in *r.* of me
*Phil.* 1:3 I thank God upon ev. *r.*
1 *Thes.* 3:6 that ye have good *r.*
1 *Tim.* 4:6 if thou put breth. in *r.*
2 *Tim.* 1:3 that I have *r.* of thee
5 I call to *r.* unfeigned faith
6 wherefore I put thee in *r.*
2:14 of th. things put them in *r.*
*Heb.* 10:3 there is a *r.* of sins
32 call to *r.* the former days
2 *Pet.* 1:12 always in *r.* *Jude* 5
13 putting you in *r.*
15 have th. things always in *r.*
3:1 pure minds by way of *r.*
*Rev.* 16:19 Babylon came in *r.*

**REMEMBRANCES.**

*Job* 13:12 your *r.* like to ashes

**REMISSION.**

*Mat.* 26:28 blo. shed for *r.* of sins
*Mark* 1:4 baptism of repentance
for *r.* *Luke* 3:3
*Luke* 1:77 salvation by *r.* of sins
24:47 that *r.* should be preached
*Acts* 2:38 baptized for *r.* of sins
10:43 whoso belie. sh. receive *r.*
*Rom.* 3:25 *r.* of sins th. are past
*Heb.* 9:22 without shed bl. no *r.*
10:18 where *r.* is, th. is no offe.

**REMIT, TED.**

*John* 20:23 sins ye *r.* they are *r.*

**REMNANT.**

*Lev.* 2:3 the *r.* of meat-offering
5:13 *r.* sh. be priest's as offering
14:18 *r.* of oil in priest's hand
*Deut.* 28:54 eye evil toward the *r.*
*Jos.* 23:12 if ye cleave to the *r.*
2 *Sam.* 21:2 Gibeonites *r.* of Am.
1 *K.* 14:10 I will take away the *r.*
2 *K.* 19:4 lift up thy prayer for
the *r.* *Is.* 37:4, 31, 32
30 *r.* escaped shall take root
31 out of Je. shall go forth a *r.*
21:14 forsa. *r.* of mine inherita.
25:11 *r.* did Nebuzar-adan carry
2 *Chr.* 30:6 retu. to the *r.* of you
*Ezr.* 3:8 the *r.* of their brethren
9:8 grace fr. L. to leave us a *r.*
14 so that there should be no *r.*
*Neh.* 1:3 *r.* left of the captivity
*Job* 22:20 *r.* of th. fire consumed
*Is.* 1:9 unless L. left us small *r.*
11:11 to recover *r.* of his people
16 there sh. be a highway for *r.*
14:22 cut off fr. Babylon the *r.*
30 kill thy root, he sh. sl. thy *r.*
15:9 I will bring lions on the *r.*
16:14 the *r.* shall be very small
17:3 kingdom shall cease from *r.*
46:3 hearken *r.* of house of Isr.
*Jer.* 6:9 they sh. glean *r.* of Isr.
11:23 there sh. be no *r.* of them
15:11 it shall be well with thy *r.*
23:3 I will gather *r.* of my flock
25:20 the *r.* of Ashdod did drink
31:7 O L. save thy peo. *r.* of Is.
40:11 king of Babylon left a *r.*
15 Jews scat. *r.* of Judah perl.
41:16 Joha. took *r.* of peo. 43:5
42:15 hear the Lord, ye *r.* of Ju.
19 O ye *r.* of Judah, go ye not
44:12 I will take the *r.* of Judah
28 *r.* sh. kn. wh. words stand
47:4 Lord will spoil *r.* of count.
*Ezek.* 5:10 whole *r.* will scatter
6:8 yet will I leave a *r.* that ye
11:13 L. wilt make end of *r.*?
14:22 behold, therein sh. be a *r.*
23:25 *r.* shall fall by the sword
25:16 destroy the *r.* of sea-coast
*Joel* 2:32 *r.* whom the L. sh. call
*Amos* 1:8 *r.* of Philist. sh. perish
5:15 God will be gracious to *r.*
9:12 that they may possess *r.*
*Mic.* 2:12 I will gather *r.* of Isra.
4:7 make her that halted, a *r.*
5:3 *r.* of brethren return to Isr.
7 *r.* of Ja. in midst of people, 8
7:18 transgres. of *r.* of heritage
*Hab.* 2:8 all the *r.* of the people
*Zep.* 1:4 I will cut off *r.* of Baal
2:7 coast for *r.* of house of Jud.
9 *r.* of people possess them
3:13 *r.* of Is. sh. not do iniquity
*Hag.* 1:12 *r.* of people obeyed L.
14 Lord stirred up spirit of *r.*
*Zec.* 8:6 marvellous in eyes of *r.*
12 I will cause *r.* of peo. to po.
*Mat.* 22:6 the *r.* took his servan.
*Rom.* 9:27 Es. crieth, *r.* be saved

REM

*Rom.* 11:5 at present time there is a *r.*
*Rev.* 11:13 the *r.* were affrighted
12:17 dragon we. to war with *r.*
19:21 *r.* were slain with sword

**REMOVE.**

*Gen.* 48:17 father's hand to *r.* it
*Num.* 36:7 inheritance of Is. *r.* 9
*Deut.* 19:14 not *r.* neigh.'s land.
*Jos.* 3:3 ye sh. *r.* from your place
2 *Sam.* 6:10 Da. would not *r.* ark
2 *K.* 23:27 L. said, I will *r.* Judah
24:3 Ju. to *r.* them out of sight
2 *Chr.* 33:8 neither will I *r.* Isr.
*Job* 24:2 some *r.* landmarks, they
27:5 I will not *r.* mine integrity
*Ps.* 36:11 let not wicked *r.* me
39:10 *r.* thy stroke away fr. me
119:22 *r.* from me reproach and
29 *r.* from me the way of lying
*Prov.* 4:27 *r.* thy foot from evil
5:8 *r.* thy way far from her
22:28 *r.* not the landmarks, 23:10
30:8 *r.* from me vanity and lies
*Ec.* 11:10 *r.* sorrow from heart
*Is.* 13:13 earth *r.* out of her place
46:7 from his place sh. he not *r.*
*Jer.* 4:1 return, thou shalt not *r.*
27:10 prophesy lie, *r.* from land
50:3 they shall *r.* shall depart
8 *r.* out of the midst of Babyl.
*Ezek.* 12:3 *r.* by day, thou sh. *r.*
45:9 O princes, *r.* violence and
*Hos.* 5:10 like them that *r.* bound
*Joel* 2:20 I will *r.* northern army
3:6 ye might *r.* them from bor.
*Mic.* 2:3 fr. wh. sh. not *r.* necks
*Zec.* 3:9 I will *r.* iniquity of land
14:4 mountain *r.* toward north
*Mat.* 17:20 say, *r.* hence, sh. be *r.*
*Luke* 22:42 if willing, *r.* this cup
1 *Cor.* 13:2 that I could *r.* mount.
*Rev.* 2:5 else I will *r.* candlestick

**REMOVED.**

*Gen.* 8:13 Noah *r.* covering of ark
47:21 Joseph *r.* people to cities
*Ex.* 14:19 angel of God *r.* and
20:18 people saw it and *r.* afar
*Num.* 21:12 *r.* pitched, 33:7-21
*Deut.* 28:25 *r.* into all kingdoms
*Jos.* 3:1 they *r.* from Shittim
1 *Sam.* 6:3 why his ha. is not *r.*
2 *Sam.* 20:12 he *r.* Amasa out of
1 *K.* 15:12 Asa *r.* the idols
13 *r.* fr. bei. queen, 2 *Chr.* 15:16
14 high pla. not *r.* 2 *K.* 15:4, 35
2 *K.* 17:18 the Lord *r.* Israel out
of his sight, 23; 23:27
26 nations wh. th. *r.* know not
18:4 Hezekiah *r.* the high places
2 *Chr.* 35:12 th. *r.* burnt-offerings
*Job* 14:18 rock is *r.* out of place
18:4 sh. rock be *r.* out of place?
19:10 hope hath he *r.* like a tree
36:16 would have *r.* out of stra.
*Ps.* 46:2 not fear tho' earth be *r.*
81:6 *r.* his shoulder from burden
103:12 so far he *r.* transgressions
104:5 earth, it should not be *r.*
125:1 as Zion which cannot be *r.*
*Prov.* 10:30 righteous never be *r.*
*Is.* 6:12 till L. hath *r.* men away
10:13 I have *r.* bounds of people,
81 Madmenah is *r.* inhabitants
22:25 the sure place shall be *r.*
24:20 earth sh. be *r.* like cottage
26:15 hast *r.* it to ends of earth
29:13 *r.* their heart from me
30:20 yet sh. not teachers be *r.*
33:20 not one of stakes be *r.*
38:12 mine age *r.* fr. me as tent
54:10 the hills shall be *r.* coven.
of my peace shall not be *r.*
*Jer.* 15:4 cause to be *r.* to kingd.
24:9 deliv. to be *r.* 29:18; 34:17
*Lam.* 1:8 Jerusalem sinned, is *r.*
3:17 thou hast *r.* my soul
*Ezek.* 7:19 their gold shall be *r.*
23:46 I will give them to be *r.*
36:17 way uncl. of a *r.* woman
*Amos* 6:7 banq. of them sh. be *r.*
*Mic.* 2:4 how hath he *r.* it fr. me
7:11 in that day sh. decree be *r.*
*Mat.* 21:21 Be *r.* *Mark* 11:23
*Acts* 7:4 he *r.* Abraham into land
13:22 he *r.* Saul, raised David
*Gal.* 1:6 marvel ye are so soon *r.*

**REMOVETH.**

*Deut.* 27:17 cursed, th. *r.* landm.
*Job* 9:5 wh. *r.* the mountains
12:20 he *r.* speech of the trusty
*Ec.* 10:9 whoso *r.* stones be hurt
*Dan.* 2:21 chan. seasons, *r.* kings

**REMOVING.**

*Gen.* 30:32 *r.* from flock speckled
*Is.* 49:21 I am a captive *r.* to and

REN

*Ezek.* 12:3 prepare stuff for *r.* 4
*Heb.* 12:27 signifieth *r.* of things

**REMPHAN.**

*Acts* 7:43 the star of your god R.

**REND.**

*Ex.* 39:23 ephod should not *r.*
*Lev.* 10:6 neither *r.* your clothes
13:56 priest *r.* plague out of gar.
1 *K.* 11:11 I will *r.* kingd. 12, 31
13 I will not *r.* away kingdom
2 *Chr.* 24:27 didst *r.* clothes, we.
*Ec.* 3:7 a time to *r.* time to sew
*Is.* 64:1 thou wouldest *r.* heavens
*Ezek.* 13:11 stormy wind *r.* it, 13
29:7 and *r.* all their shoulder
*Hos.* 13:8 I will *r.* caul of heart
*Joel* 2:13 *r.* your heart, not gar.
*Mat.* 7:6 lest they turn and *r.*
*John* 19:24 not *r.* it, but cast lots

**RENDER.**

*Num.* 18:9 offering they *r.* holy
*Deut.* 32:41 I will *r.* vengeance
43 *r.* vengeance to adversaries
*Jud.* 9:57 evil of men of S. G. *r.*
1 *Sam.* 26:23 L. *r.* to man faithf.
2 *Chr.* 6:30 *r.* to ev. man accord.
*Job* 33:26 will *r.* to man righte.
34:11 work of a man shall he *r.*
*Ps.* 28:24 *r.* to them their desert
38:20 they that *r.* evil for good
56:12 O God, I will *r.* praises to
79:12 *r.* to neighbor sevenfold
94:2 *r.* a word to the proud
116:12 what shall I *r.* to the L.?
*Prov.* 24:12 shall not he *r.* to ev.
man ac. to words? *Rom.* 2:6
29 *r.* to man according to wo.
26:16 seven men can *r.* reason
*Is.* 66:15 Lord come to *r.* anger
*Jer.* 51:6 *r.* to Bab. recompen. 24
*Lam.* 3:64 *r.* to them recompense
*Hos.* 14:2 we *r.* calves of our lips
*Joel* 3:4 ye *r.* me a recompense?
*Zec.* 9:12 will *r.* double to thee
*Mat.* 21:41 *r.* him fruits in season
22:21 *r.* unto Cesar things are
C.'s, *Mark* 12:17; *Luke* 20:25
*Rom.* 13:7 *r.* to all their dues
1 *Cor.* 7:3 husb. *r.* to wife bene.
1 *Thes.* 3:9 what thanks can we *r.*
5:15 see that none *r.* evil for ev.

**RENDERED.**

*Jud.* 9:56 G. *r.* wickedness of A.
2 *K.* 3:4 king of M. *r.* king of Is.
2 *Chr.* 32:25 Heze. *r.* not accord.
*Prov.* 12:14 rec. of man's ha. *r.*

**RENDEREST, ETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 62:12 *r.* to man acc. to work
*Is.* 66:6 voice of L. *r.* recomp.
1 *Pet* 3:9 not *r.* evil for evil

**RENDEST, ING.**

*Ps.* 7:2 my soul *r.* it in pieces
*Jer.* 4:30 *r.* face with painting

**RENEW.**

1 *Sam.* 11:14 go to G. *r.* kingd.
*Ps.* 51:10 *r.* right sp. within me
*Is.* 40:31 wait on L. *r.* strength
41:1 let people *r.* their stren.
*Lam.* 5:21 turn us, O L. *r.* days
*Heb.* 6:6 if fall, *r.* to repentance

**RENEWED, EST.**

2 *Chr.* 15:8 Asa *r.* altar of Lord
*Job* 10:17 *r.* witnesses ag. me
29:20 my bow was *r.* in my ha.
*Ps.* 103:5 youth is *r.* like eagle's
104:30 thou *r.* face of the earth
2 *Cor.* 4:16 inw. man *r.* day by d.
*Eph.* 4:23 be *r.* in spirit of minds
*Col.* 3:10 man wh. is *r.* in know.

**RENEWING.**

*Rom.* 12:2 transform. by *r.* mind
*Tit.* 3:5 he sav. us by *r.* of H. G.

**RENOUNCED.**

2 *Cor.* 4:2 have *r.* hidden things

**RENOWN.**

*Gen.* 6:4 giants of old, men of *r.*
*Num.* 16:2 fa. in cong. men of *r.*
*Ezek.* 16:14 *r.* went forth among
15 playedst harlot bec. of thy *r.*
34:29 raise for them a plant of *r.*
39:13 shall be to them *r.* sai. L.
*Dan.* 9:15 gotten thee *r.*

**RENOWNED.**

*Num.* 1:16 these *r.* of congrega.
*Is.* 14:20 evil-doers never *r.*
*Ezek.* 23:23 captai. lords, and *r.*
26:17 *r.* city was strong in sea

**RENT, Substantive.**

*Is.* 3:24 instead of girdle be a *r.*
*Mat.* 9:16 *r.* ma. worse, *Mar.* 2:21
*Luke* 5:36 then new maketh a *r.*

**RENT, Participle.**

*Gen.* 37:33 Joseph is *r.* in pieces

REP

*Jos.* 9:4 wine bot. old and *r.* 13
2 *Sam.* 15:32 H. with his coat *r.*
1 *K.* 13:3 altar be *r.* 5 altar *r.*
*Ezr.* 9:5 having *r.* my garment
*Mat.* 27:51 veil of temple *r.* in
tw. *Mark* 15:38; *Luke* 23:45
*See* CLOTHES.

**RENT, Verb.**

*Jud.* 14:6 Samson *r.* lion as he *r.*
1 *Sam.* 15:27 Saul *r.* Sam. man.
28 L. hath *r.* kingdom, 28:17
2 *Sam.* 13:19 Tamar *r.* her garm.
1 *K.* 1:40 earth *r.* with the sou.
11:30 Ahijah *r.* Jerob. garment
19:11 strong wind *r.* mountains
2 *K.* 17:21 he *r.* Israel from Dav.
*Ezr.* 9:3 when I heard I *r.* garm.
*Job* 1:20 Job arose, and *r.* mantle
2:12 Job's fr. *r.* ev. one mantle
26:8 cloud is not *r.* under them
*Jer.* 36:24 nor *r.* their garments
*Ezek.* 30:16 Sin have pain, No *r.*
*Mat.* 27:51 veil was *r.* rocks *r.*
*Mark* 9:26 spi. cried, and *r.* him

**REPAID.**

*Prov.* 13:21 to right. good be *r.*

**REPAIR.**

2 *K.* 12:5 let priests *r.* breaches
of the house of God, 22:5, 6;
2 *Chr.* 24:4; 34:8, 10
7 why *r.* ye not house? 22:5, 6
2 *Chr.* 24:5 money to *r.* house
12 carpenters to *r.* house of L.
*Ezr.* 9:9 give reviv. to *r.* house
*Is.* 61:4 they shall *r.* waste cities

**REPAIRED.**

*Jud.* 21:23 Benjamin *r.* cities
1 *K.* 11:27 Solomon *r.* breaches
18:30 Elijah *r.* altar of the Lord
2 *K.* 12:6 the priests had not *r.*
14 and *r.* the house of the L.
1 *Chr.* 11:8 Joab *r.* rest of the ci.
2 *Chr.* 29:3 Hezek. *r.* the doors
32:5 Hezekiah *r.* Millo in city
33:16 Manasseh *r.* altar of Lord
*Neh.* 3:4 next to them *r.* 5-19
6 and after him *r.* 17-24

**REPAIRER, ING.**

2 *Chr.* 24:27 the *r.* of the house
*Is.* 58:12 shalt be called the *r.*

**REPAY.**

*Deut.* 7:10 will *r.* him to his face
*Job* 21:31 *r.* him what ha. done?
41:11 that I should *r.* him?
*Is.* 59:18 accord. to their deeds *r.*
fury, to islands *r.* recomp.
*Luke* 10:35 come again I will *r.*
*Rom.* 12:19 I will *r.* saith the L.
*Phile.* 19 I Paul, will *r.* it

**REPAYETH.**

*Deut.* 7:10 *r.* them that hate him

**REPEATETH.**

*Prov.* 17:9 but he that *r.* a mat.

**REPENT.**

*Ex.* 13:17 lest peradv. people *r.*
32:12 turn from thy wrath, *r.*
*Num.* 23:19 nei. son of man, *r.*
*Deut.* 32:36 Lord *r.* for his serv.
1 *Sam.* 15:29 Strength of I. not *r.*
1 *K.* 8:47 if they *r.* in the land
*Job* 42:6 and *r.* in dust and ashes
*Ps.* 90:13 let it *r.* thee concern.
110:4 Lord will not *r.* *Heb.* 7:21
135:14 he will *r.* himself conc.
*Jer.* 4:28 I purp. it, will not *r.*
18:8 nation turn, *r.* of ev. 26:13
10 then I will *r.* of the good
26:3 that I may *r.* 42:10 for I *r.*
*Ezek.* 14:6 *r.* and turn yourselves,
18:30
24:14 neither spare, nei. will *r.*
*Joel* 2:14 if he will return and *r.*
*Jon.* 3:9
*Mat.* 3:2 preach. saying *r.* 4:17
*Mark* 1:15 *r.* ye, and believe
6:12 preach. that men should *r.*
*Luke* 13:3 except ye *r.* perish, 5
16:30 if one we. fr. dead will *r.*
17:3 if thy brother *r.* forgive, 4
*Acts* 2:38 *r.* and be baptized ev.
3:19 *r.* ye therefore, be converted
8:22 *r.* of this thy wickedness
17:30 commandeth all men to *r.*
26:20 they should *r.* turn to G.
2 *Cor.* 7:8 I do not *r.* tho' I did *r.*
*Rev.* 2:5 and *r.* except thou *r.*
16 *r.* else I will come unto th.
21 I gave her space to *r.* of her
3:3 how thou hast rec. and *r.*
19 be zealous therefore and *r.*

**REPENTANCE.**

*Hos.* 13:14 *r.* sh. be hid fr. eyes
*Mat.* 3:8 fru. meet for *r.* *Luke* 3:8
11 I indeed bapti. you unto *r.*

REP

*Mat.* 9:13 to call sinners to *r.*
*Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 5:32
*Mark* 1:4 John did prea. bap. of
*r.* *Luke* 3:3; *Acts* 13:24; 19:4
*Luke* 15:7 ninety-nine need no *r.*
24:47 *r.* and remission of sins
*Acts* 5:31 God exalted to give *r.*
11:18 to Gentiles granted *r.*
20:21 testifying to Greeks *r.*
26:20 works meet for *r.*
*Rom.* 2:4 good. of God lead. to *r.*
11:29 gifts of God without *r.*
2 *Cor.* 7:9 I rej. ye sorrowed to *r.*
10 godly sorrow worketh *r.*
2 *Tim.* 2:25 if G. will give th. *r.*
*Heb.* 6:1 laying again foun. of *r.*
6 to renew them again to *r.*
12:17 he found no place of *r.*
2 *Pet.* 3:9 perish, all come to *r.*

**REPENTED.**

*Gen.* 6:6 it *r.* Lord he made man
*Ex.* 32:14 *r.* of evil, 2 *Sam.* 24:16;
1 *Chr.* 21:15; *Jer.* 26:19
*Jud.* 2:18 it *r.* L. because of th.
21:6 the children of Israel; *r.* 15
1 *Sam.* 15:35 L. *r.* he made Saul
*Ps.* 106:45 L. *r.* acc. to mercies
*Jer.* 8:6 no man *r.* him of wick.
20:16 cities L. overthrew *r.* not
31:19 after I was turned, I *r.*
*Amos* 7:3 the Lord *r.* for this, 6
*Jon.* 3:10 God *r.* of the evil
*Zec.* 8:14 punish you, I *r.* not
*Mat.* 11:20 cities bec. they *r.* not
21 would have *r.* *Luke* 10:13
12:41 men of Nin. *r.* *Luke* 11:32
21:29 afterward he *r.* and went
32 when ye had seen it, *r.* not
27:3 Ju. *r.* himself, bro't silver
2 *Cor.* 7:10 repent. not to be *r.*
12:21 many that have not *r.*
*Rev.* 2:21 to repent, she *r.* not
9:20 were not killed, yet *r.* not
16:9 blasphemed G. *r.* not, 11

**REPENTEST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 6:7 it *r.* me I made them
1 *Sam.* 15:11 it *r.* me I set up S.
*Jon.* 4:2 gracious God *r.* of evil
*Joel* 2:13 slow to anger, *r.* him
*Luke* 15:7 one sinner *r.* 10

**REPENTING, S.**

*Jer.* 15:6 I am weary with *r.*
*Hos.* 11:8 *r.* are kindled together

**REPETITIONS.**

*Mat.* 6:7 use not vain *r.* as hea.

**REPHAIM.**

*Gen.* 14:5 smote R. in Ashteroth
15:20 have I given land of R.
2 *Sam.* 5:18 in valley of R. 22;
23:13; 1 *Chr.* 11:15; 14:9
*Is.* 17:5 gather. ears in val. of R.

**REPHIDIM.**

*Ex.* 17:1 pitch. in R. *Num.* 33:14
8 and fought with Israel in R.
19:2 dep. from R. *Num.* 33:15

**REPLENISH, ED.**

*Gen.* 1:28 mult. and *r.* earth, 9:1
*Is.* 2:6 bec. they be *r.* from east
23:2 merchants of Zidon have *r.*
*Jer.* 31:25 and I have *r.* every
*Ezek.* 26:2 I sh. be *r.* in waste pl.
27:25 thou wast *r.* made glori.

**REPLIEST.**

*Rom.* 9:20 thou that *r.* ag. God?

**REPORT, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 37:2 Jos. brought their *r.*
*Ex.* 23:1 shalt not raise false *r.*
*Num.* 13:32 brought up evil *r.*
14:37 men that bring up evil *r.*
*Deut.* 2:25 nations shall hear *r.*
1 *Sam.* 2:24 no good *r.* I hear
1 *K.* 10:6 it was true *r.* 2 *Chr.* 9:5
*Neh.* 6:13 matter for an evil *r.*
*Prov.* 15:30 a good *r.* maketh fat
*Is.* 23:5 at *r.* concerning Egypt,
so at the *r.* of Tyre
28:19 vexation only to under. *r.*
53:1 who hath believed our *r.*?
*John* 12:38; *Rom.* 10:16
*Jer.* 50:43 Babylon heard the *r.*
*Acts* 6:3 seven men of honest *r.*
10:22 Cornelius was of good *r.*
22:12 Ananias having a good *r.*
2 *Cor.* 6:8 by evil *r.* and good *r.*
*Phil.* 4:8 what. things of good *r.*
1 *Tim.* 3:7 bishop have good *r.*
*Heb.* 11:2 elders obt. a good *r.*
39 having obtained a good *r.*
2 *John* 12 Demetrius ha. good *r.*

**REPORT, Verb.**

*Jer.* 20:10 *r.* say they, will *r.* it
1 *Cor.* 14:25 will *r.* that God is in

**REPORTED.**

*Neh.* 6:6 it is *r.* among heathen

REP

*Neh.* 6:7 sh. it be *r.* to king acc.
19 *r.* his good deeds before
*Est.* 1:17 husb. when it sh. be *r.*
*Ezek.* 9:11 man had inkhorn *r.*
*Mat.* 28:15 saying commonly *r.*
*Acts* 4:23 *r.* all chief priests said
16:2 Timotheus was well *r.*
*Rom.* 3:8 we be slanderously *r.*
1 *Cor.* 5:1 *r.* there is fornication
1 *Tim.* 5:10 *r.* for good works
1 *Pet.* 1:12 minis. things now *r.*

**REPROACH.**

*Jos.* 5:9 I rolled away *r.* of Eg.
1 *Sam.* 17:26 taketh away the *r.*
*Neh.* 1:3 remn. are afflic. and *r.*
4:4 and turn their *r.* upon head
5:9 because of the *r.* of heathen
*Ps.* 57:3 shall save me from *r.*
69:7 for thy sake I ha. borne *r.*
20 *r.* hath broken my heart
71:13 let them be cover. with *r.*
78:66 put them to perpetual *r.*
79:12 their *r.* wherewith they
89:50 remember *r.* of servants,
I bear in my bosom the *r.*
119:22 remove from me *r.* and
*Prov.* 6:33 *r.* shall not be wiped
18:3 with ignominy cometh *r.*
19:26 that caus. shame and *r.*
22:10 strife and *r.* shall cease
*Is.* 4:1 name to take away our *r.*
51:7 fear ye not the *r.* of men
54:4 not remember the *r.* of thy
*Jer.* 23:40 I bring an everlast. *r.*
31:19 because I did bear the *r.*
51:51 confounded bec. heard *r.*
*Lam.* 3:30 he is fill. full with *r.*
61 thou hast heard their *r.* O L.
5:1 Lord consider and behold *r.*
*Ezek.* 16:57 discovered, time of *r.*
21:28 concerning *r.* of Ammon.
36:15 nor shalt thou bear *r.*
30 ye shall receive no more *r.*
*Dan.* 11:18 cause *r.* cease, his *r.*
*Hos.* 12:14 his *r.* shall L. return
*Joel* 2:17 give not heritage to *r.*
*Mic.* 6:16 ye shall bear *r.* of peo.
*Zep.* 2:8 I heard the *r.* of Moab
3:18 the *r.* of it was a burden
2 *Cor.* 11:21 I speak concern. *r.*
1 *Tim.* 3:7 report, lest fall into *r.*
4:10 we both labor and suffer *r.*
*Heb.* 11:26 esteeming *r.* of Christ
13:13 without camp, bearing *r.*

**A REPROACH.**

*Gen.* 34:14 do this, that were *a r.*
1 *Sam.* 11:2 lay it for *a r.* upon
*Neh.* 2:17 that be no more *a r.*
*Ps.* 15:3 not upon *a r.* ag. neigh.
22:6 *a r.* of men, and despised
31:11 I was *a r.* among enemies
39:8 make me not *r.* of foolish
44:13 thou makest us *a r.* to our
79:4 become *a r.* to neighbors
89:41 he is *a r.* to his neighbors
109:25 I became *a r.* to them
*Prov.* 14:34 sin is *a r.* to any pe.
*Is.* 30:5 a people that were *a r.*
*Jer.* 6:10 word of L. to them *a r.*
20:8 word of L. was made *a r.*
24:9 deliver for hurt to be *a r.*
29:18; 42:18; 44:8, 12
49:13 Bozrah shall become *a r.*
*Ezek.* 5:14 I will make thee *a r.*
15 Jeru. sh. be *a r.* and taunt
22:4 I made *a r.* unto heathen
*Dan.* 9:16 thy people become *a r.*
*Joel* 2:19 no more make you *a r.*

**My REPROACH.**

*Gen.* 30:23 God hath taken *my r.*
1 *Sam.* 25:39 ple. cause of *my r.*
*Job* 19:5 if plead ag. me *my r.*
20:3 I have heard check of *my r.*
*Ps.* 69:10 I wept, that was *my r.*
19 thou hast known *my r.*
119:39 turn away *my r.*
*Luke* 1:25 *my r.* among men

**REPROACH, Verb.**

*Ruth* 2:15 let her glean, *r.* not
2 *K.* 19:4 whom king of Assyria
sent to *r.* G. 16; *Is.* 37:4, 17
*Neh.* 6:13 matter they might *r.*
*Job* 27:6 not *r.* long as I live
*Ps.* 42:10 mine enemies *r.* me
74:10 how long advers. *r.* me?
102:8 enemies *r.* me all day
*Luke* 6:22 *r.* you for my sake

**REPROACHED.**

2 *K.* 19:22 whom th. *r.*? *Is.* 37:23
23 messenger hast *r.* *Is.* 37:24
*Job* 19:3 ten times have ye *r.* me
*Ps.* 55:12 was not enemy that *r.*
69:9 they that *r.* thee are fallen
upon me, *Rom.* 15:3
74:18 remember enemy hath *r.*
79:12 wherewith they *r.* thee

REQ

*Ps.* 89:51 wherew. thine enem. *r.*
have *r.* footsteps of anointed
*Zep.* 2:8 whereby they *r.* people
10 bec. they *r.* and magnified
1 *Pet.* 4:14 if *r.* for C. hap. are ye

**REPROACHES.**

*Ps.* 69:9 the *r.* of them that repr.
thee, *Rom.* 15:3
*Is.* 43:28 I have given Israel to *r.*
2 *Cor.* 12:10 pleas. in *r.* C.'s sake
*Heb.* 10:33 gazing-stock by *r.*

**REPROACHEST, ETH.**

*Num.* 15:30 doeth presump. *r.* L.
*Ps.* 44:16 voice of him that *r.*
74:22 remem. foolish man *r.* th.
119:42 to answer him that *r.* me,
*Prov.* 27:11
*Prov.* 14:31 poor, *r.* Maker, 17:5
*Luke* 11:45 Master, thou *r.* us

**REPROACHFULLY.**

*Job* 16:10 smitten me on cheek *r.*
1 *Tim.* 5:14 none occa. to spe. *r.*

**REPROBATE.**

*Jer.* 6:30 *r.* silver men call them
*Rom.* 1:28 G. gave them to *r.*
2 *Tim.* 3:8 men *r.* concern. faith
*Tit.* 1:16 to every good work *r.*

**REPROBATES.**

2 *Cor.* 13:5 Chri. is in you, ex. *r.*
6 shall know that we are not *r.*
7 do that wh. is honest, tho' *r.*

**REPROOF.**

*Job* 26:11 they are astonish. at *r.*
*Prov.* 1:23 turn you at my *r.*
25 none of my *r.* 30 despised *r.*
5:11 and my heart despised *r.*
10:17 he that refuseth *r.* erreth
12:1 he that hateth *r.* is brutish
13:18 he that regardeth *r.*
15:5 he that regard. *r.* is prud.
10 he that hateth *r.* shall die
31 heareth of *r.* of life am. wise
32 he that hear. *r.* get. under.
17:10 a *r.* enter. more into wise
29:15 rod and *r.* give wisdom
2 *Tim.* 3:16 scri. profitable for *r.*

**REPROOFS.**

*Ps.* 38:14 in whose mouth no *r.*
*Prov.* 6:23 *r.* of instruc. are life

**REPROVE.**

2 *K.* 19:4 *r.* Rabshakeh, *Is.* 37:4
*Job* 6:25 doth your arguing *r.*?
26 do ye imagine to *r.* words
13:10 he will *r.* if ye accept
22:4 will he *r.* for fear of thee?
*Ps.* 50:8 will not *r.* for burnt-off.
21 I will *r.* thee, set in order
141:5 let him *r.* me, it sh. be oil
*Prov.* 9:8 *r.* not scorner
19:25 *r.* one that hath underst.
30:6 lest he *r.* thee, found liar
*Is.* 11:3 neit. *r.* hearing of ears
4 *r.* with equity for meek
37:4 will *r.* words wh. L. heard
*Jer.* 2:19 backslidings sh. *r.* thee
*Hos.* 4:4 let no man *r.* another
*John* 16:8 he will *r.* world of sin
*Eph.* 5:11 no fellowship, rather *r.*
2 *Tim.* 4:2 *r.* rebuke, exhort

**REPROVED.**

*Gen.* 20:16 thus she was *r.*
21:25 Abraham *r.* Abimelech
1 *Chr.* 16:21 yea, he *r.* kings for
their sakes, *Ps.* 105:14
*Prov.* 29:1 often *r.* harden. neck
*Jer.* 29:27 why hast not *r.* Jer.?
*Hab.* 2:1 what answer, when *r.*?
*Luke* 3:19 Herod being *r.* by J.
*John* 3:20 lest deeds be *r.*
*Eph.* 5:13 things *r.* made manif.

**REPROVER.**

*Prov.* 25:12 so is a wise *r.* upon
*Ezek.* 3:26 not be to them a *r.*

**REPROVETH.**

*Job* 40:2 he that *r.* God
*Prov.* 9:7 *r.* scorner get. shame
15:12 scorner loveth not one *r.*
*Is.* 29:21 lay snare for him *r.*

**REPUTATION**

*Ec.* 10:1 him in *r.* for wisdom
*Acts* 5:34 Gamaliel in *r.* am. peo.
*Gal.* 2:2 privately to them of *r.*
*Phil.* 2:7 made himself of no *r.*
29 receive him, hold such in *r.*

**REPUTED.**

*Job* 18:3 *r.* vile in your sight?
*Dan.* 4:35 inhab. *r.* as nothing

**REQUEST, S.**

*Jud.* 8:24 Gid. said, I desire a *r.*
2 *Sam.* 14:15 king sh. perform *r.*
22 king hath fulfilled *r.* of ser.
*Ezr.* 7:6 granted him all his *r.*
*Neh.* 2:4 for wh. dost th. make *r.*

RES

*Est.* 4:8 to king to make *r.*
5:3 what is thy *r.* 6; 7:2; 9:12
7:3 life given me, peo. at my *r.*
7 Haman stood up to *r.* for life
*Job* 6:8 I might have my *r.*?
*Ps.* 21:2 not withholden *r.*
106:15 gave th. *r.* sent leanness
*Rom.* 1:10 *r.* for prosper. journey
*Phil.* 1:4 in ev. prayer making *r.*
4:6 let your *r.* be known to God

**REQUESTED.**

*Jud.* 8:26 wei. of ear-rings he *r.*
1 *K.* 19:4 Elijah *r.* he might die
1 *Chr.* 4:10 G. granted Jab. he *r.*
*Dan.* 1:8 he *r.* of prince of eunu.
2:49 Dan. *r.* of king, he set Sh.

**REQUIRE.**

*Gen.* 9:5 blood I *r.* of every beast
31:39 my hand didst thou *r.* it
43:9 of my hand sh. thou *r.* him
*Deut.* 10:12 doth L. *r.*? *Mic.* 6:8
18:19 whoso not hear. I will *r.*
23:21 L. will surely *r.* it of thee
*Jos.* 22:23 let L. *r.* it, 1 *Sam.* 20:16
2 *Sam.* 3:13 one thing I *r.* of thee
4:11 shall I not *r.* his blood at?
19:38 thou sh. *r.* that will I do
1 *K.* 8:59 maintain as matter *r.*
1 *Chr.* 21:3 why doth my lord *r.*
2 *Chr.* 24:22 L. look on it, *r.* it
*Ezr.* 7:21 whatso. Ezra *r.* of you
8:22 asham. to *r.* of king a band
*Neh.* 5:12 restore, and *r.* nothing
*Ps.* 10:13 said, Thou wilt not *r.*
*Ezek.* 3:18 his blood will I *r.* at
thy hand, 20; 33:6, 8
20:40 there will I *r.* your offer.
34:10 I will *r.* my flock at hand
1 *Cor.* 1:22 for the Jews *r.* a sign
7:36 *r.* let him do what he will

**REQUIRED.**

*Gen.* 42:22 behold, his blood is *r.*
*Ex.* 12:36 lent things as they *r.*
2 *Sam.* 12:20 he *r.* they set bread
1 *Chr.* 16:37 every day's work *r.*
2 *Chr.* 8:14 as the duty of every
day *r.* *Ezr.* 3:4
*Neh.* 5:18 *r.* not I bread of gover.
*Est.* 2:15 *r.* nothing but what
*Ps.* 40:6 sin-offer. hast th. not *r.*
137:3 they that wasted *r.* mirth
*Prov.* 30:7 two things have I *r.*
*Is.* 1:12 who *r.* this at your hand
*Luke* 11:50 *r.* of this generati. 51
12:20 this night thy soul *r.*
48 much given, of him be m. *r.*
19:23 I might have *r.* mine own
23:24 gave sentence sho. be as *r.*
1 *Cor.* 4:2 *r.* of stew. be faithful

**REQUIREST, ETH, ING.**

*Ruth* 3:11 do all that thou *r.*
*Ec.* 3:15 God *r.* that whi. is past
*Dan.* 2:11 a rare thing king *r.*
*Luke* 23:23 *r.* he might be cruci.

**REQUITE.**

*Gen.* 50:15 Jos. will *r.* us the evil
*Deut.* 32:6 do ye thus *r.* Lord?
2 *Sam.* 2:6 I will *r.* you this kin.
16:12 L. will *r.* me good for this
2 *K.* 9:26 I will *r.* thee in plat
*Ps.* 10:14 behold. to *r.* with hand
41:10 that I may *r.* them
*Jer.* 51:56 G. of recomp. shall *r.*
1 *Tim.* 5:4 learn to *r.* th. parents

**REQUITED, ING.**

*Jud.* 1:7 as I done, so God *r.* me
1 *Sam.* 25:21 *r.* me evil for good
2 *Chr.* 6:23 judge serv. by *r.* wic.

**REREWARD,** *or* **REARWARD.**

*Num.* 10:25 stand. of Dan was *r.*
*Jos.* 6:9 *r.* came after ark, 13
1 *Sam.* 29:2 D. and men pass. *r.*
*Is.* 52:12 G. of Is. will be your *r.*
58:8 glory of Lord sh. be thy *r.*

**RESCUE, ETH.**

*Deut.* 28:31 shalt have none to *r.*
*Ps.* 35:17 *r.* my soul fr. destruc.
*Dan.* 6:27 he delivereth and *r.*
*Hos.* 5:14 I take, none shall *r.*

**RESCUED.**

1 *Sam.* 14:45 people *r.* Jonathan
30:18 David *r.* his two wives
*Acts* 23:27 came I with army, *r.*

**RESEMBLANCE.**

*Zec.* 5:6 their *r.* thro' all earth

**RESEMBLE, ED.**

*Jud.* 8:18 each *r.* childr. of king
*Luke* 13:18 shall *r.* kingd. of God

RESEN. *Gen.* 10:12

**RESERVE.**

*Jer.* 3:5 will he *r.* anger for ever?
50:20 I will pardon whom I *r.*
2 *Pet.* 2:9 *r.* unj. to day of judg.

RES

**RESERVED.**

*Gen.* 27:36 hast thou not *r.* bles.
*Num.* 18:9 most holy things *r.*
*Jud.* 21:22 *r.* not each his wife
*Ruth* 2:18 gave moth. that she *r.*
2 *Sam.* 8:4 but *r.* for one hundred chariots, 1 *Chr.* 18:4
*Job* 21:30 wicked *r.* for destruc.
38:23 I *r.* agai. time of trouble
*Acts* 25:21 Paul appealed to be *r.*
*Rom.* 11:4 I have *r.* 7,000 men
1 *Pet.* 1:4 inheritance *r.* in heav.
2 *Pet.* 2:4 deliv. to be *r.* to judg.
17 mist of darkn. is *r.* for ever
3:7 heav. and earth *r.* unto fire
*Jude* 6 he hath *r.* in chains
13 to wh. is *r.* blackn. of dark.

**RESERVETH.**

*Jer.* 5:24 *r.* to us weeks of harv.
*Nah.* 1:2 L. *r.* wrath for enemi.

**RESIDUE.**

*Ex.* 10:5 locusts shall eat the *r.*
*Neh.* 11:20 *r.* of Is. were in cities
*Is.* 28:5 L. diadem to *r.* of people
38:10 deprived of *r.* of years
44:17 the *r.* he maketh a god
*Jer.* 8:3 chosen, by all the *r.* of
15:9 *r.* I deliver to the sword
29:1 Jeremiah sent to *r.* of eld.
39:3 *r.* of princes of Babylon
41:10 Ishm. carri. captive the *r.*
*Ezek.* 9:8 destroy the *r.* of Isr.?
23:25 thy *r.* shall be devoured
34:18 must tread *r.* of pastures
36:3 possession of *r.* to heathen
4 derision to *r.* of the heathen
5 have I spoken ag. *r.* of hea.
48:18 *r.* in length ag. oblation
21 the *r.* shall be for the prin.
*Dan.* 7:7 stamped *r.* with feet, 19
*Zep.* 2:9 *r.* of people shall spoil
*Hag.* 2:2 speak to Joshua and *r.*
*Zec.* 8:11 I will not be to the *r.*
14:2 *r.* of the people shall not
*Mal.* 2:15 had the *r.* of the Spir.
*Mark* 16:13 went and told it to *r.*
*Acts* 15:17 *r.* might seek the L.

**RESIST.**

*Zec.* 3:1 Satan at right hand to *r.*
*Mat.* 5:39 that ye *r.* not evil
*Luke* 21:15 adver. not able to *r.*
*Acts* 6:10 not able to *r.* wisdom
7:51 yé do always *r.* Holy Ghost
*Rom.* 13:2 *r.* shall receive damn.
2 *Tim.* 3:8 these also *r.* the truth
*Jam.* 4:7 *r.* devil and he will flee
5:6 killed just, doth not *r.* you
1 *Pet.* 5:9 wh. *r.* steadfast in fai.

**RESISTED, ETH.**

*Rom.* 9:19 who hath *r.* his will?
13:2 whoso *r.* power, *r.* ordin.
*Heb.* 12:4 have not *r.* unto blood
*Jam.* 4:6 God *r.* proud, 1 *Pet.* 5:5

**RESOLVED.**

*Luke* 16:4 I am *r.* what to do

**RESORT.**

*Neh.* 4:20 *r.* ye thither to us
*Ps.* 71:3 whereunto I may *r.*
*Mark* 10:1 the people *r.* to him
*John* 18:20 whi. Jews always *r.*

**RESORTED.**

2 *Chr.* 11:13 priests and Levit. *r.*
*Mark* 2:13 multitude *r.* to him
*John* 10:41 and many *r.* to him
18:2 Jesus ofttimes *r.* thither
*Acts* 16:13 spake to wom. who *r.*

**RESPECT.**

*Gen.* 4:4 the Lord had *r.* to Abel
*Ex.* 2:25 God looked and had *r.*
*Lev.* 26:9 I will have *r.* unto you
1 *K.* 8:28 have thou *r.* to prayer
of thy servant, 2 *Chr.* 6:19
2 *K.* 13:23 the L. had *r.* to them
2 *Chr.* 19:7 *r.* of pers. with God,
*Rom.* 2:11; *Eph.* 6:9; *Col.* 3:25
*Ps.* 74:20 have *r.* unto covenant
119:6 I have *r.* to all thy com.
15 I will have *r.* unto thy ways
117 have *r.* to thy statutes
138:6 hath he *r.* to the lowly
*Prov.* 24:23 not good to have *r.*
of persons in judgm. 28:21
*Is.* 17:7 sh. have *r.* to Holy One
22:11 nor had *r.* to him that
2 *Cor.* 3:10 had no glory in th. *r.*
*Phil.* 4:11 I speak in *r.* of want
*Col.* 2:16 let none judge in *r.* of
*Heb.* 11:26 Mo. had *r.* to recomp.
*Jam.* 2:1 not faith with *r.* of per.
3 have *r.* to him that weareth
9 if ye have *r.* to persons
1 *Pet.* 1:17 without *r.* of persons

**RESPECT, Verb.**

*Lev.* 19:15 thou sh. not *r.* person

RES

*Num.* 16:15 Moses said, *r.* not
*Deut.* 1:17 not *r.* persons, 16:19
2 *Sam.* 14:14 neither doth God *r.*
*Is.* 17:8 nor shall *r.* that which

**RESPECTED, ETH.**

*Job* 37:24 he *r.* not wise of heart
*Ps.* 40:4 blessed is man that *r.*
*Lam.* 4:16 *r.* not pers. of priest

**RESPECTER.**

*Acts* 10:34 God is no *r.* of persons

**RESPITE.**

*Ex.* 8:15 Phar. saw there was *r.*
1 *Sam.* 11:3 said, Give 7 days *r.*

**REST, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 49:15 Issa. saw *r.* was good
*Ex.* 16:23 to-morrow *r.* of sabb.
31:15 sev. is sabbath of *r.* 35:2; *Lev.* 16:31; 23:3, 32; 25:4
33:14 and I will give thee *r.*
*Lev.* 25:5 a year of *r.* to land
*Deut.* 3:20 L. given *r.* *Jos.* 1:13
12:9 ye are not yet come to *r.*
25:19 God hath given thee *r.*
28:65 neither sh. sole of foot *r.*
*Jos.* 1:15 L. hath given breth. *r.*
14:15 land had *r.* fr. war, *Jud.* 3:11; 5:31
21:44 the Lord gave them *r.*
22:4 God given *r.* 23:1 L. giv. *r.*
*Jud.* 3:30 land had *r.* 80 years
*Ruth* 1:9 L. grant you may find *r.*
3:18 the man will not be in *r.*
2 *Sam.* 7:1 L. had giv. him *r.* 1 *K.* 5:4; 8:56; 2 *Chr.* 14:6, 7
1 *Chr.* 6:31 after that ark had *r.*
22:9 man of *r.* I will gi. him *r.*
23:25 God hath given *r.* to peo.
28:2 I had to build house of *r.*
2 *Chr.* 15:15 L. gave them *r.*
20:30 G. gave him *r.* round ab.
*Neh.* 9:28 after they had *r.*
*Est.* 9:16 J. had *r.* from enemies
*Job* 3:13 slept, had been at *r.*
17 there the weary be at *r.*
26 not in safety, nei. had I *r.*
11:18 shalt take thy *r.* in safety
17:16 our *r.* together is in dust
*Ps.* 38:3 neither is there any *r.*
55:6 then wo. I fly and be at *r.*
94:13 thou mayest give him *r.*
116:7 ret. to thy *r.* O my soul
132:8 arise, O Lord, into thy *r.*
14 this is my *r.* for ever
*Prov.* 29:17 cor. son, he give *r.*
*Ec.* 2:23 his heart taketh not *r.*
6:5 this hath more *r.* than other
*Is.* 11:10 Gent. seek, *r.* be glor.
14:3 the Lord shall give thee *r.*
7 the earth is at *r.* *Zec.* 1:11
18:4 L. said, I will take my *r.*
28:12 this is *r.* wherew. weary *r.*
30:15 retur. and *r.* sh. ye be sav.
34:14 find for herself a pl. of *r.*
66:1 where is place of my *r.*?
*Jer.* 6:16 ye shall find *r.* for souls
30:10 Jacob shall be in *r.* 46:27
*Ezek.* 38:11 to them that are at *r.*
*Dan.* 4:4 I Nebuchad. was at *r.*
*Mic.* 2:10 this is not your *r.*
*Zec.* 9:1 Damascus shall be *r.*
*Mat.* 11:28 co. unto me, I give *r.*
29 ye sh. find *r.* to your souls
12:43 seek *r.* *Luke* 11:24
26:45 take your *r.* *Mark* 14:41
*John* 11:13 had spoken of tak. *r.*
*Acts* 7:49 what is place of my *r.*?
9:31 then had the churches *r.*
2 *Thes.* 1:7 are troub. *r.* with us
*Heb.* 3:11 not enter into *r.* 18
4:1 prom. left us of ent. into *r.*
3 wh. believed do enter into *r.*
8 if Jesus had given them *r.*
9 th. remaineth *r.* to peo. of G.
11 labor therefore to enter *r.*
*See* NO.

**RESTS.**

1 *K.* 6:6 he made narrowed *r.*

**REST, Adjective.**

*Ex.* 28:10 names of *r.* on stone
*Num.* 31:8 *r.* of them were slain
*Deut.* 3:13 the *r.* of Gilead gave I
*Jud.* 7:6 the *r.* bowed to drink
2 *K.* 4:7 live and childr. of the *r.*
1 *Chr.* 11:8 Joab repair. *r.* of city
2 *Chr.* 24:14 brought *r.* of money
*Neh.* 6:1 *r.* of enem. heard I built
11:1 *r.* of people also cast lots
*Est.* 9:12 wh. done in *r.* of prov.?
*Ps.* 17:14 leave *r.* to their babes
*Is.* 10:19 the *r.* of trees be few
*Dan.* 2:18 D. sh. not per. with *r.*
*Zec.* 11:9 *r.* eat flesh of another
*Luke* 12:26 why take tho. for *r.*?
24:9 told eleven and all the *r.*
*Acts* 2:37 to Pet. and *r.* of apost.

RES

*Acts* 27:44 the *r.* esc. safe to land
1 *Cor.* 7:12 to the *r.* speak I
11:34 the *r.* will I set in order
1 *Pet.* 4:2 not live *r.* of his time
*Rev.* 2:24 to the *r.* in Thyatira
20:5 *r.* of dead lived not again
*See* ACTS.

**REST, Verb.**

*Gen.* 18:4 wash feet, *r.* und. tree
*Ex.* 5:5 make th. *r.* fr. burdens
23:11 in seventh year let it *r.*
12 seventh day shalt *r.* 34:21
34:21 in harvest thou shalt *r.*
*Lev.* 26:35 not *r.* in sabbaths
*Deut.* 5:14 maid-serv. *r.* as thou
*Jos.* 3:13 feet of priests shall *r.*
2 *Sam.* 3:29 let it *r.* on head of J.
21:10 birds *r.* on them by day
2 *K.* 2:15 sp. of Elijah *r.* on Elis.
2 *Chr.* 14:11 we *r.* on thee
*Job* 3:18 the prisoners *r.* togeth.
14:6 may *r.* till he accomplish
*Ps.* 16:9 *r.* in hope, *Acts* 2:26
37:7 *r.* in the Lord, wait for him
125:3 rod of wick. not *r.* on rig.
*Prov.* 6:35 nor will he *r.* content
*Cant.* 1:7 makest flock *r.* at noon
*Is.* 7:19 shall *r.* in deso. valleys
11:2 Sp. of the Lord *r.* upon him
25:10 in moun. sh. hand of L. *r.*
28:12 ye cause the weary to *r.*
51:4 I will make judgment to *r.*
57:2 they shall *r.* in their beds
20 are like the sea, it cannot *r.*
62:1 for Jer.'s sake I will not *r.*
63:14 Sp. of L. caused him to *r.*
*Jer.* 31:2 to cause him to *r.*
*Ezek.* 5:13 my fury to *r.* upon th.
16:42; 21:17; 24:13
44:30 may cause blessing to *r.*
*Dan.* 12:13 th. shalt *r.* and stand
*Hab.* 3:16 I mi. *r.* day of trouble
*Zep.* 3:17 he will *r.* in love
*Mark* 6:31 come to desert and *r.*
*Luke* 10:6 your peace shall *r.*
2 *Cor.* 12:9 power of Chr. may *r.*
*Heb.* 4:4 God did *r.* seventh day
*Rev.* 4:8 *r.* not day and night
6:11 they should *r.* for a season
14:13 they may *r.* from labors

**RESTED.**

*Gen.* 2:2 he *r.* on seventh day, 3; *Ex.* 20:11; 31:17
8:4 the ark *r.* in seventh month
*Ex.* 10:14 locusts *r.* in Egypt
16:30 people *r.* on seventh day
*Num.* 9:18 as cloud ab. they *r.* 23
10:12 cloud *r.* in wild. of Paran
36 when it *r.* he said, Ret. O L.
11:25 Spirit *r.* upon them, 26
*Jos.* 11:23 the land *r.* from war
1 *K.* 6:10 chambers *r.* on house
2 *Chr.* 32:8 *r.* on words of Hez.
*Est.* 9:17 on 14th day *r.* 18
*Job* 30:27 bow. boiled and *r.* not
*Luke* 23:56 they *r.* sabbath-day

**RESTEST, ETH.**

*Job* 24:23 in safety, where. he *r.*
*Prov.* 14:33 wisdom *r.* in heart
*Ec.* 7:9 anger *r.* in bos. of fools
*Rom.* 2:17 thou art a J. *r.* in law
1 *Pet.* 4:14 Sp. of G. *r.* upon you

**RESTING-PLACE, S.**

*Num.* 10:33 to search out a *r.-pl.*
2 *Chr.* 6:41 O Lord, into thy *r.-p.*
*Prov.* 24:15 spoil not his *r.-place*
*Is.* 32:18 my peo. dwell in *r.-pl.*
*Jer.* 50:6 forgotten their *r.-place*

**RESTITUTION.**

*Ex.* 22:3 make full *r.* 5, 6, 12
*Job* 20:18 according to subs. *r.* be
*Acts* 3:21 until the times of *r.*

**RESTORE.**

*Gen.* 20:7 *r.* the man his wife
40:13 Ph. will *r.* thee thy place
42:25 to *r.* every man's money
*Ex.* 22:1 *r.* five oxen for an ox
4 theft be found, he shall *r.*
*Lev.* 6:5 shall *r.* it in principal
24:21 killeth a beast, he sh. *r.* it
25:27 *r.* overpl. to wh. he sold it
*Num.* 35:25 congregation *r.* him
*Deut.* 22:2 things strayed *r.* aga.
*Jud.* 11:13 theref. *r.* those lands
17:3 I will *r.* it unto thee, 1 *Sam.* 12:3; 1 *K.* 20:34
2 *Sam.* 9:7 *r.* thee all land of Sa.
12:6 he shall *r.* lamb fourfold
16:3 to-day house of Isr. *r.* me
2 *K.* 8:6 *r.* all that was hers
*Neh.* 5:11 *r.* I pray you; 12 will *r.*
*Job* 20:10 his han. *r.* their goods
18 which he labored for, sh. *r.*
*Ps.* 51:12 *r.* to me joy of salvati.
*Prov.* 6:31 he shall *r.* sevenfold

RET

*Is.* 1:26 I will *r.* thy judges
42:22 for spoil, and none sai. *r.*
49:6 to *r.* the preserved of Isr.
57:18 will *r.* comforts unto him
*Jer.* 27:22 *r.* them to this place
30:17 *r.* health to thee
*Ezek.* 33:15 if wicked *r.* pledge
*Dan.* 9:25 command to *r.* Jerus.
*Joel* 2:25 I will *r.* you the years
*Mal.* 17:11 Elias sh. *r.* all things
*Luke* 19:8 I *r.* him fourfold
*Acts* 1:6 Lord, wilt thou *r.* kingdom?
*Gal.* 6:1 *r.* such a one in meek.

**RESTORED.**

*Gen.* 20:14 Abimelech *r.* Sarah
40:21 *r.* butler to his butlership
41:13 me he *r.* to mine office
42:28 money is *r.* in my sack
*Deut.* 28:31 thine ass sh. not be *r.*
*Jud.* 17:3 *r.* the 1,100 shekels, 4
1 *Sam.* 7:14 cities taken were *r.*
1 *K.* 13:6 the king's hand was *r.*
2 *K.* 8:1 whose son he *r.* 5
14:22 *r.* Elath to Jud. 2 *Chr.* 26:2
2 *Chr.* 8:2 the cities Huram had *r.*
*Ezr.* 6:5 the vessels brought be *r.*
*Ps.* 69:4 I *r.* that which I took
*Ezek.* 18:7 *r.* to debtor his pledge
12 hath not *r.* pledge
*Mat.* 12:13 *r.* whole like as the other, *Mark* 3:5; *Luke* 6:10
*Mark* 8:25 sight *r.* saw clearly
*Heb.* 13:19 that I may be *r.*

**RESTORER.**

*Ruth* 4:15 shall be to thee a *r.*
*Is.* 58:12 sh. be called *r.* of paths

**RESTORETH.**

*Ps.* 23:3 he *r.* my soul
*Mark* 9:12 El. cometh first and *r.*

**RESTRAIN.**

*Job* 15:8 dost thou *r.* wisdom?
*Ps.* 76:10 the wrath shalt thou *r.*

**RESTRAINED.**

*Gen.* 8:2 rain from heaven was *r.*
11:6 nothing will be *r.* fr. them
16:2 Lord *r.* me from bearing
*Ex.* 36:6 peo. were *r.* fr. bring.
1 *Sam.* 3:13 Eli's sons vile, *r.* not
*Is.* 63:15 mercies, are they *r.*?
*Ezek.* 31:15 I *r.* the floods there.
*Acts* 14:18 sayings scarce *r.* peo.

**RESTRAINEST.**

*Job* 15:4 thou *r.* prayer before G.

**RESTRAINT.**

1 *Sam.* 14:6 there is no *r.* to L.

**RESURRECTION.**

*Mat.* 22:23 th. is no *r.* *Mark* 12:18; *Acts* 23:8; 1 *Cor.* 15:12
28 in *r.* whose wife sh. she be? *Mark* 12:23; *Luke* 20:33
30 in *r.* they neither marry, 31
27:53 came out of graves aft. *r.*
*Luke* 14:14 be recompensed at *r.*
20:27 deny any *r.* 36 child. of *r.*
*John* 5:29 done good, to *r.* of life, none evil, to *r.* of damnati.
11:25 J. said, I am the *r.* and life
*Acts* 1:22 witn. with us of his *r.*
2:31 David spake of *r.* of Christ
4:2 they preached thro' Jesus *r.*
33 witness of *r.* of Lord Jesus
17:18 preached Jesus and the *r.*
32 when they heard of the *r.*
23:6 of hope and *r.* I am called
24:15 there shall be a *r.* of dead
21 touching *r.* of the dead
*Rom.* 1:4 by *r.* from the dead
6:5 shall be in likeness of his *r.*
1 *Cor.* 15:13 but if there be no *r.*
21 by man came *r.* 42 so is *r.*
*Phil.* 3:10 know power of his *r.*
11 might attain to *r.* of dead
2 *Tim.* 2:18 *r.* is past already
*Heb.* 6:2 of *r.* from the dead
11:35 might obtain a better *r.*
1 *Pet.* 1:3 by *r.* of Jesus fr. dead
3:21 save us, by *r.* of Je. Christ
*Rev.* 20:5 this is the first *r.*
6 hath part in first *r.*

**RETAIN.**

*Job* 2:9 dost still *r.* integrity?
*Prov.* 4:4 thy heart *r.* my words
11:16 strong men *r.* riches
*Ec.* 8:8 no man power to *r.*
*Dan.* 11:6 she sh. not *r.* power
*John* 20:23 wh. soever sins ye *r.*
*Rom.* 1:28 did not like to *r.* God

**RETAINED.**

*Jud.* 7:8 Gideon *r.* those 300 men
19:4 damsel's father *r.* him
*Dan.* 10:8 I *r.* no strength, 16
*John* 20:23 sins ret. they are *r.*
*Phile.* 13 whom I would have *r.*

RET

**RETAINETH.**

*Prov.* 3:18 happy ev. one *r.* her
11:16 a graci. woman *r.* honor
*Mic.* 7:18 *r.* not anger for ever

**RETIRE.**

2 *Sam.* 11:15 set in battle, and *r.*
*Jer.* 4:6 set up stand. *r.* stay not

**RETIRED.**

*Jud.* 20:39 when men of Israel *r.*
2 *Sam.* 20:22 they *r.* from city

**RETURN, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 14:17 meet Abram after *r.*
1 *Sam.* 7:17 Sam.'s *r.* was to Ra.
1 *K.* 20:22 at *r.* of the year the king of Syria will come, 26

**RETURN, Verb.**

*Gen.* 3:19 dust th. art, to dust *r.*
16:9 *r.* to mistress and submit
18:10 I will cert. *r.* to thee, 14
31:3 *r.* to land of kindred, 13
32:9 Lord which saidst to me, *r.*
*Ex.* 4:18 let me *r.* to breth. 19
13:17 people repent, *r.* to Egypt
*Lev.* 25:10 *r.* to posses. 13, 27, 28
41 shall *r.* unto his own family
27:24 the field shall *r.* unto him
*Num.* 10:36 *r.* L. to many of Is.
14:4 let us make a capt. and *r.*
23:5 L. said, *r.* unto Balak
35:28 slayer shall *r.* *Jos.* 20:6
*Deut.* 3:20 then shall ye *r.* every man to his posses. *Jos.* 1:15
17:16 nor cause people *r.* to Eg.
20:5 and *r.* to his house, 6, 7, 8
30:3 the Lord thy God will *r.*
8 thou shalt *r.* and obey the L.
*Jos.* 22:8 *r.* with much riches
*Jud.* 7:3 whos. afraid, let him *r.*
11:31 when I *r.* from children
*Ruth* 1:6 that she might *r.* fr. M.
8 go *r.* to her mother's house
15 *r.* thou after sister-in-law
1 *Sam.* 6:3 in any wise *r.* him
9:5 Saul said, Come, let us *r.*
26:21 then said Saul, I sinned, *r.*
29:4 said, Make this fellow *r.* 7
2 *Sam.* 2:26 ere thou bid peo. *r.*?
3:16 then said A. to him, Go. *r.*
10:5 beards grown, *r.* 1 *Chr.* 19:5
15:19 goest thou with us? *r.*
20 I go whither I may, *r.* thou
24:13 see what answer I sh. *r.*
1 *K.* 2:32 L. shall *r.* his blood, 33
44 Lord sh. *r.* thy wickedness
8:48 *r.* to thee with all th. heart
12:24 *r.* every man to his house
26 now shall kingd. *r.* to Dav.
19:15 *r.* on thy way to wildern.
22:17 *r.* every man to his house in peace, 2 *Chr.* 11:4; 18:16
28 if *r.* in peace, 2 *Chr.* 18:27
2 *K.* 18:14 I offended, *r.* from me
19:7 king of Assyria sh. *r.* to his own land, 33; *Is.* 37:7, 34
20:10 let shadow *r.* backward
2 *Chr.* 6:24 *r.* confess thy name
10:9 may *r.* answer to this peo.
18:26 fellow in prison until I *r.*
30:6 *r.* to you; 9 ye *r.* unto him
*Neh.* 2:6 said, When wilt th. *r.*?
4:12 whence ye shall *r.* to us
*Est.* 9:25 device of Haman sh. *r.*
*Job* 1:21 naked shall I *r.* thither
6:29 *r.* yea, *r.* ag. my righteous.
7:10 sh. *r.* no more to his house
15:22 believeth not he shall *r.*
17:10 but as for ye all, do ye *r.*
22:23 if thou *r.* to Almighty
33:25 shall *r.* to days of youth
36:10 that they *r.* from iniquity
*Ps.* 6:4 *r.* O L. deliver my soul
10 let mine enemies *r.* asham.
7:7 for their sakes therefore *r.*
16 mischief *r.* upon own head
59:6 *r.* at even, 14 let them *r.*
73:10 theref. his people *r.* hith.
74:21 let not oppress. *r.* asham.
80:14 *r.* we beseech thee, O G.
90:3 sayest, *r.* ye child. of men
13 *r.* O Lord? how long?
94:15 judgment *r.* to righteous.
104:29 they die, *r.* to their dust
116:7 *r.* to thy rest, O my soul
*Prov.* 2:19 no. th. go unto her *r.*
26:27 rolleth a stone, it will *r.*
*Ec.* 1:7 riv. come, thither they *r.*
5:15 naked sh. *r.* to go as he ca.
12:2 nor clouds *r.* after the rain
7 dust shall *r.* spirit *r.* to God
*Cant.* 6:13 *r.* *r.* O Shulami. *r.* *r.*
*Is.* 6:13 yet in it a tenth shall *r.*
10:21 remnant of Jacob sh. *r.* 22
21:12 if ye will, inqu. ye, *r.* co.
35:10 ransomed of L. sh. *r.* 51:11
44:22 *r.* unto me, I redeem. thee
63:17 *r.* for thy servant's sake

*Jer.* 3:1 shall he *r.* ag.? yet *r.* to
22 *r.* ye backsliding children
4:1 if thou *r.* saith L. *r.* unto
12:15 I will *r.* and have compa.
15:19 if thou wilt *r.* let them *r.*
unto thee, *r.* not unto them
18:11 *r.* ev. one fr. evil way, 35:15
21:7 shall *r.* with whole heart
33:10 Jacob shall *r.* 46:27
31:8 great comp. shall *r.* thither
36:3 *r.* every man from evil
7 will *r.* ev. one from evil way
44:14 should *r.* into land of Ju.
50:9 none shall *r.* in vain
*Ezek.* 16:55 they desire to *r.* th.
thou and thy daugh. shall *r.*
18:23 wicked *r.* fr. ways and live
*Dan.* 10:20 will *r.* to fight Persia
11:9 *r.* into his own land, 10, 28
13 the king of the north sh. *r.*
29 time appointed he shall *r.*
30 he shall be grieved, and *r*
*Hos.* 2:7 and *r.* to first husband
9 I will *r.* take corn and wine
3:5 afterward chil. of Israel *r.*
7:16 they *r.* but not to M. High
8:13 they shall *r.* to Egypt, 9:3
12:14 reproach shall L. *r.* to hi.
14:7 they under shadow shall *r.*
*Joel* 2:14 know. he will *r.* repent
3:4 will *r.* recomp. on head, 7
*Ob.* 15 reward *r.* upon thy head
*Mic.* 5:3 remn. of brethren sh. *r.*
*Mal.* 1:4 Edom saith, We will *r.*
3:7 *r.* to me, and I will *r.* to y.
18 *r.* and discern between rig.
*Mat.* 10:13 let your peace *r.*
12:44 *r.* into house, *Luke* 11:24
24:18 nor let him in field *r.*
*Luke* 8:39 *r.* to thine own house
*Acts* 15:16 I will *r.* and build
18:21 I will *r.* to you, if G. will

**To RETURN.**

*Num.* 14:3 not better *to r.* to Eg.
*Deut.* 17:16 cause peo. *to r.* to E.
*Ruth* 1:16 not to leave th. or *to r.*
1 *Sam.* 29:11 David rose ear. *to r.*
2 *Chr.* 10:6 coun. give ye *to r.* 9
*Neh.* 9:17 captain *to r.* to bondage
*Jer.* 5:3 they have refused *to r.*
8:5; *Hos.* 11:5
22:27 they desire *to r.* 44:14
29:10 in causing you *to r.* to th.
place, 30:3; 32:44; 33:7, 11,
26; 34:22; 42:12
34:11 caused servants *to r.* 16
*Ezek.* 21:30 cause *to r.* to sheath?
47:6 caused me *to r.* to the river
*Hos.* 11:5 bec. they refused *to r.*
*Luke* 19:12 rec. kingd. and *to r.*
*Acts* 13:34 no more *to r.* to corr.
20:3 pur. *to r.* thro' Macedonia

**RETURN to,** *or* **unto t. Lord.**

1 *Sam.* 7:3 ye *r. u. t. L.* wi. hea.
*Is.* 19:22 they shall *r. unto t. L.*
55:7 let him *r. u. t. L.* mercy
*Hos.* 6:1 let us *r. unto the Lord*
7:10 they do not *r. unto the L.*
14:1 O Is. *r. u. t. L.* hast fallen

**Not RETURN.**

*Num.* 32:18 will *not r.* to houses
1 *Sam.* 15:26 S. said, I will *not r.*
2 *Sam.* 12:23 go, he sh. *n. r.* to
1 *K.* 13:16 I may *not r.* with thee
*Job* 10:21 whe. I shall *not r.* 16:22
39:4 and *r. not* unto them
*Is.* 45:23 word gone out, sh. *n. r.*
55:11 it shall *not r.* to me void
*Jer.* 8:4 turn away, and *not r.?*
15:7 destroy, since they *r. not*
22:11 shall *not r.* any more, 27
23:20 anger of L. sh. *not r.* 30:24
*Ezek.* 7:13 for seller shall *not r.*
13:22 sho. *n. r.* fr. wicked ways
21:5 sw. shall *not r.* into sheath
35:9 thy cities shall *not r.*
46:9 he sh. *not r.* by way he ca.
*Hos.* 7:10 they do *not r.* to Lord
11:5 he sh. *not r.* to land of Eg.
9 I will *not r.* to destroy Ephr.
*Mat.* 2:12 warned sh. *not r.* to H.
*Luke* 16:31 let him likewise *n. r.*

**RETURNED.**

*Gen.* 8:3 waters *r.* from off earth
9 dove *r.* to him; 12 *r.* not ag.
43:18 because money *r.* in sacks
*Ex.* 14:27 sea *r.* to strength, 28
19:8 M. *r.* words of people to L.
*Lev.* 22:13 if she is *r.* to father's
*Num.* 24:25 Bal. rose, *r.* to place
*Jos.* 2:16 hide till pursu. be *r.* 22
4:18 waters of Jor. *r.* to th. pla.
*Jud.* 2:19 judge was dead th. *r.*
5:29 she *r.* answer to herself
11:39 Gid.'s daugh. *r.* to father
*Ruth* 1:22 so Naomi and Ruth *r.*

1 *Sam.* 17:57 D. *r.* from slaughter
25:39 Lord *r.* wickedness of Na.
2 *Sam.* 1:22 sw. of S. *r.* not emp.
3:16 said Ab. Return, and he *r.*
6:20 Da. *r.* to bless his housch.
16:8 L. *r.* on thee blood of house
19:15 king *r.* and came to Jord.
23:10 peo. *r.* after him to spoil
1 *K.* 13:10 *r.* not by way he came
33 after this Jer. *r.* not fr. evil
2 *K.* 4:35 Elisha *r.* and walked
2 *Chr.* 25:10 *r.* home in anger
32:21 Senn. *r.* with shame face
*Neh.* 9:28 when they *r.* and cried
*Ps.* 35:13 prayer *r.* into bosom
73:34 they *r.* inquired after G.
*Is.* 38:8 the sun *r.* ten degrees
*Jer.* 3:7 turn to me, she *r.* not
14:3 they *r.* wi. vessels empty
40:12 the Jews *r.* out of place
*Ezek.* 1:14 living creatures ran, *r.*
8:17 *r.* to provoke me to anger
47:7 I *r.* lo, at bank of river
*Dan.* 4:34 understanding *r.* 36
*Hos.* 6:11 I *r.* captivity of people
*Amos* 4:6 yet not *r.* to me, 8, 11
*Zec.* 1:6 they *r.* and said, As L.
16 I am *r.* to Jer. with mercies
7:14 no man passed thro' nor *r.*
8:3 I am *r.* to Zion, will dwell
*Mat.* 21:18 as he *r.* into city
*Mark* 14:40 *r.* found them asleep
*Luke* 2:20 sheph. *r.* glorifying G.
4:14 Jesus *r.* in power of Spirit
8:37 went into ship, and *r.* back
17:18 that *r.* to give glory to G.
19:15 *r.* having received kingd.
23:48 smote breasts, and *r.*
24:9 *r.* fr. sepulchre and told all
52 worshipped, *r.* to Jerusal.
*Acts* 8:25 apostles *r.* to Jerusal.
13:13 and John *r.* to Jerusalem
21:6 took ship, they *r.* home
*Gal.* 1:17 I *r.* ag. unto Damascus
*Heb.* 11:15 opportunity to have *r.*
1 *Pet.* 2:25 *r.* to Sheph. of souls

**RETURNETH.**

*Ps.* 146:4 breath goeth, *r.* to ear.
*Prov.* 26:11 as dog *r.* so a fool *r.*
*Ec.* 1:6 wind *r.* accord. to circu.
*Is.* 55:10 rain *r.* not thither, but
*Ezek.* 35:7 that *r.* I will cut off
*Zec.* 9:8 encamp bec. of him *r.*

**RETURNING.**

*Is.* 30:15 in *r.* rest ye be saved
*Luke* 7:10 *r.* found servant whole
*Acts* 8:28 *r.* sitting in chariot
*Heb.* 7:1 Abra. *r.* from slaughter

**REUBEN.**

*Gen.* 29:32 called his name R.
30:14 R. went in the days of
35:22 R. went and lay with Bil.
23 sons of Leah, R. Ja.'s 46:8;
49:3; *Num.* 26:5; 1 *Chr.* 5:1
37:22 R. said, Shed no blood, 29
46:9 sons of R. *Ex.* 6:14; *Num.*
16:1; 32:1, 37; *Deut.* 11:6;
*Jos.* 4:12; 1 *Chr.* 5:3, 18
*Num.* 2:10 of camp of R. 10:18
7:30 prince of children of R.
32:33 child. of R. *Jos.* 13:23
*Deut.* 27:13 mount E. to curse, R.
33:6 let R. live, and let not his
*Jos.* 15:6 Boh. son of R. 18:17
22:13 Is. sent to children of R.
*Jud.* 5:15 divisions of R. 16
*Ezek.* 48:6 a portion for R. 31

**Tribe of REUBEN.**

*Num.* 1:5 of *t. of* R. Elizur, 21
13:4 of *tribe of* R. Shammua
34:14 *tribe of* R. have received
*Jos.* 20:8; 21:36; 1 *Chr.* 6:63, 78
*Rev.* 7:5 *tribe of* R. sealed 12,000

**REUBENITES.**

*Num.* 26:7 are the families of R.
*Deut.* 3:12, 16; 29:8; *Jos.* 12:6;
13:8
*Jos.* 1:12 Josh. spake to R. 2:1
2 *K.* 10:33 Hazael smote the R.

**REVEAL.**

*Job* 20:27 heaven sh. *r.* iniquity
*Jer.* 33:6 *r.* them abund. of peace
*Dan.* 2:47 couldest *r.* this secret
*Mat.* 11:27 he to whomsoever
Son will *r.* him, *Lu.* 10:22
*Gal.* 1:16 called by grace to *r.* S.
*Phil.* 3:15 God sh. *r.* this unto y.

**REVEALED.**

*Deut.* 29:29 things *r.* to us
1 *Sam.* 3:7 word of Lord *r.* to h.
21 L. *r.* himself to Sam. in Sh.
2 *Sam.* 7:27 hast *r.* to thy serv.
*Is.* 22:14 *r.* in mine ears by L.
23:1 fr. Chittim it is *r.* to them
40:5 glory of the Lord sh. be *r.*

*Is.* 53:1 arm of L. *r.?* *John* 12:38
56:1 righteousness near to be *r.*
*Jer.* 11:20 unto thee I *r.* my cau.
*Dan.* 2:19 th. was secret *r.* to D.
10:1 a thing was *r.* to Daniel
*Mat.* 10:26 nothing covered that
shall not be *r.* *Luke* 12:2
11:25 *r.* th. to babes, *Luke* 10:21
16:17 flesh and blood hath not *r.*
*Luke* 2:26 *r.* to Simeon by H. G.
35 thoughts of many hearts *r.*
17:30 day when Son of man is *r.*
*Rom.* 1:17 therein right. of G. *r.*
18 wrath of God is *r.* fr. heav.
8:18 glory which sh. be *r.* in us
1 *Cor.* 2:10 God *r.* them to us
3:13 bec. it shall be *r.* by fire
14:30 if any thing be *r.* to ano.
*Gal.* 3:23 faith whi. should be *r.*
*Eph.* 3:5 now *r.* to holy apostles
2 *Thes.* 1:7 when L. J. shall be *r.*
2:3 and that man of sin be *r.*
6 he might be *r.* in his time
8 wick. one *r.* whom L. cons.
1 *Pet.* 1:5 to be *r.* in last time
12 unto whom it was *r.*
4:13 when his glory shall be *r.*
5:1 partaker of g. that sh. be *r.*

**REVEALER.**

*Dan.* 2:47 G. of gods, *r.* of secrets

**REVEALETH.**

*Prov.* 11:13 talebea. *r.* sec. 20:19
*Dan.* 2:22 *r.* deep and secret th.
28 G. in heaven that *r.* secrets
29 *r.* secrets maketh known
*Amos* 3:7 *r.* secrets to prophets

**REVELATION.**

*Rom.* 2:5 *r.* of judgment of God
16:25 according to *r.* of mystery
1 *Cor.* 14:6 sh. speak to you by *r.*
26 every one of you hath a *r.*
*Gal.* 1:12 by *r.* of Jesus Christ
2:2 went up by *r.* and commu.
*Eph.* 1:17 may give you sp. of *r.*
3:3 by *r.* he made known to me
1 *Pet.* 1:13 grace br. at *r.* of J. C.
*Rev.* 1:1 *r.* of J. C. wh. God gave

**REVELATIONS.**

2 *Cor.* 12:1 come to visions and *r.*
7 exalted thro. abundance of *r.*

**REVELLINGS.**

*Gal.* 5:21 works of the fle. are *r.*
1 *Pet.* 4:3 ye walked in lusts, *r.*

**REVENGE, ED, ETH.**

*Jer.* 20:10 we shall take *r.* on h.
*Ezek.* 25:12 Ed. *r.* himself on th.
15 Philistines have dealt by *r.*
*Nah.* 1:2 the Lord *r.* the Lord *r.*
2 *Cor.* 7:11 what *r.* is wr. in you

**REVENGER, S.**

*Num.* 35:19 *r.* sh. slay murde. 21
24 judge between slayer and *r.*
27 if *r.* find him and *r.* kill
2 *Sam.* 14:11 wouldest not suf. *r.*
*Rom.* 13:4 minister of God, a *r.*

**REVENGING.**

*Ps.* 79:10 by the *r.* of the blood

**REVENUE.**

*Ezr.* 4:13 thou sh. endamage *r.*
*Prov.* 8:19 my *r.* better than sil.
*Is.* 23:3 harvest of river is her *r.*

**REVENUES.**

*Prov.* 15:6 in *r.* of wick. is trou.
16:8 a little is better than gr. *r.*
*Jer.* 12:13 be ashamed of your *r.*

**REVERENCE, Verb.**

*Lev.* 19:30 *r.* sanct. I am L. 26:2
*Est.* 3:2 king's serv. *r.* Haman
*Mat.* 21:37 they will *r.* my son,
*Mark* 12:6; *Luke* 20:13
*Eph.* 5:33 wife that she *r.* husb.

**REVERENCE.**

2 *Sam.* 9:6 Mephibosh. did *r.* Da.
1 *K.* 1:31 Bathsheba did *r.* king
*Est.* 3:2 Mord. did him not *r.* 5
*Ps.* 89:7 to be had in *r.* of all
*Heb.* 12:9 and we gave them *r.*
28 we may serve God with *r.*

**REVEREND.**

*Ps.* 111:9 holy and *r.* is his name

**REVERSE.**

*Num.* 23:20 be blessed, I can. *r*
*Est.* 8:5 let it be written to *r.*
8 with king's ring, no man *r.*

**REVILE.**

*Ex.* 22:28 thou shalt not *r.* gods
*Mat.* 5:11 blessed when men *r.*

**REVILED.**

*Mat.* 27:39 that passed by *r.* him
*Mark* 15:32 that were crucified *r.*
*John* 9:28 they *r.* him, and said
1 *Cor.* 4:12 being *r.* we bless
1 *Pet.* 2:23 when he was *r.* not

**REVILERS.**

1 *Cor.* 6:10 nor *r.* inh. king. of G.

**REVILEST.**

*Acts* 23:4 *r.* God's high-priest

**REVILINGS.**

*Is.* 51:7 neither afraid of their *r.*
*Zep.* 2:8 *r.* of child. of Ammon

**REVIVE.**

*Neh.* 4:2 will they *r.* the stones?
*Ps.* 85:6 wilt th. not *r.* us again
138:7 thou wilt *r.* me, th. shalt
*Is.* 57:15 *r.* spirit and to *r.* heart
of contrite ones
*Hos.* 6:2 after days will he *r.* us
14:7 they shall *r.* as corn
*Hab.* 3:2 O Lord, *r.* thy work in

**REVIVED.**

*Gen.* 45:27 the spirit of Jacob *r.*
*Jud.* 15:19 spirit came ag. he *r.*
1 *K.* 17:22 soul of child ca. he *r.*
2 *K.* 13:21 touch. bones of Eli. *r.*
*Rom.* 7:9 command. came, sin *r.*
14:9 Ch. both died, rose, and *r.*

**REVIVING.**

*Ezr.* 9:8 to give us a little *r.* 9

**REVOLT.**

*Is.* 59:13 speaking oppres. and *r.*

**REVOLT, Verb.**

2 *Chr.* 21:10 same time did Li. *r.*
*Is.* 1:5 ye will *r.* more and more

**REVOLTED.**

2 *K.* 8:20 Edom *r.* 22; 2 *Chr.* 21:8
22 Libnah *r.* at the same time
*Is.* 31:6 Israel have deeply *r.*
*Jer.* 5:23 people are *r.* and gone

**REVOLTERS.**

*Jer.* 6:28 all grievous *r.* walking
*Hos.* 5:2 *r.* are profound to make
9:15 love no more, princes *r.*

**REVOLTING.**

*Jer.* 5:23 this peo. hath a *r.* hea.

**REWARD, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 15:1 Ab. I am thy great *r.*
*Num.* 18:31 it is your *r.* for serv.
*Deut.* 10:17 G. who taketh not *r.*
27:25 cursed that tak. *r.* to slay
*Ruth* 2:12 a full *r.* be given of L.
2 *Sam.* 4:10 wd. have giv. him *r.*
19:36 king recompense such a *r.*
1 *K.* 13:7 I will give thee a *r.*
*Job* 6:22 Bring me or give a *r.*
7:2 hireling look. for *r.* of work
*Ps.* 15:5 nor taketh *r.* ag. innoc.
19:11 keeping of them is gre. *r.*
40:15 let them be desolate for *r.*
58:11 there is a *r.* for righteous
70:3 let th. be turned back for *r.*
91:8 shalt see the *r.* of wicked
94:2 render a *r.* to the proud
119:20 let this be *r.* of adversa.
127:3 fruit of womb is his *r.*
*Prov.* 11:18 righteousn. a sure *r.*
21:14 a *r.* in bosom st. wrath
24:14 then there shall be a *r.*
20 shall be no *r.* to evil man
*Ec.* 4:9 they have a good *r.*
9:5 nei. have they any more *r.*
*Is.* 3:11 the *r.* of hands be given
5:23 which justify wicked for *r.*
40:10 his *r.* is with him, 62:11
45:13 go my captives, not for *r.*
*Jer.* 40:5 capt. gave Jeremiah *r.*
*Ezek.* 16:34 givest *r.* no *r.* given
*Hos.* 9:1 thou hast loved a *r.*
*Ob.* 15 thy *r.* shall return upon
*Mic.* 3:11 judge for *r.* priests
7:3 and judge asketh for a *r.*
*Mat.* 5:12 *r.* in heaven, *Luke* 6:23
46 love you, what *r.* have ye?
6:1 ye have no *r.* of your Father
2 they have their *r.* 5, 16
10:41 sh. receive a prophet's *r.*
sh. receive a right. man's *r.*
42 no wise lose *r.* *Mark* 9:41
*Luke* 6:35 your *r.* shall be great
23:41 we receive due *r.* of deeds
*Acts* 1:18 field with *r.* of iniqui.
*Rom* 4:4 to him that work, is *r.*
1 *Cor.* 3:8 man sh. receive his *r.*
14 abide, he shall receive a *r.*
9:17 if willingly, I have a *r.* 18
*Col.* 2:18 no man beg. you of *r.*
3:24 ye sh. receive *r.* of inherit.
1 *Tim.* 5:18 laborer worthy of *r.*
*Heb.* 2:2 recei. just recomp. of *r.*
10:35 great recompense of *r.*
11:26 he had respect to the *r.*
2 *Pet.* 2:13 shall receive the *r.* of
2 *John* 8 that we receive a full *r.*
*Jude* 11 after error of Bal. for *r.*
*Rev.* 11:18 thou shouldest give *r.*
22:12 I come quickly, my *r.* is

**REWARD, Verb.**

*Deut.* 32:41 and I will *r.* them

RIC

1 *Sam.* 24:19 Lord *r.* thee good
2 *Sam.* 3:39 L. sh. *r.* doer of evil
2 *Chr.* 20:11 behold how th. *r.* us
*Ps.* 54:5 shall *r.* evil to enemies
*Prov.* 25:22 the L. shall *r.* thee
*Hos.* 4:9 and I will *r.* them their
*Mat.* 6:4 Father sh. *r.* thee, 6:18
16:27 he shall *r.* every man
2 *Tim.* 4:14 Lord *r.* him accord.
*Rev.* 18:6 *r.* her, even as she rew.

**REWARDED.**

*Gen.* 44:4 wheref. have ye *r.* evil
1 *Sam.* 24:17 th. *r.* good, I *r.* evil
2 *Sam.* 22:21 L. *r.* me ac. *Ps.* 18:20
2 *Chr.* 15:7 your work shall be *r.*
*Ps.* 7:4 if I have *r.* evil to him
35:12 th. *r.* evil for good, 109:5
103:10 nor *r.* us accord. to iniq.
*Prov.* 13:13 feareth com. be *r.*
*Is.* 3:9 they have *r.* evil to them.
*Jer.* 31:16 work sh. be *r.* saith L.
*Rev.* 18:6 even as she *r.* you

**REWARDER.**

*Heb.* 11:6 a *r.* of them that seek

**REWARDETH.**

*Job* 21:19 he *r.* him, sh. know it
*Ps.* 31:23 plentifully *r.* proud
137:8 happy he that *r.* thee, as
*Prov.* 17:13 whoso *r.* evil for go.
6:10 both *r.* fool and *r.* transgr.

**REWARDS.**

*Num.* 22:7 with *r.* divination
*Is.* 1:23 every one followeth *r.*
*Dan.* 2:6 rec. of me gifts, and *r.*
5:17 said, give thy *r.* to another
*Hos.* 2:12 these are my *r.*

**REZIN.**

2 *K.* 15:37 R. the king, 16:5; *Is.* 7:1
16:6 R. recovered Elath to, 9
*Ezr.* 2:48 childr. of R. *Neh.* 7:50
*Is.* 7:4 the fierce anger of R. 8
8:6 as this people rejoice in R.
9:11 set up the adversaries of R.

**RHEGIUM.**

*Acts* 28:13 comp. and came to R.

**RHESA.**

*Luke* 3:27 who was the son of R.

**RHODA.**

*Acts* 12:13 to hearken named R.

**RHODES.**

*Acts* 21:1 we came unto R.

**RIB, S.**

*Gen.* 2:21 God took one of his *r.*
22 the *r.* which God had taken
2 *Sam.* 3:23 sm. A. under fifth *r.*
3:27 J. smote Ab. under fifth *r.*
4:6 smote Ishbosh. under fifth *r.*
20:10 J. smote Ama. un. fifth *r.*
*Dan.* 7:5 beast had *r.* in mouth

**RIBBAND.**

*Num.* 15:38 on fring. of bord. a *r.*

**RICH.**

*Gen.* 13:2 Abram was *r.* in cattle
14:23 lest say, I ha. made A. *r.*
*Ex.* 30:15 *r.* shall not give more
*Lev.* 25:47 if a stranger wax *r.*
*Ruth* 3:10 fol. not men poor or *r.*
1 *Sam.* 2:7 L. maketh poor and *r.*
2 *Sam.* 12:1 two men in city, 1 *r.*
*Job* 15:29 he shall not be *r.* nei.
34:19 nor regardeth the *r.* more
*Ps.* 45:12 *r.* shall entreat favor
49:2 hear this, both *r.* and poor
16 be not afraid when one is *r.*
*Prov.* 10:4 hand of dilig. mak. *r.*
22 blessing of Lord, maketh *r.*
13:7 there is that mak. hims. *r.*
14:20 the *r.* hath many friends
18:23 the *r.* answereth roughly
21:17 lov. wine and oil not *r.*
22:2 *r.* and poor meet together
7 the *r.* ruleth over the poor
16 giveth to *r.* shall come to
23:4 labor not to be *r.* cease
28:6 perverse, though he be *r.*
20 he maketh haste to be *r.* 22
*Ec.* 5:12 abund. of *r.* not suffer
10:6 and the *r.* sit in low place
20 curse not *r.* in thy bedcham.
*Is.* 53:9 and with *r.* in his death
*Jer.* 5:27 are great and waxen *r.*
*Hos.* 12:8 Ephraim said, I am *r.*
*Zec.* 11:5 bless. be L. for I am *r.*
*Mark* 12:41 many that were *r.*
*Luke* 1:53 the *r.* he sent away
6:24 woe unto you that are *r.*
12:21 that is not *r.* toward God
14:12 call not thy *r.* neighbors
18:23 sorrowful, he was very *r.*
*Rom.* 10:12 same Lord is *r.* to all
1 *Cor.* 4:8 are full, now ye are *r.*
2 *Cor.* 6:10 yet making many *r.*
8:9 *r.* yet poor, ye might be *r.*

RIC

*Eph.* 2:4 God who is *r.* in mercy
1 *Tim.* 6:9 they th. will be *r.* fall
17 charge th. that are *r.* in this
18 and be *r.* in good works
*Jam.* 1:10 let the *r.* rejoice in th.
2:5 G. chosen poor, *r.* is faith?
*Rev.* 2:9 I know pov. thou art *r.*
3:17 bec. thou sayest I am *r.* and
13:16 he causeth the *r.* and poor
18:19 made *r.* all that had ships

**RICH man,** *or* **men.**

2 *Sam.* 12:2 *r. man* had many fl.
*Job* 27:19 *r. man* shall lie down
*Prov.* 10:15 *r. man's* wealth is
his strong city, 18:11
28:11 *r.* man is wise in his own
*Jer.* 9:23 let not the *r. man* glory
*Mic.* 6:12 *r. men* thereof are full
*Mat.* 19:23 *r. m.* sh. hardly enter
24 than a *r. m.* to enter kingd.
of God, *Mark* 10:25; *Lu.* 18:25
27:57 a *r. man* of Arimathea
*Luke* 12:16 ground of *r. man* bro.
16:1 a certain *r. m.* had a stew.
19 a *r. man* was clo. in purple
21:1 and saw the *r. man* casting
*Jam.* 1:11 so shall the *r. m.* fade
2:6 do not *r. men* oppress you?
5:1 ye *r. men*, weep and howl
*Rev.* 6:15 *r. men* hid themselves

**RICHER.**

*Dan.* 11:2 the fourth sh. be far *r.*

**RICHES.**

*Gen.* 31:16 the *r.* G. hath taken
36:7 *r.* more than they might
*Jos.* 22:8 return with much *r.*
1 *Sam.* 17:25 enrich with great *r.*
1 *K.* 3:11 neither hast asked *r.*
2 *Chr.* 1:11
13 giv. thee both *r.* and honor
10:23 Solom. exceeded all kings
of earth for *r.* 2 *Chr.* 9:22
1 *Chr.* 29:12 *r.* and honor come
28 David died full of days, *r.*
2 *Chr.* 17:5 *r.* and honor, 18:1
20:25 found *r.* with dead bodies
32:27 Hezek. had exceeding *r.*
*Est.* 1:4 showed *r.* of kingdom
5:11 Haman told them of his *r.*
*Job* 20:15 he swallowed down *r.*
36:19 will he esteem thy *r.*?
*Ps.* 37:16 bet. than *r.* of wicked
39:6 heapeth up *r.* knoweth not
49:6 boast themselves in th. *r.*
52:7 trusted in abund. of his *r.*
62:10 if *r.* increase, set not heart
73:12 ungodly prosper, incr. *r.*
104:24 O Lord, earth is full of *r.*
112:3 wealth and *r.* in his house
119:14 rejo. as much as in all *r.*
*Prov.* 3:16 in her left hand *r.*
8:18 *r.* and honor are with me
11:4 *r.* profit not in day of wra.
16 wom. honor, strong men *r.*
28 he that trust. in *r.* shall fall
13:7 himself poor, hath great *r.*
8 ransom of man's life his *r.*
14:24 crown of wise is their *r.*
19:14 *r.* are inheritance of fath.
22:1 good name rather than *r.*
4 by the fear of the Lord are *r.*
16 oppres. poor to increase *r.*
23:5 for *r.* make themselves wi.
24:4 cham. be filled with all *r.*
27:24 for *r.* are not for ever
30:8 gi. me nei. poverty nor *r.*
*Ec.* 4:8 nor his eyes sati. with *r.*
5:13 even *r.* kept for owners
19 man whom G. given *r.* 6:2
9:11 nor yet *r.* to men of under.
*Is.* 8:4 *r.* of Damasc. taken away
10:14 hand found as a nest *r.*
30:6 carry their *r.* on yo. asses
45:3 I will give thee hidden *r.*
61:6 ye shall eat *r.* of Gentiles
*Jer.* 9:23 let not rich man gl. in *r.*
17:11 he that get. *r.* not by rig.
48:36 *r.* he hath gotten perished
*Ezek.* 26:12 make a spoil of thy *r.*
28:4 with understanding got. *r.*
5 by thy traffic increased *r.*
*Dan.* 11:2 thro' his *r.* sh. stir up
24 scat. am. prey, spoil and *r.*
28 then shall he return with *r.*
*Mat.* 13:22 deceitful, of *r.* choke
word, *Mark* 4:19; *Luke* 8:14
*Mark* 10:23 hardly th. that ha. *r.*
24 them that trust in *r.* to enter, *Luke* 18:24
*Luke* 16:11 who will commit *r.*?
*Rom.* 2:4 or despiseth thou *r.*?
9:23 make kn. *r.* of his glory
11:12 if fall of them be the *r.*
33 O the *r.* of the wisd. of God
2 *Cor.* 8:2 to *r.* of their liberality
*Eph.* 1:7 redemption accor. to *r.*

RIG

*Eph.* 1:18 *r.* of glory of inherita.
2:7 exceeding *r.* of his grace
3:8 I should preach unsearch. *r.*
16 grant you accord. to the *r.*
*Phil.* 4:19 accord. to *r.* in glory
*Col.* 1:27 what *r.* of the glory
1 *Tim.* 6:17 nor trust in uncer. *r.*
*Heb.* 11:26 repro. of C. greater *r.*
*Jam.* 5:2 your *r.* are corrupted
*Rev.* 5:12 worthy Lamb to rec. *r.*
18:17 great *r.* come to naught

**RICHLY.**

*Col.* 3:16 let word of C. dwell *r.*
1 *Tim.* 6:17 God who giveth *r.*

**RID.**

*Gen.* 37:22 that he might *r.* him
*Ex.* 6:6 *r.* you out of bondage
*Lev.* 26:6 *r.* evil beasts out land
*Ps.* 82:4 *r.* them out of wicked
144:7 *r.* me, and deliver me, 11

**RIDDANCE.**

*Lev.* 23:22 th. shalt not make *r.*
*Zep.* 1:18 shall make speedy *r.*

**RIDDEN.**

*Num.* 22:30 ass, wh. thou ha. *r.*?

**RIDDLE.**

*Jud.* 14:12 Sam. said, I will now
put forth a *r.* to you, 13-19
*Ezek.* 17:2 put forth a *r.* speak.

**RIDE.**

*Gen.* 41:43 made him *r.* in char.
*Deut.* 32:13 made him *r.* on high
*Jud.* 5:10 that *r.* on white asses
2 *Sam.* 16:2 king's hous. to *r.* on
19:26 saddle ass that I may *r.*
1 *K.* 1:33 cause Solo. to *r.* 33, 44
2 *K.* 10:16 so th. made him to *r.*
*Job* 30:22 thou causest me to *r.*
*Ps.* 45:4 and in thy majesty *r.*
66:12 thou hast caused me to *r.*
*Is.* 30:16 we will *r.* upon swift
58:14 I will cause thee to *r.*
*Jer.* 6:23 *r.* on horses, 50:42
*Hos.* 10:11 will make Eph. to *r.*
14:3 we will not *r.* upon horses
*Hab.* 3:8 didst *r.* upon thy horses
*Hag.* 2:22 overthrow those th. *r.*

**RIDER.**

*Gen.* 49:17 so that *r.* shall fall
*Ex.* 15:1 horse and *r.* thrown, 21
*Job* 39:18 scorneth horse and *r.*
*Jer.* 51:21 *r.* break in pieces cha.
*Zec.* 12:4 smite *r.* with madness

**RIDERS.**

2 *K.* 18:23 if thou be able to set
*r.* on them, *Is.* 36:8
*Est.* 8:10 he sent letters by *r.*
*Hag.* 2:22 horses and *r.* co. down
*Zec.* 10:5 *r.* shall be confounded

**RIDETH.**

*Deut.* 33:26 who *r.* upon heaven
*Est.* 6:8 horse king *r.* upon
*Ps.* 68:4 extol him that *r.* 33
*Is.* 19:1 the L. *r.* on a swift cloud
*Amos* 2:15 neither shall he that *r.*

**RIDING.**

2 *K.* 4:24 slack not thy *r.* for me
*Jer.* 17:25 kings enter *r.* 22:4
*Ezek.* 23:6 horsem. *r.* on hors. 12
23 all of them *r.* upon horses
38:15 thou and many people *r.*
*Zec.* 1:8 a man *r.* on a red horse
9:9 thy king com. unto thee *r.*

**RIDGES.**

*Ps.* 65:10 thou waterest *r.* thereof

**RIFLED.**

*Zec.* 14:2 houses *r.* wom. ravish.

**RIGHT, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 18:25 shall not the Judge
of all the earth do *r.*?
*Deut.* 21:17 *r.* of first-born is his
*Ruth* 4:6 redeem thou my *r.*
2 *Sam.* 19:43 we ha. also more *r.*
*Neh.* 9:33 for thou hast done *r.*
*Job* 34:6 should I lie ag. my *r.*?
17 sh. he th. hateth *r.* govern?
36:6 he giveth *r.* to the poor
*Ps.* 9:4 hast maintained my *r.*
17:1 hear *r.* O Lo. attend to cry
140:12 L. maintain *r.* of poor
*Prov.* 16:8 great reve. without *r.*
13 they love him that speak. *r.*
*Is.* 10:2 to take away *r.* from
32:7 dest. when needy speak. *r.*
*Jer.* 5:28 *r.* of needy do not jud.
11:71 getteth riches not by *r.*
32:7 *r.* of redemption is thi. 8
*Lam.* 3:35 turn aside *r.* of man
*Ezek.* 21:27 he come whose *r.* it
*Amos* 5:12 turn poor from th. *r.*
*Mal.* 3:5 turn strang. from his *r.*
*Heb.* 13:10 they have no *r.* to eat
*Rev.* 22:14 have *r.* to tree of life

RIG

**RIGHT, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 24:48 L. led me in *r.* way
*Deut.* 32:4 G. of truth, just and *r.*
1 *Sam.* 12:23 teach you *r.* way
2 *Sam.* 15:3 matter good and *r.*
2 *K.* 10:15 is thy heart *r.* as my?
*Ezr.* 8:21 seek of him a *r.* way
*Neh.* 9:13 then gavest *r.* judgm.
*Job* 6:25 how forc. are *r.* words!
34:23 not lay on man mo. th. *r.*
35:2 thinkest thou th. to be *r.*?
*Ps.* 19:8 stat. of the Lord are *r.*
45:6 sceptre of thy king. *r.* sce.
51:10 O G. renew a *r.* sp. in me
107:7 led them forth by *r.* way
119:75 judgm. *r.* 128 precepts
*Prov.* 4:11 led thee in *r.* paths
8:6 opening of my lips sh. be *r.*
9 *r.* to them that find knowle.
12:5 thoughts of righteous are *r.*
14:12 way wh. seemeth *r.* 16:25
20:11 whether his work be *r.*
24:26 that giveth a *r.* answer
*Ec.* 4:4 I consid. every *r.* work
*Is.* 30:10 proph. not to us *r.* thin.
45:19 L. dec. things that are *r.*
*Jer.* 2:21 planted thee *r.* seed
23:10 and their force is not *r.*
34:15 had done *r.* in my sight
*Hos.* 14:9 ways of the Lord are *r.*
*Amos* 3:10 th. know not to do *r.*
*Mark* 5:15 his *r.* mind, *Luke* 8:35
*Acts* 4:19 whe. *r.* in sight of God
8:21 heart is not *r.* in sig. of G.
13:10 not cease to perv. *r.* ways

**Is RIGHT.**

*Ex.* 15:26 do that which *is r.*
*Deut.* 6:18 thou shalt do that *is r.* 12:25; 21:9
12:8 what *is r.* in own eyes
1 *K.* 11:33 walked to do that *r.* 38
2 *K.* 10:30 that *is r.* in my eyes
*Job* 42:7 not spoken that *is r.* 8
*Ps.* 33:4 word of the Lord *is r.*
*Prov.* 12:15 way of the fool *is r.*
21:2 way of man *is r.* in his eyes
8 for pure, his work *is r.*
*Ezek.* 18:5 if a man do that *is r.*
19 done that *is r.* and kept
my stat. 21:27; 33:14, 16, 19
*Mat.* 20:4 what. *is r.* I will gi. 7.
*Luke* 12:57 judge ye not wh. *r.*?
*Eph.* 6:1 obey par. in L. this *is r.*

**Was RIGHT.**

*Jud* 17:6 ev. man did that which
*was r.* in own eyes, 21:25
1 *K.* 15:11 Asa did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 14:2
22:43 Jehos. did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 20:32
2 *K.* 12:2 Jeh. did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 24:2
14:3 Amaziah did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 25:2
15:3 Azariah did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 26:4
34 Jotham did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 27:2
16:2 A. did not *r.* in sight of L.
18:3 Hezekiah did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 29:2
22:2 Josiah did *r.* 2 *Chr.* 34:2
1 *Chr.* 13:4 *was r.* in eyes of peo.
*Job* 33:27 pervert. that wh. *w. r.*
*Ps.* 78:37 heart *was* not *r.*
*Jer.* 17:16 came out of lips *w. r.*

**RIGHT.**

*Jos.* 3:16 people passed *r.* ag. J.

**RIGHT corner.**

2 *K.* 11:11 guard stood rou. *r. c.*

*See* FOOT, HAND.

**RIGHT forth.**

*Jer.* 49:5 be driven eve. man *r. f.*

**RIGHT well.**

*Ps.* 139:14 soul knoweth *r. well*

**RIGHTEOUS.**

*Gen.* 7:1 thee ha. I seen *r.* be. me
18:23 wilt destroy *r.* with wic.?
24 if th. be 50 *r.* wilt thou? 26
25 be far from thee to slay *r.*
20:4 L. wilt thou slay a *r.* nati.
38:26 said, She more *r.* than I
*Ex.* 23:7 innocent and *r.* sl. not
*Num.* 23:10 let me die death of *r.*
*Deut.* 4:8 nation ha. judg. so *r.*
25:1 shall justify *r.* 2 *Chr.* 6:23
*Jud.* 5:11 *r.* acts, 1 *Sam.* 12:7
1 *Sam.* 24:17 thou more *r.* than I
2 *Sam.* 4:11 wick. slain *r.* person
1 *K.* 2:32 fell on two men more *r.*
8:32 justifying *r.* to give him
2 *K.* 10:9 Jehu said to peo. Be *r.*
*Ezr.* 9:15 G. of Israel *r.* *Neh.* 9:8
*Job* 4:7 where were *r.* cut off?
9:15 tho' I we. *r.* would not an.
10:15 if I be *r.* not lift up head
15:14 what is man, he be *r.*?
17:9 *r.* also sh. hold on his w.
22:3 is it pleas. to A. th. art *r.*?
19 *r.* see it, glad, *Ps.* 107:42
23:7 *r.* might dispute with him
32:1 he was *r.* in his own eyes

RIG

*Job* 34:5 Job hath said, I am *r.*
35:7 if thou be *r.* what giv. thou
36:7 wit. not eyes fr. *r.* *Ps.* 34:15
40:8 cond. me that thou be *r.*
*Ps.* 1:5 nor sinners in cong. of *r.*
6 Lord knoweth way of the *r.*
5:12 wilt bless *r.* with favor
7:9 *r.* G. trieth hearts and reins
11 G. jud. *r.* angry wi. wicked
11:3 what can *r.* do? 5 L. tri. *r.*
14:5 God is in generation of *r.*
19:9 judgments of L. are true
and *r.* 119:7, 62, 106, 160, 164
31:18 lips speak against the *r.*
32:11 be glad in Lord, rej. ye *r.*
33:1 rejoice in L. O ye *r.* 97:12
34:17 *r.* cry, L. heareth them
19 ma. are the afflictions of *r.*
21 that hate *r.* sh. be desolate
35:27 glad that favor *r.* cause
37:17 but Lord upholdeth the *r.*
21 but the *r.* showeth mercy
25 have I not seen *r.* forsaken
30 mouth of *r.* speaketh wisd.
32 wicked watch *r.* to slay him
39 salvation of the *r.* is of Lo.
52:6 *r.* also shall see, fear, laugh
55:22 never suff. *r.* to be moved
58:10 *r.* rejoice, he seeth veng.
11 there is a reward for the *r.*
64:10 *r.* shall be glad in the L.
68:3 let *r.* be glad, let them rej.
69:28 let them not be wri. wi. *r.*
72:7 in his days sh. *r.* flourish
94:21 gather against soul of *r.*
112:4 L. full of compas. *r.* 116:5
6 *r.* be in everl. remembrance
118:15 rejoicing in tabern. of *r.*
20 gate, into which *r.* sh. ent.
119:106 keep thy *r.* judgments
137 *r.* art thou, O Lo. *Jer.* 12:1
138 thy testimonials are *r.*
125:3 rod of wicked sh. not rest
on *r.* lest *r.* put forth hands
140:13 *r.* give thanks to thy na.
141:5 let *r.* smite, kindness
142:7 *r.* shall compass me about
145:17 Lord *r.* in all his ways
146:8 Lord loveth *r.* preserveth
*Prov.* 2:7 layeth up wisd. for *r.*
20 mayest keep paths of *r.*
10:3 will not suffer *r.* to famish
16 labor of *r.* tendeth to life
21 the lips of the *r.* feed many
24 desire of *r.* shall be grantcd
25 *r.* is an everlasting founda.
28 hope of *r.* sh. be gladness
30 *r.* shall never be removed
32 lips of *r.* kn. what is accep.
11:8 *r.* is deliv. out of trouble.
10 well with *r.* city rejoiceth
21 seed of *r.* shall be delivered
23 desire of the *r.* is only good
28 *r.* shall flourish as a branch
31 *r.* be recompensed in earth
12:3 root of *r.* sh. not be moved
5 thoughts of the *r.* are right
7 house of the *r.* shall stand
12 root of the *r.* yieldeth fruit
26 *r.* is more excel. than neigh.
13:9 light of the *r.* rejoiceth
21 to *r.* good shall be repaid
25 *r.* eat, to satisfying of soul
14:9 among the *r.* there is favor
32 the *r.* hath hope in his dea.
15:6 in house of *r.* is much tre.
19 way of the *r.* is made plain
28 heart of *r.* studieth to ans.
29 he heareth the prayer of *r.*
18:5 not good to overthrow *r.*
10 *r.* runneth into it, is safe
21:18 shall be ransom for *r.*
26 *r.* giveth and spareth not
23:24 fath. of *r.* greatly rejoice
24:15 lay not wait ag. dwe. of *r.*
24 saith to wicked, Thou art *r.*
28:1 wicked flee, but *r.* bold
10 causeth *r.* to go astray
28 when wicked perish, *r.* inc.
29:2 *r.* in authority peo. rejoice
6 the *r.* doth sing and rejoice
7 *r.* considereth cause of poor
16 the *r.* shall see their fall
*Ec.* 3:17 G. judge *r.* and wicked
7:16 be not *r.* overmuch
9:1 *r.* and wise in hand of God
2 one event to *r.* and wicked
*Is.* 3:10 say to *r.* it be well
24:16 heard songs, glory to *r.*
26:2 open ye, that *r.* may enter
41:26 declared, we say, He is *r.*
53:11 *r.* serv. shall justify many
57:1 *r.* peri. *r.* taken from evil
60:21 people also shall be all *r.*
*Jer.* 12:1 *r.* art thou, O L. I plead
20:12 O Lord of hosts triest *r.*
*Ezek.* 13:22 with lies made *r.* sad
21:3 cut off *r.* and wicked, 4

RIG

*Ezek.* 21:13 wh. I say to *r.* he sh.
*Amos* 2:6 they sold *r.* for silver
*Hab.* 1:4 wicked comp. about *r.*
13 wicked devou. him more *r.*
*Mal.* 3:18 discern between *r.* and
*Mat.* 9:13 not come to call the *r.*
*Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 5:32
13:43 *r.* shine forth as sun
23:28 outwardly ap. *r.* to men
25:46 *r.* sh. go into life eternal
*Luke* 1:6 they were both *r.* bef. G.
18:9 trusted they were *r.*
*John* 7:24 judge not by ap. but *r.*
17:25 O *r.* F. world not known
*Rom.* 2:5 revel. of *r.* judg. of G.
3:10 there is none *r.* no not one
5:19 obed. of one, many made *r.*
2 *Tim.* 4:8 *r.* Judge shall give
*Heb.* 11:4 obt. witness he was *r.*
1 *Pet.* 3:12 eyes of L. are over *r.*
4:18 if *r.* scarcely be saved
2 *Pet.* 2:8 Lot vexed his *r.* soul
1 *John* 2:29 if ye know he is *r.*
3:7 doeth right, is *r.* as he is *r.*
12 his works evil, brother's *r.*
*Rev.* 16:5 angel say, Thou *r.*
7 O L. true and *r.* thy judgm.
22:11 that is *r.* let him be *r.* still
*See* LORD *is.*

**RIGHTEOUS man,** *or* **men.**
*Ps.* 37:16 lit. *r. m.* hath is better
*Prov.* 10:11 mo. of *r. m.* is a well
13:5 a *r. man* hateth lying
21:12 *r. m.* wisely consi. house
25:26 a *r. m.* falling bef. wicked
28:12 when *r. m.* rejoice, glory
*Is.* 41:2 raised *r. m.* from east
*Ezek.* 3:20 *r. m.* doth turn, 18:26
23:45 *r. m.* they sh. judge them
*Mat.* 10:41 that receiveth a *r. m.*
in name of *r. m.* rec. *r. m.'s*
13:17 *r. men* desi. to see things
*Luke* 23:47 cert. this was a *r. m.*
*Rom.* 5:7 for *r. m.* will one die
1 *Tim.* 1:9 law not made for *r. m.*
2 *Pet.* 2:8 *r. m.* dwelling am. th.

**RIGHTEOUSLY.**
*Deut.* 1:16 judge *r.* *Prov.* 31:9
*Ps.* 67:4 sh. judge peo. *r.* 96:10
*Is.* 33:15 walk. *r.* sh. dwell high
*Jer.* 11:20 O Lord that judgest *r.*
*Tit.* 2:12 should live soberly, *r.*
1 *Pet.* 2:23 to him that judgeth *r.*

**RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
*Deut.* 6:25 it shall be our *r.*
24:13 shall be *r.* to thee bef. L.
33:19 shall offer sacrifices of *r.*
*Job* 29:14 I put on *r.* clothed me
36:3 ascribe *r.* to my Maker
*Ps.* 4:5 offer the sacrifices of *r.*
11:7 right. Lord loveth *r.* 33:5
15:2 worketh *r.* never be moved
23:3 leadeth me in paths of *r.*
24:5 *r.* fr. God of his salvation
40:9 I preached *r.* in congrega.
45:4 bec. of truth, meekness, *r.*
7 lovest *r.* hatest, *Heb.* 1:9
48:10 r. hand, O G. is full of *r.*
51:19 pleased with sacrifi. of *r.*
52:3 lying, rather than speak *r.*
58:1 speak *r.* O congregation?
72:2 shall judge people with *r.*
3 moun. bring peace, hills *r.*
85:10 *r.* and peace kis. each oth.
13 *r.* go before him
94:15 judgment shall ret. unto *r.*
96:13 he judge world wi. *r.* 98:9
97:2 *r.* habitation of his throne
99:4 executest *r.* J. 103:6
106:3 blessed is he that doeth *r.*
118:19 open to me gates of *r.*
119:144 *r.* of thy testimonies
172 all thy commandm. are *r.*
132:9 priests be clothed with *r.*
*Prov.* 2:9 sh. thou understand *r.*
8:18 durable riches, *r.* with me
20 I lead in the way of *r.*
10:2 *r.* deliver. from death, 11:4
11:5 *r.* of perfect direct his way
6 *r.* of upright shall del. them
18 to him that soweth *r.* rew.
19 as *r.* tend. to life, so he that
12:17 speaketh truth, show. *r.*
28 the way of *r.* life, in path.
13:6 *r.* keepeth him that is upr.
14:34 *r.* exalteth a nation, sin
15:9 he loveth him that fol. *r.*
16:8 bet. is a little with *r.* than
12 throne is established by *r.*
31 glory, if found in way of *r.*
21:21 followeth *r.* find. life, *r.*
*Ec.* 3:16 place of *r.* iniq. there
*Is.* 1:21 *r.* lodged in it
26 city of *r.* 27 converts wi. *r.*
5:23 take away *r.* of righteous
10:22 consum. overflow with *r.*
11:4 with *r.* shall he judge poor

RIG

*Is.* 11:5 *r.* be the girdle of his lo.
16:5 judgment, and hasting *r.*
26:9 inhab. of world will learn *r.*
10 showed, he will not learn *r.*
28:17 *r.* will I lay to plummet
32:16 *r.* shall remain in fruitful
17 work of *r.* peace; of *r.* quie.
33:5 the Lord filled Zion with *r.*
45:8 skies pour *r.* let *r.* spring
19 I the L. speak *r.* I declare
24 in the Lord have I *r.*
46:12 ye that are far from *r.*
51:1 follow *r.* 7 ye that know *r.*
54:17 their *r.* is of me, saith L.
58:2 seek me as a nation did *r.*
59:17 he put on *r.* as breastpl.
60:17 officers peace, exactors *r.*
61:3 might be called trees of *r.*
10 covered me with robe of *r.*
11 Lord will cause *r.* and pra.
63:1 until the *r.* thereof go forth
64:5 rejoiceth and worketh *r.*
*Jer.* 9:24 I Lord wh. exercise *r.*
22:3 execute ye judgm. and *r.*
23:6 name, Lord our *r.* 33:16
33:15 branch of *r.* to execute *r.*
51:10 Lord brought forth our *r.*
*Ezek.* 14:14 deliver souls by *r.* 20
18:20 *r.* of the righteous sh. be
33:12 *r.* of right. sh. not deliver
*Dan.* 4:27 break off thy sins by *r.*
9:7 O Lord *r.* belongeth to thee
24 bring in everlasting *r.*
12:3 they that turn many to *r.*
*Hos.* 10:12 he come and rain *r.*
*Amos* 5:7 who will leave off *r.* in
24 let *r.* run down as a stream
6:12 have turned fruit of *r.* to
*Mic.* 6:5 may know the *r.* of L.
*Zep.* 2:3 meek of earth seek *r.*
*Mal.* 4:2 shall Sun of *r.* arise
*Mat.* 3:15 becometh us to fulfil *r.*
5:6 hunger and thirst after *r.*
20 except *r.* exc. *r.* of scribes
21:32 John came in way of *r.*
*Luke* 1:75 in *r.* bef. him all days
*John* 16:8 rep. world of sin and *r.*
*Acts* 10:35 he that worketh *r.* is
13:10 enemy of all *r.* wilt th.?
24:25 reasoned of *r.* and judgm.
*Rom.* 1:17 therein is the *r.* of G.
2:26 uncircum. keep *r.* of law
3:5 unright. commend *r.* of G.
21 *r.* of God without the law
22 even the *r.* of God which is
4:6 to whom God imputed *r.*
11 seal of *r.* of the faith, that
*r.* might be imputed to them
13 promise was thro' *r.* of faith
5:17 which receive gift of *r.*
18 so by *r.* of one the free gift
21 grace reign thro' *r.* to eter.
6:13 instruments of *r.* to God
16 sin to death, obed. unto *r.*
18 ye became the servants of *r.*
19 yield memb. servants to *r.*
20 were serv. of sin, free fr. *r.*
8:4 *r.* of law might be fulfilled
10 Spirit is life because of *r.*
9:30 have attained to *r.* even *r.*
31 Israel followed after *r.* hath
not attained to the law of *r.*
10:3 establish their own *r.* have
not submitted to the *r.* of G.
5 Moses desc. the *r.* of law
6 *r.* which is of faith speaketh
10 with heart man believ. to *r.*
14:17 not meat and drink, *r.*
1 *Cor.* 1:30 of God who is made *r.*
15:34 awake to *r.* and sin not
2 *Cor.* 3:9 much more minis. of *r.*
5:21 might be made *r.* of God
6:7 armor of *r.* on right hand
14 what fellowship hath *r.* wi.
9:10 increase fruits of your *r.*
11:15 transformed as mini. of *r.*
*Gal.* 2:21 if *r.* come by law, Ch.
3:21 *r.* should have been by law
5:5 we thro' Spirit wait for *r.*
*Eph.* 5:9 fruit of Sp. is *r.* and tr.
6:14 having the breastplate of *r.*
*Phil.* 1:11 filled with fruits of *r.*
3:6 touching *r.* which is in law
9 the *r.* which is of G. by faith
1 *Tim.* 6:11 fol. aft. *r.* 2 *Tim.* 2:22
2 *Tim.* 4:8 laid up a crown of *r.*
*Tit.* 3:5 not by works of *r.*
*Heb.* 1:8 sceptre of *r.* is sceptre
5:13 is unskilful in word of *r.*
7:2 by interpretation king of *r.*
11:7 became heir of *r.* by faith
33 subdued kingd. wrought *r.*
12:11 yieldeth peace. fruit of *r.*
*Jam.* 1:20 worketh not *r.* of God
3:18 fruit of *r.* is sown in peace
1 *Pet.* 2:24 dead to sin live to *r.*
2 *Pet.* 1:1 faith through *r.* of God
2:5 save Noe a preacher of *r.*

RIG

2 *Pet.* 2:21 bet. not kn. way of *r.*
3:13 new earth, wherein dw. *r.*
1 *John* 2:29 doeth *r.* born of God
3:7 he that doeth *r.* is righteous
10 doeth not *r.* is not of God
*Rev.* 19:8 fine linen *r.* of saints

**For RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
*Gen.* 15:6 Ab. believ. L. counted
to him *f. r.* *Ps.* 106:31; *Rom.* 4:3
*Ps.* 143:11 *for* thy *r.* sake bring
*Is.* 5:7 looked *for r.* but behold
*Mat.* 5:10 wh. are persecuted *f. r.*
*Rom.* 4:5 counted *f. r.* *Gal.* 3:6
9 reckoned to Abraham *for r.*
22 imp. to him *f. r.* *Jam.* 2:23
10:4 Ch. is the end of law *f. r.*
1 *Pet.* 3:14 if ye suffer *for r.* sake

**His RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
1 *Sam.* 26:23 L. render ev. *his r.*
1 *K.* 8:32 acc. to *h. r.* 2 *Chr.* 6:23
*Job* 33:26 will render man *his r.*
*Ps.* 7:17 praise L. acc. to *his r.*
22:31 they shall declare *his r.*
50:6 the heav. declare *his r.* 97:6
98:2 *his r.* hath openly showed
103:17 *h. r.* to children's child.
111:3 *h. r.* end. for ever, 112:3, 9
*Ec.* 7:15 just man perish in *his r.*
*Is.* 42:21 pleased for *his r.* sake
59:16 and *his r.* sustained him
*Ezek.* 3:20 turn fr. *h. r.* 18:24, 26
18:22 *his r.* that he hath done
33:12 not able to live for *his r.*
13 if he trust *his* own *r.* and
commit iniq. *his r.* not rem.
*Mic.* 7:9 and I shall behold *his r.*
*Mat.* 6:33 seek king. of G. *h. r.*
*Rom.* 3:25 to declare *his r.* 26
2 *Cor.* 9:9 given to poor *his r.*

**In RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
*Lev.* 19:15 *in r.* shalt thou judge
1 *K.* 3:6 walk. in truth and *in r.*
*Ps.* 9:8 he shall judge world *in r.*
17:15 I will beh. thy face *in r.*
65:5 terrible things *in r.* wilt
*Prov.* 8:8 words of mouth *in r.*
25:5 throne shall be estab. *in r.*
*Is.* 5:16 G. shall be sanct. *in r.*
32:1 a king shall reign *in r.*
42:6 I the L. callde thee *in r.*
45:13 I have raised him *in r.*
23 word gone out of mou. *in r.*
48:1 mention G. of Isr. not *in r.*
54:14 *in r.* shalt thou be estab.
63:1 speak *in r.* mighty to save
*Jer.* 4:2 the Lord liveth *in r.*
*Hos.* 2:19 I will betroth thee *in r.*
10:12 sow *in r.* reap in mercy
*Zec.* 8:8 I will be their God *in r.*
*Mal.* 3:3 offer an offering *in r.*
*Acts* 17:31 will judge world *in r.*
*Rom.* 9:28 will cut it short *in r.*
*Eph.* 4:24 God is created *in r.*
2 *Tim.* 3:16 scrip. for instr. *in r.*
*Rev.* 19:11 *in r.* he doth judge

**My RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
*Gen.* 30:33 *my r.* answer for me
*Deut.* 9:4 for *my r.* Lord bro. me
2 *Sam.* 22:21 reward me accord.
to *my r.* 25; *Ps.* 18:20, 24
*Job* 6:29 return ag. *my r.* is in it
27:6 *my r.* I hold fast
35:2 *my r.* more than God's
*Ps.* 4:1 I call, O God of *my r.*
7:8 judge me, O L. ac. to *my r.*
*Is.* 41:10 uph. with hand *my r.*
46:13 I bring *my r.* 51:5 *my r.* is
51:6 *my r.* sh. not be abolished
8 but *my r.* shall be for ever
56:1 come, *my r.* to be revealed
*Phil.* 3:9 not having *mine* own *r.*

**Thy RIGHTEOUSNESS.**
*Deut.* 9:5 for *thy r.* or upright. 6
*Job* 8:6 habi. of *t. r.* prosperous
35:8 *thy r.* may profit son of
*Ps.* 5:8 lead me, O Lord, in *t. r.*
31:1 deliver me in *thy r.* 71:2
35:24 judge me, O L. ac. to *t. r.*
28 shall speak of *thy r.* 71:24
36:6 *thy r.* is like great mount.
10 continue *thy r.* to upright
37:6 he shall bring forth *thy r.*
40:10 I have not hid *thy r.*
51:14 tongue shall sing of *thy r.*
69:27 let th. not come into *t. r.*
71:15 my mouth sh. show *thy r.*
16 I will make ment. of *thy r.*
19 *thy r.* O God, is very high
72:1 give *thy r.* unto king's son
88:12 *thy r.* be known in land
89:16 in *t. r.* sh. they be exalted
119:40 quicken *t. r.* 123 *thy r.*
142 *thy r.* is an everlast. right.
143:1 answer me, and in *thy r.*
11 for *t. r.* sake bring my soul

RIS

*Ps.* 145:7 they sh. sing of *thy r.*
*Is.* 48:18 *thy r.* as waves of sea
57:12 I will declare *thy r.*
58:8 *thy r.* shall go before thee
62:2 the Gentiles shall see *t. r.*
*Dan.* 9:16 O Lord, accord. to *t. r.*

**RIGHTEOUSNESSES.**

*Is.* 64:6 our *r.* are as filthy rags
*Ezek.* 33:13 his *r.* sh. not be rem.
*Dan.* 9:18 not for our *r.* but thy

**RIGHTLY.**

*Gen.* 27:36 is not he *r.* nam. J.?
*Luke* 7:43 Thou hast *r.* judged
20:21 we know thou teachest *r.*
2 *Tim.* 2:15 *r.* divid. word of tru.

**RIGOR.**

*Ex.* 1:13 made Is. serve wi. *r.* 14
*Lev.* 25:43 not r. with *r.* 46, 53

**RIMMON.**

*Jos.* 15:32 Ain, and R. cities of
*Jud.* 20:45 rock R. 47; 21:13
2 *Sam.* 4:2 Rec. sons of R. 5, 9
2 *K.* 5:18 goeth into house of R.
1 *Chr.* 4:32 villages of Simeon R.
6:77 was given to Merari, R.
*Zec.* 14:10 turn. as a plain to R.

**RING.**

*Gen.* 41:42 Phar. took off his *r.*
*Ex.* 26:24 coup. to one *r.* 36:29
*Est.* 3:10 Ahasuerus took his *r.*
8:2 the king took off *r.* gave it
*Luke* 15:22 said, Put a *r.* on hand
*Jam.* 2:2 came man with gold *r.*

**RINGLEADER.**

*Acts* 24:5 *r.* of sect of Nazarenes

**RINGS.**

*Ex.* 25:12 cast four *r.* of gold
14 put staves into the *r.* 15; 27:7; 37:5; 38:7
26:29 and make their *r.* of gold, 28:23, 26, 27; 30:4; 36:34; 37:3, 13; 39:16, 19, 20
*Est.* 1:6 hangings fastened to *r.*
*Cant.* 5:14 hands are as gold *r.*
*Is.* 3:21 take away *r.* jewels
*Ezek.* 1:18 *r.* so high were dread.
*r.* were full of eyes

**RING-STREAKED.**

*Gen.* 30:35 he-goats were *r.-s.*
31:8 *r.-s.* sh. be thy hire, 10:12

**RINSED.**

*Lev.* 6:28 pot both scoured and *r.*
15:11 and hath not *r.* his hands
12 ev. vessel of wood sh. be *r.*

**RIOT, Substantive.**

*Tit.* 1:6 children not accus. of *r.*
1 *Pet.* 4:4 that you run not to *r.*

**RIOT, ING.**

*Rom.* 13:13 walk not in *r.*
2 *Pet.* 2:13 count it pleasure to *r.*

**RIOTOUS.**

*Prov.* 23:20 be not am. *r.* eaters
28:7 he that is companion of *r.*
*Luke* 15:13 wasted with *r.* living

**RIP, PED.**

2 *K.* 8:12 *r.* up women with chi.
15:16 women wi. child he *r.* up
*Hos.* 13:16 wo. wi. child be *r.* up
*Amos* 1:13 have *r.* up the women

**RIPE.**

*Gen.* 40:10 bro. forth *r.* grapes
*Ex.* 22:29 to offer thy *r.* fruits
*Num.* 13:20 time of first *r.* grap.
18:13 whatso. is first *r.* in land
*Jer.* 24:2 like figs that are first *r.*
*Hos.* 9:10; *Nah.* 3:12
*Joel* 3:13 sickle, for harvest is *r.*
*Mic.* 7:1 my soul desired *r.* fruit
*Rev.* 14:15 harvest of earth is *r.*
18 gath. clusters, grapes are *r.*

**RIPENING.**

*Is.* 18:5 and the sour grape is *r.*
RIPHATH, *Gen.* 10:3

**RISE.**

*Num.* 24:17 sceptre *r.* out of Is.
*Deut.* 33:11 smite them that *r.*
that they *r.* not again
*Jud.* 8:21 they said, r. thou
1 *Sam.* 24:7 suff. them not to *r.*
2 *Sam.* 12:21 child dead, didst *r.*
*Job* 30:12 upon my right hand *r.*
*Ps.* 18:38 were not able to *r.*
27:3 tho. war sho. *r.* against me
36:12 shall not be able to *r.*
140:10 that th. *r.* not up again
*Prov.* 28:12 when wicked *r.* 28
*Cant.* 3:2 *r.* now and go about
*Is.* 24:20 earth sh. fall and not *r.*
33:10 now will I *r.* saith the L.
43:17 lie together, shall not *r.*
*Amos* 5:2 virgin of Isr. no mo. *r.*
7:9 *r.* against house of Jerob.

RIS

*Mat.* 5:45 he maketh sun to *r.*
20:19 he shall *r.* ag. *Mark* 9:31; 10:34; *Luke* 18:33; 24:7
24:11 many false proph. shall *r.* *Mark* 13:22
27:63 3 days I will *r.* *Mark* 8:31
*Mark* 12:23 when they shall *r.* 25
*Luke* 11:7 I cannot *r.* and give
*John* 5:8 J. saith, *r.* take up bed
11:23 J. saith, Thy bro. sh. *r.*
*Acts* 10:13 came a voice, *r.* Peter
26:23 that should *r.* from dead
*Rom.* 15:12 he that sh. *r.* to reign
1 *Cor.* 15:15 dead *r.* not, 16, 29, 32
1 *Thes.* 4:16 dead in Christ sh. *r.*

**RISE up.**

*Ex.* 8:20 *r. up.* bef. Phar. 9:13
*Num.* 10:35 *r. up* L. let enemies
23:24 people shall *r. up* as lion
*Deut.* 19:15 one witness not *r. up*
28:7 L. cause enemies that *r. up*
31:16 this people will *r. up*
*Neh.* 2:18 let us *r. up* and build
*Job* 20:27 the earth shall *r. up*
*Ps.* 3:1 many are they *r. up*
17:7 save from those that *r. up*
18:48 liftest above th. that *r. up*
41:8 he shall *r. up* no more
44:5 tread them under th. *r. up*
92:11 desire of wicked *r. up*
94:16 who will *r. up* for me?
127:2 it is vain to *r. up* early
*Ec.* 12:4 *r. up* at voice of bird
*Cant.* 2:10 beloved said, *r. up*
*Is.* 5:11 woe unto them *r. up*
14:22 I will *r. up* against them
28:21 L. shall *r. up* as in Peraz.
*Jer.* 47:2 wat. *r. up* out of north
51:1 them that *r. up* against me
*Amos* 8:14 fall, never *r. up* again
*Ob.* 1 let us *r. up* against Edom
*Zep.* 3:8 until day that I *r. up*
*Zec.* 14:13 *r. up* against neighbor
*Mat.* 12:41 men of Nine. sh. *r. up*
42 qu. of so. *r. up*, *Lu.* 11:31, 32
*Mark* 3:26 Sat. *r. up* ag. himself
*Luke* 5:23 easier to say, *r. up*
*Acts* 3:6 in name of Jesus *r. up*

**RISEN.**

*Num.* 32:14 *r.* up in fath. stead
1 *Sam.* 25:29 man *r.* to pursue
1 *K.* 8:20 I am *r.* up in room of David, 2 *Chr.* 6:10
*Ps.* 20:8 we are *r.* and stand
54:3 strangers are *r.* against me
86:14 O G. proud are *r.* ag. me
*Is.* 60:1 glory of the Lord is *r.*
*Mic.* 2:8 of late my peo. is *r.* up
*Mat.* 11:11 not *r.* a greater th. J.
14:2 John the Baptist *r.* fr. dead, *Mark* 6:14, 16; *Luke* 9:7
17:9 Son of man be *r.* *Mark* 9:9
26:32 *r.* I will go bef. *Mark* 14:28
28:6 is *r.* as he said, *Mark* 16:6
*Mark* 16:9 J. *r.* early first day
*Luke* 7:16 a great prophet is *r.*
9:8 one of prophets was *r.* 19
24:34 the Lord is *r.* indeed
*Acts* 17:3 C. must needs have *r.*
*Rom.* 8:34 yea rather that is *r.*
1 *Cor.* 15:13 then is Christ not *r.*
*Col.* 3:1 if ye be *r.* with Christ

**RISEST.**

*Deut.* 6:7 talk of th. when thou *r.*

**RISETH.**

*Deut.* 22:26 man *r.* against neigh.
*Job* 9:7 com. sun and it *r.* not
14:12 man lieth down, *r.* not
24:22 *r.* up and no man is sure
27:7 he that *r.* up against me
31:14 wh. sh. I do wh. G. *r.* up?
*Prov.* 24:16 man fall. and *r.* ag.
*Is.* 47:11 know fr. whence it *r.*

**RISING, Substantive.**

*Lev.* 13:2 in skin of his flesh a *r.*
or bright spot, 10, 19, 28, 43
14:56 this is the law for a *r.*
*Prov.* 30:31 ag. whom is no *r.*
*Is.* 60:3 to brightness of thy *r.*
*Mark* 9:10 what the *r.* from dead
*Luke* 2:34 fall and *r.* of many

**Sun-RISING.**

*Num.* 2:3 toward *r.* of the *sun*
21:11 bef. Moab tow. *s.-r.* 34:15; *Deut.* 4:41, 47; *Jos.* 12:1; 13:5; 19:12, 27, 34
*Ps.* 50:1 called earth fr. *r.* of *sun*
113:3 *r.* of *s.* L.'s name praised
*Is.* 41:25 fr. *r.* of *s.* shall he call
45:6 know from *r.* of the *sun*
59:19 fear his glory fr. *r.* of *sun*
*Mal.* 1:11 from *r.* of *sun* my name
*Mark* 16:2 to sepulc. at *r.* of *sun*

**RISING.**

*Job* 16:8 my leanness *r.* in me

RIV

*Job* 24:5 as wild asses go forth, *r.*
*Prov.* 27:14 bless. friend, *r.* early
*Jer.* 7:13 I spake unto you *r.* up early, 25:3; 35:14
25 I sent my servants prophets to you, *r.* up early, 25:4; 26:5; 29:19; 35:15; 44:4
11:7 *r.* early, and protesting
32:33 I taught them, *r.* up early
*Lam.* 3:63 sit. down and *r.* up
*Mark* 1:35 in morn. *r.* bef. day

**RITES.**

*Num.* 9:3 keep it according to *r.*

**RIVER.**

*Gen.* 31:21 Jacob passed over *r.*
41:1 behold, he stood by the *r.*
*Ex.* 1:22 every son cast into *r.*
2:5 daughter of Phar. came to *r.*
4:9 water of *r.* sh. become blood
8:3 the *r.* shall bring forth frogs
*Deut.* 2:24 journey, pass over *r.*
*Jos.* 13:9 the city in the midst of the *r.* 2 *Sam.* 24:5
*Jud.* 5:21 *r.* Kis. that ancient *r.*
2 *Sam.* 17:13 draw city into *r.*
1 *K.* 4:21 Solomon reigned fr. *r.*
*Ezr.* 4:10 rest on this side the *r.*
8:15 I gathered them to *r.*
*Job* 40:23 he drinketh up *r.*
*Ps.* 36:8 make them drink of *r.*
46:4 a *r.* streams sh. make glad
65:9 enrichest it with *r.* of God
72:8 have dominion from the *r.*
80:11 sent out branches unto *r.*
105:41 wat. ran in places like *r.*
*Is.* 8:7 bring. upon them the *r.*
11:15 shake his hand over the *r.*
19:5 and the *r.* shall be wasted
23:10 pass thro' thy land as a *r.*
48:18 had thy peace been as *r.*
66:12 ext. peace to her like a *r.*
*Jer.* 2:18 drink waters of the *r.*
17:8 spread. out her roots by *r.*
*Lam.* 2:18 tears run down like *r.*
*Ezek.* 29:3 My *r.* is my own, 9
47:5 it was *r.* I could not pass
*Amos* 6:14 *r.* of the wilderness
*Mic.* 7:12 come from fortr. to *r.*
*Zec.* 9:10 his dominion from *r.*
10:11 deeps of *r.* shall dry up
*Mark* 1:5 baptized in *r.* Jordan
*Acts* 16:13 on sab. we went by *r.*
*Rev.* 22:1 he showed me a pure *r.*
*See* BANK, BRINK, BEYOND, CHEBAR, EUPHRATES.

**RIVERS.**

*Ex.* 7:19 thy hand on the *r.* 8:5
*Lev.* 11:9 whatso. hath fins in *r.*
*Deut.* 10:7 a land of *r.* of waters
2 *K.* 5:12 are not *r.* of Damascus
19:24 I have dried up all the *r.*
*Job* 20:17 shall not see *r.* of hon.
28:10 cutteth out *r.* amo. rocks
29:6 rock poured me out *r.* of oil
*Ps.* 1:3 like a tree planted by *r.*
74:15 thou driedst up mighty *r.*
78:16 caused wat. to run like *r.*
89:25 set his right hand in *r.*
107:33 turneth *r.* into wildern.
119:136 *r.* of wat. run down eyes
137:1 by *r.* of Babylon we wept
*Prov.* 5:16 *r.* of waters in streets
21:1 in the hand of Lord, as *r.*
*Ec.* 1:7 all *r.* run into the sea
*Cant.* 5:12 as eyes of doves by *r.*
*Is.* 18:2 whose land *r.* spoiled, 7
19:6 they shall turn *r.* far away
30:25 on every high hill *r.*
32:2 be as *r.* in a dry place
33:21 L. be to us place of br. *r.*
37:25 all *r.* of besieged places
41:18 open *r.* in high places
42:15 I will make *r.* islands
43:2 passest thro' *r.* not overfl.
19 I will make *r.* in desert, 20
44:27 deep be dry, I wi. dry up *r.*
50:2 I make *r.* a wilderness
*Jer.* 31:9 I can. th. to walk by *r.*
46:7 waters are moved as *r.* 8
*Lam.* 3:48 eye runneth *r.* of wat.
*Ezek.* 6:3 said L. to hills and *r.*
29:4 cause fish of thy *r.* to stick
10 I am against thee, again. *r.*
32:12 I will make *r.* dry
31:4 deep set him up with her *r.*
12 his boughs are broken by *r.*
32:2 camest forth with thy *r.*
14 cause their *r.* to run like oil
34:18 feed th. on mount. by *r.*
35:8 in *r.* sh. fall that are slain
36:6 say to hills, to *r.* valleys
47:9 whithersoever *r.* sh. come
*Joel* 1:20 *r.* of waters dried up
3:18 *r.* of Jud. sh. flow wi. wat.
*Mic.* 6:7 pleased with 10,000 *r.*
*Nah.* 1:4 rebuk. sea, drieth up *r.*

ROB

*Nah.* 2:6 gates of *r.* sh. be open.
*Hab.* 3:8 was L. displeas. ag. *r.*?
9 thou didst clea. earth wi. *r.*
*John* 7:38 out of belly sh. flow *r.*
*Rev.* 8:10 fell on third part of *r.*

**RIZPAH.**

2 *Sam.* 3:7 concub. name was R.
21:8 delivered two sons of R. 10

**ROAD.**

1 *Sam.* 27:10 ye made *r.* to-day

**ROAR.**

1 *Chr.* 16:32 sea *r.* *Ps.* 96:11; 98:7
*Ps.* 46:3 not fear, though wat. *r.*
74:4 enemies *r.* in thy congre.
104:21 young lions *r.* after prey
*Is.* 5:29 they sh. *r.* like lions, 30
42:13 L. sh. *r.* prevail ag. enem.
59:11 we *r.* all like bears, mou.
*Jer.* 5:22 they *r.* yet not pass ov.
25:30 Lord shall *r.* from on high
31:35 divideth sea, wh. waves *r.*
50:42 their voice sh. *r.* like sea
51:38 shall *r.* together like lions
55 her waves *r.* like great wat.
*Hos.* 11:10 *r.* like lion. wh. he *r.*
*Joel* 3:16 L. *r.* out of Z. *Amos* 1:2
*Amos* 3:4 will lion *r.* if no prey?

**ROARED.**

*Jud.* 14:5 lion *r.* against Samson
*Is.* 51:15 divided sea, waves *r.*
*Jer.* 2:15 young lions *r.* upon him
*Amos* 3:8 *r.* who will not fear?

**ROARETH.**

*Job* 37:4 after a voice *r.* thunder.
*Jer.* 6:23 their voice *r.* like sea
*Rev.* 10:3 angel cried, as a lion *r.*

**ROARING, Substantive.**

*Job* 4:10 *r.* teeth of lions broken
*Ps.* 22:1 why so far from my *r.*?
32:3 bones waxed old thr' my *r.*
*Prov.* 19:12 king's wr. as *r.* of lion
20:2 fear of king is as *r.* of lion
*Is.* 5:29 their *r.* sh. be like a lion
30 shall roar like *r.* of the sea
*Ezek.* 19:7 land desol. noise of *r.*
*Zec.* 11:3 *r.* of young lions

**ROARING, Adjective.**

*Ps.* 22:13 gaped up. me as *r.* lion
*Prov.* 28:15 *r.* lion, so is wicked
*Is.* 31:4 as young lion *r.* on prey
*Zep.* 3:3 her princes are *r.* lions
*Luke* 21:25 sea and waves *r.*
1 *Pet.* 5:8 devil as a *r.* lion walk.

**ROARINGS.**

*Job* 3:24 my *r.* poured like wat.

**ROAST, ED, ETH.**

*Ex.* 12:8 eat in that night flesh *r.* with fire, *Deut.* 16:7
1 *Sam.* 2:15 flesh to *r.* for priest
2 *Chr.* 35:13 they *r.* passover
*Prov.* 12:27 slothful man, *r.* not
*Is.* 44:16 roasteth *r.* is satisfied
*Jer.* 29:22 whom king of Bab. *r.*

**ROB, BETH.**

*Lev.* 19:13 shalt not *r.* neighbor
26:22 beasts shall *r.* you of chil.
1 *Sam.* 23:1 they *r.* thresh.-floors
*Prov.* 22:22 *r.* not poor
28:24 whoso *r.* his fath. or mot.
*Is.* 10:2 that they may *r.* fatherl.
17:14 this is lot of th. that *r.* us
*Ezek.* 39:10 spoil and *r.* those th.
*Mal.* 3:8 will a man *r.* God?

**ROBBED.**

*Jud.* 9:25 *r.* all came by them
2 *Sam.* 17:8 chafed as a bear *r.*
*Ps.* 119:61 bands of wick. *r.* me
*Prov.* 17:12 a bear *r.* of whelps
*Is.* 10:13 I have *r.* their treasures
42:22 a people *r.* and spoiled
*Jer.* 50:37 sword on treas. be *r.*
*Ezek.* 33:15 if wick. give th. he *r.*
39:10 rob those that *r.* them
*Mal.* 3:8 *r.* me, wh. have we *r.* 9
2 *Cor.* 11:8 I *r.* other churches

**ROBBER.**

*Job* 5:5 *r.* swallow. th. substance
18:9 *r.* shall prevail against him
*Ezek.* 18:10 beget son that is a *r.*
*John* 18:40 Barabbas was a *r.*

**ROBBERS.**

*Job* 12:6 tabernacles of *r.* prosp.
*Is.* 42:24 who gave Is. to the *r.*?
*Jer.* 7:11 house bec. den of *r.*?
*Ezek.* 7:22 *r.* sh. enter and defile
*Dan.* 11:14 *r.* of peo. exalt them.
*Hos.* 6:9 troops of *r.* wait for a man
7:1 troop of *r.* spoileth without
*Ob.* 5 if *r.* by night, would they
*John* 10:8 all came bef. me are *r.*
*Acts* 19:37 not *r.* of churches
2 *Cor.* 11:26 perils of water, of *r.*

ROC

**ROBBERY.**

*Ps.* 62:10 become not vain in *r.*
*Prov.* 21:7 *r.* of wick. dest. them
*Is.* 61:8 I hate *r.* for burnt-offer.
*Ezek.* 22:29 exerc. *r.* vexed poor
*Amos* 3:10 store *r.* in palaces
*Nah.* 3:1 city full of lies, *r.*
*Phil.* 2:6 thou. no *r.* to be equal

**ROBE.**

*Ex.* 28:4 make an ephod and *r.*
29:5 put on Aa. coat, *r.* *Lev.* 8:7
1 *Sam.* 18:4 Jona. stripped of *r.*
24:11 skirt of thy *r.* in my hand
1 *Chr.* 15:27 David clothed wi. *r.*
*Job* 29:14 my judgment was a *r.*
*Is.* 22:21 will clothe him with *r.*
61:10 cov. me with *r.* of righte.
*Jon.* 3:6 arose and laid *r.* fr. him
*Mic.* 2:8 ye pull off *r.* with garm.
*Mat.* 27:28 put on J. a scarlet *r.*
*Luke* 15:22 bri. best *r.* put it on
23:11 arrayed him in gorgeo. *r.*
*John* 19:2 put on Jes. a purple *r.*

**ROBES.**

2 *Sam.* 13:18 such *r.* we. virgins
1 *K.* 22:30 put thou on thy *r.*
*Ezek.* 26:16 princes lay away *r.*
*Luke* 20:46 scri. walk in long *r.*
*Rev.* 6:11 white *r.* given them
7:9 Lamb, clothed wi. white *r.*
13 in white *r.*? 14 washed th. *r.*

**ROCK.**

*Ex.* 17:6 will stand bef. thee on *r.*
33:21 L. Thou stand upon a *r.*
*Num.* 20:8 sp. to *r.* bef. th. eyes
11 Mo. with rod smote *r.* twice
24:21 puttest thy nest in a *r.*
*Deut.* 8:15 brought wat. out of *r.*
32:4 he is *r.* his work is perfect
15 lightly esteemed *r.* of salv.
18 *r.* begat thee art unmindful
30 except the *r.* had sold them
31 their *r.* is not as our *r.*
37 where *r.* wh. they trusted?
*Jud.* 6:21 fire of *r.* consu. flesh
7:25 slew Oreb on the *r.* Oreb
15:8 Sams. dwelt in top of *r.* E.
20:45 Benj. turned to *r.* of Rim.
1 *Sam.* 2:2 nei. any *r.* like our G.
14:4 sharp *r.* one side, sharp *r.*
2 *Sam.* 22:2 he said, Lord is my *r.*
*Ps.* 18:2; 92:15
3 G. of my *r.* in wh. I will tru.
32 a *r.* save our G.? *Ps.* 18:31
47 blessed be my *r.* exalted be
G. of *r.* of salvati. *Ps.* 18:46
23:3 God of Israel said, R. of Is.
1 *Chr.* 11:15 captains went to *r.*
2 *Chr.* 25:12 cast down fr. top of *r.*
*Neh.* 9:15 wat. out of *r.* for their
thirst, *Ps.* 78:16; 105:41
*Job* 14:18 *r.* is remo. out of place
18:4 sh. *r.* be remo. out of pla.?
19:24 were graven in *r.* for ever
24:8 embr. *r.* for want of shelter
28:9 putteth forth hand upon *r.*
29:6 *r.* poured out rivers of oil
39:1 wild goats of *r.* bri. forth?
28 dwelleth on *r.* on crag of *r.*
*Ps.* 27:5 shall set me on *r.* 40:2
28:1 unto thee I cry, O L. my *r.*
31:2 be thou my strong *r.*
3 thou art my *r.* and fort. 71:3
42:9 my *r.* why ha. thou forg.?
61:2 lead me to *r.* higher than I
62:2 God is my *r.* 6; 7 *r.* of str.
78:20 smote *r.* waters gushed
89:26 *r.* of salva. 94:22 *r.* of ref.
95:1 joyful noise to *r.* of salva.
114:8 turned *r.* into stand. wat.
*Cant.* 2:14 art in clefts of *r.*
*Is.* 2:10 enter *r.* hide th. in dust
8:14 *r.* of offence to both houses
10:26 slaughter at *r.* of Oreb
17:10 not mindful of *r.* of stren.
22:16 habita. for himself in a *r.*
32:2 man be as shad. of great *r.*
42:11 let inhabitants of *r.* sing
48:21 caus. wat. to flow out of *r.*
51:1 look to *r.* ye are hewn
*Jer.* 5:3 made faces harder th. *r.*
18:14 snow which cometh fr. *r.*
21:13 I am ag. thee, inhab. of *r.*
23:29 hammer that breaketh *r.*
48:28 dwell in *r.* like the dove
49:16 thou dwell. in clefts of *r.*
*Ezek.* 24:7 set it upon top of *r.*
8 set her blood upon top of *r.*
26:4 make her like top of *r.* 14
*Amos* 6:12 sh. hors. run upon *r.*?
*Ob.* 3 thou dwell. in clefts of *r.*
*Mat.* 7:24 built house upon *r.*
16:18 upon th. *r.* I build church
27:60 new tomb wh. he had
hewn out in the *r.* *Mar.* 15:46
*Luke* 8:6 some fell on *r.* 13 on *r.*

ROE

*Rom.* 9:33 I lay in Si. a stumb.-
stone, *r.* of offence, 1 *Pet.* 2:8
1 *Cor.* 10:4 drank of spiritual *r.*

**ROCKS.**

*Num.* 23:9 top of *r.* I see him
1 *Sam.* 13:6 hid themselves in *r.*
1 *K.* 19:11 strong wind break *r.*
*Job* 28:10 cutteth rivers amo. *r.*
30:6 dwell in caves of earth, *r.*
*Ps.* 78:15 he cleave *r.* in wildern.
104:18 *r.* are a refuge for conies
*Prov.* 30:26 make th. houses in *r.*
*Is.* 2:19 shall go into holes of *r.*
7:19 they sh. rest in holes of *r.*
57:5 slaying children under *r.*
*Jer.* 4:29 whole city climb on *r.*
16:16 hunt th. out of holes of *r.*
51:25 I will roll thee from the *r.*
*Nah.* 1:6 the *r.* are thrown down
*Mat.* 27:51 earth quake, *r.* rent
*Acts* 27:29 lest they sho. fal. on *r.*
*Rev.* 6:16 said to *r.* Fall on us

**ROD.**

*Ex.* 4:4 became a *r.* in his hand
20 Moses took *r.* of God, 17:9
7:9 say to Aa. Take th. *r.* 19
20 lifted up *r.* and smote, 14:16
21:20 man smite servant with *r.*
*Lev.* 27:32 whatso. pass. und. *r.*
*Num.* 17:2 wri, man's name on *r.*
8 *r.* of Aaron budded, *Heb.* 9:4
20:11 with his *r.* he smote rock
1 *Sam.* 14:27 Jona. put end of *r.*
2 *Sam.* 7:14 I will chasten with *r.*
*Job* 9:34 let him take his *r.* away
21:9 neither is *r.* of God upon
*Ps.* 2:9 shalt break them with *r.*
23:4 thy *r.* and staff comfort me
74:2 remem. *r.* of thine inherit.
89:32 I will visit transg. with *r.*
110:2 the Lord shall send the *r.*
125:3 *r.* of wicked shall not rest
*Prov.* 10:13 a *r.* for back of fools,
26:3
13:24 he that spar. *r.* hateth son
14:3 mouth of foolish is a *r.* of
22:8 *r.* of his anger shall fail
15 *r.* of correction shall drive
23:13 thou sh. beat him wi. *r.* 14
29:15 *r.* and reproof give wisd.
*Is.* 9:4 hast broken *r.* of oppres.
10:5 O Assyr. *r.* of mine anger
15 as if the *r.* sho. shake itself
24 he shall smite with a *r.* and
26 as his *r.* was on the sea, so
11:1 *r.* out of the stem of Jesse
4 shall smite earth with the *r.*
14:29 *r.* that smote is broken
30:31 Assyr. beat. smote with *r.*
*Jer.* 10:16 Is. the *r.* of his, 51:19
48:17 how is beauti. *r.* broken!
*Lam.* 3:1 affliction by *r.* of wra.
*Ezek.* 7:11 viol. is risen into a *r.*
19:14 fire is gone out of a *r.*
20:37 cause to pass under the *r.*
21:10 contemn. *r.* of my son, 13
*Mic.* 5:1 smite judge of Is. wi. *r.*
6:9 hear the *r.* who appoint. it
7:14 feed thy people with thy *r.*
1 *Cor.* 4:21 sh. I come with a *r.*?
*Rev.* 2:27 rule with *r.* of ir. 19:15
12:5 rule nations with *r.* of iron

**RODE.**

*Gen.* 24:61 Rebe. and damsels *r.*
*Jud.* 10:4 he had 30 sons that *r.*
1 *Sam.* 25:20 Abig. *r.* on ass, 42
30:17 400 which *r.* on camels
2 *Sam.* 22:11 he *r.* on a cherub,
and did fly, *Ps.* 18:10
1 *K.* 13:13 old prophet *r.* on ass
2 *K.* 9:16 Jehu *r.* in a chariot
25 when I and thou *r.* togeth.
*Neh.* 2:12 beast that I *r.* upon
*Est.* 8:14 posts that *r.* on mules

**RODS.**

*Gen.* 30:37 Jac. took *r.* of poplar
*Ex.* 7:12 Aaron's rod swall. th. *r.*
*Num.* 17:6 princes ga. him 12 *r.*
*Ezek.* 19:11 she had strong *r.* for
12 her strong *r.* were broken
2 *Cor.* 11:25 thrice beaten wi. *r.*

**ROE, S.**

1 *Chr.* 12:8 swift as *r.* on mount.
*Prov.* 5:19 hind and pleasant *r.*
6:5 deli. thyself as *r.* fr. hunter
*Cant.* 2:7 I charge you by *r.* 3:5
9 my beloved is like a *r.* or a
17 be thou like *r.* or hart, 8:14
*Is.* 13:14 shall be as chased *r.*

*See* YOUNG.

**Wild ROE.**

2 *Sam.* 2:18 Asahel was as a *w. r.*

**ROEBUCK, S.**

*Deut.* 12:15 eat of the *r.* 22; 14:5;
15:22

ROO

1 *K.* 4:23 besides harts and *r.*

**ROLL, S, Substantive.**

*Ezr.* 6:1 sea. made in house of *r.*
2 was found at Achmetha a *r.*
*Is.* 8:1 take thee a great *r.* and
*Jer.* 36:2 take thee a *r.* of a book
23 till all the *r.* was consumed
29 saith L. Th. hast burnt th. *r.*
*Ezek.* 2:9 hand sent, and lo, a *r.*
3:1 eat this *r.* 2 caused me eat
*Zec.* 5:1 behold, a flying *r.* 2

**ROLL, Verb.**

*Gen.* 29:8 till they *r.* away
*Jos.* 10:18 Joshua said, *r.* stones
1 *Sam.* 14:33 *r.* a great stone
*Jer.* 51:25 I will *r.* thee down
*Mic.* 1:10 Aph. *r.* thyself in dust
*Mark* 16:3 who *r.* us away stone?

**ROLLED.**

*Gen.* 29:3 *r.* stone from well, 10
*Jos.* 5:9 I ha. *r.* away reproach
*Job* 30:14 *r.* themselves on me
*Is.* 9:5 garments *r.* in blood
34:4 heavens *r.* toget. *Rev.* 6:14
*Mat.* 27:60 he *r.* a great stone to
door of sepulch. *Mark* 15:46
28:2 angel came *r.* back stone
*Mark* 16:4 stone was *r.* away
*Luke* 24:2 found stone *r.* away

**ROLLER.**

*Ezek.* 30:21 to put a *r.* to bind it

**ROLLETH.**

*Prov.* 26:27 he that *r.* a stone

**ROLLING.**

*Is.* 17:13 nations flee like *r.* thi.

**ROMAN.**

*Acts* 22:25 is a R. 26, 27, 29
23:27 unders. that he was a R.

**ROMANS.**

*John* 11:48 the R. shall come
*Acts* 16:21 obser. being R. 37, 38
28:17 prison. into hands of R.

**ROME.**

*Acts* 2:10 strangers of R. we do
18:2 Jews to depart from R.
19:21 there, I must also see R.
23:11 bear witness also at R.
28:16 when we came to R.
*Rom.* 1:7 all that be in R. 15
2 *Tim.* 1:17 when he was in R.

**ROOF, S.**

*Gen.* 19:8 under shadow of *r.*
*Deut.* 22:8 a battlement for *r.*
*Jos.* 2:6 brought them to the *r.*
*Jud.* 16:27 on *r.* were 3000 men
2 *Sam.* 11:2 David walked on *r.*
18:24 watchman went up to *r.*
*Jer.* 19:13 on wh. *r.* they, 32:29
*Ezek.* 40:13 measured gate fr. *r.*
*Mat.* 8:8 not worthy th. should
come under my *r.* *Luke* 7:6
*Mark* 2:4 they uncovered the *r.*

**ROOF,** *with* **mouth.**

*Job* 29:10 tongue clea. to *r.* of *m.*
*Ps.* 137:6 tong. cleave to *r.* of *m.*
*Cant.* 7:9 *r.* of *m.* like best wine
*Lam.* 4:4 cleaveth to *r.* of his *m.*
*Ezek.* 3:26 tong. clea. to *r.* of *m.*

**ROOM.**

*Gen.* 24:23 *r.* in father's house?
25 have straw, and *r.* to lodge
31 I have prepa. *r.* for camels
26:22 Lord hath made *r.* for us
1 *K.* 2:35 king put Benaiah in
J.'s *r.* put Zad. in *r.* of Abi.
5:5 son wh. I will set in thy *r.*
8:20 I am risen in *r.* of David,
2 *Chr.* 6:10
19:16 Elis. shalt thou anoi. in *r.*
*Ps.* 31:8 set my feet in large *r.*
80:9 thou preparedst *r.* before it
*Prov.* 18:16 a man's gift mak. *r.*
*Mal.* 3:10 shall not be *r.* enough
*Mark* 2:2 no *r.* to receive them
14:15 a large up. *r.* *Luke* 22:12
*Luke* 2:7 because th. was no *r.*
12:17 I have no *r.* to bestow
14:8 sit not down in highest *r.*
10 sit down in the lowest *r.*
22 it is done, and yet th. is *r.*
*Acts* 1:13 went up to an upper *r.*
24:27 Festus came in Felix's *r.*
1 *Cor.* 14:16 he that occupieth *r.*

**ROOMS.**

*Gen.* 6:14 *r.* sh. thou make in ark
1 *K.* 20:24 put captains in th. *r.*
1 *Chr.* 4:41 and dwelt in their *r.*
*Mat.* 23:6 uppermost *r.* at feasts,
*Mark* 12:39; *Luke* 20:46
*Luke* 14:7 they chose out chief *r.*

**ROOT, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 29:18 among you a *r.* that
*Jud.* 5:14 out of Ephr. was a *r.*

ROT

2 *K.* 19:30 Judah shall take *r.*
*Job* 5:3 I have seen foolish ta. *r.*
14:8 though the *r.* thereof wax
19:28 seeing the *r.* of the matter
29:19 my *r.* spread out by wate.
*Ps.* 80:9 didst cause vine take *r.*
*Prov.* 12:3 *r.* of the righteous
12 *r.* of the righteous yieldeth
*Is.* 5:24 their *r.* shall be rotten.
11:10 a *r.* of Jesse, *Rom.* 15:12
14:30 I will kill thy *r.* with fam.
27:6 come of Jacob take *r.* 37:31
40:24 their stock sh. not take *r.*
53:2 he shall grow up as a *r.* out
*Jer.* 12:2 they have taken *r.* they
*Ezek.* 31:7 his *r.* was by waters
*Dan.* 11:7 out of branch of her *r.*
*Hos.* 9:16 Eph. is smit. their *r.*
*Mal.* 4:1 sh. leave neither *r.* nor
*Mat.* 3:10 axe laid to *r.* *Luke* 3:9
13:6 because they had not *r.* 21;
*Mark* 4:6, 17; *Luke* 8:13
*Luke* 17:6 plucked up by the *r.*
*Rom.* 11:16 if the *r.* be holy
18 bearest not the *r.* but *r.* th.
1 *Tim.* 6:10 money is *r.* of all ev.
*Heb.* 12:15 lest any *r.* of bittern.
*Rev.* 5:5 *r.* of Da. hath prevailed
22:16 I am the *r.* of David

**ROOT, Verb.**

1 *K.* 14:15 he shall *r.* up Israel
*Job* 31:12 would *r.* all mine incr.
*Ps.* 52:5 and *r.* thee out of land
*Jer.* 1:10 I have set thee to *r.* out
*Mat.* 13:29 lest ye *r.* up wheat

**ROOTED.**

*Deut* 29:28 the Lord *r.* them out
*Job* 18:14 confidence sh. be *r.* out
31:8 let my offspring be *r.* out
*Prov.* 2:22 transgressors sh. be *r.*
*Zep.* 2:4 Ekron shall be *r.* up
*Mat.* 15:13 Fa. not planted, *r.* up
*Eph.* 3:17 being *r.* and grounded
*Col.* 2:7 *r.* and built up in him

**ROOTS.**

2 *Chr.* 7:20 pluck them up by *r.*
*Job* 8:17 his *r.* are wrapped about
18:16 his *r.* shall be dried up
28:9 overturn. mountains by *r.*
30:4 cut juniper *r.* for meat
*Is.* 11:1 bra. shall grow out of *r.*
*Jer.* 17:8 spreadeth out her *r.*
*Ezek.* 17:7 vine did bend her *r.*
*Dan.* 4:15 stump of his *r.* 23, 26
7:8 horns plucked up by the *r.*
*Hos.* 14:5 shall cast forth his *r.*
*Amos* 2:9 I destroyed his *r.* from
*Mark* 11:20 fig-tree dried from *r.*
*Jude* 12 trees, plucked up by *r.*

**ROPES.**

*Jud.* 16:11 bi. me wi. new *r.* 12
2 *Sam.* 17:13 Isr. bring *r.* to city
1 *K.* 20:31 put *r.* on heads, 32
*Acts* 27:32 soldiers cut off the *r.*

**ROSE, Substantive.**

*Cant.* 2:1 I am *r.* of Sharon
*Is.* 35:1 desert sh. blossom as *r.*

**ROSE, Verb.**

*Gen.* 4:8 Cain *r.* up against Abel
32:31 sun *r.* upon him
*Ex.* 10:23 nor *r.* any from place
12:30 Pharaoh *r.* up in night
33:10 and all the people *r.* up
*Num.* 25:7 Phinehas *r.* up from
*Deut.* 33:2 Lord *r.* up from Seir
*Jos.* 3:16 waters stood and *r.* up
*Jud.* 6:21 *r.* up fire out of rock
1 *K.* 2:19 king *r.* up to meet her
*Ps.* 124:2 on our side men *r.* up
*Cant.* 5:5 I *r.* up to open to my
*Lam.* 3:62 the lips of those th. *r.*
*Dan.* 8:27 I *r.* up did king's bus.
*Zep.* 3:7 *r.* early and corrupted
*Luke* 5:28 *r.* up and followed him
16:31 not be persua. tho' one *r.*
22:45 when he *r.* from prayer
*Acts* 5:36 bef. th. days *r.* Theud.
10:41 drink with him after he *r.*
*Rom.* 14:9 Christ bo. died and *r.*
1 *Cor.* 10:7 eat, and *r.* up to play
15:4 he was buried and *r.* again
2 *Cor.* 5:15 him who died and *r.*
1 *Thes.* 4:14 J. died and *r.* again

*See* MORNING.

**ROT.**

*Num.* 5:21 Lord ma. thigh *r.*
22, 27
*Prov.* 10:7 name of wicked sh. *r.*
*Is.* 40:20 choos. a tree will not *r.*

**ROTTEN.**

*Job* 13:28 and he, as a *r.* thing
41:27 esteemeth brass as *r.* wo.
*Jer.* 38:12 put these *r.* rags und.
*Joel* 1:17 seed is *r.* under their
clods.

RUE

**ROTTENNESS.**
*Prov.* 12:4 maketh asha. is as *r.*
14:30 envy is *r.* of the bones
*Is.* 5:24 so their root sh. be as *r.*
*Hos.* 5:12 be to house of Ju. as *r.*
*Hab.* 3:16 wh. I heard *r.* entered

**ROUGH.**
*Deut.* 21:4 bring heifer to *r.* val.
*Is.* 27:8 he stayeth his *r.* wind
40:4 *r.* places sh. be made plain
*Jer.* 51:27 come as *r.* caterpillars
*Zec.* 13:4 neither wear *r.* garm.
*Luke* 3:5 *r.* ways be ma. smooth

**ROUGHLY.**
*Gen.* 42:7 Joseph spake *r.* 30
1 *Sam.* 20:10 fa. answer thee *r.*?
1 *K.* 12:13 the king answered the people *r.* 2 *Chr.* 10:13
*Prov.* 18:23 the rich answere. *r.*

**ROUND, Verb.**
*Lev.* 19:27 ye shall not *r.* corners

**ROUND.**
*Ex.* 16:14 there lay a *r.* thing
1 *K.* 7:35 *r.* comp. 10:19 throne
*Is.* 3:18 L. take away th. *r.* tires
*Luke* 19:43 enemies comp. thee *r.*

**ROUND about.**
*Num.* 16:34 all Is. *r. a.* them fled
*Jos.* 6:3 ye shall go *r. about* city
*Job* 37:12 turn. *r. a.* by counsels
*Ps.* 3:6 and set agai. me *r. about*
48:12 walk about Zion, go *r. a.*
59:6 and go *r. about* the city, 14
88:17 they came *r. ab.* me daily
*Rom.* 15:19 *r. about* to Illyricum
*See* CAMP.

**ROUSE.**
*Gen.* 49:9 who shall *r.* him up?

**ROVERS.**
1 *Chr.* 12:21 helped Da. agai. *r.*

**ROW, S.**
*Ex.* 28:17 four *r.* stones, 39:10
*Lev.* 24:6 six on a *r.* on table
1 *K.* 6:36 inner court wi. three *r.*
7:2 four *r.* of pillars; 3 fift. in *r.*
12 the great court with th. *r.*
2 *Chr.* 4:3 two *r.* of oxen cast
*Cant.* 1:10 with *r.* of jewels
*Ezek.* 46:23 boiling places und. *r.*

**ROWED, ING.**
*Jon.* 1:13 men *r.* hard to bring it
*Mark* 6:48 saw them toiling in *r.*
*John* 6:19 had *r.* 25 or 30 furlon.

**ROWERS.**
*Ezek.* 27:26 *r.* bro' thee into wa.

**ROYAL.**
*Gen.* 49:20 Ash. yield *r.* dainties
*Jos.* 10:2 Gib. as one of *r.* cities
1 *Sam.* 27:5 I dwell in *r.* city?
2 *Sam.* 12:26 Joab took the *r.* ci.
1 *K.* 10:13 Sol. gave of *r.* bounty
2 *K.* 11:1 Athaliah destroyed all the seed *r.* 2 *Chr.* 22:10
1 *Chr.* 29:25 on Solomon *r.* maj.
*Est.* 1:7 gave them *r.* wine
11 bring Vashti with crown *r.*
2:16 Es. taken into house *r.* 17
5:1 Esther put on *r.* apparel
6:8 let *r.* apparel be brought, and the crown *r.*
8:15 Mord. went in *r.* apparel
*Is.* 62:3 *r.* diadem in hand of G.
*Dan.* 6:7 to establish *r.* statute
*Acts* 12:21 Herod in *r.* apparel
*Jam.* 2:8 if ye fulfil the *r.* law
1 *Pet.* 2:9 ye are a *r.* priesthood

**RUBBING.**
*Luke* 6:1 *r.* them in their hands

**RUBBISH.**
*Neh.* 4:2 revive stones out of *r.*
10 decayed and th. is much *r.*

**RUBY, IES.**
*Job* 28:18 price of wisdom is ab. *r. Prov.* 8:11
*Prov.* 3:15 more precious than *r.*
20:15 and a multitude of *r.*
31:10 her price is far above *r.*
*Lam.* 4:7 N. more ruddy than *r.*

**RUDDER-BANDS.**
*Acts* 27:40 and loosed the *r.-b.*

**RUDDY.**
1 *Sam.* 16:12 David was *r.* 17:42
*Cant.* 5:10 beloved white and *r.*
*Lam.* 4:7 her Naz. were more *r.*

**RUDE.**
2 *Cor.* 11:6 tho' I be *r.* in speech

**RUDIMENTS.**
*Col.* 2:8 any spoil you after *r.*
20 if dead with Ch. from the *r.*

**RUE.**
*Luke* 11:42 mint, *r.* and herbs

RUL

**RUFUS.**
*Mark* 15:21 fa. of Alex. and R.
*Rom.* 16:13 salute R. chosen

**RUHAMAH.**
*Hos.* 2:1 say to your sisters, R.

**RUIN.**
2 *Chr.* 28:23 they were *r.* of him
*Ps.* 89:40 brought his holds to *r.*
*Prov.* 24:22 who knoweth the *r.*?
26:28 flatter. mouth worketh *r.*
*Is.* 3:6 let *r.* be under thy hand.
23:13 land of Chaldeans to *r.*
25:2 made of a defen. city, a *r.*
*Ezek.* 18:30 iniq. not be your *r.*
27:27 comp. fall in day of thy *r.*
31:13 on his *r.* sha. fowls rema.
*Luke* 6:49 *r.* of that house great

**RUINS.**
*Ezek.* 21:15 *r.* may be multiplied
*Amos* 9:11 in day will I raise *r.*
*Acts* 15:16 build ag. the *r.* there.

**RUINED.**
*Is.* 3:8 Jerusalem is *r.* and Jud.
*Ezek.* 36:35 *r.* cities bec. fenced
36 I the L. build the *r.* places

**RUINOUS.**
2 *K.* 19:25 lay waste fenced cities into *r.* heaps, *Is.* 37:26
*Is.* 17:1 Damascus sh. be *r.* heap

**RULE, Substantive.**
1 *K.* 22:31 *r.* over Ahab's chario.
*Est.* 9:1 Jews had *r.* over them
*Prov.* 17:2 wise serv. *r.* over son
19:10 serv. have *r.* over princes
25:28 hath no *r.* ov. his own sp.
*Ec.* 2:19 yet shall he *r.* over all
*Is.* 44:13 as carpenter stretch. *r.*
63:19 never barest *r.* over th.
1 *Cor.* 15:24 have put down all *r.*
2 *Cor.* 10:13 to measure of the *r.*
15 enlarged according to our *r.*
*Gal.* 6:16 walk accord. to this *r.*
*Phil.* 3:16 let us walk by same *r.*
*Heb.* 13:7 that have *r.* over you
17 obey them that have *r.* 24
*See* BARE, BEAR.

**RULE, Verb.**
*Gen.* 1:16 greater light to *r.* day, lesser light to *r.* night, 18
3:16 thy husb. shall *r.* over thee
4:7 desire, th. shalt *r.* over him
*Lev.* 25:43 not *r.* wi. rigor, 46, 53
*Jud.* 8:22 *r.* thou over us, thou
23 I will not *r.* over you, nor shall my son *r.*
*Ps.* 110:2 *r.* in midst of enemies
136:8 sun to *r.* by day
*Prov.* 8:16 princes *r.* and nobles
*Is.* 3:4 babes shall *r.* over them
12 as for my peo. wom. *r.* over
14:2 sh. *r.* over their oppressors
19:4 fierce king sh. *r.* over them
28:14 *r.* this peo. in Jerusalem
32:1 princes sh. *r.* in judgment
40:10 his arm shall *r.* for him
41:2 made the righteous man *r.*
52:5 they that *r.* make th. howl
*Ezek.* 19:14 no strong rod to *r.*
20:33 wi. fury will I *r.* over you
29:15 no more *r.* over nations
*Dan.* 4:26 known that heavens *r.*
11:3 mighty kings that shall *r.*
*Joel* 2:17 heathen sho. *r.* over th.
*Zec.* 6:13 sit and *r.* on his throne
*Mat.* 2:6 a governor that shall *r.*
*Mark* 10:42 are accounted to *r.*
*Col.* 3:15 peace of G. *r.* in hearts
1 *Tim.* 3:5 kn. not how to *r.* ho.
5:17 elders that *r.* well, worthy
*Rev.* 2:27 *r.* with a rod of iron, 12:5; 19:15

**RULED.**
*Gen.* 24:2 his eld. servant that *r.*
41:40 at thy word my peo. be *r.*
1 *K.* 5:16 3,000 *r.* over the people
*Ezr.* 4:20 wh. *r.* over countries
*Ps.* 106:41 they that hated th. *r.*
*Is.* 14:6 that *r.* nations in anger
*Lam.* 5:8 servants ha. *r.* over us
*Ezek.* 34:4 wi. cruelty have ye *r.*
*Dan.* 5:21 till he knew that G. *r.*

**RULER.**
*Gen.* 41:43 Pharaoh made Joseph *r.* 45:8; *Ps.* 105:21
*Ex.* 22:28 thou shalt not curse *r.*
*Num.* 13:2 ev. one a *r.* am. them
1 *Sam.* 25:30 appointed thee *r.* over my peo. Is. 2 *Sam.* 6:21; 7:8; 1 *Chr.* 11:2; 17:7
2 *Sam.* 7:8 I took thee from fol. sheep to be *r.* 1 *Chr.* 17:7
1 *K.* 1:35 I appointed Solomon *r.*
1 *Chr.* 5:2 Jud. came the chief *r.*
9:11 A. *r.* of h. of G. 2 *Chr.* 31:13

RUN

2 *Chr.* 7:18 not fail a m. to be *r.*
*Ps.* 68:27 little Benja. wi. their *r.*
105:20 even the *r.* of the people
*Prov.* 23:1 sittest to eat with a *r.*
28:15 so is a wicked *r.* over poor
29:12 if a *r.* hearken to lies
26 many seek *r.* favor
*Ec.* 10:4 if spirit of the *r.* rise
5 error proceedeth from the *r.*
*Is.* 3:6 our *r.* 7 make me not *r.*
16:1 send ye the lamb to the *r.*
*Jer.* 51:46 viol. in land, *r.* ag. *r.*
*Dan.* 2:10 no *r.* ask. such things
5:7 third *r.* in kingdom, 16:29
*Mic.* 5:2 out of thee shall come *r.*
*Mat.* 9:18 there came a certain *r.*
24:45 hath made *r.* *Luke* 12:42
25:21 I will make thee *r.* ov. 23
*Luke* 13:14 *r.* of synagogue ans.
*John* 2:9 when *r.* of feast tasted
3:1 Nicodemus, a *r.* of the Jews
*Acts* 7:27 who made thee a *r.*? 35
35 same did G. send to be a *r.*
18:17 Greeks beat Sosthenes *r.*
23:5 shalt not spe. evil of the *r.*

**RULERS.**
*Gen.* 47:6 make th. *r.* over cattle
*Ex.* 18:21 *r.* of thou. *r.* of hun. 25
34:31 Moses called *r.* of congre.
*Deut.* 1:13 I will make them *r.*
2 *Sam.* 8:18 David's sons were *r.*
1 *K.* 9:22 were *r.* of his chariots
2 *K.* 11:4 Jehoiada set *r.* over, 19
1 *Chr.* 27:31 these were *r.* of sub.
2 *Chr.* 35:8 *r.* of the house of G.
*Ezr.* 9:2 hand of *r.* chief in this
*Neh.* 4:16 *r.* were behind house
12:40 half of the *r.* with me
13:11 then contended I with *r.*
*Est.* 9:3 of provinces helped
*Ps.* 2:2 *r.* take counsel ag. Lord
*Is.* 1:10 hear word of L. *r.* of S.
14:5 L. hath broken scept. of *r.*
22:3 all thy *r.* are fled together
29:10 your *r.* hath he covered
49:7 servant of *r.* kings sh. see
*Jer.* 33:26 not take of seed be *r.*
51:28 against *r.* 57 drunk *r.*
*Ezek.* 23:6 lov. were capts. and *r.*
23 I will raise up *r.* against th.
*Dan.* 3:3 all the *r.* were gather.
*Hos.* 4:18 *r.* with shame do love
*Mark* 5:22 one of *r.* of synagogue
13:9 brought bef. *r.* *Luke* 21:12
*Luke* 23:35 *r.* also derided him
24:20 priest and *r.* deliver. him
*John* 7:26 do the *r.* know Chri.?
48 have any *r.* believ. on him?
12:42 chief *r.* believed on him
*Acts* 3:17 ye did it, as also did *r.*
4:26 *r.* gathered against Lord
13:15 *r.* of synagogue sent to P.
14:5 assault of Jews, with th. *r.*
16:19 damsel's mast. drew to *r.*
17:8 troubled the people and *r.*
*Rom.* 13:3 *r.* not a terror to good
*Eph.* 6:12 against *r.* of darkness

**RULEST.**
2 *Chr.* 20:6 *r.* thou over kingdo.
*Ps.* 89:9 thou *r.* raging of sea

**RULETH.**
2 *Sam.* 23:3 that *r.* over men
*Ps.* 59:13 know that G. *r.* in Ja.
66:7 he *r.* by his power for ever
103:19 his kingdom over all
*Prov.* 16:32 that *r.* his sp. is bet.
22:7 rich *r.* over the poor
*Ec.* 8:9 one man *r.* over another
9:17 him that *r.* among fools
*Dan.* 4:17 Most High *r.* 25, 32
*Hos.* 11:12 Judah yet *r.* with G.
*Rom.* 12:8 he that *r.* with dilig.
1 *Tim.* 3:4 one that *r.* his house

**RULING.**
2 *Sam.* 23:3 just, *r.* in fear of G.
*Jer.* 22:30 *r.* any more in Judah
1 *Tim.* 3:12 *r.* th. chil. and hou.

**RUMBLING.**
*Jer.* 47:3 at *r.* of his wheels

**RUMOR, S.**
2 *K.* 19:7 he shall hear *r.* *Is.* 37:7
*Jer.* 49:14 I have heard *r.* from L.
51:46 lest ye fear for *r.* in land, a *r.* sh. co. one yea. ano. a *r.*
*Ezek.* 7:26 *r.* shall be upon *r.*
*Ob.* 1 we heard a *r.* from Lord
*Mat.* 24:6 wars and *r.* of wars
*Mark* 13:7 of wars and *r.* of wars
*Luke* 7:17 *r.* of him went forth

**RUMP.**
*Ex.* 29:22 the fat and the *r.* *Lev.* 3:9; 7:3; 8:25; 9:19

**RUN.**
*Gen.* 49:22 branches *r.* ever wall
*Jud.* 18:25 angry fellows *r.* upon

RYE

1 *Sam.* 8:11 some shall *r.* before
20:36 *r.* find out now the arrows
2 *Sam.* 18:19 let me now *r.* 22, 23
22:30 ha. *r.* thro' troop. *Ps.* 18:29
2 *K.* 4:22 that I may *r.* to man
5:20 I will *r.* after Naaman
2 *Chr.* 16:9 ey. of L. *r.* to and fro
*Ps.* 19:5 strong man to *r.* race
58:7 wat. which *r.* continually
59:4 they *r.* and prep. themsel.
78:16 caused waters to *r.* down
104:10 springs which *r.* am. hil.
119:32 I will *r.* way of thy com.
136 riv. of waters *r.* down mine
*Prov.* 1:16 *r.* to evil, *Is.* 59:7
*Ec.* 1:7 all the rivers *r.* to sea
*Cant.* 1:4 we will *r.* after thee
*Is.* 40:31 shall *r.* not be weary
55:5 nations shall *r.* to thee
*Jer.* 5:1 *r.* to and fro thro' streets
9:18 eyes *r.* down with tears
12:5 thou hast *r.* wi. footmen
13:17 eyes *r.* do. wi. tears, 14:17
49:3 lament, and *r.* to and fro
19 I will make him *r.* 50:44
51:31 one post *r.* to meet anoth.
*Lam.* 2:18 let tears *r.* down
*Ezek.* 24:16 nei. shall thy tears *r.*
32:14 cause rivers to *r.* like oil
*Dan.* 12:4 many sh. *r.* to and fro
*Joel* 2:7 shall *r.* like mighty
9 shall *r.* in city, sh. *r.* on wall
*Amos* 5:24 let judgm. *r.* down
6:21 shall horses *r.* upon rock?
8:12 sh. *r.* to and fro to seek L.
*Hab.* 2:2 he may *r.* that readeth
*Hag.* 1:9 and ye *r.* every man to
*Zec.* 4:10 eyes of L. *r.* to and fro
*Mat.* 23:8 *r.* to bring disciples
1 *Cor.* 9:24 which *r.* in a race *r.*
all, so *r.* that ye may obtain
26 I theref. so *r.* not uncertain.
*Gal.* 2:2 I should *r.* or had *r.* in
5:7 did *r.* well, who did hinder
*Phil.* 2:16 I have not *r.* in vain
*Heb.* 12:1 let us *r.* with patience
1 *Pet.* 4:4 that ye *r.* not to excess

**RUNNEST.**
*Prov.* 4:12 wh. thou *r.* thou shalt

**RUNNETH.**
*Job* 15:26 he *r.* upon him
16:14 *r.* upon me like a giant
*Ps.* 23:5 anoi. head, cup *r.* over
147:15 his word *r.* very swiftly
*Prov.* 18:18 righteous *r.* into it
*Lam.* 1:16 eyes *r.* do. wat. 3:48
*John* 20:2 *r.* and cometh to Sim.
*Rom.* 9:16 nor of him that *r.*

**RUNNING.**
*Lev.* 14:5 kill. over *r.* wat. 6, 50
15:2 man hath a *r.* issue, 22:4
*Num.* 19:17 person take *r.* water
2 *Sam.* 18:24 a man *r.* alone, 26
27 *r.* of forem. is like *r.* of Ah.
2 *K.* 5:21 Naaman saw him *r.*
2 *Chr.* 23:12 Athal. heard peo. *r.*
*Prov.* 5:15 *r.* waters out of well
6:18 swift in *r.* to mischief
*Is.* 33:4 *r.* to and fro of locusts
*Ezek.* 31:4 her rivers *r.* about
*Mark* 9:25 Jesus saw people *r.*
10:17 there came one *r.*
*Luke* 6:38 good meas. and *r.* ov.
*Rev.* 9:9 sound of char. *r.* to bat.

**RUSH, Substantive.**
*Job* 8:11 can *r.* grow with. mire?
*Is.* 9:14 will cut off branch and *r.*
19:15 whi. branch or *r.* may do

**RUSH, ETH.**
*Is.* 17:13 nations sh. *r.* like rush.
*Jer.* 8:6 as horse *r.* into battle

**RUSHED.**
*Jud.* 9:44 Abimelech *r.* forward
20:37 liers in wait *r.* upon Gib.
*Acts* 18:29 *r.* with one accord

**RUSHES.**
*Is.* 35:7 dragons lay shall be *r.*

**RUSHING.**
*Is.* 17:12 woe to multitude and *r.* of nations, *r.* like *r.* of wat.
*Jer.* 47:3 at *r.* of chariots fathers
*Ezek.* 3:12 I heard a great *r.* 13
*Acts* 2:2 sound as of *r.* mighty wind

**RUST.**
*Mat.* 6:19 moth and *r.* corrupt, 20
*Jam.* 5:3 *r.* of th. sh. be witness

**RUTH.**
*Ruth* 1:4 name of other R. 14
4:5 must buy it also of R. 10
*Mat.* 1:5 Booz beg. of Obed of R.

**RYE.**
*Ex.* 9:32 wheat and *r.* not smit.
*Is.* 28:25 barley and *r.* in place

# S.

**SABAOTH.**
*Rom.* 9:29 except L. of *s.* had left
*Jam.* 5:4 into ears of the L. of *s.*

**SABBATH.**
*Ex.* 16:23 to-morrow is holy *s.*
25 to-day is a *s.* to the Lord
20:10 sev. day is *s.* of L. 31:15; 35:2; *Lev.* 23:3; *Deut.* 5:14
31:14 ye shall keep the *s.* 16
*Lev.* 16:31 *s.* of rest, 23:3, 32
23:11 after *s.* priest sh. wave it
16 after sev. *s.* shall ye number
24 first of month sh. ye have *s.*
32 from even to even your *s.*
39 first day a *s.* on eighth a *s.*
25:2 then sh. land keep a *s.* 4, 6
*Num.* 28:10 burnt-offering of *s.*
2 *K.* 4:23 neith. new moon nor *s.*
16:18 covert for *s.* turned Ahaz
1 *Chr.* 9:32 prep. show-br. ev. *s.*
2 *Chr.* 36:21 desolate she kept *s.*
*Neh.* 9:14 madest kn. thy holy *s.*
10:31 would not buy on the *s.*
13:15 tread wine-presses on *s.*
16 men of Tyre sold on the *s.*
21 came they no more on the *s.*
*Is.* 56:2 bles. man that keep *s.* 6
58:13 turn foot from *s.* call *s.*
66:23 from one *s.* to another
*Ezek.* 46:1 on *s.* it shall be open.
*Amos* 8:5 when will *s.* be gone?
*Mat.* 28:1 in end of *s.* came Mary
*Mark* 2:27 *s.* for m. not m. for *s.*
28 Son of m. is L. of *s.* *Lu.* 6:5
16:1 when *s.* was past M. Mag.
*Luke* 6:1 on second *s.* after first
13:15 doth not each on *s.* loose?
23:54 preparation, *s.* drew on
*John* 5:18 he not only had bro. *s.*
*Acts* 13:42 preached to th. next *s.*
16:13 on *s.* we went out of city
18:4 reasoned in syna. every *s.*

*See* DAY, DAYS.

**SABBATHS.**
*Ex.* 31:13 my *s.* ye shall keep, *Lev.* 19:3, 30; 26:2
*Lev.* 23:15 seven *s.* sh. be compl.
25:8 thou shalt number seven *s.*
26:34 then shall land enjoy *s.* 35, 43; 2 *Chr.* 36:21
1 *Chr.* 23:21 burnt-sa. in *s.* 2 *Chr.* 2:4; 8:13; 31:3; *Neh.* 10:33
*Is.* 1:13 new moons and *s.* I can.
56:4 eunuchs that keep my *s.*
*Lam.* 1:7 advers. did mock at *s.*
2:6 L. caused *s.* to be forgotten
*Ezek.* 20:12 I gave *s.* to be sign
13 my *s.* they polluted, 16, 24
22:8 hast profaned my *s.* 23:38
26 priests hid eyes from my *s.*
44:24 keep my laws, hallow *s.*
46:3 worship at this gate in *s.*
*Hos.* 2:11 make to cease her *s.*

**SABEANS.**
*Job* 1:15 the S. fell on the oxen
*Is.* 45:14 merchandise of the S.
*Ezek.* 23:42 common sort were S.
*Joel* 3:8 shall sell them to the S.

**SACK.**
*Gen.* 42:25 every man's money into *s.* 35; 43:21; 44:1
44:2 silver cup in *s.* mouth
13 cup was found in Benj.'s *s.*
*Lev.* 11:32 *s.* of uncle. put in wa.

**SACKBUT.**
*Dan.* 3:5 sound of *s.* 7, 10, 15

**SACKCLOTH.**
*Gen.* 37:34 Jac. put *s.* upon loins
2 *Sam.* 3:31 gird you with *s.*
21:10 Rizpah took *s.* and spread
1 *K.* 20:31 put *s.* on loins, 32
21:37 A. put *s.* on flesh, lay in *s.*
2 *K.* 6:30 looked, had *s.* within
19:1 H. cover. him wi. *s.* *Is.* 37:1
2 eld. of priests with *s.* *Is.* 37:2
1 *Chr.* 21:16 D. and elders clo. *s.*
*Est.* 4:2 none enter cloth. with *s.*
*Job* 16:15 sewed *s.* upon my skin
*Ps.* 30:11 put off *s.* girded with
35:13 sick, my clothing was *s.*
69:11 I made *s.* also my garm.
*Is.* 3:24 stomacher, girding of *s.*
15:3 in street gir. them. with *s.*
20:2 loose *s.* from off thy loins
22:12 day did L. call to girding *s.*
32:11 gird *s.* on loins, *Jer.* 4:8; 6:26; 48:37; 49:3
50:3 I make *s.* covering of hea.
*Lam.* 2:10 they girded themsel. with *s.* *Ezek.* 7:18; 27:31
*Dan.* 9:3 seek L. with fast. and *s.*
*Joel* 1:8 lament like virgin wi. *s.*
13 lie all night in *s.*
*Amos* 8:10 I will bring *s.* on loins
*Jon.* 3:5 people of Nin. put on *s.*
6 king covered him with *s.*
8 man and beast be co. with *s.*
*Rev.* 6:12 sun became black as *s.*
11:3 proph. 1260 days, clo. in *s.*

**SACKCLOTHES.**
*Neh.* 9:1 Is. assembled with *s.* on

**SACKS.**
*Gen.* 42:25 fill *s.* with corn, 44:1
43:12 money brought again in *s.*
22 tell who put money in *s.*
*Jos.* 9:4 Gibeonites took old *s.*

**SACRIFICE.**
*Gen.* 31:54 J. offer. *s.* on mount
*Ex.* 5:17 let us do *s.* to Lord, 8:8
12:27 it is *s.* of Lord's passover
34:15 and thou eat of his *s.*
25 nor *s.* of passover be left
*Lev.* 7:12 shall offer *s.* of thanks.
16 if *s.* be vow, eaten same day
27:11 beast which they do not *s.*
*Num.* 15:3 *s.* in perform. vow, 8
23:6 *s.* made by fire unto Lord, 8, 13, 19, 24; 29:6, 13, 36
*Deut.* 18:3 from them th. offer *s.*
*Jud.* 16:23 offer great *s.* to Dagon
1 *Sam.* 1:21 to offer yearly *s.* 2:19
2:29 kick ye at my *s.* and offer.?
3:14 E.'s house not purged wi. *s.*
9:12 *s.* of my people to-day
15:22 to obey is better than *s.*
16:3 call Jesse to the *s.* and I, 5
20:6 is a yearly *s.* for family, 29
1 *K.* 12:27 people do *s.* at Jerus.
18:29 prophesied till evening *s.*
36 at evening *s.* E. drew near
2 *K.* 5:17 not offer *s.* to other go.
10:19 I have great *s.* to do to B.
17:36 him sh. ye fear, and do *s.*
2 *Chr.* 7:5 S. offered *s.* 22,000 ox.
12 chosen place for house of *s.*
*Ezr.* 9:4 sat aston. till evening *s.*
5 at even. *s.* I arose fr. heavin.
*Ps.* 40:6 *s.* didst not desire, 51:16
50:5 made coven. with me by *s.*
116:17 I offer *s.* of thanksgiving
118:27 bind *s.* to horns of altar
141:2 lifting up hands as eve. *s.*
*Prov.* 15:8 *s.* of wicked abomina.
21:3 justice more accep. than *s.*
*Ec.* 5:1 than give *s.* of fools
*Is.* 19:21 Eg. sh. do *s.* and oblat.
34:6 L. hath a *s.* in Boz. and Id.
57:7 thi. wentest thou to offer *s.*
*Jer.* 33:11 that bring *s.* of praise
18 nor want man to do *s.*
43:10 God a *s.* in north country
*Ezek.* 39:17 gath. to my *s.* gre. *s.*
19 drink blood till drunk of *s.*
44:11 they shall slay *s.* for peo.
46:24 ministers boil *s.* of people
*Dan.* 8:11 daily *s.* 9:27; 11:31
12 host given him ag. daily *s.*
12:11 daily *s.* sh. be taken away
*Hos.* 3:4 Is. sh. abide witho. a *s.*
6:6 I desired mercy and not *s.* *Mat.* 9:13; 12:7
*Amos* 4:5 offer a *s.* of thanksgiv.
*Jon.* 1:16 men offered a *s.* to L.
*Zep.* 1:7 L. hath prepared a *s.* 8
*Mal.* 1:8 if ye offer blind for *s.*
*Mark* 9:49 every *s.* sh. be salted
*Luke* 2:24 offer a *s.* accor. to law
*Acts* 7:41 in those days off. *s.* to
14:13 would have done *s.* with
*Rom.* 12:1 present your bodies *s.*
1 *Cor.* 8:4 off. in *s.* idols, 10:19, 28
*Eph.* 5:2 *s.* to G. for sweet savor
*Phil.* 2:17 off. on *s.* of your faith
4:18 *s.* accep. well-pleas. to God
*Heb.* 7:27 daily as those to offer *s.*
9:26 put away sin by *s.* of him
10:5 *s.* and off. thou wou. not, 8
12 had offered one *s.* for sins
26 remain. no more *s.* for sins
11:4 Abel offered more excel. *s.*
13:15 let us offer *s.* of praise

*See* BURNT, PEACE-OFFERING.

**SACRIFICE, Verb.**
*Ex.* 3:18 go, *s.* to L. 5:3, 8; 8:27; 10:25; 8:25 go ye *s.*
8:26 *s.* abomina. of Egyptians?
13:15 I *s.* to L. openeth matrix
20:24 thou shalt *s.* burnt-offer.
*Deut.* 15:21 blem. not *s.* it, 17:1
1 *Sam.* 1:3 Elkan. went up to *s.*
15:15 peo. spared best to *s.* to L.
16:2 I am come to *s.* to Lord, 5.
2 *K.* 14:4 as yet the people did *s.*
2 *Chr.* 33:17
17:35 nor shall *s.* to other gods
2 *Chr.* 11:16 came to J. to *s.* to L.
*Ezr.* 4:2 seek your God and do *s.*
*Neh.* 4:2 will they *s.*?
*Ps.* 54:6 I will freely *s.* to thee.
*Ps.* 107:22 *s.* sacrifices of thanks.
*Ezek.* 39:17 gath. to my *s.* I do *s.*
*Hos.* 4:13 *s.* on tops of mountains
14 they *s.* with harlots, there.
8:13 th. *s.* but L. accepteth not
12:11 they *s.* bullocks in Gilgal
13:2 let men that *s.* kiss calves
*Jon.* 2:9 I will *s.* with thanksgi.
*Hab.* 1:16 they *s.* unto their net
*Zec.* 14:21 they that *s.* sh. seethe
1 *Cor.* 10:20 Gentiles *s.* to devils

**SACRIFICED.**
*Ex.* 32:8 made calf, *s.* thereunto
*Deut.* 32:17 *s.* to devils, not to G.
*Jos.* 8:31 *s.* thereon peace-offer.
*Jud.* 2:5 they *s.* there unto Lord
1 *Sam.* 11:15 pe. went to G. to *s.*
2 *Sam.* 6:13 Dav. *s.* ox. and fatl.
1 *K.* 3:2 only the people *s.* in the high places, 3; 2 *K.* 12:3; 15:4, 35; 16:4; 2 *Chr.* 28:4
11:8 strange wives, *s.* to th. go.
2 *K.* 17:32 lowest priests wh. *s.*
1 *Chr.* 21:28 L. answ. then he *s.*
2 *Chr.* 5:6 asse. be. ark, *s.* sheep
28:23 A. *s.* to gods of Damascus
33:16 Manasseh *s.* on altar of L.
34:4 on graves of th. that had *s.*
*Ps.* 106:37 they *s.* sons to devils.
38 they *s.* to idols of Canaan
*Ezek.* 39:19 sacri. which I have *s.*
*Hos.* 11:2 they *s.* to Baalim
1 *Cor.* 5:7 Ch. our Pass. is *s.* for
*Rev.* 2:14 things *s.* to idols, 20

**SACRIFICEDST.**
*Deut.* 16:4 flesh *s.* rem. all night

**SACRIFICES.**
*Gen.* 46:1 Is. at Beer-sheba off. *s.*
*Ex.* 10:25 thou must give us *s.*
18:12 Jethro took *s.* for God
*Lev.* 10:13 *s.* of L. made by fire
17:7 sh. no more offer *s.* to dev.
*Num.* 25:2 called people to *s.*
28:2 *s.* observe to offer in season
*Deut.* 12:6 thither bring your *s.*
33:19 offer *s.* of righteousness
*Jos.* 13:14 *s.* of L. their inherita.
22:28 altar not for *s.* 29
1 *Sam.* 6:15 sacrificed *s.* to the L.
15:22 hath L. as great del. in *s.*
1 *Chr.* 29:21 sacrificed *s.* in abu.
2 *Chr.* 7:1 fire came and cons. *s.*
29:31 bring *s.* they brought in *s.*
*Ezr.* 6:3 place where he offer. *s.*
10 may offer *s.* to G. of heaven
*Neh.* 12:43 that day th. offered *s.*
*Ps.* 4:5 offer *s.* of righteousness
27:6 theref. will I offer *s.* of joy
50:8 not reprove thee for thy *s.*
51:17 *s.* of God are a broken sp.
19 pleased with *s.* of righteous.
106:28 joined to Baal-peor eat *s.*
107:22 sacrifice *s.* of thanksgivi.
*Prov.* 17:1 house full of *s.*
*Is.* 1:11 to what purpose your *s.*?
29:1 year to year, let th. kill *s.*
43:23 nor honor. me with thy *s.*
24 nor fill. me with fat of thy *s.*
56:7 their *s.* shall be accepted
*Jer.* 6:20 nor are your *s.* sweet
7:21 burnt offerings to your *s.*
17:26 bringing *s.* of praise to L.
*Ezek.* 20:28 saw hill, and offer. *s.*
*Hos.* 4:19 be ashamed, bec. of *s.*
9:4 *s.* be as bread of mourners
*Amos* 4:4 bring your *s.* ev. morn.
5:25 have ye offer. unto me *s.*?
*Mark* 12:33 love L. is more th. *s.*
*Luke* 13:1 blood Pi. mingl. wi. *s.*
*Acts* 7:42 offered *s.* forty years?
1 *Cor.* 10:18 eat *s.* partak. of altar
*Heb.* 5:1 offer gifts, *s.* for sins
8:3 high-pri. ordained to offer *s.*
9:9 were offered both gif. and *s.*
23 heav. things with better *s.*
10:3 in th. *s.* is a remembrance
11 off. same *s.* that never can
13:16 wi. such *s.* G. is well ple.
1 *Pet.* 2:5 priesthood to off. up *s.*

*See* BURNT.

**SACRIFICETH.**
*Ex.* 22:20 he that *s.* to any good
*Ec.* 9:2 that *s.* him that *s.* not
*Is.* 65:3 peo. that *s.* in gardens
66:3 he that *s.* a lamb
*Mal.* 1:14 and *s.* a corrupt thing

**SACRIFICING.**
1 *K.* 8:5 I. were wi. him *s.* sheep
12:32 *s.* to calves he had made

**SACRILEGE.**
*Rom.* 2:22 dost thou commit *s.*?

**SAD.**
*Gen.* 40:6 J. looked, they were *s.*
1 *Sam.* 1:18 counten. no more *s.*
1 *K.* 21:5 why is thy spirit so *s.*?
*Neh.* 2:2 why is thy counten. *s.*?
*Ezek.* 13:22 made heart of righte.
*s.* whom I have not made *s.*
*Mat.* 6:16 be not of a *s.* counten.
*Mark* 10:22 he was *s.* at saying
*Luke* 24:17 as ye walk, and are *s.*

**SADDLE.**
*Lev.* 15:9 what *s.* he rideth upon

**SADDLE, Verb.**
2 *Sam.* 19:26 I will *s.* me an ass
1 *K.* 13:13 said, *s.* me the ass, 27

**SADDLED.**
*Gen.* 22:3 Abrah. rose and *s.* ass
*Num.* 22:21 Balaam *s.* his ass
*Jud.* 19:10 with L. two asses *s.*
2 *Sam.* 16:1 met D. with asses *s.*
17:23 Ahithophel *s.* his ass
1 *K.* 2:40 Shimei *s.* and went
13:13 they *s.* him the ass, 23, 27
2 *K.* 4:24 the woman *s.* an ass

**SADDUCEES.**
*Mat.* 3:7 wh. he saw the S. come
16:1 S. came tempting Jesus
6 beware of leaven of S. 11, 12
22:23 the same day came the S.
34 he had put the S. to silence
*Acts* 4:1 the priests and S. came
5:17 S. laid hands on apostles
23:6 P. percei. one part were S.
8 S. say, There is no resurrect.

**SADLY.**
*Gen.* 40:7 why look ye so *s.*?

**SADNESS.**
*Ec.* 7:3 by *s.* of countenance

**SAFE.**
1 *Sam.* 12:11 and ye dwelled *s.*
2 *Sam.* 18:29 is Absalom *s.*? 32
*Job* 21:9 their houses *s.* from fear
*Ps.* 119:117 hold me up, I sh. be *s.*
*Prov.* 18:10 right. run in, are *s.*
29:25 whoso trusteth in L. be *s.*
*Is.* 5:29 carry the prey away *s.*
*Ezek.* 34:27 sh. be *s.* in th. land
*Luke* 15:27 had received him *s.*
*Acts* 23:24 may bring him *s.* to F.
27:44 they escaped all *s.* to land
*Phil.* 3:1 to write, for you it is *s.*

**SAFEGUARD.**
1 *Sam.* 22:23 thou shalt be in *s.*

**SAFELY.**
*Ps.* 78:53 he led them on *s.*
*Prov.* 1:33 heark. to me sh. dw. *s.*
3:23 shalt thou walk in way *s.*
31:11 husb. doth *s.* trust in her
*Is.* 41:3 pursued them, passed *s.*
*Hos.* 2:18 I will make them lie *s.*
*Zec.* 14:11 Jerusalem shall be *s.*
*Mark* 14:44 and lead him away *s.*
*Acts* 16:23 jailer to keep them *s.*

*See* DWELL.

**SAFETY.**
*Job* 3:26 not in *s.* nor had I rest
5:4 his children are far from *s.*
11 that th. may be exalted to *s.*
11:18 shalt take thy rest in *s.*
24:23 given him to be in *s.*
*Ps.* 12:5 I will set him in *s.*
33:17 horse is vain thing for *s.*
*Prov.* 11:14 in counsel. is *s.* 24:6
21:31 horse for battle, *s.* is of L.
*Is.* 14:30 shall lie down in *s.*
*Acts* 5:23 prison shut with all *s.*
1 *Thes.* 5:3 sh. say, Peace and *s.*

*See* DWELL.

**SAFFRON.**
*Cant.* 4:14 *s.* calamus and cinna.

**SAIL, Substantive.**
*Is.* 33:23 could not spread the *s.*
*Ezek.* 27:7 spreadest to be thy *s.*
*Acts* 27:17 strake *s.* so were driv.
40 hoised up main *s.* to wind

**SAIL.**
*Acts* 20:3 as he was about to *s.*
16 Paul had determined to *s.*
27:1 when we sho. *s.* into Italy
24 G. hath given thee th. th. *s.*

**SAILED.**
*Luke* 8:23 as th. *s.* he fell asleep
*Acts* 27:7 when we had *s.* slowly

**SAILING.**
*Acts* 21:2 finding a ship *s.* over
27:6 centurion found a ship *s.*
9 when *s.* was now dangerous

**SAILORS.**
*Rev.* 18:17 and *s.* stood afar off

**SAINT.**
*Ps.* 106:16 they envied Aa. the *s.*
*Dan.* 8:13 I heard one *s.* speaking, another *s.* said to that *s.* which
*Phil.* 4:21 Salute every *s.* in C. J.

**SAINTS.**

*Deut.* 33:2 came with 10,000 of *s.*
3 all his *s.* are in thy hand
1 *Sam.* 2:9 keep the feet of his *s.*
2 *Chr.* 6:41 let thy *s.* rejoice
*Job* 5:1 wh. of *s.* wilt thou turn?
15:15 putteth no trust in his *s.*
*Ps.* 16:3 to *s.* that are in earth
30:4 sing to Lord, O ye *s.* of his
31:23 O love the L. all ye his *s.*
34:9 fear the Lord, ye his *s.*
37:28 Lord forsaketh not his *s.*
50:5 gather my *s.* together to
52:9 for it is good before thy *s.*
79:2 flesh of thy *s.* to beasts
89:5 faithfulness in congre. of *s.*
7 God is feared in assem. of *s.*
97:10 preserveth souls of his *s.*
116:15 prec. to L. is death of *s.*
132:9 let thy *s.* shout for joy
16 *s.* shall shout aloud for joy
145:10 and *s.* shall bless thee
148:14 exalt, praise of all his *s.*
149:1 praise in congrega. of *s.*
5 let *s.* be joyful in glory
9 this honor have all his *s.*
*Prov.* 2:8 preserv. way of his *s.*
*Dan.* 7:18 *s.* sh. take king. 22, 27
21 same horn made war wi. *s.*
25 wear out the *s.* of M. High
*Hos.* 11:12 Ju. is faithful with *s.*
*Zec.* 14:5 G. sh. come and all *s.*
*Mat.* 27:52 bodies of *s.* that slept
*Acts* 9:13 evil hath done to thy *s.*
32 Peter came down also to *s.*
41 when he had called the *s.*
26:10 many of *s.* did I shut up
*Rom.* 1:7 belov. of G. called to *s.*
8:27 maketh intercession for *s.*
12:13 distributing to neces. of *s.*
15:25 go to Jer. to minister to *s.*
26 a contribution for poor *s.*
31 serv. may be accepted of *s.*
16:2 receive her as becometh *s.*
15 salute all the *s.* *Heb.* 13:24
1 *Cor.* 1:2 sanctif. called to be *s.*
6:2 know th. *s.* sh. jud. world?
14:33 as in all churches of *s.*
16:1 concern. collection for *s.*
15 addicted to ministry of *s.*
2 *Cor.* 1:1 with all *s.* in Achaia
8:4 take on us ministering to *s.*
9:1 touching ministering to *s.*
12 not only suppli. want of *s.*
13:13 *s.* salute you, *Phil.* 4:22
*Eph.* 1:1 to the *s.* at Ephesus
15 heard of your love to all *s.*
18 glo. of his inheritance in *s.*
2:19 fellow-citizens with *s.*
3:8 am less than least of all *s.*
18 able to comprehend with *s.*
4:12 for perfecting of the *s.*
5:3 not be named as becom. *s.*
6:18 pray. with prayer for all *s.*
*Phil.* 1:1 to all the *s.* in C. Jesus
*Col.* 1:2 to all the *s.* and faithful
4 the love ye have to all the *s.*
12 partak. of inheritance of *s.*
26 mystery made manif. to *s.*
1 *Thes.* 3:13 coming of L. with *s.*
2 *Thes.* 1:10 glorified in his *s.*
1 *Tim.* 5:10 washed the *s.* feet
*Phile.* 5 love thou hast to all *s.*
7 bowels of the *s.* are refreshed
*Heb.* 6:10 ye have minis. to *s.*
*Jude* 3 faith once delivered to *s.*
14 L. com. with 10,000 of his *s.*
*Rev.* 5:8 the prayers of *s.* 8:3, 4
11:18 should. give reward to *s.*
13:7 to make war with the *s.*
10 patience and faith of the *s.*
14:12 here is patience of the *s.*
15:3 just are thy ways, K. of *s.*
16:6 they shed blood of the *s.*
17:6 drunken with blood of *s.*
18:24 in her was blood of the *s.*
19:8 linen is righteousness of *s.*
20:9 compassed camp of the *s.*

**SAITH.**

*See* JESUS, LORD, etc.

**SAKE.**

*Gen.* 8:21 not curse gr. for m. *s.*
12:16 entreated Abram for her *s.*
18:29 not do it for forty's *s.*
31 not for tw.'s *s.* 32 ten's *s.*
20:11 slay me for my wife's *s.*
26:24 mult. thy seed for Ab.'s *s.*
30:5 bles. house for Joseph's *s.*
*Ex.* 18:8 to Egypt for Israel's *s.*
21:26 for eye's *s.* 27 tooth's *s.*
*Num.* 11:29 env. thou for my *s.*?
25:11 he was zealous for my *s.*
1 *Sam.* 12:22 fors. peo. for na. *s.*
23:10 destroy the city for my *s*
2 *Sam.* 5:12 Lord exalted kingd. for Israel's *s.*
7:21 for word's *s.* 1 *Chr.* 17:19
2 *Sam.* 9:1 kindness for Jon. *s.* 7
18:5 deal gently for my *s.*
1 *K.* 8:41 cometh out far country for thy name's *s.* 2 *Chr.* 6:32
11:12 for Dav. thy father's *s.* 13, 32, 34; 15:4; 2 *K.* 8:19; 19:34; 20:6; *Ps.* 132:10
13 Jerusalem's *s.* I have chos.
*Neh.* 9:31 consume for mercies' *s.*
*Job* 19:17 entre. for children's *s.*
*Ps.* 6:4 save for mercies' *s.* 31:16
23:3 lead. me for name's *s.* 31:3
25:7 remem. me for goodness' *s.*
11 for name's *s.* pardon iniq.
44:26 redeem us for mercies' *s.*
69:6 not be confound. for my *s.*
79:9 purge sins for thy name's *s.*
103:8 saved th. for his name's *s.*
109:21 do for me, for name's *s.*
115:1 thy mercy and truth's *s.*
143:11 quick. me for name's *s.*
*Is.* 37:35 for own *s.* and Dav. *s.*
42:21 for righteousness' *s.*
43:14 for your *s.* sent to Baby.
25 our transgress. for own *s.*
45:4 for Jacob's *s.* I have called
48:9 for my name's *s.* I defer
11 for mine own *s.* will I do
62:1 for Zion's *s.* Jerusalem's *s.*
63:17 return for thy servant's *s.*
66:5 cast out for my name's *s.*
*Jer.* 14:7 do thou it for name's *s.*
21 do not abhor us for na. *s.*
*Ezek.* 20:9 but I wrought for my name's *s.* 14, 22, 44; 36:22
*Dan.* 9:17 shine on, for L.'s *s.*
19 defer not for th. own *s.* O G.
*Jon.* 1:12 for my *s.* tempest is
*Mic.* 3:12 Z. for your *s.* be plough.
*Mat.* 5:11 evil ag. you for my *s.*
10:22 hat. for my name's *s.* 24:9; *Mark* 13:13; *Luke* 21:17
39 he that loseth life for my *s.* 16:25; *Mark* 8:35; *Luke* 9:24
14:3 Herod had bound John for Herodias' *s.* *Mark* 6:17
19:12 eun. for kingd. heav.'s *s.*
29 left lands for my *s.* sh. rec. *Mark* 10:29; *Luke* 18:29
*Mark* 4:17 persec. for word's *s.*
*Luke* 6:22 for Son of man's *s.*
*John* 12:9 came not for Jesus' *s.*
13:38 lay down life for my *s.*?
14:11 believe me for works' *s.*
15:21 do to you for my name's *s.*
*Acts* 9:16 suffer for my name's *s.*
26:7 hope's *s.* I am acc. of Jews
*Rom.* 4:23 written for his *s.* alone
11:28 are enemies for your *s.*
15:30 Lord's *s.* strive in prayers
1 *Cor.* 4:10 we are fools for C. *s.*
9:23 this I do for the gospel's *s.*
2 *Cor.* 4:5 your serv. for Jesus' *s.*
11 delivered to death for J. *s.*
12:10 pleas. in distress. for C. *s.*
*Eph.* 4:32 G. for C. *s.* forg. you
*Phil.* 1:29 to suffer for his *s.*
*Col.* 1:24 for his body's *s.* church
3:6 things' *s.* wrath of G. com.
1 *Thes.* 1:5 we were for your *s.*
5:13 esteem for their work's *s.*
*Phile.* 9 for love's *s.* I beseech
1 *Pet.* 2:13 submit to every ordi. of man for Lord's *s.*
1 *John* 2:12 forgiv. for name's *s.*
2 *John* 2 for truth's *s.* that dwel.
3 *John* 7 for his name's *s.*
*Rev.* 2:3 for name's *s.* labored

**Thy SAKE.**

*Gen.* 3:17 cursed is gro. for *thy s.*
12:13 be well with me for *thy s.*
30:27 hath bless. me for *thy s.*
*Ps.* 44:22 for *t. s.* kill. *Rom.* 8:36
69:7 for *t. s.* I have borne repr.
*Is.* 54:15 shall fall for *thy s.*
*Jer.* 15:15 for *t. s.* I suff. rebuke
*John* 13:37 lay down life for *t. s.*

**SAKES.**

*Gen.* 18:26 spare place for th. *s.*
*Lev.* 26:45 for their *s.* rem. cov.
*Deut.* 1:37 Lord was angry with me for your *s.* 3:26; 4:21
*Jud.* 21:22 favorable for our *s.*
*Ruth* 1:13 grieveth me for your *s.*
1 *Chr.* 16:21 he reproved kings for their *s.* *Ps.* 105:14
*Ps.* 7:7 for th. *s.* return on high
106:32 went ill wi. Mo. for th. *s.*
*Is.* 65:8 so will I do for serv.'s *s.*
*Ezek.* 36:22 not for your *s.* Is. 32
*Dan.* 2:30 for th. *s.* make known
*Mark* 6:26 for their *s.* which sat
*John* 11:15 glad for your *s.*
12:30 this voice came for your *s.*
17:19 for their *s.* I sanct. myself
*Rom.* 11:28 belov. for fathers' *s.*
1 *Cor.* 9:10 saith he it for our *s.*?
2 *Cor.* 4:15 all things for your *s.*
8:9 for your *s.* he became poor
1 *Thes.* 3:9 joy for your *s.* bef. G.
2 *Tim.* 2:10 end. all for elect's *s.*

SALAMIS. *Acts* 13:5

**SALATHIEL.**

1 *Chr.* 3:17 S. son of, *Mat.* 1:12
*Luke* 3:27 which was son of S.

**SALE.**

*Lev.* 25:27 count years of *s.*
50 price of *s.* according to yea.
*Deut.* 18:8 that wh. cometh of *s.*

**SALEM.**

*Gen.* 14:18 Melchiz. king of S.
*Ps.* 76:2 in S. also his tabernacle
*Heb.* 7:1 Melchiz. king of S. 2

**SALMON.**

*Ruth* 4:20, 21; 1 *Chr.* 2:11; *Mat.* 1:4, 5
*Ps.* 68:14 white as snow in S.
*Luke* 3:32 wh. was the son of S.

**SALMONE.**

*Acts* 27:7 Crete, over against S.

SALOME. *Mark* 15:40; 16:1

**SALT.**

*Gen.* 19:26 Lot's wife became *s.*
*Lev.* 2:13 wi. all thy off. offer *s.*
*Deut.* 29:23 wh. land thereof is *s.*
*Jos.* 15:62 chil. of J. had city of *s.*
*Jud.* 9:45 and sowed it with *s.*
2 *Sam.* 8:13 Syrians in val. of *s.*
2 *K.* 2:20 cruse, put *s.* therein
21 went to spring, cast *s.* in
14:7 Amazi. slew in valley of *s.* 10,000, 1 *Chr.* 18:12; 2 *Chr.* 25:11
*Ezr.* 6:9 have need of, wheat, *s.*
7:22 *s.* without pres. how much
*Job* 6:6 unsav. eaten without *s.*?
*Jer.* 17:6 inh. places in a *s.* land
*Ezek.* 43:24 cast *s.* upon them
47:11 marshes shall be giv. to *s.*
*Zep.* 2:9 Moab shall be as *s.* pits
*Mat.* 5:13 ye are *s.* of earth, if *s.*
*Mark* 9:49 sacrifice salted wi. *s.*
50 *s.* is good, if *s.* have lost his saltness, ha. *s.* in yourselves
*Luke* 14:34 *s.* is good, but if *s.*
*Col.* 4:6 speech be season. wi. *s.*
*Jam.* 3:12 yield *s.* water and fre.

*See* COVENANT.

**SALT sea.**

*Gen.* 14:3 vale of Sid. wh. is *s. s.*
*Num.* 34:12 goings out be at *s. s.*
*Deut.* 3:17 *s. sea* under Ashdoth
*Jos.* 3:16 wat. came tow. *s. sea*
12:3 plain to *s. sea*, 15:2; 18:19

**SALTED.**

*Ezek.* 16:4 thou wast not *s.* at all
*Mat.* 5:13 wherew. shall it be *s.*?
*Mark* 9:49 ev. one sh. be *s.* with fire, ev. sacri. be *s.* with salt

**SALTNESS.**

*Mark* 9:50 if salt have lost his *s.*

**SALUTATION, S.**

*Mark* 12:38 scribes who love *s.*
*Luke* 1:29 what manner of *s.*
41 at *s.* of M. babe leaped, 44
1 *Cor.* 16:21 greet you, the *s.* of me, *Col.* 4:18; 2 *Thes.* 3:17

**SALUTE.**

1 *Sam.* 10:4 they will *s.* thee and
13:10 meet S. they might *s.* him
25:14 Da. sent to *s.* our Master
2 *Sam.* 8:10 sent his son to *s.* D.
2 *K.* 4:29 *s.* him not, if any *s.* th.
10:13 we go to *s.* child. of king
*Mat.* 5:47 if ye *s.* brethren only
10:12 wh. ye come in house *s.* it
*Mark* 15:18 and began to *s.* him
*Luke* 10:4 *s.* no man by the way
*Acts* 25:13 came to *s.* Festus
*Rom.* 16:5 *s.* well-beloved Epe.
7 *s.* Andronicus; 9 *s.* Urbane
10 *s.* Apelles, *s.* Aristo. house
11 *s.* Herodian; 12 *s.* Persis
13 *s.* Rufus chosen in Lord
16 *s.* wi. holy kiss, churches *s.*
22 I Tertius, *s.* you in Lord
1 *Cor.* 16:19 churches of A. *s.* you, Aquila and Priscilla *s.* you
2 *Cor.* 13:13 sai. *s.* you, *Phil.* 4:22
*Phil.* 4:21 *s.* every saint in C. J.
*Col.* 4:15 *s.* brethren in Laodicea
2 *Tim.* 4:19 *s.* household of Onc.
*Tit.* 3:15 all that are with me *s.*
*Phile.* 23 there *s.* thee Epaphras
*Heb.* 13:24 *s.* them that have rule over you, they of Italy *s.*
3 *John* 14 our friends *s.* thee

**SALUTED.**

*Jud.* 18:15 the Danites *s.* Micah
1 *Sam.* 17:23 David *s.* his breth.
1 *Sam.* 30:21 David came to peo. *s.* them
*Mark* 9:15 peo. run. to J. *s.* him
*Luke* 1:40 M. entered, *s.* Elisab.
*Acts* 18:22 P. when he *s.* church
21:7 we came and *s.* brethren
19 when Paul had *s.* James

**SALUTETH.**

*Rom.* 16:23 and Erastus, *s.* you
*Col.* 4:10 fellow-prisoner, *s.* you
12 a servant of Christ, *s.* you
1 *Pet.* 5:13 church at Bab. *s.* you

**SALVATION.**

*Ex.* 14:13 and see the *s.* of the Lord, 2 *Chr.* 20:17
*Deut.* 32:15 esteemed rock of *s.*
1 *Sam.* 11:13 L. wrought *s.* in Is.
14:45 Jona. who wro. great *s.*
19:5 L. wrought great *s.* for Is.
2 *Sam.* 22:51 tower of *s.* for king
1 *Chr.* 16:23 show fr. day to d. *s.*
35 save us, O God of our *s.*
2 *Chr.* 6:41 priests be clo. with *s.*
*Ps.* 3:8 *s.* belongeth to the Lord
14:7 O th. *s.* of Is. we. come, 53:6
24:5 righteous. from G. of his *s.*
35:9 soul shall rejoice in his *s.*
37:39 *s.* of the righteous is of L.
50:23 to him will I show *s.* of G.
65:5 answer us O G. of our *s.*
68:19 blessed be L. G. of our *s.*
20 he that is our G. is G. of *s.*
74:12 work. *s.* in midst of earth
78:22 they trusted not in his *s.*
79:9 help us, O God of our *s.*
85:4 turn us, O God of our *s.*
9 his *s.* nigh them th. fear him
95:1 joyf. noise to rock of our *s.*
96:2 show his *s.* fr. day to day
98:2 Lord hath made kn. his *s.*
3 ends of earth seen *s.* of God
116:13 I will take cup of *s.*
118:15 voice of *s.* in tabernacle
119:155 *s.* is far from wicked
132:16 clothe her priests with *s.*
144:10 he that giv. *s.* unto kings
149:4 will beautify meek with *s.*
*Is.* 12:3 water out wells of *s.*
25:9 be glad and rejoice in his *s.*
26:1 *s.* will G. appoint for walls
33:2 our *s.* in time of trouble
6 knowledge, and stren. of *s.*
45:8 earth open, let th. bring *s.*
17 Is. be saved with everlas. *s.*
46:13 place *s.* in Zion, for Israel
49:8 in a day of *s.* I helped thee
52:7 feet of him that publish. *s.*
10 ends of earth sh. see *s.* of G.
59:11 we look for *s.* far from us
16 therefore his arm bro. *s.*
17 put on helmet of *s.* on head
60:18 thy walls *s.* gates praise
61:10 clo. me wi. garments of *s.*
62:1 *s.* thereof as lamp burneth
63:5 mine own arm brought *s.*
*Jer.* 3:23 in vain is *s.* hoped for fr. hills, truly in L. is *s.* of Isr.
*Lam.* 3:26 wait for *s.* of Lord
*Jon.* 2:9 that I vowed, *s.* of Lord
*Hab.* 3:8 didst ride on char. of *s.*
13 wentest for *s.* of thy people even for *s.* with th. anointed
*Zec.* 9:9 King, just, having *s.*
*Luke* 1:69 raised up horn of *s.*
77 to give knowl. of *s.* to peo.
3:6 all flesh shall see *s.* of God
19:9 *s.* is come to this house
*John* 4:22 worship, *s.* is of Jews
*Acts* 4:12 nei. is *s.* in any other
13:26 to you is word of *s.* sent
47 be for *s.* to ends of the earth
16:17 th. men show us way of *s.*
28:28 *s.* of G. is sent to Gentiles
*Rom.* 1:16 power of God to *s.*
10:10 confession is made to *s.*
11:11 *s.* is come to Gentiles
13:11 *s.* nearer th. wh. we beli.
2 *Cor.* 1:6 comfort, is for your *s.*
6:2 in day of *s.* I succored thee; now accepted time, day of *s.*
7:10 sorrow work. repent. to *s.*
*Eph.* 1:13 heard gospel of your *s.*
6:17 helmet of *s.* sword of Spirit
*Phil.* 1:28 evident token of *s.*
2:12 work out your *s.* with fear
1 *Thes.* 5:8 for a helm. hope of *s.*
9 appoi. us to obtain *s.* by L.
2 *Thes.* 2:13 G. chosen you to *s.*
2 *Tim.* 2:10 may obtain *s.* Christ
3:15 able to make wise to *s.*
*Tit.* 2:11 grace of G. bringeth *s.*
*Heb.* 1:14 who shall be heirs of *s.*
2:3 escape, if we neg. so great *s.*
10 Captain of their *s.* perfect
5:9 became Author of *s.* to all
6:9 things that accompany *s.*
9:28 sh. ap. without sin to *s.*

SAM

1 *Pet.* 1:5 kept thro' faith unto *s.*
9 your faith *s.* of your souls
10 of wh. *s.* prophets have inq.
2 *Pet.* 3:15 long-suffer. of L. is *s.*
*Jude* 3 to write to you of com. *s.*
*Rev.* 7:10 *s.* to G. 19:1 *s.* to Lord
12:10 now is come *s.* and stren.

**My SALVATION.**

*Ex.* 15:2 L. my song, bec. *my s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:3 shield, horn of *my s.*
47 be rock of *my s.* *Ps.* 18:46
23:5 all *my s.* all my desire
*Job* 13:16 he also shall be *my s.*
*Ps.* 25:5 thou art God of *my s.*
27:1 the Lord is my light and
*my s.* 62:6; *Is.* 12:2
9 O God of *my s.* 51:14; 88:1
38:22 O L. *my s.* 62:2 is *my s.* 6
62:1 God, from him com. *my s.*
7 G. *my s.* 89:26 rock of *my s.*
91:16 and show him *my s.*
118:14 L. bec. *my s.* 21; *Is.* 12:2
140:7 Lord the strength of *my s.*
*Is.* 12:2 G. is *my s.* is bec. *my s.*
46:13 *my s.* shall not tarry
49:6 *my s.* to end of the earth
51:5 *my s.* gone for. 6 for ever
8 *my s.* fr. generation to gene.
56:1 *my s.* is near to come
*Mic.* 7:7 wait for God of *my s.*
*Heb.* 3:18 joy in God of *my s.*
*Phil.* 1:19 I kn. this turn to *my s.*

**Thy SALVATION.**

*Gen.* 49:18 I waited for *thy s.*
1 *Sam.* 2:1 bec. I rejoice in *t. s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:36 hast also given me
the shield of *thy s.* *Ps.* 18:35
*Ps.* 9:14 I will rejoice in *thy s.*
13:5 my heart shall rej. in *thy s.*
20:5 we will rejoice in *thy s.*
21:1 in *t. s.* how shall he rej. !
5 his glory is great in *thy s.*
35:3 say unto soul, I am *thy s.*
40:10 declared faithful. and *t. s.*
16 let such as love *thy s.* say
51:12 rest. to me joy of *t. s.* 70:4
69:13 hear me in truth of *thy s.*
29 let *thy s.* set me up on high
71:15 mouth sh. show forth *t. s.*
85:7 O Lord, grant us *thy s.*
106:4 remember me with *thy s.*
119:41 let *t. s.* come ac. to word
81 my soul fainteth for *thy s.*
123 mine eyes fail for *thy s.*
166 Lord, I have hoped for *t. s.*
174 I have longed for *t. s.* O L.
*Is.* 17:10 hast forgot. God of *t. s.*
62:11 say to Zion, *t. s.* cometh
*Luke* 2:30 mine eyes ha. seen *t. s.*

**SAMARIA.**

1 *K.* 16:24 Omri bought hill S.
*Mic.* 1:6 will make S. as a heap
*Luke* 17:11 through midst of S.
*John* 4:4 must needs go thro' S.
*Acts* 8:1 thro' regions of S. 5, 14

**In SAMARIA.**

1 *K.* 16:28 O. buried *in* S. 22:37
29 Ahab reigned *in* S. 22:51
*Amos* 3:12 taken that dwell *in* S.
*Acts* 1:8 to me in Judea and *in* S.

**SAMARITAN.**

*Luke* 10:33 a certain S. came
17:16 giv. him thanks, was a S.
*John* 8:48 art a S. hast a devil

**SAMARITANS.**

2 *K.* 17:29 hi. places S. had made
*Mat.* 10:5 city of S. enter not
*Luke* 9:52 ent. into village of S.
*John* 4:9 J. have no deal. wi. S.
39 many of S. of that city bel.
40 the S. besought him to tarry
*Acts* 8:25 preached in vil. of S.

**SAME.**

*Jud.* 7:4 *s.* shall go, *s.* sh. not go
*Ps.* 102:27 but thou art the *s.*
113:3 to going do. of *s.* *Mal.* 1:11
*Acts* 24:20 or let these *s.* here say
*Heb.* 1:12 thou art *s.* thy years
2:14 he likewise took part of *s.*
13:8 J. Ch. *s.* yesterday, to-day

*See* DAY, HOUR.

SAMOS. *Acts* 20:15
SAMOTHRACIA. *Acts* 16:11

**SAMSON.**

*Jud.* 13:24 his name S. 16:29
*Heb.* 11:32 would fail to tell of S.

**SAMUEL.**

1 *Sam.* 1:20 son, called him S.
2:18 S. ministered bef. 21; 4:1
3:15 and S. feared to show Eli
10:1 S. took a vial of oil, 15, 25
15:11 it grieved S. 27, 33
16:13 S. took the horn of oil
19:18 Da. fled and came to S.

SAN

1 *Sam.* 28:11 wom. Bring me S.
2 *Chr.* 35:18 like that from S.
*Ps.* 99:6 S. among them that
*Jer.* 15:1 though Moses and S.
*Acts* 3:24 the prophets from S.
13:20 450 years till S. prophet
*Heb.* 11:32 would fail to tell of S.

**SANBALLAT.**

*Neh.* 2:10 when S. heard of it, 19
4:1 when S. heard we builded
6:2 S. and Ges. sent to me, 14
12 for Tobiah and S. had hired
13:28 Joiada son-in-law to S.

**SANCTIFICATION.**

1 *Cor.* 1:30 of G. is made to us *s.*
1 *Thes.* 4:3 will of G. even yo. *s.*
4 kn. how to possess ves. in *s.*
2 *Thes.* 2:13 *s.* of Sp. 1 *Pet.* 1:2

**SANCTIFY.**

*Ex.* 13:2 *s.* unto me first-born
19:10 go and *s.* them to-day
22 let the priests *s.* themselves
23 set bounds ab. mount, *s.* it
28:41 ano. and *s.* Aa. and sons,
29:33; 40:13; *Lev.* 8:12; 21:8
29:36 shalt *s.* altar, 37; 40:10
44 I will *s.* taberna. and altar
30:29 thou shalt *s.* the taberna.
40:10, 11; *Lev.* 8:11
31:13 I am L. that doth *s.* you,
*Lev.* 20:8; 21:8; *Ezek.* 20:12
*Lev.* 11:44 ye shall *s.* yourselves,
20:7; *Num.* 11:18; *Jos.* 3:5;
7:13; 1 *Sam.* 16:5
21:15 seed, I the Lord do *s.* him
23 I the L. do *s.* them, 22:9, 16
27:14 when a man sh. *s.* house
*Num.* 20:12 believed me not, to
*s.* me, 27:14
*Deut.* 5:12 keep the sabbath, to
*s.* it, *Neh.* 13:22
15:19 firstling males thou sh. *s.*
*Jos.* 7:13 *s.* people, *s.* yourselves
1 *Chr.* 15:12 said, *s.* yourselves,
2 *Chr.* 29:5; 35:6
23:13 that he sho. *s.* holy things
2 *Chr.* 29:34 uprig. in heart to *s.*
30:17 every one not clean to *s.*
*Is.* 8:13 *s.* Lord of hosts himself
29:23 they sh. *s.* H. O. of Jacob
66:17 *s.* themselves in gardens
*Ezek.* 36:23 I will *s.* my gr. name
37:28 I the Lord do *s.* Israel
38:23 I magnify myself, *s.* mys.
44:19 *s.* peo. with garm. 46:20
*Joel* 1:14 *s.* ye a fast, 2:15
2:16 *s.* congregation, assemble
*John* 17:17 *s.* them thro' thy tru.
19 for their sakes I *s.* myself
*Eph.* 5:26 *s.* and cleanse church
1 *Thes.* 5:23 God of peace *s.* you
*Heb.* 13:12 that he might *s.* peo.
1 *Pet.* 3:15 but *s.* the Lord God

**SANCTIFIED.**

*Gen.* 2:3 G. blessed sev. day *s.* it
*Ex.* 19:14 Moses *s.* the people
29:43 the tabernacle shall be *s.*
*Lev.* 8:10 *s.* the tabernacle
15 *s.* the altar; 30 *s.* Aaron
10:3 I will be *s.* in th. that come
27:15 if he that *s.* it will redeem
19 if he that *s.* the field will
*Num.* 7:1 *s.* tabernacle instrum.
8:17 I *s.* the first-born of Isr.
*Deut.* 32:51 because ye *s.* me not
1 *Sam.* 7:1 and *s.* Eleazar his son
16:5 he *s.* Jesse and his sons
21:5 though it were *s.* this day
1 *Chr.* 15:14 priests and Levit. *s.*
2 *Chr.* 5:11 all the priests were *s.*
7:16 now I have *s.* this hou. 20
29:15 gather. and *s.* themselves
17 *s.* house of L. in eight days
19 all the vessels have we *s.*
30:3 priests had not *s.* themsel.
15 Lev. ashamed, *s.* themselv.
17 many in congregation not *s.*
31:18 set office they *s.* themsel.
*Neh.* 3:1 built and *s.* sheep-gate
12:47 *s.* holy things to Levites
*Job* 1:5 Job *s.* sons and daught.
*Is.* 5:16 holy God shall be *s.*
13:3 I have commanded *s.* ones
*Jer.* 1:5 I *s.* thee, ordained thee
*Ezek.* 20:41 be *s.* in you, 36:23
28:22 when I shall be *s.* in her
25 *s.* in sight of heathen, 39:27
38:16 when I shall be *s.* in thee
48:11 be for priests that are *s.*
*John* 10:36 him, whom the Fa. *s.*
17:19 that they also might be *s.*
*Acts* 20:32 an inheritance among
them which are *s.* 26:18
*Rom.* 15:16 being *s.* by H. Ghost
1 *Cor.* 1:2 them th. are *s.* in C. J.
6:11 ye are *s.* in name of Lord

SAN

1 *Cor.* 7:14 husband is *s.* wife is *s.*
1 *Tim.* 4:5 it is *s.* by word of G.
2 *Tim.* 2:21 vessel *s.* for Master's
*Heb.* 2:11 they who are *s.* are all
10:10 by which will we are *s.*
14 he perfect. them that are *s.*
29 coven. wherewith he was *s.*
*Jude* 1 to them that are *s.* by G.

**SANCTIFIETH.**

*Mat.* 23:17 temple that *s.* gold?
19 or the altar that *s.* the gift?
*Heb.* 2:11 he that *s.* and they
9:13 if blood of bulls *s.* to purl.

**SANCTUARY.**

*Ex.* 15:17 plant them in the *s.*
25:8 and let them make me a *s.*
30:13 give every one after the *s.*
36:1 all man. of work for *s.* 3, 4
38:24 shek. after sh. of *s.* 25, 26;
*Lev.* 5:15; 27:3, 25; *Num.*
3:47, 50; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37;
18:16
*Lev.* 4:6 sprinkle blood before *s.*
10:4 carry brethren fr. before *s.*
12:4 nor come into *s.* till her
16:33 make atonem. for holy *s.*
19:30 ye shall rever. my *s.* 26:2
21:12 nei. shall he go out of the
*s.* nor prof. the *s.* of his God
*Num.* 3:28 keeping charge of *s.*
4:12 wherewith minister in *s.*
10:21 set forward, bearing the *s.*
18:1 bear the iniquity of the *s.*
3 not come nigh vessels of *s.*
5 ye shall keep charge of the *s.*
19:20 he hath defiled *s.* of the L.
*Jos.* 24:26 set up a stone by *s.*
1 *Chr.* 9:29 oversee instrum. of *s.*
22:19 build ye the *s.* of the Lord
24:5 divided for governors of *s.*
28:10 to build a house for the *s.*
2 *Chr.* 20:8 built thee a *s.* therein
26:18 go out of *s.* for thou hast
29:21 for a sin-offering for the *s.*
30:8 yield to L. enter into his *s.*
19 accord. to purification of *s.*
36:17 king of Bab. sl. men in *s.*
*Neh.* 10:39 where are vessels of *s.*
*Ps.* 20:2 L. send thee help fr. *s.*
63:2 I have seen thee in the *s.*
68:24 seen thy goings in the *s.*
73:17 till I went into *s.* of God
74:3 enemy done wickedly in *s.*
7 they have cast fire into thy *s.*
77:13 thy way, O G. is in the *s.*
78:54 brou. them to border of *s.*
69 built his *s.* like high palaces
96:6 stren. and beauty in his *s.*
102:19 looked fr. height of his *s.*
114:2 Jud. his *s.* Is. his domin.
134:2 lift up your hands in *s.*
150:1 praise L. praise God in *s.*
*Is.* 8:14 L. of hosts, sh. be for *s.*
16:12 he shall come to his *s.*
43:28 I have prof. princes of *s.*
60:13 beautify the place of my *s.*
63:18 our adversaries trodden *s.*
*Jer.* 17:12 from begin. is our *s.*
*Lam.* 1:10 heathen enter. her *s.*
2:7 the Lord hath abhor. his *s.*
20 shall prophet be slain in *s.*?
4:1 stones of *s.* are poured out
*Ezek.* 5:11 thou hast defil. my *s.*
11:16 be to them as a little *s.*
23:38 defiled my *s.* in same day
42:20 between *s.* and prof. place
44:5 with every going forth of *s.*
27 in day he goeth into *s.*
45:3 the *s.* and most holy place
47:12 their wat. issued out of *s.*
48:8 *s.* shall be in midst, 10, 21
*Dan.* 8:11 place of *s.* cast down
13 give *s.* to be trod. und. foot
14 then shall the *s.* be cleansed
9:17 cause face to shi. on thy *s.*
26 peo. shall destr. city and *s.*
11:31 sh. pollute *s.* of strength
*Zep.* 3:4 her priests polluted *s.*
*Heb.* 8:2 a minister of *s.* tabern.
9:1 first coven. had a worldly *s.*
2 tabernacle which is called *s.*
13:11 whose blood is bro. into *s.*

**SANCTUARIES.**

*Lev.* 21:23 that he prof. not my *s.*
26:31 I bring your *s.* to desolat.
*Jer.* 51:51 stran. are come into *s.*
*Ezek.* 28:18 defiled *s.* by iniqui.
*Amos* 7:9 *s.* of Is. sh. be laid wa.

**SAND.**

*Gen.* 22:17 multi. seed as *s.* 32:12
41:49 Joseph gathered corn as *s.*
*Ex.* 2:12 hid the Egyptian in *s.*
*Deut.* 33:19 suck of trea. hid in *s.*
*Jos.* 11:4 went much people as *s*
*Jud.* 7:12 their camels were as *s.*
1 *Sam.* 13:5 P. gath. to fight as *s.*

SAT

2 *Sam.* 17:11 all Is. be gath. as *s.*
1 *K.* 4:20 J. and Isr. are ma. as *s.*
29 G. gave S. larg. of hea. as *s.*
*Job* 6:3 it would be heavier th. *s.*
29:18 I shall mul. my days as *s.*
*Ps.* 78:27 feath. fowls like as *s.*
139:18 more in number than *s.*
*Prov.* 27:3 sto. heavy, *s.* weighty
*Is.* 10:22 tho' thy peo. Is. be as *s.*
48:19 seed also had been as *s.*
*Jer.* 5:22 plac. *s.* for bound of sea
15:8 widows increased above *s.*
33:22 *s.* of sea cannot be meas.
*Hos.* 1:10 Is. as *s.* *Rom.* 9:27
*Hab.* 1:9 gather captivity as *s.*
*Mat.* 7:26 man built house on *s.*
*Heb.* 11:12 spr. of one many as *s.*
*Rev.* 13:1 I stood upon *s.* of sea
20:8 number of whom is as *s.*

**SANDALS.**

*Mark* 6:9 but be shod with *s.* put
*Acts* 12:8 gird thyself, bind thy *s.*

**SANG.**

*Ex.* 15:1 then *s.* Moses this song
*Num.* 21:17 Isr. *s.* Spring O well
*Jud.* 5:1 then *s.* Debor. and Bar.
1 *Sam.* 29:5 not D. of wh. th. *s.*?
2 *Chr.* 29:28 singers *s.* trumpet.
30 they *s.* praises with gladn.
*Neh.* 12:42 the singers *s.* aloud
*Job* 38:7 morning stars *s.* togeth.
*Ps.* 106:12 belie. words *s.* praise
*Acts* 16:25 Pa. and Sil. *s.* praises

**SANK.**

*Ex.* 15:5 *s.* into the bottom
10 *s.* as lead in mighty waters

**SAP.**

*Ps.* 104:16 trees of L. full of *s.*

**SAPHIR.**

*Mic.* 1:11 thou inhabitant of S.

**SAPPHIRA.**

*Acts* 5:1 Ananias, with S. wife

**SAPPHIRE.**

*Ex.* 24:10 paved work of *s.* stone
28:18 second row a *s.* 39:11
*Job* 28:16 cannot be val. with *s.*
*Lam.* 4:7 th. polishing was of *s.*
*Ezek.* 1:26 thro. appearance of *s.*
10:1 over them as it were a *s.*
28:13 *s.* and emerald thy cover.
*Rev.* 21:19 founda. of wall was *s.*

**SAPPHIRES.**

*Job* 28:6 stones of it place of *s.*
*Cant.* 5:14 ivory, overlaid with *s.*
*Is.* 54:11 lay foundations with *s.*

**SARAH.**

*Gen.* 17:15 not Sar. but S. shall
18:9 where is S. 11, 12, 13, 14
20:2 Abraham said of S. She is
14 Abimelech restored S.
21:1 the Lord did unto S. as he
23:2 S. died in Kirjath-arba, 19
24:67 brought her into S. tent
25:10 Abra. buried and S. 49:31
*Num.* 26:46 daugh. of Asher S.
*Is.* 51:2 look to S. that bare you
*Rom.* 4:19 deadness of S. womb
9:9 will come, S. sh. have a son
*Heb.* 11:11 thro' faith S. receiv.
1 *Pet.* 3:6 as S. obeyed Abraham

**SARAI.**

*Gen.* 11:29 Ab.'s wife S. 30; 16:1
12:17 plagu. Pharaoh bec. of S.
16:6 S. dealt hardly with Ha. 8

**SARDINE.**

*Rev.* 4:3 to look upon like *s.* sto.

**SARDIS.**

*Rev.* 1:11 write and send it to S.
3:1 to the angel in S. write, 4

**SARDIUS.**

*Ex.* 28:17 first row be *s.* 39:10
*Ezek.* 28:13 *s.* and diam. thy cov.
*Rev.* 21:20 sixth founda. was *s.*

**SARDONYX.**

*Rev.* 21:20 fifth foundat. was a *s.*

**SAREPTA.**

*Luke* 4:26 S. a city of, 1 *K.* 17:9

SARGON. *Is.* 20:1

**SARON.**

*Acts* 9:35 all at S. saw him

**SARUCH.**

*Luke* 3:35 which was son of S.

**SAT.**

*Gen.* 31:34 Ra. *s.* upon images
*Ex.* 12:29 Pha. that *s.* on throne
18:13 Moses *s.* to judge people
*Jud.* 20:26 wept, and *s.* before L.
1 *Sam.* 1:9 E. *s.* by post of temp.
4:13 Eli *s.* by wayside
1 *K.* 16:11 soon as he *s.* on thro.
21:13 chil. of Belial *s.* before N.

SAT

1 *K.* 22:10 two kings *s.* on thro.
2 *K.* 6:32 Elisha *s.* in his house
1 *Chr.* 17:1 as Da. *s.* in his house
*Job* 29:25 I chose way, *s.* chief
*Ps.* 26:4 not *s.* with vain persons
*Jer.* 3:2 ways hast thou *s.* for th.
15:17 I *s.* not in assem. of mock.
36:22 king *s.* in winter-house
*Ezek.* 3:15 I *s.* where they *s.*
8:1 *s.* in my house, elders *s.* bef.
20:1 came to inqui. of L. and *s.*
*Dan.* 2:49 Da. *s.* in gate of king
*Mat.* 4:16 people who *s.* in dark.
14:9 wh. *s.* with him, *Mark* 6:26
26:55 I *s.* daily with you
58 Peter *s.* with servants
*Mark* 16:19 *s.* on right hand of G.
*Luke* 7:15 he that was dead *s.* up
10:39 Mary *s.* at Jesus' feet
19:30 a colt wher. never man *s.*
*John* 4:6 Je. wearied, *s.* on well
*Acts* 3:10 *s.* for alms at beau. gate
*Rev.* 4:3 he that *s.* on throne
14:14 one *s.* like Son of man
19:11 *s.* upon him called Faith.
19 war with him *s.* on horse

**SAT down.**

*Ex.* 32:6 people *s. down* to eat
*Deut.* 33:3 they *s. d.* at thy feet
*Ezr.* 9:3 *s. down* astonished
10:16 *s. down* to examine mat.
*Neh.* 1:4 I *s. d.* mourn. cer. days
*Est.* 3:15 king and Ham. *s. down*
*Job* 2:8 Job *s. down* am. the ash.
*Ps.* 137:1 we *s. down*, yea, wept
*Cant.* 2:3 I *s. down* under shad.
*Mat.* 9:10 sinners came, *s. down*
26:20 *s. d.* with 12, *Luke* 22:14
*Luke* 4:20 gave book to min. *s. d.*
5:3 *s. d.* taught peo. out of ship
*John* 8:2 *s. d.* and taught them
*Acts* 13:14 went into synag. *s. d.*
16:13 *s. d.* and spake to women
*Heb.* 1:3 *s. d.* ri. hand of G. 10:12

**SATAN.**

1 *Chr.* 21:1 S. provoked David to
*Job* 1:6 S. came among them, 2:1
12 S. went from presence of L.
*Ps.* 109:6 S. stand at his hand
*Zec.* 3:1 S. stand. at right hand
2 L. said to S. L. reb. thee, O S.
*Mat.* 4:10 Get thee hence, S.
12:26 if S. cast out S. *Mark* 3:23, 26; *Luke* 11:18
16:23 get thee behind me, S. *Mark* 8:33; *Luke* 4:8
*Mark* 4:15 S. taketh away word
*Luke* 10:18 beheld S. as lightning
13:16 S. hath bound eight years
22:3 then entered S. into Ju. Is.
31 Simon, S. desired to ha. you
*John* 13:27 S. entered him
*Acts* 5:3 hath S. filled thy heart
26:18 turn fr. power of S. to God
*Rom.* 16:20 G. bruise S. und. feet
1 *Cor.* 5:5 deli. such an one to S.
7:5 S. tempt not for incontin.
2 *Cor.* 2:11 lest S. get advantage
11:14 S. transf. into angel of li.
12:7 messeng. of S. to buffet me
1 *Thes.* 2:18 come, but S. hinder.
2 *Thes.* 2:9 com. after work. of S.
1 *Tim.* 1:20 whom I deliv. to S.
5:15 some already turned aft. S.
*Rev.* 2:9 not J. but synag. of S.
13 Satan's seat where S. dwel.
24 have not kno. depths of S.
3:9 make th. of synagogue of S.
12:9 dragon cast out, called S.
20:2 laid hold on drag. wh. is S.
7 S. shall be loosed out of pris.

**SATIATE, ED.**

*Jer.* 31:14 *s.* soul of priests
25 I have *s.* weary soul
46:10 sw. shall be *s.* with blood

**SATISFACTION.**

*Num.* 35:31 no *s.* for life of mur.
32 no *s.* for him fled for refuge

**SATISFY.**

*Job* 38:27 *s.* deso. and waste gro.
*Ps.* 90:14 *s.* us early with mercy
91:16 wi. long life will I *s.* him
132:15 I will *s.* poor with bread
*Prov.* 5:19 let her breast *s.* thee
6:30 steal to *s.* soul wh. hungry
*Is.* 58:10 thou *s.* afflicted soul
11 L. sh. guide and *s.* thy soul
*Ezek.* 7:19 shall not *s.* their souls
*Mark* 8:4 man *s.* these wi. bread

**SATISFIED.**

*Ex.* 15:9 lust be *s.* upon them
*Lev.* 26:26 ye shall eat, not be *s.*
*Deut.* 14:29 fatherl. eat and be *s.*
33:23 O Naphtali, *s.* with favor
*Job* 19:22 are ye not *s.* wi. flesh?

SAV

*Job* 27:14 offsp. not be *s.* with br.
31:31 we cannot be *s.*
*Ps.* 17:15 be *s.* with thy likeness
22:26 meek shall eat and be *s.*
36:8 they sh. be *s.* with fatness
37:19 days of fam. they sh. be *s.*
59:15 let them grudge if not *s.*
63:5 my soul be *s.* with marrow
65:4 *s.* with goodn. of thy house
81:16 honey out of rock I *s.* thee
104:13 earth is *s.* with fruit
105:40 *s.* th. wi. bread of heaven
*Prov.* 12:11 tilleth land sh. be *s.*
14 man be *s.* wi. good by fruit
14:14 good man be *s.* fr. hims.
18:20 a man's belly be *s.*
19:23 he th. hath it sh. abide *s.*
20:13 open eyes, thou sh. be *s.*
30:15 three th. that are never *s.*
*Ec.* 1:8 eye is not *s.* wi. seeing
4:8 nei. is his eye *s.* with rich.
5:10 loveth silver shall not be *s.*
*Is.* 9:20 not be *s.* *Mic.* 6:14
44:16 he roasteth roast, and is *s.*
53:11 see of travail of soul, be *s.*
66:11 *s.* with breasts of consola.
*Jer.* 31:14 peo. be *s.* with goodn.
50:10 all th. spoil Chaldea be *s.*
19 soul be *s.* on mount Ephra.
*Lam.* 5:6 giv. hand to E. to be *s.*
*Ezek.* 16:28 couldest not be *s.* 29
*Amos* 4:8 drink wat. were not *s.*
*Hab.* 2:5 as death, cannot be *s.*

**SATISFIETH, EST.**

*Ps.* 103:5 *s.* mouth with good th.
107:9 he *s.* longing soul
145:16 and thou *s.* every thing
*Is.* 55:2 labor for that wh. *s.* not

**SATISFYING.**

*Prov.* 13:25 eateth to *s.* of soul
*Col.* 2:23 honor to the *s.* of flesh

**SATTEST.**

*Ps.* 9:4 th. *s.* in throne judging
*Ezek.* 23:41 *s.* upon stately bed

**SATYR, S.**

*Is.* 13:21 owls dwell, *s.* dance
34:14 *s.* shall cry to his fellow

**SAUL.**

*Gen.* 36:37 S. of Rehoboth, 38
1 *Sam.* 9:2 name was S. 14:51
17 when Samuel saw S. 18
10:11 is S. also among, 12; 19:24
21:11 S. hath sl. his thousands
*Is.* 10:29 Gibeah of S. is fled
*Acts* 7:58 man's feet name was S.
8:1 and S. was consenting to, 3
9:4 S. S. why perse. 22:7; 26:14
11 and inquire for one call. S.
17 S. the Lord hath sent, 22:13
22 but S. increased in strength
24 laying wait was kno. of S.
26 when S. was come to Jeru.
11:25 went to Tarsus to seek S.
30 by hands of Barnab. and S.
13:1 prophets brought up wi. S.
2 separate me Barnabas and S.
7 called for Barnabas and S.
9 S. set his eyes on him
21 G. gave unto th. S. son of C.

**SAVE,** *for except.*

2 *Sam.* 22:32 *s.* the L.? *Ps.* 18:31
*Mat.* 11:27 nor knoweth any the Father, *s.* Son
17:8 no man, *s.* J. *Mark* 9:8
*Luke* 18:19 none good, *s.* one, G.
*John* 6:46 seen Fa. *s.* he of God

**SAVE.**

*Gen.* 45:7 G. sent me to *s.* lives
*Deut.* 20:4 the Lord goeth to *s.*
22:27 there was none to *s.* her
28:29 and no man shall *s.* thee
*Jud.* 6:14 thou shalt *s.* Israel
15 wherewith shall I *s.* Israel?
31 plead for B.? will ye *s.* him
36 if thou *s.* Israel by my hand
37 I know thou wilt *s.* Israel
1 *Sam.* 9:16 th. he may *s.* my peo.
10:24 God *s.* king, 2 *Sam.* 16:16; 2 *K.* 11:12; 2 *Chr.* 23:11
14:6 no restraint, to *s.* by many
19:11 if thou *s.* not thy. this ni.
2 *Sam.* 3:18 by hand of Da. *s.* Is.
22:28 affli. peo. wilt *s.* *Ps.* 18:27
42 none to *s.* them, *Ps.* 18:41
1 *K.* 1:12 mayest *s.* thi. own life
25 say, God *s.* king Adonijah
34 God *s.* king Solomon, 39
20:31 peradvent. will *s.* thy life
2 *K.* 19:34 I will defend this city to *s.* it, *Is.* 37:35
*Neh.* 6:11 would go to *s.* his life
*Job* 2:6 in thy hand, *s.* his life
20:20 not *s.* that wh. he desired
22:29 he shall *s.* humble person
40:14 thine ri. hand can *s.* thee

SAV

*Ps.* 20:9 *s.* L. let king hear us
28:9 *s.* thy people, *Jer.* 31:7
37:40 he shall *s.* them
44:3 neit. did their arm *s.* them
60:5 *s.* with right hand, 108:6
69:35 God will *s.* Z. build Judah
72:4 he shall *s.* child. of needy
13 he shall *s.* souls of needy
76:9 when God arose to *s.* meek
86:2 O my God, *s.* thy servant
16 *s.* the son of thy handmaid
109:31 *s.* him fr. those that con.
118:25 *s.* I beseech thee, O Lord
145:19 hear their cry, *s.* them
*Prov.* 20:22 wait on L. sh. *s.* thee
*Is.* 35:4 your God will *s.* you
45:20 pray unto a god cannot *s.*
46:7 he cannot ans. nor *s.* him
47:15 none shall *s.* thee
49:25 saith L. I will *s.* thy chil.
59:1 not shortened, it cannot *s.*
63:1 in righteousn. mighty to *s.*
*Jer.* 2:28 arise, if th. can *s.* thee
11:12 not *s.* them at all
14:9 a mig. man that cannot *s.*
15:20 I am with thee to *s.* thee, saith L. 30:11; 42:11; 46:27
30:10 O Israel, I will *s.* thee
48:6 flee, *s.* your lives, be like
*Ezek.* 3:18 warn wicked, *s.* life
34:22 theref. will I *s.* my flock
36:29 will *s.* you; 37:23 *s.* them
*Hos.* 1:7 I will *s.* them by the L. and will not *s.* th. by sword
13:10 is there any may *s.* thee?
*Hab.* 1:2 cry to thee, wilt not *s.*
*Zep.* 3:17 he will *s.* will rejoice
19 I will *s.* her that halteth
*Zec.* 8:7 *s.* my people from east
9:16 L. their God shall *s.* them
10:6 I will *s.* house of Joseph
12:7 the Lord sh. *s.* tents of Ju.
*Mat.* 1:21 Je. shall *s.* his people
16:25 whosoever will *s.* his life, *Mark* 8:35; *Luke* 9:24; 17:33
18:11 Son of man come to *s.* th. wh. was lost, *Luke* 19:10
27:42 saved others, himself he cannot *s.* *Mark* 15:31
49 whether E. will come to *s.*
*Mark* 3:4 is it lawful to *s.* or kill? *Luke* 6:9
*Luke* 9:56 not to destroy, but *s.*
23:35 *s.* himself, if he be Christ
37 *s.* thyself; 39 if Ch. *s.* thys.
*John* 12:47 not to judge, to *s.*
*Acts* 2:40 *s.* yourselves fr. gener.
27:43 centurion, willing to *s.* P.
*Rom.* 11:14 if I might *s.* some of them, 1 *Cor.* 9:22
1 *Cor.* 1:21 preaching to *s.* them
7:16 shalt *s.* husband, *s.* wife
1 *Tim.* 1:15 Ch. came to *s.* sinn.
4:16 in doing this sh. *s.* thyself
*Heb.* 5:7 him that was able to *s.*
7:25 he is able also to *s.* them
*Jam.* 1:21 able to *s.* your souls
2:14 can faith *s.* him
4:12 able to *s.* and destroy
5:15 prayer of faith shall *s.* sick
20 shall *s.* a soul from death
*Jude* 23 and others *s.* with fear

*See* ALIVE.

**SAVE me.**

2 *K.* 16:7 *s. me* out of hand of k.
*Ps.* 3:7 arise, O L. *s. me*, O. G.
6:4 *s. me* for thy mercies' sake, 31:16; 109:26
7:1 *s. me* from them that perse.
31:2 house of defence to *s. me*
44:6 nor shall my sword *s. me*
54:1 *s. me*, O G. by thy name
55:16 and the Lord shall *s. me*
57:3 send from heav. and *s. me*
59:2 *s. me* from bloody men
69:1 *s. me*, for waters are come
71:2 incline thine ear, *s. me*
3 given commandment to *s. me*
119:94 *s. me*, I sou. thy precepts
146 I cried unto thee, *s. me*
138:7 thy right hand sh. *s. me*
*Is.* 38:20 L. was ready to *s. me*
*Jer.* 17:14 O Lord, *s. me*
*Mat.* 14:30 saying, Lord, *s. me*
*John* 12:27 Fa. *s. me* fr. this hour

**SAVE us.**

*Jos.* 10:6 come quickly, *s. us*
1 *Sam.* 4:3 may *s. us* fr. enemies
7:8 cry to the L. he will *s. us*
10:27 how shall this man *s. us*
11:3 if there be no man to *s. us*
2 *K.* 19:19 *s.* thou *us* out of his hand, *Is.* 37:20
1 *Chr.* 16:35 *s. us*, O God
*Ps.* 80:2 stir up strength, *s. us*
106:47 *s. us*, O Lord our God

SAV

*Is.* 25:9 wait. for him, will *s. us*
33:22 Lord is our king, will *s. us*
*Jer.* 2:27 in trouble say, *s. us*
*Lam.* 4:17 nation could not *s. us*
*Hos.* 14:3 Asshur shall not *s. us*
*Mat.* 8:25 awoke, saying, L. *s. us*
1 *Pet.* 3:21 bapt. doth also *s. us*

**SAVED.**

*Gen.* 47:25 hast *s.* our lives
*Ex.* 1:17 *s.* men-children, 18
*Num.* 22:33 *s.* her alive
31:15 have ye *s.* women alive?
*Jud.* 7:2 own hand hath *s.* me
8:19 if he had *s.* them alive
1 *Sam.* 27:11 Da. *s.* neither man
2 *Sam.* 19:5 serv. have *s.* thy life
2 *K.* 6:10 and *s.* himself there
*Neh.* 9:27 gavest saviors, who *s.*
*Ps.* 33:16 no king is *s.* by multi.
44:7 thou hast *s.* us fr. enemies
106:8 *s.* them for name's sake
10 *s.* fr. him that hated them
*Is.* 43:12 and have *s.* and showed
45:22 *s.* all ends of the earth
*Jer.* 4:14 wash heart may. be *s.*
8:20 summer ended, are not *s.*
*Mat.* 19:25 who then can be *s.*? *Mark* 10:26; *Luke* 18:26
24:22 no flesh be *s.* *Mark* 13:20
27:42 he *s.* others, *Mark* 15:31; *Luke* 23:35
*Luke* 1:71 *s.* from our enemies
7:50 faith hath *s.* thee, 18:42
8:12 lest they believe and be *s.*
13:23 L. are th. few that be *s.*?
*John* 3:17 that world might be *s.*
5:34 I say, that ye might be *s.*
*Acts* 2:47 L. ad. such as sh. be *s.*
4:12 no other na. whereby be *s.*
16:30 what must I do to be *s.*?
27:31 ex. abide in ship, not be *s.*
*Rom.* 8:24 we are *s.* by hope
10:1 for Is. that they may be *s.*
1 *Cor.* 1:18 to us who are *s.* of G.
5:5 that the spirit may be *s.*
10:33 that they may be *s.*
15:2 by which also ye are *s.*
2 *Cor.* 2:15 sweet savor in them *s.*
*Eph.* 2:5 by grace ye are *s.* 8
1 *Thes.* 2:16 Gent. that they be *s.*
2 *Thes.* 2:10 love of trut. th. be *s.*
1 *Tim.* 2:4 have all men to be *s.*
*Tit.* 3:5 accord. to mercy he *s.* us
1 *Pet.* 3:20 wherein 8 souls we. *s.*
4:18 if righteous scarcely be *s.*
2 *Pet.* 2:5 *s.* Noah, eighth person
*Rev.* 31:24 natio. *s.* walk in light

**God,** *or* **Lord SAVED.**

*Ex.* 14:30 *L. s.* Is. 1 *Sam.* 14:23
*Deut.* 33:29 who like th. *s.* by *L.*?
1 *Sam.* 10:19 reject. *G.* who *s.* y.
2 *K.* 14:27 *L. s.* them by Jerobo.
1 *Chr.* 11:14 *L. s.* them by deliv.
2 *Chr.* 32:22 thus *L. s.* Hezekiah
*Ps.* 34:6 *L. s.* him out of troubl.
107:13 *L. s.* them out of distres.
*Is.* 63:9 angel *s.* th. in his love
2 *Tim.* 1:9 *God* who hath *s.* us
*Jude* 5 the *L.* having *s.* people

**Shall,** *or* **shalt be SAVED.**

*Num.* 10:9 ye *s. be s.* fr. enemies
2 *Sam.* 22:4 I *sh. be s.* from mine enemies. *Ps.* 18:3
*Ps.* 80:3 face to shi. we *s. be s.*
*Prov.* 28:18 walk. uprigh. *s. be s.*
*Is.* 30:15 in returning *s.* ye *be s.*
45:17 but Israel *s. be s.* in Lord
*Jer.* 17:14 L. save me, I *s. be s.*
23:6 days Jud. *s. be s.* 33:16
30:7 Jacob's trouble, he *s. be s.*
*Mat.* 10:22 that endureth to end *s. be s.* 24:13; *Mark* 13:13
*Mark* 16:16 he that believ. *s. be s.*
*John* 10:9 by me he *shall be s.*
*Acts* 2:21 whosoever shall call on Lord, *s. be s.* *Rom.* 10:13
11:14 th. and thy house *s. be s.*
15:11 thro' grace we *shall be s.*
16:31 believe on L. Je. *sh. be s.*
*Rom.* 5:9 we *sh. be s.* from wrath
10 we *shall be s.* by his life
9:27 Is. as sand, remnant *s. be s.*
10:9 bel. God raised him, *s. be s.*
11:26 so all Israel *shall be s.*
1 *Cor.* 3:15 but he himself *s. be s.*
1 *Tim.* 2:15 *s. be s.* in child-bear.

**SAVEST.**

2 *Sam.* 22:3 th. *s.* me fr. violence
*Job* 26:2 how *s.* thou the arm?
*Ps.* 17:7 O thou that *s.* right hand

**SAVETH.**

1 *Sam.* 14:39 liveth, who *s.* Isra.
17:47 the L. *s.* not with sword
*Job* 5:15 *s.* poor from the sword
*Ps.* 7:10 God, who *s.* the upright
20:6 the Lord *s.* his anointed

SAW

*Ps.* 34:18 *s.* such as be of cont. sp.
107:19 he *s.* th. out of distresses

**SAVING.**

*Gen.* 19:19 mercy in *s.* my life
*Neh.* 4:23 *s.* that ev. one put off
*Ps.* 20:6 *s.* strength of ri. hand
28:8 *s.* strength of his anointed
67:2 *s.* health among all nations
*Ec.* 5:11 *s.* beholding of them
*Amos* 9:8 *s.* I will not destroy J.
*Mat.* 5:32 *s.* for cause of fornica.
*Luke* 4:27 none cleansed, *s.* Naa.
*Heb.* 10:39 believe to *s.* of soul
11:7 Noah prepared an ark to *s.*
*Rev.* 2:17 *s.* he that receiveth it

**SAVIOUR.**

2 *Sam.* 22:3 my refuge, my S.
2 *K.* 13:5 the L. gave Israel a *s.*
*Ps.* 106:21 forgat God their S.
*Is.* 19:20 shall send them a S.
43:3 I am H. O. of Is. thy S.
11 I am L. beside th. is no S.
45:15 hidest thyself, O God, S.
21 a just G. and a S. th. is no.
60:16 know I the L. am thy S.
63:8 my peo. so he was their S.
*Jer.* 14:8 S. of Israel in trouble
*Hos.* 13:4 th. is no S. beside me
*Luke* 1:47 sp. rejoic. in G. my S.
2:11 born in city of Da. a S.
*John* 4:42 this is Ch. S. of world
*Acts* 5:31 God exalted to be S.
13:23 God raised to Israel a S.
*Eph.* 5:23 Chr. is S. of the body
*Phil.* 3:20 whence we look for S.
1 *Tim.* 1:1 comm. of G. our S.
2:3 accept. in sight of G. our S.
4:10 trust in God who is S.
2 *Tim.* 1:10 appearing of our S.
*Tit.* 1:3 according to God our S.
4 peace from L. Jes. C. our S.
2:10 adorn doctr. of God our S.
13 glorious appearing of our S.
3:4 after kind. of G. S. appear.
6 shed on us through C. our S.
2 *Pet.* 1:1 righteous. of G. our S.
11 kingdom of our Lord and S.
2:20 knowledge of our L. and S.
2:2 apostles of the Lord and S.
18 grow in knowledge of our S.
1 *John* 4:14 Fa. sent Son to be S.
*Jude* 25 to only wise God our S.

**SAVIORS.**

*Neh.* 9:27 thou gavest them *s.*
*Ob.* 21 *s.* shall come up on Zion

**SAVOR.**

*Ex.* 5:21 made our *s.* be abhor.
*Lev.* 26:31 not *s.* of sweet odors
*Ec.* 10:1 ointm. send stinking *s.*
*Cant.* 1:3 *s.* of good ointment
*Joel* 2:20 his stink and his ill *s.*
*Mat.* 5:13 salt lost *s.* *Luke* 14:34
2 *Cor.* 2:14 maketh manifest *s.*
16 *s.* of death unto de. *s.* of life

**Sweet SAVOR.**

*Gen.* 8:21 Lord smelled a *sw. s.*
*Ex.* 29:18 it is *s. s.* *Lev.* 1:9, 13, 17; 2:9; 3:5; 8:21; *Num.* 15:14; 18:17; 28:8
25 for a *s. s.* an offer. to L. 41; *Lev.* 2:12; 3:16; 4:31; 6:15, 21; 8:28; 17:6; 23:13; *Num.* 15:7, 24; 28:2, 6, 13, 27; 29:2, 6, 8; *Ezek.* 16:19
*Lev.* 23:18 of a *sweet s.* unto the L. *Num.* 28:24; 29:13, 36
*Num.* 15:3 make a *s. s.* unto L.
23:13 offering of a *s. s.* to Lord
*Ezek.* 6:13 wh. they did offer *s. s.*
20:28 there th. made their *s. s.*
41 accept you with your *s. s.*
2 *Cor.* 2:15 we are to God a *s. s.*
*Eph.* 5:2 a sacrifice to God for a *sweet* smelling *s.*

**Swect SAVORS.**

*Ezr.* 6:10 sacrifices of *s. s.* to G.

**SAVOREST.**

*Mat.* 16:23 th. *s.* not the things that be of God, *Mark* 8:33

**SAVORY.**

*Gen.* 27:4 ma. me *s.* meat, 7, 14
31 Esau had made *s.* meat

**SAW.**

*Gen.* 6:2 sons of G. *s.* daugh. of
9:23 they *s.* not; 22:4 Abrah. *s.*
26:28 we *s.* Lord was with thee
*Ex.* 2:12 he *s.* th. was no man
10:23 they *s.* not one ano. 3 days
24:10 they *s.* the G. of Isra. 11
*Num.* 25:7 when Phinehas *s.* it.
*Jud.* 19:30 all that *s.* it said, No
1 *Sam.* 10:14 *s.* they were no wh.
17:24 Is. when they *s.* the man
1 *K.* 19:3 wh. he *s.* that, he arose
2 *K.* 2:12 Elisha *s.* it, he *s.* him

SAY

2 *K.* 4:25 when man of God *s.* her
2 *Chr.* 15:9 *s.* Lord was with him
25:21 *s.* one another in the face
*Neh.* 6:16 when they *s.* th. thin.
*Job* 20:9 the eye which *s.* him
29:8 the young men *s.* me
11 when the eye *s.* me, it gave
*Ps.* 114:3 sea *s.* it, and fled,
*Cant.* 3:3 *s.* ye him my soul lo. ?
*Ezek.* 8:10 so I went in, and *s.*
*Hag.* 2:3 who am. you *s.* house?
*Mal.* 2:9 the star which they *s.*
12:22 dumb both spake and *s.*
17:8 they *s.* no man, save Jesus
*Mark* 8:23 asked him, if he *s.*
*Luke* 8:34 they *s.* what was done
47 when the woman *s.* that she
9:32 awake, they *s.* his glory
24:24 even so, him they *s.* not
*John* 8:56 Abraham *s.* my day
12:41 Esaias, when he *s.* his gl.
19:35 he that *s.* it, bare record
*Acts* 9:8 eyes opened, *s.* no man
12:3 he *s.* it pleased the Jews

**SAW,** *with* **Lord** *or* **God.**

*Gen.* 1:4 *G. s.* light it was good
10 called dry land earth, *G. s.*
it was good, 12, 18, 21, 25, 31
*Ex.* 3:4 *L. s.* that he turn. aside
2 *K.* 14:26 *L. s.* affliction of Isr.
2 *Chr.* 12:7 *L. s.* they humbled
*Is.* 59:15 *L. s.* it, it displeas. him
16 *L. s.* that there was no man
*Jon.* 3:10 *God s.* their works

**I SAW.**

*Gen.* 41:19 such as *I* never *s.*
44:28 and *I s.* him not since
*Jud.* 12:3 *I s.* he deliv. me not
1 *Sam.* 28:13 *I s.* gods ascending
1 *K.* 22:19 *I s.* the Lord on his throne, 2 *Chr.* 18:18
*Job* 31:21 when *I s.* my help
*Prov.* 24:32 *I s.* and considered it
*Ec.* 2:24 this *I s.* fr. hand of God
8:10 *I s.* the wicked buried
*Ezek.* 16:50 th. away as *I s.* good
*Hos.* 9:10 *I s.* your fath. as first
13 Ephraim, as *I s.* Tyrus
*John* 1:32 *I s.* Spirit descending
48 under the fig-tree, *I s.* thee
*Acts* 26:13 *Is.* a light fr. heaven
*Gal.* 1:19 other apostles *s.* *I* no.
2:14 when *I s.* that they walked
*Rev.* 1:17 when *I s.* him, I fell at

**SAW, S.**

2 *Sam.* 12:31 he put Ammonites under *s.* 1 *Chr.* 20:3
*Is.* 10:15 sh. *s.* magnify ag. him?

**SAWED, N.**

1 *K.* 7:9 costly stones *s.* wi. sta.
*Heb.* 11:37 they were *s.* asunder

**SAWEST.**

*Gen.* 20:10 *s.* th. done this thing?
1 *Sam.* 19:5 *s.* it and didst rejoice
28:13 be not afraid, for what *s.*
2 *Sam.* 18:11 J. said, thou *s.* him
*Dan.* 2:34 thou *s.* till a stone, 45

**SAY.**

*Gen.* 34:11 what ye *s.* to me, 12
37:20 *s.* some beast devour. him
44:16 what sh. we *s.* to my lord
*Num.* 22:19 know what L. will *s.*
*Deut.* 31:17 will *s.* in that day
*Jos.* 22:28 when they should *s.*
*Jud.* 7:11 sh. hear what they *s.*
2 *Sam.* 21:4 what you shall *s.*
1 *K.* 1:36 the L. G. of my lord *s.*
2:17 for he will not *s.* thee nay
*Ezr.* 9:10 O G. wh. shall we *s.*?
*Job* 9:12 who will *s.* to him,
What doest thou? *Ec.* 8:4
37:19 teach us what we shall *s.*
*Is.* 44:5 one shall *s.* I am Lord's
53:9 and he shall *s.* Here I am
*Jer.* 14:17 therefore thou shalt *s.*
23:7 *s.* no more, The Lord liveth
33:13 as he shall *s.* unto thee
42:20 according to all L. shall *s.*
*Ezek.* 13:7 ye *s.* The L. saith it
*Mic.* 3:11 *s.* Is not Lord am. us?
*Zec.* 11:5 they *s.* I am rich
*Mat.* 3:9 think not to *s.* in yourselves, *Luke* 3:8
13:51 underst. ? they *s.* Yea, L.
16:15 but wh. *s.* ye that I am?
*Mark* 8:29; *Luke* 9:20
21:3 *s.* aug. to you, ye sh. *s.*
16 him, Hearest what these *s.*?
26 if we shall *s.* Of men, *Mark* 11:32; *Luke* 20:6
23:3 for they *s.* and do not
*Mark* 1:44 see thou *s.* nothi. to
*John* 8:26 many thi. to *s.* 16:12
54 whom ye *s.* he is your God
*Acts* 21:23 this that we *s.* to thee
23:18 something to *s.* unto thee

SAY

*Acts* 26:22 none but wh. M. did *s.*
1 *Thes.* 4:15 we *s.* to you by L.
*Heb.* 5:11 have many things to *s.*
*Jam.* 4:15 for that ye ought to *s.*
*See* BEGAN.

**SAY,** *imperatively.*

*Is.* 43:9 or hear, and *s.* it is truth
*Zec.* 1:3 *s.* unto them, Turn ye
*Mat.* 21:3 *s.* The Lord hath need of them, *Mark* 11:3
*Luke* 7:7 *s.* in a word, my serv.

**I SAY.**

*Ex.* 3:13 what sh. *I s.* to them?
4:23 *I s.* unto th. Let my son go
6:29 sp. all that *I s.* *Ezek.* 44:5
*Jud.* 7:4 *I s.* this shall go with
*Is.* 38:15 what shall *I s.*?
*Ezek* 2:8 hear wh. *I s.* unto thee
*Mat.* 8:9 *I s.* to th. man, *Lu.* 7:8
*Luke* 6:46 do not things wh. *I s.*
1 *Cor.* 9:8 *s. I* these thi. as man?
15:50 *I s.* brethren, 2 *Cor.* 9:6; *Gal.* 3:17; 5:16; *Eph.* 4:17; *Col.* 2:4
*Gal.* 1:9 before, so *s. I* now again
*Heb.* 11:32 what shall *I* more *s.*?

**I SAY unto you.**

2 *K.* 2:18 did *I* not *s. u. y.* go not
*Mark* 13:37 what *I. s. u. y.* I say
*Rev.* 2:24 *u. y. I s.* and to rest

**SAYEST.**

*Ex.* 33:12 *s.* to me, Bring people
*Num.* 22:17 do whatsoever th. *s.*
*Ruth* 3:5 all that thou *s.* unto me
1 *K.* 18:11 and now thou *s.* go, 14
*Neh.* 6:8 no such things as th. *s.*
*Job* 22:13 *s.* how doth G. know?
*Prov.* 24:12 if thou *s.* behold
*Is.* 40:27 why *s.* thou, O Jacob
47:8 that *s.* in thy heart, I am
*Mat.* 27:11 J. said unto him, th. *s.* *Mark* 15:2; *Luke* 23:3; *John* 18:37
*John* 1:22 what *s.* th. of thyself?

**SAYING, Participle.**

*Mat.* 26:44 prayed 3d time *s.* sa.
*Acts* 26:22 *s.* none other things

**SAYING, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 1:23 the *s.* pleased me well
1 *Sam.* 18:8 the *s.* displeased S.
2 *Sam.* 17:4 *s.* pleased Absalom
6 shall we do after his *s.*?
24:19 Da. accord. to *s.* of God
1 *K.* 2:38 Shimei said, *s.* is good
12:15 might perf. his *s.* by Ahij.
13:4 J. heard *s.* of man of God
15:29 acc. to *s.* of L. 2 *K.* 10:17
17:15 acc. to *s.* of Elij. 2 *K.* 2:22
2 *K.* 5:14 accor. to *s.* of man, 8:2
*Est.* 1:21 *s.* pleased the king
*Ps.* 49:4 open dark *s.* on harp
*Jon.* 4:2 my *s.* wh. in country
*Mat.* 15:12 offended after this *s.*
19:11 all men cannot rec. this *s.*
*Mark* 7:29 for this *s.* go thy way
9:10 kept that *s.* with themselv.
32 but they understood not that *s.* *Luke* 3:50; 9:45
10:22 he was sad at that *s.*
*Luke* 1:29 was troubled at his *s.*
2:17 they made known abroa. *s.*
9:45 feared to ask him of that *s.*
18:34 this *s.* was hid from them
*John* 4:37 herein *s.* true, one so.
39 many beli. for *s.* of wom. 42
6:60 hard *s.* who can hear?
7:36 what manner of *s.* he said?
8:51 if a man keep my *s.* 52
55 I know him, keep his *s.*
12:38 *s.* of Esaias be fulfilled
15:20 kept my *s.* will keep yours
18:9 *s.* of Je. might be fulfill. 32
19:8 Pilate heard *s.* was afraid
21:23 went *s.* abroad am. breth.
*Acts* 6:5 *s.* pleased the multitude
16:36 keeper told this *s.* to Paul
*Rom.* 13:9 comprehend. in this *s.*
1 *Cor.* 15:54 be brought to pass *s.*
1 *Tim.* 1:15 this is a faithful *s.*
4:9; 2 *Tim.* 2:11; *Tit.* 3:8
3:1 this is true *s.* if man desire

**SAYINGS.**

*Num.* 14:39 Mo. told th. *s.* to pe.
2 *Chr.* 13:22 Ahijah's *s.* are writ.
33:19 written am. *s.* of the seers
*Ps.* 78:2 I will utter dark *s.*
*Prov.* 1:6 underst. dark *s.* of wi.
4:10 O my son, receive my *s.*
20 incline thine ear to my *s.*
*Mat.* 7:24 whoso heareth these *s.* 26; *Luke* 6:47
*Luke* 1:65 these *s.* noised abroad
2:51 mother kept th. *s.* in heart
9:44 let th. *s.* sink into your ea.
*John* 14:24 lov. not, keep. not *s.*

SCA

*Acts* 14:18 *s.* scarce restrained
19:28 heard *s.* full of wrath
*Rom.* 3:4 might. be justi. in *s.*
*Rev.* 22:6 *s.* faithful and true
7 blessed that keep. *s.* of book
10 seal not *s.* of prophecy of this book

**SCAB.**

*Lev.* 13:2 in skin of flesh a *s.*
6 it is but a *s.* 7 if *s.* spread
14:56 this is the law for a *s.*
*Deut.* 28:27 L. smite thee with *s.*
*Is.* 3:17 L. will sm. thee wi. a *s.*

**SCABBARD.**

*Jer.* 47:6 put up thys. into thy *s.*

**SCABBED.**

*Lev.* 21:20 scurvy or *s.* not appr.
22:22 or *s.* he sh. not offer to L.

**SCAFFOLD.**

2 *Chr.* 6:13 S. had made braz. *s.*

**SCALES.**

*Lev.* 11:9 whatsoever have *s.* eat, *Deut.* 14:9
10 that have no *s.* not eat, 12; *Deut.* 14:10
*Job* 41:15 his *s.* are his pride
*Is.* 40:12 weighed mount. in *s.*
*Ezek.* 29:4 cause fish to stick to *s.*
*Acts* 9:18 fell from eyes as it had been *s.*

**SCALETH.**

*Prov.* 21:22 a wise man *s.* city

**SCALL.**

*Lev.* 13:30 it is a a dry *s.* a lepr.
31 plague of *s.* not deeper than skin, shut him up th. h. *s.* 33
33 shav. but *s.* sh. be not shave
14:54 law of all leprosy and *s.*

**SCALP.**

*Ps.* 68:21 G. sh. wound hairy *s.*

**SCANT.**

*Mic.* 6:10 *s.* meas. is abominable

SCAPE-GOAT. *See* GOAT.

**SCARCE.**

*Gen.* 27:30 Ja. *s.* gone fr. father
*Acts* 14:18 sayings *s.* restrai. peo.

**SCARCELY.**

*Rom.* 5:7 *s.* for right. man 1 die
1 *Pet.* 4:18 if righte. *s.* be saved

**SCARCENESS.**

*Deut.* 8:9 sh. eat bread witho. *s.*

**SCAREST.**

*Job* 7:14 thou *s.* me with dreams

**SCARLET.**

*Gen.* 38:38 bound a *s.* thread, 30
*Ex.* 25:4 and purple and *s.* 26:1, 31, 36; 27:16; 28:5, 6, 8, 15; 35:6, 23, 25; 38:18, 23
*Num.* 4:8 spr. on them cloth of *s.*
*Jos.* 2:18 bind *s.* thr. in window
2 *Sam.* 1:24 S. who clo. you in *s.*
*Prov.* 31:21 house. clothed wi. *s.*
*Cant.* 4:3 lips like a thread of *s.*
*Is.* 1:18 tho' your sins be as *s.*
*Lam.* 4:5 that were bro. up in *s.*
*Dan.* 5:7 clothed with *s.* 16, 29
*Nah.* 2:3 valiant men are in *s.*
*Mat.* 27:28 put on Jes. a *s.* robe
*Heb.* 9:19 took water, and *s.* wool
*Rev.* 17:3 woman sit on *s.* beast
18:12 no man buy. merch. of *s.*
16 great city that was cl. wi. *s.*

**SCATTER.**

*Gen.* 11:9 thence did L. *s.* them
49:7 divide in Ja. *s.* them in Is.
*Lev.* 26:33 I will *s.* you am. heat.
*Num.* 16:37 take censers, *s.* fire
*Deut.* 4:27 sh. *s.* you among hea.
28:64; *Jer.* 9:16; *Ezek.* 22:15
32:26 I would *s.* th. into corners
1 *K.* 14:15 *s.* them beyond river
*Neh.* 1:8 if ye transgress, I will *s.*
*Ps.* 59:11 *s.* by thy power, O L.
68:30 *s.* peo. that delight in war
106:27 lifted up hand to *s.* them
144:6 cast lightning, *s.* them
*Is.* 28:25 cast fitches, *s.* cummin
41:16 whirlwind shall *s.* them
*Jer.* 13:24 I will *s.* th. as stubble
18:17 I will *s.* th. as with wind
23:1 woe to pastors that *s.* sheep
49:32 I will *s.* them into all winds, 36; *Ezek.* 5:10, 12
*Ezek.* 5:2 third part thou shalt *s.*
6:5 *s.* your bones about altars
10:2 *s.* the coals over the city
12:14 *s.* tow. wind all that help
20:23 I would *s.* them am. heat.
29:12 I *s.* Egyptians, 30:23, 26
*Dan.* 4:14 hew down tree. *s.* fruit
11:24 he shall *s.* am. them prey
12:7 to *s.* power of holy people

SCI

*Hab.* 3:14 came as whirlw. to *s.*
*Zec.* 1:21 lift horn over Ju. *s.* it

**SCATTERED.**

*Gen.* 11:4 lest be *s.* upon earth
*Ex.* 5:12 peo. *s.* to gath. stubble
*Num.* 10:35 let all thine enemies be *s.* *Ps.* 68:1
*Deut.* 30:3 whither L. hath *s.* th.
1 *Sam.* 11:11 Ammonites were *s.*
13:8 people were *s.* from Saul
2 *Sam.* 18:8 bat. *s.* over country
22:15 and *s.* them, *Ps.* 18:14
1 *K.* 22:17 saw Is. *s.* 2 *Chr.* 18:16
2 *K.* 25:5 his army *s.* *Jer.* 52:8
*Est.* 3:8 certain people *s.* abroad
*Job* 4:11 stout lions' whe. are *s.*
18:15 brimstone be *s.* on habit.
*Ps.* 44:11 *s.* us am. heathen, 60:1
53:5 G. *s.* bones of him th. enc.
68:14 when Almighty *s.* kings
89:10 thou hast *s.* thine enemies
92:9 workers of iniqu. sh. be *s.*
141:7 bones *s.* at grave's mouth
*Is.* 18:2 go ye to a nation *s.*
7 present be brought of peo. *s.*
33:3 lifting thy. nations were *s.*
*Jer.* 3:13 *s.* ways to strangers
10:21 all their flocks shall be *s.*
23:2 ye have *s.* my flock, away
30:11 end of nations wh. I *s.* th.
31:10 he that *s.* Is. will gather
40:15 that Jews should be *s.*
50:17 Israel is a *s.* sheep, driven
*Ezek.* 6:8 ye be *s.* thro' countries
11:16 though I *s.* them
17:21 th. that remain shall be *s.*
29:13 Egyptians gath. whith. *s.*
34:5 flock *s.* because no shcph.
6 flock was *s.* on face of earth
12 have been *s.* in cloudy day
21 push. diseased till ye *s.* th.
36:19 I *s.* them among heathen
46:18 that my people be not *s.*
*Joel* 3:2 plead for pe. wh. they *s.*
*Nah.* 3:18 people is *s.* on mount.
*Hab.* 3:6 everlast. mountains *s.*
*Zec.* 1:19 horns wh. ha. *s.* Ju. 21
7:14 I *s.* them with whirlwind
13:7 smite Shepherd, the sheep be *s.* *Mat.* 26:31; *Mark* 14:27
*Mat.* 9:36 *s.* as sheep hav. no sh.
*Luke* 1:51 *s.* proud in imaginat.
*John* 11:52 gath. children were *s.*
16:32 hour cometh ye sh. be *s.*
*Acts* 5:36 obey. Theudas were *s.*
8:1 were *s.* thro' regions of Ju.
4 were *s.* went preaching, 11:19
*Jam.* 1:1 twelve tribes that are *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:1 strangers *s.* thro' Pon.

**SCATTERETH.**

*Job* 37:11 the thick cloud he *s.*
38:24 wh. *s.* east wind on earth
*Ps.* 147:16 he *s.* the hoarfrost
*Prov.* 11:24 that *s.* yet increaseth
20:8 king *s.* away evil with eyes
26 a wise king *s.* the wicked
*Is.* 24:1 *s.* inhabitants of earth
*Mat.* 12:30 he that gath. not, wi. me, *s.* abroad, *Luke* 11:23
*John* 10:12 wolf catche. *s.* sheep

**SCATTERING.**

*Is.* 30:30 L. sh. show anger wi. *s.*

**SCENT.**

*Job* 14:9 through *s.* of water
*Jer.* 48:11 his *s.* is not changed
*Hos.* 14:7 *s.* thereof as wine of L.

**SCEPTRE.**

*Gen.* 49:10 *s.* not depart from Ju.
*Num.* 24:17 *s.* shall rise out of Is.
*Est.* 4:11 king shall hold out *s.*
5:2 held out to *s.* Es. golden *s.*
*Ps.* 45:6 *s.* of kingdom is right *s.*
*Is.* 14:5 Lord hath broken *s.*
*Ezek.* 19:11 had strong rods for *s.*
14 hath no strong rod to be *s.*
*Amos* 1:5 cut off him that hold. *s.*
8 him that holdeth *s.* from A.
*Zec.* 10:11 the *s.* of Egypt shall
*Heb.* 1:8 *s.* of righteous. is the *s.*

**SCEVA.**

*Acts* 19:14 seven sons of one S.

**SCHISM.**

1 *Cor.* 12:25 there should be no *s.*

**SCHOLAR.**

1 *Chr.* 25:8 the teacher as the *s.*
*Mal.* 2:12 L. cut off master and *s.*

**SCHOOL.**

*Acts* 19:9 disputing in *s.* of one

**SCHOOLMASTER.**

*Gal.* 3:24 the law was our *s.*
25 we are no longer under a *s.*

**SCIENCE.**

*Dan.* 1:4 in wisd. understand. *s.*
1 *Tim.* 6:20 avoi. babblings of *s.*

SCR

**SCOFF.**

*Hab.* 1:10 they sh. *s.* at kings

**SCOFFERS.**

2 *Pet.* 3:3 in last days *s.* walking

**SCORCH, ED.**

*Mat.* 13:6 they were *s.* *Mark* 4:6
*Rev.* 16:8 power was given to *s.*
9 men were *s.* with great heat

**SCORN, Substantive.**

*Est.* 3:6 *s.* to lay hands on Mord.
*Ps.* 44:13 makest us a *s.* 79:4
*Hab.* 1:10 princes shall be a *s.*

*See* LAUGHED.

**SCORN, Verb.**

*Job* 16:20 my friends *s.* me

**SCORNER.**

*Prov.* 9:7 that reproveth a *s.*
8 reprove not a *s.* lest he hate
13:1 but a *s.* heareth not rebuke
14:6 *s.* seeketh wis. findeth not
15:12 *s.* loveth not that reprov.
19:25 smite *s.* the simple will
21:11 when *s.* is punish. simple
24 *s.* is his name, deal. in wra.
22:10 cast out *s.* and contention
24:9 *s.* is abomination to men
*Is.* 29:20 the *s.* is consumed

**SCORNERS.**

*Prov.* 1:22 how long will *s.* deli.
3:34 surely he scorneth the *s.*
19:29 judgm. are prepared for *s.*
*Hos.* 7:5 stretched hand with *s.*

**SCORNEST, ETH.**

*Job* 39:7 he *s.* multitude of city
18 she *s.* horse and his rider
*Prov.* 3:34 surely he *s.* scorner
9:12 if *s.* thou alone sh. bear it.
19:28 ungodly witness *s.* judg.
*Ezek.* 16:31 harlot, in th. thou *s.*

**SCORNFUL.**

*Ps.* 1:1 nor sitteth in seat of *s.*
*Prov.* 29:8 *s.* bri. city into snare
*Is.* 28:14 hear word of Lord, ye *s.*

**SCORNING.**

*Job* 34:7 drinks *s.* like water?
*Ps.* 123:4 filled wi. *s.* of those at
*Prov.* 1:22 scorners delight in *s.*

**SCORPION.**

*Luke* 11:12 will he off. him a *s.*?
*Rev.* 9:5 torment was as of *s.*

**SCORPIONS.**

*Deut.* 8:15 thro' wilder. where *s.*
1 *K.* 12:11 I will chastise you with *s.* 14; 2 *Chr.* 10:11, 14
*Ezek.* 2:6 among *s.* be not afraid
*Luke* 10:19 power to tread on *s.*
*Rev.* 9:3 power, as *s.* have power
10 had tails like *s.* and stings

**SCOURED.**

*Lev.* 6:28 brazen pot, it sh. be *s.*

**SCOURGE, S.**

*Jos.* 23:13 *s.* in your sides
*Job* 5:21 thou sh. be hid from *s.*
9:23 if the *s.* slay suddenly
*Is.* 10:26 Lord shall stir up a *s.*
28:15 overflow. *s.* shall pass, 18
*John* 2:15 made *s.* of small cords

**SCOURGE, Verb.**

*Mat.* 10:17 they will *s.* in th. syn.
20:19 shall *s.* him, *Mark* 10:34; *Luke* 18:33
23:24 some of them ye shall *s.*
*Acts* 22:25 is it lawful to *s.* Ro.?

**SCOURGED, ETH**

*Lev.* 19:20 maid, she shall be *s.*
*Mat.* 27:26 wh. he had *s.* Jesus, *Mark* 15:15; *John* 19:1
*Heb.* 12:6 the Lord *s.* every son

**SCOURGING, S.**

*Acts* 22:24 sh. be examined by *s.*
*Heb.* 11:36 others had trial of *s.*

**SCRABBLED.**

1 *Sam.* 21:13 Da. feigned mad, *s.*

**SCRAPE, D.**

*Lev.* 14:41 cause house to be *s.* sh. pour out dust they *s.* off
43 if plague came after he *s.*
*Job* 2:8 Job took a potsherd to *s.*
*Ezek.* 26:4 I will also *s.* her dust

**SCREECHOWL.**

*Is.* 34:14 *s.* also shall rest there

**SCRIBE.**

2 *Sam.* 8:17 Seraiah was the *s.*
20:25 Sheva was *s.* and Zadok
2 *K.* 18:18 Shebna the *s.* 37; 19:2; *Is.* 36:3, 22; 37:2
22:3 Sha. the *s.* 8, 9, 10, 12; 2 *Ch.* 34:15, 18, 20; *Jer.* 36:10
25:15 princ. *s.* of host, *Jer.* 52:25
1 *Chr.* 24:6 Shemaiah *s.* wrote
27:32 Jona. a wise man and a *s.*

SCY

*Ezr.* 4:8 Shimshai the *s.* wrote a letter, 9, 17, 23
7:6 Ezra, a ready *s.* 11, 12; *Neh.* 8:4, 9, 13; 12:26, 36
*Neh.* 8:4 Ezra, *s.* stood on pulpit
*Is.* 33:18 where is the *s.*?
*Jer.* 36:12 Elishama the *s.* 20, 21
26 take Baruch the *s.* and Jer.
37:15 house of Jonath. the *s.* 20
*Mat.* 8:19 a *s.* said, Master, I will
13:52 *s.* instructed unto kingd.
*Mark* 12:32 *s.* said unto him
1 *Cor.* 1:20 where is the *s.*?

**SCRIBES.**

1 *Chr.* 2:55 the families of the *s.*
2 *Chr.* 34:13 of Lev. there were *s.*
*Est.* 3:12 king's *s.* called, 8:9
*Jer.* 8:8 pen of the *s.* is in vain
*Mat.* 5:20 ex. righteousness of *s.*
7:29 not as the *s.* *Mark* 1:22
16:21 suffer many things of *s.*
17:10 say *s.* E. must, *Mark* 9:11
20:18 betrayed to *s.* *Mark* 10:33
21:15 when the *s.* saw, they we.
23:2 *s.* and Phari. sit in M. seat
13 woe to y. *s.* 14:29; *Lu.* 11:44
*Mark* 2:6 went certain *s.* reason.
16 when the *s.* saw him eat wi.
8:31 be rejected of *s.* *Luke* 9:22
9:14 *s.* questioning with discip.
11:18 *s.* and c.-priests, *Lu.* 19:47
12:35 *s.* say Christ is son of D.?
38 said, Bew. of *s.* *Luke* 20:46
14:1 the *s.* sought to take him
*Luke* 5:30 *s.* and Pharisees, 15:2
6:7 *s.* and Pharis. watched him
11:23 *s.* began to urge vehem.
20:1 *s.* came upon him, elders
19 priests and *s.* sought to lay
22:2 and *s.* sought to kill him
23:10 *s.* stood and accused him
*John* 8:3 the *s.* brought a woman
*Acts* 4:5 *s.* gathered ag. apostles
6:12 *s.* brou. Stephen to council
23:9 *s.* of Pharisees' part arose

**SCRIP.**

1 *Sam.* 17:40 D. put stones in *s.*
*Mat.* 10:10 nor *s.* for your journ. *Mark* 6:8; *Luke* 9:3; 10:4
*Luke* 22:35 I sent you without *s.*
36 let him take his purse and *s.*

**SCRIPTURE.**

*Dan.* 10:21 what is noted in *s.*
*Mark* 12:10 ha. ye not read this *s.*
15:28 *s.* was fulfilled which saith
*Luke* 4:21 this day is *s.* fulfilled
*John* 2:22 they believed the *s.*
7:42 hath not *s.* said, Ch. com.?
10:35 the *s.* cannot be broken
19:35 another *s.* saith, They sh.
*Acts* 1:16 this *s.* must needs have
8:32 place of *s.* which he read
35 Philip began at the same *s.*
*Rom.* 4:3 what saith *s.*? 11:2; *Gal.* 4:30
9:17 *s.* saith, 10:11; 1 *Tim.* 5:18
*Gal.* 3:8 the *s.* foreseeing that G.
22 the *s.* hath concluded all
2 *Tim.* 3:16 *s.* is by inspi. of G.
*Jam.* 4:5 think *s.* saith in vain?
1 *Pet.* 2:6 it is contained in *s.*
2 *Pet.* 1:20 no *s.* is of priv. inter.

**SCRIPTURES.**

*Mat.* 21:42 ha. ye nev. read in *s.*
22:29 not know. *s.* *Mark* 12:24
26:54 how shall *s.* be fulfilled?
*Mark* 14:49 *s.* must be fulfilled
*Luke* 24:27 he expounded in all *s.*
32 while he opened to us the *s.*
45 that they mi. understand *s.*
*John* 5:39 search *s.* for in them
*Acts* 17:2 he reasoned out of *s.*
11 and searched the *s.* daily
18:24 Apollos, mighty in the *s.*
28 showing by *s.* Jesus was C.
*Rom.* 1:2 afore by prop. in ho. *s.*
15:4 thro' comf. of *s.* have hope
16:26 by the *s.* made known
1 *Cor.* 15:3 Christ died acc. to *s.*
4 Christ rose accordi. to the *s.*
2 *Tim.* 3:15 from child hast kn. *s.*
2 *Pet.* 3:16 as they do also oth. *s.*

**SCROLL.**

*Is.* 34:4 heav. sh. be rolled as *s.*
*Rev.* 6:14 heaven departed as a *s.*

**SCUM.**

*Ezek.* 24:6 woe to the pot wh. *s.*
11 that the *s.* may be consum.
12 her *s.* went out, her *s.* in fire

**SCURVY.**

*Lev.* 21:20 none sh. ap. that is *s.*
22:22 *s.* or scabbed sh. not offer

**SCYTHIAN.**

*Col.* 3:11 is neither barbarian, S.

SEA

**SEA.**

*Ex.* 14:16 stretch hand over *s.* 27
21 Lord caused the *s.* to go back, made the *s.* dry
15:10 blow, the *s.* covered them
20:11 L. made the *s.* *Ps.* 95:5; *Jon.* 1:9; *Acts* 4:24; 14:15
*Deut.* 30:13 nor is it beyond *s.*
*Jos.* 24:7 brought *s.* upon them
1 *K.* 7:23 a molten *s.* 2 *Chr.* 4:2
39 set *s.* on right side of house
10:22 king had at *s.* a navy
18:43 go up, look toward the *s.*
2 *K.* 14:25 he restored coast to *s.*
16:17 Ahaz took down the *s.*
25:13 *s.* did Chaldees break, 16
1 *Chr.* 16:32 let the *s.* roar, *Ps.* 96:11; 98:7
2 *Chr.* 4:6 *s.* for priests to wash
20:2 multit. against beyond *s.*
*Neh.* 9:11 thou didst div. *s.* went thro' the *s.* *Job* 26:12; *Ps.* 74:13; 78:13; *Jer.* 31:35
*Job* 7:12 am I a *s.*? 38:8 shut *s.*?
11:9 measure is broader than *s.*
14:11 as the waters fail from *s.*
28:14 *s.* saith, It is not with me
41:31 maketh the *s.* like a pot
*Ps.* 66:6 he turned *s.* to dry land
72:8 have dominion from *s.* to *s.*
78:53 *s.* overwhelmed th. enem.
104:25 this great and wide *s.*
107:23 go down to *s.* in ships
114:3 the *s.* saw it; 5 O thou *s.*
*Prov.* 8:29 gave to *s.* his decree
*Is.* 11:9 wat. cover *s.* *Hab.* 2:14
16:8 branches stretched over *s.*
19:5 waters shall fail from *s.*
23:2 merch. of Zid. pass over *s.*
4 be ashamed, *s.* hath spoken
11 he stretched his hand ov. *s.*
24:14 they shall cry aloud fr. *s.*
42:10 sing to L. ye that go to *s.*
50:2 at my rebuke I dry up *s.*
51:10 art thou w. hath dried *s.*?
57:20 wicked are like troubled *s.*
*Jer.* 6:23 their voice roar. like *s.*
27:19 saith L. the pillars and *s.*
48:32 plants are gone over *s.*
50:42 their voice sh. roar like *s.*
51:36 I will dry up her *s.*
42 *s.* is come up upon Babylon
*Lam.* 2:13 breach is great like *s.*
*Ezek.* 26:3 *s.* causeth his waves
*Dan.* 7:3 great beasts came fr. *s.*
*Amos* 8:12 wander from *s.* to *s.*
*Jon.* 1:11 that *s.* may be calm?
*Mic.* 7:12 shall come from *s.* to *s.*
*Nah.* 1:4 he rebuketh the *s.* and
*Hab.* 3:8 wrath ag. *s.* that didst
15 thou didst walk through *s.*
*Hag.* 2:6 I shake heav. earth, *s.*
*Zec.* 9:10 his domin. from *s.* to *s.*
10:11 he shall pass through *s.*
*Mat.* 8:26 he arose and rebuk. *s.*
27 *s.* obey him, *Mark* 4:39, 41
23:15 ye compass *s.* and land
*Luke* 21:25 *s.* and waves roaring
*Acts* 27:40 commit. themsel. to *s.*
28:4 tho' he hath escaped the *s.*
1 *Cor.* 10:1 fathers passed thro' *s.*
*Rev.* 4:6 before throne was *s.* of
7:2 given to hurt earth and *s.*
10:6 created *s.* things therein
14:7 worship him that made *s.*
15:2 I saw a *s.* of glass, mingled
20:13 the *s.* gave up the dead.
21:1 and there was no more *s.*

**By the SEA.**

*Ex.* 14:9 them encampi. *by t. s.*
2 *Sam.* 17:11 Is. as sand *by the s.*
1 *K.* 5:9 I will convey them *by the s.* 2 *Chr.* 2:16
*Is.* 18:2 sendeth ambassad. *by s.*
*Jer.* 46:18 as Carmel *by the s.*
*Mark* 4:1 multitude was *by the s.*
*Rev.* 18:17 many as trade *by t. s.*

*See* COAST, GREAT.

**In,** *and* **into the SEA.**

*Ex.* 15:1 horse and rider *into t. s.*
4 Pha.'s host he cast *into the s.*
*Ps.* 77:19 thy way *in the s.*
89:25 I will set his hand *in t. s.*
*Ec.* 1:7 all rivers run *into the s.*
*Is.* 43:16 L. mak. way *in the s.*
*Ezek.* 26:17 city strong *in the s.*
18 isles that are *in the s.*
47:8 waters go *into the s.* which brought forth *into the s.*
*Jon.* 1:4 a mighty tempest *in t. s.*
12 and cast me *into the s.* 15
*Zec.* 9:4 smite her power *in t. s.*
10:11 smite waves *in the s.*
*Mat.* 8:24 arose a temp. *in the s.*
13:47 kingdom of heaven is like a net cast *into the s.*

SEA

*Mat.* 21:21 cast *into the s. Mark* 11:23
*Mark* 9:42 we. cast *i. s. Lu.* 17:2
*Luke* 17:6 be thou plant. *in t. s.*
*John* 21:7 Pe. cast himself *i. t. s.*
*Acts* 27:38 cast out wheat *i. t. s.*
43 cast themselves *into the s.*
2 *Cor.* 11:26 in perils *in the s.*
*Jam.* 3:7 beasts and thi. *in the s.*
*Rev.* 5:13 ev. creature *in the s.*
16:3 ev. living soul died *in t. s.*
18:19 all that had ships *in t. s.*

**Of the SEA.**

*Gen.* 1:26 have dominion over the fish *of the s.* 28; *Ps.* 8:8
9:2 fear upon fishes *of the s.*
32:12 seed as sand *of the s.*
49:13 Z. dwell at haven *of t. s.*
*Ex.* 15:19 bro. ag. waters *of t. s.*
*Num.* 11:22 shall fish *of the s.* be
2 *Sam.* 22:16 channels *of t. s.* ap.
4 *K.* 18:44 aris. cloud out *of t. s.*
*Job* 6:3 heavier than sand *of t. s.*
9:8 tread. upon waves *of the s.*
12:8 fishes *of the s.* sh. declare
36:30 he covereth bot. *of the s.*
38:16 enter into springs *of t. s.*
*Ps.* 33:7 gathereth waters *of t. s.*
68:22 people fr. depths *of the s.*
89:9 rulest the raging *of the s.*
93:4 mightier th. waves *of t. s.*
139:9 dwell in utte. parts *of t. s.*
*Is.* 5:30 like roaring *of the s.*
9:1 afflict her by way *of the s.*
10:22 Is. be as sand *of t. s. Hos.* 1:10; *Rom.* 9:27
23:4 even strength *of the s*
51:10 made depths *of the s.*
60:5 abundance *of the s.* sh. be
63:11 bro. them up out *of the s.*
*Jer.* 5:22 sand for bound *of the s.*
33:22 nei. sand *of t. s.* be meas.
*Ezek.* 26:16 princes *of the s.*
27:3 Tyrus, at entry *of the s.*
9 ships *of the s.* were in thee
38:20 fishes *of the s.* sh. shake
*Hos.* 4:3 fishes *of the s.* be taken
*Amos* 5:8 call waters *of t. s.* 9:6
9:3 hid from sight in bot. *of t. s.*
*Mal.* 7:19 cast sins in. dep. *of t. s.*
*Hab.* 1:14 men as fishes *of the s.*
*Zep.* 1:3 I will con. fishes *of s.*
*Mat.* 4:15 by way *of the s.* bey. J.
18:6 drowned in depth *of the s.*
*Jam.* 1:6 wav. is like wave *of s.*
*Jude* 13 raging waves *of the s.*
*Rev.* 8:8 third part *of the s.* bec.
13:1 beast rise out *of the s.*
20:8 number is as sand *of the s.*

*See* MIDST.

**On, *or* upon the SEA.**

*Ps.* 65:5 afar off *upon the s.*
*Jer.* 49:23 faint-hearted, sor. *on s.*
*Mat.* 14:35 J. to them walking *on the s. Mark* 6:48; *John* 6:19
*Rev.* 7:1 wind sho. not blow *o. s.*
10:2 set his right foot *upon t. s.*
15:2 saw th. stand *o. t. s.* of gla.
16:3 poured out vial *upon t. s.*

**SEAFARING.**

*Ezek.* 26:17 was inhab. of *s.* men

**SEA-MONSTERS.**

*Lam.* 4:3 even the *s.-m.* draw out

*See* RED, SALT, SAND.

**SEA-SHORE.**

*Gen.* 22:17 seed as sand on *s.-s.*
*Ex.* 14:30 Egyp. dead upon *s.-s.*
*Jos.* 11:4 as sand upon *s.-s.*
*Jud.* 5:17 Asher contin. on *s.-s.*
1 *Sam.* 13:5 Phil. as sand on *s.-s.*
1 *K.* 4:29 heart as sand on *s.-s.*
*Jer.* 47:7 a charge against *s.-s.*
*Heb.* 11:12 as sand by *s.-s.*

**SEASIDE.**

*Deut.* 1:7 turn ye, and go by *s.*
*Jud.* 7:12 Midi. lay as sand by *s.*
2 *Chr.* 8:17 Solomon went to *s.*
*Mat.* 13:1 Jesus sat by the *s.*
*Mark* 2:13 he went again by *s.*
4:1 he began to teach by the *s.*
*Acts* 10:6 Sim. house is by *s.* 32

**SEAS.**

*Gen.* 1:10 gath. of wat. called *s.*
22 and fill the waters in the *s.*
*Deut.* 33:19 suck of abund. of *s.*
*Neh.* 9:6 thou hast made the *s.*
*Ps.* 8:8 passeth thro' paths of *s.*
24:2 he founded it upon the *s.*
65:7 stilleth the noise of the *s.*
69:34 let the *s.* praise him
135:6 Lord pleased, did he in *s.*
*Is.* 17:12 a noise like noise of *s.*
*Jer.* 15:8 wid. are abo. sand of *s.*
*Ezek.* 27:4 bor. are in midst of *s.*
25 made glorious in midst of *s.*

SEA

*Ezek.* 27:26 in the midst of *s.* 34
28:2 in seat of G. in midst of *s.*
8 slain in the midst of the *s.*
*Dan.* 11:45 taber. of palace bet. *s.*
*Jon.* 2:3 cast me into midst of *s.*
*Acts* 27:41 place wh. two *s.* met

**SEAL, Substantive.**

1 *K.* 21:8 Jez. sealed wi. Ah. *s.*
*Job* 38:14 turned as clay to the *s.*
41:15 scales shut with a close *s.*
*Cant.* 8:6 *s.* on heart, *s.* on arm
*John* 3:33 his *s.* that God is true
*Rom.* 4:11 circum. as *s.* of right.
1 *Cor.* 9:2 *s.* of mine apostleship
2 *Tim* 2:19 hav. this *s.* the Lord
*Rev.* 6:3 the sec. *s.* 5 the third *s.*
7 the fourth *s.* 9 the fifth *s.*
12 when he opened the sixth *s.*
7:2 having *s.* of the living God
8:1 when he opened seventh *s.*
9:4 hurt those that have not *s.*
20:3 shut him up, set a *s.* upon

**SEALS.**

*Rev.* 5:1 book sealed with 7 *s.*
5 lion of J. prevail. to loose *s.*
9 thou art worthy to open *s.*
6:1 the Lamb opened one of *s.*

**SEAL, Verb.**

*Neh.* 9:38 prin. and priests *s.* 10:1
*Is.* 8:16 *s.* law am. my disciples
*Jer.* 32:44 subs. evidences, *s.* th.
*Dan.* 9:24 70 weeks to *s.* vision
12:4 D. shut up words, *s.* book
*Rev.* 10:4 *s.* th. things 7 thunders
22:10 *s.* not sayings of prophecy

**SEALED.**

*Deut.* 32:34 is not this *s.* among?
1 *K.* 21:8 letters were *s.* wi. Ah.
*Est.* 3:12 *s.* wi. king's ring, 8:8
*Job* 14:17 transgres. *s.* in a bag
*Cant.* 4:12 my spouse is foun. *s.*
*Is.* 29:11 vis. as words of book *s.*
*Jer.* 32:10 I subscri. and *s.* evid.
*Dan.* 6:17 king *s.* it with a sign.
12:9 words are closed up, and *s.*
*John* 6:27 him hath G. the Fa. *s.*
*Rom.* 15:28 when I have *s.* to th.
2 *Cor.* 1:22 who hath *s.* and giv.
*Eph.* 1:13 ye were *s.* with H. Sp.
4:30 whereby ye are *s.* to-day
*Rev.* 5:1 book *s.* with sev. seals
7:3 hurt not earth, till *s.* serv.
4 I heard number of them *s.*
5 of Jud. were *s.* 12,000, 6, 7, 8

**SEALEST, ETH, ING.**

*Job* 9:7 sun, and *s.* up the stars
33:16 and *s.* their instruction
37:7 he *s.* up hand of ev. man
*Ezek.* 28:12 thou *s.* sum of wisd.
*Mat.* 27:66 *s.* stone and setting

**SEAM.**

*John* 19:23 coat was without *s.*

**SEARCH, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 13:14 inquire and make *s.*
*Ezr.* 4:15 that *s.* be made, 5:17
19 *s.* hath been ma. found, 6:1
*Job* 8:8 prepare thyself to the *s.*
33:16 hast th. walked in the *s.*?
*Ps.* 64:6 accomplish a diligent *s.*
77:6 my spirit made diligent *s.*
*Jer.* 2:34 not found it by secret *s.*

**SEARCH, Verb.**

*Lev.* 27:33 he sh. not *s.* whether
*Num.* 10:33 to *s.* out a resting-p.
13:2 that they may *s.* the land
14:7 land we passed to *s.* is good
*Deut.* 1:22 send men, they sh. *s.*
*Jos.* 2:2 men to *s.* country, 3
*Jud.* 18:2 Danites sent men to *s.*
1 *Sam.* 23:23 I will *s.* him out
2 *Sam.* 10:3 sent to *s.* 1 *Chr.* 19:3
1 *K.* 20:6 servants, they shall *s.*
2 *K.* 10:23 *s.* that none of serv.
*Job* 13:9 good that he should *s.*?
*Ps.* 44:21 sh. not *s.* G. *s.* this out?
139:23 *s.* me, O G. kn. my heart
*Prov.* 25:2 honor of kings to *s.*
27 men to *s.* their own glory
*Ec.* 1:13 heart to *s.* by wisd. 7:25
*Jer.* 17:10 I the Lord *s.* heart
29:13 shall *s.* for me with heart
*Lam.* 3:40 let us *s.* our ways
*Ezek.* 34:6 none did *s.* nor seek
8 neither did my shepherds *s.*
11 I will both *s.* my sheep
39:14 end of 7 months sh. they *s.*
*Amos* 9:3 will *s.* and take them
*Zep.* 1:12 *s.* Jerus. with candles
*Mat.* 2:8 *s.* dilig. for young child
*John* 5:39 *s.* scrip. they testify
7:52 *s.* out of G. aris. no proph.

**SEARCHED.**

*Gen.* 31:34 Lab. *s.* found not, 35
*Num.* 13:21 went up, and *s.* land
32 bro. evil report of land, *s.*

SEA

*Num.* 14:34 after number of days *s.* land
*Deut.* 1:24 came to Eshcol, *s.* it
*Job* 5:27 *s.* it, know it for good
28:27 he prepared it, *s.* it out
29:16 cause I knew not I *s.* out
32:11 whi. ye *s.* out what to say
36:26 number of his years *s.* out
*Ps.* 139:1 O L. thou hast *s.* me
*Jer.* 31:37 founda. of earth *s.* out
46:23 forest, tho' it cannot be *s.*
*Ob.* 6 how things of Esau *s.* out
*Acts* 17:11 Bereans *s.* scriptures
1 *Pet.* 1:10 prophets *s.* diligently

**SEARCHEST, ETH.**

1 *Chr.* 28:9 the Lord *s.* all hearts
*Job* 10:6 th. thou *s.* after my sin
28:3 and he *s.* out all perfection
39:8 he *s.* after ev. green thing
*Prov.* 2:4 if thou *s.* as for treas.
18:17 neighbor cometh, *s.* him
28:11 poor th. hath under. *s.* out
*Rom.* 8:27 *s.* knows mind of Sp.
1 *Cor.* 2:10 Spirit *s.* all things
*Rev.* 2:23 I am he wh. *s.* reins

**SEARCHING, S.**

*Num.* 13:25 ret. from *s.* of land
*Jud.* 5:16 divisions of Reuben *s.*
*Job* 11:7 canst thou by *s.* find G.?
*Prov.* 20:27 *s.* inw. parts of belly
*Is.* 40:28 no *s.* of his understand.
1 *Pet.* 1:11 *s.* what time Sp. of C.

**SEARED.**

1 *Tim.* 4:2 consc. *s.* wi. hot iron

**SEASON, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 40:4 continued a *s.* in ward
*Ex.* 13:10 keep ordin. in his *s.*
*Deut.* 16:6 *s.* th. comest out of E.
28:12 give rain unto land in *s.*
*Jos.* 24:7 dw. in wildern. long *s.*
2 *K.* 4:16 this *s.* embrace a son
1 *Chr.* 21:29 altar at that *s.* in G.
2 *Chr.* 15:3 for *s.* been with. God
*Job* 5:26 as corn cometh in his *s.*
38:32 bri. forth Mazzaroth in *s.*
*Ps.* 1:3 bringeth fruit in his *s.*
22:2 I cry in night *s.* not silent
*Prov.* 15:23 word in *s.* how good?
*Ec.* 3:1 to every thing th. is a *s.*
*Is.* 50:4 to speak a word in *s.*
*Jer.* 5:24 former and lat. rain in *s.*
33:20 not be day and ni. in th. *s.*
*Dan.* 7:12 lives prolong. for a *s.*
*Hos.* 2:9 take my wine in *s.*
*Mark* 12:2 at *s.* he sent to husb.
*Luke* 1:20 words fulfilled in *s.*
4:13 devil dep. from him for *s.*
13:1 present at that *s.* some
20:10 at the *s.* he sent servant
23:8 desir. to see him a long *s.*
*John* 5:4 angel went down at *s.*
35 willing for a *s.* to rejoice
*Acts* 13:11 not seeing sun for *s.*
19:22 himself stayed in A. a *s.*
24:25 convenient *s.* I will call
2 *Cor.* 7:8 though but for a *s.*
2 *Tim.* 4:2 instant in *s.* out of *s.*
*Phil.* 15 therefore departed a *s.*
*Heb.* 11:25 pleas. of sin for a *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:6 tho' for a *s.* if need be
*Rev.* 6:11 sho. rest yet a little *s.*
20:3 after that loosed a little *s.*

*See* APPOINTED, DUE.

**SEASONS.**

*Gen.* 1:14 lights be for signs, *s.*
*Ex.* 18:22 judge peo. at all *s.* 26
*Lev.* 23:4 feasts proc. in their *s.*
*Ps.* 16:7 reins instr. in night *s.*
104:19 appointeth moon for *s.*
*Dan.* 2:21 changeth times and *s.*
*Mat.* 21:41 render fruits in th. *s.*
*Acts* 1:7 not for you to know *s.*
14:17 gave us rain and fruitful *s.*
20:18 I been with you at all *s.*
1 *Thes.* 5:1 of *s.* have no need

**SEASON, ED.**

*Lev.* 2:13 shalt thou *s.* with salt
*Mark* 9:50 wherew. will *s.* it?
*Luke* 14:34 wherew. sh. it be *s.*?
*Col.* 4:6 speech be with grace, *s.*

**SEAT.**

*Jud.* 3:20 Eg. rose out of his *s.*
1 *Sam.* 1:9 Eli sat upon *s.* 4:13
4:18 he fell from off *s.* backw.
20:18 bec. thy *s.* will be empty
25 sat on *s.* on a *s.* by wall
2 *Sam.* 23:8 Tachmon. sat in *s.*
1 *K.* 2:19 a *s.* for king's mother
*Est.* 3:1 Ha.'s *s.* above princes
*Job.* 23:3 O that I mi. come to *s.*
29:7 I prepared my *s.* in street
*Ps.* 1:1 sitteth in *s.* of scornful
*Prov.* 9:14 woman sitteth on *s.*
*Ezek.* 8:3 *s.* of image of jealousy
28:2 I sit on *s.* of God in midst

SEC

*Amos* 6:3 cause *s.* of viol. come
*Mat.* 23:2 Phar. sit in Moses' *s.*
*Rev.* 2:13 dwel. where Satan's *s.*

*See* JUDGMENT, MERCY.

**SEATED.**

*Deut.* 33:21 lawgiver was he *s.*

**SEATS.**

*Mat.* 21:12 *s.* of them that sold doves, *Mark* 11:15
23:6 chief *s.* in syn. *Mark* 12:39
*Luke* 1:52 put mighty fr. their *s.*
11:43 ye love uppermost *s.* 20:46
*Rev.* 4:4 four and twenty *s.* upon the *s.* twenty-four elders
11:16 elders sat before G. on *s.*

**SEBA.**

*Gen.* 10:7 sons of Cush, S. and
*Ps.* 72:10 kings of Sheba and S.
*Is.* 43:3 I gave Ethiopia and S.

SEBAT. *Zec.* 1:7

**SECOND.**

*Ex.* 26:4 the coupling of the *s.* 5:10; 36:11, 12, 17
28:18 *s.* row be emerald, 39:11
*Lev.* 5:10 offer *s.* for burnt offer.
*Num.* 2:16 set forth in *s.* rank
2 *K.* 9:19 he sent *s.* on horseback
1 *Chr.* 15:18 brethren of *s.* degree
*Ec.* 4:8 one alone, th. is not a *s.*
15 *s.* child stand up in stead
*Ezek.* 10:14 *s.* face was face of m.
*Dan.* 7:5 beast, *s.* like to a bear
*Mat.* 21:30 to *s.* said likewise
22:26 likewise the *s.* had her, *Mark* 12:21; *Luke* 20:30
*Luke* 19:18 *s.* came saying, Lord
*John* 4:54 *s.* miracle Jesus did
*Acts* 12:10 were past *s.* ward
1 *Cor.* 15:47 *s.* man L. fr. heaven
*Heb.* 10:9 aw. first, may estab. *s.*
2 *Pet.* 3:1 *s.* epistle I write you
*Rev.* 2:11 not hurt of *s.* dea. 20:6
20:14 hell, this is *s.* death, 21:8

*See* DAY, MONTH.

**SECOND time.**

*Gen.* 43:10 had returned *s. time*
*Lev.* 13:58 washed the *s. time*
1 *Sam.* 26:8 I will not smite *s. t.*
1 *K.* 18:34 do it *s. t.* did it *s. t.*
2 *K.* 10:6 Jehu wrote letter *s. t.*
*Is.* 11:11 L. set his hand *s. time*
*Jer.* 1:13 word of Lord came to me a *s. time*, 13:3; 33:1
*Jon.* 3:1 word came to Jon. *s. t.*
*Mat.* 26:42 he went *s. t.* prayed
*Mark* 14:72 *s. t.* the cock crew
*John* 3:4 enter *s. time* into womb
21:16 Jesus saith to Pe. *s. time*
*Acts* 10:15 voice spake to P. *s. t.*
2 *Cor.* 13:2 if I were present *s. t.*
*Heb.* 9:28 he shall appear *s. time*

**SECOND year.**

*Gen.* 47:18 they came the *s. y.* to Joseph, and said, *Num.* 1:1
*Num.* 9:1 first month of *s. y.* L.
10:11 *s. y.* cloud was taken up
2 *K.* 19:29 ye shall eat in *s. year*, springeth of same, *Is.* 37:30

**SECONDARILY.**

1 *Cor.* 12:28 God set *s.* prophets

**SECRET, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 49:6 come not into their *s.*
*Job* 15:8 hast th. heard *s.* of G.?
29:4 wh. *s.* of G. was upon tab.
40:13 and bind their faces in *s.*
*Ps.* 25:14 *s.* of Lord with them
27:5 in *s.* of tabernacle, 31:20
64:4 may shoot in *s.* at perfect
139:15 when I was made in *s.*
*Prov.* 3:32 *s.* is with righteous
9:17 bread eaten in *s.* pleasant
21:14 a gift in *s.* pacifieth anger
25:9 discover not a *s.* to another
*Is.* 45:19 not spoken in *s.* 48:16
*Ezek.* 28:3 no *s.* that th. can hide
*Dan.* 2:18 mercies of G. conc. *s.*
19 then was *s.* revealed to D.
30 *s.* not revealed to me
4:9 I know no *s.* troubleth thee
*Amos* 3:7 revealeth *s.* to his ser.
*Mat.* 6:4 alms may be in *s.* thy Father who seeth in *s.* 6, 18
6 pray to Father who is in *s.*
18 appear to fast to Fath. in *s.*
*John* 7:4 doeth any thing in *s.*
10 went to feast as it were in *s.*
18:20 openly, in *s.* I said noth.
*Eph.* 5:12 thi. done of them in *s.*

**SECRET, Adjective.**

*Deut.* 27:15 put. idol in *s.* place
29:29 *s.* things belong unto L.
*Jud.* 3:19 I have *s.* errand
13:18 asked my name, it is *s.*?
1 *Sam.* 5:9 emerods in *s.* parts

SEE

1 *Sam.* 19:2 abide in *s.* place
*Job* 14:13 th. thou keep me in *s.*
15:11 is any *s.* thing with thee?
20:26 darkness be hid in *s.* pla.
*Ps.* 10:8 in *s.* places doth murder
17:12 lion lurking in *s.* places
18:11 made darkn. his *s.* place
19:12 cle. thou me from *s.* faults
64:2 hide me fr. *s.* counsel of wic.
81:7 I answered thee in *s.* place
90:8 *s.* sins in light of counten.
91:1 dwel. in *s.* place of Most H.
*Prov.* 27:5 rebuke bet. th. *s.* love
*Ec.* 12:14 to judgment ev. *s.* thi.
*Cant.* 2:14 that art in *s.* places
*Is.* 3:17 L. will discover *s.* parts
45:3 riches of *s.* places
*Jer.* 2:34 not found by *s.* search
13:17 soul sh. weep in *s.* places
23:24 hide himself in *s.* places
49:10 I have uncovered *s.* places
*Lam.* 3:10 as lion in *s.* places
*Ezek.* 7:22 pollute my *s.* place
*Dan.* 2:22 reveal. deep *s.* things
*Mat.* 13:35 kept *s.* from foundation of world, *Rom.* 16:25
24:26 behold, he is in *s.* chamb.
*Mark* 4:22 nor was any thi. kept *s.* *Luke* 8:17
*Luke* 11:33 put. candle in *s.* place

**SECRETS.**

*Deut.* 25:11 wife tak. him by *s.*
*Job* 11:6 shew thee *s.* of wisdom
*Ps.* 44:21 he knoweth *s.* of heart
*Prov.* 11:13 talebearer reveal. *s.*
20:19 as a talebearer, reveal. *s.*
*Dan.* 2:28 a God that revealeth *s.*
29 that revealeth *s.* make. kn.
47 your God is a revealer of *s.*
*Rom.* 2:16 God shall judge the *s.*
1 *Cor.* 14:25 thus are *s.* of heart

**SECRETLY.**

*Gen.* 31:27 wheref. didst flee *s.*?
*Deut.* 13:6 if bro. entice thee *s.*
27:24 smiteth his neighbor *s.*
23:57 eat for want of things *s.*
*Jos.* 2:1 sent two men to spy *s.*
1 *Sam.* 18:22 comm. with Dav. *s.*
23:9 Saul *s.* practised mischief
2 *Sam.* 12:12 for thou didst it *s.*
2 *K.* 17:9 did *s.* things not right
*Job* 4:12 a thing was *s.* bro. me
13:10 reprove, if you *s.* accept
31:27 heart hath been *s.* enticed
*Ps.* 10:9 lieth in wait *s.* as a lion
31:20 keep them *s.* in pavilion
*Jer.* 37:17 Zedekiah asked him *s.*
*Hab.* 3:14 to devour the poor *s.*
*John* 11:28 called M. her sister *s.*
19:38 Joseph was a disciple, *s.*

**SECT.**

*Acts* 5:17 wh. is *s.* of Sadducees
15:5 the *s.* of Pharisees believed
24:5 of the *s.* of the Nazarenes
26:5 straitest *s.* of our religion
28:22 *s.* everywhere spo. against

**SECURE.**

*Jud.* 8:11 smote host, it was *s.*
18:7 after manner of Zidoni. *s.*
*Job* 11:18 thou shalt be *s.*
12:6 they that provoke G. are *s.*
*Mat.* 28:14 persuade him, *s.* you

**SECURELY.**

*Prov.* 3:29 seeing he dwelleth *s.*
*Mic.* 2:8 them that pass by *s.*

**SECURITY.**

*Acts* 17:9 when they had taken *s.*

**SEDITION, S.**

*Ezr.* 4:15 moved *s.* in city, 19
*Luke* 23:19 for *s.* in prison, 25
*Acts* 24:5 this man mover of *s.*
*Gal.* 5:20 works of flesh are *s.*

**SEDUCE, ED.**

2 *K.* 21:9 Manasseh *s.* them to do
*Is.* 19:13 they have also *s.* Egypt
*Ezek.* 13:10 they have *s.* my peo.
*Mark* 13:22 signs and wonders *s.*
1 *John* 2:26 concern. them that *s.*
*Rev.* 2:20 Jezebel to *s.* my serv.

**SEDUCERS.**

2 *Tim.* 3:13 *s.* shall wax worse

**SEDUCETH, ING.**

*Prov.* 12:26 way of wicked *s.*
1 *Tim.* 4:1 giving heed to *s.* spi.

**SEE.**

*Gen.* 2:19 to *s.* what he wou. call
11:5 Lord came down to *s.* city
44:23 shall *s.* my face no more
45:12 your eyes *s.* the eyes of
28 will go and *s.* Joseph bef.
48:11 I had not tho. to *s.* face
*Ex.* 3:3 *s.* this great sight, 4
5:19 officers *s.* th. were in evil
6:1 shalt *s.* what I will do to P.

SEE

*Ex.* 10:5 cannot be able to *s.* ear.
23 ta. heed, *s.* my face no mo.
12:13 when I *s.* blood
33:20 no man *s.* me and live
23 thou shalt *s.* my back parts
34:10 people shall *s.* work of L.
*Lev.* 13:10 priest shall *s.* him, 17
*Num.* 22:41 thence he might *s.*
23:9 from top of rocks I *s.* him
13 whe. mayest *s.* them, sh. *s.*
24:17 I sh. *s.* him, but not now
32:11 none that came out of Eg.
shall *s.* the land, *Deut.* 1:35
*Deut.* 1:36 save C. he sh. *s.* land
3:25 I pray thee, let me *s.* land
28:34 eyes wh. thou shalt *s.* 67
68 thou shalt *s.* it no more
29:4 hath not given eyes to *s.*
32:20 *s.* what their end will be
39 *s.* now, I, even I, am he
52 thou shalt *s.* land bef. thee
34:4 I have caused thee to *s.*
*Jos.* 22:10 built great altar to *s.*
1 *Sam.* 15:35 came no more to *s.*
19:3 what I *s.* that I will tell
2 *Sam.* 13:5 when fath. com. to *s.*
14:32 let me *s.* the king's face
1 *K.* 12:16 now *s.* to thine own house, David, 2 *Chr.* 10:16
22:25 *s.* that day, 2 *Chr.* 18:24
2 *K.* 2:10 *s.* when I am taken
6:17 open his eyes th. he may *s.*
20 open eyes that they may *s.*
7:2 shalt *s.* it with th. eyes, 19
13 send and *s.* 14 go and *s.*
10:16 *s.* my zeal for the Lord
19:16 open, Lord, thine eyes, and *s.* *Is.* 37:17
23:17 what title is that that I *s.*
2 *Chr.* 25:17 let us *s.* one another
*Job* 7:7 mine eye no more *s.* good
8 eye th. ha. seen me, *s.* no m.
9:25 days flee away, *s.* no good
17:15 my hope, who shall *s.* it?
19:26 in my flesh shall I *s.* God
27 whom I shall *s.* for myself
20:9 eye shall *s.* him no more
24:1 why do th. not *s.* his days?
15 adulterer sai. No eye sh. *s.*
31:4 doth not he *s.* my ways?
33:28 his life shall *s.* the light
36:25 every man may *s.* it
*Ps.* 10:11 God will never *s.* it
14:2 G. looked to *s.* if any, 53:2
31:11 they that did *s.* me
34:8 O taste and *s.* Lord is good
12 many days, he may *s.* good
37:34 wicked cut off, sh. *s.* it
40:3 shall *s.* it and trust in Lord
41:6 *s.* me, he speaketh vanity
49:19 they shall never *s.* light
64:5 say, Who shall *s.* them?
8 all that *s.* th. shall flee away
66:5 come and *s.* works of God
86:17 they wh. hate me may *s.*
112:8 *s.* his desire upon enemi.
10 wicked *s.* it and be grieved
119:74 be glad when they *s.* me
128:5 shalt *s.* the good of Jerus.
*Ec.* 1:10 be said, *s.* this is new
2:3 till I might *s.* wh. was good
3:22 to *s.* what sh. be after him
*Is.* 6:10 lest *s.* with their eyes
26:11 they shall *s.* and be asha.
30:20 th. eyes sh. *s.* thy teachers
32:3 the eyes of them that *s.*
33:17 thine eyes sh. *s.* the king
41:20 that th. may *s.* and know
48:6 *s.* this; 49:7 kings shall *s.*
52:8 for they shall *s.* eye to eye
15 not been told them sh. th. *s.*
53:2 when we shall *s.* him
10 he shall *s.* his seed
60:5 thou sh. *s.* and flow toget.
61:9 all that *s.* them acknowl.
64:9 behold, *s.* we beseech
*Jer.* 1:11 I *s.* rod; 13 *s.* seeth. pot
2:10 *s.* if there be such a thing
19 *s.* that it is an evil thing
23 *s.* thy way in the valley
3:2 *s.* where thou hast not been
5:1 *s.* now and know, and seek
6:16 stand ye in the ways and *s.*
7:12 go and *s.* what I did to it
51:61 and shalt *s.* and shalt read
*Ezek.* 39:21 all the heath. shall *s.*
*Dan.* 3:25 lo, I *s.* four men loose
*Joel* 2:28 your young men sh. *s.* visions, *Acts* 2:17
*Amos* 6:2 pass ye to Cal. and *s.*
*Mic.* 7:10 mine enemy shall *s.* it
*Hab.* 2:1 *s.* what he will say
*Zec.* 5:2 answer. I *s.* flying roll
5 lift your eyes, *s.* what is this
9:5 Ashkelon sh. *s.* it, and fear
10:7 their children shall *s.* it
*Mal.* 1:5 and your eyes shall *s.*
*Mat.* 5:8 pure in heart, sh. *s.* G.

SEE

*Mat.* 8:4 *s.* thou tell no man, 9:30; *Mark* 1:44; *Acts* 23:22
11:4 tell John th. ye hear and *s.*
12:38 would *s.* a sign from thee
13:14 seeing ye shall *s.* *Mark* 4:12; *Acts* 28:36
15 lest at any time they should *s.* with their eyes, *Acts* 28:27
16 bless. are your eyes, they *s.*
17 to *s.* those things wh. ye *s.*
15:31 when they saw the blind to *s.* *Luke* 7:22
16:28 *s.* Son of man coming
22:11 king came in to *s.* guests
24:6 wars, *s.* ye be not troubled
27:4 *s.* thou to that; 24 *s.* to it
28:6 come *s.* place where L. lay
10 Galilee, there shall *s.* me
*Mark* 5:14 to *s.* what was done
32 *s.* her had done this thing
6:38 go and *s.* 8:24 *s.* men
*Luke* 2:15 go to Bethleh. and *s.*
3:6 all flesh sh. *s.* salv. of God
8:16 who enter may *s.* 11:33
9:9 he desired to *s.* him, 23:8
27 not taste of death till th. *s.*
14:18 grou. I must go and *s.* it
17:22 when ye shall desire to *s.*
23 *s.* here, or *s.* there
19:3 Zaccheus sought to *s.* Jes.
*John* 1:39 come and *s.* 46; 11:34; *Rev.* 6:1, 3, 5, 7
50 thou shalt *s.* greater things
8:51 sayings, sh. never *s.* death
56 Abra. rejoiced to *s.* my day
9:15 do *s.* 25 blind, now I *s.*
39 th. who *s.* not might *s.* and th. they who *s.* mi. be blind
12:21 saying, Sir, we would *s.* J.
16:22 but I will *s.* you again
*Acts* 20:25 *s.* my face no more, 38
22:14 know and *s.* that Just One
28:20 I called you, to *s.* you
*Rom.* 15:21 not sp. of, they sh. *s.*
1 *Cor.* 8:10 if any man *s.* thee
*Phil.* 1:27 whether I come and *s.*
2:23 soon as I *s.* how it will go
1 *Thes.* 2:17 to *s.* your face with
3:6 desir. to *s.* us, we to *s.* you
1 *Tim.* 6:16 hath seen, nor can *s.*
*Heb.* 12:14 witho. holi. no man *s.*
13:23 come shortly, will *s.* you
1 *Pet.* 3:10 that will *s.* good days
1 *John* 5:16 if any man *s.* brother
3 *John* 14 I shall shortly *s.* thee
*Rev.* 1:7 every eye shall *s.* him
16:15 naked, they *s.* his shame
19:10 *s.* thou do it not, 22:9
22:4 and they shall *s.* his face

**SEE not,** *or* **not SEE.**

*Gen.* 21:16 *not s.* death of child
27:1 Is. old, that he could *not s.*
43:3 ye shall *not s.* my face, 5
44:26 we may *not s.* man's face
48:10 eyes of Is. dim, could *n. s.*
*Ex.* 33:20 canst *not s.* my face
*Num.* 14:23 they shall *not s.*
23:13 utmost part, shall *not s.*
1 *Sam.* 3:2 Eli could *not s.* 4:15
2 *Sam.* 3:13 *not s.* my face, exce.
14:24 let *not* Absal. *s.* my face
1 *K.* 14:4 Ahijah could *not s.*
2 *K.* 3:17 *n. s.* wind, nor sh. ye *s.*
22:20 thine eyes shall *n. s.* evil
*Job* 9:11 goeth by me, I *s.* him *n.*
20:17 *not s.* rivers of honey and
23:9 hideth that I *cannot s.* him
34:32 wh. I *s.* *not* teach thou me
35:14 thou shalt *not s.* him
37:21 men *s.* *not* bright light
*Ps.* 58:8 pass away, *not s.* sun
74:9 we *s.* *not* our signs, there is
89:48 liveth, shall *not s.* death
94:7 say, The Lord shall *not s.*
9 formed eye, shall he *not s.*?
115:5 eyes, they *s.* *not.* 135:16
*Is.* 26:11 is lifted up, will *not s.*
33:19 th. shalt *not s.* a fierce peo.
38:11 I shall *not s.* the Lord
44:9 they *s.* *not*, they be asha.
18 shut eyes, that th. *cannot s.*
*Jer.* 5:21 eyes, *s.* *not*, *Ezek.* 12:12
12:4 he shall *not s.* our last end
14:13 ye shall *not s.* the sword
17:6 shall *not s.* when good com.
8 sh. *not s.* when heat cometh
23:24 that I shall *not s.* him?
*Ezek.* 12:6 thou *s.* *not* ground, 12
13 shall he *not s.* it, tho' he die
*Dan.* 5:23 gods of gold, wh. *s.* *n.*
*Zep.* 3:15 thou shalt *not s.* evil
*Mat.* 13:13 seeing, *s.* *not*
23:39 shall *not s.* me, *Lu.* 13:35
24:2 *s.* ye *not* all these things?
*Mark* 8:18 hav. eyes, *s.* ye *not*?
*Luke* 2:26 *n. s.* dea. bef. seen C.
8:10 seeing, they might *not s.*

SEE

*Luke* 17:22 desi. to *s.* ye sh. *not s.*
*John* 3:3 *cannot s.* kingd. of G.
36 shall *not s.* life, wrath abid.
9:39 they who *s.* *not* might *s.*
12:40 that they should *not s.*
16:16 ye shall *not s.* me, 17, 19
18:26 did I *not s.* thee in gard.?
*Acts* 22:11 I could *not s.* for glory
*Rom.* 11:8 th. they should *not s.*
10 darkened that may *not s.*
1 *Cor.* 16:7 for I will *not s.* you
*Heb.* 2:8 we *s.* *not* yet all things
11:5 that he should *not s.* death
1 *Pet.* 1:8 tho' now ye *s.* him *not*
2 *Pet.* 1:9 blind, can *not s.* a far

**We SEE.**

*Ps.* 36:9 in thy light shall *we s.*
*Mark* 15:32 *we* may *s.* John 6:30
*John* 9:41 *we s.* your sin remain.
1 *Cor.* 13:12 *we s.* thro' a glass
1 *Thes.* 3:10 pray. *we* might *s.*
1 *John* 3:2 for *we* shall *s.* him

**Ye SEE,** *or* **SEE ye.**

*Ex.* 14:13 *ye* sh. *s.* them no more
16:7 *ye* shall *s.* glory of Lord
*Jos.* 3:3 when *ye s.* ark of coven.
1 *Sam.* 10:24 *s.* *ye* him L. chos.?
*Cant.* 6:13 what will *ye s.* in Sh.
*Is.* 6:9 *s.* *ye* indeed, perceive
42:18 blind, that *ye* may *s.*
66:14 wh. *ye s.* your hearts shall
*Jer.* 2:31 O generati. *s.* *ye* word
42:18 *ye* sh. *s.* th. place no more
*Ezek.* 13:23 *ye* sh. *s.* no more va.
14:22 *ye* shall *s.* their way
*Dan.* 2:8 *ye s.* thing is gone
*Mat.* 13:17 have desired to see th. things *ye s.* *Luke* 10:23
24:33 when *ye* shall *s.* these th.
*Mark* 13:29; *Luke* 21:31
26:64 hereafter shall *ye s.* Son of man, *Mark* 14:62
27:24 *s.* *ye* to it, *Mark* 15:36
28:7 in Ga. shall *ye s.* *Mark* 16:7
*John* 14:19 but *ye s.* 16:10 *ye s.*
16:16 a lit. *ye* shall *s.* me, 17, 19
*Acts* 2:33 wh. *ye* now *s.* and hear
25:24 *ye s.* this man, about wh.
1 *Pet.* 1:8 tho' now *ye s.* him not

**SEEING.**

*Ex.* 4:11 maketh *s.* or blind?
22:10 driven away, no man *s.*
*Num.* 35:23 *s.* him not
1 *K.* 1:48 mine eyes even *s.* it
*Prov.* 20:12 Lord maketh *s.* eye
*Ec.* 1:8 eye not satisfied with *s.*
*Is.* 21:3 dismayed at the *s.* of it
33:15 shut. his eyes from *s.* evil
42:20 *s.* many things, but thou
*Mat.* 13:13 beca. they *s.* see not
14 *s.* ye shall see and shall not perc. *Mark* 4:12; *Acts* 28:26
*John* 9:7 washed and came *s.*
*Acts* 13:11 not *s.* sun for a season
2 *Pet.* 2:8 *s.* and hearing, vexed

**SEED.**

*Gen.* 1:11 herbs yield. *s.* 12, 29
47:19 give us *s.* 23 here is *s.*
24 four parts sh. be own for *s.*
*Lev.* 19:19 not sow with ming. *s.*
26:16 shall sow your *s.* in vain
27:16 estima. shall be acc. to *s.*
30 tithe of *s.* of land is Lord's
*Num.* 20:5 it is no place of *s.*
*Deut.* 11:10 Eg. where sowedst *s.*
28:38 carry much *s.* into field
1 *Sam.* 8:15 king take tenth of *s.*
1 *K.* 18:32 conta. 2 measures of *s.*
*Ps.* 126:6 bearing precious *s.*
*Ec.* 11:6 in morning sow thy *s.*
*Is.* 5:10 *s.* of homer sh. yield ep.
17:11 make thy *s.* to flourish
55:10 it may give *s.* to sower
*Jer.* 35:7 sow *s.* nor plant viney.
*Ezek.* 17:5 he took of *s.* of land
*Joel* 1:17 *s.* is rotten under clods
*Amos* 9:13 overtake that sow. *s.*
*Hag.* 2:19 is the *s.* yet in barn?
*Zec.* 8:12 *s.* shall be prosperous
*Mal.* 2:3 I will corrupt your *s.*
*Mat.* 13:19 *s.* by way-side, 20, 22
23 receiv. *s.* into good ground
24 man sowed good *s.* in field
37 soweth good *s.* is S. of man
38 good *s.* are the children of
*Mark* 4:26 cast *s.* into ground
*Luke* 8:11 *s.* is the word of God
1 *Cor.* 15:38 ev. *s.* his own body
2 *Cor.* 9:10 minister. *s.* to sower
1 *Pet.* 1:23 born, not of corrup. *s.*
1 *John* 3:9 his *s.* remain. in him

*See* COPULATION.

**SEED,** *for posterity.*

*Gen.* 4:25 G. appoint. me ano. *s.*
7:3 keep *s.* alive on fa. of earth
15:3 Ab. said, To me giv. no *s.*

SEE

*Gen.* 19:32 preser. *s.* of father, 34
38:8 raise *s.* to bro. *Mat.* 22:24;
*Mark* 12:19; *Luke* 20:28
*Lev.* 21:21 a blemish of *s.* of Aa.
*Num.* 16:40 which is not *s.* of A.
*Deut.* 1:8 give it to their *s.* 11:9
4:37 chose *s.* after them, 10:15
31:21 out of mouths of their *s.*
*Ruth* 4:12 *s.* the Lord shall give
1 *Sam.* 2:20 L. give *s.* of this wo.
24:21 th. wilt not cut off my *s.*
1 *K.* 11:39 I will afflict *s.* of Dav.
2 *K.* 11:1 Athaliah destroyed all
the *s.* royal, 2 *Chr.* 22:10
17:20 Lord rejected *s.* of Israel
25:25 Ishm. of *s.* royal, *Jer.* 41:1
1 *Chr.* 16:13 O ye *s.* of Israel
*Ezr.* 2:59 not show *s.* *Neh.* 7:61
9:2 holy *s.* have mingled them
*Neh.* 9:2 *s.* of Israel separated
*Est.* 9:27 J. took them and *s.* 31
*Job* 21:8 their *s.* is established in
*Ps.* 21:10 their *s.* sh. thou destr.
22:23 praise him, all ye *s.* of
Jacob, all ye the *s.* of Israel
30 a *s.* shall serve him
37:28 *s.* of wicked shall be cut
69:36 the *s.* of his servants shall
102:28 their *s.* sh. be establish.
106:27 overthrow their *s.* among
*Prov.* 11:21 *s.* of righteous sh. be
*Is.* 1:4 nation, a *s.* of evil-doers
6:13 holy *s.* shall be substance
14:20 *s.* of evil-doers sh. never
45:19 I said not unto *s.* of Jacob
25 in L. all *s.* of Is. be justified
57:3 *s.* of adulterer and whore
4 transgres. a *s.* of falsehood
61:9 th. *s.* shall be among Gent.
65:9 I will bring a *s.* out of Ja.
23 *s.* of the blessed of the Lord
*Jer.* 2:21 I planted thee a right *s.*
7:15 I will cast out *s.* of Ephra.
31:27 *s.* of man and *s.* of beast
36 then *s.* of Is. also sh. cease
37 I cast off all *s.* of Is. 33:26
33:22 will I multiply *s.* of David
*Ezek.* 20:5 I lift. hand to *s.* of Ja.
43:19 give to be of *s.* of Zadok
*Dan.* 2:43 mingle with *s.* of men
9:1 Darius of *s.* of the Medes
*Mal.* 2:15 might seek a godly *s.*
*Mark* 12:20 left no *s.* 21, 22
*John* 7:42 Ch. cometh of *s.* of D.
*Acts* 13:23 of man's *s.* G. rais. J.
*Rom.* 1:3 of *s.* of D. 2 *Tim.* 2:8
4:16 promise might be to his *s.*
9:8 chil. of prom. counted for *s.*
29 except Lord had left us a *s.*
*Gal.* 3:19 was added, till *s.* come
*Rev.* 12:17 war with remn. of *s.*

*See* ABRAHAM.

**His SEED.**

*Gen.* 17:19 cov. wi. Is. and *h. s.*
48:19 *his s.* sh. become nations
*Lev.* 20:2 any of *his s.* to Mol. 3, 4
21:15 nor profane *his s.* am. pe.
*Num.* 14:24 Caleb and *his s.*
24:7 *h. s.* sh. be in many waters
*Jos.* 24:3 I multiplied *his s.*
2 *Sam.* 4:8 aveng. of S. and *h. s.*
*Neh.* 9:8 a coven. to give it *h. s.*
*Est.* 10:3 speaking peace to *h. s.*
*Ps.* 25:13 *his s.* sh. inherit earth
37:25 nor seen *his s.* beg. bread
26 merciful, *his s.* is blessed
89:29 *his s.* I make to end. 36
112:2 *his s.* shall be mighty
*Is.* 53:10 *his s.* sh. prolong days
*Jer.* 22:28 cast out, he and *his s.*
30 no man of *his s.* sh. prosper
33:26 not take of *h. s.* to be rul.
49:10 Esau, *his s.* is spoiled
*Acts* 7:5 give it to him and *his s.*

**Thy SEED.**

*Gen.* 3:15 enmi. bet. *t. s.* and her
12:7 to *t. s.* will I give th. land,
13:15; 15:18; 17:8; 24:7; 26:3;
28:4, 13; 35:12; 48:4; *Ex.*
33:1; *Deut.* 34:4
13:16 *thy s.* dust, 16:10; 28:14
15:5 so sh. *thy s.* be, *Rom.* 4:18
13 *thy s.* be a stranger in land
17:12 not of *t. s.* sh. be circum.
21:12 in Is. *t. s.* call, *Heb.* 11:18
13 Ish. a nation, bec. he is *t. s.*
22:17 *thy s.* possess gate, 24:60
18 in *thy s.* all nations be bles.
26:4; 28:14; *Acts* 3:25
26:24 mult. *thy s.* for Abraham's
32:12 I will make *thy s.* as sand
48:11 G. hath showed me *thy s.*
*Lev.* 18:21 not of *t. s.* pass thro'
*Deut.* 28:46 for a sign on *thy s.*
30:19 thou and *thy s.* may live
1 *Sam.* 20:42 bet. my *s.* and *t. s.*

SEE

2 *Sam.* 7:12 set up *t. s.* 1 *Ch.* 17:11
*Job* 5:25 shalt know that *thy s.*
*Ps.* 89:4 *thy s.* will I establish
*Is.* 43:5 I bring *thy s.* from east
44:3 I pour my Spirit on *thy s.*
48:19 *thy s.* had been as sand
54:3 *thy s.* sh. inherit Gentiles
59:21 Sp. not depart out of the
mouth of *t. s.* nor *t.* seed's *s.*
*Jer.* 30:10 *t. s.* from land, 46:27
*Gal.* 3:16 to *t. s.* which is Christ

**Your SEED.**

*Ex.* 32:13 land I give to *y. s.*
*Lev.* 22:3 whoso. of *your s.* goeth
*Is.* 66:22 so *y. s.* and name rem.

**SEED-TIME.**

*Gen.* 8:22 *s.-t.* and harv. sh. not

**SEEDS.**

*Deut.* 22:9 not sow with divers *s.*
*Mat.* 13:4 so. *s.* fell by way-side
32 wh. is least of *s.* *Mark* 4:31
*Gal.* 3:16 saith not *s.* as of many

**SEEK.**

*Gen.* 37:16 I *s.* my brethren
43:18 that he may *s.* occasion
*Deut.* 4:29 *s.* him with thy heart
1 *Sam.* 9:3 said to S. Go *s.* asses
23:15 Saul come to *s.* his life,
25; 24:2; 26:2
25:26 th. that *s.* evil to my lord
29 risen to pursue and *s.* soul
27:1 Saul shall despair to *s.* me
1 *K.* 2:40 Shimei went to *s.* serv.
18:10 hath not sent to *s.* thee
19:10 *s.* my life to take it, 14
2 *K.* 2:16 go, and *s.* thy master
6:19 bring ye to man wh. ye *s.*
1 *Chr.* 28:8 *s.* commandm. of L.
9 if thou *s.* him, he will be
found, 2 *Chr.* 15:2
2 *Chr.* 19:3 prep. heart to *s.* God
30:19 prep. his heart to *s.* God
31:21 to *s.* his God, he did it
34:3 Josiah began to *s.* after G.
*Ezr.* 4:2 we *s.* your God as ye do
7:10 prepared his heart to *s.* law
8:21 to *s.* him right way for us
22 G. is on them for good th. *s.*
*Neh.* 2:10 to *s.* welfare of Israel
*Job* 5:8 I would *s.* unto God
7:21 shalt *s.* me in the morning
8:5 if thou wouldst *s.* unto God
20:10 children shall *s.* to please
*Ps.* 4:2 vanity, *s.* after leasing
9:10 not forsaken th. that *s.* th.
10:15 *s.* out his wickedness
14:2 any that did *s.* God, 53:2
24:6 genera. of them that *s.* him
27:4 desired, that will I *s.* after
8 *s.* my face, thy fa. L. will I *s.*
34:14 *s.* peace, 1 *Pet.* 3:11
35:4 put to shame *s.* my soul
38:12 that *s.* my life, th. *s.* hurt
40:14 *s.* after my soul, 70:2
54:3 oppressors *s.* after my soul
63:1 my God, early will I *s.* th.
9 those that *s.* my soul go into
69:6 let not those that *s.* thee
32 heart shall live that *s.* God
70:4 let those that *s.* thee rejo.
71:13 with dishonor *s.* my hurt
24 bro. unto shame *s.* my hurt
83:16 they may *s.* thy name
104:21 yo. lions *s.* meat from G.
109:10 let his child. *s.* th. bread
119:2 *s.* him wi. th. whole heart
45 at liberty, for I *s.* thy prec.
176 as a sheep, *s.* thy servant
122:9 of God, I will *s.* thy good
*Prov.* 1:28 *s.* me, sh. not find me
8:17 and those that *s.* me early
23:35 I will *s.* it yet again
29:10 upright, just *s.* his soul
26 many *s.* the ruler's favor
*Ec.* 1:13 I gave my heart to *s.*
7:25 my heart to *s.* out wisdom
8:17 though man labor to *s.* it
*Cant.* 3:2 *s.* him my soul loveth
6:1 we may *s.* him with thee
*Is.* 1:17 *s.* judgment, relieve opp.
8:19 sho. not a people *s.* unto G.
11:10 to it shall Gentiles *s.*
26:9 wit. me will I *s.* thee early
34:16 *s.* ye out of book of Lord
41:12 thou shalt *s.* them
17 when the needy *s.* water
45:19 not to Ja. *s.* ye me in vain
58:2 yet they *s.* me daily, and
*Jer.* 2:24 *s.* her, in her mouth
4:30 thy lovers will *s.* thy life
11:21 men of Anath. *s.* thy life
19:7 th. that *s.* their lives, 21:7
9 that *s.* their lives sh. strait.
22:25 that *s.* thy life, 38:16
29:7 *s.* the peace of the city
13 shall *s.* me, and find me

SEE

*Jer.* 34:20 them that *s.* th. life, 21
44:30 give Phar. to them that *s.*
46:26 Egyptians to those th. *s.*
49:37 dismayed bef. them th. *s.*
*Lam.* 1:11 people sigh, *s.* bread
*Ezek.* 7:25 they shall *s.* peace
26 then shall they *s.* a vision
34:11 sheep; and *s.* them out
12 so will I *s.* out my sheep
16 I will *s.* that wh. was lost
*Dan.* 9:3 God, to *s.* by prayer
*Hos.* 2:7 shall *s.* them, not find
*Amos* 5:4 saith the Lord, *s.* me
14 *s.* good and not evil
8:12 to *s.* the word of the Lord
*Nah.* 3:7 wh. sh. I *s.* comfort.?
11 thou shalt *s.* strength
*Zep.* 2:3 *s.* ye the Lord
*Zec.* 11:16 a sheph. shall not *s.*
12:9 in th. day I will *s.* to destr.
*Mal.* 2:7 they should *s.* the law
15 he might *s.* a godly seed
*Mat.* 6:32 th. things do Gent. *s.*
33 *s.* ye first the kingdom of
God, *Luke* 12:31
7:7 *s.* and ye sh. find, *Lu.* 11:9
28:5 know ye *s.* J. *Mark* 16:6
*Mark* 1:37 All men *s.* for thee
3:32 thy brethren *s.* for thee
*Luke* 12:30 these thi. nations *s.*
13:24 many will *s.* to enter in
15:8 doth she not *s.* diligently?
17:33 whos. shall *s.* to save life
19:10 Son of man is come to *s.*
24:5 why *s.* living among dead?
*John* 1:38 Je. saith, What *s.* ye?
6:26 ye *s.* me, not beca. ye saw
7:25 he whom they *s.* to kill?
34 shall *s.* me, not find me, 36
8:21 ye shall *s.* me, die in sins
37 seed, but ye *s.* to kill me, 40
13:33 ye sh. *s.* me, whither I go
18:4 Jesus said, Whom *s.* ye? 7
8 ye *s.* me, let th. go their way
*Acts* 10:19 behold, 3 men *s.* thee
21 P. said, I am he whom ye *s.*
*Rom.* 2:7 to th. who *s.* for glory
11:3 I am alone, they *s.* my life
1 *Cor.* 10:24 let no man *s.* his own
*Gal.* 1:10 do I *s.* to please men?
*Phil.* 2:21 all *s.* their own things
*Col.* 3:1 *s.* those thi. that are ab.
*Heb.* 11:14 that they *s.* a country
13:14 have no city, we *s.* one
*Rev.* 9:6 in th. days men *s.* death

*See* FACE, LORD.

**Not SEEK,** *or* **SEEK not.**

*Num.* 15:39 *s. n.* after your heart
*Deut.* 23:6 thou shalt *not s.* their
peace, *Ezr.* 9:12
*Ruth* 3:1 shall I *not s.* rest?
*Ps.* 10:4 wicked *not s.* after God
119:155 wicked *s. not* thy statu.
*Jer.* 30:14 lovers, they *s.* thee *n.*
45:5 great things? *s.* them *not*
*Amos* 5:5 but *s. not* Beth-el
*Zec.* 11:16 a shepherd shall *not s.*
*Luke* 12:29 *s. n.* what ye sh. eat
*John* 5:30 bec. I *s. not* mine own
8:50 I *s. not* mine own glory
1 *Cor.* 7:27 *s. n.* loosed, *s. n.* wife
2 *Cor.* 12:14 for I *s. not* yours

**SEEKEST.**

*Gen.* 37:15 asked, What *s.* thou?
*Jud.* 4:22 show thee man thou *s.*
2 *Sam.* 17:3 the man thou *s.*
20:19 *s.* to destroy a mother
1 *K.* 11:22 *s.* to go to thy country
*Jer.* 45:5 *s.* thou great things?
*John* 4:27 said, What *s.* thou?
20:15 saith, Woman, whom *s.*
thou?

**SEEKETH.**

1 *Sam.* 19:2 Saul *s.* to kill thee
20:1 my sin, that he *s.* my life?
22:23 that *s.* my life, *s.* thy life
24:9 saying, David *s.* thy hurt?
*Job* 39:29 fr. thence she *s.* prey
*Ps.* 37:32 watch. *s.* to slay him
*Prov.* 11:27 *s.* good procur. favor,
but he that *s.* mischief
14:6 scorner *s.* wisdom
18:1 separated himself, *s.* wisd.
15 the ear of wise *s.* knowledge
*Ec.* 7:28 which yet my soul *s.*
*Jer.* 5:1 any that *s.* the truth
30:17 Z. whom no man *s.* after
*Lam.* 3:25 L. good to soul *s.* him
*Ezek.* 34:12 shepherd *s.* out flock
*Mat.* 7:8 *s.* findeth, *Luke* 11:10
18:12 and *s.* that gone astray
*John* 4:23 Fa. *s.* such to worship
7:4 and *s.* to be known openly
18 *s.* his own glory; *s.* his glo.
8:50 there is one that *s.* and ju.
*Rom.* 3:11 none that *s.* after God

SEE

*Rom.* 11:7 Isr. not obt. that he *s.*
1 *Cor.* 13:5 charity *s.* not her own

**SEEKING.**

*Mat.* 12:43 *s.* rest, and findeth
none, *Luke* 11:24
*Mark* 8:11 *s.* a sign from heaven
*Luke* 2:45 turned back *s.* him
11:54 *s.* to catch something
13:7 behold, I come *s.* fruit
*John* 6:24 to Capern. *s.* for Jesus
*Acts* 13:11 went *s.* some to lead
1 *Cor.* 10:33 not *s.* mine own pro.
1 *Pet.* 5:8 *s.* whom he may dev.

**SEEM.**

*Gen.* 27:12 I sh. *s.* as a deceiver
*Deut.* 15:18 not *s.* hard, wh. thou
25:3 thy brother should *s.* vile
*Jos.* 24:15 if it *s.* evil unto you
*Neh.* 9:32 let not trouble *s.* little
*Est.* 8:5 *s.* right before the king
1 *Cor.* 12:22 those members wh. *s.*
*Heb.* 4:1 lest any of you sho. *s.*
*Jam.* 1:26 if any *s.* to be religi.

*See* GOOD.

**SEEMED.**

*Gen.* 19:14 *s.* as one that mocked
29:20 *s.* to him but a few days
*Jer.* 27:5 unto whom it *s.* meet
*Luke* 24:11 th. words *s.* idle tales
*Gal.* 2:6 these who *s.* somewhat

**SEEMETH.**

*Num.* 16:9 *s.* it but a small thi.?
*Prov.* 14:12 which *s.* right, 16:25
18:17 first in own cause *s.* just
*Ezek.* 34:18 *s.* it a small thing
*Luke* 8:18 what he *s.* to have
1 *Cor.* 3:18 if *s.* to be wise

*See* GOOD.

**SEEMLY.**

*Prov.* 19:10 dell. is not *s.* for fool
26:1 so honor is not *s.* for a fool

**SEEN.**

*Num.* 14:22 have *s.* my glory
27:13 when thou hast *s.* it, thou
*Deut.* 1:28 we have *s.* sons of A.
31 *s.* how Lord bare thee
3:21 eyes have *s.* all Lord done
4:9 forget things eyes hath *s.*
5:24 *s.* th. G. doth talk wi. man
11:7 your eyes have *s.* acts of L.
21:7 nor have our eyes *s.* it
33:9 said, I have not *s.* him
*Jos.* 24:7 *s.* what I have done
*Jud.* 2:7 eld. who *s.* great works
13:22 because we have *s.* God
18:9 we have *s.* land, very good
1 *Sam.* 23:22 hath *s.* him there
24:10 this day thine eyes have *s.*
2 *Sam.* 18:21 tell king thou hast *s.*
1 *K.* 10:7 I came, mine eyes *s.*
13:12 *s.* way man of God went
20:13 *s.* this great multitude?
2 *K.* 20:15 what ha. they *s.*? all
in house ha. they *s.* *Is.* 39:4
23:29 slew J. wh. he had *s.* him
*Ezr.* 3:12 had *s.* first house
*Est.* 9:26 that they had *s.* conc.
*Job* 7:8 eye ha. *s.* me, see no mo.
8:18 pla. say, I have not *s.* thee
10:18 and no eye had *s.* me
13:1 mine eye hath *s.* all this
20:7 have *s.* him say, Wh. is he?
*Ps.* 10:14 thou hast *s.* it
35:21 eye *s.* it; 22 hast *s.* it
48:8 so have we *s.* city of Lord
68:24 have *s.* thy goings, O G.
*Prov.* 25:7 thine eyes have *s.*
*Ec.* 4:3 not *s.* evil work that is
6:5 not *s.* sun nor known any
6 I live, yet hath he *s.* no good
*Is.* 6:5 mine eyes have *s.* Lord
64:4 nor eye *s.* what he prepared
66:8 who hath *s.* such things?
*Jer.* 1:12 said L. thou hast well *s.*
3:6 *s.* what backsl. Isr. done?
12:3 hast *s.* me, tried heart
*Lam.* 2:14 prop. have *s.* vain thi.
have *s.* false burdens
16 enemies say, We have *s.* it
3:59 O L. thou hast *s.* my wrong
*Ezek.* 8:12 *s.* what ancients do
15 hast thou *s.* this? 17; 47:6
13:7 have ye not *s.* vain vision
*Mat.* 13:17 proph. desired to see
th. thi. not *s.* them, *Lu.* 10:24
21:32 ye had *s.* it, repented not
*Mark* 9:1 have *s.* kingd. of God
9 tell no man what they had *s.*
16:14 beli. not wh. had *s.* him
*Luke* 1:22 that he had *s.* a vision
2:20 praising G. for thi. had *s.*
26 death, bef. he had *s.* L.'s C.
5:26 we have *s.* strange things
9:36 told things wh. they had *s.*
19:37 mighty works they had *s.*

## SEE

*Luke* 24:23 had *s.* vision of ang.
37 supposed they had *s.* a spirit
*John* 1:18 no man hath *s.* God at any time, 1 *John* 4:12
3:11 we testify that we have *s.*
32 what he hath *s.* and heard
4:45 Galileans had *s.* all he did
5:37 not at any time *s.* shape
6:46 not that any man *s.* Father
8:57 hast thou *s.* Abraham?
9:8 neighbors which had *s.* him
37 hast *s.* it is he that talketh
11:45 had seen what J. did, bel.
14:9 *s.* me hath *s.* the Father
15:24 *s.* and hated both me
20:18 she had *s.* L. 25 *s.* Lord
29 bec. thou hast *s.* believed
*Acts* 4:20 speak things we ha. *s.*
9:27 declared how he had *s.* L.
10:17 vision he had *s.* sho. mean
11:23 he had *s.* grace of God
16:10 after he had *s.* vision
40 *s.* brethren, comforted them
1 *Cor.* 2:9 eye hath not *s.* nor ear
9:1 have I not *s.* Je. Ch. our L.?
*Phil.* 4:9 things ye heard and *s.*
*Col.* 2:1 many as have not *s.* face
1 *Tim.* 6:16 wh. no man hath *s.*
1 *John* 1:1 we have *s.* with eyes
3 have *s.* declare we unto you
3:6 whoso. sin. hath not *s.* him
4:14 we have *s.* and do testify
20 brot. whom he hath *s.* how can he love G. he ha. not *s.*?
3 *John* 11 do. evil, hath not *s.* G.
*Rev.* 1:19 write thi. thou hast *s.*
22:8 heard and *s.* I fell down

**HAVE I seen.**

*Gen.* 7:1 thee *h. I s.* righteous
1 *Chr.* 29:17 now *h. I s.* people
*Ec.* 8:9 this *h. I s.* and applied
*Jer.* 46:5 wheref. *h. I s.* dismayed
*Zec.* 9:8 *h. I. s.* with mine eyes

**I have SEEN.**

*Gen.* 32:30 *I h. s.* G. face to face
33:10 *I have s.* thy face, 46:30
*Ex.* 3:9 *I h. s.* oppression, 16
32:9 *I h. s.* people, *Deut.* 9:13
*Jud.* 6:22 bec. *I h. s.* an angel
2 *K.* 20:5 thus saith the Lord, *I have s.* thy tears, *Is.* 38:5
*Job* 15:17 that wh. *I h. s.* I decl.
31:19 if *I have s.* any perish
*Ps.* 37:35 *I h. s.* wicked in power
*Ec.* 1:14 *I h. s.* works under sun
5:13 evil wh. *I h. s.* under sun
18 that wh. *I h. s.* good to eat
6:1 evil which *I have s.* 10:5
*Is.* 57:18 *I have s.* his ways
*Jer.* 7:11 behold, *I h. s.* it, sai. L.
*Dan.* 2:26 make kn. dream *I h. s.*
*John* 8:38 I speak that *I have s.*
*Acts* 7:34 *I h. s.* affliction of peo.

**Ye have SEEN.**

*Ex.* 14:13 Egypt. wh. *ye have s.*
19:4 *ye h. s.* what I did to Egy.
20:22 *ye have s.* that I talked
*Deut.* 29:2 *ye have s.* all, *Jos.* 23:3
*Jud.* 9:48 what *ye have s.* me do
1 *Sam.* 17:25 *have ye s.* this man
*Job* 27:12 *ye* yourselves *h. s.* it
*Luke* 7:22 tell J. what *ye have s.*
*John* 6:36 *ye have s.* believe not
8:38 ye do that *ye h. s.* with fa.
14:7 *ye* know him, *have s.* him
*Acts* 1:11 come as *ye h. s.* him go
*Jam.* 5:11 *ye have s.* end of Lord

**SEEN,** *passively.*

*Gen.* 22:14 mount of L. sh. be *s.*
*Ex.* 33:23 my face sh. not be *s.*
34:3 any man be *s.* thro' mount
*Num.* 14:14 Lord *s.* face to face
*Jud.* 19:30 no deed done nor *s.*
2 *Sam.* 17:17 might not be *s.*
*Is.* 60:2 gl. shall be *s.* upon thee
*Zec.* 9:14 L. sh. be *s.* over them
*Mat.* 9:33 it was never so *s.* in I.
23:5 works do to be *s.* of men
*Mark* 16:11 he had been *s.* of her
*Acts* 1:3 *s.* of them 40 days, 13:31
*Rom.* 1:20 invis. things clearly *s.*
8:24 hope that is *s.* is not hope
1 *Cor.* 15:5 he was *s.* of Cephas
6 was *s.* of above 500 brethren
7 *s.* of James; 8 was *s.* of me
2 *Cor.* 4:18 look not at things *s.*
*Heb.* 11:1 evid. of things not *s.*
3 things which are *s.* not made
7 N. warned of G. things not *s.*
13 hav. *s.* them were persuad.
1 *Pet.* 1:8 having not *s.* ye love

**SEER.**

1 *Sam.* 9:9 let us go to *s.* proph. was beforetime called a *s.*
11 is *s.* here? 18 where *s.* hou.
19 Samuel answer. I am the *s.*

## SEI

2 *Sam.* 15:27 Art thou not a *s.*?
24:11 word came to Gad, D.'s *s.*
1 *Chr.* 9:22 Samuel the *s.* did ord.
25:5 Heman, king's *s.* in word
26:28 Samuel the *s.* had dedica.
29:29 acts of Da. writ. in book of Sam. *s.* in book of Gad, *s.*
2 *Chr.* 9:29 in visions of Iddo, *s.*
12:15 Rehob. in book of Iddo, *s.*
16:7 Hanani the *s.* came to Asa
10 then Asa was wroth with *s.*
19:2 Je. son of *s.* went to meet
29:25 commandment of Gad, *s.*
30 words of Da. and Asaph, *s.*
35:15 command. of Jeduthun, *s.*
*Amos* 7:12 O thou *s.* flee away

**SEERS.**

2 *K.* 17:13 against Is. and J. by *s.*
2 *Chr.* 33:18 words of *s.* th. spake
19 written am. the sayings of *s.*
*Is.* 29:10 the *s.* hath he covered
30:10 who say to the *s.* see not
*Mic.* 3:7 then sh. *s.* be ashamed

**SEEST.**

*Gen.* 16:13 spake, Thou G. *s.* me
31:43 La. said, All thou *s.* is mi.
*Ex.* 10:28 day thou *s.* my face
*Deut.* 12:13 ev. place that thou *s.*
*Jud.* 9:36 *s.* shadow of mount.
1 *K.* 21:29 *s.* how Ahab humbleth
*Job* 10:4 *s.* thou as man seeth?
*Is.* 58:3 we fasted, thou *s.* not?
7 when *s.* naked, cover him
*Jer.* 1:11 word came to Jeremi. What? thou? 13; 24:3; *Amos* 7:8; 8:2; *Zec.* 4:2; 5:2
7:17 *s.* th. not what th. do in J.
32:24 come to pass, beh. th. *s.* it
*Ezek.* 8:6 *s.* thou what they do?
40:4 declare all thou *s.* to Israel
*Dan.* 1:13 as thou *s.* deal wi. ser.
*Luke* 7:44 Simon *s.* thou wom.?
*Jam.* 2:22 *s.* thou how faith wro.
*Rev.* 1:11 what *s.* write in a book

**SEETH.**

*Gen.* 16:13 looked after him *s.*?
*Ex.* 4:14 wh. he *s.* thee, be glad
1 *Sam.* 16:7 L. *s.* not as man *s.*
2 *K.* 2:19 city pleasant, as lord *s.*
*Job* 28:10 eye *s.* precious thing
24 he *s.* under whole heaven
34:21 eyes on man, *s.* all goings
42:5 but now mine eyes *s.* thee
*Ps.* 37:13 he *s.* his day is coming
40:10 he *s.* that wise men die
*Ec.* 8:16 day nor night *s.* sleep
*Is.* 28:4 that looked upon it, *s.* it
29:15 who *s.* us? 47:10 none *s.*
*Ezek.* 8:12 the Lord *s.* us not, 9:9
12:27 vision he *s.* for many days
18:14 son that *s.* father's sins
*Mat.* 6:4 Fa. who *s.* in sec. 6, 18
*John* 1:29 next day John *s.* Jesus
5:19 but what he *s.* Father do
6:40 who *s.* Son, and believeth
9:21 wh. means he *s.* we kn. not
12:45 *s.* me *s.* him sent me
14:18 because it *s.* him not, nor
19 world *s.* me no more
*Rom.* 8:24 what a man *s.*
2 *Cor.* 12:6 above what he *s.* me
1 *John* 3:17 *s.* brother have need

**SEETHE.**

*Ex.* 16:23 to-day *s.* that ye will *s.*
23:19 sh. not *s.* a kid in mother's milk, 34:26; *Deut.* 14:21
29:31 *s.* his flesh in holy place
2 *K.* 4:38 *s.* pottage for sons of
*Ezek.* 24:5 let them *s.* bones
*Zec.* 14:21 come and *s.* therein

**SEETHING.**

1 *Sam.* 2:13 while flesh was *s.*
*Job* 41:20 smoke as out of *s.* pot
*Jer.* 1:13 what seest thou? *s.* pot

SEGUB. 1 *K.* 16:34

**SEIR.**

*Gen.* 32:3 to the land of S. the
33:14 I come to my Lord to S.
36:20 sons of S. 21; 1 *Chr.* 1:38
*Num.* 24:18 S. sh. be a possessi.
*Deut.* 1:44 destroyed you in S.
33:2 Sinai and rose up from S.
*Jud.* 5:4 thou wentest out of S.
2 *Chr.* 20:23 of inhabitants of S.
25:11 smote of children of S.
14 the gods of the child. of S.
*Is.* 21:11 calleth to me out of S.
*Ezek.* 25:8 because Moab and S.

**Mount SEIR.**

*Gen.* 14:6 Horites in their *m.* S.
36:8 dwelt Esau in *mount* S. 9
*Deut.* 2:1 compassed *mount* S.
5 *mount* S. to Esau, *Jos.* 24:4
1 *Chr.* 4:42 500 went to *mount* S.
2 *Chr.* 20:10 children of *mount* S.

## SEL

2 *Chr.* 20:22 ambushm. ag. *m.* S.
23 stood up against *mount* S.
*Ezek.* 35:2 thy face ag. *mount* S.
3 say to it, Behold, O *mount* S.
7 thus will I make *mount* S.

**SEIZE, ED.**

*Jos.* 8:7 rise up and *s.* upon city
*Job* 3:6 let darkness *s.* upon it
*Ps.* 55:15 let death *s.* upon them
*Jer.* 49:24 Damas. fear *s.* on her
*Mat.* 21:38 kill him, *s.* inherit.

**SELAH.**

*Ps.* 3:2 no help for him in God, *s.*
4 L. heard out of holy hill, *s.*
8 thy blessing upon people, *s.*
32:5 forgavest iniq. of my sin, *s.*
*See Ps.* 4:2, 4; 7:5; 9:16, 20; 20:3; 21:2; 24:6, 10; 32:4, 7; 39:5, 11; 44:8; 46:3, 7, 11; 47:4; 48:8; 49:13, 15; 50:6; 52:3, 5; 54:3; 55:7, 19; 57:3, 6; 59:5, 13; 60:4; 61:4; 62:4, 8; 66:4, 7, 15; 67:1, 4; 68:7, 19, 32; 75:3; 76:3, 9; 77:3, 9, 15; 81:7; 82:2; 83:8; 84:4, 8; 85:2; 87:3, 6; 88:7, 10; 89:4, 37, 45, 48; 140:3, 5, 8; 143:6; *Hab.* 3:3, 9, 13

**SELEUCIA.**

*Acts* 13:4 they departed unto S.

**Own SELF.**

*Ex.* 32:13 swarest by thine *o. s.*
*John* 5:30 can of *o. s.* do nothing
17:5 glorify me with thine *o. s.*
1 *Cor.* 4:3 I judge not mine *o. s.*
*Phile.* 19 even thine *own s.*
1 *Pet.* 2:24 his *o. s.* bare our sins

**SELFSAME.**

*Mat.* 8:13 servant healed *s.* hour
1 *Cor.* 12:11 worketh one *s.* Spirit
2 *Cor.* 5:5 wrought us for *s.* thing
7:11 *s.* thing, ye sorrowed after
*See Same* DAY.

**SELF-WILL.**

*Gen.* 49:6 in *s.-w.* dig. down wall
*See* FRET, HIDE.

**SELF-WILLED.**

*Tit.* 1:7 bishop must not be *s.-w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:10 presumptuous, *s.-w.*

**SELL.**

*Gen.* 25:31 *s.* me thy birthright
37:27 let us *s.* him to Ishmael.
*Ex.* 21:7 if a man *s.* his daughter
35 *s.* live ox, and divide money
22:1 if man steal ox, kill, or *s.*
*Lev.* 25:14 if thou *s.* to neighbor
29 if a man *s.* dwelling-house
47 if bro. *s.* himself to stranger
*Deut.* 2:28 sh. *s.* meat for money
14:21 *s.* that wh. dieth to alien
21:14 sh. not *s.* her for money
*Jud.* 4:9 *s.* Sisera into hand of
1 *K.* 21:25 Ahab did *s.* himself to
2 *K.* 4:7 go, *s.* oil, pay thy debt
*Neh.* 5:8 will ye *s.* your breth.?
10:31 victuals on sab.-day to *s.*
*Prov.* 23:23 buy truth, *s.* it not
*Ezek.* 30:12 *s.* land into hand of
48:14 not *s.* first-fruits of land
*Joel* 3:8 I will *s.* your sons and daugh. *s.* them to Sabeans
*Amos* 8:5 that we may *s.* corn
6 and *s.* refuse of the wheat
*Zec.* 11:5 that *s.* say, I am rich
*Mat.* 19:21 and *s.* that hast, *Mark* 10:21; *Luke* 12:33; 18:22
25:9 go ye to them that *s.* buy
*Luke* 22:36 *s.* garm. buy sword
*Jam.* 4:13 we will buy and *s.*
*Rev.* 13:17 no man mi. buy or *s.*

**SELLER, S.**

*Is.* 24:2 with buyer, so with *s.*
*Ezek.* 7:12 rejoice, nor *s.* mourn
13 *s.* not return to that sold
*Neh.* 13:20 *s.* lodged without Je.
*Acts* 16:14 Lydia, a *s.* of purple

**SELLEST, ETH.**

*Ex.* 21:16 he that stealeth a man and *s.* him, *Deut.* 24:7
*Ruth* 4:3 Naomi *s.* part of land
*Ps.* 44:12 *s.* thy peo. for naught
*Prov.* 11:26 blessing on him *s.*
31:24 maketh fine linen, *s.* it
*Nah.* 3:4 *s.* nations thro' whore.
*Mat.* 13:44 he *s.* all, buyeth field

**SELVEDGE.**

*Ex.* 26:4 fr. *s.* in coupling, 36:11

**Own SELVES.**

*Acts* 20:30 of *o. s.* shall men rise
2 *Cor.* 8:5 gave their *own s.* to L.
13:5 your *o. s.* know not *o. s.*
2 *Tim.* 3:2 lovers of their *own s.*
*Jam.* 1:22 deceiving your *own s.*
*See* ASSEMBLE, ED.

## SEN

**SENEI.**

*Luke* 3:26 Mattathias son of S.

**SENATE.**

*Acts* 5:21 called *s.* of Is. together

**SENATORS.**

*Ps.* 105:22 teach his *s.* wisdom

**SEND.**

*Gen.* 24:7 G. shall *s.* angel bef. 40
12 *s.* me good speed this day
54 *s.* me away unto master, 56
43:4 if thou wilt *s.* our brother
45:5 God did *s.* me to pres. life
*Ex.* 4:13 *s.* by him thou wilt *s.*
7:2 *s.* children of Is. out of land
12:33 *s.* them out in haste
33:12 know whom thou wilt *s.*
*Lev.* 16:21 *s.* him away
*Num.* 12:2 men to search land
31:4 every tribe *s.* thous. to war
*Deut.* 1:22 *s.* men bef. to search
19:12 elders *s.* fetch him thence
28:20 L. sh. *s.* upon thee cursing
48 enemies L. shall *s.* ag. thee
*Jud.* 13:8 man of God didst *s.*
1 *Sam.* 5:11 *s.* away ark, 6:8
6:3 *s.* ark, *s.* it not empty.
9:26 that I may *s.* thee away
11:3 that we may *s.* messengers
16:11 said to Jesse. *s.* fetch Da.
19 Saul said, *s.* me D. thy son
25:25 saw not men thou didst *s.*
2 *Sam.* 11:6 *s.* me U. the Hittite
14:32 that I may *s.* thee to king
15:36 ye sh. *s.* me every thing
17:16 now therefore *s.* quickly
1 *K.* 20:9 thou didst *s.* for serva.
2 *K.* 2:16 shall not *s.* 17 said *s.*
6:13 I may *s.* and fetch him
7:13 let us *s.* 9:17 *s.* meet Jehu
15:37 L. began to *s.* ag. Judah
1 *Chr.* 13:2 *s.* abroad unto breth.
2 *Chr.* 6:27 *s.* rain upon land
28:16 A. did *s.* to king of Assy.
32:9 Sennacherib did *s.* to Hez.
*Ezr.* 5:17 *s.* his pleasure to us
*Neh.* 2:5 wouldest *s.* me to Jud.
6 it pleased the king to *s.* me
8:10 *s.* portions unto them, 12
*Job* 21:11 they *s.* forth little ones
38:35 canst thou *s.* lightnings?
*Ps.* 43:3 *s.* out thy light
57:3 he sh. *s.* from heaven, and save fr. reproach; God sh. *s.*
68:3 he doth *s.* out his voice
110:2 *s.* rod of strength out of Z.
118:25 Lord, *s.* now prosperity
144:7 *s.* thy hand from above
*Prov.* 22:21 truth to them that *s.*
*Is.* 6:8 wh. shall I *s.*? I said, *s.*
10:16 Lord shall *s.* am. fat ones
16:1 *s.* ye lamb to ruler of land
19:20 shall *s.* them a Saviour
32:20 *s.* the feet of ox and ass
57:9 didst *s.* thy messengers
*Jer.* 1:7 go to all that I shall *s.*
2:10 *s.* to Kedar; 9:17 *s.* women
29:31 *s.* to all them of captivity
42:5 the L. shall *s.* thee to us
6 obey L. to whom we *s.* thee
*Mat.* 9:38 pray ye the Lord will *s.* forth laborers, *Luke* 10:2
10:34 th. not I come to *s.* peace
13:41 Son of man shall *s.* his angels, 24:31; *Mark* 13:27
15:23 *s.* her away, crieth after
21:3 he will *s.* them, *Mark* 11:3
*Mark* 3:14 *s.* to preach, 6:7
5:10 would not *s.* them away
12 saying, *s.* us into swine
*Luke* 16:24 *s.* Laz. 27 *s.* to house
*John* 14:26 Fa. will *s.* in name
17:8 belie. that thou didst *s.* me
*Acts* 3:20 he shall *s.* Jesus Christ
7:35 same did G. *s.* to be a ruler
10:5 *s.* men to Joppa, 32; 11:13
15:22 *s.* men of their compa. 25
25:3 would *s.* for him to Jerus.
*Phil.* 2:19 I trust to *s.* Timot. 23
25 necessary to *s.* Epaphrodit.
2 *Thes.* 2:11 G. shall *s.* delusions
*Tit.* 3:12 I shall *s.* Artemas unto
*Jam.* 3:11 fount. *s.* sweet water?
*Rev.* 1:11 and *s.* to sev. churches
11:10 *s.* gifts to one another

**I SEND.**

*Ex.* 23:20 behold, *I s.* an angel
*Num.* 22:37 did *I* not earne. *s.*?
1 *Sam.* 20:12 and *I s.* not to thee
*Is.* 6:8 saying, Whom shall *I s.*?
*Jer.* 25:15 all, to whom *I s.* thee
*Ezek.* 2:3 *I s.* thee to Israel, 4
14:21 *I s.* my four sore judgme.
*Mat.* 10:16 *I s.* you as sheep
11:10 behold, *I s.* my messenger, *Mark* 1:2; *Luke* 7:27
23:34 behold *I s.* you prophets

SEN

*Mark* 8:3 if *I s.* them away fast.
*Luke* 10:3 *I s.* you forth as lambs
24:49 *I s.* the promise of Father
*John* 13:20 whom *I s.* receiv. me
20:21 sent me, even so *s. I* you
*Acts* 25:21 kept till *I s.* to Cesar
26:17 unto whom now *I s.* thee

**I will SEND.**

*Gen.* 27:45 *I w. s.* and fetch thee
37:13 come, and *I will s.* thee
*Ex.* 3:10 *I w. s.* to Pha. *Acts* 7:34
*Lev.* 26:22 *I will s.* wild beasts
1 *Sam.* 9:16 *I w. s.* man of Benj.
16:1 *I will s.* thee to Jesse the
20:13 *I will s.* show it thee, *s.*
1 *K.* 18:1 *I w. s.* rain upon earth
20:6 *I w. s.* my serv. unto thee
34 *I will s.* thee away with co.
*Is.* 66:19 *I will s.* th. that escape
*Jer.* 43:10 *I will s.* Nebuchadne.
51:2 *I w. s.* unto Baby. fanners
*Ezek.* 5:16 *I will s.* famine, 17;
14:13; *Amos* 8:11
7:3 *I will s.* mine anger upon
*Mal.* 2:2 *I w. s.* cu. 4:5 *I w. s.* E.
3:1 *I will s.* my messenger
*Mat.* 15:32 *I will* not *s.* them
*Luke* 11:49 *I will s.* them proph.
20:13 *I will s.* my beloved son
*John* 15:26 Comfort, *I w. s.* 16:7
*Acts* 22:21 *I w. s.* thee far hence
1 *Cor.* 16:3 you approve, *I will s.*
*See* FIRE.

**SENDEST.**

*Deut.* 15:13 when *s.* him out, 18
*Jos.* 1:16 whithersoever thou *s.*
2 *K.* 1:6 thou *s.* to Baal-zebub
*Job* 14:20 chang. his countenance
and *s.* him away
*Ps.* 104:30 thou *s.* thy Spirit

**SENDETH.**

*Job* 12:15 he *s.* them out
*Ps.* 147:15 *s.* forth his comm. 18
*Mark* 11:1 *s.* two disciples, 14:13
*Luke* 14:32 *s.* and desireth peace
*Acts* 23:26 Claud. Lys. to Felix *s.*

**SENDING.**

2 *Sam.* 13:16 evil in *s.* me away
2 *Chr.* 36:15 *s.* his messengers,
*Jer.* 7:25; 25:4; 26:5; 29:19
35:15; 44:4
*Est.* 9:19 and of *s.* portions, 22
*Ps.* 78:49 *s.* evil angels among
*Is.* 7:25 *s.* forth of lesser cattle
*Rom.* 8:3 God *s.* his Son in like.

**SENNACHERIB.**

2 *K.* 18:13 S. came up, *Is.* 36:1
19:16 the words of S. *Is.* 37:17
20 prayed against S. *Is.* 37:21
36 S. dwelt at Ninev. *Is.* 37:37
2 *Chr.* 32:22 Hezekiah from S.

**SENSES.**

*Heb.* 5:14 have their *s.* exercised

**SENSUAL.**

*Jam.* 3:15 wisd. earthly, *s.* devil.
*Jude* 19 th. be *s.* having not Spi.

**SENT.**

*Gen.* 38:25 Ta. *s.* to her father-in.
41:14 Pharaoh *s.* and called Jos.
42:4 Benjamin Jacob *s.* not with
45:8 not you that *s.* me hither
50:16 *s.* a messenger unto Jos.
*Ex.* 3:14 I AM ha. *s.* me to you
5:22 why is it thou hast *s.* me?
*Num.* 13:16 men Moses *s.* 14:36
22:10 king of Moab hath *s.* to
*Jos.* 44:7 40 y.'s old wh. M. *s.* me
*Jud.* 20:6 I *s.* her through Israel
1 *Sam.* 31:9 *s.* into land of Philis.
2 *Sam.* 24:13 ans. him that *s.* me
1 *K.* 18:10 my lord hath not *s.* to
21:11 elders did as Jez. *s.* them
2 *K.* 1:6 return unto king that *s.*
6:10 king of Israel *s.* to place
19:4 master *s.* to reproach God
22:15 th. *s.* you, 18; 2 *Chr.* 34:23
*Ezr.* 4:11 copy of letter they *s.*
*Neh.* 6:4 *s.* unto me four times
*Is.* 48:16 God and his Spirit *s.* me
*Jer.* 14:3 nobles ha. *s.* little ones
23:21 I ha. not *s.* these prophets
37:7 say unto king that *s.* you
*Ezek.* 23:40 ye have *s.* for men to
*Dan.* 3:28 who had *s.* his angel
*Hos.* 5:13 Eph. *s.* to king Jareb
*Lev.* 7:2 *s.* unto house of God
*Mat.* 21:1 then *s.* Je. two discip.
27:19 Pilate's wife *s.* unto him
*Luke* 7:20 J. Baptist *s.* us to thee
10:1 Jesus *s.* them two and two
14:17 *s.* his servant at supper
23:11 *s.* him again to Pilate
*John* 1:22 ans. to them that *s.* us
4:34 to do will of him th. *s.* me
5:23 honoreth not F. wh. *s.* me

SEN

*John* 5:24 believeth him that *s.*
me, 12:44
30 him who *s.* me, 6:38, 39, 40
33 ye *s.* un. John, and he bare
36 I bear witn. the Fath. hath
*s.* me, 37; 6:57; 8:16, 18
6:44 except Father which *s.* me
7:16 not mine, his that *s.* me
18 seeketh his glory th. *s.* him
32 Phari. and priests *s.* officers
9:4 work the wor. of him *s.* me
10:36 of him whom Fa. hath *s.*
11:42 believe thou hast *s.* me
12:45 seeth me, seeth him *s.* me
49 Fa. who *s.* me gave me com.
14:24 not mine, Fa.'s who *s.* me
15:21 know not him that *s.* me
16:5 I go my way to him *s.* me
17:3 to know J. whom thou *s.*
18 *s.* me into the world, so I *s.*
21 may believe thou *s.* me
23 world may kn. thou *s.* me
25 these have kn. thou *s.* me
20:21 as my Father hath *s.* me
*Acts* 5:21 *s.* to prison to have
15:27 we have *s.* Jud. and Silas
19:31 Paul's friends *s.* unto him
2 *Cor.* 8:18 *s.* with him broth. 22
*Phil.* 4:16 in Thessalonica ye *s.*
1 *John* 4:14 testify Father *s.* Son

**SENT away.**

*Gen.* 12:20 Phara. *s. a.* Abraham
21:14 Abr. *s.* Ishm. and Hag. *a.*
25:6 Abr. *s.* Keturah's child. *a.*
26:27 hate me and hath *s.* me *a.*
29 we have *s.* thee *a.* in peace
28:6 Isaac blessed Ja. *s.* him *a.*
45:24 he *s.* his brethren *away*
*Deut.* 24:4 *s.* her *a.* not take her
1 *Sam.* 10:25 Samuel *s.* people *a.*
19:17 hast *s. a.* my enemy?
2 *Sam.* 3:21 Dav. *s.* Abner *away*
24 why is it th. hast *s.* him *a.*?
1 *Chr.* 12:19 Philistines *s.* Da. *a.*
*Luke* 8:38 Jesus *s.* him *away*
*Acts* 13:3 them, they *s.* them *a.*

**God SENT.**

*Gen.* 45:7 *God s.* me before you
*Ex.* 3:13 *G.* of your fathers *s.* me
15 *God* of Jacob hath *s.* me
*Neh.* 6:12 *God* had not *s.* him
*Jer.* 43:1 Lord their *God s.* him
2 *G.* hath not *s.* to thee to say
*John* 3:17 *G. s.* not Son to cond.
34 he whom *God* hath *s.* spea.
*Acts* 10:36 *G. s.* to child. of Israel
*Gal.* 4:4 *G. s.* Son made of wom.
6 *G. s.* forth Spirit of his Son
1 *John* 4:9 *G. s.* his only bego. S.
*Rev.* 22:6 *God s.* his angel

**He SENT.**

*Gen.* 45:23 *he s.* aft. this manner
46:28 *he s.* Judah unto Joseph
*Ex.* 18:2 after *he* had *s.* her back
*Jud.* 11:28 Ammon hearkened
not to words *he s.*
2 *Sam.* 10:5 *he s.* to meet them,
1 *Chr.* 19:5
14:29 when *he s.* aga. he would
22:17 *he s.* from above, *Ps.* 18:16
1 *K.* 20:7 *he s.* to me for my wives
2 *Chr.* 25:15 *he s.* unto Amaziah
*Ps.* 105:17 *he s.* a man bef. them
107:20 *he s.* his word and healed
*Is.* 61:1 *he s.* me to bind up the
broken-hearted, *Luke* 4:18
*Jer.* 29:28 *he s.* unto us in Babyl.
42:21 *he* hath *s.* me unto you
*Lam.* 1:13 *he s.* fire into my bo.
*Zec.* 2:8 *he s.* me to nations
*Mat.* 21:36 ag. *he s.* other serva.
37 last of all *he s.* unto them
his son, *Mark* 12:4
*John* 5:38 for wh. *he* hath *s.* him
6:29 believe on him *he* hath *s.*
7:28 *he* that *s.* me is true, 8:26
29 I know him, *he* hath *s.* me
8:29 *he* that *s.* me is with me
42 neither came I myself, *he s.*
*Acts* 24:26 whereof, *he s.* for Paul

**I SENT.**

*Gen.* 32:5 *I* have *s.* to tell my lord
*Ex.* 3:12 a token *I* have *s.* thee
*Num.* 32:8 your fathers when *I s.*
*Jos.* 24:5 *I s.* Moses, *Mic.* 6:4
*Jud.* 6:14 Is. have not *I s.* thee?
2 *K.* 5:6 *I s.* Naaman my servant
17:13 the law which *I s.* to you
*Is.* 43:14 for your sake *I* have *s.*
55:11 sh. prosper whereto *I s.*
*Jer.* 7:25 *I s.* unto you all my
servants, 26:5; 35:15; 44:4
14:14 *I s.* them not, 15; 23:21,
32; 27:15; 29:9
29:31 *I s.* him not, caused you
*Ezek.* 3:6 surely had *I s.* thee

SEP

*Dan.* 10:11 O Dan. to thee am *I s.*
*Joel* 2:25 great army which *I s.*
*Zec.* 9:11 *I s.* forth thy prisoners
*Mal.* 2:4 ye know *I* have *s.* this
*Luke* 4:43 for therefore am *I s.*
*John* 17:18 *I s.* them into world
*Acts* 10:20 noth. *I* have *s.* them
1 *Cor.* 4:17 for this ha. *I s.* you T.
2 *Cor.* 12:17 did I make a gain of
you by any whom *I s.*?
18 and with him *I s.* a brother
*Eph.* 6:22 whom *I s.* for same
purpose, *Col.* 4:8
*Phil.* 2:28 *I s.* him more carefully
1 *Thes.* 3:5 *I s.* to kn. your faith
*Philc.* 12 whom *I* have *s.* again
*See* LORD.

**SENT forth.**

*Mat.* 10:5 these twelve Jesus *s. f.*
22:3 *s. forth* his servants to call
*Mark* 6:17 Herod *s. f.* laid hold
*Acts* 9:30 brethren *s.* him *forth*
11:22 they *s. forth* Barnabas

**SENT out.**

*Job* 39:5 who *s. o.* wild ass free?
*Jer.* 24:5 I have *s. o.* of this place
*Ezek.* 31:4 *s. out* her little rivers
*Acts* 7:12 Jacob *s. out* our fathers
*Jam.* 2:25 Rahab had *s.* them *out*

**SENT,** *passive.*

*Gen.* 32:18 present *s.* to lord Es.
1 *K.* 14:6 *s.* with heavy tidings
*Ezr.* 7:14 forasm. as thou art *s.*
*Ezek.* 2:9 a hand was *s.* unto me
*Dan.* 5:24 part of hand *s.* fr. him
*Mat.* 15:24 *s.* to lost sheep of Isr.
23:37 stonest them *s.* *Luke* 13:34
*Luke* 1:19 am *s.* to speak to thee
4:26 unto none was Elias *s.*
*John* 1:6 a man *s.* from God
8 John was *s.* to bear witness
24 they *s.* were of the Phariis.
3:28 not Christ, but *s.* bef. him
9:7 which is by interpretati. *s.*
13:16 nor he that *s.* greater than
he that *s.* him
*Acts* 10:17 men *s.* made inquiry
29 came I as soon as *s.* for
13:4 *s.* forth by the Holy Ghost
26 to you is word of salvat. *s.*
28:28 salvation of G. *s.* to Gent.
*Rom.* 10:15 how preach, exc. *s.*?
*Phil.* 4:18 which were *s.* fr. you
1 *Pet.* 1:12 H. Ghost *s.* fr. heaven
*Rev.* 5:6 the seven spirits *s.* forth

**SENTEST.**

*Ex.* 15:7 *s.* forth thy wrath
*Num.* 13:27 whither thou *s.* us
1 *K.* 5:8 considered things th. *s.*

**SENTENCE, S.**

*Deut.* 17:9 they sh. show thee *s.*
10 shalt do according to *s.* 11
*Ps.* 17:2 let my *s.* come forth
*Prov.* 16:10 *s.* in lips of king
*Ec.* 8:11 *s.* is not executed
*Jer.* 4:12 now also will I give *s.*
*Dan.* 5:12 hard *s.* found in Dan.
8:23 a king understand. dark *s.*
*Luke* 23:34 Pilate gave *s.* that it
*Acts* 15:19 my *s.* is, that trouble
2 *Cor.* 1:9 we had the *s.* of death

**SEPARATE,** *Verb.*

*Gen.* 13:9 Abram said, *s.* thyself
30:40 Jacob did *s.* the lambs
*Lev.* 15:31 sh. ye *s.* children of I.
22:2 Aaron and sons that th. *s.*
*Num.* 6:2 when man or woman *s.*
3 the Nazarite shall *s.* himself
8:14 shall *s.* Levites from Israel
16:21 *s.* from this congregation
*Deut.* 19:2 shalt *s.* three cities, 7
29:21 Lord sh. *s.* him unto evil
1 *K.* 8:53 *s.* th. to be inheritance
*Ezr.* 10:11 *s.* yourselves fr. peop.
*Jer.* 37:12 Jerem. went to *s.* him.
*Mal.* 25:32 *s.* them as a shepherd
*Luke* 6:22 blessed when men *s.*
*Acts* 13:2 *s.* me Barnabas and S.
*Rom.* 8:35 who sh. *s.* us fr. Ch.?
39 noth. be able to *s.* us fr. G.
*Jude* 19 they who *s.* themselves

**SEPARATE.**

*Gen.* 49:26 him that was *s.* from
his brethren, *Deut.* 33:16
*Jos.* 16:9 *s.* cities of Ephraim
*Ezek.* 41:12 build. before *s.* place
13 measured house and *s.* pla.
42:1 cham. ag. *s.* place, 10, 13
2 *Cor.* 6:17 fr. among them, be *s.*
*Heb.* 7:26 undefiled, *s.* fr. sinners

**SEPARATED.**

*Gen.* 13:11 Abram and Lot *s.*
25:23 two manner of peop. be *s.*
*Ex.* 33:16 so be *s.* from people
*Lev.* 20:24 I am L. who have *s.*

SEP

*Lev.* 20:25 I have *s.* from you as
*Num.* 16:9 God of Is. hath *s.* you
*Deut.* 10:8 Lord *s.* tribe of Levi
32:8 when he *s.* sons of Adam
1 *Chr.* 12:8 Gadites *s.* unto David
23:13 Aa. was *s.* that he should
*Ezr.* 6:21 such as had *s.* themsel.
8:24 I *s.* twelve chief of priests
9:1 priests and Lev. have not *s.*
10:8 be *s.* from congregation
16 all of th. by names were *s.*
*Neh.* 4:19 we are *s.* upon wall
9:2 Is. *s.* themselves fr. strang.
10:28 that *s.* clave to brethren
13:3 *s.* fr. Israel the multitude
*Prov.* 18:1 a man hav. *s.* himself
19:4 poor is *s.* from his neighb.
*Is.* 56:3 L. *s.* me from his people
59:2 iniq. *s.* betw. you and God
*Hos.* 4:14 for themselves are *s.*
9:10 went and *s.* themselves
*Acts* 19:9 Paul *s.* the disciples
*Rom.* 1:1 Paul *s.* to gospel of G.
*Gal.* 1:15 G. who *s.* me from my
2:12 P. withdrew and *s.* himself

**SEPARATETH.**

*Num.* 6:5 fulfilled in which he *s.*
*Prov.* 16:28 a whisper. *s.* friends
17:9 repeat, a matter *s.* friends
*Ezek.* 14:7 strang. wh. *s.* himself

**SEPARATION.**

*Lev.* 12:2 the *s.* for her infirmity
5 uncl. two weeks, as in her *s.*
15:20 bed she lieth up, in her *s.*
26 be to her as the bed of h. *s.*
*Num.* 6:4 days of *s.* eat nothing
8 days of *s.* is holy unto Lord
12 because his *s.* was defiled
18 Nazarite shave head of his
*s.* and take the hair of his *s.*
21 offering for *s.* after law of *s.*
19:9 ashes be kept for wat. of *s.*
13 water of *s.* not sprinkled, 20
21 he that sprinkl. water of *s.*
shall wash his clothes, that
toucheth water of *s.* be unc.
31:23 purified with water of *s.*
*Ezek.* 42:20 had a wall to make *s.*

**SEPARATING.**

*Zec.* 7:3 I weep in 5th month, *s.*

**SEPHARVAIM.**

2 *K.* 17:24 brought men from S.
18:34 the gods of S.? *Is.* 36:19
19:13 king of S.? *Is.* 37:13

**SEPULCHRE.**

*Gen.* 23:6 none with. thee his *s.*
*Deut.* 34:6 no man kno. of his *s.*
*Jud.* 8:32 buried in father's *s.*
1 *Sam.* 10:2 two men by R.'s *s.*
2 *Sam.* 2:32 As. in his father's *s.*
4:12 Ishbosh. buried in Abn. *s.*
17:23 Ahithophel in *s.* of father
21:14 bones of Saul in *s.* of Kis.
1 *K.* 13:22 carcass not come to *s.*
31 bury me in *s.* w. man of G.
2 *K.* 9:28 Ahaziah in the *s.*
13:21 cast man into *s.* of Elisha
21:26 Amon was buried in his *s.*
23:17 it is *s.* of the man of God
30 Josiah buried in his own *s.*
2 *Chr.* 35:24
*Ps.* 5:9 throat open *s.* *Rom.* 3:13
*Is.* 22:16 hewed out a *s.* here, as
he that he. out a *s.* on high
*Mat.* 27:60 rol. stone to door of *s.*
64 that the *s.* be made sure, 66
28:1 other Mary came to see *s.*
*Mark* 15:46 laid him in a *s.* and
rolled a stone to door of the
*s.* *Luke* 23:53; *Acts* 13:29
16:2 came to *s.* at rising of sun
3 who sh. roll st. fr. door of *s.*?
5 entering *s.* 8 fled from *s.*
*Luke* 23:55 wom. also beheld *s.*
24:1 in morning they came to *s.*
2 stone rolled fr. *s.* *John* 20:1
9 returned fr. *s.* 12 Peter ran
22 women were early at the *s.*
*John* 19:41 in garden th. was a *s.*
42 for the *s.* was nigh at hand
20:1 com. Mary when dark to *s.*
2 taken away L. out of the *s.*
3 that disciple came to *s.* 4, 8
6 cometh Peter, went into *s.*
11 Mary stood at *s.* weeping
*Acts* 2:29 *s.* wi. us unto this day
7:16 Jacob laid in *s.* Abraham

**SEPULCHRES.**

*Gen.* 23:6 in the choice of our *s.*
2 *K.* 23:16 Josiah spied the *s.* and
took the bones out of the *s.*
2 *Chr.* 21:20 Jeh. not buried in *s.*
24:25 Joash not; 28:27 A. not *s.*
32:33 Hezekiah buried in the *s.*
*Neh.* 2:3 place of my fathers' *s.*
5 send me to city of fathers' *s.*

SER

*Neh.* 3:16 rep. to place over ag. *s.*
*Mat.* 23:27 are like to whited *s.*
29 because ye garnish the *s.*
*Luke* 11:47 *s.* of the prophets, 48

**SERAIAH.**

2 *Sam.* 8:17 S. was the scribe
2 *K.* 25:18 took S. *Jer.* 52:24
23 to Gedaliah, S. *Jer.* 40:8
1 *Chr.* 4:14 S. begat Joab, 35
6:14 Azariah begat S. and S.
*Ezr.* 7:1 E. son of S. *Neh.* 10:2
*Neh.* 11:11 S. was ruler of house
12:1 S. the priest went up
12 chief of the fathers of S.
*Jer.* 36:26 king commanded S.
51:59 S. was a quiet prince
61 Jeremiah said to S. when

**SERAPHIM.**

*Is.* 6:2 above it stood the *s.* each
6 one of the *s.* hav. a live coal

**SERGEANTS.**

*Acts* 16:35 sent the *s.* saying
38 *s.* told these words to mag.

**SERGIUS PAULUS.**

*Acts* 13:7 S. Paulus, a prudent

**SERPENT.**

*Gen.* 3:1 the *s.* was more subtle
13 *s.* beguiled me, 2 *Cor.* 11:3
49:17 Dan shall be a *s.* by way
*Ex.* 4:3 rod bec. a *s.* 7:9, 10, 15
*Num.* 21:8 said, Make thee a *s.*
9 Moses made a *s.* of brass
2 *K.* 18:4 Hezek. brake brazen *s.*
*Job* 26:13 hand formed crooked *s.*
*Ps.* 58:4 th. poison like pois. of *s.*
140:3 sharpen, tongues like a *s.*
*Prov.* 23:32 at last it bit. like a *s.*
30:19 way of a *s.* upon a rock
*Ec.* 10:8 whoso break. a hedge *s.*
shall bite him
11 *s.* bite without enchantme.
*Is.* 14:29 of *s.* root come cockatrice; fruit be as fiery fly. *s.*
27:1 L. sh. punish *s.* crooked *s.*
30:6 viper and fiery flying *s.*
65:25 dust shall be the *s.* meat
*Jer.* 46:22 voice sh. go like a *s.*
*Amos* 5:19 and a *s.* bite him
*Mic.* 7:17 lick the dust like a *s.*
*Mat.* 7:10 will he give him a *s.*?
*Luke* 11:11
*John* 3:14 as Moses lifted up *s.*
*Rev.* 12:9 old *s.* called devil, 20:2
14 nourished fr. face of the *s.*
15 the *s.* cast out of his mouth

**SERPENTS.**

*Ex.* 7:12 rods, they became *s.*
*Num.* 21:6 L. sent *s.* amo. them
7 pray to L. he take away *s.*
*Deut.* 8:15 wherein were fiery *s.*
32:24 send poi. of *s.* upon them
*Jer.* 8:17 I will send *s.* among y.
*Mat.* 10:16 be therefore wise as *s.*
23:33 ye *s.* how can ye escape?
*Mark* 16:18 they shall take up *s.*
*Luke* 10:19 power to tread on *s.*
1 *Cor.* 10:9 were destroyed of *s.*
*Jam.* 3:7 beasts and *s.* is tamed
*Rev.* 9:19 tails were like to *s.*

SERUG. *Gen.* 11:20-22

**SERVANT.**

*Gen.* 9:25 Canaan, a *s.* of servan.
24:34 said, I am Abraham's *s.*
49:15 Issa. bowed and bec. a *s.*
*Ex.* 21:5 if the *s.* plainly say
*Deut.* 5:15 remem. thou wast a *s.*
23:15 thou shalt not deliver *s.*
1 *Sam.* 2:13 priest's *s.* came, 15
9:27 bid the *s.* pass on before us
25:41 let thy handmaid be a *s.*
29:3 is not David the *s.* of Saul?
30:13 I am *s.* to an Amalekite
2 *Sam.* 9:2 *s.* named Ziba, 19:17
16:1 Ziba *s.* of Mephibosheth
18:29 wh. Joab sent sent k.'s *s.*
1 *K.* 11:26 Jeroboam Solom.'s *s.*
12:7 if thou wilt be a *s.* to peop.
*Neh.* 2:10 Tobi. *s.* Am. heard, 19
*Job* 3:19 there, and the *s.* is free
7:2 as a *s.* earne. desireth shad.
41:4 wilt take Leviathan for *s.*?
*Ps.* 105:17 Joseph, sold for a *s.*
*Prov.* 11:29 fool sh. be *s.* to wise
12:9 that is despi. and hath a *s.*
14:35 king's favor tow. a wise *s.*
17:2 wise *s.* shall rule over a son
19:10 much less a *s.* rule princes
22:7 the borrower is *s.* to lender
29:19 a *s.* not correct, with wor.
30:10 accuse not *s.* to master
22 not bear *s.* when reigneth
*Is.* 24:2 as with *s.* so with master
49:7 saith Lord to a *s.* of rulers
*Jer.* 2:14 is Israel a *s.*? a slave?
*Dan.* 6:20 O Daniel, *s.* of liv. G.

SER

*Dan.* 10:17 can *s.* talk wi. my l.?
*Mal.* 1:6 *s.* honoreth his master
*Mat.* 10:24 nor *s.* above his lord
25 enough for *s.* to be as his lo.
18:27 lord of that *s.* was moved
32 O thou wicked *s.* I forg. th.
20:27 he chief, let him be your
*s.* 23:11; *Mark* 10:44
24:45 is a faithful and wise *s.*
46 blessed is that *s.* *Luke* 12:43
48 evil *s.* shall say, *Luke* 12:45
50 lord of *s.* sh. come, *Lu.* 12:46
25:21 well done, th. good and
faithful *s.* 23; *Luke* 19:17
26 thou wicked and slothful *s.*
*Luke* 19:22
30 cast unprofit. *s.* into darkn.
26:51 P. struck *s.* of high-priest,
*Mark* 14:47; *John* 18:10
*Mark* 12:2 sent to husband. a *s.*
*Luke* 12:47 *s.* knew lord's will
14:21 so that *s.* showed his lord
17:7 which having a *s.* plowing
9 doth thank th. *s.*? I trow not
20:10 at season he sent a *s.* 11
*John* 8:34 commit. sin, *s.* of sin
35 the *s.* abideth not in house
13:16 *s.* is not greater, 15:20
15:15 *s.* knoweth not what lord
*Rom.* 1:1 Paul a *s.* of Je. Christ
14:4 who judgest ano. man's *s.*?
16:1 Phebe, a *s.* of the church
1 *Cor.* 7:21 art called being a *s.*?
22 being a *s.* is L.'s freeman
9:19 I made myself a *s.*
*Gal.* 1:10 I sho. not be *s.* of Chr.
4:1 child differeth noth. from *s.*
7 art no more a *s.* but a son
*Phil.* 2:7 he took the form of a *s.*
*Col.* 4:12 Epaphras, a *s.* of Christ
2 *Tim.* 2:24 *s.* of Lord not strive
*Phile.* 16 not as a *s.* above a *s.*
*Heb.* 3:5 Mo. was faithful as a *s.*
2 *Pet.* 1:1 Peter, a *s.* of J. Christ
*Jude* 1 Jude the *s.* of Jesus Chr.
*See* DAVID.

**SERVANT, S. of God.**

*Gen.* 50:17 forgive *s. of God*
1 *Chr.* 6:49 Moses the *s. of God*
2 *Chr.* 24:9 Moses *s. of God* laid
*Neh.* 10:29 by Moses *s. of God*
*Dan.* 6:20 O Daniel *s. of* liv. *God*
9:11 in law of Mo. the *s. of God*
*Tit.* 1:1 P. a *s. of God*, an apost.
*Jam.* 1:1 Ja. a *s. of G.* and of L.
1 *Pet.* 2:16 liberty, as a *s. of G.*
*Rev.* 7:3 sealed the *s. of* our *God*
15:3 song of Moses the *s. of G.*
*See* HIRED.

**His SERVANT.**

*Gen.* 9:26 Can. shall be *his s.* 27
*Ex.* 14:31 believed L. and *his s.*
21:20 if a man smite *his s.*
26 if smite eye of *his s.*
*Jos.* 5:14 what saith L. to *h. s.*?
9:24 God commanded *his s.* Mo.
*Jud.* 7:11 Gi. went wi. Ph. *his s.*
19:3 Levite went, having *his s.*
1 *Sam.* 19:4 let not the king sin
against *his s.*
12:15 let not king imp. to *his s.*
25:39 L. hath kept *h. s.* fr. evil
26:18 why doth my lo. pu. *h. s.*?
19 let lord hear words of *h. s.*
2 *Sam.* 9:11 my lord comm. *h. s.*
14:22 king fulfilled req. of *h. s.*
24:21 is my lord come to *h. s.*?
1 *K.* 1:51 that will not slay *h. s.*
8:56 prom. by hand of Mo. *h. s.*
59 maintain cause of *h. s.* Isr.
14:18 spake by *h. s.* Ahi. 15:29
19:3 Eli. left *h. s.* at Beer-sheba
2 *K.* 9:36 word he spake by *h. s.*
14:25 word he spake by *h. s.* Jo.
17:3 Hoshea bec. *his s.* and gave
24:1 Jehoiakim became *his s.*
1 *Chr.* 16:13 O ye seed of Is. *h. s.*
2 *Chr.* 32:16 spake ag. *his s.* Hez
*Neh.* 4:22 let ev. one with *h. s.*
*Ps.* 35:27 L. hath pleas. of *his s.*
105:6 O ye seed of Abra. *his s.*
26 he sent Moses *his s.* and A.
42 remembered Abraham *his s.*
136:22 a heritage unto Is. *his s.*
*Prov.* 29:21 delicately bring. *h. s.*
*Is.* 44:26 confirm. word of *his s.*
48:20 Lord redeemed *h. s.* Jacob
49:5 from the womb to be *his s.*
50:10 obeyeth voice of *his s.*?
*Jer.* 34:16 ev. man *h. s.* to return
*Mat.* 8:13 *his s.* was healed
*Luke* 1:54 hath holpen *his s.* Isr.
7:3 beseeching he wo. heal *h. s.*
14:17 sent *h. s.* at supper-time
*Rev.* 1:1 by his angel un. *h. s.* J.
*See* LORD, MAID.

SER

**Man-SERVANT.**

*Ex.* 20:10 th. nor *m.-s. Deut.* 5:14
17 not cov. ne. *m.-s. Deut.* 5:21
21:27 smite out his *m.-s.* tooth
32 if the ox shall push a *m.-s.*
*Deut.* 12:18 eat, thou, and *m.-s.*
16:11 rejoice, th. and thy *m.-s.*
*Job* 31:13 if desp. cause of *m.-s.*
*Jer.* 34:9 let *m.-s.* go free, 10

**My SERVANT.**

*Gen.* 26:24 multi. seed for *my s.*
44:10 found he sh. be *my s.* 17
*Num.* 12:7 *my s.* Moses is not so
14:24 *my s.* Caleb had another
*Jos.* 1:2 Moses *my s.* is dead
1 *Sam.* 22:8 son stirred up *my s.*
27:12 he shall be *my s.* for ever
2 *Sam.* 19:26 O king, *my s.* deceived
2 *K.* 5:6 have sent Naaman *my s.*
21:8 according to law *my s.* M.
*Job* 1:8 consider. *my s.* Job? 2:3
19:16 I called *my s.* he gave me
42:7 not spok. right, as *my s.* J.
8 go to *my s.* J. he shall pray
*Is.* 20:3 like as *my s.* Isa. hath
22:20 I will call *my s.* Eliakim
41:8 Israel, *my s.* fear not, 9
42:1 behold *my s.* wh. I uphold
19 who is blind but *my s.*?
43:10 are witnesses and *my s.*
44:1 O Ja. *my s.* 2 fear not, *m. s.*
21 for thou art *my s.* 49:3
45:4 for Ja. *my s.* sake, and Isr.
49:6 thou shouldest be *my s.*
52:13 *my s.* deal prudently
65:8 so will I do for *my s.* sake
*Jer.* 25:9 Nebuchadnezzar *my s.*
27:6; 43:10
30:10 O *my s.* Jacob, 46:27, 28
*Ezek.* 28:25 given *my s.* J. 37:25
*Hag.* 2:23 O Zerubbabel *my s.*
*Zec.* 3:8 *my s.* the BRANCH
*Mal.* 4:4 law of Moses, *my s.*
*Mat.* 8:8 *my s.* be healed, *Lu.* 7:7
8 to *my s.* do this, *Luke* 7:8
12:18 *my s.* whom I ha. chosen
*John* 12:26 th. shall also *my s.* be

**Thy SERVANT.**

*Gen.* 18:3 pass, I pray, fr. *thy s.*
19:19 *thy s.* found gra. *Neh.* 2:5
32:10 mercies showed to *thy s.*
18 say, They be *thy s.* Jacob's
33:5 chil. God hath given *thy s.*
44:31 grey hairs of *thy s.* our fa.
*Ex.* 4:10 spoken unto *thy s.*
*Lev.* 25:6 for thee, and for *thy s.*
*Num.* 11:11 where, hast affl. *t. s.*
*Deut.* 3:24 show *thy s.* thy great.
15:17 he shall be *thy s.* for ever
*Jud.* 7:10 go down with Ph. *t. s.*
1 *Sam.* 3:9 Lord *thy s.* heareth, 10
20:7 *thy s.* shall have peace
22:15 *thy s.* knew noth. of this
23:11 I beseech thee tell *thy s.*
28:2 sh. know what *t. s.* can do
2 *Sam.* 7:19 hast spoken of *thy s.*
20 thou, L. G. knowest thy *s.*
39 bless the house of *thy s.*
13:35 came, as *thy s.* said
15:21 even there will *thy s.* be
24:10 take away iniq. of *thy s.*
1 *K.* 1:26 even me, *t. s.* and Zad.
the priest, and *t. s.* Solomon
3:8 *thy s.* is in midst of thy peo.
9 give *thy s.* understand. heart
8:28 respect to prayer of *thy s.*
18:12 but I *thy s.* fear the Lord
20:40 as *thy s.* was busy here
2 *K.* 4:1 *thy s.* my husband dead,
thou know. *thy s.* did fear L.
5:18 L. pardon *t. s.* in this thing
25 Ge. said, *thy s.* went no wh.
8:13 is *t. s.* a dog? 16:7 am *t s.*
*Neh.* 1:11 prosp. I pray thee, *t. s.*
*Ps.* 19:11 by th. is *thy s.* warned
27:9 put not *thy s.* away
31:16 face to shine upon *thy s.*
69:17 hide not thy face fr *thy s.*
86:2 O G. save *t. s.* that trusteth
16 give thy strength to *thy s.*
89:39 made void coven. of *thy s.*
116:16 am *t. s.* 119:125; 143:12
*Ec.* 7:21 hear *thy s.* curse thee
*Is.* 63:17 return, for *thy s.* sake
*Dan.* 9:17 hear prayer of *thy s.*
*Luke* 2:29 L. lettest *thy s.* depart

**SERVANTS.**

*Gen.* 9:25 a serv. of *s.* shall he be
27:37 breth. have I given for *s.*
*Lev.* 25:55 children of Is. are *s.*
1 *Sam.* 4:9 be not *s.* to Hebrews
7:8 Philist. and you *s.* of Saul
9 then will we be your *s.*
25:10 many *s.* break away from
41 wash feet of *s.* of my lord
2 *Sam.* 8:2 Moab. bec. David's *s.*

SER

2 *Sam.* 8:6 Syrians bec. *s.* to D.
14 they of Edom be. David's *s.*
9:10 Ziba had 15 sons and 20 *s.*
11:11 *s.* of my lord are encamp.
1 *K.* 2:39 two *s.* of Shimei ran
2 *K.* 21:23 *s.* of Amon conspired
1 *Chr.* 21:3 are they not lord's *s.*
2 *Chr.* 8:9 of Israel S. made no *s.*
36:20 Babylon, wh. they were *s.*
*Ezr.* 5:11 we are the *s.* of God
*Neh.* 5:15 th. *s.* bare rule over p.
9:36 are *s.* this day, *s.* in land
*Job* 1:15 slain *s.* with sword, 17
*Ps.* 123:2 eyes of *s.* look to mast.
*Ec.* 2:7 I got me *s.* had *s.* born
10:7 I have seen *s.* on horses,
and princes walking as *s.*
*Is.* 14:2 Israel possess them for *s.*
*Jer.* 34:11 caused the *s.* they had
*Lam.* 5:8 *s.* have ruled over us
*Dan.* 3:26 *s.* of the m. high God
*Joel* 2:29 upon *s.* will I pour Sp.
*Zec.* 2:9 shall be a spoil to *s.*
*Mat.* 22:13 said to *s.* Bind him
25:19 the lord of those *s.* come.
*Mark* 14:65 the *s.* did strike Jes.
*Luke* 12:37 blessed are those *s.* 38
17:10 unprofitable *s.* have done
*John* 15:15 I call you not *s.* for
*Acts* 16:17 these men are *s.* of G.
*Rom.* 6:16 yield yourself. *s.* to ob.
17 that ye were the *s.* of sin
18 became *s.* of righteousness
19 yielded your mem. *s.* to sin
20 *s.* of sin, were free fr. right.
22 free from sin. bec. *s.* to God
1 *Cor.* 7:23 be not ye *s.* of men
2 *Cor.* 4:5 ourself, your *s.* for Jes.
*Eph.* 6:5 *s.* obedi. to mast. *Col.* 3:22; *Tit.* 2:9; 1 *Pet.* 2:18
6 eye-service, but as *s.* of Chr.
*Phil.* 1:1 Paul and Tim. *s.* of Ch.
*Col.* 4:1 give your *s.* what is just
1 *Tim.* 6:1 as many *s.* as are un.
1 *Pet.* 2:16 liberty, but as *s.* of G.
2 *Pet.* 2:19 themselves are *s.* of c.
*Rev.* 7:3 we have sealed *s.* of G.
*See* HIRED.

**His SERVANTS.**

*Ex.* 12:30 Phar. rose, and *his s.*
*Num.* 22:22 Bala. rid. and *h.* 2 *s.*
*Deut.* 32:36 L. sh. repent for *h. s.*
43 he will avenge blood of *h. s.*
1 *Sam.* 8:14 best, give to *h. s.* 15.
19:1 S. spake to *h. s.* to kill Da.
22:6 *h. s.* standing about him
2 *K.* 5:13 *h. s.* came near, spake
1 *Chr.* 19:3 *h. s.* come to search?
2 *Chr.* 32:16 *his s.* spake ag. L.
*Neh.* 2:20 *his s.* will arise
*Job* 4:18 he put no trust in *his s.*
*Ps.* 69:36 seed of *his s.* inherit
135:14 repent himself conc. *h. s.*
*Prov.* 29:12 all *his s.* are wicked
*Is.* 56:6 love na. of L. to be *h. s.*
65:15 L. call *h. s.* by ano. name
66:14 L. be known toward *his s.*
*Jer.* 22:4 on horses, and *his s.*
36:31 punish him, seed, *his s.*
*Ezek.* 46:17 if p. give gift to *h. s.*
*Dan.* 3:28 deliver *h. s.* trusted
*Mat.* 18:23 king take acc. of *h. s.*
21:34 sent *h. s.* to husbandmen
*Luke* 19:13 he called *his* ten *s.*
*Rom.* 6:16 *h. s.* ye are wh. ye ob.
*Rev.* 1:1 *h. s.* things must come,
22:6
19:2 hath avenged blood of *h. s.*
5 praise God, ye *h. s.* fear him
22:3 and *his s.* shall serve him
*See* LORD, MAID, MEN.

**My SERVANTS.**

*Lev.* 25:42 *my s.* whom I bro. 55
1 *Sam.* 21:2 appoint, *my s.* a pl.
1 *K.* 5:6 *my s.* shall be with thy
servants, 2 *Chr.* 2:8
22:49 let *my s.* go with thy serv.
2 *K.* 9:7 aven. the blood of *my s.*
*Neh.* 4:23 nor *my s.* put off clo.
5:10 I and *my s.* mig. exact mo.
16 *my s.* were gather. to work
13:19 *my s.* set I at gates
*Is.* 65:9 *my s.* shall dwell there
13 *my s.* eat; 14 *my s.* sing
*Jer.* 7:25 sent to you *my s.* 44:4
*John* 18:36 then wo. *my s.* fight
*Acts* 2:18 on *my s.* I will pour S.
*Rev.* 2:20 prophe. to seduce *my s.*
*See* PROPHETS.

**Thy SERVANTS.**

*Gen.* 44:16 G. found iniq. of *t. s.*
47:3 *thy s.* are shepherds
50:18 said, Behold, we be *thy s.*
*Ex.* 5:15 dealest thus with *thy s.*
11:8 these *thy s.* bow down

SER

*Ex.* 32:13 remember Abraham, and Israel *thy s. Deut.* 9:27
*Jos.* 9:8 Gibeo. said, We are *t. s.*
10:6 slack not thy hand fr. *t. s.*
1 *Sam.* 12:19 pray for *t. s.* to L.
22:14 so faithf. am. *t. s.* as D.?
2 *Sam.* 19:7 speak comf. to *thy s.*
1 *K.* 2:39 told Shimei, *t. s.* in G.
5:6 my servants shall be with *thy s.* 2 *Chr.* 2:8
8:23 keepest mercy with *thy s.*
32 and judge *t. s.* 2 *Chr.* 6:23
10:8 happy th. *t. s.* 2 *Chr.* 9:7
12:7 *thy s.* for ever, 2 *Chr.* 10:7
2 *K.* 6:3 content, and go wi. *t. s.*
*Neh.* 1:10 these are *thy s.* and p.
11 attentive to prayer of *thy s.*
*Ps.* 79:2 bodies of *thy s.*
10 revenging of blood of *t. s.*
89:50 remem. reproach of *thy s.*
90:13 repent thee concern. *t. s.*
16 let thy work appear to *t. s.*
102:14 for *thy s.* take pleasure
28 child. of *thy s.* shall contin.
119:91 continue, for all are *t. s.*
*Is.* 37:24 by *thy s.* reproached L.
*Dan.* 1:12 prove *thy s.* ten days
13 as th. seest, deal with *t. s.*
*Acts* 4:29 grant unto *thy s.* that

*See* WOMEN.

**SERVE.**

*Gen.* 15:13 seed *s.* them 400 years
14 nation they *s.* I will judge
25:23 elder shall *s.* the younger
27:29 let people *s.* nations bow
40 by sw. live, and *s.* brother
29:18 I will *s.* 7 yrs. for Rachel
27 shalt *s.* seven other years
*Ex.* 1:13 made Is. *s.* with rigor
3:12 ye shall *s.* G. upon moun.
4:23 let my son go, he may *s.*
7:16 let my peo. go, that they may *s.* 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3
14:12 alone, that we *s.* Egypt.
20:5 bow down nor *s. Deut.* 5:9
21:6 he shall *s.* him for ever
*Lev.* 25:40 *s.* thee to year of Jub.
*Num.* 4:24 family of Gers. to *s.*
8:25 age of fifty, sh. *s.* no more
18:21 to Levi, for serv. they *s.*
*Deut.* 6:13 fear the Lord and *s.* him, 10:12, 20; 11:13; 13:4; *Jos.* 22:5; 24:14, 15; 1 *Sam.* 7:3; 12:14, 20, 24
15:12 bro. be sold, *s.* six years
28:48 shalt thou *s.* thine enem.
*Jos.* 24:15 cho. whom ye will *s.*
*Jud.* 9:38 Ab. that we *s.* him?
1 *Sam.* 10:7 do as occasion sh. *s.*
11:1 make covenant, we will *s.*
12:10 deliver us, and we *s.* thee
17:9 be our servants, and *s.* us
2 *Sam.* 16:19 whom should I *s.*? should I not *s.*?
22:44 people I knew not shall *s.* me, *Ps.* 18:43
2 *K.* 10:18 but Jehu shall *s.* Baal
25:24 dwell in the land and *s.* the king of Babylon, *Jer.* 27:11, 12, 17; 28:14; 40:9
1 *Chr.* 28:9 *s.* him with perf. he.
2 *Chr.* 29:11 L. hath ch. you to *s.*
34:33 Josiah made all to *s.* Lord
*Job* 21:15 Almig. that we *s.* him?
36:11 if they obey, and *s.* him
39:9 unicorn be will. to *s.* thee?
*Ps.* 22:30 a seed shall *s.* him
72:11 all nations shall *s.* him
97:7 confounded that *s.* images
101:6 perfect way, he sh. *s.* me
*Is.* 14:3 bond. want made to *s.*
19:23 Egyptians *s.* with Assyri.
43:23 ha. not caused thee to *s.*
24 made me to *s.* wi. thy sins
56:6 join themsel. to L. to *s.* h.
66:12 nation not *s.* thee sh. per.
*Jer.* 5:19 so shall ye *s.* strangers
17:4 cause thee to *s.* enemies
25:11 nations *s.* king of Babylon
14 nations *s.* themselves, 27:7
27:6 beasts have I given to *s.*
9 proph. say, Ye shall not *s.* 14
30:8 strang. no more *s.* themse.
34:9 none sho. *s.* himself of, 10
40:10 behold, I will *s.* Chaldea.
*Ezek.* 20:32 families to *s.* wood
39 *s.* ye every one his idols
40 all of th. in land shall *s.* me
20:18 army *s.* against Tyrus
48:18 food to them that *s.* city
19 that *s.* city sh. *s.* of all trib.
*Dan.* 3:17 G. wh. we *s.* to deliver
28 not *s.* any, exc. th. own G.
7:27 dominions *s.* obey him
*Zep.* 3:9 *s.* him with consent
*Mal.* 3:14 it is in vain to *s.* God
*Mat.* 4:10 him only *s. Luke* 4:8

SER

*Mat.* 6:24 no man can *s.* 2 mas.
cannot *s.* G. and M. *Lu.* 16:13
*Luke* 1:74 we deliv. might *s.* him
10:40 sister left me to *s.* alone
12:37 will come forth *s.* them
15:29 these many years I *s.* thee
17:8 gird thyself and *s.* me
22:26 chief, as he that doth *s*
*John* 12:26 if any man *s.* me
*Acts* 6:2 lea. word of G. *s.* tables
7:7 come, *s.* me in this place
27:23 angel of God whom I *s.*
*Rom.* 1:9 G. my witness, wh. I *s.*
6:6 that we should not *s.* sin.
7:6 should *s.* in newness of spi.
25 with mind I *s.* law of God
9:12 said, elder shall *s.* younger
16:18 th. that are such *s.* not L.
*Gal.* 5:13 by love *s.* one another
*Col.* 3:24 reward, ye *s.* Lord Ch.
1 *Thes.* 1:9 turned fr. id. to *s.* G.
2 *Tim.* 1:3 I thank G. whom I *s.*
*Heb.* 8:5 *s.* to exam. of heavenly
9:14 purge fr. dead wo. to *s.* G.
12:28 may *s.* God acceptably
13:10 right to eat wh. *s.* tabern.
*Rev.* 7:15 *s.* him in his temple
22:3 his servants shall *s.* him.

**SERVED,** *with* **gods.**

*Ex.* 23:24 sh. not *s.* th. *g. Deut.* 6:14; 28:14; *Jos.* 23:7; 2 *K.* 17:35; *Jer.* 25:6; 35:15
33 if thou *s.* th. *g.* it be a snare
*Deut.* 4:28 there ye shall *s. g.* the work, 28:36, 64; *Jer.* 16:13
7:4 they may *s.* other *g.* 31:20
13:2 after, and *s.* other *g.* 6, 13
29:18 turneth from G. *s.* other *g.*
*Jos.* 24:16 G. forb. we *s.* other *g.*
*Jud.* 2:19 corrupted themsel. to *s.* other *g. Jer.* 11:10; 13:10
1 *Sam.* 26:19 saying, *s.* other *g.*
*Jer.* 44:3 prov. me, to *s.* other *g.*
*Dan.* 3:12 they *s.* not *g.* nor ima.
14 do ye not *s.* my *g.*? 18

*See* LORD.

**SERVED.**

*Gen.* 14:4 they *s.* Chedorlaomer.
29:20 Ja. *s.* 7 yrs. for Rachel, 30
30:29 know. how I have *s.* thee
31:41 *s.* 14 years for thy daught.
*Deut.* 17:3 hath gone, *s.* other gods, 29:26; *Jos.* 23:16.
*Jos.* 24:2 fath. *s.* other gods, 15
31 Israel *s.* the Lord all the days of Joshua, *Jud.* 2:7
*Jud.* 2:11 *s.* Baa. 13; 3:7; 10:6
3:6 daught. to sons, *s.* their gods
14 Is. *s.* Eglon, eighteen years
8:1 why hast thou *s.* us thus?
10:13 forsaken me, *s.* other gods
16 they put away th. gods, and *s.* the Lord, 1 *Sam.* 7:4
2 *Sam.* 10:19 the Syrians *s.* Israel
16:19 *s.* in thy fath.'s presence
1 *K.* 4:21 presents, and *s.* Solom.
9:9 *s.* other gods, 2 *Chr.* 7:22
2 *K.* 10:18 Jehu said, Ah. *s.* Baal
21:3 Manasseh *s.* the host of heaven, 2 *Chr.* 33:3
21 Amon *s.* idols, 2 *Chr.* 33:22
2 *Chr.* 24:18 princes of Ju. *s.* id.
*Neh.* 9:35 they have not *s.* thee
*Ps.* 106:36 and they *s.* their idols
137:8 reward, as thou hast *s.* us
*Ec.* 5:9 king him. is *s.* by field
*Jer.* 5:19 ye have *s.* strange gods
16:11 walk. after gods, *s.* them
34:14 *s.* six years, let him go
*Ezek.* 29:18 service he hath *s.* 20
34:27 out of hand of those th. *s.*
*Hos.* 12:12 Israel *s.* for wife
*Luke* 2:37 Anna *s.* G. in temple
*John* 12:2 ma. supper, Martha *s.*
*Acts* 13:36 Da. had *s.* generation
*Rom.* 1:25 worship. *s.* creature
*Phil.* 2:22 *s.* with me in gospel

**SERVEDST.**

*Deut.* 28:47 thou *s.* not the Lord

**SERVEST, ETH.**

*Num.* 3:36 under Mer. all that *s.*
*Dan.* 6:16 God thou *s.* will deli.
20 is God th. *s.* able to deliver?
*Mal.* 3:17 spareth son that *s.* him
18 him that *s.* G. him th. *s.* not
*Luke* 22:27 sit, at meat, or he that *s.*? I am as one that *s.*
*Rom.* 14:18 in these things *s.* Ch.
1 *Cor.* 14:22 prophesying *s.* not for them that believe not
*Gal.* 3:19 wherefore then *s.* law?

**SERVICE.**

*Gen.* 29:27 *s.* that th. shalt serve
*Ex.* 1:14 all *s.* in field; their *s.*
12:26 wh. mean you by this *s.*?
36:5 more than enough for *s.*

SET

*Num.* 3:7 tribe of Levi to do *s.* 8
4:19 Aaron appoint them to *s.*
24 the *s.* of Gershonites, 27, 28
30 *s.* of the sons of Merari, 33, 43
8:11 Levites may execute *s.* of L.
25 50 years cease waiting on *s.*
16:9 small th. to bring you to *s.*
18:4 Levites be joined for all *s.*
1 *K.* 12:4 make grievous *s.* lighter
1 *Chr.* 6:31 whom Da. set over *s.*
9:13 men for work of *s.* 26:8
28:13 Levites for work of the *s.*
21 priests sh. be wi. thee for *s.*
29:5 who consecrate his *s.* to L.?
7 for *s.* of house of God silver
2 *Chr.* 8:14 courses of priests to *s.*
12:8 know my *s.* and *s.* of kingd.
31:2 ev. man according to his *s.*
35:2 encouraged them to *s.* of L.
10 so *s.* of L. was prepared, 16
*Ezr.* 6:18 in courses for *s.* 7:19
*Ps.* 104:14 herb to grow *s.* of man
*Jer.* 22:13 that useth neighb.'s *s.*
*Ezek.* 29:18 caus. army to serve *s.*
44:14 keepers of house for the *s.*
*John* 16:2 kill. think doeth G. *s.*
*Rom.* 9:4 wh. pertaineth *s.* of G.
12:1 which is your reasonable *s.*
15:31 *s.* be accepted of saints
2 *Cor.* 9:13 administra. of this *s.*
11:8 taking wages to do you *s.*
*Gal.* 4:8 did *s.* to th. are no gods
*Eph.* 6:7 good-will doing *s.* to L.
*Phil.* 2:17 offered upon *s.* of faith
30 to supply your lack of *s.*
1 *Tim.* 6:2 do *s.* because beloved
*Heb.* 9:1 ordinances of divine *s.*
6 priests accomplish. *s.* of God
9 make him that did *s.* perfect
*Rev.* 2:19 know thy works and *s.*

**Bond-SERVICE.**

1 *K.* 9:21 Sol. levy tribute of *b.-s.*

**Eye-SERVICE.**

*Eph.* 6:6 not *e.-s.* as men-pleasers

**SERVILE.**

*Lev.* 23:7 ye shall do no *s.* work, 8, 21, 25, 35, 36; *Num.* 28:18, 25, 26; 29:1, 12, 35.

**SERVING.**

*Deut.* 15:18 hired serv. in *s.* thee
*Luke* 10:40 M. cumbered about *s.*
*Acts* 20:19 *s.* Lord with humility
26:7 twelve tribes *s.* G. day and
*Rom.* 12:11 fervent in spirit, *s.* L.
*Tit.* 3:3 sometimes fool. *s.* lusts

**SERVITOR.**

2 *K.* 4:43 *s.* said, set this bef. 100?

**SERVITUDE.**

2 *Chr.* 10:4 griev. *s.* of thy father
*Lam.* 1:3 Jud. gone because of *s.*

**SET.**

*Gen.* 4:15 L. *s.* mark upon Cain
9:13 I *s.* my bow in cloud
41:33 let Phar. *s.* him over Eg.
43:9 if I bring not and *s.* him
48:20 J. *s.* Eph. before Manass.
*Ex.* 7:23 nor *s.* his heart to this
19:12 *s.* bounds; 26:35 *s.* table
21:1 judgments *s.* before them
40:4 *s.* in order things to be *s.*
*Lev.* 24:8 ev. sabbath *s.* it in order
*Num.* 2:9 camp of J. first *s.* forth
8:13 *s.* the Levites before Aaron
27:16 let L. *s.* a man over cong.
*Deut.* 1:8 ha. *s.* land bef. you, 21
4:8 law which I *s.* bef. you, 44
7:7 L. did not *s.* his love on you
11:26 I *s.* before you blessing
14:24 cho. to *s.* name, *Neh.* 1:9
17:14 I will *s.* a king over me
28:1 L. G. will *s.* thee on high
30:15 I *s.* bef. you, life, death, 19
32:46 *s.* hearts to words I testify
*Jos.* 24:25 he *s.* a statute in Sh.
*Jud.* 6:18 *s.* my present bef. thee
7:19 had but newly *s.* watch
1 *Sam.* 2:8 rais. poor, to *s.* them
am. princes, *s.* world on th.
10:19 said, Nay, *s.* king over us
12:13 L. hath *s.* a king over you
2 *Sam.* 19:28 *s.* thy serv. at table
1 *K.* 2:15 Is. *s.* their faces on me
5:5 I will *s.* on throne sh. build
21:9 *s.* Naboth high am. peo. 12
2 *K.* 4:4 *s.* aside that wh. is full
20:1 *s.* house in order, *Is.* 38:1
1 *Chr.* 16:1 *s.* ark in midst of tent
22:19 *s.* your heart to seek Lord
2 *Chr.* 11:16 *s.* th. hea. to seek L.
20:3 *s.* himself to seek Lord.
24:13 *s.* house of G. in his state
*Neh.* 2:6 king, I *s.* him a time
9:37 incre. to kings *s.* over us
13:11 gather. *s.* them in place
*Job* 6:4 terrors of God *s.* ag. me

SET

*Job* 7:17 should. *s.* heart upon him
20 why *s.* me a mark ag. thee?
9:19 who *s.* me a time to plead?
30:13 *s.* forward my calamity
33:5 *s.* thy words in order
*Ps.* 2:2 kings of earth *s.* themsel.
6 have I *s.* king on holy hill
3:6 not afraid if 10,000 *s.* them.
4:3 L. *s.* apart him that is godly
16:8 I *s.* Lord always bef. me
31:8 *s.* my feet in large room
40:2 *s.* my feet upon a rock
50:21 I *s.* them bef. thine eyes
54:3 have not *s.* God bef. them
62:10 riches, *s.* not yo. hearts on
73:18 didst *s.* th. in slip. places
78:7 might *s.* their hope in God
8 genera. *s.* not heart aright
85:13 *s.* us in way of his steps
86:14 viol. men have not *s.* thee
91:14 he hath *s.* his love upon me, therefore I *s.* him on high
101:3 *s.* no wicked thi. bef. eyes
104:9 *s.* bound th. may not pass
109:6 *s.* wicked man over him
113:8 may *s.* him with princes
118:5 *s.* me in a large place
141:3 *s.* a watch bef. my mouth
*Prov.* 1:25 *s.* at naught counsel
23:5 *s.* th. eyes on that is not?
*Ec.* 3:11 *s.* world in their heart
7:14 G. *s.* one against the other
12:9 *s.* in order many proverbs
*Is.* 7:6 *s.* a king in midst of it
14:1 L. *s.* th. in their own land
19:2 I will *s.* Egypti. ag. Egypt.
22:7 *s.* themsel. in array at gate
42:4 have *s.* judgm. in the earth
44:7 shall *s.* it in order for me?
46:7 and *s.* him in his place
66:19 I will *s.* a sign am. them
*Jer.* 1:10 I *s.* thee over nations
6:27 I have *s.* thee for a tower
7:12 place where I *s.* my name
9:13 forsaken law I *s.* bef. them
21:8 I *s.* before you way of life
24:6 *s.* eyes on them for good
26:4 walk in law I *s.* bef. you
34:16 serv. he had *s.* at liberty
38:22 friends have *s.* thee on
44:10 statutes wh. I *s.* bef. thee
*Lam.* 3:6 *s.* me in dark places
*Ezek.* 5:5 *s.* in midst of nations
7:20 theref. I *s.* it far from them
12:6 I *s.* thee for a sign unto Is.
17:22 highest branch, I will *s.* it
19:8 th. nations *s.* against him
22:7 *s.* light by fath. and moth.
24:2 king of Babylon *s.* ag. Jer.
7 she *s.* it upon top of a rock, 8
25 whereon they *s.* minds
26:20 *s.* glory in land of living
28:2 thou *s.* heart as heart of G.
40:4 *s.* heart upon all I sh. thee
44:8 *s.* keep. of charge in sanctu.
*Dan.* 6:3 *s.* him over the realm
14 *s.* heart on Dan. to del. him
9:10 walk in laws he *s.* bef. us
10:12 *s.* thy heart to understand
*Hos.* 2:3 *s.* her as day was born
4:8 *s.* their heart on their iniq.
11:8 how sh. I *s.* thee as Zeboi.?
*Amos* 9:4 *s.* eyes on them for evil
*Hab.* 2:9 may *s.* his nest on high
*Zec.* 5:11 be *s.* on her own base
8:10 *s.* every man ag. neighbor
*Mat.* 10:35 to *s.* man at variance
25:33 *s.* sheep on right hand
*Luke* 4:18 *s.* at liberty bruised
10:34 *s.* him on his own beast
11:6 have nothing to *s.* bef. thee
23:11 Herod *s.* him at naught
*John* 2:10 *s.* forth good wine
3:33 *s.* to his seal that G. is true
*Acts* 7:5 so much as to *s.* foot on
13:9 Paul *s.* his eyes on him
18:10 no man *s.* on thee to hurt
*Rom.* 14:10 *s.* at naught brother?
1 *Cor.* 4:9 God *s.* forth apostles
6:4 *s.* to judge least esteemed
12:28 G. hath *s.* some in church
*Eph.* 1:20 *s.* him at right hand
*Heb.* 2:7 *s.* over work of hands
*Rev.* 3:8 *s.* bef. thee an open door

**SET up.**

*Gen.* 28:18 Jacob took stone, and *s.* it *up*, 22; 31:45; 35:14
*Lev.* 26:1 nor *s. up* idols. of stone
*Num.* 10:21 other did *s.* it *up*
1 *Sam.* 15:11 repenteth I *s. up* S.
2 *Sam.* 3:10 to *s. up* throne of D.
7:12 I will *s. up* seed after thee
1 *K.* 15:4 to *s. up* son after him
2 *K.* 17:10 they *s.* th. *up* images
2 *Chr.* 25:14 Am. *s.* them *up* gods
*Ezr.* 2:68 to *s. up* God's house
4:12 J. have *s. up* walls, 13, 16

SET

*Ezr.* 6:11 house king of Is. *s. up*
*Neh.* 6:1 I had not *s. up* doors
*Job* 5:11 *s. up* those that be low
16:12 and *s.* me *up* for his mark
*Ps.* 27:5 and *s.* me *up* upon rock
69:29 let thy salvation *s.* me *up*
89:42 *s. up* right hand of advers.
*Prov.* 8:23 was *s. up* everlasting
*Jer.* 11:13 *s. up* altars to thing
*Ezek.* 14:3 men *s. up* their idols
31:4 the deep *s.* him *up* on high
*Dan.* 2:44 God sh. *s. up* a kingd.
5:19 whom he would he *s. up*
*Hos.* 8:4 they have *s. up* kings
*Mal.* 3:15 work wickedness *s. up*
*Acts* 6:13 *s. up* false witnesses
15:16 build ruins, and *s.* it *up*

**SET,** *passive.*

*Gen.* 24:33 th. was *s.* meat before
*Ex.* 32:22 th. are *s.* on mischief
1 *Sam.* 18:30 his name was *s.* by
26:24 thy life was much *s.* by
1 *K.* 14:4 for his eyes were *s.*
2 *K.* 12:4 money every man *s.* at
1 *Chr.* 19:10 J. saw battle was *s.*
2 *Chr.* 6:10 I am *s.* on thr. of Is.
29:35 house of Lord *s.* in order
31:15 in their *s.* office to give
*Job* 36:16 what sh. be *s.* on table
*Ps.* 10:8 privily *s.* against poor
141:2 let my prayer be *s.* forth
*Ec.* 8:11 heart is *s.* to do evil
10:6 folly is *s.* in great dignity
*Is.* 3:24 instead of well *s.* hair
*Jer.* 6:23 *s.* in array, *Joel* 2:5
31:29 teeth *s.* on edge, *Ezek.* 18:2
*Dan.* 7:10 judgment was *s.*
*Mat.* 5:14 a city *s.* on a hill
27:19 he was *s.* on judgm.-seat
*Mark* 1:32 when sun *s.* brought
9:12 things, he *s.* at naught
*Luke* 2:34 this child is *s.* for fall
7:8 a man *s.* under authority
10:8 eat such as are *s.* bef. you
*Acts* 4:11 the stone *s.* at naught
19:27 craft in danger to be *s.* at
28:32 man might ha. been *s.* at
1 *Cor.* 10:27 whatever is *s.* before you
*Gal.* 3:1 Ch. had been *s.* forth
*Heb.* 6:18 lay hold on hope *s.* bef.
8:1 is *s.* on right hand, 12:2
12:1 run the race *s.* before us
2 joy that was *s.* before him
13:23 brother Tim. *s.* at liberty
*Jude* 7 cities *s.* forth for example
*Rev.* 3:21 *s.* down with Father
4:2 a throne was *s.* in heaven

**SET day.**

*Acts* 12:21 on *s. day* He. arrayed

*See* FACE, FACES, FEASTS.

**SET time.**

*Gen.* 17:21 Sa. shall bear at *s. t.*
*Ex.* 9:5 Lord appointed a *s. t.*
*Job* 14:13 wouldest appoint a *s. t.*
*Ps.* 102:13 *s. t.* to favor is come

**SETH.**

*Gen.* 5:3 and called him S.
6 S. begat Enos, 1 *Chr.* 1:1; *Luke* 3:38

**SETTER.**

*Acts* 17:18 a *s.* forth of stra. gods

**SETTEST.**

*Deut.* 23:20 *s.* hand to, 28:8, 20
*Job* 7:12 that *s.* a watch over me?
*Ps.* 41:12 thou *s.* me before face

**SETTETH.**

*Deut.* 24:15 *s.* his heart on it
27:16 cursed that *s.* light by fa.
2 *Sam.* 22:34 *s.* me on hi. places, *Ps.* 18:33
*Job* 28:3 he *s.* an end to darkness
*Ps.* 36:4 he *s.* himself in a way
65:6 by strength *s.* fast mount.
75:7 put. down one, *s.* up ano.
107:41 *s.* poor on high
*Jer.* 5:26 as he that *s.* snares
43:3 Baruch *s.* thee on ag. us
*Ezek.* 14:4 that *s.* idols in heart, 7
*Dan.* 2:21 remov. kings and *s.* up
4:17 *s.* up over it basest of men

**SETTING, S.**

*Ex.* 28:17 set in it *s.* of stones
*Ezek.* 43:8 in *s.* of their threshold
*Mat.* 27:66 seal, stone, *s.* a watch
*Luke* 4:40 when sun was *s.* they

**SETTLE.**

*Ezek.* 43:14 fr. ground to lower *s.*
17 *s.* shall be 14 cubits long
20 blood on corners of *s.* 45:19

**SETTLE, ST.**

1 *Chr.* 17:14 will *s.* him in house
*Ps.* 65:10 thou *s.* furrows thereof
*Ezek.* 36:11 I will *s.* you af. your

SEV

*Luke* 21:14 *s.* it in your hearts
1 *Pet.* 5:10 G. strengthen, *s.* you

**SETTLED.**

1 *K.* 8:13 built a *s.* place for thee
2 *K.* 8:11 he *s.* his countenance
*Ps.* 119:89 word is *s.* in heaven
*Prov.* 8:25 before mount. were *s.*
*Jer.* 48:11 he hath *s.* on lees
*Zep.* 1:12 are *s.* on their lees
*Col.* 1:23 faith, grounded and *s.*

**SEVEN.**

*Gen.* 46:25 Bil. all souls were *s.*
*Ex.* 2:16 priest of M. had *s.* dau.
*Lev.* 23:15 *s.* sab. shall be com.
25:8 number *s.* sabbaths of yrs.
*Num.* 23:1 build here *s.* altars, prep. *s.* oxen and *s.* rams, 29
*Deut.* 7:1 *s.* nations greater
16:9 *s.* weeks thou sh. number
28:7 L. cause ene. flee *s.* ways
25 shalt flee *s.* ways bef. them
*Jos.* 6:4 *s.* priests bearing *s.* trumpets, 6, 8, 13
18:2 remained of Is. *s.* tribes
1 *Sam.* 2:5 barren hath born *s.*
16:10 Jesse made *s.* of his sons
2 *Sam.* 21:9 they fell all *s.* toge.
*Ezr.* 7:14 king and his *s.* couns.
*Est.* 1:14 the *s.* princes wh. saw
*Job* 5:19 in *s.* troubles no evil
*Prov.* 9:1 wisd. hath hewn *s.* pil.
26:25 th. are *s.* abominations
*Ec.* 11:2 portion to *s.* also to 8
*Is.* 4:1 *s.* women take hold of 1
11:15 L. shall smite in *s.* strea.
*Ezek.* 39:12 *s.* months be burying
*Dan.* 9:25 Mes. sh. be *s.* weeks
*Mic.* 5:5 against him *s.* sheph.
*Zec.* 3:9 upon one stone *s.* eyes
*Mark* 12:22 and *s.* had her, 23; *Luke* 20:31, 33
*Rev.* 1:4 John to *s.* churches in A.
10:3 when he cried, *s.* thunders
12:3 dragon, having *s.* heads and *s.* crowns, 13:1; 17:3, 7
15:1 I saw *s.* angels having the *s.* last plagues, 6
7 to *s.* angels *s.* golden vials
17:1 one of the *s.* angels which had the *s.* vials, 21:9
9 *s.* heads are *s.* mountains
11 beast is of the *s.* and goeth

*See* DAYS, HUNDRED.

**SEVEN bullocks,** *or* **rams.**

*Num.* 23:29 prepare *s. bul. s. r.*
29:32 seventh day *s. b.* two *r.*
1 *Chr.* 15:26 Lev. offered *s. b. s. r.*
2 *Chr.* 29:21 they brou. *s. b. s. r.*
*Job* 42:8 take you now *s. b. s. r.*
*Ezek.* 45:23 a burnt-offer. *s. bul.*

**SEVENFOLD.**

*Gen.* 4:15 venge. sh. be taken *s.*
24 if Cain shall be avenged *s.* Lamech seventy and *s.*
*Ps.* 79:12 render *s.* into bosom
*Prov.* 6:31 he shall restore *s.*
*Is.* 30:26 light of sun shall be *s.*

*See* LAMBS, LAMPS.

**SEVEN men.**

2 *Sam.* 21:6 let *s. men* of his sons
*Prov.* 26:16 that *s. m.* that can
*Jer.* 52:25 *s. m.* that were near
*Acts* 6:3 look out *s. m.* of honest

SEVEN *rams.* *See* SEVEN *bul.*

*See* SEALS.

**SEVEN sons.**

*Ruth* 4:15 dau. better than *s. s.*
*Job* 1:2 were born unto him *s. s.*
42:13 had *s. s.* and three daugh.
*Acts* 19:14 *s. s.* of Sceva a Jew

**SEVEN spirits.**

*Mat.* 12:45 then goeth he, and taketh *s. s.* *Luke* 11:26
*Rev.* 1:4 *s. s.* bef. throne of God
3:1 he that hath the *s. s.* of God
4:5 lamps, wh. are *s. s.* of God
5:6 seven eyes, are *s. s.* of God

**SEVEN stars.**

*Amos* 5:8 him that maketh *s. s.*
*Rev.* 1:16 in ri. hand *s. s.* 2:1; 3:1
20 myst. of *s. s.* thou sawest; *s. s.* are angels of *s.* churches

SEVEN and *Thirty.* *See* THIRTY.

*See* THOUSAND.

**SEVEN times.**

*Gen.* 33:3 Ja. bowed bef. Es. *s. t.*
*Lev.* 4:6 priests shall sprinkle of the blood *s. t.* 17; 8:11; 14:7; 16:14, 19; *Num.* 19:4
14:16 sprink. oil wi. fin. *s. t.* 27
51 sprinkle house *s. t.*
25:8 number *s. t.* seven years

SHA

*Lev.* 26:18 pu. *s. t.* more, 21, 24, 28
*Ps.* 119:164 *s. t.* a day do I praise
*Prov.* 24:16 a just man fall. *s. t.*
*Dan.* 4:16 *s. t.* pass, 23, 25, 32
*Mat.* 18:21 sh. I forgive? till *s. t.*
*Luke* 17:4 if brother tresp. *s. t.* a day, and *s. times* a day turn

SEVEN and *Twenty.* *See* TWENTY.

**SEVEN years.**

*Gen.* 29:18 serve *s. y.* for Rachel
20 Jac. served *s. y.* for Rachel
27 shalt serve me other *s. y.* 30
41:26 seven good kine are *s. y.*
the seven good ears are *s. y.*
29 *s. y.* of plenty, 34, 47, 48
53 the *s. y.* of plenteousness

**SEVENS.**

*Gen.* 7:2 clean beast sh. take by *s.*

**SEVENTEEN.**

*Gen.* 37:2 Jos. being *s.* years old
*Jer.* 32:9 Jer. weighed *s.* shekels

**SEVENTEENTH.**

*Gen.* 7:11 on *s.* day the fountains
8:4 ark rested on *s.* day in the

**SEVENTH.**

*Ex.* 21:2 in *s.* he sh. go out free
31:15 the *s.* is sabbath of rest
*Lev.* 23:16 morrow after *s.* sab.

*See* DAY.

**SEVENTH month.**

*Gen.* 8:4 ark rested in *s. m.* on
*Lev.* 16:29 in *s. mon.* afflict your souls, 23:27; 25:9
*Num.* 29:1 in *s. m.* holy conv. 12
1 *K.* 8:2 Isr. assembled at *s. m.*
*Hag.* 2:1 in *s. m.* the word came
*Zec.* 8:19 the fast of the *s. month*

**SEVENTH year.**

*Ex.* 23:11 *s. y.* thou sh. let it rest
*Lev.* 25:4 in *s. y.* shall be a sab.
*Deut.* 15:12 *s. y.* shalt let him go
2 *K.* 11:4 in *s. y.* Jehoiada sent rulers and capt. 2 *Chr.* 23:1
*Est.* 2:16 Esther taken in *s. year*
*Jer.* 52:28 carried captive in *s. y.*
*Ezek.* 20:1 in the *s. y.* eld. came

**SEVENTY.**

*Gen.* 4:24 truly Lam. *s.* and sev.
*Ex.* 1:5 of loins of Jacob were *s.*
24:1 and *s.* elders of Israel, 9
*Num.* 11:16 ga. to me *s.* men, 24
25 gave of spirit unto *s.* elders
*Jud.* 9:56 slaying his *s.* brethren
2 *K.* 10:1 Ahab had *s.* sons in, 6
*Is.* 23:15 Tyre shall be forgot, *s.*
17 after end of *s.* years, the L.
*Jer.* 25:11 serve Babylon *s.* years
*Ezek.* 8:11 stood bef. them *s.* m.
*Dan.* 9:24 *s.* weeks are determin.
*Zec.* 7:5 even th. *s.* years did yo
*Mat.* 18:22 times, but until *s.* ti.
*Luke* 10:1 L. appointed other *s.*
17 the *s.* returned ag. with joy

**SEVER, ED.**

*Ex.* 8:22 I will *s.* in that day
9:4 L. shall *s.* bet. cattle of Isr.
*Lev.* 20:26 I *s.* you fr. other peo.
*Deut.* 4:41 Moses *s.* three cities
*Jud.* 4:11 Heber *s.* from Kenites
*Ezek.* 39:14 *s.* out men of employ
*Mat.* 13:49 *s.* wicked fr. the just

**SEVERAL, LY.**

*Num.* 28:13 and a *s.* tenth deal, 21, 29; 29:10, 15
2 *K.* 15:5 Azariah dwelt in *s.* house, 2 *Chr.* 26:21
2 *Chr.* 31:19 sons of A. in *s.* city
*Mat.* 25:15 according to *s.* ability
1 *Cor.* 12:11 to every man *s.*
*Rev.* 21:21 ev. *s.* gate was of pearl

**SEVERITY.**

*Rom.* 11:22 behold goodn. and *s.*

**SEW.**

*Ec.* 3:7 time to rend, time to *s.*
*Ezek.* 13:18 woe to women, *s.* pil.

**SEWED, EST, ETH.**

*Gen.* 3:7 *s.* fig-leaves together
*Job* 14:17 thou *s.* up mine iniq.
16:15 I have *s.* sackcloth upon
*Mark* 2:21 no man *s.* new cloth

SHAALBIM. *Jud.* 1:35
SHAASHGAZ. *Est.* 2:14

**SHADE.**

*Ps.* 121:5 L. is thy *s.* upon right

**SHADOW.**

*Gen.* 19:8 under *s.* of my roof
*Jud.* 9:15 put yo. trust in my *s.*
36 thou seest the *s.* of mount.
2 *K.* 20:9 shall the *s.* go forward?
10 light thing for *s.* to go down

SHA

1 *Chr.* 29:15 days as a *s.* *Job* 8:9
*Job* 7:2 as a serv. desireth the *s.*
14:2 he fleeth also as a *s.*
17:7 all my members are as a *s.*
40:22 trees cover him with th. *s.*
*Ps.* 17:8 hide me un. *s.* of wings
36:7 under *s.* of wings, 57:1
63:7 in *s.* of wings will I rejoice
80:10 hills were covered with *s.*
91:1 abide under *s.* of Almighty
102:11 my days are like a *s.*
109:23 I am gone like a *s.*
144:4 days are as a *s.* *Ec.* 8:13
*Ec.* 6:12 life he spendeth as a *s.*
*Cant.* 2:3 I sat under *s.* with del.
*Is.* 4:6 tabernacle for a *s.* in day
16:3 make thy *s.* as the night
25:4 hast been a *s.* from heat
5 bring heat with *s.* of a cloud
30:2 and trust in *s.* of Egypt
3 and the trust in *s.* of Egypt
32:2 as *s.* of a great rock
38:8 I will bring again *s.* of deg.
49:2 in *s.* of hand hid me, 51:16
*Jer.* 48:45 under *s.* of Heshbon
*Lam.* 4:20 und. his *s.* we sh. live
*Ezek.* 17:23 in *s.* thereof sh. they
31:6 und. his *s.* dw. all nations
12 peo. are gone down from *s.*
*Dan.* 4:12 beasts had *s.* under it
*Hos.* 4:13 boc. *s.* thereof is good
14:7 dwell under his *s.* sh. retu.
*Jon.* 4:5 and sat under in *s.*
6 it might be *s.* over his head
*Mark* 4:32 fowls lodge under *s.*
*Acts* 5:15 th. *s.* of P. might over.
*Col.* 2:17 a *s.* of things to come
*Heb.* 8:5 servo unto *s.* of heaven
10:1 having a *s.* of good things
*Jam.* 1:17 with whom no *s.* of tu.

*See* DEATH.

**SHADOWS.**

*Cant.* 2:17 *s.* flee away, 4:6
*Jer.* 6:4 for *s.* of the evening are

**SHADOWING.**

*Is.* 18:1 to hand *s.* with wings
*Ezek.* 31:3 a cedar with *s.* shroud
*Heb.* 9:5 cherubim of gl. *s.* mer.

SHADRACH. *Dan.* 1:7; 2:49; 3:23, 30

**SHADY.**

*Job* 40:21 he lieth under *s.* trees
22 the *s.* trees cover him with

**SHAFT.**

*Ex.* 25:31 his *s.* and branches, his bowls, 37:17; *Num.* 8:4
*Is.* 49:2 made me a polished *s.*

**SHAKE.**

*Jud.* 16:20 I will go and *s.* mys.
*Neh.* 5:13 and said, So God *s.*
*Job* 4:14 made my bones to *s.*
15:33 shall *s.* off unripe grape
16:4 and *s.* my head at you
*Ps.* 46:3 tho' the mountains *s.*
69:23 make loins continu. to *s.*
72:16 fruit shall *s.* like Lebanon
*Is.* 2:19 he arisoth to *s.* earth, 21
10:15 as if rod should *s.* itself
33 he shall *s.* hand ag. mount
11:15 the Lord shall *s.* his hand
13:2 exalt the voice, *s.* the hand
13 I will *s.* heavens, *Joel* 3:16; *Hag.* 2:6, 21
24:18 foundations of earth do *s.*
33:9 Bashan and Carmel *s.* off
52:2 *s.* thyself from dust, O Jer.
*Jer.* 23:9 broken, all my bones *s.*
*Ezek.* 26:10 walls sh. *s.* at noise
15 shall not isles *s.* at sound?
27:28 suburbs shall *s.* at sound
31:16 I made nations *s.*
38:20 men shall *s.* at my pres.
*Dan.* 4:14 *s.* off his leaves
*Amos* 9:1 that the posts may *s.*
*Hag.* 2:7 I will *s.* all nations
*Zec.* 2:9 I will *s.* my hand on th.
*Mat.* 10:14 *s.* off dust of your feet, *Mark* 6:11; *Luke* 9:5
28:4 for fear the keepers did *s.*
*Luke* 6:48 beat house, co. not *s.*
*Heb.* 12:26 I *s.* not earth only

**SHAKED.**

*Ps.* 109:25 look, on me, *s.* heads

**SHAKEN.**

*Lev.* 26:36 sound of a *s.* leaf shall
1 *K.* 14:15 as a reed is *s.* in wat.
2 *K.* 19:21 daugh. of Jerus. hath *s.* head at thee, *Is.* 37:22
*Neh.* 5:13 even thus be he *s.* out
*Job* 16:12 neck, *s.* me to pieces
38:13 wicked mi. be *s.* out of it
*Ps.* 18:7 founda. of hills were *s.*
*Nah.* 3:3 fir-trees shall be ter. *s.*
3:12 if *s.* they fall into mouth

SHA

*Mat.* 11:7 *s.* with wind, *Lu.* 7:24
24:29 powers of heaven shall be
*s. Mark* 13:25; *Luke* 21:26
*Luke* 6:38 good meas. pressed, *s.*
*Acts* 4:31 prayed, place was *s.*
10:26 founda. of prison were *s.*
2 *Thes.* 2:2 not soon *s.* in mind
*Heb.* 12:27 remov. things that are
*s.* cannot be *s.* may remain
*Rev.* 6:13 fig-tree wh. *s.* of wind

**SHAKETH.**

*Job* 9:6 *s.* earth out of her place
*Ps.* 29:8 voice of L. *s.* wilderness
60:2 heal breaches, for it is *s.*
*Is.* 10:15 magnify ag. that *s.*?
19:16 hand of Lord be *s.* over it
33:15 *s.* his hand from holding

**SHAKING.**

*Job* 41:29 laugh. at *s.* of a spear
*Ps.* 44:14 the *s.* of head among
*Is.* 17:6 *s.* of olive-tree, 24:13
19:16 because of the *s.* of hand
30:32 in bat. of *s.* shall he fight
*Ezek.* 37:7 beh. a *s.* bones came
38:19 th. shall be great *s.* in Is.

**SHALIM.**

1 *Sam.* 9:4 passed thro' land of S.

**SHALISHA.**

1 *Sam.* 9:4 passed thro' land of S.

**SHALLUM.**

2 *K.* 15:10 S. son of Jabesh
14 Menahem slew S. son of
22:14 Huld. the prophetess, the
wife of S. 2 *Chr.* 34:22
1 *Chr.* 2:40 of Judah, S. 4:25
6:12 of Levi, S. 7:13 S. the son
9:17 S. porter, 19; 31 S. the K.
2 *Chr.* 28:12 Jehizkiah son of S.
*Ezr.* 2:42 the child. of S. 10:24;
*Neh.* 7:45; *Jer.* 35:4
7:2 S. the son of Zadok
10:42 S. and Amariah had taken
*Neh.* 3:12 next repaired S.
*Jer.* 22:11 saith L. touching S.
32:7 Hanameel the son of S.

SHALMAN. *Hos.* 10:14

**SHALMANESER.**

2 *K.* 17:3 S. came against, 18:9

**SHAMBLES.**

1 *Cor.* 10:25 whatso. is sold in *s.*

**SHAME.**

*Ex.* 32:25 made naked unto th. *s.*
*Jud.* 18:7 none to put them to *s.*
1 *Sam.* 20:34 father had done *s.*
2 *Sam.* 13:13 sh. I cause *s.* to go?
2 *Chr.* 32:21 return. with *s.* of fa.
*Job* 8:22 hate thee be clo. with *s.*
*Ps.* 4:2 how long turn gl. to *s.*?
35:4 put them to *s.* that seek my
26 let them be clothed with *s.*
40:14 let th. be put to *s.* 83:17
15 deso. for a reward of their *s.*
44:7 hast put them to *s.* 53:5
9 hast cast off and put us to *s.*
15 *s.* of face covered me, 69:7
69:19 known my reproach and *s.*
70:3 turned back reward of *s.*
71:24 let them be bro. unto *s.*
83:16 fill their faces with *s.* O L.
89:45 hast covered him with *s.*
109:29 adversaries clo. with *s.*
119:31 O Lord put me not to *s.*
132:18 enem. will I clothe wi. *s.*
*Prov.* 3:35 *s.* sh. be the promot.
9:7 reproveth scorner, getteth *s.*
10:5 is a son that causeth *s.*
11:2 pride cometh, then com. *s.*
12:16 a prudent man cover. *s.*
13:5 loathsome and cometh to *s.*
18 *s.* shall be to him that refu.
14:35 wrath ag. him that caus. *s.*
17:2 a son that causeth *s.*
18:13 answer. bef. heareth, is *s.*
19:26 mother, is a son causeth *s.*
25:8 neigh. hath put thee to *s.*
10 that heareth it put thee to *s.*
29:15 child left br. mother to *s.*
*Is.* 20:4 uncover. to *s.* of Egypt
22:18 chariots shall be the *s.* of
30:3 stren. of Phar. your *s.* 5
47:3 yea, thy strength sh. be *s.*
50:6 I hid my face from *s.* and
54:4 thou shalt not be put to *s.*
for thou sh. forget *s.* of youth
61:7 *s.* you shall have double
*Jer.* 3:24 *s.* devoured the labor of
25 we lie down in *s.* and conf.
13:26 discover, that thy *s.* ap.
20:18 days be consumed with *s.*
23:40 a perpetual *s.* not forgot.
46:12 the nations heard of thy *s.*
48:39 Moab turned back with *s.*
51:51 *s.* hath covered our faces
*Ezek* 7:18 *s.* shall be on all faces
16:52 bear th. own *s.* for sins, 54

SHA

*Ezek.* 16:63 never open mouth
because of *s.*
32:24 have they borne their *s.* 25
30 bear their *s.* with them
34:29 nor bear the *s.* of heathen
36:6 ye have borne *s.* of heathen
7 they shall bear their *s.* 44:13
15 bear in thee *s.* of heathen
39:26 they have borne their *s.*
*Dan.* 12:2 awake, some to *s.*
*Hos.* 4:7 change their gl. into *s.*
18 her rulers with *s.* do love
9:10 separated themsel. unto *s.*
10:6 Ephraim shall receive *s.* Is.
*Ob.* 10 for violence *s.* sh. cover
*Mic.* 1:11 pass away, having *s.*
2:6 prop. they shall not take *s.*
7:10 *s.* sh. cover her which said
*Nah.* 3:5 I will show king. thy *s.*
*Hab.* 2:10 thou hast consulted *s.*
16 thou art filled with *s.*
*Zep.* 3:5 unjust knoweth no *s.*
19 they have been put to *s.*
*Luke* 14:9 begin with *s.* to take
*Acts* 5:41 worthy to suffer *s.*
1 *Cor.* 6:5 speak to your *s.* 15:34
11:6 if it be a *s.* for a woman
14 man have long hair, is a *s.*
14:35 *s.* for wo. to sp. in church
*Eph.* 5:12 a *s.* to speak of things
*Phil.* 3:19 whose glory is their *s.*
*Heb.* 6:6 put him to an open *s.*
12:2 endured cross, despising *s.*
*Jude* 13 foaming out their own *s.*
*Rev.* 3:18 *s.* of thy nakedness
16:15 naked, and they see his *s.*

**SHAME, ED, ETH.**

2 *Sam.* 19:5 thou hast *s.* the faces
*Ps.* 14:6 have *s.* counsel of poor
*Prov.* 28:7 compan. of riotous *s.*
1 *Cor.* 4:14 I write not to *s.* you
11:22 church of God, *s.* them?

**SHAMEFACEDNESS.**

1 *Tim.* 2:9 women adorn with *s.*

**SHAMEFUL, LY.**

*Jer.* 11:13 set up altars to *s.* thi.
*Hos.* 2:5 conceived them, done *s.*
*Hab.* 2:16 *s.* spue. be on thy glo.
*Mark* 12:4 they sent him away *s.*
handled, *Luke* 20:11
1 *Thes.* 2:2 and were *s.* entreated

**SHAMELESSLY.**

2 *Sam.* 6:20 fellows *s.* uncover.

**SHAMGAR.**

*Jud.* 3:31 after him was S. the
5:6 in the days of S. highways

**SHAMMAH.**

*Gen.* 36:13 Re. S. 17; 1 *Chr.* 1:37
1 *Sam.* 16:9 S. the son of Jesse,
13:13; 1 *Chr.* 2:13
2 *Sam.* 23:11 after him was S. 33
25 S. the Harodite, 1 *Chr.* 7:37

**SHAMMUAH.**

*Num.* 13:4 to spy land, S. son
2 *Sam.* 5:14 S. s. of D. 1 *Chr.* 14:4
*Neh.* 11:17 Abda, son of S. dwelt

**SHAPE, S.**

*Luke* 3:22 descended in bodily *s.*
*John* 5:37 voice, nor seen his *s.*
*Rev.* 9:7 *s.* of locusts like horses

**SHAPEN.**

*Ps.* 51:5 behold, I was *s.* in iniq.

**SHAPHAN.**

2 *K.* 22:3 king Josiah sent S. the
scribe, 2 *Chr.* 34:8
8 gave book to S. 2 *Chr.* 34:15
12 king commanded Ahikam
son of S. and S. the scribe
25:22 son of S. *Jer.* 39:14; 40:11
*Jer.* 26:24 the hand of son of S.
29:3 sent by Elasah son of S.
36:10 of Gemariah son of S.
*Ezek.* 8:11 Jaazaniah son of S.

**SHAPHAT.**

*Num.* 13:5 Sim. S. to spy land
1 *K.* 19:16 ano. Elisha, son of S.
2 *K.* 6:31 head of Elis. son of S.
1 *Chr.* 3:22 Shemaiah, Neari. S.
5:12 of Gadites, S. in Bashan
27:29 valleys was S. son of Ad.

**SHARE.**

1 *Sam.* 13:20 sharpen every man
his *s.*

**SHAREZER.**

2 *K.* 19:37 S. his son, *Is.* 37:38

**SHARON.**

1 *Chr.* 5:16 in all suburbs of S.
27:29 over herds that fed in S.
*Cant.* 2:1 the rose of S. the lily
*Is.* 33:9 S. is like a wilderness
35:2 Carmel and S. given thee
65:10 S. shall be a fold of flocks

SHE

**SHARP.**

*Ex.* 4:25 Zippor. took a *s.* stone
*Jos.* 5:2 make thee *s.* knives
1 *Sam.* 14:4 bet. passa. a *s.* rock
*Job* 41:30 *s.* stones are under him,
he spread. *s.* pointed things
*Ps.* 45:5 arrow *s.* in the heart
57:4 their tongue *s.* sword
*Prov.* 5:4 *s.* as two-edged sword
25:18 man bears false witn. is *s.*
*Is.* 5:28 whose arrows are *s.*
49:2 made my mouth like *s.* sw.
*Acts* 15:39 contention was so *s.*
*Rev.* 1:16 out of his mouth went
a *s.* two-edged sword, 19:15
41:14 in his hand a *s.* sickle, 17
18 ang. cried to him had *s.* sic.

**SHARPEN, ED, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 13:20 *s.* ev. man his share
21 a file for axes, to *s.* goads
*Ps.* 140:3 they *s.* their tongues
*Prov.* 27:17 iron *s.* iron, man *s.*
*Job* 16:9 mine enemy *s.* his eyes
*Ezek.* 21:9 a sword is *s.* 10, 11

**SHARPER.**

*Mic.* 7:4 upr. *s.* than thorn-hedge
*Heb.* 4:12 word of G. *s.* than sw.

**SHARPLY.**

*Jud.* 8:1 did chide with Gid. *s.*
*Tit.* 1:13 rebuke them *s.* that

**SHARPNESS.**

2 *Cor.* 13:10 present I sho. use *s.*

**SHAVE.**

*Lev.* 13:33 scall shall he not *s.*
14:8 unclean person sh. *s.* hair
21:5 nor *s.* corner of th. beard
*Num.* 6:9 he shall *s.* his head
18 Nazarite shall *s.* head of his
8:7 let them *s.* flesh, wash clo.
*Deut.* 21:12 captive, *s.* her head
*Jud.* 16:19 caus. him to *s.* locks
*Is.* 7:20 L. shall *s.* with a razor
*Ezek.* 44:20 neither *s.* their heads
*Acts* 21:24 that they *s.* th. heads

**SHAVED.**

*Gen.* 41:14 Jos. *s.* changed raim.
2 *Sam.* 10:4 and *s.* off half their
beards, 1 *Chr.* 19:4
*Job* 1:20 J. rent mantle, *s.* head

SHAVEH. *Gen.* 14:5

**SHAVEN.**

*Jud.* 16:17 if I *s.* strength will
22 hair began to grow after *s.*
*Jer.* 41:5 fourscore men, bear. *s.*
1 *Cor.* 11:5 as if she were *s.*
6 if it be a shame to be *s.*

**SHEAF,**

*Gen.* 37:7 my *s.* arose, and stood
*Lev.* 23:11 wave *s.* bef. Lord, 12
*Deut.* 24:19 forgot *s.* not fetch it
*Job* 24:10 take away *s.* fr. hungry
*Zec.* 12:6 govern. like torch in *s.*

**SHEAR, ING.**

*Gen.* 31:19 La. went to *s.* sheep
38:13 Ju. goeth to *s.* his sheep
*Deut.* 15:19 nor *s.* firstl. of sheep
1 *Sam.* 25:2 Nabal *s.* sheep in C.
4 Da. heard Nabal did *s.* sheep

**SHEARER, S.**

*Gen.* 38:12 Ju. went to sheep-*s.*
1 *Sam.* 25:7 heard thou hast *s.*
11 flesh I killed for my *s.*
2 *Sam.* 13:23 Ab. had *s.* in B. 24
*Is.* 53:7 sheep before *s.* is dumb
*Acts* 8:32 lamb dumb before *s.*

**SHEARING-HOUSE.**

2 *K.* 10:12 brethren of Ahaziah
at *s.-h.* 14

**SHEAR-JASHUB.**

*Is.* 7:3 to meet Ah. thou and S.

**SHEATH.**

1 *Sam.* 17:51 Da. d. sword out *s.*
2 *Sam.* 20:8 sword fastened in *s.*
1 *Chr.* 21:27 angel put sw. in *s.*
*Ezek.* 21:3 draw sw. out of *s.* 4, 5
30 cause it to return into *s.*?
*John* 18:11 put up thy sw. into *s.*

**SHEAVES.**

*Gen.* 37:7 binding *s.* in the field
*Ruth* 2:7 let me glean am. *s.* 15
*Neh.* 13:15 on sab. bringing in *s.*
*Ps.* 126:6 bringing *s.* with him.
129:7 that bindeth *s.* his bosom
*Amos* 2:13 as cart full of *s.*
*Mic.* 4:12 L. shall gather th. as *s.*

**SHEBA, SHEBAH.**

*Gen.* 10:7 son of Raamah S. 28
25:3 Joksh. begat S. 1 *Chr.* 1:32
26:33 Isaac called the well S.
*Jos.* 19:2 had S. in their inherit.
1 *K.* 10:1 when queen of S. heard
of Solomon, 2 *Chr.* 9:1
1 *Chr.* 1:9 son of Raamah S. 22

SHE

1 *Chr.* 5:13 of the chil. of Gad, S.
*Job* 6:19 the companies of S.
*Ps.* 72:10 kings of S. and Seba
15 given of gold of S. *Is.* 60:3
*Jer.* 6:20 purp. is incense fr. S.?
*Ezek.* 27:22 merchants of S. 23
38:13 S. sh. say, Art thou come

**SHEBNA.**

2 *K.* 18:18 came to Rabshakeh S.
the scribe, 37; *Is.* 36:3
19:2 sent S. to Isaiah, *Is.* 37:2
*Is.* 22:15 go to this treasurer, S.

**SHECHEM.**

*Gen.* 33:18 Ja. came to a ci. of S.
19 hand of Hamor S. father
34:2 S. lay with Di. 26 slew S.
35:4 under an oak by S.
37:12 feed father's flock in S.
14 Jos. came from Hebr. to S.
*Num.* 26:31 of S. family of the
*Jos.* 17:2 lot for children of S.
20:7 S. in mount Ephraim, a
city, 21:21; 1 *Chr.* 6:67
24:1 all the tribes of Israel to S.
32 of Joseph buried they in S.
*Jud.* 8:31 Gid.'s concubine in S.
9:1 son of Jerubbaal went to S.
7 hearken to me, ye men of S.
20 fire come out fr. men of S.
28 who is S. 31 come to S.
41 should not dwell in S.
57 evil of men of S. did G. ren.
1 *K.* 12:1 went to S. 2 *Chr.* 10:1
25 Jeroboam built S. in mount
1 *Chr.* 7:19 Shemida, Ahian, S.
*Ps.* 60:6 I will divide S. 108:7
*Jer.* 41:5 th. came certain fr. S.

**SHED.**

2 *Sam.* 20:10 Jo. *s.* Am.'s bowels
*Mat.* 26:28 is *s.* for remis. of sins
*Acts* 2:33 he hath *s.* forth this
*Rom.* 5:5 love of G. *s.* in hearts
*Tit.* 3:6 wh. he *s.* on us thro' J. C.
*See* BLOOD.

**SHEDDER.**

*Ezek.* 18:10 beget son *s.* of blood

**SHEDDETH, ING.**

*Gen.* 9:6 whoso *s.* man's blood
*Ezek.* 22:3 city *s.* blood in midst
*Heb.* 9:22 without *s.* of blood

SHE-GOATS. *See* GOATS.

**SHEEP.**

*Gen.* 4:2 Abel was a keeper of *s.*
29:6 Rachel cometh with *s.* 5.
*Ex.* 9:3 hand of Lord is upon *s.*
20:24 sh. sacrifice thereon thy *s.*
22:10 give to neighbor *s.* keep
*Lev.* 1:10 if his offering be of *s.*
22:19 ye sh. offer a male of *s.* 21
27:26 sanctify firstling of a *s.*
*Num.* 18:17 firstl. of *s.* not rede.
*Deut.* 7:13 bless flocks of thy *s.*
18:3 due fr. them that offer *s.* 4
22:1 not see broth.'s *s.* go astray
28:4 blessed be flocks of thy *s.*
*Jos.* 6:21 destroyed at Jericho *s.*
*Jud.* 6:4 Midianites left nei. *s.*
1 *Sam.* 8:17 king take tenth of
14:34 bring every man ox and *s.*
15:3 slay *s.* 9 Saul spread *s.*
14 what meaneth bleating of *s.*
16:11 behold, youngest keep. *s.*
17:15 David returned to feed *s.*
20 rose early, left *s.* wi. keeper
27:9 Da. took away *s.* the oxen
2 *Sam.* 7:8 took from follow. *s.*
24:17 but these *s.* what have
they done? 1 *Chr.* 21:17
1 *K.* 4:23 Sol.'s provision 100 *s.*
8:63 Solo. off. *s.* 2 *Chr.* 5:6; 7:5
2 *K.* 5:26 is it time to receive *s.*?
1 *Chr.* 5:21 took fr. H. 250,000 *s.*
2 *Chr.* 14:15 Asa carried fr. E. *s.*
15:11 offered of spoil 7,000 *s.*
18:2 A. killed *s.* for Jehoshaph.
30:24 Hezekiah did give 7,000 *s.*
31:6 brou. tithes of oxen and *s.*
*Neh.* 5:18 Nehem. one ox, six *s.*
*Job* 1:16 fire fallen, burnt up *s.*
31:20 not warm. wi. fleece of *s.*
42:12 had 14,000 *s.* 6,000 camels
*Ps.* 8:7 hast given him all *s.*
44:11 given us like *s.* for meat
49:14 like *s.* are laid in grave
74:1 why anger smo. ag. thy *s.*?
78:52 made peo. go forth like *s.*
95:7 we are *s.* of his hand, 100:3
119:176 astray like a lost *s.*
144:13 *s.* bring forth thousands
*Is.* 7:21 man sh. nourish two *s.*
22:13 joy and glad, killing of *s.*
53:6 we like *s.* are gone astray
*Jer.* 12:3 pull like *s.* for slaughter
50:6 my peo. hath been lost *s.*
17 Israel is as scattered *s.* lions

SHE

*Ezek.* 34:11 I will search my *s.* 12
*Hos.* 12:12 for a wife he kept *s.*
*Joel* 1:18 flocks of *s.* made desol.
*Mic.* 5:8 a young lion among *s.*
*Zec.* 13:7 smite shepherd, and *s.*
scat. *Mat.* 26:31; *Mark* 14:27
*Mat.* 7:15 false proph. in *s.* cloth.
10:6 go to lost *s.* of house of Is.
12:12 how much man bet. th. *s.?*
15:24 sent but to lost *s.* of Israel
18:12 man ha. 100 *s.* one be gone
13 he rejoiceth more of that *s.*
*Luke* 15:4, 6
25:33 shall set *s.* on right hand
*John* 2:14 in tem. th. that sold *s.*
15 drove out of temple, and *s.*
10:2 entereth door sheph. of *s.*
3 *s.* hear voice, 27; 4 *s.* follow
7 said Jes. I am door of the *s.*
11 shepherd giv. life for his *s.*
12 a hireling leaveth the *s.* 13
14 I know *s.* 16 other *s.* I have
15 I lay down my life for the *s.*
26 ye are not of my *s.* as I said
21:16 saith to Peter, Feed my *s.* 17
*Heb.* 13:20 L. Jes Shepherd of *s.*
*Rev.* 18:13 none buyeth *s.* horses

**As SHEEP.**

*Num.* 27:17 *as s.* wh. ha. no shep.
1 *K.* 22:17 Israel *as s.* that have no shepherd, 2 *Chr.* 18:16
*Ps.* 44:22 we are counted *as s.* for the slaughter, *Rom.* 8:36
*Is.* 13:14 *as s.* that no man taketh
53:7 *as* a *s.* bef. shearers dumb
*Mic.* 2:12 put together *as s.* of B.
*Mat.* 9:36 scattered *as s.* having no shepherd, *Mark* 6:34
10:16 send *as s.* midst of wolves
*Acts* 8:32 led *as s.* to slaughter
1 *Pet.* 2:25 *as s.* going astray

**SHEEPCOTE, S.**

1 *Sam.* 24:3 Saul came to *s.*
2 *Sam.* 7:8 took fr. *s.* 1 *Chr.* 17:7

**SHEEPFOLD, S.**

*Num.* 32:16 we will build *s.*
*Jud.* 5:16 why abodest amo. *s.?*
*Ps.* 78:70 Dav. took him from *s.*
*John* 10:1 entereth not *s.* by

**SHEEP-GATE.**

*Neh.* 3:1 Eliashib built the *s.-g.*
32 going up of corner to *s.-g.*
12:39 they went on to the *s.-g.*

**SHEEP-MARKET.**

*John* 5:2 at Jerusalem by *s.-m.*

**SHEEP-MASTER.**

2 *K.* 3:4 Mesha was a *s.-m.*

*See* SHEARERS.

**SHEEPSKINS.**

*Heb.* 11:37 they wandered in *s.*

**SHEET.**

*Acts* 10:11 descending as *s.* 11:5

**SHEETS.**

*Jud.* 14:12 I will give you 30 *s.*

**SHEKEL.**

*Ex.* 30:13 *s.* after the *s.* of the sanctu. a *s.* is twenty gerahs.
*Num.* 3:47; *Ezek.* 45:12
15 not give less than half *s.*
1 *Sam.* 9:8 ha. fourth part of a *s.*
2 *K.* 7:1 mea. of flour for *s.* 16, 18
*Neh.* 10:32 charged wi. third of *s.*
*Amos* 8:5 ephah small, *s.* great

**SHEKELS.**

*Gen.* 23:15 land worth 400 *s.* 16
*Ex.* 21:32 give her master 30 *s.*
*Lev.* 5:15 estima. by *s.* 27:3–16
*Deut.* 22:29 damsel's father 50 *s.*
*Jos.* 7:21 spoils, 200 *s.* silver
*Jud.* 8:26 weight of rings 1,700 *s.*
17:2 1,100 *s.* I took; 3 resto. *s.*
10 give thee ten *s.* silver
2 *Sam.* 14:26 Ab. wei. hair 200 *s.*
2 *K.* 15:20 exacted of each fifty *s.*
1 *Chr.* 21:25 David gave Ornan 600 *s.*
*Neh.* 5:15 gover. had taken 40 *s.*
*Jer.* 32:9 bou. field for 17 *s.* silver
*Ezek.* 4:10 be by weight 20 *s.*

*See* SANCTUARY.

**SHELAH.**

*Gen.* 38:5 Ju.'s son S. 11 till S.
26 I gave her not to S. my son
46:12 J. Er, Onan, and S. *Num.* 26:20; 1 *Chr.* 2:3; 4:21
1 *Chr.* 1:18 begat S. and S. E. 24

**SHELEMIAH.**

1 *Chr.* 26:14 lot eastw. fell to S.
*Ezr.* 10:39 S. and Nathan had
*Neh.* 13:13 I made S. treasurer
*Jer.* 36:14 S. son of Cushi, 26

SHE

**SHELTER.**

*Job* 24:8 emb. rock for want of *s.*
*Ps.* 61:3 hast been *s.* for me

**SHELUMIEL.**

*Num.* 1:6 S. son of Zurishaddai, 2:12; 7:36; 10:19

**SHEM.**

*Gen.* 5:32 Noah begat S. 6:10; 10:1; 1 *Chr.* 1:4
9:23 S. took a garm. and went
26 blessed be Lord God of S.
27 shall dwell in tents of S.
10:21 the children of S. 22, 31; 11:10; 1 *Chr.* 1:17
*Luke* 3:36 wh. was the son of S.

**SHEMAIAH.**

1 *K.* 12:22 word of the Lord came to S. 2 *Chr.* 11:2; 12:7
1 *Chr.* 4:37 Shimri the son of S.
5:4 Reuben, S. the son of Joel
9:14 of the Levit. S. 16; 15:8, 11; 24:6; 26:4, 6, 7; 2 *Chr.* 17:8; 29:14; 31:15; 35:9; *Ezr.* 8:16; 10:21, 31
*Ezr.* 8:13 S. son of Adonikam
*Neh.* 3:29 S. keeper of the east
6:10 I came to the house of S.
10:8 S. a priest, 12:34, 42
11:15 of Lev. S. 12:6, 18, 35, 36
*Jer.* 26:20 Urijah the son of S.
29:24 S. the Nehelamite, 31, 32
36:12 Delaiah son of S. prince

**SHEMINITH.**

1 *Chr.* 15:21 with harps on the S.

**SHENIR.**

*Deut.* 3:9 the Amorites call S.
*Cant.* 4:8 look from the top of S.

**SHEPHATIAH.**

2 *Sam.* 3:4 S. son of D. 1 *Chr.* 3:3
1 *Chr.* 9:8 Meshullam son of S.
12:5 S. the Haruphite came to
27:16 ruler of Simeonit. was S.
*Ezr.* 2:4 child. of S. 372, *Neh.* 7:9
*Jer.* 38:1 S. heard the words of

**SHEPHERD.**

*Gen.* 46:34 *s.* is abomina. to Eg.
49:24 thence is *s.* stone of Israel
1 *Sam.* 17:40 stones into *s.* bag
*Ps.* 23:1 the Lord is my *s.*
80:1 give ear, O *s.* of Israel
*Ec.* 12:11 words given fr. one *s.*
*Is.* 38:12 age departed as *s.* tent
40:11 feed his flock like a *s.*
44:28 L. saith of Cy. he is my *s.*
63:11 bro. up with *s.* of his flock
*Jer.* 31:10 keep him as *s.* flock
43:12 array himself as a *s.*
49:19 who is *s.* will stand, 50:44
51:23 I will break *s.* his flock
*Ezek.* 34:5 scatter. because no *s.*
8 beca. prey bec. th. was no *s.*
12 *s.* seek, out flock am. sheep
23 I will set up one *s.* over th.
Da. feed them, be *s.* 37:24
*Amos* 3:12 as *s.* takes out mouth
*Zec.* 10:2 troubled, because no *s.*
11:15 instruments of a foolish *s.*
16 I will raise up a *s.* in land
17 woe to idle *s.* that leav. flo.
13:7 awake, O sword, ag. my *s.*
*John* 10:12 is hireling, not *s.*
14 a good *s.* know my sheep
16 shall be one fold, and one *s.*
*Heb.* 13:20 L. J. great *s.* of sheep
1 *Pet.* 2:25 now returned unto *s.*
5:4 when chief *s.* shall appear

*See* SHEEP.

**SHEPHERDS.**

*Gen.* 46:32 the men are *s.*
47:3 serv. are *s.* also our fathers
*Ex.* 2:17 *s.* came, dro. th. away
19 Eg. deliv. out of hand of *s.*
1 *Sam.* 25:7 now thy *s.* with us
*Cant.* 1:8 feed kids best. *s.* tents
*Is.* 13:20 nor *s.* make folds there
31:4 multi. of *s.* called aga. him
56:11 *s.* that cannot understand
*Jer.* 6:3 *s.* shall come unto her
23:4 I will set up *s.* over them
25:34 howl, ye *s.* 35 *s.* no way
36 a voice of *s.* and a howling
33:12 cities be a habitation of *s.*
50:6 *s.* caused them to go astray
*Ezek.* 34:2 prophesy against *s.* of Is. should not *s.* feed flocks?
8 nor did *s.* search for flock, but the *s.* fed themselves
10 I am against *s.* neither shall *s.* feed themselves any more
*Amos* 1:2 habitations of *s.* mourn
*Mic.* 5:5 raise agai. him seven *s.*
*Nah.* 3:18 thy *s.* slumber, O king
*Zep.* 2:6 coasts be cottages for *s.*
*Zec.* 10:3 anger kindled again. *s.*
11:3 a voice of the howling of *s.*

SHI

*Zec.* 11:5 th. own *s.* pity th. not
8 3 *s.* I cut off in one month
*Luke* 2:8 in same country *s.*
20 *s.* returned, glorifying God

**SHERD, S.**

*Is.* 30:14 th. sh. not be found a *s.*
*Ezek.* 23:34 thou sh. break the *s.*

**SHERIFFS.**

*Dan.* 3:2 Nebuchadnezzar sent to gather the *s.* together, 3

**SHESHACH.**

*Jer.* 25:26 the king of S. shall
51:41 how is S. taken! how is

**SHESHBAZZAR.**

*Ezr.* 1:8 numbered them to S.
11 all these did S. bring up
5:14 delivered to S. wh. he had
16 S. laid foundation of the SHEW, *see* SHOW.

**SHIBBOLETH.**

*Jud.* 12:6 say now S. he said

**SHIELD.**

*Gen.* 15:1 thy *s.* and reward
*Deut.* 33:29 Lord, the *s.* of help
*Jud.* 5:8 *s.* or spear amo. 40,000
1 *Sam.* 17:7 one bearing a *s.* 41
2 *Sam.* 1:21 the *s.* of mighty, *s.* of Saul as though not anoint.
22:3 he is my *s.* *Ps.* 3:3; 28:7; 119:114; 144:2
36 given me the *s.* of salvation, *Ps.* 18:35
1 *K.* 10:17 3 poun. of gold to 1 *s.*
2 *K.* 19:32 not come wi. *s.* *Is.* 37:33
1 *Chr.* 12:8 Gadites cou. handle *s.*
24 Jud. that bare *s.* and spear
34 Naph. wi. *s.* and spe. 37,000
2 *Chr.* 25:5 that could handle *s.*
*Job* 39:23 spear and *s.* rattleth
*Ps.* 5:12 compass him as with *s.*
33:20 Lord is our *s.* 59:11; 84:9
35:2 take hold of *s.* and buckler
76:3 brake arrows of bow, the *s.*
84:11 Lord God is sun and *s.*
91:4 his truth shall be thy *s.*
115:9 he is th. help and *s.* 10, 11
*Prov.* 30:5 *s.* to them that trust
*Is.* 21:5 arise, princes, anoint *s.*
22:6 Kir uncovered the *s.*
*Jer.* 46:3 order buckler and *s.*
9 come forth, that handle *s.*
*Ezek.* 23:24 ag. th. buckler and *s.*
27:10 hanged *s.* and helmet, 11
*Nah.* 2:3 *s.* of mighty made red
*Eph.* 6:16 taking *s.* of faith

**SHIELDS.**

2 *Sam.* 8:7 David took *s.* of gold, 1 *Chr.* 18:7
1 *K.* 10:17 Solomon made 300 *s.* of beaten gold, 2 *Chr.* 9:16
14:26 Shishak took away all *s.* of gold S. made, 2 *Chr.* 12:9
27 Rehoboam made in their stead brazen *s.* 2 *Chr.* 12:10
2 *K.* 11:10 gave Da. *s.* 2 *Chr.* 23:9
2 *Chr.* 11:12 in city put *s.* and sp.
11:8 of Benja. that bare *s.* 17:17
26:14 Uzziah pre. *s.* and spears
32:5 Hez. made darts and *s.* 27.
*Neh.* 4:16 half held spears and *s.*
*Ps.* 47:9 *s.* of earth belong to G.
*Jer.* 51:11 bright arrows, gath. *s.*
*Ezek.* 38:4 with bucklers and *s.* 5
39:9 shall burn *s.* and weapons

SHIGGAION. *See* Psalm VII.

**SHIGIONOTH.**

*Hab.* 3:1 prayer of prophet on S

**SHILOH.**

*Gen.* 49:10 nor scep. dep. till S.

**SHILOH.**

*Jos.* 18:1 assemb. together at S.
8 cast lots for you in S. 10
22:9 departed from Isr. out of S.
*Jud.* 18:31 house of G. was in S.
21:12 brou. young virgins to S.
19 is a feast of the Lord in S.
21 if the daughters of S. dance
1 *Sam.* 1:3 up to worship in S.
24 Samuel to house of L. in S.
2:14 so did priests in S. to all
3:21 Lord appeared again in S.
4:3 the ark of the Lord out of S.
12 a man came to S. with his
14:3 Ahitub, Lord's priest in S.
1 *K.* 2:27 aga. house of Eli in S.
14:2 got thee to S. to Ahijah
4 Jeroboam's wife went to S.
*Ps.* 78:60 forsook tabernacle of S.
*Jer.* 7:12 place which was in S.
14 th. house as I ha. done to S.
26:6 I make this house like S.
41:5 there came certain from S.

**SHILOAH.**

*Is.* 8:6 refuseth the waters of S.

SHI

**SHIMEAH.**

2 *Sam.* 13:3 Jonadab son of S.
32; 21:21; 1 *Chr.* 20:7
1 *Chr.* 3:5 S. was born to David
6:39 Berachiah, the son of S.

**SHIMEI.**

2 *Sam.* 16:5 S. son of Gera, 19:16
18 S. went along on hill's side
1 *K.* 2:8 thou hast with thee S.
39 two of the servants of S.
4:18 S. the son of Elah
1 *Chr.* 3:19 S. son of Pedaiah, 5:4
4:26 Mish. Hamuel, Zaccur, S.
27 S. had sixteen sons and six
6:17 S. son of Ge. 42; 23:7, 29
23:9 *s.* of S. 10; 25:17 tenth to S.
27:27 over vineyards was S.
2 *Chr.* 29:14 Heman, Jeh. and S.
31:12 over dedicated thi. S. 13
*Ezr.* 10:23 S. taken strange wife
*Est.* 2:5 son of Jair, son of S.
*Zec.* 12:13 family of S. shall

**SHIMSHAI.**

*Ezr.* 4:8 S. the scribe wrote, 9
17 king sent an answer to S.

**SHINAR.**

*Gen.* 10:10 Calneh in land of S.
11:2 found a plain in land of S.
14:1 Amraphel king of S.
*Is.* 11:11 recover remna. from S.
*Dan.* 1:2 carried into land of S.
*Zec.* 5:11 a house in land of S.

**SHINE.**

*Num.* 6:25 L. make his face *s.*
*Job* 3:4 neither let light *s.* on it
10:3 thou should. *s.* on counsel
11:17 thou shalt *s.* forth
18:5 spark of his fire sh. not *s.*
22:28 light sh. *s.* upon thy ways
36:32 commandeth it not to *s.*
37:15 caused light of cloud to *s.*
41:32 mak. path to *s.* after him
*Ps.* 31:16 make thy face *s.*
67:1 cause face to *s.* 80:3, 7, 19
80:1 dwellest betw. cherubim *s.*
104:15 oil to make his face to *s.*
119:135 make face *s.* upon serv.
*Ec.* 8:1 man's wisd. mak. face *s.*
*Is.* 13:10 not cause light to *s.*
60:1 arise, *s.* thy light is come
*Jer.* 5:28 are waxen fat, they *s.*
*Dan.* 9:17 cause thy face to *s.*
12:3 that be wise, sh. *s.* as stars
*Mat.* 5:16 let your light *s.*
13:43 righteous *s.* forth as sun
17:2 his face did *s.* as sun
2 *Cor.* 4:4 lest light of Ch. sho. *s.*
6 G. commanded light to *s.*
*Phil.* 2:15 among whom ye *s.* as
*Rev.* 18:23 candle sh. *s.* no more
21:23 no need of sun or moon *s.*

**SHINED.**

*Deut.* 33:2 the L. *s.* forth fr. Par.
*Job* 29:3 candle *s.* upon my head
*Ps.* 50:2 perfect. of beauty G. *s.*
*Is.* 9:2 upon them hath light *s.*
*Ezek.* 43:2 the earth *s.* with glory
*Acts* 9:3 suddenly there *s.* about
12:7 and a light *s.* in the prison
2 *Cor.* 4:6 G. hath *s.* in our hearts

**SHINETH.**

*Job* 25:5 to the moon, it *s.* not
*Ps.* 139:12 night *s.* as the day
*Prov.* 4:18 shining light that *s.*
*Mat.* 24:27 lightning *s.* to west
*John* 1:5 the light *s.* in darkness
2 *Pet.* 1:19 light that *s.* in a dark
1 *John* 2:8 the true light now *s.*
*Rev.* 1:16 countenance as sun *s.*

**SHINING.**

2 *Sam.* 23:4 grass springing by *s.*
*Prov.* 4:18 the just is as *s.* light
*Joel* 2:10 stars sh. withd. *s.* 3:15
*Mark* 9:3 his raiment became *s.*
*Luke* 11:36 *s.* of a candle giveth
*John* 5:35 burning and *s.* light
*Acts* 26:13 above bright, of sun *s.*

**SHIP.**

*Prov.* 30:19 way of *s.* in the sea
*Is.* 33:21 no gallant *s.* shall pass
*Jon.* 1:3 Jonah found a *s.* going
*Mat.* 4:21 in a *s.* with Zebedee
8:24 *s.* was covered with waves
14:24 *s.* was tossed, *Mark* 4:37
*Mark* 1:19 in *s.* mending nets
4:38 in hinder part of *s.* asleep
8:14 had in the *s.* but one loaf
*John* 6:21 immediately the *s.* was
21:6 cast net on right side of *s.*
*Acts* 20:38 accompanied him to *s.*
21:2 a *s.* sailing over unto Phe.
27:2 entering a *s.* of Adramyt.

**SHIPS.**

*Gen.* 49:13 Zebul. a haven for *s.*

SHO

*Num.* 24:24 *s.* sh. come from Ch.
*Deut.* 28:68 L. sh. bring th. wi. *s.*
*Jud.* 5:17 did Dan remain in *s.?*
1 *K.* 9:26 Solo. made a navy of *s.*
22:48 Jehoshaph. made *s.* of T.
*s.* were broken, 2 *Chr.* 20:37
2 *Chr.* 8:18 Hur. sent by serv. *s.*
9:21 king's *s.* went to Tarshish
*Job* 9:26 they pass. as the swift *s.*
*Ps.* 48:7 breakest *s.* of Tarshish
104:26 go *s.* th. is that leviathan
107:23 that go down to sea in *s.*
*Prov.* 31:14 is like merchant *s.*
*Is.* 2:16 day of L. on *s.* of Tarsh.
23:1 howl, ye *s.* of Tarshish, 14
43:14 Chal. whose cry is in *s.*
60:9 the *s.* of Tarshish first
*Ezek.* 27:9 all *s.* of sea with mar.
25 *s.* of Tarsh. did sing of thee
30:9 messengers go forth in *s.*
*Dan.* 11:30 *s.* of Chittim shall
40 king sh. come with many *s.*
*Luke* 5:7 filled *s.* began to sink
*Jam.* 3:4 *s.* though they be great
*Rev.* 8:9 third part of *s.* destroy.
18:17 compa. in *s.* stood afar off

**SHIP-BOARDS.**
*Ezek.* 27:5 thy *s.-b.* of fir-trees

**SHIPMASTER.**
*Jon.* 1:6 *s.* said, Wh. mean. thou?
*Rev.* 18:17 *s.* and sailors cried

**SHIPMEN.**
1 *K.* 9:27 Hiram sent *s.* that had
*Acts* 27:30 *s.* were about to flee

**SHIPPING.**
*John* 6:24 they took *s.* and came
SHIPHRAH. *Ex.* 1:15

**SHIPWRECK.**
2 *Cor.* 11:25 thrice suffered *s.*
1 *Tim.* 1:19 concer. faith made *s.*

**SHISHAK.**
1 *K.* 14:25 S. king of Egy. came
against Jerusal. 2 *Chr.* 12:2
2 *Chr.* 12:5 gather. because of S.
I left you in hand of S.
7 not poured out on Jer. by S.
9 S. took away treasures of

**SHITTAH-TREE.**
*Is.* 41:19 I will plant the *s.-t.*

**SHITTIM.**
*Num.* 25:1 Israel abode in S.
*Jos.* 2:1 sent out of S. two men
3:1 they removed from S. and
*Joel* 3:18 shall water valley of S.
*Mic.* 6:5 answered him from S.

**SHITTIM-WOOD.**
*Ex.* 25:10 make ark of *s.-w.* 35:7;
37:1; *Deut.* 10:3
13 staves of *s.-w.* 28; 27:6;
37:4, 15, 28; 38:6
23 make a table of *s.-w.* 37:10
26:15 tabernacle of *s.-w.* 36:20
32 pillows of *s.-w.* 37; 36:36
35:24 with wh. was found *s.-w.*

**SHIVERS.**
*Rev.* 2:27 ves. of potter bro. to *s.*
SHOBAB. 2 *Sam.* 5:14
SHOBACH. 2 *Sam.* 10:16

**SHOCK, S.**
*Jud.* 15:5 Samson burnt the *s.*
*Job* 5:26 like as *s.* of corn cometh

**SHOD.**
2 *Chr.* 28:15 took captives *s.* th.
*Ezek.* 16:10 I *s.* thee with badge.
*Mark* 6:9 be *s.* with sandals, put
*Eph.* 6:15 *s.* with prepar. of gos.

**SHOE.**
*Deut.* 25:9 bro.'s wife loose *s.* 10
29:5 thy *s.* is not waxen old
*Jos.* 5:15 put *s.* from off thy foot
*Ruth* 4:7 man plucked off his *s.*
*Ps.* 60:8 over Edom cast *s.* 108:9
*Is.* 20:2 put off thy *s* fr. thy foot

**SHOE-LATCHET.**
*Gen.* 14:23 from thread to *s.-l.*
*John* 1:27 *s.-l.* not worthy to lo.

**SHOES.**
*Ex.* 3:5 put off thy *s.* *Acts* 7:33
12:11 eat it, with *s.* on your feet
*Deut.* 33:25 *s.* shall be iron and
brass
*Jos.* 9:5 old *s.* and clouted, 13
1 *K.* 2:5 put blood in *s.* on feet
*Cant.* 7:1 beautiful feet with *s.!*
*Is.* 5:27 nor latchet of *s.* be brok.
*Ezek.* 24:17 put on *s.* on feet, 23
*Amos* 2:6 th. sold the poor for *s.*
8:6 may buy needy for pair of *s.*
*Mat.* 3:11 *s.* not worthy to bear
10:10 carry neither *s.* *Luke* 10:4
*Mark* 1:7 latchet of whose *s.*
*Luke* 3:16; *Acts* 13:25

SHO

*Luke* 15:22 ring on ha. *s.* on feet
22:35 I sent you with. purse, *s.*

**SHONE.**
*Ex.* 34:29 wist not that face *s.*
30 skin of his face *s.* afraid, 35
2 *K.* 3:22 rose early, the sun *s.*
*Luke* 2:9 glory of Lord *s.* round
*Acts* 22:6 *s.* fr. heaven gre. light
*Rev.* 8:12 day *s.* not for 3d part

**SHOOK.**
2 *Sam.* 6:6 hold, for oxen *s.* ark
22:8 and the earth *s.* *Ps.* 18:7;
68:8; 77:18
*Neh.* 5:13 *s.* my lap, so G. shake
*Is.* 23:11 stretched, *s.* kingdoms
*Acts* 13:51 *s.* off dust of their feet
28:5 he *s.* off beast into the fire
*Heb.* 12:26 whose voice *s.* earth

**SHOOT, ETH.**
*Ex.* 36:33 made middle bar to *s.*
1 *Sam.* 20:20 I will *s.* 3 arrows
2 *Sam.* 11:20 kn. ye not wo. *s.?*
2 *K.* 13:17 Elisha said, *s.* he shot
19:32 but he shall not *s.* an
arrow there, *Is.* 37:33
1 *Chr.* 5:18 able to *s.* with bow
2 *Chr.* 26:15 engines to *s.* arrows
*Job* 8:16 branch *s.* in his garden
*Ps.* 11:2 privily *s.* at upright
22:7 they *s.* out lip, shake head
58:7 bendeth bow to *s.* arrows
64:3 to *s.* arrows, bitter words
7 God shall *s.* at them with ar.
144:6 *s.* out arrows, dest. them
*Is.* 27:8 measur. when it *s.* forth
*Jer.* 50:14 ye that bend bow, *s.*
*Ezek.* 31:14 nor *s.* among boughs
36:8 ye shall *s.* your branches
*Mark* 4:32 mustard-seed *s.* out
*Luke* 21:30 when they *s.* forth

**SHOOTERS.**
2 *Sam.* 11:24 *s.* shot on thy serv.

**SHOOTING.**
1 *Chr.* 12:2 ri. hand and left in *s.*
*Amos* 7:1 *s.* up of latter growth

**SHORE.**
*Mat.* 13:2 multitude stood on *s.*
48 when full, they drew to *s.*
*John* 21:4 morni. Je. stood on *s.*
*Acts* 21:5 kneeled on *s.* prayed
27:39 discove. a creek with a *s.*
*See* SEA.

**SHORN.**
*Cant.* 4:2 sheep that are even *s.*
*Acts* 18:18 hav. *s.* head in Cenc.
1 *Cor.* 11:6 wom. if not cov. be *s.*

**SHORT.**
*Num.* 11:23 L.'s hand waxen *s.?*
*Job* 17:12 light *s.* beca. of darkn.
20:5 triumphing of wicked is *s.*
*Ps.* 89:47 remem. how *s.* time is
*Rom.* 3:23 come *s.* of glory
9:28 a *s.* work L. make on earth
1 *Cor.* 7:29 brethren, time is *s.*
1 *Thes.* 2:17 tak. fr. you *s.* time
*Rev.* 12:12 know. he hath *s.* time
17:10 must continue a *s.* space
*See* COME, CUT.

**SHORTENED.**
*Ps.* 89:45 days of youth thou *s.*
102:23 weak. strength, *s.* days
*Prov.* 10:27 years of wick. be *s.*
*Is.* 50:2 is my hand *s.* at all
59:1 behold, L.'s hand is not *s.*
*Mat.* 24:22 ex. those days should
be *s.* *Mark* 13:20

**SHORTER.**
*Is.* 28:20 bed *s.* th. a man stretch

**SHORTLY.**
*Ezek.* 7:8 now I *s.* pour out fury
1 *Cor.* 4:19 I will come to you *s.*
*Phil.* 2:19 trust to send Timo. *s.*
24 I trust I myself sh. come *s.*
*Heb.* 13:23 if he come *s.* I see
3 *John* 14 I trust I sh. *s.* see thee
*Rev.* 1:1 *s.* come to pass, 22:6

**SHOT, Verb.**
*Gen.* 49:23 the archers *s.* at him
*Ex.* 19:13 be stoned, or *s.* thro'
*Num.* 21:30 we have *s.* at them
2 *Sam.* 11:24 shooters *s.* fr. wall
2 *K.* 13:17 Elis. said, Shoot, he *s.*
2 *Chr.* 35:23 archers *s.* at Josiah
*Ps.* 18:14 *s.* out lightnings and
*Jer.* 9:8 tongue is an arrow *s.* out
*Ezek.* 17:6 beca. a vine, *s.* forth
31:10 *s.* up his top am. boughs

**SHOULDER.**
*Gen.* 21:14 putting bread H.'s *s.*
24:15 Reb. with pitcher on *s.* 45
49:15 Iss. bowed his *s.* to bear
*Ex.* 28:7 ephod ha. two *s.* pieces
29:27 sanctify *s.* of heave-offer.

SHO

*Ex.* 39:4 made *s.* pieces to coup.
*Num.* 6:19 *s.* of ram, *Deut.* 18:3
*Jos.* 4:5 take ev. man a st. on *s.*
*Jud.* 9:48 Abi. laid bow on his *s.*
1 *Sam.* 9:24 cook took up the *s.*
*Neh.* 9:29 withd. *s.* harden. neck
*Job* 31:36 I wou. take it on my *s.*
*Ps.* 81:6 I removed *s.* from burd.
*Is.* 9:4 hast broken staff of his *s.*
6 government sh. be on his *s.*
10:27 burden taken fr. off thy *s.*
22:22 key of D. will I lay on *s.*
46:7 they bear him upon the *s.*
*Ezek.* 12:7 I bare it on my *s.*
12 prince sh. bear upon his *s.*
24:4 gather pieces, thigh and *s.*
29:7 break and rent their *s.* 18
34:21 ye thrust with side and *s.*
*Zec.* 7:11 refused, pull. away *s.*
*Luke* 15:5 lay. it on *s.* rejoicing

**SHOULDER-BLADE.**
*Job* 31:22 arm fall from my *s.-b.*

**Heave-SHOULDER.**
*Lev.* 7:34 *h.-s* taken, *Num.* 6:20
10:14 *heave-s.* shall ye eat, 15

**Right SHOULDER.**
*Ex.* 29:22 take of ram *right s.*
*Lev.* 7:32 *r. s.* give unto priest
8:25 Moses took fat and *right s.*
9:21 *r. s.* waved is th. *Nu.* 18:18

**SHOULDERS.**
*Gen.* 9:23 laid garments upon *s.*
*Ex.* 12:34 troughs bound upon *s.*
*Num.* 7:9 sons of Ko. bear on *s.*
*Deut.* 33:12 shall dwell betw. *s.*
*Jud.* 16:3 Sam. took bar upon *s.*
1 *Sam.* 9:2 from *s.* upward, 10:23
17:6 had a target between his *s.*
2 *Chr.* 35:3 not be a bur. upon *s.*
*Is.* 11:14 sh. fly on *s.* of Philist.
14:25 burden depart fr. their *s.*
30:6 carry riches upon *s.* of ass.
49:22 daugh. be carried on th. *s.*
*Ezek.* 12:6 sight, bear it on thy *s.*
*Mat.* 23:4 bind burd. on men's *s.*

**SHOUT, Substantive.**
*Num.* 23:21 *s.* of king am. them
*Jos.* 6:5 shouted with great *s.* 20
1 *Sam.* 4:6 what mean. great *s.?*
2 *Chr.* 13:15 men of Ju. gave a *s.*
*Ezr.* 3:13 could not discern *s.*
*Ps.* 47:5 G. is gone up with a *s.*
*Jer.* 25:30 Lord shall give a *s.*
51:14 shall lift a *s.* ag. Babylon
*Acts* 12:22 peo. gave a *s.* saying
1 *Thes.* 4:16 L. descend with a *s.*

**SHOUT, ETH.**
*Ex.* 32:18 not voice of them th. *s.*
*Jos.* 6:5 hear trumpet, people *s.*
10 not *s.* till bid *s.* th. sh. ye *s.*
*Ps.* 47:1 *s.* to God with triumph
78:65 like a mighty man that *s.*
*Is.* 12:6 *s.* thou inhabitant of Zi.
42:11 let them *s.* from mountain
44:23 *s.* ye lower parts of earth
*Jer.* 51:7 *s.* amo. chief of nations
50:15 Babyl. sinned, *s.* aga. her
*Lam.* 3:8 when I *s.* he shutteth
*Zep.* 3:14 *s.* O Israel, be glad
*Zec.* 9:9 *s.* O daughter of Jerusa.

**SHOUTED.**
*Ex.* 32:17 they *s.* he said, Noise
*Lev.* 9:24 fire consumed, they *s.*
*Jos.* 6:20 *s.* when priests blew
*Jud.* 15:14 P. *s.* against Samson
1 *Sam.* 4:5 Is. *s.* because of ark
10:24 peo. *s.* said, G. save king
17:20 host going, *s.* for battle
2 *Chr.* 13:15 Jud. *s.* G. smote Je.
*Ezr.* 3:11 praised Lord, they *s.*
12 many of people *s.* aloud, 13
*See* JOY.

**SHOUTING, S.**
2 *Sam.* 6:15 and brought up ark
with *s.* 1 *Chr.* 15:28
2 *Chr.* 15:14 sware to L. with *s.*
*Job* 39:25 smelleth battle, and *s.*
*Prov.* 11:10 when wick. per. is *s.*
*Is.* 16:9 *s.* sum.-fruits fallen, 10
*Jer.* 20:16 let th. hear *s.* noontide
48:33 one shall tread with *s.* th.
*s.* shall be no *s.*
*Ezek.* 21:22 lift up voice with *s.*
*Amos* 1:14 a fire dev. Ra. with *s.*
2:2 M. shall die with tumult, *s.*
*Zec.* 4:7 forth head-stone with *s.*

**SHOVEL.**
*Is.* 30:24 been winnowed with *s.*

**SHOVELS.**
*Ex.* 27:3 shalt make pans and *s.*
38:3 he made the pots and the *s.*
*Num.* 4:14 put on purple cloth *s.*
1 *K.* 7:40 Hiram made lavers, *s.*
45; 2 *Chr.* 4:11, 16

SHO

2 *K.* 25:14 *s.* he took, and the
snuffers, *Jer.* 52:18

**SHOW, Substantive.**
*Ps.* 39:6 ev. man walk. in vain *s.*
*Is.* 3:9 the *s.* of th. countenance
*Luke* 20:47 for *s.* make long pra.
*Gal.* 6:12 make a fair *s.* in flesh
*Col.* 2:15 made *s.* of them openly
23 which things have *s.* of wi.

**SHOW-BREAD.**
*Ex.* 25:30 set upon a table *s.-b.*
1 *Sam.* 21:6 no bread but *s.-b.*
1 *K.* 7:48 table whereon *s.-b.* was
1 *Chr.* 23:29 service for the *s.-b.*
28:16 gave gold for tables of *s.-b.*
2 *Chr.* 2:4 a house for the *s.-b.*
29:18 have cleansed *s.-b.* table
*Neh.* 10:33 charge oursel. for *s.-b.*
*Mat.* 12:4 David entered and did
eat *s.-b.* *Mark* 2:26; *Luke* 6:4
*Heb.* 9:2 wherein was the *s.-b.*

**SHOW.**
*Ex.* 7:9 Ph. sh. speak, *s.* miracle
9:16 raised thee to *s.* my power
10:1 that I might *s.* my signs
14:13 see the salva. Lord will *s.*
18:20 shalt *s.* the way they must
walk, *Deut.* 1:33
25:9 accord. to all that I *s.* thee
33:13 *s.* me now thy way
18 I beseech thee *s.* me thy
glory
*Deut.* 5:5 *s.* you word of the Lo.
7:2 nor *s.* mercy unto them
17:9 *s.* thee sentence of judgm.
28:50 old, nor *s.* favor to young
32:7 thy father, he will *s.* thee
1 *Sam.* 3:15 Sam. feared to *s.* Eli
8:9 *s.* them manner of the king
9:27 may *s.* thee the word of G.
14:12 and we will *s.* you a thing
25:8 ask, and they will *s.* thee
2 *Sam.* 15:25 he will *s.* me
1 *K.* 2:2 strong, *s.* thyself a man
18:1 go, *s.* thyself to Ahab, 2
2 *Chr.* 16:9 to *s.* himself strong
*Ezr.* 2:59 th. could not *s.* fathers'
house, *Neh.* 7:61
*Est.* 4:8 the writing to *s.* Esther
*Job* 11:6 he would *s.* thee secrets
*Ps.* 4:6 who will *s.* us any good?
9:14 *s.* forth all thy praise
16:11 wilt *s.* me the path of life
25:4 *s.* me thy ways, O Lord
14 L. will *s.* them his covenant
51:15 my mouth sh. *s.* thy praise
71:15 my mouth *s.* thy righte.
79:13 thy people *s.* thy praise
85:7 *s.* us mercy, O Lord
92:15 to *s.* that the L. is upright
106:2 who can *s.* all his praise
*Prov.* 18:24 must *s.* himself
*Is.* 27:11 form. them. *s.* no favor
30:30 L. sh. *s.* lightning of arm
41:22 *s.* us what shalt happen,
let them *s.* the former thin.
43:9 who can *s.* us former thi.?
21 peo. shall *s.* forth my praise
44:7 things coming let them *s.*
46:8 remem. *s.* yourselves men
49:9 in darkness *s.* yourselves
60:6 *s.* forth praises of the Lord
*Jer.* 16:10 *s.* them all these words
42:3 thy God may *s.* us the way
51:31 to *s.* the king of Babylon
*Ezek.* 33:31 wi. mouth th. *s.* love
37:18 *s.* us what thou meanest?
43:10 *s.* the house to house of I.
*Dan.* 9:23 I am come to *s.* thee
*Hab.* 1:3 dost *s.* me iniquity?
*Mat.* 8:4 *s.* thys. to priest, *Mark*
1:44; *Luke* 5:14; 17:14
11:4 *s.* John the things ye hear
14:2 mighty works *s.* *Mark* 6:14
16:1 desired he would *s.* a sign
24:24 and shall *s.* great signs
and wonders, *Mark* 13:22
*Luke* 1:19 sent to *s.* glad tidings
8:39 *s.* great thi. God hath done
*John* 5:20 will *s.* greater works
7:4 if thou do th. things *s.* thy.
11:57 if any kn. they shou. *s.* it
16:13 will *s.* you things to come
14 receive of mine, and *s.* it, 15
25 I sh. *s.* you plainly of Fath.
*Acts* 1:24 Lord *s.* whether of th.
7:3 come into land I sh. *s.* thee
12:17 *s.* these things to James
16:17 *s.* us way of salvation
26:23 should *s.* light to the peo.
*Rom.* 2:15 *s.* work of law written
9:17 that I might *s.* my power
22 if G. willing to *s.* his wrath
1 *Cor.* 11:26 ye do *s.* Lord's dea.
2 *Cor.* 8:24 *s.* proof of your love
1 *Thes.* 1:9 for they themselves *s.*

SHO

1 *Tim.* 6:15 in his times he sh. *s.*
2 *Tim.* 2:15 *s.* thyself appr. to G.
*Heb.* 6:11 that every one *s.* dilig.
*Jam.* 2:18 *s.* me thy faith witho.
3:13 *s.* works out of good conv.
1 *Pet.* 2:9 *s.* forth praises of him
1 *John* 1:2 *s.* unto you etern. life
*Rev.* 1:1 angel to *s.* servants, 22:6

**I will SHOW.**

*Gen.* 12:1 land that *I w. s.* thee
*Ex.* 33:19 *I w. s.* mercy on whom *I will s.* mercy
*Jud.* 4:22 *I will s.* thee the man
1 *Sam.* 16:3 *I w. s.* what shalt do
20:13 then *I will s.* it thee
1 *K.* 18:15 *I w.* surely *s.* myself
2 *K.* 7:12 *I w. s.* you what Syria.
*Job* 15:17 *I w. s.* thee that which
*Ps.* 50:23 *I will s.* the salvation of God, 91:16
*Jer.* 18:17 *I will s.* them the back
33:3 *I w. s.* thee mighty things
42:12 *I w. s.* mercies unto you
*Dan.* 11:2 *I w. s.* thee the truth
*Joel* 2:30 *I will s.* wonders in heaven, *Acts* 2:19
*Mic.* 7:15 *I will s.* marvel. things
*Zec.* 1:9 *I will s.* thee what these
*Luke* 6:47 *I will s.* wh. he is like
*Acts* 9:16 *I will s.* how great thi.
*Jam.* 2:18 *I will s.* thee my faith
*Rev.* 4:1 *I will s.* thee things wh.

*See* KINDNESS.

**SHOWED.**

*Num.* 13:26 *s.* them fruit of land
*Deut.* 34:12 Mo. *s.* in sight of Is.
*Jud.* 1:25 he *s.* them entrance
13:10 woman *s.* her husband
16:18 he hath *s.* me his heart
*Ruth* 2:11 *s.* me all th. hast done
1 *Sam.* 11:9 *s.* it to men of Jab.
24:18 Saul said, Thou hast *s.*
2 *Sam.* 11:22 messenger *s.* David
1 *K.* 1:27 not *s.* it to thy servant
16:27 his might that he *s.* 22:45
2 *K.* 6:6 he *s.* him the place
20:15 there is nothing I have not *s.* them, *Is.* 39:4
*Est.* 1:4 *s.* riches of his kingdom
3:6 *s.* him the people of Morde.
*Job* 6:14 to afflicted pity sh. be *s.*
*Ps.* 71:18 until I ha. *s.* thy stren.
*Prov.* 26:26 wickedness sh. be *s.*
*Ec.* 2:19 I have *s.* myself wise
*Is.* 40:14 *s.* him way of understa.
*Mat.* 28:11 *s.* to chief priests
*Luke* 4:5 devil *s.* him all kingdo.
7:18 disciples of John *s.* him
14:21 serv. came and *s.* his lord
*John* 10:32 good works have I *s.*
21:1 Jesus *s.* himself again to disciples, 14; *Acts* 1:3
*Acts* 7:26 Mo. *s.* himself to them
52 which *s.* bef. of the coming
20:20 *s.* taught you publicly
23:22 tell no man hast *s.* these
26:20 P. *s.* to them of Damascus
1 *Cor.* 10:28 for his sake that *s.*
*Heb.* 6:10 love which ye have *s.*

**God, *or* Lord SHOWED.**

*Gen.* 19:19 thy mercy *s.* to me
32:10 not worthy of mercies *s.*
39:21 the *Lord s.* Joseph mercy
41:25 *God s.* P. what he is about
39 foras. as *God* hath *s.* thee
48:11 *G.* ha. *s.* me also thy seed
*Lev.* 24:12 mind of *L.* might be *s.*
*Num.* 14:11 all signs I have *s.* among them, *Deut.* 6:22
*Deut.* 4:36 upon earth he *s.* thee
5:24 *L.* our *God s.* us his glory
34:1 *Lord s.* him the land of G.
*Jud.* 13:23 nor would he have *s.*
2 *K.* 8:10 *L.* hath *s.* me, he shall
13 the *L. s.* me thou sh. be ki.
*Ezr.* 9:8 grace *s.* fr. *L.* our *God*
*Ps.* 60:3 thou hast *s.* thy people
71:20 hast *s.* me great troubles
111:6 *s.* the power of his works
118:27 *God* the *L. s.* us light
*Is.* 26:10 let favor be *s.* to wick.
43:12 *s.* when no strange *God*
48:3 I *s.* th. I did them sudden.
5 bef. it came to pass I *s.* thee
*Jer.* 38:21 word *Lord* hath *s.* me
*Ezek.* 11:25 thi. *Lord* hath *s.* me
*Amos* 7:1 *Lord s.* me, 4, 7; 8:1
*Mic.* 6:8 he hath *s.* thee, O man
*Luke* 1:58 *Lord* hath *s.* mercy
*Acts* 3:18 things which *G.* had *s.*
10:40 *G.* raised him and *s.* him
*Rom.* 1:19 *G.* hath *s.* it to them
2 *Pet.* 1:14 *L.* Jesus hath *s.* me

**SHOWEDST, EST.**

*Neh.* 9:10 *s.* signs upon Pharaoh
*Jer.* 11:18 thou *s.* me their doin.

SHU

*Jer.* 32:18 that *s.* loving-kind. to
*John* 2:18 what sign *s.* thou? 6:30

**SHOWETH.**

*Gen.* 41:28 God is about to do, *s.*
*Num.* 23:3 whatsoever he *s.* me
*Job* 36:9 he *s.* them their work
*Ps.* 19:2 night unto night *s.* kno.
112:5 good man *s.* favor
147:19 he *s.* his word unto Jac.
*Prov.* 12:17 speaks tru. *s.* right.
*Is.* 41:26 no. that *s.* your words
*Mat.* 4:8 *s.* him all kingdoms
*John* 5:20 Father *s.* Son all thin.

**SHOWING.**

*Ex.* 20:6 and *s.* mercy unto thousands, *Deut.* 5:10
*Dan.* 5:12 *s.* of hard sentences
*Luke* 1:80 in deserts till his *s.*
8:1 *s.* glad tidings of kingdom
2 *Thes.* 2:4 as G. *s.* himself
*Tit.* 2:7 in all things *s.* a pattern

**SHOWER.**

*Ezek.* 13:11 be overflowing *s.* 13
34:26 cause *s.* to come in season
*Luke* 12:54 say, There cometh *s.*

**SHOWERS.**

*Deut.* 32:2 my speech distil as *s.*
*Job* 24:8 the poor are wet with *s.*
*Ps.* 65:10 mak. earth soft with *s.*
72:6 king shall come like *s.*
*Jer.* 3:3 *s.* have been withholden
14:22 can the heavens give *s.*?
*Ezek.* 34:26 his season *s.* of bles.
*Mic.* 5:7 Jac. shall be as *s.* on gr.
*Zec.* 10:1 Lord shall give them *s.*

**SHRANK.**

*Gen.* 32:32 Is. not eat of sinew *s.*

**SHRED.**

2 *K.* 4:39 came and *s.* wild gour.

**SHRINES.**

*Acts* 19:24 Demet. made silver *s.*

**SHROUD.**

*Ezek.* 31:3 Assyr. a cedar with *s.*

**SHRUBS.**

*Gen.* 21:15 Ha. cast child und. *s.*

**SHUAH.**

*Gen.* 25:2 Ishbak, S. 1 *Chr.* 1:32
38:2 married daugh. of a Cananaite, nam. S. 12; 1 *Chr.* 2:3

**SHUAL.**

1 *Sam.* 13:17 turned to land of S.

**SHULAMITE.**

*Cant.* 6:13 O S. what see in S.?

**SHUN, NED.**

*Acts* 20:27 not *s.* to decl. counsel
2 *Tim.* 2:16 *s.* profane babblings

**SHUNAMMITE.**

1 *K.* 1:3 they found Abishag a S.
2:17 he gave me Abishag the S.
22 why dost ask Abishag S.
2 *K.* 4:12 call this S. 36; 25

SHUNEM. 1 *Sam.* 28:4
SHUR. *Gen.* 16:7

**SHUSHAN.**

*Neh.* 1:1 I was in S. the palace
*Est.* 2:8 maidens gathered to S.
3:15 the city S. was perplexed
4:16 gather all the Jews in S.
8:15 the city of S. rejoiced and
9:11 number slain in S. was
15 Jews slew in S. three hund.

**SHUT.**

*Gen.* 7:16 the Lord *s.* him in
*Ex.* 14:3 wilderness *s.* them in
*Num.* 12:14 let her be *s.* out
15 Miriam was *s.* out fr. camp
*Deut.* 15:7 nor *s.* hand from poor
*Jos.* 2:7 they *s.* gate of Jericho
*Jud.* 9:51 they *s.* tower to them
1 *Sam.* 23:7 he is *s.* in, by enter.
*Ps.* 69:15 let not pit *s.* mouth
*Is.* 6:10 *s.* eyes lest they see
22:22 open and none shall *s.* he shall *s.* none open
44:18 he hath *s.* their eyes
45:1 and gates shall not be *s.*
52:15 kings sh. *s.* their mouths
60:11 gates shall not be *s.* day
66:9 shall I *s.* womb, saith G.?
*Ezek.* 3:24 go *s.* thys. with. hou.
44:2 G. hath entered, it sh. be *s.*
46:1 gate shall be *s.* six days
12 going forth, one sh. *s.* gate
*Dan.* 6:22 God hath *s.* lion's mo.
*Acts* 5:28 the prison found we *s.*
*Rev.* 11:6 have power to *s.* heav.
21:25 gates sh. not be *s.* by day

*See* DOOR.

**SHUT up.**

*Lev.* 13:11 shall not *s.* him *up*
14:38 priest shall *s. up* house

SIC

*Deut.* 11:17 and he *s. up* heaven
32:30 the Lord had *s.* them *up*
36 seeth there is none *s. up*
1 *Sam.* 1:5 L. *s. up* Han.'s womb
6 the Lord had *s. up* her womb
6:10 *s. up* their calves at home
1 *K.* 8:35 when heaven is *s. up*, 2 *Chr.* 6:26; 7:13
14:10 from Jerobeam him that is *s. up*, 21:21; 2 *K.* 9:8
2 *K.* 14:26 th. was not any *s. up*
17:4 king of Assyria *s.* him *up*
2 *Chr.* 28:24 A. *s. up* doors, 29:7
*Neh.* 6:10 house of Sh. was *s. up*
*Job* 3:10 because it *s.* not *up*
11:10 *s. up*, who can hinder?
38:8 who hath *s. up* the sea?
*Ps.* 31:8 hast not *s.* me *up* into
77:9 ha. he *s. up* tender merc.?
88:8 I am *s. up*, I cannot come
*Is.* 24:10 every house is *s. up*
22 they shall be *s. up* in prison
*Jer.* 13:19 cities of south be *s. up*
32:2 prophet was *s. up* by Z. 3
33:1 while he was *s. up*, 39:15
36:5 I am *s. up*, I cannot go
*Dan.* 8:26 *s.* thou *up* the vision
12:4 O Daniel, *s. up* the words
*Mat.* 23:13 *s. up* kingd. of heav.
*Luke* 3:20 *s. up* John in prison
4:25 heaven was *s. up* three yrs.
*Acts* 26:10 many did I *s. up*
*Gal.* 3:23 *s. up* to faith
*Rev.* 20:3 *s. up* devil, set a seal

**SHUTTETH.**

*Job* 12:14 he *s.* up a man
*Prov.* 17:28 that *s.* lips is a man
*Is.* 33:15 *s.* eyes from seeing
*Lam.* 3:8 when I cry he *s.* out
1 *John* 3:17 *s.* up bow. of compa.
*Rev.* 3:7 no m. *s.* and *s.* no m. op.

**SHUTTING.**

*Jos.* 2:5 about time of *s.* gate

**SHUTTLE.**

*Job* 7:6 swifter than a weaver's *s.*

**SICK.**

*Gen.* 48:1 behold, thy father is *s.*
*Lev.* 15:33 is *s.* of her flowers
1 *Sam.* 19:14 she said, He is *s.*
30:13 three days ago I fell *s.*
2 *Sam.* 12:15 L. struck ch. was *s.*
13:2 Amnon was vexed, fell *s.*
5 Jonadab said, Make thys. *s.*
6 Am. lay down made hims. *s.*
1 *K.* 14:1 the son of Jerob. fell *s.*
5 cometh to ask for son, is *s.*
17:17 son of the woman fell *s.*
2 *K.* 1:2 Ahaz. fell down, was *s.*
8:7 Benha. king of Syria was *s.*
29 Joram son of Ahab, bec. he was *s.* 2 *Chr.* 22:6
13:14 Elisha was fallen *s.* died
20:1 Hezekiah *s.* unto death, 2 *Chr.* 32:24; *Is.* 38:1
*Neh.* 2:2 why sad, art not *s.*?
*Ps.* 35:13 when they were *s.*
*Prov.* 13:12 hope deferred make. the heart *s.*
23:35 stricken me, I was not *s.*
*Cant.* 5:8 I am *s.* of love
*Is.* 1:5 wh. head *s.* heart faint
33:24 inhab. not say, I am *s.*
38:9 Hezekiah had been *s.*
*Jer.* 14:18 art *s.* with famine
*Ezek.* 34:4 nor heal. that was *s.*
16 strengthen that wh. was *s.*
*Hos.* 7:5 princes made him *s.*
*Mic.* 6:13 I make thee *s.* in smi.
*Mal.* 1:8 offer *s.* is it not evil?
*Mat.* 4:24 brou. to him *s.* people
8:14 Pet.'s wife's moth. *s.* of fe.
16 healed all th. were *s.* 14:14
9:12 but they that are *s.* *Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 5:31
10:8 heal the *s.* cleanse the lepers, *Luke* 9:2; 10:9
25:36 I was *s.* and ye visited me
*Mark* 6:5 laid hands on a few *s.*
13 anoint. many that were *s.*
56 laid *s.* in streets, *Acts* 5:15
16:18 lay hands on the *s.*
*Luke* 7:2 centurion's serv. was *s.*
10 serv. whole that had been *s.*
*John* 4:46 a nobleman's son *s.*
11:1 Laz. of Bethany was *s.* 2
3 L. he whom thou lovest is *s.*
*Acts* 9:37 Dorcas was *s.* and died
19:12 brou. the *s.* handkerchiefs
28:8 father of Publius lay *s.*
*Phil.* 2:26 heard he had been *s.*
2 *Tim.* 4:20 Tro. I left at Mil. *s.*
*Jam.* 5:14 *s.* let him call elders

*See* PALSY.

**SICKLE.**

*Deut.* 16:9 beg. to put *s.* to corn
23:25 not move *s.* unto neigh.'s

SID

*Jer.* 50:16 cut off that handl. *s.*
*Joel* 3:13 put ye in *s.* harv. ripe
*Mark* 4:29 immedi. he put. in *s.*
*Rev.* 14:14 in his hand sharp *s.*
15 thrust in thy *s.* 16, 18, 19

**SICKLY.**

1 *Cor.* 11:30 for this cause ma. *s.*

**SICKNESS.**

*Ex.* 23:25 I will take *s.* away
*Lev.* 20:18 if lie wi. wom. hav. *s.*
*Deut* 7:15 L. will take fr. thee *s.*
28:61 ev. *s.* not written in law
1 *K.* 8:37 whatsoever *s.* there be, 2 *Chr.* 6:28
17:17 his *s.* was so sore
2 *K.* 13:14 Elisha was sick of *s.*
2 *Chr.* 21:15 shalt have great *s.*
19 bow. fell out by rea. of *s.*
*Ps.* 41:3 wilt make his bed in *s.*
*Ec.* 5:17 sor. and wrath with *s.*
*Is.* 38:9 Hez. recovered of his *s.*
12 pining *s.* from day to night
*Hos.* 5:13 when Ephr. saw his *s.*
*Mat.* 4:23 Je. went healing all *s.*
9:35 Jesus went about heali. *s.*
10:1 to heal. *s.* *Mark* 3:15
*John* 11:4 *s.* is not unto death

**SICKNESSES.**

*Deut.* 28:59 sore *s.* of long contl.
29:22 when they see *s.* L. laid
*Mat.* 8:17 sa. Himself bare our *s.*

**SIDE.**

*Gen.* 6:16 do. of the ark in the *s.*
*Ex.* 12:7 stri. blood on *s.* pos. 22
17:12 stayed Moses' hands, one on one *s.* the other on oth. *s.*
32:26 who is on the Lord's *s.* let
27 put ev. man his sword by *s.*
*Lev.* 1:15 blood wru. at *s.* of alt.
*Num.* 22:24 on this and that *s.*
32:19 not inh. yonder *s.* Jordan
*Deut.* 4:32 ask from one *s.* heav.
31:26 book of law in *s.* of ark
1 *Sam.* 4:18 fell by the *s.* of gate
20:25 and Abner sat by Saul's *s.*
2 *Sam.* 2:16 thrust sw. into his *s.*
13:34 king's sons came by hill *s.*
16:13 Shimei went on hill's *s.*
2 *K.* 9:32 who is on my *s.* who?
1 *Chr.* 12:18 David, and on thy *s.*
2 *Chr.* 11:12 Ju. and Benj. on *s.*
*Job* 18:12 destruc. ready at his *s.*
*Ps.* 91:7 thousand shall fall at *s.*
118:6 the Lord is on my *s.* I will
124:1 if it had not be. L. on *s.* 2
*Is.* 60:4 daughte. be nursed at *s.*
*Ezek.* 4:8 not turn from one *s.* to 9 days thou sh. lie upon thy *s.*
25:9 I will open the *s.* of Moab
34:21 thrust with *s.* and should.
*Dan.* 7:5 rais. up itself on one *s.*
11:17 she sh. not stand on his *s.*
*John* 19:34 wi. a spear pierced *s.*
20:20 showed his hands and *s.*
25 except I thrust hand into *s.*
27 hand, and thrust into my *s.*
*Acts* 16:13 on sab. went by riv. *s.*
*Rev.* 22:2 on either *s.* of river

*See* CHAMBERS.

**Every SIDE.**

1 *Sam.* 14:47 Saul fought on *e. s.*
1 *K.* 5:4 L. hath giv. rest on *e. s.*
1 *Chr.* 22:18 not giv. rest on *e. s.*
2 *Chr.* 14:7 hath giv. rest on *e. s.*
*Ps.* 12:8 the wicked walk on *e. s.*
31:13 fear was on *every s.*
*Jer.* 6:25 fear *e. s.* 20:10; 42:29
*Ezek.* 16:33 come to thee on *e. s.*
19:8 nations set ag. him on *e. s.*
23:22 bring th. ag. thee on *e. s.*
37:21 I will gather them on *e. s.*
2 *Cor.* 4:8 are troubled on *e. s.* 7:5

**Farther SIDE.**

*Mark* 10:1 J. came by *f. s.* Jord.

*See* LEFT.

**On this SIDE,**

*Jos.* 8:33 I. and jud. stood *on t. s.*
1 *Sam.* 23:26 Saul went *on this s.*
*Ezr.* 4:16 no portion *on this s.*
*Ezek.* 1:23 had two wings, *on t. s.*
40:39 were two tables *on this s.*
*Dan.* 12:5 stood two, one *on t. s.*

**On other SIDE.**

*Jos.* 24:2 fathers dwelt *on o. s.*
1 *Sam.* 14:40 I and Jona. *on o. s.*
*Ob.* 11 day thou stood. *on o. s.*
*John* 6:25 found him *on o. s.*

**Right SIDE.**

*Ezek.* 4:6 lie again on thy *r. s.*
47:1 from und. *r. s.* of house, 2

*See* SEA, SOUTH, WAY, WEST.

**SIDES.**

1 *Sam.* 24:3 David in *s.* of cave

SIG

1 *K.* 4:24 Sol. had peace on all *s.*
*Ps.* 48:2 Zion on *s.* of the north
*Is.* 14:13 I will sit on *s.* of north
15 brought down to *s.* of pit
*Jer.* 6:22 raised from *s.* of earth
49:32 bring calamity from all *s.*
*Ezek* 1:17 went on four *s.* 10:11
48:1 th. are his *s.* east and west
*Amos.* 6:10 say to him by *s.* of h.
*Jon.* 1:5 gone down to *s.* of ship

**SIDON.**

*Gen.* 10:5 Canaan begat S. his
19 border of Canaan. was fr. S.
*Jud.* 18:28 Laish was far fr. S.
*Mat.* 11:21 done in Tyre and S.
22 tolera. for S. *Luke* 10:13, 14
15:21 Jesus departed into coasts
of Tyre and S. *Mark* 7:24
*Mark* 3:8 they about Tyre and S.
came, *Luke* 6:17
7:31 from coasts of Tyre and S.
*Luke* 4:26 to Sarepta, a city of S.
*Acts* 12:20 displea. wi. them of S.
27:3 next day we touched at S.

**SIEGE.**

*Deut.* 20:19 to employ them in *s.*
28:53 sh. eat thy children in *s.*
2 *Chr.* 32:10 that ye abide in *s.?*
*Is.* 29:3 I will lay *s.* against thee
*Jer.* 19:9 eat flesh of friend in *s.*
*Ezek.* 4:2 lay *s.* ag. it, a fort, 3
*Mic.* 5:1 hath laid *s.* against us
*Nah.* 3:14 draw thee waters for *s.*
*Zec.* 12:2 cup of trembling in *s.*

**SIEVE.**

*Is.* 30:28 sift nations with the *s.*
*Amos* 9:9 as corn sifted in a *s*

**SIFT.**

*Is.* 30:28 *s.* nations with sieve
*Amos* 9:9 I will *s.* Israel as corn
*Luke* 22:31 Sat. desired to *s.* you

**SIGH.**

*Is.* 24:7 all merry-hearted do *s.*
*Lam.* 1:4 priests *s.* 11 people *s.*
*Ezek.* 9:4 foreheads of men th. *s.*
21:6 *s.* with break. of thy loins

**SIGHED, EST, ETH.**

*Ex.* 2:23 Is. *s.* by reason of bon.
*Lam.* 1:8 she *s.* turneth backw.
*Ezek.* 21:7 say, Whereof *s.* thou?
*Mark* 7:34 look. to heaven he *s.*
8:12 *s.* deeply in his spirit

**SIGHING.**

*Job* 3:24 my *s.* cometh bef. I eat
*Ps.* 12:5 *s.* of needy will I arise
31:10 spent with grief, years *s.*
79:11 let *s.* of the prisoner come
*Is.* 21:2 *s.* thereof I ma. to cease
35:10 sorrow and *s.* flee away
*Jer.* 45:3 I fainted in my *s.*

**SIGHS.**

*Lam.* 1:22 *s.* many, heart faint

**SIGHT.**

*Gen.* 2:9 every tree pleasant to *s.*
*Ex.* 3:3 turn and see th. great *s.*
24:17 *s.* of glory of L. like fire
*Lev.* 13:4 in *s.* not deep. th. skin
14:37 if plague in *s.* lower
*Num.* 13:33 in their *s.* as grassh.
27:19 give him charge in th. *s.*
*Deut.* 28:34 mad for *s.* of eyes, 67
*Jos.* 23:5 G. drive them out of *s.*
24:17 did great signs in our *s.*
*Job* 18:3 why rep. vile in your *s.?*
21:8 seed established in their *s.*
34:26 striketh them in *s.* of oth.
41:9 not cast down at *s.* of him?
*Ps.* 79:10 am. heathen in our *s.*
*Ec.* 6:9 better *s.* of eyes than
*Is.* 5:21 prudent in their own *s.*
11:3 not judge after *s.* of eyes
*Jer.* 51:24 evil in Zion in your *s.*
*Ezek.* 12:3 remo. by day in th. *s.*
20:9 in whose *s.* I made known
14 in who. *s.* I brought out, 22
43:11 show forms, write in th. *s.*
*Dan.* 4:11 *s.* thereof to end of, 20
*Mat.* 11:5 the blind receive their
*s.* 20:34; *Luke* 7:21
*Luke* 4:18 preach *s.* to the blind
23:48 came to *s.* smote breasts
24:31 he vanished out of their *s.*
*John* 9:11 washed and I recei. *s.*
*Acts* 1:9 received him out of *s.*
7:31 Mo. saw, he wondered at *s.*
9:9 three days with. *s.* nor eat
18 he received *s.* forthwith
2 *Cor.* 5:7 we walk by fai. not *s.*

**SIGHT of God.**

*Prov.* 3:4 understand. in *s. of G.*
*Acts* 4:19 whe. right in *s. of G.*
8:21 heart not right in *s. of G.*
2 *Cor.* 2:17 in *s. of G.* speak we
7:12 care for you in *s. of God*
1 *Tim.* 2:3 acceptable in *s. of G.*

SIG

1 *Tim.* 6:13 I gi. th. ch. in *s. of G.*
1 *Pet.* 3:4 in *s. of G.* of great pri.

**His SIGHT.**

*Ex.* 15:26 wh. is right in *his s.*
*Deut.* 4:37 bro. thee out in *his s.*
*Jud.* 6:21 angel dep. out of *his s.*
2 *Sam.* 12:9 L. to do evil in *his s.*
2 *K.* 17:18 th. o. of *h. s.* 20, 23; 24:3
1 *Chr.* 19:13 L. do good in *his s.*
*Job* 25:5 stars not pure in *his s.*
*Ps.* 10:5 judgments out of *his s.*
72:14 preci. their blood in *his s.*
*Ec.* 2:26 giv. man good in *his s.*
8:3 not hasty to go out of *his s.*
*Hos.* 6:2 we shall live in *his s.*
*Mark* 10:52 Bartim. immediately
received *his s. Luke* 18:43
*John* 9:15 how he receiv. *his s.* 18
*Acts* 9:12 he might receive *his s.*
*Col.* 1:22 pres. you holy in *his s.*
*Heb.* 13:21 well-pleasing in *h. s.*
1 *John* 3:22 things pleas. in *h. s.*

**In the SIGHT.**

*Gen.* 17:18 left *in the s.* of lord
*Ex.* 4:30 signs *in the s.* of people
11:3 Mo. great *in the s.* of serv.
19:11 L. come down *in the s.* of
*Lev.* 20:17 cut off *in the s.* of peo.
26:45 out of Eg. *in the s.* of hea.
*Num.* 25:6 wom. *in the s.* of Mo.
33:3 *in the s.* of Egyptians
*Deut.* 31:7 M. said, *in the s.* of Is.
*Jos.* 10:12 *in the s.* of Israel
1 *Chr.* 28:8 *in the s.* of Is. keep
29:25 magni. Sol. *in the s.* of Is.
2 *Chr.* 32:23 Hez. magnifi. *in t. s.*
*Ezr.* 9:9 mercy *in the s.* of kings
*Neh.* 1:11 mercy *in the s.* of man
*Ps.* 78:12 thi. did he *in s.* of fath.
98:2 showed *in the s.* of heathen
*Prov.* 1:17 net spr. *in the s.* of b.
*Ec.* 11:9 walk *in the s.* of eyes
*Jer.* 43:9 hid stones *in t. s.* of Ju.
*Ezek.* 5:8 *in the s.* of nations
16:41 judgm. *in the s.* of women
28:25 sa. in th. *in t. s.* of h. 39:27
*Acts* 7:10 wisdom *in the s.* of Ph.
*Rom.* 12:17 hon. *in the s.* of men
*Rev.* 13:14 *in the s.* of beast

*See* LORD.

**My SIGHT.**

*Gen.* 23:4 dead out of *my s.* 8
*Ex.* 33:12 found gra. in *my s.* 17
1 *Sam.* 29:6 coming good in *my s.*
9 I kn. thou art good in *my s.*
1 *K.* 8:25 not fail thee a man in
*my s.* 2 *Chr.* 6:16
11:33 that wh. is right in *my s.*
2 *K.* 21:15 done evil in *my s.*
23:27 remove Jud. out of *my s.*
*Is.* 43:4 wast precious in *my s.*
*Jer.* 7:15 cast you out of *my s.*
30 chil. of Ju. done ev. in *m. s.*
15:1 cast them out of *my s.*
18:10 if it do evil in *my s.*
34:15 had done right in *my s.*
*Ezek.* 10:2 went in *my s.* to fill
*Amos* 9:3 hid from *my s.* in sea
*Mark* 10:51 L. that I might rec.
*my s. Luke* 18:41

**Thy SIGHT.**

*Gen.* 19:19 found grace in *thy s.*
21:12 let it not be griev. in *t. s.*
33:10 Ja. said, If I have found
grace in *thy s.* 47:29; *Ex.*
33:13, 16; 34:9; *Jud.* 6:17
1 *Sam.* 15:17 little in *th.* own *s.*
2 *Sam.* 7:9 enemies out of *thy s.*
19 a small thing in *thy s.*
14:22 I have found grace in *t. s.*
2 *K.* 1:13 life precious in *t. s.* 14
20:3 done good in *t. s. Is.* 38:3
*Ps.* 5:5 fool. not stand in *thy s.*
9:19 let heath. be judged in *t. s.*
51:4 I sinned, done evil in *t. s.*
76:7 who may stand in *thy s.?*
143:2 in *thy s.* no man justified
*Is.* 26:17 so ha. we been in *thy s.*
*Jer.* 18:23 blot out sin from *t. s.*
*Jon.* 2:4 I am cast out of *thy s.*
*Mat.* 11:26 so it seemed good in
*thy s. Luke* 10:21
*Luke* 15:21 sin. ag. heav. in *t. s.*
18:42 Jesus said, Receive *thy s.*
*Acts* 9:17 mightest receive *thy s.*
22:13 brother Saul, receive *t. s.*

*See* FAVOR, FIND.

**SIGHTS.**

*Luke* 21:11 fearful *s.* sh. there be

**SIGN, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 4:8 first *s.* believe latter *s.*
8:23 to-morrow shall this *s.* be
31:13 my sabbaths, a *s.* bet. me
and you, 17; *Ezek.* 20:12, 20
*Num.* 16:38 they sh. be a *s.* to Is.

SIG

*Deut.* 6:8 for *s.* on hand, 11:18
13:1 arise a prophet, giveth a *s.*
28:46 on thee for *s.* and wonder
*Jos.* 4:6 this be a *s.* among you
*Jud.* 6:17 show me *s.* thou talk.
20:38 *s.* betw. Israel and liers in
1 *Sam.* 2:34 this shall be *s.* to
thee, 2 *K.* 19:29
14:10 this shall be a *s.* unto us
1 *K.* 13:3 *s.* Lord hath spoken
2 *K.* 20:8 what shall be the *s.*
9 this *s.* shall they have of the
Lord, *Is.* 37:30; 38:7, 22
2 *Chr.* 32:24 and he gave him a *s.*
*Is.* 7:11 ask thee a *s.* of the Lord
14 L. himself shall give you a *s.*
19:20 it shall be for a *s.* to Lord
20:3 Is. walked barefoot for a *s.*
55:13 for an everlasting *s.*
66:19 I will set a *s.* among them
*Jer.* 6:1 set up *s.* in Beth-haccer.
44:29 this be *s.* to you, *Lu.* 2:12
*Ezek.* 4:3 this be *s.* to house of I.
12:6 I set thee for a *s.* to Is. 11
14:8 make him a *s.* and a prov.
24:24 Ezek. is a *s.* 27 thou be *s.*
39:15 th. sh. he set up a *s.* by it
*Mat.* 12:38 Master, we wo. see a *s.*
16:1; *Mark* 8:11; *Luke* 11:16
30 seek. af. a *s.* no *s.* be given,
but *s.* of Jonas, 16:4; *Mark*
8:12; *Luke* 11:29, 30
24:3 what the *s.* of thy coming?
30 then appear *s.* of Son of man
26:48 betrayed him gave them *s.*
*Mark* 13:4 what *s.* when things
*Luke* 2:34 *s.* which be spoken
*John* 2:18 wh. *s.* show. th.? 6:30
*Acts* 28:11 whose *s.* was Castor
*Rom.* 4:11 received *s.* of circum.
1 *Cor.* 1:22 for Jews require a *s.*
14:22 wherefore tongues are *s.*
*Rev.* 15:1 I saw ano. *s.* in heaven

**SIGN.**

*Dan.* 6:8 establish decree, and *s.*

**SIGNED.**

*Dan.* 6:9 Darius *s.* the writing, 10

**SIGNS.**

*Gen.* 1:14 let them be for *s.*
*Ex.* 4:9 if they will not believe *s.*
17 with this rod th. shalt do *s.*
7:3 I will multiply my *s.* in Eg.
10:2 mayest tell thy son my *s.*
*Num.* 14:11 for all *s.* I showed
*Deut.* 4:34 take nation by *s.* 26:8
6:22 Lord showed *s.* on Egypt,
*Neh.* 9:10; *Ps.* 78:43
7:19 great *s.* thi. eyes saw, 29:3
34:11 in all *s.* L. sent him to do
1 *Sam.* 10:7 when th. *s.* are come
9 and all those *s.* came to pass
*Ps.* 74:4 th. set up ensigns for *s.*
9 we see not our *s.* there is no
105:27 showed his *s.* amo. them
*Is.* 8:18 I and children are for *s.*
*Jer.* 10:2 be not dismayed at *s.*
32:20 set *s.* and wonders in E.
*Dan.* 4:2 I thou. good to show *s.*
3 how great his *s.?* mighty
6:27 he worketh *s.* in heaven
*Mat.* 16:3 not discern *s.* of times?
24:24 th. shall arise false Christs
and show *s. Mark* 13:22
*Mark* 16:17 these *s.* follow them
20 confirming the word with *s.*
*Luke* 1:62 they made *s.* to Zacha.
21:11 and great *s.* shall there be
25 *s.* in sun, moon and stars
*John* 4:48 except ye see *s.* ye will
20:30 other *s.* truly did Jesus
*Acts* 2:19 I will show *s.* in earth
22 a man approved of G. by *s.*
43 *s.* were done by apost. 5:12
4:30 *s.* may be done by name
7:36 had showed *s.* and wonders
8:13 Simon wond. beholding *s.*
14:3 granted *s.* and wond. to be
*Rom.* 15:19 through mighty *s.*
and wonders, 2 *Cor.* 12:12
2 *Thes.* 2:9 work. of Satan, wi. *s.*
*Heb.* 2:4 G. bearing wit. with *s.*

**SIGNET, S.**

*Gen.* 38:18 thy *s.* and staff, 25
*Ex.* 28:11 like engravings of a *s.*
21, 36; 39:14, 30
39:6 onyx-stones graven as *s.*
*Jer.* 22:24 though Coniah were *s.*
*Dan.* 6:17 king sealed it with *s.*
*Hag.* 2:23 I will make th. as a *s.*

**SIGNIFICATION.**

1 *Cor.* 14:10 none of th. with. *s.*

**SIGNIFY.**

*Acts* 21:26 to *s.* accomplishment
23:15 *s.* to capt. that he bring P.
25:27 not to *s.* the crimes laid
1 *Pet.* 1:11 search. what Sp. did *s.*

SIL

**SIGNIFIED, ETH.**

*Acts* 11:28 Agab. *s.* there should
*Heb.* 12:27 *s.* removing those thi.
*Rev.* 1:1 *s.* it by his angel to Jo.

**SIGNIFYING.**

*John* 12:33 *s.* by what death sho.
glorify God 18:32; 21:19
*Heb.* 9:8 H. Gh. *s.* that the way

**SIHON.**

*Num.* 21:23 S. would not suffer
Is. to pass, *Jud.* 11:20
27 let the city of S. be built
28 flame gone out fr. city of S.
34 as didst to S. *Deut.* 3:2, 6
*Deut.* 2:30 S. king of Heshbon
21 I have begun to give S. and
32 S. ca. out, 29:7; *Jud.* 11:20
31:4 do to them as he did to S.
*Jos.* 9:10 all that he did to S.
*Jud.* 11:21 God delivered S. into
*Neh.* 9:22 possessed land of S.
*Jer.* 48:45 flame com. fr. mi. of S.

**SIHON, king of the Amorites.**

*Num.* 21:21 messeng. to S. *k. of*
*A. Deut.* 2:26; *Jud.* 11:19
26 city of S. *k. of A. Jos.* 12:2
29 into captiv. to S. *k. of Am.*
34 to S. *ki. of A. Deut.* 3:2
*Deut.* 1:4 slain S. *k. of A.* king
of Bashan, *Ps.* 135:11; 136:19
*Jos.* 13:10 cities of S. *ki. of A.*

**SIHOR.**

*Jos.* 13:3 S. which is before
*Jer.* 2:18 to drink waters of S.

**SILAS.**

*Acts* 15:22 S. chief among, 27
34 it pleased S. to abide there
40 Pa. chose S. 16:19 caught S.
16:25 at midnight Paul and S.
29 fell down bef. Paul and S.
17:4 consorted with Paul and S.
10 sent away S. by night
15 commandm. to S. to come
18:5 S. and Timoth. were come

**SILENCE.**

*Job* 4:16 image before me, was *s.*
29:21 men gave ear, and kept *s.*
*Ps.* 31:18 lying lips be put to *s.*
39:2 I was dumb with *s.* I held
94:17 my soul almost dw. in *s.*
115:17 nei. any that go into *s.*
*Is.* 15:1 Moab bro. to *s.* Kir to *s.*
*Jer.* 8:14 our G. hath put us to *s.*
*Lam.* 3:28 sitteth alone, keep. *s.*
*Amos* 8:3 cast them forth with *s.*
*Mat.* 22:34 put Sadducees to *s.*
*Acts* 21:40 th. was made great *s.*
22:2 spake in Heb. they kept *s.*
1 *Tim.* 2:11 let wom. learn in *s.*
12 nor to usurp but to be in *s.*
1 *Pet.* 2:15 may put to *s.* ignor.
*Rev.* 8:1 there was *s.* in heaven

*See* KEEP, KEPT.

**SILENT.**

1 *Sam.* 2:9 wicked shall be *s.*
*Ps.* 22:2 I cry in night, not *s.*
28:1 not *s.* to me, if thou be *s.*
30:12 sing praise to th. not be *s.*
31:17 let wicked be *s.* in grave
*Is.* 47:5 sit thou *s.* and get thee
*Jer.* 8:14 defenced ci. let us be *s.*
*Zec.* 2:13 be *s.* O all flesh, bef. L.

**SILK.**

*Prov.* 31:22 her clothing is *s.*
*Ezek.* 16:10 I covered thee wi. *s.*
13 thy raiment was *s.*
*Rev.* 18:12 no man buyeth her *s.*

**SILLY.**

*Job* 5:2 envy slayeth the *s.* one
*Hos.* 7:11 Ephr. is like a *s.* dove
2 *Tim.* 3:6 lead captive *s.* wom.

**SILOAH, SILOAM.**

*Neh.* 3:15 repai. wall of pool of S.
*Luke* 13:4 on wh. tower in S. fell
*John* 9:7 wash in pool of S. 11

**SILVANUS.**

2 *Cor.* 1:19 preach. am. you by S.
1 *Thes.* 1:1 Paul, S. and Timoth.
to the church, 2 *Thes.* 1:1
1 *Pet.* 5:12 by S. a faithful broth.

**SILVER.**

*Gen.* 23:15 worth 400 shek. of *s.*
*Ex.* 20:23 not make gods of *s.*
26:19 sockets of *s.* 21, 25, 32;
36:24, 26, 30, 36
27:17 hooks shall be of *s.* 38:19
38:25 *s.* of th. that were numb.
*Lev.* 5:15 ram with estima. of *s.*
27:3 esti. of male 50 shek. of *s.*
6 of female three shekels of *s.*
16 hom. of bar. seed 50 shek. *s.*
*Num.* 7:13 offer. one *s.* charger,
*s.* bowl of 70 shekels, 19-79

SIM

*Num.* 7:84 12 cha. of *s.* 12 *s.* bowls
10:2 make two trumpets of *s.*
*Deut.* 22:19 amerce in 100 she. *s.*
29 give damsel's fa. 50 shek. *s.*
*Jos.* 7:21 I saw 200 shekels of *s.*
*Jud.* 17:2 1,100 shekels of *s.*
10 I will give ten shekels of *s.*
1 *Sam.* 9:8 fourth part of shek. *s.*
2 *Sam.* 18:11 I wo. given 10 sh. *s.*
12 should re. 1,000 shek. of *s.*
21:24 oxen for 50 shekels of *s.*
1 *K.* 10:21 none *s.* 2 *Chr.* 9:20
27 king made *s.* to be as stones
20:39 thou sh. pay a talent of *s.*
2 *K.* 5:22 give them a talent of *s.*
15:20 exacted of each 50 she. *s.*
18:15 Hezek. gave him all the *s.*
22:4 Hilk. may sum *s.* brought
1 *Chr.* 28:14 instruments of *s.*
29:2, 5
15 for the candlesticks of *s.*
17 by weight for ev. basin of *s.*
2 *Chr.* 17:11 Jehosha. presents *s.*
*Neh.* 5:15 gover. had 40 she. of *s.*
*Job* 3:15 filled houses with *s.*
22:25 thou sh. have plenty of *s.*
27:16 th. he heap up *s.* as dust
17 innocent shall divide the *s.*
28:15 nor shall *s.* be weighed for
*Ps.* 12:6 words of L. pure, as *s.*
66:10 hast tried us, as *s.* is tried
*Prov.* 2:4 if thou seekest her as *s.*
3:14 of wisd. is better than of *s.*
8:10 receive instruction, not *s.*
10:20 tongue of just is choice *s.*
16:16 get underst. rath. than *s.*
17:3 fining-pot is for *s.* and the
25:4 take away dross from the *s.*
*Ec.* 5:10 he that loveth *s.* shall
not be satisfied with *s.*
*Cant.* 8:9 will build a palace of *s.*
*Is.* 1:22 thy *s.* is become dross
30:32 sh. defile thy images of *s.*
48:10 I refined thee, not with *s.*
60:17 for iron I will bring *s.* and
*Jer.* 6:30 reproba. *s.* sh. men call
10:9 *s.* spr. in, plates is brought
32:9 I weighed him 17 she. of *s.*
*Ezek.* 22:18 they are dross of *s.*
20 they gather *s.* brass and iron
22 *s.* is melted in the furnace
27:12 with *s.* Tarshish traded in
*Dan.* 2:32 breast and arms were *s.*
*Hos.* 9:6 pleasant places for *s.*
13:2 made molten images of *s.*
*Amos* 2:6 they sold righte. for *s.*
8:6 that we may buy poor for *s.*
*Zep.* 1:11 howl, all that bear *s.*
*Zec.* 9:3 Tyrus heaped *s.* as dust
13:9 I will refine them as *s.*
*Mal.* 3:3 refiner and purifier of *s.*
*See* FILLETS, GOLD, PIECES.

**SILVER, Adjective.**

*Gen.* 44:2 put *s.* cup in sack's
*Prov.* 26:23 potsherd cov. with *s.*
*Ec.* 12:6 ever *s.* cord be loosed
*Mat.* 27:6 chief priests took *s.*
*Acts* 19:24 Dem. made *s.* shrines
*See* VESSELS.

**SILVERLINGS.**

*Is.* 7:23 thous. vines at thous. *s.*

**SILVERSMITH.**

*Acts* 19:24 Demetrius a *s.* made

**Talents of SILVER.**

1 *K.* 16:24 bought hill for 2 *t. o. s.*
2 *K.* 5:5 Naam. took ten *t. of s.*
23 two *tal. of s.* in two bags
15:19 M. gave Pul 1,000 *t. of s.*
1 *Chr.* 19:6 Ha. sent 1,000 *t. of s.*
22:14 a thous. thousand *t. of s.*
29:4 seven thou. *t. of* refined *s.*
2 *Chr.* 25:6 hir. men for 100 *t. of s.*
27:5 Am. gave Joth. 100 *t. of s.*
36:3 condem. land in 100 *t. of s.*
*Ezr.* 7:22 I decr. it to 100 *t. of s.*
8:26 I weigh. to hand 650 *t. of s.*
*Est.* 3:9 will pay 10,000 *t. of s.*

**Vessels of SILVER.**

*Num.* 7:85 *s. v.* weigh. 2,400 she.
2 *Sam.* 8:10 Jor. brought *v. of s.*
1 *K.* 10:25 man his pres. *ves. of s.*
2 *K.* 12:13 not made *ves. of s.*
1 *Chr.* 18:10 all manner of *v. of s.*
gold and brass, 2 *Chr.* 24:14
*Ezr.* 1:6 strength. with *v. of s.* 11
5:14 *v. of* gold and *s.* of house
8:26 I weighed *s. v.* hundred ta.
*Dan.* 5:2 bring golden and *s. v.*
11:8 carry their precious *v. of s.*

**SIMEON.**

*Gen.* 29:33 and called name S.
34:25 S. and Levi took each sw.
35:23 S. son of Leah, *Ex.* 1:2
42:24 Joseph took fr. them S. 36
43:23 he brought S. out unto

SIN

*Gen.* 46:10 sons of S. *Ex.* 6:15;
*Num.* 1:22; 26:12; 1 *Chr.*
4:24, 42; 12:25
48:5 Reuben and S. they shall
49:5 S. and Levi are brethren
*Num.* 1:6 prince of S. 2:12; 7:36
*Deut.* 27:12 S. Levi, and Judah
*Jos.* 19:1 second lot came to S. 9
*Jud.* 1:3 S. went with Judah, 17
2 *Chr.* 15:9 the strange, out of S.
34:6 so did Josiah in S.
*Ezek.* 48:24 S. have a portion, 33
*Luke* 2:25 whose name was S. 34
3:30 Levi, which was son of S.
*Acts* 13:1 at Antioch S. that was
15:14 S. hath declared how God

**Tribe of SIMEON.**

*Num.* 1:23 *t. of* S. numb. 59,300
2:12 *t. of* S. sh. pitch by Reuben
10:19 over the host of *tribe of* S.
13:5 *t. of* S. Shaph. to spy land
34:20 *t. of* S. Shemuel to divide
*Jos.* 19:1 second lot for *tr. of* S.
8 the inheritance of *tribe of* S.
21:4 of *tr. of* S. 9; 1 *Chr.* 6:65
*Rev.* 7:7 of *t. of* S. sealed 12,000

**SIMILITUDE.**

*Num.* 12:8 *s.* of the Lord shall
*Deut.* 4:12 but saw no *s.* 15, 16
2 *Chr.* 4:3 under it was *s.* of oxen
*Ps.* 106:20 changed glory into *s.*
144:12 stones polished after *s.*
*Dan.* 10:16 one like *s.* of sons of
*Rom.* 5:14 after *s.* of Ad.'s trans.
*Heb.* 7:15 after *s.* of Melchisedek
*Jam.* 3:9 men made after *s.* of G.

**SIMILITUDES.**

*Hos.* 12:10 I have used *s.*

**SIMON.**

*Mat.* 10:4 S. Canaan. *Mark* 3:18
13:55 James, Jos. S. *Mark* 6:3
16:17 blessed art th. S. Bar-jona
17:25 what thinkest thou S.?
26:6 of S. the leper, *Mark* 14:3
27:32 man of Cyre. S. by name,
*Mark* 15:21; *Luke* 23:26
*Mark* 1:29 house of S. *Luke* 4:38
14:37 S. sleepest thou? couldest
*Luke* 5:3 one of ships wh. was S.
4 he said unto S. Launch out
10 who were partners with S.
6:15 S. called Zelotes, *Acts* 1:13
7:40 S. I have somewhat to say
22:31 S. S. Satan hath desired to
24:34 risen, and appeared to S.
*John* 1:41 findeth his brother S.
42 Jesus said, Thou art S.
6:71 Ju. son of S. 12:4; 13:2, 26
21:15 S. son of Jo. lovest? 16, 17
*Acts* 8:9 man S. who beforetime
13 then S. himself believed also
9:43 Peter tarried many days at
Joppa wi. one S. 10:6, 17, 32
*See* PETER.

**SIMPLE.**

*Ps.* 19:7 Lord maketh wise the *s.*
116:6 the Lord preserveth the *s.*
119:130 giv. understanding to *s.*
*Prov.* 1:4 to give subtility to *s.*
22 how long, ye *s.* ones, will
32 turning away of *s.* shall slay
7:7 among *s.* ones a young man
8:5 O ye *s.* understand wisdom
9:4 whoso is *s.* let him turn, 16
13 a foolish woman is *s.*
14:15 *s.* believeth every word
18 *s.* inh. folly; 19:25 *s.* beware
21:11 punished, *s.* made wise
22:3 *s.* pass on are punish. 27:12
*Ezek.* 45:20 do for him that is *s.*
*Rom.* 16:18 fair speeches dec. *s.*
19 wise to good, *s.* concer. evil

**SIMPLICITY.**

2 *Sam.* 15:11 th. went in their *s.*
*Prov.* 1:22 how lo. wi. ye love *s.*?
2 *Cor.* 1:12 in *s.* had conversation
11:3 corrupted from *s.* in Christ

**SIN.**

*Ex.* 16:1 I came to wildern. of S.
17:1 journey. fr. S. *Num.* 33:12
*Ezek.* 30:15 pour my fury up. S.
16 S. shall have great pain

**SIN.**

*Gen.* 4:7 not well, *s.* lie. at door
*Ex.* 34:7 forgiv. iniquity, and *s.*
*Lev.* 4:3 if priest *s.* accord. to *s.*
14 wh. *s.* is known, cong. offer
6:26 priest offereth it for *s.* 9:15
19:17 not suffer *s.* on neighbor
*Num.* 5:6 when man or wom. *s.*
12:11 I beseech, lay not *s.* upon
19:9 it is a purification for *s.* 17
27:3 father died in his own *s.*
*Deut.* 15:9 cry to L. it be *s.* 24:15
19:15 witness sh. not rise for *s.*

SIN

*Deut.* 21:22 if a man have com. *s.*
22:26 in damsel no *s.* wor. death
23:21 it would be *s.* in thee
24:16 put to death for his own *s.*
2 *K.* 14:6; 2 *Chr.* 25:4
1 *Sam.* 15:23 rebel. as *s.* of witch.
1 *K.* 8:34 forgive *s.* of thy people
36 forgive the *s.* of thy servants,
2 *Chr.* 6:25, 27
12:30 this thing bec. a *s.* 13:34
2 *K.* 12:16 *s.* money was priests'
*Job* 20:11 his bones are full of *s.*
*Ps.* 32:1 blessed whose *s.* cover.
51:5 in *s.* did mother con. me
59:12 for *s.* of their mouth
109:7 let his prayer become *s.*
14 let not *s.* of mother be blot.
*Prov.* 10:16 wicked tendeth to *s.*
19 in words there want, not *s.*
14:9 fools make a mock at *s.*
34 *s.* is a reproach to any peo.
21:4 plowing of wicked is *s.*
24:9 thought of foolishness is *s.*
*Is.* 5:18 woe to th. who draw *s.*
30:1 that they may add *s.* to *s.*
31:7 idols your hands ma. for *s.*
53:10 make soul an offer. for *s.*
12 he bare *s.* of many
*Jer.* 17:1 *s.* of Ju. writ. with pen
3 I will give high place for *s.*
51:5 th. land was filled with *s.*
*Lam.* 4:6 punishm. of *s.* of Sod.
*Hos.* 4:8 eat up *s.* of people
10:8 *s.* of Is. shall be destroyed
12:8 no iniq. in me that were *s.*
*Amos* 8:14 sw. by *s.* of Samaria
*Mic.* 1:13 beginning of *s.* to Zion
6:7 fruit of body for *s.* of soul
*Zec.* 13:1 a fount. opened for *s.*
*Mat.* 12:31 all *s.* sh. be forgiven
*John* 1:29 tak. away *s.* of world
8:7 that is without *s.* am. you
34 whoso commit. *s.* serv. of *s.*
9:41 if blind, should have no *s.*
15:22 not come, had not *s.* 24
16:8 Comfor. will reprove of *s.* 9
19:11 deliv. me hath greater *s.*
*Acts* 7:60 lay not *s.* to th. charge
*Rom.* 3:9 J. and Gentil. under *s.*
20 by law is knowledge of *s.*
4:7 blessed whose *s.* is covered
5:12 *s.* ent. world, death by *s.*
13 till the law *s.* was in world
20 where *s.* abounded, grace
21 as *s.* reigned unto death
6:1 shall we continue in *s.*?
2 sh. we th. are dead to *s.* live?
7 he that is dead is freed fr. *s.*
10 he died, he died to *s.* once
11 reck. yourselves dead to *s.*
12 let not *s.* reign in yo. body
13 nor yield your memb. to *s.*
14 *s.* shall not have dominion
16 serv. ye are, whether of *s.*
17 G. thanked, were serv. of *s.*
18 being made free from *s.* 22
20 wh. ye were servants of *s.*
23 for the wages of *s.* is death
7:7 is law *s.*? G. forbid; kn. *s.*
8 *s.* tak. occasion wro. in me;
without law *s.* is dead
9 commandm. came, *s.* revived
11 *s.* by commandm. slew me
17 *s.* that dwelleth in me, 20
23 bring. me into captiv. to *s.*
25 but with flesh, the law of *s.*
8:3 *s.* condemned *s.* in the flesh
10 body dead because of *s.*
14:23 whats. is not of faith is *s.*
1 *Cor.* 6:18 every *s.* a man doeth
15:56 the sting of death is *s.* and
the strength of *s.* is the law
2 *Cor.* 5:21 made him be *s.* for us
*Gal.* 2:17 Ch. the minister of *s.*?
3:22 scrip. conclu. all under *s.*
2 *Thes.* 2:3 man of *s.* be revealed
*Heb.* 3:13 be hardened through *s.*
4:15 tempted, yet without *s.*
9:26 he appeared to put away *s.*
28 appear without *s.* to salvat.
10:6 in sacrifices for *s.* no pleas.
8 off. for *s.* thou wouldest not
18 remission, no offering for *s.*
11:25 enjoy the pleasures of *s.*
12:1 lay aside *s.* doth beset us
4 not resisted, striv. against *s.*
13:11 bod. of beasts for *s.* burnt
*Jam.* 1:15 it bring. forth *s.* and *s.*
when finished, bring. death
2:9 if have respect to per. ye *s.*
4:17 not good, to him it is *s.*
1 *Pet.* 2:22 did no *s.* nor guile
4:1 suff. in flesh, ceased from *s.*
2 *Pet.* 2:14 eyes can. cease fr. *s.*
1 *John* 1:7 the blood of Jesus
Christ his Son cleanseth us
from all *s.*
8 say, We have no *s.* we dece.

SIN

1 *John* 3:4 whoso comm. *s.* transgresseth; *s.* is transgression
5 manifested, in him is no *s.*
8 committeth *s.* is of the devil
9 born of G. doth not commit *s.*
5:16 *s.* wh. is not to death, *s.*
17 all unrighteousn. is *s.* and
there is a *s.* not unto death
*See* BEAR.

**Great SIN.**

*Gen.* 20:9 brought on me *great s.*
*Ex.* 32:21 bro. *g. s.* on them
30 M. said, Ye sinned a *g. s.* 31
1 *Sam.* 2:17 *s.* of young men *g.*
2 *K.* 17:21 Jeroboam made them
sin a *great s.*

**His SIN.**

*Lev.* 4:3 bring for *his s.* a bullock
23 if *h. s.* come to knowl. 28
5:6 bring trespass-offer. for *h. s.*
1 *K.* 15:26 Nadab walked in *h. s.*
34 Baa. walked in way of *h. s.*
16:19 Zimri walked in *his s.*
26 Omri in *his s.*
2 *K.* 21:16 beside *h. s.* wherewith
made Judah
17 acts of Manassch, and *h. s.*
2 *Chr.* 33:19 all *h. s.* bef. humbl.
*Job* 34:37 addeth rebellion to *h. s.*
*Is.* 27:9 fruit to take away *his s.*
*Ezek.* 3:20 shall die in *h. s.* 18:24
33:14 if he turn from *his s.*
*Hos.* 13:12 bound up, *h. s.* is hid
*Mic.* 3:8 full to declare to Is. *h. s.*

**My SIN.**

*Gen.* 31:36 what is *my s.* that th.
*Ex.* 10:17 forg. *my s.* this once
1 *Sam.* 15:25 I pray, pardon *my s.*
20:1 what *my s.* bef. thy father
1 *K.* 17:18 to call *my s.* to rem.
*Job* 10:6 thou search. after *my s.*
13:23 make me to know *my s.*
14:16 dost thou not watch *my s.*
35:3 if I be cleansed from *my s.*
*Ps.* 32:5 I acknowledged *my s.*
and thou forgavest *my s.*
38:3 nor rest because of *my s.*
18 iniqu. I be sorry for *my s.*
51:2 cleanse me from *my s.*
3 *my s.* bef. 59:3 not for *my s.*
*Prov.* 20:9 I am pure from *my s.*
*Dan.* 9:20 I was confessing *my s.*
*See* OFFERING.

**Our SIN.**

*Ex.* 34:9 pardon iniq. and *our s.*
*Jer.* 16:10 what *o. s.* we commit.

**Their SIN.**

*Gen.* 18:20 because *t. s.* is griev.
50:17 forgive *their s.* 2 *Chr.* 7:14
*Ex.* 32:32 if thou forgive *their s.*
34 when I visit, I will visit *t. s.*
*Num.* 5:7 they shall confess *t. s.*
*Deut.* 9:27 stubbornness, nor *t. s.*
1 *K.* 8:35 if they turn from *their s.* 2 *Chr.* 6:26
*Neh.* 4:5 let not *t. s.* be blotted
*Ps.* 85:2 thou hast covered *t. s.*
*Is.* 3:9 they declare *t. s.* as Sod.
*Jer.* 16:18 recompense *t. s.* doub.
18:23 neither blot out *their s.*
31:34 rememb. *their s.* no more
36:3 that I may forgive *their s.*
*John* 15:22 have no cloak for *t. s.*

**Thy SIN.**

2 *Sam.* 12:13 Lord put away *t. s.*
*Is.* 6:7 taken away, *t. s.* purged

**Your SIN.**

*Ex.* 32:30 atonement for *your s.*
*Num.* 32:23 *y. s.* wi. find you out
*Deut.* 9:21 I took *y. s.* the calf
*John* 9:41 theref. *y. s.* remaineth

**SIN, Verb.**

*Gen.* 39:9 do this, and *s.* ag. G.?
42:22 do not *s.* ag. the child
*Ex.* 20:20 fear, that thou *s.* not
23:33 lest make thee *s.* ag. me
*Lev.* 4:2 if soul *s.* thro' ignorance
3 if priest *s.* 13 if congregat. *s.*
27 if people *s.* thro' ignorance
5:1 if a soul *s.* and hear swear.
6:2 if a soul *s.* lie unto neighbor
*Num.* 16:22 *s.* wroth with all?
*Deut.* 20:18 should you *s.* ag. L.
24:4 shalt not cause land to *s.*
1 *Sam.* 2:25 if one man *s.* against
another; *s.* against the Lord
12:23 God forbid I should *s.*
14:33 people *s.* against Lord
34 *s.* not in eating with blood
19:4 let not king *s.* ag. servant
5 why *s.* ag. innocent blood?
1 *K.* 8:46 if they shall *s.* against
thee, 2 *Chr.* 6:36
2 *K.* 21:11 Man. made Judah *s.*
2 *Chr.* 6:22 if man *s.* ag. neighbor

SIN

*Neh.* 6:13 and do so, and *s.*
13:26 did not Solo. *s.* by these
*Job* 2:10 did not J. *s.* wi. his lips
5:24 visit habitation, and not *s.*
10:14 if I *s.* thou markest me
31:30 nei. suffered mouth to *s.*
*Ps.* 4:4 stand in awe, and *s.* not
39:1 take heed I *s.* not
119:11 I might not *s.* ag. thee
*Ec.* 5:6 mouth cause flesh to *s.*
*Jer.* 32:35 do this to cau. J. to *s.*
*Ezek.* 3:21 rig. *s.* not, doth not *s.*
*Hos.* 8:11 Ephraim hath made altars to *s.* altars to him to *s.*
13:2 now they *s.* more and more
*Mat.* 18:21 L. how oft brot. *s.*?
*John* 5:14 *s.* no more, lest worse
8:11 nei. do I cond. *s.* no more
9:2 who did *s.* man or parents?
*Rom.* 6:15 *s.* bec. not under law?
1 *Cor.* 8:12 *s.* ag. breth. *s.* ag. C.
15:34 awake to righteous. *s.* not
*Eph.* 4:26 be ye angry and *s.* not
1 *Tim.* 5:20 them that *s.* rebuke
*Heb.* 10:26 if we *s.* wilfully after
1 *John* 2:1 I write unto you that ye *s.* not, and if any man *s.*
3:9 can. *s.* bec. he is born of G.
5:16 any man see his brother *s.*

*See* ISRAEL.

**SINAI.**

*Deut.* 33:2 Lord came from S.
*Jud.* 5:5 melted, even that S.
*Ps.* 68:8 S. moved at presence
17 Lord is among th. as in S.

*See* MOUNT.

**SINCERE.**

*Phil.* 1:10 be *s.* till day of Ch.
1 *Pet.* 2:2 as babes desire *s.* milk

**SINCERELY.**

*Jud.* 9:16 if ye have done *s.* 19
*Phil.* 1:16 one preach Ch. not *s.*

**SINCERITY.**

*Jos.* 24:14 serve the Lord in *s.*
1 *Cor.* 5:8 unleavened bread of *s.*
2 *Cor.* 1:12 in godly *s.* we have
2:17 as of *s.* in the sight of God
8:8 to prove the *s.* of your love
*Eph.* 6:24 that love Lord J. in *s.*
*Tit.* 2:7 in doc. show. gravity, *s.*

**SINEW.**

*Gen.* 32:32 Israel eat not of the *s.* touched J. in *s.* that shrank
*Is.* 48:4 thy neck is an iron *s.*

**SINEWS.**

*Job* 10:11 with bones and *s.*
30:17 bones are pierced, *s.* take
40:17 *s.* of his stones are wrap.
*Ezek.* 37:6 I will lay *s.* upon you
6 the *s.* and flesh came upon

**SINFUL.**

*Num.* 32:14 increase of *s.* men
*Is.* 1:4 ah *s.* nation, a peo. laden
*Amos* 9:8 eyes of L. on *s.* kingd.
*Mark* 8:38 ashamed in *s.* genera.
*Luke* 5:8 for I am a *s.* man, O L.
24:7 deliv. into hands of *s.* men
*Rom.* 7:13 sin bec. exceeding *s.*
8:3 send. S. in liken. of *s.* flesh

**SING.**

*Ex.* 15:21 *s.* to the Lord, 1 *Chr.* 16:23; *Ps.* 30:4; 95:1; 96:1, 2; 98:1; 147:7; 149:1; *Is.* 12:5
32:18 noise of them that *s.*
*Num.* 21:17 spring up, O well, *s.*
1 *Sam.* 21:11 did they not *s.* one
1 *Chr.* 16:9 *s.* unto him, *s.* psalms
33 the trees of the wood *s.* out
2 *Chr.* 20:22 they began to *s.* and
29:30 Hez. command. Lev. to *s.*
*Job* 29:13 I caused wid. heart *s.*
*Ps.* 21:13 so will we *s.* praise
33:2 praise the Lord, *s.* to him
3 *s.* to him a new so. *Is.* 42:10
51:14 *s.* of thy righteousn. 145:7
65:13 valleys shout, they also *s.*
66:2 *s.* forth honor of his name
4 earth *s.* to thee, they shall *s.*
67:4 let nations be glad and *s.*
68:32 *s.* to God, ye kingdoms
71:22 to thee will I *s.* 98:5
81:1 *s.* aloud to G. our strength
104:12 fowls *s.* among branches
105:2 *s.* to him, *s.* psal. unto him
137:3 *s.* us one of the songs of Z.
4 how shall we *s.* L. song in?
138:5 they shall *s.* in ways of L.
149:5 *s.* aloud upon their beds
*Prov.* 29:6 righteous *s.* and rej.
*Is.* 23:15 after 70 years sh. T. *s.*
24:14 they shall *s.* for maj. of L.
26:19 *s.* ye that dwell in dust
27:2 in that day *s.* ye to her
35:6 then sh. tongue of dumb *s.*

SIN

*Is.* 38:20 we will *s.* my songs
42:11 let inhabitants of rock *s.*
44:23 *s.* O ye heav. for L. 49:13
52:8 with the voice shall they *s.*
9 *s.* to the L. ye waste places
54:1 *s.* O barren, didst not bear
65:14 my servants sh. *s.* for joy
*Jer.* 31:7 *s.* with gladness for Ja.
12 they shall *s.* in height of Z.
51:48 all that is therein shall *s.*
*Ezek.* 27:25 ships of Tarsh. did *s.*
*Hos.* 2:15 sh. *s.* in days of youth
*Zep.* 2:14 their voice shall *s.*
3:14 *s.* daugh. of Zion, *Zec.* 2:10
*Jam.* 5:13 any merry? let him *s.*
*Rev.* 15:3 they *s.* song of Moses

**I will SING.**

*Ex.* 15:1 *I will s.* to the Lord, *Jud.* 5:3; *Ps.* 13:6
*Ps.* 57:7 fixed, O God, *I will s.*
9 *I will s.* to thee am. nations
59:16 *I w. s.* of thy power, 89:1
17 unto thee, O my stre. *w. I s.*
101:1 *I will s.* of mercy and jud.
104:33 *I will s.* to the L. as long
144:9 *I will s.* a new song
*Is.* 5:1 now *will I s.* to well-belo.
*Rom.* 15:9 for this cause *will I s.*
1 *Cor.* 14:15 *I will s.* with the sp.
*I will s.* with understanding

*See* PRAISE, PRAISES.

**SINGED.**

*Dan.* 3:27 nor w. hair of head *s.*

**SINGER.**

1 *Chr.* 6:33 Heman a *s.* son of J.
*Hab.* 3:19 to chief *s.* on instrum.

**SINGERS.**

1 *K.* 10:12 made psalteries for *s.*
2 *Chr.* 9:11
1 *Chr.* 9:33 these are the *s.* 15:16
15:19 *s.* were appoint. to sound
27 Levites and *s.* had fine lin.
2 *Chr.* 5:13 trumpet. and *s.* were
20:21 Jehoshaphat appointed *s.*
23:13 peo. rejoiced also *s.* 29:28
35:15 the *s.* the sons of Asaph
*Ezr.* 2:41 *s.* childr. of Asaph 128
70 *s.* dwelt in cities, *Neh.* 7:73
7:7 some *s.* went up to Jerusa.
*Neh.* 7:1 the *s.* were appointed
10:29 the *s.* clave to their bret.
11:22 *s.* were over bus. of house
23 portion for *s.* 12:47; 13:5
12:28 sons of *s.* gathered thems.
29 the *s.* builded them villages
42 *s.* sang; 45 *s.* kept ward of G.
46 in days of Da. there were *s.*
13:10 Levites and *s.* were fled
*Ps.* 68:25 *s.* went before
87:7 as well *s.* as players
*Ezek.* 40:44 chamb. of *s.* in court

**Men-SINGERS, women-SINGERS.**

*Ec.* 2:8 I gat *men-s.* and *wo.-s.*

**SINGETH.**

*Prov.* 25:20 so is he that *s.* songs

**SINGING.**

1 *Sam.* 18:6 wo. came out of Is. *s.*
1 *Chr.* 6:32 ministered with *s.*
13:8 Dav. and Is. played with *s.*
2 *Chr.* 23:18 offer burnt-off. wi. *s.*
30:21 *s.* with loud instru. to L.
*Neh.* 12:27 kept dedication wi. *s.*
*Ps.* 100:2 bef. presence with *s.*
126:2 our tongue filled with *s.*
*Cant.* 2:12 time of the *s.* of birds
*Is.* 14:7 they break forth into *s.*
16:10 in vineyards shall be no *s.*
35:2 sh. blossom with joy and *s.*
44:23 break into *s.* ye mount.
48:20 flee from Chaldeans wi. *s.*
49:13 break forth into *s.*
51:11 redeemed sh. come wi. *s.*
54:1 break forth into *s.* O bar.
55:12 mount. shall break into *s.*
*Zep.* 3:17 joy over thee with *s.*
*Eph.* 5:19 *s.* in y. heart, *Col.* 3:16

**SINGING-MEN, SINGING-WOMEN.**

2 *Sam.* 19:35 I hear *s.-m. s.-w.*
2 *Chr.* 35:25 the *s.-m.* spake of J.
*Ezr.* 2:65 200 *s.-m.* 200 *s.-women*
*Neh.* 7:67 245 *s.-m.* and *s.-women*

**SINGLE.**

*Mat.* 6:22 if eye *s.* whole body full of light, *Luke* 11:34

**SINGLENESS.**

*Acts* 2:46 eat meat wi. *s.* of heart
*Eph.* 6:5 in *s.* of heart, *Col.* 3:22

**SINGULAR.**

*Lev.* 27:2 man shall make *s.* vow

**SINK.**

*Ps.* 69:2 I *s.* in deep mire where

SIN

*Jer.* 51:64 Baby. *s.* and not rise
*Mat.* 14:30 beginning to *s.* cried
*Luke* 5:7 so that they began to *s.*
9:44 sayings *s.* into your ears

**SINNED.**

*Ex.* 9:34 Pharaoh *s.* yet more
32:30 ye have *s.* a great sin, 31
33 whosoever hath *s.* him will
*Lev.* 4:3 for sin he hath *s.* a bul.
22 ruler *s.* 23; 28 one of peo. *s.*
5:5 confess he hath *s.*
6:4 bec. he hath *s.* shall restore
*Num.* 12:11 lay not *s.* wher. we *s.*
32:23 ye have *s.* against the L.
*Deut.* 9:16 behold, ye had *s.* ag. L.
18 your sins wh. ye *s.* in doing
*Jos.* 7:11 Isr. hath *s.* and trangr.
*Jud.* 11:27 I have not *s.* ag. thee
1 *Sam.* 19:4 he hath not *s.* ag th.
24:11 I have not *s.* against thee
1 *K.* 8:33 they have *s.* against thee, 35; 2 *Chr.* 6:24, 26
50 forgive peo. th. *s.* 2 *Chr.* 6:39
15:30 Jer. which he *s.* 16:13, 19
18:9 what have I *s.* that thou
2 *K.* 17:7 Israel had *s.* against L.
21:17 sin th. Manas. *s.* is writ.
*Neh.* 9:29 *s.* against thy judgm.
*Job* 1:5 Job said, My sons ha. *s.*
22 in this J. *s.* not, nor charg.
8:4 if chil. have *s.* against him
24:19 so doth grave who have *s.*
*Ps.* 78:17 they *s.* yet more, 32
*Is.* 43:27 thy first father hath *s.*
*Jer.* 2:35 sayest, I have not *s.*
40:3 because ye have *s.* 44:23
50:14 Babylon hath *s.* ag. Lord
*Lam.* 1:8 Jer. hath grievously *s.*
5:7 fathers have *s.* and are not
*Ezek.* 18:24 sin he hath *s.* in th.
28:16 violence, and thou hast *s.*
37:23 dwelling-p. wherein th. *s.*
*Hos.* 4:7 as they increased they *s.*
10:9 thou hast *s.* fr. days of G.
*Hab.* 2:10 thou hast *s.* ag. soul
*John* 9:3 neither this man *s.* nor
*Rom.* 2:12 as have *s.* with. law, as have *s.* in the law
3:23 all have *s.* and come. 5:12
5:14 death over them had not *s.*
16 not as it was by one that *s.*
1 *Cor.* 7:28 if marry, hast not *s.*
2 *Cor.* 12:21 I bewail many that *s.*
13:2 I write to them wh. have *s.*
*Heb.* 3:17 was it not wi. them *s.*?
2 *Pet.* 2:4 G. spared not angels *s.*
1 *John* 1:10 if say, We have not *s.*

**I have SINNED.**

*Ex.* 9:27 Phar. said, *I h. s.* 10:16
*Num.* 22:34 Balaam said, *I h. s.*
*Jos.* 7:20 indeed, *I h. s.* ag. God
1 *Sam.* 15:24 Saul said, *I have s.* 30; 26:21
2 *Sam.* 12:13 Da. said to Na. *I h. s.* 24:10, 17; 1 *Chr.* 21:8, 17
19:20 thy serv. doth know *I h. s.*
*Job* 7:20 *I h. s.* 33:27 say, *I h. s.*
*Ps.* 41:4 heal my soul, *I have s.*
51:4 against thee only *have I s.*
*Mic.* 7:9 *I have s.* against him
*Mat.* 27:4 Judas said, *I have s.*
*Luke* 15:18 prodi. said, *I h. s.* 21

**We have SINNED.**

*Num.* 12:11 sin, wherein *we h. s.*
14:40 for *we have s. Deut.* 1:41
21:7 *we h. s.* have spoken ag. L.
*Jud.* 10:10 *we h. s.* bec. we have forsaken God, 1 *Sam.* 12:10
15 *we h. s.* do what seem. good
1 *Sam.* 7:6 and said, *we have s.*
1 *K.* 8:47 *we h. s.* done perversely
2 *Chr.* 6:37 *we h. s.* done amiss
*Neh.* 1:6 confess sins *we have s.*
*Ps.* 106:6 *we h. s.* with our fath.
*Is.* 42:24 L. ag. whom *we have s.*
64:5 thou art wroth, for *we h. s.*
*Jer.* 3:25 lie down in sh. *we h. s.*
8:14 given us gall, for *we h. s.*
14:20 acknow. wick. *we have s.*
*Dan.* 9:5 *we h. s.* committed ini.
15 *we have s.* done wickedly

**SINNER.**

*Prov.* 11:31 more wicked and *s.*
13:6 wickedn. overthroweth *s.*
22 wealth of *s.* laid up for just
*Ec.* 2:26 the *s.* he giveth travail
7:26 *s.* shall be taken by her
8:12 thro' *s.* do evil 100 times
9:2 so is *s.* and he that sweareth
18 one *s.* destroy. much good
*Is.* 65:20 *s.* being 100 years old
*Lu.* 7:37 wo. in city who was *s.*
15:7 joy in heaven over one *s.*
18:13 G. be merciful to me a *s.*
19:7 guest with man a *s.*
*John* 9:16 can *s.* do miracles?

SIN

*John* 9:24 gl. G. praise, man is *s.*
25 whe. he be a *s.* I know not
*Rom.* 3:7 yet judged as a *s.*?
*Jam.* 5:20 convert. *s.* save a soul
1 *Pet.* 4:18 where ungodly *s.* ap.

**SINNERS.**

*Gen.* 13:13 men of Sod. were *s.*
1 *Sam.* 15:18 utterly destroy *s.*
*Ps.* 1:1 stand. not in way of *s.*
5 nor *s.* in congre. of righteous
25:8 theref. will he teach *s.* way
26:9 gather not my soul with *s.*
51:13 *s.* sh. be converted to thee
104:35 let the *s.* be consumed
*Prov.* 1:10 if *s.* ent. consent not
13:21 evil pursueth *s.* to right.
23:17 let not thy heart envy *s.*
*Is.* 1:28 destr. of *s.* be together
13:9 destroy *s.* thereof out of it
33:14 the *s.* in Z. are afraid
*Amos* 9:10 *s.* shall die by sword
*Mat.* 9:10 many *s.* sat at meat with Jesus, *Mark* 2:15
13 call right, but *s.* to repentance, *Mark* 2:17; *Luke* 5:32
11:19 fri. of pub. and *s.* *Lu.* 7:34
*Luke* 6:32 *s.* love those love them
33 what tha. ha. ye? *s.* do same
34 *s.* lend to *s.* to receive again
13:2 suppose th. these were *s.* 4
15:1 publicans and *s.* to hear
*John* 9:31 kn. G. heareth not *s.*
*Rom.* 5:8 wh. we were *s.* C. died
*Gal.* 2:15 Jews, not *s.* of Gentiles
17 if we ourselves are found *s.*
1 *Tim.* 1:9 the law is made for *s.*
15 Ch. Jesus came to save *s.*
*Jam.* 4:8 ye *s.* purify hearts
*Jude* 15 speeches *s.* have spoken

**SINNEST.**

*Job* 35:6 if thou *s.* what do. thou

**SINNETH.**

*Num.* 15:28 soul that *s.* ignoran.
29 law for him *s.* thro' ignor.
*Deut.* 19:15 not rise in sin he *s.*
1 *K.* 8:46 is no man that *s.* not
2 *Chr.* 6:36; *Ec.* 7:20
*Prov.* 8:36 he that *s.* wrong, soul
14:21 that despiseth neighbor *s.*
19:2 that hasteth with feet *s.*
20:2 whoso provoketh a king *s.*
*Ezek.* 14:13 wh. land *s.* I stretch
18:4 soul that *s.* it shall die, 20
33:12 for righteous. in day he *s.*
1 *Cor.* 6:18 fornicator *s.* ag. body
7:36 do what he will, *s.* not
*Tit.* 3:11 such is subverted and *s.*
1 *John* 3:6 whoso. abid. in him *s.* not, whoso. *s.* hath not seen
8 devil *s.* from the beginning
5:18 whoso. is born of G. *s.* not

**SINNING.**

*Gen.* 20:6 I withheld thee fr. *s.*
*Lev.* 6:3 man does, *s.* therein

**SINS.**

1 *K.* 14:16 give Is. up bec. of *s.*
15:3 Abij. walked in *s.* of Reho.
30 smote N. bec. of *s.* of Jero.
16:13 *s.* of Baasha, and *s.* of El.
31 light thing to wa. in *s.* of J.
2 *K.* 3:3 Jeho. cleaved to *s.* of J.
10:29 from *s.* of Jeroboam Jehu
13:6 Is. departed not fr. *s.* of J.
17:22 Is. walked in *s.* of Jerob.
24:3 remove Ju. for *s.* of Mana.
2 *Chr.* 28:10 are th. not wi. y. *s.*?
*Neh.* 1:6 confess the *s.* of Israel
*Job* 13:23 how many are my *s.*?
*Ps.* 19:13 keep thy servant fr. *s.*
25:7 remem. not *s.* of my youth
*Prov.* 5:22 hold. with cords of *s.*
10:12 strifes, love covereth all *s.*
28:13 that covereth *s.* not prosp.
*Is.* 40:2 received double for her *s.*
43:24 ma. me to serve wi. thy *s.*
25 blot out, not remem. thy *s.*
44:22 blot, out as a cloud thy *s.*
*Jer.* 15:13 I give to spoil for *s.*
30:14 bec. thy *s.* increased, 15
50:20 *s.* of Judah sought
*Lam.* 3:39 for punishm. of his *s.*
4:13 *s.* of her proph. and priests
22 Edom, he will discov. thy *s.*
*Ezek.* 16:51 S. committed thy *s.*
52 bear thine own shame for *s.*
18:14 that seeth his father's *s.*
21 if wicked turn from his *s.*
23:49 shall bear *s.* of your idols
33:16 none of his *s.* be mention.
*Dan.* 9:24 make end of *s.*
*Mic.* 1:5 for *s.* of house of Israel
6:13 making desol. bec. of thy *s.*
*Mat.* 26:28 shed for remissi. of *s.*
*Luke* 24:47 remis. of *s.* preached
*John* 9:34 altogether born in *s.*
20:23 *s.* ye remit, whose *s.* reta.

SIS

*Acts* 22:16 wash away thy *s.*
*Rom.* 7:5 *s.* did work in members
*Eph.* 2:1 who were dead in *s.* 5
*Col.* 2:11 putti. off the body of *s.*
1 *Tim.* 5:22 partakers of men's *s.*
24 men's *s.* opened beforehand
*Heb.* 2:17 reconcilia. for *s.* of pe.
5:1 gifts and sacrifices for *s.*
7:27 for his own *s.* for people's
9:28 Ch. off. to bear *s.* of many
10:4 blood of goats take away *s.*
12 offered one sacrifice for *s.*
*Jam.* 5:20 and hide multit. of *s.*
1 *Pet.* 2:24 dead to *s.* live to righ.
3:18 Christ once suffered for *s.*
4:8 charity cover multitude of *s.*
2 *Pet.* 1:9 was purged from his *s.*
1 *John* 2:2 the *s.* of whole world
*Rev.* 18:4 be not partak. of her *s.*
5 her *s.* have reach. unto heav.

*See* FORGIVE, FORGIVEN.

**My SINS.**

*Ps.* 51:9 hide thy face from *my s.*
69:5 O G. *my s.* not hid fr. thee
*Is.* 38:17 cast *my s.* behind back

**Our SINS.**

1 *Sam.* 12:19 added to *our s.*
2 *Chr.* 28:13 int. to add to *our s.*
*Neh.* 9:37 ki. over us bec. of *o. s.*
*Ps.* 79:9 purge away *our s.*
90:8 *o.s.* in light of countenance
103:10 not dealt accord. to *o. s.*
*Is.* 59:12 *our s.* testify against us
*Ezek.* 33:10 if *our s.* be on us
*Dan.* 9:16 bec. of *o. s.* peo. beco.
1 *Cor.* 15:3 Christ died for *our s.*
*Gal.* 1:4 gave himself for *our s.*
*Heb.* 1:3 himself purged *our s.*
1 *Pet.* 2:24 his own self bare *o. s.*
1 *John* 1:9 if we confess *our s.*
3:5 manifest. to take away *o. s.*
*Rev.* 1:5 washed us from *our s.*

**Their SINS.**

*Lev.* 16:16 transgression in *th. s.*
*Num.* 16:26 consumed in all *t. s.*
1 *K.* 14:22 provoked with *their s.*
16:2 prov. me to anger with *t. s.*
*Neh.* 9:2 Israel confessed *their s.*
*Is.* 58:1 show house of Jacob *t. s.*
*Jer.* 14:10 vis. *t. s. Hos.* 8:13; 9:9
*Mic.* 7:19 cast all *t. s.* into sea
*Mat.* 1:21 save his peo. from *t. s.*
3:6 bapt. confes. *t. s. Mark* 1:5
*Mark* 4:12 *t. s.* should be forgiv.
*Luke* 1:77 salva. by remis. of *t. s.*
*Rom.* 11:27 shall take away *t. s.*
1 *Thes.* 2:16 to fill up *t. s.* alway
*Heb.* 8:12 I w. be merciful to *t. s.*
10:17 *th. s.* remember no more

**Your SINS.**

*Lev.* 16:30 may be clean fr. *y. s.*
26:18 punish you for *y. s.* 24, 28
*Deut.* 9:18 nor drink, bec. of *y. s.*
*Jos.* 24:19 G. will not forgi. *y. s.*
*Is.* 1:18 tho' *your s.* be as scarlet
59:2 *your s.* have hid his face
*Jer.* 5:25 *y. s.* withholden good
*Ezek.* 21:24 in doings *y. s.* appe.
*Amos* 5:12 know *y.* trans. and *s.*
*John* 8:21 seek me, die in *y. s.* 24
*Acts* 3:19 repent, that *y. s.* may
1 *Cor.* 15:17 raised, ye are in *y. s.*
*Col.* 2:13 you being dead in *y. s.*
1 *John* 2:12 *y. s.* are forgiven you

SION. *Deut.* 4:48

*See* ZION.

**SIR, S.**

*Gen.* 43:20 *s.* we ca. to buy food
*Mat.* 21:30 I go *s.* and went not
*John* 4:11 *s.* thou hast nothi, to
49 *s.* come ere my child die
5:7 *s.* I ha. no man to put me in
12:21 saying, *s.* we would see J.
*Acts* 7:26 *s.* ye are brethren, why
16:30 *s.* wh. mu. I do to be sa.?
27:25 where. *s.* be of good cheer
*Rev.* 7:14 said to him, *s.* th. kno.

**SIRION.**

*Deut.* 3:9 which Sidonians call S.
*Ps.* 29:6 Lebanon and S. like a

**SISERA.**

*Jud.* 4:2 captain of host was S.
17 S. fled away on his feet, 22
5:20 the stars fought against S.
26 with hammer she smote S.
28 the mother of S. looked out
1 *Sam.* 12:9 sold into hand of S.
*Ezr.* 2:53 children of S. Nethinim went up, *Neh.* 7:55
*Ps.* 83:9 do unto them as to S.

**SISTER.**

*Gen.* 24:60 our *s.* be thou mother
34:13 defiled Dinah their *s.* 27
31 deal with our *s.* as a harlot?

SIT

*Ex.* 2:4 his *s.* stood afar off
*Lev.* 18:9 shalt not uncover *s.*
11 thy *s.* 18 a wife to her *s.*
20:17 if a man take *s.* see nake.
21:3 his *s.* a virgin, be defiled
*Num.* 6:7 not defiled for his *s.*
*Deut.* 27:22 curs. that lieth wi. *s.*
*Jud.* 15:2 youn. *s.* fairer th. she?
2 *Sam.* 13:1 Ab. had fair *s.* Tamar
22 had forced his *s.* Tamar, 32
*Cant.* 8:8 lit. *s.* hath no breasts
*Jer.* 3:7 treacherous *s.* Ju. saw it
8 *s.* feared not; 10 *s.* not turn.
22:18 lament, saying, Ah, my *s.*
*Ezek.* 16:45 thou art *s.* of sisters
46 elder *s.* Samaria, youn. *s.* S.
48 So. thy *s.* not done as thou
22:11 ano. hath humbled his *s.*
23:4 Ah. elder, Aholibah her *s.*
18 mind was alienated from *s.*
31 thou walk. in way of thy *s.*
32 drink of thy *s.* cup deep, 33
44:25 *s.* that hath no hus. defile
*Mat.* 12:50 same is brother, *s.*
*Luke* 10:39 had a *s. John* 11:1, 5
*John* 19:25 stood by cross m.'s *s.*
*Acts* 23:16 Paul's *s.* son heard of
*Rom.* 16:1 Phebe our *s.* servant
1 *Cor.* 7:15 *s.* is not under bond.
9:5 we not power to lead a *s.*?
*Col.* 4:10 Marcus *s.* son to Barna.
*Jam.* 2:15 if a bro. or *s.* be naked
2 *John* 13 children of thy elect *s.*

**SISTER-IN-LAW.**

*Ruth* 1:15 *s.-i.-l.* is gone back

**My SISTER.**

*Gen.* 12:13 say, thou art *my s.*
19 why saidst thou, She is *my s.* 20:2, 5, 12; 26:7, 9
30:8 I have wrestled with *my s.*
2 *Sam.* 13:5 let *my s.* Ta. come, 6
20 hold thou thy peace, *my s.*
*Job* 17:14 said to worm, art *my s.*
*Prov.* 7:4 thou art *my s.*
*Cant.* 4:9 ravi. my heart, *my s.*
10 how fair is thy love, *my s.*
5:1 am come into my gar. *my s.*
2 open to me, *my s.* my love
*Mark* 3:35 same my bro. *my s.*
*Luke* 10:40 do. th. not care *my s.*?

**SISTERS.**

*Jos.* 2:13 swe. ye will save my *s.*
*Job* 1:4 called for three *s.* to eat
42:11 came his brethren and *s.*
*Ezek.* 16:45 th. art sister of thy *s.*
51 thou hast justified thy *s.* 52
61 asha. when thou receive *s.*
*Hos.* 2:1 say unto your *s.* Ruha.
*Mat.* 13:56 *s.* with us? *Mark* 6:3
1 *Tim.* 5:2 int. as *s.* with purity

**SIT.**

*Num.* 32:6 go to war ye *s.* here
*Jud.* 5:10 ye that *s.* in judgment
*Ruth* 4:1 ho, *s.* down here, 2
1 *Sam.* 9:22 *s.* in chiefest place
16:11 will not *s.* down till he co.
20:5 not fail to *s.* with king
2 *Sam.* 19:8 king doth *s.* in gate
1 *K.* 1:13 Solomon shall *s.* 17
8:25 not fail man to *s.* on thr. of Is. 2 *Chr.* 6:16; *Jer.* 33:17
2 *K.* 7:3 *s.* here till we die? 4
10:30 sons *s.* on throne, 15:12
18:27 to men who *s. Is.* 36:12
*Ps.* 26:5 will not *s.* with wicked
69:12 *s.* in gate speak aga. me
110:1 *s.* thou at my right hand
119:23 princes also did *s.*
127:2 vain for you to *s.* up late
*Ec.* 10:6 rich *s.* in low place
*Is.* 3:26 desolate *s.* on ground
16:5 *s.* upon the throne in truth
30:7 their strength is to *s.* still
42:7 bring them that *s.* in dark.
47:1 *s.* in dust, *s.* on grou. 52:2
5 *s.* thou silent, O daughter
14 not be a fire to *s.* before it
*Jer.* 8:14 why do we *s.* still?
13:13 I will fill them that *s.*
18 say unto king, *s.* down 36:15
36:30 none to *s.* on throne of D.
48:13 come fr. glory, *s.* in thirst
*Lam.* 2:10 elders of *Z. s.* on gro.
*Ezek.* 26:16 *s.* upon the ground
28:2 said, I *s.* in seat of God
33:31 *s.* before thee as my peop.
44:3 prince shall *s.* in it to eat
*Dan.* 7:26 the judgment shall *s.*
*Joel* 3:12 *s.* to judge the heathen
*Mic.* 4:4 *s.* every man under vine
*Zec.* 3:8 thou and thy fellows *s.*
6:13 *s.* and rule upon his throne
*Mat.* 8:11 many sh. *s.* with Abr.
20:21 sons *s.* one on thy ri. hand
23 but to *s.* on my right hand, *Mark* 10:37, 40

SIX

*Mat.* 23:2 Phar. *s.* in Moses' seat
26:36 *s.* ye here, *Mark* 14:32
*Luke* 9:14 *s.* by fifties in a comp.
12:37 make them to *s.* down
13:29 shall *s.* in kingdom of G.
14:8 *s.* not down in high. room
17:7 go, and *s.* down to meat
*John* 6:10 Je. said, Make men *s.*
*Acts* 2:30 Ch. to *s.* on his throne
8:31 come up and *s.* with him
1 *Cor.* 8:10 to see thee *s.* at meat
*Jam.* 2:3 *s.* th. here in good pla.
*Rev.* 3:21 *s.* with me in my thro.
18:7 for she saith, I *s.* a queen

**SITTEST.**

*Ex.* 18:14 why *s.* thou thyself?
*Deut.* 6:7 talk of th. when thou *s.*
*Ps.* 50:20 thou *s.* and speakest
*Prov.* 23:1 *s.* to eat with a ruler
*Jer.* 22:2 that *s.* on the throne
*Acts* 23:3 *s.* thou to judge me?

**SITTETH.**

*Ex.* 11:5 from first-born that *s.*
*Lev.* 15:4 ev. thing whereon he *s.*
*Deut.* 17:18 when he *s.* on throne
1 *K.* 1:46 Solomon *s.* on throne
*Est.* 6:10 Mordecai *s.* at gate
*Ps.* 1:1 nor *s.* in seat of scornful
10:8 he *s.* in the lurking places
29:10 *s.* on flood; Lord *s.* king
47:8 G. *s.* on throne of holiness
99:1 L. *s.* betw. the cherubim
*Prov.* 9:14 for she *s.* at the door
20:8 king *s.* in throne of judgm.
*Is.* 28:6 to him that *s.* in judgm.
40:22 he that *s.* on the heavens
*Jer.* 29:16 saith of king that *s.*
*Lam.* 3:28 *s.* and keepeth silence
*Zec.* 1:11 behold, earth *s.* still
*Mat.* 23:22 swear by him that *s.*
*Luke* 14:28 *s.* not down first, 31
22:27 is not he that *s.* at meat?
1 *Cor.* 14:30 if any thing be revealed to another that *s.* by
*Col.* 3:1 C. *s.* on right hand of G.
2 *Thes.* 2:4 G. *s.* in temp. of God
*Rev.* 5:13 power to him that *s.*
6:16 from face of him that *s.*
7:10 salva. to our God which *s.*

**SITTING.**

1 *K.* 10:5 *s.* of serv. 2 *Chr.* 9:4
13:14 man of God *s.* under oak
22:19 I saw L. *s.* upon his thro.
2 *Chr.* 18:18; *Is.* 6:1
2 *K.* 4:38 sons of proph. were *s.*
9:5 captains of the host were *s.*
*Neh.* 2:6 queen also *s.* by him
*Est.* 5:13 Mordecai the Jew *s.*
*Ps.* 139:2 knowest my down-*s.*
*Jer.* 17:25 king *s.* on thr. 22:4, 30
38:7 king *s.* in gate of Benjamin
*Lam.* 3:63 behold their *s.* down
*Mat.* 20:30 blind men *s.* by way
26:64 Son of man *s.* on right hand of God, *Mark* 14:62
27:36 *s.* down, watched him
*Mark* 5:15 him that was poss. *s.*
16:5 they saw a young man *s.*
*Luke* 2:46 *s.* in midst of doctors
8:35 and found him *s.* clothed
*John* 2:14 changers of money *s.*
*Acts* 2:2 house where th. were *s.*
*Rev.* 4:4 I saw twenty-four elders *s.*

**SITTING-PLACE.**

2 *Chr.* 9:18 stays each side *s.-p.*

**SITUATE.**

*Ezek.* 27:3 art *s.* at entry of sea
*Nah.* 3:8 populous No th. was *s.*

**SITUATION.**

2 *K.* 2:19 *s.* of the city is pleasa.
*Ps.* 48:2 beauti. for *s.* joy of earth

**SIVAN.**

*Est.* 8:9 3d month, month of S.

SIX. *See* BRANCHES.

**SIX cities.**

*Num.* 35:6 be *s. c.* for ref. 13, 15

**SIX cubits.**

1 *Sam.* 17:4 Goliah's height *s. c.*
*Ezek.* 40:5 measuring-reed of *s. c.*
41:1 measured posts *s. c.* broad
8 foundations were *s.* great *c.*
*Dan.* 3:1 breadth of image *s. c.*

**SIX months.**

*Luke* 4:25 heav. was shut three years and *s. m. Jam.* 5:17

**SIX sheep.**

*Neh.* 5:18 prep. daily *s.* choice *s.*

**SIX sons.**

*Gen.* 30:20 I have borne *s. s.*
1 *Chr.* 8:38 Azel had *s. s.* 9:44

**SIX things.**

*Prov.* 6:16 *s. t.* doth Lord hate

SKI

**SIX times.**

2 *K.* 13:19 ha. smitten five or *s. t.*

**SIX troubles.**

*Job* 5:19 sh. deliver thee in *s. tr.*

**SIX water-pots.**

*John* 2:6 were set there *s. wa.-p.*

**SIX wings.**

*Is.* 6:2 seraphim, each had *s. w.*
*Rev.* 4:8 4 beasts had each *s. w.*

**SIX years.**

*Ex.* 21:2 *s. y.* shall serve, seventh go fr. *Deut.* 15:12; *Jer.* 34:14

**SIXTH.**

*Lev.* 25:21 bless. on you *s.* year
*Ezr.* 6:15 house finish. in *s.* year
*Ezek.* 4:11 drink water, *s.* part of
39:2 leave but the *s.* part of th.
*Mat.* 27:45 darkn. over land fr. *s.* to ninth hour, *Mark* 15:33; *Luke* 23:44
*John* 19:44 crucified about *s.* ho.
*Rev.* 21:20 *s.* founda. was sardius

**SIXTY.**

*Gen.* 5:15 Mahalal. lived *s.* years
21 Enoch lived *s.*-five years
*Lev.* 27:3 estimation fr. 20 to *s.*
*Mat.* 13:8 brought forth *s.* fold, 23; *Mark* 4:8, 20

**SIZE.**

*Ex.* 36:9 curtains were one *s.* 15
1 *K.* 7:37 bases one meas. and *s.*
1 *Chr.* 23:29 all manner of *s.* Da.

**SKILL, Verb.**

1 *K.* 5:6 *s.* to hew tim. 2 *Chr.* 2:8
2 *Chr.* 2:7 m. that can *s.* to grave
34:12 all that could *s.* of music

**SKILL.**

*Ec.* 9:11 nor favor to men of *s.*
*Dan.* 1:17 God gave them *s.*
9:22 come to give thee *s.* under.

**SKILFUL.**

1 *Chr.* 5:18 sons of Re. *s.* in war
15:22 instructed, bec. he was *s.*
28:21 be with thee every *s.* man
2 *Chr.* 2:14 a cunning man, *s.*
*Ezek.* 21:31 gi. you into ha. of *s.*
*Dan.* 1:4 children *s.* in all wisd.
*Amos* 5:16 *s.* of lamentation

**SKILFULLY, NESS.**

*Ps.* 33:3 sing new song, play *s.*
78:72 guided them by *s.* of hand

**SKIN.**

*Ex.* 22:27 his raiment for *s.*
29:14 bullock's flesh, *s. Lev.* 4:11
34:29 wist not that *s.* sho. 30, 35
*Lev.* 7:8 priest that offer. have *s.*
13:2 in *s.* a rising like plague
4 bright spot, white in the *s.*
11 old leprosy in *s.* of his flesh
56 sh. rend it out of gar. or *s.*
15:17 every *s.* whereon is seed
*Num.* 19:5 burn heifer, *s.* flesh
*Job* 2:4 *s.* for *s.* for all a man hath
7:5 *s.* broken, and loathsome
10:11 clo. me with *s.* and flesh
16:15 sewed sackcl. on *s.* defiled
18:13 it shall dev. strength of *s.*
19:20 bone cleaveth to my *s.* I am esca. with *s.* of my teeth
26 after my *s.* worms des. body
30:30 *s.* black, bones are burnt
41:7 canst fill his *s.* with irons?
*Ps.* 102:5 my bones cleave to *s.*
*Jer.* 13:23 can Ethiop. change *s.*?
*Lam.* 3:4 flesh and *s.* made old
4:8 *s.* cleaveth to their bones
5:10 our *s.* was black like oven
*Ezek.* 37:6 cover you with *s.* 8
*Mic.* 3:2 pluck off their *s.*
3 flay their *s.* from off them
*Mark* 1:6 John had a girdle of *s.*

**SKINS.**

*Gen.* 3:21 Lord made coats of *s.*
27:16 put *s.* of goats on hands
*Ex.* 35:23 *s.* of rams, badgers' *s.*
*Lev.* 13:59 law of plague of *s.*
16:27 burn in fire their *s.*
*Num.* 31:20 purify. rai. ma. of *s.*
*Heb.* 11:37 wandered in sheep *s.*

**SKIP, PED, EDST.**

*Ps.* 29:6 maketh them also to *s.*
114:4 mountains *s.* like rams, 6
*Jer.* 48:27 spakest, thou *s.* for joy

**SKIPPING.**

*Cant.* 2:8 cometh *s.* upon hills

**SKIRT.**

*Deut.* 22:30 not unco. father's *s.*
*Ruth* 3:9 spread *s.* over handma.
1 *Sam.* 15:27 he laid hold on *s.*
24:4 Da. cut off *s.* of Saul's robe
11 *s.* of thy robe in my hand
*Ezek.* 16:8 I sp. my *s.* over thee

SLA

*Hag.* 2:12 if one bear holy flesh in *s.* and with *s.* touch bread
*Zec.* 8:23 10 men take hold of *s.*

**SKIRTS.**

*Ps.* 133:2 down to *s.* of garments
*Jer.* 2:34 in *s.* is found blood of
13:22 are thy *s.* discov. *Nah.* 3:5
*Lam.* 1:9 filthiness is in her *s.*
*Ezek.* 5:3 bind a few hairs in *s.*

**SKULL.**

*Jud.* 9:53 millsto. to break his *s.*
2 *K.* 9:35 no more of Jez. than *s.*
*Mat.* 27:33 Golgotha, place of a *s.* *Mark* 15:22; *John* 19:17

**SKY.**

*Deut.* 33:26 rideth in excell. on *s.*
*Job* 37:18 hast th. spread out *s.* ?
*Mat.* 16:2 fair weather, *s.* red, 3
*Luke* 12:56 can discern face of *s.*
*Heb.* 11:12 many as stars of *s.*

**SKIES.**

2 *Sam.* 22:12 clou. of *s.* *Ps.* 18:11
*Ps.* 77:17 *s.* sent out a sound
*Is.* 45:8 let *s.* pour down righte.
*Jer.* 51:9 her judgm. lifted to *s.*

**SLACK.**

*Deut.* 7:10 he will be *s.* to him
*Jos.* 18:3 how long are ye *s.*
*Prov.* 10:4 poor deal. with *s.* ha.
*Zep.* 3:16 Z. let not hands be *s.*
2 *Pet.* 3:9 L. not *s.* concer. prom.

**SLACK, ED.**

*Deut.* 23:21 vow th. shalt not *s.*
*Jos.* 10:6 *s.* not hand from serva.
2 *K.* 4:24 *s.* not riding for me
*Hab.* 1:4 law *s.* judgm. never go.

**SLACKNESS.**

2 *Pet.* 3:9 as some men count *s.*

**SLAIN,** *active.*

*Gen.* 4:23 *s.* a man to my wound.
*Num.* 14:16 hath *s.* them in wil.
22:33 surely now I had *s.* thee
*Deut.* 21:1 not kno. who hath *s.*
*Jud.* 9:18 ha. *s.* sons upon stones
15:16 bone of an ass *s.* 1,000
1 *Sam.* 18:7 Saul *s.* thous. 21:11
22:21 Saul had *s.* Lord's priests
2 *Sam.* 1:16 I have *s.* Lord's ano.
4:11 wicked men have *s.* righte
13:30 A. hath *s.* all king's sons
21:12 Philist. had *s.* Saul in Gil.
1 *K.* 13:26 lion ha. to. and *s.* him
16:16 say, Zimri hath *s.* king
19:1 Ah. told he had *s.* prophets
10 Is. have *s.* thy prophets, 14
2 *K.* 14:5 servants who had *s.* ki.
2 *Chr.* 21:13 hast *s.* thy brethren
22:1 band of men had *s.* eldest
*Est.* 9:12 Jews have *s.* 500 men
*Job* 1:15 Sabeans have *s.* serv. 17
*Prov.* 7:26 strong men been *s.*
*Is.* 14:20 destroyed and *s.* people
*Jer.* 33:5 bod. of men *s.* in anger
41:4 had *s.* Gedaliah, 9, 16, 18
*Lam.* 2:21 *s.* th. in anger, 3:43
*Ezek.* 16:21 hast *s.* my children
23:39 *s.* their children to idols
*Hos.* 6:5 *s.* th. by words of mouth
*Amos* 4:10 young men have I *s.*
*Acts* 2:23 by wick. hands have *s.*
7:52 *s.* them th. showed coming
23:14 eat noth. till we have *s.* P.

**SLAIN,** *passive.*

*Gen.* 34:27 sons of Ja. came on *s.*
*Lev.* 26:17 be *s.* before your ene.
*Num.* 11:22 and the herds be *s.* ?
23:24 eat prey, drink blood of *s.*
25:14 Israelite that was *s.* Zimri
*Deut.* 21:1 if one be found *s.*
28:31 thine ox *s.* bef. thine eyes
*Jos.* 11:6 deli. them *s.* before Is.
13:22 Balaam also was among *s.*
*Jud.* 20:4 husband of the woman that was *s.*
1 *Sam.* 19:6 as L. liv. not be *s.*
20:32 wherefore shall he be *s.*
31:1 fell *s.* in Gilboa, 1 *Chr.* 10:1
2 *Sam.* 1:19 beauty of Israel is *s.*
22 bl. of *s.* from fat of mighty
25 O Jonathan, thou wast *s.* in
1 *K.* 11:15 Joab gone to bury *s.*
2 *K.* 3:23 the kings are surely *s.*
11:8 cometh with. ranges, be *s.*
1 *Chr.* 5:22 fell down many *s.*
2 *Chr.* 13:17 fell *s.* of Isr. 500,000
*Est.* 7:4 for we are sold to be *s.*
*Job* 39:30 where *s.* are, th. is she
*Ps.* 62:3 ye shall be *s.* all of you
88:5 like *s.* that lie in the grave
89:10 hast broken Rah. as one *s.*
*Prov.* 22:13 sloth. sai. I sh. be *s.*
24:11 deliv. those ready to be *s.*
*Is.* 10:4 they shall fall under *s.*
22:2 thy *s.* men not *s.* with sw.

SLA

*Is.* 26:21 earth no more cov. her *s.*
27:7 *s.* accord. to slaughter of *s.*
34:3 their *s.* also sh. be cast out
66:16 *s.* of Lord shall be many
*Jer.* 9:1 might weep for *s.* of peo.
14:18 go into field, beho. *s.* with
18:21 let their young men be *s.*
25:33 *s.* of L. be fr. end of earth
41:9 Ishmael filled the pit wi. *s.*
51:47 her *s.* shall fall in midst
49 Bab. caused *s.* of Is. to fall
*Lam.* 2:20 priest and proph. be *s.*
4:9 *s.* wi. sw. better than *s.* with
*Ezek.* 6:7 *s.* shall fall in midst
9:7 fill courts with *s.*
21:14 sw. of *s.* is of great men *s.*
29 bring thee upon necks of *s.*
26:6 her daugh. in field sh. be *s.*
28:8 die deaths of th. that are *s.*
30:11 shall fill land with the *s.*
31:18 sh. lie with them *s.* 32:29
32:20 fall in midst of the *s.* 25
21 lie *s.* by sword, 22, 23, 24
35:8 fill his mount. with *s.* men
37:9 O breath. breathe on th. *s.*
*Dan.* 2:13 wise men should be *s.*
5:30 in that night was Belsh. *s.*
11:26 many shall fall down *s.*
*Zep.* 2:12 ye Ethiopi. shall be *s.*
*Luke* 9:22 Son of man must be *s.*
*Acts* 5:36 Theud. *s.* and as many
7:42 ye offered to me *s.* beasts ?
*Eph.* 2:16 cross, having *s.* enmity
*Heb.* 11:37 were *s.* with sword
*Rev.* 2:13 Antipas who was *s.*
5:6 stood Lamb, as had been *s.*
9 wast *s.* 12 Lamb *s.* 13:8
6:9 souls of them that were *s.*

**SLANDER, S.**

*Num.* 14:36 by bring. a *s.* on land
*Ps.* 31:13 I ha. heard *s.* of many
*Prov.* 10:18 utereth *s.* is a fool
*Jer.* 6:28 revolt. walking with *s.*
9:4 every neighbor walk with *s.*

**SLANDERED, EST, ETH.**

2 *Sam.* 19:27 he hath *s.* thy serv.
*Ps.* 50:20 thou *s.* mother's son
101:5 *s.* neighbor, him cut off

**SLANDERERS.**

1 *Tim.* 3:11 wives be grave, not *s.*

**SLANDEROUSLY.**

*Rom.* 3:8 not rather, as *s.* report.

**SLANG.**

1 *Sam.* 17:49 D. took sto. and *s.*

**SLAUGHTER.**

1 *Sam.* 14:14 first *s.* Jona. made
30 had there not been great. *s.*
17:57 D. returned fr. *s.* of Phili.
2 *Sam.* 17:9 is *s.* among people
*Ps.* 44:22 counted as sheep for *s.*
*Prov.* 7:22 after her, as ox to *s.*
*Is.* 10:26 accord. to *s.* of Midian
14:21 prepare *s.* for his children
27:7 accord. to *s.* of them slain
34:2 delivered them to *s.*
53:7 bro. as lamb to *s.* *Jer.* 11:19
65:12 ye shall bow down to *s.*
*Jer.* 7:32 Toph. but val. of *s.* 19:6
12:3 like sheep for *s.* prep. for *s.*
25:34 days of *s.* are accomplish.
48:15 young men are gone to *s.*
50:27 let them go down to the *s.*
51:40 bri. down like lambs to *s.*
*Ezek.* 9:2 every man a *s.* weapon
21:10 sharpened to make sore *s.*
28 sw. is drawn, for *s.* furbish.
26:15 when *s.* is made in midst
*Hos.* 5:2 revolters profound to *s.*
*Ob.* 9 mount E. be cut off by *s.*
*Zec.* 11:4 sai. L. Feed flock of *s.*
7 I will feed flock of *s.*
*Acts* 8:32 was led as a sheep to *s.*
9:1 Saul yet breathing out *s.*
*Rom.* 8:36 counted as sheep to *s.*
*Heb.* 7:1 Abra. returning from *s.*
*Jam.* 5:5 hearts as in days of *s.*

*See* GREAT.

**SLAVE, S.**

*Jer.* 2:14 a serv. ? a home-born *s.* ?
*Rev.* 18:13 buy. merchandise of *s.*

**SLAY.**

*Gen.* 4:14 every one shall *s.* me
20:4 wilt thou *s.* right. nation ?
27:41 then will I *s.* brother Ja.
34:30 gather ag. me and *s.* me
37:20 come now, let us *s.* him
42:37 *s.* my two sons if I bring
43:16 bring men, *s.* make ready
*Ex.* 4:23 *s.* thy son first-born
32:12 bring them out to *s.* them
*Lev.* 4:29 *s.* sin-off. 14:13 *s.* lamb
*Num.* 25:5 *s.* ye ev. one his men
*Deut.* 19:6 avenger pursue and *s.*
*Jos.* 13:22 Israel did *s.* Balaam

SLE

*Jud.* 8:20 said to J. Up, *s.* them
9:54 *s.* me, that men say not
1 *Sam.* 2:25 bec. L. would *s.* them
14:34 bring ev. man ox, *s.* here
19:15 bri. him that I may *s.* him
20:8 if in me iniq. *s.* me thyself
22:17 said, Turn and *s.* priests
2 *Sam.* 1:9 Sa. said, Stand and *s.*
1 *K.* 1:51 swear he will not *s.*
18:12 cannot find thee, sh. *s.* me
20:36 departed, lion *s.* thee
2 *K.* 8:12 young men wilt thou *s.*
10:25 go in and *s.* them
17:26 God sent lions, they *s.*
2 *Chr.* 23:14 *s.* her not in ho. of L.
*Neh.* 4:11 we will *s.* them, cause
*Job* 9:23 if scourge *s.* suddenly
13:15 though he *s.* me yet will I
*Ps.* 34:21 evil shall *s.* wicked
59:11 *s.* them not, lest my peop.
94:6 they *s.* widow and stranger
109:16 might *s.* broken in heart
139:19 thou wilt *s.* wick. O God
*Prov.* 1:32 turn. of simple sh. *s.*
*Is.* 11:4 with breath shall he *s.*
14:30 he shall *s.* thy remnant
27:1 Lord shall *s.* the dragon
65:15 for Lord God shall *s.* thee
*Jer.* 5:6 lion of forest sh. *s.* them
20:4 carry Judah capti. *s.* them
29:21 shall *s.* Ahab and Zedek.
41:8 men fo. that said, *s.* us not
*Ezek.* 9:6 *s.* utter. old and young
23:47 sh. *s.* sons and daughters
26:8 he shall *s.* thy daughters
*Hos.* 2:3 *s.* her with thirst
9:16 yet will I *s.* the fruit
*Amos* 2:3 I will *s.* all princes
9:1 I will *s.* the last of them
4 comm. sword, it sh. *s.* them
*Zec.* 11:5 whose posses. *s.* them
*Luke* 11:49 some they shall *s.*
19:27 bring hither, and *s.* them

**To SLAY.**

*Gen.* 18:25 far fr. thee *to s.* right.
22:10 Abra. stretched hand *to s.*
37:18 they conspired *to s.* him
*Ex.* 2:15 Ph. sought *to s.* Moses
21:14 if come on neighbor *to s*
*Deut.* 9:28 brou. out *to s.* them
27:25 taketh reward *to s.* inno.
1 *Sam.* 5:10 brou. the ark *to s.* us
19:5 why then sin, *to s.* David ?
11 S. went *to* watch and *s.* him
2 *Sam.* 3:37 not of king *to s.* Ab.
21:2 Saul sought *to s.* them
1 *K.* 17:18 art come *to s.* my son ?
18:9 deliv. me to Ahab *to s.* me
2 *Chr.* 20:23 utterly *to s.* and des.
*Neh.* 6:10 *to s.* th. in night *to s.*
*Ps.* 37:14 *to s.* such as be upright
32 watcheth righte. seek. *to s.*
*Jer.* 15:3 appoint sw. *to s.* dogs
18:23 know. their counsel *to s.*
*Ezek.* 13:19 *to s.* souls th. should
*John* 5:16 Jews, sou. *to s.* him
*Acts* 5:33 took counsel *to s.* apos.
9:29 they went about *to s.* him
*Rev.* 9:15 prep. *to s.* third part

**SLAYER.**

*Num.* 35:11 cities of refuge th. *s.*
*Deut.* 4:42; 19:3, 4; *Jos.* 20:3
28 after death of high-priest *s.*
shall return, *Jos.* 20:6
*Deut.* 19:6 lest avenger pursue *s.*
*Jos.* 20:5 shall not deliver the *s*
21:13 Hebron city of ref. for *s.*
21 Shech. 27 Golan a ref. for *s.*
32 Kedesh in Galilee for the *s.*
38 Ramoth in Gil. refuge for *s.*
*Ezek.* 21:11 sw. to be given to *s.*

**SLAYETH.**

*Gen.* 4:15 Lord said, Whoso. *s.* C.
*Deut.* 22:26 neighbor, and *s.* him
*Job* 5:2 wrath killeth, envy *s.*
*Ezek.* 28:9 bef. him that *s.* thee, I am G. ? in hand of him th. *s.*

**SLAYING.**

*Jos.* 8:24 Is. made end of *s.* 10:20
*Jud.* 9:56 G. rendered wick. in *s.*
1 *K.* 17:20 evil on wid. by *s.* son
*Is.* 57:5 *s.* children in the valleys
*Ezek.* 9:8 while th. were *s.* them

**SLEEP,** *Substantive.*

*Gen.* 2:21 God caused a *s.* on Ad.
15:12 a deep *s.* fell on Abram
28:16 Jacob awaked out of *s.*
31:40 *s.* departed fr. mine eyes
*Jud.* 16:14 S. awaked out of *s.* 20
1 *Sam.* 26:12 a deep *s.* from God
*Job* 4:13 when deep *s.* fall. 33:15
14:12 nor raised out of their *s.*
*Ps.* 13:3 lest I *s.* the *s.* of death
76:5 stout-hearted slept their *s.*
6 chari. and horse cast into *s.*
78:65 Lord awaked as out of *s.*

SLE

*Ps.* 90:5 them away, th. are as a *s.*
127:2 so he giveth his belov. *s.*
132:4 I will not give *s.* to eyes
*Prov.* 3:24 lie down, *s.* be sweet
4:16 their *s.* is taken away
6:4 give not *s.* to thine eyes
9 wh. wilt thou arise out of *s.* ?
10 a little more *s.* 24:33
19:15 slothfuln. casteth into *s.*
20:13 love not *s.* lest co. to pov.
*Ec.* 5:12 the *s.* of laboring man
8:16 nei. day nor night seeth *s.*
*Is.* 29:10 L. pour. on you deep *s.*
*Jer.* 31:26 my *s.* was sweet to me
51:39 may sleep a perpet. *s.* 57
*Dan.* 2:1 his *s.* brake from him
6:18 passed night his *s.* went fr.
8:18 I was in deep *s.* 10:9
*Zec.* 4:1 man wakened out of *s.*
*Mat.* 1:24 J. being raised from *s.*
*Luke* 9:32 were heavy with *s.*
*John* 11:11 awake him out of *s.*
13 spoken of taking rest in *s.*
*Acts* 16:27 keeper awak. out of *s.*
20:9 Euty. being fallen into *s.*
*Rom.* 13:11 to awake out of *s.*

**SLEEP,** *Verb.*

*Gen.* 28:11 Jacob lay down to *s.*
*Ex.* 22:27 wherein shall he *s.* ?
*Deut.* 24:12 not *s.* with his pledge
31:16 *s.* with fath. 2 *Sam.* 7:12
*Jud.* 16:19 ma. him *s.* on her kn.
1 *Sam.* 3:3 Sam. laid down to *s.*
1 *K.* 1:21 lord the king shall *s.*
*Est.* 6:1 night could not king *s.*
*Job* 7:21 now sh. I *s.* in the dust
*Ps.* 4:8 will lay me down and *s.*
121:4 shall nei. slumber nor *s.*
*Prov.* 4:16 they *s.* not except
6:9 how long wilt th. *s.* O sluggard ?
10 folding of hands to *s.* 24:33
*Ec.* 5:12 *s.* of lab. man is sweet,
abund. of rich not suffer *s.*
*Cant.* 5:2 I *s.* but my heart wak.
*Is.* 5:27 none sh. slumber nor *s.*
*Jer.* 51:39 may *s.* perp. sleep, 57
*Ezek.* 34:25 they shall *s.* in woods
*Dan.* 12:2 many that *s.* in dust
*Mat.* 26:45 *s.* on now, *Mark* 14:41
*Mark* 4:27 she. *s.* and seed spri.
*Luke* 22:46 why *s.* ye? rise
*John* 11:12 if he *s.* he sh. do well
1 *Cor.* 11:30 for th. cause many *s.*
15:51 we shall not all *s.*
1 *Thes.* 4:14 who *s.* in Je. will G.
5:6 let us not *s.* as do others
7 they that *s.* in the night
10 that whether we wake or *s.*

**SLEEPER.**

*Jon.* 1:6 what mean. thou, O *s.*

**SLEEPEST.**

*Ps.* 44:23 why *s.* thou, O Lord
*Prov.* 6:22 wh. thou *s.* it sh. keep
*Mark* 14:37 Simon, *s.* thou ?
*Eph.* 5:14 awake, thou that *s.*

**SLEEPETH.**

1 *K.* 18:27 said, Peradvent. he *s.*
*Prov.* 10:5 he that *s.* in harvest.
*Hos.* 7:6 their baker *s.* all night
*Mat.* 9:24 maid is not dead but *s.* *Mark* 5:39; *Luke* 8:52
*John* 11:11 our friend Lazarus *s.*

**SLEEPING.**

1 *Sam.* 26:7 S. lay *s.* with, trench
*Is.* 56:10 blind, *s.* loving slumber
*Mark* 13:36 lest com. find you *s.*
14:37 cometh and find. them *s.*
*Acts* 12:6 Peter was *s.* betw. two

**SLEIGHT.**

*Eph.* 4:14 carried by *s.* of men

**SLEPT.**

*Gen.* 2:21 Adam *s.* 41:5 Phara. *s.*
2 *Sam.* 11:9 Uriah *s.* at door of
1 *K.* 3:20 while thy handmaid *s.*
19:5 as he lay and *s.* an angel
*Job* 3:13 ha. been quiet and ha. *s.*
*Ps.* 3:5 I laid me down and *s.*
*Mat.* 13:25 while men *s.* his ene.
25:5 bridegroom tarried, they *s.*
27:52 bod. of saints wh. *s.* arose
28:13 disciples stole while we *s.*
1 *Cor.* 15:20 first-fruits of that *s.*

*See* FATHERS.

**SLEW.**

*Gen.* 34:25 *s.* males; 26 *s.* Hamor
49:6 in their anger th. *s.* a man
*Ex.* 2:12 Moses *s.* the Egyptian
13:15 Lord *s.* all first-born in E.
*Num.* 31:7 they *s.* males of Mid.
8 *s.* kings of Mid. Bala. they *s.*
*Jud.* 1:4 they *s.* in Bezek 10,000
3:29 they *s.* of Moab 10,000 men
31 Shamgar *s.* of Phil. 600 men
7:25 they *s.* Oreb and Zeeb two

SLI

*Jud.* 9:5 Abim. *s.* breth. 70 pers.
14:19 Samson *s.* 30 men of As.
15:15 jaw-bone Samson *s.* 1,000
16:30 dead which he *s.* at death
1 *Sam.* 14:34 brou. his ox and *s.*
17:36 thy servant *s.* both lion
19:5 life in hand and *s.* Philist.
22:18 Doeg *s.* 85 persons that
29:5 sang, Saul *s.* thousands
2 *Sam.* 4:12 Da. *s.* them and cut
8:5 David *s.* of Syrians 22,000
21:1 because he *s.* Gibeonites
23:20 *s.* two lion-like men of
M. he *s.* a lion, 1 *Chr.* 11:22
1 *K.* 18:13 Jeze. *s.* prophets of L.
40 Elijah *s.* prophets of Baal
2 *K.* 9:31 peace, who *s.* master?
10:9 I *s.* him, but who *s.* these?
11:18 people *s.* Mat. priest of B.
14:6 chil. he *s.* not, 2 *Chr.* 25:4
7 he *s.* of Edom, 1 *Chr.* 18:12
17:25 L. sent lions wh. *s.* some
23:20 Jos. *s.* all the priests of
1 *Chr.* 7:21 men of Ga. in land *s.*
2 *Chr.* 21:4 Jehoram *s.* his breth.
*Neh.* 9:26 they *s.* thy prophets
*Est.* 9:16 Jews *s.* of foes 75,000
*Ps.* 78:31 God *s.* fattest of them
34 when he *s.* them, then they
105:29 into blood, *s.* their fish
135:10 *s.* great; 136:18 *s.* kings
*Is.* 66:3 an ox as if he *s.* a man
*Jer.* 20:17 because he *s.* me not
41:3 Ishmael *s.* all the Jews
8 *s.* them not among brethren
*Lam.* 2:4 *s.* all that were pleas.
*Dan.* 3:22 fire *s.* men that took
5:19 whom he would he *s.*
*Mat.* 2:16 Herod sent, *s.* children
22:6 took his serv. and *s.* them
23:35 whom ye *s.* betw. temple
*Luke* 13:4 tower in Sil. fell and *s.*
*Acts* 5:30 Je. whom *s.* and hang.
10:39 Je. whom they *s.* and han.
*Rom.* 7:11 commandment *s.* me
1 *John* 3:12 C. who *s.* his brother

**SLEW him.**

*Gen.* 4:8 C. rose ag. Abel and *s. h.*
38:7 Er was wicked, Lord *s. h.*
*Jud.* 9:54 say not, A wom. *s. him*
12:6 took and *s. h.* at passages
1 *Sam.* 17:35 I can. him and *s. h.*
2 *Sam.* 1:10 stood upon and *s. h.*
4:7 smote Ish-bosheth and *s. h.*
18:15 compassed Absalom *s. h.*
1 *K.* 13:24 lion met and *s. h.* 20:36
2 *K.* 10:9 I conspired and *s. him*
15:10 Shall. conspired and *s. h.*
1 *Chr.* 10:14 therefore *s.* he *him*
2 *Chr.* 22:11 Athaliah *s. him* not
24:25 his own servants *s. him*
32:21 came of his bowels *s. h.*
33:24 his serv. *s. him* in house
*Jer.* 41:2 Ishm. *s. h.* whom king
*Mat.* 21:39 cast out of vine. *s. h.*
*Acts* 22:20 raim. of th. that *s. h.*

**SLEWEST.**

1 *Sam.* 21:9 sword of Goli. th. *s.*

**SLIDE, ETH.**

*Deut.* 32:35 foot sh. *s.* in due time
*Ps.* 26:1 trusted sh. in L. I sh. not *s.*
37:31 none of his steps shall *s.*
*Hos.* 4:16 Is. *s.* as backslid. heifer

**SLIDDEN.**

*Jer.* 8:5 why peo. of Jer. *s.* back

**SLIGHTLY.**

*Jer.* 6:14 healed my peo. *s.* 8:11

**SLIME.**

*Gen.* 11:3 brick for st. *s.* for mor.
*Ex.* 2:3 she daubed ark with *s.*

**SLIME-PITS.**

*Gen.* 14:10 Sid. was full of *s.-p.*

**SLING, Verb.**

*Jud.* 20:16 cv. one could *s.* stones
1 *Sam.* 25:29 them shall he *s.* out
*Jer.* 10:18 *s.* out inhabit. at once

**SLING, S.**

1 *Sam.* 17:40 Da. had *s.* in hand
50 David prevailed with a *s.*
25:29 sling enem. as out of a *s.*
2 *Chr.* 26:14 Uzziah prepared *s.*
*Prov.* 26:8 bindeth stone in a *s.*

**SLINGERS.**

2 *K.* 3:25 *s.* went about it, smote

**SLING-STONES.**

*Job* 41:28 *s.* turned into stubble

**SLIP, PETH.**

*Deut.* 19:5 head *s.* from helve
2 *Sam.* 22:37 feet not *s.* *Ps.* 18:36
*Job* 12:5 he that is ready to *s.*
*Ps.* 17:5 that my footst. *s.* nor
38:16 wh. foot *s.* they magnify
94:18 foot *s.* mercy held me up
*Heb.* 2:1 lest we sho. let them *s.*

SME

**SLIPPED.**

1 *Sam.* 19:10 D. *s.* out of S.'s pre.
*Ps.* 73:2 steps had well nigh *s.*

**SLIPPERY.**

*Ps.* 35:6 let their way be dark, *s.*
73:18 didst set them in *s.* places
*Jer.* 23:12 th. way be to them *s.*

**SLIPS.**

*Is.* 17:10 thou shalt set it with *s.*

**SLOTHFUL.**

*Jud.* 18:9 be not *s.* to poss. land
*Prov.* 12:24 *s.* shall be under tri.
27 *s.* roast. not he took hunti.
15:19 way of *s.* is as a hedge
18:9 *s.* is broth. to great waster
19:24 *s.* hid. hand in bos. 26:15
21:25 desire of *s.* killeth him
22:13 *s.* saith, Th. is a lion, 26:13
24:30 went by field of *s.* viney.
*Mat.* 25:26 wicked and *s.* servant
*Rom.* 12:11 not *s.* in business
*Heb.* 6:12 ye be not *s.* but follow.

**SLOTHFULNESS.**

*Prov.* 19:15 *s.* cast. into deep sle.
*Ec.* 10:18 by *s.* building decayeth

**SLOW.**

*Ex.* 4:10 *s.* of speech, of *s.* tong.
*Neh.* 9:17 thou art G. *s.* to anger
*Prov.* 14:29 *s.* to wrath, of great
*Luke* 24:25 O fools, *s.* of heart
*Tit.* 1:12 Cretians liars, *s.* bellies
*Jam.* 1:19 *s.* to speak, *s.* to wrath
*See* ANGER.

**SLOWLY.**

*Acts* 27:7 had sailed *s.* many days

**SLUGGARD.**

*Prov.* 6:6 go to the ant, thou *s.*
9 how long wilt th. sleep, O *s.*
10:26 smoke to eyes, so *s.* to th.
13:4 the soul of *s.* desireth
20:4 the *s.* will not plough
26:16 *s.* wiser in own conceit

**SLUICES.**

*Is.* 19:10 th. make *s.* and ponds

**SLUMBER, Substantive.**

*Ps.* 132:4 not give *s.* to eyelids
*Prov.* 6:4 eyes, nor *s.* to eyelids
10 a little sleep, little *s.* 24:33
*Rom.* 11:8 G. hath given them *s.*

**SLUMBER, ED, ETH.**

*Ps.* 121:3 that keep. will not *s.* 4
*Is.* 5:27 none shall *s.* nor sleep
56:10 watchm. lying, lov. to *s.*
*Nah.* 3:18 thy shepherds *s.* O king
*Mat.* 25:5 bridegroom tar. th. *s.*
2 *Pet.* 2:3 their damnation *s.* not

**SLUMBERINGS.**

*Job* 33:15 God speak. in *s.* on bed

**SMALL.**

*Gen.* 30:15 is it *s.* matter that th.
*Ex.* 16:14 *s.* thi. *s.* as hoarfrost
*Num.* 16:13 is it *s.* thing th. hast
2 *Sam.* 7:19 a *s.* thing in thy sight, O Lord, 1 *Chr.* 17:17
22:43 beat. *s.* as dust, *Ps.* 18:42
1 *K.* 19:12 after fire, still *s.* voice
*Is.* 7:13 is it *s.* th. to weary men?
60:22 a *s.* one sh. bec. a nation
*Jer.* 30:19 and they sh. not be *s.*
49:15 make thee *s.* am. heathen
*Amos.* 7:2 Ja. arise? for he is *s.* 5
*Ob.* 2 made thee *s.* am. heathen
*Zec.* 4:10 desp. day of *s.* things?
*See* GREAT.

**SMALLEST.**

1 *Sam.* 9:21 Benja. of *s.* tribes?

**SMART.**

*Prov.* 11:15 surety for str. sh. *s.*

**SMELL, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 27:27 Is. smelled *s.* of raim.
*s.* of my son is as *s.* of a field
*Cant.* 2:13 tender grape give *s.*
4:10 *s.* of oint. better th. spices
11 *s.* of garm. like *s.* of Leban.
7:8 *s.* of thy nose like apples
*Is.* 3:24 instead of sweet *s.* stink
*Dan.* 3:27 nor *s.* of fire passed on
*Hos.* 14:6 his *s.* as Lebanon
*Phil.* 4:18 sent an od. of sweet *s.*

**SMELL, Verb.**

*Ex.* 30:38 make like to that to *s.*
*Lev.* 26:31 will not *s.* your odors
*Deut.* 4:28 wh. neither see nor *s.*
*Ps.* 45:8 garments *s.* of myrrh
115:6 noses have they, *s.* not
*Amos* 5:21 not *s.* in your assem.

**SMELLED, ETH.**

*Gen.* 8:21 Lord *s.* a sweet savor
27:27 Isac *s.* raim. blessed him
*Job* 39:25 he *s.* the battle afar off

SMI

**SMELLING.**

*Cant.* 5:5 fing. with *s.* myrrh, 13
*Eph.* 5:2 sacrifi. to G. for *s.* sav.

**SMELLING, Substantive**

1 *Cor.* 12:17 hear. where were *s.*?

**SMITE.**

*Gen.* 32:8 to one comp. and *s.* it
*Ex.* 7:17 I will *s.* upon waters
12:23 not suffer destroyer to *s.*
17:6 thou shalt *s.* rock in Horeb
21:18 if men strive, one *s.* ano.
26 if a man *s.* eye of servant
*Num.* 22:6 prev. that we *s.* them
24:17 sceptre out of Is. *s.* Moab
25:17 vex Midianites, *s.* them
35:16 if he *s.* him with instrum.
18 if he *s.* him wi. hand-weap.
*Deut.* 7:2 shalt *s.* Canaanites
13:15 shalt surely *s.* inhabitants
20:13 thou shalt *s.* every male
*Jud.* 6:16 thou sh. *s.* Midianites
20:31 then Benj. began to *s.* 39
1 *Sam.* 17:46 I will *s.* thee
18:11 Saul said, I will *s.* David
20:33 Saul cast javelin to *s.* him
23:2 *s.* Philistines? Go, *s.* Phil.
26:8 let me *s.* him to earth
2 *Sam.* 2:22 why sho. I *s.* thee?
13:28 when I say, *s.* Amnon
15:14 lest he *s.* city with sword
17:2 and I will *s.* the king only
18:11 said, Why not *s.* him th.?
1 *K.* 20:35 in word of the L. *s.* me
2 *K.* 3:19 shall *s.* ev. fenced city
6:21 sh. I *s.* them? sh. I *s.* th.?
9:7 thou shalt *s.* house of Ahab
27 Jehu said, *s.* him in the
13:17 sh. *s.* Syri. till consumed
18 said to king, *s.* upon ground
*Ps.* 121:6 sun not *s.* thee by day
141:5 let righte. *s.* it be kindn.
*Prov.* 19:25 *s.* a scorner
*Is.* 10:24 shall *s.* thee with rod
49:10 nei. heat nor sun *s.* them
58:4 fast to *s.* with fist of wick.
*Jer.* 18:18 let us *s.* him wi. tong.
43:11 shall *s.* land of Eg. 46:13
*Ezek.* 5:2 part of hair, *s.* about
6:11 *s.* wi. hand, stamp wi. foot
21:12 son of man, *s.* on thy thi.
14 prophesy, *s.* hands together
*Amos* 9:1 he said, *s.* lintel of do.
*Mic.* 5:1 they shall *s.* judge of Is.
*Nah.* 2:10 the knees *s.* together
*Zec.* 10:11 *s.* the waves in sea
11:6 deliv. men, they shall *s.* la.
*Mat.* 5:39 wh. sh. *s.* th. on cheek
24:49 begin to *s.* his fellow-serv.
*Luke* 22:49 Lord, shall we *s.* with the sword?
*Acts* 23:2 commanded to *s.* Paul
2 *Cor.* 11:20 man *s.* you on face
*Rev.* 11:6 witne. hav. pow. to *s.*

**SMITE,** *referred to God.*

*Gen.* 8:21 nor will I *s.* any more
*Ex.* 3:20 stretch hand, and *s.* E.
9:15 I may *s.* thee and people
12:12 I will *s.* first-born in Eg.
*Num.* 14:12 *s.* them with pestil.
*Deut.* 28:35 L. *s.* thee in knees
33:11 *s.* through loins
1 *Sam.* 26:10 Da. said, L. shall *s.*
2 *Sam.* 5:24 shall Lord go to *s.* Philistines, 1 *Chr.* 14:15
1 *K.* 14:15 L. shall *s.* Is. as a reed
2 *K.* 6:18 *s.* this people wi. blin.
2 *Chr.* 21:14 wi. plague will L. *s.*
*Is.* 11:4 *s.* earth with rod of mou.
15 the Lord shall *s.* Egypt in the seven streams, 19:22
*Jer.* 21:6 I will *s.* inhabit. of city
*Ezek.* 25:17 I will *s.* hands toge.
32:15 I *s.* th. that dwell in Egy.
39:3 *s.* thy bow out of hand
*Amos* 3:15 I will *s.* winter-house
6:11 Lord will *s.* great house
*Zec.* 9:4 L. will *s.* her power
12:4 I will *s.* ev. horse and rider
13:7 awake, O sword, *s.* Sheph.
*Mat.* 26:31; *Mark* 14:27
14:12 plague wherewith L. *s.* 18
*Mal.* 4:6 lest I *s.* earth wi. a cur.
*Rev.* 19:15 with it sho. *s.* nations

**SMITERS.**

*Is.* 50:6 I gave my back to the *s.*

**SMITEST, ETH.**

*Ex.* 2:13 wheref. *s.* thy fellow?
21:12 *s.* man so he die
15 *s.* fath. or moth. put to dea.
*Deut.* 25:11 wife to deliver husb.
out of hand of him th. *s.* him
27:24 cursed that *s.* his neighb.
*Job* 26:12 by understanding he *s.*
*Is.* 9:13 turn not to him that *s.*
*Lam.* 3:30 cheek to him that *s.*
*Ezek.* 7:9 kn. that I am L. that *s.*

SMO

*Luke* 6:29 *s.* thee on one cheek
*John* 18:23 why *s.* thou me?

**SMITH.**

1 *Sam.* 13:19 no *s.* found in Isra.
*Is.* 44:12 *s.* with tongs worketh
54:16 I created *s.* bloweth coals

**SMITHS.**

2 *K.* 24:14 Nebuchadnez. carried away *s.* 16; *Jer.* 24:1
*Jer.* 29:2 *s.* were departed fr. Jer.

**SMITING.**

*Ex.* 2:11 Egyptian *s.* a Hebrew
1 *K.* 20:37 so in *s.* wounded him
2 *K.* 3:24 went forward *s.* Moab
*Mic.* 6:13 make thee sick in *s.*

**SMITTEN.**

*Ex.* 7:25 after Lord had *s.* river
22:2 if thief be found, and be *s.*
*Num.* 14:42 go not up that ye be not *s.* *Deut.* 1:42
22:32 wherefore hast th. *s.* ass
33:4 buried first-born L. had *s.*
*Deut.* 28:7 cause enemies be *s.*
25 L. cause th. be *s.* bef. enem.
*Jud.* 20:36 were *s.* 39 they are *s.*
1 *Sam.* 4:2 Is. *s.* bef. Philist. 10
3 why hath L. *s.* us bef. Phil.?
6:19 lamented bec. L. *s.* many
30:1 Amalek had *s.* Ziklag
2 *Sam.* 2:31 had *s.* of Ab.'s men
11:15 that ye may be *s.*
1 *K.* 8:33 when people of Is. be *s.*
11:15 after he had *s.* ev. male
2 *K.* 2:14 when he had *s.* waters
3:23 kings have *s.* one another
14:10 hast *s.* Ed. 2 *Chr.* 25:19
2 *Chr.* 20:22 M. and Seir were *s.*
25:16 why should. thou be *s.*?
26:20 because L. had *s.* him
*Job* 16:10 have *s.* me on cheek
*Ps.* 3:7 hast *s.* mine enemies
69:26 persec. him thou hast *s.*
102:4 my heart is *s.* withered
143:3 hath *s.* my life to ground
*Is.* 5:25 the L. hath *s.* his people
24:12 gate is *s.* with destruction
27:7 hath he *s.* him, as smo. th.
53:4 est. him stricken, *s.* of God
*Jer.* 2:30 in vain ha. I *s.* children
14:19 why hast thou *s.* us
*Ezek.* 22:13 I have *s.* my hand at
33:21 came, saying, City is *s.*
*Hos.* 6:1 he hath *s.* will bind up
9:16 Ephraim is *s.* root dried
*Amos* 4:9 *s.* you, ha. not return.
*Acts* 23:3 commanded me to be *s.*
*Rev.* 8:12 third part of sun was *s.*

**SMOKE, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 19:28 *s.* of co. went up as *s.*
*Ex.* 19:18 mount Sin. was on *s.*
*Jos.* 8:20 *s.* of Ai ascended up, 21
*Jud.* 20:38 ma. *s.* rise out of city
2 *Sam.* 22:9 there went up a *s.* out of his nostrils, *Ps.* 18:8
*Job* 41:20 out of his nostr. go. *s.*
*Ps.* 37:20 wicked consu. into *s.*
68:2 as *s.* is driven away
102:3 my days are consu. like *s.*
119:83 I am bec. like bottle in *s.*
*Prov.* 10:26 as *s.* to eyes, so slug.
*Cant.* 3:6 com like pillars of *s.*
*Is.* 4:5 on her assemb. *s.* by day
6:4 the house was filled with *s.*
9:18 mount like lifting up of *s.*
14:31 shall come from north *s.*
34:10 *s.* thereof shall go up
51:6 heavens sh. vanish like *s.*
65:5 th. are as *s.* in my nose
*Hos.* 13:3 as *s.* out of chimney
*Joel* 2:30 fire, and pillars of *s.*
*Nah.* 2:13 burn her chariots in *s.*
*Acts* 2:19 fire, and vapor of *s.*
*Rev.* 8:4 *s.* of incense ascended
9:2 arose *s.* out of bottoml. pit
3 came out of *s.* locu. on earth
17 out of mouth iss. fire and *s.*
18 3d part of men killed by *s.*
14:11 *s.* of their torment ascend.
15:8 temple was filled with *s.*
18:9 lament for her when see *s.*
18 they saw *s.* of her burning
19:3 and her *s.* rose up for ever

**SMOKE.**

*Deut.* 29:20 anger of Lord sh. *s.*
*Ps.* 74:1 G. why thine anger *s.*?
104:32 toucheth hills, they *s.*
144:5 touch mountains, they *s.*

**SMOKING.**

*Gen.* 15:17 behold, a *s.* furnace
*Ex.* 20:18 peo. saw mountain *s.*
*Is.* 7:4 tails of th. *s.* firebrands
42:3 *s.* flax not que. *Mat.* 12:20

**SMOOTH, ER.**

*Gen.* 27:11 E. hairy, I am *s.* man
16 skins of kids on *s.* of neck

SNA

1 *Sam.* 17:40 Da. chose 5 *s.* ston.
*Ps.* 55:21 words were *s.* th. butter
*Prov.* 5:3 her mouth is *s.* th. oil
*Is.* 30:10 speak unto us *s.* things
57:6 among *s.* stones of stream
*Luke* 3:5 rough ways be made *s.*

**SMOOTHETH.**

*Is.* 41:7 he that *s.* with hammer

**SMOTE.**

*Gen.* 19:11 *s.* men with blindness
*Ex.* 7:20 lift up rod, *s.* waters
12:27 when he *s.* the Egyptians
29 L. *s.* first-born in land of Egypt, *Num.* 3:13; 8:17; *Ps.* 78:51; 105:36; 135:8
*Num.* 11:33 L. *s.* peo. wi. plague
20:11 Moses *s.* rock, *Ps.* 78:20
22:33 Balaam *s.* the ass, 25, 27
24:10 Balak *s.* his hands togeth.
32:4 the country the Lord *s.*
*Jos.* 9:18 *s.* th. not, bec. princes
11:12 *s.* all kings with sword, 17
20:5 *s.* his neighbor unwittingly
*Jud.* 4:21 J. *s.* nail into temples
5:26 *s.* Sisera, *s.* off his head
7:13 came and *s.* it that it fell
20:35 L. *s.* Benjamin before Isr.
1 *Sam.* 4:8 gods th. *s.* Egyptians
6:9 it is not his hand that *s.* us
17:49 Da. *s.* Philist. in forehead
25:38 Lord *s.* Nabal that he died
2 *Sam.* 14:7 him that *s.* his brot.
2 *K.* 2:8 Eli. *s.* waters; 14 Elis. *s.*
6:18 he *s.* them with blindness
15:5 L. *s.* king, he was a leper
19:35 angel *s.* 185,000, *Is.* 37:36
2 *Chr.* 14:12 L. *s.* Ethiopians
*Neh.* 13:25 *s.* certain of them
*Ps.* 78:31 *s.* down chosen of Isra.
66 *s.* enemies in hinder parts
*Cant.* 5:7 watchmen, they *s.* me
*Is.* 10:20 no more stay on him *s.*
14:6 who *s.* people is persecut.
29 rod of him that *s.* thee is b.
30:31 Assyr. beaten down wh. *s.*
41:7 encoura. him that *s.* anvil
60:10 in my wrath I *s.* thee
*Jer.* 20:2 Pashur *s.* Jeremiah
31:19 after I was instructed I *s.*
*Dan.* 2:34 which *s.* the image, 35
5:6 Belshazzar's knees *s.* one a.
*Hag.* 2:17 I *s.* you with blasting
*Mat.* 26:51 Peter *s.* off his ear
68 who is he *s.* thee, *Lu.* 22:64
*Luke* 18:13 publican *s.* his breast
23:48 beholding Je. *s.* th. brea.
*Acts* 12:7 angel *s.* Peter on side

**SMOTE him.**

*Ex.* 21:19 he that *s. h.* be quit
*Num.* 35:21 he that *s. h.* sh. die
1 *Sam.* 24:5 David's heart *s. h.*
2 *Sam.* 2:23 *s. him* under fifth rib, 3:27; 4:6
6:7 God *s. him* there for his error, 1 *Chr.* 13:10
1 *K.* 20:37 *s. h.* he wounded him
2 *K.* 19:37 his sons *s. him* with sword, *Is.* 37:38
*Is.* 27:7 smote those that *s. h.?*
57:17 for his coveteousn. I *s. h*
*Jer.* 37:15 wroth with J. and *s. h.*
*Mat.* 26:67 *s. h.* with th. hands
27:30 *s. h.* on head, *Mark* 15:19; *Luke* 22:63; *John* 19:3
*Acts* 12:23 angel of Lord *s. him*

**SMOTEST.**

*Ex.* 17:5 wherew. thou *s.* river

**SMYRNA.**

*Rev.* 1:11 send to church in S.
2:8 to angel of church in S.

**SNAIL.**

*Lev.* 11:30 *s.* and mole unclean
*Ps.* 58:8 as a *s.* let ev. one pass

**SNARE.**

*Ex.* 10:7 how long th. man be *s.?*
23:33 it will surely be *s.* unto thee, *Deut.* 7:16; *Jud.* 2:3
34:12 no covenant, lest it be a *s.*
*Jud.* 8:27 bec. a *s.* unto Gideon
1 *Sam.* 18:21 that she may be a *s.*
28:9 layest thou a *s.* for my life?
*Job* 18:8 a net, he walketh on a *s.*
10 the *s.* is laid for him in a tr.
*Ps.* 69:22 let their table become a *s.* unto them, *Rom.* 11:9
91:3 deliver thee fr. *s.* of fowler
106:36 idols, wh. were *s.* to th.
119:110 wicked have laid *s.*
124:7 escaped as a bird out of *s.* of fowler; *s.* is broken
140:5 proud have hid a *s.* for me
141:9 keep me from the *s.* laid
142:3 they privily laid *s.* for me
*Prov.* 7:23 as a bird hasteth to *s.*
18:7 fool's lips are *s.* of his soul

SOA

*Prov.* 20:25 *s.* to man who devo.
22:25 and get a *s.* to thy soul
29:6 transgress. of evil man is *s.*
8 scorn. men br. a city into *s.*
25 fear of man bringeth a *s.*
*Ec.* 9:12 as birds caught in the *s.*
*Is.* 8:14 for a *s.* to inhabitants
24:17 pit, and the *s.* are upon thee, 18; *Jer.* 48:43, 44
29:21 *s.* for him that reproveth
*Jer.* 50:24 I ha. laid a *s.* for thee
*Lam.* 3:47 a *s.* is come upon us
*Ezek.* 12:13 taken in my *s.* 17:20
*Hos.* 5:1 bec. ye have been a *s.*
9:8 the prophet is *s.* of fowler
*Amos* 3:5 can bird fall in a *s.* wh. no gin is? sh. one take up *s.?*
*Luke* 21:35 as a *s.* shall it come
4 *Cor.* 7:35 not th. I may cast *s.*
1 *Tim.* 3:7 lest he fall in *s.*
6:8 rich, fall into a *s.* and lusts
2 *Tim.* 2:26 may recover out of *s.*

**SNARED.**

*Deut.* 7:25 not take idols, lest *s.*
12:30 take heed thou be not *s.*
*Ps.* 9:16 *s.* in work of hands
*Prov.* 6:2 *s.* with words, 12:13
*Ec.* 9:12 so are sons of men *s.*
*Is.* 8:15 many shall fall and be *s.*
28:13 they might fall, and be *s.*
42:22 they are all of them *s.*

**SNARES.**

*Jos.* 23:13 *s.* and traps unto you
2 *Sam.* 22:6 *s.* of death prevented me, *Ps.* 18:5
*Job* 22:10 *s.* are round about thee
40:24 Behemoth's nose pierc. *s.*
*Ps.* 11:6 on wicked he sh. rain *s.*
38:12 seek my life, lay *s.* for me
64:5 commune of laying *s.* priv.
*Prov.* 13:14 *s.* of death, 14:27
22:5 thorns and *s.* are in way
*Ec.* 7:26 woman wh. heart is *s.*
*Jer.* 5:26 as he that setteth *s.*
18:22 for they hid *s.* for my feet

**SNATCH.**

*Is.* 9:20 he shall *s.* on right hand

**SNEEZED.**

2 *K.* 4:35 child *s.* seven times

**SNORTING.**

*Jer.* 8:16 *s.* of horses was heard

**SNOUT.**

*Prov.* 11:22 jewel in swine's *s.*

**SNOW.**

*Ex.* 4:6 hand was leprous as *s.*
*Num.* 12:10 Miriam became as *s.*
2 *Sam.* 23:20 sl. lion in time of *s.*
2 *K.* 5:27 Gehazi went whi. as *s.*
*Job* 6:16 and wherein the *s.* is hid
9:30 if I wash myself in *s.* water
24:19 heat consumeth *s.* waters
37:6 saith to *s.* Be thou on earth
38:22 entered into treasures of *s.*
*Ps.* 51:7 I shall be whiter than *s.*
68:14 it was white as *s.* in Sal.
147:16 he giveth *s.* like wool
148:8 fire, hail, *s.* and vapor
*Prov.* 25:13 as cold of *s.* in harv.
26:1 as *s.* in summer, so honor
31:21 she is not afraid of the *s.*
*Is.* 1:18 sins as scar. white as *s.*
55:10 *s.* fr. heaven returneth not
*Jer* 18:14 will a man leave *s.?*
*Lam.* 4:7 her Nazar. purer th. *s.*
*Dan.* 7:9 garm. was white as *s.*
*Mat.* 28:3 raim. as *s.* *Mark* 9:3
*Rev.* 1:14 his hairs white as *s.*

**SNOWY.**

1 *Chr.* 11:22 slew a lion in *s.* day

**SNUFFED.**

*Jer.* 14:6 wild asses *s.* up wind
*Mal.* 1:13 ye have *s.* at it

**SNUFF-DISHES.**

*Ex.* 25:38 *s.-d.* of gold, 37:23
*Num.* 4:9 and cover his *s.-d.*

**SNUFFERS.**

*Ex.* 37:23 made his *s.* of pure gold, 1 *K.* 7:50; 2 *Chr.* 4:22
2 *K.* 12:13 *s.* made of money
25:14 *s.* took th. away, *Jer.* 52:18

**SNUFFETH.**

*Jer.* 2:24 a wild ass *s.* up wind

**SO.**

2 *K.* 17:4 sent messengers to S.

**Not SO.**

*Job* 9:35 but it is *not s.* with me
*Mat.* 20:26 it sh. *n.* be *s.* am. you
*John* 14:2 if it were *not s.* I wou.
*Acts* 10:14 P. said, *not s.* L. 11:8
*Jam.* 3:10 these things ought *not s.*

**SOAKED.**

*Is.* 34:7 land sh. be *s.* with blood

SOF

**SOAP.**

*Jer.* 2:22 wash, and take much *s.*
*Mal.* 3:2 for he is like fuller's *s.*

**SOBER.**

2 *Cor.* 5:13 whether we be *s.* it is
1 *Thes.* 5:6 let us watch and be *s.*
8 let us who are of day be *s.*
1 *Tim.* 3:2 bis. mu. be *s.* *Tit.* 1:8
11 deacons' wives must be *s.*
*Tit.* 2:2 that aged men be *s.*
4 teach young women to be *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:13 gird loi. of mind, be *s.*
4:7 be ye *s.* watch unto prayer
5:8 be *s.* be vigilant, bec. your

**SOBERLY.**

*Rom.* 12:3 think *s.* acc. to faith
*Tit.* 2:12 teach. we should live *s.*

**SOBER-MINDED.**

*Tit.* 2:6 exh. yo. men to be *s.-m.*

**SOBERNESS.**

*Acts* 26:25 speak forth words of *s.*

**SOBRIETY.**

1 *Tim.* 2:9 adorn themse. with *s.*
15 continue in holiness with *s.*

SOCHO. *Jos.* 15:48

**SOCKET.**

*Ex.* 38:27 100 talents, talent for *s.*

**SOCKETS.**

*Ex.* 26:19 make forty *s.* of silver, 21; 36:24, 26
21 two *s.* 25; 36:24, 26
25 *s.* of silver, sixt. *s.* 36:30, 36
37 cast five *s.* of brass, 36:38
27:10 20 *s.* be of brass, 38:10, 11
12 west side pill. *s.* ten, 38:12
14 hangings on side, *s.* three
16 pillars sh. be 4, their *s.* four
17 hooks of sil. and *s.* brass, 18
35:11 pillars *s.* of tabernacle
38:27 *s.* of sanctu. *s.* veil, 100 *s.*
31 *s.* court, *s.* of court-gate
40:18 reared taberna. fastened *s.*
*Num.* 3:36 under custody sons of Merari sh. be *s.* 37; 4:31, 32
*Cant.* 5:15 as pillars on *s.* of gold

**SOD.**

*Gen.* 25:29 Jacob *s.* pottage
2 *Chr.* 35:13 holy offerings *s.* they

**SODDEN.**

*Ex.* 12:9 raw, nor *s.* with water
*Lev.* 6:28 earthen ves. wherein is *s.* be bro. if *s.* in brazen pot
*Num.* 6:19 priest sh. take *s.* sho.
1 *Sam.* 2:15 not have *s.* flesh
*Lam.* 4:10 women have *s.* child.

**SODOM.**

*Gen.* 13:10 bef. Lord destroy. S.
13 the men of S. were wicked
14:11 took all the goods of S.
12 took Lot who dwelt in S.
17 the king of S. went out to
18:20 because cry of S. is great
26 if I find in S. fifty righteous
19:24 Lord rained upon S. fire
*Deut.* 29:23 like overthrow of S.
*Is.* 13:19; *Jer* 49:18; 50:40
32:32 their vine is of vine of S.
*Is.* 1:9 should have been as S.
10 hear Lord, ye rulers of S.
3:9 shall declare their sin as S.
*Jer.* 23:14 are all unto me as S.
*Lam.* 4:6 punishm. of sin of S.
*Ezek.* 16:46 sister is S. 48, 49, 55
53 when I bring captivity of S.
*Amos* 4:11 as God overthrew S.
*Zep.* 2:9 surely M. shall be as S.
*Mat.* 10:15 for land of S. 11:24; *Mark* 6:11; *Luke* 10:12
*Luke* 17:29 Lot went out of S.
*Rom.* 9:29 we had been as S.
2 *Pet.* 2:6 turn. S. and Go. to as.
*Jude* 7 even as S. and Gomorrah
*Rev.* 11:8 spiritually called S.

**SODOMITE.**

*Deut.* 23:17 there shall be no S.

**SODOMITES.**

1 *K.* 14:24 there were also S. in
15:12 Asa took away S. 22:46
2 *K.* 23:7 bra. down houses of S.

**SOFT.**

*Job* 23:16 G. maketh my heart *s.*
41:3 will he speak *s.* words?
*Ps.* 65:10 thou makest it *s.*
*Prov.* 15:1 a *s.* answer turn. wra.
25:15 a *s.* tongue breaketh bone
*Mat.* 11:8 man clothed in *s.* rai. that wear *s.* cloth. *Luke* 7:25

**SOFTER.**

*Ps.* 55:21 words were *s.* than oil

**SOFTLY.**

*Gen.* 33:14 I will lead *s.* as cattle
*Jud.* 4:21 Jael went *s.* to him

SOL

*Ruth* 3:7 came *s.* and uncovered
1 *K.* 21:27 A. in sackcl. went *s.*
*Is.* 8:6 waters of Shil. that go *s.*
38:15 I shall go *s.* all my years
*Acts* 27:13 south wind blew *s.*

**SOIL.**

*Ezek.* 17:8 planted in good *s.*

**SOJOURN.**

*Gen.* 12:10 Ab. went to Eg. to *s.*
19:9 This fellow came in to *s.*
26:3 *s.* in this land, I will be
47:4 to *s.* in land are we come
*Ex.* 12:48 stran. *s.* wi. thee, *Lev.* 19:33; *Num.* 9:14; 15:14
*Lev.* 17:8 strang. who *s.* th. offer
25:45 strangers that *s.* of them
*Jud.* 17:8 Levite went to *s.*
*Ruth* 1:1 Elimel. went to *s.* in M.
1 *K.* 17:20 widow wi. whom I *s.*
2 *K.* 8:1 *s.* wheres. thou canst *s.*
*Ps.* 120:5 woe is me, I *s.* in Mes.
*Is.* 23:7 her feet carry her to *s.*
52:4 my peo. went to Eg. to *s.*
*Jer.* 42:15 into Egypt, and go to *s.* there, 17; 44:12, 14, 28
42:22 die in place whither ye *s.*
*Lam.* 4:15 they shall no more *s.*
*Ezek.* 20:38 bring fr. where th. *s.*
47:22 you and strangers who *s.*
*Acts* 7:6 seed should *s.* in a stra.

**SOJOURNED.**

*Gen.* 20:1 Abraham *s.* in Gerar
21:34 and *s.* in Philistines' land
32:4 I *s.* with Laban, and stayed
35:27 where Abra. and Isaac *s.*
*Deut.* 18:6 Le. come fr. wh. he *s.*
26:5 *s.* in Egypt with a few
*Jud.* 17:7 a Lev. *s.* in Bethlehem
19:16 an old man *s.* in Gibeah
2 *K.* 8:2 she *s.* in land of Philist.
*Ps.* 105:23 Jac. *s.* in laud of Ham
*Heb.* 11:9 by faith he *s.* in land

**SOJOURNER.**

*Gen.* 23:4 I am a *s.* with you
*Lev.* 22:10 *s.* of priest sh. not eat
25:35 *s.* fallen in decay
40 thy brother shall be as a *s.*
47 *s.* wax rich, brother sell to *s.*
*Num.* 35:15 six cities a ref. for *s.*
*Ps.* 39:12 stranger, *s.* as my fath.

**SOJOURNERS.**

*Lev.* 25:23 ye are strangers and *s.*
2 *Sam.* 4:3 Beerothites were *s.*
1 *Chr.* 29:15 we are *s.* as our fat.

**SOJOURNETH.**

*Ex.* 3:22 woman borrow of th. *s.*
12:49 one law to stranger th. *s.* *Lev.* 16:29
*Lev.* 17:12 nor stranger that *s.*
18:26 that *s.* am. you shall keep
25:6 meat for stranger that *s.*
*Num.* 15:15 one ordi. for you and stranger that *s.* 16:29; 19:10
*Jos.* 20:9 cit. for strangers that *s.*
*Ezr.* 1:4 remaineth where he *s.*
*Ezek.* 14:7 every one that *s.* in Is.

**SOJOURNING.**

*Ex.* 12:40 the *s.* of Is. 430 years
*Jud.* 19:1 a Lev. *s.* on mount E.
1 *Pet.* 1:17 pass time of *s.* in fear

**SOLACE.**

*Prov.* 7:18 let us *s.* ourselves

**SOLD.**

*Gen.* 25:33 Esau *s.* his birthright
31:15 our father hath *s.* us
37:28 they *s.* Jos. to Ishmaelites
36 Midianites *s.* him into Eg.
41:56 Jos. *s.* corn to Egyptians
42:6 he it was that *s.* to people
45:4 I am Joseph whom ye *s.*
47:20 Egyptians *s.* every man
22 priests *s.* not their lands
*Ex.* 22:3 then shall he be *s.*
*Lev.* 25:23 land shall not be *s.*
33 house that was *s.* sh. go out
42 breth. sh. not be *s.* as bond
27:28 no devoted thing sh. be *s.*
*Deut.* 15:12 if thy brother be *s.*
32:30 except their Rock *s.* them
*Jud.* 2:14 he *s.* th. into enemies
10:7 *s.* them into hands of Phil.
1 *Sam.* 12:9 *s.* them into hand of
1 *K.* 21:20 thou hast *s.* thyself to
2 *K.* 6:25 ass's head *s.* for 80 pie.
7:1 mea. of flour be *s.* for she. 16
17:17 Is. *s.* themselves to do ev.
*Neh.* 5:8 brethren who were *s.*
13:15 day wherein they *s.* vict.
16 bought and *s.* on sabbath
*Est.* 7:4 we are *s.* I and people
*Ps.* 105:17 Jos. was *s.* for serv.
*Is.* 50:1 which is it to whom I *s.*
you? have ye *s.* yourselves
52:3 ye *s.* yourselves for naught
*Jer.* 34:14 let go who hath been *s.*

SOL

*Lam.* 5:4 our wood is *s.* unto us
*Ezek.* 7:13 seller not retu. that *s.*
*Joel* 3:3 have *s.* a girl for wine
6 children of Judah have ye *s.*
7 out of place whit. ye *s.* them
*Amos* 2:6 they *s.* right. for silver
*Mat.* 10.29 not two sparrows *s.*
13:46 and *s.* all that he had
18:25 commanded him to be *s.*
21:12 cast out th. that *s.* of them
*s.* *Mark* 11:15; *Luke* 19:45
26:9 this ointm. might ha. been
*s.* *Mark* 14:5; *John* 12:5
*Luke* 12.6 five sparrows *s.*
17:28 they *s.* they planted
*John* 2:14 in temple that *s.* oxen
16 said to them that *s.* doves
*Acts* 2:45 *s.* their possessi. 4:34
4:37 Joses having land *s.* it
5:1 Ananias *s.* 8 ye *s.* land for
4 after it was *s.* was it not in
*Rom.* 7:14 carnal, *s.* under sin
1 *Cor.* 10:25 whats. is *s.* in sham.
*Heb.* 12:16 for one morsel *s.* birt.

**SOLDERING.**

*Is.* 41:7 ready for *s.* he fastened

**SOLDIER.**

*John* 19:23 to every *s.* a part
*Acts* 10:7 Cornelius called a *s.*
28:16 suff. Paul to dwell with *s.*
2 *Tim.* 2:3 end. as a good *s.* of C.
4 hath chosen him to be a *s.*

**SOLDIERS.**

2 *Chr.* 25:13 *s.* fell upon cities
*Ezr.* 8:22 I ashamed to requ. *s.*
*Is.* 15:4 armed *s.* of Moab cry
*Mat.* 8:9 having *s.* und. *Luke* 7:8
27:27 the *s.* took J. and gathered
to him *s.*
28:12 they gave money to *s.*
*Luke* 3:14 *s.* demanded, saying
*John* 19:23 the *s.* took his garm.
24 these things theref. *s.* did
32 then came *s.* and bra. legs
34 one of the *s.* with a spear
*Acts* 12:4 delivered Peter to *s.*
6 Pe. was sleeping bet. two *s.*
18 no small stir among the *s.*
21:35 he was borne of the *s.*
23:23 make ready 200 *s.*
27:31 P. said to the *s.* Except
32 then the *s.* cut off the ropes
42 *s.* counsel was to kill pris.

**SOLE.**

*Gen.* 8:9 dove found no rest for *s.*
*Deut.* 28:35 wi. botch from *s.* of
56 not set *s.* of foot upon gro.
65 nei. shall *s.* of thy foot rest
*Jos.* 1:3 place *s.* of foot tread
2 *Sam.* 14:25 from *s.* of foot to cr.
*Job* 2:7 Satan smote Job fr. *s.* of
*Is.* 1:6 from *s.* of foot to head
*Ezek.* 1:7 *s.* of feet li. *s.* of calf's

*See* FEET.

**SOLEMN.**

*Num.* 10:10 in your *s.* days ye sh.
*Ps.* 92:3 praise with *s.* sound
*Is.* 1:13 iniq. even the *s.* meet.
*Lam.* 2:22 called as in a *s.* day
*Hos.* 9:5 will ye do in *s.* day?

*See* ASSEMBLY, FEAST, FEASTS.

**SOLEMNITY, IES.**

*Deut.* 31:10 in the *s.* of the year
*Is.* 30:29 as wh. a holy *s.* is kept
33:20 upon Z. the city of our *s.*
*Ezek.* 45:17 burnt-offerings in *s.*
46:11 in *s.* meat-offering shall

**SOLEMNLY.**

*Gen.* 43:3 the man did *s.* protest
1 *Sam.* 8:9 yet protest *s.* to them

**SOLITARY.**

*Job* 3:7 let that night be *s.*
30:3 for famine they were *s.*
*Ps.* 68:6 G. setteth *s.* in families
107:4 wandered in a *s.* way
*Is.* 35:1 wilderness and *s.* place
*Lam.* 1:1 how doth city sit *s.*
*Mark* 1:35 Je. departed to *s.* pl.

**SOLITARILY.**

*Mic.* 7:14 feed peo. which dw. *s.*

**SOLOMON.**

2 *Sam.* 5:14 there was born to
David S. 1 *Chr.* 3:5; 14:4
12:24 he called his name S. and
1 *K.* 1:10 S. his brother, 19, 26
13 S. sh. reign after me, 17, 30
21 I and my son S. shall be
34 God save king S. 39, 43
37 wi. D. even so be he wi. S.
47 God make name of S. better
51 S. swear to me that he will
2:1 David charged S. his son, 23
3:1 S. made affinity with Phar.
3 S. loved Lord; 10 S. asked

SON

1 *K.* 3:5 Lord appear to S. 9:2;
2 *Chr.* 1:7; 7:12
4:22 S. provision for one day
29 God gave S. wisdom, 5:12
34 hear wis. of S. from all the
kings, *Mat.* 12:42; *Luke* 11:31
5:1 Hiram sent servants to S.
13 king S. raised a levy out of
6:14 S. built house and finished
it, 2 *Chr.* 7:11; *Acts* 7:47
7:51 so ended the work S. made
8:1 S. assemb. elders, 2 *Chr.* 5:2
22 S. spread forth his hands to
54 S. made an end, 2 *Chr.* 7:1
65 S. held a feast; 9:26 S. ma.
10:1 when queen of Sheba heard
of fame of S. 2 *Chr.* 9:1
24 all sought to S. 2 *Chr.* 9:23
11:1 king S. loved many wom.
2 S. clave to these in love, 4
5 S. went after Ashtoreth and
6 S. did evil; 7 S. built for C.
9 Lord was angry with S. 27
14 Hadad, an adversary to S.
28 S. made Jeroboam ruler
40 S. sought therefore to kill
43 S. slept with his fathers
12:2 fled from the presence of S.
14:26 shields S. ma. 2 *Chr.* 12:9
2 *K.* 21:7 the Lord said to David
and to S. 2 *Chr.* 33:7
1 *Chr.* 22:5 S. my son, is young
9 for his name shall be S. 17
28:6 S. thy son he shall build
9 thou S. my son, know the G.
11 David gave to S. pattern
29:1 S. my son, whom G. alone
19 give to S. my son a perfect
23 S. sat on the throne of the
25 L. magnified S. exceedingly
2 *Chr.* 2:17 S. number. strangers
3:3 things wherein S. was inst.
30:26 since time of S. not such
*Ezr.* 2:55 the children of S. serv.
58; *Neh.* 7:57, 60; 11:3
*Neh.* 12:45 commandment of S.
13:26 did not king S. sin by th.?
*Prov.* 1:1 prov. of S. 10:1; 25:1
*Cant.* 1:1 Song of songs wh. is S.
5 comely, as the curtains of S.
3:7 behold, his bed which is S.
11 behold king S. 8:12 S. must
8:11 S. had vineyard at Baal-h.
*Jer.* 52:20 sea S. ma. was carried
*Mat.* 1:6 Da. begat S. 7 S. begat
6:29 S. in all his gl. *Luke* 12:27
12:42 greater than S. *Luke* 11:31
*John* 10:23 Je. walked in S. por.
*Acts* 3:11 ran to them to S. porch
5:12 with one accord in S. por.

**SOMEBODY.**

*Luke* 8:46 Jesus said, *s.* touched
*Acts* 5:36 Theu. boasting to be *s.*

**SOMETHING.**

*Mark* 5:43 that *s.* should be giv.
*Luke* 11:54 seeking to catch *s.*
*John* 13:29 he sh. give *s.* to poor
*Acts* 3:5 expecting to receive *s.*
23:15 would inquire *s.* more per.
18 young man hath *s.* to say
*Gal.* 6:3 man think him. to be *s.*

**SOMETIMES.**

*Eph.* 2:13 ye who were *s.* afar off
*Col.* 3:7 in which ye walked *s.*

**SOMEWHAT.**

*Lev.* 4:22 wh. ruler hath done *s.*
1 *K.* 2:14 he said, I have *s.* to say
2 *K.* 5:20 I will run and take *s.*
*Luke* 7:40 have *s.* to say unto th.
*Acts* 23:20 inq. *s.* more perfectly
25:26 I might have *s.* to write
*Rom.* 15:24 if first I be *s.* filled
2 *Cor.* 5:12 may have *s.* to answer
10:8 tho' I should boast *s.* more
*Gal.* 2:6 th. who seemed to be *s.*
*Heb.* 8:3 this man have *s.* to offer
*Rev.* 2:4 I have *s.* against thee

**SON.**

*Gen.* 17:16 I will give thee a *s.* of
Sarah, 19; 18:10, 14
21:2 Sarah bare Abraham a *s.* 7
24:36 my master's wife bare a *s.*
51 let her be master's *s.* wife
25:33 he hath given me this *s.*
30:6 G. heard me, given me *s.*
24 Lord shall add to me ano. *s.*
35:17 thou shalt have this *s.*
37:3 bec. he was *s.* of old age
*Ex.* 1:16 if *s.* then ye kill him
22 every *s.* born cast into river
2:10 child grew, and bec. her *s.*
*Lev.* 12:6 days of purify. for a *s.*
24:10 *s.* of an Israelitish woman
25:49 his uncle's *s.* may redeem
*Num.* 23:18 hearken, *s.* of Zip.
27:4 hath no *s.* 8 and have no *s.*

SON

*Deut.* 13:6 if *s.* of mo. ent. thee.
21:16 not make *s.* of belov. first-
born before *s.* of hated, 17
20 our *s.* is stubborn, rebellious
28:56 eye sh. be evil tow. her *s.*
*Jos.* 6:26 in young. *s.* set up gat.
*Jud.* 5:12 lead captive *s.* of Ab.
9:18 made *s.* of his servant king
11:2 thou art *s.* of strange wo.
34 he had nei. *s.* nor daughter
13:3 conceive and bear a *s.* 5, 7
*Ruth* 4:13 Ruth bare a *s.*
17 a *s.* born to Naomi
1 *Sam.* 1:23 Hannah gave *s.* suck
4:20 fear not, th. hast borne a *s.*
10:11 wh. is come to *s.* of Kish?
16:18 I have seen a *s.* of Jesse
17:55 whose *s.*? 58 whose *s.* art
20:27 whereof. com. not *s.* of J.?
31 as long as *s.* of Jesse liveth
22:7 will *s.* of Jesse give fields?
9 I saw *s.* of Jesse com. to N.
12 hear, now, thou *s.* of Ahit.
25:10 who is the *s.* of Jesse?
17 he is such a *s.* of Belial
2 *Sam.* 1:13 I am *s.* of a stranger
9:9 give. *s.* all that pertain. to S.
10:2 show kindness to *s.* of Na.
16:3 where is thy master's *s.*
18:12 put forth ha. ag. king's *s.*
18 have no *s.* to keep my name
20 because the king's *s.* is dead
1 *K.* 3:6 thou hast given him a *s.*
5:7 hath given David a wise *s.*
12:16 no inheritance in *s.* of
Jesse, 2 *Chr.* 10:16
14:5 cometh to ask of thee for *s.*
22:26 Joa. king's *s.* 2 *Chr.* 18:25
2 *K.* 1:17 because he had no *s.*
4:16 season th. sh. embrace a *s.*
28 did I desire a *s.* 37 took *s.*
6:29 give *s.* to eat him, hid *s.*
32 *s.* of a murderer hath sent
8:1 whose *s.* he restored to life
11:1 *s.* was dead, 2 *Chr.* 22:9
4 Jehoiada sho. them king's *s.*
1 *Chr.* 12:18 side, thou *s.* of Jesse
22:9 behold, a *s.* shall be born
2 *Chr.* 21:17 never a *s.* left him
23:3 behold, king's *s.* shall rei.
*Job* 18:19 nei. have *s.* nor neph.
*Ps.* 2:12 kiss *s.* lest he be angry
72:1 righteousness unto king's *s.*
86:16 save *s.* of thy handmaid
89:22 nor *s.* of wicked. afflict h.
116:16 I am *s.* of thy hand-ma.
*Prov.* 3:12 *s.* in whom he deligh.
4:3 I was my father's *s.* belov.
10:1 a wise *s.* mak. glad fa. 15:20
5 gath. is wise *s.* sleep. in har.
*s.* caus. shame, 17:2; 19:26
13:1 a wise *s.* heareth instruc.
17:25 foolish *s.* is a grief to fat.
19:13 foolish *s.* calamity of fath.
28:7 whoso keep. law is wise *s.*
31:2 *s.* of womb, *s.* of vows?
*Ec.* 5:14 begetteth a *s.* nothing
10:17 when king is *s.* of nobles
*Is.* 7:14 virgin conc. and bear *s.*
9:6 ch. born, unto us *s.* is given
14:12 O Lucifer, *s.* of morning
22 I will cut off fr. Babylon *s.*
19:11 *s.* of wise, *s.* of kings
49:15 compassion on *s.* of womb
56:3 nei. *s.* of stranger speak
*Jer.* 6:26 mourn. as for only *s.*
33:21 sho. not have a *s.* to reign
*Ezek.* 14:20 deliv. nei. *s.* nor dau.
18:4 soul of *s.* is mine
14 a *s.* that seeth his fa.'s sins
19 why doth not *s.* bear iniq.
20 *s.* not bear iniq. of father
41:25 for *s.* or daugh. they may
*Hos.* 13:13 he is an unwise *s.*
*Amos* 7:14 nor was I proph.'s *s.*
8:10 as mourning of an only *s.*
*Mic.* 7:6 *s.* dishonoreth father
*Mal.* 1:6 *s.* honoreth his father
*Mat.* 1:21 bring forth *s.* *Luke* 1:31
9:2 *s.* be of go. cheer, *Mark* 2:5
10:37 he that loveth *s.* or daug.
11:27 know. *S.* but Father, nor
Father save *S.* *Luke* 10:22
13:55 the carpen.'s *s.* *Mark* 6:3;
*Luke* 4:22
16:16 thou art Christ, *S.* of God
21:28 *s.* go work in my viney.
22:42 of Christ? whose *s.* is he?
*Mark* 12:6 having one *s.* beloved
13:32 hour knoweth not the *S.*
14:61 Christ, *S.* of the Blessed?
*Luke* 1:13 Elisab. shall bear a *s.*
32 be called *S.* of the Highest
3:23 Jesus *s.* of Joseph, *s.* of H.
7:12 only *s.* of his mother
10:6 if *s.* of peace be there
11:11 if a *s.* ask bread of any
12:53 father divided against *s.*

SON

*Luke* 15:13 younger *s.* gathered
16:25 *s.* remember, in thy lifet.
19:9 forasmuch as he is *s.* of A.
*John* 1:18 only *S.* in bosom of F.
3:35 Father loveth the *S.* 5:20
36 beli. on *S.* believeth not *S.*
5:19 *S.* can do noth. of himself
21 *S.* quicken. whom he will
22 committed all judgm. to *S.*
23 men should honor *S.* he th.
honor. not *S.* honor. not F.
26 given to *S.* to have life
6:40 ev. one who seeth the *S.*
42 is not this Jes. *s.* of Joseph
8:35 *s.* abideth; 9:19 is this *s.*?
36 if *S.* shall make you free
9:20 we kn. that this is our *s.*
14:13 Fa. may be glorified in *S.*
17:12 none lost but *s.* of perdit.
*Acts* 4:36 Barnabas, *s.* of consol.
23:6 Pharisee, *s.* of a Pharisee
16 Paul's sister's *s.* heard of
*Rom.* 9:9 Sarah shall have a *s.*
1 *Cor.* 15:28 then *S.* himself sub.
*Gal.* 4:7 no more serv. but a *s.*
*Phil.* 2:22 as *s.* he serv. in gospel
*Col.* 4:10 Marcus sister's *s.* to B.
2 *Thes.* 2:3 man of sin, *s.* of per.
1 *Tim.* 1:18 commit to thee *s.* T.
*Heb.* 1:5 he shall be to me a *s.*
8 to *S.* he saith, Thy throne
3:6 Christ as a *s.* over his own
5:8 tho' he were a *s.* yet learned
7:28 word of the oath maketh *s.*
11:24 refu. to be called *s.* of Ph.
12:6 scourg. every *s.* he receiv.
1 *John* 2:22 antic. deni. F. and *S.*
23 whosoever denieth the *S.*
the same hath not the Fath.
24 continue in *S.* and in Fath.
4:14 Father sent *S.* to be Savi.
5:12 he that hath *S.* hath life
2 *John* 3 L. Je. Ch. *S.* of Father
9 hath both the Father and *S.*

*See* DAVID.

**SON of God.**

*Dan.* 3:25 fourth is like *s.* of *G.*
*Mat.* 8:29 thou *S.* of *G.* *Luke* 8:28
14:33 of a truth th. art *S.* of *G.*
26:63 whether be Ch. *S.* of *G.*
27:43 he said, I am the *S.* of *G.*
54 was *S.* of *G.* *Mark* 15:39
*Mark* 3:11 art *S.* of *G.* *John* 1:49
*Luke* 1:35 sh. be called *S.* of *G.*
3:38 *s.* of Adam, was *s.* of *G.*
4:41 crying, Thou art Christ the
*S.* of *G.* *John* 6:69; 11:27
22:70 art th. then the *S.* of *G.*?
*John* 1:34 this is the *S.* of *God*
3:18 the only begotten *S.* of *G.*
5:25 shall hear voice of *S.* of *G.*
9:35 dost thou beli. on *S.* of *G.*?
10:36 I said, I am the *S.* of *God*
11:4 that *S.* of *G.* might be glo.
19:7 he made himself *S.* of *God*
20:31 beli. Je. is C. the *S.* of *G.*
*Acts* 8:37 J. Christ is the *S.* of *G.*
9:20 Christ, that he is *S.* of *G.*
*Rom.* 1:4 declared to be *S.* of *G.*
2 *Cor.* 1:19 the *S.* of *G.* was not
*Gal.* 2:20 by faith of *S.* of *God*
*Eph.* 4:13 knowledge of *S.* of *G.*
*Heb.* 4:14 high-pr. J. the *S.* of *G.*
6:6 crucify to themsel. *S.* of *G.*
7:3 made like to the *S.* of *God*
10:29 trod. under foot *S.* of *God*
1 *John* 3:8 for this purp. *S.* of *G.*
4:15 shall confess Je. is *S.* of *G.*
5:5 believeth Jesus is *S.* of *God*
10 that believeth on *S.* of *God*
13 believe on name of *S.* of *G.*
20 know that *S.* of *G.* is come
*Rev.* 2:18 write, saith *S.* of *God*

**His SON.**

*Gen.* 22:13 bu.-off. in stead of *h.* *s.*
25:11 Abraham, G. blessed *h.* *s.*
37:34 Jacob mourned for *his s.*
*Ex.* 32:29 every man upon *his s.*
*Lev.* 21:2 for *his s.* he may be
*Num.* 20:26 put on Elea. *h.* *s.* 28
*Deut.* 1:31 man doth bear *his s.*
7:3 thy daugh. not give to *his s.*
8:5 as a man chasteneth *his s.*
18:10 not any mak. *h.* *s.* to pass
2 *Sam.* 16:19 serve in pres. of *h.* *s.*
1 *K.* 11:36 and to *h.* *s.* will I give
2 *K.* 3:27 Moab took *his* eldest *s.*
16:3 A. made *his s.* to pass thro'
21:6 Manas. made *his s.* to pass
23:10 no man mi. make *h.* *s.* pass
2 *Chr.* 24:22 Jo. the ki. slew *h.* *s.*
*Prov.* 13:24 spareth rod, hat. *h.* *s.*
29:21 shall have him bec. *his s.*
30:4 what is *his s.* name?
*Jer.* 27:7 *his s.* and *his* son's *s.*
*Mal.* 3:17 as a man spareth *h.* *s.*
*Mat.* 21:37 last of all sent *his s.*

SON

*Mat.* 22:2 made a marr. for *his s.*
45 how is he then *h. s.*? *Mark* 12:37; *Luke* 20:44
*John* 3:16 gave *h.* only begot. *S.*
17 God sent not *his S.* to con.
*Acts* 3:13 God hath glori. *h. S.* J.
26 God having raised up *h. S.*
*Rom.* 1:9 serve in gospel of *h. S.*
8:3 God sending *his* own *S.* in
32 that spared not *his* own *S.*
*Gal.* 1:16 it pleas. G. to rev. *h. S.*
4:4 God sent forth *his S.*
1 *Thes.* 1:10 to wait for *his S.*
*Heb.* 1:2 spoken to us by *his S.*
*Jam.* 2:21 had offered Isaac *his s.*
1 *John* 1:3 fel. is with F. and *h. S.*
7 blood of Jes. Ch. *h. S.* clea.
3:23 believe on name of *h. S.*
5:9 he hath testified of *h. S.*
10 beli. not rec. G. gave of *h. S.*
11 this life is in *his S.*
20 we are in him, even *his S.*

**SON-IN-LAW.**

*Gen.* 19:12 hast thou any *s.-i.-l.*?
*Jud.* 15:6 Samson the *s.-i.-l.* of
19:5 damsel's fa. said to *s.-i.-l.*
1 *Sam.* 18:18 should be *s.-i.-l.* 23
22:14 faithful as king's *s.-i.-l.*?
2 *K.* 8:27 Jehoram was *s.-i.-l.*
*Neh.* 6:18 Tobiah was *s.-i.-l.* to
13:28 was *s.-i.-l.* to Sanballat

*See* BELOVED.

**My SON.**

*Gen.* 21:23 not deal fal. wi. *my s.*
22:7 he said, Here am I, *my s.*
24:3 not take wife to *my s.* 37
6 bring not *my s.* thither ag. 8
27:8 now theref. *my s.* obey, 43
18 am I, who art thou, *my s.*?
21 whe. thou be *my* very *s.* 24
37 what shall I do now, *my s.*?
37:33 and said, It is *my s.* coat
35 will go into grave to *my s.*
42:38 he said, *my s.* shall not go
45:28 Joseph *my s.* is yet alive
*Ex.* 4:22 Is. is *my s.* even my
*Jud.* 8:23 neith. shall *my s.* rule
1 *Sam.* 3:6 I called not *my s.* lie
4:16 what is there done, *my s.*?
10:2 what shall I do for *my s.*?
24:16 voice, *my s.* David? 26:17
26:21 sinned, return, *my s.* Dav.
2 *Sam.* 7:14 he shall be *my s.*
13:25 *my s.* let us not all go
14:16 dest. me and *my s.* out of
16:11 *my s.* who came forth
18:33 king said, O *my s.* Absal.
*my s. my s.* Absalom, 19:4
1 *K.* 3:20 took *my s.* from, 22, 23
17:12 dress it for me and *my s.*
2 *K.* 6:29 we boiled *my s.* and eat
14:9 dau. to *my s.* 2 *Chr.* 25:18.
1 *Chr.* 17:13 shall be *my s.* 22:10
22:11 *my s.* Lord will be with
28:6 ha. chosen him to be *my s.*
29:1 Sol. *my s.* whom God hath
*Ps.* 2:7 thou art *my s. Acts* 13:33; *Heb.* 1:5; 5:5
*Prov.* 6:3 do this now, *my s.*
23:26 *my s.* give me thy heart
24:21 *my s.* fear thou the Lord
27:11 *my s.* be wise and make
31:2 what, *my s.* and what, son
*Jer.* 31:20 is Ephra. *my* dear *s.*?
*Hos.* 11:1 called *my s. Mat.* 2:15
*Mat.* 3:17 *my* beloved *S.* 17:5
*Mark* 9:17 I have brought *my s.*
*Luke* 9:38 Mast. look upon *my s.*
15:24 for this *my s.* was dead
1 *Tim.* 1:2 to Timothy *my* own *s.*
2 *Tim.* 2:1 *my s.* be stro. in grace
*Tit.* 1:4 to Titus *mine* own *s.*
*Phile.* 10 I beseech th. for *my s.*
*Rev.* 21:7 his God, he sh. be *my s.*

**Thy SON.**

*Gen.* 22:2 take *t. s.* thine only *s.*
24:5 must I needs bring *thy s.*?
37:32 know whe. it be *t. s.* coat
48:2 behold, *thy s.* Jos. cometh
*Ex.* 10:2 tell in the ears of *thy s.*
13:8 thou shalt show *thy s.*
14 wh. *t. s.* asketh, *Deut.* 6:20
*Deut.* 6:21 shalt say unto *thy s.*
7:3 nor daughter take unto *t. s.*
4 they will turn away *thy s.*
*Jud.* 6:30 bring out *t. s.* that he
8:22 rule over us, thou, *thy s.*
1 *Sam.* 16:19 send me David *t. s.*
1 *K.* 1:12 save life of *thy s.* Solo.
3:22 dead is *t. s.* 23 and *thy s.*
5:5 *thy s.* whom I will set upon
11:12 rend it out of hand of *t. s.*
17:13 for thee and for *thy s.*
19 give me *t. s.* 23 *t. s.* liveth
2 *K.* 4:36 he said, Take up *thy s.*
6:28 gi. *t. s.* that we may eat, 29

SON

1 *K.* 16:7 I am thy ser. and *thy s.*
*Prov.* 19:18 chasten *thy s.* while
29:17 correct *thy s.* and he shall
*Luke* 9:41 Je. said, Bring *thy s.*
15:19 no more wor. to be *t. s.* 21
30 soon as this *t. s.* was come
*John* 4:50 *thy s.* liveth, 51, 53
17:1 glorify *t. S.* that *t. S.* may
19:26 saith, Woman, beh. *thy s.*

**SON of man.**

*Ezekiel*—above ninety times.

**SONG.**

*Ex.* 15:1 then sang Moses this *s.*
unto the Lord, *Num.* 21:17
2 the Lord is my strength and
*s. Ps.* 118:14; *Is.* 12:2
*Deut.* 31:19 wri. this *s.* th. th. *s.*
21 this *s.* sh. testify aga. them
22 Moses theref. wrote this *s.*
30 Mo. spake words of *s.* 32:44
*Jud.* 5:12 awake, Debor. utter *s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:1 Da. spa. words of *s.*
1 *Chr.* 6:31 D. set over serv. of *s.*
15:22 chief of Lev. was for *s.* 27
25:6 under their father for *s.*
2 *Chr.* 29:27 *s.* of the Lord began
*Job* 30:9 I am their *s.* by-word
*Ps.* 28:7 with my *s.* will I praise
33:3 sing a new *s. Is.* 42:10
40:3 put a new *s.* in my mouth
42:8 in night his *s.* sh. be wi. me
69:12 I was *s.* of the drunkards
30 I will praise God with a *s.*
77:6 I call to remembra. my *s.*
96:1 O sing to the Lord a new *s.*
98:1; 149:1
137:3 they required of us a *s.*
4 how sh. we sing Lord's *s.*?
144:9 I will sing a new *s.*
*Ec.* 7:5 man to hear *s.* of fools
*Cant.* 1:1 *s.* of songs which is S.
*Is.* 5:1 now will I sing a *s.*
24:9 sh. not drink wine wi. a *s.*
26:1 in th. day sh. th. *s.* be sung
30:29 shall have a *s.* as in night
*Lam.* 3:14 I was their *s.* all day
*Ezek.* 33:32 to them as a lovely *s.*
*Rev.* 5:9 they sung a new *s.* 14:3
14:3 no man could learn that *s.*
15:3 the *s.* of Moses and *s.* of L.

**SONGS.**

*Gen.* 31:27 sent thee away wi. *s.*
1 *K.* 4:32 *s.* a thousand and five
1 *Chr.* 25:7 were instructed in *s.*
*Neh.* 12:46 in days of D. were *s.*
*Job* 35:10 G. who giv. *s.* in night
*Ps.* 32:7 comp. wi. *s.* of deliver
119:54 have been my *s.* in house
137:3 sing us one of the *s.* of Z.
*Prov.* 25:20 singeth *s.* to heavy
*Cant.* 1:1 song of *s.* which is Sol.
*Is.* 23:16 melody, sing many *s.*
24:16 part of earth we heard *s.*
35:10 ranso. come to Z. with *s.*
38:20 we will sing my *s.*
*Ezek.* 26:13 noise of *s.* to cease
*Amos* 5:23 take away noise of *s.*
8:3 *s.* of temple shall be howli.
10 turn your *s.* into lamentati.
*Eph.* 5:19 in psalms, spiritual *s.*
*Col.* 3:16 hymns, and spiritual *s.*

**SONS.**

*Gen.* 9:19 the three *s.* of Noah
10:1 and to them were *s.* born
23:11 in pres. of *s.* of my people
27:29 let mother's *s.* bow down
42:5 *s.* of Is. came to buy corn
11 we are all one man's *s.* 32
46:5 *s.* of Israel carried Jacob
*Lev.* 26:29 eat flesh of your *s.*
*Num.* 27:3 father died, had no *s.*
36:3 married to *s.* of oth. tribes
*Deut.* 32:8 separated *s.* of Adam
*Jud.* 8:19 the *s.* of my mother
30 Gideon had 70 *s.* 10:4 Jair
12:14 Abdon had 40 *s.* 30 neph.
19:22 cert. *s.* of Bel. beset house
*Ruth* 1:11 are there any more *s.*?
1 *Sam.* 1:8 am not I bet. th. 10 *s.*?
2:12 *s.* of Eli were *s.* of Belial
8:11 take your *s.* appoint them
2 *Sam.* 3:18 three *s.* of Zeruiah
3:39 *s.* of Zeruiah be too hard
9:11 eat as one of king's *s.*
13:30 Absa. hath slain king's *s.*
16:10 what to do, *s.* of Z.? 19:22
23:6 *s.* of Bel. shall be as thorns
1 *K.* 20:35 the *s.* of the prophets
21:10 set two men, *s.* of Belial
2 *K.* 10:8 heads of the king's *s.*
1 *Chr.* 21:20 Orn. and his four *s.*
28:4 among the *s.* of my fathers
2 *Chr.* 23:3 Lord said of *s.* of Da.
24:25 blood of the *s.* of Jehoiada
*Est.* 9:10 ten *s.* of Ha. slew they
13 Ha.'s ten *s.* be hanged, 14

SON

*Ps.* 89:6 who amo. *s.* of mighty?
144:12 our *s.* may be as plants
*Is.* 51:18 no. to guide her amo. *s.*
56:6 *s.* of strang. that join Lord
60:10 *s.* of stranger build walls
14 *s.* of them th. afflicted thee
*Jer.* 6:21 *s.* shall fall upon them
13:14 fathers and *s.* together
29:6 beget *s.* ta. wives for yo. *s.*
35:6 drink no wine, ye, nor *s.*
49:1 hath Israel no *s.*? no heir?
*Lam.* 4:2 precious *s.* of Zion
*Ezek.* 5:10 fathers eat *s. s.* fathers
20:31 your *s.* pass thro' the fire
23:37 caused *s.* to pass thro' fire
*Hos.* 1:10 ye are *s.* of living God
*Amos* 2:11 I raised up of your *s.*
*Mal.* 3:3 he shall purify *s.* of Le.
*Mark* 3:17 Boanerges, *s.* of thun.
*Luke* 11:19 your *s.* cast th. out?
1 *Cor.* 4:14 but as my beloved *s.*
*Gal.* 4:5 receive the adopti. of *s.*
6 bec. ye are *s.* God hath sent
*Heb.* 2:10 bring. many *s.* to glory
11:21 Jacob blessed *s.* of Joseph
12:7 G. deal. with you as wi. *s.*

*See* AARON, DAUGHTER.

**SONS of God.**

*Gen.* 6:2 *s. of G.* saw daughters
*Job* 1:6 *s. of G.* came to pres. 2:1
38:7 *s. of G.* shouted for joy
*Hos.* 1:10 ye are *s.* of living *God*
*John* 1:12 power to bec. *s. of G.*
*Rom.* 8:14 Sp. of God, are *s. of G.*
19 manifestation of *s. of God*
*Phil.* 2:15 be harmless, *s. of God*
1 *John* 3:1 we be called *s. of G.*
2 beloved, now are we *s. of G.*

**His SONS.**

*Gen.* 9:1 God blessed N. and *h. s.*
30:35 gave th. into hands of *h. s.*
50:12 *his s.* did unto him as he
*Ex.* 18:5 Jethro came with *h. s.*
28:1 take Aa. and *h. s.* to mini.
*Lev.* 6:22 priest of *his s.* is anoi.
*Deut.* 18:5 chosen him and *h. s.*
21:16 he maketh *h. s.* inherit
*Jud.* 9:18 slain *h. s.* 70 persons
17:11 Levite was as one of *his s.*
1 *Sam.* 2:22 heard all *his s.* did
8:1 S. when old made *h. s.* jud.
3 *his s.* walk not in his ways
16:1 provided a king am. *his s.*
30:6 grieved, ev. man for *his s.*
2 *Sam.* 21:6 let 7 of *h. s.* be deli.
1 *K.* 13:11 *h. s.* came and to. him
12 *h. s.* seen way man of God
21:29 in *h. s.* days will I bring
2 *K.* 19:37 *his s.* smote him with sword, *Is.* 37:38
2 *Chr.* 11:14 Jeroboam and *his s.*
21:7 give light to him and *h. s.*
17 carried away *his s.* save the youngest of *his s.*
36:20 serv. to him and *his s.*
*Ezr.* 6:10 life of king and *his s.*
*Est.* 9:25 and *his s.* be hanged
*Job* 1:4 *his s.* went and feasted
14:21 *his s.* came to honor
38:32 canst guide A. with *h. s.*?
42:16 J. saw *h. s.* and *h. s.* sons
*Ezek.* 46:16 a gift to any of *h. s.*
*Dan.* 11:10 *h. s.* sh. be stirred up

*See* MAN.

**My SONS.**

*Gen.* 48:9 J. said, They are *my s.*
1 *Sam.* 2:24 *my s.* it is no good
12:2 S. said, *my s.* are with you
1 *Chr.* 28:5 of all *my s.* chosen S.
*Job* 1:5 it may be *my s.* have sin.
*Is.* 45:11 to come concern. *my s.*
1 *Cor.* 4:14 but as *my* beloved *s.*

*See* SEVEN.

**Thy SONS.**

*Ex.* 12:24 th. and *t. s. Num.* 18:8
22:29 first-born of *thy s.* sh. give
34:20 first-born of *t. s.* shalt red.
*Lev.* 10:14 thy due, and *t. s.* due
*Num.* 18:1 *t. s.* sh. bear iniquity
11 I have given them to *thy s.*
*Deut.* 4:9 teach *t. s.* and *t. s.* sons
1 *Sam.* 2:29 and honorest *thy s.*
8:5 *thy s.* walk not in thy ways
28:19 to-mor. *thy s.* be with me
2 *Sam.* 9:10 *t. s.* shall till land
2 *K.* 20:18 *thy s.* shall be eunuchs in Babylon, *Is.* 39:7
*Is.* 49:22 they shall bring *thy s.*
51:20 *thy s.* have fainted
60:4 *thy s.* sh. come from far, 9
*Jer.* 48:46 *t. s.* are taken captives
*Zec.* 9:13 *t. s.* O Zi. against *t. s.*

**Two SONS.**

*Gen.* 10:25 to E. *t. s.* 1 *Chr.* 1:19
34:25 *two* of *s.* of Ja. slew males

SOR

*Gen.* 41:50 to Jos. were born *t. s.*
42:37 slay my *t. s.* if I bri. him
44:27 kn. my wife bare me *t. s.*
48:1 he took with him his *t. s.*
*Ex.* 18:3 Zipporah and her *t. s.*
*Lev.* 16:1 death of *t. s.* of Aaron
*Ruth* 1:1 *t. s.* Mahlon and Chil. 2
1 *Sam.* 2:34 come upon thy *t. s.*
4:4 the *two s.* of Eli were there
2 *Sam.* 14:6 handmaid had *two s.*
15:36 they had with them *t. s.*
21:8 king took *two s.* of Rizpah
*Mat.* 20:21 grant that th. my *t. s.*
21:28 a man had *t. s. Lu.* 15:11
26:37 Peter and *t. s.* of Zebedee
*Acts* 7:29 in Midi. he begat *t. s.*
*Gal.* 4:22 Abraham had *two s.*

**SOON.**

*Ex.* 2:18 ye are come so *s.* to-day?
*Deut.* 4:26 ye shall *s.* utt. perish
*Job* 32:22 Maker *s.* take me away
*Ps.* 90:10 for it is *s.* cut off
106:13 they *s.* forgat his works
*Tit.* 1:7 not self-wil. not *s.* angry

**SOONER.**

*Heb.* 13:19 restored to you the *s.*
*Jam.* 1:11 the sun is no *s.* risen

**SOOTHSAYER, S.**

*Jos.* 13:22 Balaam son of Beor *s.*
*Is.* 2:6 peo. because they are *s.*
*Dan.* 2:27 secret cannot *s.* show
5:7 king cried aloud to bring *s.*
11 whom king made mas. of *s.*
*Mic.* 5:12 shalt have no more *s.*

**SOOTHSAYING.**

*Acts* 16:16 mast. much gain by *s.*

**SOP.**

*John* 13:26 to wh. I shall give a *s.*
27 after the *s.* Satan enter. 30

SOPATER. *Acts* 20:4

**SORCERER, ESS.**

*Is.* 57:3 draw hither, sons of *s.*
*Acts* 13:6 certain *s.* a false proph.
8 Elym. the *s.* withstood them

**SORCERERS.**

*Ex.* 7:11 called wise men and *s.*
*Jer.* 27:9 hearken not to your *s.*
*Dan.* 2:2 N. command. to call *s.*
*Mal.* 3:5 be a witn. against the *s.*
*Rev.* 21:8 *s.* sh. have part in lake
22:15 without are dogs and *s.*

**SORCERY.**

*Acts* 8:9 who beforetime used *s.*

**SORCERIES.**

*Is.* 47:9 come on thee for thy *s.*
12 stand with multi. of thy *s.*
*Acts* 8:11 long ti. bewitch. wi. *s.*
*Rev.* 9:21 nei. repented of th. *s.*
18:23 by *s.* were nations deceiv.

**SORE, Adj. *or* Adv.**

*Gen.* 19:9 pressed *s.* upon man
31:30 bec. thou *s.* longedst after
34:25 day, when they were *s.*
41:56 famine waxed *s.* in land
57 famine was so *s.* in all lands
43:1 famine *s.* in land, 47:4, 13
*Deut.* 6:22 Lord showed signs *s.*
*Jud.* 10:9 Israel was *s.* distress.
14:17 bec. she lay *s.* upon him
20:34 battle was *s.* 1 *Sam.* 31:3
2 *Sam.* 2:17; 2 *K.* 3:26
21:2 lifted their voices, wept *s.*
1 *Sam.* 1:10 Han. prayed, wept *s*
5:7 his hand is *s.* on us, and on
14:52 *s.* war against Philistines
2 *Sam.* 13:36 and servant wept *s.*
1 *K.* 17:17 sickn. so *s.* no breath
2 *K.* 6:11 king of Syria *s.* troub.
20:3 Hezekiah wept *s. Is.* 38:3
2 *Chr.* 21:19 Jeho. died of *s.* dis.
28:19 Ahaz transgress. *s.* ag. L.
*Ezr.* 10:1 people wept very *s.*
*Neh.* 13:8 it grieved me *s.* theref.
*Job* 5:18 maketh *s.* bindeth up
*Ps.* 6:3 my soul is *s.* vexed
38:2 thy hand presseth me *s.*
44:19 thou hast *s.* broken us
55:4 my heart is *s.* pained
118:13 thou hast thrust *s.* at me
*Is.* 27:1 with *s.* and great sword
64:9 be not wroth very *s.* O Lo.
12 wilt thou afflict us very *s.*?
*Lam.* 1:2 she weepeth *s.* in night
*Ezek.* 14:21 my four *s.* judgm.
*Dan.* 6:14 king was *s.* displeased
*Mat.* 21:15 th. were *s.* displeased
*Mark* 9:26 sp. cried, rent him *s.*
*Acts* 20:37 wept *s.* and kissed P.

*See* AFRAID.

**SORE, Substantive.**

*Lev.* 13:42 if a white reddish *s.*
2 *Chr.* 6:29 know his own *s.* grl.
*Ps.* 38:11 friends stand aloof fr. *s.*

SOR

*Ps.* 77:2 my *s.* ran in the night
*Rev.* 16:2 there fell a grievous *s.*

**SOREK.**

*Jud.* 16:4 a woman in vall. of S.

**SORES.**

*Is.* 1:6 bruises and putrefying *s.*
*Luke* 16:20 Lazarus full of *s.* 21
*Rev.* 16:11 blasphemed bec. of *s.*

**SORELY.**

*Is.* 23:5 *s.* pained at report of T.

**SORER.**

*Heb.* 10:29 how much *s.* punish.

**SORROW.**

*Gen.* 3:16 greatly multi. thy *s.* in
*s.* thou shalt bring forth ch.
17 in *s.* shalt thou eat of it
42:38 bring my gray hairs with
*s.* to the grave, 44:29, 31
*Ex.* 15:14 *s.* take hold of inhab.
*Lev.* 26:16 terror cause *s.* of heart
*Deut.* 28:65 L. sh. give *s.* of mind
1 *Chr.* 4:9 bec. I bare him wi. *s.*
*Neh.* 2:2 noth. else but *s.* of hea.
*Est.* 9:22 turned from *s.* to joy
*Job* 3:10 hid not *s.* fr. mine eyes
6:10 I would harden myself in *s.*
17:7 eye dim by reason of *s.*
41:22 *s.* is turned into joy
*Ps.* 13:2 having *s.* in my heart
38:17 my *s.* continually bef. me
39:2 help peace, my *s.* stirred
55:10 and *s.* in the midst of it
90:10 their strength labor and *s.*
107:39 brought low through *s.*
116:3 I found trouble and *s.*
*Prov.* 10:10 that winketh caus. *s.*
22 L. mak. rich, addeth no *s.*
15:13 by *s.* of heart spirit is bro.
17:21 begetteth fool, doeth to *s.*
23:29 who ha. woe? who hath *s.*
*Ec.* 1:18 knowledge, increaseth *s.*
5:17 hath much *s.* and wrath
7:3 *s.* is better than laughter
11:10 remove *s.* from thy heart
*Is.* 5:30 look to land, behold *s.*
14:3 L. shall give thee rest fr. *s.*
17:11 heap in day of desperate *s.*
29:2 distress Ariel, th. sh. be *s.*
35:10 *s.* and sighing shall flee
50:11 ye shall lie down in *s.*
51:11 *s.* and mourning flee away
65:14 sing, but ye sh. cry for *s.*
*Jer.* 8:18 comf. myself against *s.*
20:18 womb, see labor and *s.*?
30:15 why criest thou? *s.* incu.
31:13 make them rej. fr. their *s.*
45:3 L. hath add. grief to my *s.*
49:23 there is *s.* on the sea
*Lam.* 1:12 any *s.* like unto my *s.*
18 behold *s.* 3:65 give them *s.*
*Ezek.* 23:33 fill. wi. drunk. and *s.*
*Luke* 22:45 found th. sleep. for *s.*
*John* 16:6 *s.* ha. fill. your hearts
20 your *s.* shall be turn. to joy
21 wo. when in travail hath *s.*
22 and ye now therefore ha. *s.*
*Rom.* 9:2 I have *s.* in my heart
3 *Cor.* 2:3 I sho. have *s.* from th.
7 swallo. up with overmuch *s.*
7:10 godly *s.* work. repentance,
but *s.* of world worke. death
*Phil.* 2:27 lest I have *s.* upon *s.*
*Rev.* 18:7 *s.* give her, see no *s.*
21:4 be no more death, neith. *s.*

**SORROW, Verb.**

*Jer.* 31:12 shall not *s.* any more
51:29 land shall tremble and *s.*
*Hos.* 8:10 they shall *s.* for burden
1 *Thes.* 4:13 *s.* not as others

**SORROWS.**

*Ex.* 3:7 cry, for I know their *s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:6 *s.* of hell compassed
me about, *Ps.* 18:4, 5; 116:3
*Job* 9:28 I afraid of *s.*
21:17 God distribut. *s.* in anger
39:3 bow themselves, cast out *s.*
*Ps.* 16:4 *s.* shall be multiplied
32:10 many *s.* shall be to wick.
127:2 rise up, to eat bread of *s.*
*Ec.* 2:23 his days *s.* travail grief
*Is.* 13:8 and *s.* take hold of them
53:3 man of *s.* acquainted with
4 borne our griefs carri. our *s.*
*Jer.* 13:21 shall not *s.* take as wo.
49:24 *s.* taken her as a woman
*Dan.* 10:16 by visions *s.* turned
*Hos.* 13:13 *s.* of travailing wom.
*Mat.* 24:8 begin. of *s.* *Mark* 13:8
1 *Tim.* 6:10 pierced with many *s.*

**SORROWED, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 10:2 thy father *s.* for you
2 *Cor.* 7:9 I rejoice ye *s.* to repe.
11 that ye *s.* after a godly sort

**SORROWFUL.**

1 *Sam.* 1:15 woman of a *s.* spirit

SOU

*Job* 6:7 refus. are as my *s.* meat
*Ps.* 69:29 I am poor and *s.* let
*Prov.* 14:13 in laugh. heart is *s.*
*Jer.* 31:25 replenis. every *s.* soul
*Zep.* 3:18 gather them that are *s.*
*Zec.* 9:5 Gaza see it, be very *s.*
*Mat.* 19:22 that saying, he went
away *s.* *Luke* 18:23, 24
26:22 were exc. *s.* *Mark* 14:19
37 began to be *s.* very heavy
38 soul exceed. *s.* *Mark* 14:34
*John* 16:20 shall be *s.* but sorrow
2 *Cor.* 6:10 *s.* yet always rejoici.
*Phil.* 2:28 I may be the less *s.*

**SORROWING.**

*Luke* 2:48 father and I so. thee *s.*
*Acts* 20:38 *s.* th. see face no more

**SORRY.**

1 *Sam.* 22:8 none of you that is *s.*
*Neh.* 8:10 holy to L. nei. be ye *s.*
*Ps.* 38:18 I will be *s.* for my sin
*Is.* 51:19 who shall be *s.* for thee
*Mat.* 14:9 king was *s.* *Mark* 6:26
17:23 and they were exceedi. *s.*
2 *Cor.* 2:2 if I ma. you *s.* sa. is *s.*
7:8 *s.* same epistle made you *s.*
9 rejoice not ye we. *s.* for ye *s.*

**SORT.**

*Gen.* 6:19 two of ev. *s.* in ark, 20
1 *Chr.* 24:5 divid. one *s.* wi. ano.
29:14 able to offer after this *s.*
*Ezr.* 4:8 wrote to Ar. after th. *s.*
*Neh.* 6:4 sent 4 times after this *s.*
*Ezek.* 23:42 men of the comm. *s.*
*Dan.* 1:10 worse th. chil. of yo. *s.*
3:29 no god can del. after this *s.*
*Acts* 17:5 lewd fellows of baser *s.*
*Rom.* 15:15 wri. boldly in some *s.*
1 *Cor.* 3:13 man's work of wh. *s.*
2 *Cor.* 7:11 sorrow, after godly *s.*
2 *Tim.* 3:6 of this *s.* who creep
3 *John* 6 journey after a godly *s.*

**SORTS.**

*Deut.* 22:11 garment of divers *s.*
*Neh.* 5:18 store of all *s.* of wine
*Ps.* 78:45 divers *s.* of flies, 105:31
*Ezek.* 27:24 merch. in all *s.* of th.
38:4 clothed with all *s.* of armor

**SOSIPATER.**

*Rom.* 16:21 Ja. and S. my kins.

**SOSTHENES.**

*Acts* 18:17 the Greeks took S.
1 *Cor.* 1:1 Paul and S. to church

**SOTTISH.**

*Jer.* 4:22 foolish. th. are *s.* child.

**SOUGHT.**

*Gen.* 43:30 he *s.* where to weep
*Ex.* 4:19 men dead wh. *s.* life
24 L. met him, *s.* to kill him
33:7 that *s.* L. went to taberna.
*Num.* 35:23 ene. nor *s.* his harm
*Jud.* 14:4 Samson *s.* occasion
1 *Sam.* 27:4 S. *s.* no more for him
2 *Sam.* 3:17 *s.* for Da. to be king
4:8 head of ene. that *s.* thy life
21:2 Saul *s.* to slay them in zeal
1 *K.* 10:24 earth *s.* to Sol. to hear
2 *K.* 2:17 *s.* three days for Elijah
1 *Chr.* 26:31 among Heb. were *s.*
2 *Chr.* 14:7 because we have *s.* L.
17:4 *s.* to Lord God of his father
25:15 *s.* after gods of Ed.? 20
26:5 *s.* G. in days of Zechariah,
as long as he *s.* the Lord
*Neh.* 12:27 they *s.* the Levit. out
*Est.* 9:2 hand on such as *s.* hurt
*Ps.* 34:4 I *s.* Lord, he heard, 77:2
111:2 *s.* out of all that have ple.
119:10 with wh. heart I *s.* thee
94 I have *s.* thy precepts
*Ec.* 7:29 *s.* many inventions
12:9 preacher *s.* out many prov.
*Is.* 62:12 shalt be called *s.* out
65:1 *s.* of them asked not, found
of th. that *s.* not, *Rom.* 10:20
10 place for my peo. that *s.* me
*Jer.* 8:2 moon, whom they ha. *s.*
10:21 the pastors have not *s.* L.
26:21 king *s.* put him to death
50:20 iniquity of Israel sh. be *s.*
*Lam.* 1:19 they *s.* meat to relieve
*Ezek.* 22:30 I *s.* a man am. them
26:21 tho' *s.* yet never be found
34:4 nei. *s.* that which was lost
*Dan.* 8:15 I had *s.* for meaning
*Ob.* 6 Esau's hidden things *s.* up
*Zep.* 1:6 those that have not *s.*
*Mat.* 2:20 dead wh. *s.* child's life
21:46 *s.* to lay hands upon him,
*Mark* 12:12; *Luke* 20:19
*Luke* 2:48 I *s.* thee sorrowing
49 how is it that ye *s.* me?
11:16 others *s.* a sign fr. heaven
13:6 *s.* fru. thereon, found none
19:3 Zaccheus *s.* to see Jesus

SOU

*John* 7:11 J. *s.* him at feast, 11:56
30 they *s.* to take him, 10:39
*Acts* 12:19 when Herod *s.* for Pe.
17:5 they *s.* to bring them out
*Rom.* 9:32 bec. *s.* it not by faith
1 *Thes.* 2:6 nor of men *s.* we glo.
2 *Tim.* 1:17 in Rome he *s.* me
*Heb.* 8:7 place shou. have been *s.*
12:17 he *s.* carefully with tears

**SOUGHT him.**

1 *Sam.* 10:21 *s. h.* could not be f.
13:14 L. *s. h.* a man to be capt.
23:14 Saul *s. him* every day
1 *Chr.* 15:13 *s.* not after order
2 *Chr.* 14:7 *s. h.* he hath giv. rest
15:4 when th. *s. h.* he was found
15 they *s. h.* with their desire
*Ps.* 37:36 I *s. h.* could not be fou.
78:34 slew them then they *s. h.*
*Cant.* 3:1 by night I *s. h.* I *s. h.*
but I found him not, 2; 5:6
*Luke* 2:44 they *s. h.* among kins.
4:42 people *s. h.* came to him

**SOUL.**

*Gen.* 2:7 man became a living *s.*
34:8 *s.* of son longeth for daugh.
35:18 as her *s.* was in departing
*Lev.* 4:2 if a *s.* sin thro' ignoran.
5:1 if a *s.* sin, and hear sweari.
6:2 if *s.* lie; 17:12 no *s.* eat blood
17:11 blood mak. atonem. for *s.*
22:11 if priest buy *s.*
23:30 whatso. *s.* doeth any work
*Num.* 21:4 *s.* of peo. discouraged
30:4 every bond she hath bound
her *s.* 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13
31:28 one *s.* of five hund. for L.
*Deut.* 11:13 serve him with yo. *s.*
18 lay up th. words in your *s.*
13:3 wheth. you love L. with all
your *s.* *Jos.* 22:5; 1 *K.* 2:4
1 *Sam.* 18:1 *s.* of Jonathan knit
to *s.* of David
30:6 *s.* of the people was griev.
2 *Sam.* 5:8 blind hated of D.'s *s.*
13:39 *s.* of D. longed to go to A.
1 *K.* 8:48 return to thee with *s.*
17:21 let this child's *s.* come
2 *K.* 4:27 let alone, her *s.* is vex.
23:3 keep commandm. with *s.*
1 *Chr.* 22:19 set yo. *s.* to seek L.
2 *Chr.* 6:38 if they return with *s.*
15:12 seek the L. with their *s.*
*Job* 3:20 life giv. to bitter in *s.*?
12:10 hand is *s.* of every thing
16:4 if yo. *s.* were in my soul's
24:12 *s.* of the wounded crieth
*Ps.* 19:7 law perfect converting *s.*
33:19 deliver their *s.* from death
34:22 L. redeem. *s.* of his serva.
49:8 redemption of *s.* precious
72:14 he shall redeem their *s.*
78:50 spared not th. *s.* fr. death
86:4 rejoice *s.* of thy serv. O L.
94:21 gather against *s.* of right.
106:15 sent leanness to their *s.*
107:18 their *s.* abhorreth all me.
26 th. *s.* melted bec. of trouble
*Prov.* 10:3 not suff. *s.* of righteo.
11:25 liberal *s.* shall be made fat
13:2 *s.* of transgressors sh. eat
19 desire accom. is sweet to *s.*
16:24 pleasant words sweet to *s.*
19:2 *s.* without knowl. not good
15 idle *s.* shall suffer hunger
21:10 *s.* of wicked desireth evil
22:23 Lord will spoil *s.* of those
25:13 he refresheth *s.* of masters
27:7 full *s.* loathe. honey-comb,
to hungry *s.* bitter is sweet
*Is.* 3:9 woe to their *s.* they have
32:6 make empty *s.* of hungry
55:2 let yo. *s.* delight in fatness
3 hear, and your *s.* shall live
58:10 if thou satisfy afflicted *s.*
66:3 th. *s.* delighteth in abomi.
*Jer.* 4:10 the swo. reacheth the *s.*
20:13 he delivered *s.* of the poor
31:12 their *s.* shall be as a gard.
38:16 L. liveth, made us this *s.*
*Lam.* 1:11 for meat to relieve *s.*
2:12 wh. their *s.* was poured out
3:25 the Lord is good to the *s.*
*Ezek.* 18:4 as *s.* of father, so *s.* of
son, the *s.* that sinneth, 20
24:21 what your *s.* pitieth shall
*Hos.* 9:4 *s.* shall not come into
*Mat.* 10:28 fear th. can destroy *s.*
*Mark* 12:33 lo. him wi. he. and *s.*
*Acts* 2:43 fear came on every *s.*
3:23 eve. *s.* which will not hear
4:32 multitude believ. of one *s.*
*Rom.* 13:1 let every *s.* be subject
1 *Thes.* 5:23 that your *s.* and bo.
*Heb.* 10:39 believe to saving of *s.*
*Jam.* 5:20 he sh. save a *s.* fr. dea.
1 *Pet.* 2:11 lusts war agai. the *s.*

SOU

2 *Pet.* 2:8 Lot vexed righteous *s.*
*Rev.* 16:3 ev. living *s.* died in sea

*See* AFFLICTED, BITTERNESS.

**His SOUL.**

*Gen.* 34:3 *his s.* clave to Dinah
*Ex.* 30:12 give ransom for *his s.*
*Num.* 30:2 sw. oath to bind *h. s.*
*Jud.* 10:16 *his s.* was grieved for
16:16 so that *his s.* was vexed
2 *K.* 23:25 Josiah turned to Lord
with all *his s.* 2 *Chr.* 34:31
*Job* 14:22 *his s.* within him
21:25 dieth in bitterness of *h. s.*
23:13 what *his s.* desireth, even
27:8 when God tak. away *his s.*
31:30 sin, by wish. curse to *h. s.*
33:18 keepeth back *h. s.* fr. pit
22 *his s.* draw. near unto grave
28 will deliver *his s.* from, 30
*Ps.* 11:5 violence, *his s.* hateth
24:4 who had not lifted up *his s.*
25:13 *his s.* shall dwell at ease
49:18 wh. he lived he bless. *h. s.*
89:48 sh. he deliver *his s.* from?
109:31 save fr. th. condemn *h. s.*
*Prov.* 6:30 if steal to satisfy *h. s.*
16:17 his way, preserveth *h. s.*
21:23 his mouth, keepeth *his s.*
22:5 that doth keep *his s.* shall
23:14 shalt deliver *his s.* fr. hell
29:10 but the just seek *his s.*
*Ec.* 2:24 shou. make *his s.* enjoy
6:2 wanteth nothing for *his s.*
3 *his s.* be not filled with good
*Is.* 29:8 awak. and *his s.* empty
44:20 he cannot deliver *his s.*
53:10 ma. *his s.* an offer. for sin
11 see of travail of *his s.*
12 poured out *h. s.* unto death
*Jer.* 50:19 *his s.* shall be satisfied
51:6 deliver every man *his s.* 45
*Ezek.* 18:27 right, he sh. sa. *h. s.*
33:5 warning, shall deliver *h. s.*
*Hab.* 2:4 *his s.* that is lifted up
*Mat.* 16:26 lose *h.* own *s.* give in
exchange for *s.*? *Mark* 8:37
*Acts* 2:31 *his s.* not left in hell

**My SOUL.**

*Gen.* 12:13 *my s.* sh. live because
19:20 let me escape, *my s.* shall
27:4 *my s.* may bless thee, 25
49:6 O *my s.* come not into their
*Lev.* 26:11 *my s.* sh. not abh. 30
1 *Sam.* 1:15 poured out *my s.* be.
24:11 thou huntest *my s.* to
26:21 beca. *my s.* was precious
2 *Sam.* 4:9 Lord who hath re-
deemed *my s.* 1 *K.* 1:29
*Job* 6:7 the things *my s.* refused
9:21 yet would I not kn. *my s.*
10:1 *my s.* is weary of life, I will
speak bitterness of *my s.*
19:2 how lo. will ye vex *my s.*
27:2 Alm. who hath vexed *my s.*
30:15 they pursue *my s.* as wind
16 *my s.* is poured out upon
25 was not *my s.* gri. for poor?
*Ps.* 3:2 who say of *my s.* There is
6:3 *my s.* is sore vex. but, O L.
4 deliver *my s.* 17:13; 22:20;
116:4; 120:2
13:2 sh. I take couns. in *my s.*?
16:10 not leave *my s.* *Acts* 2:27
23:3 he restoreth *my s.* he lead.
25:1 unto th. O L. do I lift *my s.*
20 O keep *my s.* and deliver me
26:9 gather not *my s.* with sin.
30:3 brought *my s.* from grave
31:7 hast known *my s.* in adver.
34:2 *my s.* sh. make boast in L.
35:3 say unto *my s.* I am thy sa.
4 put to shame that seek *my s.*
7 have digged a pit for *my s.*
9 *my s.* shall be joyful in Lord
13 I humbled *my s.* with fast.
41:4 heal *my s.* I have sinned
42:4 I pour out *my s.* in me
5 cast down O *my s.*? 11; 43:5
6 O my G. *my s.* is cast down
54:4 L. is with that upho. *my s.*
55:18 delivered *my s.* in peace
56:6 when they wait for *my s.*
13 thou hast delivered *my s.*
57:1 be merciful, *my s.* trusteth
4 *my s.* is amo. lions and I lie
6 *my s.* is bowed down
59:3 they lie in wait for *my s.*
62:1 *my s.* waiteth upon God
5 *my s.* wait thou only upon G.
63:8 *my s.* followeth hard after
9 that seek *my s.* to destroy it
66:16 what G. ha. done for *my s.*
69:1 wa. are come in unto *my s.*
18 draw nigh to *my s.*
71:23 *my s.* shall rejoice
77:2 my sore ran, *my s.* refused

SOU

*Ps.* 84:2 *my s.* longeth for the L.
86:2 preserve *my s.* I am holy
4 O Lord, do I lift *my s.* 143:8
13 thou hast deliv. *my s.* from
88:3 *my s.* is full of troubles
14 why castest thou off *my s.*?
94:17 *my s.* had dwelt in silence
103:1 bless the Lord, O *my s.* 2, 22; 104:1, 35
109:20 them th. speak ag. *my s.*
116:7 ret. unto thy rest, O *my s.*
8 thou hast delivered *my s.*
119:20 *my s.* break, for longing
109 *my s.* is continu. in hand
129 therefore doth *my s.* keep
175 let *my s.* live and it shall
120:2 deliver *my s.* O Lord
6 *my s.* dw. wi. him that hate.
130:5 wait for the Lord, *my s.* 6
138:3 strengthen me in *my s.*
139:14 that *my s.* knoweth well
142:4 no man cared for *my s.*
7 bring *my s.* out of prison
143:11 bring *my s.* out of troub.
146:1 praise the Lord, O *my s.*
*Ec.* 7:28 which yet *my s.* seeketh
*Cant.* 1:7 wh. *my s.* lo. 3:1, 2, 3, 4
5:6 *my s.* failed when he spake
*Is.* 1:14 new moons *my s.* hateth
26:9 with *my s.* have I desired
38:17 in love to *my s.* deliv. it
61:10 my *s.* sh. be joyful in God
*Jer.* 4:19 hast heard, O *my s.*
5:9 *my s.* be avenged? 29; 9:9
6:8 instructed, lest *my s.* depart
12:7 beloved of *my s.* into hand
18:20 they dig. a pit for *my s.*
32:41 rej. over them *my* whole *s.*
*Lam.* 3:24 L. my por. saith *my s.*
58 pleased the causes of *my s.*
*Mic.* 6:7 body for sin of *my s.*?
7:1 *my s.* desired first ripe fruit
*Mat.* 12:18 in wh. *my s.* is pleas.
26:38 *my s.* is sor. *Mark* 14:34
*Luke* 1:46 *my s.* doth magnify L.
12:19 I will say to *my s.*
*John* 12:27 is *my s.* troubled
2 *Cor.* 1:23 for record upon *my s.*
*Heb.* 10:38 *my s.* sh. have no plc.

**Our SOUL.**

*Num.* 11:6 *our s.* is dried away
*Ps.* 33:20 *our s.* waiteth for Lord
44:25 *our s.* is bowed down
66:9 God who holdeth *our s.*
124:4 stre. had gone over *our s.*
*Is.* 26:8 the desire of *our s.* is

**Own SOUL.**

*Deut.* 13:6 friend as thine *o. s.*
*Ps.* 22:29 none can keep his *o. s.*
*Prov.* 6:32 destroyeth his *own s.*
8:36 sinneth, wrongeth his *o. s.*
19:16 commandm. keep. his *o. s.*
20:2 king, sinneth aga. his *o. s*
29:24 partner with thief ha. *o. s.*
*Mat.* 16:26 if he shall gain world
and lose his *o. s.*? *Mark* 8:36
*Luke* 2:35 sword pierce thy *o. s.*

**That SOUL.**

*Lev.* 17:10 set face ag. *t. s.* 20:6
22:3 *that s.* shall be cut off from
23:30 *that s.* will I destroy from
*Num.* 15:31 *t. s.* sh. utter. be cut

**Thy SOUL.**

*Gen.* 26:19 *thy s.* may bless, 31
*Deut.* 4:9 keep *thy s.* diligently
29 if seek him with all *thy s.*
6:5 L. thy G. with all *t. s.* 30:6
10:12 serve Lord with all *t. s.*
12:15 whatso. *t. s.* lusteth, 14:26
26:16 do with *t. s.* 30:2 obey with *thy s.*
30:2 obey wi. thy heart and *t. s.*
10 turn to Lord with all *thy s.*
1 *Sam.* 2:16 as much as *t. s.* desi.
20:4 whatsoever *t. s.* desireth
23:20 according to desire of *t. s.*
25:29 man risen to pursue *t. s.*
1 *K.* 11:37 reign according *t. s.*
*Ps.* 121:7 L. shall preserve *thy s.*
*Prov.* 2:10 know. is pleas. to *t. s.*
3:22 shall be life to *thy s.*
19:18 let not *thy s.* spare
22:25 and get a snare to *thy s.*
24:12 he that keepeth *t. s.* doth
14 knowl. of wisdom be to *t. s.*
29:17 he sh. give delight to *t. s.*
*Is.* 51:23 have said to *t. s.* Bow
58:10 draw out *thy s.* to hungry
11 Lord shall satisfy *thy s.*
*Jer.* 14:19 hath *thy s.* loathed Z.?
38:17 forth, *thy s.* shall live, 20
*Ezek.* 3:19 deliv. *thy s.* 21; 33:9
*Hab.* 2:10 hast sinned ag. *thy s.*
*Mat.* 22:37 love L. with all *thy s.*
*Mark* 12:30; *Luke* 10:27
*Luke* 12:20 *thy s.* be requ. of thee

SOU

3 *John* 2 even as *thy s.* prospere.
*Rev.* 18:14 fruits *t. s.* lust. after
*See* LIVETH.

**SOULS.**

*Gen.* 12:5 A. took *s.* th. had got
46:26 *s.* that came into Egypt
27 sons of Joseph in Egy. were two *s.* all the *s.* of the house of Jacob were 70 *s.* *Ex.* 1:5
*Ex.* 12:4 a lamb according to *s.*
30:15 atonement for your *s.* 16; *Lev.* 17:11; *Num.* 31:50
*Lev.* 18:29 *s.* that commit them
20:25 not make your *s.* abomin.
*Num.* 16:38 sin. ag. their own *s.*
30:9 wherewith ha. bound th. *s.*
*Jos.* 23:14 know in all your *s.*
1 *Sam.* 25:29 *s.* of ene. shall sling
*Ps.* 72:13 shall save *s.* of needy
97:10 preserveth *s.* of his saints
*Prov.* 11:30 that win. *s.* is wise
14:25 a true witness deliver. *s.*
*Is.* 57:16 spi. should fail, and *s.*
*Jer.* 2:34 in thy skirts is bl. of *s.*
6:16 rest for your *s.* *Mat.* 11:29
26:19 procure evil against our *s.*
44:7 why com. evil ag. your *s.*?
*Lam.* 1:19 sought meat to th. *s.*
*Ezek.* 7:19 sh. not satisfy their *s.*
13:18 hunt *s.* hunt *s.* of peo. 20
19 slay *s.* that should not die
14:14 should deliver their own *s.*
18:4 *s.* are mine; 22:25 devou. *s.*
*Acts* 2:41 added to them 3,000 *s.*
7:14 Jacob and his kindred 75 *s.*
14:22 confirming *s.* of disciples
15:24 troubled you, subvert. *s.*
27:37 we, in all in the ship 276 *s.*
1 *Thes.* 2:8 imparted our *s.* to you
*Heb.* 13:17 they watch for your *s.*
*Jam.* 1:21 word able to save yo. *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:22 have purified your *s.*
3:20 that is, eight *s.* were saved
4:19 commit keep. of *s.* to him
*Rev.* 6:9 I saw *s.* of them slain
18:13 no man buyeth *s.* of men
20:4 I saw *s.* of them beheaded
*See* AFFLICT.

**SOUND, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 28:35 his *s.* shall be heard
*Lev.* 26:36 *s.* of a shaken leaf
*Jos.* 6:5 hear *s.* of trumpet, 20
2 *Sam.* 5:24 *s.* of going in tops of mulberry-trees, 1 *Chr.* 14:15
1 *K.* 1:40 earth rent with the *s.*
14:6 Ahijah heard *s.* of her feet
18:41 *s.* of abundance of rain
2 *K.* 6:32 is not *s.* of mas.'s feet?
1 *Chr.* 16:42 with trum. make *s.*
2 *Chr* 5:13 one *s.* to be heard
*Neh.* 4:20 in wh. place ye hear *s.*
*Job* 15:21 dreadful *s.* in his ears
21:12 rejoice at *s.* of the organ
37:2 *s.* that go. out of his mouth
39:24 not believ. he it is the *s.*
*Ps.* 47:5 gone up with *s.* of trum.
77:17 water, skies sent out a *s.*
89:15 people that know joyful *s.*
92:3 sing upon harp with sol. *s.*
150:3 praise him wi. *s.* of trum.
*Ec.* 12:4 *s.* of grinding is low
*Jer.* 4:19 hast heard *s.* of trum.
6:17 hearken to *s.* of trumpet?
42:14 where we shall hear no *s.*
50:22 *s.* of battle is in the land
51:54 a *s.* of a cry from Babylon
*Ezek.* 10:5 *s.* of cherubim's wings
26:13 *s.* of thy harps be no more
15 sh. not the isles sha. at *s.*?
27:28 suburbs shall shake at *s.*
31:16 made nati. to shake at *s.*
33:5 he heard *s.* of the trumpet
*Dan.* 3:5 ye hear the *s.* 7, 10, 15
*Amos* 2:2 Moab shall die with *s.*
*Mat.* 24:31 angels with great *s.*
*John* 3:8 hearest *s.* canst not tell
*Acts* 2:2 there came *s.* from hea.
*Rom.* 10:18 *s.* went into all earth
1 *Cor.* 14:7 thin. with. life giv. *s.* 8
*Heb.* 12:19 not come to *s.* of tru.
*Rev.* 1:15 as *s.* of many waters
9:9 *s.* of wings as *s.* of chariots

**SOUND, Adjective.**

*Ps.* 119:80 let my heart be *s.*
*Prov.* 2:7 he layeth up *s.* wisdom
8:14 counsel is mine and *s.* wis.
14:30 a *s.* heart is life of flesh
*Luke* 15:27 rec. him safe and *s.*
1 *Tim* 1:10 contrary to *s.* doctri.
2 *Tim.* 1:7 G. hath giv. us *s.* mi.
13 hold fast form of *s.* words
4:3 will not endure *s.* doctrine
*Tit.* 1:9 be able by *s.* doctrine
13 that they may be *s.* in faith
2:1 things which become *s.* doctrine

SOU

*Tit.* 2:2 th. aged men be *s.* in fa.
8 *s.* speech cannot be condem.

**SOUND, Verb.**

*Num.* 10:7 shall not *s.* an alarm
1 *Chr.* 15:19 were appointed to *s.*
*Is.* 16:11 my bowels sh. *s.* for M.
*Jer.* 48:36 my heart sh. *s.* for M.
*Joel* 2:1 *s.* alarm in holy mount.
*Mat.* 6:2 do not *s.* trumpet bef.
1 *Cor.* 15:52 the trumpet shall *s.*
*Rev.* 8:6 prep. themselves to *s.*
10:7 sev. angel shall begin to *s.*

**SOUNDED.**

*Ex.* 19:19 the trumpet *s.* long
1 *Sam.* 20:12 wh. I have *s.* father
*Neh.* 4:18 he that *s.* the trumpet
*Luke* 1:44 saluta. *s.* in my ears
*Acts* 27:28 *s.* found 20 fathoms
1 *Thes.* 1:8 fr. you *s.* word of L.
*Rev.* 8:7 first angel *s.* and there
8 second *s.* 10 third; 12 fourth
9:1 fifth *s.* 13 sixth; 11:15 sev.

**SOUNDETH.**

*Ex.* 19:13 when trumpet *s.* long

**SOUNDING.**

2 *Chr.* 5:12 with th. 120 priests *s.*
13:12 his priests with *s.* trum.
*Is.* 63:15 wh. is thy zeal and *s.*?
*Ezek.* 7:7 not the *s.* of mountains
1 *Cor.* 13:1 not charity, as *s.* brass

**SOUNDNESS.**

*Ps.* 38:3 th. is no *s.* in my flesh, 7
*Is.* 1:6 no *s.* in it, but wounds
*Acts* 3:16 given him this perf. *s.*

**SOUNDS.**

1 *Cor.* 14:7 give a distinct. in *s.*

**SOUR.**

*Is.* 18:5 when *s.* grape is ripen.
*Jer.* 31:29 the fathers have eaten a *s.* grape, *Ezek.* 18:2
30 ev. man that eateth *s.* grape
*Hos.* 4:18 their drink is *s.*

**SOUTH.**

*Gen.* 12:9 Abr. journeyed tow. *s.*
13:1 A. went into *s.* 3 went fr. *s.*
28:14 spr. abroad to north and *s.*
*Num.* 13:29 Amalekites dw. in *s.*
*Deut.* 33:23 pos. thou west and *s.*
1 *Sam.* 20:41 Dav. arose out of *s.*
1 *K.* 7:25 three looking towards the *s.* 2 *Chr.* 4:4
*Job* 9:9 mak. chambers of the *s.*
39:26 stretch wings toward *s.*
*Ps.* 75:6 com. not fr. east not *s.*
89:12 north and *s.* thou created
107:3 gathered fr. north and *s.*
*Ec.* 1:6 wind goeth toward *s.*
11:3 if the tree falleth toward *s.*
*Is.* 30:6 burden of beasts of *s.*
43:6 say to *s.* Keep not back
*Jer.* 13:19 cit. of *s.* shall be shut
32:44 buy fields in cities of *s.*
33:13 in cit. of *s.* shall flocks pa.
*Ezek.* 21:4 sword ag. all from *s.*
40:2 as the frame of a city on *s.*
*Dan.* 11:5 and the king of the *s.*
*Ob.* 19 they of *s.* sh. pos. mount
20 captivity sh. poss. cit. of *s.*
*Zec.* 7:7 when men inhabited *s.*
14:4 mountain remove toward *s.*
*Mat.* 12:42 queen of *s.* shall rise
*Luke* 13:29 come fr. *s.* to sit do.
*Acts* 8:26 arise, and go toward *s.*
*Rev.* 21:13 on the *s.* three gates

**SOUTH border.**

*Num.* 34:3 *s. b.* the outmost coa.
*Jos.* 15:2 the *s. border* of Judah

**SOUTH country.**

*Gen.* 20:1 Abrah. sojourned *s. c.*
24:62 for Isaac dwelt in the *s. c.*

**SOUTH land.**

*Jos.* 15:19 given me *s. l.* *Jud.* 1:15

**SOUTH quarter.**

*Num.* 34:3 *s. q.* fr. Zin by coast
*Jos.* 18:15 *s. q.* fr. end of Kirjath.

**SOUTH Ramoth.**

1 *Sam.* 30:27 which were in *s. R.*

**SOUTH side.**

*Ex.* 26:18 boards on *s. s.* 36:23
*Num.* 2:10 on *s. s.* shall be stan.
*Ezek.* 48:16 *s. s.* 4,500 meas. 33

**SOUTHWARD.**

*Gen.* 13:14 L. said to A. Look *s.*
*Num.* 13:17 get ye up this way *s.*

**SOUTH-WEST.**

*Acts* 27:12 lying toward *s.-w.*

**SOUTH wind.**

*Job* 37:17 quieteth earth by *s. w.*
*Ps.* 78:26 he brought in *s. w.*
*Cant.* 4:16 *s. w.* blow on my gar.
*Luke* 12:55 *s. w.* bl. will be heat
*Acts* 27:13 wh. *s. w.* blew softly

SPA

**SOW, Substantive.**

2 *Pet.* 2:22 the *s.* washed, to her

**SOW, Verb.**

*Gen.* 47:23 ye shall *s.* the land
*Ex.* 23:10 *s.* the land, *Lev.* 25:3
*Lev.* 19:19 sh. not *s.* wi. mingled
25:4 in sev. year shalt not *s.* 11
20 we shall not *s.* nor gather
26:16 shall *s.* your seed in vain
2 *K.* 19:29 in the third year *s.* ye, *Is.* 37:30
*Job* 4:8 *s.* wickedness reap same
31:8 let me *s.* let another eat
*Ps.* 107:37 *s.* fields and vineyards
126:5 *s.* in tears sh. reap in joy
*Ex.* 11:4 observ. wind, sh. not *s.*
6 in the morning *s.* thy seed
*Is.* 28:24 ploughman pl. to *s.*?
30:23 rain of seed thou shalt *s.*
32:20 blessed that *s.* beside wat.
*Jer.* 4:3 *s.* not among thorns
31:27 I will *s.* the house of Isr.
35:7 nei. build house nor *s.* seed
*Hos.* 2:23 I will *s.* her unto me
10:12 *s.* to yourselves in right.
*Mic.* 6:15 thou shalt *s.* not reap
*Zec.* 10:9 *s.* them among people
*Mat.* 6:26 fowls of the air *s.* not
13:3 a sower went forth to *s.* *Mark* 4:3; *Luke* 8:5
27 didst thou *s.* good seed
*Luke* 12:24 ravens nei. *s.* nor reap
19:21 reap. thou didst not *s.* 22

**SOWED, EDST.**

*Gen.* 26:12 Is. *s.* in land sa. year
*Deut.* 11:10 wh. thou *s.* thy seed
*Jud.* 9:45 Abimelech *s.* Shechem
*Mat.* 13:24 man which *s.* good seed; 25 *s.* tares, 39

**SOWER.**

*Is.* 55:10 it may give seed to *s.*
*Jer.* 50:16 cut off *s.* from Baby.
*Mat.* 13:18 hear ye parable of *s.*
*Mark* 4:14 *s.* soweth word
2 *Cor.* 9:10 ministereth seed to *s.*

**SOWEST.**

1 *Cor.* 15:36 thou *s.* not quicken.
37 *s.* not body that shall be

**SOWETH.**

*Prov.* 6:14 *s.* discord; 19 *s.* disc.
11:18 that *s.* righteousn. a rew.
16:28 a froward man *s.* strife
22:8 *s.* iniquity, reap vanity
*Amos* 9:13 overtake him that *s.*
*Mat.* 13:37 that *s.* good seed is S.
*Mark* 4:14 sower *s.* the word
*John* 4:36 he that *s.* and reapeth
37 true, one *s.* another reapeth
2 *Cor.* 9:6 *s.* sparingly, *s.* bounti.
*Gal.* 6:7 whatsoever a man *s.*
8 that *s.* to flesh, reap corrup.

**SOWING.**

*Lev.* 11:37 if carc. fall on any *s.*
26:5 vint. shall reach to *s.* time

**SOWN.**

*Deut.* 21:4 val. nei. eared nor *s.*
22:9 lest fruit of seed *s.* be defi.
29:23 generation see land not *s.*
*Jud.* 6:3 Israel had *s.* Mid. came
*Ps.* 97:11 light is *s.* for righteous
*Is.* 19:7 thing *s.* by brook wither
40:24 plant. yea, shall not be *s.*
61:11 caus. things *s.* to spring
*Jer.* 2:2 after me in a land not *s.*
12:13 they have *s.* wheat, thorns
*Ezek.* 36:9 ye sh. be tilled and *s.*
*Hos.* 8:7 *s.* wind, reap whirlwind
*Nah.* 1:14 no more of thy name *s.*
*Hag.* 1:6 *s.* much, bring little
*Mat.* 13:19 catcheth away that which was *s.* *Mark* 4:15
25:24 reaping wh. th. hast not *s.*
*Mark* 4:16 wh. *s.* on stony grou.
18 *s.* am. thorns; 20 *s.* on gro.
31 wh. *s.* is less than all seeds
1 *Cor.* 9:11 *s.* to you spir. things
15:42 *s.* in cor. 43 *s.* in dishonor
44 it is *s.* a natural body, raised
2 *Cor.* 9:10 multiply your seed *s.*
*Jam.* 3:18 righteousn. *s.* in peace

**SPACE.**

*Gen.* 32:16 put a *s.* betwixt drove
*Lev.* 25:8 *s.* of 7 sabbaths of yea.
*Jos.* 3:4 a *s.* between you and it
1 *Sam.* 26:13 *s.* betw. D.'s comp.
*Ezr.* 9:8 *s.* grace sh. be showed
*Luke* 22:59 about *s.* of one hour
*Acts* 5:34 put apostles forth lit. *s.*
13:20 about *s.* of 450 years
19:8 spake boldly *s.* of 3 months
10 continued by *s.* of 2 years
34 about *s.* of two hours
20:21 *s.* of 3 years I ceased not
*Rev.* 2:21 I gave her *s.* to repent
8:1 silence about *s.* of half hour

SPA

*Rev.* 14:20 blood by *s.* of 1,600 fur.
17:10 must continue a short *s.*

**SPAIN.**

*Rom.* 15:24 whenso. I jour. to S.
28 I will come by you into S.

**SPAKE.**

*Gen.* 29:9 wh. he *s.* Rachel came
*Deut.* 1:43 I *s.* ye would not hear
28:68 L. br. thee by whereof I *s.*
1 *Sam.* 1:13 Han. *s.* in her heart
2 *K.* 9:12 and thus *s.* he to him
2 *Chr.* 18:19 one *s.* after manner
32:19 they *s.* ag. God of Jerusa.
*Neh.* 13:24 *s.* half in speech of A.
*Job* 2:13 sat down, none *s.* a word
19:18 I arose, they *s.* against me
29:22 after my words they *s.* not
32:16 they *s.* not, but stood still
*Ps.* 78:19 they *s.* against God
*Prov.* 30:1 the man *s.* unto Ithiel and Ucal
*Jer.* 20:8 for since I *s.* I cried out
*Ezek.* 24:18 so I *s.* to the people
*Mat.* 3:16 feared L. *s.* one to ano.
*Mat.* 9:33 devil cast out dumb *s.*
12:22; *Luke* 11:14
21:45 perceived he *s.* of them
*Luke* 1:55 as he *s.* to our fathers
2:50 understood not say. he *s.*
24:6 remember how he *s.* to you
36 as they thus *s.* Jesus stood
*John* 1:15 this was he of wh. I *s.*
7:13 no man *s.* openly of him
46 Never man *s.* like this man
8:27 understood not that he *s.*
10:6 wh. things they were he *s.*
41 things John *s.* of this man
12:38 saying fulfil. he *s.* 18:9, 32
13:22 look. doubt. of who. he *s.*
24 who it sho. be of who. he *s.*
*Acts* 13:45 Jews *s.* ag. things sp.
22:9 heard not voice of him *s.*
26:24 as he *s.* for himself, Fest.
1 *Cor.* 13:11 wh. child *s.* as child
14:5 I would ye *s.* with tongues
*Heb.* 12:25 refus. him *s.* on earth
2 *Pet.* 1:21 men of G. *s.* as moved
*Rev.* 1:12 turn. to see voice th. *s.*

**God SPAKE.**

*Gen.* 35:15 place where *God s.*
*Deut.* 1:6 L. *God s.* to us in Hor.
*Jos.* 23:14 of good things *God s.*
*John* 9:29 we know *G. s.* to Mo.
*Acts* 7:6 and *God s.* on this wise
*Heb.* 1:1 *God* who *s.* in time past

*See* LORD, *expressly.*

**Lord *or* God SPAKE,** *implicitly.*

1 *Sam.* 9:17 which I *s.* to thee of
28:17 *Lord* hath done as he *s.*
1 *K.* 6:12 word I *s.* unto David
2 *Chr.* 6:4 who fulfilled that he *s.*
*Ps.* 33:9 he *s.* and it was done
*Is.* 65:12 I *s.* did not hear, 66:4
*Jer.* 7:13 I *s.* to you, rising up
22 I *s.* not to fathers, I broug.
14:14 I sent them not, neither *s.*
31:20 since I *s.* ag. him I rem.
*Lam.* 1:28 heard one that *s.* 2:2
*Luke* 24:44 these are words I *s.*
*Heb.* 4:4 he *s.* in a certain place

**SPAKEST.**

*Jud.* 13:11 man *s.* to woman?
*Neh.* 9:13 *s.* with them fr. heaven
*Jer.* 48:27 since thou *s.* skippedst

**SPAN.**

*Ex.* 28:16 *s.* length, *s.* brea. 39:9
1 *Sam.* 17:4 G. height, 6 cu. a *s.*
*Is.* 40:12 meted heaven with *s.?*
*Lam.* 2:20 wom. eat chil. *s.* long
*Ezek.* 43:13 bord. of altar be a *s.*

**SPANNED.**

*Is.* 48:13 right hand *s.* heavens

**SPARE.**

*Gen.* 18:24 not *s.* pl. for 50 right.
*Deut.* 13:8 sh. not *s.* nor conceal
29:20 Lord will not *s.* him
1 *Sam.* 15:3 destroy Amal. *s.* not
*Neh.* 13:22 *s.* me accor. to mercy
*Job* 6:10 let him not *s.* I have not
20:13 he *s.* and forsake it not
27:22 sh. cast upon him, not *s.*
30:10 *s.* not to spit in my face
*Ps.* 39:13 O *s.* that I may recover
72:13 he shall *s.* poor and needy
*Prov.* 6:34 not *s.* in day of veng.
19:18 let not soul *s.* for crying
*Is.* 9:19 no man shall *s.* brother
13:18 their eye shall not *s.* chil.
30:14 shall break it, shall not *s.*
54:2 *s.* lengthen cords
58:1 *s.* not, lift voice like trum.
*Jer.* 13:14 will not *s.* *Ezek.* 24:14
21:7 not *s.* th. 50:14 *s.* no arro.
51:3 *s.* ye not her young men

SPE

*Ezek.* 5:11 nor mine eyes *s.* 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10
9:5 let not your eyes *s.*
*Joel* 2:17 say, *s.* thy people, O L.
*Jon.* 4:11 should not I *s.* Nine.?
*Hab.* 1:17 not *s.* to slay nations
*Mal.* 3:17 *s.* th. as man spar. son
*Luke* 15:17 bread enough to *s.*
*Rom.* 11:21 lest he also *s.* not
1 *Cor.* 7:28 have trouble, I *s.* you
2 *Cor.* 1:23 to *s.* you I came not
13:2 if I come again, will not *s.*

**SPARED.**

1 *Sam.* 15:9 Saul and people *s.*
24:10 kill thee, but mine eye *s.*
2 *Sam.* 12:4 *s.* to take of his flock
21:7 the king *s.* Mephibosheth
2 *K.* 5:20 master hath *s.* Naaman
*Ps.* 78:50 he *s.* not soul fr. death
*Ezek.* 20:17 mi. eye *s.* them from
*Rom.* 8:32 he that *s.* not his Son
11:21 if God *s.* not nat. branches
2 *Pet.* 2:4 if God *s.* not angels
5 *s.* not old world, saved Noah

**SPARETH, ING.**

*Prov.* 13:24 that *s.* rod, hat. son
17:27 hath knowledge *s.* words
21:26 righteous giveth, *s.* not
*Mal.* 3:17 as a man *s.* his son
*Acts* 20:29 wolves enter, not *s.*

**SPARINGLY.**

2 *Cor.* 9:6 he who sow. *s.* reap *s.*

**SPARK.**

*Job* 18:5 *s.* of his fire not shine
*Is.* 1:31 maker of it be as a *s.*

**SPARKS.**

*Job* 5:7 trouble as *s.* fly upward
41:19 burning lamps, *s.* of fire
*Is.* 50:11 comp. yourselves wi. *s.*

**SPARKLED.**

*Ezek.* 1:7 *s.* like color of brass

**SPARROW.**

*Ps.* 84:3 *s.* hath found a house
102:7 as a *s.* upon house-top

**SPARROWS.**

*Mat.* 10:29 two *s.* sold for farth.?
31 more value th. *s.* *Luke* 12:7
*Luke* 12:6 5 *s.* sold for 2 farth.?

**SPAT.**

*John* 9:6 spok. he *s.* on ground

**SPEAK.**

*Gen.* 18:27 ta. on me to *s.* to G. 31
24:50 we cannot *s.* bad or good
31:24 take heed thou *s.* not to J.
44:16 what shall we *s.?*
*Ex.* 4:14 I kn. that he can *s.* well
29:42 wh. I will meet you to *s.*
34:35 he went in to *s.* with Lord
*Num.* 12:8 not afraid to *s.* ag. M.
22:35 word I *s.* that thou shalt *s.*
23:12 must I not *s.* which the L.
*Deut.* 18:19 words *s.* in my name
20 presume to *s.* in my name
2 *Sam.* 19:10 *s.* ye not a word
1 *K.* 12:7 *s.* go. words, 2 *Chr.* 10:7
22:24 spirit from me to *s.* to th.
2 *Chr.* 18:23
*Job* 8:2 how long *s.* these thi.?
11:5 oh that G. would *s.* ag. th.
13:7 will ye *s.* wickedly for G.?
18:2 afterwards we will *s.*
36:2 ha. yet to *s.* on G.'s behalf
41:3 will he *s.* soft words?
*Ps.* 2:5 them sh. he *s.* in wrath
28:3 which *s.* peace to neigh.
40:5 if I would declare and *s.* of
69:12 that sit in gate *s.* ag. me
71:10 mine enemies *s.* ag me
85:8 I will hear what L. will *s.*
94:4 how long they *s.* hard thi.?
119:172 my tongue shall *s.* of
139:20 *s.* against thee wickedly
145:6 shall *s.* of might of thy
21 my mouth sh. *s.* praise of L.
*Ec.* 3:7 to be silent, time to *s.*
*Is.* 8:20 if they *s.* not accord. to
28:11 with ano. tongue sh. he *s.*
29:4 thou shalt *s.* out of ground
52:6 I am he that doth *s.*
*Jer.* 5:14 saith L. Bec. ye *s.* this
7:27 thou sh. *s.* all these words
13:12 thou shalt *s.* this word to
8:7 I shall *s.* about a nation, 9
20:9 I will not *s.* any more
26:2 *s.* words I command to *s.* 8
32:4 shall *s.* with him mouth to mouth
34:3 he shall *s.* with thee
*Ezek.* 2:7 thou shalt *s.* my words
24:27 shalt *s.* be no more dumb
*Hab.* 2:3 at the end it shall *s.*
*Mat.* 10:19 ye shall *s.* *Mark* 13:11
20 not ye that *s.* *Mark* 13:11
12:34 can ye being evil *s.* good?

SPE

*Mark* 14:71 kn. not of wh. ye *s.*
*Luke* 1:19 I am sent to *s.* to thee
20 not able to *s.* till th. sh. be
22 wh. he came he could not *s.*
6:26 when men *s.* well of you
12:10 whosoever shall *s.* a word
*John* 3:11 verily we *s.* th. we kn.
9:21 of age, he shall *s.* for hims.
16:13 *s.* of himself, that shall he
*Acts* 2:11 hear them *s.* in tongu.
26:1 P. thou art permitted to *s.*
*Rom.* 15:18 I will not dare to *s.*
1 *Cor.* 3:1 I could not *s.* to you as
12:30 do all *s.* with? 14:23 all *s.*
14:35 sha. for women to *s.* in ch.
2 *Cor.* 2:17 in sight of God *s.* we
4:13 we believe and therefore *s.*
12:19 we *s.* before God in Christ
*Col.* 4:4 manifest, as I ought to *s.*
1 *Thes.* 1:8 so that we need not *s.*
2:4 so we *s.* not as pleasing men
*Tit.* 3:2 put th. in mind to *s.* evil
*Heb.* 6:9 we thus *s.* 9:5 cannot *s.*
*Jam.* 1:19 let ev. man be sl. to *s.*
1 *John* 4:5 theref. *s.* they of world

**SPEAK,** *imperatively.*

*Ex.* 20:19 *s.* thou, we will hear
*Deut.* 3:26 Lord said, *s.* no more
5:27 *s.* to us that L. sh. *s.* to th.
1 *Sam.* 3:9 *s.* L. servant hear. 10
2 *Sam.* 17:6 his say.? if not *s.*
1 *K.* 22:13 *s.* that which is good,
2 *Chr.* 18:12
*Est.* 5:14 to-morrow *s.* to king
*Job* 13:22 let me *s.* and answer
33:32 *s.* for I desire to justify th.
34:33 theref. *s.* what thou know.
*Prov.* 23:9 *s.* not in ears of a fool
*Is.* 8:10 *s.* word, it sh. not stand
30:10 who say, *s.* to us smooth
41:1 come near, then let them *s.*
*Jer.* 1:17 *s.* to them that I comm.
*Dan.* 10:19 I said, Let my lord *s.*
*Zec.* 8:16 *s.* the truth, *Eph.* 4:25
*Mark* 13:11 given in that hour, *s.*
*Acts* 18:9 *s.* hold not thy peace
1 *Cor.* 14:28 let him *s.* to himself
29 let prophets *s.* two or three
*Jam.* 2:12 so *s.* ye and do, as th.

**I SPEAK.**

*Ex.* 19:9 peo. may hear, wh. *I s.*
*Deut.* 11:2 *I s.* not wi. your chil.
1 *K.* 22:14 L. saith, that will *I s.*
*Job* 9:35 then would *I s.* and not
13:3 *I* would *s.* to Almighty
16:4 *I* also could *s.* as ye do
37:20 shall it be told him *I s.?*
*Ps.* 45:1 *I s.* of things that I have
120:7 when *I s.* they are for war
*Jer.* 1:6 L. *I* cannot *s.* I am a ch.
6:10 sh. *I s.* and give warning?
28:7 hear this word that *I s.* in
38:20 voice of the L. which *I s.*
*Ezek.* 3:27 when *I s.* with thee, I
*John* 4:26 Jesus saith, *I* that *s.*
6:63 the words that *I s.* to you
7:17 or whether *I s.* of myself
8:28 as Father taught me, *I s.*
38 *I s.* that which I have seen
12:49 gave com. what *I* should *s.*
50 *I s.* as Father said, so *I s.*
13:18 *I s.* not of all, I know
14:10 words *I s.* *I s.* not of mys.
17:13 these things *I s.* in world
*Acts* 21:37 P. said, May *I s.* to th.
26:26 bef. whom *I* also *s.* freely
*Rom.* 3:5 God unrighte.? *I s.* as
6:19 *I s.* after manner, *Gal.* 3:15
1 *Cor.* 14:18 *I s.* with tongues
19 *I* had rather *s.* five words
2 *Cor.* 11:17 that wh. *I s.* *I s.* not
*Eph.* 6:20 that therein *I* may *s.*

**I will SPEAK,** *or* **will I.**

*Gen.* 18:30 L. angry, *I will s.* 32
*Num.* 12:8 with him *will I s.*
24:13 what L. sai. that *will I s.*
1 *K.* 22:14; 2 *Chr.* 18:13
*Deut.* 32:1 give ear, and *I will s.*
*Jud.* 6:39 Gideon said, *I will s.*
1 *K.* 2:18 well, *I will s.* for thee
*Job* 32:20 *I w. s.* th. I be refresh.
33:31 hold thy peace, *I will s.*
42:4 I beseech thee, and *I w. s.*
*Ps.* 50:7 hear, my peo. *I will s.*
73:15 if I say, *I will s.* thus
145:5 *I w. s.* of the honor of thy
*Jer.* 5:5 to great men, and *I w. s.*
*Ezek.* 2:1 stand on feet and *I w. s.*
12:25 *I will s.* and word I speak
1 *Cor.* 14:21 wi. other lips *w. I s.*

**SPEAKER.**

*Ps.* 140:11 let not evil *s.* be esta.
*Acts* 14:12 because he was chi. *s.*

**SPEAKEST.**

1 *Sam.* 9:21 wheref. then *s.* th.?
*Job* 2:10 *s.* as one of foolish wom.

SPE

*Is.* 40:27 why *s.* thou, O Israel
*Jer.* 43:2 thou *s.* falsely, the Lord
*Zec.* 13:3 *s.* lies in name of Lord
*John* 16:29 now *s.* thou plainly
19:10 Pi. saith, *s.* thou not unto
*Acts* 17:19 know whereof th. *s.?*

**SPEAKETH.**

*Gen.* 45:12 it is my mouth that *s.*
*Ex.* 33:11 spa. to M. as man *s.*
*Num.* 23:26 all that Lord *s.*
*Job* 33:14 G. *s.* once, yea, twice
*Prov.* 6:13 he *s.* with his feet
16:13 they love him that *s.* right
26:25 wh. he *s.* fair, believe not
*Jer.* 10:1 word which L. *s.* to you
28:2 thus *s.* L. G. 29:25; 30:2;
*Hag.* 1:2; *Zec.* 6:12; 7:9
*Ezek.* 10:5 voice of G. when he *s.*
*Mat.* 10:20 S. of Father *s.* in you
*John* 3:31 of earth, *s.* of the earth
34 wh. God sent, *s.* words of G.
7:18 he that *s.* of himself, seek.
26 but lo, he *s.* boldly, they say
8:44 wh. he *s.* a lie, he *s.* of own
*Acts* 8:34 of wh. *s.* the pro. this?
*Heb.* 11:4 he being dead yet *s.*
12:24 that *s.* better things than
25 th. ye refuse not him that *s.*

**SPEAKING.**

*Gen.* 24:15 before he had done *s.*
45 before I had done *s.* in hea.
*Deut.* 11:19 *s.* of them when thou
*Est.* 10:3 *s.* peace to his seed
*Job* 1:16 wh. he was yet *s.* 17, 18
4:2 who can withhold from *s.?*
32:15 no more, they left off *s.*
*Is.* 58:13 nor *s.* thine own words
65:24 while they are yet *s.* I
*Jer.* 7:13 early, *s.* 25:3; 34:14
*Dan.* 8:13 I heard one saint *s.*
*Acts* 14:3 they abode, *s.* boldly in
2 *Cor.* 13:3 a proof of Ch. *s.* in me

*See* END.

**SPEAKING, S.**

*Mat.* 6:7 th. be heard for much *s.*
*Eph.* 4:31 let evil *s.* be put away
1 *Pet.* 2:1 laying aside all evil *s.*

**SPEAR.**

*Jos.* 8:18 stretch out thy *s.* 26
*Jud.* 5:8 a *s.* seen among 40,000
1 *Sam.* 13:22 *s.* with any but wi.
17:7 staff of *s.* like weaver's bea.
2 *Sam.* 21:19; 1 *Chr.* 20:5
45 comest with a sword and *s.*
21:8 under thy hand a *s.*
26:7 S.'s *s.* stuck at bolster, 11
16 now see where king's *s.* is
2 *Sam.* 1:6 Saul lean. upon his *s.*
2:23 Abner with *s.* smote Asahel
23:7 with iron and staff of a *s.*
8 he lifted up his *s.* against 800
18 lifted up his *s.* against 300,
1 *Chr.* 11:11, 20
21 he slew the Egyptian with his own *s.* 1 *Chr.* 11:23
*Job* 39:23 qui. rattleth, glitter. *s.*
41:26 *s.* of him that lay. at him
29 Leviathan laugheth at a *s.*
*Ps.* 35:3 draw out *s.* stop way
46:9 breake. bow and cutteth *s.*
*Jer.* 6:23 lay hold on bow and *s.*
*Nah.* 3:3 lifteth up sword and *s.*
*Hab.* 3:11 at shining of glitter. *s.*
*John* 19:34 one of the soldiers with a *s.* pierced his side

**SPEARS.**

1 *Sam.* 13:19 Heb. make sw. or *s.*
2 *K.* 11:10 king David's *s.* that were in temple, 2 *Chr.* 23:9
2 *Chr.* 11:12 in ev. city he put *s.*
26:14 Uzziah prep. for them *s.*
*Neh.* 4:13 I set the people with *s.*
16 the other half held the *s.* 21
*Ps.* 57:4 whose teeth are *s.* and
*Is.* 2:4 *s.* into hooks, *Mic.* 4:3
*Jer.* 46:4 furbish *s.* and put on
*Ezek.* 39:9 shall burn *s.* with fire
*Joel* 3:10 pruning-hooks into *s.*

**SPEARMEN.**

*Ps.* 68:30 rebuke company of *s.*
*Acts* 23:23 make ready 200 *s.*

**SPECIAL.**

*Deut.* 7:6 L. chosen thee, a *s.* pe.
*Acts* 19:11 *s.* miracles done by P.

*See* ESPECIALLY.

**SPECKLED.**

*Gen.* 30:32 removing the *s.* cattle
31:8 *s.* thy wages, cattle bare *s.*
*Jer.* 12:9 heritage is as *s.* bird
*Zec.* 1:8 red horses, *s.* and white

**SPECTACLE.**

1 *Cor.* 4:9 made a *s.* to the world

**SPED.**

*Jud.* 5:30 have they not *s.?*

SPE

**SPEECH.**

*Gen.* 4:23 hearken to my *s.*
11:1 whole earth was of one *s.*
*Ex.* 4:10 M. said, I am slow of *s.*
*Deut.* 22:14 give occas. of *s.* aga.
32:2 my *s.* shall distil as dew
2 *Sam.* 14:20 fetch ab. form of *s.*
19:11 the *s.* of Is. come to king
1 *K.* 3:10 Solomon's *s.* pleased L.
*Neh.* 13:24 chil. spake half in *s.*
*Job* 12:20 removeth *s.* of trusty
13:17 my *s.* and declara. 21:2;
*Ps.* 17:16; *Is.* 28:23; 32:9
24:25 make *s.* nothing worth?
29:22 my *s.* dropped upon them
37:19 we cannot order our *s.* by
*Ps.* 19:2 day unto day uttereth *s.*
3 there is no *s.* wh. voice is not
*Prov.* 7:21 fair *s.* cau. him to yie.
17:7 excel. *s.* becom. not a fool
*Cant.* 4:3 lips like scarl. *s.* come.
*Is.* 29:4 thy *s.* sh. be low out of
the dust; thy *s.* sh. whisper
33:19 deeper *s.* th. thou perceive
*Jer.* 31:23 shall use this *s.* in Ju.
*Ezek.* 1:24 vol. of *s.* as noise of h.
3:5 sent to a peo. of strange *s.* 6
*Hab.* 3:2 O L. I ha. heard thy *s.*
*Mat.* 26:73 thy *s.* bewrayeth th.
*Mark* 7:32 impediment in his *s.*
14:70 thy *s.* agreeth thereto
*John* 8:43 not underst. my *s.?*
*Acts* 14:11 in *s.* of Lycaonia
20:7 continued his *s.* till midni.
1 *Cor.* 2:1 not with excelle. of *s.*
4 *s.* was not with entic. words
4:19 not the *s.* but the power
2 *Cor.* 3:12 great plainness of *s.*
7:4 great my boldness of *s.* tow.
10:10 his *s.* is contemptible
11:6 rude in *s.* not in knowled.
*Col.* 4:6 let *s.* be alw. with grace
*Tit.* 2:8 sound *s.* cannot be cond.

**SPEECHES.**

*Num.* 12:8 speak not in dark *s.*
*Job* 6:26 *s.* of one that is despe.
15:3 with *s.* he can do no good?
32:14 nei. will I answer with *s.*
*Rom.* 16:18 by fair *s.* dec. hearts
*Jude* 15 convince them of hard *s.*

**SPEECHLESS.**

*Mat.* 22:12 garm. and he was *s.*
*Luke* 1:22 Zacharias remained *s.*
*Acts* 9:7 men with him stood *s.*

**SPEED.**

*Gen.* 24:12 O L. send me good *s.*
*Ezr.* 6:12 let it be done with *s.*
*Is.* 5:26 they shall come with *s.*
*Acts* 17:15 come to him wi. all *s.*
2 *John* 10 rec. not, nor bid G. *s.*
11 that biddeth him God *s.*

*See* MAKE, MADE.

**SPEEDY.**

*Zep.* 1:18 make a *s.* riddance

**SPEEDILY.**

2 *Sam.* 17:16 not in plains, *s.* pa.
*Ezr.* 6:13 king sent, they did *s.*
7:17 may buy *s.* with this mon.
21 E. shall requi. it be done *s.*
26 let judgment be executed *s.*
*Ps.* 31:2 bow thine ear; deliv. *s.*
69:17 in trou. hear me *s.* 143:7
79:8 let thy mercies *s.* prev. us
102:2 in day when I call, ans. *s.*
*Ec.* 8:11 sent, not executed *s.*
*Is.* 58:8 health sh. spring forth *s.*
*Zec.* 8:21 let us go *s.* and pray

**SPEND.**

*Deut.* 32:23 I will *s.* mine arrows
*Job* 21:13 *s.* their days in wealth
36:11 *s.* their days in prosperity
*Ps.* 90:9 we *s.* our years as a tale
*Is.* 55:2 why *s.* money for that?
*Acts* 20:16 wou. not *s.* time in A.
2 *Cor.* 12:15 I will very gladly *s.*

**SPENDEST, ETH.**

*Prov.* 21:20 a foolish man *s.* it up
29:3 with harlots, *s.* substance
*Ec.* 6:12 whi. he *s.* as a shadow
*Luke* 10:35 whatsoever thou *s.*

**SPENT.**

*Gen.* 21:15 and the water was *s.*
47:18 not hide how money is *s.*
*Lev.* 26:20 strength be *s.* in vain
*Jud.* 19:11 by Jeb. day was far *s.*
1 *Sam.* 9:7 the bread is *s.* in our
*Job* 7:6 days are *s.* without hope
*Ps.* 31:10 my life is *s.* with grief
*Is.* 49:4 I have *s.* my strength
*Jer.* 37:21 the bread in city was *s.*
*Mark* 5:26 and had *s.* all that she
had, *Luke* 8:43
6:35 day was far *s.* *Luke* 24:29
*Luke* 15:14 prodigal had *s.* all
*Acts* 17:21 *s.* their time to tell

SPI

*Rom.* 13:12 the night is far *s.*
2 *Cor.* 12:15 I will gladly be *s.*

SPEW, SPEWING. *See* SPUE.

**SPICE, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 35:28 rulers brought *s.* and
*Cant.* 5:1 gath. myrrh wi. my *s.*

**SPICES.**

*Gen.* 43:11 carry a pres. balm, *s.*
*Ex.* 25:6 *s.* for anointing, 35:8
30:23 take thou *s.* of myrrh, 34
37:29 pure incense of sweet *s.*
1 *K.* 10:2 camels that bare *s.* 10;
2 *Chr.* 9:1
25 brought to Sol. *s.* 2 *Chr.* 9:24
2 *K.* 20:13 Hezekiah showed th.
*s.* ointment, *Is.* 39:2
1 *Chr.* 9:29 appoint. to oversee *s.*
30 sons of the priests made *s.*
2 *Chr.* 9:9 queen of Sh. gave S. *s.*
16:14 divers *s.* prep. for burial
32:27 He. made treasuries for *s.*
*Cant.* 4:10 thine ointments th. *s.*
14 myrrh and aloes, chief *s.*
16 blow upon my gard. that *s.*
5:13 his cheeks are as a bed of *s.*
6:2 my belo. is gone to bed of *s.*
8:14 to a hart upon mount. of *s.*
*Ezek.* 27:22 in fairs wi. chief of *s.*
*Mark* 16:1 M. had bought sweet
*s.* *Luke* 24:1
*Luke* 23:56 prepared *s.* and oint.
*John* 19:40 they wound it in *s.*

**SPICE, Verb.**

*Ezek.* 24:10 consume flesh and *s.*

**SPICE-MERCHANTS.**

1 *K.* 10:15 the traffic of the *s.-m.*

**SPICED.**

*Cant.* 8:2 cau. thee drink *s.* wine

**SPICERY.**

*Gen.* 37:25 Ishmael. bear. *s.* balm

**SPIDER.**

*Job* 8:14 wh. trust sh. be a *s.* web
*Prov.* 30:28 *s.* tak. hold wi. hands
*Is.* 59:5 eggs, and weave *s.* web

**SPIKENARD.**

*Cant.* 1:12 *s.* sendeth the smell
4:13 fruits, camphire with *s.* 14
*Mark* 14:3 alabaster box of oint-
ment of *s.* *John* 12:3

**SPILLED.**

*Gen.* 38:9 On. *s.* seed on ground
*Mark* 2:22 wine is *s.* *Luke* 5:37

**SPILT.**

2 *Sam.* 14:14 water *s.* on ground

**SPIN.**

*Ex.* 35:25 wise-hearted, did *s.*
*Mat.* 6:28 neither *s.* *Luke* 12:27

**SPINDLE.**

*Prov.* 31:19 lay. her hands to *s.*

**SPIRIT.**

*Gen.* 41:8 Phar.'s *s.* was troubled
45:27 the *s.* of Jacob their faith.
*Ex.* 6:9 heark. not for angu. of *s.*
35:21 whom his *s.* made willing
*Num.* 11:17 I will take of *s.* 25
26 the *s.* rested on them
29 L. wo. put his *S.* upon them
14:24 he had ano. *s.* with him
27:18 Jos. a man in whom is *s.*
*Deut.* 2:30 L. G. hardened his *s.*
*Jos.* 5:1 nor was th. *s.* in them
*Jud.* 15:19 drunk his *s.* came
1 *Sam.* 30:12 eaten his *s.* came
1 *K.* 10:5 no *s.* in her, 2 *Chr.* 9:4
21:5 said, Why is thy *s.* so sad?
22:21 th. came a *s.* 2 *Chr.* 18:20
2 *K.* 2:9 double portion of *s.* on
15 *s.* of Elijah doth rest on El.
1 *Chr.* 5:26 Lord stirr. up *s.* of P.
12:18 *s.* came upon Amasai
28:12 pattern of all he had by *s.*
*Ezr.* 1:5 wh. *s.* G. raised to go up
*Neh.* 9:30 by *S.* in thy prophets
*Job* 4:15 a *s.* passed bef. my face
15:13 thou turnest thy *s.* ag. G.
20:3 *s.* of my understanding
26:4 whose *s.* came from thee?
13 by his *S.* he garnished hea.
32:8 there is a *s.* in man
18 *s.* within me constraineth
34:14 if he gather to hims. his *s.*
*Ps.* 32:2 in wh. *s.* there is no gu.
51:10 renew right *s.* within me
12 uphold me with thy free *S.*
73:12 shall cut off *s.* of princes
78:8 whose *s.* not stead. with G.
104:30 thou sendest forth thy *S.*
106:33 so they provoked his *S.*
139:7 whit. sh. I go fr. thy *S.?*
143:10 *S.* good, lead me to upr.
*Prov.* 14:29 he that is hasty of *s.*
15:4 perverseness, is a breach in *s.*
16:18 haughty *s.* goeth bef. a fall

SPI

*Prov.* 16:32 that rul. *s.* bet. th. he
18:14 *s.* of a man sust. infirmity
20:27 *s.* of a man is candle of L.
25:28 hath no rule over his *s.*
*Ec.* 3:21 *s.* of man, *s.* of beast
7:9 not hasty in *s.* to be angry
8:8 no power over *s.* to retain *s.*
10:4 if *s.* of ruler rise ag. thee
11:5 kno. not what is way of *s.*
12:7 the *s.* shall return to God
*Is.* 19:3 *s.* of Egypt shall fail
29:10 L. pour. on you *s.* of sleep
24 they th. erred in *s.* sh. come
31:3 their horses flesh and not *s.*
32:15 till *S.* be poured upon us
34:16 his *s.* it hath gathe. them
42:5 giveth *s.* to them that walk
48:16 L. G. and his *S.* hath sent
54:6 forsak. and grieved in *s.*
57:16 *s.* shall fail before me
61:1 *S.* of L. G. on me, *Lu.* 4:18
3 garment of praise for the *s.*
*Jer.* 51:11 L. raised *s.* of the king
*Ezek.* 1:12 whit. *S.* was to go, 20
2:2 the *s.* entered into me, 3:24
3:12 the *s.* took me up, 11:24
14 *s.* lifted me up, and I went
in heat of my *s.* 8:3; 11:1
13:3 proph. that follow own *s.*
21:7 every *s.* shall faint
*Dan.* 2:1 Nebuc. *s.* was troubled
4:8 in whom is *S.* of the holy
gods, 9, 18; 5:11, 14
5:12 excellent *s.* in Daniel, 6:3
*Mic.* 2:11 if man in *s.* and falseh.
*Hag.* 1:14 L. stirred *s.* of Zerub.
*Zec.* 7:12 sent his *S.* by prophets
12:1 form. *s.* of man within him
*Mal.* 2:15 had residue of *S.* 16
*Mat.* 4:1 Je. led up of *S.* *Luke* 4:1
14:26 say. It is a *s.* *Mark* 6:49
22:43 David in *s.* call him Lord?
26:41 *s.* is willing, *Mark* 14:38
*Mark* 1:10 *S.* descend. *John* 1:32
12 *S.* driveth him into wilder.
8:12 he sighed deeply in his *s.*
9:20 *s.* tare him; 26 *s.* cried
*Luke* 1:17 go before him in *s.*
80 child waxed st. in *s.* 2:40
2:27 he came by *S.* into temple
4:14 Je. returned in power of *S.*
8:55 her *s.* came ag. she arose
9:55 know not what *s.* ye are
10:21 in that hour J. rejoi. in *s.*
13:11 wom. had *s.* of infirmity
24:37 supp. they had seen a *s.*
39 *s.* ha. not flesh and bones
*John* 1:33 on wh. thou sh. see *S.*
3:34 G. giveth not *S.* by meas.
4:23 worship the Father in *s.*
24 G. is a *S.* worship him in *s.*
6:63 it is *s.* that quickeneth;
words I speak, they are *s.*
7:39 spake of *S.* 11:33 groan. in
13:21 he was troubled in *s.*
*Acts* 2:4 spake as *S.* gave them
6:10 were not able to resist *s.*
8:29 the *S.* said to Philip, Go
10:19 *S.* said unto Peter, 11:12
11:28 Agabus signified by *S.*
16:7 the *S.* suffered them not
17:16 his *s.* was stir. within him
18:5 Paul was pressed in *s.*
25 and being fervent in the *s.*
20:22 bound in the *S.* to Jerusa.
21:4 said to Saul through the *S.*
23:8 Sadducees say th. is no *s.*
9 If a *s.* hath spoken to him
*Rom.* 1:4 Son of God accord. to *s.*
2:29 circumcis. is of heart in *s.*
8:1 walk not aft. flesh, but *s.* 4
2 law of *s.* of life made me free
5 after the *S.* things of the *S.*
9 flesh but *s.* if so be that *S.*
10 *s.* is life bec. of righteousn.
11 quick. your bodies by his *S.*
13 if ye through the *S.* mortify
16 *S.* beareth witn. with our *s.*
23 ourse. who have fruits of *S.*
26 *S.* also help. our infirmities;
but the *S.* maketh interces.
27 kno. what is the mind of *S.*
1 *Cor.* 2:4 in demonstration of *S.*
10 G. hath revealed th. unto us
by *S.* for *S.* searcheth all th.
11 *s.* of man which is in him
12 not *s.* of world, but *s.* of G.
5:3 absent in body, present in *s.*
5 *s.* be saved in day of Lord J.
6:17 joined to the Lord is one *s.*
20 glori. G. in your body and *s.*
7:34 may be holy in body and *s.*
12:4 gifts, but same *S.* 8, 9, 11
8 given by *S.* word of wisdom
13 by one *S.* we are all baptiz.
been made to drink into *S.*
14:2 in *s.* he speaketh mysteries
15 sing with *s.* 16 bless with *s.*

SPI

1 *Cor.* 15:45 A. was ma. a quick. *s.*
2 *Cor.* 3:6 but of the *s.* letter kill-
eth, but the *s.* giveth life
8 ministrations of *s.* be glorio.
17 L. is that *S.* where *S.* of L.
4:13 we having same *s.* of faith
7:1 from filthiness of flesh and *s.*
13 because his *s.* was refreshed
11:4 *s.* which ye have not recei.
12:18 walk. we not in same *s.?*
*Gal.* 3:2 receiv. ye *S.* by works?
3 foolish, having begun in *s.?*
5 he that ministereth to you *S.*
14 might receive promise of *S.*
4:6 G. sent forth *S.* of his Son
5:5 we thro' *S.* wait for hope
16 walk in *S.* 18 if led by *S.*
17 flesh lusteth against the *S.*
and the *S.* against the flesh
25 if we live in *S.* walk in *S.*
6:8 soweth to *S.* shall of *S.* reap
18 grace of our Lord be with
your *s.* *Phile.* 25
*Eph.* 2:2 *s.* that work, in child.
18 have access by one *S.* to F.
22 habitation of G. through *S.*
3:5 revealed to apostles by *S.*
16 strength, with might by *S.*
4:3 unity of *s.* in bond of peace
4 th. is one *S.* as ye are called
23 renewed in *s.* of your mind
5:18 not drunk, but filled wi. *s.*
6:17 sw. of *S.* is the word of God
18 praying with prayer in *S.*
*Phil.* 1:19 supply of *s.* of Je. Ch.
27 that ye stand fast in one *s.*
2:1 any fellowship of the *S.*
3:3 which worship God in the *s.*
*Col.* 1:8 declared your love in *s.*
2:5 yet am I with you in the *s.*
1 *Thes.* 5:19 quench not *S.* despise
23 I pray G. your *s.* soul, body
2 *Thes.* 2:2 neith. by *s.* nor word
8 L. shall consume with the *s.*
13 chosen thro' sanctific. of *S.*
1 *Tim.* 3:16 God justified in *S.*
4:1 the *S.* speaketh expressly
12 be thou an example in *s.*
2 *Tim.* 4:22 L. J. C. be wi. thy *s.*
*Heb.* 4:12 dividing of soul and *s.*
9:14 who through the eternal *S.*
*Jam.* 2:26 body witho. *s.* is dead
4:5 the *s.* in us lusteth to envy
1 *Pet.* 1:2 thro' sanctification of *s.*
22 in obeying truth through *S.*
3:4 the ornament of a meek *s.*
18 but quickened by *S.*
4:6 live accord. to God in the *S.*
1 *John* 3:24 *s.* he hath given us
4:1 beloved, believe not every *s.*
2 ev. *s.* that confesseth Je. Ch.
3 ev. *s.* that confesseth not Je.
13 bec. hath given us of his *S.*
5:6 *S.* beareth witn. *S.* is truth
8 wit. in earth, *S.* water, blood
*Jude* 19 sensual, not having *S.*
*Rev.* 1:10 I was in *S.* on L.'s day
2:7 what *S.* saith to churches,
11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22
4:2 immediately I was in the *S.*
11:11 *S.* of life from G. entered
14:13 blessed are dead, saith *S.*
17:3 carried me in the *S.* 21:10
22:17 *S.* and bride say, Come

**SPIRIT of adoption.**

*Rom.* 8:15 ye have recei. *s. of a.*

**SPIRIT of antichrist.**

1 *John* 4:3 this is that *s. of anti.*

**SPIRIT of bondage.**

*Rom.* 8:15 have not rece. *s. of b.*

**Born of the SPIRIT.**

*John* 3:5 ex. man be *b. of the S.*
6 that which is *born of the S.*
8 so is ev. one that is *b. of S.*
*Gal.* 4:29 persec. him *b.* after *S.*

**Broken SPIRIT.**

*Ps.* 51:17 sacri. of G. are a *b. s.*
*Prov.* 15:13 sorrow of heart *s.* is *b.*
17:22 a *b. s.* drieth the bones

*See* CONTRITE.

**SPIRIT of burning.**

*Is.* 4:4 blood of Jer. by *s. of b.*

**SPIRIT of Christ.**

*Rom.* 8:9 if man ha. not *S. of C.*
1 *Pet.* 1:11 *S. of Ch.* did signify

**SPIRIT of counsel.**

*Is.* 11:2 *s. of c.* rest upon him

**SPIRIT of divination.**

*Acts* 16:16 possess. with *s. of di.*

**Dumb SPIRIT.**

*Mark* 9:17 son. who hath a *d. s.*
25 thou *dumb s.* I charge thee

**Earnest of the SPIRIT.**

2 *Cor.* 1:22 given us *e. of t. S.* 5:5

**SPIRIT of error.**
1 *John* 4:6 kn. we *s. of* tru. and *s.*
*See* EVIL.

**Faithful SPIRIT.**
*Prov.* 11:13 he that is of *faith. s.*
*See* FAMILIAR.

**SPIRIT of fear.**
2 *Tim.* 1:7 ha. not giv. us *s. of f.*

**Foul SPIRIT.**
*Mark* 9:25 he rebuked the *foul s.*
*Rev.* 18:2 become hold of ev. *f. s.*

**Fruit of the SPIRIT.**
*Gal.* 5:22 *f. of the S.* is love, joy
*Eph.* 5:9 *f. of t. S.* is in all good.

**Good SPIRIT.**
*Neh.* 9:20 th. gavest thy *good S.*
*Ps.* 143:10 thy *S.* is *g.* lead me

**SPIRIT of God.**
*Gen.* 1:2 *S. of G.* moved on wat.
41:38 a man in wh. *S. of God* is
*Ex.* 31:3 Bez. wi. *S. of G.* 35:31
*Num.* 24:2 *S. of G.* came on Bal.
1 *Sam.* 10:10 the *S. of God* came on Saul, 11:6; 19:23
19:20 *S. of G.* came on messen.
2 *Chr.* 15:1 *S. of G.* came on Aza.
*Job* 27:3 *S. of G.* is in my nost.
33:4 *S. of God* hath made me
*Ezek.* 11:24 in vision by *S. of G.*
*Mat.* 3:16 saw *S. of G.* descend.
12:28 cast out devils by *S. of G.*
*Rom.* 8:9 *S. of God* dwell in you
14 many as are led by *S. of G.*
15:19 by the power of *S. of G.*
1 *Cor.* 2:11 no man, but *S. of G.*
14 recei. not things of *S. of G.*
3:16 *S. of God* dwelleth in you
6:11 sanctified by the *S. of God*
7:40 I think I have *S. of God*
12:3 no man speak. by *S. of G.*
2 *Cor.* 3:3 written with *S. of G.*
*Eph.* 4:30 grie. not holy *S. of G.*
1 *Pet.* 4:14 *S. of God* rest. on you
1 *John* 4:2 hereby kn. ye *S. of G.*

**SPIRIT of glory.**
1 *Pet.* 4:14 *S. of g.* resteth on you

**SPIRIT of grace.**
*Zec.* 12:10 house of Da. *S. of g.*
*Heb.* 10:29 done desp. to *S. of g.*
*See* HOLY.

**Humble SPIRIT.**
*Prov.* 16:19 bet. to be of an *h. s.*
29:23 honor sh. uphold the *h. s.*
*Is.* 57:15 with him that is of *h. s.*

**SPIRIT of jealousy.**
*Num.* 5:14 *s. of j.* co. on him, 30

**SPIRIT of judgment.**
*Is.* 4:4 purged Jerusa. by *s. of j.*
28:6 L. shall be for a *s. of jud.*

**SPIRIT of knowledge.**
*Is.* 11:2 *s. of k.* sh. rest upon him
*See* LORD, LYING.

**SPIRIT of meekness.**
1 *Cor.* 4:21 come in *s. of m.?*
*Gal.* 6:1 such a one in *s. of m.*

**My SPIRIT.**
*Gen.* 6:3 *my S.* sh. not always
*Job* 6:4 poison drinketh up *my s.*
7:11 speak in anguish of *my s.*
10:12 visita. hath preserv. *m. s.*
21:4 sho. not *my s.* be troubled
*Ps.* 31:5 into hand I com. *my s.*
77:3 *my s.* was overwhelmed
6 *my s.* made diligent search
142:3 *my s.* overwhelmed in me
143:4 theref. is *my s.* overwhel.
7 hear me, O L. *my s.* faileth
*Prov.* 1:23 I will pour out *my s.*
*Is.* 26:9 with *my s.* will I seek
30:1 covering, but not of *my s.*
38:16 in th. things is life of *m. s.*
42:1 I ha. put *my S.* upon him
44:3 pour *my S.* upon thy seed
59:21 *my S.* that is upon thee
*Ezek.* 3:14 went in heat of *my s.*
36:27 *my S.* within you, 37:14
39:29 pour. *my S.* on house of I.
*Dan.* 2:3 and *my s.* was troubled
7:15 I Dan. was griev. in *my s.*
*Joel* 2:28 I will pour out *my S.* on all flesh, 29; *Acts* 2:17, 18
*Hag.* 2:5 *my S.* remain. am. you
*Zec.* 4:6 by power, but by *my S.*
6:8 quiet. *my s.* in north count.
*Mat.* 12:18 I will put *my S.* on
*Luke* 1:47 *my s.* hate rejoi. in G.
23:46 in thy hands I com. *my s.*
*Acts* 7:59 Lord Je. receive *my s.*
*Rom.* 1:9 wh. I serve with *my s.*
1 *Cor.* 5:4 when gath. and *my s.*
14:14 *my s.* prayeth, but my
16:18 they have refresh. *my s.*
2 *Cor.* 2:13 had no rest in *my s.*

**New SPIRIT.**
*Ezek.* 11:19 a *n. s.* in you, 36:26
18:31 a new heart and *new s.*

**Newness of SPIRIT.**
*Rom.* 7:6 we sho. serve in *n. of s.*

**Patient SPIRIT.**
*Ec.* 7:8 *p.* in *s.* bet. than proud

**Perverse SPIRIT.**
*Is.* 19:14 L. hath mingled a *p. s.*

**Poor SPIRIT.**
*Mat.* 5:3 blessed are *poor* in *s.*

**SPIRIT of promise.**
*Eph.* 1:13 sealed with H. *S. of p.*

**SPIRIT of prophecy.**
*Rev.* 19:10 testim. of J. is *s. of p.*

**SPIRIT of slumber.**
*Rom.* 11:8 G. given them *s. of s.*

**Sorrowful SPIRIT.**
1 *Sam.* 1:15 a woman of a *s. s.*

**SPIRIT of truth.**
*John* 14:17 *S. of t.* whom world
15:26 *S. of t.* which proceedeth
16:13 when *S. of truth* is come
1 *John* 4:6 hereby kn. we *S. of t.*
*See* VEXATION.

**Unclean SPIRIT.**
*Zec.* 13:2 cause *uncl. s.* to pass
*Mat.* 12:43 when the *u. s.* is gone out of a man, *Luke* 11:24
*Mark* 1:23 synag. a man wi. *u. s.*
26 when *u. s.* had torn him
3:30 they said, He hath an *u. s.*
5:2 met him a man with *u. s.*
8 come out, th. *u. s. Luke* 8:29
7:25 whose daugh. had an *u. s.*
*Luke* 9:42 Jesus rebuked *u. s.*

**SPIRIT of understanding.**
*Is.* 11:2 the *s. of u.* sh. rest upon

**SPIRIT of whoredoms.**
*Hos.* 4:12 *s. of w.* caused to err
5:4 *s. of w.* is in midst of them

**SPIRIT of wisdom.**
*Ex.* 28:3 wh. I filled wi. *s. of w.*
*Deut.* 34:9 Joshua full of *s. of w.*
*Is.* 11:2 *s. of w.* sh. rest up. him
*Eph.* 1:17 G. may give *s. of w.*

**Wounded SPIRIT.**
*Prov.* 18:14 *w. s.* who can bear?

**SPIRITS.**
*Num.* 16:22 O God, the God of *s.* 27:16
*Ps.* 104:4 mak. angels *s. Heb.* 1:7
*Prov.* 16:2 Lord weighed the *s.*
*Zec.* 6:5 th. are four *s.* of heaven
*Mat.* 8:16 cast out *s.* with word
10:1 power ag. uncl. *s. Mark* 6:7
*Mark* 1:27 commandeth he the unclean *s. Luke* 4:36
3:11 uncl. *s.* fell down bef. him
5:13 unclean *s.* entered swine
*Luke* 10:20 rejoice not that *s.* are
*Acts* 5:16 vexed with unclean *s.*
8:7 *s.* crying, came out of many
1 *Cor.* 12:10 to ano. discern. of *s.*
14:32 *s.* of proph. are subject to
1 *Tim.* 4:1 giv. heed to seduc. *s.*
*Heb.* 1:14 not all ministering *s.*
12:9 in subjection to Fath. of *s.*
23 to *s.* of just men made per.
1 *Pet.* 3:19 preach. to *s.* in prison
1 *John* 4:1 try *s.* wheth. they are
*Rev.* 16:13 I saw 3 unclean *s.* like
14 they are the *s.* of devils
*See* EVIL, FAMILIAR, SEVEN.

**SPIRITUAL.**
*Hos.* 9:7 the *s.* man is mad
*Rom.* 1:11 impart to you *s.* gift
7:14 we know that the law is *s.*
15:27 partak. of their *s.* things
1 *Cor.* 2:13 comparing *s.* things with *s.*
15 he that is *s.* judgeth all thi.
3:1 could not spe. to you as to *s.*
9:11 have sown unto you *s.*
10:3 did all eat same *s.* meat
4 same *s.* dri. drank of *s.* rock
12:1 concern. *s.* gifts, brethren
14:1 desire *s.* gifts; 12 zeal. of *s.*
37 if any man think himself *s.*
15:44 *s.* body, there is a *s.* body
46 that was not first whi. is *s.* afterwards that which is *s.*
*Gal.* 6:1 ye which are *s.* restore
*Eph.* 1:3 blessed us with *s.* bless.
5:19 speak. to yours. in *s.* songs
6:12 wrestle against *s.* wickedn.
*Col.* 1:9 filled with *s.* understand.
3:16 admon. in psa. and *s.* songs
1 *Pet.* 2:5 built up a *s.* house, to offer *s.* sacrifices

**SPIRITUALLY.**
*Rom.* 8:6 to be *s.* minded is life
1 *Cor.* 2:14 because are *s.* discer.
*Rev.* 11:8 whi. *s.* is called Sodom

**SPIT, TED.**
*Lev.* 15:8 *s.* on him that is clean
*Num.* 12:14 if fath. had *s.* in face
*Deut.* 25:9 she shall *s.* in his face
*Job* 30:10 sp. not to *s.* in my face
*Mat.* 26:67 they did *s.* in his face
27:30 and they *s.* upon him and
*Mark* 7:33 he *s.* touched tongue
8:23 when he had *s.* on his eyes
10:34 they shall *s.* upon him
14:65 began to *s.* on him, 15:19
*Luke* 18:32 spitef. entreated *s.* on

**SPITE.**
*Ps.* 10:14 for thou beholdest *s.* to

**SPITEFULLY.**
*Mat.* 22:6 they entreated them *s.*
*Luke* 18:32 shall be *s.* entreated

**SPITTING.**
*Is.* 50:6 I hid not my face from *s.*

**SPITTLE.**
1 *Sam.* 21:13 let his *s.* fall down
*Job* 7:19 alone, till I swallow *s.*
*John* 9:6 he made clay of *s.* and

**SPOIL, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 49:27 at night he divide *s.*
*Ex.* 15:9 enemy said, I divide *s.*
*Num.* 31:9 Is. took *s.* of cattle, 11
*Deut.* 2:35 *s.* of cities we took, 3:7; *Jos.* 8:27; 11:14
13:16 thou sh. gather all the *s.*
20:14 *s.* thou shalt take, *Jos.* 8:2
*Jud.* 5:30 necks of th. that take *s.*
14:19 Sam. slew 30 men, took *s.*
1 *Sam.* 14:30 eaten freely of *s.*
32 the people flew upon the *s.*
15:19 but didst fly upon the *s.*
30:16 because the great *s.* that
19 neither *s.* nor any thing was
20 and said, This is David's *s.*
22 we will not give them of *s.*
26 he sent of *s.* to elders of Ju.
2 *Sam.* 3:22 Joab bro. in great *s.*
12:30 he brought *s.* of Rabbah
2 *K.* 3:23 now, theref. M. to the *s.*
21:14 they sh. bec. *s.* to enemies
1 *Chr.* 20:2 fr. Rab. he brought *s.*
2 *Chr.* 14:13 carried away *s.* 14
15:11 they offered to Lord of *s.*
20:25 were 3 days gathering *s.*
24:23 Syri. sent *s.* to king of D.
28:8 took *s.* brou. *s.* to Samaria
14 armed men left capti. and *s.*
*Ezr.* 9:7 kings ha. been deli. to *s.*
*Est.* 3:13 take *s.* of them, 8:11
9:10 on *s.* laid they not th. hand
*Job* 29:17 I plucked *s.* out of teeth
*Ps.* 68:12 tarried at home divi. *s.*
119:162 rejoice, as one findeth *s.*
*Prov.* 1:13 sh. fill houses with *s.*
16:19 to divide *s.* with proud
31:11 he shall have no need of *s.*
*Is.* 3:14 *s.* of poor is in houses
8:4 *s.* of Samaria shall be taken
9:3 rejoice when they divide *s.*
10:6 give him charge to take *s.*
33:4 your *s.* shall be gathered
23 prey of a great *s.* divided
42:22 they are for a *s.* and none
24 who gave Jacob for a *s.?*
53:12 he sh. divide *s.* wi. strong
*Jer.* 6:7 violence and *s.* is heard
15:13 thy subst. will I give to *s.*
17:3 I will give thy substa. to *s.*
20:8 I cried violence and *s.*
30:16 they that *s.* thee sh. be a *s.*
49:32 their cattle shall be a *s.*
50:10 Chaldea shall be a *s.*
*Ezek.* 7:21 I will give it for a *s.*
25:7 deliver Ammonite for a *s.*
26:5 Tyr. for a *s.* to nations, 12
29:19 Nebuch. take *s.* of Egypt
38:12 I will go up to take a *s.*
13 art thou come to take a *s.*
45:9 Is. remove violence and *s.*
*Dan.* 11:24 he shall scatter the *s.*
38 shall fall by *s.* many days
*Nah.* 2:9 *s.* of silver, *s.* of gold
*Hab.* 2:17 *s.* of beasts shall cover
*Zec.* 2:9 as *s.* to their servants
14:1 *s.* shall be divided in midst

**SPOIL, Verb.**
*Ex.* 3:22 ye shall *s.* Egyptians
1 *Sam.* 14:36 *s.* them until morn.
2 *Sam.* 23:10 people return. to *s.*
*Ps.* 44:10 they who hate us *s.*
89:41 all that pass by way *s.*
109:11 let strangers *s.* his labor
*Prov.* 22:23 will *s.* soul of those
24:15 O man, *s.* not resting-pla.
*Cant.* 2:15 foxes that *s.* vines
*Is.* 11:14 they sh. *s.* them of east
17:14 portion of th. that *s.* us
33:1 when shalt cease to *s.* thou
*Jer.* 5:6 wolf of even. sh. *s.* them
20:5 I will give Jerusal. to *s.* it.
30:16 they that *s.* thee sh. be a *s.*
47:4 day cometh to *s.* Philistines
49:28 Kedar, *s.* men of the east
50:10 all that *s.* shall be satisfied
*Ezek.* 14:15 they *s.* it so that it be
32:12 they shall *s.* pomp of Egy.
39:10 they shall *s.* those that
*Hos.* 10:2 break altars, *s.* images
13:15 he shall *s.* treasure of all
*Hab.* 2:8 remn. of peo. sh. *s.* thee
*Zep.* 2:9 residue of people shall *s.*
*Mat.* 12:29 *s.* goods? *Mark* 3:27
*Col.* 2:8 lest any man *s.* you

**SPOILED.**
*Gen.* 34:27 sons of Jacob *s.* city
*Ex.* 12:36 they *s.* the Egyptians
*Deut.* 28:29 sh. be oppress. and *s.*
*Jud.* 2:14 hand of spoilers that *s.*
1 *Sam.* 14:48 Is. fr. them that *s.*
2 *K.* 7:16 Is. *s.* tents of Syrians
2 *Chr.* 14:14 A. *s.* cities of Gerar
*Job* 12:17 leadeth coun. away *s.*
19 leads princes away *s.*
*Ps.* 76:5 the stout-hearted are *s.*
*Prov.* 22:23 spoil soul of th. that *s.*
*Is.* 13:16 their houses shall be *s.*
18:2 whose land rivers have *s.* 7
24:3 land shall be utterly *s.*
33:1 spoilest, and wast not *s.*
42:22 this is a people rob. and *s.*
*Jer.* 2:14 a serv. why is he *s.?*
4:13 woe unto us, for we are *s.*
20 whole land is *s.* tents are *s.*
30 wh. thou art *s.* wh. wilt do?
9:19 are we *s.!* 10:20 taber. is *s.*
21:12 deliver him that is *s.* 22:3
25:36 L. hath *s.* their pasture
48:1 Nebo is *s.* 15 Moab is *s.* 20
49:3 Ai is *s.* 10 E. his seed is *s.*
51:55 Lord hath *s.* Babylon
*Ezek.* 18:7 *s.* none by violence, 16
12 hath oppressed, hath *s.* 18
23:46 I will give them to be *s.*
39:10 shall spoil those that *s.*
*Hos.* 10:14 fortresses shall be *s.*
*Amos* 3:11 thy palaces shall be *s.*
5:9 strengtheneth *s.* ag. strong
*Mic.* 2:4 say, We be utterly *s.*
*Hab.* 2:8 hast *s.* many nations
*Zec.* 2:8 sent to nations wh. *s.*
11:2 because mighty are *s.*
3 glory *s.* for pride of Jor. is *s.*
*Col.* 2:15 having *s.* principalities

**SPOILER.**
*Is.* 16:4 fr. face of *s.* the *s.* cease
21:2 *s.* spoileth, go up, O Elam
*Jer.* 6:26 *s.* suddenly come on us
15:8 I brought upon them a *s.*
48:8 *s.* sh. come upon every city
18 *s.* of M. shall come on thee
32 *s.* is fallen upon thy fruits
51:56 bec. *s.* is come on Babylon

**SPOILERS.**
*Jud.* 2:14 he delivered them into hand of *s.* 2 *K.* 17:20
1 *Sam.* 13:17 *s.* out of camp of P.
14:15 the *s.* they also trembled
*Jer.* 12:12 *s.* are come upon high
51:48 *s.* come to her from north
53 from me sh. *s.* come to her

**SPOILEST, ETH.**
*Ps.* 35:10 needy from him that *s.*
*Is.* 21:2 spoiler *s. Hos.* 7:1 rob. *s.*
33:1 woe to thee that *s.*
*Nah.* 3:16 canker-worm *s.* flieth

**SPOILING.**
*Ps.* 35:12 good, to *s.* of my soul
*Is.* 22:4 *s.* of daught. of my peo.
*Jer.* 48:3 voice from Horonaim *s.*
*Hab.* 1:3 *s.* and violence bef. me
*Heb.* 10:34 joyf. *s.* of your goods

**SPOILS.**
*Jos.* 7:21 saw among *s.* a garment
1 *Chr.* 26:27 out of *s.* did dedic.
*Is.* 25:11 bri. down pride with *s.*
*Luke* 11:22 and divideth his *s.*
*Heb.* 7:4 Abrah. gave tenth of *s.*

**SPOKEN.**
*Gen.* 18:19 L. br. what he hath *s.*
*Num.* 14:28 as ye have *s.* so will
21:7 we have *s.* ag. L. and thee
23:19 he *s.* not make it good?
*Deut.* 18:17 well *s.* that th. ha. *s.*
1 *Sam.* 25:30 L. done all he ha. *s.*
2 *Sam.* 2:27 *s.* people had gone up
1 *K.* 18:24 peo. said, It is well *s.*
2 *K.* 4:13 thou be *s.* for to king?
*Ps.* 87:3 glorious things are *s.* of
*Ec.* 7:21 ta. heed to all words *s.*
*Cant.* 8:8 in the day wh. she be *s.*
*Jer.* 26:16 *s.* to us in name of L.

SPO

*Mal.* 3:13 wh. ha. we *s.* ag. thee?
*Luke* 18:34 nor kn. they things *s.*
*John* 15:22 if I had not co. and *s.*
*Acts* 8:24 none of things *s.* come
13:46 word sho. first ha. been *s.*
19:36 these things cannot be *s.*
*Rom.* 15:21 to wh. he was not *s.*
1 *Cor.* 10:30 why am I evil *s.* of
14:9 shall it be kno. what is *s.*?
1 *Pet.* 4:14 on their part evil *s.* of
2 *Pet.* 2:2 way of truth evil *s.* of

**SPOKEN, *with* God.**

*Gen.* 21:2 time of wh. *God* had *s.*
*Ps.* 62:11 *G.* hath *s.* once, twice
*Mat.* 22:31 that wh. was *s.* by *G.*

*See* LORD.

**I have, *or* have I SPOKEN.**

*Gen.* 28:15 done what *I h. s.*
*Ex.* 32:13 land *I have s.* of
1 *Sam.* 20:23 matter wh. *I h. s.* of
*Job* 40:5 once *h. I s.* will not ans.
*Ps.* 116:10 therefore *have I s.* 2 *Cor.* 4:13
*Is.* 45:19 *I h.* not *s.* in sec. 48:16
46:11 *I h. s.* it, bring it to pass
48:15 *I*, even *I h. s.* I called
*Jer.* 35:17 *I h. s.* have not heard
*Ezek.* 12:28 word *I h. s.* be done
13:7 L. saith, Albeit *I h.* not *s.*
26:5 *I h. s.* it, saith Lord, 28:10
38:17 art thou he of wh. *I h. s.*
*John* 12:49 *I h.* not *s.* of myself
14:25 *have I s.* 15:11; 16:1, 25, 33

**SPOKEN, *with* prophet.**

*Mat.* 2:23 fulfilled which was *s.* by the *prophet*, 13:35; 27:35
3:3 that was *s.* of by the *p.* Es.
4:14 *s.* by Es. *p.* 8:17; 12:17; 21:4

**Thou hast SPOKEN.**

*Ex.* 4:10 nor since *thou h. s.*
10:29 Moses said, *T. h. s.* well
33:17 I will do this thing *t. h. s.*
*Deut.* 1:14 thing which *t. h. s.*
2 *K.* 20:19 good is word of Lord which *thou hast s. Is.* 39:8
*Est.* 6:10 let nothing fail *t. h. s.*
*Jer.* 3:5 *t. h. s.* done evil things
32:24 that *t. h. s* is come to pass
44:16 as for word *t. h. s.* unto us
51:62 O L. *t. h. s.* ag. this place

**SPOKES.**

1 *K.* 7:33 felloes and *s.* all molten

**SPOKESMAN.**

*Ex.* 4:16 he sh. be thy *s.* to peo.

**SPONGE.**

*Mat.* 27:48 one of them took a *s.* *Mark* 15:36; *John* 19:29

**SPOON.**

*Num.* 7:14 one *s.* of ten shekels, 20, 26, 32, 38, 44, 50, 56, 62

**SPOONS.**

*Ex.* 25:29 make dishes and *s.*
*Num.* 4:7 put there, dishes and *s.*
7:84 silver bowls, twelve *s.* 86
1 *K.* 7:50 *s.* we. gold, 2 *Chr.* 4:22
2 *K.* 25:14 *s.* took, *Jer.* 52:18, 19
2 *Chr.* 24:14 rest of money *s.* ma.

**SPORT, Substantive.**

*Jud.* 16:25 Sam. make *s.* made *s.*
27 beheld while Sams. made *s.*
*Prov.* 10:23 *s.* to fool to do misc.
26:19 saith, Am not I in *s.*?

**SPORT, ING.**

*Gen.* 26:8 Isa. was *s.* wi. Rebek.
*Is.* 57:4 ag. whom *s.* yourselves?
2 *Pet.* 2:13 *s.* themsel. with dec.

**SPOT.**

*Num.* 19:2 br. heifer without *s.*
28:3 two lambs without *s.* 9, 11; 29:17, 26
*Deut.* 32:5 *s.* is not *s.* of his chil.
*Job* 11:15 thy face without *s.*
*Cant.* 4:7 there is no *s.* in thee
*Eph.* 5:27 glori. church, not ha. *s.*
1 *Tim.* 6:14 keep com. without *s.*
*Heb.* 9:14 off. himself without *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:19 as a lamb without *s.*
2 *Pet.* 3:14 be found without *s.*

*See* BRIGHT.

**SPOTS.**

*Jer.* 13:23 can leopard change *s.*?
2 *Pet.* 2:13 *s.* they are and blemi.
*Jude* 12 the. are *s.* in your feasts

**SPOTTED.**

*Gen.* 30:32 removing *s.* cattle
39 brou. cattle, speckled and *s.*
*Jude* 23 hating garm. *s.* by flesh

**SPOUSE, S.**

*Cant.* 4:8 come from Leb. my *s.*
9 ravi. my heart, my sister, *s.*
10 fair thy love, my sister, *s.*
11 lips, O my *s.* drop as honey

SPR

*Cant.* 4:12 garden inc. is my sis. *s.*
5:1 into my garden, my sister, *s.*
*Hos.* 4:13 your *s.* commit adult.
14 I will not punish your *s.*

SPOUTS. *See* WATER-SPOUTS.

**SPRANG.**

*Mark* 4:8 fruit th. *s.* up, *Luke* 8:8
*Acts* 16:29 call. for light and *s.* in
*Heb.* 7:14 evident L. *s.* out of J.
11:12 there *s.* of one many

*See* SPRUNG.

**SPREAD.**

*Gen.* 33:19 wh. J. *s.* tent, 35:21
*Lev.* 13:5 plague *s.* not, 6, 33, 28
*Num.* 4:7 on table *s.* cloth, 11
*Deut.* 22:17 *s.* cloth before elders
*Jud.* 8:25 they *s.* a garment
15:9 Philistines *s.* themselves in L.
2*Sam.* 5:18 Philist. also came and *s.* themselves, 22; 1 *Chr.* 14:9, 13
16:22 they *s.* Absal. tent on roof
17:19 wom. *s.* covering on well
21:10 Rizpah *s.* sackcloth for her
1 *K.* 8:54 with hands *s.* to heaven
2 *K.* 8:15 Hazael *s.* cloth on face
19:14 *s.* letter bef. L. *Is.* 37:14
*Ps.* 105:39 he *s.* a cloud for cov.
140:5 *s.* a net by the way-side
*Prov.* 1:17 net *s.* in sight of bird
*Is.* 14:11 worm is *s.* under thee
19:8 *s.* nets on water languish
33:23 they could not *s.* the sail
*Jer.* 8:2 they sh. *s.* them bef. sun
10:9 silv. *s.* into plates brought
*Lam.* 1:13 hath *s.* net for my feet
*Ezek.* 2:10 he *s.* the roll before me
12:13 my net also will I *s.* 17:20
26:14 be a place to *s.* nets upon
*Hos.* 5:1 have been a net *s.* on T.
7:12 when they go, I will *s.* net
14:6 branches sh. *s.* his beauty
*Joel* 2:2 as morn. *s.* upon mount
*Mal.* 2:3 I will *s.* dung on your fa.
*Mat.* 21:8 multit. *s.* garments in way, *Mark* 11:8; *Luke* 19:36
*Acts* 4:17 but that it *s.* no further

**SPREAD abroad.**

*Gen.* 10:18 Canaanites were *s. a.*
28:14 thou shalt *s. a.* to west
*Ex.* 9:29 I will *s. a.* hand to L.
33 Moses *s. a.* his hands to L.
1 *Sam.* 30:16 th. were *s. a.* earth
2 *Sam.* 22:43 *s. a.* mine enemies
2 *Chr.* 26:8 Uzziah's name *s. a.* 15
*Zec.* 1:17 cities thro' prosp. *s. a.*
2:6 I *s.* you *a.* as the four winds
1 *Thes.* 1:8 faith to God-w. is *s. a.*

**SPREAD forth.**

*Num.* 24:6 as valleys are th. *s. f.*
1 *K.* 8:7 cherubim *s. f.* 2 wings
22 S. *s. f.* hands, 2 *Chr.* 6:12, 13
*Is.* 1:15 wh. ye *s. f.* your hands
25:11 he shall *s. f.* hands, swim.
42:5 saith G. he that *s. f.* earth
*Ezek.* 47:10 a place to *s. f.* nets

**SPREAD over.**

*Num.* 4:6 shall *s. o.* cloth of blue
*Is.* 25:7 that is *s. o.* all nations
*Jer.* 48:40 shall *s.* wings *o.* Moab
49:22 he sh. *s.* his wings *o.* Boz.
*Ezek.* 16:8 I *s.* my skirt *over* thee
19:8 nations *s.* their net *o.* him

**SPREAD out.**

*Ex.* 37:9 cherubim *s. o.* wings, 1 *Chr.* 28:18
*Ezr.* 9:5 *s. out* my hands to L.
*Job* 29:19 my root *s. o.* by water
37:18 hast th. wi. him *s. o.* sky?
*Is.* 65:2 *s. o.* hands to a rebelli.
*Lam.* 1:10 advers. *s. o.* his hand
*Ezek.* 32:3 will *s. o.* net over thee

**SPREADEST, ETH.**

*Lev.* 13:8 if priest see that scab *s.*
*Deut.* 32:11 as eagle *s.* her wings
*Job* 9:8 G. who alone *s.* out heav.
26:9 and he *s.* his cloud upon it
36:30 he *s.* his light upon it
*Prov.* 29:5 flatter. neighb. *s.* a net
*Is.* 25:11 he that swim. *s.* hands
40:22 that *s.* heavens as a tent
44:24 I the L. that *s.* abroad
*Jer.* 4:31 daughter of Z. *s.* hands
17:8 a tree that *s.* out her roots
*Ezek.* 27:7 linen th. *s.* for thy sail
*Lam.* 1:17 Z. *s.* forth her hands

**SPREADING.**

*Ps.* 37:35 I have seen wicked *s.*
*Ezek.* 17:6 and became a *s.* vine

**SPREADING, S.**

*Job* 36:29 underst. *s.* of clouds?
*Ezek.* 26:5 a place for *s.* of nets

**SPRIGS.**

*Is.* 18:5 afore harvest cut off *s.*
*Ezek.* 17:6 a vine, shot forth *s.*

SPI

**SPRING, Substantive.**

2 *K.* 2:21 he went forth to the *s.*
*Prov.* 25:26 troub. and corrupt *s.*
*Cant.* 4:12 spouse, is *s.* shut up
*Is.* 58:11 sh. be like *s.* of water
*Hos.* 13:15 his *s.* sh. become dry

**SPRINGS.**

*Deut.* 4:49 under *s.* of Pisgah
*Jos.* 10:40 smote country of *s.*
12:8 kings in plains and in *s.*
15:19 give me *s.* of water, gave upper *s.* *Jud.* 1:15
*Job* 38:16 hast entered into *s.*?
*Ps.* 87:7 all my *s.* are in thee
104:10 he sendeth *s.* into valleys
107:33 turn. water *s.* into dry
35 turn. dry ground to water *s.*
*Is.* 35:7 land become *s.* of water
41:18 I will make dry land *s.*
49:10 by *s.* of water guide them
*Jer.* 51:36 I will make her *s.* dry

**SPRING.**

1 *Sam.* 9:26 about *s.* of day Sam.

*See* DAYSPRING.

**SPRING.**

*Ezek.* 17:9 in all leaves of her *s.*

**SPRING, Verb.**

*Num.* 21:17 Is. sang, *s.* up, O w.
*Deut.* 8:7 and depths that *s.* out
*Jud.* 19:25 when day began to *s.*
*Job* 5:6 nei. doth trouble *s.* out
38:27 bud of tender herb to *s.*
*Ps.* 85:11 truth sh. *s.* out of earth
92:7 wh. wicked *s.* as the grass
*Is.* 42:9 bef. they *s.* forth I tell
43:19 now it shall *s.* forth
44:4 they sh. *s.* up as am. grass
45:8 righteousness *s.* up togeth.
58:8 thy health shall *s.* forth
61:11 gard. causeth things to *s.*
*Joel* 2:22 for the pastures do *s.*
*Mark* 4:27 seed *s.* he kn. not how

**SPRINGETH.**

2 *K.* 19:29 eat in second year that which *s.* of same, *Is.* 37:30
*Hos.* 10:4 thus judgment *s.* up

**SPRINGING.**

*Gen.* 26:19 found well of *s.* water
2 *Sam.* 23:4 as tender grass *s.* out
*Ps.* 65:10 thou blessedst the *s.*
*John* 4:14 a well of water *s.* up
*Heb.* 12:15 any root *s.* trouble you

**SPRINKLE.**

*Ex.* 9:8 let Moses *s.* the ashes
*Lev.* 14:7 *s.* on him to be cleansed
51 *s.* the house seven times
16:14 shall *s.* on mercy-seat, 15
*Num.* 8:7 *s.* water of purifying
19:18 shall *s.* it upon the tent
19 the clean person shall *s.* it
*Is.* 52:15 sh. he *s.* many nations
*Ezek.* 36:25 *s.* clean wa. upon you

**SPRINKLED, ETH.**

*Ex.* 9:10 *s.* ashes toward heaven
*Lev.* 7:14 priest's that *s.* blood
*Num.* 19:13 wa. not *s.* on him, 20
*Job* 2:12 *s.* dust on their heads
*Heb.* 9:19 he *s.* the book and peo.
10:22 hearts *s.* from evil conscie.

*See* BLOOD.

**SPRINKLING.**

*Heb.* 9:13 the ashes of a heifer *s.*
11:28 thro' faith kept *s.* of blood
12:24 we are come to blood of *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:2 *s.* of blood of Jesus Ch.

**SPROUT.**

*Job* 14:7 tree that it will *s.* again

**SPRUNG.**

*Mat.* 4:16 shad. of death, light *s.*
13:5 and they *s.* up, *Mark* 4:5
26 but when blade was *s.* up
*Luke* 8:6 as soon as it was *s.* up

**SPUE, ED.**

*Lev.* 18:28 th. land *s.* you, 20:22
28 as it *s.* out nations th. were
*Jer.* 25:27 *s.* fall, rise no more
*Rev.* 3:16 then I will *s.* thee out

**SPEWING.**

*Hab.* 2:16 *s.* shall be on thy glory

**SPUN.**

*Ex.* 35:25 th. which they had *s.*

**SPY.**

*Num.* 13:16 M. sent to *s.* land, 17
21:32 Mo. sent to *s.* out Jaazer
*Jos.* 2:1 sent 2 men to *s.* 6:23, 25
*Jud.* 18:2 Dani. sent to *s.* 14, 17
2 *Sam.* 10:3 David sent serv. to *s.* out the city, 1 *Chr.* 19:3
2 *K.* 6:13 go and *s.* where he is
*Gal.* 2:4 came in privily to *s.*

**SPIED.**

*Ex.* 2:11 *s.* Egyptian smiting

STA

2 *K.* 9:17 a watchman *s.* company
18:21 they *s.* a band of men
23:16 he *s.* sepulchres that were

*See* ESPY, ESPIED.

**SPIES.**

*Gen.* 42:9 said, Ye are *s.* 14, 16
34 then sh. I know ye are no *s.*
*Num.* 21:1 Is. came by way of *s.*
*Jos.* 6:23 young men that were *s.*
1 *Sam.* 26:4 David sent out *s.*
2 *Sam.* 15:10 Absalom sent *s.*
*Luke* 20:20 they sent forth *s.*
*Heb.* 11:31 Rahab had received *s.*

**SQUARE.**

1 *K.* 7:5 doors and posts were *s.*
*Ezek.* 45:2 *s.* round about, 50 cub.

*See* FOUR-SQUARE.

**SQUARED.**

*Ezek.* 41:21 posts of temp. were *s.*

**SQUARES.**

*Ezek.* 43:16 square in 4 *s.* thereof

**STABLE, Substantive.**

*Ezek.* 25:5 I will make Rab. a *s.*

**STABLE.**

1 *Chr.* 16:30 world also sh. be *s.*

**STABILITY.**

*Is.* 33:6 knowl. *s.* of thy times

STABLISH. *See* ESTABLISH.

**STACHYS.**

*Rom.* 16:9 salute Urbane and S.

**STACKS.**

*Ex.* 22:6 *s.* of corn be consumed

**STACTE.**

*Ex.* 30:34 take to th. *s.* onycha

**STAFF.**

*Gen.* 32:10 with my *s.* I passed
38:18 give me thy sig. and *s.* 25
*Ex.* 12:11 with *s.* in your hand
21:19 and walk abroad on his *s.*
*Num.* 13:23 between two on a *s.*
22:27 Balaam sm. ass with a *s.*
*Jud.* 6:21 put forth end of *s.*
1 *Sam.* 17:7 *s.* of his spear like weav.'s beam, 2 *Sam.* 21:19
40 Dav. took his *s.* in his hand
2 *Sam.* 3:29 one that leaneth on a *s.*
23:7 fenced with *s.* of a spear
21 he went down to him with a *s.* 1 *Chr.* 11:23
2 *K.* 4:29 take my *s.* lay my *s.* on
31 Geh. laid *s.* on face of child
18:21 thou trust. on *s.* *Is.* 36:6
*Ps.* 23:4 thy rod and *s.* comf. me
*Is.* 3:1 L. will take fr. Ju. the *s.*
9:4 hast brok. *s.* of his shoulder
10:5 and the *s.* in their hand is
15 or as if *s.* should lift itself
24 lift up his *s.* against thee
14:5 L. hath broken *s.* of wicked
28:27 fitches beaten out wi. a *s.*
30:32 wh. grounded *s.* shall pass
*Jer.* 48:17 how is strong *s.* broken
*Ezek.* 29:6 have been a *s.* to Isr.
*Hos.* 4:12 their *s.* declar. to them
*Zec.* 8:4 every man with his *s.*
11:10 I took my *s.* even beauty
14 I cut asunder my other *s.*
*Mark* 6:8 take nothing, save a *s.*
*Heb.* 11:21 lean. on top of his *s.*

*See* BREAD.

**STAGGER.**

*Job* 12:25 *s.* like a drunken man, *Ps.* 107:27
*Is.* 29:9 they *s.* not with strong

**STAGGERED, ETH.**

*Is.* 19:14 as a drunken man *s.*
*Rom.* 4:20 *s.* not at promise of G.

**STAIN.**

*Job* 3:5 and shadow of death *s.* it
*Is.* 23:9 L. purposed to *s.* pride
63:3 sprinkled, I will *s.* my raim.

**STAIRS.**

1 *K.* 6:8 went up with winding *s.*
2 *K.* 9:13 under him on top of *s.*
*Neh.* 9:4 then stood on *s.* Jeshua
*Cant.* 2:14 in secret places of *s.*
*Ezek.* 43:17 *s.* look towards east
*Acts* 21:40 Paul stood on the *s.*

**STAKES.**

*Is.* 33:20 not one of *s.* removed
54:2 cords and strengthen thy *s.*

**STALK, S.**

*Gen.* 41:5 seven ears on one *s.* 22
*Jos.* 2:6 hid them with *s.* of flax
*Hos.* 8:7 no *s.* bud yield no meal

**STALL.**

*Amos* 6:4 out of midst of the *s.*
*Mal.* 4:2 grow up as calves of *s.*
*Luke* 13:15 loose his ox from the *s.*

STA

**STALLS.**
1 *K.* 4:26 Solomon had forty thousand *s.* 2 *Chr.* 9:25
2 *Chr.* 32:28 Hezek. had *s.* for all
*Hab.* 3:17 there be no herd in *s.*

**STALLED.**
*Prov.* 15:17 th. a *s.* ox. and hatr.

**STAMMERERS.**
*Is.* 32:4 tongue of *s.* shall speak

**STAMMERING.**
*Is.* 28:11 *s.* lips and anoth. tongue
33:19 not see a peo. of *s.* tongue

**STAMP.**
2 *Sam.* 22:43 did *s.* them as mire
*Ezek.* 6:11 smite *s.* with thy foot

**STAMPED.**
*Deut.* 9:21 I *s.* calf and ground
2 *K.* 23:6 Josiah *s.* the grove
15 *s.* high pla. small to powder
2 *Chr.* 15:16 A. cut her idol and *s.*
*Ezek.* 25:6 thou hast *s.* with feet
*Dan.* 7:7 a fourth beast *s.* 19
8:7 he-goat cast down and *s.* 10

**STAMPING.**
*Jer.* 47:3 at noise of *s.* of hoofs

**STANCHED.**
*Luke* 8:44 wo.'s issue of blood *s.*

**STAND.**
*Ezek.* 29:7 their loins to be at a *s.*

**STAND, Verb.**
*Lev.* 27:14 priest, so shall it *s.* 17
*Deut.* 25:8 if he *s.* to it and say
*Jos.* 20:4 *s.* at enter. gate of city
1 *Sam.* 12:16 *s.* see this thing
19:3 *s.* beside my father in field
1 *K.* 17:1 as L. liveth bef. whom I *s.* 18:15; 2 *K.* 3:14; 5:16
2 *K.* 5:11 I thought he will *s.*
10:4 not, how then shall we *s.*?
1 *Chr.* 23:30 to *s.* every morning
2 *Chr.* 34:32 caused all pres. to *s.*
*Ezr.* 10:14 let rulers of congreg. *s.*
*Est.* 8:11 and to *s.* for their life
*Job* 8:15 lean on house, sh. not *s.*
19:25 *s.* at latter day on earth
*Ps.* 38:11 my kinsm. *s.* afar off
45:9 on right hand did *s.* queen
78:13 made waters to *s.* as heap
109:6 let Sa. *s.* at his right hand
31 shall *s.* at right hand of poor
122:2 our feet *s.* with. thy gates
130:3 mark iniqui. O L. who *s.*?
*Prov.* 19:21 counsel of L. shall *s.*
25:6 *s.* not in pl. of great men
*Ec.* 8:3 *s.* not in an evil thing
*Is.* 7:7 saith L. It sh. not *s.* 8:10
14:24 as I purposed, so it sh. *s.*
40:8 word of our G. sh. *s.* for ever
46:10 counsel shall *s.* I do pleas.
61:5 strangers *s.* and feed flocks
*Jer.* 6:16 *s.* ye in the ways
44:28 know whose word shall *s.*
46:21 did not *s.* bec. day came
*Ezek.* 17:14 keeping cov. might *s.*
*Dan.* 2:44 kingd. shall *s.* for ever
11:6 king of the north sh. not *s.*
*Mic.* 5:4 *s.* and feed in strength
*Nah.* 2:8 *s. s.* shall they cry
*Mal.* 3:2 who *s.* when he appear.
*Mark* 11:25 when ye *s.* praying
*Acts* 1:11 why *s.* gaz. to heaven?
5:20 go, *s.* and speak in temple
26:6 I *s.* and judged for hope
*Rom.* 14:4 G. able to ma. him. *s.*
2 *Cor.* 1:24 joy, for by faith ye *s.*
*Eph.* 6:13 having done all to *s.*
*Pet.* 5:12 grace of G. wherein *s.*
*Rev.* 3:20 I *s.* at door and knock
6:17 who shall be able to *s.*?
18:15 merchants *s.* afar off

**STAND abroad.**
*Deut.* 24:11 *s. a.* man br. pledge

**STAND against.**
*Lev.* 19:16 nor *s. a.* blood of thy neighbor
*Jer.* 44:29 my words sh. *s. a.* you

**STAND aloof.**
*Ps.* 38:11 my friends *s. aloof*

**STAND back.**
*Gen.* 19:9 *s. b.* this fellow came

**STAND before.**
*Ex.* 8:20 *s. before* Pharaoh, 9:13
17:6 I will *s. before* thee on rock
*Lev.* 26:37 power to *s. b.* enem.
*Jos.* 7:12, 13; *Jud.* 2:14
*Num.* 27:21 he sh. *s. b.* Eleazar
35:12 till *s. b.* congre. *Jos.* 20:6
*Deut.* 7:24 no man able to *s. b.* th.
11:25; *Jos.* 1:5; 10:8; 23:9
9:2 who *s. b.* children of Anak?
19:17 both men shall *s. b.* Lord
29:10 *s.* this day all of you *b.* L.
1 *Sam.* 6:20 who able to *s. b.* L.?

STA

1 *Sam.* 16:22 let David, I pray, *s. b.* me
1 *K.* 10:8 happy are thy servants who *s. b.* thee, 2 *Chr.* 9:7
2 *Chr.* 20:9 we *s. b.* house
*Ezr.* 9:15 we cannot *s. b.* thee
*Job* 41:10 who is able to *s. b.* me?
*Prov.* 22:29 a man diligent sh. *s. b.* kings, shall not *s. b.* mean
27:4 who is able to *s. b.* envy?
*Jer.* 7:10 *s. b.* me in this house
15:19 if th. ret. th. shalt *s. b.* me
35:19 Jo. not want man to *s. b.*
49:19 shepherd *s. b.* me? 50:44
*Dan.* 1:5 at end might *s. b.* king
8:4 no beast might *s. b.* him
11:16 none shall *s. b.* him
*Nah.* 1:6 who can *s. b.* his indi.?
*Luke* 21:36 worthy to *s. b.* Son
*Rom.* 14:10 all *s. b.* judgm.-seat
*Rev.* 20:12 small and gr. *s. b.* G.

**STAND by.**
*Ex.* 18:14 peo. *s. by* thee to even
*Neh.* 7:3 they *s. by* shut doors
*Is.* 65:5 *s. by*, I am ho. th. thou
*Jer.* 48:19 *s. by*, ask, What done
*Zec.* 3:7 walk am. th. that *s. by*
4:14 anointed ones that *s. by* L.
*John* 11:42 bec. of peo. wh. *s. by*

**STAND fast.**
*Jer.* 46:14 say ye, *s. f.* and prep.
1 *Cor.* 16:13 wat. ye, *s. f.* in faith
*Gal.* 5:1 *s. f.* in liberty Ch. made
*Phil.* 1:27 *s. f.* in sp. 4:1 *s. f.* in L.
1 *Thes.* 3:8 live, if ye *s. f.* in L.
2 *Thes.* 2:15 *s. f.* and hold trad.

**STAND forth.**
*Mark* 3:3 sa. to man, *s. f. Lu.* 6:8

**STAND here.**
*Deut.* 5:31 *s.* thou *here* by me
2 *Sam.* 18:30 turn aside, and *s. h.*
*Mat.* 20:6 why *s.* ye *h.* all day?
*Acts* 4:10 doth this man *s. here*

**STAND in.**
*Ps.* 4:4 *s. in* awe, and sin not
5:5 foolish sh. not *s. in* thy sig.
24:3 who sh. *s. in* his holy pl.?
76:7 *s. in* thy sight wh. angry?
89:43 not made him to *s. in* bat.
134:1 by night *s. in* house, 135:2
*Jer.* 26:2 *s. in* court of L.'s house
*Ezek.* 13:5 not gone to *s. in* bat.
*Dan.* 12:13 *s. in* lot end of days
*Zec.* 14:4 feet *s. in* that day
*Mat.* 24:15 abomin. *s. in* holy pl.
*Gal.* 4:20 for I *s. in* doubt of you

**STAND on.**
*Ex.* 17:9 to-morrow I *s. on* hill
2 *K.* 6:31 if head of Eli. *s. on* him
*Dan.* 11:17 sh. not *s. on* his side

**STAND out.**
*Ps.* 73:7 eyes *s. out* with fatness

**STAND perfect.**
*Col.* 4:12 may *s. p.* and complete

**STAND still.**
*Ex.* 14:13 fear ye not, *s. s.* and see salv. of L. 2 *Chr.* 20:17
*Num.* 9:8 *s. s.* I will hear wh. L.
*Jos.* 3:8 ye shall *s. s.* in Jordan
10:12 sun *s. s.* upon Gibeon
1 *Sam.* 9:27 *s.* thou *s.* that I show
12:7 *s. s.* that I may reason
14:9 we will *s. s.* in our place
*Job* 37:14 *s. s.* consi. works of G.
*Jer.* 51:50 escaped sword *s.* not *s.*

**STAND strong.**
*Ps.* 30:7 made mountain to *s. s.*

**STAND there.**
*Num.* 11:16 may *s. t.* with thee
*Deut.* 18:7 Levites who *s. there*
*Jam.* 2:3 say to the poor, *s.* th. *t.*

**STAND together.**
*Is.* 50:8 let us *s. t.* who advers.

**STAND up.**
*Neh.* 9:5 *s. up*, bless L. your G.
*Job* 30:20 I *s. up*, thou regar. not
33:5 set words in order, *s. up*
*Ps.* 35:2 shield, *s. up* for my help
94:16 who will *s. up* for me ag.
*Ec.* 4:15 shall *s. up* in stead
*Is.* 27:9 images shall not *s. up*
44:11 let them *s. up*, yet they
48:13 call to th. they *s. up* tog.
51:17 awake, *s. up*, O Jerusa.
*Dan.* 8:22 4 kingd. *s. up* of nati.
11:2 sh. *s. up* 3 kings in Persia
3 a mighty king shall *s. up*, 4
14 many *s. up* ag. king of sou.
12:1 that time sh. Michael *s. up*
*Acts* 10:26 Peter said, *s. up*, I am

**STAND upon.**
*Ex.* 33:21 thou shalt *s. u.* rock
*Deut.* 27:12 shall *s. u.* mount Ge.

STA

*Jos.* 3:13 shall *s. upon* a heap
2 *Sam.* 1:9 Saul said, *s. upon* me
1 *K.* 19:11 *s. u.* mount before L.
*Ezek.* 2:1 *s. u.* thy feet, *Acts* 26:16
33:26 *s. u.* sword, work abomi.
*Dan.* 7:4 made *s. upon* feet
*Hab.* 2:1 I will *s. u.* my watch
*Zec.* 14:12 while they *s. u.* feet

**STAND upright.**
*Ps.* 20:8 we are risen, and *s. u.*
*Dan.* 10:11 underst. words, *s. u.*
*Acts* 14:10 he said to cripple, *s. u.*

**STAND with.**
*Num.* 1:5 men that sh. *s. w.* you

**STAND without.**
*Ezr.* 10:13 are not able to *s. w.*
*Mat.* 12:47 *s. w.* to sp. *Luke* 8:20
*Luke* 13:25 ye begin to *s. with.*

**STANDARD.**
*Num.* 2:3 on east side sh. *s.* of J.
10 on south side be *s.* of Reu.
18 on west side be *s.* of Ephr.
25 on north side be the *s.* of D.
10:14 in first place went *s.* of J.
*Is.* 49:22 I will set up *s.* to peo.
59:19 L. sh. lift up a *s.* ag. him
62:10 lift up a *s.* for the people
*Jer.* 4:6 set up *s.* toward Zion
21 how long see *s.* hear trum.
50:2 set ye up *s.* 51:12, 27

**STANDARD-BEARER.**
*Is.* 10:18 as when *s.-b.* fainteth

**STANDARDS.**
*Num.* 2:31 Dan go hindm. wi. *s.*

**STANDEST.**
*Gen.* 24:31 wheref. *s.* thou wlth.?
*Ex.* 3:5 place wher. th. *s.* is holy ground, *Jos.* 5:15; *Acts* 7:33
*Ps.* 10:1 why *s.* afar off, O Lord?
*Rom.* 11:20 bro. thou *s.* by faith

**STANDETH.**
*Deut.* 1:38 Jos. who *s.* bef. thee
29:15 with him that *s.* with us
*Jud.* 16:26 pillars wher. house *s.*
*Ps.* 1:1 nor *s.* in way of sinners
26:12 my feet *s.* in even place
33:11 counsel of Lord *s.* for ever
119:161 my heart *s.* in awe
*Prov.* 8:2 wisdom *s.* in high pl.
*Cant.* 2:9 behold, he *s.* beh. wall
*Is.* 3:13 *s.* to plead, *s.* to judge
46:7 set him in his place, he *s.*
*Dan.* 12:1 prince who *s.* for peo.
*Zec.* 11:16 nor feed that that *s.*
*John* 1:26 *s.* one among you
*Rom.* 14:4 to his own mas. he *s.*
1 *Cor.* 7:37 that *s.* steadf. in heart
8:13 eat no flesh while world *s.*
10:12 that thinketh he *s.* take heed lest he fall
*Heb.* 10:11 every priest *s.* daily
*Jam.* 5:9 judge *s.* before door
*Rev.* 10:8 angel who *s.* on sea

**STANDING, Substantive.**
*Ps.* 69:2 sink in mire whe. no *s.*
*Mic.* 1:11 shall rec. of you his *s.*

**STANDING.**
*Lev.* 26:1 nor rear ye up a *s.* im.
1 *Sam.* 19:20 S. *s.* appointed over
22:6 servants were *s.* about him
1 *K.* 22:19 h. of hea. *s.* 2 *Chr.* 18:18
*Ps.* 107:35 wildern. into *s.* water
*Amos* 9:1 I saw L. *s.* upon altar
*Mic.* 5:13 I will cut off thy *s.* im.
*Zec.* 3:1 Sa. *s.* at his right hand
6:5 go forth from *s.* before Lord
*Mat.* 6:5 love to pray *s.* in syna.
20:3 saw others *s.* idle in mark.
*Luke* 1:11 angel *s.* on side of alt.
*John* 8:9 and woman *s.* in midst
20:14 she saw Je. *s.* knew not
*Acts* 2:14 Peter *s.* up with eleven
5:25 men are *s.* in temple
7:55 J. *s.* on right hand of G. 56
22:20 I was *s.* by and consent.
*Heb.* 9:8 while taber. was yet *s.*
2 *Pet.* 3:5 earth *s.* out of water
*Rev.* 7:1 four angels *s.* on earth
18:10 *s.* off for fear of her torm.
19:17 an angel *s.* in the sun

*See* CORN.

**STANK.**
*Ex.* 7:21 the fish in the river *s.*
8:14 th. gathered frogs, land *s.*
16:20 manna bred worms and *s.*
2 *Sam.* 10:6 Ammon saw they *s.*

**STARE.**
*Ps.* 22:17 bones, Look and *s.*

**STAR.**
*Num.* 24:17 sh. co. a *s.* out of J.
*Amos* 5:26 ye have borne *s.*
*Mat.* 2:2 have seen his *s.* in east
9 lo, *s.* which they saw in east

STA

*Mat.* 2:10 wh. they saw *s.* th. rej.
*Acts* 7:43 took up *s.* of your god
1 *Cor.* 15:41 *s.* differ. from ano. *s.*
*Rev.* 8:10 there fell a great *s.* 11
9:1 a *s.* fell from heaven to ear.

DAYSTAR. *See* DAY.

**Morning STAR.**
*Rev.* 2:28 I will give him *m. s.*
22:16 I am the bright and *m. s.*

**STAR-GAZERS.**
*Is.* 47:13 let the *s.-g.* stand up

**STARS.**
*Gen.* 1:16 G. made lights, ma. *s.*
15:5 tell the *s.* if thou be able
37:9 sun, moon, and eleven *s.*
*Deut.* 4:19 when seest *s.* sho. be
*Jud.* 5:20 *s.* in their courses
*Neh.* 4:21 fr. morn. till *s.* appear.
*Job* 3:9 let *s.* of twilight be dark
9:7 sun, and sealeth up the *s.*
22:12 behold height of *s.*
25:5 *s.* are not pure in his sight
38:7 morning *s.* sang together
*Ps.* 8:3 moon and *s.* which thou
136:9 moon and *s.* to rule by ni.
147:4 telleth number of the *s.*
148:3 praise him, ye *s.* of light
*Ec.* 12:2 while sun or *s.* be not
*Is.* 14:13 ex. my throne above *s.*
*Jer.* 31:35 giveth *s.* for a light
*Ezek.* 32:7 I will make *s.* dark
*Dan.* 8:10 cast down some of *s.*
12:3 shall shine as *s.* for ever
*Joel* 2:10 *s.* withdraw shin. 3:15
*Ob.* 4 tho' set thy nest among *s.*
*Luke* 21:25 th. sh. be signs in *s.*
*Acts* 27:20 nei. sun nor *s.* appear
1 *Cor.* 15:41 another glory of *s.*
*Heb.* 11:12 so many as *s.* of sky
*Jude* 13 rag. waves, wandering *s.*
*Rev.* 8:12 third part of *s.* was
12:1 upon head a crown of 12 *s.*

*See* HEAVEN, SEVEN.

**STATE.**
*Ps.* 39:5 man at best *s.* is vanity
*Mat.* 12:45 last *s.* is worse than the first, *Luke* 11:26

*See* ESTATE.

**STATELY.**
*Ezek.* 23:41 sattest upon a *s.* bed

**STATION.**
*Is.* 22:19 I will drive thee from *s.*

**STATURE.**
*Num.* 13:32 saw, men of great *s.*
1 *Sam.* 16:7 look not on hei. of *s.*
2 *Sam.* 21:20 a man of great *s.*
1 *Chr.* 11:23; 20:6
*Cant.* 7:7 thy *s.* is like a pa.-tree
*Is.* 10:33 high one of *s.* be hewn
45:14 men of *s.* shall come over
*Ezek.* 13:18 kerchi. on head of *s.*
17:6 it became a vine of low *s.*
19:11 her *s.* was exalted among
31:3 Assy. was cedar of high *s.*
*Mat.* 6:27 not add one cubit to his *s. Luke* 12:25
*Luke* 2:52 Jesus increased in *s.*
19:3 Zaccheus little of *s.* climb.
*Eph.* 4:13 measure of *s.* of Christ

**STATUTE.**
*Ex.* 15:25 he made a *s.* and ordi.
29:9 priests' office for perpet. *s.*
*Lev.* 3:17 a perpetual *s.* 16:34; 24:9; *Num.* 19:21
*Num.* 27:11 sh. be for a *s.* 35:29
*Jos.* 24:25 he set a *s.* in Shechem
1 *Sam.* 30:25 David made it a *s.*
*Ps.* 81:4 this was a *s.* for Israel
*Dan.* 6:7 consulted to estab. a *s.*
15 that no *s.* king establisheth

**STATUTE for ever.**
*Ex.* 27:21 it shall be a *s. for ever*, 28:43; 29:28; *Lev.* 6:18; 7:34; 10:9; 16:31; 23:21; *Num.* 18:23
*Lev.* 6:22 it is a *s. for e.* to the L.
*Num.* 19:10 to stran. for a *s. f. e.*

**STATUTES.**
*Ex.* 18:26 make them know *s.*
*Lev.* 10:11 teach Israel all the *s.*
*Num.* 30:16 these are *s.* the L.
*Deut.* 4:6 which shall hear th. *s.*
6:24 L. commanded to do th. *s.*
16:12 shall observe and do th. *s.*
17:19 may learn to keep these *s.*
1 *K.* 3:3 walking in the *s.* of Da.
2 *K.* 17:8 walked in *s.* of hea. 19
34 neither do they after th. *s.*
37 *s.* he wrote, ye sh. observe
2 *Chr.* 33:8 take heed to do the *s.*
*Neh.* 9:14 commandedst them *s.*
*Ps.* 19:8 *s.* of Lord are right
*Ezek.* 20:25 I gave th. *s.* not good
33:15 if wicked walk in *s.* of life
*Mic.* 6:16 for *s.* of Omri are kept

STA

**His STATUTES.**
*Ex.* 15:26 if thou wilt keep *his s.*
*Deut.* 6:17; 10:13; 11:1
*Deut.* 27:10 thou shalt do *his s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:23 *h. s.* I did not dep.
1 *K.* 8:61 perfect, to walk in *h. s.*
2 *K.* 17:15 they rejected *h. s.* and 23:3 made a covenant to keep *his s.* 2 *Chr.* 34:31
*Ezr.* 7:11 Ezra a scribe of *his s.*
*Ps.* 18:22 did not put away *his s.* 105:45 they might observe *h. s.*
*Jer.* 44:23 in his law, nor in *h. s.*
*See* JUDGMENTS.

**My STATUTES.**
*Gen.* 26:5 Abraham kept *my s.*
*Lev.* 18:5 keep *my s.* 26; 19:19 25:18 wherefore ye sh. do *my s.* 26:3 if walk in *my s.* and keep 15 and if ye despise *my s.* or if 43 their soul abhorred *my s.*
1 *K.* 3:14 if thou wilt keep *my s.* 11:34 because he kept *my s.*
2 *K.* 17:13 keep my com. *my s.*
2 *Chr.* 7:19 if ye forsake *my s.*
*Ps.* 50:16 hast thou to decl. *my s.* 89:31 if they break *my s.*
*Jer.* 44:10 neither walk. in *my s.*
*Ezek.* 5:6 hath changed *my s.* 7 ye have not walked in *my s.* 11:20 they may walk in *my s.* 18:19 when son hath kept *my s.* 36:27 cau. you to walk in *my s.*
*Zec.* 1:6 *my s.* did take hold of

**Thy STATUTES.**
1 *Chr.* 29:19 heart to keep *thy s.*
*Ps.* 119:12 O Lord, teach me *t. s.* 26, 33, 64, 68, 124, 135
16 I will delight my. in *thy s.*
23 thy servant did med. in *t. s.*
48 and I will meditate in *thy s.*
54 *thy s.* have been my songs
71 that I might learn *thy s.*
80 let my heart be sou. in *t. s.*
83 yet do I not forget *thy s.*
112 inclined my heart to *t. s.*
117 I will have respect to *t. s.*
118 hast trod. that err fr. *t. s.*
155 the wicked seek not *t. s.*
171 thou hast taught *thy s.*

**STAVES.**
*Ex.* 25:13 makes *s.* of shittim-w. 28; 27:6; 30:5; 37:4
14 put *s.* into rings, 15; 27:7; 37:5; 38:7
40:20 he set *s.* on ark and put
*Num.* 4:6 put in *s.* ther. 8, 11, 14
21:18 nobles digged with their *s.*
1 *Sam.* 17:43 com. to me wi. *s.*?
1 *Chr.* 15:15 L. carried ark wi. *s.*
*Hab.* 3:14 didst strike with his *s.*
*Zec.* 11:7 I took unto me two *s.*
*Mat.* 10:10 coats nor *s.* *Luke* 9:3 26:47 Judas, with him a multitude with *s.* *Mark* 14:43

**STAY, Substantive.**
*Lev.* 13:5 if plague in si. be at *s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:19 L. my *s.* *Ps.* 18:18
*Is.* 3:1 L. doth take away the *s.* 19:13 they that are *s.* of tribes

**STAYS.**
1 *K.* 10:19 *s.* on either side thro. 2 *Chr.* 9:18

**STAY, Verb.**
*Gen.* 19:17 nei. *s.* thou in plain
*Ex.* 9:28 ye shall *s.* no longer
*Jos.* 10:19 *s.* not, pursue after
*Ruth* 1:13 would ye *s.* for them?
1 *Sam.* 15:16 *s.* I will tell thee 20:38 make speed, haste, *s.* not
2 *Sam.* 24:16 *s.* hand, 1 *Chr.* 21:15
*Job* 37:4 he will not *s.* them 38:37 can *s.* bottles of heaven
*Prov.* 28:17 let no man *s.* him
*Cant.* 2:5 *s.* me with flagons
*Is.* 10:20 sh. no more *s.* on him 29:9 *s.* yourselves and wonder 30:12 and *s.* on oppression 31:1 woe to th. that *s.* on hors. 48:2 *s.* themselves on God of Is. 50:10 trust in L. *s.* on his God
*Jer.* 4:6 *s.* not for I will bri. evil 20:9 I was weary, I could not *s.*
*Dan.* 4:35 none can *s.* his hand
*Hos.* 13:13 not *s.* in place

**STAYED.**
*Gen.* 8:10 Noah *s.* seven days, 12 32:4 I have *s.* there until now
*Ex.* 10:24 flocks and herds be *s.* 17:12 Aa. and Hur *s.* up Moses'
*Num.* 16:48 plague *s.* 50; 25:8; 2 *Sam.* 24:25; *Ps.* 106:30
*Jos.* 10:13 stood still, moon *s.*
1 *Sam.* 20:19 thou hast *s.* 3 days 24:7 Da. *s.* servants with words

STE

1 *Sam.* 30:9 those that were left behind *s.*
2 *Sam.* 17:17 Jon. *s.* by En-rogel 24:21 that plague may be *s.* fr. people, 1 *Chr.* 21:22
1 *K.* 22:35 king was *s.* in chariot, 2 *Chr.* 18:34
2 *K.* 4:6 not a vessel more, oil *s.* 13:18 he smote thrice, and *s.* 15:20 king of Assyria *s.* not
*Job* 38:11 shall thy waves be *s.*
*Is.* 26:3 keep him wh. mind is *s.*
*Lam.* 4:6 overthro. no hands *s.*
*Ezek.* 31:15 great waters were *s.*
*Hag.* 1:10 heav. is *s.* earth is *s.*
*Luke* 4:42 peo. came and *s.* him
*Acts* 19:22 he himself *s.* in Asia

**STAYETH.**
*Is.* 27:8 he *s.* his rough wind

**STEAD.**
*Gen.* 30:2 Ja. said, Am I in G. *s.*?
44:33 let serv. abide in *s.* of lad
*Ex.* 29:30 priest in *s.* *Lev.* 16:32
*Num.* 10:31 to us in *s.* of eyes 32:14 risen in your fathers' *s.*
*Jos.* 5:7 wh. he raised in their *s.*
*Job* 16:4 in my soul's *s.* 33:6 acc. to thy wish in G.'s *s.* 34:24 sh. set others in their *s.*
2 *Cor.* 5:20 pray you in Ch.'s *s.*
*See* REIGNED.

**STEADFAST.**
*Job* 11:15 yea, thou shalt be *s.*
*Ps.* 78:8 spirit was not *s.* with G. 37 neither were *s.* in his covenant
*Dan.* 6:26 living God *s.* for ever
1 *Cor.* 7:37 stand. in his heart *s.* 15:58 beloved brethren, be *s.*
2 *Cor.* 1:7 our hope of you is *s.*
*Heb.* 2:2 spok. by angels was *s.* 3:14 if we hold our confid. *s.* 6:19 an anchor sure and *s.*
1 *Pet.* 5:9 whom resist *s.* in faith

**STEADFASTLY.**
2 *K.* 8:11 settled countenance *s.*
*Luke* 9:51 he *s.* set fa. to go to J.
*Acts* 1:10 while they looked *s.* 2:42 *s.* in the apostles' doctrine 6:15 they all looking *s.* on him 7:55 Step. looked *s.* into heav. 14:9 who *s.* beholding him, and
2 *Cor.* 3:7 Is. could not *s.* behold 13 could not *s.* look to the end

**STEADFASTNESS.**
*Col.* 2:5 *s.* of your faith in Christ
2 *Pet.* 3:17 lest ye fall fr. your *s.*

**STEADS.**
1 *Chr.* 5:22 they dwelt in their *s.*

**STEADY.**
*Ex.* 17:12 Moses' hands were *s.*

**STEAL.**
*Gen.* 31:27 wheref. didst *s.* away 44:8 how should we *s.* silver?
*Ex.* 20:15 shalt not *s.* *Lev.* 19:11; *Deut.* 5:19; *Mat.* 19:18; *Rom.* 13:9
22:1 if a man *s.* an ox, he shall
2 *Sam.* 19:3 as people *s.* away
*Prov.* 6:30 if he *s.* to satisfy soul 30:9 or lest I be poor and *s.*
*Jer.* 7:9 will ye *s.* murder, and 23:30 I am ag. prophets that *s.*
*Mat.* 6:19 thi. break thro' and *s.* 20 thieves do not break nor *s.* 27:64 lest his disc. *s.* him away
*Mark* 10:19 do not *s.* *Luke* 18:20
*John* 10:10 thief com. but to *s.*
*Rom.* 2:21 sho. not *s.* dost thou *s.*
*Eph.* 4:28 that stole *s.* no more

STEALERS. *See* MENSTEALERS.

**STEALETH.**
*Ex.* 21:16 he that *s.* a man
*Job* 27:20 tempest *s.* him away
*Zec.* 5:3 for every one that *s.*

**STEALING.**
*Deut.* 24:7 if a man be found *s.*
*Hos.* 4:2 by swearing and *s.*

**STEALTH.**
2 *Sam.* 19:3 peo. gat them by *s.*

**STEEL.**
2 *Sam.* 22:35 *s.* is brok. *Ps.* 18:34
*Job* 20:24 bow of *s.* strike him
*Jer.* 15:12 shall iron break *s.*?

**STEEP.**
*Ezek.* 38:20 *s.* places shall fall
*Mic.* 1:4 poured down *s.* place
*Mat.* 8:32 the swine ran violent. down a *s.* place, *Mark* 5:13; *Luke* 8:33

**STEM.**
*Is.* 11:1 a rod out of *s.* of Jesse

STI

**STEP.**
1 *Sam.* 20:3 th. is but *s.* between
*Job* 31:7 if my *s.* hath turned out

**STEPHANAS.**
1 *Cor.* 1:16 baptiz. househ. of S. 16:15 house of S. the first-fruits 17 I am glad of coming of S.

**STEPHEN.**
*Acts* 6:5 chose S. a man full, 8 7:59 they stoned S. calling on 8:2 devout men carried S. to his 11:19 abroad on perse. about S. 22:20 blood of thy martyr S.

**STEPPED, ETH.**
*John* 5:4 whosoev. first *s.* in was 7 another *s.* down before me

**STEPS.**
*Ex.* 20:26 neither go up by *s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:37 thou hast enlarged my *s.* *Ps.* 18:36
1 *K.* 10:19 the throne had six *s.* 20 twelve lions on *s.* 2 *Chr.* 9:19
*Job* 14:16 thou numberest my *s.* 18:7 *s.* of his strength be strait. 23:11 my foot hath held his *s.* 29:6 I washed my *s.* with butter 31:4 see my ways and count *s.* 37 decl. to him numb. of my *s.*
*Ps.* 17:11 compassed us in our *s.* 37:23 *s.* of a good man ordered 31 none of his *s.* shall slide 44:18 nor have our *s.* declined 56:6 mark my *s.* when th. wait 57:6 prepared a net for my *s.* 73:2 my *s.* had well nigh slipped 85:13 set us in the way of his *s.* 119:133 order my *s.* in thy word
*Prov.* 4:12 thy *s.* not be straiten. 5:5 her *s.* take hold on hell 16:9 the Lord directeth his *s.*
*Is.* 26:6 *s.* of the needy sh. tread.
*Jer.* 10:23 not in man to dir. his *s.*
*Lam.* 4:18 they hunt our *s.* we
*Ezek.* 40:22 went to it by 7 *s.* 26 49 brought me by *s.* whereby
*Dan.* 11:43 Ethiopi. be at his *s.*
*Rom.* 4:12 walk in *s.* of that faith
2 *Cor.* 12:18 walked we not in *s.*?
1 *Pet.* 2:21 that ye sho. fol. his *s.*

**STERN.**
*Acts* 27:29 cast 4 ancho. out of *s.*

**STEWARD.**
*Gen.* 15:2 and the *s.* of my house 43:19 they came near to the *s.*
1 *K.* 16:9 drunk in house of his *s.*
*Mat.* 20:8 L. of viney. saith to *s.*
*Luke* 8:3 wife of Chu. Herod's *s.* 12:42 who th. is that faithful *s.* 16:1 rich man who had a *s.* 2 thou mayest be no longer *s.* 8 L. commended the unjust *s.*
*Tit.* 1:7 bishop blameless *s.* of G.

**STEWARDS.**
1 *Chr.* 28:1 David assembled *s.*
1 *Cor.* 4:1 *s.* of mysteries of God 2 required in *s.* that a man
1 *Pet.* 4:10 good *s.* of grace of G.

**STEWARDSHIP.**
*Luke* 16:2 give account of thy *s.* 3 my lord taketh fr. me the *s.* 4

**STICK, Verb.**
*Job* 33:21 bones not seen, *s.* out 41:17 scales are joined, they *s.*
*Ps.* 38:2 thi. arrows *s.* fast in me
*Ezek.* 29:4 cau. fish to *s.* to scales

**STICKETH.**
*Prov.* 18:24 friend *s.* closer than

**STICK.**
2 *K.* 6:6 cut down a *s.* and cast it
*Lam.* 4:8 skin withered like a *s.*
*Ezek.* 37:16 one *s.* another *s.* 17

**STICKS.**
*Num.* 15:32 gath. *s.* on sabbath
1 *K.* 17:10 woman was gather. *s.* 12 behold, I am gather. two *s.*
*Ezek.* 37:20 *s.* whereon thou wri.
*Acts* 28:3 Paul gath. bundle of *s.*

**STIFF.**
*Jer.* 17:23 but made their neck *s.*

**STIFF-HEARTED.**
*Ezek.* 2:4 impud. child. and *s.-h.*

**STIFF neck.**
*Deut.* 31:27 I know thy *s. neck*
*Ps.* 75:5 speak not with a *s. neck*

**STIFF-NECKED.**
*Ex.* 32:9 this peo. is a *s.-n.* peo. 33:3 art a *s.-n.* people, *Deut.* 9:6 5 say to Is. Ye are a *s.-n.* peo. 34:9 a *s.-n.* people, *Deut.* 9:13
*Deut.* 10:16 be no more *s.-n.*
2 *Chr.* 30:8 not *s.-n.* as your fath.
*Acts* 7:51 *s.-n.* ye resist H. Ghost

STI

**STIFFENED.**
2 *Chr.* 36:13 *s.* his neck and har.

**STILL, Adverb.**
*Ex.* 9:2 and wilt hold them *s.*
*Num.* 14:38 Josh. and C. lived *s.*
2 *Sam.* 14:32 to have been th. *s.*
2 *K.* 7:4 and if we sit *s.* here
*Job* 2:9 dost *s.* retain th. integ.? 3:13 now should I have lain *s.* 20:13 tho' he keep it *s.* within
*Ps.* 49:9 that he should *s.* live
*Jer.* 8:14 why do we sit *s.*?
*Rev.* 22:11 unj. *s.* filthy *s.* holy *s.*
*See* STAND, STOOD.

**STILL, Adjective** *and* **Verb.**
*Ex.* 15:16 sh. be as *s.* as a stone
*Jud.* 18:9 land good, are ye *s.*?
1 *K.* 19:12 after fire *s.* small voice 22:3 Ram. is ours, and we be *s.*
*Ps.* 4:4 commu. with heart, be *s.* 8:2 thou mightest *s.* the enemy 23:2 leadeth me beside *s.* waters 46:10 be *s.* and kn. that I am G. 76:8 the earth feared, and was *s.* 83:1 hold not, and be not *s.* O G. 107:29 so that waves ther. are *s.*
*Is.* 23:2 be *s.* ye inhabit. of isle 30:7 their strength is to sit *s.* 42:14 been *s.* and refrai. myself
*Jer.* 47:6 sw. of L. rest and be *s.*
*Mark* 4:39 to sea, Peace, be *s.*

**STILLED.**
*Num.* 13:30 Caleb *s.* the people
*Neh.* 8:11 the Levites *s.* the peo.

**STILLEST, ETH.**
*Ps.* 65:7 who *s.* noise of the seas 89:9 when waves ari. thou *s.* th.

**STING, S.**
1 *Cor.* 15:55 where is *s.*? 56 *s.* of
*Rev.* 9:10 were *s.* in their tails

**STINGETH.**
*Prov.* 23:32 it *s.* like an adder

**STINK, Substantive.**
*Is.* 3:24 instead smell, shall be *s.*
34:3 *s.* come out of their carcas.
*Joel* 2:20 his *s.* shall come up
*Amos* 4:10 made *s.* of your camps

**STINK, Verb.**
*Gen.* 34:30 ye have made me to *s.*
*Ex.* 7:18 and the river shall *s.* 16:24 manna laid up, did not *s.*
*Ps.* 38:5 wounds *s.* and corrupt

**STINKETH, ING.**
*Ec.* 10:1 send forth a *s.* savor
*Is.* 50:2 fish *s.* there is no water
*John* 11:39 L. by this time he *s.*

**STIR, Verb.**
*Num.* 24:9 who shall *s.* him up?
*Job* 17:8 innocent *s.* himself ag. 41:10 no. is so fierce th. dare *s.*
*Ps.* 35:23 *s.* up thyself, awake 78:38 did not *s.* up all his wrath 80:2 *s.* up thy strength, come
*Prov.* 15:1 griev. words *s.* anger
*Cant.* 2:7 that ye *s.* not up my love, 3:5; 8:4
*Is.* 10:26 L. shall *s.* up a scourge 13:17 behold, I will *s.* up Medes 42:13 he shall *s.* up jealousy
*Dan.* 11:2 shall *s.* up agai. realm 25 *s.* up his power agai. king
2 *Tim.* 1:6 thou *s.* up gift of God
2 *Pet.* 1:13 meet to *s.* you up, 3:1

**STIR, S.**
*Is.* 22:2 full of *s.* a tumultu. city
*Acts* 12:18 *s.* among the soldiers 19:23 no small *s.* about way

**STIRRED.**
*Ex.* 35:21 *s.* him up, 26; 36:2
1 *Sam.* 22:8 my son hath *s.* up 26:19 L ha. *s.* thee up agai. me
1 *K.* 11:14 L. *s.* up an adversary 23 G. *s.* him up ano. adversary 21:25 whom Jez. his wife *s.* up
1 *Chr.* 5:26 G. *s.* up spirit of Pul
2 *Chr.* 21:16 L. *s.* up Philistines 36:22 the Lord *s.* up the spirit of Cyrus, *Ezr.* 1:1
*Ps.* 39:2 and my sorrow was *s.*
*Dan.* 11:10 his sons shall be *s.* up 25 king of south be *s.* up
*Hag.* 1:14 L. *s.* spirit of Zerubb.
*Acts* 6:12 they *s.* up the people, 17:13; 21:27 13:50 Jews *s.* up devout women 14:2 unbelieving Jews *s.* Genti. 17:16 P. his spirit was *s.* in him

**STIRRETH.**
*Deut.* 32:11 as eagle *s.* her nest
*Prov.* 10:12 hatred *s.* up strifes 15:18 wrath. man *s.* strife, 29:22 28:25 he of proud heart *s.* strife
*Is.* 14:9 hell fr. ben. *s.* up dead

STO

*Is.* 64:7 none *s.* up hims. to take
*Luke* 43:5 he *s.* up peo. teaching

**STOCK.**

*Lev.* 25:47 to the *s.* of stranger's
*Job* 14:8 though *s.* thereof die
*Is.* 40:24 their *s.* not take root
44:19 sh. I fall down to the *s.*?
*Jer.* 2:27 saying to a *s.* Thou art
10:8 *s.* is a doctrine of vanities
*Acts* 13:26 chil. of *s.* of Abraham
*Phil.* 3:5 of the *s.* of Is. a Hebr.

**STOCKS.**

*Job* 13:27 puttest my feet in *s.*
33:11 he putteth my feet in *s.*
*Prov.* 7:22 as fool to correct. of *s.*
*Jer.* 3:9 committed adul. with *s.*
20:2 Pashur put Jerem. in *s.* 3
29:26 put him in prison and *s.*
*Hos.* 4:12 peo. ask counsel at *s.*
*Acts* 16:24 their feet fast in *s.*

**Gazing-STOCK.**

*Nah.* 3:6 I will set th. as a *g.-s.*
*Heb.* 10:33 ye were made a *g.-s.*

**STOICS.**

*Acts* 17:18 cer. philosophers of *s.*

**STOLE.**

*Gen.* 31:20 Ja. *s.* away unawares
2 *Sam.* 15:6 Absa. *s.* hearts of Is.
2 *K.* 11:2 Jehosheba *s.* Joash fr. king's sons, 2 *Chr.* 22:11
*Mat.* 28:13 disciples *s.* him while
*Eph.* 4:28 let him th. *s.* steal no

**STOLEN.**

*Gen.* 30:33 shall be counted *s.*
31:19 Rachel has *s.* images, 32
30 wherefore hast *s.* my gods?
40:15 ind. I was *s.* away out of
*Ex.* 22:7 if the stuff be *s.* out of
12 if it be *s.* from him, he shall
*Jos.* 7:11 they have *s.* and disse.
2 *Sam.* 19:41 have men of Jud. *s.*
21:12 men of Jab. had *s.* bones
*Prov.* 9:17 *s.* waters are sweet
*Ob.* 5 would they not have *s.*?

**STOMACH.**

1 *Tim.* 5:23 use wine for *s.* sake

**STOMACHER.**

*Is.* 3:24 inst. of *s.* gird. of sack.

**STONE.**

*Gen.* 11:3 they had brick for *s.*
28:18 Jacob set up a *s.* 22; 31:45
29:3 rolled *s.* from well's, 8, 10
35:14 Jacob set up a pillar of *s.*
49:24 the sheph. the *s.* of Israel
*Ex.* 4:25 Zippor. took a sharp *s.*
15:5 they sank to bottom as a *s.*
16 they shall be still as a *s.*
17:12 they took a *s.* and put it
21:18 if one smite ano. with a *s.*
28:10 six on 1 *s.* six on other *s.*
*Lev.* 26:1 nor set up image of *s.*
*Num.* 35:17 if smite with a *s.* 23
*Jos.* 4:5 take eve. man of you *s.*
15:6 border went to *s.* of Bohan
18:17 border descend. to *s.* of B.
24:27 this *s.* shall be a witness
*Jud.* 9:5 slew 70 persons on *s.* 18
1 *Sam.* 6:18 *s.* remain. to this day
7:12 Samuel set up a *s.*
17:49 Da. took from his bag a *s.*
50 David prevailed with a *s.*
20:19 remain by the *s.* Ezel
25:37 Nab.'s hea. died, bec. as *s.*
2 *Sam.* 17:13 not one sm. *s.* found
1 *K.* 6:7 house was built of *s.*
18 cedar, there was no *s.* seen
2 *K.* 3:25 on land cast ev. man *s.*
1 *Chr.* 22:15 there are hew. of *s.*
2 *Chr.* 2:14 skilful to work in *s.*
*Neh.* 9:11 thou threwest as a *s.*
*Job* 28:2 brass is molten out of *s.*
38:30 waters are hid as with a *s.*
41:24 his heart is as firm as a *s.*
*Ps.* 91:12 lest thou dash foot ag. a *s.* *Mat.* 4:6; *Luke* 4:11
118:22 *s.* wh. build. ref. is head *s.* *Mat.* 21:42; *Mark* 12:10
*Prov.* 26:8 as he that bindeth a *s.*
27 as he that rolleth a *s.* it will
27:3 a *s.* is heavy, a fool's wrath
*Jer.* 2:27 to a *s.* Th. hast brought
51:26 shall not take of thee a *s.*
*Lam.* 3:58 they cast a *s.* upon me
*Dan.* 2:34 a *s.* was cut out of, 45
6:17 a *s.* laid on mouth of den
*Hab.* 2:11 *s.* shall cry out of wall
19 woe to him saith to dumb *s.*
*Hag.* 2:15 *s.* was laid upon a *s.*
*Zec.* 3:9 upon one *s.* seven eyes
4:7 sh. bri. forth head *s.* thereof
7:12 made hearts as adamant *s.*
*Mat.* 7:9 will give *s.*? *Luke* 11:11
21:44 whoso. shall fall on this *s.* shall be brok. *Luke* 20:18

STO

*Mat.* 24:2 not be left one *s.* *Mark* 13:2; *Luke* 19:44; 21:6
27:66 sealing *s.* setting a watch
28:2 angel came and rol. back *s.*
*Luke* 4:3 command this *s.* th. it
20:17 *s.* which builders reject. *Acts* 4:11; 1 *Pet.* 2:7
22:41 withdr. fr. them a *s.* cast
24:2 fou. *s.* rolled away, *Mark* 16:4; *John* 20:1
*John* 1:42 Cephas, by inter. a *s.*
2:6 were set six water-pots of *s.*
8:7 let him first cast *s.* at her
11:38 a cave, a *s.* lay upon it
39 take away *s.* 41 they took *s.*
*Acts* 17:29 Godhead is like *s.* gra.
*Rev.* 16:21 hail fell ev. *s.* wei. of
18:21 angel took up *s.*

**Burdensome STONE.**

*Zec.* 12:3 I will make Jer. a *b. s.*

*See* CORNER, GREAT, HEWED.

**Hewn STONE.**

*Ex.* 20:25 not build altar of *h. s.*
2 *K.* 22:6 timber and *h. s.* to repair house, 2 *Chr.* 34:11
*Lam.* 3:9 encl. my ways wi. *h. s.*
*Ezek.* 40:42 four tables of *h. s.*
*Amos* 5:11 built houses of *h. s.*
*Luke* 23:53 sepulchre was *h.* in *s.*

**Living STONE.**

1 *Pet.* 2:4 coming as to *l. s.* chos.

**Precious STONE.**

*Prov.* 17:8 a gift is a *p. s.* to him
*Is.* 28:16 in Zion a *p. s.* 1 *Pet.* 2:6
*Ezek.* 28:13 *p. s.* was thy cover.
*Rev.* 17:4 with gold and *p. s.*
21:11 was like to a *s.* most *p.*

*See* STUMBLING.

**STONE-SQUARERS.**

1 *K.* 5:18 builders and *s.-s.* did

**Tables of STONE.**

*Ex.* 24:12 I give th. *t. of s.* 31:18
34:1 hew two *t. of s.* *Deut.* 10:1
*Deut.* 4:13 wrote on *t. of s.* 5:22
9:9 I was up to receive *t. of s.*
10 L. deliv. to me two *t. of s.*
1 *K.* 8:9 in ark save two *t. of s.*
2 *Cor.* 3:3 not in *t. of s.* in fleshly

**Tried STONE.**

*Is.* 28:16 I lay in Zion a *tried s.*

**White STONE.**

*Rev.* 2:17 I will give him a *wh. s.*

**STONE,** *joined with* **wood.**

*Ex.* 7:19 in vessels of *w.* and *s.*
*Deut.* 4:28 work of men's han. *w.* and *s.* 28:36, 64; 29:17; 2 *K.* 19:18; *Is.* 37:19; *Ezek.* 20:32
*Dan.* 5:4 gods of *wood* and *s.* 23
*Rev.* 9:20 wor. idols of *w.* and *s.*

**STONE of Zoheleth.**

1 *K.* 1:9 Adonij. slew sheep by *s.*

*See* WALL.

**STONE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 8:26 will they not *s.* us?
17:4 almost ready to *s.* me
*Lev.* 20:2 people shall *s.* him
27 shall *s.* wizards with stones
24:14 let congreg. *s.* him, 16, 23
*Num.* 14:10 congre. bade *s.* them
15:35 sh. *s.* sabbath-breaker, 36
*Deut.* 13:10 *s.* with stones entic.
17:5 *s.* idolat. 21:21 *s.* rebellious
22:21 *s.* her that playeth whore
24 sh. *s.* adulterers with stones
1 *K.* 21:10 car. Nab. out, *s.* him
*Ezek.* 16:40 shall *s.* thee with st.
23:47 company shall *s.* them
*Luke* 20:6 the people will *s.* us
*John* 10:31 Jews took ston. to *s.*
32 for wh. of works do *s.* me?
11:8 Jews of late sou. to *s.* thee
*Acts* 14:5 assault made to *s.* th.

**STONED.**

*Ex.* 19:13 he shall be *s.* or shot
21:28 ox shall be surely *s.* 29, 32
*Jos.* 7:25 all Israel *s.* Achan
1 *K.* 12:18 all Israel *s.* Adoram, 2 *Chr.* 10:18
21:13 they *s.* Naboth, 14, 15
2 *Chr.* 24:21 they *s.* Zechariah in
*Mat.* 21:35 husband. beat one, *s.*
*John* 8:5 Moses com. such be *s.*
*Acts* 5:26 lest should have been *s.*
7:58 they *s.* Stephen, calling, 59
14:19 having *s.* Paul, drew him
2 *Cor.* 11:25 beaten, once was 1 *s.*
*Heb.* 11:37 they were *s.* th. were
12:20 touch mount it shall be *s.*

**STONES.**

*Gen.* 31:46 Jacob said, Gather *s.*
*Ex.* 28:11 engrave two *s.* 12
17 of *s.* even four rows of *s.*

STO

*Ex.* 28:21 *s.* sh. be wi. names of Is.
39:7 that th. be *s.* for memorial
*Lev.* 14:42 *s.* in place of those *s.*
45 break down house, *s.* of it
21:20 or hath his *s.* broken
*Deut.* 8:9 a land wh. *s.* are iron
23:1 wound. in *s.* sh. not enter
27:4 set up these *s.* in mount E.
5 altar of *s.* 8 write on *s.*
*Jos.* 4:6 what mean these *s.*?
21 8 took twelve *s.* out of Jordan
8:32 wrote on *s.* a copy of law
*Jud.* 20:16 sli. *s.* at hair-breadth
1 *Sam.* 17:40 David chose five *s.*
2 *Sam.* 16:6 Shimei cast *s.* 13
1 *K.* 5:18 prepared timber and *s.*
10:27 king made silver to be as *s.* 2 *Chr.* 1:15; 9:27
15:22 took away *s.* 2 *Chr.* 16:6
18:31 Elijah took twelve *s.*
2 *K.* 3:19 good piece land with *s.*
25 Kir-haraseth left th. the *s.*
1 *Chr.* 12:2 hurling *s.* shooting
2 *Chr.* 26:14 pre. slings to cast *s.*
*Neh.* 4:2 will they revive the *s.*?
*Job* 5:23 in league with *s.* of field
6:12 is strength the stren. of *s.*?
8:17 wrapped, seeth place of *s.*
14:19 the waters wear the *s.*
22:24 gold of O. as *s.* of brooks
28:6 the *s.* of it are place of
40:17 sinews of his *s.* are wrap.
*Ps.* 102:14 serv. take pleas. in *s.*
137:9 dasheth little ones aga. *s.*
*Ec.* 3:5 cast *s.* time to gather *s.*
10:9 whoso removeth *s.* be hurt
*Is.* 5:2 gathered out *s.* thereof
14:19 that go down to *s.* of pit
27:9 the *s.* of altar as chalk *s.*
54:11 I will lay *s.* with fair col.
12 I make bord. of pleasant *s.*
57:6 amo. smooth *s.* of stream
60:17 for *s.* iron; 62:10 gather *s.*
*Jer.* 3:9 commit. adultery with *s.*
43:10 I will set his throne on *s.*
*Lam.* 4:1 *s.* of sanct. poured out
*Ezek.* 26:12 lay thy *s.* in water
28:14 walked in midst of *s.*
*Mic.* 1:6 pour down *s.* in valley
*Zec.* 5:4 consu. it with *s.* thereof
9:16 shall be as *s.* of a crown
*Mat.* 3:9 of these *s.* to raise up children, *Luke* 3:8
4:3 command *s.* be made bread
*Mark* 12:4 at him they cast *s.*
13:1 see what manner of *s.* here
*Luke* 19:40 *s.* would immedi. cry
*John* 8:59 took *s.* to cast, 10:31
1 *Pet.* 2:5 as lively *s.* are built

*See* STONE, *Verb.*

**Corner STONES.**

*Ps.* 144:12 daughters be as *c. s.*

*See* COSTLY.

**STONES of darkness.**

*Job* 28:3 searcheth out *s. of d.*

**STONES of emptiness.**

*Is.* 34:11 stret. out upon *s. of e.*

**Glistering STONES.**

1 *Chr.* 29:2 I have prepared *g. s.*

**Gravel STONES.**

*Lam.* 3:16 bro. my teeth wi. *g. s.*

*See* GREAT.

**Heap of STONES.**

*Jos.* 7:26 raised a *h. of s.* on Ac.
8:29 a *h. of s.* on king of Ai
2 *Sam.* 18:17 laid *h. of s.* on Abs.

**Hewed STONES.**

1 *K.* 5:17 brought *h. s.* foundati.
7:9 according to meas. of *h. s.* 11

**Hewn STONES.**

*Is.* 9:10 we will build with *h. s.*

**Marble STONES.**

1 *Chr.* 29:2 I have prepared *m. s.*

**Precious STONES.**

2 *Sam.* 12:30 tal. of gold wi. *p. s.*
1 *K.* 10:2 queen of S. ca. wi. *p. s.*
11 navy brou. *p. s.* 2 *Chr.* 9:10
1 *Chr.* 29:2 I prepared all *p. s.*
8 with whom *p. s.* were found
2 *Chr.* 3:6 garnis. house wi. *p. s.*
32:27 made treasuries for *p. s.*
*Ezek.* 27:22 occupied in fairs *p. s.*
*Dan.* 11:38 a god honor with *p. s.*
1 *Cor.* 3:12 build on founda. *p. s.*
*Rev.* 18:12 no man buyeth *p. s.*
21:19 founda. garnish. with *p. s.*

**Whole STONES.**

*Deut.* 27:6 al. of *w. s.* *Jos.* 8:31

**Wrought STONES.**

1 *Chr.* 22:2 masons to hew *w. s.*

**STONEST, ING.**

1 *Sam.* 30:6 people spake of *s.* D.
*Mat.* 23:37 *s.* th. sent, *Luke* 13:34

STO

**STONY.**

*Ps.* 141:6 overthrown in *s.* places
*Ezek.* 11:19 I take *s.* heart, 36:26
*Mat.* 13:5 some fell on *s.* places, 20; *Mark* 4:5, 16

**STOOD.**

*Gen.* 18:22 Abraham *s.* before L.
*Num.* 16:48 *s.* bet. dead and liv.
*Deut.* 5:5 I *s.* bet. Lord and you
*Jos.* 3:16 waters *s.* and rose up
*Est.* 9:16 other Jews *s.* for lives
*Ps.* 33:9 command, and it *s.* fast
*Jer.* 46:15 they *s.* not because L.
*Ezek.* 1:21 those *s.* these *s.* 10:17
24 when they *s.* let down win.
*Dan.* 12:5 behold, there *s.* other
*Mat.* 12:46 brethren *s.* without
*Acts* 16:9 there *s.* man of Maced.
27:21 Paul *s.* forth in the midst

**STOOD above.**

*Gen.* 28:13 Lord *s. a.* the ladder
2 *Chr.* 24:20 Zechariah *s. a.* peo.
*Ps.* 104:6 waters *s. a.* mountains

**STOOD afar.**

*Ex.* 20:18 people *s. afar* off, 21
*Luke* 17:12 ten lepers, *s. a.* off
*Rev.* 18:17 trade by sea *s. a.* off

**STOOD before.**

*Gen.* 19:27 place where he *s. b.* L.
43:15 went to Egy. *s. b.* Joseph
*Lev.* 9:5 congregation *s. b.* Lord
*Jos.* 20:9 until he *s. b.* congrega.
*Jud.* 20:28 Phinehas *s. b.* ark
1 *K.* 12:6 old men that *s. b.* Solomon, 2 *Chr.* 10:6
8 young men *s. b.* 2 *Chr.* 10:8
22:21 spirit *s. b.* L. 2 *Chr.* 18:20
2 *K.* 10:4 two kings *s.* not *b.* him
*Ps.* 106:23 had not Mo. *s. b.* him
*Jer.* 18:20 I *s. b.* th. to spe. good
*Ezek.* 8:11 th. *s. b.* them 70 men
*Dan.* 1:19 th. *s. b.* the king, 2:2
*Zec.* 3:4 spake to those *s. b.* him

**STOOD by.**

*Ex.* 18:13 the people *s. by* Moses
*Jud.* 3:19 that *s. by* went fr. him
18:16 men *s. by* entering of gate
1 *Sam.* 1:26 wom. that *s. by* thee
1 *K.* 13:1 Jeroboam *s. by* altar
2 *K.* 2:7 they two *s. by* Jord. 13
*Ezek.* 43:6 man *s. by* me, and sa.
*Dan.* 7:16 near to one that *s. by*
*Zec.* 3:5 an angel of Lord *s. by*
*Mark* 14:37 one th. *s. by* drew sw.
15:35 some that *s. by*, wh. they
*Luke* 19:24 said to them th. *s. by*
*Acts* 23:11 night fol. L. *s. by* him
27:23 there *s. by* me angel of G.

**STOOD in.**

*Ex.* 5:20 Mo. and Aa. *s. in* way
*Num.* 12:5 L. *s. in* door of taber.
16:27 Dath. and Abir. *s. in* door
22:22 angel of L. *s. in* way, 24
*Jos.* 3:17 priest *s. in* Jordan, 4:10
2 *Sam.* 23:12 *s. in* midst ground
2 *Chr.* 30:16 th. *s. in* place, 35:10
34:31 king *s. in* his place
*Neh.* 8:7 people *s. in* their place
*Jer.* 23:18 who *s. in* counsel of L.
*Ob.* 14 nor *s. in* cross-way
*Luke* 24:36 Jesus *s. in* the midst of them, *John* 20:19, 26
*Rev.* 5:6 *in* midst of elders *s.* a L.

**STOOD on.**

1 *Sam.* 17:3 Philist. *s. on* mountain, Israel *s. on* a mountain
26:13 David *s. on* top of a hill
1 *Chr.* 6:39 Asaph *s. on* ri. hand
*Rev.* 14:1 a Lamb *s. on* mount S.

**STOOD over.**

*Deut.* 31:15 pillar of cloud *s. o.*
*Jos.* 5:13 a man *s. o.* against him
*Ezek.* 10:4 glory of L. *s. o.* thres.
*Mat.* 2:9 star *s. o.* wh. child was
*Luke* 4:39 *s. o.* her, rebuked fever

**STOOD round.**

*Acts* 14:20 disciples *s. round* him
*Rev.* 7:11 angels *s. r.* about thro.

**STOOD still.**

*Jos.* 10:13 sun *s. s.* moon stayed
11:13 cities that *s. s.* in strength
2 *Sam.* 2:23 as many as came *s. s.*
20:12 when man saw people *s. s.*
*Job* 4:16 spirit *s. s.* I could not discern.
32:16 they spake not, but *s. s.*
*Hab.* 3:11 sun and moon *s. still*
*Mat.* 20:32 Jesus *s. s.* called them
*Mark* 10:49 Je. *s. s.* commanded
*Luke* 7:14 th. that bare him *s. s.*

**STOOD there.**

*Ex.* 34:5 L. descended, and *s. t.*
*Ezek.* 3:23 behold, glo. of L. *s. t.*
*Mat.* 27:47 some *s. t.* *Mark* 11:5

STO

**STOOD up.**
*Gen.* 23:3 Abr. *s. up* fr. bef. dead
*Ex.* 2:17 M. *s. up*, helped them
*Num.* 11:32 peo. *s. up* all night
1 *Chr.* 21:1 Sat. *s. up* against Is.
2 *Chr.* 13:4 Abijah *s. up* and said
20:19 Levites *s. up* to praise Lo.
*Neh.* 8:5 opened book, peo. *s. up*
9:3 they *s. up* in their place
*Job* 4:15 hair of my flesh *s. up*
29:8 yo. men saw me, aged *s. up*
30:28 I *s. up* and cried in cong.
*Acts* 4:26 kings of earth *s. up* ag.

**STOOD upon.**
*Gen.* 41:17 I *s. u.* bank of river
1 *Sam.* 17:51 David *s. u.* Philist.
2 *Sam.* 1:10 so I *s. u.* S. slew him
2 *K.* 13:21 and *s. upon* his feet
*Amos* 7:7 *s. u.* wall made by line
*Rev.* 11:11 two proph. *s. u.* feet

**STOOD with.**
*Gen.* 45:1 th. *s. with* him no man
*Lam.* 2:4 *s. with* right hand
*Luke* 9:32 two men th. *s. w.* him
*John* 18:18 Peter *s. with* them
2 *Tim.* 4:16 no man *s. with* me
17 L. *s. w.* me, strengthen. me

**STOODEST.**
*Num.* 22:34 kn. not thou *s.* in w.
*Deut.* 4:10 day that thou *s.* be. L.
*Ob.* 11 day thou *s.* on other side

**STOOL, S.**
*Ex.* 1:16 wh. ye see them on *s.*
2 *K.* 4:10 set for him bed, and *s.*

**STOOP.**
*Job* 9:13 proud hel. *s.* under him
*Prov.* 12:25 mak. heart of man *s.*
*Is.* 46:2 they *s.* they bow down
*Mark* 1:7 I am not worthy to *s.*

**STOOPED.**
*Gen.* 49:9 Jud. *s.* down, couched
1 *Sam.* 24:8 David *s.* 28:14 Saul *s.*
2 *Chr.* 36:17 no co. on him th. *s.*
*John* 8:6 Jesus *s.* down, wrote, 8
20:11 she *s.* down, and looked

**STOOPETH, ING.**
*Is.* 46:1 Nebo *s.* their idols
*Luke* 24:12 *s.* down, *John* 20:5

**STOP.**
1 *K.* 18:44 that rain *s.* thee not
2 *K.* 3:19 *s.* all wells of water, 25
2 *Chr.* 32:3 took coun. to *s.* wat.
*Ps.* 35:12 *s.* way ag. that persec.
107:42 iniquity sh. *s.* her mouth
*Ezek.* 39:11 *s.* noses of passenge.
2 *Cor.* 11:10 no man *s.* me

**STOPPED.**
*Gen.* 8:2 wind. of heaven were *s.*
26:15 Philistin. had *s.* wells, 18
*Lev.* 15:3 flesh be *s.* fr. his issue
2 *Chr.* 32:4 who *s.* all fountains
30 Hezekiah *s.* water-course
*Neh.* 4:7 breaches began to be *s.*
*Ps.* 63:11 that speake. lies, be *s.*
*Jer.* 51:32 passages are *s.* reeds
*Zec.* 7:11 refused, *s.* their ears
*Acts* 7:57 they *s.* their ears, ran
*Rom.* 3:19 ev. mouth may be *s.*
*Tit.* 1:11 wh. mouths must be *s.*
*Heb.* 11:33 *s.* mouths of lions

**STOPPETH.**
*Job* 5:16 iniquity *s.* her mouth
*Ps.* 58:4 like adder that *s.* ears
*Prov.* 21:13 whoso *s.* his ears
*Is.* 33:15 *s.* ears fr. hearing blood

**STORE, Verb.**
*Amos* 3:10 who *s.* up violence

**STORE, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 26:14 Isaac had *s.* of serva.
41:36 that food shall be for *s.*
*Lev.* 25:22 eat of old *s.* 26:10
*Deut.* 28:5 bles. be basket and *s.*
17 cursed sh. be basket and *s.*
32:34 is not this laid up in *s.*
1 *K.* 10:10 gave of spices great *s.*
2 *K.* 20:17 fathers laid up in *s.* to
1 *Chr.* 29:16 this *s.* com. of thine
2 *Chr.* 11:11 he put *s.* of victuals
31:10 that is left is this great *s.*
*Neh.* 5:18 *s.* of all sorts of wine
*Ps.* 144:13 our garners afford. *s.*
*Is.* 39:6 fathers laid up in *s.*
*Nah.* 2:9 there is none end of *s.*
1 *Cor.* 16:2 let ev. one lay by in *s.*
1 *Tim.* 6:19 laying in *s.* a good
2 *Pet.* 3:7 by word are kept in *s.*

**STORE-CITIES.**
1 *K.* 9:19 *cities* of *s.* Solomon had
2 *Chr.* 8:4 *s.-c* which he built, 6
16:4 th. smote *s.-c* of Naphtali
17:12 Jehosha. built *s.-c.* in Ju.

**STOREHOUSE.**
*Mal.* 3:10 bring tithes into the *s.*

STR

*Luke* 12:24 the ravens have no *s.*
nor barn

**STOREHOUSES.**
*Gen.* 41:56 Joseph opened the *s.*
*Deut.* 28:8 command bless. on *s.*
1 *Chr.* 27:25 over *s.* was Jehona.
2 *Chr.* 32:28 Hezekiah made *s.*
*Ps.* 33:7 layeth up depth in *s.*
*Jer.* 50:26 open her *s.* cast her

**STORK.**
*Lev.* 11:19 *s.* not eat, *Deut.* 14:18
*Ps.* 104:17 for *s.* the fir-trees
*Jer.* 8:7 *s.* knoweth her times
*Zec.* 5:9 had wings like a *s.*

**STORM.**
*Job* 21:18 as chaff that *s.* carrieth
27:21 *s.* hurl. him out of place
*Ps.* 55:8 I hasten my escape fr. *s.*
83:15 make them af. with thy *s.*
107:29 he maketh the *s.* a calm
*Is.* 4:6 and for a covert from *s.*
25:4 hast been a refuge from *s.*
28:2 wh. as destroying *s.* shall
29:6 shalt be visited with *s.*
*Ezek.* 38:9 shalt come like a *s.*
*Nah.* 1:3 Lord hath his way in *s.*
*Mark* 4:37 there arose a great *s.*
*Luke* 8:23 there came down a *s.*

**STORMY.**
*Ps.* 107:25 raiseth the *s.* wind
148:8 *s.* wind fulfilling his word
*Ezek.* 13:11 *s.* wind shall rend, 13

**STORY.**
2 *Chr.* 13:22 acts of Abijah in *s.*
24:27 in the *s.* of book of kings

**STORIES.**
*Gen.* 6:16 with sec. and third *s.*
*Ezek.* 41:16 galleries three *s.* over
42:3 against gallery in three *s.* 5
*Amos* 9:6 build. his *s.* in heaven

**STOUT.**
*Job* 4:11 *s.* lion's whelps are sca.
*Is.* 10:12 I punish fruit of *s.* heart
*Dan.* 7:20 who. look was more *s.*
*Mal.* 3:13 your words ha. been *s.*

**STOUT-HEARTED.**
*Ps.* 76:5 *s.-h.* are spoiled, they
*Is.* 46:12 heark. unto me, ye *s.-h.*

**STOUTNESS.**
*Is.* 9:9 they say in the *s.* of heart

**STRAIGHT.**
*Jos.* 6:5 ascend *s.* before him, 20
*Ps.* 5:8 make thy way *s.* before
*Ec.* 1:15 crooked can. be made *s.*
7:13 for who can make that *s.*?
*Is.* 40:3 make *s.* in desert a high.
4 the crooked shall be made *s.*
42:16; 45:2; *Luke* 3:5
*Jer.* 31:9 cause to walk in *s.* way
*Ezek.* 1:7 their feet were *s.* feet
9 they went *s.* forw. 12; 10:22
*Mat.* 3:3 make his paths *s.* *Mark* 1:3; *Luke* 3:4; *John* 1:23
*Luke* 13:13 she was made *s.* and
*Acts* 9:11 go into street called *S.*
*Heb.* 12:13 made *s.* paths for feet

**STRAIGHTWAY.**
1 *Sam.* 9:13 ye shall *s.* find him
28:20 Saul fell *s.* along on earth
*Prov.* 7:22 goeth after her *s.*
*Mat.* 4:20 *s.* left nets, *Mark* 1:18
21:3 *s.* will send th. *Mark* 11:3
*Mark* 6:64 and *s.* they knew him
*Luke* 5:39 no man *s.* desire. new
*John* 13:32 God shall *s.* glorify
*Acts* 5:10 then fell she down *s.* at
22:29 then *s.* they departed from
23:30 when told me, I sent *s.* to

**STRAIN.**
*Mat.* 23:24 guides *s.* at a gnat

**STRAIT, S.**
1 *Sam.* 13:6 saw they were in a *s.*
2 *Sam.* 24:14 in a *s.* 1 *Chr.* 21:13
*Job* 20:22 sufficiency sh. be in *s.*
36:16 removed thee out of *s.*
*Lam.* 1:3 overtook her betwe. *s.*
*Phil.* 1:23 I am in *s.* betwixt two

**STRAIT.**
2 *K.* 6:1 place we dwell is two *s.*
*Is.* 49:20 place is too *s.* for me
*Mat.* 7:13 enter ye in at *s.* gate
14 bec. *s.* is gate, *Luke* 13:24

**STRAITEN, ETH.**
*Job* 12:23 he enlar. nations and *s.*
*Jer.* 19:9 seek lives shall *s.* them

**STRAITENED.**
*Job* 13:7 steps of stre. shall be *s.*
37:10 breadth of the waters is *s.*
*Prov.* 4:12 thy steps sh. not be *s.*
*Ezek.* 42:6 building was *s.* more
*Mic.* 2:7 is Spirit of Lord *s.*?
*Luke* 12:50 how am I *s.* till it be
2 *Cor.* 6:12 not *s.* in us, *s.* in your

STR

**STRAITEST.**
*Acts* 26:5 after most *s.* sect

**STRAITLY.**
*Gen.* 43:7 asked *s.* of our state
*Jos.* 6:1 Jericho was *s.* shut up.
*Mark* 1:43 he *s.* charged him and
*Acts* 4:17 let us *s.* threaten them
5:28 did not we *s.* comma. you?

**STRAITNESS.**
*Deut.* 28:53 eat child. in *s.* 55, 57
*Job* 36:16 place wh. there is no *s.*
*Jer.* 19:9 eat flesh of friend in *s.*

**STRAKE.**
*Acts* 27:17 they fearing *s.* sail

*See* STRUCK.

STRAKES. *See* STREAKS.

**STRANGE.**
*Gen.* 42:7 Joseph made himself *s.*
*Ex.* 2:22 stranger in *s.* land, 18:3
21:8 sell her to a *s.* nation
30:9 ye shall offer no *s.* incense
*Lev.* 10:1 Nadab and Abihu offered *s.* fire, *Num.* 3:4; 26:61
2 *K.* 19:24 I have drunk *s.* waters
*Job* 19:3 not asha. make your *s.*
17 my breath is *s.* to my wife
31:3 a *s.* punishment to workers
*Ps.* 114:1 went fr. peo. of *s.* lang.
137:4 sing L.'s song in *s.* land
*Prov.* 21:8 the way of man is *s.*
*Is.* 17:10 shalt set it with *s.* lips
28:21 he may do his *s.* work, bring to pass his *s.* act
*Jer.* 2:21 how turned into *s.* vine
8:19 provoked with *s.* vanities
*Ezek.* 3:5 sent to peo. of *s.* spee.
*Hos.* 8:12 counted a *s.* thing
*Zep.* 1:8 clothed with *s.* apparel
*Luke* 5:26 have seen *s.* things
*Acts* 7:6 sojourn in a *s.* land
17:20 bringest *s.* things to ears
26:11 I persecuted to *s.* cities
*Heb.* 11:9 sojou. as in *s.* country
13:9 be not carried with *s.* doct.
1 *Pet.* 4:4 they think it *s.* ye run
12 think it not *s.* concerning trial, as though *s.* thing
*Jude* 7 as So. going after *s.* flesh

*See* CHILDREN, GOD, GODS.

**STRANGE wives.**
1 *K.* 11:8 likewi. did he for *s. w.*
*Ezr.* 10:2 tak. *s. w.* 10, 14, 17, 44
11 separ. yourselves from *s. w.*
18 were found to have *s. w.*
*Neh.* 13:27 trans. in marry. *s. w.*

**STRANGE woman.**
*Jud.* 11:2 thou art son of a *s. w.*
*Prov.* 2:16 deliv. thee from *s. w.*
5:3 lips of *s. w.* drop as honey-c.
20 wilt th. be ravis. with *s. w.*
6:24 from flattery of *s. w.* 7:5
20:16 pledge for a *s. w.* 27:13
23:27 and a *s. w.* is a narrow pit

**STRANGE women.**
1 *K.* 11:1 king loved many *s. w.*
*Prov.* 22:14 mouth of *s. w.* is pit
23:33 th. eyes shall behold *s. w.*

**STRANGELY.**
*Deut.* 32:27 lest advers. behave *s.*

**STRANGER.**
*Gen.* 15:13 thy seed shall be a *s.*
17:8 I will give thee land wherein thou art a *s.* 28:4; 37:1
27 bought with money of the *s.*
23:4 I am *s.* *Ps.* 39:12; 119:19
*Ex.* 2:22 I ha. been a *s.* in land
12:19 cut off, whether a *s.* *Lev.* 16:29; 17:15; *Num.* 15:30
43 sh. no *s.* eat thereof, 29:33
49 homeborn and *s.* *Lev.* 24:22; *Num.* 9:14; 15:15, 16, 29
20:10 nor *s.* that is within thy gates, *Deut.* 5:14
22:21 thou shalt not oppress a *s.*
23:9 ye know heart of a *s.* seei.
12 that the *s.* may be refreshed
30:33 whoso. putteth it upon *s.*
*Lev.* 17:12 neither sh. any *s.* eat
19:10 sh. leave for *s.* 23:22; 25:6
33 if a *s.* sojourn in the land
22:10 no *s.* eat holy thing, 13
22:25 neither from a *s.* hand
24:16 as well *s.* when blasphem.
25:35 tho' he be a *s.* thou shalt
47 if a *s.* wax rich by thee
*Num.* 1:51 *s.* th. cometh nigh sh. be put to death, 3:10, 38
15:14 if a *s.* sojo. and will offer
16:40 that no *s.* offer incense
18:7 the *s.* that cometh nigh
19:10 to Israel and *s.* a statute
35:15 cit. of ref. for *s.* *Jos.* 20:9
*Deut.* 1:16 judge righte. betw. *s.*
10:18 L. loveth the *s.* in giving

STR

*Deut.* 10:19 love *s.* ye were stran.
14:21 give that wh. dieth to *s.*
17:15 not set a *s.* over thee
23:20 unto a *s.* thou may. lend
28:43 *s.* shall get above thee
29:11 *s.* to enter in cove. wi. G.
31:12 gather thy *s.* that he may
*Jos.* 8:33 *s.* stood to hear words
*Jud.* 19:12 not turn to city of *s.*
*Ruth* 2:10 seeing I am a *s.*?
2 *Sam.* 1:13 I am the son of a *s.*
15:19 thou art a *s.* and an exile
1 *K.* 3:18 there was no *s.* with us
8:43 do all *s.* calleth, 2 *Chr.* 6:33
*Job* 15:19 no *s.* passed am. them
19:15 maids count me for a *s.*
31:32 *s.* did not lodge in street
*Ps.* 69:8 I am become a *s.* to my
94:6 they slay the widow and *s.*
109:11 let the *s.* spoil his labor
*Prov.* 2:16 to deliver thee from *s.*
5:10 thy labors in house of a *s.*
20 wilt thou emb. bosom of *s.*?
6:1 if hast stricken hand with *s.*
7:5 they may keep thee from *s.*
11:15 he that is surety for a *s.*
14:10 a *s.* doth not intermeddle
20:16 is surety for a *s.* 27:13
27:2 let a *s.* praise thee
*Ec.* 6:2 not power to eat, a *s.*
*Is.* 56:3 neith. let son of *s.* speak
6 the sons of *s.* that join them
62:8 sons of *s.* not drink thy w.
*Jer.* 14:8 why be as a *s.* in land
*Ezek.* 14:7 ev. *s.* setteth up idols
22:7 dealt by oppress. with *s.* 29
44:9 no *s.* uncircumci. sh. enter
*Ob.* 12 in day he became a *s.*
*Mal.* 3:5 that turn aside *s.* from
*Mat.* 25:35 was *s.* took me in, 43
38 when saw we thee a *s.*? 44
*Luke* 17:18 not found save this *s.*
24:18 art thou only *s.* in Jeru.?
*John* 10:5 *s.* will they not follow
*Acts* 7:29 Mo. was a *s.* in Midian

*See* FATHERLESS.

**STRANGERS.**
*Gen.* 31:15 are we not count. *s.*?
36:7 land where. were *s.* *Ex.* 6:4
*Ex.* 22:21 *s.* in Egypt, 23:9; *Lev.* 19:34; 25:23; *Deut.* 10:19
*Lev.* 17:10 whatsoever of *s.* that
20:2 of *s.* that give seed to Mol.
25:45 children of *s.* shall ye buy
*Jos.* 8:35 *s.* that were conversing
2 *Sam.* 22:45 *s.* sh. submit them.
46 *s.* sh. fade away, *Ps.* 18:44,45
1 *Chr.* 16:19 ye were *s.* *Ps.* 105:12
22:2 D. commanded to gather *s.*
29:15 we are *s.* as were our fath.
2 *Chr.* 2:17 Solomon numbered *s.*
30:25 *s.* of Is. and Judah rejoic.
*Neh.* 9:2 seeds of Is. sepa. from *s.*
13:30 cleansed I them from all *s.*
*Ps.* 54:3 *s.* are risen up aga. me
146:9 the Lord preserveth the *s.*
*Prov.* 5:10 *s.* be filled wi. wealth
17 let be only thine own, not *s.*
*Is.* 1:7 your land *s.* devour it in
2:6 they please themselves in *s.*
5:17 places of fat ones sh. *s.* eat
14:1 *s.* sh. be joined with them
25:2 made a palace of *s.* no city
5 shalt bring down noise of *s.*
29:5 multitude of thy *s.* shall be
60:10 sons of *s.* sh. build walls
61:5 *s.* shall feed your flocks
*Jer.* 2:25 I have loved *s.* after th.
3:13 hast scatter. thy ways to *s.*
5:19 so sh. ye serve *s.* in a land
30:8 *s.* sh. no more serve thems.
35:7 live in land where ye be *s.*
51:51 *s.* are come into sanctuar.
*Lam.* 5:2 inher. is turn. *s.* houses
*Ezek.* 7:21 I give it in. hand of *s.*
11:9 deliver you into hands of *s.*
16:32 wife taketh *s.* inst. of hus.
28:10 die deaths by hands of *s.*
30:12 make land waste by *s.*
31:12 *s.* have cut him off
44:7 brou. into my sanctuary *s.*
47:22 for an inheritance to the *s.*
*Hos.* 7:9 *s.* devoured his strength
8:7 the *s.* shall swallow it up
*Joel* 3:17 th. shall no *s.* pass thro'
*Ob.* 11 in the day that *s.* carried
*Mat.* 17:25 tribute? of chil. or *s.*
26 P. saith, Of *s.* 27:7 bury *s.*
*John* 10:5 they kn. not voice of *s.*
*Acts* 2:10 and *s.* of Rome, Jews
13:17 wh. th. dwelt as *s.* in Eg.
*Eph.* 2:12 were *s.* from the cove.
19 therefore ye are no more *s.*
1 *Tim.* 5:10 if she have lodged *s.*
*Heb.* 11:13 confessed they were *s.*
13:2 not forgetful to entertain *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:1 to *s.* scat. thro' Pontus

STR

1 *Pet.* 2:11 beseech you as *s.* pil.
3 *John* 5 whatso. thou doest to *s.*

**STRANGLED.**

*Nah.* 2:12 the lion did tear and *s.*
*Acts* 15:20 abst. from *s.* 29; 21:25

**STRANGLING.**

*Job* 7:15 my soul chooseth *s.* and

**STRAW.**

*Gen.* 24:25 we have *s.* and prove.
32 he gave *s.* and provender for
*Ex.* 5:7 no more give *s.* 10, 16, 18
11 get *s.* where you can find it
*Jud.* 19:19 there is *s.* and proven.
1 *K.* 4:28 barley, and *s.* for horses
*Job* 41:27 esteem. iron as *s.* brass
*Is.* 11:7 lion eat *s.* like ox, 65:25
25:10 Moab sh. be trodden as *s.*

**STREAKS.**

*Gen.* 30:37 Jacob pilled white *s.*
*Lev.* 14:37 if plague be wi. hol. *s.*

**STREAM.**

*Num.* 21:15 what he did at the *s.*
*Job* 6:15 as *s.* of brooks they pass
*Ps.* 124:4 the *s.* had gone over
*Is.* 27:12 L. shall beat off to the *s.*
30:28 breath as an overflowing *s.*
33 like a *s.* of brimstone
57:6 among smooth stones of *s.*
66:12 glory of G. like flowing *s.*
*Dan.* 7:10 fiery *s.* issu. and came
*Amos* 5:24 righteo. as mighty *s.*
*Luke* 6:48 *s.* beat vehemently, 49

**STREAMS.**

*Ex.* 7:19 stretch hand on *s.* 8:5
*Ps.* 46:4 *s.* make glad city of God
78:16 he brought *s.* out of rock
20 waters gushed, *s.* overflow.
126:4 turn ag. our captivi. as *s.*
*Cant.* 4:15 living waters, *s.* fr. L.
*Is.* 11:15 L. shall smite in sev. *s.*
30:25 on ev. high hill *s.* of wat.
33:21 place of broad rivers and *s.*
34:9 *s.* shall be turned into pitch
35:6 waters break out *s.* in desert

**STREET.**

*Gen.* 19:2 abide in *s.* all night
*Deut.* 13:16 gather spoil into *s.*
*Jos.* 2:19 go out of house into *s.*
*Jud.* 19:15 he sat down in a *s.* 17
2 *Sam.* 21:12 had stolen fr. the *s.*
22:43 stamp them as mire of *s.*
2 *Chr.* 29:4 gather. in east *s.* 32:6
*Ezr.* 10:9 peo. sat in *s.* of house
*Neh.* 8:1 people gathered into *s.*
8:3 he read therein before *s.*
*Est.* 6:9 on horseback thro. *s.* 11
*Job* 18:17 sh. have no name in *s.*
29:7 I prepared my seat in the *s.*
31:32 strang. did not lodge in *s.*
*Prov.* 7:8 pass. thro' the *s.* near
*Is.* 42:2 not hea. in *s.* *Mat.* 12:19
51:23 hast laid thy body as *s.*
59:14 truth is fallen in the *s.*
*Jer.* 37:21 bread out of bakers' *s.*
*Lam.* 2:19 faint for hun. in ev. *s.*
4:1 stones poured out in ev. *s.*
*Ezek.* 16:24 high place in *s.* 31
*Dan.* 9:25 the *s.* shall be built ag.
*Acts* 9:11 go into *s.* call. Straight
12:10 Peter pass. through one *s.*
*Rev.* 11:8 dead bodies sh. lie in *s.*
21:21 *s.* of city was pure gold
22:2 in midst of *s.* tree of life

**STREETS.**

2 *Sam.* 1:20 publish it not in *s.* of
1 *K.* 20:34 shalt make *s.* in Dam.
*Ps.* 18:42 I cast them as dirt in *s.*
55:11 guile depart not fr. her *s.*
144:13 sheep br. forth 10,000 in *s.*
14 be no complaining in our *s.*
*Prov.* 1:20 wisd. utter. voice in *s.*
5:16 rivers of waters in the *s.*
7:12 now is she in the *s.* lieth
22:13 lion, I shall be slain in *s.*
26:13 slothful sai. A lion is in *s.*
*Ec.* 12:4 doors shall be shut in *s.*
5 the mourners go about the *s.*
*Cant.* 3:2 I will go about in the *s.*
*Is.* 5:25 carcasses were torn in *s.*
10:6 tread them like mire of *s.*
15:3 in th. *s.* they sh. gird them
24:11 a crying for wine in the *s.*
51:20 thy sons lie at head of *s.*
*Jer.* 5:1 run through *s.* of Jerus.
7:17 seest th. what they do in *s.*
34 cause to cease from *s.* of Je.
9:21 cut off young men from *s.*
11:6 proclaim words in *s.* of Je.
13 accord. to number of *s.* of J.
14:16 people be cast out in the *s.*
33:10 mirth shall be heard in *s.*
44:6 anger was kind. in *s.* of J.
9 wickedness they commi. in *s.*
48:38 shall be lamentation in *s.*
49:26 men shall fall in *s.* 50:30

STR

*Jer.* 51:4 are thrust through in *s.*
*Lam.* 2:11 sucklil. swoon in *s.* 12
21 young and old lie in the *s.*
4:5 delicately, are desolate in *s.*
8 Nazarit. are not known in *s.*
14 wandered as blind men in *s.*
18 th. hunt our steps in our *s.*
*Ezek.* 7:19 sh. cast silver in the *s.*
11:6 ye have filled *s.* with slain
26:11 hoofs of horses tread thy *s.*
28:23 will send blood into her *s.*
*Amos* 5:16 wailing in all *s.*
*Mic.* 7:10 trodden as mire of *s.*
*Nah.* 2:4 chariots shall rage in *s.*
3:10 dashed in pieces at top of *s.*
*Zep.* 3:6 I made their *s.* waste
*Zec.* 8:4 old women sh. dw. in *s.*
5 *s.* sh. be full of boys and gir.
9:3 heaped up gold as mire in *s.*
10:5 who tread down ene. in *s.*
*Mal.* 6:2 not sound a trum. in *s.*
5 pray standing in corners of *s.*
*Mark* 6:56 sick in *s.* *Acts* 5:15
*Luke* 10:10 go into the *s.* of same
13:26 thou hast taught in our *s.*
14:21 go into *s.* and lanes of city

**STRENGTH.**

*Gen.* 4:12 ground sh. not yield *s.*
*Ex.* 13:3 by *s.* L. brought, 14, 16
*Num.* 23:22 *s.* of unicorn, 24:8
*Jud.* 5:21 O my soul, hast trod. *s.*
1 *Sam.* 2:4 stumbl. are girt wi. *s.*
9 for by *s.* shall no man prevail
10 he shall give *s.* un. his king
15:29 the *S.* of Israel will not lie
28:22 that thou mayest have *s.*
2 *Sam.* 22:40 thou hast girded me
with *s.* *Ps.* 18:32, 39
2 *K.* 18:20 and *s.* for war, *Is.* 36:5
19:3 and there is no *s.* *Is.* 37:3
1 *Chr.* 16:27 *s.* and gladn. are in
28 give to the Lord glory and
*s.* *Ps.* 29:1; 96:7
26:8 their sons, able men for *s.*
29:12 in thy hand it is to give *s.*
2 *Chr.* 13:20 nei. did Jer. reco. *s.*
*Neh.* 4:10 *s.* of bearers of burdens
*Job* 9:19 if I speak of *s.* he is str.
12:13 wi. him is wisdom and *s.*
21 weakeneth *s.* of the mighty
18:13 it sh. devour *s.* of his skin.
23:6 he would put *s.* in me
30:2 wher. might their *s.* profit
36:19 not esteem forces of *s.*
39:19 hast thou given horse *s.*?
41:22 in his neck remaineth *s.*
*Ps.* 8:2 out of babes ordained *s.*
20:6 with saving *s.* of rig. hand
27:1 Lord is the *s.* of my life
28:8 he is saving *s.* of his anoi.
29:11 L. will give *s.* to his peo.
33:16 mighty is not deliv. by *s.*
39:13 that I may recover *s.*
46:1 God is our *s.* a help, 81:1
60:7 Ephrai. is *s.* of head, 108:8
68:34 ascribe *s.* unto God, his *s.*
35 God of Israel that giveth *s.*
73:26 God is the *s.* of my heart
81:1 sing aloud unto God our *s.*
84:5 blessed is man whose *s.* is
7 they go from *s.* to *s.* ev. one
90:10 by rea. of *s.* be fourscore
93:1 the Lord is clothed with *s.*
95:4 *s.* of the hills is his also
96:6 *s.* and beauty are in his sa.
99:4 the king's *s.* loveth judgm.
138:3 strengthenedst me with *s.*
140:7 O God, *s.* of my salvation
*Prov.* 8:14 I have *s.* 10:29 L. is *s.*
14:4 increase is by the *s.* of ox
21:22 a wise man cast. down *s.*
24:5 man of knowledge incr. *s.*
31:17 girdeth her loins with *s.*
25 *s.* and honor are her cloth.
*Ec.* 9:16 wisdom is better than *s.*
10:10 if iron blunt, put more *s.*
17 princes eat for *s.* not for dr.
*Is.* 5:22 men of *s.* to mingle dri.
10:13 by the *s.* of my hand
23:4 spoken, even the *s.* of sea
25:4 *s.* to the poor, *s.* to needy
26:4 L. JEHOVAH is everlast. *s.*
28:6 *s.* to them that turn battle
30:3 *s.* of Pharaoh sh. be shame
33:6 wisd. sh. be stability and *s.*
40:9 O Je. lift up voice with *s.*
29 no might, he increaseth *s.*
42:25 poured on him *s.* of battle
44:12 worketh it with *s.* of arms
45:24 in L. have I righte. and *s.*
51:9 awake, put on *s.* O Lord
*Jer.* 20:5 I will deli. all *s.* of city
51:53 tho' she fortify height of *s.*
*Lam.* 1:6 are gone without *s.*
*Ezek.* 30:15 fury on Sin, *s.* of Eg.
18 pomp of *s.* sh. cease, 33:28
*Dan.* 2:37 G. hath given thee *s.*

STR

*Dan.* 2:41 th. sh. be in it *s.* of iron
11:15 nelt. shall there be any *s.*
17 enter wi. *s.* of his kingdom
31 shall pollute sanctuary of *s.*
*Joel* 3:16 Lord the *s.* of Israel
*Amos* 6:13 not ta. horns by our *s.*
*Nah.* 3:9 E. and Eg were her *s.*
11 thou also shalt seek *s.*
*Hag.* 2:22 will destr. *s.* of kingd.
*Luke* 1:51 he showed *s.* with arm
*Acts* 3:7 his ancle bones recei. *s.*
*Rom.* 5:6 wh. without *s.* Ch. died
1 *Cor.* 15:56 *s.* of sin is the law
2 *Cor.* 1:8 we were pressed ab. *s.*
*Heb.* 11:11 Sarah herself recei. *s.*
*Rev.* 3:8 for thou hast a little *s.*
5:12 worthy is La. to receive *s.*
12:10 now is salvation and *s.*
17:13 these shall give *s.* to beast

**His STRENGTH.**

*Ex.* 14:27 sea returned to *his s.*
*Deut.* 21:17 he is begin. of *his s.*
*Jud.* 8:21 as man is, so is *his s.*
16:5 see wher. *his* great *s.* lieth
9 *his s.* not kn. 19 *his s.* went
2 *K.* 9:24 Jehu drew bow wi. *h. s.*
1 *Chr.* 16:11 seek the Lord and
*his s.* *Ps.* 105:4
*Job* 18:7 steps of *h. s.* sh. be stra.
12 *his s.* shall be hunger-bitten
13 first-born of death de. *his s.*
21:23 one dieth in *his* full *s.*
37:6 saith to great rain of *his s.*
39:11 trust bec. *h. s.* is great?
21 rejoice. in *h. s.* 40:16 *h. s.* is
*Ps.* 33:17 nor deli. by *h.* great *s.*
52:7 this man made not G. *h. s.*
59:9 because of *h. s.* will I wait
63:6 by *h. s.* setteth fast mount.
68:34 ascribe *s.* to G. *his s.* is in
78:4 showing to generation *h. s.*
61 delive. *his s.* into captivity
*Is.* 44:12 he is hungry, *h. s.* fail.
62:8 the L. ha. sw. by arm of *h. s.*
63:1 travel. in greatness of *h. s.*
*Dan.* 11:2 by *h. s.* sh. stir up all
*Hos.* 7:9 strangers devoured *h. s.*
12:3 by *h. s.* he had power wi. G.
*Rev.* 1:16 count. as son in *his s.*

**In STRENGTH.**

*Gen.* 49:24 his bow abode *in s.*
1 *K.* 19:8 went *in* the *s.* of meat
*Job* 9:4 and mighty *in s.* 36:5
*Ps.* 71:16 I will go *in* the *s.* of L.
103:20 bless L. ye that excel *in s.*
147:10 delight not *in s.* of horse
*Is.* 30:2 strengthen *in s.* of Phar.
*Mic.* 5:4 he shall feed *in s.* of L.
*Acts* 9:22 S. increased more *in s.*

**My STRENGTH.**

*Gen.* 49:3 R. beginning of *my s.*
*Ex.* 15:2 the Lord is *my s.* 2 *Sam.* 22:33; *Ps.* 18:2; 28:7; 118:14; *Is.* 12:2
*Jos.* 14:11 as *my s.* was then, so is *my s.* now
*Jud.* 16:17 if I be shav. *my s.* will
*Job* 6:11 what is *my s.* that I sh.?
12 is *my s.* of stones?
*Ps.* 18:1 I love thee, O L. *my s.*
19:14 O L. *my s.* 22:15 *my s.* dr.
31:4 the net, for thou art *my s.*
10 *my s.* fails bec. 38:10; 71:9
43:2 thou art the God of *my s.*
59:17 to th. O *my s.* will I sing
62:7 art *my s.* 102:23 *my s.*
144:1 blessed be Lord, *my s.*
*Is.* 27:5 take hold of *my s.*
49:4 I have spent *my s.* for nau.
5 glorious, my G. sh. be *my s.*
*Jer.* 16:19 O L. *my s.* and fortress
*Lam.* 1:14 he made *my s.* to fall
3:18 *my s.* and hope perished
*Hab.* 3:19 the Lord God is *my s.*
*Zec.* 12:5 be *my s.* in L. of hosts
2 *Cor.* 12:9 *my s.* is made perfect

**Their STRENGTH.**

*Jos.* 11:13 cit. that stood in *t. s.*
*Ps.* 37:39 he is *their s.* in trouble
73:4 no ba. in death, *t. s.* is firm
78:51 he smote *their s.* 105:36
89:17 thou art the glory of *t. s.*
90:10 yet is *t. s.* labor and sor.
*Prov.* 20:29 glory of men is *t. s.*
*Is.* 30:7 I cried, *t. s.* is to sit still
40:31 that wait on L. renew *t. s.*
41:1 let the people renew *their s.*
63:6 I will bring down *their s.*
*Ezek.* 24:25 I take from them *t. s.*
*Joel* 2:22 fig-t. and vine yield *t. s.*

**Thy STRENGTH.**

*Ex.* 15:13 hast guid. them in *t. s.*
*Deut.* 33:25 as days, so sh. *t. s.* be
*Jud.* 16:6 tell wher. *t. s.* lieth, 15
2 *Chr.* 6:41 ark of *t. s.* *Ps.* 132:8
*Ps.* 21:1 king shall joy in *thy s.*

STR

*Ps.* 21:13 be ex. O L. in . own *s.*
54:1 name, judge me by *thy s.*
68:28 G. hath commanded *thy s.*
71:18 until I have showed *thy s.*
74:13 didst divide sea by *thy s.*
77:14 hast declared *t. s.* am. pe.
80:2 stir up *thy s.* and save us
86:16 give *thy s.* to thy servant
110:2 L. shall send rod of *t. s.*
*Prov.* 24:10 faint, *thy s.* is small
31:3 give not *t. s.* unto women
*Is.* 17:10 not mind. of rock of *t. s.*
52:1 awake, put on *t. s.* O Zion
63:15 wh. is thy zeal and *thy s.*
*Amos* 3:11 he sh. bring down *t. s.*
*Mark* 12:30 love the Lord with all
*thy s.* 33; *Luke* 10:27

**Your STRENGTH.**

*Lev.* 26:20 *y. s.* be spent in vain
*Neh.* 8:10 joy of the Lord is *y. s.*
*Is.* 23:14 ships, *your s.* is waste
30:15 in confidence shall be *y. s.*
*Ezek.* 24:21 my sanct. ex. of *y. s.*

**STRENGTHEN.**

*Deut.* 3:28 charge Joshua, *s.* him
*Jud.* 16:28 *s.* me, I pray thee
1 *K.* 20:22 *s.* thys. mark and see
*Ezr.* 6:22 *s.* their hands in work
*Neh.* 6:9 O God, *s.* my hands
*Job* 16:5 I wo. *s.* you with mouth
*Ps.* 20:2 Lord *s.* thee out of Zion
27:14 L. shall *s.* thy heart, 31:24
41:3 Lord will *s.* him on the bed
68:28 *s.* whi. thou hast wrought
89:21 mine arm also shall *s.* him
119:28 *s.* me accord. to thy word
*Is.* 22:21 I will *s.* him wi. girdle
30:2 to *s.* themselves in strength
33:23 they could not *s.* th. mast
35:3 *s.* we. hands; 41:10 I will *s.*
54:2 length. cords, *s.* thy stakes
*Jer.* 23:14 *s.* hands of evil doers
*Ezek.* 7:13 nor sh. any *s.* himself
16:49 neither did she *s.* hand of
30:24 I will *s.* arms of king, 25
34:16 I will *s.* that wh. was sick
*Dan.* 11:1 stood to confirm and *s.*
*Amos* 2:14 strong sh. not *s.* force
*Zec.* 10:6 I will *s.* house of Judah
12 I will *s.* them in the Lord
*Luke* 22:32 when convert. *s.* bre.
1 *Pet.* 5:10 God stablish, *s.* you
*Rev.* 3:2 be watchful and *s.* thi.

**STRENGTHENED.**

*Gen.* 48:2 Israel *s.* himself
*Jud.* 3:12 Lord *s.* Eglon against
7:11 afterwards shall hands be *s.*
1 *Sam.* 23:16 Jona. *s.* hand in G.
2 *Sam.* 2:7 let your hands be *s.*
1 *Chr.* 11:10 who *s.* themselves
2 *Chr.* 1:1 Solom. was *s.* in king.
11:17 they *s.* kingdom of Judah
12:1 when Reho. had *s.* himself
24:13 set house of God and *s.* it
25:11 Amaziah *s.* himself
28:20 distressed Ahaz, but *s.* not
32:5 Hezek. *s.* himself, and built
*Ezr.* 1:6 that were about them *s.*
7:28 I was *s.* as hand of God was
*Neh.* 2:18 they *s.* their hands for
*Job* 4:3 thou hast *s.* weak hands
4 thou hast *s.* the feeble knees
*Ps.* 52:7 *s.* himself in wickedness
147:13 hath *s.* bars of thy gates
*Prov.* 8:28 when he *s.* fountains
*Ezek.* 13:22 ye *s.* hands of wicked
34:4 the diseased have ye not *s.*
*Dan.* 10:18 touched and *s.* me, 19
11:6 he that begat her and *s.* her
12 cast down many, not be *s.*
*Hos.* 7:15 ha. bound and *s.* arms
*Acts* 9:19 received meat, S. was *s.*
*Eph.* 3:16 to be *s.* with might
*Col.* 1:11 *s.* with all might accor.
2 *Tim.* 4:17 Lord stood and *s.* me

**STRENGTHENEDST, ETH.**

*Job* 15:25 he *s.* himself again. Al.
*Ps.* 104:15 which *s.* man's heart
138:3 and *s.* me with strength
*Prov.* 31:17 gird. loins, *s.* arms
*Ec.* 7:19 wisdom *s.* the wise
*Is.* 44:14 cypress and oak he *s.*
*Amos* 5:9 *s.* spoiled ag. strong
*Phil.* 4:13 all thro' C. who *s.* me

**STRENGTHENING.**

*Luke* 22:43 appe. an angel *s.* him
*Acts* 18:23 Paul *s.* all the discipl.

**STRETCH.**

*Ex.* 7:19 *s.* out hand on waters
8:5 *s.* forth hand over streams
25:20 cherub. sh. *s.* their wings
*Jos.* 8:18 *s.* out the spear to Ai
2 *K.* 21:13 I will *s.* over Jerusal.
*Job* 11:13 if thou *s.* out tow. him
39:26 doth hawk *s.* her wings?

STR

*Ps.* 68:31 soon *s.* her hands to G.
*Is.* 28:20 shorter th. a man can *s.*
34:11 *s.* upon it line of confusion
54:2 *s.* curtains of thy habitation
*Jer.* 10:20 none to *s.* forth tent
*Ezek.* 30:25 king of Bab. *s.* sword
*Amos* 6:4 *s.* themsel. on couches
*Mat.* 12:13 Je. said, *s.* thy hand
*John* 21:18 shalt *s.* forth hands
2 *Cor.* 10:14 *s.* not beyond meas.

**STRETCHED.**

*Gen.* 22:10 A. *s.* hand to slay son
48:14 Israel *s.* out right hand
*Ex.* 8:6 Aa. *s.* out his hand, 17
9:23 Mo. *s.* forth his rod, 10:13
*Jos.* 8:18 Joshua *s.* out spear, 26
19 ran as he *s.* out his hand
1 *K.* 6:27 cherub. *s.* forth wings
17:21 and he *s.* himself on the child, 2 *K.* 4:34, 35
1 *Chr.* 21:16 angel with a swo. *s.*
*Job* 38:5 who hath *s.* line up. it?
*Ps.* 44:20 or *s.* to a strange god
68:9 I have *s.* my hands unto th.
136:6 to him that *s.* out earth
*Prov.* 1:24 bec. I *s.* out my hand
*Is.* 3:16 walk with *s.* forth necks
5:25 he *s.* forth hand ag. them, *s.* out still, 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4
14:26 this is hand that is *s.* out
27 hand *s.* who sh. turn it back?
16:8 her branches are *s.* out
23:11 *s.* out his hand over sea
42:5 *s.* out heavens, 45:12; 51:13
*Jer.* 6:4 shadows of even. *s.* out
10:12 *s.* out heavens by discreti.
51:15 he *s.* heaven by understa.
*Lam.* 2:8 Lord hath *s.* out a line
*Ezek.* 1:11 wings were *s.* upward
10:7 cherub *s.* forth his hand
16:27 I have *s.* my hand over th.
*Hos.* 7:5 *s.* hand with scorners
*Amos* 6:7 that *s.* sh. be removed
*Zec.* 1:16 line be *s.* forth on Jer.
*Mat.* 12:13 *s.* hand, *Mark* 3:5
*Luke* 22:53 *s.* no hands aga. me
*Acts* 12:1 Her. *s.* hand to vex chu.
*Rom.* 10:21 all day I *s.* my hands
*See* ARM.

**STRETCHEDST.**

*Ex.* 15:12 thou *s.* thy right hand

**STRETCHEST, ETH.**

*Job* 15:25 *s.* his hand against God
26:7 *s.* north over empty place
*Ps.* 104:2 who *s.* out the heavens
*Prov.* 31:20 *s.* her hand to poor
*Is.* 40:22 that *s.* out the heavens
44:13 the carpen. *s.* out his rule
24 *s.* forth heavens, *Zec.* 12:1

**STRETCHING.**

*Is.* 8:8 *s.* of his wings fill land
*Acts* 4:30 by *s.* forth hand to heal

**STREWED.**

*Ex.* 32:20 he ground calf, *s.* it
2 *Chr.* 34:4 he *s.* upon the graves
*Mat.* 21:8 cut do. branches and *s.*
25:24 gath. where hast not *s.* 25

**STRICKEN.**

*Gen.* 18:11 well *s.* in age, 24:1
*Jos.* 13:1 J. was *s.* in yrs. 23:1, 2
*Jud.* 5:26 Jael had *s.* his temples
1 *K.* 1:1 David was *s.* in years
*Prov.* 6:1 *s.* thy hand with stran.
23:35 they have *s.* me, I was
*Is.* 1:5 sho. ye be *s.* any more?
16:7 they are *s.* 53:4 est. him *s.*
53:8 for transgression was he *s.*
*Jer.* 5:3 thou hast *s.* them, they
*Lam.* 4:9 *s.* for want of fruits
*Luke* 1:7 Elizab. *s.* in years, 18

**STRIFE.**

*Gen.* 13:7 a *s.* bet. the herdmen
8 Abra. said, Let there be no *s.*
*Num.* 27:14 rebell. in *s.* of cong.
*Deut.* 1:12 can I bear your *s.*?
*Jud.* 12:2 I and peo. were at *s.*
2 *Sam.* 19:9 people were at *s.*
*Ps.* 31:20 keep fr. *s.* of tongues
55:9 I have seen *s.* in the city
80:6 makest us a *s.* to neighbors
106:32 ang. him at waters of *s.*
*Prov.* 15:18 a wrathful man stir. *s.* slow to anger app. *s.* 29:22
16:28 a froward man soweth *s.*
17:1 house full of sacrifi. with *s.*
14 begin. of *s.* one letteth out
19 loveth transg. that loveth *s.*
20:3 honor for man to cease fr. *s.*
22:10 cast out scorner, *s.* cease
26:17 he that meddleth with *s.*
20 no talebearer, the *s.* ceaseth
21 so is contentious to kind. *s.*
28:25 proud heart stirreth up *s.*
30:33 forcing of wrath bring. *s.*
*Is.* 58:4 ye fast for *s.* and debate

STR

*Jer.* 15:10 borne me a man of *s.*
*Ezek.* 47:19 to waters of *s.* 48:28
*Hab.* 1:3 there are th. raise up *s.*
*Luke* 22:24 a *s.* among disciples
*Rom.* 13:13 honestly, not in *s.*
1 *Cor.* 3:3 there is among you *s.*
*Gal.* 5:20 works of the flesh are *s.*
*Phil.* 1:15 some preach Chr. of *s.*
2:3 let nothing be done thro' *s.*
1 *Tim.* 6:4 wher. cometh envy, *s.*
*Heb.* 6:16 an oath is end of all *s.*
*Jam.* 3:14 bitter envying and *s.*
16 where *s.* is, there is confus.

**STRIFES.**

*Prov.* 10:12 hatred stirreth up *s.*
2 *Cor.* 12:20 envyings, wraths, *s.*
1 *Tim.* 6:4 quest. and *s.* of words
2 *Tim.* 2:23 knowing that they gender *s.*

**STRIKE.**

*Deut.* 21:4 *s.* off heifer's neck
2 *K.* 5:11 come and *s.* his hands
*Job* 17:3 who will *s.* ha. wi. me?
20:24 bow of steel *s.* him thro'
*Ps.* 110:5 *s.* thro' kings in wrath
*Prov.* 7:23 till a dart *s.* thro' liver
17:26 it is not good to *s.* princes
22:26 be not th. one th. *s.* hands
*Hab.* 3:14 *s.* thro' with his staves
*Mark* 14:65 did *s.* Je. with hands

**STRIKER.**

1 *Tim.* 3:3 bishop no *s.* *Tit.* 1:7

**STRIKETH.**

*Job* 34:26 he *s.* th. as wicked men
*Prov.* 17:18 void of understand. *s.*
*Rev.* 9:5 scorp. when he *s.* a man

**STRING, S.**

*Ps.* 11:2 make ready arrow on *s.*
21:12 make thine arrows on *s.*
33:2 instrum. of 10 *s.* 92:3; 144:9
*Mark* 7:35 *s.* of tongue loosed

**STRINGED.**

*Ps.* 150:4 praise him wi. *s.* instr.
*Is.* 38:20 sing songs to *s.* instru.
*Hab.* 3:19 singer on *s.* instrume.

**STRIPE.**

*Ex.* 21:25 for wound, *s.* for *s.*

**STRIPES.**

*Deut.* 25:3 forty *s.* he may give
2 *Sam.* 7:14 with *s.* of children
*Ps.* 89:32 visit iniquity with *s.*
*Prov.* 17:10 hundred *s.* into a fool
19:29 *s.* are prepared for fools
20:30 so do *s.* the inward parts
*Is.* 53:5 with his *s.* we are healed, 1 *Pet.* 2:24
*Luke* 12:47 beaten with many *s.*
48 knew not, beaten wi. few *s.*
*Acts* 16:23 laid many *s.* upon th.
33 same hour, washed their *s.*
2 *Cor.* 6:5 in *s.* in imprisonments
11:23 in *s.* above measure
24 of Jews received I forty *s.*

**STRIP.**

*Num.* 20:26 *s.* Aaron of garments
1 *Sam.* 31:8 Philistines came to *s.* slain, 1 *Chr.* 10:8
*Is.* 32:11 *s.* ye, make ye bare
*Ezek.* 16:39 they sh. *s.* thee, 23:26
*Hos.* 2:3 I *s.* her naked, set her

**STRIPPED.**

*Gen.* 37:23 they *s.* Joseph of coat
*Ex.* 33:6 Israel *s.* themselves
*Num.* 20:28 Moses *s.* Aa. of gar.
1 *Sam.* 18:4 Jonathan *s.* himself
19:24 Saul *s.* off his clothes also
31:9 Philist. *s.* Saul of his armor
2 *Chr.* 20:25 jewels wh. th. *s.* off
*Job* 19:9 *s.* me of glory and crown
22:6 for thou hast *s.* of clothing
*Mic.* 1:8 therefore I will go *s.*
*Mat.* 27:28 they *s.* Jesus, put on
*Luke* 10:30 which *s.* him of raim.

**STRIPLING.**

1 *Sam.* 17:56 inq. whose son *s.* is

**STRIVE.**

*Gen.* 6:3 Spi. not always *s.* with
26:20 herdmen of Gerar did *s.*
*Ex.* 21:18 if men *s.* together
22 *s.* and hurt wo. *Deut.* 25:11
*Deut.* 33:8 with wh. thou didst *s.*
*Jud.* 11:25 did he ever *s.* aga. Is.
*Job* 33:13 why *s.* against him?
*Ps.* 85:1 plead with them that *s.*
*Prov.* 3:30 *s.* not without cause
25:8 go not forth hastily to *s.*
*Is.* 41:11 they that *s.* shall perish
45:9 let potsherd *s.* wi. potsherd
*Hos.* 4:4 let no man *s.* thy people are as they that *s.*
*Mat.* 12:19 he shall not *s.*
*Luke* 13:24 *s.* to enter strait gate
*Rom.* 15:30 *s.* wi. me in prayers
2 *Tim.* 2:5 if a man *s.* for maste.

STR

2 *Tim.* 2:14 th. th. *s.* not ab. wor.
24 servant of Lord must not *s.*

**STRIVED, ETH.**

*Is.* 45:9 woe to him that *s.* wi. M.
*Rom.* 15:20 I *s.* to preach gospel
1 *Cor.* 9:25 *s.* for mastery is tem.

**STRIVEN.**

*Jer.* 50:24 bec. th. hast *s.* ag. L.

**STRIVING.**

*Phil.* 1:27 with mind *s.* for gospel
*Col.* 1:29 *s.* according to working
*Heb.* 12:4 not resisted, *s.* aga. sin

**STRIVINGS.**

2 *Sam.* 22:44 hast deliv. me from *s.* of the people, *Ps.* 18:43
*Tit.* 3:9 avoid contentions and *s.*

**STROKE, S.**

*Deut.* 17:8 hard betwe. *s.* and *s.*
19:5 hand fetcheth a *s.* wi. axe
21:5 by word every *s.* be tried
*Est.* 9:5 J. smote enem. with *s.*
*Job* 23:2 my *s.* is heavier th. my
36:18 lest he take th. with his *s.*
*Ps.* 39:10 remove thy *s.* from me
*Prov.* 18:6 fool's mouth call. for *s.*
*Is.* 14:6 smote with a contin. *s.*
30:26 the Lord healeth the *s.* of
*Ezek.* 24:16 desi. of eyes with a *s.*

**STRONG.**

*Gen.* 49:14 Issachar is a *s.* ass
24 arms of hands were made *s.*
*Ex.* 6:1 with a *s.* hand shall, 13:9
*Num.* 20:20 Ed. came wi. *s.* hand
21:24 border of Ammon was *s.*
28:7 *s.* wine poured out to Lord
*Deut.* 2:36 not one city too *s.* for
*Jos.* 14:11 I am as *s.* this day
17:13 Is. were wax. *s.* *Jud.* 1:28
23:9 great nations and *s.*
*Jud.* 14:14 out of *s.* came sweet.
18:26 Mic. saw they were too *s.*
1 *Sam.* 14:52 when S. saw *s.* man
2 *Sam.* 3:6 Abner made hims. *s.*
10:11 if Syri. be too *s.* for me, if Am. be too *s.* 1 *Chr.* 19:12
1 *K.* 8:42 sh. hear of thy *s.* hand
2 *Chr.* 11:12 he made the cities *s.*
17 made Rehoboam *s.* 3 years
16:9 eyes run to show himself *s.*
26:16 Uzziah was *s.* was lifted
*Neh.* 9:25 they took *s.* cities
*Job* 8:2 words be like a *s.* wind
9:19 if I speak of stren. he is *s.*
37:18 spread out sky that is *s.*
*Ps.* 19:5 rejoiceth as a *s.* man
24:8 Lord *s.* and mighty
30:7 made my mount. stand *s.*
31:2 be thou my *s.* rock
35:10 from him that is too *s.* for
38:19 enemies are lively and *s.*
60:9 who br. into *s.* city? 108:10
71:3 my *s.* habita. 7 my *s.* refuge
80:15 branch thou madest *s.* 17
89:8 who is a *s.* Lord like thee?
13 *s.* is thy hand, high is thy
136:12 a *s.* hand, *Jer.* 32:21
*Prov.* 7:26 *s.* men have been
11:16 wom. retai. honor, *s.* men
18:19 harder to be won th. *s.* ci.
24:5 wise *s.* 30:25 ants not *s.*
*Ec.* 9:11 battle is not to the *s.*
12:3 *s.* men shall bow thems.
*Cant.* 8:6 for love is *s.* as death
*Is.* 8:7 L. bringeth waters, *s.* and
11 L. spake to me with *s.* hand
17:9 *s.* cities sh. be as forsaken
25:3 therefore shall *s.* glorify thee
26:1 be sung, we have a *s.* city
28:2 hath a mighty and *s.* one
40:10 will come with a *s.* hand
26 for that he is *s.* in power
53:12 shall divide spoil with *s.*
60:22 one shall bec. a *s.* nation
*Jer.* 21:5 will fight wi. a *s.* arm
48:14 mighty, *s.* men for war
49:19 come ag. habita. of the *s.*
50:34 th. Redeemer is *s.* the L.
44 sh. come unto habita. of *s.*
*Ezek.* 3:14 hand of the L. was *s.*
26:17 city which wast *s.* in sea
30:21 make it *s.* to hold sword
22 I will break *s.* arms of Pha.
32:21 *s.* shall speak to him
34:16 I will destroy fat and *s.*
*Dan.* 4:11 grew and was *s.* 20
22 thou, O king, art become *s.*
7:7 fourth beast terrible, *s.* exc.
11:23 he shall bec. *s.* wi. small
*Joel* 1:6 nation is come up, *s.* 2:2
2:11 he is *s.* that execut. word
3:10 let the weak say, I am *s.*
*Amos* 2:14 *s.* sh. not strengthen
5:9 strengtheneth spoiled ag. *s.*
*Mic.* 4:3 shall rebuke *s.* nations
7 I will make her a *s.* nation
*Nah.* 2:1 make thy loins *s.*

STR

*Zec.* 8:22 *s.* nations sh. seek L.
*Mat.* 12:29 how ent. *s.* man's ho.
exc. bind *s.* man? *Mark* 3:27
*Luke* 1:80 child waxed *s.* 2:40
11:21 a *s.* man armed keepeth
*Acts* 3:16 thro' faith made man *s.*
*Rom.* 4:20 was *s.* in faith
15:1 we th. are *s.* ought to bear
1 *Cor.* 4:10 are weak, ye are *s.*
2 *Cor.* 12:10 weak, then am I *s.*
13:9 we are weak, and ye are *s.*
*Heb.* 5:12 milk, not *s.* meat
11:34 out of weak, were made *s.*
1 *John* 2:14 ye are *s.* word of God
*Rev.* 5:2 I saw a *s.* angel proclai.
18:2 he cried with a *s.* voice
8 *s.* is the Lord God who judg.

**Be STRONG.**

*Num.* 13:18 see wheth. they *be s.*
28 people *be s.* that dwell in
*Deut.* 11:18 keep co. that ye *be s.*
*Jos.* 17:18 drive Canaa. tho' *be s.*
1 *Sam.* 4:9 *be s.* quit yourselves
2 *Sam.* 16:21 han. of all shall *be s.*
1 *K.* 2:2 *be* thou *s.* show thyself a
1 *Chr.* 28:10 L. chosen thee, *be s.*
2 *Chr.* 15:7 *be s.* work sh. be re.
25:8 do it, *be s.* for the battle
*Ezr.* 9:12 that ye may *be s.*
*Ps.* 144:14 that oxen *be s.* to lab.
*Is.* 35:4 th. of fearful heart, *be s.*
*Ezek.* 22:14 can thy hands *be s.*
*Dan.* 2:42 kingd. sh. *be* partly *s.*
10:19 peace to th. *be s.* yea, *be s.*
11:5 king of the south shall *be s.*
and he sh. *be s.* above him
32 pe. that know G. shall *be s.*
*Hag.* 2:4 *be s.* O Zerubabbel, *be s.* O Joshua, *be s.* ye people
*Zec.* 8:19 let hands *be s.* ye that
13 but let your hands *be s.*
1 *Cor.* 16:13 quit you li. m. *be s.*
*Eph.* 16:10 brethr. *be s.* in the L.
2 *Tim.* 2:1 my son, *be s.* in grace
*See* COURAGE, DRINK.

**STRONG ones.**

*Ps.* 10:10 may fall by his *s. ones*
*Jer.* 8:16 sound of neigh. of *s. on.*

**STRONGER.**

*Gen.* 25:23 one people shall be *s.*
30:42 feebler were L.'s *s.* Jac.'s
*Num.* 13:31 not able, they are *s.*
*Jud.* 14:18 what is *s.* th. a lion?
2 *Sam.* 3:1 David waxed *s.* and *s.*
13:14 Amnon being *s.* than she
1 *K.* 20:23 *s.* we shall be *s.* 25
*Job* 17:9 cl. hands sh. be *s.* and *s.*
*Ps.* 105:24 he made them *s.* than
142:6 deli. me, they are *s.* th. I
*Jer.* 20:7 thou art *s.* than I, and
*Luke* 11:22 wh. a *s.* th. he come
1 *Cor.* 1:25 weak, of G. is *s.* than
10:22 do we pro. L.? are we *s.*?

**STRONGEST.**

*Prov.* 30:30 wh. is *s.* am. beasts

**STRONG-HOLD, S.**

*Num.* 13:19 whe. in tents or *s.-h.*
*Jud.* 6:2 Is. ma. caves and *s.-h.*
1 *Sam.* 23:14 David abode in *s.-h.*
29 D. dwelt in *s.-h.* at En-gedi
2 *Sam.* 5:7 David took *s.-h.* of Z.
24:7 came to the *s.-h.* of Tyre
2 *K.* 8:12 their *s.-h.* set on fire
2 *Chr.* 11:11 Rehob. fortified *s.-h.*
*Ps.* 89:40 broug. his *s.-h.* to ruin
*Is.* 23:11 destroy *s.-h.* thereof
31:9 shall pass over to his *s.-h.*
*Jer.* 48:18 spoiler sh. destroy *s.-h.*
41 the *s.-holds* are surprised
*Lam.* 2:2 he hath thr. down *s.-h.*
5 Lord destroyed his *s.-holds*
*Dan.* 11:24 his devices aga. *s.-h.*
39 thus sh. he go in most *s.-h.*
*Mic.* 4:8 *s.-h.* of the daugh. of Z.
*Nah.* 1:7 L. a *s.-h.* in day of trou.
3:12 thy *s.-h.* shall be like fig-t.
14 draw waters, forti. thy *s.-h.*
*Hab.* 1:10 shall deride every *s.-h.*
*Zec.* 9:3 Tyrus did build a *s.-h.*
12 turn to the *s.-h.* ye prisone.
2 *Cor.* 10:14 mig. to pull. do. *s.-h.*

**STRONGLY.**

*Ezr.* 6:3 let foundation be *s.* laid

**STROVE.**

*Gen.* 26:20 they *s.* with him, 21
22 another well, and *s.* not
*Ex.* 2:13 two men of Hebrews *s.*
*Lev.* 24:10 man of Is. *s.* in camp
*Num.* 20:13 chil. of Is. *s.* with L.
26:9 Dathan, who *s.* against M.
2 *Sam.* 14:6 they two *s.* together
*Dan.* 7:2 four winds *s.* upon sea
*John* 6:52 the Jews *s.* am. them.
*Acts* 7:26 M. show. him, as th. *s.*
23:9 *s.* saying, We find no evil

## STU

**STRUCK.**
1 *Sam.* 2:14 he *s.* it into the pan
2 *Sam.* 12:15 the Lord *s.* the ch.
20:10 Jo. *s.* him not again, and
2 *Chr.* 13:20 the Lord *s.* Jerobo.
*Mat.* 26:51 one of them *s.* a serv.
*Luke* 22:64 they *s.* Jesus, *John* 18:22

**STRUGGLED.**
*Gen.* 25:22 children *s.* together

**STUBBLE.**
*Ex.* 5:12 gath. *s.* instead of straw
15:7 wrath consumed them as *s.*
*Job* 13:25 wilt th. pursue dry *s.*?
21:18 they are as *s.* before wind
41:28 stones are turned into *s.*
29 darts are counted as *s.* he
*Ps.* 83:13 make them as *s.* before
*Is.* 5:24 as fire devoureth the *s.*
33:11 conceive chaff br. forth *s.*
40:24 whirlwind take away as *s.*
41:2 he gave them as driven *s.*
47:14 they shall be as *s.* the fire
*Jer.* 13:24 I will scatter th. as *s.*
*Joel* 2:5 flame, that devou. the *s.*
*Ob.* 18 house of E. sh. be for *s.*
*Nah.* 1:10 they sh. be devo. as *s.*
*Mal.* 4:1 wicked, and proud be *s.*
1 *Cor.* 3:12 on the found. hay, *s.*

**STUBBORN.**
*Deut.* 21:18 if a man ha. a *s.* son
20 say to eld. This our son is *s.*
*Jud.* 2:19 ceased not from *s.* way
*Ps.* 78:8 not as fath. a *s.* gener.
*Prov.* 7:11 she is loud and *s.* her

**STUBBORNNESS.**
*Deut.* 9:27 look not to *s.* of peop.
1 *Sam.* 15:23 and *s.* is as iniquity

**STUCK.**
1 *Sam.* 26:7 spear *s.* in ground
*Ps.* 119:31 I ha. *s.* unto testimo.
*Acts* 27:41 part of the ship *s.* fast

**STUDS.**
*Cant.* 1:11 borders of gold wi. *s.*

**STUDY.**
*Ec.* 12:12 much *s.* is a weariness
1 *Thes.* 4:11 *s.* to be quiet
2 *Tim.* 2:15 *s.* to show thys. app.

**STUDIETH.**
*Prov.* 15:28 heart of righteous *s.*
24:2 their heart *s.* destruction

**STUFF.**
*Gen.* 31:37 th. hast search. my *s.*
45:20 regard not your *s.*
*Ex.* 22:7 if man deliv. *s.* to keep
36:7 the *s.* they had was suffici.
*Jos.* 7:11 they put it amo. their *s.*
1 *Sam.* 10:22 he hath hid amo. *s.*
25:13 two hund. abode by the *s.*
30:24 his part be that tarr. by *s.*
*Ezek.* 12:3 prepare *s.* for removi.
4 bring forth thy *s.* by day, 7
*Luke* 17:31 house-top, *s.* in hou.

**STUMBLE.**
*Prov.* 3:23 walk, foot not *s.* 4:12
4:19 know not at what they *s.*
*Is.* 5:27 none sh. be weary nor *s.*
8:15 many among them shall *s.*
28:7 err in vision, *s.* in judgme.
59: 10 we *s.* at noonday as night
63:13 led th. that th. sho. not *s.*
*Jer.* 13:16 before your feet *s.* on
18:15 caused them to *s.* in ways
20:11 therefore persecute. sh. *s.*
31:9 in a way they shall not *s.*
46:6 they shall *s.* and fall
50:32 proud shall *s.* and fall
*Dan.* 11:19 he shall *s.* and fall
*Nah.* 2:5 shall *s.* in their walk
3:3 they shall *s.* on corpses
*Mal.* 2:8 have caused many to *s.*
1 *Pet.* 2:8 offence to them that *s.*

**STUMBLED.**
1 *Sam.* 2:4 that *s.* girt with stre.
1 *Chr.* 13:9 hold ark, for oxen *s.*
*Ps.* 27:2 came to eat flesh, th. *s.*
*Jer.* 46:12 mighty *s.* ag. mighty
*Rom.* 9:32 th. *s.* at stumb.-stone
11:11 have *s.* that they sho. fall

**STUMBLETH.**
*Prov.* 24:17 heart glad wh. he *s.*
*John* 11:9 walk in day, *s.* not
10 if man walk in night he *s.*
*Rom.* 14:21 whereby thy bro. *s.*

**STUMBLING.**
*John* 2:10 is none occasion of *s.*

**STUMBLING-BLOCK.**
*Lev.* 19:14 nor put *s.-b.* bef. blind
*Is.* 57:14 take *s.-b.* out of way
*Ezek.* 3:20 I lay *s.-b.* before him
7:19 bec. it is *s.-b.* of their iniq.
14:3 they put *s.-b.* of iniqu. 4, 7
*Rom.* 11:9 made a trap, a *s.-b.*

## SUB

*Rom.* 14:13 put *s.-b.* in br. way
1 *Cor.* 1:23 C. cruci. to Jews *s.-b.*
8:9 lest liber. of yours bec. *s.-b.*
*Rev.* 2:14 Bal. to cast *s.-b.* bef. Is.

**STUMBLING-BLOCKS.**
*Jer.* 6:21 I will lay *s.-b.* bef. peo.
*Zep.* 1:3 I will consume *s.-b.*

**STUMBLING,** *with* **stone.**
*Is.* 8:14 be for a *s.* of *s.* to Israel
*Rom.* 9:32 stumbled at th. *s.-s.*
33 behold, I lay in Sion a *s.-st.*
1 *Pet.* 2:8 *s.* of *s.* to th. that stum.

**STUMP.**
1 *Sam.* 5:4 only *s.* of Da. was left
*Dan.* 4:15 leave *s.* in earth, 23, 26

**SUBDUE.**
*Gen.* 1:28 replenish earth, *s.* it
1 *Chr.* 17:10 I will *s.* thi. enemi.
*Ps.* 47:3 he shall *s.* peo. under
*Is.* 45:1 to *s.* nations before him
*Dan.* 7:24 he shall *s.* three kings
*Mic.* 7:19 will *s.* our iniquities
*Zec.* 9:15 *s.* with sling-stones
*Phil.* 3:21 he is able to *s.* all thi.

**SUBDUED, EST.**
*Num.* 32:22 land be *s.* before L.
29 land shall be *s.* before you
*Deut.* 20:20 bulwarks, until be *s.*
*Jos.* 18:1 land was *s.* before th.
1 *Sam.* 7:13 Phili. were *s.* 2 *Sam.* 8:1; 1 *Chr.* 18:1; 20:4
2 *Sam.* 8:11 gold of nations he *s.*
22:40 th. *s.* under me, *Ps.* 18:39
1 *Chr.* 22:18 land is *s.* before Lord
*Neh.* 9:24 thou *s.* inhabi. of land
*Ps.* 81:14 soon have *s.* enemies
1 *Cor.* 15:28 all be *s.* unto him
*Heb.* 11:33 thro' faith *s.* kingdo.

**SUBDUETH.**
*Ps.* 18:47 it is G. *s.* peo. 144:2
*Dan.* 2:40 iron breaks and *s.* all

**SUBJECT.**
*Luke* 2:51 Jesus was *s.* to them
10:17 L. even devils are *s.* to us
20 rejo. not spirits are *s.* to you
*Rom.* 8:7 it is not *s.* to law of G.
20 creature was *s.* to vanity
13:1 let eve. soul be *s.* to powers
5 wherefo. ye must needs be *s.*
1 *Cor.* 14:32 spirits of prophets
15:28 then sh. Son hims. be *s.*
*Eph.* 5:24 as church is *s.* to Chr.
*Col.* 2:20 are ye *s.* to ordinances
*Tit.* 3:1 put in mind to *s.* to pow.
*Heb.* 2:15 lifetime *s.* to bondage
*Jam.* 5:17 Elias was *s.* to passio.
1 *Pet.* 2:18 serv. be *s.* to masters
3:22 pow. being made *s.* to him
5:5 all of you be *s.* one to ano.

**SUBJECTED.**
*Rom.* 8:20 who *s.* same in hope

**SUBJECTION.**
*Ps.* 106:42 enemies brou. into *s.*
*Jer.* 34:11 brought th. into *s.* 16
1 *Cor.* 9:27 br. my body into *s.*
2 *Cor.* 9:13 glorify G. for your *s.*
*Gal.* 2:5 we gave place by *s.* not
1 *Tim.* 2:11 wom. learn with all *s.*
3:4 having his children in *s.*
*Heb.* 2:5 put in *s.* world to come
8 put all things in *s.* under feet
12:9 rather be in *s.* to Father
1 *Pet.* 3:1 be in *s.* to husbands, 5

**SUBMIT.**
*Gen.* 16:9 *s.* thyself under her ha.
2 *Sam.* 22:45 strang. sh. *s.* themselves to me, *Ps.* 18:44
*Ps.* 66:3 enemies shall *s.* to thee
68:30 till every one *s.* with silv.
1 *Cor.* 16:16 that ye *s.* yourselves
*Eph.* 5:22 *s.* to husb. *Col.* 3:18
*Heb.* 13:17 *s.* th. watch for souls
*Jas.* 4:7 *s.* yourselves theref. to G.
1 *Pet.* 2:13 *s.* to every ordinance
5:5 younger *s.* yourselv. to elder

**SUBMITTED, ING.**
1 *Chr.* 29:24 sons of Da. *s.* to Sol.
*Ps.* 81:15 haters of L. *s.* to him.
*Rom.* 10:3 not *s.* to righteousness
*Eph.* 5:21 *s.* yours. one to anoth.

**SUBORNED.**
*Acts* 6:11 then they *s.* men who

**SUBSCRIBE, ED.**
*Is.* 44:5 another shall *s.* unto L.
*Jer.* 32:10 I *s.* evidence, sealed it
12 in pres. of witnesses that *s.*
44 men shall *s.* evidences

**SUBSTANCE.**
*Gen.* 7:4 I will destroy ev. liv. *s.*
23 every living *s.* was destroyed
12:5 Abraham took *s.* they gath.
13:6 their *s.* was great, so they
15:14 shall come with great *s.*

## SUC

*Gen.* 34:23 sh. not th. *s.* be ours?
36:6 E. took his cattle and his *s.*
*Deut.* 11:6 swallow. them and *s.*
33:11 bless, L. his *s.* accept work
*Jos.* 14:4 gave Lev. cities for *s.*
1 *Chr.* 27:31 th. were rulers of *s.*
28:1 stewards over all *s.* of king
2 *Chr.* 21:17 carried away all *s.*
31:3 appoint. king's portion of *s.*
32:29 God had given Hez. *s.*
35:7 bullocks. th. were king's *s.*
*Ezr.* 8:21 seek ri. way for our *s.*
10:8 come, *s.* should be forfeited
*Job* 1:3 Job's *s.* was 7,000 sheep
10 his *s.* increased in the land
5:5 robber swallow. up their *s.*
6:22 Give a reward of your *s.*?
15:29 nor shall his *s.* continue
20:18 according to *s.* restitution
22:20 whereas our *s.* is not cut
30:22 liftest, and dissolv. my *s.*
*Ps.* 17:14 leave their *s.* to babes
105:21 made Joseph ruler over *s.*
139:15 my *s.* was not hid fr. thee
16 thine eyes did see my *s.*
*Prov.* 1:13 sh. find all precious *s.*
3:9 honor L. with *s.* first fruits
6:31 he shall give *s.* of house
8:21 cause th. love me inherit *s.*
10:3 he casteth away *s.* of wick.
12:27 *s.* of a diligent man preci.
28:8 he that by usury increas. *s.*
29:3 with harlots, spend. his *s.*
*Cant.* 8:7 if a man give *s.* for love
*Is.* 6:13 as an oak wh. *s.* is in th.
so holy seed be *s.* thereof
*Jer.* 15:13 *s.* give to spoil, 17:3
*Hos.* 12:8 I have found me out *s.*
*Ob.* 13 nor laid hands on their *s.*
*Mic.* 4:13 I will consecrate th. *s.*
*Luke* 8:3 minister. to him th. *s.*
15:13 prodigal wasted his *s.*
*Heb.* 10:34 ye have in heaven a *s.*
11:1 faith is *s.* of thi. hoped for

**SUBTILE.**
*Gen.* 3:1 serpent more *s.* than any
2 *Sam.* 13:3 Jonadab was a *s.* man
*Prov.* 7:10 harlot. and *s.* of heart

**SUBTILELY.**
1 *Sam.* 23:22 told me, he deal. *s.*
*Ps.* 105:25 to deal *s.* with serv.
*Acts* 7:19 dealt *s.* with our kindr.

**SUBTILTY.**
*Gen.* 27:35 thy bro. came with *s.*
2 *K.* 10:19 Jehu did it in *s.* that
*Prov.* 1:4 to give *s.* to the simple
*Mat.* 26:4 might take Jesus by *s.*
*Acts* 13:10 O full of *s.* and mischi.
2 *Cor.* 11:3 beguiled Eve thro' *s.*

**SUBURBS.**
*Lev.* 25:34 field of *s.* not be sold
*Num.* 35:3 *s.* sh. be for th. cattle
7, 48 cit. sh. ye give wi. th. *s.*
*Jos.* 14:4 save cities wi. *s.* 21:2
2 *K.* 23:11 took by chamber in *s.*
2 *Chr.* 11:14 Levites left their *s.*
*Ezek.* 27:28 *s.* sh. shake at sound
48:15 place for dwelli. and for *s.*
*See* CITIES.

**SUBVERT, ED, ING.**
*Lam.* 3:36 to *s.* a man L. approv.
*Acts* 15:24 troubled you, *s.* souls
2 *Tim.* 2:14 to the *s.* of hearers
*Tit.* 1:11 who *s.* whole houses
3:11 th. is such is *s.* and sinneth

**SUCCEED, EST.**
*Deut.* 12:29 when thou *s.* 19:1
25:6 first-born *s.* his broth. dead

**SUCCEEDED.**
*Deut.* 2:12 children of Es. *s.* 22
21 Ammonites *s.* them

**SUCCESS.**
*Jos.* 1:8 prosper and have good *s.*

**SUCCOTH.**
*Gen.* 33:17 Jacob journeyed to S.
therefore it is called S.
*Ex.* 12:37 jour. fr. Rameses to S.
13:20 journ. fr. S. *Num.* 33:5, 6
*Jos.* 13:27 Gad had in valley S.
*Jud.* 8:5 Gid. said to men of *S.*
8 Penuel answ. as men of S.
16 he taught men of S.
1 *K.* 7:46 clay-ground between S.
and Zarthan, 2 *Cor.* 4:17
*Ps.* 60:6 mete valley of S. 108:7

**SUCCOTH-BENOTH.**
2 *K.* 17:30 men of Bab. made S.

**SUCCOR, ED.**
2 *Sam.* 8:5 Syri. came to *s.* Had.
18:3 better thou *s.* us out of city
21:17 Abishai *s.* him, smote Ph.
2 *Cor.* 6:2 day of salva. I *s.* thee
*Heb.* 2:18 able to *s.* them tempted

## SUF

**SUCCORER.**
*Rom.* 16:2 she hath been *s.*

**SUCH.**
*Ex.* 34:10 *s.* as ha. not been done
*Rev.* 20:6 on *s.* death ha. no pow.

**SUCH a one.**
*Gen.* 41:38 can we find *s. a one*
*Ruth* 4:1 ho, *s. a one*, turn aside

**SUCH things.**
*Neh.* 6:8 no *s. t.* done as thou say.

**SUCK, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 21:7 Sarah given children *s.*
1 *Sam.* 1:23 Han. gave her son *s.*
1 *K.* 3:21 I rose to give child *s.*
*Lam.* 4:3 sea-monsters give *s.*
*Mat.* 24:19 them that gave *s.*
*Mark* 13:17; *Luke* 21:23
*Luke* 23:29 paps that never ga. *s.*

**SUCK, Verb.**
*Deut.* 32:13 made him to *s.* honey
33:19 they shall *s.* of abund. of
*Job* 3:12 or breast I should *s.*?
20:16 he shall *s.* poison of asps
39:30 young ones *s.* up blood
*Is.* 60:16 thou shalt *s.* milk of G.
and shalt *s.* breast of kings
66:11 that ye may *s.* and be satis.
12 then shall ye *s.* sh. be borne
*Ezek.* 23:34 thou sh. even *s.* it out
*Joel* 2:16 gath. th. that *s.* breasts

**SUCKED.**
*Cant.* 8:1 *s.* breasts of mother
*Luke* 11:27 blessed are paps th. *s.*

**SUCKING.**
*Num.* 11:12 as fa. beareth *s.* child
1 *Sam.* 7:9 Samuel took a *s.* lamb
*Is.* 11:8 *s.* ch. play on hole of asp
49:15 can a wom. forget *s.* child
*Lam.* 4:4 tongue of *s.* child cleav.

**SUCKLING, S.**
*Deut.* 32:35 *s.* wi. man of gr. hairs
1 *Sam.* 15:3 slay man, inf. and *s.*
22:19 Doeg smo. children and *s.*
*Ps.* 8:2 out of mouth of babes
and *s.* *Mat.* 21:16
*Jer.* 44:7 cut off fr. you ch. and *s.*
*Lam.* 2:11 *s.* swoon in streets

**SUDDEN.**
*Job* 22:10 *s.* fear troubleth thee
*Prov.* 3:25 not afraid of *s.* fear
1 *Thes.* 5:3 then *s.* destruct. com.

**SUDDENLY.**
*Num.* 6:9 if any man die *s.*
12:4 the Lord spake *s.* unto Mo.
*Jos.* 10:9 Joshua came *s.* 11:7
2 *Sam.* 15:14 lest he overt. us *s.*
*Job* 5:3 *s.* I cursed his habitat.
9:23 if scourge by day slay *s.*
*Ps.* 6:10 let them be ashamed *s.*
64:4 *s.* do they shoot at him
*Prov.* 6:15 he shall be broken *s.*
24:22 their calamity sh. rise *s.*
29:1 shall *s.* be destroyed,
*Ec.* 9:12 it falleth *s.* upon them
*Is.* 29:5 it shall be at an inst. *s.*
47:11 desolation shall come *s.*
48:3 I did them *s.* they came
*Jer.* 6:26 spoiler shall *s.* come
15:8 have caused him to fall *s.*
49:19 will *s.* ma. him run, 50:44
51:8 Babylon is *s.* destroyed
*Hab.* 2:7 sh. they not rise up *s.*
*Mal.* 3:1 the Lord shall *s.* come
*Mark* 13:36 lest com. *s.* he find
*Luke* 9:39 and he *s.* crieth out
*Acts* 28:6 fallen down dead *s.*
1 *Tim.* 5:22 lay hands *s.* on no m.

**SUE.**
*Mat.* 5:40 if any man *s.* thee

**SUFFER.**
*Ex.* 22:18 sh. not *s.* witch to live
*Lev.* 19:17 not *s.* sin upon him
22:16 or *s.* th. to bear iniquity
*Num.* 21:23 Sih. would not *s.* Is.
*Jos.* 10:19 *s.* not to enter cities
*Jud.* 1:34 not *s.* th. to come down
15:1 her fath. would not *s.* him.
1 *K.* 15:17 that might not *s.* any
*Est.* 3:8 not king's profit to *s.*
*Job* 9:18 not *s.* me to take breath
21:3 *s.* me that I may speak
36:2 *s.* me a little, I will show
*Ps.* 9:18 consider trouble I *s.* of
55:22 nev. *s.* right. to be moved
88:15 while I *s.* terrors, I am
89:33 nor will I *s.* faithful. fail
101:5 proud heart, will not I *s.*
121:3 not *s.* foot to be moved
*Prov.* 10:3 L. not *s.* righte. fam.
19:15 idle soul shall *s.* hunger
19 man of wrath sh. *s.* punish.
*Ec.* 5:6 *s.* not mouth to cause
12 abund. of rich not *s.* to sleep

SUF

*Ezek.* 44:20 nor *s.* locks to grow
*Mat.* 3:15 Jesus said, *s.* it to be
8:31 *s.* me to bury, *Luke* 9:59
16:21 he must *s.* many things
17:12; *Mark* 8:31; 9:12; *Lu.* 9:22; 17:25
17:17 how long shall I *s.* you? *Mark* 9:19; *Luke* 9:41
19:14 *s.* little children, *Mark* 10:14; *Luke* 18:16
23:13 neither *s.* ye them th. are
*Mark* 7:12 *s.* him no more to do
11:16 Je. would not *s.* any man
*Luke* 22:51 *s.* ye thus far,
24:46 it behooved Christ to *s.* *Acts* 3:18; 26:23
*Acts* 3:18 G. showed Ch. should *s.*
5:41 counted worthy to *s.* shame
7:24 seeing one *s.* wrong
9:16 must *s.* for my name's sake
21:39 *s.* me to speak to people
*Rom.* 8:17 if so be we *s.* wi. him
1 *Cor.* 3:15 if work be burnt sh. *s.*
9:12 used power but *s.* all thi.
10:13 will not *s.* to be tempted
12:36 if one mem. *s.* all mem. *s.*
2 *Cor.* 1:6 same suffer, wh. we *s.*
11:20 ye *s.* if a man bring you
*Gal.* 6:12 lest they sh. *s.* persec.
*Phil.* 1:29 given to believe and *s.*
1 *Thes.* 3:4 told you, we should *s.*
2 *Thes.* 1:5 kingd. of G. for wh. *s.*
1 *Tim.* 4:10 we both labor and *s.*
2 *Tim.* 1:12 for wh. cause I also *s.*
2:9 wherein I *s.* as an evil doer
12 if we *s.* we shall also reign
*Heb.* 11:25 choosing to *s.* afflicti.
13:22 *s.* the word of exhortation
1 *Pet.* 2:20 if ye do well, and *s.*
3:14 if ye *s.* for righteousn. sake
17 it is bet. ye *s.* for well-doing
4:15 let none *s.* as a murderer
16 if any man *s.* as a Christian
19 let them that *s.* according to
*Rev.* 2:10 those things thou sh. *s.*
11:9 not *s.* dead bodies to be put

**SUFFERED.**

*Gen.* 20:6 therefore *s.* I thee not
31:7 God *s.* him not to hurt me
*Deut.* 8:3 he *s.* thee to hunger.
18:14 G. ha. not *s.* thee so to do
*Jud.* 3:28 *s.* not a man to pass
1 *Sam.* 24:7 D. *s.* them not to rise
1 *Chr.* 16:21 he *s.* no man to do them wrong, *Ps.* 105:14
*Job* 31:30 neither have I *s.* mouth
*Jer.* 15:15 for thy sake I *s.* rebuke
*Mat.* 3:15 suf. it to be so, he *s.*
24:43 nor *s.* his hou. *Lu.* 12:39
27:19 I have *s.* many things this
*Mark* 1:34 he *s.* not dev. *Lu.* 4:41
5:19 Jesus *s.* him not, but said
26 *s.* many things of physici.
*Luke* 8:32 *s.* them to enter swine
51 he *s.* no man to go in,
13:2 because they *s.* such things
24:26 ought not Ch. to have *s.*?
*Acts* 13:18 about 40 years *s.* he
14:16 who *s.* all nations to walk
16:7 but the Spirit *s.* them not
19:30 discip. *s.* him not to enter
28:16 P. was *s.* to dwell by hims.
2 *Cor.* 7:12 not for his cau. th. *s.*
*Gal.* 3:4 have ye *s.* th. in vain?
*Phil.* 3:8 for whom I *s.* loss of all
1 *Thes.* 2:2 after that we had *s.*
14 have *s.* like things of your
*Heb.* 2:18 hath *s.* being tempted
5:8 learn. obed. by things he *s.*
7:23 they were not *s.* to continue
9:26 then must he often have *s.*
13:12 Jesus *s.* without the gate
1 *Pet.* 2:21 Christ *s.* for us, leav.
23 when he *s.* he threaten. not
3:18 Christ hath once *s.* for sins
4:1 Christ hath *s.* for us in flesh, he that hath *s.* in the flesh
5:10 after ye have *s.* a while

**SUFFEREST.**

*Rev.* 2:20 bec. thou *s.* that wom.

**SUFFERETH.**

*Ps.* 66:9 bless G. who *s.* not our
107:38 *s.* not cattle to decrease
*Acts* 28:4 vengeance *s.* him not
1 *Cor.* 13:4 charity *s.* long, is kind

**SUFFERING.**

*Acts* 27:7 wind not *s.* us, we sail.
*Jas.* 5:10 an exam. of *s.* affliction
1 *Pet.* 2:19 if a man end. grief, *s.*
*Jude* 7 example, *s.* vengeance of

**SUFFERING.**

*Heb.* 2:9 for *s.* of death, crown,

**SUFFERINGS.**

*Rom.* 8:18 I reckon that the *s.* of
2 *Cor.* 1:5 for as the *s.* of Christ

SUN

2 *Cor.* 1:6 endur. same *s.* wh. we
7 ye are partakers of the *s.*
*Phil.* 3:10 fellowship of his *s.*
*Col.* 1:24 who now rejo. in my *s.*
*Heb.* 2:10 Captain perfect thro' *s.*
1 *Pet.* 1:11 it testified the *s.* of Ch.
4:13 ye are partakers of Ch.'s *s.*
5:1 I am a witn. of the *s.* of Ch.

**SUFFICE.**

*Num.* 11:22 sh. herds be sl. to *s.*?
*Deut.* 3:26 let it *s.* thee, speak no
1 *K.* 20:10 if dust of Samar. sh. *s.*
*Ezek.* 44:6 let it *s.* you of all, 45:9
1 *Pet.* 4:3 for the time past may *s.*

**SUFFICED, ETH.**

*Jud.* 21:14 wives, so they *s.* not
*Ruth* 2:14 she did eat, and was *s.*
18 gave her, after she was *s.*
*John* 14:8 L. show Fath. it *s.* us

**SUFFICIENCY.**

*Job* 20:22 in fulness of his *s.*
2 *Cor.* 3:5 but our *s.* is of God
9:8 *s.* in all thi. ye may abound

**SUFFICIENT.**

*Ex.* 36:7 the stuff th. had was *s.*
*Deut.* 15:8 thou shalt lend him *s.*
33:7 let his hand be *s.* for him
*Prov.* 25:16 so much honey as *s.*
*Is.* 40:16 Leban. is not *s.* to burn
*Mat.* 6:34 *s.* to the day is the evil
*Luke* 14:28 whether he have *s.*
*John* 6:7 200 pennyworth is not *s.*
2 *Cor.* 2:6 *s.* to such a man is this
16 who is *s.* for these things?
3:5 not that we are *s.* of ourself.
12:9 he said, My grace is *s.*

**SUFFICIENTLY.**

*Is.* 23:18 bef. the Lord to eat *s.*

**SUIT, S.**

*Jud.* 17:10 I will give thee a *s.*
2 *Sam.* 15:4 man who ha. any *s.*
*Job* 11:19 many sh. make *s.* unto
*Is.* 3:22 changeable *s.* of apparel

**SUM, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 21:30 if laid on him a *s.* of
38:21 this is the *s.* of tabernacle
*Num.* 1:2 take *s.* of congre. 26:2
26:4 take the *s.* of the people
31:26 take the *s.* of the prey
2 *Sam.* 24:9 Joab gave up *s.* to king, 1 *Chr.* 21:5
*Est.* 4:7 the *s.* of money Haman
*Ps.* 139:17 great is the *s.* of th.
*Ezek.* 28:12 thou sealest up the *s.*
*Dan.* 7:1 Daniel told *s.* of dream
*Acts* 7:16 Abraham bought for *s.*
22:28 with a great *s.* obtained I
*Heb.* 8:1 of the things th. is the *s.*

**SUM.**

2 *K.* 22:4 that he may *s.* the silver

**SUMMER.**

*Gen.* 8:22 *s.* and winter, day and
*Ps.* 32:4 turned into drought of *s.*
74:17 thou hast made *s.* and
*Prov.* 6:8 provid. meat in *s.* 30:25
10:5 gathereth in *s.* is wise son
26:1 snow in *s.* rain in harvest
*Is.* 28:4 as hasty fruit before *s.*
*Jer.* 8:20 harv. is past, *s.* is end.
*Dan.* 2:35 chaff of *s.* threshing-fl.
*Zec.* 14:8 in *s.* and winter
*Mat.* 24:32 ye kn. that *s.* is nigh, *Mark* 13:28; *Luke* 21:30

**SUMMER chamber.**

*Jud.* 3:24 he cov. his feet in *s. c.*

**SUMMER fruit.**

2 *Sam.* 16:2 *s. f.* for young men
*Amos* 8:1 a basket of *s. fruit*, 2

**SUMMER fruits.**

2 *Sam.* 17:1 bro. 100 bun. of *s. f.*
*Is.* 16:9 shouting for *s. fruits*
*Jer.* 40:10 ga. wine and *s. f.* 12
48:32 spoiler is fallen on *s. f.*
*Mic.* 7:1 as wh. they gather *s. f.*

**SUMMER-HOUSE.**

*Amos* 3:15 smite winter-ho. *s.-h.*

**SUMMER parlor.**

*Jud.* 3:20 Eg. was sitting in *s. p.*

**SUMMER.**

*Is.* 18:6 fowls sh. *s.* upon them

**SUMPTUOUSLY.**

*Luke* 16:19 rich man fared *s.*

**SUN.**

*Gen.* 15:17 when *s.* went down
19:23 *s.* risen when Lot entered
28:11 Jacob tarried, bec. *s.* set
32:31 as he passed Pen. *s.* rose
37:9 *s.* moon, stars, made obeis.
*Ex.* 16:21 when *s.* waxed hot
22:3 if *s.* be risen, blood be shed
*Lev.* 22:7 when *s.* is down, he shall be clean, *Deut.* 23:11

SUN

*Num.* 25:4 hang them ag. the *s.*
*Deut.* 4:19 lest wh. thou seest *s.*
17:3 hath worshipped either *s.*
24:15 nor sh. *s.* go down upon it
33:14 precious fruits brou. by *s.*
*Jos.* 1:4 tow. going down of *s.*
10:12 *s.* stand still upon Gibeon
13 *s.* stood still, moon stayed
*Jud.* 5:31 that love him be as *s.*
8:13 G. return. before *s.* was up
9:33 soon as *s.* is up, rise early
14:18 said, before *s.* went down
19:14 *s.* went down, they were
1 *Sam.* 11:9 *s.* be hot have help
2 *Sam.* 3:35 aught till *s.* be down
12:11 lie with wives in si. of *s.*
12 I will do this bef. Is. and *s.*
23:4 light of morn. when *s.* ris.
2 *K.* 3:22 and *s.* shone on water
23:5 them that burn ince. to *s.*
11 burnt chari. of *s.* with fire
*Neh.* 7:3 gates be opc. till *s.* hot
*Job* 8:16 hypocrite green bef. *s.*
9:7 commandeth *s.* riseth not
30:28 I went mourn. without *s.*
31:26 if I beheld *s.* when it shi.
*Ps.* 19:4 set a tabernacle for *s.*
58:8 pass aw. th. they see not *s.*
72:5 fear thee as long as *s.* end.
17 name contin. as long as *s.*
74:16 prepared light and *s.*
84:11 L. God is a *s.* and shield
89:36 his throne sh. endure as *s.*
104:22 *s.* aris. they gath. thems.
121:6 *s.* shall not smite by day
136:8 him that made *s.* to rule
148:3 praise him, *s.* and moon
*Ec.* 1:5 *s.* riseth, *s.* goeth down
6:5 moreo. he hath not seen *s.*
11:7 pleas. for eyes to behold *s.*
12:2 wh. *s.* or stars be not dark.
*Cant.* 1:6 bec. *s.* looked on me
6:10 fair as moon, clear as *s.*
*Is.* 24:23 then *s.* sh. be ashamed
30:26 light of moon as *s.* light
49:10 nor heat nor *s.* smite th.
60:19 *s.* be no more li. by day
20 *s.* shall no more go down
*Jer.* 15:9 *s.* down while yet day
31:35 wh. giveth the *s.* for light
*Ezek.* 8:16 they worshipp. the *s.*
32:7 I will cover *s.* with cloud
*Joel* 2:10 *s.* be dark. 3:15; *Mat.* 24:29; *Mark* 13:24; *Luke* 23:45
31 *s.* sh. be turned to darkness
*Amos* 8:9 cause *s.* to go down
*Jon.* 4:8 wh. *s.* did arise, *s.* beat
*Mic.* 3:6 *s.* go down over proph.
*Nah.* 3:17 when *s.* aris. they flee
*Hab.* 3:11 *s.* and moon stood still
*Mal.* 4:2 to you *s.* of right. arise
*Mat.* 5:45 maketh his *s.* to rise
13:43 then sh. right. shine as *s.*
17:2 his face did shine as the *s.*
*Rev.* 1:16; 10:1
*Mark* 1:32 *s.* set, they bro. sick
*Luke* 4:40 when *s.* was setting
21:25 there shall be signs in *s.*
*Acts* 2:20 the *s* into darkness
13:11 not seeing *s.* for a season
26:13 light above brightn. of *s.*
27:20 nei. *s.* nor stars appeared
1 *Cor.* 15:41 th. is one glory of *s.*
*Eph.* 4:26 let not *s.* go down
*Jam.* 1:11 *s.* is no sooner risen
*Rev.* 6:12 *s.* became as sackcloth
7:16 nor shall *s.* light on them
8:12 third part of *s.* was smit.
9:2 *s.* and the air were darken.
12:1 appeared wom. clo. with *s.*
16:8 angel poured out vial on *s.*
19:17 I saw angel standing on *s.*
21:23 city had no need of *s.* 22:5

*See* GOETH, GOING, RISING.

**Under the SUN.**

*Ec.* 1:3 what profit *under the s.*?
2:18, 19, 20, 22; 5:18; 9:9
9 there is no new thing *u. t. s.*
14 I have seen all works done *u. t. s.* 2:17; 4:3; 8:17; 9:3
2:11 there was no profit *u. t. s.*
3:16 I saw *u. t. s.* place of judg.
4:7 returned, I saw vanity *u. s.*
5:13 evil I seen *u. t. s.* 6:1; 10:5
6:12 tell what shall be *u. the s.*
8:9 ap. heart to every work *u. s.*
15 hath no better thing *u. t. s.*
9:6 portion in any thing *u. t. s.*
9 days he hath given th. *u. t. s.*
11 I saw *u. t. s.* race not to sw.
13 wisdom have I seen *u. t. s.*

**SUNDER.**

*Ps.* 46:9 cutteth the spear in *s.*
107:14 he brake their bands in *s.*
16 he hath cut bars of iron in *s.*
*Is.* 27:9 chalk stones beaten in *s.*

SUP

*Is.* 45:2 I will cut in *s.* bars of ir.
*Nah.* 1:13 I will burst bonds in *s.*
*Luke* 12:46 and cut him in *s.*

**SUNDERED.**

*Job* 41:17 stick, they cannot be *s.*

**SUNDRY.**

*Heb.* 1:1 God who at *s.* times

**SUNG.**

*Ezr.* 3:11 *s.* together by course
*Is.* 26:1 this song be *s.* in Judah
*Mat.* 26:30 *s.* hymn, *Mark* 14:26
*Rev.* 5:9 they *s.* a new song
14:3 *s.* as it were a new song

**SUNK.**

1 *Sam.* 17:49 stone *s.* into foreh.
2 *K.* 9:24 Jehoram *s.* in chariot
*Ps.* 9:15 heath. are *s.* in the pit
*Jer.* 38:6 down, so Jer. *s.* in mire
22 thy feet are *s.* in the mire
*Lam.* 2:9 her gates are *s.* in gro.
*Acts* 20:9 Eutychus *s.* down with

**SUP, PED.**

*Hab.* 1:9 their faces shall *s.* up
*Luke* 17:8 make ready, I may *s.*
1 *Cor.* 11:25 took cup, when he *s.*
*Rev.* 3:20 I will *s.* with him, he

**SUPERFLUITY.**

*Jam.* 1:21 filthiness *s.* of naugh.

**SUPERFLUOUS.**

*Lev.* 21:18 man hath any thing *s.*
22:23 lamb, th. hath any thi. *s.*
2 *Cor.* 9:1 it is *s.* to write to you

**SUPERSCRIPTION.**

*Mat.* 22:20 wh. is image and *s.*?
*Mark* 12:16; *Luke* 20:24
*Mark* 15:26 *s.* of accu. *Luke* 23:38

**SUPERSTITION.**

*Acts* 25:19 questi. ag. him of *s.*

**SUPERSTITIOUS.**

*Acts* 17:22 in all thi. ye are too *s.*

**SUPPER.**

*Mark* 6:21 Herod made *s.* to lords
*Luke* 14:12 makest a dinner or *s.*
16 a cert. man made a great *s.*
24 none bid. shall taste of my *s.*
22:20 likewise also cup after *s.*
*John* 12:2 there they made Je. *s.*
13:2 *s.* ended; 3 Je. ris. from *s.*
21:20 disc. lean. on breast at *s.*
1 *Cor.* 11:20 not to eat Lord's *s.*
21 taketh bef. other his own *s.*
*Rev.* 19:9 that are called to the *s.*
17 come to *s.* of the great God

**SUPPLANT, ED.**

*Gen.* 27:36 hath *s.* me two times
*Jer.* 9:4 every bro. will utterly *s.*

**SUPPLE.**

*Ezek.* 16:4 nei. washed to *s.* thee

**SUPPLIANTS.**

*Zep.* 3:10 my *s.* shall bring offer.

**SUPPLICATION.**

1 *Sam.* 13:12 I have not made *s.*
1 *K.* 8:28 respect to *s.* 2 *Chr.* 6:19
30 hearken thou to the *s.* 45, 49
52 eyes open to *s.* of thy serv.
54 made end of praying and *s.*
50 words wherewith I made *s.*
9:3 I heard thy *s.* th. hast made
2 *Chr.* 6:29 what *s.* shall be made
33:13 Lord heard Manasseh's *s.*
*Est.* 4:8 make *s.* for her people
*Job* 8:5 wouldest make *s.* to Al.
9:15 I wo. make my *s.* to judge
*Ps.* 6:9 Lord hath heard my *s.*
30:8 unto L. I made my *s.* 142:1
55:1 hide not thyself from my *s.*
119:170 let my *s.* come bef. thee
*Is.* 45:14 they sh. make *s.* to thee
*Jer.* 36:7 th. will present their *s.*
37:20 let my *s.* be accepted bef.
38:26 present. my *s.* bef. king
42:2 let our *s.* be accepted bef.
9 ye sent me to present your *s.*
*Dan.* 6:11 men and D. making *s.*
9:20 I was present. *s.* before G.
*Hos.* 12:4 and made *s.* to him
*Acts* 1:14 accord in prayer and *s.*
*Eph.* 6:18 with all prayer and *s.*
*Phil.* 4:6 but in every thing by *s.*

**SUPPLICATIONS.**

2 *Chr.* 6:21 hearken to *s.* of serv.
39 hear th. their prayer and *s.*
*Job* 41:3 will leviathan make *s.*?
*Ps.* 28:2 voice of my *s.* 140:6
6 he heard my *s.* 31:22; 116:1
86:6 attend to the voice of my *s.*
130:2 be attent. to my *s.* 143:1
*Jer.* 3:21 weeping and *s.* of Isr.
31:9 with *s.* will I lead them
*Dan.* 9:3 I set face to seek by *s.*
17 hear prayer of serv. and *s.*
18 we do not pres. *s.* for right.

SUR

*Dan.* 9:23 begin. of *s.* com. came
*Zec.* 12:10 pour out Spirit of *s.*
1 *Tim.* 2:1 *s.* be made for all men
5:5 continueth in *s.* and prayer
*Heb.* 5:7 he offered prayers and *s.*

**SUPPLY, Substantive.**

2 *Cor.* 8:14 abund. may be a *s.*
*Phil.* 1:19 through prayer and *s.*

**SUPPLY, Verb.**

*Phil.* 2:30 not regard, to *s.* lack
4:19 God shall *s.* all your need

**SUPPLIED, ETH.**

1 *Cor.* 16:17 what lack, they *s.*
2 *Cor.* 9:12 not only *s.* want of
11:9 what lacking, brethren *s.*
*Eph.* 4:16 that wh. every joint *s.*

**SUPPORT.**

*Acts* 20:35 ought to *s.* the weak,
1 *Thes.* 5:14

**SUPPOSE.**

2 *Sam.* 13:32 let not my lord *s.*
*Luke* 7:43 I *s.* that he to whom
12:51 *s.* I am co. to give peace
13:2 *s.* ye these Galileans were
*John* 21:25 I *s.* world could not
1 *Cor.* 7:26 I *s.* that this is good
2 *Cor.* 11:5 I *s.* I was not behind
1 *Pet.* 5:12 a faithful bro. as I *s.*

**SUPPOSED.**

*Mat.* 20:10 they *s.* they sho. have
*Mark* 6:49 *s.* it had been a spirit
*Luke* 3:23 Je. as was *s.* son of J.
*Acts* 7:25 *s.* his brethren would
25:18 none accus. of thi. as I *s.*
*Phil.* 2:25 I *s.* it neces. to send

**SUPPOSING.**

*Luke* 2:44 *s.* him to have been
*Acts* 14:19 drew P. out, *s.* he had
16:27 jailer *s.* prisoners had fled
27:13 *s.* they had obt. purpose
*Phil.* 1:16 *s.* to add affliction
1 *Tim.* 6:5 corrupt minds *s.* gain

**SUPREME.**

1 *Pet.* 2:13 whether to king as *s.*

**SURE.**

*Ex.* 3:19 I am *s.* king will not
*Num.* 32:23 be *s.* sin will find
1 *Sam.* 2:35 build a *s.* house
2 *Sam.* 23:5 cove. ordered and *s.*
1 *K.* 11:38 I build thee a *s.* house
*Job* 24:22 no man is *s.* of life
*Ps.* 111:7 his commandm. are *s.*
*Prov.* 6:3 make *s.* thy friend
*Is.* 33:16 bread given, waters *s.*
55:3 *s.* mercies of D. *Acts* 13:34
*John* 6:69 are *s.* thou art Christ
16:30 are we *s.* thou knowest
*Rom.* 15:29 I am *s.* when I come

**SURELY.**

*Ec.* 8:12 *s.* it sh. be well with th.
*Is.* 45:14 *s.* G. is in th. and there
*Mat.* 26:73 *s.* thou art one of th.
*Mark* 14:70
*Rev.* 22:20 *s.* I come quickly
*See* DIE.

**SURELY be put to death.**

*Gen.* 26:11 man, *s. be put to d.*
*Ex.* 19:12 tou. mount, *s. p. to d.*
21:12 killeth, sh. *s. be put to d.*
15 smiteth fa. sh. *s. be put to d.*
16 steal. a man, sh. *s. be p. to d.*
17 curseth his father, shall *s. be put to death, Lev.* 20:9
22:19 lieth with beast, sh. *s. be put to death, Lev.* 20:15, 16
31:14 defileth sab. *s. p. to d.* 15
*Lev.* 20:2 giveth to M. *s. p. to d.*
10 adulteress sh. *s. be put to d.*
11 lieth wi. fa. wife, bo. *s. p. d.*
12 daughter-in-l. both *s. p. to d.*
13 lie wi. mank. bo. *s. p. to d.*
24:16 blasphem. sh. *s. be p. to d.*
17 killeth man, sh. *s. be put to d. Num.* 35:16, 17, 18, 21, 31
27:29 but shall *s. be put to death*
*Jud.* 21:5 ca. not, *s. be put to d.*
*Jer.* 38:15 w. not *s. p.* me to *d.?*

**SURETY.**

*Gen.* 43:9 I will be *s.* for him
44:32 thy serv. bec. *s.* for lad
*Job* 17:3 put me in a *s.* with th.
*Ps.* 119:122 be *s.* for thy serv.
*Prov.* 6:1 if thou be *s.* for friend
11:15 he that is *s.* for stranger
17:18 becometh *s.* in presence
20:16 *s.* for stranger, 27:13
*Heb.* 7:22 Je. made *s.* of a better

**SURETIES.**

*Prov.* 22:26 not of th. that are *s.*

**Of a SURETY.**

*Gen.* 15:13 know *of a s.* thy seed
18:13 sh. I *of a s.* bear a child?

SWA

*Gen.* 26:9 *of a s.* she is thy wife
*Acts* 12:11 *of a s.* Lord sent ang.

**SURETYSHIP.**

*Prov.* 11:15 he that hateth *s.*

**SURFEITING.**

*Luke* 21:34 overcharged with *s.*

**SURMISINGS.**

1 *Tim.* 6:4 whereof com. evil *s.*

**SURNAME, Substantive.**

*Mat.* 10:3 Lebbeus, *s.* was Thad.
*Acts* 10:5 Sim. *s.* is P. 32; 11:13
12:12 John, *s.* was M. 25; 15:37

**SURNAME, Verb.**

*Is.* 44:5 *s.* hims. by name of Isr.

**SURNAMED.**

*Is.* 45:4 *s.* thee, tho' not kn. me
*Mark* 3:16 Si. he *s.* P. *Acts* 10:18
17 he *s.* th. Boanerges, sons of
*Acts* 1:23 Barsabas, who was *s.* J.
4:36 by apostles was *s.* Barnab.

**SURPRISED.**

*Is.* 33:14 fearfuln. *s.* hypocrites
*Jer.* 48:41 the strong-holds are *s.*
51:41 how is praise of earth *s.!*

**SUSANNA.**

*Luke* 8:3 Joanna and S. minist.

**SUSTAIN, ED.**

*Gen.* 27:37 wi. corn and wi. I *s.*
1 *K.* 17:9 comman. a widow to *s.*
*Neh.* 9:21 forty years didst *s.* th.
*Ps.* 3:5 I awaked, the Lord *s.* me
55:22 burden on L. he sh. *s.* th.
*Prov.* 18:14 spirit of man will *s.*
*Is.* 59:16 his righteous. it *s.* him

**SUSTENANCE.**

*Jud.* 6:4 Midian. left no *s.* for Is.
2 *Sam.* 19:33 Barzillai provid. *s.*
*Acts* 7:11 our fathers found no *s.*

**SWADDLED.**

*Lam.* 2:22 tho. I *s.* hath my ene.
*Ezek.* 16:4 not salt, not *s.* at all

**SWADDLING.**

*Job* 38:9 I made darkn. a *s.* band
*Luke* 2:7 wrap. him in *s.* clo. 12

**SWALLOW.**

*Ps.* 84:3 the *s.* hath found a nest
*Prov.* 26:2 as *s.* by flying, so the
*Is.* 38:14 like a crane or a *s.* did I
*Jer.* 8:7 crane and *s.* observe ti.

**SWALLOW, Verb.**

*Num.* 16:30 if earth open and *s.*
34 lest the earth *s.* us up also
2 *Sam.* 20:19 why wilt thou *s.* up
20 that I should *s.* up or destr.
*Job* 7:19 alone till I *s.* my spittle
20:18 shall restore, and not *s.* it
*Ps.* 21:9 the L. shall *s.* them up
56:1 O G. man would *s.* me up
2 mine ene. would *s.* me up
57:3 repr. of him that would *s.*
69:15 nei. let the deep *s.* me up
*Prov.* 1:12 let us *s.* them up alive
*Ec.* 10:12 lips of fool *s.* up hims.
*Is.* 25:8 will *s.* up death in vict.
*Hos.* 8:7 strangers shall *s.* it up
*Amos* 8:4 ye that *s.* needy
*Ob.* 16 and they shall *s.* down
*Jon.* 1:17 Lord prep. a fish to *s.*
*Mat.* 23:24 stra. at gnat, *s.* camel

**SWALLOWED.**

*Ex.* 7:12 Aaron's rod *s.* th. rods
15:12 stretch. thy hand, earth *s.*
*Num.* 16:32 earth opened and *s.*
26:10; *Deut.* 11:6
2 *Sam.* 17:16 lest king be *s.* up
*Job* 6:3 therefore my words are *s.*
20:15 he hath *s.* down riches
37:20 if speak, he sh. be *s.* up
*Ps.* 35:25 not say, we *s.* him up
106:17 the earth *s.* up Dathan
124:3 they had *s.* us up quick
*Is.* 28:7 priest and prophet are *s.*
49:19 they that *s.* thee up, shall
*Jer.* 51:34 *s.* me up like a dragon
44 br. out mouth that he ha. *s.*
*Lam.* 2:2 Lord hath *s.* up inhab.
5 he hath *s.* up Israel, hath *s.*
16 they say, We have *s.* her up
*Ezek.* 36:3 they have *s.* you up
*Hos.* 8:8 Israel is *s.* up am. Gent.
1 *Cor.* 15:54 death is *s.* up in vic.
2 *Cor.* 2:7 lest such a one be *s.* up
5:4 that mortal, might be *s.* up
*Rev.* 12:16 earth *s.* up the flood

**SWALLOWETH.**

*Job* 5:5 robber *s.* their substance
39:24 he *s.* ground with fiercen.

**SWAN.**

*Lev.* 11:18 *s.* uncl. *Deut.* 14:16

**SWARE.**

*Gen.* 21:31 because th. *s.* both of
24:7 L. God of heaven *s.* to me

SWE

*Gen.* 24:9 servant *s.* to him conc.
25:33 Ja. said, Sw. to me, he *s.*
26:3 oath which I *s.* to Abrah.
31 Abimel. and Isaac *s.* to one
31:53 Jacob *s.* by fear of Isaac
47:31 Jos. *s.* to Jacob his father
50:24 G. will br. to land he *s.* to
*Ex.* 13:5 land the Lord *s.* to thy fathers, 11; 33:1; *Num.* 14:16, 30; 32:11; *Deut.* 1:8, 35; 6:10, 18, 23; 7:13; 8:1; 11:9, 21; 26:3; 28:11; 30:20; 31:21, 23; 34:4; *Jos.* 1:6; 5:6; 21:43
*Num.* 32:10 L.'s anger was kind. and he *s. Deut.* 1:34
*Deut.* 2:14 were wasted, as L. *s.*
4:21 Lord *s.* that I should not
31 not forget the coven. he *s.*
7:12 wh. he *s.* to thy salvation
8:18 covenant which he *s.* 9:5
*Jos.* 6:22 br. out Rahab as ye *s.*
9:15 princes *s.* to Gibeonites
20 because of oath we *s.* to th.
14:9 M. *s.* on that day, saying
21:44 according to all that he *s.*
*Jud.* 2:1 bro. to land which I *s.*
1 *Sam.* 19:6 Saul *s.* Da. shall not
24:22 David *s.* to Saul
2 *Sam.* 3:35 Da. *s.* he would not
19:23 D. *s.* to Shimei, 1 *K.* 2:8
1 *K.* 2:23 S. *s.* to A. he sho. die
2 *K.* 25:24 Gedaliah *s. Jer.* 40:9
2 *Chr.* 15:14 they *s.* to the Lord
*Ezr.* 10:5 they *s.* to put away
*Ps.* 95:11 I *s.* in wrath, *Heb.* 3:11
132:2 how he *s.* to L. and vowed
*Jer.* 38:16 king *s.* secretly to Jer.
*Ezek.* 16:8 I *s.* and entered cove.
*Dan.* 12:7 *s.* by him, *Rev.* 10:6
*Mark* 6:23 Herod *s.* to daughter
*Luke* 1:73 oath which he *s.* to A.
*Heb.* 3:18 to whom *s.* he that th.
6:13 no greater, he *s.* by himself
7:21 Lord *s.* and will not repent
*See Their* FATHERS.

**SWAREST.**

*Ex.* 32:13 to whom thou *s.* by
*Num.* 11:12 carry them to land *s.*
*Deut.* 26:15 as thou *s.* to our fat.
1 *K.* 1:17 thou *s.* that Solomon
*Ps.* 89:49 kindnesses th. *s.* to D.

**SWARM, S.**

*Ex.* 8:21 I will send *s.* of flies
22 no *s.* of flies shall be in Go.
24 there came a grie. *s.* of flies
29 that *s.* of flies may depart
*Jud.* 14:8 a *s.* of bees and honey

**SWEAR.**

*Gen.* 21:23 Abim. said to Abr. *s.*
24 and Abraham said, I will *s.*
24:3 I will make thee *s.* by L.
37 my master made me *s.*
25:33 Jacob said, *s.* to me
47:31 Jacob said to Joseph, *s.*
50:5 father made me *s.* saying
*Ex.* 6:8 land concerning wh. I *s.*
*Lev.* 5:4 if a soul *s.* pronouncing
19:12 ye shall not *s.* by name
*Num.* 30:2 if a man *s.* to bind
*Deut.* 6:13 *s.* by his name, 10:20
*Jos.* 2:12 Rahab said to spies, *s.*
23:7 nor cause to *s.* by th. gods
*Jud.* 15:12 *s.* ye will not fall
1 *Sam.* 20:17 Jon. caused D. to *s.*
24:21 *s.* th. wilt not cut off seed
30:15 *s.* thou wilt nei. kill me
2 *Sam.* 19:7 *s.* by L. if th. go not
1 *K.* 1:13 didst th. *s.* S. sh. reign
51 let Solo. *s.* unto me to-day
2:42 did I not ma. thee *s.* by L.?
8:31 oath laid on him to cause him to *s.* 2 *Chr.* 6:22
2 *Chr.* 36:13 Nebuc. made him *s.*
*Ezr.* 10:5 Ezra, Lev. and Isr. *s.*
*Neh.* 13:25 I made them *s.* by G.
*Is.* 3:7 in that day shall he *s.*
19:18 five cities in Egypt sh. *s.*
45:23 to me ev. tongue shall *s.*
48:1 wh. *s.* by L. not in truth
65:16 that swear. shall *s.* by G.
*Jer.* 4:2 thou shalt *s.* Lord liveth
5:2 Lord liveth, they *s.* falsely
7:9 murder, commit adultery, *s.*
12:16 *s.* by my name, as peo. *s.*
22:5 I *s.* saith Lord, this house
32:22 giv. them land th. didst *s.*
*Hos.* 4:15 not go to Beth-a. nor *s.*
*Amos* 8:14 *s.* by sin of Samaria
*Zep.* 1:5 that *s.* by L. *s.* by Mal.
*Mat.* 5:34 *s.* not; 36 *s.* not by h.
23:16 *s.* by temple, *s.* by gold
18 whoso shall *s.* by altar
20 whoso theref. sh. *s.* by altar
21 *s.* by temple; 22 *s.* by heav.
26:74 be. to curse, *s. Mark* 14:71
*Heb.* 6:13 *s.* by no greater, he *s.*

SWE

*Heb.* 6:16 men verily *s.* by the gr.
*Jam.* 5:12 my brethren *s.* not

**SWEARERS.**

*Mal.* 3:5 a swift witness ag. *s.*

**SWEAREH.**

*Lev.* 6:3 was lost, and *s.* falsely
*Ps.* 15:4 that *s.* to his hurt
63:11 every one that *s.* by him
*Ec.* 9:2 he that *s.* as he feareth
*Is.* 65:16 he that *s.* swear by G.
*Zec.* 5:3 every one that *s.* cut off
4 enter house of him that *s.*
*Mat.* 23:18 whosoever *s.* by gift
20 *s.* by altar; 21 *s.* by temple
22 *s.* by throne of God

**SWEARING.**

*Lev.* 5:1 soul sin, hear voice of *s.*
*Jer.* 23:10 bec. of *s.* land mourn.
*Hos.* 4:2 by *s.* lying, and steal.
10:4 *s.* falsely in making coven.

**SWEAT.**

*Gen.* 3:19 in *s.* of face eat bread
*Ezek.* 44:18 any thing causeth *s.*
*Luke* 24;44 *s.* as drops of blood

**SWEEP.**

*Is.* 14:23 *s.* it wi. besom of dest.
28:17 hail sh. *s.* refuge of lies
*Luke* 15:8 doth not *s.* house

**SWEEPING.**

*Prov.* 28:3 is like *s.* rain which

**SWEET.**

*Ex.* 15:25 tree into wat. made *s.*
30:23 *s.* cinna. and *s.* calamus
2 *Sam.* 23:1 D. *s.* psalmist of Isr.
*Neh.* 8:10 eat fat, drink the *s.*
*Job* 20:12 wickedness *s.* in mouth
21:33 clods of valley shall be *s.*
38:31 bind *s.* influ. of Pleiades?
*Ps.* 55:14 we took *s.* counsel
104:34 medita. of him sh. be *s.*
119:103 *s.* thy words to taste
141:6 hear my words, they are *s.*
*Prov.* 3:24 thy sleep shall be *s.*
9:17 stolen waters are *s.* bread
13:19 desire accomplished is *s.*
16:24 pleasant words are *s.*
20:17 bread of dec. *s.* to a man
23:8 and lose thy *s.* words
24:13 eat honey-comb wh. is *s.*
27:7 to hun. soul bitter thing *s.*
*Ec.* 5:12 sleep of laboring man *s.*
11:7 truly light is *s.* a pl. thing
*Cant.* 2:3 fruit *s.* 14 *s.* is voice
5:5 fingers drop. with *s.* myrrh
13 as *s.* flowers, drop. *s.* myrrh
16 his mouth is most *s.* lovely
*Is.* 3:24 inst. of *s.* smell, stink
5:20 that put bitter for *s.* and *s.*
23:16 make *s.* melody, si. songs
*Jer.* 6:20 nor your sacri. *s.* to me
31:26 my sleep was *s.* to me
*Jam.* 3:11 pl. *s.* water and bitter?
*Rev.* 10:9 in mouth *s.* as hon. 10
*See* INCENSE, ODORS, SAVOR.

**SWEET cane.**

*Is.* 43:24 thou brou. me no *s. c.*
*Jer.* 6:20 *s. c.* came fr. a far coun.

**SWEET spices.**

*Ex.* 30:34 take *s. s.* frankincense
37:29 he made pure inc. of *s. s.*
*Mark* 16:1 brou. *s. s.* anoint him

**SWEET wine.**

*Is.* 49:26 drun. wi. blood as *s. w.*
*Amos* 9:13 moun. shall drop *s. w.*
*Mic.* 6:15 *s. w.* not drink wine

**SWEETER.**

*Jud.* 14:18 what is *s.* th. honey?
*Ps.* 19:12 thy word *s.* th. honey
119:103 words *s.* than honey

**SWEETLY.**

*Job* 24:20 worms shall feed *s.*
*Cant.* 7:9 best wi. goeth down *s.*

**SWEETNESS.**

*Jud.* 9:11 sho. I forsake my *s.?*
14:14 out of strong came forth *s.*
*Prov.* 16:21 *s.* of lips incr. learn.
27:9 so doth *s.* of a man's friend
*Ezek.* 3:3 in mouth as hon. for *s.*

**SWELL, ED.**

*Num.* 5:21 th. rot, belly to *s.* 22
27 belly shall *s.* thigh shall rot
*Deut.* 8:4 nor thy foot *s.* 40 years
*Neh.* 9:21 forty years feet *s.* not

**SWELLING, S.**

*Ps.* 46:3 tho' mount. shake wi. *s.*
*Is.* 30:13 as a breach *s.* in a wall
*Jer.* 12:5 how do in *s.* of Jordan?
49:19 lion from *s.* of Jord. 50:44
2 *Cor.* 12:20 lest there be *s.* tum.
2 *Pet.* 2:18 speak *s.* words of van.
*Jude* 16 their mouth speaketh
*s.* words

SWO

**SWEPT.**

*Jud.* 5:21 riv. of Kishon *s.* them
*Jer.* 46:15 why valiant *s.* away?
*Mat.* 12:44 find. it *s. Luke* 11:25

**SWERVED.**

1 *Tim.* 1:6 having *s.* turned aside

**SWIFT.**

*Deut.* 28:49 nation *s.* as eagle
1 *Chr.* 12:8 *s.* as roes on mount.
*Job* 9:26 passed away as *s.* ships
24:18 he is *s.* as waters, behold.
*Prov.* 6:18 feet *s.* run. to mischi.
*Ec.* 9:11 the race is not to *s.*
*Is.* 18:2 go, ye *s.* messengers
19:1 behold, L. rid. on *s.* cloud
30:16 ride on *s.* th. pursue be *s.*
66:20 bring brethr. on *s.* beasts
*Jer.* 46:6 let not *s.* flee away, nor
*Amos* 2:14 flight sh. perish fr. *s.*
15 *s.* of foot sh. not deli. hims.
*Mic.* 1:13 bind chariot to *s.* beast
*Mal.* 3:5 a *s.* witn. ag. sorcerers
*Rom.* 3:15 feet *s.* to shed blood
*Jam.* 1:19 let every man be *s.*
2 *Pet.* 2:1 sh. bring *s.* destruction

**SWIFTER.**

2 *Sam.* 1:23 were *s.* than eagles
*Job* 7:6 days are *s.* than shuttle
9:25 my days are *s.* than a post
*Jer.* 4:13 his horses *s.* than eagles
*Lam.* 4:19 persecut. *s.* th. eagles
*Hab.* 1:8 horses *s.* than leopards

**SWIFTLY.**

*Ps.* 147:15 his word runneth *s.*
*Is.* 5:26 behold, they sh. come *s.*
*Dan.* 9:21 Gabriel caused to fly *s.*
*Joel* 3:4 if ye recompense me *s.*

**SWIM.**

2 *K.* 6:6 and the iron did *s.*
*Ps.* 6:6 night ma. I my bed to *s.*
*Is.* 25:11 sprea. forth hands to *s.*
*Ezek.* 47:5 risen, waters to *s.* in
*Acts* 27:42 lest any should *s.* out
43 comman. they that could *s.*

**SWIMMEST, ETH.**

*Is.* 25:11 as he that *s.* spreadeth
*Ezek.* 32:6 water land wher. th. *s.*

**SWINE.**

*Lev.* 11:7 *s.* is unclean, *Deut.* 14:8
*Prov.* 11:22 a jewel in a *s.* snout
*Is.* 65:4 which *s.* flesh and broth
66:3 as if he offered *s.* blood
17 eating *s.* flesh and abomin.
*Mat.* 7:6 nei. cast pearls befo. *s.*
8:30 herd of *s.* feeding, *Mark* 5:11; *Luke* 8:32
31 go into herd of *s. Mark* 5:12
32 went into *s.* the herd of *s.* ran, *Mark* 5:13; *Luke* 8:33
*Mark* 5:14 they that fed *s.* fled
*Luke* 15:15 he sent him to feed *s.*
16 filled belly with husks *s.* eat

**SWOLLEN.**

*Acts* 28:6 look. he should have *s.*

**SWOON, ED.**

*Lam.* 2:11 children *s.* in street
12 wh. they *s.* as the wounded

**SWORD.**

*Gen.* 3:24 cherubim and flam. *s.*
34:25 took each man his *s.*
*Ex.* 5:21 put a *s.* in their hand
32:27 put ev. man his *s.* by side
*Lev.* 26:6 nor *s.* go through land
25 br. *s.* upon you, *Ezek.* 5:17; 6:3; 14:17; 29:8; 33:2
33 I will draw out *s.* after you
37 they sh. fall as were bef. *s.*
*Num.* 22:23 angel's *s.* drawn, 31
29 there was a *s.* in my hand
*Deut.* 32:25 *s.* without, terror
33:29 is *s.* of thy excellency
*Jos.* 5:13 stood with his *s.* drawn
24:12 not with thy *s.* nor bow
*Jud.* 7:18 *s.* of L. and Gideon, 20
8:20 youth drew not his *s.*
9:54 draw thy *s.* and slay me
20:35 destr. 25,100 that drew *s.*
46 fell were 25,000 that drew *s.*
1 *Sam.* 13:22 neither *s.* nor spear
15:33 *s.* as made wom. childless
17:39 David girded *s.* on, 25:13
50 th. was no *s.* in hand of Da.
51 D. took his *s.* and slew him
21:8 not und. hand spear or *s.*?
9 *s.* of Goli. is wrapt in a cloth
22:10 he gave him *s.* of Goliath
13 given him bread and a *s.*
25:13 gird ye on ev. man his *s.*
31:4 Saul took a *s.* fell upon it
5 armor-bearer fell upon his *s.*
2 *Sam.* 1:22 *s.* of S. returned not
2:16 thrust *s.* into fellow's side
26 said, Sh. *s.* devour for ever?
3:29 not fail one that fall. on *s.*

SWO

2 *Sam.* 11:25 *s.* devo. one as ano.
12:10 *s.* sh. never dep. fr. house
18:8 wood devour. more than *s.*
20:10 Amasa took no heed to *s.*
23:10 his hand clave unto *s.*
24:9 in Is. 800,000 men drew *s.*
1 *K.* 3:24 bring *s.* they broug. *s.*
19:17 that escapeth *s.* of Hazael
1 *Chr.* 5:18 men able to bear *s.*
10:4 Saul took a *s.* fell upon it
5 his armor-bear. fell on the *s.*
21:5 a 100,000 that drew *s.*
12 or 3 days the *s.* of the Lord
16 the angel having a *s.* drawn
27 he put up his *s.* again
30 he was afraid of *s.* of angel
2 *Chr.* 20:9 wh. *s.* of judgm. com.
*Ezr.* 9:7 kings are delivered to *s.*
*Neh.* 4:18 ev. one had his *s.* gird.
*Est.* 9:5 Jews smote ene. with *s.*
*Job* 5:20 deliver from power of *s.*
15:22 he is waited for of the *s.*
19:29 *s.* for wrath, punish. of *s.*
20:25 glittering *s.* cometh out
27:14 if be multiplied it is for *s.*
40:19 make his *s.* to approach
41:26 *s.* of him that layeth at
*Ps.* 7:12 if turn not will whet *s.*
17:13 deliv. from wicked, thy *s.*
37:14 wicked have drawn *s.*
15 *s.* shall enter their heart
43:3 gird thy *s.* on thy thigh
57:4 their tongue is a sharp *s.*
64:3 whet th. tongue like a *s.*
76:3 brake he the shield and *s.*
78:62 he gave his people to *s.*
149:6 a two-edged *s.* in th. hand
*Prov.* 5:4 her end as a two-edg. *s.*
12:18 speaketh like pierc. of *s.*
25:18 bear. false witness is a *s.*
*Cant.* 3:8 every man hath his *s.*
*Is.* 2:4 nation not lift *s.* ag. natl.
31:8 the *s.* not of a mean man
34:6 *s.* of L. is filled with blood
41:2 he gave th. as dust to his *s.*
49:2 made mouth like sharp *s.*
51:19 famine and *s.* are come
65:12 I will number you to *s.*
66:16 by his *s.* will Lord plead
*Jer.* 2:30 your *s.* devoured proph.
4:10 *s.* reacheth unto the soul
5:12 neith. shall we see *s.* 14:13
6:25 *s.* of enemy is on ev. side
9:16 I will send a *s.* after them, 24:10; 25:27; 29:17; 49:37
12:12 *s.* of the L. shall devour
14:13 peo. say, Ye sh. not see *s.*
15 say *s.* and famine shall not
15:2 for the *s.* to the *s.* 43:11
3 I will appoint the *s.* to slay
9 residue will I deliver to *s.*
18:21 pour out th. blood by *s.*
25:16 they sh. be mad bec. of *s.*
29 call for a *s. Ezek.* 38:21
31 he will give wicked to *s.*
31:2 peo. left of *s.* found grace
32:24 city given because of *s.*
34:17 I proclaim a liberty to *s.*
42:16 *s.* ye feared sh. overtake
44:28 a small number esc. the *s.*
47:6 O thou *s.* of the Lord, how
48:2 O Madmen, *s.* shall pursue
10 curs. that keep. back his *s.*
50:16 fear of the oppressing *s.*
35 a *s.* is on Chaldea, saith L.
36 a *s.* on liars, *s.* on mighty
37 a *s.* on horses, *s.* on treasu.
51:50 ye that have escaped *s.*
*Lam.* 5:9 bre. by peril bec. of *s.*
*Ezek.* 5:2 I will draw out *s.* 12
17 I will bri. *s.* upon thee, 6:3
6:8 some that shall escape *s.*
7:15 *s.* is without, pestilence
11:8 ye feared *s.* I will bring a *s.*
14:17 if I bring a *s.* and say, *s.*
21 my four sore judgm. the *s.*
21:9 a *s.* a *s.* is sharpened, 11
12 terrors, by reason of the *s.*
13 what if *s.* contemn the rod?
14 let *s.* be doubled, *s.* of great
15 set point of the *s.* against
19 appoint 2 ways, that *s.* may
20 appoint a way that *s.*
28 the *s.* the *s.* is drawn for the
30:4 *s.* shall come upon Egypt
21 to make it strong to hold *s.*
22 I will cause the *s.* to fall out
32:11 *s.* of the king of Babylon
33:3 when he seeth *s.* come on
4 if *s.* come and take him, 6
6 if watchmen see the *s.* come
26 ye stand upon your *s.*
35:5 thou hast shed blood by *s.*
*Hos.* 2:18 I will break bow and *s.*
11:6 *s.* shall abide on his cities
*Amos* 9:4 thence will I com. *s.*
*Mic.* 4:3 nation not lift *s.* ag. na.
6:14 deliverest, will I give to *s.*

SWO

*Nah.* 2:13 *s.* shall devour lions
3:3 horseman lift. up bright *s.*
15 there the *s.* sh. cut thee off
*Zec.* 9:13 made thee as *s.* of mi.
11:17 *s.* shall be upon his arm
13:7 awake, O *s.* ag. my sheph.
*Mat.* 10:34 not send peace, but *s.*
26:51 drew his *s.* struck serv.
*Mark* 14:47; *John* 18:10
52 put up ag. thy *s. John* 18:11
*Luke* 2:35 a *s.* sh. pierce thy soul
22:36 he that hath no *s.* let him
*Acts* 16:27 he drew his *s.* and wo.
*Rom.* 8:35 shall *s.* separate us
from the love of Christ?
13:4 he beareth not *s.* in vain
*Eph.* 6:17 *s.* of Sp. which is word
*Heb.* 4:12 sharp. th. two-edged *s.*
*Rev.* 1:16 out of mouth went a *s.*
2:12 the sharp *s.* with two edges
6:4 was given to him a great *s.*
19:15 out of his mou. goeth *s.* 21

**By the SWORD.**

*Gen.* 27:40 *by thy s.* thou sh. live
*Lev.* 26:7 they sh. fall *by the s.* 8
2 *Chr.* 29:9 fath. ha. fallen *b. t. s.*
*Job* 33:18 from perish. *by the s.*
36:12 they shall perish *by the s.*
*Ps.* 44:3 got not land *by their s.*
78:64 their priests fell *by the s.*
*Jer.* 11:22 young men shall die
*by the s.* 18:21; *Lam.* 2:21
14:12 I will consu. them *by t. s.*
15 *by s.* and famine shall pro.
16:4 shall be consumed *by the s.*
44:12, 18, 27
19:7 cause them to fall *by the s.*
21:9 abideth, shall die *by the s.*
38:2; 42:17, 22
27:13 why will ye die *by the s.*?
32:36 city sh. be deliver. *by t. s.*
33:4 houses thro. down *by the s.*
34:4 Zedek. sh. not die *by the s.*
44:13 I punished Jerusal. *by t. s.*
*Ezek.* 26:6 daugh. be slain *by t. s.*
11 he sh. slay thy peo. *by t. s.*
28:23 be judged in her *by the s.*
31:18 th. that be slain *by the s.*
32:20, 21, 22, 25, 30; 33:27
39:23 so they fell all *by the s.*
*Hos.* 1:7 will not save them *by s.*
*Amos* 7:11 Jerobo. sh. die *by t. s.*
9:10 my people sh. die *by the s.*
*Hag.* 2:22 ev. one *by the s.* of his
*Rev.* 13:14 had the wound *by a s.*

*See* EDGE, FALL.

**From the SWORD.**

*Ex.* 18:4 delivered me *fr. the s.*
*Lev.* 26:36 they sh. flee as *f. a s.*
1 *K.* 19:17 him that escap. *f. t. s.*
2 *Chr.* 36:20 escaped *from the s.*
*Job* 5:15 he saveth poor *fr. the s.*
39:22 neither turneth he *f. t. s.*
*Ps.* 22:20 deliver my soul *fr. t. s.*
144:10 delivereth David *fr. t. s.*
*Is.* 21:15 they fled *f. t.* drawn *s.*
31:8 but he shall flee *from the s.*
*Jer.* 21:7 such as are left *fr. t. s.*
46:16 let us go *fr. the* oppress. *s.*
*Ezek.* 12:16 I'll leave a few *fr. s.*
38:8 land that is brou. *fr. the s.*

**My SWORD.**

*Gen.* 48:22 I took fr. A. wi. *m. s.*
*Ex.* 15:9 I will draw *my s.* my
*Deut.* 32:41 whet *my* glit. *s.* 42
1 *Sam.* 21:8 neith. brought *my s.*
*Ps.* 44:6 neither shall *my s.* save
*Is.* 34:5 *my s.* shall be bathed in
*Ezek.* 21:3 I will draw *my s.*
5 I the Lord have drawn *my s.*
30:24 I have put *my s.* in ha. 25
32:10 when I sh. brandish *my s.*
*Zec.* 2:12 shall be slain by *my s.*

**With the SWORD.**

*Gen.* 31:26 as capti. taken *w. t. s.*
*Ex.* 5:3 lest he fall on us *w. t. s.*
22:24 I will kill you *w. the s.*
*Num.* 19:16 touch. slain *w. t. s.*
20:18 lest I come out *w. the s.*
31:8 Balaam they slew *w. the s.*
*Deut.* 28:22 L. sh. smi. th. *w. t. s.*
*Jos.* 10:11 Is. slew *w. t. s.* 13:22
11:10 smote king of Ha. *w. t. s.*
1 *Sam.* 17:45 thou comest *w. t. s.*
47 the Lord saveth not *w. s.*
2 *Sam.* 20:8 girdle *w. a s.* fasten.
1 *K.* 1:51 not slay serv. *w. the s.*
2:8 not put th. to death *w. t. s.*
19:1 had slain prophets *w. t. s.*
2 *K.* 8:12 wilt thou slay *w. the s.*
11:20 they slew Athaliah *with the s.* 2 *Chr.* 23:21
2 *Chr.* 21:4 slew breth. *w. the s.*
36:17 slew young men *w. the s.*
*Ps.* 42:10 as *w. a s.* in my bones
*Is.* 1:20 sh. be devoured *w. the s.*

SYN

*Is.* 14:19 slain, thr. thro' *w. a s.*
22:2 thy men not slain *w. the s.*
27:1 Lord *w. his* strong *s.* shall
*Jer.* 5:17 impover. cities *w. t. s.*
14:18 behold the slain *w. the s.*
20:4 he sh. slay Judah *w. the s.*
27:8 nati. will I punish *w. t. s.*
29:18 I will persecute *w. the s.*
*Lam.* 4:9 that be slain *w. the s.*
*Ezek.* 7:15 in field sh. die *w. t. s.*
26:8 sh. slay daughters *w. the s.*
31:17 to hell with them that be
slain *w. the s.* 32:28, 32; 35:8
*Amos* 1:11 did pursue bro. *w. t. s.*
4:10 men have I slain *w. the s.*
9:1 I will slay last of th. *w. t. s.*
*Mic.* 5:6 waste Assyria *w. the s.*
*Mat.* 26:52 that take the *s.* shall
perish *with the s.*
*Luke* 22:49 sh. we smite *w. t. s.*?
*Acts* 12:2 Her. killed Jas. *w. t. s.*
*Heb.* 11:37 tempt. slain *w. the s.*
*Rev.* 2:16 I will fight th. *w. the s.*
6:8 and power to kill *w. s.* and
13:10 killeth *w. s.* be kill. *w. s.*
19:21 remnant were slain *with the s.*

**SWORDS.**

1 *Sam.* 13:19 lest Hebr. make *s.*
2 *K.* 3:26 took 700 men drew *s.*
*Neh.* 4:13 I set the people wi. *s.*
*Ps.* 55:21 words were drawn *s.*
59:7 belch out, *s.* are in th. lips
*Prov.* 30:14 gener. teeth are as *s.*
*Cant.* 3:8 hold *s.* expert in war
*Is.* 2:4 beat their *s.* into plough-
shares, *Mic.* 4:3
21:15 they fled from the *s.*
*Ezek.* 16:40 thrust through wi. *s.*
23:47 dispatch them with th. *s.*
28:7 strangers sh. draw their *s.*
30:11 they shall draw their *s.*
32:12 by *s.* of the mighty will I
27 they have laid their *s.* und.
*Joel* 3:10 beat ploughsh. into *s.*
*Mat.* 26:47 with Ju. great multi-
tude with *s. Mark* 14:43
*Luke* 22:38 beho. here are two *s.*

**SWORN.**

*Gen.* 22:16 by myself have I *s.*
saith L. *Is.* 45:23; *Jer.* 49:13;
51:14; *Amos* 6:8
*Ex.* 13:19 Joseph had straitly *s.*
17:16 Lord hath *s.* that he will
*Lev.* 6:5 about wh. had *s.* falsely
*Deut.* 7:8 keep oath *s. Jer.* 11:5
13:17 as he hath *s.* to thy fath.
28:9 estab. th. as he hath *s.* 29:13
31:7 bri. to land L. *s. Neh.* 9:15
*Jos.* 9:18 because princes had *s.*
19 we have *s.* to th. 2 *Sam.* 21:2
*Jud.* 21:1 men of Is. had *s.* to M.
7 have *s.* not to give wives, 18
1 *Sam.* 3:14 I ha. *s.* to hou. of E.
2 *Sam.* 21:2 Is. had *s.* to Gibeon.
2 *Chr.* 15:15 had *s.* with hearts
*Neh.* 9:15 land th. hadst *s.* to give
*Ps.* 24:4 hath not *s.* deceitfully
89:3 I have *s.* to David my serv.
35 *s.* by my holiness, *Amos* 4:2
102:8 mad ag. me, are *s.* ag. me
110:4 L. hath *s.* will not repent
119:106 I have *s.* will perform
132:11 L. hath *s.* in truth to D.
*Is.* 14:24 Lord of hosts hath *s.*
45:23 I have *s.* by myself, word
54:9 I have *s.* wat. no more go
over earth, I have *s.*
62:8 L. hath *s.* by his ri. hand
*Jer.* 5:7 *s.* by th. that are no gods
44:26 I ha. *s.* by my great name
*Ezek.* 21:23 them that have *s.*
*Amos* 8:7 Lord hath *s.* by Jacob
*Mic.* 7:20 perf. mercy th. hast *s.*
*Acts* 2:30 know. God hath *s.* oath
7:17 pro. drew nigh God had *s.*
*Heb.* 4:3 I have *s.* in my wrath

**SYCAMINE.**

*Luke* 17:6 to *s.* tr. Be plucked

**SYCAMORE fruit.**

*Amos* 7:14 and gather of *s. fruit*

**SYCAMORE-TREE.**

*Luke* 19:4 Zaccheus climbed *s.-t.*

**SYCAMORE-TREES.**

1 *K.* 10:27 Solomon made cedars
as *s.-trees*, 2 *Chr.* 1:15; 9:27
1 *Chr.* 27:28 over *s.-t.* Baal-hanan
*Ps.* 78:47 he destroyed their *s.-t.*

**SYCAMORES.**

*Is.* 9:10 the *s.* are cut down

SYCHAR. *John* 4:5
SYENE. *Ezek.* 29:10

**SYNAGOGUE.**

*Mat.* 12:9 he went into their *s.*
13:54 tau. in their *s. Mark* 6:2

SYR

*Mark* 5:22 Jairus, one of the rul. of the *s.* 36, 38; *Luke* 8:41, 49
*Luke* 4:16 custom, went into *s.*
20 eyes of all in *s.* fast. on him
7:5 loveth nation, built us a *s.*
*John* 9:22 he sho. be put out of *s.*
12:42 lest they be put out of *s.*
18:20 I ever taught in *s.* temple
*Acts* 6:9 then arose cert. of the *s.* called *s.* of the Libertines
13:14 they went into *s.* on sab.
14:1 P. and Barna. went into *s.*
17:1 Thessalonica, wh. was a *s.*
17 he disputed in *s.* with Jews
18:4 reasoned in *s.* ev. sabbath
7 Justus, whose house join. *s.*
8 Crispus, chief ruler of the *s.*
17 Sosthenes, chief ruler of *s.*
26 Apollos began to speak in *s.*
22:19 beat in *s.* such beli. 26:11
*Rev.* 2:9 but are the *s.* of Satan
3:9 I will make them of *s.* of Sa.

**SYNAGOGUES.**

*Ps.* 74:8 they burned all *s.* of G.
*Mat.* 4:23 Je. went teaching in *s.* 9:35; *Mark* 1:39; *Luke* 13:10
6:2 as hypocrites do in the *s.*
5 love to pray standing in *s.*
10:17 scourge you in *s.* 23:34
23:6 love chief seats in *s.* *Mark* 12:39; *Luke* 11:43; 20:46
*Mark* 13:9 in *s.* ye sh. be beaten
*Luke* 4:15 taught in *s.* glorified
44 he preached in *s.* of Galilee
12:11 they bring you unto *s.*
21:12 delivering you up to the *s.*
*John* 16:2 shall put you out *s.*
*Acts* 9:2 Saul desired letters to *s.*
20 he preached Christ in the *s.*
13:5 P. and Barn. preached in *s.*
15:21 being read in *s.* every sa.
24:12 neither raising people in *s.*

**SYNTYCHE.**

*Phil.* 4:2 I beseech Euod. and S.

**SYRACUSE.**

*Acts* 28:12 landing at S. tarried three days

**SYRIA.**

*Jud.* 10:6 Is. served gods of S.
2 *Sam.* 8:6 David put garrisons in S. 1 *Chr.* 18:6
15:8 I abode at Geshur in S.
1 *K.* 10:29 kings of S. did th. br. 11:25 Rezon reigned over S.
19:15 Haz. king of S. 2 *K.* 13:3
22:1 without war betw. S. and
2 *K.* 5:1 deliverance given to S.
6:23 bands of S. came no more
7:5 no man in the camp of S.
8:13 that thou sh. be king of S.
13:7 for the king of S. destroy.
17 arrow of deliveran. from S.
19 thou sh. smite S. but thrice
16:6 king of S. recove. El. to S.
2 *Chr.* 18:10 thou shalt push S.
24:23 host of S. came against
28:23 gods of kings of S. help
*Is.* 7:2 saying, S. is confederate
8 for head of S. is Damascus
*Ezek.* 16:57 of the daughters of S.
27:16 S. was thy merchant
*Hos.* 12:12 fled into country of S.
*Amos* 1:5 S. shall go into captiv.
*Mat.* 4:24 went throughout all S.
*Luke* 2:2 Cyrenius governor of S.
*Acts* 15:23 to the brethren in S.
41 he went through S. and
18:18 sailed thence into S. 21:3; *Gal.* 1:21

**SYRIAC.**

*Dan.* 2:4 spake to the king in S.

**SYRIAN.**

*Gen.* 25:20 daugh. of Bethuel S. Lab. the S. 28:5; 31:20, 24
*Deut.* 26:5 a S. ready to perish
2 *K.* 5:20 spared Naaman this S.
18:26 speak in the S. *Is.* 36:11
*Ezr.* 4:7 written in S. tongue and interpreted in S. tongue
*Luke* 4:27 saving Naaman the S.

**SYRIANS.**

2 *Sam.* 8:5 when S. of Da. came, David slew of S. 22,000
6 the S. became David's servants, 1 *Chr.* 18:5, 6
13 returned from smiting of S.
10:6 Ammonites hired the S.
11 if S. be too str. 1 *Chr.* 19:12
19 the S. feared to help children of Ammon, 1 *Chr.* 19:19
1 *K.* 20:20 the S. fled, and Israel
27 flocks, but S. filled country
29 Israel slew of the S. 100,000
22:11 th. shalt thou push the S.
2 *K.* 5:2 the S. had taken a maid

TAB

2 *K.* 6:9 thith. S. are come down
7:4 let us fall unto host of S.
6 Lord made the host of the S.
10 we came to camp of the S.
8:28 S. wounded Joram, 29; 9:15; 2 *Chr.* 22:5
13:5 from under the hand of S.
17 for thou shalt smite the S.
16:6 the S. came to Elath and
*Is.* 9:12 S. bef. and Philistines
*Jer.* 35:11 for fear of army of S.
*Amos* 9:7 brou. the S. from Kir?

**SYROPHENICIAN.**

*Mark* 7:26 a Greek, a S. by. nat.

# T.

**TABEAL.**

*Is.* 7:6 a king, even the son of T.

**TABERAH.**

*Num.* 11:3 he called the place T.
*Deut.* 9:22 at T. he provoked L.

TAANACH. 1 *K.* 4:12

**TABERING.**

*Nah.* 2:7 vo. of doves *t.* on brea.

**TABERNACLE.**

*Ex.* 25:9 make after pattern of *t.*
27:9 thou shalt make court of *t.*
19 vessels of *t.* of brass, 39:40
29:43 *t.* be sanctif. by my glory
33:7 Mo. pitch. *t.* without camp
11 Josh. departed not out of *t.*
36:8 them that wrou. work of *t.*
39:32 th. was work of *t.* finished
33 they brought the *t.* to Mo.
40:2 set up the *t.* 9 anoint *t.*
17 on first day the *t.* was reared up, 18; *Num.* 7:1
33 reared court round about *t.*
34 glory of Lord filled the *t.* 35
36 cloud was taken from over *t.* *Num.* 9:17; 10:11; 12:10
38 the cloud of Lord was on the *t.* *Num.* 9:18, 19, 22
*Lev.* 8:10 Mo. anointed *t.* and all
15:31 die not when they defile *t.*
17:4 bringeth not offering bef. *t.*
26:11 will set my *t.* among you
*Num.* 1:50 appoint Levites over *t.* bear *t.* sh. encamp ro. *t.* 53
51 when *t.* setteth forward, and when *t.* is to be pitched
53 Levites sh. keep charge of *t.* 3:7, 25; 18:3; 31:30, 47
4:16 oversi. of *t.* pertain. to E.
5:17 priest sh. take of dust of *t.*
7:3 they brou. offering before *t.*
9:15 on day that *t.* was reared, cloud cov. *t.* tent of testimo.
10:21 Kohathites did set up *t.*
11:24 Mos. set 70 elders round *t.*
26 they went not out unto *t.*
16:9 seem. small to do ser. of *t.*
24 get from about *t.* of Ko. 27
17:13 whos. com. near *t.* sh. die
*Deut.* 31:15 appeared in *t.* in clo.
*Jos.* 22:19 wherein L.'s *t.* dwell.
2 *Sam.* 6:17 set ark in midst *t.*
7:6 ha. walked in tent and in *t.*
1 *K.* 2:28 Joab fled to *t.* of Lord
8:4 vessels in *t.* bro. 2 *Chr.* 5:5
1 *Chr.* 6:48 Levites for serv. of *t.*
9:23 they had oversight of the *t.*
16:39 priests before *t.* of Lord
17:5 ha. gone from one *t.* to ano.
21:29 *t.* M. made in wilderness
23:26 they sh. no more carry *t.*
2 *Chr.* 1:5 put brazen altar bef. *t.*
*Job* 5:24 kn. thy *t.* sh. be in pea.
18:6 light shall be dark in his *t.*
14 confidence be rooted out *t.*
15 destruc. shall dwell in his *t.*
19:12 his troops encamp rou. *t.*
20:26 ill with him th. is left in *t.*
29:4 wh. secret of G. was up. *t.*
31:31 if men of my *t.* said not
36:29 can any und. noise of *t.*?
*Ps.* 15:1 L. who sh. abide in *t.*?
19:4 in them he set a *t.* for sun
27:5 in secret of his *t.* hide me
6 I will offer in his *t.* sacrifices
61:4 I will abide in thy *t.*
76:2 in Salem is his *t.* dwell.-pl.
78:60 so he forsook *t.* of Shiloh
67 moreo. he refused *t.* of Jos.
132:3 I will not come into *t.* 7
*Prov.* 14:11 *t.* of upright flourish
*Is.* 4:6 *t.* for shadow from heat
16:5 he sh. sit on it in *t.* of Da.
33:20 *t.* th. sh. not be ta. down
*Jer.* 10:20 my *t.* is spoiled, cords
*Lam.* 2:4 slew all pleasant in *t.*
6 he hath violently ta. away *t.*
*Ezek.* 37:27 my *t.* sh. be with th.
41:1 which was breadth of *t.*
*Amos* 5:26 have borne *t.* of Mol.

TAB

*Amos* 9:11 will I raise up *t.* of D.
*Acts* 7:43 ye took up *t.* of Moloch
46 desired to find a *t.* for God
15:16 will build again *t.* of Dav.
2 *Cor.* 5:1 if house of *t.* be disso.
4 we th. are in th. *t.* do groan
*Heb.* 8:2 true *t.* which L. pitched
5 when Moses was to make *t.*
9:2 there was a *t.* made, sanctu.
3 *t.* which is called holiest
6 priests went alw. into first *t.*
8 while as first *t.* was yet stan.
11 priest by greater and per. *t.*
21 sprinkled with blood the *t.*
13:10 no right to eat wh. ser. *t.*
2 *Pet.* 1:13 as long as I am in *t.*
14 shortly I must put off my *t.*
*Rev.* 13:6 blasp. his name and *t.*
15:5 behold temple of *t.* opened

*See* CONGREGATION, DOOR.

**TABERNACLE of witness.**

*Num.* 17:7 M. la. rods in *t. of w.*
8 on mor. M. went into *t. of w.*
2 *Chr.* 24:6 br. colle. for *t. of w.*
*Acts* 7:44 our fathers had *t. of w.*

**TABERNACLES.**

*Num.* 24:5 how goodly thy *t.*
*Job* 11:14 let not wic. dwell in *t.*
12:6 *t.* of robbers prosper, they
15:34 fire sh. cons. *t.* of bribery
22:23 put away iniq. from thy *t.*
*Ps.* 43:3 let them bring me to *t.*
46:4 make glad holy place of *t.*
78:51 smote their strength in *t.*
83:6 *t.* of E. consulted together
84:1 how amiable are thy *t.*
118:15 salvation in *t.* of righte.
132:7 we will go into *t.* worship
*Dan.* 11:45 he sh. plant *t.* of pal.
*Hos.* 9:6 thorns sh. be in their *t.*
12:9 make thee to dwell in *t.*
*Mal.* 2:12 L. cut off man out of *t.*
*Mat.* 17:4 let us make here three *t.* *Mark* 9:5; *Luke* 9:33
*Heb.* 11:9 Abrah. dwelling in *t.*

*See* FEAST.

**TABITHA.**

*Acts* 9:36 a disciple named T.
40 turn. to body said, T. arise

**TABLE.**

*Ex.* 25:23 thou sh. also make a *t.*
27 staves to bear *t.* 28; 37:14
31:8 Beza. sh. make *t.* and altar
37:10 made *t.* 16 vessels on *t.*
40:22 put *t.* in tent of congreg.
*Lev.* 24:6 six on a row on pure *t.*
*Num.* 3:31 Kohathites' charge *t.*
*Jud.* 1:7 gath. meat under my *t.*
1 *Sam.* 20:29 co. not to king's *t.*
34 Jona. arose from *t.* in anger
2 *Sam.* 9:7 Mephibosheth sh. eat at my *t.* 10, 11, 13; 19:28
1 *K.* 2:7 be th. that eat at my *t.*
4:27 all that came to Solo.'s *t.*
10:5 queen of Sheba saw meat of his *t.* 2 *Chr.* 9:4
13:20 as th. sat at *t.* word of L.
18:19 proph. eat at Jezebel's *t.*
2 *K.* 4:10 let us set for him a *t.*
*Neh.* 5:17 we. at my *t.* 150 Jews
*Job* 36:16 wh. should be set on *t.*
*Ps.* 23:5 thou preparest *t.* be. me
69:22 let th. *t.* become a snare
78:19 can G. furn. *t.* in wildern.
128:3 child. like plants about *t.*
*Prov.* 3:3 wri. on *t.* of heart, 7:3
9:2 wisd. hath furnished her *t.*
*Cant.* 1:12 wh. king sitteth at *t.*
*Is.* 21:5 prepare the *t.* eat
30:8 write before them in *t.*
65:11 prepare *t.* for that troop
*Jer.* 17:1 it is graven on *t.* of he.
*Ezek.* 23:41 prepar. a *t.* before it
39:20 ye shall be filled at my *t.*
41:22 this is *t.* that is bef. Lord
44:16 shall come near to my *t.*
*Dan.* 11:27 shall speak lies at *t.*
*Mal.* 1:7 *t.* of L. is contemptible
12 ye say, *t.* of Lord is pollut.
*Mat.* 15:27 dogs eat crumbs from their master's *t.* *Mark* 7:28
*Luke* 16:21 cra. fr. rich man's *t.*
22:21 betrayeth, is wi. me on *t.*
30 may eat and drink at my *t.*
*John* 12:2 L. was one th. sat at *t.*
13:28 no man at *t.* knew wh. in.
*Rom.* 11:9 let their *t.* be a snare
1 *Cor.* 10:21 ye cannot be partakers of Lord's *t.* and *t.* of dev.

*See* SHOW-BREAD.

**Writing TABLE.**

*Luke* 1:63 Zacha. asked for *w. t.*

**TABLES.**

*Ex.* 32:15 *t.* were writ. on sides
16 *t.* were work of G. gra. on *t.*

TAK

*Ex.* 32:19 cast the *t.* out of his h.
34:1 write on *t.* words in first *t.*
*Deut.* 10:4 he wr. on *t.* acco. to *t.*
5 put *t.* in the ark, *Heb.* 9:4
1 *Chr.* 28:16 David ga. gold for *t.*
2 *Chr.* 4:8 Solo. also made ten *t.*
*Is.* 28:8 all *t.* are full of vomit
*Ezek.* 40:41 8 *t.* whereon slew sa.
42 four *t.* were of hewn stone
*Hab.* 2:2 write vision, plain on *t.*
*Mat.* 21:12 he overthrew *t.* of the money-changers, *Mark* 11:15
*Mark* 7:4 wash. of cups, pots, *t.*
*John* 2:15 dro. out, overthrew *t.*
*Acts* 6:2 leave word of G. serve *t.*
2 *Chr.* 3:3 not in *t.* of st. fleshly *t.*

*See* STONE, TWO.

**TABLETS.**

*Ex.* 35:22 brought *t.* of jewels
*Num.* 31:50 brought *t.* atonement
*Is.* 3:20 I will take away the *t.*

**TABOR.**

*Jud.* 4:6 draw toward mount T.
12 Barak was gone to mount T.
8:18 they whom ye slew at T.?
1 *Sam.* 10:3 come to plain of T.
*Ps.* 89:12 T. and Hermon shall
*Jer.* 46:18 surely, as T. is among
*Hos.* 5:1 a net spread upon T.

**TABRET.**

*Gen.* 31:27 have sent thee with *t.*
1 *Sam.* 10:5 fr. high place with *t.*
*Job* 17:6 aforetime I was as a *t.*
*Is.* 5:12 *t.* and wine are in feasts

**TABRETS.**

1 *Sam.* 18:6 ca. to meet S. wi. *t.*
*Is.* 24:8 mirth of *t.* ceaseth, joy
30:32 it sh. be with *t.* and harps
*Jer.* 31:4 again be adorn. with *t.*
*Ezek.* 28:13 workmansh. of thy *t.*

**TACHES.**

*Ex.* 26:6 thou shalt make fifty *t.*
11 thou sh. make fifty *t.* 35:11
36:13 he made fifty *t.* of gold, 18
39:33 they brought his *t.* boards

**TACKLING, S.**

*Is.* 33:23 thy *t.* are loosed, could
*Acts* 27:19 third day cast out *t.*

**TADMOR.**

2 *Chr.* 8:4 Solomon built T.

**TAHAPANES,** *or* **TEHAPHNEHES,**

*Jer.* 2:16 the children of T. have
43:7 thus came they even to T.
46:14 punish in Noph and T.
*Ezek.* 30:18 at T. also the day sh.

**TAHPHENES.**

1 *K.* 11:19 gave him sister of T.

**TAIL.**

*Ex.* 4:4 put out hand, ta. it by *t.*
*Deut.* 28:13 make head, not *t.* 44
*Jud.* 15:4 foxes, turned *t.* to *t.*
*Job* 40:17 behemoth mov. his *t.*
*Is.* 9:14 cut off fr. Is. head and *t.*
15 prophet teache. lies, he is *t.*
19:15 wo. wh. head or *t.* may do
*Rev.* 12:4 his *t.* dr. third of stars

**TAILS.**

*Jud.* 15:4 firebrand betw. two *t.*
*Is.* 7:4 two *t.* of these firebrands
*Rev.* 9:10 *t.* like scor. stings in *t.*
19 power in *t.* their *t.* like ser.

**TAKE.**

*Gen.* 13:9 if thou *t.* left hand
14:21 give me persons, *t.* goods
32:2 *t.* now thy son, th. only s.
24:3 shalt not *t.* wife to son, 37
31:32 discern what is thine, *t.* it
38:23 let her *t.* it to her, lest we
*Ex.* 6:7 I will *t.* you for a people
10:26 thereof must we *t.* serve L.
17:5 and thy rod *t.* in thy hand
20:7 not *t.* na. L. vain, *Deut.* 5:11
21:14 *t.* him from mine altar
23:8 sh. *t.* no gift, *Deut.* 16:19
34:9 *t.* us for inheritance
*Lev.* 25:46 ye sh. *t.* them for chil.
*Num.* 8:6 *t.* Levites from am. Is.
11:17 I will *t.* of spirit on thee
16:3 ye *t.* too much upon you, 7
*Deut.* 1:13 *t.* ye wise men
4:34 *t.* him a nation, fr. nation
25:8 if say, I like not to *t.* her
*Jos.* 10:42 their land did Josh. *t.*
20:4 they shall *t.* him into city
*Jud.* 14:15 called to *t.* th. we ha.
*Ruth* 2:10 should. *t.* knowledge
1 *Sam.* 2:16 then *t.* as soul desir.
17:46 and *t.* thy head from thee
19:14 S. sent messengers to *t.* D.
21:9 if thou wilt *t.* that, *t.* it
25:11 sh. I then *t.* bread and w.
2 *Sam.* 12:4 spared to *t.* his flock

2 *Sam.* 12:28 *t.* it, lest I *t.* city
16:9 go over, and *t.* off his head
19:19 king sh. *t.* to heart, 13:33
30 Mephibosh. said, Let him *t.*
1 *K.* 11:31 said to Jer. *t.* 10 piec.
14:3 *t.* ten loaves; 18:40 *t.* prop.
20:18 war or peace, *t.* th. alive
22:26 *t.* Micaiah, car. him back
2 *K.* 5:16 urged to *t.* 20 I will *t.*
23 *t.* 2 talents; 8:8 *t.* a present
10:14 *t.* th. alive; 12:5 priests *t.*
19:30 *t.* root downward, *Is.* 37:31
1 *Chr.* 21:24 I will not *t.* that is
*Ezr.* 5:14 those did Cyrus *t.*
15 *t.* vessels, carry into temple
*Job* 23:10 he know. way that I *t.*
31:36 I wo. *t.* it on my shoulder
41:4 wilt thou *t.* him for serv.?
*Ps.* 7:5 persecute my soul, and *t.*
51:11 *t.* not thy Holy Sp. fr. me
71:11 *t.* him, none to deliv. him
81:2 *t.* psalm; 83:12 *t.* houses
89:33 kind. will I not *t.* fr. him
109:8 let another *t.* his office
119:43 *t.* not word of truth out
139:20 ene. *t.* thy name in vain
*Prov.* 6:25 neither let her *t.* thee
7:18 let us *t.* our fill of love
30:9 *t.* name of my God in vain
*Ec.* 5:15 shall *t.* nothing of labor
19 *t.* his portion, rejo. in labor
*Is.* 27:6 cause th. of J. to *t.* root
28:19 fr. time it goeth, sh. *t.* you
33:23 prey is divi. lame *t.* prey
40:24 their stock sh. not *t.* root
44:15 he will *t.* thereof
58:2 they *t.* deli. in approac. G.
66:21 I will *t.* of th. for priests
*Jer.* 2:22 *t.* soap; 3:14 *t.* I of city
13:21 sh. not sorrows *t.* th. as?
15:19 if thou *t.* precious fr. vile
18:22 have digged pit to *t.* me
19:1 *t.* of ancients of the people
25:9 I will *t.* families of north
10 will *t.* fr. th. voice of mirth
32:24 th. are come to city to *t.*
28 Nebu. king of Bab. sh. *t.* it
39:12 *t.* Jeremiah, look to him
50:15 *t.* vengeance upon her
51:26 shall not *t.* of thee stone
*Lam.* 2:13 wh. *t.* to wit. for th.?
*Ezek.* 11:19 I will *t.* stony heart
24:5 *t.* choice of flock
25 when I *t.* fr. their strength
33:2 if peo. *t.* man of their coast
36:24 I will *t.* you from heathen
46:18 prince not *t.* peo.'s inher.
*Dan.* 7:18 saints shall *t.* kingd.
11:18 turn to isles, shall *t.* many
*Hos.* 14:2 *t.* with you words
*Amos* 5:12 afflict just, *t.* bribe
9:2 shall my hand *t.* them, 3
*Jon.* 4:3 *t.* I beseech th. my life
*Mic.* 2:2 covet fields, *t.* by viole.
*Nah.* 1:2 L. *t.* venge. on advers.
*Hab.* 1:10 th. sh. heap dust, *t.* it
*Hag.* 1:8 build house, I *t.* pleas.
2:23 will I *t.* thee, O Zerubbab.
*Zec.* 6:10 *t.* of them of captivity
*Mat.* 1:20 fear not to *t.* to th. M.
2:13 *t.* yo. child and its mother
6:25 *t.* no thought for your life,
28, 31, 34; 10:19; *Mark* 13:11;
*Luke* 12:11, 22, 26
15:26 it is not meet to *t.* children's bread, *Mark* 7:27
16:5 forg. to *t.* bread, *Mark* 8:14
18:16 *t.* with thee one or two
20:14 *t.* that thine is, go thy w.
24:17 let him on house-top not
co. to *t.* any th. *Mark* 13:15
26:4 that they might *t.* Jesus by
subtilty, *Mark* 14:1, 44
26 Je. took bread, said *t.* eat,
*Mark* 14:22; 1 *Cor.* 11:24
52 they that *t.* sword sh. peri.
*Mark* 6:8 *t.* nothing for their
journey, *Luke* 9:3
12:19 his br. *t.* wife, *Luke* 20:28
15:36 whether E. come to *t.* him
*Luke* 10:35 *t.* care of him; 2:19 *t.*
case
14:9 begin with shame to *t.* low.
22:36 that hath purse let him *t.*
*John* 2:16 J. said, *t.* things hence
6:7 every one may *t.* a little
15 th. would come, *t.* by force
7:30 sou. to *t.* 32; 10:39; 11:57
10:17 lay down life, *t.* it aga. 18
16:15 sh. *t.* of mine and show it
17:15 shouldest *t.* th. out world
18:31 *t.* ye him, and judge him
19:6 *t.* him and crucify him
*Acts* 12:3 H. proceeded to *t.* Pet.
15:14 to *t.* of them a people
37 Barnab. determined to *t.* J.
38 P. thoug. not good to *t.* him
20:13 there intending to *t.* Paul



*Acts* 20:26 wherefore I *t.* you to
27:33 besou. them to *t.* meat, 34
1 *Cor.* 6:7 why not ra. *t.* wrong?
9:9 doth God *t.* care for oxen?
2 *Cor.* 11:20 if a man *t.* of you
1 *Tim.* 3:5 how *t.* care of church
2 *Tim.* 4:11 *t.* Mark, bring him
1 *Pet.* 2:20 if ye *t.* it patiently
*Rev.* 3:11 that no man *t.* thy cro.
5:9 thou art worthy to *t.* book
6:4 power to *t.* peace fr. earth
22:17 let him *t.* water of life

**TAKE away.**

*Gen.* 42:36 ye will *t.* Benjamin *a.*
*Ex.* 2:9 *t.* this child *a.* and nurse
10:17 may *t. a.* from me death
33:23 I will *t. away* my hand
*Lev.* 3:4 he *t. a.* 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4
4:31 *t. a.* all the fat thereof, 35
*Num.* 17:10 quite *t. a.* th. murm.
2 *Sam.* 4:11 shall I not *t.* you *a.*
5:6 except thou *t. a.* the blind
24:10 *t. a.* iniq. of thy servant
1 *K.* 2:31 *t. away* innocent blood
19:4 enough, O L. *t. a.* my life
10 seek my life to *t.* it *a.* 14
20:6 pleasant sh. servant *t. a.*
20:24 *t.* kings *a.* put captains
2 *K.* 2:3 Lord will *t. a.* master, 5
6:32 hath sent to *t. a.* my head
18:62 I come *t.* you *a.* *Is.* 36:17
1 *Chr.* 17:13 I wi. not *t.* mercy *a.*
*Job* 7:21 why dost not *t. a.* iniq.
24:2 they violently *t. a.* flocks
32:22 my Maker would *t.* me *a.*
36:18 beware, lest he *t.* thee *a.*
*Ps.* 31:13 devised to *t. a.* my life
52:5 he sh *t.* thee *a.* and pluck
58:9 he sh. *t.* them *a.* as with a
102:24 *t.* me not *a.* in midst of
*Prov.* 22:27 why should he *t. a.*
25:4 *t. a.* the dross from silver
5 *t. a.* wicked from before king
*Is.* 1:25 will *t. away* all thy tin
10:2 to *t. a.* right from the poor
25:8 rebu. of his peo. sh. he *t. a.*
27:9 all fruit to *t. away* his sin
39:7 of thy sons shall they *t. a.*
58:9 if thou *t. away* from midst
*Jer.* 15:15 *t.* me not *a.* in long-s.
*Ezek.* 24:16 I *t. a.* desire of eyes
33:4 if sword come and *t. a.* 6
36:26 I will *t. a.* stony heart
*Hos.* 1:6 will utterly *t.* them *a.*
2:17 I will *t. a.* name of Baalim
5:14 *t. a.* none sh. rescue them
14:2 say unto him, *t. a.* iniquity
*Amos* 4:2 he will *t.* you *away*
*Mic.* 2:2 covet houses, *t.* them *a.*
*Zep.* 3:11 will *t. a.* out of midst
*Zec.* 9:7 *t. a.* blood out of mouth
*Mal.* 2:3 sh. *t.* you *a.* with dung
*Mat.* 5:40 *t. away* thy coat
*Mark* 14:36 Father, *t. a.* this cup
*Luke* 1:25 to *t. aw.* my reproach
17:31 not come down to *t.* it *a.*
*John* 11:39 Jesus said, *t. a.* stone
*Rom.* 11:27 when I sh. *t. a.* sins
1 *John* 3:5 manifest. to *t. a.* sins
*Rev.* 22:19 if any man *t. a.* from

*See* COUNSEL.

**TAKE heed.**

*Gen.* 31:24 *t. h.* th. speak not, 29
*Ex.* 10:28 *t. h.* to thyself, 34:12;
*Deut.* 4:9; 12:13, 19, 30;
1 *Sam.* 19:2; 1 *Tim.* 4:16
19:12 *t. h.* to yourselves, *Deut.*
2:4; 4:15, 23; 11:16; *Jos.* 23:11;
*Jer.* 17:21
*Num.* 23:12 must I not *t. h.* to s.
*Deut.* 27:9 *t. h.* and heark. O Isr.
*Jos.* 22:5 *t. h.* to do commandm.
1 *K.* 2:4 if thy children *t. heed* to
their way, 8:25; 2 *Chr.* 6:16
1 *Chr.* 28:10 *t. h.* for L. hath ch.
2 *Chr.* 19:6 *t. heed* what ye do
7 let fear of L. be on you, *t. h.*
33:8 so that th. *t. h.* *Ezr.* 4:22
*Job* 36:21 *t. h.* reg. not iniquity
*Ps.* 39:1 I will *t. h.* to my ways
*Ec.* 7:21 *t.* nō *h.* to words spoken
*Is.* 7:4 say unto him, *t. heed*
*Jer.* 9:4 *t. h.* every one of neigh.
*Hos.* 4:10 left off to *t. h.* to Lord
*Mal.* 2:15 *t. heed* to your spir. 16
*Mat.* 6:1 *t. h.* do not alms bef. m.
18:10 *t. h.* that ye despise not
24:4 *t. h.* lest any man deceive
you, *Mark* 13:5
*Mark* 4:24 *t. h.* what you hear
13:9 *t. h.* to yourself, *Luke* 17:3;
21:34; *Acts* 5:35; 20:28
23 *t. h.* I foreto. 33 *t. h.* watch
*Luke* 8:18 *t. h.* the. how ye hear
11:35 *t. h.* that lig. be not dark.
21:8 *t. h.* ye be not deceived
*Acts* 22:26 *t. heed* wh. thou doest



*Rom.* 11:21 *t. h.* lest he spare not
1 *Cor.* 3:10 man *t. h.* how he bui.
10:12 standeth *t. h.* lest he fall
*Gal.* 5:15 *t. h.* ye be not consum.
*Heb.* 3:12 *t. h.* lest heart of unbe.
2 *Pet.* 1:19 ye do well to *t. heed*

**TAKE hold.**

*Ex.* 15:14 sorrow *t. h.* of inhabi.
*Deut.* 32:41 if hand *t. h.* of judg.
*Job* 27:20 terrors *t. h.* on him as
36:17 justice *t. hold* on thee
38:13 mi. *t. h.* on ends of earth
*Ps.* 69:24 let anger *t. h.* of them
*Prov.* 2:19 nor *t. h.* of pa. of life
5:5 down, her steps *t. h.* on hell
*Ec.* 7:18 good that th. *t. h.* of
*Is.* 3:6 when a man *t. h.* of brot.
4:1 sev. wom. *t. h.* of one man
27:5 let him *t. h.* of my strength
64:7 stir. himself to *t. h.* of thee
*Mic.* 6:14 *t. h.* but sh. not deliver
*Zec.* 1:6 not *t. h.* of your fathe.?
8:23 ten men *t. hold* of him
*Luke* 20:20 mi. *t. h.* of his words

**TAKE up.**

*Gen.* 41:34 *t. up* 5th part of land
*Jos.* 4:5 *t. up* every man a stone
2 *K.* 2:1 when L. would *t. up* El.
4:36 *t. up* son; 6:7 *t. up* iron
9:25 *t. up* cast him into field
*Ps.* 16:4 nor *t. up* names
27:10 then the L. will *t.* me *up*
*Jer.* 9:10 mountains *t. up* weep.
18 *t. up* wail. 38:10 *t. up* Jer.
*Ezek.* 19:1 *t. up* lam. for princes
*Amos* 3:5 *t. up* snare from earth
5:1 hear word I *t. up* aga. you
*Jon.* 1:12 *t.* me *up* and cast me
*Mat.* 9:6 *t. up* bed, *Mark* 2:9, 11;
*Luke* 5:24; *John* 5:8, 11, 12
16:24 *t. up* cross, *Mark* 8:34;
10:21; *Luke* 9:23
17:27 *t. up* fish that first cometh

**TAKEN.**

*Gen.* 2:23 she was *t.* out of man
12:15 wo. was *t.* into P.'s house
19 I might have *t.* her to wife
14:14 Abr. heard brother was *t.*
18:27 I have *t.* upon me to speak
20:3 woman thou hast *t.* is a w.
31:16 riches G. hath *t.* fr. father
*Num.* 3:12 *t.* Lev. 8:16, 18; 18:6
5:13 nei. she be *t.* with manner
31:49 ha. *t.* sum of men of war
*Deut.* 20:7 wife, and hath not *t.*
21:1 when a man hath *t.* wife
*Jos.* 7:15 he that is *t.* be burnt
16 the tribe of Judah was *t.*
17 Zabdi was *t.* 18 Ac. was *t.*
*Jud.* 15:6 because he had *t.* wife
17:2 1,100 shekels that were *t.*
1 *Sam.* 4:11 ark *t.* 17, 19, 21, 22
7:14 cities wh. Philistines had *t.*
10:21 S. *t.* 12:3 ox have I *t.*?
12:4 nor *t.* aught of man's hand
14:41 Saul and Jonathan were *t.*
42 cast lots, Jonathan was *t.*
30:19 noth. lacking they had *t.*
2 *Sam.* 12:9 hast *t.* his wife, 10
16:8 thou art *t.* in mischief
23:6 because they cannot be *t.*
1 *K.* 16:18 Zimri saw city was *t.*
2 *K.* 2:10 if thou see me when *t.*
18:10 ninth year of Ho. Sama. *t.*
*Ezr.* 9:2 they have *t.* of daught.
10:2 *t.* strange wives, 14, 17, 18
*Neh.* 5:15 hand *t.* of them bread
*Est.* 2:15 *t.* Esther for daughter
*Job* 16:12 hath *t.* me by my neck
24:24 they are *t.* out of the way
*Ps.* 9:15 in net hid is their foot *t.*
10:2 let them be *t.* in devices
59:12 let th. be *t.* in their pride
119:111 thy testimonies have I *t.*
*Prov.* 3:26 keep foot fr. being *t.*
6:2 art *t.* with words of mouth
11:6 transgressors shall be *t.*
*Ec.* 3:14 nor any thing *t.* from it
7:26 sinner shall be *t.* by her
*Is.* 7:5 have *t.* evil counsel agai.
8:15 many be broken, snared, *t.*
23:8 who hath *t.* coun. ag. T.?
24:18 be *t.* in snare, *Jer.* 48:44
28:13 mi. be broken, snared, *t.*
33:20 tabernacle not be *t.* down
41:9 wh. I ha. *t.* fr. ends of earth
53:8 he was *t.* from prison and
*Jer.* 6:11 husband with wife be *t.*
12:2 planted, they have *t.* root
34:3 thou sh. surely be *t.* 38:23
38:28 till day that Jerus. was *t.*
39:5 when they had *t.* him
40:1 when he had *t.* him, being
48:1 Kiriath. is *t.* 7 thou sh. be *t.*
41 Kerioth is *t.* 46 sons are *t.*
49:20 hear counsel *t.* against Ed.
50:2 Babylon is *t.* 24; 51:31, 41



*Lam.* 4:20 anointed of L. was *t.*
*Ezek.* 12:13 prince of Israel be *t.*
16:20 hast *t.* sons and daughte.
17:12 hath *t.* the king thereof
13 *t.* of king's seed, *t.* oath
20 he shall be *t.* in my snare
18:17 hath *t.* off his hand fr. po.
19:4 he was *t.* in their pit, 8
21:23 remembra. that they be *t.*
*Dan.* 5:2 whi. his father had *t.* 3
*Amos* 3:4 if ye have *t.* nothing, 5
12 so sh. I. be *t.* that dw. in S.
*Mat.* 9:15 bridegroom be *t.* fr. th.
21:43 kingd. of God be *t.* fr. you
24:40 one *t.* *Luke* 17:34, 35, 36
28:12 had *t.* counsel
*Mark* 4:25 fr. him *t.* that which
9:36 he had *t.* him in arms
*Luke* 5:5 toiled, have *t.* nothing
19:8 if I have *t.* any thing from
*John* 7:44 some wo. have *t.* him
*Acts* 2:23 have *t.* by wick. hands
8:33 for his life is *t.* from earth
23:27 this man was *t.* of Jews
*Rom.* 9:6 word ha. *t.* none effect
1 *Thes.* 2:17 *t.* from you a sh. ti.
2 *Thes.* 2:7 until he be *t.*
2 *Tim.* 2:26 who are *t.* captive
2 *Pet.* 2:12 made to be destroyed
*Rev.* 11:17 th. hast *t.* great power
19:20 beast was *t.* and wi. him

**TAKEN away.**

*Gen.* 21:25 Abim.'s ser. had *t. a.*
27:36 he hath *t. a.* my blessing
31:1 J. hath *t. a.* all that is our
*Ex.* 14:11 hast *t.* us *away* to die
*Lev.* 14:43 he hath *t. a.* stones
*Deut.* 26:14 nor *t. away* aught
*Jud.* 18:24 have *t. a.* my gods
1 *Sam.* 21:6 day when it was *t. a.*
1 *K.* 22:43 high places were not
*t. away*, 2 *K.* 12:3; 14:4;
2 *Chr.* 15:17; 20:33
2 *K.* 2:9 bef. I be *t. a.* from thee
*Job* 1:21 L. gave, L. hath *t. aw.*
20:19 hath violently *t. a.* house
27:2 who hath *t. a.* my judgme.
34:5 God hath *t. a.* my judgm.
20 mighty be *t. a.* with. hand
*Ps.* 85:3 th. hast *t. a.* thy wrath
*Prov.* 4:16 their sleep is *t. away*
*Is.* 6:7 thine iniquity is *t. away*
8:4 spoil of Samaria sh. be *t. a.*
16:10 glad. *t. a.* 17:1 Da. *t. a.*
52:5 my peo. is *t. a.* for naught
57:1 merciful *t. a.* righteo. *t. a.*
64:6 our iniquities have *t.* us *a.*
*Jer.* 16:5 I have *t. aw.* my peace
*Ezek.* 33:6 he is *t. a.* in his iniq.
*Amos* 4:10 I ha. *t. a.* your horses
*Mic.* 2:9 ye have *t. aw.* my glory
*Zep.* 3:15 L. ha. *t. a.* thy judgm.
*Mat.* 13:12 fr. him *t. a.* that he
hath, 25:29; *Luke* 8:18; 19:26
*Luke* 10:42 good part not be *t. a.*
*John* 19:31 that th. might be *t. a.*
*Acts* 27:20 sho. be saved was *t. a.*
1 *Cor.* 5:2 done th. might be *t. a.*

**TAKEN hold.**

1 *K.* 9:9 have *t. h.* on other gods
*Job* 30:16 days of afflic. have *t. h.*
*Ps.* 40:12 iniquities have *t. hold*
*Is.* 21:3 pangs have *t. h.* on me

**TAKEN up.**

*Ex.* 40:36 cloud was *t. up* from
*Num.* 9:17 w. cloud was *t. up*, 21
2 *Sam.* 18:9 Absalom was *t. up*
*Jer.* 29:22 of th. sh. be *t. up* curse
*Ezek.* 36:3 ye are *t. up* in the lips
*Luke* 9:17 *t. up* of fragments
*Acts* 1:9 he was *t. up*, a cloud
11 Jesus which is *t. up* fr. you
22 unto day he was *t. up* fr. us
20:9 Eutychus fell, *t. up* dead

**TAKEST.**

*Ps.* 144:3 that *t.* knowl. of him?
*Is.* 58:3 thou *t.* no knowledge
*Luke* 19:21 *t.* up thou layedst not

**TAKEST heed.**

1 *Chr.* 22:13 if *t. h.* to fulfil statu.

**TAKETH.**

*Ex.* 20:7 that *t.* his name in vain,
*Deut.* 5:11
32:11 an eagle *t.* them, beareth
*Jos.* 7:14 tribe L. *t.* shall come
*Job* 5:13 he *t.* wise in their craftiness, 1 *Cor.* 3:19
9:12 *t.* away, who can hinder?
12:20 and *t.* away understand.
27:8 what is hope when God *t.*?
*Ps.* 118:7 L. *t.* my part with th.
149:4 L. *t.* pleasure in his people
*Prov.* 1:19 which *t.* away life of
16:32 better than he that *t.* city
26:17 one that *t.* a dog by ears
*Ec.* 1:3 of his labor which he *t.*

TAL

*Ec.* 2:23 heart *t.* not rest in nig.
*Is.* 40:15 he *t.* up isles as a little
51:18 nor is there that *t.* her by
*Ezek.* 16:32 wh. *t.* strangers inst.
33:4 *t.* not warning; 5 *t.* warn.
*Mat.* 4:5 devil *t.* him up into ho.
10:38 that *t.* not his cross, and
12:45 *t.* sev. spirits, *Luke* 11:26
*Mark* 4:15 Satan cometh, and *t.*
away word, *Luke* 8:12
5:40 he *t.* father and mother of
9:18 wher. he *t.* him, he teareth
*Luke* 6:30 that *t.* goods, ask not
9:39 a spirit *t.* him, he suddenly
*John* 1:29 Lamb of G. *t.* away sin
10:18 no man *t.* it from me
16:22 your joy no man *t.* fr. you
21:13 Je. then cometh, *t.* bread
1 *Cor.* 11:21 every one *t.* bef. an.
*Heb.* 10:9 he *t.* away the first

**TAKETH hold.**

*Job* 21:6 tremb. *t. h.* on my flesh
*Prov.* 30:28 spider *t. h.* wi. hands
*Is.* 56:6 that *t. h.* of my covenant

**TAKING.**

2 *Chr.* 19:7 with God no *t.* of gif.
*Job* 5:3 I have seen foolish *t.* root
*Ps.* 119:9 by *t.* heed thereto
*Jer.* 50:46 at noise of *t.* of Babyl.
*Hos.* 11:3 I taught Ephraim also
to go, *t.* them by their arms
*Mat.* 6:27 by *t.* tho. *Luke* 12:25
*Luke* 19:22 *t.* up I laid not down
*John* 11:13 he had spok. of *t.* rest
2 *Cor.* 2:18 *t.* my leave of them, I
3 *John* 7 th. went forth *t.* nothi.

**TALE, S.**

*Ps.* 90:9 we spend years as a *t.*
*Ezek.* 22:9 carry *t.* to shed blood
*Luke* 24:11 th. words seemed as *t.*

**TALEBEARER.**

*Lev.* 19:16 shalt not go as a *t.*
*Prov.* 11:13 *t.* rev. secrets, 20:19
18:8 words *t.* are wounds, 26:22
26:20 where is no *t.* strife

**TALE,** *reckoning.*

*Ex.* 5:8 the *t.* of bricks which
18 yet shall he deliver the *t.* of
1 *Sam.* 18:27 foreski. in *t.* to king
1 *Chr.* 9:28 bring vessels in by *t.*

**TALENT.**

*Ex.* 25:39 *t.* of pure gold, 37:24
38:27 sockets, a *t.* for a socket
2 *Sam.* 12:30 weight of crown a *t.*
1 *K.* 20:39 shalt pay a *t.* of silver
2 *K.* 5:22 give them a *t.* of silver
23:33 of *t.* of gold, 2 *Chr.* 36:3
*Zec.* 5:7 th. was lifted a *t.* of lead
*Mat.* 25:25 I went and hid thy *t.*
28 take therefore the *t.* fr. him
*Rev.* 16:21 sto. about weight of *t.*

**TALENTS.**

*Ex.* 38:24 gold of off. was 29 *t.*
27 100 *t.* of silver were cast
1 *K.* 16:24 bought hill for two *t.*
2 *K.* 5:5 Naaman took ten *t.*
23 said, Be content, take two *t.*
15:19 Menahem gave P. 1,000 *t.*
18:14 appointed to Hezek. 300 *t.*
23:33 trib. of 100 *t.* 2 *Chr.* 36:3
1 *Chr.* 19:6 Ammon. sent 1,000 *t.*
29:4 David gave 3,000 *t.* of gold
7 gold 5,000 *t.* of silver 10,000 *t.*
2 *Chr.* 25:9 what do for 100 *t.*?
27:5 child. of Ammon gave 100 *t.*
*Mat.* 18:24 one ow. him 10,000 *t.*
25:15 to one he gave five *t.*

*See* GOLD, SILVER.

**TALITHA cumi.**

*Mark* 5:41 he said unto her, *t. c.*

**TALK, Substantive.**

*Job* 11:2 man full of *t.* be justi.?
15:3 reason wi. unprofitable *t.*?
*Prov.* 14:23 *t.* of lips tendeth to
*Ec.* 10:13 end of *t.* is mischievo.
*Mat.* 22:15 mi. entangle him in *t.*

**TALK, Verb.**

*Num.* 11:17 I will come and *t.*
*Deut.* 5:24 seen that God doth *t.*
6:7 shalt *t.* of them when thou
1 *Sam.* 2:3 *t.* no more so proudly
2 *K.* 18:26 *t.* not with us in the
1 *Chr.* 16:9 *t.* ye of all his wondrous works, *Ps.* 105:2
*Job* 13:7 will ye *t.* deceitfully?
*Ps.* 69:26 they *t.* to the grief of
71:24 my tongue shall *t.* of thy
77:12 I will *t.* of thy doings
119:27 so shall I *t.* of thy works
145:11 speak of thy king, and *t.*
*Prov.* 6:22 when th. awa. it sh. *t.*
24:2 and their lips *t.* of mischi.
*Jer.* 12:1 let me *t.* with th. of thy
*Ezek.* 3:22 arise, I will *t.* wi. thee

TAR

*Dan.* 10:17 how can thy serv. *t.*
*John* 14:30 I will not *t.* much

**TALKED.**

*Gen.* 45:15 his breth. *t.* with him
*Ex.* 20:22 I *t.* with you, *Deut.* 5:4
33:9 and the Lord *t.* with Moses
34:29 his face shone while he *t.*
1 *Sam.* 14:19 Saul *t.* unto priest
2 *Chr.* 25:16 it ca. to pass as he *t.*
*Jer.* 38:25 if princes hear I ha. *t.*
*Luke* 9:30 *t.* with him two men
24:32 heart burn while he *t.*
*John* 4:27 marvelled that he *t.*
*Acts* 10:27 as P. *t.* with Cornelius
20:11 *t.* long, till break of day
26:31 th. *t.* between themselves
*Rev.* 21:15 he th. *t.* with me had

**TALKERS.**

*Ezek.* 36:3 taken up in lips of *t.*
*Tit.* 1:10 there are many vain *t.*

**TALKEST, ETH.**

*Jud.* 6:17 show me a sign thou *t.*
1 *K.* 1:14 while thou *t.* with king
*Ps.* 37:30 his tongue *t.* of judgm.
*John* 4:27 why *t.* thou with her?
9:37 it is he that *t.* with thee

**TALKING.**

*Gen.* 17:22 he left off *t.* with him
1 *K.* 18:27 he is *t.* or pursuing
*Est.* 6:14 while they were *t.* wi.
*Ezek.* 33:30 people are *t.* ag. thee
*Mat.* 17:3 Mo. and Elias *t.* with
him, *Mark* 9:4
*Rev.* 4:1 voice of a trumpet *t.*

**TALKING.**

*Job* 29:9 the princes refrained *t.*
*Eph.* 5:4 filthiness, nor foolish *t.*

**TALL.**

*Deut.* 2:10 *t.* as Anak. 21; 9:2
1 *K.* 19:23 will cut down *t.* cedar-
trees, *Is.* 37:24

**TALLER.**

*Deut.* 1:28 people is *t.* than we

**TAMAR.**

*Gen.* 38:6 a wife, wh. na. was T.
24 was told Judah, T. hath
*Ruth* 4:12 Pharez, wh. T. bare to
Judah, 1 *Chr.* 2:4; *Mat.* 1:3
2 *Sam.* 13:1 a fair sister, na. T.
2 Amn. fell sick for T. 22, 32
14:27 daugh. wh. name was T.
*Ezek.* 47:19 side southward fr. T.

**TAME, ED.**

*Mark* 5:4 neith. could man *t.* him
*Jam.* 3:7 of sea is *t.* hath been *t.*
8 the tongue can no man *t.*

**TAMMUZ.**

*Ezek.* 8:14 wom. weeping for T.

**TANNER.**

*Acts.* 9:43 Pe. tarried wi. Si. a *t.*
10:6 lodged with Simon a *t.* 32

TAPESTRY. *See* COVERINGS.

**TARE.**

2 *Sam.* 13:31 king *t.* his garmen.
2 *K.* 2:24 two she-bears *t.* 42 chil.
*Mark* 9:20 spi. *t.* him, *Luke* 9:42

**TARES.**

*Mat.* 13:25 his enemy sowed *t.*
26 then appeared the *t.* also
29 lest while you gather up *t.*

**TARGET, S.**

1 *Sam.* 17:6 Goli. had a *t.* of brass
1 *K.* 10:16 Solom. made 200 *t.* 600
shekels to one *t.* 2 *Chr.* 9:15
2 *Chr.* 14:8 army that bare *t.*

**TARRY.**

*Gen.* 19:2 *t.* all night, and wash
27:44 *t.* with Laban a few days
30:27 if I found favor in eyes *t.*
45:9 come down to me, *t.* not
*Ex.* 12:39 thrust out, cou. not *t.*
24:14 *t.* ye here till we come
*Num.* 22:19 I pray you, *t.* here
*Jud.* 5:28 why *t.* wheels of ch.?
6:18 I will *t.* until thou come
*Ruth* 1:13 would ye *t.* for them
1 *Sam.* 1:23 *t.* until th. ha. wea.
10:8 seven days shalt thou *t.*
2 *Sam.* 10:5 at Jeri. till beards
be grown, 1 *Chr.* 19:5
11:12 *t.* to-day; 15:28 I will *t.*
18:14 Joab said, I may not *t.*
19:7 th. will not *t.* one with th.
2 *K.* 2:2 *t.* here, L. sent me, 4, 6
7:9 if we *t.* till morning light
14:10 gl. of this, and *t.* at home
*Ps.* 101:7 liar not *t.* in my sight
*Prov.* 23:30 that *t.* long at wine
*Is.* 46:13 my salvation sh. not *t.*
*Jer.* 14:8 turneth to *t.* for night
*Hab.* 2:3 though it *t.* wait for it,
for it will not *t.*

TAS

*Mat.* 26:38 *t.* and wa. *Mark* 14:34
*Luke* 24:29 he went to *t.* with th.
49 *t.* ye in city of Jerusalem
*John* 4:40 besought that he w. *t.*
21:22 if I will that he *t.* 23
*Acts* 10:48 th. prayed Peter to *t.*
18:20 they desired Paul to *t.*
28:14 were desired to *t.* 7 days
1 *Cor.* 11:33 wheref. *t.* one for a.
16:7 I tr. to *t.* a while with you
8 I will *t.* at Ephesus until P.
1 *Tim.* 3:15 if I *t.* long thou may.
*Heb.* 10:37 will come, and not *t.*

**TARRIED.**

*Gen.* 24:54 Abraham's servant *t.*
28:11 Jacob *t.* there all night
31:54 J. and Leb. *t.* all night
*Num.* 9:19 wh. cloud *t.* long, 22
*Jud.* 3:25 *t.* they were ashamed
19:8 they *t.* till the afternoon
*Ruth* 2:7 save that she *t.* a little
1 *Sam.* 13:8 he *t.* 7 days accord.
2 *Sam.* 15:17 king *t.* in place
20:5 he *t.* longer than set time
*Ps.* 68:12 she that *t.* divid. spoil
*Mat.* 25:5 bridegroom *t.* th. slept
*Luke* 1:21 people marvelled he *t.*
2:43 child Jesus *t.* in Jerusalem
*John* 3:22 he *t.* and baptized
*Acts* 9:43 P. *t.* many days in Jop.
18:18 Paul *t.* a good while at C.
20:5 going befo. *t.* for us at Tr.
21:4 finding disci. we *t.* 7 days
10 as we *t.* many days at Cesa.
25:6 Festus *t.* at Jerus. ten days
27:33 fourteenth day ye *t.* fast.
28:12 at Syracuse, we *t.* 3 days

**TARRIEST, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 30:24 part that *t.* by stuff
*Mic.* 5:7 that *t.* not for a man,
*Acts* 22:16 and now why *t.* thou?

**TARRYING.**

*Ps.* 40:17 make no *t.* O G. 70:5

**TARSHISH.**

*Gen.* 10:4 Elisha, T. 1 *Chr.* 1:7
1 *K.* 10:22 for the king had at sea
a navy of T. 2 *Chr.* 9:21
2 *Chr.* 20:36 make ships go to T.
37 broken, not able to go to T.
*Ps.* 48:7 th. breakest ships of T.
72:10 the kings of T. shall bring
*Is.* 2:16 Lord on all ships of T.
23:1 howl, ye ships of T. 14
6 pass over to T. howl, ye
10 thy land, O daughter of T.
60:9 the ships of T. shall wait
66:19 those that escape to T.
*Jer.* 10:9 silver is brought fr. T.
*Ezek.* 27:12 T. was thy merchant
25 ships of T. did sing of thee
38:13 the merchants of T. shall
*Jon.* 1:3 rose up to flee unto T.
4:2 I fled before unto T. for I

**TARSUS.**

*Acts* 9:11 inq. for one Saul of T.
30 the brethren sent him to T.
11:25 Barnabas departed to T.
21:39 who am a Jew of T. 22:3

**TARTAK.**

2 *K.* 17:31 made T. their god

TARTAN. 2 *K.* 18:17

**TASK, S.**

*Ex.* 5:13 fulfil works, daily *t.*
14 why not fulfilled *t.* in mak.
19 not minish fr. your daily *t.*

**TASKMASTERS.**

*Ex.* 1:11 they set over them *t.*
3:7 cry by reason of their *t.*
5:10 *t.* told people; 13 *t.* hasted

**TASTE, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 16:31 *t.* of manna like wafers
*Num.* 11:8 *t.* was as *t.* of fresh oil
*Job* 6:6 any *t.* in white of an egg?
30 my *t.* disc. perverse things
*Ps.* 119:103 sw. thy word to *t.*?
*Prov.* 24:13 honey-co. sweet to *t.*
*Cant.* 2:3 fruit sweet to my *t.*
*Jer.* 48:11 his *t.* remained in him

**TASTE, Verb.**

1 *Sam.* 14:43 but *t.* a little honey
2 *Sam.* 3:35 if I *t.* bread or aught
19:35 can servant *t.* what I eat?
*Job* 12:11 doth not mouth *t.* meat
*Ps.* 34:8 O *t.* and see L. is good
*Jon.* 3:7 nor flock *t.* any thing
*Mat.* 16:28 so. stand. here not *t.*
of death, *Mark* 9:1; *Lu.* 9:27
*Luke* 14:24 none bidden *t.* of sup.
*John* 8:52 keep say. nev. *t.* death
*Col.* 2:21 touch not, *t.* not,
*Heb.* 2:9 sho. *t.* death for ev. man

**TASTED, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 14:24 none *t.* 29 I *t.* hon.

TEA

*Job* 34:3 words as mouth *t.* meat
*Dan.* 5:2 Belshaz. while he *t.* wi.
*Mat.* 27:34 wh. he had *t.* thereof
*John* 2:9 ruler *t.* wat. made wine
*Heb.* 6:4 have *t.* of heavenly gift
1 *Pet.* 2:3 *t.* that L. is gracious

**TATTLERS.**

1 *Tim.* 5:13 not only idle, but *t.*

TATNAI. *Ezr.* 5:3, 6

**TAUGHT.**

*Deut.* 4:5 I have *t.* you statutes
31:22 Moses *t.* the children of Is.
*Jud.* 8:16 he *t.* men of Succoth
2 *K.* 17:28 *t.* them how to fear L.
2 *Chr.* 6:27 ha. *t.* them good way
17:9 Levites *t.* people in Judah
23:13 rejoiced, *t.* to sing praise
30:22 that *t.* knowledge of L.
35:3 Josiah said to L. that *t.* Is.
*Neh.* 8:9 Levites that *t.* people
*Ps.* 71:17 hast *t.* me, 119:102
119:171 hast *t.* me thy statutes
*Prov.* 4:4 he *t.* me also, and said
11 I *t.* thee in way of wisdom
31:1 prophecy his moth. *t.* him
*Ec.* 12:9 he *t.* people knowledge
*Is.* 29:13 fear *t.* by prec. of men
40:13 being counsel. *t.* him, 14
54:13 thy child. shall be *t.* of G.
*Jer.* 2:33 theref. hast th. *t.* wick.
9:5 they *t.* tongues to speak lies
14 after Baalim, whi. fathers *t.*
12:16 *t.* my peo. to swear by B.
13:21 *t.* them to be captains
28:16 *t.* them rebellion ag. Lord
29:32 he hath *t.* rebellion ag. L.
32:33 tho' I *t.* them, rising early
*Ezek.* 23:48 women *t.* not lewdn.
*Hos.* 10:11 Ephr. is as a heifer *t.*
11:3 I *t.* Ephraim to go, taking
*Zec.* 13:5 *t.* me to keep cattle
*Mat.* 7:29 he *t.* them as one having authority, *Mark* 1:22
28:15 th. took money, did as *t.*
*Mark* 6:30 told things done and *t.*
10:1 as he wont he *t.* th. again
*Luke* 11:1 as John *t.* his disciples
13:26 thou hast *t.* in our streets
*John* 6:45 they sh. be all *t.* of G.
7:14 Je. went into temple, *t.* 28;
*Mark* 12:35; *Lu.* 19:47; 20:1
8:2 peo. came, he sat and *t.* th.
28 as my Father hath *t.* me, I
18:20 I ever *t.* in the synagogue
*Acts* 4:2 grieved that they *t.* peo.
5:21 entered temple early and *t.*
11:26 P. and Barn. *t.* peo. 14:21
15:1 certain men *t.* the brethren
18:25 Apollos *t.* dilig. thi. of L.
20:20 I showed you and *t.* pub.
22:3 *t.* accord. to manner of law
*Gal.* 1:12 nor *t.* but by revelation
6:6 let him that is *t.* communi.
*Eph.* 4:21 if ye have been *t.*
*Col.* 2:7 faith, as ye have been *t.*
1 *Thes.* 4:9 ye are *t.* of G. to love
2 *Thes.* 2:15 hold tradi. ye have *t.*
*Tit.* 1:9 word, as he hath been *t.*
1 *John* 2:27 as anoint. ha. *t.* you
*Rev.* 2:14 *t.* Bal. to cast stum.-bl.

**TAUNT, ING.**

*Jer.* 24:9 I deliver them to be a *t.*
*Ezek.* 5:15 so it be repro. and *t.*
*Hab.* 2:6 these take up a *t.* prov.

**TAXATION.**

2 *K.* 23:35 exacted of every one *t.*

**TAXED.**

2 *K.* 23:35 Jeholakim *t.* the land
*Luke* 2:1 a decree world sho. be *t.*
3 all went to be *t.* 5 J. to be *t.*

**TAXES, ING.**

*Dan.* 11:20 stand up a raiser of *t.*
*Luke* 2:2 *t.* first made when Cy.
*Acts* 5:37 rose up J. in days of *t.*

**TEACH.**

*Ex.* 4:15 I will *t.* wh. ye sh. do
35:34 G. put in his heart he *t.*
*Lev.* 10:11 may *t.* Is. all statutes
14:57 to *t.* when uncl. and clean
*Deut.* 4:1 hearken to judgm. I *t.*
10 that they may *t.* their child.
14 L. commanded me to *t.* 6:1
31:19 write and *t.* child. of Is.
33:10 they sh. *t.* Ja. judgments
*Jud.* 13:8 *t.* us what we shall do
1 *Sam.* 12:23 wi. *t.* you good way
2 *Sam.* 1:18 bade th. *t.* use of bow
2 *Chr.* 17:7 *t.* in cities of Judah.
*Ezr.* 7:10 to *t.* in Israel statutes
*Job* 21:22 shall any *t.* G. knowl.
27:11 will *t.* you by hand of G.
32:7 multitude of years *t.* wisd.
37:19 *t.* us what we shall say
*Ps.* 25:8 he will *t.* sinners
9 meek will he guide and *t.*

**TEA**

*Ps.* 25:12 him th. fear. L. sh. he *t.*
34:11 I will *t.* you fear of the L.
51:13 I *t.* transgress. thy ways
90:12 *t.* us to number our days
105:22 and *t.* his senators wisd.
*Prov.* 9:9 *t.* a just man, he incre.
*Is.* 2:3 *t.* us his ways, *Mic.* 4:2
28:9 whom sh. he *t.* knowledge
26 G. doth instruct and *t.* him
*Jer.* 9:20 *t.* your daught. wailing
31:34 *t.* no more nef. *Heb.* 8:11
*Ezek.* 44:23 *t.* my peo. difference
*Dan.* 1:4 whom they might *t.*
*Mic.* 3:11 priests ther. *t.* for hire
*Hab.* 2:19 saith to stone, it sh. *t.*
*Mat.* 5:19 *t.* men so; 28:19 *t.* na.
*Luke* 11:1 Lord, *t.* us to pray
12:12 Holy Gh. *t.* what to say
*John* 7:35 *t.* Gent. 9:34 dost *t.*?
14:26 Holy Gh. *t.* you all things
*Acts* 1:1 Jesus began to do and *t.*
4:18 nor *t.* in name of Je. 5:28
5:42 ceased not to *t.* Jesus Chr.
16:21 *t.* customs wh. not lawful
1 *Cor.* 4:17 as I *t.* every where in
11:14 doth not nature itself *t.*
14:19 by voice I might *t.* others
1 *Tim.* 1:3 charge *t.* no oth. doc.
2:12 I suffer not a woman to *t.*
3:2 bish. apt to *t.* 2 *Tim.* 2:24
4:11 these thi. command and *t.*
6:2 these things *t.* and exhort
3 if any *t.* otherw. he is proud
2 *Tim.* 2:2 men able to *t.* others
*Tit.* 2:4 *t.* yo. women to be sober
*Heb.* 5:12 need that one *t.* you
1 *John* 2:27 need not that any *t.*
*Rev.* 2:20 sufferest Jezebel to *t.*

*See* BEGAN.

**TEACH me.**

*Job* 6:24 *t. me*, will hold tongue
34:32 wh. I see not, *t.* thou *me*
*Ps.* 25:4 *t. me* paths; 5 le. and *t.*
27:11 *t. me* thy way, O L. 86:11
119:12 *t. me* thy statutes, 26, 33, 64, 68, 124, 135
66 *t. me* judgm. 108 *t. m.* thy j.
143:10 *t. me* to do thy will

**TEACH thee.**

*Ex.* 4:12 I *t.* *t.* what th. sh. say
*Deut.* 17:11 sentence they sh. *t.* *t.*
*Job* 8:10 fath. sh. they not *t.* *t.*?
12:7 ask beasts, they shall *t.* *t.*
8 speak to earth, it shall *t.* *t.*
33:33 hold peace, I sh. *t.* *t.* wisd.
*Ps.* 32:8 will *t.* *t.* in way sh. go.
45:4 ri. hand sh. *t.* *t.* ter. things

**TEACH them.**

*Ex.* 18:20 shalt *t.* *t.* ordinances
24:12 writ. th. thou mayest *t.* *t.*
*Deut.* 4:9 *t. them* thy sou's sons
5:31 judgments thou shalt *t.* *t.*
6:7 *t. them* to thy children, 11:19
*Jud.* 3:2 Is. might know to *t.* *t.*
1 *K.* 8:36 thou *t. them* good way
2 *K.* 17:27 let him *t.* *t.* manner of
*Ezr.* 7:25 *t.* ye *t.* that know not
*Ps.* 132:12 keep testimony I *t.* *t.*
*Mat.* 5:19 whoso shall do and *t.* *t.*
*Mark* 6:34 began *t.* *t.* many thi.
8:31 to *t.* *t.* Son of man suffer

**TEACHER.**

1 *Chr.* 25:8 as well *t.* as scholar
*Hab.* 2:18 profit. image, *t.* of lies
*John* 3:2 thou art a *t.* come fr. G.
*Rom.* 2:20 confident thou art a *t.*
1 *Tim.* 2:7 *t.* of Gent. 2 *Tim.* 1:11

**TEACHERS.**

*Ps.* 119:99 more underst. than *t.*
*Prov.* 5:13 not obeyed voice of *t.*
*Is.* 30:20 yet sh. not *t.* be remov.
but thine eyes sh. see thy *t.*
43:27 thy *t.* have transgressed
*Acts* 13:1 at Anti. were certain *t.*
1 *Cor.* 12:28 proph. *t.* 29 all *t.*?
*Eph.* 4:11 evangelists, pastors, *t.*
1 *Tim.* 1:7 desir. to be *t.* of law
2 *Tim.* 4:3 heap to themselves *t.*
*Tit.* 2:3 women be *t.* of good thi.
*Heb.* 5:12 time ye ought to be *t.*
2 *Pet.* 2:1 sh. be false *t.* am. you

**TEACHEST.**

*Ps.* 94:12 blessed is man thou *t.*
*Mat.* 22:16 *t.* way of G. in truth,
*Mark* 12:14; *Luke* 20:21
*Acts* 21:21 *t.* Jews to forsake M.
*Rom.* 2:21 *t.* ano. *t.* not thyself?

**TEACHETH.**

2 *Sam.* 22:35 he *t.* my hands to war, *Ps.* 18:34
*Job* 35:11 who *t.* more th. beasts
36:22 G. exalt. who *t.* like him?
*Ps.* 94:10 that *t.* man knowledge
144:1 which *t.* my hands to war
*Prov.* 6:13 wick. man *t.* wi. fing.

**TEE**

*Prov.* 16:23 hea. of wise *t.* his m.
*Is.* 9:15 the prophet that *t.* lies
48:17 I am thy G. which *t.* thee
*Acts* 21:28 man that *t.* all men
*Rom.* 12:7 he that *t.* on teaching
1 *Cor.* 2:13 wis. *t.* but wh. H. G. *t.*
*Gal.* 6:6 communi. to him th. *t.*
1 *John* 2:27 same anointing *t.* you

**TEACHING.**

2 *Chr.* 15:3 Is. without *t.* priest
*Jer.* 32:33 rising early and *t.* th.
*Mat.* 4:23 Jesus went about Galilee, *t.* 9:35; *Luke* 13:10
15:9 *t.* for doctrines commandments of men, *Mark* 7:7
26:55 I sat daily *t.* in temple
28:20 *t.* them to observe all thi.
*Luke* 23:5 *t.* throughout all Jewry
*Acts* 5:25 the apostles *t.* the peo.
15:35 Paul and B. in Antioch *t.*
*Rom.* 12:7 he that teacheth on *t.*
*Col.* 1:28 warning and *t.* ev. man
3:16 *t.* and admonish. one ano.
*Tit.* 1:11 *t.* things they ought not
2:12 *t.* us, denying ungodliness

**TEAR, Verb.**

*Jud.* 8:7 then will I *t.* your flesh
*Ps.* 7:2 lest *t.* my soul like lion
35:15 they did *t.* me, ceased not
50:22 consider this, lest I *t.* you
*Jer.* 15:3 I will appoint dogs to *t.*
16:7 nor shall men *t.* themselves
*Ezek.* 13:20 your pillows I will *t.*
*Hos.* 5:14 I will *t.* and go away
13:8 the wild beast shall *t.* them
*Amos* 1:11 his anger did *t.* perp.
*Nah.* 2:12 the lion did *t.* enough
*Zec.* 11:16 shepherd sh. *t.* claws

**TEARETH.**

*Deut.* 33:20 as a lion, and *t.* arm
*Job* 16:9 he *t.* me in his wrath
18:4 he *t.* himself in his anger
*Mic.* 5:8 young lion *t.* in pieces
*Mark* 9:18 he *t.* him, *Luke* 9:39

**TEARS.**

2 *K.* 20:5 I have seen *t.* *Is.* 38:5
*Job* 16:20 mine eye pour. out *t.*
*Ps.* 6:6 I water my couch with *t.*
39:12 hold not peace at my *t.*
42:3 my *t.* have been my meat
56:8 put th. my *t.* in thy bottle
80:5 wi. bread of *t.* giv. *t.* to dr.
116:8 hast delivered eyes from *t.*
126:5 th. sow in *t.* sh. reap in joy
*Ec.* 4:1 behold the *t.* of such as
*Is.* 16:9 I will water thee with *t.*
25:8 the Lord will wipe away *t.*
*Jer.* 9:1 O that mi. eyes were *t.*!
18 our eyes run down with *t.*
13:17 eyes sh. run down with *t.*
14:17 let mine eyes run with *t.*
31:16 weeping, thine eyes fr. *t.*
*Lam.* 1:2 *t.* are on her cheeks
2:11 mine eyes do fail with *t.*
18 let *t.* run down like a river
*Ezek.* 24:16 neither sh. thy *t.* run
*Mal.* 2:13 cover. altar of L. wi. *t.*
*Mark* 9:24 father said with *t.* L.
*Luke* 7:38 to wash feet with *t.*
44 she washed my feet with *t.*
*Acts* 20:19 serving the L. with *t.*
31 cease not to warn with *t.*
2 *Cor.* 2:4 I wrote to you with *t.*
2 *Tim.* 1:4 mindful of thy *t.*
*Heb.* 5:7 offered supplica. with *t.*
12:17 he sought it caref. with *t.*
*Rev.* 7:17 G. sh. wipe away *t.* 21:4

**TEATS.**

*Is.* 32:12 they shall lament for *t.*
*Ezek.* 23:3 they bruised the *t.* 21

**TEBETH.**

*Est.* 2:16 tenth month, wh. is T.

**TEDIOUS.**

*Acts* 24:4 that I be not *t.* to thee

**TEETH.**

*Gen.* 49:12 his *t.* shall be white
*Num.* 11:33 wh. flesh was bet. *t.*
*Deut.* 32:24 will send *t.* of beasts
1 *Sam.* 2:13 flesh-hook of three *t.*
*Job* 4:10 *t.* of lions are broken
13:14 wherefore take flesh in *t.*?
19:20 I escap. with skin of my *t.*
29:17 plucked spoil out of *t.* of
41:14 Leviathan's *t.* are terrible
*Ps.* 3:7 hast broken *t.* of ungodly
57:4 who. *t.* are spe. and arrows
58:6 break th. *t.* O G. in mouth
124:6 not given us as prey to *t.*
*Prov.* 10:26 as vinegar to the *t.*
30:14 wh. *t.* are swords, jaw-*t.*
*Cant.* 4:2 thy *t.* like a flock, 6:6
*Is.* 41:15 make instrum. hav. *t.*
*Jer.* 31:29 children's *t.* are set on edge, *Ezek.* 18:2
*Lam.* 3:16 hath broken my *t.*

**TEL**

*Dan.* 7:7 4th beast had iron *t.* 19
*Joel* 1:6 cheek *t.* of a great lion
*Amos* 4:6 have given clean. of *t.*
*Mic.* 3:5 bite with *t.* cry peace
*Zec.* 9:7 abominations from his *t.*
*Mat.* 27:44 cast the same in his *t.*
*Rev.* 9:8 their *t.* as the *t.* of lions

*See* GNASH.

**TEIL-TREE.**

*Is.* 6:13 as a *t.*-*t.* and as an oak

**TEKEL.**

*Dan.* 5:25 writ. Mene, Mene, *T.*
27 *T.* thou art weighed in the

**TEKOAH,** *or* **TEKOA.**

2 *Sam.* 14:2 Joab sent to T. to
4 when the woman of T. spake
1 *Chr.* 2:24 Asher father of T.
4:5 Asher the father of T. had
2 *Chr.* 11:6 built Etam and T.
20:20 into the wilderness of T.
*Jer.* 6:1 blow the trumpet in T.
*Amos* 1:1 among herdmen of T.

**TELL.**

*Gen.* 15:5 *t.* stars if thou be able
32:5 I have sent to *t.* my lord
45:13 *t.* my father of my glory
*Ex.* 10:2 may. *t.* in ears of son
*Num.* 14:14 they will *t.* inhabita.
1 *Sam.* 6:2 *t.* us wherewith we
9:8 man of God, to *t.* us way
17:55 as liv. O king, I cannot *t.*
22:22 I knew he would *t.* Saul
27:11 lest they *t.* on us, saying
2 *Sam.* 1:20 *t.* it not in Gath
1 *K.* 1:20 that thou shouldest *t.*
18:12 when I come and *t.* Ahab
2 *K.* 7:9 th. we may *t.* the king's
9:12 said, It is false; *t.* us now
15 let none escape to go to *t.* it
*Ps.* 22:17 I may *t.* my bones
26:7 *t.* of thy wondrous works
48:13 that ye may *t.* the genera.
*Prov.* 30:4 na. if thou canst *t.*?
*Ec.* 6:12 who can *t.* what, 10:14
8:7 who can *t.* when it sh. be?
10:20 that hath wings sh. *t.* mat.
*Is.* 6:9 *t.* this peo.; 48:20 *t.* this
*Jer.* 15:2 *t.* such as are for death
23:27 dreams wh. they *t.* 28:32
36:16 we will *t.* king of th. words
17 *t.* us how thou didst write
*Ezek.* 24:19 not *t.* us what thi.?
*Dan.* 2:4 O king, *t.* thy serv. 7
*Joel* 1:3 *t.* your child. let child. *t.*
*Jon.* 3:9 who can *t.* if God will
*Mat.* 8:4 see thou *t.* no man, *Mark* 8:26, 30; 9:9; *Lu.* 5:14; 8:56; *Acts* 23:22
17:9 *t.* the vision to no man
18:15 *t.* him his fault alone
17 if he negl. to hear *t.* church
21:5 *t.* ye the daughter of Sion
24:3 *t.* us when shall these things be, *Mark*, 13:4
26:63 *t.* us whether thou be C. *Luke* 22:67; *John* 10:24
28:7 go and *t.* that he is risen
9 went to *t.* discip. *Mark* 16:7
*Mark* 1:30 they *t.* him of her
5:19 *t.* them how great things
11:33 we cannot *t.* *Mat.* 21:27; *Luke* 20:7
*Luke* 7:22 *t.* J. what ye have seen
*John* 3:8 canst not *t.* whence
4:25 wh. he is come, he will *t.*
8:14 cannot *t.* whence I come
16:18 a little while? cannot *t.*
18:34 or did others *t.* it of me?
*Acts* 15:27 shall *t.* same things
17:21 either to *t.* or hear some
2 *Cor.* 12:2 out of body I can. *t.* 3
*Heb.* 11:32 time would fail to *t.*

**TELL me.**

*Gen.* 12:18 why didst not *t. me*?
24:49 *t. me*, if not, *t. me* that
31:27 steal aw. didst not *t. me*
32:29 Ja. said, *t. me* thy name
37:16 *t. me* wh. they feed flocks
*Jos.* 7:19 *t. me* what hast done
*Ruth* 4:4 if not redeem it, *t. me*
1 *Sam.* 14:43 S. said, *t. me* what
20:10 D. said, Who shall *t. me*?
2 *Sam.* 1:4 how went mat. *t. me*
1 *K.* 22:16 *t. me* noth. but truth
2 *K.* 4:2 what do for thee, *t. me*
*Job* 34:34 men of underst. *t. me*
*Cant.* 1:7 *t. me*, O th. whom my
*Mat.* 21:24 th. which if you *t. me*
*Luke* 7:42 *t. me* wh. of them will
*John* 20:15 *t. me* wh. ha. laid him
*Acts* 23:19 what hast to *t. me*?
*Gal.* 4:21 *t. me* ye that desire to

**TELL thee.**

*Ex.* 14:12 the word we did *t.* *t.*
*Num.* 23:3 showeth me, I will *t.* *t.*

**TEM**

*Deut.* 17:11 the judgm. they *t.* *t.*
*Jud.* 14:16 told it and sh. I *t.* it *t.*
*Ruth* 3:4 he will *t.* *thee* what th.
1 *Sam.* 9:19 *t.* *t.* that is in heart
15:16 will *t.* *thee* what L. said
19:3 and what I see, I will *t.* *t.*
20:9 then would not I *t.* it *t.*?
1 *Chr.* 17:10 I *t.* *thee* that the L.
*Job* 1:15 escap. to *t.* *t.* 16, 17, 19
*Is.* 19:12 let they wise men *t.* *thee*
*Luke* 12:59 I *t.* *t.* sh. not depart
*Acts* 10:6 *t.* *t.* what to do, 11:14

**I TELL you.**

*Gen.* 49:1 that *I* may *t.* *you* what
*Is.* 42:9 forth *I t. you* of them
*Mat.* 10:27 what *I t. you* in dark.
*Mark* 11:29 *I t. y.* by wh. author.
*Luke* 4:25 *I t. y.* of a truth, 9:27
13:27 *I t. you* I know you not
19:40 *I t. y.* if these hold peace
22:67 said, If *I t. you*, not belie.
*John* 3:12 beli. if *I t. you* of heav.
8:45 *I t. y.* the truth, *Gal.* 4:16
13:19 now *I t. you* befo. it come
16:7 *I t. you* truth, it is expedi.
*Gal.* 5:21 of which *I t. y.* before
*Phil.* 3:18 of whom *I* now *t. you*

**TELLEST.**

*Ps.* 56:8 thou *t.* my wanderings

**TELLETH.**

2 *Sam.* 7:11 the L. *t.* thee that he
2 *K.* 6:12 Elisha *t.* the king of Is.
*Ps.* 41:6 when he goeth he *t.* it
101:7 he th. *t.* lies sh. not tarry
147:4 he *t.* number of the stars
*Jer.* 33:13 hands of him that *t.* th.
*John* 12:22 Philip cometh *t.* And.

**TELLING.**

*Jud.* 7:15 Gid. heard *t.* of dream
2 *Sam.* 11:19 made an end of *t.*
2 *K.* 8:5 as he was *t.* the king

**TEMA.**

*Gen.* 25:15 Hadar, T. 1 *Chr.* 1:30
*Job* 6:19 troops of T. looked for
*Is.* 21:14 the inhabitants of T.
*Jer.* 25:23 I made T. to drink the

**TEMAN.**

*Gen.* 36:11 sons of Eliphaz, T.
15 duke T. 42; 1 *Chr.* 1:53
*Jer.* 49:7 is wisd. no more in T.?
20 hath purposed against T.
*Ezek.* 25:13 make desolate fr. T.
*Amos* 1:12 send a fire upon T.
*Ob.* 9 thy mighty men, O T.
*Hab.* 3:3 God came from T. Holy

**TEMPERANCE.**

*Acts* 24:25 as he reasoned of *t.*
*Gal.* 5:23 *t.* ag. such th. no law
2 *Pet.* 1:6 add to know. *t.* and to *t.*

**TEMPERATE.**

1 *Cor.* 9:25 striv. for mastery is *t.*
*Tit.* 1:8 bishop be *t.* 2:2 aged *t.*

**TEMPER.**

*Ezek.* 46:14 oil to *t.* wi. fine flour

**TEMPERED.**

*Ex.* 29:2 unleavened *t.* with oil
30:35 a perfume *t.* together
1 *Cor.* 12:24 God hath *t.* body

**TEMPEST.**

*Job* 9:17 he breaketh me with a *t.*
27:20 a *t.* stealeth him away in
*Ps.* 11:6 on wicked sh. he rain *t.*
55:8 I hasten from storm and *t.*
83:15 so persecute them with *t.*
*Is.* 28:2 which as a *t.* of hail
29:6 visited with storm and *t.*
30:30 Assyr. be beaten with a *t.*
32:2 man shall be a covert fr. *t.*
54:11 O afflicted, tossed with *t.*
*Amos* 1:14 *t.* in day of whirlw.
*Jon.* 1:4 was a mighty *t.* in sea
12 for my sake great *t.* is come
*Mat.* 8:24 there arose a *t.* in sea
*Acts* 27:18 exceed. tossed with *t.*
20 no small *t.* lay on us, hope
*Heb.* 12:18 not co. to darkn. and *t.*
2 *Pet.* 2:17 clouds carried with a *t.*

**TEMPESTUOUS.**

*Ps.* 50:3 be very *t.* round him
*Jon.* 1:11 sea wrought and *t.* 13
*Acts* 27:14 arose ag. it *t.* wind

**TEMPLE.**

2 *Sam.* 22:7 he did hear my voice out of his *t.* *Ps.* 18:6
1 *K.* 6:17 *t.* before 40 cubits long
2 *Chr.* 36:7 put vessels in *t.* at B.
*Ezr.* 4:1 they builded *t.* unto L.
5:14 took out *t.* brought to *t.* 6:5
*Neh.* 6:10 hid in *t.* shut doors of *t.*
*Ps.* 27:4 beauty of L. inq. in *t.*
29:9 in *t.* ev. one speak of glory
48:9 kindness in midst of thy *t.*
68:29 because of thy *t.* at Jerus.
*Is.* 6:1 and his train filled the *t.*

TEM

*Is.* 44:28 to *t.* thy founda. be laid
66:6 a voice from *t.* voice of L.
*Jer.* 50:28 decl. veng. of *t.* 51:11
*Ezek.* 41:1 afterw. brou. me to *t.*
*Dan.* 5:2 vessels taken out of *t.* 3
*Amos* 8:3 songs of *t.* be howlings
*Zec.* 8:9 strong, that *t.* be built
*Mal.* 3:1 L. come sudd. to his *t.*
*Mat.* 4:5 set him on a pinnacle of *t.* *Luke* 4:9
12:6 place is one greater than *t.*
23:16 sw. by *t.* or gold of *t.* 17, 21
35 wh. ye slew bet. *t.* and altar
24:1 show build. of *t.* *Luke* 21:5
26:61 I am able to dest. *t.* of G.
27:40 destroyest *t.* *Mark* 15:29
51 veil of *t.* rent in twain, *Mark* 15:38; *Luke* 23:45
*Mark* 11:16 carry vessels thro' *t.*
14:58 destroy *t.* ma. with hands
*Luke* 2:37 An. departed not fr. *t.*
*John* 2:15 he drove them out of *t.*
19 destroy *t.* 21 spake of *t.* of
20 forty and six years *t.* build.
*Acts* 3:2 laid daily at gate of *t.* to ask alms of them ent. *t.* 10
19:27 *t.* of Diana sho. be despis.
21:30 took Paul, drew him out *t.*
24:6 hath gone about to prof. *t.*
25:8 neither against *t.* nor Cesar
1 *Cor.* 3:16 that ye are *t.* of God
17 If any man defile *t.* of G. him G. de-t. *t.* holy, wh. *t.* ye are
6:19 your body is *t.* of H. Ghost
8:10 these sit at meat in idol's *t.*
9:13 they who minister live of *t.*
2 *Cor.* 6:16 hath *t.* of G. wi. idols
*Rev.* 7:15 serve day and ni. in *t.*
11:1 rise and measure *t.* of God
19 *t.* of G. was open, in heaven
14:15 ano. angel came out of *t.*
15:5 *t.* of tabernacle was opened
8 *t.* was filled with smoke from
16:1 I heard a voice out of *t.* 17
21:22 no *t.* Almig. and Lamb *t.*

*See* HOLY, LORD.

**In, *or* into the TEMPLE.**

1 *Chr.* 6:10 priest's office *in the t.*
*Ezr.* 5:15 carry these ves. *t. t. t.*
*Neh.* 6:11 go *t.* *the t.* to save life
*Mat.* 12:5 priests *in t.* prof. sabb.
21:12 went *into the t.* to cast out them that sold *in t.* *Mark* 11:15; *Luke* 19:45
14 and lame came to him *t. t. t.*
15 child. crying *in t.* Hosanna
26:55 teaching *in t.* *Luke* 21:37
27:5 cast down pieces of sil. *t. t.*
*Mark* 14:49 I was daily teaching *in the t.* *Luke* 22:53
*Luke* 1:21 tarried so long *in t. t.*
2:27 he came by Spirit *into t. t.*
46 found him *in the t.* sitting
18:10 two men went *into the t.*
24:53 continu. *in t.* praising G.
*Acts* 2:46 with one accord *in t. t.*
3:1 Peter and John went *t. the t.*
3 to go *into t.* 5:20 speak *in t.*
5:25 men are standing *in t.*
21:26 P. entered *t.* 27 saw *in t.*
28 brought Greeks *t. the t.* 29
24:12 neither found me *in the t.*
18 J. found me purified *in t. t.*
26:21 causes J. caught me *in t.*
2 *Thes.* 2:4 as G. sitteth *t. t.* of G.
*Rev.* 3:12 I make a pillar *in t.*
15:8 no man able to enter *t. t. t.*

**TEMPLES,** *of the head.*

*Jud.* 4:21 sm. nail into his *t.* 22
5:26 she had stricken thro' his *t.*
*Cant.* 4:3 thy *t.* like pomegr. 6:7

**TEMPLES.**

*Hos.* 8:14 forgot Maker, build. *t.*
*Joel* 3:5 into *t.* my goodly things
*Acts* 7:48 the M. H. dwelleth not in *t.* made with hands, 17:24

**TEMPORAL.**

2 *Cor.* 4:18 for things seen are *t.*

**TEMPT.**

*Gen.* 22:1 God did *t.* Abraham
*Ex.* 17:2 wheref. do ye *t.* Lord?
*Deut.* 6:16 ye shall not *t.* the L.
*Is.* 7:12 not ask, nor will I *t.* L.
*Mal.* 3:15 that *t.* God are deliv.
*Mat.* 4:7 shalt not *t.* L. *Luke* 4:12
22:18 why *t.* ye me? *Mark* 12:15; *Luke* 20:23
*Acts* 5:9 ye have agreed to *t.* Sp.
15:10 therefore why *t.* ye God?
1 *Cor.* 7:5 Sa. *t.* you not for your
10:9 neither let us *t.* Christ

**TEMPTATION.**

*Ps.* 95:8 as in *t.* in wild. *Heb.* 3:8
*Mat.* 6:13 and lead us not into *t.* *Luke* 11:4

TEN

*Mat.* 26:41 that ye enter not into *t.* *Mark* 14:38; *Luke* 22:40, 46
*Luke* 4:13 wh. devil ended his *t.*
8:13 in a time of *t.* fall away
1 *Cor.* 10:13 no *t.* tak. you, wi. *t.*
*Gal.* 4:14 *t.* in flesh despised not
1 *Tim.* 6:9 that be rich fall into *t.*
*Jam.* 1:12 bless. that endureth *t.*
*Rev.* 3:10 keep thee fr. hour of *t.*

**TEMPTATIONS.**

*Deut.* 4:34 nati. out of nat. by *t.*
7:19 great *t.* th. eyes saw, 29:3
*Luke* 22:28 contin. with me in *t.*
*Acts* 20:19 serv. G. with many *t.*
*Jam.* 1:2 joy when ye fall into *t.*
1 *Pet.* 1:6 are in heaviness thro' *t.*
2 *Pet.* 2:9 L. deli. godly out of *t.*

**TEMPTED.**

*Ex.* 17:7 because they *t.* Lord
*Num.* 14:22 ha. *t.* me ten times
*Deut.* 6:16 tempt G. ye *t.* in Ma.
*Ps.* 78:18 they *t.* G. in heart, 41
56 *t.* and provo. most high God
95:9 when fath. *t.* me, *Heb.* 3:9
106:14 lusted, *t.* God in desert
*Mal.* 4:1 wildern. to be *t.* of the devil, *Mark* 1:13; *Luke* 4:2
*Luke* 10:25 a lawyer *t.* him
1 *Cor.* 10:9 some *t.* were destroy.
13 not suffer you to be *t.* above
*Gal.* 6:1 lest thou also be *t.*
1 *Thes.* 3:5 by means tempter *t.*
*Heb.* 2:18 himself suff. being *t.*
4:15 in all points *t.* like as we
11:37 were sawn asun. were *t.*
*Jam.* 1:13 say wh. he is *t.* I am *t.* of God, for God cannot be *t.*
14 ev. man *t.* wh. drawn of lust

**TEMPTER.**

*Mat.* 4:3 when *t.* came to him
1 *Thes.* 3:5 by means *t.* tempted

**TEMPTETH.**

*Jam.* 1:13 tempt. neither *t.* any

**TEMPTING.**

*Mat.* 16:1 the Pharisees *t.* Christ, *Mark* 8:11; *Luke* 11:16
19:3 Pharis. came to him *t.* him
22:35 lawyer asked quest. *t.* him
*Mark* 10:2 put away wife, *t.* him
*John* 8:6 this they said, *t.* him

**TEN.**

*Gen.* 16:3 Ab. dw. *t.* years in C.
18:32 I will not dest. for *t.* sake
42:3 Jos.'s *t.* breth. went to buy
*Ex.* 34:28 wrote *t.* commandm. *Deut.* 4:13; 10:4
*Lev.* 26:26 *t.* women bake bread
*Jos.* 17:5 fell *t.* portions to Man.
*Jud.* 12:11 E. judged Is. *t.* years
20:10 take *t.* men of a hundred
*Ruth* 1:4 dwelt in Moab *t.* years
1 *Sam.* 1:8 not better th. *t.* sons?
2 *Sam.* 19:43 ha. *t.* parts in king
1 *K.* 11:31 *t.* piec. give *t.* trib. 35
14:3 take *t.* loaves to Ahijah
2 *K.* 15:17 Mena. reigned *t.* years
*Neh.* 11:1 one of *t.* to dw. at Jer.
*Est.* 9:10 *t.* sons of Ham. slew, 12
*Ps.* 33:2 instrument of *t.* strings, 92:3; 144:9
*Ec.* 7:19 more than *t.* mighty men
*Ezek.* 45:14 homer of *t.* baths, *t.*
*Amos* 5:3 leave *t.* to house of Is.
6:9 if *t.* remain in one house
*Zec.* 8:23 *t.* men take hold of Jew
*Mat.* 25:1 kingdom likened to *t.* virgins
*Luke* 15:8 wom. having *t.* pieces
17:17 were th. not *t.* cleansed?
19:13 delivered them *t.* pounds
*Rev.* 12:3 a dragon hav. *t.* horns, 13:1; 17:3
17:12 the *t.* horns are *t.* kings

*See* CUBITS, DAYS, DEGREES, THOUSAND, THOUSANDS.

**TEN times.**

*Gen.* 31:7 changed wages *t. t.* 41
*Num.* 14:22 have tempt. me *t. t.*
*Neh.* 4:12 J. came, said to us *t. t.*
*Job* 19:3 *t. t.* ye reproached me
*Dan.* 1:20 found them *t. t.* better

**TENS.**

*Ex.* 18:21 over them rul. of *t.* 25
*Deut.* 1:15 heads, captains over *t.*

**TENTH.**

*Gen.* 28:22 surely give *t.* to thee
*Lev.* 27:32 *t.* shall be holy to L.
*Num.* 18:21 given child. of L. *t.*
1 *Sam.* 8:15 king take *t.* of seed
*Is.* 6:13 yet in it shall be a *t.*
*John* 1:39 it was about *t.* hour

*See* DAY, DEAL, MONTH, PART.

**TEND.**

*Prov.* 21:5 diligent *t.* to plente.

TEN

**TENDETH.**

*Prov.* 10:16 labor of righteous *t.*
11:19 as righteousness *t.* to life
24 withholdeth, it *t.* to poverty
14:23 talk of lips *t.* to penury
19:23 fear of the Lord *t.* to life

**TENDER.**

*Gen.* 18:7 Abra. fetched a calf *t.*
33:13 lord know. children are *t.*
*Deut.* 28:54 man that is *t.* among
56 the *t.* and delicate woman
32:2 small rain on the *t.* herb
2 *Sam.* 23:4 as *t.* grass springing
2 *K.* 22:19 heart *t.* 2 *Chr.* 34:27
1 *Chr.* 22:5 Sol. young and *t.* 29:1
*Job* 14:7 *t.* branch will not cease
38:27 cause the *t.* herb to spring
*Prov.* 4:3 *t.* and belov. in sight of
27:25 the *t.* grass showeth itself
*Cant.* 2:13 the vines with *t.* grape
7:12 see whether *t.* grape appear
*Is.* 47:1 no more be called *t.* and
53:2 shall grow up as a *t.* plant
*Ezek.* 17:22 I will crop off a *t.* one
*Dan.* 1:9 G. brought Dan. into *t.*
4:15 in earth, in the *t.* grass, 23
*Mat.* 24:32 bra. is *t.* *Mark* 13:28
*Luke* 1:78 thro' *t.* mercy of God
*Jam.* 5:11 L. is pitiful, of *t.* mercy

**TENDER-HEARTED.**

2 *Chr.* 13:7 Reh. young and *t.-h.*
*Eph.* 4:32 be kind and *t.-h.*

*See* MERCIES.

**TENDERNESS.**

*Deut.* 28:56 set foot on gro. for *t.*

**TENONS.**

*Ex.* 28:17 two *t.* in one board, 19; 36:22, 24

**TENOR.**

*Gen.* 43:7 according to *t.* of words
*Ex.* 34:27 after *t.* of these words

**TENT.**

*Gen.* 9:21 Noah was uncov. in *t.*
12:8 Abra. pitched his *t.* 13:3
13:12 Lot pitched his *t.* tow. S.
18:1 sat in *t.* 6 hastened into *t.*
9 where is Sa. he said, In the *t.*
24:67 brought her to Sarah's *t.*
26:17 Isaac pitched his *t.* in val.
25 pitched his *t.* at Beer-sheba
31:25 Jacob had pitched his *t.*
33:18 Ja. pitched his *t.* before, 19
35:21 Is. pitched his *t.* beyond
*Ex.* 18:7 M. and Jeth. came to *t.*
33:8 stood every man at *t.* door
10 they worshipped in *t.* door
39:33 they brought the *t.* to Mo.
40:19 he spread *t.* over taberna.
*Lev.* 14:8 tarry out of *t.* sev. days
*Num.* 9:15 cloud cov. *t.* of testi.
11:10 heard people weep in *t.*
19:14 when a man dieth in a *t.*
18 a clean person sh. sprinkle *t.*
25:8 went aft. man of Is. into *t.*
*Jos.* 7:21 hid in midst of my *t.*
23 took them out of midst of *t.*
24 Israel burnt his *t.* and all he
*Jud.* 4:17 Sisera fled to *t.* of Jael
20 said, Stand in door of the *t.*
21 Jael took a nail of the *t.* and
5:24 blessed above women in *t.*
7:8 he sent rest of Israel to his *t.*
20:8 not any of us go to *t.*
1 *Sam.* 4:10 fled every man into his *t.* 2 *Sam.* 18:17; 19:8
13:2 rest of people he sent to *t.*
17:54 put Goliath's armor into *t.*
2 *Sam.* 7:6 walk, in a *t.* 1 *Chr.* 17:5
16:22 they spread Absalom a *t.*
20:22 retired every man to his *t.*
2 *K.* 7:8 lepers went into one *t.*
1 *Chr.* 15:1 Da. pitched a *t.* for ark
2 *Chr.* 25:22 fled ev. man to his *t.*
*Ps.* 78:60 the *t.* which he placed
*Is.* 13:20 nor Arabian pitch *t.* th.
38:12 age removed as a shep.'s *t.*
40:22 spreadeth them out as a *t.*
54:2 enlarge the place of thy *t.*
*Jer.* 10:20 none to stretch forth *t.*
37:10 rise up every man in his *t.*

**TENT-MAKERS.**

*Acts* 18:3 by occupation *t.-m.*

**TENTS.**

*Gen.* 4:20 such as dwell in *t.*
9:27 Japheth shall dwell in *t.*
13:5 Lot also had herds and *t.*
25:27 a plain man, dwelling in *t.*
31:33 L. went into maid-serv. *t.*
*Ex.* 16:16 gather for them in *t.*
*Num.* 1:52 Is. shall pitch their *t.*
9:17 cloud abode, they pitched *t.*
18 rested in their *t.* 20, 22, 23
13:19 whether th. dwell in *t.* or
16:26 depart from the *t.* of these
27 stood in the door of their *t.*

TER

*Num.* 24:2 Bal. saw Is. abid. in *t.*
5 how goodly are thy *t.* O Jac.
*Deut.* 1:27 ye murmur, in your *t.*
33 search a pla. to pitch your *t.*
5:30 get you into your *t.* again
11:6 earth swallowed up their *t.*
33:18 rejoice, Issachar, in thy *t.*
*Jos.* 22:4 get you unto your *t.* 6.
8 return wi. riches unto your *t.*
*Jud.* 6:5 Midianites came with *t.*
8:11 way of them th. dwelt in *t.*
1 *Sam.* 17:53 spoil. Philistines' *t.*
2 *Sam.* 11:11 Is. and J. abide in *t.*
20:1 every man to his *t.* 1 *K.* 12:16; 2 *Chr.* 10:16
1 *K.* 8:66 I. we. to th. *t.* 2 *Chr.* 7:10
2 *K.* 7:7 Syrians left their *t.* 10
8:21 peo. fled into their *t.* 14:12
13:5 children of Israel dwelt in *t.*
1 *Chr.* 4:41 they smote *t.* of Ham
5:10 they dwelt in Hagarites' *t.*
2 *Chr.* 14:15 smote *t.* of cattle
31:2 to praise in *t.* of the Lord
*Ezr.* 8:15 we abode in *t.* 8 days
*Ps.* 69:25 let none dw. in their *t.*
78:55 made Israel to dwell in *t.*
84:10 th. dwell in *t.* of wickedn.
106:25 murmured in their *t.* and
120:5 I dwell in the *t.* of Kedar
*Cant.* 1:5 comely as *t.* of Kedar
*Jer.* 4:20 sudd. are my *t.* spoiled
6:3 they shall pitch their *t.*
30:18 bring captiv. of Jacob's *t.*
35:7 days ye shall dwell in *t.*
10 but we have dwelt in *t.*
49:29 th. *t.* and flocks shall they
*Hab.* 3:7 I saw the *t.* of Cushan
*Zec.* 12:7 L. shall save *t.* of Jud.
14:15 plague of all in these *t.*

**TERAH.**

*Gen.* 11:24 begat T. 1 *Chr.* 1:26
26 T. begat Abr. 27; *Jos.* 24:2
31 T. took Abram his son, and

**TERAPHIM.**

*Jud.* 17:5 made an ephod and *t.*
18:14 in these houses is *t.* 20
*Hos.* 3:4 many days without *t.*

**TERMED.**

*Is.* 62:4 sh. no more be *t.* forsak.

**TERRACES.**

2 *Chr.* 9:11 ma. of algum-trees *t.*

**TERRESTRIAL.**

1 *Cor.* 15:40 bodies *t.* glory of *t.*

**TERRIBLE.**

*Ex.* 34:10 for it is a *t.* thing
*Deut.* 1:19 went thro' *t.* wild, 8:15
7:21 Lord is a mighty God and *t.*
10:17; *Neh.* 1:5; 4:14; 9:32
10:21 done *t.* thi. 2 *Sam.* 7:23
*Jud.* 13:6 angel of God, very *t.*
*Job* 37:22 with God is *t.* majesty
39:20 glory of his nostrils is *t.*
41:14 teeth are *t.* round about
*Ps.* 45:4 hand sh. teach *t.* things
47:2 the Lord most high is *t.* he
65:5 by *t.* things in righteousn.
66:3 *t.* art thou in thy works
5 *t.* in his doing towards men
68:35 thou art *t.* out of thy holy
76:12 he is *t.* to the kings of
99:3 prai. thy great and *t.* name
106:22 done *t.* things by R. sea
145:6 shall speak of thy *t.* acts
*Cant.* 6:4 art *t.* as an army, 10
*Is.* 13:11 lay low haughtin. of *t.*
18:2 to a peo. *t.* 7 fr. a people *t.*
21:1 from desert, from a *t.* land
25:3 the city of the *t.* nations
4 blast of *t.* ones is as a storm
5 branch of *t.* shall be bro. low
29:5 mult. of *t.* ones be as chaff
20 *t.* one is brought to naught
49:25 prey of *t.* sh. be delivered
64:3 when thou didst *t.* things
*Jer.* 15:21 red. out of hand of *t.*
20:11 L. is as a mighty *t.* one
*Lam.* 5:10 because of *t.* famine
*Ezek.* 1:22 color of the *t.* crystal
28:7 will bring the *t.* of nations upon thee, 30:11; 31:12
32:12 cause to fall *t.* of nations
*Dan.* 2:31 form of image was *t.*
7:7 fourth beast dreadf. and *t.*
*Joel* 2:11 L. is great and very *t.*
31 before the great and *t.* day
*Hab.* 1:7 Chaldeans are *t.* and
*Zep.* 2:11 L. will be *t.* unto M.
*Heb.* 12:21 so *t.* was sight that

**TERRIBLENESS.**

*Deut.* 26:8 L. brought us with *t.*
1 *Chr.* 17:21 make thee a name *t.*
*Jer.* 49:16 thy *t.* hath deceived th.

**TERRIBLY.**

*Is.* 2:19 to shake *t.* the earth, 21
*Nah.* 2:3 fir-trees sh. be *t.* shak.

**TERRIFY.**
*Job* 3:5 let blackness of day *t.* it
9:34 his rod, let not his fear *t.*
31:34 did contempt of famil. *t.?*
2 *Cor.* 10:9 seem as if I wo. *t.* you

**TERRIFIED, EST.**
*Deut.* 20:3 fear not nor be *t.*
*Job* 7:14 thou *t.* me thro' visions
*Luke* 21:9 hear of wars, be not *t.*
24:37 they were *t.* and affrighted
*Phil.* 1:28 in nothing *t.* by adv.

**TERROR.**
*Gen.* 35:5 the *t.* of God was upon
*Lev.* 26:16 will ap. over you *t.*
*Deut.* 32:25 sw. without, *t.* with.
34:12 in the *t.* which M. showed
*Jos.* 2:9 *t.* is fallen upon us
*Job* 31:23 destruc. fr. G. was a *t.*
33:7 my *t.* not make thee afraid
*Ps.* 91:5 not afr. for *t.* by night
*Is.* 10:33 L. will lop bough wi. *t.*
19:17 Ju. shall be a *t.* to Egypt
33:18 thy heart shall meditate *t.*
54:14 thou shalt be far from *t.*
*Jer.* 17:17 not a *t.* 20:4 *t.* to thys.
32:21 brought forth Isr. with *t.*
*Ezek.* 26:17 cause *t.* to be on all
21 I make th. a *t.* 27:36; 28:19
32:23 wh. caused *t.* 24, 25, 26, 27
30 with their *t.* they are asha.
32 I have caused my *t.* in land
*Rom.* 13:3 rulers not *t.* to good
2 *Cor.* 5:11 knowing the *t.* of L.
1 *Pet.* 3:14 be not afraid of th. *t.*

**TERRORS.**
*Deut.* 4:34 assa. to take nat. by *t.*
*Job* 6:4 *t.* of God set themselves
18:11 *t.* shall make him afraid
14 sh. bring him to king of *t.*
20:25 sword cometh, *t.* are upon
24:17 they are in the *t.* of death
27:20 *t.* take hold on him
30:15 *t.* are turned upon me
*Ps.* 55:4 *t.* of death are fallen on
73:19 utterly consumed with *t.*
88:15 while I suff. *t.* I am distr.
16 thy *t.* have cut me off
*Jer.* 15:8 caused *t.* to fall on city
*Lam.* 2:22 hast called my *t.*
*Ezek.* 21:12 *t.* by reason of sword

**TERTIUS.**
*Rom.* 16:22 I T. who wrote this

**TERTULLUS.**
*Acts* 24:1 certain orator nam. T.
2 T. began to accuse Paul

**TESTAMENT.**
*Mat.* 26:28 this is my blood in
new *t.* *Mark* 14:24
*Luke* 22:20 this cup is the new *t.*
1 *Cor.* 11:25
2 *Cor.* 3:6 made minis. of new *t.*
14 remains veil, in read. old *t.*
*Heb.* 7:22 surety of a better *t.*
9:15 he is mediator of new *t.* for
redemption under first *t.*
16 where a *t.* is, th. must death
17 *t.* is of force after men dead
20 this is blood of *t.* G. enjoin.
*Rev.* 11:19 in temple ark of *t.*

**TESTATOR.**
*Heb.* 9:16 of neces. be death of *t.*
17 no strength while *t.* liveth

**TESTIFY.**
*Num.* 35:30 one witness not *t.*
*Deut.* 8:19 I *t.* that ye sh. perish
19:16 if a false wit. *t.* against
31:21 song *t.* ag. them as witn.
32:46 set yo. hearts to wor. I *t.*
*Neh.* 9:34 wherew. thou didst *t.*
*Job* 15:6 thine own lips *t.* ag. th.
*Ps.* 50:7 O Is. I *t.* ag. thee, 81:8
*Is.* 59:12 our sins *t.* against us
*Jer.* 14:7 our iniquities *t.* ag. us
*Hos.* 5:5 pride of Israel doth *t.*
*Amos* 3:13 *t.* in house of Jacob
*Mic.* 6:3 what have I done? *t.* ag.
*Luke* 16:28 send Laza. that he *t.*
*John* 2:25 that any sho. *t.* of man
3:11 *t.* have seen; 5:39 *t.* of me
7:7 bec. I *t.* of it; 15:26 *t.* of me
*Acts* 2:40 wi. oth. words did he *t.*
10:42 *t.* it is he was ordai. of G.
20:24 to *t.* gospel of grace of G.
26:5 know they, if th. would *t.*
*Gal.* 5:3 I *t.* to ev. man circum.
*Eph.* 4:17 this I say, and *t.* in L.
1 *John* 4:14 we ha. seen and do *t.*
*Rev.* 22:16 I Jesus sent ang. to *t.*
18 I *t.* to ev. man that heareth

**TESTIFIED.**
*Ex.* 21:29 it ha. been *t.* to owner
*Deut.* 19:18 *t.* falsely ag. brother
*Ruth* 1:21 soe. L. hath *t.* ag. me
2 *Sam.* 1:16 thy mouth *t.* ag. th.
2 *K.* 17:13 yet L. *t.* against Israel



2 *K.* 17:15 testim. he *t.* ag. them
2 *Chr.* 24:19 prophets *t.* against
them, *Neh.* 9:26
*Neh.* 13:15 I *t.* against them, 21
*John* 4:39 for saying wh. wo. *t.*
44 Je. himself *t.* a proph. 13:21
*Acts* 8:25 wh. they *t.* and preach
18:5 P. *t.* to Jews that J. was C.
23:11 as thou hast *t.* of me at J.
28:23 to whom he *t.* king. of G.
1 *Cor.* 15:15 bec. we ha. *t.* of G.
1 *Thes.* 4:6 we forewarned you, *t.*
1 *Tim.* 2:6 gave himself to be *t.*
*Heb.* 2:6 one in a certain place *t.*
1 *Pet.* 1:11 *t.* beforeh. sufferings
1 *John* 5:9 witness G. *t.* of his S.
3 *John* 3 *t.* of truth that is in th.

**TESTIFIEDST, ETH.**
*Neh.* 9:29 *t.* ag. them by Sp. 30
*Hos.* 7:10 pride of Is. *t.* his face
*John* 3:32 wh. he ha. seen, he *t.*
21:24 disciple wh. *t.* of these thi.
*Heb.* 7:17 he *t.* thou art a priest
*Rev.* 22:20 which *t.* these things

**TESTIFYING.**
*Acts* 20:21 *t.* both to Jews and G.
*Heb.* 11:4 witn. G. *t.* of his gifts
1 *Pet.* 5:12 *t.* this is grace of God

**TESTIMONY.**
*Ex.* 16:34 pot of manna bef. *t.*
25:16 sh. put into ark the *t.* 21
27:21 without vail before *t.*
30:6 mercy-s. over *t.* *Lev.* 16:13
31:18 gave M. two tables of *t.*
32:15 tables of *t.* in hand, 34:29
38:21 this is sum of tabern. of *t.*
*Num.* 1:50 Lev. over taber. of *t.*
53 Lev. pitch about taber. of *t.*
9:15 cloud covered the tent of *t.*
10:11 cloud taken off taber. of *t.*
17:4 thou sh. lay up rods bef. *t.*
10 bring Aa. rod again bef. *t.*
*Ruth* 4:7 and this was a *t.* in Is.
2 *K.* 11:12 gave the king the *t.*
2 *Chr.* 23:11
*Ps.* 78:5 he established a *t.* in J.
81:5 this he orda. in Jos. for *t.*
119:88 so sh. I keep *t.* of mouth
122:4 tribes go up to the *t.* of I.
132:12 if thy children keep my *t.*
*Is.* 8:16 bind up *t.* 20 law and *t.*
*Mat.* 8:4 gift M. commanded for
a *t.* *Mark* 1:44; *Luke* 5:44
10:18 *t.* against them, *Mark* 13:9
*Mark* 6:11 sh. dust for *t.* *Luke* 9:5
*Luke* 21:13 sh. turn to you for *t.*
*John* 3:32 no man receiv. his *t.*
33 he that receiv. *t.* set to seal
8:17 writ. *t.* of two men is true
21:24 know that his *t.* is true
*Acts* 13:22 to wh. also he gave *t.*
14:3 gave *t.* to word of his grace
22:18 they will not recei. thy *t.*
1 *Cor.* 1:6 as *t.* of C. was confir.
2:1 declaring unto you *t.* of God
2 *Cor.* 1:12 *t.* of our conscience
2 *Thes.* 1:10 bec. our *t.* was bel.
2 *Tim.* 1:8 not asham. of *t.* of L.
*Heb.* 3:5 *t.* of things which were
11:5 Enoch had *t.* he pleased G.
*Rev.* 1:2 bare record of *t.* of J. C.
9 I was in Patmos for *t.* of Je.
6:9 souls of th. were slain for *t.*
11:7 when they have finished *t.*
12:11 overca. by word of th. *t.*
17 war with them wh. have *t.*
15:5 tabernacle of *t.* in heaven
19:10 *t.* of J. is spirit of proph.
*See* ARK.

**TESTIMONIES.**
*Deut.* 4:45 these are *t.* M. spake
6:17 sh. diligently keep *t.* of G.
20 wh. mean *t.* G. commanded
1 *K.* 2:3 to keep his statutes and
his *t.* 2 *K.* 23:3; 1 *Chr.* 29:19;
2 *Chr.* 34:31
2 *K.* 17:15 rejected *t.* followed
*Neh.* 9:34 nor kings heark. to *t.*
*Ps.* 25:10 keep coven. and his *t.*
78:56 keep not *t.* 93:5 *t.* sure
99:7 th. kept *t.* and ordinances
119:2 bles. are they th. keep *t.*
14 I rejoiced in way of thy *t.*
22 I have kept thy *t.* 167, 168
24 thy *t.* delf. 31 I stuck to *t.*
36 incline my heart to thy *t.*
46 I will speak of *t.* bef. kings
59 I turned my feet to thy *t.*
79 have known *t.* turn to me
95 wick. waited, I consider *t.*
99 thy *t.* are my meditation
111 thy *t.* have I taken
119 I love thy *t.* 125 know *t.*
129 thy *t.* are wonderful
138 thy *t.* are righte. faithful
144 righteous. of *t.* everlasting



*Ps.* 119:146 save me, and I shall
keep *t.*
152 concerning *t.* I have kno.
157 yet do I not decline fr. *t.*
*Jer.* 44:23 have not walked in *t.*
THADDEUS. *Mark* 3:18

**THANK.**
*Luke* 6:32 those that love you
what *t.* have ye? 33:34

**THANK, Verb.**
1 *Chr.* 16:4 appoint. Lev. to *t.* L.
7 Da. delivered psalm to *t.* L.
23:30 stand ev. morning to *t.* L.
29:13 we *t.* thee, praise name
*Dan.* 2:23 I *t.* thee, praise thee
*Mat.* 11:25 Je. said, I *t.* thee, O
Fa. L. of heaven, *Luke* 10:21
*Luke* 17:9 doth he *t.* that serv.?
18:11 G. I *t.* th. not as oth. men
*John* 11:41 Father, I *t.* thee
*Rom.* 1:8 I *t.* my God, 7:25
1 *Cor.* 1:4 I *t.* G. on your behalf
14 I *t.* G. I bapt. none of you
14:18 I *t.* G. I speak with tong.
*Phil.* 1:3 I *t.* G. on rem. of you
1 *Thes.* 2:13 for this cau. *t.* we G.
2 *Thes.* 1:3 are bound to *t.* God
1 *Tim.* 1:12 I *t.* Jesus Christ
2 *Tim.* 1:3 I *t.* G. whom I serve
*Phile.* 4 I *t.* God, mak. mention
*See* OFFERING.

**THANKED.**
2 *Sam.* 14:22 J. bowed, *t.* king
*Acts* 28:15 P. *t.* G. took courage
*Rom.* 6:17 G. be *t.* ye were serv.

**THANKFUL.**
*Ps.* 100:4 *t.* to him *Col.* 3:15
*Rom.* 1:21 glori. not, nor we. *t.*

**THANKFULNESS.**
*Acts* 24:3 we accept it with all *t.*

**THANKING.**
2 *Chr.* 5:13 singers were one *t.* L.

**THANKWORTHY.**
1 *Pet.* 2:19 *t.* if man endure grief

**THANKS.**
*Neh.* 12:31 companies th. gave *t.*
*Dan.* 6:10 he prayed, and gave *t.*
*Mat.* 26:27 he took the cup, and
gave *t.* *Luke* 22:17
*Mark* 8:6 seven loaves and ga. *t.*
14:23 when he had given *t.* he
*Luke* 2:38 Anna gave *t.* to Lord
22:19 and gave *t.* and brake it
*John* 6:11 when he had given *t.*
23 after Lord had given *t.*
*Acts* 27:35 bread, and ga. *t.* to G.
*Rom.* 14:6 for he giveth G. *t.* he
eateth not, and giveth G. *t.*
1 *Cor.* 11:24 had given *t.* he bra.
14:17 thou verily givest *t.* well
15:57 *t.* be to G. who giv. vict.
2 *Cor.* 1:11 *t.* may be given
2:14 *t.* to G. who caus. triumph
8:16 *t.* to G. who put care in T.
9:15 *t.* to G. for unspeak. gift
*Eph.* 5:20 giving *t.* always for all
1 *Thes.* 3:9 what *t.* can we render
*Heb.* 13:15 offer praise, giving *t.*
*Rev.* 4:9 give *t.* to him on throne
*See* GIVE, GIVING.

**THANKSGIVING.**
*Lev.* 7:12 if he offer it for a *t.*
13:15; 22:29
*Neh.* 11:17 to begin *t.* in prayer
12:8 which was over the *t.*
46 th. were songs of praise, *t.*
*Ps.* 26:7 publish with voice of *t.*
50:14 offer unto God *t.* pay vows
69:30 I will mag. him with *t.*
95:2 come before his face wi. *t.*
100:4 enter into his gates wi. *t.*
107:22 let sacrifice sacri. of *t.*
116:17 offer to thee sacri. of *t.*
147:7 sing to the L. with *t.* sing
*Is.* 51:3 *t.* and melo. found there
*Jer.* 30:19 out of them shall proceed *t.*
*Amos* 4:5 offer a sacrifice of *t.*
*Jon.* 2:9 sacrifice with voice of *t.*
2 *Cor.* 4:15 thro' *t.* grace redound
9:11 causeth thro' us *t.* to God
*Phil.* 4:6 wi. *t.* let your requests
*Col.* 2:7 abounding therein wi. *t.*
4:2 watch in the same with *t.*
1 *Tim.* 4:3 God to be rece. wi. *t.*
4 creature good if rece. with *t.*
*Rev.* 7:12 *t.* and hon. be to our G.

**THANKSGIVINGS.**
*Neh.* 12:27 keep dedication wi. *t.*
2 *Cor.* 9:12 abundant by many *t.*

**THEATRE.**
*Acts* 19:29 they rush. into the *t.*
31 would not adventure into *t.*



**THEBEZ.**
*Jud.* 9:50 went Abimelech to T.
2 *Sam.* 11:21 that he died in T.

**THEFT, S.**
*Ex.* 22:3 he sh. be sold for his *t.*
4 if the *t.* be found in his hand
*Mat.* 15:19 out of the heart proceed *t.* *Mark* 7:22
*Rev.* 9:21 nei. repented they of *t.*
THELASAR. 2 *K.* 19:12

**THENCE.**
*Num.* 23:13 curse me th. fr. *t.* 27
*Deut.* 4:29 if from *t.* thou seek L.
5:15 the Lord brought thee out
*t.* 6:23; 24:18
1 *K.* 2:36 go not forth from *t.*
2 *K.* 2:21 shall not be from *t.* any
*Ezr.* 6:6 theref. be ye far from *t.*
*Is.* 65:20 no more *t.* an infant of
*Jer.* 5:6 every one that goes *t.*
43:12 he shall go forth from *t.* in
*Luke* 16:26 that would come fr. *t.*

**THEOPHILUS.**
*Luke* 1:3 to write to thee, T.
*Acts* 1:1 treatise have I ma. O T.

**THERE.**
*John* 12:26 where I am. *t.* sh. my
14:3 where I am, *t.* ye may be

**THEREAT.**
*Ex.* 30:19 wash th. feet *t.* 40:31
*Mat.* 7:13 many th. be wh. go in *t.*

**THEREBY.**
*Gen.* 24:14 *t.* shall I know thou
*Job* 22:21 with G. *t.* good will co.

**THEREON.**
*Mat.* 21:7 they set him *t.* *Luke*
19:35; *John* 12:14
19 found nothing *t.* but leaves,
*Mark* 11:13; *Luke* 13:6

**THERETO.**
*Ps.* 119:9 by taking heed *t.*

**THEREUNTO.**
1 *Pet.* 3:9 knowing ye are *t.* call.

**THESSALONICA.**
*Acts* 17:1 at T. was a synagogue
11 more noble than those of T.
27:2 one Aristarchus of T. being
*Phil.* 4:16 in T. ye sent once and
2 *Tim.* 4:10 Demas depart. to T.

**THEUDAS.**
*Acts* 5:36 bef. th. days rose up T.

**THICK.**
*Deut.* 32:15 waxen fat, grown *t.*
2 *Sam.* 18:9 mule we. unto *t.* bo.
2 *K.* 8:15 he took a *t.* cloth, and
*Neh.* 8:15 branches of *t.* trees
*Job* 15:26 runneth on *t.* bosses
*Ps.* 74:5 lift. up axes on *t.* trees
*Ezek.* 6:13 slain under ev. *t.* oak
19:11 stat. was am. *t.* branches
31:3 among *t.* boughs, 10, 14
*Hab.* 2:6 lad. himself with *t.* clay
*Luke* 11:29 peo. gathered *t.* tog.
*See* CLOUDS, DARKNESS.

**THICKER.**
1 *K.* 12:10 my little finger sh. be
*t.* than, 2 *Chr.* 10:10

**THICKET, S.**
*Gen.* 22:13 a ram caught in a *t.*
1 *Sam.* 13:6 Israel did hide in *t.*
*Is.* 9:18 wickedn. sh. kindle in *t.*
10:34 cut down *t.* of the forest
*Jer.* 4:7 lion is come up fr. his *t.*
29 city sh. flee and go into *t.*

**THICKNESS.**
2 *Chr.* 4:5 *t.* of sea a handbreadth
*Jer.* 52:21 *t.* of pillars four fingers
*Ezek.* 41:9 *t.* of wall five cubits
42:10 chamb. were in *t.* of wall

**THIEF.**
*Ex.* 22:2 if *t.* be found break. 7
*Deut.* 24:7 stealing, th. *t.* sh. die
*Job* 24:14 the murderer is as a *t.*
30:5 cried after them as after *t.*
*Ps.* 50:18 when thou sawest a *t.*
*Prov.* 6:30 not desp. *t.* if he steal
29:24 partner with *t.* hateth soul
*Jer.* 2:26 as a *t.* is ashamed when
*Hos.* 7:1 *t.* cometh in, robbers
*Joel* 2:9 enter at windows like *t.*
*Zec.* 5:4 shall enter house of *t.*
*Mat.* 24:43 *t.* wo. come, *Lu.* 12:39
26:55 are ye come as ag. a *t.?*
*Mark* 14:48; *Luke* 22:52
*Luke* 12:33 wh. no *t.* approacheth
*John* 10:1 same is a *t.* and robber
10 *t.* cometh not but to steal
12:6 bec. he was a *t.* and had
1 *Thes.* 5:2 day of the L. cometh
as a *t.* 2 *Pet.* 3:10
4 day sho. overtake you as a *t.*

THI

1 *Pet.* 4:15 let none suffer as a *t.*
*Rev.* 3:3 I will come as a *t.* 16:15

**THIEVES.**

*Is.* 1:23 princes are compan. of *t.*
*Jer.* 48:27 was not Is. among *t.*?
49:9 if *t.* by night, *Ob.* 5
*Mat.* 6:19 where *t.* break through
20 wh. *t.* do not break through
21:13 made it a den of *t.* *Mark* 11:17; *Luke* 19:46
27:38 two *t.* cruci. *Mark* 15:27
44 the *t.* cast same in his teeth
*Luke* 10:30 went and fell am. *t.*
*John* 10:8 that ca. bef. me are *t.*
1 *Cor.* 6:10 nor *t.* inh. king. of G.

**THIGH.**

*Gen.* 24:2 hand under *t.* 9; 47:29
32:25 touched hollow of Ja.'s *t.*
*Num.* 5:21 L. mak. *t.* rot, 22, 27
*Jud.* 3:16 E. did gird dag. on *t.*
21 E. took dagger fr. right *t.*
15:8 Samson smote hip and *t.*
*Ps.* 45:3 gird sword on thy *t.*
*Cant.* 3:8 ev. man hath sw. on *t.*
*Is.* 47:2 uncover the *t.* pass over
*Jer.* 31:19 I smote upon my *t.*
*Ezek.* 21:12 smite theref. upon *t.*
24:4 gather the *t.* and shoulder
*Rev.* 19:16 hath on his *t.* a name

**THIGHS.**

*Ex.* 28:42 breeches reach to *t.*
*Cant.* 7:1 joints of *t.* like jewels
*Dan.* 2:32 belly and *t.* of brass

**THIN.**

*Gen.* 41:6 7 *t.* ears, 7, 23, 24, 27
*Ex.* 39:3 beat gold into *t.* plates
*Lev.* 13:30 in it a yellow *t.* hair
1 *K.* 7:29 additi. made of *t.* work
*Is.* 17:4 glory of Ja. be made *t.*

**THINE.**

*Gen.* 14:23 any thing that is *t.*
*Lev.* 10:15 it sh. be *t.* thy sons, *Num.* 18:9, 11, 13, 14, 15, 18
1 *K.* 3:26 let nei. be mine nor *t.*
20:4 O king, I am *t.* all I have
1 *Chr.* 12:18 *t.* are we, Dav. and
21:24 will not take that wh. is *t.*
*Ps.* 119:94 I am *t.* save me, I
*John* 17:6 *t.* they were; 9 are *t.*
10 all mine are *t.* and *t.* mine

**THING.**

*Gen.* 24:50 *t.* proceedeth from L.
34:7 *t.* ought not, 2 *Sam.* 13:12
41:32 *t.* is established by God
*Ex.* 18:11 *t.* wherein they dealt
17 *t.* that th. doest is not good
22:9 for any manner of lost *t.*
*Lev.* 4:13 the thing be hid fr. eyes
20:17 it is a wicked *t.* they sh.
*Num.* 16:30 if L. make a new *t.*
*Deut.* 1:14 *t.* thou hast spoken
12:32 what *t.* soever I command
13:14 truth, and *t.* certain, 17:4
18:22 if *t.* follow not, nor come
32:47 it is not a vain *t.* for you
*Jud.* 19:24 do not so vile a *t.*
*Ruth* 3:18 till he have finished *t.*
1 *Sam.* 3:11 I will do a *t.* in Isr.
17 what is the *t.* L. hath said?
4:7 not been such a *t.* heretof.
14:12 and we will show you a *t.*
18:20 told Saul, *t.* pleased him.
2 *Sam.* 13:33 let not lord take *t.*
14:13 wheref. thought such *t.*?
18 hide not *t.* I shall ask thee
15:35 what *t.* shalt hear, tell Za.
1 *K.* 14:5 Jerob. cometh to ask *t.*
2 *K.* 20:9 the Lord will do the *t.*
1 *Chr.* 13:4 *t.* right in eyes of
17:23 let *t.* hast spok. be estab.
2 *Chr.* 29:36 *t.* done suddenly
*Ezr.* 7:27 a *t.* in king's heart
*Est.* 2:4 the *t.* pleased the king
*Job* 3:25 the *t.* I feared is come
6:8 th. G. wo. grant *t.* I long for
14:4 who can br. clean *t.* out of?
26:3 how hast decl. *t.* as it is?
42:7 not spo. *t.* that is right, 8
*Ps.* 2:1 why imagine a vain *t.*?
38:20 I follow *t.* that good is
89:34 nor alter *t.* that is gone
101:3 I set no wicked *t.* bef. eyes
*Prov.* 22:18 it is a pleasant *t.*
*Ec.* 7:8 better end of *t.* th. begin.
8:15 no better *t.* than to eat
11:7 pleas. *t.* for eyes to behold
*Is.* 29:16 sh. the *t.* framed say?
21 turn aside for *t.* of naught
40:15 tak. isles as a very little *t.*
43:19 I will do a new *t.* it shall
55:11 sh. prosper in *t.* where. I
66:8 who hath heard such a *t.*
*Jer.* 2:10 see if there be such a *t.*
18:13 Is. hath done a horrible *t.*
31:22 Lord hath created a new *t.*

THI

*Jer.* 38:14 I will ask a *t.* hide not.
42:3 G. may show us *t.* we do
44:17 will do what *t.* goeth out
*Lam.* 2:18 what *t.* sh. I take to witness? wh. *t.* liken to th.?
*Ezek.* 16:47 as if it were a little *t.*
*Dan.* 2:5 king said, *t.* is gone, 8
11 it is a rare *t.* king requireth
5:15 show interpreta. of the *t.*
6:12 *t.* is true, according to law
10:1 a *t.* was revealed to Daniel
*Hos.* 6:10 I ha. seen a horrible *t.*
8:12 were counted a strange *t.*
*Amos* 6:13 rejoi. in a *t.* of naught
*Mark* 1:27 what *t.* is this? what
*Luke* 12:11 what *t.* ye sh. answ.
*John* 5:14 lest a worse *t.* come to
*Acts* 17:21 or hear some new *t.*
23:17 he hath a certain *t.* to tell
25:26 I have no cert. *t.* to write
*Rom.* 9:20 sh. *t.* form. say to him
1 *Cor.* 1:10 I beseech sp. same *t.*
2 *Cor.* 5:5 wro. us for self-same *t.*
*Phil.* 3:16 let us mind same *t.*
1 *Pet.* 4:12 as some stran. *t.* hap.
1 *John* 2:8 which *t.* is true in him
*See* ACCURSED.

**Any THING.**

*Gen.* 14:23 I will not take *any t.*
18:14 is *any t.* too hard for L.?
19:22 cannot do *any t.* till thou be come
22:12 nei. do thou *any t.* to lad
30:31 Ja. said, Not give me *a. t.*
39:9 nei. hath he kept back *a. t.*
*Ex.* 20:17 nor *any t.* that is thy neighbor's, *Deut.* 5:21
*Lev.* 15:6 sitteth on *a. t.* wher. 23
*Num.* 20:19 without doing *any t.*
22:38 have I power to say *a. t.*?
35:22 cast upon him *any t.*
*Deut.* 4:32 if hath been *a.* such *t.*
24:10 when dost lend bro. *a. t.*
31:13 who have known *any t.*
*Jos.* 21:45 failed not of *a. t.* spo.
*Jud.* 11:25 art *a. t.* better th. B.?
18:10 wh. no want of *a. t.* 19:19
1 *Sam.* 3:17 G. do so, if hide *a. t.*
20:26 S. spake not *a. t.* that day
21:2 let no man know *any t.* of
2 *Sam.* 13:2 tho. it hard to do *a. t.*
1 *K.* 10:3 was not *any t.* hid from
20:33 whether *a. t.* would come
2 *Chr.* 9:20 silv. not *a. t.* accoun.
*Job* 33:32 if thou hast *a. t.* to say
*Ec.* 1:10 *a. t.* whereof it may be
5:2 heart not hasty to utter *a. t.*
9:5 dead kn. not *a. t.* nor have
*Jer.* 32:27 *a. t.* too hard for me?
38:5 king not he th. can do *a. t.*
42:21 nor *a. t.* for wh. he sent me
*Dan.* 3:29 spe. *a. t.* amiss ag. G.
*Mat.* 18:19 agree touching *any t.*
24:17 take *any t.* out of his house, *Mark* 13:15
*Mark* 4:22 *a. t.* secret, *Luke* 8:17
11:13 if he might find *any t.*
16:8 neither said they *any t.*
*Luke* 19:8 taken *a. t.* fr. any man
22:35 lacked ye *any t.*? nothing
*John* 1:3 with. him not *a. t.* ma.
7:4 no man doeth *a. t.* in secret
14:14 if ask *any t.* in my name
*Acts* 17:25 as tho' he needed *a. t.*
1 *Cor.* 10:19 that the idol is *a. t.*
2 *Cor.* 2:10 if I forgive *any t.*
1 *Thes.* 1:8 need not to spe. *a. t.*
1 *Tim.* 1:10 if th. be *a. t.* contra.
*Rev.* 21:27 *any t.* that defileth

**Every THING.**

*Gen.* 6:17 *ev. t.* in earth shall die
*Lev.* 23:37 offer *e. t.* upon his day
2 *Sam.* 15:36 send to me *every t.*
*See* CREEPETH, CREEPING, EVIL, GOOD, GREAT, HOLY, LIGHT, LIVING, ONE, SMALL.

**That THING.**

*Gen.* 18:17 hide fr. Abr. *t. t.* I do
*Ex.* 9:6 L. did *that t.* on morrow
*Luke* 9:21 to tell no man *that t.*
12:26 not able to do *t. t.* is least
*Rom.* 14:22 not himself in *that t.*

**This THING.**

*Gen.* 19:21 accep. th. concer. *t. t.*
20:10 that thou hast done *th. t.*
34:14 we cannot do *this t.*
41:28 *t.* is *t.* I have spoken to P.
44:7 we should do accor. to *t. t.*
*Ex.* 1:18 why have ye done *t. t.*
2:14 M. said, Surely *t. t.* is kno.
9:5 to-morrow L. shall do *t. t.*
16:16 *t.* is *t.* which Lord commanded, 32; 35:4; *Lev.* 8:5; 9:6; 17:2; *Num.* 30:1; 36:6; *Deut.* 15:15; 24:18, 22

THI

*Ex.* 18:14 wh. is *t. t.* doest to pe.?
29:1 *t.* is *t.* thou sh. do to them
33:17 I will do *t. t.* thou ha. spo.
*Jos.* 22:24 done it for fear of *t. t.*
*Jud.* 6:29 said, Who hath done *t. t.*? Gideon hath done *this t.*
11:37 let *this t.* be done for me
20:9 *this* shall be *t.* we will do
21:11 *this* is the *t.* ye shall do
1 *Sam.* 24:6 L. forbid I sh. do *t. t.*
26:16 *t. t.* is not good hast done
28:18 L. ha. done *t. t.* unto thee
2 *Sam.* 11:11 I do not *this t.*
12:5 man hath done *t. t.* sh. die
6 bec. he did *t. t.* had no pity
12 I will do *t. t.* before Israel
13:20 brother, regard not *this t.*
14:15 to speak of *this t.* to king
24:3 why doth lord del. in *t. t.*?
1 *K.* 1:27 is *this t.* done by king?
3:10 pleased L. S. asked *t. t.* 11
12:24 return, for *t. t.* is from me
13:34 *t. t.* bec. sin to house of J.
20:9 tell king, *t. t.* I may not do
2 *K.* 5:18 in *t. t.* L. pardon serv.
11:5 *this* is the *t.* that ye shall do, 2 *Chr.* 23:4
17:12 L. said, Ye sh. not do *t. t.*
1 *Chr.* 11:19 G. forb. I sh. do *t. t.*
21:3 why doth my lord req. *t. t.*
8 sinned, bec. I have done *t. t.*
*Ezr.* 10:2 hope in Is. concer. *t. t.*
*Neh.* 2:19 wh. is *t. t.* that ye do.?
*Is.* 38:7 L. will do *t. t.* he ha. spo.
*Jer.* 22:4 if do *t. t.* enter in kings
40:3 theref. *t. t.* is come on you
*Mark* 5:32 her that done *this t.*
*Luke* 2:15 see *this t.* come to pass
22:23 which that should do *t. t.*
*John* 18:34 sayest *t. t.* of thyself?
2 *Cor.* 12:8 for *t. t.* I besought L.
*Phil.* 3:13 *t. t.* I do, press toward

**Unclean THING.**

*Lev.* 5:2 if a soul touch *u. t.* 7:21
7:19 flesh touch. *u. t.* not eaten
20:21 take bro.'s wife, it is *u. t.*
*Deut.* 23:14 see no *u. t.* in thee
*Jud.* 13:4 eat not any *u. t.* 7, 14
*Is.* 52:11 tou. no *u. t.* 2 *Cor.* 6:17
64:6 we are all as an *unclean t.*
*Acts* 10:14 never eaten any *t. u.*

**THINGS.**

*Lev.* 4:2 sin thro' ignor. conc. *t.*
*Deut.* 4:9 forget *t.* eyes have seen
29:29 secret *t.* belong unto Lord
32:35 *t.* th. come on them haste
1 *Sam.* 12:21 ye go after vain *t.*
2 *Sam.* 24:12 I offer thee three *t.* 1 *Chr.* 21:10
1 *K.* 15:15 Asa brought in *t.* his father dedicated, 2 *Chr.* 15:18
1 *Chr.* 4:22 these are ancient *t.*
2 *Chr.* 12:12 in Jud. *t.* went well
*Job* 12:22 deep *t.* out of darkness
13:20 only do not two *t.* to me
41:34 behold. high *t.* king over
42:3 uttered *t.* too wonderful
*Ps.* 12:3 that speaketh proud *t.*
35:11 laid to charge *t.* I kn. not
45:1 I speak of *t.* I have made
60:3 showed thy people hard *t.*
65:5 by terrible *t.* wilt answer
72:18 G. who doeth wondrous *t.*
86:10 and doest wondrous *t.*
87:3 glorious *t.* are spo. of thee
94:4 how long utter hard *t.*?
113:6 to behold *t.* in heaven
119:18 behold wondr. *t.* out law
131:1 or in *t.* too high for me
*Prov.* 8:6 speak of ex. *t.* right *t.*
22:20 written to th. excellent *t.*
23:33 thy heart utter perverse *t.*
30:7 two *t.* have I requ. of thee
15 three *t.* that are never satis.
18 three *t.* be too wonderful
21 for 3 *t.* earth is disquieted
24 four *t.* wh. are lit. on earth
29 there be three *t.* wh. go well
*Ec.* 7:25 wisdom and reason of *t.*
*Is.* 12:5 he hath done excellent *t.*
25:6 make to peo. feast of fat *t.*
41:23 show *t.* to come hereafter
42:9 *t.* come to pass, new *t.* dec.
44:7 *t.* that are com. shall come
45:11 ask me of *t.* to come
19 I declare *t.* that are right
48:6 showed thee new *t.* hid. *t.*
64:3 thou didst terrible *t.* we
*Jer.* 2:8 *t.* do not profit, 16:19
8:13 *t.* I hav. giv. them sh. pass
*Lam.* 1:7 J. rememb. pleasant *t.*
2:14 proph. have seen foolish *t.*
*Ezek.* 11:5 I kn. *t.* come in mind
16:16 like *t.* shall not come
*Joel* 3:5 into temp. my goodly *t.*
*Ob.* 6 how are *t.* of Es. searched
*Mic.* 7:15 sh. unto him marv. *t.*

THI

*Zec.* 4:10 desp. day of small *t.*
*Mat.* 6:34 thought for *t.* of itself
13:52 out of treas. *t.* new and old
22:21 render to Cesar *t.* that are C.'s, to God *t.* that are God's, *Mark* 12:17; *Luke* 20:25
*Luke* 5:26 seen strange *t.* to-day
6:46 and do not *t.* which I say
10:23 blessed eyes which see *t.*
18:27 *t.* impossible with men
19:42 known *t.* belong to peace
22:37 *t.* concer. me have an end
23:48 peo. behold *t.* were done
24:18 not kno. *t.* come to pass
*John* 1:50 greater *t.* than these
3:12 told earthly *t.* heavenly *t.*
16:13 will show you *t.* to come
*Acts* 4:20 cannot but spe. *t.* seen
32 aught of *t.* he possessed
20:22 not know. *t.* sh. befall me
24:13 nei. can they prove the *t.*
*Rom.* 2:1 that judg. doest same *t.*
14 by nat. *t.* contained in law
8:5 mind *t.* of flesh, mi. *t.* of S.
38 nor *t.* present, nor *t.* to come, 1 *Cor.* 3:22
12:16 not high *t.* 17 *t.* honest
14:19 fol. *t.* that make for peace
1 *Cor.* 1:27 G. hath chosen fool. *t.* of world to confo. *t.* mighty
2:9 *t.* God hath prep. for them
10 Spirit search. deep *t.* of G.
11 what man know. *t.* of man
12 might know *t.* freely given
14 man receiveth not *t.* of Spi.
6:3 more *t.* that pert. to life, 4
10:20 *t.* which Gentiles sacrifice
14:37 acknowledge *t.* I write to
2 *Cor.* 1:13 write none other *t.* to
17 or *t.* I purpose, do I purpo.
4:18 look not at *t.* wh. are seen
5:10 receive *t.* done in his body
18 old *t.* passed, all *t.* bec. new
10:7 ye look on *t.* after outward
13 boast of *t.* without meas. 15
16 not boast in anoth. man's *t.*
11:30 glo. of *t.* wh. concern mine
*Gal.* 2:18 build ag. *t.* I destroyed
5:17 cannot do *t.* that ye would
*Eph.* 6:9 do same *t.* to them
*Phil.* 1:12 *t.* whi. happen. to me
2:4 lo. not ev. man on his own *t.*
10 *t.* in hea. *t.* on earth, *t.* und.
21 seek not *t.* which are J. C.'s
3:1 write same *t.* 19 earthly *t.*
4:8 whatso. *t.* are true, honest
18 received *t.* sent from you
*Col.* 1:20 *t.* in earth, *t.* in heaven
2:23 which *t.* ha. show of wisd.
3:6 for wh. *t.* wrath of G. come.
1 *Thes.* 2:14 ye ha. suffer. like *t.*
2 *Thes.* 3:4 do *t.* wh. we comma.
1 *Tim.* 5:13 speak. *t.* ought not
2 *Tim.* 2:2 *t.* th. hast heard of me
3:14 continue in *t.* th. hast lear.
*Tit.* 2:1 spe. *t.* wh. become doc.
*Heb.* 2:1 heed to *t.* we have heard
6:9 we are persuaded better *t.*
11:1 faith substance of *t.* hoped, the evidence of *t.* not seen
3 *t.* seen not made of *t.* wh. ap.
12:24 speak. better *t.* than Abel
1 *Pet.* 1:12 did minister *t.* report.
2 *Pet.* 2:12 evil of *t.* th. under. not
1 *John* 2:15 neither *t.* in the wor.
*Rev.* 1:19 write *t.* whi. thou hast seen, *t.* which are, *t.* sh. be
2:14 I have a few *t.* against thee
4:1 show thee *t.* must be hereaf.
21:4 former *t.* are passed away
*See* CREEPING, DEDICATE, DETESTABLE, EVIL, FORMER, HOLY, MANY, PRECIOUS, SUCH.

**All THINGS.**

*Gen.* 9:3 have I given you *all t.*
24:1 L. hath blessed Ab. in *all t.*
*Ex.* 29:35 do according to *all t.* I have commanded thee
*Num.* 1:50 Levites over *a. t.* that
*Deut.* 1:18 com. *a. t.* ye shou. do
4:7 our God is in *a. t.* we call for
12:8 not do after *a. t.* we do here
*Jos.* 1:17 hearken. to M. in *all t.*
*Ruth* 4:7 manner, to confirm *a. t.*
1 *Sam.* 3:17 hide any of *all t.*
19:7 Jonath. showed Dav. *all t.*
2 *Sam.* 11:18 Joab told Dav. *a. t.*
14:20 kn. *all t.* that are in earth
23:5 a covenant ordered in *all t.*
1 *K.* 21:26 he did *all t.* as Amori.
2 *K.* 20:15 they have seen *all t.*
1 *Chr.* 29:14 *all t.* come of thee
*Neh.* 9:6 thou, Lord, made *all t.*
*Acts* 14:15; 17:24, 25; *Col.* 1:16; *Rev.* 4:11
*Job* 41:34 he beholdeth *all* high *t.*

THI

*Ps.* 8:6 hast put *all t.* under his feet, 1 *Cor.* 15:27; *Eph.* 1:22
57:2 God that performeth *all t.*
119:128 precepts concern. *all t.*
*Prov.* 3:15 more prec. th. *a. t.* 8:11
16:4 the Lord hath made *all t.*
28:5 seek L. understand *all t.*
*Ec.* 7:15 *all t.* have I seen
9:2 *all t.* come alike to all
10:19 but money answer. *all t.*
*Is.* 44:24 L. that mak. *all t.* 66:2
*Jer.* 10:16 is former of *all t.* 51:19
44:18 we wanted *all t.* and have
*Ezek.* 11:25 I spa. *a. t.* L. showed
*Zep.* 1:2 I will consume *all t.*
*Mat.* 7:12 *all t.* ye would men sh.
11:27 *a. t.* deli. to me, *Lu.* 10:22
19:26 with God *all t.* are possible, *Mark* 10:27; 14:36
21:22 *all t.* whatsoever ye ask
28:20 teaching to observe *all t.*
*Mark* 6:30 they told him *all t.*
7:37 he hath done *all t.* well
13:23 I have foretold you *all t.*
*Luke* 2:20 praising God for *all t.*
9:43 wondered at *all t.* Jesus did
11:41 *all t.* are clean unto you
*John* 1:3 *all t.* were made by him
3:35 gi. *all t.* into his hand, 13:3
4:25 he will tell us *all t.*
29 see a man who told me *a. t.*
5:20 Father showeth Son *all t.*
10:41 *a. t.* John spake were true
15:15 *all t.* I heard, I made kno.
16:15 *all t.* Fath. hath are mine
30 we are sure thou know. *a. t.*
17:7 *all t.* thou hast given me
18:4 Jesus knowing *all t.* 19:28
21.17 P. said, L. thou know. *a. t.*
*Acts* 3:22 him sh. ye hear in *a. t.*
10:33 hear *all t.* command. of G.
39 we are witnesses of *all t.* he
14:15 who made earth and *all t.*
20:35 I have showed you *all t.*
22:10 there it sh. be told th. *a. t.*
*Rom.* 8:28 we kn. *all t.* work for
32 sh. he not free. gi. us *a. t.*?
11:36 thro' him and to him *a. t.*
14:20 *all t.* indeed are pure
1 *Cor.* 2:10 Spirit searcheth *a. t.*
3:21 in men, for *all t.* are yours
6:12 *all t.* are not expedi. 10:23
8:6 one G. the F. of wh. are *a. t.*
one L. J. C. by wh. are *all t.*
10:33 as I please men in *all t.*
11:12 *all t.* are of G. 2 *Cor.* 5:18
15:28 when *all t.* sh. be subdued
2 *Cor.* 4:15 *all t.* for your sakes
5:17 are away, *a. t.* become new
6:10 nothing, yet possess. *all t.*
7:14 spake *all t.* to you in truth
11:6 manifest to you in *all t.*
*Eph.* 1:10 gath. toge. in one *a. t.*
22 to be head over *all t.*
3:9 in God, who created *all t.*
5:20 giv. thanks always for *a. t.*
6:21 make known *all t.* *Col.* 4:9
*Phil.* 3:8 I count *all t.* but loss
4:12 and in *all t.* I am instruct.
13 I can do *all t.* through Chr.
*Col.* 1:17 before *all t.* by him *a. t.*
1 *Thes.* 5:21 prove *all t.* hold fast
3 *John* 2 I wish above *all t.* that
*Rev.* 21:5 beh. I make *all t.* new
7 that overcometh sh. inh. *a. t.*

**These THINGS.**

*Gen.* 42:36 J. said, *t. t.* are ag. me
*Num.* 15:13 all born shall do *t. t.*
*Deut.* 30:1 *t. t.* are come upon
*Jos.* 2:11 heard *t. t.* our hearts
2 *Sam.* 23:17 *t. t.* did these three mighty men, 1 *Chr.* 11:19
*Neh.* 13:26 did not So. sin by *t. t.*
*Job* 8:2 how long wilt speak *t. t.*?
10:13 *t. t.* hast thou hid in heart
33:29 *t. t.* worketh G. with man
*Ps.* 15:5 he that doeth *t. t.* shall
50:21 *t. t.* hast thou done and I
*Prov.* 6:16 *t.* six *t.* doth L. hate
24:23 *t. t.* also belong to wise
*Ec.* 11:9 for *t. t.* will G. br. thee
*Is.* 38:16 O L. by *t. t.* men live, in *t. t.* is the life of my spir.
42:16 *t. t.* will I do, not forsake
51:19 *t.* two *t.* are come unto th.
*Jer.* 3:7 aft. she had done all *t. t.*
5:9 sh. I not vi. for *t. t.*? 29; 9:9
9:24 for in *t. t.* do I delight
13:22 wheref. come *t. t.* on me?
14:22 thou hast made all *th. t.*
30:15 for thy sins ha. I done *t. t.*
*Ezek.* 16:30 doest all *t. t.* 17:18
17:12 kn. ye not what *t. t.* mean
23:30 I will do *th. t.* unto thee
24:19 wilt not tell wh. *t. t.* are?
*Dan.* 12:8 what be end of *t. t.*?
*Zec.* 8:16 *t.* are the *t.* whi. ye sh.

THI

*Zec.* 8:17 all *t.* are *t.* that I hate
*Mat.* 6:33 all *th. t.* shall be added unto you, *Luke* 12:31
13:56 whence then hath this man *these t.* *Mark* 6:2
19:20 all *t. t.* have I kept fr. my
23:36 *t. t.* sh. come on this gen.
24:2 J. said, See ye not all *t. t.*?
3 tell us when shall *these t.* be? *Mark* 13:4; *Luke* 21:7
34 till *t. t.* be fulfil. *Mark* 13:30
*Luke* 15:26 ask. wh. *t. t.* meant?
24:21 third day since *th. t.* were
*John* 2:16 said, Take *t. t.* hence
18 seeing that thou doest *t. t.*
3:9 Nic. said, How can *t. t.* be?
13:17 if ye kn. *t. t.* happy are ye
15:21 all *t. t.* will they do, 16:3
*Acts* 7:1 are *these t.* so? 14:15 do ye *these t.*?
15:17 the L. who doeth all *t. t.*
17:20 wo. know what *t. t.* mean
20:24 none of *these t.* move me
26:26 king knoweth of *these t.*
*Rom.* 8:31 what shall we say to *these t.*?
14:18 he that in *th. t.* serv. Chr.
*Jam.* 3:10 breth. *t. t.* ought not
2 *Pet.* 1:10 if ye do *these t.*
3:17 seeing ye know *t. t.* before

**Those THINGS.**

*Lev.* 22:2 in *t. t.* whi. they allow
*Ps.* 107:43 whoso will obser. *t. t.*
*Is.* 66:2 all *th. t.* hath my hand
*Mat.* 13:17 desired to see *t. t.* wh.
*John* 8:29 *t. t.* that please him
*Acts* 3:18 *t. t.* he hath fulfilled
13:45 spake ag. *those t.* which
26:16 of *t. t.* in wh. I will appe.
*Col.* 3:1 seek *t. t.* whi. are above
*Jam.* 2:16 give not *t. t.* wh. are

**Unclean THINGS.**

*Hos.* 9:3 they sh. eat *u. t.* in Assy.

**What THINGS.**

*Ex.* 10:2 tell son *w. t.* I wrought
*Mat.* 6:8 F. knows *w. t.* ye need
*Mark* 9:9 tell no man *w. t.* they
11:24 *w. t.* soever ye desire
*Luke* 7:22 tell J. *w. t.* have seen
24:35 they told *w. t.* were done
*John* 5:19 *what t.* he doeth
10:6 unders. not *w. t.* they were
11:46 told *w. t.* Jesus had done
*Phil.* 3:7 *w. t.* were gain to me

**THINK.**

*Gen.* 40:14 *t.* on me wh. it be well
*Num.* 36:6 marry to wh. *t.* best
2 *Sam.* 13:33 to *t.* king's sons are
2 *Chr.* 13:8 ye *t.* to withsta. king
*Neh.* 5:19 *t.* on me, my God
6:6 thou and Jews *t.* to rebel
14 God *t.* on Tobiah and Sanb.
*Est.* 4:13 *t.* not thou shalt escape
*Job* 31:1 why should I *t.* upon a maid?
41:32 would *t.* deep be hoary
*Ec.* 8:17 though a wise man *t.*
*Is.* 10:7 nor doth his heart *t.* so
*Jer.* 23:27 *t.* cause my peo. forget
29:11 thoughts I *t.* toward you
*Ezek.* 38:10 sh. *t.* an evil thought
*Dan.* 7:25 shall *t.* to change tim.
*Jon.* 1:6 if God will *t.* upon us
*Zec.* 11:12 if ye *t.* good give me
*Mat.* 3:9 and *t.* not to say within
5:17 *t.* not I am come to destroy
6:7 *t.* they sh. be heard for spe.
9:4 why *t.* ye evil in yo. hearts
10:34 *t.* not I co. to send peace
18:12 how *t.* ye? if ha. hundred
22:42 what *t.* ye of Chr.? 26:66; *Mark* 14:64
24:44 as ye *t.* not, *Luke* 12:40
*Luke* 13:4 *t.* ye th. were sinners
*John* 5:39 ye *t.* ye have eter. life
45 do not *t.* I will accuse you
11:56 wh. *t.* ye, th. he will not?
16:2 will *t.* that he doth G. ser.
*Acts* 13:25 whom *t.* ye th. I am?
17:29 not to *t.* that Godhead
26:2 I *t.* myself happy, king Ag.
*Rom.* 12:3 not to *t.* of hims. more than he ought to *t.* but to *t.*
1 *Cor.* 4:6 learn in us not to *t.* of
9 I *t.* G. hath set forth us apo.
7:40 I *t.* also I have Spirit of G.
8:2 if any man *t.* he knoweth
12:23 we *t.* to be less honorable
14:37 if any *t.* himself a prophet
2 *Cor.* 3:5 to *t.* any thing of our.
10:2 I *t.* to be bold against some which *t.* of us
7 Ch. let him *t.* this again, 11
11:16 let no man *t.* me a fool
12:6 lest any *t.* of me above wh.
*Gal.* 6:3 if a man *t.* himself to be

THI

*Eph.* 3:20 above all we ask or *t.*
*Phil.* 4:8 if any praise, *t.* on these
*Jam.* 1:7 let not man *t.* he sh. re.
4:5 do ye *t.* that scripture saith
1 *Pet.* 4:4 wherein they *t.* strange
12 *t.* it not strange concerning
2 *Pet.* 1:13 I *t.* it meet as long as

**THINKEST.**

2 *Sam.* 10:3 *t.* thou David doth honor thy fath.? 1 *Chr.* 19:3
*Job* 35:2 *t.* thou this right, that
*Mat.* 17:25 What *t.* thou? 22:17
26:53 *t.* th. I cannot pray to my
*Luke* 10:36 wh. *t.* th. was neigh.
*Acts* 28:22 de. to hear what th. *t.*
*Rom.* 2:3 *t.* thou this, O man

**THINKETH.**

2 *Sam.* 18:27 *t.* running of fore.
*Ps.* 40:17 poor, yet Lord *t.* on me
*Prov.* 23:7 as he *t.* in his heart
1 *Cor.* 10:12 let him that *t.* he st.
13:5 charity seek. not, *t.* no evil
*Phil.* 3:4 if any *t.* he hath where.

**THINKING.**

2 *Sam.* 4:10 *t.* to have bro. good
5:6 *t.* Da. cannot come in hither

**THIRD.**

*Gen.* 32:19 so commanded he *t.*
2 *K.* 1:13 he sent capt. of *t.* fifty
*Is.* 19:24 Is. sh. be *t.* with Egypt
*Dan.* 2:39 ano. *t.* kingd. of brass
5:7 *t.* ruler in kingdom, 16, 29
*Zec.* 6:3 in *t.* chariot white hors.
*Mat.* 20:3 went out about *t.* hour
22:26 likew. the *t.* died, *Mark* 12:21; *Luke* 20:31
*Luke* 20:12 sent *t.* wounded him
*Acts* 2:15 seei. it is *t.* hour of day
23:23 ready at *t.* hour of night
2 *Cor.* 12:2 caught up to *t.* heav.
*Rev.* 4:7 *t.* beast h. face as a man
6:5 opened *t.* seal, heard *t.* beast
8:10 *t.* angel sounded, fell a star
11:14 be. *t.* woe cometh quickly
14:9 *t.* angel followed them
16:4 *t.* angel poured vial on riv.

*See* DAY, MONTH, PART.

**THIRD time.**

1 *Sam.* 3:8 L. called Samuel *t. t.*
19:21 Saul sent messenger *t. t.*
1 *K.* 18:34 do it *t. t.* th. did it *t. t.*
*Ezek.* 21:14 sword be doubled *t. t.*
*Mat.* 26:44 prayed *t. t.* *Ma.* 14:41
*John* 21:14 *t. t.* Je. showed hims.
17 saith *t. t.* Lovest thou me?
P. grieved, bec. he said *t. t.*
2 *Cor.* 12:14 *t. t.* ready to co. 13:1

**THIRD year.**

*Deut.* 26:12 *t. y.* year of tithing
2 *K.* 19:29 in *t. y.* sow, *Is.* 37:30

**THIRDLY.**

1 *Cor.* 12:28 *t.* teachers, miracles

**THIRST, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 17:3 kill us and chil. with *t.*
*Deut.* 28:48 serve enemies in *t.*
29:19 to add drunkenness to *t.*
*Jud.* 15:18 now I shall die for *t.*
2 *Chr.* 32:11 persuade to die by *t.*
*Neh.* 9:15 brought. water for *t.* 20
*Job* 24:11 wine-presses and suf. *t.*
*Ps.* 69:21 in *t.* gave me vinegar
104:11 wild asses quench th. *t.*
*Is.* 5:13 multil. dried up with *t.*
41:17 when tongue faileth for *t.*
50:2 fish stinketh, dieth for *t.*
*Jer.* 2:25 withh. thy throat fr. *t.*
48:18 come fr. thy glory, sit in *t.*
*Lam.* 4:4 cleaveth to mou. for *t.*
*Hos.* 2:3 naked, slay her with *t.*
*Amos* 8:11 not *t.* for water
13 young men shall faint for *t.*
2 *Cor.* 11:27 in hunger and *t.*

**THIRST, Verb.**

*Is.* 49:10 shall not hunger, nor *t.*
*Mat.* 5:6 hung. and *t.* after right.
*John* 4:13 drink. of this water *t.*
14 drinketh, shall never *t.* 6:35
15 give me this wa. th. I *t.* not
7:37 any *t.* let him come to me
19:28 after this, Jesus saith, I *t.*
*Rom.* 12:20 if enemy *t.* gi. drink
1 *Cor.* 4:11 to present hour we *t.*
*Rev.* 7:16 th. sh. not *t.* any more

**THIRSTED, ETH.**

*Ex.* 17:3 peo. *t.* there for water
*Ps.* 42:2 my soul *t.* for God, 63:1; 143:6
*Is.* 48:21 they *t.* not when he led
55:1 ev. one that *t.* come to wa.

**THIRSTY**

*Jud.* 4:19 give me water, I am *t.*
2 *Sam.* 17:29 peo. is *t.* in wilder.
*Ps.* 63:1 longeth in *t.* land, 143:6
107:5 hungry and *t.* soul fainted

THO

*Prov.* 25:21 if enemy *t.* gi. drink
25 as cold waters to a *t.* soul, so good news
*Is.* 21:14 wat. to him that was *t.*
29:8 be as when *t.* man dream.
32:6 cause drink of the *t.* to fail
35:7 *t.* land bec. springs of wat.
44:3 pour wat. on him that is *t.*
65:13 serva. drink, but ye be *t.*
*Ezek.* 19:13 she is plan. in *t.* gro.
*Mat.* 25:35 I was *t.* ye gave drink
37 when saw we thee *t.*?
42 I was *t.* ye gave no drink

**THIRTEEN.**

*Gen.* 17:25 Ish. was *t.* years old
*Num.* 29:13 offer *t.* bullocks, 14
1 *K.* 7:1 building house *t.* years

**THIRTEENTH.**

*Gen.* 14:4 in *t.* year they rebelled

*See* DAY.

**THIRTIETH.**

2 *K.* 15:13 reign in nine and *t. y.*
17 nine and *t.* year of Azariah
25:27 seven and *t.* year of the captivity of Jehoi. *Jer.* 52:31
2 *Chr.* 15:19 five and *t.* year of A.
16:1 in six and *t.* year of Asa
*Neh.* 5:14 two and *t.* y. of A. 13:6

**THIRTY.**

*Gen.* 6:15 height of ark *t.* cubits
11:14 Salah lived *t.* years, begat
18:30 th. sh. be *t.* found, he sa.
I will not do it if I find *t.*
41:46 Joseph was *t.* years old
*Num.* 4:3 from *t.* years old and up, 23, 47; 1 *Chr.* 23:3
*Jud.* 14:12 give you *t.* sheets
20:31 smite abo. *t.* men of Is. 39
1 *Sam.* 9:22 Saul sat amo. *t.* per.
2 *Sam.* 5:4 Dav. was *t.* years old
1 *K.* 4:22 provision was *t.* meas.
*Jer.* 38:10 take from hen. *t.* men
*Ezek.* 41:6 side chambers were *t.*
*Zec.* 11:12 weigh. for my price *t.*
13 *t.* pieces of silver, *Mat.* 27:9
*Mat.* 13:8 brought forth some *t.* fold, 23; *Mark* 4:8, 20
26:15 covenanted for *t.* pieces
27:3 Judas brought ag. *t.* pieces
*Luke* 3:23 began to be *t.* yea. old
*John* 6:19 rowed 25 or *t.* furlongs

*See* DAYS.

**THIRTY-ONE.**

*Jos.* 12:24 kings J. subdu. *t.-one*
1 *K.* 16:23 in *t.* and *o.* year of A.

**THIRTY-TWO.**

*Num.* 31:40 L.'s tribu. *t.-t.* pers.

**THIRTY-THREE.**

*Gen.* 46:15 sons and daugh. *t.-t.*
*Lev.* 12:4 bl. of purify. *t.-t.* days

**THIRTY-FOUR.**

*Gen.* 11:16 Eber lived *t.-f* years

**THIRTY-FIVE.**

2 *Chr.* 3:15 pillars *t.-f.* cubits

**THIRTY-SIX.**

*Jos.* 7:5 men of Ai sm. *t.-s.* of Is.

**THIRTY-SEVEN.**

2 *Sam.* 23:39 Uriah, *t.-s.* in all

**THIRTY-EIGHT.**

*Deut.* 2:14 over Zered *t.-s.* years
*John* 5:5 had infirmity *t.-e.* years

**THIRTY-NINE.**

2 *Chr.* 16:12 A. in *t.-n.* year dis.

*See* THOUSAND.

**THISTLE, S.**

*Gen.* 3:18 *t.* shall it bring forth
2 *K.* 14:9 *t.* was in Leban. wild beast trod *t.* 2 *Chr.* 25:18
*Job* 31:40 let *t.* grow inst. wheat
*Hos.* 10:8 *t.* come up on th. altars
*Mat.* 7:16 do men ga. figs of *t.*?

**THITHER.**

*Gen.* 19:22 esca. *t.* tell be come *t.*
*Num.* 35:6 that the slayer may flee *t.* 11, 15; *Deut.* 4:42; 19:3, 4; *Jos.* 20:3, 9
*Deut.* 1:37 sh. not go in *t.* 38, 39
2 *K.* 2:8 divided hither and *t.* 14
*Luke* 17:37 where carcass is, *t.* will the eagles be gathered
*John* 7:34 *t.* cannot come, 36
11:8 and goeth thou *t.* again?

**THITHERWARD.**

*Jer.* 50:5 to Z. with their faces *t.*

**THOMAS.**

*Mat.* 10:3 T. and Matthew, *Mark* 3:18; *Luke* 6:15; *Acts* 1:13
*John* 11:16 T. said, Let us go
20:24 T. was not with them
26 T. with them, then came Jesus

THO

*John* 20:27 to T. reach hith. fin. 21:2 together Si. Peter and T.

**THORNS.**

*Acts* 22:25 bound him with *t.*

**THORN.**

*Job* 41:2 canst boro jaw with *t.*?
*Prov.* 26:9 as *t.* goeth into hand
*Is.* 55:13 instead of *t.* fir-tree
*Ezek.* 28:24 no more any grie. *t.*
*Hos.* 10:8 *t.* come up on th. alta.
*Mic.* 7:4 upri. sharper than *t.* he.
2 *Cor.* 12:7 gi. to me a *t.* in flesh

**THORNS.**

*Gen.* 3:18 *t.* and thistles br. forth
*Ex.* 22:6 break out, catch in *t.*
*Num.* 33:55 they sh. be *t.* in your sides, *Jud.* 2:3
*Jos.* 23:13 they shall be *t.* in eyes
2 *Sam.* 23:6 sons of Bel. be as *t.*
2 *Chr.* 33:11 took Man. among *t.*
*Ps.* 58:9 bef. pots feel *t.* take th. 118:12 quenched as a fire of *t.*
*Prov.* 15:19 slothf. as hedge of *t.* 22:5 *t.* are in way of froward 24:31 it was grown over with *t.*
*Ec.* 7:6 as crackling of *t.* under
*Cant.* 2:2 lily am. *t.* so my love
*Is.* 7:19 they shall rest upon *t.* 32:13 sh. come up *t.* and briers 34:13 *t.* sh. come up in palaces
*Jer.* 4:3 and sow not among *t.* 12:13 sown wheat, shall reap *t.*
*Hos.* 2:6 I will hedge way with *t.* 9:6 *t.* sh. be in th. tabernacles
*Nah.* 1:10 be folden togeth. as *t.*
*Mat.* 7:16 do men gather grapes of *t.*? *Luke* 6:44 13:7 fell among *t.* 22; *Mark* 4:7, 18; *Luke* 8:7, 14 27:29 platted crown of *t.* put it on, *Mark* 15:17; *John* 19:2

THOROUGHLY. *See* THOROUGHLY.

**THOUGHT, Verb.**

*Gen.* 20:11 I *t.* fear of God not in 38:15 he *t.* her to be a harlot 48:11 had not *t.* to see thy face 50:20 ye *t.* evil against me
*Ex.* 32:14 repented of evil he *t.*
*Num.* 24:11 I *t.* to promote thee 33:56 you, as I *t.* to do to them
*Deut.* 19:19 as he *t.* to have done
*Jud.* 15:2 I *t.* th. hadst hated her
1 *Sam.* 1:13 Eli *t.* she been drun. 18:25 Saul *t.* to make David fall
2 *Sam.* 4:10 who *t.* I give reward 13:2 Ammon *t.* it hard to do any 21:16 Ishbi-be. *t.* to ha. slain D.
2 *K.* 5:11 I *t.* he will come out
2 *Chr.* 11:22 Reho. *t.* to make A. 32:1 Sennacherib *t.* to win them
*Neh.* 6:2 th. *t.* to do me mischief
*Est.* 3:6 he *t.* scorn to lay hands 6:6 Haman *t.* in his heart
*Ps.* 48:9 we *t.* of thy loving-kind. 73:16 when I *t.* to know this it 119:59 I *t.* on my ways, turned
*Prov.* 30:32 thou hast *t.* lay hand
*Is.* 14:24 *t.* so sh. it come to pass
*Jer.* 18:8 repent of evil I *t.* to do
*Zec.* 1:6 like as Lord of hosts *t.* 8:14 *t.* to punish; 15 *t.* do dwell
*Mal.* 3:16 for th. that *t.* on name
*Mat.* 1:20 while he *t.* on th. thin.
*Mark* 14:72 when he *t.* he wept
*Luke* 7:7 nor *t.* myself worthy to 12:17 he *t.* within himself 19:11 they *t.* kingd. of G. appear
*John* 11:13 *t.* he had spok. of rest
*Acts* 8:20 *t.* gift of G. be purcha. 10:19 while Peter *t.* on vision 12:9 but *t.* he saw a vision 15:38 P. *t.* not good to take him 26:8 why be *t.* a thi. incredible? 9 *t.* I ought to do many things
1 *Cor.* 13:11 child, I *t.* as a child
*Phil.* 2:6 *t.* it not robbery to eq.
*Heb.* 10:29 pun. he be *t.* worthy

**THOUGHTEST.**

*Ps.* 50:21 thou *t.* I was as thyself

**THOUGHT.**

*Deut.* 15:9 not a *t.* in thy heart
1 *Sam.* 9:5 lest my father take *t.*
*Job* 12:5 is despised in *t.* of him 42:2 that no *t.* can be withhold.
*Ps.* 49:11 their *t.* is, their houses 61:8 the inward *t.* of every one 139:2 thou understandest my *t.*
*Prov.* 24:9 *t.* of foolishness is sin
*Ec.* 10:20 curse not king in *t.*
*Ezek.* 38:10 thou sh. think evil *t.*
*Amos* 4:13 declare, to man his *t.*
*Mat.* 6:25 take no *t.* for your life, 31:34; 10:19; *Mark* 13:11; *Luke* 12:11, 22

THO

*Mat.* 6:27 which of you by taking *t.* can add unto stature? *Luke* 12:25 28 take *t.* for rai.? *Luke* 12:26
*Acts* 8:22 if *t.* of thy heart may
2 *Cor.* 10:5 bri. into captiv. ev. *t.*

**THOUGHTS.**

*Gen.* 6:5 imagination of *t.* of his
*Jud.* 5:15 for Reub. were great *t.*
1 *Chr.* 28:9 L. understandeth *t.* 29:18 keep in imaginat. of the *t.*
*Job* 4:13 in *t.* fr. visions of night 17:11 purpos. are broken, my *t.* 20:2 my *t.* cause me to answer 21:27 I know your *t.* and devic.
*Ps.* 10:4 God is not in all his *t.* 33:11 the *t.* of his heart to all 40:5 thy *t.* cannot be reckoned 56:5 all their *t.* are against me 92:5 how gre. thy works! thy *t.* 94:11 L. knoweth the *t.* of man 19 in multitude of *t.* within me 119:113 I hate vain *t.* thy law 139:17 how precious are thy *t.* 23 O God, try me, know my *t.* 146:4 in that very day his *t.* pe.
*Prov.* 12:5 the *t.* of the righteous 15:26 the *t.* of wicked are abom. 16:3 thy *t.* shall be established 21:5 *t.* of the diligent tend to
*Is.* 55:7 let unrighteous forsake *t.* 8 my *t.* are not your *t.* saith L. 9 so are my *t.* higher th. yo. *t.* 59:7 their *t.* are *t.* of iniquity 65:2 peo. walketh after their *t.* 66:18 I know their works and *t.*
*Jer.* 4:14 how long shall vain *t.*? 6:19 even the fruit of their *t.* 23:20 till he have performed *t.* 29:11 I know the *t.* I think towards you, *t.* of peace
*Dan.* 2:30 migh. know *t.* of heart 4:5 Nebuchadnez.'s *t.* trou. him 19 D. was astonish. *t.* troubled 5:6 Belshazzar's *t.* troubled him 10 Let not thy *t.* trouble thee
*Mic.* 4:12 they know not *t.* of L.
*Mat.* 9:4 J. knowi. their *t.* 12:25; *Luke* 5:22; 6:8; 9:47; 11:17 15:19 out of heart proceed evil *t.* *Mark* 7:21
*Luke* 2:35 the *t.* of many hearts 24:38 why do *t.* arise in hearts?
*Rom.* 2:15 their *t.* accusing
1 *Cor.* 3:20 the Lord knoweth *t.*
*Heb.* 4:12 God is a discerner of *t.*
*Jam.* 2:4 become judges of evil *t.*

**THOUSAND.**

*Gen.* 20:16 given bro. a *t.* pieces
*Num.* 31:4 of every tribe a *t.* 5, 6 35:4 suburbs of cities are *t.* cub.
*Deut.* 1:11 L. ma. you a *t.* times 7:9 G. keepeth cove. to *t.* gene. 32:30 one chase a *t.*? *Jos.* 23:10
*Jud.* 9:49 of Shec. died, about *t.* 15:15 Samson slew a *t.* men, 16. 20:10 hundred of a *t.* a *t.* out of
1 *Sam.* 18:13 Dav. capt. over a *t.*
2 *Sam.* 19:17 there were a *t.* men
1 *Chr.* 12:14 great. was over a *t.* 16:15 commanded to a *t.* gener.
*Job* 9:3 cannot answer one of a *t.* 33:23 an interpreter, one of a *t.* 42:12 Job had a *t.* yoke of oxen, a *t.* she-asses
*Ps.* 50:10 cattle on a *t.* hills are 84:10 day in courts be. than a *t.* 90:4 *t.* years in thy sight are but 91:7 a *t.* shall fall at thy side
*Ec.* 6:6 though he live a *t.* years 7:28 one man a among *t.* have I
*Cant.* 8:11 fruit was to bring a *t.*
*Is.* 7:23 a *t.* vines at a *t.* silverli. 30:17 one *t.* shall flee at rebuke 60:22 a little one shall bece. a *t.*
*Ezek.* 47:3 man measur. *t.* cubits
*Amos* 5:3 city went out by a *t.*
2 *Pet.* 3:8 one day wi. L. is as a *t.* years, a *t.* years as one day
*Rev.* 20:2 he bound Sa. a *t.* years 3 deceive no more, till *t.* years 4 they reigned with C. a *t.* yrs. 7 when the *t.* years are expired

**One THOUSAND two hundred sixty.**

*Rev.* 11:3 proph. *o. t. t. h. s.* days 12:6 feed her *o. t. t. h. s.* days

**One THOUSAND two hundred ninety.**

*Dan.* 12:11 shall be *o. t. t. h. n.*

**THOUSAND three hundred thirty-five.**

*Dan.* 12:12 co. to *t. t. h. t.-f.* days

**One THOUSAND six hundred.**

*Rev.* 14:20 space of *o. t. s. h.* fur.

THO

**Two THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 35:5 mea. on east side *t. t.*
1 *K.* 7:26 sea contain. *t. t.* baths
2 *K.* 18:23 I will deliver thee *two t.* horses, *Is.* 36:8
*Neh.* 7:72 peo. gave *t. t.* pounds
*Mark* 5:13 about *two t.* swine

**Two THOUSAND two hundred.**

*Neh.* 7:71 *t. t. t. h.* pounds silver

**Two THOUSAND three hundred.**

*Dan.* 8:14 *t. t. t. h.* days, sanctu.

**Two hundred THOUSAND.**

2 *Chr.* 28:8 carried capt. *two h. t.*

**Two hundred eighty THOUSAND.**

2 *Chr.* 14:8 out of Benj. *t. h. s. t.*

**Three THOUSAND.**

*Ex.* 32:28 fell of people *three t.*
*Jud.* 15:11 *t.* went to bind S. 16:27 were upon roof *t. t.* men
1 *Sam.* 24:2 S. took *t. t.* men, 26:2
1 *K.* 4:32 So. spake *t. t.* proverbs
*Job* 1:3 substa. was *t. t.* camels
*Jer.* 52:28 carried capt. *t. t.* Jews
*Acts* 2:41 were added *t. t.* souls

**Four THOUSAND.**

1 *Sam.* 4:2 slew of Is. about *f. t.*
2 *Chr.* 9:25 Sol. had *f. t.* stalls
*Mat.* 15:38 th. that eat were *f. t.* *Mark* 8:9 16:10 seven loaves among *four t.* *Mark* 8:20
*Acts* 21:38 leddest into wild. *f. t.*

**Five THOUSAND.**

*Jos.* 8:12 he took about *f. t.* men
*Jud.* 20:45 they gleaned *f. t.* men
*Ezr.* 2:69 they gave *f. t.* pounds
*Mat.* 14:21 had eat. were ab. *f. t.* 16:9 five loaves of *five t.* *Mark* 6:14; 8:19; *Luke* 9:14; *John* 6:10
*Acts* 4:4 that believed were *f. t.*

**Six THOUSAND.**

1 *Sam.* 13:5 against Is. with *s. t.*
2 *K.* 5:5 Naaman took *s. t.* piec.
1 *Chr.* 23:4 *six t.* were officers
*Job* 42:12 Job had *six t.* camels

**Seven THOUSAND.**

1 *K.* 19:8 I ha. left *s. t.* *Rom.* 11:4
1 *Chr.* 12:25 of Simeon, *seven t.* 29:4 I prep. *s. t.* talents of silver
2 *Chr.* 15:11 th. offer. *s. t.* sheep 30:24 Hezek. gave *seven t.* sheep
*Job* 1:3 his subst. was *s. t.* sheep
*Rev.* 11:13 were slain *s. t.* men

**Ten THOUSAND.**

*Lev.* 26:8 hundred sh. put *t. t.* to
*Deut.* 32:30 2 put *t. t.* to flight? 33:2 L. came with *t. t.* *Jude* 14
*Jud.* 1:4 they slew in Bezek *t. t.*
3:29 they slew of M. *t. t.* men 4:10 went up with *t. t.* men, 14 7:3 there remained to Gid. *t. t.*
2 *Sam.* 18:3 thou art worth *t. t.*
1 *K.* 5:14 sent to Lebanon *ten t.*
2 *K.* 14:7 Amaziah slew of E. *t. t.*
2 *Chr.* 25:11 smote of Seir *ten t.* 12 other *t. t.* left alive, did Ju. 30:24 Hezek. gave *ten t.* sheep
*Est.* 3:9 I will pay *t. t.* talents
*Ps.* 91:7 *t. t.* sh. fall at thy right
*Cant.* 5:10 is chiefest among *t. t.*
*Dan.* 7:10 *t. t.* times *t. t.* stood
*Mat.* 18:24 wh. owed *t. t.* talents
*Luke* 14:31 wheth. able with *t. t.*
1 *Cor.* 4:15 though you have *t. t.* 14:19 then *ten t.* words in an unknown tongue
*Rev.* 5:11 num. was *t. t.* time *t. t.*

**Ten THOUSANDS.**

*Deut.* 33:17 they are *t. t.* of Eph.
1 *Sam.* 18:7 Da. hath slain his *t. t.* 8; 21:11; 29:5
*Ps.* 3:6 I will not be afra. of *t. t.*
144:13 our sheep may bri. *t. t.*
*Dan.* 11:12 cast down many *t. t.*
*Mic.* 6:7 pleas. wi. *t. t.* riv. of oil

**Twelve THOUSAND.**

*Jos.* 8:25 th. fell of Ai were *t. t.*
*Jud.* 21:10 sent *t. t.* to Jabesh-g.
*Rev.* 7:5 tribe of Juda. Gad, *t. t.* 6 of Aser, Napht. Manas. *t. t.* 7 Simeon, Levi, Issachar, *t. t.* 8 Zabulon, Joseph, Benja. *t. t.*
21:16 measu. city *t. t.* furlongs

**Fourteen THOUSAND.**

*Job* 42:12 Job had *fourt. t.* sheep

**Sixteen THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 31:40 persons were *s. t.* 40

**Eighteen THOUSAND.**

*Jud.* 20:25 destroy. of Israel *e. t.*

THO

1 *Chr.* 18:12 Abis. slew of E. *e. t.*
29:7 gave of brass *e. t.* talents

**Twenty THOUSAND.**

1 *K.* 5:11 Solomon gave Hiram *t. t.* measures, 2 *Chr.* 2:10
*Neh.* 7:71 fath. gave *t. t.* dr. 72
*Ps.* 68:17 chariots of G. are *t. t.*
*Luke* 14:31 him that com. wi. *t. t.*

**Twenty-two THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 3:39 number of Lev. *t.-t. t.* 43 first-born males were *t.-t. t.*

**Twenty-three THOUSAND.**

1 *Cor.* 10:8 fell in one day *t.-t. t.*

**Twenty-four THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 25:9 died in plague *t.-f. t.*

**Twenty-five THOUSAND.**

*Jud.* 20:35 destroyed of B. *t.-f. t.*

**Twenty-six THOUSAND.**

*Jud.* 20:15 Benja. numb. *t.-s. t.*

**Twenty-seven THOUSAND.**

1 *K.* 20:30 wall fell on *t.-s. t.* men

**Twenty-eight THOUSAND.**

1 *Chr.* 12:35 expert in war, *t.-e. t.*

**Thirty THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 31:39 asses were *t. t.* 45
1 *K.* 5:13 the levy was *t. t.* men

**Thirty-two THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 31:35 *t.-t. t.* wo. tak. cap.

**Thirty-three THOUSAND.**

2 *Chr.* 35:7 gave *t.-t. t.* bullocks

**Thirty-five THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 1:37 of Benja. were *t.-f. t.*

**Thirty-six THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 31:38 beev. we. *t.* and *s. t.*

**Thirty-seven THOUSAND.**

1 *Chr.* 12:34 of Naph. *t.* and *s. t.*

**Thirty-eight THOUSAND.**

1 *Chr.* 23:3 Lev. fr. 30 years *t.-e. t.*

**Forty THOUSAND.**

*Jos.* 4:13 *f. t.* prepared for war
*Jud.* 5:8 shield seen am. *f. t.*?

**Forty-two THOUSAND.**

*Ezr.* 2:64 cong. *f.-t. t.* *Neh.* 7:66

**Fifty THOUSAND.**

1 *Sam.* 6:19 Lord smote *f. t.* men
1 *Chr.* 5:21 Hagarites sheep *f. t.* 12:33 of Zebulon *f. t.* keep rank
*Acts* 19:19 price of books *f. t.* pie.

**Sixty THOUSAND.**

2 *Chr.* 12:3 Shish. came with *s. t.*

**Sixty-one THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 31:34 booty was *s.-o. t.*
*Ezr.* 2:69 *s.-o. t.* drams of gold

**Seventy THOUSAND.**

2 *Sam.* 24:15 died of people *s. t.*
1 *K.* 5:15 Sol. had *seventy t.* that bare burdens, 2 *Chr.* 2:2, 18

**Seventy-two THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 31:33 of beeves *s.-t. t.*

**Seventy-five THOUSAND.**

*Num.* 31:32 booty was *s.-f. t.* sh.
*Est.* 9:16 J. slew of foes *s.-f. t.*

**Seventy-six THOUSAND five hundred.**

*Num.* 26:22 num. of J. *s.-s. t. f. h.*

**Eighty THOUSAND.**

1 *K.* 5:15 Solomon had *eighty t.* hewers, 2 *Chr.* 2:2, 18

**Eighty-seven THOUSAND.**

1 *Chr.* 7:5 Issachar reckon. *e.-s. t.*

**THOUSAND THOUSAND.**

1 *Chr.* 21:5 they of Is. were *t. t.* 22:14 I prepared a *t. t.* of talents
2 *Chr.* 14:9 Eth. came with *t. t.*

**Two hundred THOUSAND THOUSAND.**

*Rev.* 9:16 army of horse. *t. h. t. t.*

**THOUSANDS.**

*Gen.* 24:60 moth. of *t.* of millions
*Ex.* 18:21 place ov. rul. of *t.* 25 20:6 sh. mercy to *t.* *Deut.* 5:10 34:7 keeping mercy for *t.* forgiv.
*Num.* 1:16 princes of trib. heads of *t.* 10:4; *Jos.* 22:14, 21, 30 10:36 return, O L. to *t.* of Israel 31:5 were deliver. out of *t.* of Is.
*Deut.* 1:15 I made captains ov. *t.* 33:17 they are *t.* of Manasseh
1 *Sam.* 8:12 appoint capt. over *t.* 10:19 present yourselves by *t.* 18:8 to me th. have ascri. but *t.* 22:7 son of J. make capt. of *t.*?
23:23 search throughout *t.* of J. 29:2 lords of Phil. passed by *t.*
2 *Sam.* 18:4 peo. came out by *t.*
*Ps.* 119:72 law better th. *t.* gold
*Jer.* 32:18 showest loving-k. to *t.*
*Dan.* 7:10 *t.* minister. unto him

THR

*Mic.* 5:2 tho' little among *t.* of J.
6:7 will L. be plea. wi. *t.* rams?
*Acts* 21:20 *t.* of Jews which belie.
*Rev.* 5:11 number of them *t.* of *t.*

*See* CAPTAINS.

**THREAD.**

*Gen.* 14:23 not take fr. *t.* to latch.
38:28 bound on hand scarl. *t.* 30
*Jos.* 2:18 bind scar. *t.* in window
*Jud.* 16:9 bra. withs as *t.* of tow
12 be brake ropes fr. arms as *t.*
*Cant.* 4:3 lips like *t.* of scarlet

**THREATEN, ED.**

*Acts* 4:17 let us straitly *t.* th. 21
1 *Pet.* 2:23 wh. he suff. he *t.* not

**THREATENING, S.**

*Acts* 4:29 Lord, behold their *t.*
9:1 Saul yet breathing out *t.*
*Eph.* 6:9 same to th. forbearing *t.*

**THREE.**

*Gen.* 18:2 and lo, *t.* men stood by
*Ex.* 21:11 do not th. *t.* unto her
*Deut.* 4:41 Moses served *t.* cities,
19:2, 3, 7, 9
17:6 mouth of *t.* witnes. 19:15
2 *Sam.* 24:12 I offer thee *t.* things,
1 *Chr.* 21:10
*Prov.* 30:15 *t.* things never satis.
18 *t.* thi. too wonderf. for me
21 for *t.* thi. earth is disquieted
29 *t.* things which go well,
*Ezek.* 14:14 *t.* men were in, 16, 18
*Acts* 10:19 *t.* men seek thee, 11:11
1 *Cor.* 13:13 now abideth these *t.*
14:27 by two, or at most by *t.*
29 let prophets speak two or *t.*
1 *Tim.* 5:19 before two or *t.* wit.
*Heb.* 10:28 died un. two or *t.* wit.
1 *John* 5:7 *t.* bear record in heaven, and these *t.* agree

*See* DAYS.

**THREE months.**

*Gen.* 38:24 about *t. m.* after it
*Ex.* 2:2 child, she hid him *t. m.*
2 *Sam.* 6:11 ark of L. continued
in ho. of O. *t. m.* 1 *Chr.* 13:14
24:13 wilt thou flee *t. m.* before
thine enemies? 1 *Chr.* 21:12
*Amos* 4:7 were yet *t. m.* to harv.
*Acts* 7:20 M. was nourished *t. m.*
19:8 P. spake the space of *t. m.*
23 Paul abode in Greece *t. m.*
*Heb.* 11:23 Mo. was hid *t. months*

THREE-TAVERNS. *Acts* 28:15

**THREE times.**

*Ex.* 23:14 *t. t.* keep a feast to me
17 *t. t.* in year all males shall
appear bef. L. *Deut.* 16:16
*Num.* 22:28 smitten me *t. t.* 32
1 *K.* 17:21 stretched on child *t. t.*
2 *K.* 13:25 *t. t.* did Joash beat H.
2 *Chr.* 8:13 offering *t. t.* in year
*Dan.* 6:10 he kneeled *t. t.* a day
13 D. maketh his petition *t. t.*
*Acts* 11:10 this was done *t. times*

**THREE years.**

*Gen.* 15:9 take heifer *t. y.* old
*Lev.* 25:21 br. forth fruits for *t. y.*
*Deut.* 14:28 end of *t. y.* br. tithe
1 *K.* 2:39 end of *t. y.* S.'s servant
10:22 once in *t. years* came navy
of Tarshish, 2 *Chr.* 9:21
2 *K.* 17:5 Assyr. besieged S. *t. y.*
18:10 at end of *t. y.* th. took it
1 *Chr.* 21:12 cho. either *t. y.* fam.
2 *Chr.* 11:17 made R. strong *t. y.*
*t. y.* th. walked in way of D.
31:16 fr. *t. y.* old and upwards
*Is.* 16:14 within *t. y.* as of hirel.
20:3 as Isa. walked barefoot *t. y.*
*Jer.* 48:34 as a heifer of *t. y.* old
*Dan.* 1:5 nourishing them *t. y.*
*Amos* 4:4 br. your tithes aft. *t. y.*
*Luke* 4:25 shut *t. y. Jam.* 5:17
13:7 th. *t. y.* I come seek. fruit
*Acts* 20:31 *t. y.* I ceased not to
*Gal.* 1:18 after *t. y.* I went to J.

*See* HUNDRED.

**THREEFOLD.**

*Ec.* 4:12 *t.* cord not quic. brok.

**THREESCORE.**

*Gen.* 25:26 Isaac *t.* wh. she bare
*Deut.* 3:4 took fr. them *t.* cities,
*Jos.* 13:30
2 *Sam.* 2:31 thr. hund. and *t.* died
1 *K.* 4:13 to him pertain. *t.* cities
6:2 length of L.'s house *t.* cub.
2 *K.* 25:19 he took *t.* men of peo.
1 *Chr.* 2:21 Hezron married *t.* old
2 *Chr.* 11:21 Rehob. took *t.* concu.
*Ezr.* 6:3 height of temple *t.* cub.
*Cant.* 3:7 *t.* vali. men are about
6:8 *t.* queens, fourscore concu.

THR

*Jer.* 52:25 put to death *t.* men
*Dan.* 3:1 wh. height was *t.* cubits
*Luke* 24:13 fr. Jerus. *t.* furlongs
1 *Tim.* 5:9 widow be tak. und. *t.*

*See* SIXTY.

**THREESCORE and one.**

*Num.* 31:39 trib. of asses *t. a. o.*

**THREESCORE and two.**

*Dan.* 5:31 Dar. *t. a. t.* years old
9:25 in *t. a. t.* weeks street built
26 after *t. a. t.* weeks Messiah

**THREESCORE and five.**

*Is.* 7:8 within *t. a. f.* years Eph.

**THREESCORE and six.**

*Gen.* 46:26 came with Ja. *t. a. s.*

**THREESCORE and ten.**

*Gen.* 46:27 house of Ja. which ca.
into E. *t. a. t. Deut.* 10:22
50:3 mourned for Is. *t. a. t.* days
*Ex.* 15:27 *t. a. t.* tr. *Num.* 33:9
*Jud.* 1:7 *t. a. t.* kings, thum. cut
9:5 slew *t. and t.* persons, 18, 24
12:14 that rode on *t. and t.* asses
2 *Chr.* 29:32 bro. *t. a. t.* bullocks
36:21 to fulfil *t. and ten* years
*Ps.* 90:10 days of our y. *t. a. t.*
*Zec.* 1:12 indigna. *t. a. t.* years
*Acts* 23:23 ready *t. a. t.* horsem.

*See* SEVENTY.

**THREESCORE and twelve.**

*Num.* 31:38 trib. *t. and t.* beeves

**THREESCORE and fifteen.**

*Acts* 7:14 Jos.'s kindr. *t. and f.*

**THRESH.**

*Is.* 41:15 th. sh. *t.* mountains
*Jer.* 51:33 floor it is time to *t.* her
*Mic.* 4:13 and *t.* O daughter of Zi.
*Hab.* 3:12 didst *t.* heath. in anger

**THRESHED, ETH.**

*Jud.* 6:11 Gid. *t.* wheat by the
*Is.* 28:27 fitches not *t.* with inst.
*Amos* 1:3 because they *t.* Gilead
1 *Cor.* 9:10 *t.* in hope, be partaker

**THRESHING.**

*Lev.* 26:5 *t.* reach to vintage
2 *Sam.* 24:22 here be *t.* instruments, 1 *Cor.* 21:23
2 *K.* 13:7 made th. like dust by *t.*
1 *Chr.* 21:20 Ornan was *t.* wheat
*Is.* 21:10 my *t.* and corn of floor
28:28 he will not ever be *t.* it
41:15 make sharp *t.* instrument

*See* FLOOR, FLOORS.

**THRESHOLD.**

*Jud.* 19:27 her hands were on *t.*
1 *Sam.* 5:4 hands cut off on the *t.*
5 tread not on *t.* of Dagon
1 *K.* 14:17 came to *t.* child died
*Ezek.* 9:3 glory of G. on *t.* 10:4
10:18 glory of G. departed fr. *t.*
43:8 in their sitting of their *t.*
46:2 prince shall worship at *t.*
47:1 waters issued from under *t.*
*Zep.* 1:9 pun. all that leap on *t.*

**THRESHOLDS.**

*Neh.* 12:25 keeping ward at the *t.*
*Ezek.* 43:8 setting threshold by *t.*
*Zep.* 2:14 desolation shall be *t.*

**THREW.**

2 *Sam.* 16:13 Shi. *t.* stones at Da.
2 *K.* 9:33 they *t.* Jezebel down
2 *Chr.* 21:1 *t.* down high places
*Mark* 12:42 she *t.* in two mites
*Luke* 9:42 the devil *t.* him down
*Acts* 22:23 cried, *t.* dust in air

**THREWEST.**

*Neh.* 9:11 persecu. *t.* into deeps

**THRICE.**

*Ex.* 34:23 *t.* in year sh. app. 24
2 *K.* 13:18 Joash smote *t.* stayed
19 shalt smite Syria but *t.*
*Mat.* 26:34 thou shalt deny me *t.*
75; *Mark* 14:30, 72; *Luke*
22:34, 61; *John* 13:38
*Acts* 10:16 this was done *t.* vessel
2 *Cor.* 11:25 *t.* was I beaten with
rods, *t.* I suffered shipwreck
12:8 for this I besought the L. *t.*

**THROAT.**

*Ps.* 5:9 *t.* is sepulch. *Rom.* 3:13
69:3 weary of crying, *t.* is dried
115:7 neither speak thro' their *t.*
*Prov.* 23:2 put a knife to *t.* if giv.
*Jer.* 2:25 withh. thy *t.* fr. thirst
*Mat.* 18:28 servant took him by *t.*

**THRONE.**

*Gen.* 41:40 in *t.* will I be greater
*Deut.* 17:18 sitteth on *t.* of king.
1 *Sam.* 2:8 make them inherit *t.*
2 *Sam.* 3:10 to set up *t.* of David
7:13 establish *t.* of kingdom, 16

THR

1 *K.* 1:13 Solomon shall sit on
my *t.* 17, 24, 30, 35
48 given one to sit on my *t.*
2:4 not fail thee a man on the *t.*
of Israel, 8:25; 9:5; 2 *Chr.*
6:16; *Jer.* 33:17
12 Sol. sat on *t.* of David, 24;
8:20; 10:9; 1 *Chr.* 29:23;
2 *Chr.* 6:10
10:18 king made a *t.* 2 *Chr.* 9:17
2 *K.* 10:3 set him on his fath.'s *t.*
30 fourth gener. sit on *t.* 15:12
11:19 Joa. sat on *t.* 2 *Chr.* 23:20
*Neh.* 3:7 repair. to *t.* of governor
*Job* 36:7 with kings are th. on *t.*
*Ps.* 9:4 thou satest in *t.* judging
11:4 the Lord's *t.* is in heaven
45:6 thy *t.* O God, is for ever,
*Lam.* 5:19; *Heb.* 1:8
47:8 G. sitteth on *t.* of his holi.
89:4 will build thy *t.* to all gen.
14 jus. and judgm. are of thy *t.*
94:20 sh. *t.* of iniq. ha. fellow.?
132:11 fr. of body will I set on *t.*
12 chil. shall sit on *t.* for ever
*Prov.* 20:8 king that sit. in *t.* of
*Is.* 6:1 I saw L. sitting upon a *t.*
9:7 on *t.* of Da. and his kingdom
14:13 I will exalt my *t.* ab. stars
22:23 Eliakim sh. be for glori. *t.*
47:1 there is no *t.* O daughter of
66:1 heaven is my *t.* *Acts* 7:49
*Jer.* 3:17 call Jerusalem *t.* of L.
13:13 kings th. sit on David's *t.*
14:21 do not disgrace *t.* of glory
17:12 a glori. high *t.* from begin.
25 sitting on *t.* of Da. 22:4, 30
22:2 sittest upon the *t.* 29:16
36:30 none to sit on *t.* of David
49:38 I will set my *t.* in Elam
*Ezek.* 1:26 likeness of a *t.* 10:1
43:7 place of my *t.* shall Is. no
*Hag.* 2:22 I will overthrow the *t.*
*Mat.* 5:34 heaven, G.'s *t.* 23:22
19:28 Son shall sit in *t.* 25:31
*Luke* 1:32 L. sh. give him *t.* of D.
*Heb.* 4:16 come boldly to *t.* of gr.
8:1 on ri. hand of *t.* of God, 12:2
*Rev.* 3:21 will I grant to sit in *t.*
4:2 a *t.* was set, one sat on the *t.*
3 was a rainbow round about *t.*
5 out of *t.* proceed. lightnings,
were seven lamps before *t.*
6 bef. *t.* was a sea of glass, in *t.*
and about *t.* were 4 beasts
10 bef. him that sat on *t.* 7:11
5:1 in hand of him that sat on *t.*
6 in the midst of the *t.* a Lamb
7 out of hand of him sat on *t.*
13 glory to him that sit. on *t.*
6:16 hide fr. him that sit. on *t.*
7:9 a multitude stood before *t.*
10 our God which sitteth on *t.*
15 they are bef. *t.* of God, that
sitteth on *t.* shall dwell
17 the Lamb in midst of *t.* shall
8:3 golden altar was before *t.*
14:3 sung a new song before *t.*
5 without fault before *t.* of G.
19:4 worshipped G. that sat on *t.*
20:11 I saw a great white *t.* and
21:5 he that sat on *t.* said, Beh.
22:1 a river proceeding out of *t.*
3 *t.* of God and of the Lamb

**His THRONE.**

*Ex.* 11:5 that sits on *h. t.* 12:29
2 *Sam.* 14:9 king and *h. t.* guilti.
1 *K.* 1:37 L. make *h. t.* greater, 47
2:19 he bowed, and sat on *his t.*
33 and on *his t.* shall be peace
16:11 as Zi. sat on *his t.* he slew
22:10 king of Is. and Jehosha-
phat, king of Judah, sat each
on *his t.* 2 *Chr.* 18:9
19 L. sit. on *his t.* 2 *Chr.* 18:18
2 *K.* 13:13 Jerob. sat upon *his t.*
25:28 set *his t.* above the throne
of kings, *Jer.* 52:32
*Job* 26:9 hold. back face of *his t.*
*Ps.* 9:7 prepared *h. t.* for judgm.
89:29 *his t.* to endure as days
36 *his t.* shall endure as sun
44 th. hast cast *his t.* to ground
97:2 judgment habita. of *his t.*
103:19 L. prep. *his t.* in heaven
*Prov.* 29:28 *h. t.* is upholden
*Jer.* 1:15 set each *his t.* at gates
33:21 D. not have a son on *h. t.*
43:10 I will set *his t.* on stones
*Dan.* 5:20 was deposed from *h. t.*
7:9 *his t.* was like fiery flame
*Jon.* 3:6 king of N. rose fr. *h. t.*
*Zec.* 6:13 he shall rule upon *his*
*t.* and be a priest on *his t.*
*Acts* 2:30 raise C. to sit on *his t.*
*Rev.* 1:4 from seven spi. bef. *h. t.*
8:21 set down wi. my F. in *h. t.*

THR

*Rev.* 12:5 child was cau. up to *h. t.*

*See* ESTABLISH, ESTABLISHED.

**THRONES.**

*Ps.* 122:5 are set *t.* of judgment
*Is.* 14:9 raised up from their *t.*
*Ezek.* 26:16 princes sh. come fr. *t.*
*Dan.* 7:9 till *t.* were cast down
*Mat.* 19:28 sh. sit on 12 *t. Lu.* 22:30
*Col.* 1:16 whether they be *t.*
*Rev.* 20:4 I saw *t.* and they sat

**THRONG, ED, ING.**

*Mark* 3:9 lest they should *t.* him
5:24 much peo. *t.* him, *Luke* 8:42
31 thou seest multitude *t.* thee
*Luke* 8:45 the multitude *t.* thee

**THROUGH.**

*Rom.* 11:36 *t.* him, to him,
*Eph.* 4:6 one God who is *t.* all

**THROUGHLY.**

*Job* 6:2 my grief were *t.* weighed
*Ps.* 51:2 wash me *t.* from iniq.
*Jer.* 7:5 if ye *t.* amend yo. ways
*Ezek.* 16:9 I *t.* wash. away blood
*Mat.* 3:12 *t.* purge, *Luke* 3:17

**THROUGHOUT.**

*Mark* 14:9 gosp. preach. *t.* world
*John* 19:23 woven from the top *t.*
*Rom.* 1:8 faith is spo. of *t.* world

*See* GENERATIONS.

**THROW.**

*Jud.* 2:2 sh. *t.* down their altars
6:25 *t.* down the altar of Baal
2 *K.* 9:33 *t.* her down, so they
*Jer.* 1:10 over nations *t.* down
31:28 I watched over them, to *t.*
*Ezek.* 16:39 th. sh. *t.* down thine
*Mic.* 5:11 I will *t.* down thy stro.
*Mal.* 1:4 build, I will *t.* down

**THROWING.**

*Num.* 35:17 smite with *t.* stone

**THROWN.**

*Ex.* 15:1 horse and rider *t.* 21
*Jud.* 6:32 he hath *t.* down altar
2 *Sam.* 20:21 his head shall be *t.*
1 *K.* 19:10 Isr. have *t.* down, 14
*Jer.* 31:40 it shall not be *t.* down
50:15 her walls are *t.* down
*Lam.* 2:2 L. ha. *t.* down in wrath
17 hath *t.* down, not pitied
*Ezek.* 29:5 I will leave th. *t.* into
38:20 mount. shall be *t.* down
*Nah.* 1:6 the rocks are *t.* down
*Mat.* 24:2 stone th. shall not be *t.*
down, *Mark* 13:2; *Lu.* 21:6
*Luke* 4:35 when devil had *t.* him
*Rev.* 18:21 Babyl. sh. be *t.* down

**THRUST.**

*Ex.* 11:1 sh. surely *t.* you out
12:39 they were *t.* out of Egypt
*Num.* 22:25 Bala.'s ass *t.* herself
25:8 Phinehas *t.* them through
35:20 but if he *t.* him of hatred
22 if he *t.* him suddenly with
*Deut.* 13:5 to *t.* thee out of way
10 he sought to *t.* thee from L.
15:17 *t.* the awl through his ear
33:27 he shall *t.* out the enemy
*Jud.* 3:21 Eh. *t.* dagger into his
6:38 he *t.* fleece together, and
9:41 Ze. *t.* out Gaal and breth.
54 young man *t.* Ab. through
11:2 and they *t.* out Jephthah
1 *Sam.* 11:2 I may *t.* out yo. eyes
31:4 S. said, *t.* me through, lest
uncircumcised *t.* 1 *Chr.* 10:4
2 *Sam.* 2:16 *t.* sw. in his fellow's
18:14 J. *t.* three darts thro' Abs.
23:6 Belial shall be as thorns *t.*
1 *K.* 2:27 Solom. *t.* out of Abiathar
2 *K.* 4:27 Gehazi came to *t.* her
2 *Chr.* 26:20 they *t.* Uzziah out fr.
*Ps.* 118:13 thou hast *t.* at me
*Is.* 13:15 every one sh. be *t.* thro'
14:19 raiment of those th. are *t.*
*Jer.* 51:4 they that are *t.* through
*Ezek.* 16:40 they shall *t.* thee thro'
34:21 have *t.* wi. side and shoul.
46:18 *t.* them out of possessions
*Joel* 2:8 neither shall one *t.* ano.
*Zec.* 13:3 shall *t.* him through
*Luke* 4:29 rose and *t.* him out
5:3 prayed he would *t.* out a lit.
10:15 shall be *t.* down to hell
13:28 and you yourselves *t.* out
*John* 20:25 *t.* my ha. into his, 27
*Acts* 7:27 did wrong *t.* him away
39 our fath. *t.* him from them
16:24 *t.* them into inner prison
37 now do th. *t.* us out privily?
27:39 if it were possi. to *t.* ship
*Heb.* 12:20 stoned or *t.* through
*Rev.* 14:15 *t.* in thy sickle, harv.
16 *t.* in his sickle on the earth
13 *t.* in thy sharp sickle

TID

**THRUSTETH.**
*Job* 32:13 God *t.* him down

**THUMB, S.**
*Ex.* 29:20 put it on *t.* of right hand, *Lev.* 8:23; 14:14–28
*Jud.* 1:6 cau. him and cut off *t.*
7 seventy kings hav. *t.* cut off

**THUMMIM.**
*Ex.* 28:30 put on breastplate, the urim and the *t.* *Lev.* 8:8
*Deut.* 33:8 let thy *t.* and urim be
*Ezr.* 2:63 priest with urim and *t.*
*Neh.* 7:65

**THUNDER.**
*Ex.* 9:23 the L. sent *t.* and hail
29 the *t.* shall cease, nor shall
1 *Sam.* 7:10 L. thundered with *t.*
12:17 send *t.*, 18 the Lord sent *t.*
*Job* 26:14 *t.* of power who und.?
28:26 way for light. of *t.* 38:25
39:19 clothed neck with *t.*?
25 smelleth *t.* of captains afar
*Ps.* 77:18 voice of thy *t.* in heav.
81:7 I answ. thee in place of *t.*
104:7 at voice of thy *t.* th. hasted
*Is.* 29:6 sh. be visited of L. wi. *t.*
*Mark* 3:17 Boanerges, is sons of *t.*
*Rev.* 6:1 as it were the noise of *t.*
14:2 as the voice of a great *t.*

**THUNDER, Verb.**
1 *Sam.* 2:10 out of heav. sh. he *t.*
*Job* 40:9 canst thou *t.* like him?

**THUNDERS.**
*Ex.* 9:33 *t.* and hail ceased, 34
19:16 *t.* and lightni. *Rev.* 16:18
*See* SEVEN.

**THUNDERBOLTS.**
*Ps.* 78:48 gave their flocks to *t.*

**THUNDERED, ETH.**
1 *Sam.* 7:10 Lord *t.* with thunder
2 *Sam.* 22:14 the L. *t.* *Ps.* 18:13
*Job* 37:4 he *t.* with his excellency
5 G. *t.* marvellously with voice
*Ps.* 29:3 God of glory *t.* the Lord
*John* 12:29 heard it, said that it *t.*

**THUNDERINGS.**
*Ex.* 9:28 be no more mighty *t.*
20:18 all the people saw the *t.*
*Rev.* 4:5 out throne proc. *t.* 19:6
8:5 th. were voices and *t.* 11:19

**THUS and THUS.**
*Jos.* 7:20 *t. and t.* have I done
*Jud.* 18:4 *t. and t.* dealeth Micah
2 *Sam.* 17:15 *t. a. t.* did Ahithop.
counsel A. and *t. a. t.* have I
1 *K.* 14:15 *t. and t.* say to Jero.'s
2 *K.* 5:4 *t. and t.* said maid of Is.
9:12 *t. and t.* spake he to me

**THYATIRA.**
*Acts* 16:14 of city of T. worship.
*Rev.* 1:11 wh. th. seest send to T.
2:18 to angel of church in T.
24 to you and to the rest in T.

**THYSELF.**
*Gen.* 13:9 separate *t.* I pray thee
14:21 give persons, take goods *t.*
33:9 keep that thou hast unto *t.*
*Ex.* 10:3 refuse to humble *t.*?
28 take heed to *t.* see my face
no more, 34:12; *Deut.* 4:9;
12:13, 19:30; 1 *Sam.* 19:2
18:22 shall it be easier for *t.*
*Est.* 4:13 think not with *t.* thou
*Ps.* 49:18 thou doest well to *t.*
*John* 1:22 what sayest thou of *t.*?
18:34 sayest thou this of *t.*?
*Rom.* 14:22 hast faith? have to *t.*

**THYINE.**
*Rev.* 18:12 merchant of *t.* wood

**TIBERIAS.**
*John* 6:1 Galilee, wh. is sea of T.
23 came other boats from T.

**TIBNI.**
1 *K.* 16:21 half people followed T.
22 ag. those that followed T.

TIDAL. *Gen.* 14:1, 9

**TIDINGS.**
*Ex.* 33:4 when peo. heard evil *t.*
1 *Sam.* 4:19 Phine. wife heard *t.*
11:4 told *t.* of men of Jabesh, 5
27:11 none alive to bring *t.* to G.
2 *Sam.* 4:4 when *t.* came of Saul
13:30 *t.* came, Absa. hath slain
18:19 run and bear king *t.*
20 thou sh. not bear *t.* this day
22 why run? hast no *t.* ready
31 C. said, *t.* my lord the king
1 *K.* 2:28 then *t.* came to Joab
14:6 I am sent to thee with *t.*
1 *Chr.* 10:9 to carry *t.* to idols
*Ps.* 142:7 not be afraid of evil *t.*
*Jer.* 20:15 cursed that brought *t.*
49:23 for they have heard evil *t.*

TIM

*Ezek.* 21:7 thou shalt answ. for *t.*
*Dan.* 11:44 *t.* out of east trouble
*Luke* 1:19 show thee glad *t.* 2:10
8:1 showing glad *t.* kingd. of G.
*Acts* 11:22 *t.* of th. things came
13:32 declare unto you glad *t.*
21:31 *t.* came to chief captain
*Rom.* 10:15 bring glad *t.* of good
*See* GOOD.

**TIE.**
1 *Sam.* 6:7 *t.* kine to the cart, 10
*Prov.* 6:21 and *t.* about thy neck

**TIED.**
*Ex.* 39:31 *t.* to it a lace of blue
2 *K.* 7:10 horses *t.* and asses *t.*
*Mat.* 21:2 ye shall find an ass *t.*
*Mark* 11:2, 4; *Luke* 19:30

**TIGLATH-PILESER.**
2 *K.* 15:29 T. took Ij. and Kedesh
16:7 Ah. sent messengers to T.
1 *Chr.* 5:6 T. carried Bee. captive
26 God stirred up spirit of T.
2 *Chr.* 28:20 T. distressed Ahaz

**TILE, ING.**
*Ezek.* 4:1 son of man, take th. a *t.*
*Luke* 5:19 let him down thro' *t.*

**TILL, Conjunctive.**
*Dan.* 4:23 *t.* sev. times pass over
12:13 go thy way *t.* the end be
*John* 21:22 he tarry *t.* I come, 23
*See* CONSUMED, MORNING.

**TILL, ED, EST, ETH.**
*Gen.* 2:5 not a man to *t.* 3:23
4:12 when thou *t.* ground, it
2 *Sam.* 9:10 servants shall *t.* land
*Prov.* 12:11 that *t.* sh. be satisfied
28:19 th. *t.* land sh. have plenty
*Jer.* 27:11 they that *t.* it, and dw.
*Ezek.* 36:9 ye sh. be *t.* and sown
34 desolate land shall be *t.*

**TILLAGE.**
1 *Chr.* 27:26 them that were for *t.*
*Neh.* 10:37 Lev. have tithes of *t.*
*Prov.* 13:23 much food in *t.*

**TILLER.**
*Gen.* 4:2 Cain was *t.* of ground

**TIMBER.**
*Lev.* 14:45 sh. break down the *t.*
1 *K.* 5:18 so they prepared *t.*
1 *Chr.* 22:14; 2 *Chr.* 2:9
15:22 they took away *t.* of Ra.
*Ezr.* 5:8 *t.* is laid in walls
6:11 let *t.* be pulled fr. his house
*Neh.* 2:8 give me *t.* to ma. beams
*Ezek.* 26:12 lay thy *t.* in water
*Hab.* 2:11 beam out of *t.* answer
*Zec.* 5:4 shall consume it with *t.*

**TIMBREL.**
*Ex.* 15:20 Miri. took *t.* in hand
*Job* 21:12 they take *t.* and harp
*Ps.* 81:2 take psalm, bring *t.*
149:3 sing praises to him with *t.*
150:4 praise him with *t.*

**TIMBRELS.**
*Ex.* 15:20 wom. went out with *t.*
*Jud.* 11:34 daught. came with *t.*
2 *Sam.* 6:5 house of Is. played
before Lord on *t.* 1 *Chr.* 13:8
*Ps.* 68:25 damsels play. with *t.*

**TIME.**
*Gen.* 18:10 accord. to *t.* of life, 14
24:11 *t.* women go to draw wat.
39:5 fr. *t.* he made him overseer
47:29 *t.* drew nigh Is. must die
*Ex.* 21:19 shall pay for loss of *t.*
*Lev.* 15:25 beyond *t.* of separa.
18:18 besides other in her life-*t.*
*Num.* 13:20 *t.* was *t.* of ripe gra.
26:10 wh. *t.* fire devou. 250 men
*Deut.* 16:9 *t.* thou put sickle
*Jos.* 10:27 at *t.* of going down of
sun, 2 *Chr.* 18:31
42 land did Josh. take at one *t.*
*Jud.* 18:31 *t.* house of G. in Shi.
2 *Sam.* 7:11 since *t.* I command.
11:1 *t.* when kings go to battle
23:8 eight hund. slew at one *t.*
2 *K.* 5:26 is it *t.* to receive money
1 *Chr.* 9:25 to come from *t.* to *t.*
*Ezr.* 4:10 at such a *t.* 17; 7:12
10:13 and it is a *t.* of rain.
*Neh.* 2:6 return? I set him a *t.*
*Job* 6:17 *t.* they wax warm
9:19 who shall set me a *t.*
15:32 accomplished before his *t.*
22:16 were cut down out of *t.*
38:23 preserved ag. *t.* of trouble
39:1 knoweth. th. *t.* br. forth? 2
*Ps.* 32:6 *t.* thou mayest be found
37:19 not be ashamed in evil *t.*
41:1 L. deli. him in *t.* of trouble
56:3 *t.* I am afraid, I trust in th.
69:13 prayer to thee in accept. *t.*

TIM

*Ps.* 81:15 their *t.* should have
endured
89:47 remember how short *t.* is
105:19 until *t.* his word came
*Ec.* 3:1 *t.* to ev. purpose, 17; 8:6
2 a *t.* to be born, a *t.* to die, a
*t.* to plant
7:17 why should thou die before
thy *t.*?
8:5 wise man's heart discern. *t.*
9:11 *t.* and chance happen. to all
12 so are men snared in evil *t.*
*Is.* 26:17 near *t.* of her delivery
28:19 from *t.* it goeth forth
45:21 decla. this from ancient *t.*
48:16 from *t.* it was, there am I
49:8 in an acceptable *t.* I heard
60:22 L. will hasten it in his *t.*
*Jer.* 6:15 at *t.* I visit, cast down
8:7 swallow observe *t.* of com.
15 looked for *t.* of health
14:8 Saviour the. in *t.* of trouble
19 *t.* of healing, behold trouble
30:7 it is *t.* of Jacob's trouble
46:21 *t.* of their visitation 50:27
49:8 *t.* I will visit him, 50:31
19 who will app. me *t.*? 50:44
51:33 floor, it is *t.* to thresh her
*Ezek.* 4:10 fr. *t.* to *t.* sh. thou eat
16:8 thy *t.* was the *t.* of love
57 as *t.* of thy reproach of dau.
30:3 it shall be the *t.* of heathen
*Dan.* 2:8 I know ye would gain *t.*
9 speak, till the *t.* be changed
16 desired he would give him *t.*
3:5 at wh. *t.* ye hear cornet, 15
7:12 lives were prolong. for a *t.*
22 *t.* came saints posses. kingd.
25 until *t.* and divid. of *t.* 12:7
8:17 at *t.* of end shall be vision
9:21 touched *t.* of evening obla.
11:24 forecast his devices for a *t.*
35 to make th. white, *t.* of end
40 at *t.* of end king of south
12:1 there shall be a *t.* of trouble
4 seal book, even to *t.* of end, 9
11 fr. *t.* sacrifice be taken away
*Hos.* 10:12 is it *t.* to seek the L.
*Mic.* 5:3 till *t.* she which travail.
*Hag.* 1:4 is it *t.* to dw. in houses?
*Zec.* 14:7 evening *t.* sh. be light
*Mal.* 3:11 cast her fruit before *t.*
*Mat.* 1:11 *t.* they were car. away
2:7 H. inquired *t.* star appeared
8:29 come to torment us bef. *t.*?
21:34 when *t.* of fruit drew near
26:18 master saith, *t.* is at hand
*Mark* 1:15 *t.* is fulfilled, repent
4:17 and so endure but for a *t.*
6:35 and now the *t.* is far passed
11:13 for *t.* of figs was not yet
13:33 ye know not wh. the *t.* is
*Luke* 1:57 Elisabeth's full *t.*
4:5 showed kingd. in mom. of *t.*
7:45 this woman, since *t.* I came
8:13 in *t.* of tempta. fall away
13:35 not see me till *t.* came
19:44 knew. not *t.* of visitation
*John* 7:6 my *t.* is not co. your *t.*
16:2 *t.* cometh, whosoev. killeth
25 *t.* com. I sh. no more speak
*Acts* 1:21 *t.* L. went in and out
7:17 when *t.* of prom. drew nigh
20 in what *t.* Moses was born
17:21 spent their *t.* in noth. else
*Rom.* 13:11 it is high *t.* to awake
1 *Cor.* 4:5 judge nothing before *t.*
7:5 except with consent for a *t.*
29 I say, brethren, *t.* is short
*Eph.* 5:16 redeeming *t.* *Col.* 4:5
1 *Thes.* 2:17 taken fr. you short *t.*
2 *Thes.* 2:6 might be revealed in *t.*
2 *Tim.* 4:3 *t.* come, will not end.
6 *t.* of my departure is at hand
*Heb.* 4:16 to help in *t.* of need
5:12 for *t.* ye ought to be teach.
9:9 figure for the *t.* then present
10 impos. till *t.* of reformation
11:32 *t.* would fail to tell of G.
*Jam.* 4:14 that appeareth little *t.*
1 *Pet.* 1:11 what manner of *t.* Sp.
17 pass *t.* of sojourning in fear
4:2 no longer live rest of his *t.*
*Rev.* 1:3 for *t.* is at hand, 22:10
10:3 there should be *t.* no longer
11:18 *t.* of dead, sho. be judged
12:12 knoweth he hath a short *t.*
14 she is nourished for a *t.* and

**Any TIME.**
*Lev.* 25:32 Lev. redeem at *any t.*
*Luke* 21:34 *a. t.* hearts overchar.
*John* 1:18 no man seen G. at *a. t.*
5:37 nor heard his voice at *a. t.*
*Heb.* 2:1 lest at *any t.* we should
1 *John* 4:12 no man se. G. at *a. t.*
*See* APPOINTED, BEFORE, COME, DAY, DUE.

TIM

**In the TIME.**
*Gen.* 38:27 came to pass *in the t.*
1 *K.* 15:23 *in the t.* of old age he
2 *Chr.* 28:22 *in the t.* of distress
*Neh.* 9:27 *in the t.* of trouble thou
*Ps.* 4:7 *in t. t.* when corn increa.
27:5 *in the t.* of trouble sh. hide
71:9 cast not off *in the t.* of age
*Is.* 33:2 salva. *in t. t.* of trouble
*Jer.* 2:27 *in the t.* of trouble they
28 save thee *in t. t.* of trouble
11:12 not save th. *in t. t.* of tro.
14 not hear th. *in t. t.* they cry
18:23 deal thus with th. *in the t.*
*Ezek.* 27:34 *in t. t.* when thou sh.
*Hos.* 2:9 take corn *in the t.* ther.
*Zec.* 10:1 rain *in the t.* of rain
*Mat.* 13:30 *in the t.* of harvest
*See* LAST, LONG, MANY, OLD, PAST, PROCESS, SET.

**That TIME.**
*Neh.* 4:16 from *t. t.* forth, 13:21
*Is.* 16:13 concern. M. since *t. t.*
18:7 in *that t.* shall the pres. be
45:21 who hath told it fr. *t. t.*?
*Mat.* 4:17 from *t. t.* Je. began to
16:21 from *that t.* began to show
26:16 from *t. t.* J. sought oppor.

**At that TIME.**
*Deut.* 5:5 I stood between the
Lord and you *at that t.*
9:19 L. hearkened *at t. t.* 10:10
2 *Chr.* 30:3 not keep passo. *at t. t.*
35:17 Is. kept passover *at t. t.*
*Zep.* 3:20 *at that t.* will I br. you
*Eph.* 2:12 *at t. t.* we, without Ch.
*See* THIRD.

**This TIME.**
*Ex.* 9:14 *t. t.* send my plagues
18 to-morrow about *t. t.* I will
*Num.* 23:23 according to *t. t.*
*Jud.* 13:23 nor would at *t. t.* ha.
1 *Sam.* 9:13 ab. *t. t.* ye shall find
2 *Sam.* 17:7 coun. not good at *t. t.*
1 *K.* 2:26 not at *t. t.* put to death
19:2 to-morrow *t. t.* 20:6; 2 *K.*
7:1, 18; 10:6
*Neh.* 13:6 all *t. t.* was not I at J.
*Est.* 4:14 hold. thy peace at *t. t.*
*Ps.* 113:2 blessed be L. from *t. t.*
115:18 we will bless L. from *t. t.*
121:8 he will pres. thee from *t. t.*
*Is.* 48:6 showed new thi. fr. *t. t.*
*Jer.* 3:4 wilt thou not fr. *t. t.* cry?
*Acts* 1:6 wilt thou at *t. t.* restore?
24:25 answ. Go thy way for *t. t.*
*Rom.* 3:26 decl. at *t. t.* his right.
9:9 at *t. t.* will I come, S. shall
11:5 so at *t.* present *t.* there is a
1 *Cor.* 16:12 not to come at *t. t.*

**TIMES.**
*Gen.* 27:36 supplanted me two *t.*
*Lev.* 19:26 ye shall not observe *t.*
*Deut.* 18:10, 14
*Deut.* 4:42 hated not in *t.* past
*Jud.* 13:25 S. began to move at *t.*
16:20 I will go out as at other *t.*
20:31 began to kill as at other *t.*
1 *Sam.* 3:10 L. call. as at other *t.*
20:25 sat on seat as at other *t.*
2 *K.* 21:6 Manasseh observed *t.*
2 *Chr.* 33:6
1 *Chr.* 12:32 had understand. of *t.*
29:30 the *t.* that went over him
2 *Chr.* 15:5 in those *t.* no peace
*Est.* 1:13 men which knew the *t.*
*Job* 24:1 *t.* are not hid. fr. Almi.
*Ps.* 9:9 L. a ref. in *t.* of trouble
10:1 why hid. in *t.* of trouble?
31:15 my *t.* are in thy hand
44:1 works th. didst in *t.* of old
77:5 consider, years of ancient *t.*
*Is.* 33:6 knowledge stability of *t.*
46:10 from ancient *t.* things not
*Ezek.* 12:27 he prophesied of *t.*
*Dan.* 2:21 he changeth *t.*
7:25 think to change *t.* and laws
9:25 streets sh. be built in tro. *t.*
11:14 in th. *t.* shall many stand
12:7 for a time, *t.* *Rev.* 12:14
*Mat.* 16:3 not discern signs of *t.*?
*Luke* 21:24 till *t.* of the Gentiles
*Acts* 1:7 not for you to kn. the *t.*
3:19 *t.* of refreshing shall come
21 the *t.* of restitution of all
14:16 who in *t.* past suffered all
17:26 hath determined the *t.* be.
30 *t.* of ignorance God winked
*Rom.* 11:30 ye in *t.* past have not
2 *Cor.* 11:24 five *t.* rece. I stripes
*Gal.* 1:23 persecuted in *t.* past
4:10 days and months, *t.* years
*Eph.* 1:10 dispensa. of fulin. of *t.*
1 *Thes.* 5:1 of *t.* ye have no need
1 *Tim.* 4:1 in latter *t.* some shall
6:15 in his *t.* he sh. show who is

TIT

2 *Tim.* 3:1 in last days perilous *t.*
*Tit.* 1:3 in *t.* manifest. his word
*Heb.* 1:1 God who at sundry *t.*

**All TIMES.**

*Lev.* 16:2 come not at *all t.*
*Ps.* 34:1 I will bless Lord at *all t.*
62:8 trust in him at *all t.* ye peo.
119:20 to thy judgments at *all t.*
*Prov.* 5:19 breasts satisfy at *a. t.*
17:17 a friend loveth at *all t.*

*See* APPOINTED, MANY, SEVEN, TEN, THREE.

**TIMNATH.**

*Gen.* 38:12 to his shearers in T.
*Jud.* 14:1 Samson went to T.

TIMON. *Acts* 6:5

**TIMOTHEUS.**

*Acts* 16:1 cert. disciple named T.
*Rom.* 16:21 T. my work-fellow
1 *Cor.* 16:10 if T. come, see that
2 *Cor.* 1:19 was preach. ev. by T.
*Phil.* 2:19 trust in L. to send T.
1 *Thes.* 3:2 we sent T. to comfort

**TIMOTHY.**

2 *Cor.* 1:1 and T. our brother
1 *Tim.* 1:2 T. my son, 2 *Tim.* 1:2
*Heb.* 13:23 bro. T. set at liberty

**TIN.**

*Num.* 31:22 *t.* that may abide fire
*Is.* 1:25 will take away all thy *t.*
*Ezek.* 22:18 they are brass, and *t.*
20 as they gather lead and *t.*
27:12 Tarshish was merch. in *t.*

**TINGLE.**

1 *Sam.* 3:11 ears of ev. one shall
*t.* 2 *K.* 21:12; *Jer.* 19:3

**TINKLING.**

*Is.* 3:16 mincing and making a *t.*
18 take away their *t.* ornam.
1 *Cor.* 13:1 I am bec. *t.* cymbal

**TIP.**

*Luke* 16:24 may dip *t.* of finger

*See Right* EAR.

TIPHSAH. 1 *K.* 4:24

**TIRE, ED.**

2 *K.* 9:30 Jezebel *t.* her head and
*Ezek.* 24:17 bind *t.* of thy head

**TIRES.**

*Is.* 3:18 L. will take away their *t.*
*Ezek.* 24:23 your *t.* sh. be on hea.

TIRHAKAH. 2 *K.* 19:9

**TIRSHATHA.**

*Ezr.* 2:63 T. said th. *Neh.* 7:65
*Neh.* 7:70 T. gave gold to the
10:1 sealed were Nehem. the T.

**TIRZAH.**

*Num.* 26:33 and T. daughters of
Zeloph. 36:11; *Jos.* 17:3
27:1 Hoglah, and Melc. and T.
*Jos.* 12:24 Joshua sm. king of T.
1 *K.* 14:17 Jeroboam's wife to T.
15:21 Baasha reigned in T. 33
16:8 Elah reigned in T. 15 Zi.
17 O. besieged in T. 23 reigned
2 *K.* 15:16 smote coasts from T.
*Cant.* 6:4 th. art beautiful as T.

**TITHE.**

*Lev.* 27:30 the *t.* of land is L.'s
*Num.* 18:26 off. a tenth part of *t.*
*Deut.* 12:17 not eat the *t.* of corn
14:23 eat *t.* in place the Lord
28 at end of three years bring *t.*
2 *Chr.* 31:5 they brought the *t.*
of all thin. 6, 12; *Neh.* 13:12
*Neh.* 10:38 Levites shall bring *t.*
*Mat.* 23:23 pay *t.* of mint, anise

**TITHE, Verb.**

*Deut.* 14:22 thou sh. *t.* increase.
*Luke* 11:42 ye *t.* mint and rue

**TITHES.**

*Gen.* 14:20 Abr. gave Melchi. *t.*
*Lev.* 27:31 man redeem of his *t.*
*Num.* 18:24 *t.* I have given to L.
28 heave-off. to Lord of your *t.*
*Deut.* 12:6 ye sh. bring your *t.* 11
26:12 made end of tithing the *t.*
*Neh.* 10:37 Levites might have *t.*
12:44 some were appointed for *t.*
13:5 aforetime they laid *t.* of
*Amos* 4:4 bring your *t.* *Mal.* 3:10
*Mat.* 3:8 ye have robbed me of *t.*
*Luke* 18:12 I give *t.* of all I poss.
*Heb.* 7:5 have command, to ta. *t.*
6 he received *t.* of Abraham
8 here men that die receive *t.*
9 Levi who received *t.* paid *t.*

**TITHING.**

*Deut.* 26:12 end of *t.* 3d year is *t.*

**TITLE.**

2 *K.* 23:17 wh. *t.* is that that I s.

TOL

*John* 19:19 P. wrote a *t.* and put
20 this *t.* read many of the Jc.

**TITLES.**

*Job* 32:21 nor give flat. *t.* to man
22 I kn. not to give flattering *t.*

**TITTLE.**

*Mat.* 5:18 one *t.* shall in no wise
*Luke* 16:17 one *t.* of law to fail

**TITUS.**

2 *Cor.* 2:13 bec. I found not T.
7:6 comforted us by com. of T.
13 more joyed we for joy of T.
14 which I made before T.
8:6 desired T. *Gal.* 2:1 took T.
16 earnest care into heart of T.
23 whether any inquire of T.
12:18 T. made a gain of you?
*Gal.* 2:3 nor was T. comp. to be
2 *Tim.* 4:10 T. is departed to D.

TO AND FRO. *See* FRO.

TOB. *Jud.* 11:3, 5

**TOBIAH.**

*Ezr.* 2:60 children of T. not sho.
*Neh.* 2:10 T. heard, 19; 4:7; 6:1
6:12 T. hired him; 14 thi. of T.
19 T. sent let. put me in fear
13:4 Eliashib was allied to T.
8 cast forth house. stuff of T.

**TOE.**

*Ex.* 29:20 upon great *t.* of their
right foot, *Lev.* 8:23, 24;
14:14, 17, 25, 28

**TOES.**

*Jud.* 1:6 cut off thumbs and *t.*
7 seventy kings hav. *t.* cut off
1 *Chr.* 20:6 fingers and *t.* were 24
*Dan.* 2:41 thou sawest the *t.* 42

**TOGARMAH.**

*Gen.* 10:3 Riphath, T. 1 *Chr.* 1:6
*Ezek.* 27:14 of house of T. traded

**TOGETHER.**

*Ezr.* 4:3 ourselves *t.* will build
*Prov.* 22:2 rich and poor meet *t.*
*Ec.* 4:11 if two lie *t.* then they
*Is.* 65:25 wolf and lamb sh. feed *t.*
*Mat.* 18:20 two or three gath. *t.*
19:6 what God hath joined *t.* let
not man put, *Mark* 10:9

*See* DWELL.

TOI. 2 *Sam.* 8:9, 10

**TOIL.**

*Gen.* 5:29 conc. our work and *t.*
41:51 God made me forget my *t.*

**TOIL, ED, ING.**

*Mat.* 6:28 they *t.* not, neither do
they spin, *Luke* 12:27
*Mark* 6:48 saw them *t.* in rowing
*Luke* 5:5 Mast. we ha. *t.* all nig.

**TOKEN.**

*Gen.* 9:12 this is the *t.* of, 13, 17
*Ex.* 3:12 shall be a *t.* I sent thee
12:13 the blood shall be for a *t.*
13:16 for a *t.* upon thy hand
*Num.* 17:10 kept for *t.* ag. rebels
*Jos.* 2:12 and give me a true *t.*
*Ps.* 86:17 show me a *t.* for good
*Mark* 14:44 Ju. had given th. a *t.*
*Phil.* 1:28 evident *t.* of perdition
2 *Thes.* 1:5 *t.* of righteous judg.
3:17 which is the *t.* in ev. epist.

**TOKENS.**

*Deut.* 22:15 br. *t.* of virgin. 17, 20
*Job* 21:29 do ye not know th. *t.*?
*Ps.* 65:8 they also are afraid at *t.*
135:9 sent *t.* in midst of thee
*Is.* 44:25 frustrateth *t.* of liars

**TOLA.**

*Gen.* 46:13 T. son of I. 1 *Chr.* 7:1
*Jud.* 10:1 T. son of Puah, arose

**TOLD.**

*Gen.* 37:10 he *t.* it to his father
*Num.* 23:26 *t.* not I thee, all that
*Deut.* 17:4 it be *t.* thee, behold
*Jud.* 6:13 his miracles fathers *t.*
13:6 neither *t.* he me his name
23 nor would have *t.* such thi.
14:2 he came up, *t.* his father
6 *t.* not fath. 9, 16; 1 *Sam.* 14:1
16:17 he *t.* her all his heart, 18
1 *K.* 8:5 and oxen could not be *t.*
13:11 they *t.* to their father
18:13 was it not *t.* my lord
2 *K.* 12:11 gave money, being *t.*
*Est.* 8:1 Est. had *t.* what he was
*Job* 15:18 which wise men have *t.*
*Ps.* 90:9 spend years as a tale *t.*
*Is.* 44:8 have not I *t.* thee from?
45:21 who ha. *t.* it fr. that time?
52:15 what had not been *t.* them
*Dan.* 8:26 vision which is *t.* true
*Jon.* 1:10 because he had *t.* them
*Mat.* 8:33 they went and *t.* every

TON

*Mat.* 14:12 took the bo. and *t.* J.
*Luke* 1:45 performance of thin. *t.*
2:18 wondered at things *t.* by
*John* 5:15 man *t.* Jews it was J.
*Acts* 9:6 be *t.* thee what do, 22:10

**TOLD him.**

*Gen.* 22:3 place of wh. G. *t. h.* 9
1 *Sam.* 3:13 *t. h.* I will jud. hou.
25:36 she *t. h.* nothing till mor.
2 *K.* 6:10 place man of God *t. h.*
*Job* 37:20 it be *t. h.* that I speak
*Mark* 5:33 woman *t. h.* all truth

**TOLD me.**

2 *Sam.* 4:10 when one *t. me*
1 *K.* 10:7 the half was not *t. me*,
2 *Chr.* 9:6
14:2 *t. me* I should be king over
2 *K.* 4:27 hid, and hath not *t. me*
8:14 he *t. me* th. should. recover
*John* 4:29 which *t. me* all thi. 39
*Acts* 27:25 sh. be as it was *t. me*

**TOLD you.**

*Is.* 40:21 *t. y.* from beginning?
*Hab.* 1:5 not beli. tho' it be *t. y.*
*Mat.* 24:25 behold, I *t. y.* before
28:7 ye shall see him, lo, I *t. y.*
*John* 3:12 if I *t. y.* earthly things
8:40 a man that hath *t. y.* truth
9:27 I have *t. y.* already, and ye
did not hear, 10:25
14:2 not so, I would have *t. y.*
29 I have *t. you* before it come
16:4 have I *t. you*, that wh. time
come, ye may remem. I *t. y.*
18:8 said, I have *t. you* I am he
*Gal.* 5:21 have *t. y.* in time past
*Phil.* 3:18 walk of whom I *t. you*
1 *Thes.* 3:4 we *t. you* we sh. suff.
2 *Thes.* 2:5 I *t. you* these things

**TOLERABLE.**

*Mat.* 10:15 more *t.* for Sodo. and
Gomorrah, 11:24; *Mark* 6:11;
*Luke* 10:12
11:22 more *t.* for Tyre, *Lu.* 10:14

**TOLL.**

*Ezr.* 4:13 th. will th. not pay *t.*
20 *t.* trib. and custom was paid
7:24 not be lawful to impose *t.*

**TOMB.**

*Job* 21:32 he shall remain in *t.*
*Mat.* 27:60 Joseph laid body in *t.*
*Mark* 6:29 laid John's corpse in *t.*

**TOMBS.**

*Mat.* 8:28 with devils com. out *t.*
*Mark* 5:2, 3, 5; *Luke* 8:27
23:29 ye build *t.* of the prophets

**TONGS.**

*Ex.* 25:38 ma. *t.* thereof of gold
*Num.* 4:9 cov. *t.* wi. cloth of blue
1 *K.* 7:49 *t.* of gold, 2 *Chr.* 4:21
*Is.* 6:6 coal he had taken with *t.*
44:12 smith with *t.* work. coals

**TONGUE.**

*Ex.* 11:7 not a dog move his *t.*
*Jos.* 10:21 none moved *t.* ag. Isr.
*Jud.* 7:5 lappeth of water wi. *t.*
*Job* 5:21 he hid from scourge of *t.*
15:5 thou choosest *t.* of crafty
20:12 hide wickedn. under his *t.*
16 the viper's *t.* shall slay him
29:10 *t.* cleav. to roof of mouth
*Ps.* 5:9 they flatter with their *t.*
10:7 under his *t.* is mischief
12:3 cut off *t.* speak. proud thi.
4 with our *t.* will we prevail
15:3 backbiteth not with his *t.*
34:13 keep *t.* fr. evil, 1 *Pet.* 3:10
37:30 his *t.* talketh of judgment
50:19 and thy *t.* frameth deceit
52:2 thy *t.* deviseth mischiefs
57:4 their *t.* is a sharp sword
64:3 whet their *t.* like sword
8 make *t.* fall on themselves
68:23 *t.* of thy dogs may be dip.
73:9 their *t.* walketh thro' earth
109:2 spo. ag. me with lying *t.*
120:3 done to th. thou false *t.*?
126:2 our *t.* filled with singing
*Prov.* 6:17 hateth proud, lying *t.*
24 flattery of *t.* of stra. woman
10:20 *t.* of just as choice silver
31 froward *t.* shall be cut out
12:18 *t.* of the wise is health
19 a lying *t.* is but for a mom.
15:2 *t.* of wise useth knowledge
4 a wholes. *t.* is a tree of life
16:1 answer of *t.* is from the L.
17:4 liar giv. ear to naughty *t.*
20 perv. *t.* falls into mischief
18:21 dea. and life in pow. of *t.*
21:6 treasu. by lying *t.* is vanity
23 whoso keepeth *t.* keep. soul
25:15 soft *t.* breaketh the bone
23 angry counten. a backbi. *t.*
26:28 lying *t.* hateth th. afflicted

TOO

*Prov.* 28:23 he that flat. with *t.*
31:26 in her *t.* is law of kindne.
*Cant.* 4:11 milk are under thy *t.*
*Is.* 3:8 because their *t.* is ag. L.
11:15 destroy *t.* of Egyptian sea
30:27 his *t.* is as a devour. fire
32:4 *t.* of stammer. speak plain.
33:19 not see peo. of stammer. *t.*
35:6 then shall *t.* of dumb sing
41:17 when th. *t.* fail. for thirst
45:23 unto me ev. *t.* shall swear
50:4 L. ha. giv. me *t.* of learned
51:17 every *t.* that shall rise
57:4 ag. whom draw ye out *t.*?
59:3 your *t.* muttered perverse.
*Jer.* 9:3 bend their *t.* like bow
5 taught their *t.* to speak lies
8 *t.* is an arrow shot out
18:18 let us smite him with *t.*
*Lam.* 4:4 *t.* of sucking child cle.
*Ezek.* 3:26 make *t.* cleave to mo.
*Hos.* 7:16 princes fall for ra. of *t.*
*Hab.* 1:13 holdest *t.* when wicked
*Zec.* 14:12 *t.* consume in mouth
*Mark* 7:33 spit, and touch. his *t.*
35 his *t.* was loosed, *Luke* 1:64
*Jam.* 1:26 and bridleth not his *t.*
3:5 so the *t.* is a little member
6 *t.* is fire; 8 *t.* no man tame
1 *John* 3:18 nor love in *t.* in tru.

*See* DECEITFUL, HOLD.

**My TONGUE.**

2 *Sam.* 23:2 his wo. was in *my t.*
*Est.* 7:4 if sold, I had held *my t.*
*Job* 6:30 is there iniqui. in *my t.*
27:4 nor shall *my t.* utter deceit
33:2 *my t.* hath spok. in mouth
*Ps.* 22:15 *my t.* cleaveth to jaws
35:28 *my t.* shall speak of thy
righteousness, 51:14; 71:24
39:1 heed th. I sin not wi. *my t.*
3 hot, then spake I with *my t.*
45:1 *my t.* is pen of ready writ.
66:17 G. was extolled with *my t.*
119:172 *my t.* speak of thy word
137:6 let *my t.* cleave to mouth
139:4 not a word in *my t.* but
*Luke* 16:24 dip finger, cool *my t.*
*Acts* 2:26 heart rejoice, *my t.* gl.

**TONGUE,** *for language, speech.*

*Gen.* 10:5 every one after his *t.*
*Ex.* 4:10 slow of speech, slow *t.*
*Deut.* 28:49 whose *t.* not unders.
*Ezr.* 4:7 letter written in Syr. *t.*
*Is.* 28:11 anoth. *t.* will he speak
*Dan.* 1:4 might teach *t.* of Chal.
*John* 5:2 call. in Hebrew *t.* Beth.
*Acts* 1:19 in proper *t.* Aceldama
2:8 how hear we in our own *t.*?
26:14 saying in Hebrew *t.* Saul
*Rom.* 14:11 every *t.* confess to G.
1 *Cor.* 14:2 speak in unkn. *t.* 4:27
9 by *t.* words easy understood
26 every one hath a psalm, a *t.*
*Phil.* 2:11 ev. *t.* confess. J. is L.
*Rev.* 5:9 redeemed out of every *t.*
9:11 in Hebrew *t.* is Abaddon
14:6 gospel to preach unto ev. *t.*
16:16 in Hebrew *t.* Armageddon

**TONGUED.**

1 *Tim.* 3:8 be gra. not double-*t.*

**TONGUES.**

*Gen.* 10:20 sons of H. after th. *t.*
31 sons of Shem, after their *t.*
*Ps.* 31:20 keep th. fr. strife of *t.*
55:9 O Lord, and divide their *t.*
78:36 lied to him with their *t.*
140:3 sharpened *t.* like a serpe.
*Is.* 66:18 gath. all nations and *t.*
*Jer.* 23:31 use their *t.* and say
*Mark* 16:17 sh. speak wi. new *t.*
*Acts* 2:3 th. appeared cloven *t.* 4
11 hear in our *t.* works of God
10:46 heard them speak with *t.*
19:6 spake with *t.* prophesied
*Rom.* 3:13 with *t.* th. used dece.
1 *Cor.* 12:10 divers kinds of *t.* 28
30 do all speak with *t.*? do all
13:1 tho' I speak with *t.* of men
8 whether *t.* they shall cease
14:5 I would ye all spake wi. *t.*
6 if I come to you speak. wi. *t.*
18 I speak with *t.* more than
21 with men of other *t.* I speak
22 *t.* for a sign; 23 speak wi. *t.*
39 forbid not to speak with *t.*
*Rev.* 7:9 peo. and *t.* stood before
10:11 prophesy before natio. *t.*
11:9 *t.* and natio. see dead bod.
13:7 power given him over *t.*
16:10 gnawed their *t.* for pain
17:15 thou saw. are nations, *t.*

**TOOK.**

*Gen.* 5:24 En. was not, G. *t.* him
*Num.* 11:25 L. *t.* of Spirit on him
1 *Sam.* 14:47 so Saul *t.* kingdom

TOP

2 *Sam.* 7:15 depart, as I *t.* fr. S.
*Ps.* 22:9 *t.* me out of womb, 71:6
48:6 fear *t.* hold on them there
55:14 *t.* sweet counsel together
*Amos* 7:15 L. *t.* me as I followed
*Mat.* 8:17 himself *t.* our infirmit.
25:43 stranger, ye *t.* me not in
*Mark* 12:20 the first *t.* a wife
21 second *t.* her, *Luke* 20:29, 30
14:49 teaching, and ye *t.* me not
*John* 19:27 *t.* her to his home
*Acts* 1:16 guide to th. who *t.* Je.
*Phil.* 2:7 *t.* on him form of serva.
*Col.* 2:14 *t.* it out of way

**TOOK away.**

*Ps.* 69:4 that which I *t.* not *aw.*
*Cant.* 5:7 keepers *t. aw.* my veil
*Ezek.* 16:50 I *t.* them *a.* as I saw
*Hos.* 13:11 *t.* king *a.* in my wra.
*Mat.* 24:39 flood came, *t.* them *a.*
*John* 11:41 they *t. aw.* the stone

**He TOOK.**

*Gen.* 34:2 Sh. saw her, *he t.* her
*Ex.* 4:6 when *he t.* it out, hand
2 *Sam.* 13:11 *he t.* hold of her
22:17 above *he t.* me, *Ps.* 18:16
1 *K.* 17:19 *he t.* her son out bos.
2 *K.* 5:24 *he t.* them fr. their ha.
*Acts* 16:33 *he t.* them same hour
21:11 *he t.* Paul's girdle, bound
*Heb.* 2:16 *he t.* not nat. of angels

**They TOOK.**

*Gen.* 6:2 *t. t.* wives they chose
14:11 *they t.* all goods of Sodom
12 *t. t.* Lot, Abram's brother's
*Deut.* 1:25 *t. t.* of the fruit of land
*Jos.* 6:20 peo. went, and *t. t.* city
11:19 all other *they t.* in battle
*Jud.* 3:6 *t. t.* their daught. to be
2 *K.* 10:14 *t. t.* them alive, and
*Ezek.* 23:13 I saw *th. t.* one way
*Dan.* 5:20 *t. t.* his glory from him
*Mat.* 21:46 *t. t.* him for a prophet
28:15 *t. t.* the money, and did as
*Mark* 12:8 *t. t.* him, killed him
*Luke* 22:54 *t. t.* him, *John* 19:16
*Acts* 13:29 *t. t.* him down fr. tree

**TOOK up.**

*Num.* 23:7 Balaam *t. up* his parable, 18; 24:3, 15, 20, 21, 23
*Jos.* 3:6 the priests *t. up* the ark, 6:12; 1 *K.* 8:3
2 *K.* 2:13 he *t. up* mantle of Elij.
10:15 *t.* him *up* into the chariot
*Neh.* 2:1 I *t. up* wine and gave
*Ezek.* 3:12 then the Spirit *t.* me *up*, 11:24; 43:5
*Mat.* 14:12 they *t. up* body of John, *Mark* 6:29
16:9 many baskets ye *t. up*, 10
*Mark* 10:16 he *t.* them *up* in arms
*Luke* 2:28 *t.* him *up* in his arms
*Acts* 10:26 Pet. *t.* him *up*, saying
*Rev.* 18:21 mig. angel *t. up* stone

**TOOKEST.**

*Ps.* 99:8 tho. thou *t.* vengeance
*Ezek.* 16:18 *t.* thy broid. garmen.

**TOOL.**

*Ex.* 20:25 if lift up thy *t.* thou
32:4 fashioned it with a grav. *t.*
*Deut.* 27:5 sh. not lift any iron *t.*
1 *K.* 6:7 nor any *t.* of iron heard

**TOOTH.**

*Ex.* 21:24 give *t.* for *t.* *Lev.* 24:20; *Deut.* 19:21; *Mat.* 5:38
27 if he smite man-servant's *t.* he shall go free for *t.* sake
*Prov.* 25:19 a broken *t.* a foot out

**TOP.**

*Gen.* 11:4 tower wh. *t.* may reach
28:12 *t.* of ladder reached heav.
18 Ja. poured oil on *t.* of stone
*Ex.* 19:20 L. came on *t.* of Sinai
24:17 like fire on *t.* of mount
28:32 there shall be a hole in *t.*
30:3 overlay *t.* with gold, 37:26
*Num.* 14:40 gat into *t.* of mount.
20:28 Aaron died on *t.* of mount
23:9 from *t.* of rocks I see him
*Deut.* 3:27 get into *t.* of Pis. 34:1
28:35 fr. foot to *t.* of thy head
33:16 on *t.* of him that was sep.
*Jud.* 6:26 build alt. on *t.* of rock
9:51 peo. gat up to *t.* of tower
15:8 Samson dwelt on *t.* of E.
1 *Sam.* 9:25 commun. on *t.* of, 26
2 *Sam.* 16:22 tent on *t.* of house
1 *K.* 10:19 the *t.* of throne round
2 *K.* 9:13 under him on *t.* of sta.
2 *Chr.* 25:12 cast from *t.* of rock
*Est.* 5:2 Esth. touch. *t.* of scept.
*Ps.* 72:16 corn on *t.* of mountains
102:7 a sparrow on the house-*t.*
*Prov.* 8:2 she stand. in *t.* of high
21:9 in corner of house-*t.* 25:24

TOR

*Prov.* 23:34 lie. on the *t.* of a ma.
*Cant.* 4:8 the *t.* of Amana, fr. *t.*
*Is.* 2:2 L.'s house sh. be establis. in *t.* of mountains, *Mic.* 4:1
17:6 berries in *t.* of the bough
30:17 a beacon on *t.* of mount.
42:11 shout fr. the *t.* of mount.
*Lam.* 2:19 faint for hunger in *t.*
4:1 stones poured in *t.* of street
*Ezek.* 17:4 he cropt off *t.* of twigs
22 crop off *t.* of young twigs
24:7 she set it on *t.* of a rock
8 I set her blood on *t.* of rock
26:4 ma. her like *t.* of rock, 14
31:3 *t.* was am. boughs, 10, 14
43:12 house on *t.* of mountains
*Nah.* 3:10 dashed at *t.* of streets
*Mat.* 24:17 on house-*t.* *Mark* 13:15; *Luke* 17:31
27:51 veil rent fr. *t.* to bottom, *Mark* 15:38
*Luke* 5:19 they went on house-*t.*
*John* 19:23 woven fr. *t.* through.
*Heb.* 11:21 leaning on *t.* of staff

See HILL.

**TOPS.**

*Gen.* 8:5 *t.* of mounta. were seen
2 *Sam.* 5:24 when hearest so. on *t.* of trees, 1 *Chr.* 14:15
2 *K.* 19:26 as grass upon house-*t.* *Ps.* 129:6; *Is.* 37:27
*Job* 24:24 cut off as the *t.* of ears
*Is.* 2:21 into *t.* of ragged rocks
15:3 on *t.* of houses every one
22:1 wholly gone up to house-*t.*
*Jer.* 48:38 lamenta. on house-*t.*
*Ezek.* 6:13 slain in *t.* of mounta.
*Hos.* 4:13 sacrifi. on *t.* of mount.
*Zep.* 1:5 worsh. host on house-*t.*
*Mat.* 10:27 preach upon house-*t.*
*Luke* 12:3 proclaim. on house-*t.*

**TOPAZ.**

*Ex.* 28:17 a sardius, a *t.* 39:10
*Job* 28:19 the *t.* of Ethiopia shall
*Ezek.* 28:13 *t.* was thy covering
*Rev.* 21:20 beryl, the ninth a *t.*

**TOPHET.**

2 *K.* 23:10 Josiah defiled T. in v.
*Is.* 30:33 for T. is ordained of old
*Jer.* 7:31 built high places of T.
32 no more be called T. 19:6
19:11 they shall bury in T.
12 even make this city as T.
13 Jerusa. shall be defiled as T.
14 then came Jeremiah from T.

**TORCH.**

*Zec.* 12:6 make govern. like a *t.*

**TORCHES.**

*Nah.* 2:3 chariots sh. be with *t.*
4 chariots shall seem like *t.*
*John* 18:3 Judas cometh with *t.*

**TORMENT, S.**

*Mat.* 4:24 tak. wi. disease and *t.*
*Luke* 16:23 lift up eyes bei. in *t.*
28 lest th. come into place of *t.*
1 *John* 4:18 because fear hath *t.*
*Rev.* 9:5 *t.* was *t.* of a scorpion
14:11 smoke of their *t.* ascend.
18:7 so much *t.* and sorrow give
10 afar off for fear of her *t.* 15

**TORMENT, Verb.**

*Mat.* 8:29 art thou come to *t.* us?
*Mark* 5:7 *t.* me not, *Luke* 8:28

**TORMENTED.**

*Mat.* 8:6 serv. lieth grievously *t.*
*Luke* 16:24 I am *t.* in this flame
25 he is comforted, thou art *t.*
*Heb.* 11:37 destitute, afflicted, *t.*
*Rev.* 9:5 should be *t.* five months
11:10 two prophets *t.* them
14:10 he sh. be *t.* with fire and
20:10 shall be *t.* day and night

**TORMENTORS.**

*Mat.* 18:34 lord deliver. him to *t.*

**TORN.**

*Gen.* 31:39 which was *t.* of beasts
44:28 Surely he is *t.* in pieces
*Ex.* 22:13 not make good what *t.*
31 nor shall eat any flesh *t.* of
*Lev.* 7:24 fat of *t.* may be used
17:15 if any eat that wh. was *t.*
22:8 dieth itself, or *t.* of beasts
1 *K.* 13:26 lion, which hath *t.* him
28 eaten carcass nor *t.* the ass
*Is.* 5:25 carcasses *t.* in streets
*Jer.* 5:6 that goeth out shall be *t.*
*Ezek.* 4:14 not eaten of that is *t.*
44:31 priests sh. not eat th. is *t.*
*Hos.* 6:1 he hath *t.* he will heal
*Mal.* 1:13 bro. that which was *t.*
*Mark* 1:26 uncl. spirit had *t.* him

**TORTOISE.**

*Lev.* 11:29 the *t.* shall be unclean

TOU

**TORTURED.**

*Heb.* 11:35 oth. were *t.* not acce.

**TOSS.**

*Is.* 22:18 he will turn and *t.* thee
*Jer.* 5:22 tho' waves *t.* themselv.

**TOSSED.**

*Ps.* 109:23 I am *t.* up and down
*Prov.* 21:6 a vanity, *t.* to and fro
*Is.* 54:11 O thou afflicted, *t.* with
*Mat.* 14:24 ship was *t.* wi. waves
*Acts* 28:17 exceedi. *t.* with tem.
*Eph.* 4:14 children *t.* to and fro
*Jam.* 1:6 waver. is like wave *t.*

**TOSSINGS.**

*Job* 7:4 I am full of *t.* till dawn.

**TOTTERING.**

*Ps.* 62:3 ye shall be as a *t.* fence

**TOUCH.**

*Gen.* 3:3 nor shall ye *t.* it lest die
20:6 suffered I thee not to *t.* her
*Ex.* 19:12 that ye *t.* not border
13 shall not a hand *t.* it
*Lev.* 5:2 if a soul *t.* unclean thi.
6:27 whatsoever sh. *t.* the flesh
11:8 carcass sh. not *t.* *Deut.* 14:8
31 whosoe. doth *t.* them when
12:4 he sh. *t.* no hallowed thing
*Num.* 4:15 sh. not *t.* any holy th.
16:26 and *t.* nothing of theirs
*Jos.* 9:19 theref. we may not *t.*
*Ruth* 2:9 they should not *t.* thee
2 *Sam.* 14:10 he shall not *t.* thee
18:12 none *t.* the young man
23:7 that shall *t.* them must be
1 *Chr.* 16:22 *t.* not mine anointed, *Ps.* 105:15
*Job* 1:11 *t.* all he hath, and he
2:5 *t.* his bone and his flesh, he
5:19 in seven sh. no evil *t.* thee
6:7 that my soul refused to *t.*
*Ps.* 144:5 *t.* the mountains, and
*Is.* 52:11 *t.* no uncl. 2 *Cor.* 6:17
*Jer.* 12:14 that *t.* the inheritance
*Lam.* 4:14 men could not *t.* gar.
15 it is unclean, depart, *t.* not
*Hag.* 2:12 if one with skirt *t.* br.
13 if one that is unclean *t.*
*Mat.* 9:31 if I but *t.* *Mark* 5:28
14:36 that they might *t.* the hem, *Mark* 6:56; 8:22
*Mark* 3:10 to *t.* him, *Luke* 6:19
8:22 besou. him to *t.* blind man
*Luke* 11:46 ye *t.* not the burdens
18:15 infants, that he would *t.*
*John* 20:17 Jesus saith, *t.* me not
1 *Cor.* 7:1 good not to *t.* a wom.
*Col.* 2:21 *t.* not, taste not, handle
*Heb.* 11:28 first-born, sho. *t.* th.
12:20 if so much as beast *t.* mo.

**TOUCHED.**

*Gen.* 20:29 as we have not *t.* thee
32:25 he *t.* Jacob's thigh, 32
*Lev.* 22:6 soul which hath *t.* any
*Num.* 31:19 whoso. hath *t.* any
*Jud.* 6:21 angel of L. *t.* the flesh
1 *Sam.* 10:26 wh. hearts G. ha. *t.*
1 *K.* 6:27 wings of cherubim *t.*
19:5 an angel *t.* him, and said, 7
2 *K.* 13:21 when the man *t.* bon.
*Est.* 5:2 Esther *t.* top of sceptre
*Job* 19:21 hand of G. hath *t.* me
*Is.* 6:7 lo, this hath *t.* thy lips
*Jer.* 1:9 the Lord *t.* my mouth
*Dan.* 8:5 he-goat *t.* not ground
18 *t.* me, and set me upright, 9:21; 10:10, 16, 18
*Mat.* 8:3 and Jesus *t.* him, *Mark* 1:41; *Luke* 5:13
15 he *t.* her hand, the fever left
9:20 diseased with an issue *t.* garm. *Mark* 5:27; *Luke* 5:13
29 then *t.* he their eyes, 20:34
14:36 many as *t.* him were made whole, *Mark* 6:56
*Mark* 5:30 *t.* clothes, *Lu.* 8:45, 47
7:33 he spit, and *t.* his tongue
*Luke* 7:14 he came and *t.* the bier
8:47 declared cause she *t.* him
22:51 J. *t.* his ear, healed him
*Acts* 27:3 next day we *t.* at Zid.
*Heb.* 4:15 not priest wh. can. be *t.*
12:18 to mount that might be *t.*

**TOUCHETH.**

*Gen.* 26:11 *t.* this man shall die
*Ex.* 19:12 whos. *t.* mount sh. die
29:37 whatsoever *t.* altar be holy
30:29 that *t.* them, *Lev.* 6:18
*Lev.* 7:19 flesh that *t.* uncl. thing
11:26 every one that *t.* be uncl.
15:5 whoso *t.* his bed, sh. wash
11 whomsoever he *t.* hath iss.
12 vessel of earth he *t.* broken
23 if on her bed wh. he *t.* it, be uncl. 27; 22:4, 5; *Num.* 19:22
*Num.* 19:11 *t.* dead body, 13, 16

TOW

*Num.* 19:18 *t.* a bone; 21 *t.* water of separation
*Jud.* 16:9 broken when it *t.* fire
*Job* 4:5 it *t.* thee, th. art troubl.
*Ps.* 104:32 he *t.* hills, th. smoke
*Prov.* 6:29 whoso *t.* her, not inn.
*Ezek.* 17:10 when east wind *t.* it
*Hos.* 4:2 break, blood *t.* blood
*Amos* 9:5 L. of hosts that *t.* land
*Zec.* 2:8 you *t.* apple of eye
*Luke* 7:39 what wom. that *t.* him
1 *John* 5:18 wick. one *t.* him not

**TOUCHING.**

*Lev.* 5:13 as *t.* his sin he sinned
1 *Sam.* 20:23 *t.* matter thou and I
2 *K.* 22:18 *t.* words thou heard
*Job* 37:23 *t.* Almig. not find out
*Ps.* 45:1 things I made *t.* king
*Ezek.* 7:13 vision is *t.* multitude
*Mat.* 18:19 *t.* any thing they ask
*Rom.* 11:28 as *t.* elect, they are
1 *Cor.* 8:1 as *t.* things offer. idols
16:12 *t.* our brother Apollos
*Col.* 4:10 *t.* whom ye received
2 *Thes.* 3:4 confidence in L. *t.* you

**TOW.**

*Jud.* 16:9 as a thread of *t.* brok.
*Is.* 1:31 the strong shall be as *t.*
43:17 extinct, are quenched as *t.*

**TOWARD, or TOWARDS.**

*Deut.* 28:54 eye evil *t.* his broth.
56 shall be evil *t.* her husband
2 *Chr.* 24:16 bec. Jeho. had done good in Is. *t.* G. *t.* his house
*Ezr.* 3:11 his mercy endur. *t.* Is.
*Ps.* 5:7 worship *t.* temple, 138:2
25:15 mine eyes are ever *t.* L.
28:2 I lift hands *t.* thy oracle
*Is.* 63:7 goodness *t.* house of Is.
*Jer.* 15:1 mind not be *t.* this peo.
*Jon.* 2:4 look *t.* thy holy temple
*Luke* 2:14 pea. good will *t.* men

See HEAVEN.

**TOWEL.**

*John* 13:4 he riseth, and took a *t.*

**TOWER.**

*Gen.* 11:4 let us build city and *t.*
5 Lord came to see city and *t.*
35:21 spread tent beyo. *t.* of E.
*Jud.* 8:9 I will break this *t.* 17
9:46 men of *t.* of Shech. entered
51 there was a strong *t.* in city
2 *Sam.* 22:51 he is *t.* of salvation
2 *K.* 5:24 came to *t.* he took th.
*Ps.* 61:3 a strong *t.* from enemy
*Prov.* 18:10 name of L. strong *t.*
*Cant.* 4:4 thy neck like *t.* of Da.
7:4 thy neck is as a *t.* of ivory
*Is.* 5:2 built *t.* in midst of viney.
*Jer.* 6:27 I have set thee for a *t.*
31:38 city built from *t.* of Han.
*Ezek.* 29:10 desolate fr. *t.* of Sy.
30:6 fr. *t.* of Syene sh. they fall
*Mic.* 4:8 O *t.* of flock
*Hab.* 2:1 I will set me upon *t.*
*Zec.* 14:10 inhabited fr. *t.* of H.
*Mat.* 21:33 built a *t.* *Mark* 12:1
*Luke* 13:4 on whom *t.* of Sil. fell
14:28 you intending to build a *t.*

**High TOWER.**

2 *Sam.* 22:3 God is my *high t.* *Ps.* 18:2; 144:2
*Is.* 2:15 day of L. on every *h. t.*

**TOWERS.**

2 *Chr.* 14:7 build cit. and make *t.*
26:9 Uzziah built *t.* in Jerusa.
10 he built *t.* in desert
27:4 Jotham built castles and *t.*
32:5 Hezek. raised up wall to *t.*
*Ps.* 48:12 Zion, and tell her *t.*
*Cant.* 8:10 my breasts like *t.*
*Is.* 23:13 Assy. set up *t.* thereof
30:25 high hill riv. when *t.* fall
32:14 forts and *t.* sh. be for dens
33:18 wh. is he that counted *t.*?
*Ezek.* 26:4 sh. break do. her *t.* 9
27:11 Gammad. were in thy *t.*
*Zep.* 3:6 their *t.* are desolate

**TOWN.**

*Jos.* 2:15 Ra.'s house on *t.* wall
1 *Sam.* 16:4 elders of *t.* trembled
23:7 by entering into a *t.* that
27:5 give me a place in some *t.*
*Hab.* 2:12 woe to him builds a *t.*
*Mat.* 10:11 whatso. *t.* ye enter
*Mark* 8:23 led bli. man out of *t.*
26 neither go into *t.* nor tell any in *t.*
*John* 7:42 C. com. out of *t.* of B.
11:1 *t.* of Mary and sis. Martha
30 J. was not yet come into *t.*

**TOWNS.**

*Est.* 9:19 J. dwelt in unwalled *t.*
*Jer.* 19:15 bring on her *t.* the evil

TRA

*Zec.* 2:4 inhab. as *t.* with. walls
*Luke* 9:6 and went thro' the *t.*
12 that th. go into *t.* and lodge

**TOWN-CLERK.**
*Acts* 19:35 when *t.-c.* appeas. peo.

**TRADE.**
*Gen.* 46:32 *t.* about cattle, 34

**TRADE, Verb.**
*Gen.* 34:10 and *t.* you therein, 21
*Rev.* 18:17 as *t.* by sea stood afar

**TRADED.**
*Ezek.* 27:12 Tarsh. *t.* in thy fairs
13 Meshech *t.* persons of men
14 they of Togar. *t.* wi. horses
17 Ju. and Is. *t.* in thy market
*Mat.* 25:16 five tal. went and *t.*

**TRADING.**
*Luke* 19:15 ev. man gained by *t.*

**TRADITION.**
*Mat.* 15:2 why do disci. transgr. *t.* of the elders? *Mark* 7:5
3 why do you transgr. comma. of God by *t.*? *Mark* 7:9
6 made commandment of G. of none effect by *t.* *Mark* 7:13
*Mark* 7:3 hold. *t.* of elders, 8, 9
*Col.* 2:8 spoil you after *t.* of men
2 *Thes.* 3:6 *t.* wh. he recei. of us
1 *Pet.* 1:18 received by *t.* fr. fa.

**TRADITIONS.**
*Gal.* 1:14 zealous of *t.* of my fa.
2 *Thes.* 2:15 hold *t.* ye been tau.

**TRAFFIC.**
*Gen.* 42:34 and ye shall *t.* in land

**TRAFFIC, Substantive.**
1 *K.* 10:15 had of *t.* of merchants
*Ezek.* 17:4 car. it into land of *t.*
28:5 by *t.* hast thou increased
18 defiled sanct. by iniq. of *t.*

**TRAFFICKERS.**
*Is.* 23:8 whose *t.* are honorable

**TRAIN.**
1 *K.* 10:2 to Jerus. with great *t.*
*Is.* 6:1 his *t.* filled the temple

**TRAIN, Verb.**
*Prov.* 22:6 *t.* ch. in way he sh. go

**TRAINED.**
*Gen.* 14:14 Abram armed *t.* serv.

**TRAITOR, S.**
*Luke* 6:16 Iscariot which was *t.*
2 *Tim.* 3:4 in last days men be *t.*

**TRAMPLE.**
*Ps.* 91:13 dragon *t.* under foot
*Is.* 63:3 I will *t.* them in my fury
*Mat.* 7:6 lest th. *t.* th. und. foot

**TRANCE.**
*Num.* 24:4 falling into *t.* 16
*Acts* 10:10 he fell into a *t.*
11:5 and in a *t.* I saw a vision
22:17 in temple I was in a *t.*

**TRANQUILLITY.**
*Dan.* 4:27 be a length. of thy *t.*

**TRANSFERRED.**
1 *Cor.* 4:6 I ha. in figure *t.* to my

**TRANSFIGURED.**
*Mat.* 17:2 *t.* bef. them, *Mark* 9:2

**TRANSFORMED, ING.**
*Rom.* 12:2 be ye *t.* by renewing
2 *Cor.* 11:13 *t.* thems. into apost.
14 Sat. is *t.* into angel of light
15 no great thing if min. be *t.*

**TRANSGRESS.**
*Num.* 14:41 where. do ye *t.* commandm. of L.? 2 *Chr.* 24:20
1 *Sam.* 2:24 make L.'s peo. to *t.*
*Neh.* 1:8 if ye *t.* I will scat. you
13:27 heark. to you to *t.* ag. G.?
*Ps.* 17:3 purp. mouth sh. not *t.*
25:3 ash. who *t.* without cause
*Prov.* 28:21 for bread that man *t.*
*Jer.* 2:20 thou saidst, I will not *t.*
*Ezek.* 20:38 purge out them th. *t.*
*Amos* 4:4 come to Beth-el and *t.*
*Mat.* 15:2 do disciples *t.* tradit.?
3 why do ye *t.* comm. of God?
*Rom.* 2:27 by circumcis. *t.* law

**TRANGRESSED.**
*Deut.* 26:13 I have not *t.* com.
*Jos.* 7:11 they *t.* my covenant, 15
23:16 when ye have *t.* covenant
1 *Sam.* 14:33 have *t.* roll a stone
15:24 I have *t.* command. of L.
1 *K.* 8:50 wherein they have *t.*
1 *Chr.* 2:7 *t.* in thing accursed
5:25 they *t.* ag. G. of their fath.
2 *Chr.* 12:2 because they *t.* ag. L.
26:16 Uzziah *t.* against the L.
28:19 Ahaz *t.* sore against Lord
36:14 priests and peo. *t.* much
*Ezr.* 10:10 ye ha. *t.* taken wives

TRA

*Ezr.* 10:13 many th. *t.* in this th.
*Is.* 24:5 bec. they have *t.* laws
43:27 thy teachers ha. *t.* ag. me
66:24 look at men's carc. that *t.*
*Jer.* 2:8 the pastors *t.* against me
29 ye all have *t.* against me
3:13 acknowledge thou hast *t.*
33:8 iniquities whereby they *t.*
34:18 give men that *t.* covenant
*Lam.* 3:42 we ha. *t.* and rebelled
*Ezek.* 2:3 they and fath. *t.* ag. me
18:31 trangres. whereby ye *t.*
*Dan.* 9:11 all Is. have *t.* thy law
*Hos.* 7:13 destruction, bec. they *t.*
*Zep.* 3:11 doings wherein thou *t.*
*Luke* 15:29 nor *t.* thy command.
*See* COVENANT.

**TRANSGRESSEST, ETH.**
*Est.* 3:3 why *t.* king's com.?
*Prov.* 16:10 mouth *t.* not in judg.
*Hab.* 2:5 because he *t.* by wine
1 *John* 3:4 committeth sin, *t.* law
2 *John* 9 whoso *t.* and abid. not

**TRANSGRESSING.**
*Deut.* 17:2 wickedn. in *t.* coven.
*Is.* 59:13 in *t.* and lying ag. Lord

**TRANSGRESSION.**
*Ex.* 34:7 forgiving *t.* *Num.* 14:18
*Jos.* 22:22 if it be in *t.* ag. Lord
1 *Sam.* 24:11 no *t.* in my hand
1 *Chr.* 9:1 carried to Babyl. for *t.*
10:13 Saul died for *t.* committed
2 *Chr.* 29:19 Ahaz cast away in *t.*
*Ezr.* 9:4 bec. of *t.* of those car.
10:6 he mourned bec. of their *t.*
*Job* 7:21 why not pardon my *t.*
8:4 cast them away for their *t.*
13:23 make me to know my *t.*
14:17 my *t.* is sealed up in a bag
33:9 I am without *t.* I am inno.
34:6 wound is incurable with. *t.*
*Ps.* 19:13 innocent from great *t.*
32:1 blessed he wh. *t.* is forgiven
36:1 *t.* of wicked saith within
59:3 wait for soul, not for my *t.*
89:32 then will I visit their *t.*
107:17 fools bec. of *t.* are afflict.
*Prov.* 12:13 wick. is snared by *t.*
17:9 covereth *t.* seeketh love
19 loveth *t.* that loveth strife
19:11 his glory to pass over *t.*
28:2 for *t.* of land many princes
24 robbeth, saith, It is no *t.*
29:6 in *t.* of evil man is a snare
16 wicked multiplied, *t.* incre.
22 a furious man abound. in *t.*
*Is.* 24:20 *t.* thereof be heavy
53:8 for *t.* of peo. was he strick.
57:4 are ye not children of *t.*?
58:1 show my people their *t.*
59:20 to them that turn from *t.*
*Ezek.* 33:12 deliver in day of his *t.*
*Dan.* 8:12 ag. sacri. by reas. of *t.*
13 sacrifice, and *t.* of desolat.
9:24 seventy weeks to finish *t.*
*Amos* 4:4 at Gilgal multiply *t.*
*Mic.* 1:5 for *t.* of Jacob is all this; what is the *t.* of Jacob?
3:8 full of power to dec. to J. *t.*
6:7 first-born for my *t.* and sin?
7:18 passeth by *t.* of remnant
*Acts* 1:25 from which J. by *t.* fell
*Rom.* 4:15 wh. no law is, is no *t.*
5:14 after similit. of Adam's *t.*
1 *Tim.* 2:14 being dece. was in *t.*
*Heb.* 2:2 every *t.* receiv. recomp.
1 *John* 3:4 for sin is *t.* of the law

**TRANSGRESSIONS.**
*Ex.* 23:21 will not pard. your *t.*
*Lev.* 16:16 atonement bec. of *t.*
21 As. confess over goat th. *t.*
*Jos.* 24:19 will not forg. your *t.*
1 *K.* 8:50 forgive people their *t.*
*Job* 31:33 I covered my *t.* as Ad.
35:6 if thy *t.* be multiplied
36:9 showeth their work and *t.*
*Ps.* 5:10 cast them out in their *t.*
25:7 sins of my youth, my *t.*
32:5 I will confess my *t.* unto L.
39:8 deliver me from all my *t.*
51:1 mercy, blot out all my *t.*
3 for I acknowl. my *t.* my sin
65:3 as for our *t.* purge th. away
103:12 so far hath he removed *t.*
*Is.* 43:25 he that blotteth out *t.*
44:22 blot. as a thi. cloud thy *t.*
50:1 for your *t.* is your mother
53:5 he was wounded for our *t.*
59:12 our *t.* are multiplied bef. thee, for our *t.* are with us
*Jer.* 5:6 because th. *t.* are many
*Lam.* 1:5 multitu. of her *t.* gone
14 yoke of my *t.* bound by his
22 do to th. as to me for my *t.*
*Ezek.* 14:11 nor polluted wi. th. *t.*
18:22 his *t.* not be mentioned

TRA

*Ezek.* 18:28 he turn. away from all his *t.*
30 turn yourselves fr. your *t.*
31 cast away all your *t.*
21:24 your *t.* are discovered
33:10 if our *t.* be upon us
37:23 nor defile thems. with *t.*
39:24 according to their *t.* have
*Amos* 1:3 for three *t.* of Damas.
6 *t.* of Gaza; 9 Tyrus; 11 Ed.
13 *t.* of Am. 2:1 Moab; 4 Ju.
2:6 Isr. 3:14 visit *t.* of Israel
5:12 I know your manifold *t.*
*Mic.* 1:13 *t.* of Is. found in thee
*Gal.* 3:19 law was add. bec. of *t.*
*Heb.* 9:15 for redemption of *t.*

**TRANSGRESSOR.**
*Prov.* 21:18 *t.* be ransom for upr.
22:12 he overthrow. words of *t.*
*Is.* 48:8 called a *t.* from womb
*Gal.* 2:18 I make myself a *t.*
*Jam.* 2:11 kill, th. art become *t.*

**TRANSGRESSORS.**
*Ps.* 37:38 *t.* be destroyed togeth.
51:13 will I teach *t.* thy ways
59:5 be not merciful to wick. *t.*
*Prov.* 2:22 *t.* shall be rooted out
11:3 perversen. of *t.* destr. them
6 *t.* be taken in their naughti.
13:2 soul of *t.* shall eat violence
15 favor, but way of *t.* is hard
23:28 she increaseth *t.* am. men
26:10 God rewardeth fool and *t.*
*Is.* 1:28 destruction of *t.* together
46:8 bring it ag. to mind, ye *t.*
53:12 he was numbered with *t.*
and made intercession for *t.*
*Dan.* 8:23 when *t.* are come
*Hos.* 14:9 but *t.* sh. fall therein
*Mark* 15:28 he was numbered with *t.* *Luke* 22:37
*Jam.* 2:9 are convin. of law as *t.*

**TRANSLATE, D.**
2 *Sam.* 3:10 *t.* kingdom fr. Saul
*Col.* 1:13 *t.* us into kingd. of Son
*Heb.* 11:5 Enoch was *t.* that he

**TRANSLATION.**
*Heb.* 11:5 bef. *t.* he had testim.

**TRANSPARENT.**
*Rev.* 21:21 str. of city was *t.* glass

**TRAP, S.**
*Jos.* 23:13 shall be *t.* and snares
*Job* 18:10 and a *t.* is laid for him
*Ps.* 69:22 welfare, let become *t.*
*Jer.* 5:26 wait, set a *t.* catch men
*Rom.* 11:9 let their table be made a snare, a *t.*

**TRAVAIL.**
*Gen.* 38:27 in time of her *t.*
*Ex.* 18:8 told Jethro *t.* by way
*Num.* 20:14 know. *t.* ha. befallen
*Ps.* 48:6 pain as woman in *t.*
*Jer.* 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 49:24; 50:43; *Mic.* 4:9, 10
*Ec.* 1:13 sore *t.* G. given to men
2:23 days are sorrows, *t.* grief
26 to sinner he giveth *t.*
3:10 seen *t.* G. hath giv. to men
4:4 I considered all *t.* ev. work
6 than both hands full with *t.*
8 is vanity, yea, it is a sore *t.*
5:14 riches perish by evil *t.*
*Is.* 23:4 I *t.* not; 53:11 *t.* of soul
54:1 that didst not *t.* with child
*Jer.* 4:31 voice as of woman in *t.*
30:6 see whether man doth *t.*
*Lam.* 3:5 compas. wi. gall and *t.*
*John* 16:21 woman in *t.* hath sor.
*Gal.* 4:19 my chil. of whom I *t.*
1 *Thes.* 2:9 for ye rememb. our *t.*
5:3 destruction cometh as *t.*
2 *Thes.* 3:8 wrought with *t.* night

**TRAVAILED.**
*Gen.* 35:16 Rach. *t.* 38:28 Tam. *t.*
1 *Sam.* 4:19 Phinehas' wife *t.*
*Is.* 66:7 bef. she *t.* brought forth
8 as soon as Zion *t.* brou. forth

**TRAVAILEST, ETH.**
*Job* 15:20 wick. man *t.* wi. pain
*Ps.* 7:14 behold, he *t.* with iniq.
*Is.* 13:8 in pain as a woman *t.*
21:3 pangs of a woman that *t.*
*Jer.* 31:8 her that *t.* with child
*Mic.* 5:3 till she who *t.* br. forth
*Rom.* 8:22 creation *t.* in pain
*Gal.* 4:27 break forth thou th. *t.*

**TRAVAILING.**
*Is.* 42:14 I cry like woman in *t.*
*Hos.* 13:13 sorrows of *t.* woman
*Rev.* 12:2 *t.* in birth, and pained

**TRAVEL.**
*Acts* 19:29 Paul's companion in *t.*
2 *Cor.* 8:19 chosen of churches to *t.*

TRE

**TRAVELLED, ETH.**
*Prov.* 6:11 as one that *t.* 24:34
*Acts* 11:19 *t.* as far as Phenice

**TRAVELLER, S.**
2 *Sam.* 12:4 came *t.* to rich man
*Jud.* 5:6 *t.* walk. thro' by-ways
*Job* 31:32 I open. my doors to *t.*

**TRAVELLING.**
*Is.* 21:13 O ye *t.* companies
63:1 who is this *t.* in his stren.?
*Mat.* 25:14 heaven is as a man *t.*

**TRAVERSING.**
*Jer.* 2:23 dromedary *t.* her ways

**TREACHEROUS.**
*Is.* 21:2 *t.* dealeth treach. 24:16
*Jer.* 3:7 her *t.* sister Jud. saw it
8 her *t.* sister Jud. fear. not, 10
11 justi. herself more than *t.* J.
9:2 an assembly of *t.* men
*Zep.* 3:4 proph. are light and *t.*

**TREACHEROUSLY.**
*Jud.* 9:23 dealt *t.* with Abimel.
*Is.* 33:1 deal. *t.* they dealt not *t.*
48:8 thou wouldest deal very *t.*
*Jer.* 3:20 as a wife *t.* departeth
5:11 of Judah dealt *t.* *Mal.* 2:11
12:1 why hap. th. deal very *t.*?
6 they have dealt *t.* with thee
*Lam.* 1:2 her friends ha. dealt *t.*
*Hos.* 5:7 they dealt *t.* against L.
6:7 there they dealt *t.* agai. me
*Mal.* 2:10 why do we deal *t.* eve.
14 wife aga. whom th. dealt *t.*
15 let none deal *t.* against wife
16 take heed, th. ye deal not *t.*

**TREACHERY.**
2 *K.* 9:23 there is *t.* O Ahaziah

**TREAD.**
*Deut.* 11:24 whereon your feet *t.*
25 dre. of you on all land ye *t.*
33:29 thou sh. *t.* on high places
1 *Sam.* 5:5 none *t.* on thresho. of
*Job* 24:11 *t.* their wine-presses
40:12 *t.* down wick. in th. place
*Ps.* 7:5 let him *t.* down my life
44:5 thro' thy name we *t.* them
60:12 *t.* down our enemi. 108:13
91:13 thou shalt *t.* upon the lion
*Is.* 1:12 requir. to *t.* my courts?
10:6 to *t.* them down like mire
14:25 mountains *t.* him under
16:10 tread. shall *t.* out no wine
26:6 the foot shall *t.* it down
63:3 I will *t.* them in anger, 6
*Jer.* 25:30 as they that *t.* grapes
48:33 wine fail, none *t.* shout.
*Ezek.* 26:11 with horses sh. he *t.*
34:18 must *t.* residue with feet
*Dan.* 7:23 fourth beast *t.* it down
*Hos.* 10:11 Eph. loveth to *t.* corn
*Mic.* 1:3 L. will *t.* on high places
5:5 wh. Assyrian *t.* our palaces
6:15 thou shalt *t.* olives
*Nah.* 3:14 *t.* mortar, make brick.
*Zec.* 10:5 which *t.* their enemies
*Mal.* 4:3 ye shall *t.* down wicked
*Luke* 10:19 power to *t.* on scorp.
*Rev.* 11:2 city they *t.* under foot

**TREADER, S.**
*Is.* 16:10 *t.* shall tread no wine
*Amos* 9:13 *t.* of grapes sh. over.

**TREADETH.**
*Deut.* 25:4 not muz. ox wh. he *t.*
corn, 1 *Cor.* 9:9; 1 *Tim.* 5:18
*Job* 9:8 *t.* upon waves of the sea
*Is.* 41:25 come as potter *t.* clay
63:2 garme. like him th. *t.* wine
*Amos* 4:13 that *t.* on high places
*Mic.* 5:6 wh. he *t.* within borders
8 he both *t.* down and teareth
*Rev.* 19:15 he *t.* wine-press of wr.

**TREADING.**
*Neh.* 13:15 some *t.* wine-presses
*Is.* 7:25 be for *t.* of lesser cattle
22:5 a day of tron. and *t.* down
*Amos* 5:11 forasmuch as your *t.*

**TREASON.**
1 *K.* 16:20 acts of Zim. and his *t.*
2 *K.* 11:14 cried *t.* *t.* 2 *Chr.* 23:13

**TREASURE.**
*Gen.* 43:23 God hath given you *t.*
*Ex.* 19:5 a peculiar *t.* *Ps.* 135:4
*Deut.* 28:12 L. shall open good *t.*
1 *Chr.* 29:8 the *t.* of house of L.
*Ezr.* 2:69 ability to *t.* of work
*Neh.* 7:70 Tirsh. gave to *t.* 1,000
71 fath. gave to the *t.* of work
*Ps.* 17:14 belly th. fillest with *t.*
135:4 chosen Is. for his pecu. *t.*
*Prov.* 15:6 in house of right. is *t.*
16 than great *t.* and trouble
21:20 there is a *t.* to be desired
*Ec.* 2:8 I gathered *t.* of kings

*Is.* 33:6 fear of the Lord is his *t.*
*Ezek.* 22:25 taken *t.* and precious
*Hos.* 13:15 spoil *t.* of pleas. ves.
*Mat.* 6:21 where *t.* is, *Lu.* 12:34
12:35 a good man out of good *t.*
evil man of evil *t.* *Luke* 6:45
13:44 kingd. of heav. is like a *t.*
52 bring. out of *t.* new and old
19:21 thou sh. have *t.* in heaven, *Mark* 10:21; *Luke* 18:22
*Luke* 12:21 so is he that lay. up *t.*
33 provide *t.* in the heavens
*Acts* 8:27 eunu. had charge of *t.*
2 *Cor.* 4:7 *t.* in earthen vessels
*Jam.* 5:3 heaped *t.* for last days

**TREASURE-CITIES.**
*Ex.* 1:11 built for Pharaoh *t.-c.*

**TREASURE-HOUSE.**
*Ezr.* 5:17 search be made in *t.-h.*
7:20 bestow it out of king's *t.-h.*
*Neh.* 10:38 L. bring tithe to *t.-h.*
*Dan.* 1:2 brou. vessels into *t.-h.*

**TREASURED, EST.**
*Is.* 23:18 sh. not be *t.* nor laid up
*Rom.* 2:5 *t.* up wrath ag. day of

**TREASURER, S.**
*Ezr.* 1:8 Cyr. brou. vessels by *t.*
7:21 I Artax. make decree to *t.*
*Neh.* 13:13 I made *t.* over treas.
*Is.* 22:15 get thee unto this *t.*
*Dan.* 3:2 Nebuch. gathered *t.* 3

**TREASURES.**
*Deut.* 32:34 sealed up am. my *t.*
33:19 sh. suck of *t.* hid in sand
1 *K.* 7:51 put dedicated among *t.*
14:26 Shishak took away the *t.*
15:18 Asa took gold left in the *t.* 2 *Chr.* 16:2
2 *K.* 12:18 Jehoa. took gold fou. in *t.* 14:14; 16:8 Ahaz took
18:15 Hez. gave silv. found in *t.*
20:13 Hezek. showed silver and gold in his *t.* 15; *Is.* 39:2, 4
24:13 Nebuchad. carried out the *t.* of house of Lord and *t.* of king's house, 2 *Chr.* 36:18
1 *Chr.* 26:26 brethr. were over *t.*
27:25 over king's *t.* was Azmav.
2 *Chr.* 8:15 command. concer. *t.*
*Neh.* 12:44 some appointed for *t.*
*Job* 3:21 dig more than for hid *t.*
38:22 *t.* of snow? *t.* of hail?
*Prov.* 2:4 if search. as for hid *t.*
8:21 I will fill *t.* of those that
10:2 *t.* of wickedn. profit noth.
21:6 get. of *t.* by lying tongue
*Is.* 2:7 neith. any end of their *t.*
10:13 I have robbed their *t.*
30:6 carry *t.* on bunches of cam.
45:3 I will give thee *t.* of dark.
*Jer.* 10:13 wind out of *t.* 51:16
15:13 *t.* to spoil, 17:3; 20:5
41:8 for we have *t.* in the field
48:7 bec. thou trusted in thy *t.*
49:4 daughter, trusted in her *t.*
50:37 a sword is on her *t.*
51:13 dwe. on waters abun. in *t.*
*Ezek.* 28:4 silver and gold in *t.*
*Dan.* 11:43 have power over *t.*
*Mic.* 6:10 are yet *t.* of wickedn.?
*Mat.* 2:11 wh. th. had opened *t.*
6:19 lay not up for yourselves *t.*
20 lay up for yoursel. *t.* in hea.
*Col.* 2:3 in wh. are hid *t.* of wis.
*Heb.* 11:26 greater riches than *t.*

**TREASURY.**
*Jos.* 6:19 sil. sh. come into *t.* 24
*Jer.* 38:11 went into hou. und. *t.*
*Mat.* 27:6 not lawful to put in *t.*
*Mark* 12:41 Je. sat against *t.* and beheld peo. cast mon. into *t.*
*Luke* 21:1 rich cast. gifts into *t.*
*John* 8:20 words spake Je. in *t.*

**TREASURIES.**
1 *Chr.* 9:26 Levites were over *t.*
28:11 gave Sol. pattern of *t.* 12
2 *Chr.* 32:27 Hez. made *t.* for sil.
*Neh.* 13:12 brought tithe into *t.*
*Est.* 3:9 bring it into king's *t.*
4:7 H. prom. to pay to king's *t.*
*Ps.* 135:7 bringeth wind out of *t.*

**TREATISE.**
*Acts* 1:1 former *t.* have I made

**TREE.**
*Gen.* 1:29 I have given you ev. *t.*
2:9 G. made ev. *t.* to grow, the *t.* of life and *t.* of knowledge
16 of every *t.* of the garden
2:17 of *t.* of knowl. not eat, 3:3
3:6 woman saw the *t.* was good
11 hast thou eaten of *t.*? 17
12 woman gave me of the *t.*
22 lest he take also of *t.* of life
24 to keep the way of *t.* of life



*Gen.* 18:4 rest yourself, under *t.*
8 he stood by them und. the *t.*
40:19 Phara. sh. hang thee on *t.*
*Ex.* 9:25 the hail brake every *t.*
15:25 the Lord showed him a *t.*
*Deut.* 19:5 fetch, stroke to cut *t.*
20:19 *t.* of the field is man's life
21:23 body sh. not remain on *t.*
*Jos.* 8:29 take king of Ai from *t.*
1 *Sam.* 22:6 Saul abode under *t.*
31:13 they buried th. under a *t.*
2 *K.* 3:19 and shall fell ev. good *t.*
*Est.* 2:23 were hanged on a *t.*
*Job* 14:7 hope of a *t.* if cut down
19:10 hope hath he remo. like *t.*
24:20 wicked. sh. be brok. as *t.*
*Ps.* 1:3 like a *t.* plant by rivers
*Prov.* 3:18 she is a *t.* of life to th.
11:30 fr. of righte. is a *t.* of life
13:12 desire com. it is a *t.* of life
15:4 a wholes. tongue is a *t.* of
*Ec.* 11:3 if *t.* fall to the south or north; where the *t.* fall.
*Isa.* 40:20 chooseth a *t.* that will
44:19 sh. I fall d. to stock of *t.*?
56:3 nei. eunu. say, I am dry *t.*
65:22 as days of a *t.* are days of
66:17 purify themsel. behind *t.*
*Jer.* 10:3 one cutteth a *t.*
11:19 let us destroy the *t.*
17:8 as a *t.* planted by waters
*Ezek.* 15:2 vine *t.* more th. any *t.*
17:24 brought down high *t.* exalted low *t.* dried up green *t.* made dry *t.* to flourish
21:10 contemneth rod, as ev. *t.*
31:8 nor any *t.* in garden of G.
34:27 *t.* of field shall yield fruit
36:30 I will multiply fruit of *t.*
*Dan.* 4:10 beh. a *t.* 11, 14, 20, 23
*Joel* 2:22 fear not *t.* beareth fruit
*Mat.* 3:10 ev. *t.* that bringeth not good fruit, 7:19; *Luke* 3:9
7:17 good *t.* bring. good fruit, cor. *t.* evil fruit, *Luke* 6:43
18 good *t.* cannot bri. evil fruit
12:33 make *t.* good and fr. good, *t.* is kno. by fruit, *Luke* 6:44
*Luke* 17:6 mi. say to sycamine *t.*
*Acts* 5:30 wh. ye hanged on a *t.*
10:39 Je. wh. they hanged on *t.*
*Gal.* 3:13 cursed is th. hang. on *t.*
1 *Pet.* 2:24 bare sins in body on *t.*
*Rev.* 2:7 I will give to eat of *t.*
7:1 wind sh. not blow on any *t.*
9:4 not hurt green thing, nor *t.*
22:2 in midst was the *t.* of life
14 may have right to *t.* of life
*See* GREEN.

**TREES.**
*Gen.* 3:8 hid amongst *t.* of gard.
23:17 *t.* were made sure to Abr.
*Ex.* 10:15 locusts did eat fr. of *t.*
*Lev.* 19:23 planted all man. of *t.*
23:40 take boughs of goodly *t.*
26:4 *t.* of the field shall yield
*Num.* 24:6 as *t.* of lign-aloes wh. L. planted, and as cedar *t.*
*Deut.* 16:21 not plant grove of *t.*
20:19 sh. not destroy *t.* thereof
20 *t.* th. know. not *t.* for meat
*Jos.* 10:26 J. hang. them on 5 *t.*
*Jud.* 9:8 *t.* went to anoint king
9 to be promoted over *t.* 11, 13
10 *t.* said to the fig-tree reign
12 *t.* said to vine; 14 *t.* to bra.
1 *K.* 4:33 he spake of *t.* fr. cedar
2 *K.* 3:25 they felled the good *t.*
1 *Chr.* 16:33 th. shall *t.* of wood sing, *Ps.* 96:12
*Neh.* 10:35 bring first-fr. of *t.* 37
*Job* 40:21 lieth under shady *t.* 22
*Ps.* 74:5 lifted axes on thick *t.*
78:47 destroyed th. sycamore *t.*
104:16 *t.* of Lord are full of sap
105:33 brake *t.* of their coasts
148:9 fruitf. *t.* and cedars praise
*Ec.* 2:5 I planted *t.* of all kinds
*Cant.* 2:3 as apple-tree am. the *t.*
4:14 all *t.* of frankincense
*Is.* 7:2 moved as the *t.* of wood
10:19 the rest of the *t.* of forest
44:14 he strengthen. among *t.*
55:12 *t.* of the fields shall clap
61:3 be called *t.* of righteousn.
*Jer.* 6:6 Lord said, Hew down *t.*
7:20 my fury sh. be poured on *t.*
*Ezek.* 17:24 the *t.* of field shall know
20:28 they saw all the thick *t.*
31:5 height was exalted above *t.*
9 all the *t.* of Eden envied him
47:7 many *t.* on the one side and
12 by the riv. shall grow all *t.*
*Joel* 1:12 *t.* of field are withered
19 flame hath burnt all the *t.*
*Mat.* 3:10 axe laid to *t.* *Luke* 3:9



*Mat.* 21:8 others cut down bran. of *t.* and strewed, *Mark* 11:8
*Mark* 8:24 I see men as *t.* walk.
*Luke* 21:29 beh. fig-tree and all *t.*
*Jude* 12 *t.* whose fruit withereth
*Rev.* 7:3 hurt not *t.* till we have
8:7 third part of *t.* was burnt up
*See* PALM.

**TREMBLE.**
*Deut.* 2:25 nations sh. *t.* because
20:3 do not *t.* because of them
*Ezr.* 10:3 that *t.* at commandm.
*Job* 9:6 the pillars thereof *t.*
26:11 the pillars of heaven *t.*
*Ps.* 60:2 hast made earth to *t.*
99:1 L. reigneth, let the peo. *t.*
114:7 *t.* earth, at presence of L.
*Ec.* 12:3 keepers of house sh. *t.*
*Is.* 5:25 hills did *t.* th. carcasses
14:16 man that made earth *t.*
32:11 *t.* ye wom. th. are at ease
64:2 natl. may *t.* at thy presence
66:5 hear word of L. ye that *t.*
*Jer.* 5:22 will ye not *t.* at my pre.
10:10 at his wrath earth shall *t.*
33:9 they sh. *t.* for the goodness
51:29 land of Babylon shall *t.*
*Ezek.* 26:16 *t.* at ev. mom. 32:10
18 now shall the isles *t.* in day
*Dan.* 6:26 men *t.* bef. G. of Dan.
*Hos.* 11:10 chil. sh. *t.* from west
11 th. sh. *t.* as a bird out of E.
*Joel* 2:1 let inhabitants of land *t.*
10 quake, the heavens shall *t.*
*Amos* 8:8 sh. not land *t.* for this?
*Hab.* 3:7 captains of Midi. did *t.*
*Jam.* 2:19 the devils beli. and *t.*

**TREMBLED.**
*Gen.* 27:33 I. *t.* very exceedingly
*Ex.* 19:16 peo. th. was in camp *t.*
*Jud.* 5:4 earth *t.* heavens dropped, 2 *Sam.* 22:8; *Ps.* 18:7; 77:18; 97:4
1 *Sam.* 4:13 Eli's heart *t.* for ark
14:15 spoilers *t.* 16:4 elders *t.*
28:5 Saul was afraid, heart *t.*
*Ezr.* 9:4 assemb. ev. one that *t.*
*Jer.* 4:24 mountains *t.* *Hab.* 3:10
8:16 land *t.* at sound of neighi.
*Dan.* 5:19 all peo. and nations *t.*
*Hab.* 3:16 my belly *t.* and I *t.* in
*Mark* 16:8 fled fr. sepulch. th. *t.*
*Acts* 7:32 Moses *t.* 24:25 Felix *t.*

**TREMBLETH.**
*Job* 37:1 at this also my heart *t.*
*Ps.* 104:32 looketh on earth it *t.*
119:120 my flesh *t.* for fear
*Is.* 66:2 I will look to him that *t.*

**TREMBLING.**
*Ex.* 15:15 *t.* take hold on mighty
*Deut.* 28:65 L. sh. give *t.* heart
1 *Sam.* 13:7 people followed *t.*
14:15 in the host was a great *t.*
*Ezr.* 10:9 peo. sat *t.* because of
*Job* 4:14 fear ca. upon me and *t.*
21:6 *t.* taketh hold on my flesh
*Ps.* 2:11 serve L. rejoice with *t.*
55:5 fearfulness and *t.* are come
*Is.* 51:17 dregs of the cup of *t.* 22
*Jer.* 30:5 we heard a voice of *t.*
*Ezek.* 12:18 drink thy wat. wi. *t.*
26:16 clothe themselves with *t.*
*Dan.* 10:11 had spoken, I stood *t.*
*Hos.* 13:1 Eph. spake *t.* he exalt.
*Zec.* 12:2 make Jeru. a cup of *t.*
*Mark* 5:33 woman *t.* *Luke* 8:47
*Acts* 9:6 S. *t.* said, What wilt th.?
16:29 keeper came *t.* fell down
1 *Cor.* 2:3 with you in much *t.*
2 *Cor.* 7:15 wi. fear and *t.* ye rec.
*Eph.* 6:5 serv. be obed. with *t.*
*Phil.* 2:12 work out salva. with *t.*

**TRENCH.**
1 *Sam.* 17:20 Dav. came to the *t.*
26:5 S. lay sleeping in the *t.* 7
1 *K.* 18:32 Elijah made a *t.* about
35 filled the *t.* with water, 38
*Luke* 19:43 enemies sh. cast a *t.*

**TREPASS, Substantive.**
*Gen.* 31:36 wh. is my *t.* that thou
50:17 forgive *t.* of thy servants
*Ex.* 22:9 manner of *t.* whether
*Lev.* 5:15 for his *t.* to L. a ram
26:40 conf. their *t.* th. trespass.
*Num.* 5:6 when any do *t.* ag. L.
7 he shall recompense his *t.*
27 if she *t.* against husband
1 *Sam.* 25:28 forg. *t.* of handm.
1 *Chr.* 21:3 be cause of *t.* to Is.?
2 *Chr.* 24:18 wr. come on J. for *t.*
28:13 ye intend to add to our *t.*
33:19 Manasseh's prayer and *t.*
*Ezr.* 9:2 rul. been chief in this *t.*
6 our *t.* is grown unto heavens
7 in great *t.* to this day, 13



*Ezr.* 10:10 wives, to incr. *t.* of Is.
19 th. offered a ram for their *t.*
*Ezek.* 17:20 I will plead for his *t.*
18:24 in his *t.* he hath trespass.
*Dan.* 9:7 bec. of *t.* they trespas.

**TREPASSES.**
*Ezr.* 9:15 before thee in our *t.*
*Ps.* 68:21 one as goeth on in *t.*
*Ezek.* 39:26 they have borne th. *t.*
*Mat.* 6:14 if ye forg. men their *t.*
15 if forgive not *t.* neither will your Fa. forgive yo. *t.* 18:35
*Mark* 11:25 Fath. may forgive *t.*
26 nei. will F. forgive your *t.*
2 *Cor.* 5:19 not imputing their *t.*
*Eph.* 2:1 who were dead in *t.*
*Col.* 2:13 having forg. you all *t.*
*See* COMMIT, COMMITTED, OFFERING.

**TRESPASS-MONEY.**
2 *K.* 12:16 *t.-m.* was not brought

**TRESPASS, Verb.**
1 *K.* 8:31 man *t.* ag. his neighb.
2 *Chr.* 19:10 that they *t.* not
28:22 Ahaz did *t.* yet more
*Mat.* 18:15 if brother *t.* tell fault
*Luke* 17:3 if bro. *t.* rebuke him
4 if he *t.* ag. thee seven times

**TRESPASSED.**
*Lev.* 5:19 he hath *t.* against L.
26:40 if confess trespass they *t.*
*Num.* 5:7 recompensed ag. wh. *t.*
*Deut.* 32:51 bec. ye *t.* against me
2 *Chr.* 26:18 sanct. for th. hast *t.*
29:6 our fathers have *t.*
30:7 not like fath. who *t.* ag. L.
33:23 Amon *t.* more and more
*Ezr.* 10:2 we have *t.* ag. our God
*Ezek.* 17:20 trespass that he *t.*
39:23 they *t.* against me, 26
*Dan.* 9:7 trespass that they *t.*
*Hos.* 8:1 they *t.* against my law

**TRESPASSING.**
*Lev.* 6:7 any t. he hath done in *t.*
*Ezek.* 14:13 land sinneth by *t.*

**TRIAL.**
*Job* 9:23 laugh at *t.* of innocent
*Ezek.* 21:13 it is a *t.* what if swo.
2 *Cor.* 8:2 how in *t.* of affliction
*Heb.* 11:36 others had *t.* of mock.
1 *Pet.* 1:7 *t.* of your faith might
4:12 not strange concerning *t.*

**TRIBE.**
*Num.* 1:4 man of every *t.* 13:2; 34:18
4:18 cut not off *t.* of Kohathites
18:2 *t.* of thy father bring thou
31:4 of every *t.* a thousand, 5, 6
36:6 marry to the family of *t.* 8
9 inherit. from one *t.* to ano. *t.*
*Deut.* 1:23 I took twelve, one of a *t.* *Jos.* 3:12; 4:2, 4
29:18 *t.* whose heart turneth
*Jos.* 7:14 *t.* which Lord taketh
18:4 give out 3 men for each *t.*
*Jud.* 21:3 one *t.* lacking in Is. 6
1 *K.* 11:13 one *t.* to son, 32, 36
1 *Chr.* 6:61 of family of that *t.*
*Ezek.* 47:23 in what *t.* the stran.
*Heb.* 7:13 he pertain. to anoth. *t.*
14 of wh. *t.* Mo. spake nothing
*See* REUBEN, SIMEON, *and the rest.*

**TRIBES.**
*Ex.* 28:21 according to 12 *t.* 39:14
*Num.* 24:2 in tents accord. to *t.*
33:54 according to *t.* of fathers
34:13 give to the nine *t.* *Jos.* 13:7; 14:2
15 two *t.* and the half have received inheritance, *Jos.* 14:3
*Deut.* 1:13 wise men, am. your *t.*
18:5 G. hath cho. him out of *t.*
*Jos.* 7:14 brought according to *t.*
1 *Sam.* 10:19 present your. by *t.*
1 *K.* 11:31 I will give ten *t.* to
18:31 according to number of *t.*
*Ps.* 105:37 not one feeble amo. *t.*
122:4 the *t.* go up, *t.* of the Lord
*Is.* 19:13 that are stay of *t.*
49:6 to raise up the *t.* of Jacob
63:17 for *t.* of thine inheritance
*Ezek.* 45:8 to Isr. according to *t.*
*Hab.* 3:9 according to oaths of *t.*
*Mat.* 24:30 th. *t.* of earth mourn
*Acts* 26:7 promise our 12 *t.* hope
*Jam.* 1:1 the twelve *t.* scattered
*Rev.* 7:4 sealed 144,000 of all *t.*
*See* ISRAEL.

**TRIBULATION.**
*Deut.* 4:30 wh. in *t.* if thou turn
*Jud.* 10:14 let th. deliv. you in *t.*
1 *Sam.* 26:24 deli. me out of all *t.*
*Mat.* 13:21 when *t.* ariseth, he is

TRO

*Mat.* 24:21 then shall be great *t.*
29 immed. after *t.* *Mark* 13:24
*John* 16:33 ye shall have *t.*
*Acts* 14:22 we must thro' *t.* enter
*Rom.* 2:9 *t.* and ang. on eve. soul
5:3 know. *t.* worketh patience
8:35 shall *t.* separate us fr. Ch.?
12:12 rejo. in hope, patient in *t.*
2 *Cor.* 1:4 who comforte. us in *t.*
7:4 I am exceeding joyful in *t.*
1 *Thes.* 3:4 we should suffer *t.*
2 *Thes.* 1:6 recompense *t.* to th.
*Rev.* 1:9 John your compan. in *t.*
2:9 I know thy works, and *t.*
10 ye shall have *t.* ten days
22 I will cast th. into great *t.*
7:14 they which came of great *t.*

**TRIBULATIONS.**

1 *Sam.* 10:19 saved you out of *t.*
*Rom.* 5:3 but we glory in *t.* also
*Eph.* 3:13 faint not at *t.*
2 *Thes.* 1:4 for your faith in all *t.*

**TRIBUTARY.**

*Lam.* 1:1 how is she become *t.*

**TRIBUTARIES.**

*Deut.* 20:11 the people shall be *t.*
*Jud.* 1:30 Canaani. bec. *t.* 33, 35

**TRIBUTE.**

*Gen.* 49:15 Issa. bec. servant to *t.*
*Num.* 31:28 levy a *t.* to the Lord
37 Lord's *t.* of sheep was 675
38 L.'s *t.* of the beeves was 72
39 Lord's *t.* threescore and one
40 16,000 the Lord's *t.* 32 pers.
*Deut.* 16:10 with *t.* of a freewill
*Jos.* 16:10 Canaan. under *t.* 17:13
2 *Sam.* 20:24 Ad. was over *t.* 1 *K.* 4:6; 12:18; 2 *Chr.* 10:18
1 *K.* 9:21 on these did Sol. levy *t.*
2 *K.* 23:33 Pharaoh put land to *t.*
2 *Chr.* 8:8 did Solo. make pay *t.*
17:11 Philistines brou. *t.* silver
*Ezr.* 4:13 will they not pay *t.*
20 *t.* and custom paid to them
6:8 *t.* expenses be given to men
7:24 not lawful to imp. *t.* on Le.
*Neh.* 5:4 bor. money for king's *t.*
*Prov.* 12:24 slothful be under *t.*
*Mat.* 17:24 doth not mas. pay *t.*?
25 of whom do kings take *t.*?
22:17 is it lawf. to give *t.* to Ce.?
*Mark* 12:14; *Luke* 20:22
19 show me the *t.* money, they
*Luke* 23:2 forbidding *t.* to Cesar
*Rom.* 13:6 for this cau. pay ye *t.*
7 render *t.* to whom *t.* is due

**TRICKLETH.**

*Lam.* 3:49 mine eye *t.* down, and

**TRIMMED, EST.**

2 *Sam.* 19:24 M. had not *t.* beard
*Jer.* 2:33 *t.* way to seek love?
*Mat.* 25:7 arose, *t.* their lamps

**TRIUMPH, ED, ING.**

*Ex.* 15:1 he hath *t.* gloriously, 21
2 *Sam.* 1:20 lest uncircumcised *t.*
*Ps.* 25:2 let not enemies *t.* over
41:11 mine enemy doth not *t.*
60:8 Philistia, *t.* th. bec. of me
92:4 *t.* in works of thy hands
94:3 L. how long sh. wicked *t.*?
106:47 gi. thanks, *t.* in thy pra.
108:9 over Philistia will I *t.*?
2 *Cor.* 2:14 causeth us to *t.* in C.
*Col.* 2:15 show of them *t.* over

**TRIUMPH, ING.**

*Job* 20:5 that *t.* of wicked is short
*Ps.* 47:1 shout unto God with *t.*

**TROAS.**

*Acts* 16:8 by M. they came to T.
11 loosing from T. 20:5 at T.
2 *Cor.* 2:12 when I came to T. to
2 *Tim.* 4:13 the cloak I left at T.

**TRODE.**

*Jud.* 9:27 *t.* grapes, cursed Abi.
20:43 Is. *t.* Benjamites wi. ease
2 *K.* 7:17 people *t.* upon him, 20
9:33 Jehu *t.* Jezebel under foot
14:9 beast *t.* thist. 2 *Chr.* 25:18
*Luke* 12:1 they *t.* one on another

**TRODDEN.**

*Deut.* 1:36 land *t.* on, *Jos.* 14:9
*Jud.* 5:21 hast *t.* down strength
*Job* 22:15 old way wicked have *t.*
28:8 lion's whelps have not *t.* it
*Ps.* 119:118 th. hast *t.* all that err
*Is.* 5:5 vineyard shall be *t.* down
14:19 as a carcass *t.* under foot
18:2 to nation meted, *t.* down
25:10 M. *t.* under as straw is *t.*
28:3 drunkards of Eph. sh. be *t.*
18 scourge pass, then be *t.* do.
63:3 I have *t.* wine-press alone
18 adversaries have *t.* sanctua.
*Jer.* 12:10 th. have *t.* my portion

TRO

*Lam.* 1:15 L. hath *t.* under foot
mighty men, hath *t.* virgin
*Ezek.* 34:19 flock eat ye have *t.*
*Dan.* 8:13 sanctu. and host be *t.*
*Mic.* 7:10 now shall she be *t.*
*Mat.* 5:13 salt unsavory to be *t.*
*Luke.* 8:5 fell by way-side, was *t.*
21:24 Jerus. sh. be *t.* of Gentil.
*Heb.* 10:29 *t.* under foot Son of G.
*Rev.* 14:20 wine-p. *t.* witho. city

TROGYLLIUM. *Acts* 20:15

**TROOP.**

*Gen.* 30:11 a *t.* cometh; 49:19 a *t.*
shall overcome him
1 *Sam.* 30:8 sh. I pursue this *t.*?
2 *Sam.* 2:25 Benjamin bec. one *t.*
3:22 Joab came from pursu. a *t.*
22:30 I run through *t.* *Ps.* 18:29
23:11 Phil. were gath. into a *t.*
13 *t.* pitched in valley of Rep.
*Is.* 65:11 prep. a table for that *t.*
*Jer.* 18:22 sh. bring a *t.* suddenly
*Hos.* 7:1 *t.* of rob. spoileth with.
*Amos* 9:6 founded his *t.* in earth

**TROOPS.**

*Job* 6:19 the *t.* of Tema looked
19:12 his *t.* come together, and
*Jer.* 5:7 they assembled by *t.* in
*Hos.* 6:9 as *t.* of robbers wait for
*Mic.* 5:1 gath. in *t.* O daug. of *t.*
*Hab.* 3:16 invade them wi. his *t.*

**TROUBLE, Substantive.**

1 *Chr.* 22:14 in my *t.* I prepared
2 *Chr.* 15:4 when they in *t.* did
turn and sought L. *Neh.* 9:27
*Neh.* 9:32 let not all *t.* seem lit.
*Job* 3:26 nei. quiet, yet *t.* came
5:6 neither doth *t.* spring out of
7 man born to *t.* as sparks fly
14:1 is of few days, full of *t.*
15:24 *t.* shall make him afraid
27:9 will G. hear wh. *t.* cometh?
30:25 I weep for him in *t.*
34:29 quietn. who can make *t.*?
38:23 I reserved aga. time of *t.*
*Ps.* 9:9 L. will be a refuge in *t.*
13 consider my *t.* wh. I suffer
10:1 why hid. th. thyself in *t.*?
22:11 be not far fr. me, *t.* is near
27:5 in time of *t.* he sh. hide me
31:7 thou hast considered my *t.*
9 mercy, O Lord, for I am in *t.*
32:7 thou shalt pres. me from *t.*
37:39 strength in time of *t.*
41:1 L. will deli. him in ti. of *t.*
46:1 God is our ref. a help in *t.*
54:7 he hath deliv. me out of *t.*
60:11 give us help from *t.*
66:14 my mouth hath spo. in *t.*
69:17 hide not face, I am in *t.*
73:5 they are not in *t.* as other
78:33 years did he consu. in *t.*
49 cast on them indign. and *t.*
81:7 calledst in *t.* I deliv. thee
91:15 I will be with him in *t.*
102:2 hide not face fr. me in *t.*
107:6 cried to Lord in *t.* 13, 19
26 soul is melted because of *t.*
28 they cry to Lord in their *t.*
116:3 pains gat hold, I found *t.*
119:143 *t.* and angu. have taken
138:7 tho' I walk in midst of *t.*
142:2 I showed before him my *t.*
143:11 bring my soul out of *t.*
*Prov.* 11:8 right. del. out *t.* 12:13
15:6 in revenues of wicked is *t.*
16 than treas. and *t.* therewith
25:19 unfaithful man in *t.*
*Is.* 1:44 new-moons, they are a *t.*
8:22 look to earth and behold *t.*
17:14 behold at evening tide *t.*
26:16 L. in *t.* they visited thee
30:6 into land of *t.* carry riches
33:2 be our salvat. in time of *t.*
46:7 not save him out of *t.*
65:23 shall not bring forth for *t.*
*Jer.* 2:27 in *t.* will say, Save us
28 if they can save th. in thy *t.*
8:15 looked for health, behold *t.*
11:12 shall not save them in *t.*
14 in time th. cried for their *t.*
14:8 Saviour of Is. in time of *t.*
19 looked for healing, beho. *t.*
30:7 it is time of Jacob's *t.*
*Lam.* 1:21 enem. heard of my *t.*
*Dan.* 12:1 there sh. be time of *t.*
1 *Cor.* 7:28 shall have *t.* in flesh
2 *Cor.* 1:4 able to com. them in *t.*
8 not have you ignor. of our *t.*
2 *Tim.* 2:9 I suffer *t.* as evil-doer

*See* DAY.

**TROUBLES.**

*Deut.* 31:17 *t.* sh. befall them, 21
*Job* 5:19 he sh. del. thee in six *t.*
*Ps.* 25:17 *t.* of heart are enlarged
22 redeem Is. O God, out of *t.*

TRO

*Ps.* 34:6 L. saved him out of *t.* 17
71:20 wh. hast show. me sore *t.*
88:3 ear, for my soul is full of *t.*
*Prov.* 21:23 he keepeth soul fr. *t.*
*Is.* 65:16 former *t.* are forgotten
*Mark* 13:8 shall be famine and *t.*

**TROUBLE, Verb.**

*Jos.* 6:18 lest ye *t.* camp of Israel
7:25 Lord shall *t.* thee this day
*Jud.* 11:35 one of th. that *t.* me
2 *Chr.* 32:18 they cried to *t.* th.
*Ps.* 3:1 how increas. that *t.* me?
13:4 those that *t.* me rejoice
*Ezek.* 32:13 nei. foot of man *t.* th.
nor hoofs of beasts *t.* them
*Dan.* 4:19 let not interpr. *t.* thee
5:10 let not thy thoughts *t.* thee
11:44 tidings out of north *t.* him
*Mat.* 26:10 why *t.* ye the woman?
*Mark* 14:6
*Luke* 7:6 Lord, *t.* not thyself
11:7 say, *t.* me not, door is shut
*Acts* 15:19 *t.* not G. turned to G.
16:20 th. do exceedingly *t.* city
20:10 *t.* not yourself, his life is
*Gal.* 1:7 there be some th. *t.* you
5:12 th. were cut off who *t.* you
6:17 henceforth. let no man *t.* me
2 *Thes.* 1:6 trib. to th. that *t.* you
*Heb.* 12:15 lest bitterness *t.* you

**TROUBLED.**

*Gen.* 34:30 ye ha. *t.* me, to make
41:8 in morn. Ph.'s spirit was *t.*
45:3 his brethren *t.* at his pres.
*Ex.* 14:24 L. *t.* host of Egyptians
*Jos.* 7:25 why hast thou *t.* us?
1 *Sam.* 14:29 father hath *t.* land
16:14 evil spirit fr. Lord *t.* him
28:21 woman saw that S. was *t.*
2 *Sam.* 4:1 Abner dead, all Is. *t.*
1 *K.* 18:18 I have not *t.* Israel
2 *K.* 6:11 king of Syria was *t.*
*Ezr.* 4:4 peo. *t.* them in building
*Job* 4:5 toucheth thee, thou art *t.*
21:4 why shou. not spirit be *t.*?
23:15 theref. am I *t.* at his pres.
34:20 peo. sh. be *t.* at midnight
*Ps.* 30:7 hide thy face, I was *t.*
38:6 I am *t.* 77:4 I am so *t.* I
46:3 tho' waters roar and be *t.*
48:5 kings were *t.* hasted away
77:3 I remember, G. and was *t.*
16 the depths also were *t.*
83:17 let them be comfo. and *t.*
90:7 by thy wrath are we *t.*
104:29 hidest thy face, th. are *t.*
*Prov.* 25:26 is as a *t.* fountain
*Is.* 32:10 and years shall ye be *t.*
11 wom. be *t.* ye careless ones
57:20 wicked are like the *t.* sea
*Jer.* 31:20 my bowels are *t.*
*Lam.* 1:20 my bowels are *t.* 2:11
*Ezek.* 7:27 hands of peo. sh. be *t.*
26:18 isles in sea shall be *t.*
27:35 their kings be *t.* in count.
*Dan.* 2:1 Neb.'s spirit was *t.* 3
4:5 visions of my head *t.* 7:15
19 his thoughts *t.* him
5:6 Belsha.'s thoughts *t.* him, 9
7:28 my cogitations much *t.* me
*Zec.* 10:2 *t.* because no shepherd
*Mat.* 2:3 Herod was *t.* and Jerus.
14:26 they were *t.* *Mark* 6:50
24:6 not *t.* thi. must co. to pass,
*Mark* 13:7; *John* 14:1, 27
*Luke* 1:12 Zac. was *t.* 29 Mary *t.*
10:41 Martha *t.* about many thi.
24:38 why are *t.* and why do
*John* 5:4 angel went and *t.* water
7 no man wh. water is *t.* to put
11:33 and wast *t.* 12:27; 13:21
*Acts* 15:24 some fr. us have *t.* y.
17:8 they *t.* people and rulers
2 *Cor.* 4:8 are *t.* on ev. side, 7:5
2 *Thes.* 1:7 to you that are *t.* rest
2:2 that ye be not *t.* nei. by sp.
1 *Pet.* 3:14 not af. of terror, nor *t.*

**TROUBLEDST.**

*Ezek.* 32:2 thou *t.* waters wi. feet

**TROUBLER.**

1 *Chr.* 2:7 Achar, the *t.* of Israel

**TROUBLEST, ETH.**

1 *Sam.* 16:15 an evil spirit *t.* thee
1 *K.* 18:17 art thou he that *t.* Is.?
*Job* 22:10 sudden fear *t.* thee
23:16 heart soft, Almighty *t.* me
*Prov.* 11:17 that is cruel *t.* flesh
29 that *t.* his house, inh. wind
15:27 that is greedy of gain *t.*
*Dan.* 4:9 I know no secret *t.* th.
*Mark* 5:35 why *t.* thou Master?
*Luke* 18:5 bec. this widow *t.* me
*Gal.* 5:10 he th. *t.* you shall bear

**TROUBLING.**

*Job* 3:17 there wicked cease fr. *t.*
*John* 5:4 step. in after *t.* of water

TRU

**TROUBLOUS.**

*Dan.* 9:25 sh. be built in *t.* times

**TROUGH, S.**

*Gen.* 24:20 empt. pitcher into *t.*
30:38 J. set rods in watering *t.*
*Ex.* 2:16 they filled *t.* to water
8:3 frogs sh. go into kneading *t.*
12:34 th. kneading *t.* bound up

**TROW.**

*Luke* 17:9 thank serva.? I *t.* not

**TRUCE-BREAKERS.**

1 *Tim.* 3:3 last days shall be *t.-b.*

**TRUE.**

*Gen.* 42:11 we are *t.* men, 31
19 if ye be *t.* men let one of y.
*Deut.* 17:4 if ye be *t.* and, 22:20
2 *Sam.* 7:28 God, thy words be *t.*
1 *K.* 10:6 it was a *t.* report I heard, 2 *Chr.* 9:5
22:16 tell me noth. but that is *t.*
*Neh.* 9:13 gavest them *t.* laws
*Ps.* 19:9 judgments of Lord are *t.*
119:160 thy word is *t.* fr. begin.
*Jer.* 42:5 the Lord be a *t.* witness
*Dan.* 3:14 is it *t.* O Shadrach, do
24 *t.* O king; 6:12 thing is *t.*
10:1 revealed and thing was *t.*
*Mat.* 22:16 thou art *t.* *Mark* 12:14
*Luke* 16:11 com. to trust *t.* riches
*John* 1:9 that was the *t.* light
4:37 herein is saying *t.* 1 soweth
5:31 of myself, my wit. is not *t.*
6:32 Father giveth the *t.* bread
7:18 same is *t.* 8:13 reco. not *t.*
28 he that sent me is *t.* 8:26
8:14 record is *t.* 16 judgm. is *t.*
17 testimony of two men is *t.*
10:41 all things J. spake were *t.*
9:35 and his record is *t.* 21:24
*Acts* 12:9 wist not that it was *t.*
2 *Cor.* 1:18 as God is *t.* our word
6:8 as deceivers, and yet *t.*
*Phil.* 4:8 whatsoev. things are *t.*
1 *Tim.* 3:1 this is a *t.* saying
*Tit.* 1:13 this witness is *t.* wher.
*Heb.* 8:2 *t.* tabernacle which L.
9:24 which are figures of the *t.*
10:22 draw near with a *t.* heart
1 *Pet.* 5:12 this is *t.* grace of God
2 *Pet.* 2:22 accordi. to *t.* proverb
1 *John* 2:8 which thing is *t.*
5:20 may kn. him that is *t.* and
we are in him that is *t.*
3 *John* 12 we know our rec. is *t.*
*Rev.* 3:7 saith holy, he that is *t.*
14 saith faithful and *t.* witness
6:10 long, O Lord, holy and *t.*?
15:3 just and *t.* are thy ways
16:7 *t.* are thy judgments, 19:2
19:9 these are *t.* say. of G. 22:6
11 he th. sat was Faith. and *T.*
21:5 write, for these words are *t.*

**TRUE God.**

2 *Chr.* 15:3 Is. ha. been wi. *t. G.*
*Jer.* 10:10 Lord is the *t. God*
*John* 17:3 eternal life to kn. *t. G.*
1 *Thes.* 1:9 turn fr. idols to *t. G.*
1 *John* 5:20 this is the *t. God*

**TRULY.**

*Num.* 14:21 *t.* as I live, saith L.
*Ps.* 116:16 *t.* I am thy servant
*Prov.* 12:22 deal *t.* are his delight
*Mat.* 27:54 *t.* this was Son of G.
*Luke* 20:21 teachest way of G. *t.*
*John* 4:18 no husb. saidst thou *t.*

**TRUMP.**

1 *Cor.* 15:52 at last *t.* dead shall
1 *Thes.* 4:16 L. shall des. with *t.*

**TRUMPET.**

*Ex.* 19:16 voice of *t.* excee. loud
20:18 people heard noise of *t.*
*Num.* 10:4 if th. blow wi. one *t.*
*Jud.* 7:16 put a *t.* in every man's
*Ps.* 81:3 blow *t.* in new moon
*Is.* 18:3 when he bloweth *t.* hear
27:13 great *t.* shall be blown
58:1 lift up thy voice like a *t.*
*Jer.* 4:5 blow ye the *t.* in land
6:1 blow the *t.* in Tekoah
51:27 blow *t.* among nations
*Ezek.* 7:14 they have blown *t.*
33:3 if ye blow *t.* and warn, 6
*Hos.* 5:8 blow ye the *t.* in Ramah
8:1 set the *t.* to thy mouth
*Joel* 2:1 blow the *t.* in Zion, 15
*Amos* 3:6 sh. *t.* be blo. not afra.?
*Zep.* 1:16 day of *t.* ag. fenced cit.
*Zec.* 9:14 Lord God shall blow *t.*
*Rev.* 1:10 heard voice as of *t.* 4:1
9:14 sixth angel which had *t.*

*See* BLEW, SOUND, SOUNDED.

**TRUMPETS.**

*Lev.* 23:24 a memorial of blow. *t.*
*Num.* 10:2 make two *t.* of silver

*Num.* 10:8 sons of Aa. bl. with *t.*
10 blow with *t.* over burnt-off.
29:1 day of blowing *t.* unto you
31:6 wi. *t.* to blow in his hand
*Jos.* 6:4 priests sh. blow with *t.*
8 bearing seven *t.* of rams'
*Jud.* 7:8 300 men took *t.* 16
19 they blew the *t.* 20, 22
2 *K.* 9:13 they blew with *t.* sayi.
11:14 trumpeters blew with *t.*
1 *Chr.* 13:8 with cymbals and *t.*
15:24 the priests did blow wi. *t.*
before ark of God, 16:6, 42;
2 *Chr.* 5:12; 7:6; 13:12, 14
28 Israel brought up ark wi. *t.*
2 *Chr.* 5:13 they lift voice with *t.*
29:27 song of L. began with *t.*
*Job* 39:25 horse say, am. *t.* Ha, ha
*Ps.* 98:6 wi. *t.* make joyful noise

*See* SEVEN.

**TRUMPETERS.**

2 *K.* 11:14 and *t.* stood by king
2 *Chr.* 5:13 *t.* and singers were
29:28 singers sang, and *t.* sound.
*Rev.* 18:22 vol. of *t.* heard no mo.

**TRUST.**

*Job* 8:14 wh. *t.* sh. be a spider's
15:15 putteth no *t.* in his saints
*Ps.* 40:4 that maketh Lord his *t.*
71:5 O Lord God, thou art my *t.*
141:8 in thee is my *t.* leave not
*Prov.* 22:19 thy *t.* may be in Lord
28:25 that puts his *t.* in Lord
29:25 who putteth his *t.* in Lord
*Is.* 30:3 *t.* in Egypt shall be conf.
57:13 that putteth *t.* in me shall
*Luke* 16:11 com. to *t.* true riches
2 *Cor.* 3:4 such *t.* ha. we thro' C.
1 *Tim.* 1:11 gospel, com. to my *t.*
6:20 keep that commit. to thy *t.*

*See* PUT.

**TRUST, Verb.**

*Ruth* 2:12 thou art come to *t.*
2 *Sam.* 22:31 in him will I *t.* *Ps.* 18:2; 91:2
31 a buckler to all that *t.* in him, *Ps.* 18:30
1 *K.* 18:20 on whom dost thou *t.*? 2 *Chr.* 32:10; *Is.* 36:5
21 so is Pharaoh to all that *t.* in him, *Is.* 36:6
22 wo *t.* in L. our God, *Is.* 36:7
30 neither let Hezekiah make you *t.* in the Lord, *Is.* 36:15
*Job* 13:15 yet will I *t.* in him
15:31 let not him th. is deceiv. *t.*
35:14 judg. bef. him, *t.* in him
39:11 wilt *t.* him bec. strong?
*Ps.* 20:7 some *t.* in chariots
25:2 I *t.* in thee, 31:6; 55:23; 56:3; 143:8
31:19 hast wrou. for them th. *t.*
34:22 none th. *t.* in him sh. be
37:3 *t.* in the Lord, and do good, 5; 40:3; 62:8; 115:9, 10, 11; *Prov.* 3:5; *Is.* 26:4
40 he sh. save, because they *t.*
44:6 I will not *t.* in my bow
49:6 they that *t.* in their wealth
52:8 I *t.* in the mercy of God
61:4 I will *t.* in cov. of thy wings
62:10 *t.* not in oppression
64:10 righte. shall be glad, and *t.*
91:4 under his wings sh. thou *t.*
118:8 It is better to *t.* in Lord, 9
119:42 answer, I *t.* in thy word
125:1 that *t.* in the Lord sh. be
144:2 shield, and he in wh. I *t.*
*Prov.* 31:11 her husband doth *t.*
*Is.* 12:2 I will *t.* not be afraid
14:32 poor of his people shall *t.*
30:2 to *t.* in shadow of Egypt
12 because ye *t.* in oppression
31:1 and *t.* in chariots because
42:17 ashamed th. *t.* in images
50:10 let him *t.* in name of L.
51:5 on mine arm shall they *t.*
59:4 they *t.* in vanity and speak
*Jer.* 7:4 *t.* ye not in lying words
8 ye *t.* in lying words
14 by name, wherein ye *t.*
9:4 and *t.* ye not in any brother
28:15 makest peo. to *t.* in, 29:31
46:25 punish Ph. and all that *t.*
49:11 let thy widows *t.* in me
*Ezek.* 16:15 th. didst *t.* in beauty
33:13 if he *t.* to his own righte.
*Hos.* 10:13 thou didst *t.* in way
*Amos* 6:1 that *t.* in mount. of Sa.
*Mic.* 7:5 *t.* ye not in a friend
*Nah.* 1:7 L. knoweth them th. *t.*
*Zep.* 3:12 shall *t.* in name of L.
*Mat.* 12:21 in his name shall Gentiles *t.* *Rom.* 15:12
*Mark* 10:24 them that *t.* in riches
*John* 5:45 Moses in whom ye *t.*
*Rom.* 15:24 I *t.* to see you in my
1 *Cor.* 16:7 I *t.* to tarry a while
2 *Cor.* 1:9 sho. not *t.* in ourselves
10 in whom we *t.* that he will
10:7 if any man *t.* to himself
*Phil.* 3:4 if any think, hath to *t.*
1 *Tim.* 4:10 we *t.* in living God
6:17 they *t.* not in uncertain
2 *John* 12 I *t.* to come unto you
3 *John* 14 I *t.* I shall shortly see thee

**TRUSTED.**

*Deut.* 32:37 rock in wh. they *t.*?
*Jud.* 11:20 Sih. *t.* not Is. to pass
20:36 they *t.* to the liers in wait
2 *K.* 18:5 he *t.* in the Lord God
*Ps.* 13:5 I have *t.* in thy mercy
22:4 our fathers *t.* th. have *t.* 5
8 he *t.* on Lord that he would
25:1 I have *t.* in L. 28:7; 31:14
33:21 have *t.* in his holy name
41:9 familiar friend in wh. I *t.*
52:7 *t.* in abund. of his riches
78:22 *t.* not in his salvation
*Is.* 47:10 th. hast *t.* in thy wick.
*Jer.* 13:25 thou hast *t.* in falseh.
48:7 thou hast *t.* in thy works
49:4 daugh. that *t.* in her treas.
*Dan.* 3:28 God delivereth that *t.*
*Zep.* 3:2 she *t.* not in the Lord
*Mat.* 27:43 he *t.* in God, let him
*Luke* 11:22 armor wherein he *t.*
18:9 cer. which *t.* in themselves
24:21 we *t.* it had been he that
*Eph.* 1:12 who first *t.* in Christ
13 in whom ye also *t.* after ye
1 *Pet.* 3:5 holy wom. who *t.* in G.

**TRUSTEDST.**

*Deut.* 28:52 walls down thou *t.*
*Jer.* 5:17 cities wherein thou *t.*
12:5 land of peace wher. thou *t.*

**TRUSTEST.**

2 *K.* 18:19 what confidence is this wherein thou *t.*? *Is.* 36:4
21 *t.* on bruised reed, *Is.* 36:6
19:10 G. in wh. thou *t.* *Is.* 37:10

**TRUSTETH.**

*Job* 40:23 he *t.* that he can draw
*Ps.* 21:7 the king *t.* in the Lord
32:10 that *t.* in L. mercy shall
34:8 blessed is man th. *t.* 84:12;
*Prov.* 16:20; *Jer.* 17:7
57:1 be merci. my soul *t.* in thee
63:2 save thy serv. that *t.* in thee
115:8 so is ev. one that *t.* 135:18
*Prov.* 11:28 he that *t.* in riches
28:26 that *t.* his heart is a fool
*Is.* 26:3 peace bec. he *t.* in thee
*Jer.* 17:5 cursed be man *t.* man
*Hab.* 2:18 maker of work *t.* ther.
1 *Tim.* 5:5 th. is a widow, *t.* in G.

**TRUSTING.**

*Ps.* 112:7 heart is fixed, *t.* in L.

**TRUSTY.**

*Job* 12:20 removeth speech of *t.*

**TRUTH.**

*Gen.* 24:27 not left dest. mas. of *t.*
32:10 not worthy of least of *t.*
42:16 be proved, whether any *t.*
*Ex.* 18:21 men of *t.* hating cov.
34:6 abundant in goodn. and *t.*
*Deut.* 13:14 if it be *t.* 22:4 G. of *t.*
2 *Sam.* 2:6 L. show kindn. and *t.*
15:20 mercy and *t.* be with thee
1 *K.* 17:24 word of the Lord is *t.*
2 *K.* 20:19 if *t.* be in my, *Is.* 39:8
2 *Chr.* 18:15 say nothing but *t.*
31:20 Hez. wrought that was *t.*
*Est.* 9:30 letters with words of *t.*
*Ps.* 15:2 speaketh *t.* in heart
25:10 paths of L. mercy and *t.*
31:5 redeemed me, O L. G. of *t.*
45:4 ride prosperously bec. of *t.*
51:6 thou desirest *t.* in inward
57:3 God shall send forth his *t.*
60:4 ban. be displayed bec. of *t.*
61:7 O prepare mercy and *t.*
85:10 mercy and *t.* met togeth.
11 *t.* shall spring out of earth
86:15 plenteous in mercy and *t.*
89:14 mercy and *t.* sh. go before
91:4 his *t.* shall be thy shield
96:13 he shall judge peo. with *t.*
98:3 he hath remembered his *t.*
100:5 his *t.* endur. to all, 117:2
119:30 I have chosen way of *t.*
142 and thy law is the *t.* 151
146:6 L. is God who keepeth *t.*
*Prov.* 3:3 let not *t.* forsake thee
8:7 for my mouth shall speak *t.*
12:17 he that speaks *t.* showeth
19 lip of *t.* shall be established
14:22 mercy and *t.* be to them
16:6 by mercy and *t.* iniquity is
20:28 mercy and *t.* preserve king
*Prov.* 22:21 kn. certain, of words of *t.* answer the words of *t.*
23:23 buy the *t.* and sell it not
*Ec.* 12:10 writ. were words of *t.*
*Is.* 25:1 couns. are faithf. and *t.*
26:2 nation which keepeth *t.*
42:3 bring forth judgm. unto *t.*
43:9 let th. hear, and say, it is *t.*
59:4 nor any pleadeth for *t.*
14 for *t.* is fallen in the street
15 yea, *t.* faileth, and he
*Jer.* 5:1 if th. be that seeketh *t.*
3 O L. are not th. eyes upon *t.*?
7:28 *t.* is perished and cut off
9:3 they are not valiant for *t.*
5 deceive and will not speak *t.*
33:6 revealed abundance of *t.*
*Dan.* 4:37 all whose works are *t.*
7:16 I asked him *t.* of this, 19
8:12 It cast down *t.* to ground
10:21 is noted in scriptures of *t.*
11:2 now will I show thee the *t.*
*Hos.* 4:1 no *t.* nor mercy in land
*Mic.* 7:20 wilt perform *t.* to Jac.
*Zec.* 8:3 Jer. be called city of *t.*
16 speak ye every man *t.* execute judgment of *t.* *Eph.* 4:25
19 therefore love the *t.* and peace
*Mal.* 2:6 law of *t.* in his mouth
*Mat.* 15:27 she said, *t.* Lord, yet
*Mark* 5:33 woman told him *t.*
12:32 Master, thou hast said *t.*
*John* 1:14 full of grace and *t.*
17 grace and *t.* came by J. C.
5:33 J. bare witness unto the *t.*
8:32 kn. *t.* and *t.* make you free
40 seek to kill me, that told *t.*
44 abode not in *t.* because no *t.* in him.
45 I tell *t.* ye believe me not
46 If I say *t.* why not believe?
14:6 I am the way, *t.* the life
16:7 I tell you *t.* it is expedient
13 Sp. of *t.* guide you into all *t.*
17:19 be sanctified through *t.*
18:37 th. I should bear witness to *t.* every one that is of *t.*
38 Pil. saith to him, what is *t.*?
*Acts* 26:25 I spe. forth words of *t.*
*Rom.* 1:18 hold *t.* in unrighteous.
25 changed *t.* of God into a lie
2:2 judgm. of G. according to *t.*
8 to them that do not obey *t.*
20 wh. hast form of *t.* in law
3:7 if *t.* of G. ha. more abound.
9:1 I say *t.* in Christ, I lie not
15:8 minister of circumci. for *t.*
1 *Cor.* 5:8 unleavened bread of *t.*
2 *Cor.* 4:2 by manifestation of *t.*
7:14 boast, I made is found a *t.*
11:10 as *t.* of Ch. is in me none
12:6 for I will say the *t.*
13:8 we can do nothing ag. *t.*
*Gal.* 2:5 *t.* of gospel might conti.
14 walked not according to *t.*
3:1 ye should not obey *t.* 5:7
4:16 enemy bec. I tell you *t.*?
*Eph.* 4:15 speak, the *t.* in love
21 taught by him as *t.* is in J.
5:9 fruit of Spirit is in all *t.*
6:14 hav. your loins girt with *t.*
2 *Thes.* 2:10 recei. not love of *t.*
12 damned who believe not *t.*
13 salvation thro' belief of *t.*
1 *Tim.* 2:4 come to knowl. of *t.*
7 I speak *t.* in Christ, lie not
3:15 the pillar and ground of *t.*
4:3 received of them wh. kn. *t.*
6:5 corrupt minds, destitu. of *t.*
2 *Tim.* 2:18 concern. *t.* ha. erred
25 repent. to acknowledg. of *t.*
3:7 to come to knowledge of *t.*
8 Jambres, so do these resist *t.*
4:4 turn away their ears from *t.*
*Tit.* 1:1 to acknowledging of *t.*
14 commandm. that turn fr. *t.*
*Heb.* 10:26 received knowl. of *t.*
*Jam.* 3:14 lie not against the *t.*
5:19 if any of you err fr. the *t.*
1 *Pet.* 1:22 purified in obeying *t.*
2 *Pet.* 2:2 way of *t.* evil spok. of
1 *John* 1:6 we lie, do not the *t.*
8 dec. ourselves, *t.* is not in us
2:4 *t.* not in him; 27 *t.* is no lie
21 because ye know not *t.* and no lie is of the *t.*
3:19 we know that we are of *t.*
5:6 witness, because Spirit is *t.*
2 *John* 1 they that have known *t.*
2 for *t.* sake that dwell. in us
3 *John* 3 tes. of *t.* that is in thee
8 might be fellow-helpers to *t.*
12 good report of men and of *t.*

**In TRUTH.**

*Jos.* 24:14 serve Lord *in t.* 1 *Sam.* 12:24
*Jud.* 9:15 If *in t.* ye anoint me
1 *K.* 2:4 if my children walk *in t.*
3:6 as Da. walked bef. thee *in t.*
2 *K.* 20:3 I have walked *in t.*
*Ps.* 33:4 works done *in t.* 111:8
132:11 L. hath sworn *in t.* to D.
145:18 L. nigh to all call *in t.*
*Is.* 10:20 stay on Holy One *in t.*
16:5 he shall sit upon it *in t.*
48:1 mention of G. but not *in t.*
61:8 I will direct th. work *in t.*
*Jer.* 4:2 swear, the L. liveth *in t.*
*Zec.* 8:8 I will be their God *in t.*
*Mat.* 22:16 teachest the way of God *in t.* *Mark* 12:14
*John* 4:23 in spirit and *in t.* 24
2 *Cor.* 7:14 speak all things *in t.*
*Phil.* 1:18 whe. *in t.* C. preached
*Col.* 1:6 ye knew grace of G. *in t.*
1 *Thes.* 2:13 it is *in t.* word of G.
1 *John* 3:18 love in tongue, *in t.*
2 *John* 3 Son of the Father *in t.*
4 I found of thy children walking *in t.* 3 *John* 4

**In the TRUTH.**

*Ps.* 69:13 hear *in t. t.* of salva.
*John* 8:44 mur. abode not *in t. t.*
1 *Cor.* 13:6 charity rejoic. *in t. t.*
2 *Pet.* 1:12 be established *in t. t.*
2 *John* 1 I love *in t. t.* 3 *John* 1
3 *John* 3 as thou walkest *in t. t.*

**Of a TRUTH.**

*Job* 9:2 I know it is so *of a t.*
*Jer.* 26:15 *of a t.* Lord sent me
*Dan.* 2:47 *of a t.* it is, your G. is
*Mat.* 14:33 *of a t.* thou art Son
*Luke* 4:25 I tell you *of a t.* 9:27
12:44 *of a t.* I say unto, 21:3
*John* 6:14 *of a t.* th. proph. 7:40
*Acts* 4:27 *of a t.* ag. holy child J.
1 *Cor.* 14:25 God is in you *of a t.*

*See* SPIRIT.

**Thy TRUTH.**

*Ps.* 25:5 lead me in *thy t.* teach
26:3 and I have walked in *thy t.*
30:9 shall dust declare *thy t.*?
40:10 *thy t.* from great congreg.
11 *thy t.* continu. preserve me
43:3 send out thy light and *t. t.*
54:5 enemies, cut th. off in *t. t.*
57:10 *thy t.* unto clouds, 108:4
71:22 praise *thy t.* 86:11 in *t. t.*
89:49 swarest to David in *thy t.*
115:1 glory for *t. t.* sake, 138:2
*Is.* 38:18 cannot hope for *thy t.*
19 chil. shall make known *t. t.*
*Dan.* 9:13 might understand *t. t.*
*John* 17:17 sanctify th. thro' *t. t.*

**Word of TRUTH.**

*Ps.* 119:43 take not *w. of t.* out
2 *Cor.* 6:7 appr. ours, by *w. of t.*
*Eph.* 1:13 that ye heard *w. of t.*
*Col.* 1:5 ye heard bef. in *w. of t.*
2 *Tim.* 2:15 dividing *word of t.*
*Jam.* 1:18 begat he us by *w. of t.*

**TRY.**

*Jud.* 7:4 I will *t.* them for thee
2 *Chr.* 32:31 G. left him to *t.* him
*Job* 7:18 that thou should *t.* him
12:11 doth not the ear *t.* words
*Ps.* 11:4 eyelids *t.* chil. of men
26:2 *t.* my reins; 139:23 *t.* me
*Jer.* 6:27 mayest kn. and *t.* way
9:7 melt and *t.* them, *Zec.* 13:9
17:10 Lord search heart, *t.* reins
*Lam.* 3:40 let us search and *t.*
*Dan.* 11:35 some fall to *t.* them
1 *Cor.* 3:13 fire *t.* ev. man's work
1 *Pet.* 4:12 trial wh. is to *t.* you
1 *John* 4:1 *t.* spirits whether of G.
*Rev.* 3:10 temptation to *t.* them

**TRIED.**

*Deut.* 21:5 by Lev. ev. stroke be *t.*
2 *Sam.* 22:31 the word of the Lord is *t.* *Ps.* 18:30
*Job* 23:10 when he hath *t.* me
34:36 desire is that J. may be *t.*
*Ps.* 12:6 as silver is *t.* in furnace
17:3 th. hast *t.* me, find nothing
66:10 hast *t.* us as silver is *t.*
105:19 word of the Lord *t.* him
*Is.* 28:16 I lay in Z. a *t.* stone
*Jer.* 12:3 thou hast *t.* my heart
*Dan.* 12:10 many be puri. and *t.*
*Zec.* 13:9 try them as gold *t.*
*Heb.* 11:17 Abra. when he was *t.*
*Jam.* 1:12 when *t.* receive crown
1 *Pet.* 1:7 tho' it be *t.* with fire
*Rev.* 2:2 hast *t.* them which say
10 into prison, ye may be *t.*
3:18 buy of me gold *t.* in the fire

**TRIEST, ETH.**

1 *Chr.* 29:17 I know thou *t.* heart
*Job* 34:3 ear *t.* words as mouth
*Ps.* 7:9 righteous God *t.* hearts
11:5 the Lord *t.* the righteous

TUR

*Prov.* 17:3 but Lord *t.* the hearts
*Jer.* 11:20 O L. that *t.* the reins
20:12 L. of hosts that *t.* righte.
1 *Thes.* 2:4 but God who *t.* hearts

**TRYING.**

*Jam.* 1:3 *t.* of faith work. patien.

**TRYPHENA, TRYPHOSA.**

*Rom.* 16:12 salute T. and T. who

**TUBAL.**

*Gen.* 10:2 Ja. Javan, T. 1 *Ch.* 1:5
*Is.* 66:19 those that escape to T.
*Ezek.* 27:13 Javan T. thy merch.
32:26 Meshech, T. and mulitit.
38:2 of Meshech and T. 3; 39:1

**TUMBLED.**

*Jud.* 7:13 a cake *t.* into the host

**TUMULT.**

1 *Sam.* 4:14 wh. noise of this *t.?*
2 *Sam.* 18:29 I saw a *t.* but knew
2 *K.* 19:28 thy *t.* come unto mine ears, *Is.* 37:29
*Ps.* 65:7 stilleth *t.* of the people
74:23 *t.* of th. that rise ag. thee
83:2 lo, thine enemies make a *t.*
*Is.* 33:3 at noise of *t.* people fled
*Jer.* 11:16 with noise of a great *t.*
*Hos.* 10:14 *t.* rise among people
*Amos* 2:2 Moab shall die with *t.*
*Zec.* 14:13 a *t.* fr. Lord am. them
*Mat.* 27:24 rather a *t.* was made
*Mark* 5:38 he seeth *t.* and them
*Acts* 21:34 could not know for *t.*
24:18 with multitude, nor wi. *t.*

**TUMULTS.**

*Amos* 3:9 behold gre. *t.* in midst
2 *Cor.* 6:5 ourselves as min. in *t.*
12:20 whisperings, swellings, *t.*

**TUMULTUOUS.**

*Is.* 13:4 a *t.* noise of kingdoms
22:2 thou that art a *t.* city
*Jer.* 48:45 devour head of *t.* ones

**TURN.**

*Est.* 2:11 ev. maid's *t.* was come
15 when *t.* of Esther was come

**TURN, Verb.**

*Gen.* 24:49 that I may *t.* to right
*Ex.* 23:27 make thine enemies *t.*
32:12 *t.* from thy fierce wrath
*Num.* 14:25 to-morrow *t.* you
20:17 will not *t.* to right hand
22:23 he smote the ass to *t.* her
26 wh. was no way to *t.* right
*Deut.* 1:40 *t.* ye, take journey
30:3 Lord will *t.* their captivity
31:20 th. will th. *t.* to oth. gods
*Jos.* 1:7 *t.* not from it to right or
22:23 to *t.* from following L. 29
24:20 then he will *t.* and do
*Jud.* 20:8 nor any *t.* into house
1 *Sam.* 14:7 *t.* I am with thee
22:17 *t.* and slay priests of L. 18
2 *Sam.* 14:19 none can *t.* to ri. or
24 said, Let him *t.* to house
1 *K.* 8:35 *t.* from their sin, 2 *Chr.* 6:26, 37; 7:14
9:6 if you *t.* from following me
17:3 *t.* eastward, hide thyself
22:34 *t.* thy hand, 2 *Chr.* 18:33
2 *K.* 9:18 *t.* thee behind me, 19
17:13 *t.* ye from your evil ways, *Jer.* 18:8; 26:3; *Zec.* 1:3, 4
1 *Chr.* 12:23 to *t.* kingd. of Saul
2 *Chr.* 35:22 J. would not *t.* face
*Neh.* 1:9 *t.* and keep com. *Ezek.* 3:20; 18:21; 33:11, 14, 19
9:26 testified to *t.* them to thee
*Job* 5:1 wh. of saints wilt th. *t.?*
14:6 *t.* fr. him that he may rest
23:13 who can *t.* him?
24:4 they *t.* needy out of way
*Ps.* 4:2 how long will ye *t.* glory?
7:12 if he *t.* not, will whet sw.
21:12 make them *t.* their back
25:16 *t.* unto me, 69:16; 86:16
85:4 *t.* us, O God of our salva.
119:79 let those th. fear thee *t.*
132:11 sworn to D. he will not *t.*
*Prov.* 1:23 *t.* you at my reproof
4:15 *t.* from it and pass away
27 *t.* not to right hand nor left
*Ec.* 3:20 and all *t.* to dust again
*Cant.* 2:17 *t.* my beloved, and
*Is.* 1:25 I will *t.* my hand on thee
13:14 every man *t.* to his people
19:6 shall *t.* rivers far away
22:18 he will *t.* and toss thee
23:17 she shall *t.* to her hire
28:6 strength to them *t.* battle
30:21 ye *t.* to right and left
31:6 *t.* ye to him fr. whom Is.
59:20 to them that *t.* fr. transg.
*Jer.* 2:35 his anger shall *t.* fr. me
3:7 and I said, *t.* unto me, 14
13:16 before he *t.* it into death

TUR

*Jer.* 31:18 *t.* th. me, I sh. be turn.
44:5 hearken. not to *t.* fr. wick.
50:16 *t.* every one to his people
*Lam.* 5:21 *t.* us unto thee, O L.
*Ezek.* 3:19 he *t.* not fr. wick. 33:9
4:8 sh. not *t.* from one side to
7:22 my face will I *t.* fr. them
14:6 *t.* fr. idols, 18:30, 32; 33:9, 11; *Hos.* 12:6; *Joel* 2:12
36:9 I will *t.* unto you, and ye
38:12 to *t.* hand on desol. places
*Dan.* 9:13 might *t.* fr. iniquities
11:18 shall he *t.* face unto isles
19 shall *t.* his face toward fort
12:3 that *t.* many to righteous.
*Hos.* 5:4 frame their doings to *t.*
12:6 therefore *t.* thou to thy G.
*Amos* 1:8 *t.* my hand ag. Ekron
8:10 I will *t.* feasts into mourn.
*Jon.* 3:8 *t.* ev. one from evil way
*Zep.* 3:9 *t.* to people pure langu.
*Zec.* 9:12 *t.* you to strong-hold
13:7 *t.* my hand upon little ones
*Mal.* 4:6 he sh. *t.* heart of fathers
*Mat.* 5:39 cheek, *t.* to him other
*Luke* 1:17 to *t.* hearts of fathers
21:13 sh. *t.* to you for a testim.
*Acts* 13:46 we *t.* to the Gentiles
14:15 sho. *t.* from these vanities
26:18 to *t.* them from darkn. to
20 should repent and *t.* to God
*Phil.* 1:19 this sh. *t.* to my salva.
*Tit.* 1:14 comm. that *t.* fr. truth
*Jam.* 3:3 we *t.* about their body
2 *Pet.* 2:21 to *t.* from command.
*Rev.* 11:6 to *t.* waters to blood

**TURN again.**

*Jud.* 11:8 we *t.* *a.* to thee now
*Ruth* 1:11 *t.* *a.* my daughters, 12
1 *Sam.* 15:25 *t.* *a.* with me, 30
1 *K.* 8:33 when Israel shall *t.* *a.*
12:27 heart of people *t.* *again*
13:9 nor *t.* *a.* by same way, 17
2 *K.* 1:6 go *t.* *again* to the king
2 *Chr.* 30:6 *t.* *a.* to L. 9 if ye *t.* *a.*
*Job* 34:15 man sh. *t.* *a.* into dust
*Ps.* 18:37 nor did I *t.* *a.* till they
60:1 displeas. O *t.* thys. to us *a.*
80:3 *t.* us *a.* O L. of hosts, 7, 19, 85:8 let them not *t.* *a.* to folly
104:9 th. *t.* not *a.* to cover earth
126:4 *t.* *again* our captivity
*Jer.* 25:5 *t.* ye *a.* from evil way
31:21 *t.* *a.* O virgin, *t.* *a.* to cit.
*Lam.* 3:40 try our ways, *t.* *again*
*Ezek.* 8:6 *t.* *a.* thou sh. see, 13, 15
*Mic.* 7:19 will *t.* *a.* have compas.
*Zec.* 10:9 live with child, *t.* *again*
*Mat.* 7:6 lest they *t.* *a.* and rend
*Luke* 10:6 it shall *t.* to you *again*
17:4 seven times in a day *t.* *a.*
*Gal.* 4:9 *t.* *a.* to weak elements

**TURN aside.**

*Ex.* 3:3 I will *t.* *a.* and see this
*Deut.* 5:32 not *t.* *a.* to right hand
17:20 *t.* not *a.* from command.
31:29 after my death ye will *t.* *a.*
*Jos.* 23:6 that ye *t.* not *a.* therefrom, 1 *Sam.* 12:20, 21
*Ruth* 4:1 ho, such a one, *t.* *aside*
2 *Sam.* 2:21 *t.* *a.* and take armor
23 he refused to *t.* *aside*
18:30 king said, *t.* *a.* stand here
*Ps.* 40:4 respect. not such as *t.* *a.*
101:3 work of them that *t.* *a.*
125:5 for such as *t.* *a.* to crooked
*Is.* 10:2 *t.* *a.* needy from judgm.
29:21 *t.* *a.* just for thing of nau.
30:11 *t.* *aside* out of path
*Lam.* 3:35 to *t.* *a.* right of a man
*Amos* 2:7 that *t.* *a.* way of meek
5:12 they *t.* *a.* poor in the gate
*Mal.* 3:5 *t.* *a.* stranger from right

**TURN away.**

*Gen.* 27:44 till brother's fury *t.* *a.*
45 till thy broth.'s anger *t.* *a.*
*Num.* 32:15 if ye *t.* *a.* from after him, *Deut.* 30:17; *Jos.* 22:16; 2 *Chr.* 7:19
*Deut.* 7:4 they will *t.* *a.* thy son
13:5 he hath spoken to *t.* you *a.*
1 *K.* 11:2 th. will *t.* *a.* your heart
1 *Chr.* 14:14 go not, *t.* *a.* fr. thence
2 *Chr.* 25:27 Amaziah did *t.* *a.*
29:10 that wrath may *t.* *a.* 30:8; *Ps.* 106:23; *Prov.* 24:18
30:9 L. will not *t.* *a.* his face
*Ps.* 119:37 *t.* *a.* mine eyes from
39 *t.* *a.* my reproach wh. I fear
*Prov.* 29:8 wise men *t.* *a.* wrath
*Cant.* 6:5 *t.* *a.* thine eyes fr. me
*Is.* 58:13 if *t.* *a.* foot from sabbath
*Jer.* 8:19 thou sh. not *t.* *a.* fr. me
8:4 sh. he *t.* *a.* and not return?
18:20 I stood to *t.* *a.* thy wrath
32:40 I will not *t.* *a.* from them

TUR

*Ezek.* 14:6 *t.* *a.* faces from abom.
*Jon.* 3:9 God will *t.* *a.* from his
*Mal.* 2:6 did *t.* many *a.* from ini.
2 *Tim.* 3:5 traitors, fr. such *t.* *a.*
4:4 sh. *t.* *a.* their ears fr. truth
*Heb.* 12:25 how esca. if we *t.* *a.?*

**TURN back.**

*Deut.* 23:13 *t.* *b.* and cover that
*Ps.* 44:10 makest us to *t.* *b.* from
56:9 then sh. mine enemies *t.* *b.*
*Is.* 14:27 hand stretc. who *t.* *b.?*
*Jer.* 4:28 nei. will I *t.* *b.* from it
21:4 I will *t.* *b.* weapons of war
49:8 flee ye, *t.* *back*, dwell deep
*Ezek.* 38:4 I will *t.* thee *b.* 39:2
*Mark* 13:16 not *t.* *b.* to take gar.

**TURN in.**

*Gen.* 19:2 lords, *t.* *in*, I pray you
*Jud.* 4:18 *t.* *in*, my lord, *t.* *in*
19:11 let us *t.* *in* to this city of
2 *K.* 4:10 the man of God sh. *t.* *in*
*Prov.* 9:4 wh. is simple, *t.* *in*, 16

**TURN to the Lord.**

*Deut.* 4:30 if th. *t.* *to the L.* 30:10
2 *Sam.* 15:4 in trou. did *t.* *to t. L.*
*Ps.* 22:27 world shall *t.* *to the L.*
*Lam.* 3:40 try ways, *t.* *to the L.*
*Hos.* 14:2 take words, *t.* *to the L.*
*Joel* 2:13 rend heart, *t.* *to the L.*
*Luke* 1:16 many sh. he *t.* *to the L.*
2 *Cor.* 3:16 when it sh. *t.* *to the L.*

**TURNED.**

*Gen.* 3:24 a flaming sword wh. *t.*
42:24 Joseph *t.* about from them
*Ex.* 7:15 rod was *t.* to a serpent
14:5 heart of Pharaoh was *t.* ag.
*Num.* 21:33 *t.* and went by B.
*Deut.* 23:5 *t.* the curse, *Neh.* 13:2
31:18 are *t.* unto other gods
*Jud.* 2:17 they *t.* out of the way
15:4 S. took firebra. and *t.* tail
1 *Sam.* 10:6 sh. be *t.* to ano. man
14:21 they also *t.* to be with Is.
47 whithersoever he *t.* himself
15:27 Sam. *t.* about to go away
17:30 Dav. *t.* from him towards
2 *Sam.* 2:19 Asahel *t.* not fr. fol.
1 *K.* 2:15 the kingdom is *t.* about
28 Joab *t.* after Adonijah
8:14 the king *t.* his face about
11:9 his heart was *t.* fr. the L.
2 *K.* 5:12 Naaman *t.* went away
20:2 *t.* his face to wall, *Is.* 38:2
23:25 no king *t.* to L. like him
26 L. *t.* not fierce. of his wrath
1 *Chr.* 10:14 *t.* kingd. unto David
2 *Chr.* 12:12 wrath of L. *t.* fr. him
20:10 *t.* fr. them destroyed not
29:6 fathers have *t.* their backs
*Ezr.* 6:22 *t.* heart of the king
*Neh.* 9:35 nei. *t.* fr. wick. works
*Est.* 9:1 tho' *t.* to the contrary
*Job* 16:11 G. *t.* me into hands of
19:19 wh. I loved are *t.* ag. me
28:5 it is *t.* up as it were fire
30:15 terrors are *t.* upon me
31:7 if my step *t.* out of the way
38:14 it is *t.* as clay to the seal
42:10 L. *t.* the captivity of Job
*Ps.* 9:17 wick. sh. be *t.* into hell
30:11 thou hast *t.* my mourning
81:14 *t.* my hand ag. adversar.
105:25 he *t.* their heart to hate
119:59 I *t.* my feet unto testim.
*Ec.* 2:12 I *t.* mys. to behold wis.
*Is.* 21:4 pleasure he *t.* into fear
53:6 we have *t.* every one to his
63:10 was *t.* to be their enemy
*Jer.* 2:21 how *t.* into degenerate?
27 they ha. *t.* their back to me
3:10 Judah hath not *t.* to me
6:12 their houses sh. be *t.* unto
8:6 every one *t.* to his course
23:22 they should have *t.* fr. evil
31:18 I shall be *t.* 19 I was *t.*
32:33 they *t.* unto me the back
34:15 were now *t.* done right
16 ye *t.* and polluted my name
48:39 how hath M. *t.* thee back?
*Lam.* 1:20 heart is *t.* within me
3:3 surely against me is he *t.*
5:2 our inheri. is *t.* to strangers
21 turn us, O L. we sh. be *t.*
*Ezek.* 1:9 they *t.* not, 12; 10:11
17:6 a vine, whose branches *t.*
*Dan.* 10:16 my sorrows *t.* upon
*Hos.* 7:8 Ephraim is a cake not *t.*
11:8 my heart is *t.* within me
*Joel* 2:31 sun shall be *t.* *Acts* 2:20
*Amos* 6:12 ye have *t.* judg. into
*Jon.* 3:10 they *t.* from their evil
*Hab.* 2:16 cup of L.'s hand be *t.*
*Zec.* 14:10 land be *t.* into plain
*Mark* 5:30 Jes. *t.* about in press
*Luke* 22:61 L. *t.* looked upon Pe.
*John* 16:20 sor. shall *t.* into joy

TUR

*Acts* 7:42 God *t.* gave them up
9:35 all at Lyd. saw and *t.* to L.
11:21 a great number *t.* to Lord
15:19 the Gentiles are *t.* to God
17:6 ha. *t.* the world upside do.
1 *Thes.* 1:9 show how ye *t.* to G.
*Heb.* 11:34 *t.* to flight armies of
12:13 lest lame be *t.* out of way
*Jam.* 3:4 *t.* with a very sm. helm
2 *Pet.* 2:22 dog is *t.* to his vomit

**TURNED again.**

*Ex.* 4:7 it was *t.* *a.* as his flesh
*Jud.* 20:41 Is. *t.* *a.* Benjamites
1 *Sam.* 15:31 Samuel *t.* *a.* after S.
2 *Sam.* 22:38 I *t.* not *a.* till I had
*Ps.* 126:1 L. *t.* *a.* captivity of Zi.

**TURNED aside.**

*Ex.* 3:4 Lord saw that he *t.* *a.*
32:8 have *t.* *a.* *Deut.* 9:12, 16
1 *K.* 15:5 David *t.* not *aside* from
20:39 a man *t.* *a.* brought man
2 *K.* 22:2 Josiah *t.* not *a.* to right
*Job* 6:18 paths of their way *t.* *a.*
*Cant.* 6:1 is thy beloved *t.* *a.?*
*Is.* 44:20 deceived heart *t.* him *a.*
*Lam.* 3:11 hath *t.* *aside* my ways
1 *Tim.* 5:15 some already *t.* *aside*

**TURNED away.**

*Num.* 14:43 ye are *t.* *a.* from L.
20:21 Israel *t.* *away* from him
25:4 anger of Lord may be *t.* *a.*
11 Phine. hath *t.* my wrath *a.*
1 *K.* 11:3 wives *t.* *a.* his heart, 4
2 *Chr.* 29:6 our fathers *t.* *a.* faces
*Ps.* 66:20 not *t.* *away* my prayer
78:38 many time *t.* he anger *a.*
*Is.* 5:25 for all this his anger is not *t.* *a.* 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4
12:1 anger *t.* *a.* 50:5 nor *t.* I *a.*
*Jer.* 5:25 your iniq. have *t.* *away*
46:5 have I seen th. *t.* *a.* back?
50:6 shepherds have *t.* them *a.*
*Dan.* 9:16 let thy fury be *t.* *a.*
*Hos.* 14:4 mine anger is *t.* *away*
*Nah.* 2:2 L. hath *t.* *a.* excellency
*Acts* 19:26 P. ha. *t.* *a.* much peo.
2 *Tim.* 1:15 they in Asia be *t.* *a.*

**TURNED back.**

*Jos.* 8:20 peo. *t.* *b.* upon pursuers
11:10 Joshua at that time *t.* *b.*
1 *Sam.* 15:11 Saul *t.* *b.* from fol.
2 *Sam.* 1:22 bow of Jon. *t.* not *b.*
1 *K.* 18:37 hast *t.* their heart *b.*
22:33 not king of Is. they *t.* *b.*
2 *K.* 1:5 messengers *t.* *b.* why *t.* *b.*
2:24 *t.* *b.* and looked on them
15:20 king of Assyria *t.* *b.* stay.
1 *Chr.* 21:20 Orn. *t.* *b.* saw angel
*Job* 34:27 bec. they *t.* *b.* from him
*Ps.* 9:3 mine enemies are *t.* *back*
35:4 let them be *t.* *back*, 70:2, 3
44:18 our heart is not *t.* *b.* from
78:9 Ephr. *t.* *b.* in day of battle
41 *t.* *b.* and tempted God, 57
129:5 let th. be *t.* *b.* that hate Z.
*Is.* 42:17 *t.* *back* trust in images
*Jer.* 4:8 anger of Lord is not *t.* *b.*
11:10 they are *t.* *b.* to iniquities
46:21 they are *t.* *b.* fled away
*Lam.* 1:13 he hath *t.* me *b.* made
*Zep.* 1:6 that are *t.* *b.* from Lord
*Luke* 2:45 *t.* *b.* again to Jerusa.
*John* 20:14 she *t.* herself *b.* saw
*Acts* 7:39 in hea. *t.* *b.* ag. into E.

**TURNED in.**

*Gen.* 19:32 angels *t.* *in* unto Lot
38:1 Ju. *t.* *in* to Hirah the Adu.
*Jud.* 4:18 Sisera *t.* *in* unto Jael
18:3 the Danites *t.* *in* thither
2 *K.* 4:8 Elisha *t.* *in* thither
11 he *t.* *into* the chamber

**TURNEST.**

1 *K.* 2:3 prosper whither. thou *t.*
*Job* 15:13 *t.* thy spirit ag. God
*Ps.* 90:3 thou *t.* man to destruct.

**TURNETH.**

*Lev.* 20:6 soul th. *t.* after wizards
*Deut.* 29:18 whose heart *t.* away
*Jos.* 7:8 when Is. *t.* their backs?
*Job* 39:22 the horse *t.* not back
*Ps.* 107:33 *t.* rivers into a wilder.
35 he *t.* wilderness into water
146:9 wicked he *t.* upside down
*Prov.* 15:1 soft ans. *t.* away wra.
21:1 *t.* king's heart whithersoe.
26:14 as door *t.* upon his hinges
28:9 *t.* away his ear fr. hearing
30:30 a lion *t.* not away for any
*Ec.* 1:6 wind *t.* about unto the
*Cant.* 1:7 sho. I be as one that *t.?*
*Is.* 9:13 the people *t.* not to him
24:1 Lord *t.* earth upside down
44:25 *t.* wise men backward
*Jer.* 14:8 that *t.* aside to tarry
49:24 Damascus *t.* herself to flee

TWE

*Lam.* 1:8 she sigheth and *t.* bac.
3:3 he *t.* his hand against me
*Ezek.* 18:24 righteous *t.* away fr.
his righteousness, 26; 33:18
27 wick. man *t.* aw. 28; 33:12
*Amos* 5:8 *t.* shadow of death into

**TURNING.**

2 *K.* 21:13 wipe Jer. as a dish, *t.*
2 *Chr.* 36:13 hardened heart fr. *t.*
*Prov.* 1:32 the *t.* away of simple
*Is.* 29:16 your *t.* of things upside
*Mic.* 2:4 *t.* away he hath divided
*Acts* 3:26 to bless you in *t.* you
*Jam.* 1:17 wi. wh. is no sha. of *t.*
*Jude* 4 *t.* grace of G. into lasciv.

**TURTLE, S.**

*Gen.* 15:9 take a *t.* dove and a yo.
*Lev.* 5:7 he sh. bri. two *t.* doves,
12:8; 14:22, 30; 15:14, 29
11 if not able to br. two *t.* dov.
12:6 she shall bring a *t.* dove
*Num.* 6:10 on 8th day sh. bri. 2 *t.*
*Ps.* 74:19 deliver not soul of *t.* d.
*Cant.* 2:12 voice of the *t.* is hea.
*Jer.* 8:7 *t.* and crane observe time
*Luke* 2:24 sacri. pair of *t.* doves

**TUTORS.**

*Gal.* 4:2 a child is under *t.* and

**TWAIN.**

1 *Sam.* 18:21 son-in-law one of *t.*
2 *K.* 4:33 shut the door on th. *t.*
*Is.* 6:2 with *t.* he cover. his face,
with *t.* he cover. feet, with *t.*
*Jer.* 34:18 they cut the calf in *t.*
*Ezek.* 21:19 both *t.* sh. come out
*Mat.* 5:41 a mile, go with him *t.*
19:5 they *t.* shall be one flesh
6 are no more *t.* *Mark* 10:8
21:31 whe. of *t.* did will of fath.?
27:21 whe. of *t.* will I release?
51 veil rent in *t.* *Mark* 15:38
*Eph.* 2:15 make in himself of *t.*

**TWELFTH.**

1 *K.* 19:19 oxen, he with the *t.*
*Rev.* 21:20 *t.* founda. was ameth.
*See* MONTH.

**TWELVE.**

*Gen.* 14:4 *t.* years they served C.
17:20 *t.* princes sh. Ishm. 25:16
35:22 the sons of Jacob were *t.*
42:13 thy serv. are *t.* breth. 32
49:28 these are *t.* tribes of Isr.
*Ex.* 15:27 Elim, where were *t.*
24:4 *t.* pillars acc. to *t.* tribes
28:21 *t.* precious stones, 39:14
*Lev.* 24:5 thou sh. bake *t.* cakes
*Deut.* 1:23 I took *t.* men of you
*Jos.* 3:12 take ye *t.* men, 4:2
4:3 *t.* stones out of Jor. 8, 9, 20
2 *Sam.* 2:15 th. arose *t.* of Benja-
min, and *t.* servants of Dav.
1 *K.* 7:25 the sea stood on *t.* oxen,
44; 2 *Chr.* 4:15
10:20 *t.* lions on side, 2 *Chr.* 9:19
11:30 Ah. rent garm. in *t.* pieces
*Neh.* 5:14 *t.* years not eat. bread
*Mat.* 9:20 a wom. was diseased *t.*
years, *Mark* 5:25; *Luke* 8:43
10:2 names of *t.* apos. *Luke* 6:13
26:20 he sat down with the *t.*
*Mark* 14:17; *Luke* 22:14
*Mark* 5:42 age of *t.* yrs. *Luke* 8:42
14:20 it is one of *t.* that dippeth
*Luke* 2:42 when Je. was *t.* years
*John* 6:70 have I not cho. you *t.*?
11:9 are th. not *t.* hours in day
1 *Cor.* 15:5 seen of Cep. th. of *t.*
*Rev.* 12:1 on head cro. of *t.* stars
21:12 city had *t.* gates, at gat. *t.*
14 wall of city had *t.* foundat.
in them names of *t.* apostles
21 the *t.* gates were *t.* pearls
22:2 tr. bare *t.* manner of fruits
*See* HUNDRED, THOUSAND.

**TWENTY.**

*Gen.* 18:31 be found *t.* there, I
will not destroy it for *t.* sake
31:38 *t.* ye. I have been with, 41
37:28 sold J. for *t.* pieces silver
*Ex.* 30:14 fr. *t.* old, 38:26; *Num.*
1:3, etc.
*Lev.* 27:3 estim. of males fr. *t.* y.
2 *K.* 4:42 brought man *t.* loaves
*Ezr.* 8:27 weighed *t.* bas. of gold
*Zec.* 5:2 length of roll *t.* cubits

**TWENTY-TWO.**

*Jud.* 10:3 Jair judged Is. *t.-t.* ye.
1 *Chr.* 12:28 house *t.-t.* captains
2 *Chr.* 13:21 Abi. begat *t.-t.* sons

**TWENTY-THREE.**

*Jud.* 10:2 T. judged Is. *t.-t.* yea.

**TWENTY-FOUR.**

2 *Sam.* 21:20 fing. and toes, *t.-f.*

TWO

*Rev.* 4:4 about throne were *t.-f.*
seats, I saw *t.-f.* elders sit.
5:8 *t.-f.* elders fell, 11:16; 19:4

**TWENTY-FIVE.**

*Num.* 8:24 from *t.-five* years old
*Neh.* 6:5 wall finished in *t.-f.* day

**TWENTY-SIXTH.**

1 *K.* 16:8 in *t.-s.* year of Asa Elah

**TWENTY-SEVENTH.**

*Gen.* 8:14 *t.-s.* day of sec. month

**TWENTY-EIGHT.**

*Ex.* 26:2 curtain *t.-e.* cubits, 36:9

**TWENTY-NINE.**

*Gen.* 11:24 Nahor lived *t.-n.* yea.
*See* THOUSAND.

**TWICE.**

*Gen.* 41:32 dream was doubled *t.*
*Ex.* 16:5 shall be *t.* as much, 22
1 *K.* 11:9 had appeared to him *t.*
2 *K.* 6:10 saved not once nor *t.*
*Neh.* 13:20 with. Jeru. once or *t.*
*Job* 33:14 God speak. once, yea *t.*
40:5 yea *t.* but I will proceed no
42:10 Lord gave Job *t.* as much
*Ps.* 62:11 *t.* have I heard, power
*Luke* 18:12 I fast *t.* in the week
*Jude* 12 *t.* dead, pluck. up by ro.

**TWIGS.**

*Ezek.* 17:4 he cropped off top of *t.*
22 crop off fr. top of young *t.*

**TWILIGHT.**

1 *Sam.* 30:17 Da. smote th. fr. *t.*
2 *K.* 7:5 lepers rose in *t.* to go
7 Syrians arose and fled in *t.*
*Job* 3:9 let stars of the *t.* be dark
24:15 eye of adul. waiteth for *t.*
*Prov.* 7:9 went to her house in *t.*
*Ezek.* 12:6 sh. carry it forth in *t.*
7 and brought it forth in the *t.*
12 prince shall bear it in the *t.*

TWINED. *See* FINE.

**TWINKLING.**

1 *Cor.* 15:52 changed in *t.* of eye

**TWINS.**

*Gen.* 25:24 Reb. had *t.* 38:27 Ta.
*Cant.* 4:2 every one bear *t.* 6:6
5 like two roes that are *t.* 7:3

**TWO.**

*Gen.* 4:19 Lamech took *t.* wives
6:19 *t.* of ev. sort bring into ark
7:2 beasts not clean by *t.* 9:15
25:23 *t.* nations are in thy womb
32:10 I am become *t.* bands
*Ex.* 21:21 if he continue day or *t.*
*Lev.* 5:7 shall bring *t.* doves or *t.*
pigeons, 12:8; 14:22; 15:14,
29; *Num.* 6:10
*Deut.* 21:15 if man have *t.* wives
32:30 *t.* put 10,000 to flight!
*Jos.* 14:3 *t.* tribes, 4; 21:16
21:25 wi. her suburbs, *t.* cities
*Jud.* 5:30 ev. man a damsel or *t.*
11:37 let me alone *t.* months
16:28 avenged for my *t.* eyes
1 *Sam.* 1:2 Elkanah had *t.* wives
27:3 D. *t.* wi. 30:5, 18; 2 *Sam.* 2:2
1 *K.* 3:18 none save *t.* in house
18:21 halt ye bet. *t.* opinions?
*Job* 13:20 do not *t.* thi. unto me
42:7 wra. is kind. ag. *t.* friends
*Prov.* 30:7 *t.* things I required
*Ec.* 4:9 *t.* are better than one
11 if *t.* lie toget. th. have heat
12 if one prevail, *t.* sh. withst.
*Is.* 47:9 these *t.* things sh. come
51:19 these two things are come
*Jer.* 2:13 peo. committed *t.* evils
3:14 one of a city, *t.* of a family
*Amos* 3:3 can *t.* walk together
*Mat.* 6:24 no man can serve *t.*
masters, *Luke* 16:13
18:8 *t.* ha. or *t.* feet, *Mark* 9:43
9 having *t.* eyes, *Mark* 9:47
16 take wi. thee one or *t.* more
19 if *t.* of you agree on earth
20 wh. *t.* or three are gathered
24:40 then shall *t.* be in field
*Mark* 6:7 send them by *t.* and *t.*
*Acts* 1:24 whet. of these *t.* chos.
1 *Cor.* 6:16 *t.* be one fl. *Eph.* 5:31
14:27 by *t.* or at most by three
*Phil.* 1:23 in a strait betwixt *t.*
*See* DAUGHTERS, DAYS, KIDNEYS,
LAMBS, SONS.

**TWO men.**

*Ex.* 2:13 *t. m.* of Hebrews strove
*Num.* 11:26 rema. *t. m.* in camp
*Jos.* 2:1 sent out *t. men* to spy
1 *Sam.* 10:2 find *t. m.* by sepulc.
2 *Sam.* 12:1 *t. men* in one city
1 *K.* 2:32 fell on *t. men* righteous
21:10 set *t. men* before Nab. 13

UNB

*Mat.* 9:27 *t.* blind *men* followed
*Luke* 9:30 talked with him *t. m.*
17:34 *t. men* in bed; 36 *t. men*
in field
18:10 *t. m.* went up to temple
*John* 8:17 testimony of *t. m.* true
*Acts* 9:38 they sent *t. m.* to Peter

**TWO tables.**

*Ex.* 31:18 gave to Moses *t. tables*
34:1 *t. t.* of stone, *Deut.* 10:1
4 hewed *t. tables*, *Deut.* 10:3
*Deut.* 4:13 wrote upon *t. t.* 5:22
9:10 Lord deliv. unto me *t. t.* 11
1 *K.* 8:9 nothing in ark save *t. t.*
of stone, 2 *Chr.* 5:10
*Ezek.* 40:39 *t. t.* on side; 40 *t. t.*

**TWO years.**

*Gen.* 11:10 Arph. *t. y.* after flood
2 *Chr.* 21:19 ath. *t. y.* bowels fell
*Jer.* 28:3 in *t. y.* I'll bring ves. 11
*Amos* 1:1 *t. y.* before earthquake
*Mal.* 2:16 slew children fr. *t. y.*
*Acts* 19:10 *t. y.* in As. heard word
28:30 P. dwelt *t. y.* in his house

**TWOFOLD.**

*Mat.* 23:15 *t.* more child of hell

**TYCHICUS.**

*Acts* 20:4 T. accompanied Paul
*Eph.* 6:21 T. shall make known
*Col.* 4:7 sh. T. declare unto you
2 *Tim.* 4:12 T. sent to Ephesus
*Tit.* 3:12 I send T. unto thee

**TYRANNUS.**

*Acts* 19:9 disput. in school of T.

**TYRE,** *or* **TYRUS.**

*Jos.* 19:29 coast turn. to city T.
2 *Sam.* 24:7 to strong-hold of T.
1 *K.* 7:13 fetched Hira. out of T.
14 was a man of T. 2 *Chr.* 2:14
9:12 Hiram came out from T. to
*Ezr.* 3:7 meat and drink to them
of T.
*Neh.* 13:16 dw. men of T. therein
*Ps.* 45:12 daughter of T. shall be
83:7 with the inhabitants of T.
87:4 Philistia and T. *Is.* 23:1
*Is.* 23:5 pain. at the report of T.
8 who ha. taken coun. ag. T.?
15 T. shall be forgotten, 17
*Jer.* 25:22 made kings of T. dri.
27:3 send the yokes to kin. of T.
47:4 to cut off from T. and Zid.
*Ezek.* 26:2 T. said ag. Jerusalem
3 I am against thee, O T.
27:2 take up lamentation for T.
32 city like T. like destroyed?
28:2 say to prince of T.
12 lamentation on king of T.
29:18 serve great service ag. T.
*Hos.* 9:13 Ephraim, as I saw T.
*Joel* 3:4 ye to do with me, O T.?
*Amos* 1:9 three transgress. of T.
10 I will send fire on wall of T.
*Zec.* 9:2 T. and Zidon, though it
3 T. build herself a strong ho.
*Mat.* 11:21 if mighty works had
been done in T. *Luke* 10:13
*Acts* 12:20 displeas. wi. th. of T.

# U.

**UCAL.**

*Prov.* 30:1 spoke to Ithiel and U.

**UNACCUSTOMED.**

*Jer.* 31:18 as a bullock *u.* to yoke

**UNADVISEDLY.**

*Ps.* 106:33 spake *u.* with his lips

**UNAWARES.**

*Gen.* 31:20 Jacob stole away *u.* 26
*Num.* 35:11 killeth any person *u.*
15; *Deut.* 4:42; *Jos.* 20:3, 9
*Ps.* 35:8 destru. come on him *u.*
*Luke* 21:34 day come on you *u.*
*Gal.* 2:4 false breth. *u.* brought
*Heb.* 13:2 some enterta. angels *u.*
*Jude* 4 certain men crept in *u.*

**UNBELIEF.**

*Mat.* 13:58 works, because of *u.*
17:20 not cast out bec. of yo. *u.*
*Mark* 6:6 marvel. bec. of their *u.*
9:24 I believe, help th. mine *u.*
16:14 upbraid. them with th. *u.*
*Rom.* 3:3 sh. *u.* make faith with.
4:20 he staggered not through *u.*
11:20 bec. of *u.* they were brok.
23 if they abide not still in *u.*
30 obtained mercy through *u.*
32 G. concluded them all in *u.*
1 *Tim.* 1:13 did it ignorant. in *u.*
*Heb.* 3:12 an evil heart of *u.*
19 could not enter bec. of *u.* 4:6
4:11 after same example of *u.*

**UNBELIEVERS.**

*Luke* 12:46 appoi. portion wi. *u.*

UNC

1 *Cor.* 6:6 goeth to law before *u.*
14:23 come in those that are *u.*
2 *Cor.* 6:14 unequal. yoked wi. *u.*

**UNBELIEVING.**

*Acts* 14:2 *u.* Jews stirr. Gentiles
1 *Cor.* 7:14 *u.* husband sanctified
15 *u.* if depart, let him depart
*Tit.* 1:15 unto *u.* is nothing pure
*Rev.* 21:8 *u.* have th. part in lake

**UNBLAMABLE, Y.**

*Col.* 1:22 to present you holy, *u.*
1 *Thes.* 2:10 how *u.* we behaved
3:13 may stablish your hearts *u.*

**UNCERTAIN, LY.**

1 *Cor.* 9:26 run, not as *u.* so fight
14:8 if trumpet give an *u.* sound
1 *Tim.* 6:17 nor trust in *u.* riches

**UNCHANGEABLE.**

*Heb.* 7:24 hath an *u.* priesthood

**UNCIRCUMCISED.**

*Gen.* 17:14 *u.* man-child shall be
cut off
34:14 cannot give our sist. to *u.*
*Ex.* 6:12 who am of *u.* lips, 30
12:48 no *u.* person eat passover
*Lev.* 19:23 count fruit *u.* 3 years
26:41 if th. *u.* hearts be humbl.
*Jos.* 5:7 circumcised, th. were *u.*
*Jud.* 14:3 goest to take wife of *u.*
15:18 sh. I fall into hands of *u.*
1 *Sam.* 17:26 who is th. *u.* P.? 36
31:4 lest th. *u.* come, 1 *Chr.* 10:4
2 *Sam.* 1:20 daugh. of *u.* triumph
*Is.* 52:1 no more come to thee *u.*
*Jer.* 6:10 their ear is *u.* th. cann.
9:25 punish circumcised with *u.*
26 nations *u.* house of Israel *u.*
*Ezek.* 28:10 shalt die death of *u.*
31:18 sh. lie in midst of *u.* 32:19,
21, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32
44:7 strang. *u.* in heart, and *u.*
*Acts* 7:51 stiff-necked, *u.* in hea.
11:3 thou wentest in to men *u.*
*Rom.* 4:11 faith he had bei. *u.* 12
1 *Cor.* 7:18 let him not become *u.*

**UNCIRCUMCISION.**

*Rom.* 2:25 circumcis. is made *u.*
26 if *u.* keep righteous. of law
27 shall not *u.* judge thee?
3:30 shall justify *u.* through fai.
4:9 bless. on circumcision or *u.*
10 wh. he was in circu. or *u.*?
1 *Cor.* 7:18 any man called in *u.*
19 circumc. nothing, *u.* noth.
*Gal.* 2:7 gospel of *u.* committed
5:6 circum. avail. nor *u.* 6:15
*Eph.* 2:11 who are called *u.* by
*Col.* 2:13 dead in *u.* of flesh
3:11 circumcision nor *u.* but C.

**UNCLE.**

*Lev.* 10:4 Uzziel, the *u.* of Aaron
20:20 if a man lie with *u.* wife
25:49 *u.* or *u.* son may redeem
1 *Sam.* 10:14 Saul's *u.* said to, 15
14:50 Ab. son of Ner, Saul's *u.*
1 *Chr.* 27:32 Jonathan David's *u.*
*Est.* 2:7 brought *u.* daughter, 15
*Jer.* 32:7 son of Shallum thine *u.*
8 my *u.* son ca. unto me, 9, 12
*Amos* 6:10 a man's *u.* take him

**UNCLEAN.**

*Lev.* 5:2 if soul touch any *u.* thi.
carc. of *u.* cattle, be *u.* 11:26
10:10 diff. betw. *u.* clean, 11:47
11:4 is *u.* 5, 6, 7, 29; *Deut.* 14:19
24 for these ye sh. be *u.* 25–40;
14:46; 15:5–27; 17:15; 22:6;
*Num.* 19:7–22
12:2 be *u.* seven days, 5; 15:25
13:45 in wh. plague is, cry *u.*
14:40 cast them into *u.* pl. 41, 45
57 teach when *u.* and wh. clean
22:5 whereby may be made *u.*
*Num.* 6:7 sh. not make hims. *u.*
*Deut.* 12:15 *u.* and cle. 22; 15:22
*Jos.* 22:19 if your possessi. be *u.*
*Ezr.* 9:11 land ye go to pos. is *u.*
*Job* 36:14 hypocrites is among *u.*
*Ec.* 9:2 one event to clean and *u.*
*Is.* 6:5 I am a man of *u.* lips, in
midst of a people of *u.* lips
35:8 the *u.* shall not pass over it
52:1 no more come into the *u.*
*Lam.* 4:15 depart ye, it is *u.* de.
*Ezek.* 22:26 between clean and *u.*
44:23 discern betw. clean and *u.*
*Hos.* 9:3 they shall eat *u.* things
*Hag.* 2:13 one *u.* touch it, be *u.*
14 that wh. th. offer there is *u.*
*Luke* 4:33 had a spirit of *u.* devil
*Acts* 10:28 not call any man common or *u.* 11:8
*Rom.* 14:14 noth. is *u.* of itself,
thing be *u.* to him it is *u.*
1 *Cor.* 7:14 else children were *u.*

UND

2 *Cor.* 6:17 touch not *u.* thing
*Eph.* 5:5 no *u.* person hath inhe.
*Heb.* 9:13 of heifer sprinkling *u.*
*Rev.* 18:2 bec. a cage of *u.* bird

*See* BEAST, SPIRIT, THING.

**UNCLEAN Spirits.**

*Mat.* 10:1 power against *u. spirits*, *Mark* 6:7
*Mark* 1:27 com. *u. s. Luke* 4:36
3:11 *u. s.* when they saw him
5:13 *u. s.* went and ent. swine
*Acts* 5:16 were vexed with *u. s.*
8:7 *u. s.* came out of possessed
*Rev.* 16:13 saw 3 *u. s.* like frogs

**UNCLEANNESS.**

*Lev.* 5:3 if he touch *u.* of man, whatsoever *u.* 7:21; 22:5
7:20 having his *u.* on him, 22:3
15:31 separate Is. from their *u.*
18:19 as she is put apart for *u.*
*Num.* 5:19 not gone aside to *u.*
19:13 uncl. *u.* is yet upon him
*Deut.* 23:10 by reason of *u.* that
24:1 hath found some *u.* in her
2 *Sam.* 11:4 purified from her *u.*
2 *Chr.* 29:16 priests broug. out *u.*
*Ezr.* 9:11 filled the land with *u.*
*Ezek.* 36:17 as *u.* of removed wo.
39:24 according to their *u.*
*Zec.* 13:1 fountain opened for *u.*
*Mat.* 23:27 full of bones and *u.*
*Rom.* 1:24 G. also gave th. to *u.*
6:19 yielded members ser. to *u.*
2 *Cor.* 12:21 not repented of *u.*
*Gal.* 5:19 works of flesh are *u.*
*Eph.* 4:19 to work *u.* wi. greedi.
5:3 *u.* let it not once be named
*Col.* 3:5 mortify fornication, *u.*
1 *Thes.* 2:3 exhortation not of *u.*
4:7 God hath not called us to *u.*
2 *Pet.* 2:10 that walk in lust of *u.*

**UNCLEANNESSES.**

*Ezek.* 36:29 I will save you fr. *u.*

**UNCLOTHED.**

2 *Cor.* 5:4 not that we wo. be *u.*

**UNCOMELY.**

1 *Cor.* 7:36 beha. *u.* tow. virgin
12:23 *u.* parts have comeliness

**UNCONDEMNED.**

*Acts* 16:37 beaten us openly *u.*
22:25 that is a Roman and *u.*

**UNCORRUPTNESS.**

*Tit.* 2:7 in doctrine showing *u.*

**UNCOVER.**

*Lev.* 10:6 *u.* not your heads
18:6 not *u.* nakedn. of near kin
7 nakedness of fa. shalt not *u.*
8 not *u.* father's wife; 9 sister
10 thy son's daug. shalt not *u.*
11 father's wife's dau. not *u.*
12 not *u.* nak. of fath.'s sister
13 not *u.* moth.'s sister, 20:19
14 not *u.* nakedn. of fath.'s br.
15 daug.-in-law; 16 brother's
17 not *u.* a woman and daugh.
18 sh. not *u.* thy wife's sister
19 not *u.* wo. put apart, 20:18
21:10 high priest not *u.* head
*Num.* 5:18 priest *u.* wom.'s head
*Ruth* 3:4 sh. go in and *u.* his feet
*Is.* 47:2 *u.* thy locks, *u.* thigh

**UNCOVERED.**

*Gen.* 9:21 Noah was *u.* in his te.
*Lev.* 20:11 *u.* his father's naked.
17 *u.* sister's; 20 *u.* his uncle's
18 she hath *u.* founta. of blood
*Ruth* 3:7 came softly and *u.* feet
2 *Sam.* 6:20 *u.* hims. as vain fel.
*Is.* 20:4 led away with butto. *u.*
22:6 quiver, and Kir *u.* shield
47:3 thy nakedness shall be *u.*
*Jer.* 49:10 I *u.* his secret places
*Ezek.* 4:7 thine arm shall be *u.*
*Hab.* 2:16 let thy foreskin be *u.*
*Mark* 2:4 they *u.* roof wh. he was
1 *Cor.* 11:5 prophe. with head *u.*
13 is it comely th. wo. pray *u.*?

**UNCOVERETH.**

*Lev.* 20:19 for he *u.* his near kin
*Deut.* 27:20 *u.* his father's skirt
2 *Sam.* 6:20 vain fellows *u.* him.

**UNCTION.**

1 *John* 2:20 ye have *u.* fr. holy O.

**UNDEFILED.**

*Ps.* 119:1 blessed are *u.* in way
*Cant.* 5:2 love, my dove, my *u.*
6:9 my dove, my *u.* is one
*Heb.* 7:26 priest, holy, harml. *u.*
13:4 marriage honorable, bed *u.*
*Jam.* 1:27 pure religion and *u.*
1 *Pet.* 1:4 inher. incorruptible, *u.*

**UNDER.**

*Mat.* 2:16 fr. two yea. old and *u.*

UND

*Mat.* 8:9 I am *u.* authority, hav.
*Heb.* 7:11 *u.* it peo. received law

*See* FEET.

**UNDERGIRDING.**

*Acts* 27:17 used helps, *u.* the ship

**UNDERNEATH.**

*Deut.* 33:27 *u.* are everlast. arms

**UNDERSETTERS.**

1 *K.* 7:30 four corners had *u.* 34

**UNDERSTAND.**

*Gen.* 11:7 not *u.* anoth.'s speech
41:15 I heard th. canst *u.* dream
*Num.* 16:30 *u.* these provoked L.
*Deut.* 28:49 tong. thou sh. not *u.*
2 *K.* 18:26 speak to servants in Syr. langu. we *u.* it, *Is.* 36:11
1 *Chr.* 28:19 Lord made me *u.*
*Neh.* 8:3 before those th. could *u.*
7 people to *u.* law, 8, 13
*Job* 6:24 cause me to *u.* wherein
23:5 I would *u.* what he say
26:14 thunder of power who *u.*?
32:9 neither do aged *u.* judgm.
36:29 can any *u.* spr. of clouds?
*Ps.* 14:2 if any that did *u.* 53:2
19:12 who can *u.* his errors?
82:5 not, neither will they *u.*
92:6 neither doth a fool *u.* this
94:8 *u.* ye brutish among peop.
107:43 sh. *u.* loving-kind. of L.
119:27 make me *u.* thy precepts
100 I *u.* more than ancients
*Prov.* 2:5 then *u.* fear of the Lord
9 shalt thou *u.* righteousness
8:5 O ye simple, *u.* wisdom
14:8 wisd. of prudent to *u.* way
19:25 and he will *u.* knowledge
20:24 how can man *u.* his way?
28:5 evil men *u.* not judgment, they that seek L. *u.* all thin.
29:19 tho' he *u.* will not answer
*Is.* 6:9 hear ye indeed, *u.* not
10 lest they *u.* with, *John* 12:40
28:9 whom make to *u.* doctri.?
19 be vexation only to *u.* repo.
32:4 heart of rash *u.* knowledge
33:19 tongue thou canst not *u.*
41:20 *u.* together L. ha. done th.
43:10 may know and *u.* I am he
44:18 shut hearts, th. cannot *u.*
56:11 shepherds that cannot *u.*
*Jer.* 9:12 who wise that may *u.*?
*Ezek.* 3:6 words th. canst not *u.*
*Dan.* 8:16 make this man *u.* vis.
17 said to me, *u.* O son of man
9:13 *u.* truth; 23 *u.* matter, 25
10:12 didst set thy heart to *u.*
14 I am come to make thee *u.*
11:33 they that *u.* shall instruct
12:10 wicked not *u.* wise sh. *u.*
*Hos.* 4:14 peo. doth not *u.* sh. fa.
14:9 wise? he shall *u.* these thi.
*Mic.* 4:12 neither *u.* counsel of L.
*Mat.* 13:13 not, neith. do they *u.*
14 and shall not *u.*
15:10 hear and *u.* *Mark* 7:14
"7 do not ye yet *u.*? 16:9, 11; *Mark* 8:17, 21
24:15 let him *u.* *Mark* 13:14
*Mark* 4:12 hear, they may hear, not *u.* *Luke* 8:10; *Acts* 28:26
14:68 nor *u.* I what thou sayest
*Luke* 24:45 might *u.* scriptures
*John* 8:43 why not *u.* my speech?
*Rom.* 15:21 have not heard sh. *u.*
1 *Cor.* 13:2 tho' I *u.* all mysteries
*Heb.* 11:3 *u.* worlds were framed
2 *Pet.* 2:12 evil of thi. they *u.* not

**UNDERSTANDEST.**

*Job* 15:9 what *u.* thou, which is
*Ps.* 139:2 thou *u.* my thoughts
*Jer.* 5:15 neither *u.* what th. say
*Acts* 8:30 *u.* thou wh. th. readest?

**UNDERSTANDETH.**

1 *Chr.* 28:9 Lord *u.* imaginations
*Job* 28:23 God *u.* the way thereof
*Ps.* 49:20 man in honor *u.* not
*Prov.* 8:9 all plain to him that *u.*
14:6 knowl. easy to him that *u.*
*Jer.* 9:24 glory in this, that he *u.*
*Mat.* 13:19 hear. word, *u.* it not
23 that heareth word, and *u.* it
*Rom.* 3:11 there is none that *u.*
1 *Cor.* 14:2 to men, for no man *u.*
16 he *u.* not what thou sayest

**UNDERSTANDING.**

*Ex.* 31:3 I have filled Bezaleel with *u.* 35:31; 36:1
*Deut.* 4:6 this is your wis. and *u.*
32:28 neither is any *u.* in them
1 *K.* 3:11 hast asked *u.* to disce.
4:29 God gave Solomon *u.*
7:14 Hiram was filled with *u.*
1 *Chr.* 12:32 were men th. had *u.*
22:12 L. give thee wisd. and *u.*

UND

2 *Chr.* 2:12 a wise son end. wi. *u.*
26:5 Zechari. had *u.* in visions
*Ezr.* 8:16 Joi. and El. men of *u.*
*Neh.* 8:2 that could hear with *u.*
10:28 ev. one hav. know. and *u.*
*Job* 12:3 I have *u.* as well as you
12 length of days *u.* 13 hath *u.*
20 he taketh away *u.* of aged
17:4 hast hid their heart from *u.*
20:3 my *u.* caus. me to answer
26:12 by his *u.* he smiteth thro'
28:12 where is place of *u.*? 20
28 said, To depart fr. evil is *u.*
32:8 Almighty giveth them *u.*
34:10 hearken to me, men of *u.*
16 if now th. hast *u.* hear this
34 let men of *u.* tell me
38:4 declare, if thou hast *u.*
36 who hath given *u.* to heart?
39:17 neither imparted to her *u.*
*Ps.* 32:9 as mule that hath no *u.*
47:7 King, sing praises with *u.*
49:3 medita. of heart shall be *u.*
119:34 give *u.* 73, 125, 144, 169
99 I have *u.* 130 word giveth *u.*
104 thro' thy precepts I get *u.*
147:5 great our L. *u.* is infinite
*Prov.* 1:2 to perceive words of *u.*
2:2 thou apply th. heart to *u.*
3 if thou liftest up voice for *u.*
6 out of his mouth cometh *u.*
11 discretion pres. thee, *u.* sh.
3:5 lean not to thine own *u.*
13 happy is man th. getteth *u.*
19 by *u.* he establish. heavens
4:1 attend to kn. *u.* 5 get *u.* 7
5:1 bow thine ear to my *u.*
6:32 commit. adult. lacketh *u.*
7:4 and call *u.* thy kinswoman
8:1 doth not *u.* put forth voice?
14 I am *u.* 9:6 in way of *u.*
9:4 him that wanteth *u.* 16
10 knowledge of the holy is *u.*
10:13 that hath *u.* wisd. is found
14:29 is slow to wrath is of *u.*
33 wisdom in him that hath *u.*
15:14 heart of him that hath *u.*
32 that heareth reproof get. *u.*
16:16 better to get *u.* than silv.
22 *u.* is a well-spring of life to
17:24 wisd. bef. him that ha. *u.*
18:2 fool hath no delight in *u.*
19:8 he that keepeth *u.* sh. find
25 reprove one that hath *u.*
21:16 wander. out of way of *u.*
30 there is no *u.* nor counsel
23:23 buy also instruct. and *u.*
24:3 by *u.* house is established
28:11 poor that hath *u.* search.
16 prince that wanteth *u.*
30:2 have not the *u.* of a matter
*Ec.* 9:11 nor rich. to men of *u.*
*Is.* 11:2 sp. of *u.* shall rest upon
3 make him of quick *u.*
27:11 for it is a people of no *u.*
29:14 *u.* of their prudent men
16 framed it, he had no *u.*?
24 erred in spir. sh. come to *u.*
40:14 showed him way of *u.*?
28 there is no search. of his *u.*
44:19 neither knowledge nor *u.*
*Jer.* 3:15 past. sh. feed you wi. *u.*
4:22 people foolish, have no *u.*
5:21 O foolish peo. without *u.*
51:15 stretched out heaven by *u.*
*Ezek.* 23:4 wi. thy *u.* thou hast
*Dan.* 1:17 Dan. had *u.* in visions
20 in matters of *u.* he found
2:21 giv. to them that know *u.*
4:34 mine *u.* returned to me
5:11 and *u.* was found, 12, 14
9:22 I am come to give thee *u.*
10:1 Daniel had *u.* of vision
11:35 some of th. of *u.* shall fall
*Hos.* 13:2 made idols ac. to th. *u.*
*Ob.* 7 there is no *u.* in him
8 sh. I not destroy *u.* out of E.?
*Mat.* 15:16 ye wi. *u.*? *Mark* 7:18
*Mark* 12:33 to love him with *u.*
*Luke* 1:3 having had perfect *u.*
2:47 were astonished at his *u.*
24:45 then opened he their *u.*
*Rom.* 1:31 without *u.* coven.-br.
1 *Cor.* 1:19 bring to noth. the *u.*
14:14 sp. prayeth, *u.* is unfruit.
15 pray with *u.* sing with *u.*
19 ra. speak five words with *u.*
20 not child. in *u.* in *u.* be men
*Eph.* 1:18 eyes of *u.* being enlig.
4:18 having the *u.* darkened
*Phil.* 4:7 peace of G. pass. all *u.*
*Col.* 1:9 filled with all spiritu. *u.*
2:2 rich. of full assurance of *u.*
2 *Tim.* 2:7 the Lord give thee *u.*
1 *John* 5:20 G. hath giv. us an *u.*
*Rev.* 13:18 him that hath *u.*

*See* GOOD.

UNG

**Man of UNDERSTANDING.**

*Ezr.* 8:18 they broug. a *m. of u.*
*Prov.* 1:5 a *m. of u.* shall attain
10:23 a *m. of u.* hath wisdom
11:12 a *m. of u.* hold. his peace
15:21 a *m. of u.* walk. uprightly
17:27 a *m. of u.* is of an excell.
28 shutteth lips is a *m. of u.*
20:5 a *m. of u.* will dr. counsel
28:2 by a *m. of u.* state shall be

**Void of UNDERSTANDING.**

*Prov.* 7:7 a young man *v. of u.*
10:13 a rod for him th. is *v. of u.*
12:11 follow vain per. is *v. of u.*
17:18 a man *v. of u.* strik. han.
24:30 vineyard of man *v. of u.*

**UNDERSTANDING, Adj.**

*Deut.* 1:13 take wise men and *u.*
4:6 this nation is an *u.* people
1 *K.* 3:9 give servant an *u.* heart
12 lo, I have given thee an *u.*
*Prov.* 8:5 be of an *u.* heart
*Dan.* 1:4 *u.* science; 8:23 *u.* dark
*Eph.* 5:17 *u.* what will of L. is
1 *Tim.* 1:7 *u.* neit. what they say

**UNDERSTOOD.**

*Gen.* 42:23 knew not Jos. *u.* th.
*Deut.* 32:29 were wise, they *u.*
1 *Sam.* 4:6 they *u.* ark of L. was
26:4 Da. *u.* that Saul was come
2 *Sam.* 3:37 *u.* it was not of D.
*Neh.* 8:12 had *u.* words that were
13:7 I *u.* of the evil Eliashib did
*Job* 13:1 mine ear heard and *u.* it
42:3 I uttered that I *u.* not
*Ps.* 73:17 then *u.* I their end
81:5 heard langu. that I *u.* not
106:7 our fath. *u.* not thy wond.
*Is.* 40:21 ha. ye not *u.* fr. founds.
44:18 nor *u.* for he shut th. eyes
*Dan.* 8:27 astonished, but none *u.*
9:2 Dan. *u.* by books; 10:1 he *u.*
12:8 I heard, but I *u.* not, then
*Mat.* 13:51 have ye *u.* these thi.?
16:12 then *u.* they how he bade
17:13 they *u.* that he spake of J.
*Mark* 9:32 *u.* not that sayi. *Luke* 2:50; 9:45; *John* 8:27; 10:6
*Luke* 18:34 they *u.* none of these
*John* 12:16 thi. *u.* not his discip.
*Acts* 7:25 he supposed they *u.* G. would deliver th. they *u.* not
23:27 hav. *u.* he was a Roman
34 when I *u.* he was of Cilicia
*Rom.* 1:20 being *u.* by the things
1 *Cor.* 13:11 I *u.* as a child
14:9 ut. by tongue wor. to be *u.*
2 *Pet.* 3:16 some thi. hard to be *u.*

**UNDERTAKE.**

*Is.* 38:14 I am oppress. *u.* for me

**UNDERTOOK.**

*Est.* 9:23 Jews *u.* to do as they

**UNDO.**

*Is.* 58:6 the fast? to *u.* burdens
*Zep.* 3:19 I will *u.* all that afflict

**UNDONE.**

*Num.* 21:29 thou art *u.* O people
*Jos.* 11:15 Joshua left nothing *u.*
*Is.* 6:5 woe is me, for I am *u.*
*Mat.* 23:23 lea. oth. *u.* *Lu.* 11:42

**UNDRESSED.**

*Lev.* 25:5 grapes of thy vine *u.* 11

**UNEQUAL, LY.**

*Ezek.* 18:25 are not y. ways *u.*? 29
2 *Cor.* 6:14 be not *u.* yoked with

**UNFAITHFUL, LY.**

*Ps.* 78:57 they dealt *u.* like fath.
*Prov.* 25:19 confid. in an *u.* man

**UNFEIGNED.**

2 *Cor.* 6:6 by H. Ghost, by love *u.*
1 *Tim.* 1:5 pure heart, faith *u.*
2 *Tim.* 1:5 I call to remembr. *u.*
1 *Pet.* 1:22 thro' Spi. unto *u.* love

**UNFRUITFUL.**

*Mat.* 13:22 becom. *u.* *Mark* 4:19
1 *Cor.* 14:14 my understand. is *u.*
*Eph.* 5:11 no fellowship with *u.*
*Tit.* 3:14 that they be not *u.*
2 *Pet.* 1:8 neith. be barren nor *u.*

**UNGIRDED.**

*Gen.* 24:32 man *u.* the camels

**UNGODLINESS.**

*Rom.* 1:18 wrath of God agai. *u.*
11:26 he sh. turn away *u.* fr. Ja.
2 *Tim.* 2:16 will increase unto *u.*
*Tit.* 2:12 denying *u.* and worldly

**UNGODLY.**

2 *Sam.* 22:5 floods of *u.* men ma. me afraid, *Ps.* 18:4
2 *Chr.* 19:2 shouldest thou help *u.*
*Job* 16:11 G. deliver. me to the *u.*
34:18 is it fit to say, Ye are *u.*?
*Ps.* 1:1 walk. not in coun. of *u.*

UNM

*Ps.* 1:4 *u.* are not so; 5 *u.* not sta.
6 the way of the *u.* shall perish
3:7 hast broken the teeth of *u.*
43:1 pl. my cause ag. *u.* nation
73:12 these are *u.* who prosper
*Prov.* 16:27 *u.* man dig. up evil
19:28 *u.* witness scorneth judg.
*Rom.* 4:5 him that justifieth *u.*
5:6 in due time Chr. died for *u.*
1 *Tim.* 1:9 the law is for the *u.*
1 *Pet.* 4:18 where shall *u.* appear?
2 *Pet.* 2:5 bringing the flood on *u.*
6 those who after should live *u.*
3:7 judgment and perdi. of *u.*
*Jude* 4 *u.* men turn. grace of God
15 convince *u.* of th. *u.* deeds
18 who walk after th. *u.* lusts

**UNHOLY.**
*Lev.* 10:10 differ. bet. holy and *u.*
1 *Tim.* 1:9 law was made for *u.*
2 *Tim.* 3:2 men be unthankful, *u.*
*Heb.* 10:29 counted blood of *u.*

**UNICORN.**
*Num.* 23:22 strength of *u.* 24:8
*Job* 39:9 will the *u.* serve thee?
10 canst bind *u.* in the furrow?
*Ps.* 29:6 Leb. and Sirion like *u.*
92:10 shall exalt like horn of *u.*

**UNICORNS.**
*Deut.* 33:17 horns like horns of *u.*
*Ps.* 22:21 heard from horns of *u.*
*Is.* 34:7 the *u.* shall come down

**UNITE, D.**
*Gen.* 49:6 mine honor be not *u.*
*Ps.* 86:11 *u.* my heart to fear

**UNITY.**
*Ps.* 133:1 for bre. to dwell in *u.*
*Eph.* 4:3 endeavoring to keep *u.*
13 till we come in the *u.* of

**UNJUST.**
*Ps.* 43:1 deliv. me from *u.* man
*Prov.* 11:7 hope of *u.* men peris.
28:8 who by *u.* gain increaseth
29:27 an *u.* man is an abomina.
*Zep.* 3:5 *u.* knoweth no shame
*Mat.* 5:45 sen. rai. on just and *u.*
*Luke* 16:8 L. commend. *u.* stew.
10 is *u.* in least, is *u.* in much
18:6 hear what *u.* judge saith
11 I am not as oth. men are, *u.*
*Acts* 24:15 resurrec. of just and *u.*
1 *Cor.* 6:1 any go to law bef. *u.*?
1 *Pet.* 3:18 Christ suf. just for *u.*
2 *Pet.* 2:9 res. *u.* to day of judg.
*Rev.* 22:11 th. is *u.* let him be *u.* st.

**UNJUSTLY.**
*Ps.* 82:2 how lo. will ye judge *u.*
*Is.* 26:10 in land of upri. deal *u.*

**UNKNOWN.**
*Acts* 17:23 inscript. To the *u.* G.
1 *Cor.* 14:2 sp. in *u.* tong. 4, 13, 27
14 if I pray in *u.* tongue
19 10,000 words in *u.* tongue
2 *Cor.* 6:9 as *u.* yet well known
*Gal.* 1:22 *u.* by face unto the

**UNLADE.**
*Acts* 21:3 ship was to *u.* burden

**UNLAWFUL.**
*Acts* 10:28 an *u.* thing for a man
2 *Pet.* 2:8 vexed his soul with *u.*

**UNLEARNED.**
*Acts* 4:13 perceived they were *u.*
1 *Cor.* 14:16 occupieth room of *u.*
23 come in those that are *u.* 24
2 *Tim.* 2:23 foolish and *u.* quest.
2 *Pet.* 3:16 they that are *u.* wrest

**UNLEAVENED.**
*Ex.* 12:39 they baked *u.* cakes
*Lev.* 2:4 an *u.* cake of fine flour
7:12 *u.* cakes mingled with oil
8:26 Moses took one *u.* cake
*Num.* 6:19 priest take one *u.* cake
*Jos.* 5:11 eat old corn of land *u.*
*Jud.* 6:19 Gid. made rea. *u.* cakes
20 take the flesh and *u.* cakes
21 ang. touc. flesh and *u.* cakes
1 *Chr.* 23:29 flour and *u.* cakes
1 *Cor.* 5:7 new lump, as ye are *u.*
*See* BREAD.

**UNLOOSE.**
*Mark* 1:7 shoes I am not worthy to *u.* *Luke* 3:16; *John* 1:27

**UNMARRIED.**
1 *Cor.* 7:8 the *u.* 11 remain *u.*
32 he that is *u.* 34 *u.* woman

**UNMERCIFUL.**
*Rom.* 1:31 without affection, *u.*

**UNMINDFUL.**
*Deut.* 32:18 rock th. begat th. *u.*

**UNMOVABLE.**
*Acts* 27:41 forep. of ship rema. *u.*
1 *Cor.* 15:58 bret. be steadfast, *u.*

UNS

**UNOCCUPIED.**
*Jud.* 5:6 Sha. highways were *u.*

**UNPERFECT.**
*Ps.* 139:16 substan. yet being *u.*

**UNPREPARED.**
2 *Cor.* 9:4 if come and find you *u.*

**UNPROFITABLE.**
*Job* 15:3 sh. reason with *u.* talk
*Mat.* 25:30 cast *u.* ser. into dark.
*Luke* 17:10 say, We are *u.* serv.
*Rom.* 3:12 are altogether bec. *u.*
*Tit.* 3:9 genealogies, *u.* and vain
*Phile.* 11 in time past was *u.*
*Heb.* 13:17 not wi. grief, th. is *u.*

**UNPROFITABLENESS.**
*Heb.* 7:18 the weakness and *u.*

**UNPUNISHED.**
*Prov.* 11:21 wicked sh. not be *u.*
16:5 the proud shall not be *u.*
17:5 glad at calamities not be *u.*
19:5 false witness not be *u.* 9
*Jer.* 25:29 utterly *u.* sh. not be *u.*
30:11 not leave thee altoget. *u.*
46:28 not leave thee wholly *u.*
49:12 sh. thou go *u.*? not go *u.*

**UNQUENCHABLE.**
*Mat.* 3:12 but burn the chaff with *u.* fire, *Luke* 3:17

**UNREASONABLE.**
*Acts* 25:27 it seemeth *u.* to send
2 *Thes.* 3:2 delivered fr. *u.* men

**UNREBUKABLE.**
1 *Tim.* 6:14 keep this comm. *u.*

**UNREPROVABLE.**
*Col.* 1:22 to present you holy, *u.*

**UNRIGHTEOUS.**
*Ex.* 23:1 put not hand to be *u.*
*Job* 27:7 riseth ag. me be as *u.*
*Ps.* 71:4 deli. out of hand of *u.*
*Is.* 10:1 woe to th. that decree *u.*
55:7 *u.* man forsake thoughts
*Luke* 16:11 not faithful in *u.* ma.
*Rom.* 3:5 is G. *u.* who tak. ven.?
1 *Cor.* 6:9 the *u.* shall not inherit
*Heb.* 6:10 God is not *u.* to forget

**UNRIGHTEOUSLY.**
*Deut.* 25:16 all that do *u.* are ab.

**UNRIGHTEOUSNESS.**
*Lev.* 19:15 do no *u.* in judgm. 35
*Ps.* 92:15 there is no *u.* in him
*Jer.* 22:13 buildeth house by *u.*
*Luke* 16:19 friends of mam. of *u.*
*John* 7:18 true, no *u.* in him
*Rom.* 1:18 *u.* of men who hold the truth in *u.*
29 filled with all *u.* fornication
2:8 them that obey *u.* indigna.
3:5 if our *u.* commend righte.
6:13 yield mem. as instru. of *u.*
9:14 is there *u.* with God?
2 *Cor.* 6:14 wh. fellow. with *u.*?
2 *Thes.* 2:10 wi. deceivab. of *u.*
12 beli. not, had pleasure in *u.*
*Heb.* 8:12 be merciful to their *u.*
2 *Pet.* 2:13 shall receive rew. of *u.*
15 Bal. who loved wages of *u.*
1 *John* 1:9 cleanse us from all *u.*
5:17 all *u.* is sin; th. is a sin not

**UNRIPE.**
*Job* 15:33 shall shake off *u.* grape

**UNRULY.**
1 *Thes.* 5:14 warn th. that are *u.*
*Tit.* 1:6 not accused of riot, or *u.*
10 there are many *u.* and vain
*Jam.* 3:8 the tongue is an *u.* evil

**UNSATIABLE.**
*Ezek.* 16:28 because thou wast *u.*

**UNSAVORY.**
*Job* 6:6 *u.* be eaten with. salt?

**UNSEARCHABLE.**
*Job* 5:9 G. doeth great th. and *u.*
*Ps.* 145:3 L. his greatness is *u.*
*Prov.* 25:3 heart of kings is *u.*
*Rom.* 11:33 how *u.* are his judg.
*Eph.* 3:8 preach *u.* riches of Ch.

**UNSEEMLY.**
*Rom.* 1:27 work. that which is *u.*
1 *Cor.* 13:5 doth not behave *u.*

**UNSHOD.**
*Jer.* 2:25 withhold from being *u.*

**UNSKILFUL.**
*Heb.* 5:13 babe is *u.* in the word

**UNSPEAKABLE.**
2 *Cor.* 9:15 thanks to G. for his *u.*
12:4 cau. up and heard *u.* words
1 *Pet.* 1:8 rejoice with joy *u.* full

**UNSPOTTED.**
*Jam.* 1:27 to keep himself *u.* from

**UNSTABLE.**
*Gen.* 49:4 *u.* as water, not excel

UPP

*Jam.* 1:8 doublemind. man is *u.*
2 *Pet.* 2:14 beguiling *u.* souls
3:16 are unlearned and *u.* wrest

**UNSTOPPED.**
*Is.* 35:7 ears of the deaf sh. be *u.*

**UNTAKEN.**
2 *Cor.* 3:14 remain. veil *u.* away

**UNTEMPERED.**
*Ezek.* 13:10 others daubed it with *u.* mortar, 11, 14, 15; 22:28

**UNTHANKFUL.**
*Luke* 6:35 he is kind to the *u.*
2 *Tim.* 3:2 blasphem. *u.* unholy

**UNTIMELY.**
*Job* 3:16 or as a hidden *u.* birth
*Ps.* 58:8 like *u.* birth of a woman
*Ec.* 6:3 an *u.* birth is better than
*Rev.* 6:13 as fig-trees cast. *u.* figs

**UNTOWARD.**
*Acts* 2:40 save from *u.* generation

**UNWALLED.**
*Deut.* 3:5 cities, beside *u.* towns
*Est.* 9:19 Jews dw. in *u.* towns
*Ezek.* 38:11 I will go to land of *u.*

**UNWASHEN.**
*Mat.* 15:20 to eat with *u.* hands, *Mark* 7:2, 5

**UNWEIGHED.**
1 *K.* 7:47 Solomon left vessels *u.*

**UNWISE.**
*Deut.* 32:6 thus requi. L. *u.* peo.
*Hos.* 13:13 *u.* son, sh. not stay
*Rom.* 1:14 debtor to wise and *u.*
*Eph.* 5:17 be not *u.* but underst.

**UNWITTINGLY.**
*Lev.* 22:14 if eat of holy things *u.*
*Jos.* 20:3 that killeth person *u.* 5

**UNWORTHY, ILY.**
*Acts* 13:46 judge yourselves *u.* of
1 *Cor.* 6:2 are ye *u.* to judge the?
11:27 drink this cup of the L. *u.*
29 he that eateth and drink. *u.*

**UP,** *interjectional.*
*Gen.* 19:14 L. said, *u.* get ye out
44:4 Joseph said, *u.* follow after
*Ex.* 32:1 *u.* make us gods that
*Jos.* 7:13 *u.* sanctify the people
*Jud.* 4:14 *u.* for this is the day
8:20 to first-born, *u.* slay them
9:32 *u.* thou and the people that
19:28 *u.* and let us be going
1 *Sam.* 9:26 *u.* that I may send

**UP.**
*Ps.* 88:15 rea. to die fr. youth *u.*
*Mat.* 19:20 I kept fr. my youth *u.*
*Luke* 18:21 I kept fr. my youth *u.*
*See* DOWN.

**UPBRAID, ED, ETH.**
*Jud.* 8:15 with wh. ye did *u.* me
*Mat.* 11:20 then began he to *u.*
*Mark* 16:14 he *u.* th. with unbel.
*Jam.* 1:5 giveth liberally, *u.* not

**UPHARSIN.**
*Dan.* 5:25 Mene, Mene, Tekel, *U.*

**UPHAZ.**
*Jer.* 10:9 gold is brought from U.
*Dan.* 10:5 girded with gold of U.

**UPHELD.**
*Is.* 63:5 and my fury it *u.* me

**UPHOLD.**
*Ps.* 51:12 *u.* me with thy free Sp.
54:4 L. with th. that *u.* my soul
119:116 *u.* me according to word
*Prov.* 29:23 honor sh. *u.* humble
*Is.* 41:10 I will *u.* thee wi. right
42:1 my servant whom I *u.*
63:5 I wondered was none to *u.*
*Ezek.* 30:6 that *u.* Egypt sh. fall

**UPHOLDEN.**
*Job* 4:4 thy words have *u.* him
*Prov.* 20:28 throne is *u.* by mercy

**UPHOLDEST, ETH.**
*Ps.* 37:17 Lord *u.* the righteous
24 Lord *u.* him with his hand
41:12 thou *u.* me in mine integ.
63:8 follow. thy right hand *u.*
145:14 the Lord *u.* all that fall

**UPHOLDING.**
*Heb.* 1:3 *u.* all things by word of

**UPPER.**
*Ex.* 12:7 blood on *u.* door-posts
*Lev.* 13:45 put a cover. on *u.* lip
*Deut.* 24:6 no man take *u.* millst.
*Jos.* 15:19 gave *u.* spri. *Jud.* 1:15
*Zep.* 2:14 lodge in the *u.* lintels
*Mark* 14:15 will show you an *u.* room, *Luke* 22:12
*Acts* 1:13 went up into *u.* room
19:1 P. passed through *u.* coasts
*See* CHAMBER.

UPS

**UPPERMOST.**
*Gen.* 40:17 *u.* basket bakemeats
*Is.* 17:6 in top of the *u.* bough
9 cities sh. be as an *u.* branch
*Mat.* 23:6 they love the *u.* rooms, *Mark* 12:39; *Luke* 11:43

**UPRIGHT.**
*Gen.* 37:7 my sheaf. arose, sto. *u.*
*Lev.* 26:13 and made you go *u.*
1 *Sam.* 29:6 thou hast been *u.* with me, 2 *Chr.* 29:34
2 *Sam.* 22:24 I was also *u.* before him, *Ps.* 18:23
26 wi. *u.* show thy. *u.* *Ps.* 18:25
2 *Chr.* 29:34 Levites were more *u.*
*Job* 1:1 perf. and *u.* man, 8; 2:3
8:6 if *u.* he won. awake for thee
12:4 *u.* man is laughed to scorn
17:8 *u.* men shall be astonished
*Ps.* 11:7 countenance behold *u.*
19:13 then sh. I be *u.* innocent
25:8 Lord is good and *u.* 92:15
33:1 for praise is comely for *u.*
37:14 as be of *u.* conversation
18 Lord knoweth days of the *u.*
37 perfect man, behold the *u.*
49:14 *u.* sh. have dominion over
111:1 praise L. in assemb. of *u.*
112:2 generation of *u.* be bless.
4 to *u.* ariseth light in darkn.
119:137 *u.* are thy judgments
125:4 do good to the *u.* in heart
140:13 *u.* shall dwell in thy presence
*Prov.* 2:21 *u.* shall dwell in land
10:29 way of L. is strength to *u.*
11:3 integ. of *u.* sh. guide them
6 righteousness of *u.* deli. them
11 by bless. of *u.* city exalted
20 *u.* in their way are his deli.
12:6 mouth of *u.* shall deli. them
13:6 righteousness keep. the *u.*
14:11 taberna. of *u.* sh. flourish
15:8 prayer of *u.* is his delight
16:17 way of *u.* to dep. fr. evil
21:18 transg. be ransom for *u.*
29 as for *u.* he direct his way
28:10 *u.* ha. good in possession
29:10 bloodthirsty hate the *u.*
27 *u.* is an abomina. to wicked
*Ec.* 7:29 found G. made man *u.*
12:10 written *u.* words of truth
*Cant.* 1:4 rememb. *u.* love thee
*Is.* 26:7 *u.* weigh path of just
*Jer.* 10:5 they are *u.* as palm-tr.
*Dan.* 8:18 touched and set me *u.*
11:17 enter and *u.* ones wi. him
*Mic.* 7:2 is none *u.* among men
4 *u.* sharper th. a thorn hedge
*Hab.* 2:4 lifted, not *u.* in him
*See* HEART, STAND, STOOD.

**UPRIGHTLY.**
*Ps.* 15:2 walketh *u.* shall abide
58:1 ye judge *u.*? 75:2 judge *u.*
84:11 good fr. them that walk *u.*
*Prov.* 2:7 buckler to th. walk *u.*
10:9 walketh *u.* walketh surely
15:21 man of underst. walk. *u.*
28:18 whoso walk. *u.* be saved
*Is.* 33:15 speak. *u.* sh. dwell high
*Amos* 5:10 him that speaketh *u.*
*Mic.* 2:7 to him that walketh *u.*
*Gal.* 2:14 that th. walked not *u.*

**UPRIGHTNESS.**
1 *K.* 3:6 walked before thee in *u.*
1 *Chr.* 29:17 hast pleasure in *u.*
*Job* 4:6 and the *u.* of thy ways?
33:23 to show unto man his *u.*
*Ps.* 9:8 judgment to people in *u.*
25:21 and *u.* preserve me
111:8 st. fast and are done in *u.*
143:10 lead me into land of *u.*
*Prov.* 2:13 who leave paths of *u.*
14:2 walketh in *u.* feareth Lord
28:6 better is poor walketh in *u.*
*Is.* 26:7 way of the just is *u.*
10 in land of *u.* deal unjustly
57:2 each one walking in his *u.*
*See* HEART.

**UPRISING.**
*Ps.* 139:2 my down-sitt. and *u.*

**UPROAR.**
1 *K.* 1:41 city being in an *u.*
*Mat.* 26:5 lest th. be *u.* *Mark* 14:2
*Acts* 17:5 Jews set city on an *u.*
19:40 question for this day's *u.*
20:1 after *u.* was ceased, Paul
21:31 Jerusalem was in an *u.*
38 Egypt. who madest an *u.*?

**UPSIDE down.**
2 *K.* 21:13 dish. turning it *u. d.*
*Ps.* 146:9 wicked he turn. *u. d.*
*Is.* 34:1 L. turneth earth *u. d.*
29:16 your turning of th. *u. d.*
*Acts* 17:6 have turn. world *u. d.*

USE

**UPWARD.**
*Num.* 8:24 from 25 years old and *u.* 1 *Chr.* 23:3
1 *Sam.* 9:2 from should. *u.* 10:23
2 *K.* 19:30 bear fruit *u.* *Is.* 37:31
2 *Chr.* 31:16 fr. 3 years old and *u.*
*Job* 5:7 to trouble as sparks fly *u.*
*Ec.* 3:21 spirit of man goeth *u.*
*Is.* 8:21 curse God, and look *u.*
38:14 mine eyes fail looking *u.*
*Ezek.* 1:27 app. of loins *u.* 8:2
41:7 a winding about still *u.*
*Hag.* 2:15 fr. this day and *u.* 18

**UR.**
*Gen.* 11:28 before his father in U.
15:7 bro. thee out of U. *Neh.* 9:7
1 *Chr.* 11:35 Eliphal the son of U.

**URGE, D.**
*Gen.* 33:11 Jacob *u.* Esau, and he
*Jud.* 16:16 Delilah *u.* Samson
19:7 depart, his father-in-law *u.*
2 *K.* 2:17 *u.* him till ashamed
5:16 *u.* Elisha; 23 he *u.* Gehazi
*Luke* 11:53 Pharisees began to *u.*

**URGENT.**
*Ex.* 12:33 Egypt. were *u.* on peo.
*Dan.* 3:22 king's command. *u.*

**URI.**
*Ex.* 31:2 B. son of U. 35:30; 38:22;
1 *Chr.* 2:20; 2 *Chr.* 1:5
1 *K.* 4:19 son of U. was in Gile.
*Ezr.* 10:24 Telem, and U. porters

**URIAH,** *or* **URIJAH.**
2 *Sam.* 11:3 Bath-sh. wife of U.?
6 say. Send me U. the Hittite
14 sent it by U. 21 U. is dead
12:9 hast killed U. with sword
23:39 U. one of David's worthies
1 *K.* 15:5 only in matter of U.
1 *Chr.* 11:41 U. the Hittite
*Ezr.* 8:33 weighed by son of U.
*Neh.* 3:4 next repaired son of U.
21 Meremoth, son of U.
8:4 U. on his right hand
*Is.* 8:2 I took faithful witnes. U.
*Mat.* 1:6 Solomon of wife of U.

**URIJAH.**
2 *K.* 16:10 sent U. fashion of alt.
16 did U. as king A. comman.
*Jer.* 26:20 U. prophesied against
21 U. fled into Egypt

**URIM.**
*Ex.* 28:30 *u.* and thum. *Lev.* 8:8
*Num.* 27:21 coun. aft. judg. of *u.*
*Deut.* 33:8 let *u.* be with holy O.
1 *Sam.* 28:6 by *u.* nor prophets
*Ezr.* 2:63 prie. with *u.* *Neh.* 7:65

**Against US.**
*Mark* 9:40 he that is not *a. u.* is
on our part, *Luke* 9:50
*Rom.* 8:31 G. for us, who *a. u.?*

**For US.**
2 *Chr.* 13:10 as *f. u.* L. is our G.
*Mat.* 17:4 L. it is good *for u.* to
be here, *Mark* 9:5; *Lu.* 9:33

**From US.**
1 *John* 2:19 they went out *fr. u.*
*See* DEPART.

**Of US.**
1 *John* 2:19 th. were not *of u.* for
if they had been *of u.* they

**To US-WARD.**
*Ps.* 40:5 though, wh. are *to u.-w.*
*Eph.* 1:19 gre. of power *to u.-w.*
2 *Pet.* 3:9 long suffering *to u.-w.*

**With US.**
*Mat.* 1:23 interpret. is, G. *w. u.*

**USE, Substantive.**
*Lev.* 7:24 be used in any other *u.*
*Deut.* 26:14 aught for unclean *u.*
2 *Sam.* 1:18 teach Ju. *u.* of bow
1 *Chr.* 28:15 to *u.* of candlestick
*Rom.* 1:26 did change natural *u.*
*Eph.* 4:29 good to *u.* of edifying
2 *Tim.* 2:21 meet for master's *u.*
*Heb.* 5:14 by *u.* ha. senses exer.

**USES.**
*Tit.* 3:14 works for necessary *u.*

**USE, Verb.**
*Lev.* 19:26 neither *u.* enchantm.
*Num.* 10:2 *u.* trumpe. for calling
15:39 ye *u.* to go a whoring
1 *Chr.* 12:2 could *u.* right hand
*Jer.* 23:31 *u.* th. tongues and say
31:23 shall *u.* this speech in J.
46:11 vain *u.* many medicines
*Ezek.* 12:23 no more *u.* it a prov.
16:44 shall *u.* proverb ag. thee
18:2 that ye *u.* this proverb?
3 not have occasion to use pro.
21:21 stood to *u.* divination
*Mat.* 6:7 *u.* not vain repetitions

UTT

*Acts* 14:5 to *u.* apostles despitef.
1 *Cor.* 7:21 made free, *u.* it rath.
31 *u.* this world as not abus. it
2 *Cor.* 1:17 did I *u.* lightness
3:12 we *u.* great plai. of speech
13:10 present, I should *u.* sharp
*Gal.* 5:13 *u.* not liberty for occa.
1 *Tim.* 1:8 if a man *u.* it lawfully
3:10 let th. *u.* office of a deacon
5:23 *u.* wine for stomach's sake
1 *Pet.* 4:9 *u.* hospitality one to

**USED.**
*Ex.* 21:36 if ox hath *u.* to push
*Lev.* 7:24 may be *u.* in any use
*Jud.* 14:10 so *u.* you, men to do
20 wh. Samson *u.* as his friend
2 *K.* 17:17 *u.* enchantments, 21:6
*Jer.* 2:24 ass *u.* to the wilderness
*Ezek.* 22:29 people *u.* oppression
35:11 envy which thou hast *u.*
*Hos.* 12:10 *u.* similitud. by prop.
*Mark* 2:18 disc. of John *u.* to fa.
*Acts* 19:19 which *u.* curious arts
*Rom.* 3:13 with tongues *u.* deceit
1 *Cor.* 9:12 have not *u.* this pow.
15 I ha. *u.* none of these things
1 *Thes.* 2:5 *u.* we flattering wor.
1 *Tim.* 3:13 ha. *u.* office of deac.
*Heb.* 10:33 companio. were so *u.*

**USEST.**
*Ps.* 119:132 *u.* to those that love

**USETH.**
*Deut.* 18:10 any th. *u.* divination
*Est.* 6:8 apparel king *u.* to wear
*Prov.* 15:2 the wise *u.* knowled.
18:23 the poor *u.* entreati. rich
*Jer.* 22:13 *u.* service with. wages
*Ezek.* 16:44 that *u.* proverbs shall
*Heb.* 5:13 every one that *u.* milk

**USING.**
*Col.* 2:22 wh. are to perish wi. *u.*
1 *Pet.* 2:16 not *u.* liberty for clo.

**USURP.**
1 *Tim.* 2:12 wom. to *u.* authority

**USURER.**
*Ex.* 22:22 shalt not be as a *u.*

**USURY.**
*Ex.* 22:25 thou lay upon him *u.*
*Lev.* 25:36 take no *u.* of him, 37
*Deut.* 23:19 lend on *u.* to brother
20 thou mayest lend upon *u.*
*Neh.* 5:7 exact *u.* 10 leave off *u.*
*Ps.* 15:5 putteth his money to *u.*
*Prov.* 28:8 *u.* increas. substance
*Is.* 24:2 tak. of *u.* so wi. gi. of *u.*
*Jer.* 15:10 neither lent on *u.* nor
have men lent to me on *u.*
*Ezek.* 18:8 not giv. forth on *u.* 17
13 given on *u.* 22:12 taken *u.*
*Mat.* 25:27 own wi. *u.* *Luke* 19:23

**UTMOST OUTMOST.**
*Gen.* 49:26 *u.* bound of the hills
*Num.* 22:41 see *u.* of peop. 23:13
*Deut.* 30:4 driven to *u.* parts
*Jer.* 9:26 *u.* corners, 25:23; 49:32
*Luke* 11:31 she came fr. *u.* parts

**UTTER, Verb.**
*Lev.* 5:1 if he do not *u.* it bear
*Jos.* 2:14 our life if ye *u.* not this
20 if thou *u.* it we will be quit
*Jud.* 5:12 Debor. *u.* song, Arise
*Job* 8:10 shall th. not *u.* words?
15:2 wise man *u.* vain knowl.?
27:4 nor shall tongue *u.* deceit
33:3 my lips shall *u.* knowledge
*Ps.* 78:2 I will *u.* dark sayings
94:4 long shall *u.* hard things?
106:2 who can *u.* mighty acts?
119:171 my lips shall *u.* praise
145:7 shall *u.* memory of goodn.
*Prov.* 14:5 false witn. will *u.* lies
23:33 heart shall *u.* perv. things
*Ec.* 1:8 labor, man cannot *u.* it
5:2 not hasty to *u.* before God
*Is.* 32:6 vile person will *u.* error
48:20 *u.* it even to end of earth
*Jer.* 1:16 I will *u.* my judgments
25:30 *u.* voice from holy habita.
*Ezek.* 24:3 *u.* a parab. unto rebel.
*Joel* 2:11 Lord shall *u.* his voice
3:16 *u.* voice fr. Jeru. *Amos* 1:2
*Mat.* 13:35 I will *u.* things kept
1 *Cor.* 14:9 *u.* words easy under.
2 *Cor.* 12:4 not law. for man to *u.*

**UTTER, Adjective.**
1 *K.* 20:42 I appointed to *u.* des.
*Nah.* 1:8 make *u.* end of place
*Zec.* 14:11 no more *u.* destructi.

**UTTERANCE.**
*Acts* 2:4 spake as Spirit gave *u.*
1 *Cor.* 1:5 are enriched in all *u.*
2 *Cor.* 8:7 as ye abound in *u.* and
*Eph.* 6:19 pray, that *u.* be given
*Col.* 4:3 G. wo. open a door of *u.*

VAI

**UTTERED.**
*Num.* 30:6 husba. when she *u.* 8
*Jud.* 11:11 Jephthah *u.* his words
2 *Sam.* 22:14 Most High *u.* his
voice, *Ps.* 46:6
*Job* 26:4 to whom hast *u.* words?
42:3 I *u.* that I understood not
*Ps.* 66:14 lips *u.* when in trouble
*Hab.* 3:10 deep *u.* his voice and
*Rom.* 8:26 groan. wh. can. be *u.*
*Heb.* 5:11 many th. hard to be *u.*
*Rev.* 10:3 seven thun. *u.* voices
4 when seven thunders had *u.*

**UTTERETH.**
*Job* 15:5 thy mouth *u.* iniquities
*Ps.* 19:2 day unto day *u.* speech
*Prov.* 1:20 wisdom *u.* her voice
21 she *u.* her words, saying
10:18 that *u.* slander is a fool
29:11 a fool *u.* all his mind, but
*Jer.* 10:13 wh. he *u.* voice, 51:16
*Mic.* 7:3 great man *u.* his desire

**UTTERING.**
*Is.* 59:13 *u.* from heart words

**UTTERLY.**
*Ex.* 17:14 *u.* put out remembra.
*Jud.* 15:2 I thou. hadst *u.* hated
21:11 shall *u.* destroy eve. male
1 *Sam.* 15:3 *u.* dest. Amalekites
*Is.* 2:18 idols he shall *u.* abolish
6:11 until land be *u.* desolate
24:3 *u.* emptied; 19 *u.* broken
*Hos.* 1:6 I will *u.* take th. away
10:15 king of Israel *u.* cut off
*See* DESTROYED.

**UTTERMOST.**
2 *K.* 7:5 lep. came to *u.* part, 8
*Neh.* 1:9 were cast to *u.* part
*Ps.* 2:8 give *u.* parts for possess.
*Mat.* 5:26 till hast paid *u.* farth.
12:42 ca. from *u.* parts to hear
*Mark* 13:27 gath. elect fr. *u.* part
*Acts* 24:22 I will kn. *u.* of your
1 *Thes.* 2:16 wrath is come to *u.*
*Heb.* 7:25 save them to *u.*
*See* UTMOST.

**UZ.**
*Gen.* 10:23 children of Aram; U.
36:28 of Dishan; U. 1 *Chr.* 1:42
1 *Chr.* 1:17 Sh. Lud, Ara. and U.
*Job* 1:1 man in land of U. Job
*Jer.* 25:20 made king of U. drink
*Lam.* 4:21 O daught. of E. in U.

**UZZA, UZZAH.**
2 *Sam.* 6:3 U. drave, 1 *Chr.* 13:7, 9
6 U. put forth his hand to ark
8 L. had made breach upon U.
2 *K.* 21:18 buried in garden of U.
26 Am. 1 *Chr.* 6:29 Mahli, U.
1 *Chr.* 8:7 remo. them, begat U.
*Ezr.* 2:49 childr. of U. *Neh.* 7:51

**UZZIAH,** *called* **AZARIAH, OZIAS.**
2 *K.* 15:13 in 39th year of U.
34 Jotham did as his father U.
1 *Chr.* 6:24 a son of Kohath, U.
11:44 U. the Ashterathite, vali.
27:25 over storehouses son of U.
2 *Chr.* 26:1 all pe. made U. king
8 Ammonites gave gifts to U.
18 pertaineth not to thee, U. to
21 U. a leper to day of death
*Ezr.* 10:21 U. son of Harim had
*Neh.* 11:4 dw. Athaiah son of U.
*Is.* 1:1 in the days of U. *Hos.* 1:1;
*Amos* 1:1
6:1 in year king U. died, I saw
*Zec.* 14:5 earthqu. in days of U.
*Mat.* 1:8 Joram begat O.
9 O. begat Joatham

**UZIEL.**
*Ex.* 6:18 sons of Ko. Iz. U. *Num.* 3:19; 1 *Chr.* 6:2, 18; 23:12
22 and the sons of U. *Lev.* 10:4;
*Num.* 3:30; 1 *Chr.* 15:10;
23:20; 24:24
1 *Chr.* 4:42 of Simeon had U. for
7:7 U. son of Bela; 25:4 U. son
2 *Chr.* 29:14 Jeduthun; She. U.
*Neh.* 3:8 U. of goldsmiths repair.

# V.

**VAGABOND, S.**
*Gen.* 4:12 a fugitive and *v.* shalt
14 I shall be fugitive and *v.* in
*Ps.* 109:10 let his children be *v.*
*Acts* 19:13 certain *v.* Jews took

**VAIN.**
*Ex.* 5:9 let not regard *v.* words
*Deut.* 32:47 it is not a *v.* thing
*Jud.* 9:4 Abimelech hired *v.* per.
11:3 gathered *v.* men to Jephth.
1 *Sam.* 12:21 shou. ye go after *v.*

VAL

2 *Sam.* 6:20 one of the *v.* fellows
2 *K.* 17:15 became *v.* and went
18:20 are but *v.* words, *Is.* 36:5
2 *Chr.* 13:7 gath. to Jero. *v.* men
*Job* 11:11 he knoweth *v.* men
12 for *v.* man would be wise
15:2 wise man utter *v.* knowl.?
16:3 sh. *v.* words have an end?
27:12 are ye thus altogether *v.?*
*Ps.* 2:1 imag. a *v.* thing, *Acts* 4:25
26:4 I have not sat with *v.* per.
33:17 horse *v.* thing for safety
39:6 eve. man walk. in *v.* show
60:11 *v.* is help of man, 108:12
62:10 become not *v.* in robbery
119:113 I hate *v.* thoughts
127:2 *v.* for you to rise early
*Prov.* 12:11 followeth *v.* persons
28:19 followeth *v.* persons shall
31:30 favor deceitful, beauty *v.*
*Ec.* 6:12 all days of his *v.* life
*Is.* 1:13 br. no more *v.* oblations
36:5 they are but *v.* words
*Jer.* 2:5 vanity, are become *v.*
4:14 how long thy *v.* thoughts?
10:3 customs of the peop. are *v.*
23:16 prophets make you *v.* th.
*Lam.* 2:14 prophets have seen *v.*
4:17 our eyes failed for *v.* help
*Ezek.* 12:24 no more any *v.* vision
13:7 have ye not seen *v.* vision
*Mal.* 3:14 it is *v.* to serve God
*Mat.* 6:7 use not *v.* repetitions
*Rom.* 1:21 bec. *v.* in imaginatio.
1 *Cor.* 3:20 thoug. of wise are *v.*
15:14 is our preaching *v.* and
your faith is also *v.* 17
*Eph.* 5:6 decei. you. wi. *v.* words
*Col.* 2:8 spoil you thro' *v.* deceit
1 *Tim.* 1:6 turn. aside to *v.* jang.
6:20 *v.* babblings, 2 *Tim.* 2:16
*Tit.* 1:10 unruly and *v.* talkers
3:9 they are unprofitable and *v.*
*Jos.* 1:26 this man's religion is *v.*
2:20 know, O *v.* man, that faith
1 *Pet.* 1:18 redeemed fr. *v.* conv.

**In VAIN.**
*Ex.* 20:7 not take name of Lord
*in v. Deut.* 5:11
*Lev.* 26:16 ye shall sow seed *in v.*
*Job* 9:29 why then labor I *in v.?*
35:16 doth Job open mouth *in v.*
39:16 her labor is *in v.* without
41:9 behold, ho. of him is *in v.*
*Ps.* 89:47 hast th. m. men *in v.?*
127:1 la. *in v.* watch. wak. *in v.*
*Prov.* 30:9 take name of G. *in. v.*
*Is.* 45:19 seed of Jac. seek *in v.*
49:4 I have labored *in v.* spent
strength for naught *in v.*
*Jer.* 2:30 *in v.* have I smit. chil.
4:30 *in v.* sh. make thyself fair
8:8 are wise, lo, certainly *in v.*
46:11 *in v.* sh. thou use medicl.
51:58 people shall labor *in v.*
*Ezek.* 6:10 kn. have not said *in v.*
*Rom.* 13:4 bear. not sword *in v.*
1 *Cor.* 15:2 unless ye belie. *in v.*
2 *Cor.* 6:1 not grace of G. *in v.*
*Gal.* 2:2 lest I should run *in v.*
21 then Christ is dead *in v.*
1 *Thes.* 3:5 and our labor be *in v.*
*Jam.* 4:5 think scri. saith *in v.?*

**VAIN-GLORY.**
*Gal.* 5:26 not be desirous of *v.-g.*
*Phil.* 2:3 noth. be done thro' *v.-g.*

**VAINLY.**
*Col.* 2:18 *v.* puffed up by fleshly

**VALE.**
*Gen.* 14:3 kings in *v.* of Sidd. 8
10 *v.* of Siddim was full of pits
37:14 he sent Joseph out of *v.*
*Deut.* 1:7 in hills and in the *v.*
*Jos.* 10:40 J. smote country of *v.*
1 *K.* 10:27 cedars as sycamore-
trees in *v.* 2 *Chr.* 1:15
*Jer.* 33:13 in cit. of *v.* sh. flocks

**VALIANT.**
1 *Sam.* 14:52 when S. saw *v.* man
16:18 son of J. a mighty *v.* man
18:17 be *v.* for me, and fight
26:15 Art not thou a *v.* man?
31:12 the *v.* men took body of S.
2 *Sam.* 2:7 be *v.* 13:28; 17:10 is *v.*
11:16 he knew that *v.* men were
23:20 Benaiah, son of a *v.* man
of Kabzeel, 1 *Chr.* 11:22
1 *K.* 1:42 for thou art a *v.* man
1 *Chr.* 7:2 sons of T. we. *v.* men
11:26 *v.* men of the armies were
*Cant.* 3:7 threescore *v.* men
about it, of the *v.* of Israel
*Is.* 10:13 put down inhab. like *v.*
33:7 th. *v.* ones sh. cry without
*Jer.* 9:3 are not *v.* for the truth
46:15 are thy *v.* men, sw. away?

VAN

*Nah.* 2:3 *v.* men are in scarlet
*Heb.* 11:34 through faith wax. *v.*

VALIANTEST.

*Jud.* 21:10 12,000 men of the *v.*

VALIANTLY.

*Num.* 24:18 and Israel shall do *v.*
1 *Chr.* 19:13 andllet us behave *v.*
*Ps.* 60:12 we shall do *v.* 108:13
118:15 hand of Lord doeth *v.* 16

VALLEY.

*Gen.* 14:17 king of Sod. met at *v.*
*Num.* 32:9 went to *v.* of Eshcol
*Deut.* 1:24 came to *v.* of Eshcol
21:4 bring heifer to a rough *v.*
34:3 the plain of *v.* of Jericho
6 he buried Moses in a *v.* in
*Jos.* 7:24 broug. them to *v.* of A.
10:12 moon, in *v.* of Aijalon
15:8 which is at end of the *v.*
*Jud.* 1:19 drive out inhabit. of *v.*
7:8 host of Midian was in *v.* 12
16:4 a woman in the *v.* of Sorek
1 *Sam.* 6:13 reap. wheat-ha. in *v.*
21:9 whom th. slewest in the *v.*
2 *Sam.* 5:18 spread themselves in
*v.* of Rephaim, 22; 23:13
8:13 smi. Syrians in *v.* of salt
2 *K.* 2:16 Spirit cast him into *v.*
3:16 make this *v.* full of ditches
14:7 he slew of Edom in *v.* of
salt, 1 *Chr.* 18:12
2 *Chr.* 35:22 fight in *v.* of Megid.
*Job* 21:33 clods of *v.* sh. be sweet
39:21 paweth in *v.* and rejoiceth
*Ps.* 23:4 I walk thro' *v.* of death
60:6 mete *v.* of Succoth, 108:7
84:6 passing through *v.* of Baca
*Prov.* 30:17 ravens of *v.* pick out
*Cant.* 6:11 went to see frui. of *v.*
*Is.* 17:5 gathereth in *v.* of Reph.
22:1 burden of the *v.* of vision
5 day of trouble in *v.* of vision
28:4 beauty on head of fat *v.*
21 sh. be wroth as in *v.* of Gi.
40:4 every *v.* shall be exalted
65:10 *v.* of Ac. a place of herds
*Jer.* 2:23 see thy way in the *v.*
7:32 *v.* of H. *v.* of slaught. 19:6
21:13 ag. thee, O inhabita. of *v.*
48:8 *v.* perish, plain destroyed
49:4 why gloriest in flowi. *v.* ?
*Ezek.* 37:1 in *v.* full of bones
*Hos.* 1:5 bow of Is. in *v.* of Jezr.
2:15 give *v.* of A. door of hope
*Joel* 3:2 br. into *v.* of Jehoshap.
14 multitudes in the *v.* of dec.
18 fountain shall water *v.* of S.
*Zec.* 12:11 mourning in *v.* of M.
14:4 there shall be a great *v.*
5 shall flee to *v.* of mountains
*Luke* 3:5 every *v.* shall be filled

*See* GATE.

VALLEYS.

*Num.* 24:6 as *v.* are they spread
*Deut.* 8:7 depths spring out of *v.*
11:11 a land of hills and *v.*
1 *K.* 20:28 but he is not G. of *v.*
*Job* 30:6 to dwell in clifts of *v.*
39:10 he harrow *v.* after thee?
*Ps.* 65:13 *v.* covered with corn
104:8 go down by *v.* unto place
10 sendeth springs into the *v.*
*Cant.* 2:1 rose of Shar. lily of *v.*
*Is.* 22:7 thy *v.* full of chariots
23:1 which are on head of fat *v.*
41:18 open fount. in midst of *v.*
57:5 slaying the children in *v.*
*Jer.* 49:4 wheref. glori. thou in *v.*
*Ezek.* 6:3 saith L. to *v.* 36:4, 6
7:16 on mount. like doves of *v.*

VALOR.

*Jud.* 3:29 slew 10,000 men of *v.*
6:12 with th. mighty man of *v.*
11:1 Jephth. mighty man of *v.*
1 *K.* 11:28 Jeroboam, a man of *v.*
2 *K.* 5:1 Naa. mighty man in *v.*
1 *Chr.* 12:28 Zadok, a man of *v.*
2 *Chr.* 17:17 Eliada, a man of *v.*

*See Mighty* MEN.

VALUE.

*Job* 13:4 ye are physicl. of no *v.*
*Mat.* 10:31 ye are of more *v.* than
many sparrows, *Luke* 12:7

VALUE, ST.

*Lev.* 27:8 the priest shall *v.* him
12 as thou *v.* it who art priest
*Mat.* 27:9 whom they of I. did *v.*

VALUED.

*Lev.* 27:16 barley *v.* at 50 shekels
*Job* 28:16 wisdom cannot be *v.*
19 not, shall it be *v.* with gold
*Mat.* 27:9 pri. of him that was *v.*

VANISH, ED, ETH.

*Job* 6:17 they wax warm, they *v.*

VEH

*Job.* 7:9 as cloud is consumed, *v.*
*Is.* 51:6 heavens shall *v.* away
*Jer.* 49:7 is their wisdom *v.* ?
*Luke* 24:31 *v.* out of their sight
1 *Cor.* 13:8 knowledge, it shall *v.*
*Heb.* 8:13 wax. old, ready to *v.*
*Jam.* 4:14 life is a vapor that *v.*

VANITY.

2 *K.* 17:15 followed *v.* beca. vain
*Job* 7:3 ma. possess months of *v.*
16 let me alone, days are *v.*
15:31 let not him that is deceiv.
trust in *v.* *v.* sh. be recomp.
35 mischief, and bring forth *v.*
31:5 if I walked with *v.* or hast.
35:13 sure G. will not hear *v.*
*Ps.* 4:2 how long will ye love *v.* ?
10:7 under his tongue misc. *v.*
12:2 they speak *v.* every one to
24:4 hath not lifted up soul to *v.*
39:5 best estate is altogether *v.*
11 man is *v.* 94:11 thoughts *v.*
41:6 he speaketh *v.* 144:8, 11
62:9 are *v.* and lighter than *v.*
78:33 days did he consume in *v.*
119:37 turn eyes from behold. *v.*
144:4 man is like to *v.* a shadow
*Prov.* 13:11 wealth gotten by *v.*
21:6 treas. by lying tong. is *v.*
22:8 soweth iniq. shall reap *v.*
30:8 remove from me *v.* and lies
*Ec.* 1:2 *v.* of vanities, saith the
preacher, all is *v.* 14; 3:19;
11:8; 12:8
2:1 this is also *v.* 15, 19, 21, 23;
4:8, 16; 5:10; 6:2, 9; 7:6;
8:10, 14
11 beh. all was *v.* 17, 26; 4:4
4:7 I saw *v.* 6:4 cometh with *v.*
6:11 many things that incre. *v.*
7:15 thi. I ha. seen in days of *v.*
8:14 a *v.* that is done on earth
9:9 with wife all the days of *v.*
11:10 childhood and youth are *v.*
*Is.* 5:18 dr. iniq. with cords of *v.*
30:28 sift nations wi. sieve of *v.*
40:17 nations to him counted *v.*
23 maketh judges of earth as *v.*
41:29 behold, they are all *v.* 44:9
57:13 wind carry, *v.* take them
58:9 take away *v.* 59:4 tru. in *v.*
*Jer.* 2:5 th. have walked after *v.*
10:15 they are *v.* errors, 51:18
16:19 fathers have inherited *v.*
18:15 people burnt incense to *v.*
*Ezek.* 13:6 th. have seen *v.* 22:28
8 because ye have spoken *v.*
9 prophets that see *v.* 21:29
23 sh. see no more *v.* nor div.
*Hos.* 12:11 *v.* they sacri. bullocks
*Hab.* 2:13 weary themsel. for *v.*
*Zec.* 10:2 for idols have spok. *v.*
*Rom.* 8:20 creature subject to *v.*
*Eph.* 4:17 as Gentiles walk, in *v.*
2 *Pet.* 2:18 speak gre. words of *v.*

VANITIES.

*Deut.* 32:21 provo. me with their
*v.* 1 *K.* 16:13,26; *Jer.* 8:19
*Ps.* 31:6 that regard lying *v.*
*Ec.* 1:2 vanity of *v.* saith, 12:8
5:7 in multi. of dreams are *v.*
*Jer.* 10:8 stock is doctrine of *v.*
14:22 any am. *v.* can cause rain?
*Jon.* 2:8 that observe lying *v.*
*Acts* 14:15 ye should turn from *v.*

VAPOR, S.

*Job* 36:27 pour rain accord. to *v.*
33 cattle also concerning the *v.*
*Ps.* 135:7 causeth *v.* to ascend
148:8 and *v.* fulfilling his word
*Acts* 2:19 signs in earth, *v.*
*Jam.* 4:14 what is your life? a *v.*

VARIABLENESS.

*Jam.* 1:17 lights, wi. wh. is no *v.*

VARIANCE.

*Mat.* 10:35 set a man at *v.* ag. fa.
*Col.* 5:20 works of flesh, hat. *v.*

VASHTI.

*Est.* 1:9 V. queen made a feast
12 queen V. refused to come at
19 V. come no more bef. king
2:17 made her queen inst. of V.

VAUNT, ETH.

*Jud.* 7:2 lest Isr. *v.* against me
1 *Cor.* 13:4 charity *v.* not itself

VEHEMENT.

*Cant.* 8:6 love, th. ha. a *v.* flame
*Jon.* 4:8 G. prepared a *v.* wind
2 *Cor.* 7:11 *v.* desire it wrought

VEHEMENTLY.

*Mark* 14:31 Peter spake more *v.*
*Luke* 6:48 beat *v.* on house, 49
11:53 Pha. began to urge him *v.*
23:10 stood and *v.* accused him

VER

VEIL.

*Gen.* 24:65 Rebekah took a *v.*
38:14 Tam. covered hers. with *v.*
*Ex.* 26:31 sh. make a *v.* of blue
34:33 Moses put a *v.* on face, 35
36:35 *v.* of blue, 2 *Chr.* 3:14
*Lev.* 16:2 come not within the *v.*
15 bring his blood within *v.*
24:3 without *v.* sh. Aaron order
*Ruth* 3:15 bring *v.* th. hast upon
*Cant.* 5:7 keep. took away my *v.*
*Is.* 25:7 destroy *v.* spread over
*Mat.* 27:51 *v.* of temple was rent,
*Mark* 15:38; *Luke* 23:45
2 *Cor.* 3:13 M. put a *v.* over face
14 same *v.* untaken away, wh
*v.* is done away in Christ
15 to this day *v.* is upon heart
16 the *v.* shall be taken away
*Heb.* 6:19 wh. entereth within *v.*
9:3 aft. second *v.* the tabernacle
10:20 thro' the *v.* that is to say

VEILS.

*Is.* 3:23 L. will take away the *v.*

VEIN.

*Job* 28:1 there is a *v.* for silver

VENGEANCE.

*Gen.* 4:15 *v.* sh. be taken on him
*Deut.* 32:35 to me belongeth *v.*
and, *Ps.* 94:1; *Heb.* 10:30
41 render *v.* to mine enemies
43 will render *v.* to adversaries
*Jud.* 11:36 Lord hath taken *v.*
*Ps.* 58:10 rejoice wh. he seeth *v.*
99:8 took. *v.* of their inventions
149:7 execute *v.* upon heathen
*Prov.* 6:34 not spare in day of *v.*
*Is.* 34:8 day of *v.* 61:2; *Jer.* 51:6
35:4 your God will come with *v.*
47:3 I will take *v.* *Jer.* 51:36
59:17 he put on garments of *v.*
63:4 for day of *v.* is in my heart
*Jer.* 11:20 let see thy *v.* 20:12
46:10 day of *v.* 50:15 *v.* of the
Lord, 28
50:28 *v.* of L. *v.* of temp. 51:11
*Lam.* 3:60 hast seen all their *v.*
*Ezek.* 24:8 cause fury to take *v.*
25:12 by taking *v.* hath offended
14 *v.* on Edom by hand of Isr.
15 bec. Philistines have tak. *v.*
17 when I lay *v.* on Philistines
*Mic.* 5:15 execute *v.* *Ezek.* 25:17
*Nah.* 1:2 Lord will take *v.* on his
adversaries
*Luke* 21:22 for these be days of *v.*
*Acts* 28:4 *v.* suffereth not to live
*Rom.* 3:5 unright. who tak. *v.* ?
12:19 *v.* is mine, saith the Lord
2 *Thes.* 1:8 flaming fire, taking *v.*
*Jude* 7 suffering *v.* of eternal fire

VENISON.

*Gen.* 25:28 because he eat of *v.*
27:3 go to field, take some *v.* 7
19 arise, and eat of my *v.* 31

VENOM.

*Deut.* 32:33 wine is *v.* of asps

VENOMOUS.

*Acts* 28:4 barbarians saw *v.* beast

VENT.

*Job* 32:19 as wine wh. hath no *v.*

VENTURE.

1 *K.* 22:34 a certain man drew a
bow at a *v.* 2 *Chr.* 18:33

VERIFIED.

*Gen.* 42:20 so sh. your words be *v.*
1 *K.* 8:26 and let thy word be *v.*
2 *Chr.* 6:17

VERILY.

*Gen.* 42:21 we are *v.* guilty
*Mat.* 5:88 *v.* I say unto you, 6:2,
5, 16; 8:10; 10:15, 23, 42;
11:11; 13:17; 16:28; 17:20;
18:3, 13, 18; 19:23, 28; 21:21,
31; 23:36; 24:2, 34, 47; 25:12,
40, 45; 26:13; *Mark* 3:28;
6:11; 8:12; 9:1, 41; 10:15, 29;
11:23; 12:43; 13:30; 14:9, 18,
25; *Luke* 4:24; 11:51; 12:37;
13:35; 18:17, 29; 21:32
26 *v.* I say unto thee, 26:34;
*Mark* 14:30; *Luke* 23:43
*Acts* 22:3 am *v.* a Jew born in T.
1 *Cor.* 5:3 I *v.* as absent in body
*Heb.* 2:16 *v.* he took not nature
1 *John* 2:5 in him *v.* is love of G.

VERILY, VERILY.

*John* 1:51 *v.* *v.* I say unto you,
5:19, 24, 25; 6:26, 32, 47, 53;
8:34, 51, 58; 10:1, 7; 12:24;
13:16, 20, 21; 14:12; 16:20, 23
*John* 3:3 *v.* *v.* I say unto thee,
5:11; 13:38; 21:18

VEX

VERITY.

*Ps.* 111:7 works of hands are *v.*
1 *Tim.* 2:7 teach. in faith and *v.*

VERMILION.

*Jer.* 22:14 and painted with *v.*
*Ezek.* 23:14 C. portrayed with *v.*

VERY.

*Gen.* 27:21 thou be my *v.* son E.
*Ex.* 9:16 in *v.* deed for this I
*Deut.* 30:14 word is *v.* nigh to th.
1 *Sam.* 25:34 in *v.* deed exc. thou
26:4 Saul was come in *v.* deed
*Prov.* 17:9 he separat. *v.* friends
*John* 7:26 this is *v.* Ch. *Acts* 9:22
8:4 taken in adultery, in *v.* act
1 *Thes.* 5:23 *v.* G. of peace sanc.

VESSEL.

*Deut.* 23:24 not put any in thy *v.*
1 *Sam.* 21:5 sancti. this day in *v.*
1 *K.* 17:10 fetch me water in *v.*
2 *K.* 4:6 bring *v.* not a *v.* more
*Ps.* 2:9 pieces like a potter's *v.*
31:12 I am like a broken *v.*
*Prov.* 25:4 come forth *v.* for finer
*Is.* 66:20 bring offer. in clean *v.*
*Jer.* 18:4 *v.* mar. in hand of pot.
22:28 *v.* wher. is no pleasure?
25:34 ye sh. fall like a pleas. *v.*
48:11 M. not emptied fr. *v.* to *v.*
38 I have broken M. like a *v.*
51:34 Neb. made me empty *v.*
*Ezek.* 4:9 put them in one *v.* and
15:3 a pin of it to hang any *v.* ?
*Hos.* 8:8 *v.* wherein is no pleas.
*Mark* 11:16 carry *v.* thro' temple
*Luke* 8:16 covereth candle wi. *v.*
*Acts* 9:15 a chosen *v.* unto me
10:11 Pe. saw a certain *v.* 11:5
*Rom.* 9:21 make one *v.* to honor
1 *Thes.* 4:4 his *v.* in sanctificati.
2 *Tim.* 2:21 sh. be *v.* to honor
1 *Pet.* 3:7 to wife as to weaker *v.*

VESSELS.

*Gen.* 43:11 best fruits in your *v.*
*Ex.* 40:10 anoint *v.* *Lev.* 8:11
*Num.* 18:3 nigh *v.* of sanctuary
1 *Sam.* 9:7 bread spent in our *v.*
21:5 *v.* of young men are holy
2 *K.* 4:3 go, borrow *v.* abroad
2 *Chr.* 29:19 *v.* A. did cast away
*Ezr.* 1:7 Cyrus brought forth *v.*
5:15 take *v.* 7:19 *v.* given thee
*Neh.* 13:9 thither brought I *v.*
*Is.* 18:2 in *v.* of bulrushes
22:24 *v.* of small quantity, *v.* of
52:11 be clean that bear *v.* of L.
65:4 abominable things is in *v.*
*Jer.* 14:3 returned with *v.* empty
27:16 *v.* of L.'s house, 28:3
*Dan.* 5:23 brought *v.* of house
*Hos.* 13:15 treasure of pleas. *v.*
*Hag.* 2:16 dr. fifty *v.* out of press
*Mat.* 13:48 gathered good into *v.*
25:4 but wise took oil in their *v.*
*Rom.* 9:22 *v.* of wr. 23 *v.* of mercy
*Rev.* 2:27 as *v.* of potter be brok.

*See* BRASS, EARTHEN, GOLD, SILVER.

VESTMENTS.

2 *K.* 10:22 *v.* for worshippers

VESTRY.

2 *K.* 10:22 said to him over *v.*

VESTURE, S.

*Gen.* 41:42 arrayed Joseph in *v.*
*Deut.* 22:12 ma. fringe on thy *v.*
*Ps.* 22:18 they cast lots upon my
*v.* *Mat.* 27:35; *John* 19:24
102:26 as a *v.* sh. thou change th.
*Heb.* 1:12 as a *v.* sh. thou fold th.
*Rev.* 19:13 clothed with *v.* dipt
16 on his *v.* and thigh a name

VEX.

*Ex.* 22:21 and thou shalt not *v.* a
stranger, *Lev.* 19:33
*Lev.* 18:18 wife to sister to *v.* her
*Num.* 25:17 *v.* the Midianites
18 they *v.* you with their wiles
33:55 ye let remain sh. *v.* you
2 *Sam.* 12:18 how will he *v.* him.
2 *Chr.* 15:6 God did *v.* them
*Job* 19:2 how long will ye *v.* soul
*Ps.* 2:5 *v.* th. in his displeasure
*Is.* 7:6 let us go ag. J. and *v.* it
11:13 Judah shall not *v.* Ephr.
*Ezek.* 32:9 I will *v.* hearts of peo.
*Hab.* 2:7 not awake that *v.* thee?
*Acts* 12:1 Herod did *v.* the church

VEXATION, S.

*Deut.* 28:20 L. sh. send on thee *v.*
2 *Chr.* 15:5 *v.* were on inhabit.
*Ec.* 1:14 *v.* of spirit, 2:11, 17
17 *v.* of spi. 2:26; 4:4, 16; 6:9
2:22 ha. man of *v.* of his heart?
4:6 hands full with *v.* of spirit

VIL

*Is.* 9:1 not such as was in her *v.*
28:19 a *v.* to understand report
65:14 ye sh. howl for *v.* of spirit

**VEXED.**

*Num.* 20:15 Egyptians *v.* us and
*Jud.* 2:18 of them that *v.* them
10:8 that year Ammonites *v.* Is.
16:16 his soul was *v.* unto death
1 *Sam.* 14:47 Saul *v.* his enemies
2 *Sam.* 13:2 Amnon *v.* fell sick
2 *K.* 4:27 alone, for his soul is *v.*
*Neh.* 9:27 enemies who *v.* them
*Job* 27:2 Almighty *v.* my soul
*Ps.* 6:2 my bones *v.* 3 soul *v.*
10 let enemies be asha. and *v.*
*Is.* 63:10 they rebelled and *v.* Sp.
*Ezek.* 22:5 infamous and much *v.*
7 *v.* fatherless; 29 *v.* the poor
*Mat.* 15:22 daugh. is *v.* wi. devil
17:15 he is lunatic and sore *v.*
*Luke* 6:18 they that were *v.* with
unclean spirits. *Acts* 5:16
2 *Pet.* 2:7 Lot *v.* with conversat.
8 *v.* his righteous soul fr. day

**VIAL.**

1 *Sam.* 10:1 Sam. took a *v.* of oil
*Rev.* 16:2 first angel pour. his *v.*
3 second *v.* on sea; 4 third *v.*
8 fourth *v.* 10 fifth *v.* on beast
12 sixth *v.* 17 sev. *v.* into air

**VIALS.**

*Rev.* 5:8 golden *v.* full of odors
15:7 gave seven angels seven *v.*
16:1 pour out *v.* of wrath of G.
17:1 angels wh. had 7 *v.* 21:9

**VICTORY.**

2 *Sam.* 19:2 *v.* th. day was turn.
23:10 L. wrought a great *v.* 12
1 *Chr.* 29:11 thine, O L. is the *v.*
*Ps.* 98:1 arm hath gotten him *v.*
*Is.* 25:8 will swallow up death in
*v.* 1 *Cor.* 15:54
*Mat.* 12:20 send judgm. unto *v.*
1 *Cor.* 15:55 O gra. where thy *v.*?
57 to God, who giv. us the *v.*
1 *John* 5:4 this is the *v.* even fai.
*Rev.* 15:2 had got. *v.* over beast

**VICTUAL, S.**

*Gen.* 14:11 goods of Sod. and *v.*
*Ex.* 12:39 nei. had prepared *v.*
*Lev.* 25:37 nor lend him thy *v.*
*Deut.* 23:19 usury of *v.* of any th.
*Jos.* 1:11 prepare *v.* 9:11 take *v.*
9:14 the men took of their *v.*
*Jud.* 17:10 will gi. apparel and *v.*
1 *Sam.* 22:10 gave *v.* and sword
1 *K.* 4:7 provided *v.* for king, 27
11:18 Pharaoh appointed him *v.*
*Neh.* 10:31 peo. bring *v.* on sab.
13:15 ag. th. in day they sold *v.*
*Jer.* 40:5 capt. gave Jeremiah *v.*
44:17 then had we plenty of *v.*
*Mat.* 14:15 to buy *v.* *Luke* 9:12

**VIEW, ED.**

*Jos.* 2:7 *v.* land; 7:2 *v.* country
7:2 *v.* Ai; *Ezr.* 8:15 *v.* people
2 *K.* 2:7 prophets stood to *v.* 15
*Neh.* 2:13 I *v.* walls of Jerus. 15

**VIGILANT.**

1 *Tim.* 3:2 a bishop must be *v.*
1 *Pet.* 5:8 be *v.* bec. your advers.

**VILE.**

*Deut.* 25:3 lest thy brot. seem *v.*
*Jud.* 19:24 do not so *v.* a thing
1 *Sam.* 3:13 sons made thems. *v.*
15:9 every thing that was *v.*
2 *Sam.* 6:22 I will yet be more *v.*
*Job* 18:3 why are we reputed *v.*?
40:4 I am *v.* what shall I ans.?
*Ps.* 15:4 *v.* person is contemned
*Is.* 32:5 *v.* person be no more
6 *v.* person will speak villany
*Jer.* 15:19 take prec. from the *v.*
29:17 I will make them *v.* figs
*Lam.* 1:11 O L. for I am bec. *v.*
*Dan.* 11:21 sh. stand a *v.* person
*Nah.* 1:14 make grave, th. art *v.*
3:6 cast filth on th. make thee *v.*
*Rom.* 1:26 G. gave them up to *v.*
*Phil.* 3:21 shall change *v.* body
*Jam.* 2:2 a poor man in *v.* raim.

**VILELY.**

2 *Sam.* 1:21 shield *v.* cast away

**VILER, VILEST.**

*Job* 30:8 they were *v.* than earth
*Ps.* 12:8 when *v.* men are exalted

**VILLAGE.**

*Mat.* 21:2 go into *v.* over ag. you,
*Mark* 11:2; *Luke* 19:30
*Luke* 24:13 two of th. went to *v.*

**VILLAGES.**

*Lev.* 25:31 houses of *v.* counted
*Jud.* 5:7 inhabitants of *v.* ceased

VIN

*Neh.* 6:2 meet in one of the *v.*
*Est.* 9:19 J. of *v.* made 14th day
*Cant.* 7:11 let us lodge in *v.*
*Ezek.* 38:11 to land of unwall. *v.*
*Hab.* 3:14 strike head of his *v.*
*Mat.* 14:15 they may go into the
the *v.* and buy, *Mark* 6:36
*See* CITIES.

**VILLANY.**

*Is.* 32:6 vile person will speak *v.*
*Jer.* 29:23 committed *v.* in Israel

**VINE.**

*Gen.* 40:9 a *v.* was before me
10 in *v.* were three branches
49:11 Judah binding his foal to
*v.* his ass's colt to choice *v.*
*Lev.* 25:5 nor ga. grapes of *v.* 11
*Num.* 6:4 eat nothing made of *v.*
*Deut.* 32:32 their *v.* is *v.* of Sod.
*Jud.* 9:12 trees said to *v.* reign
13:14 not eat that cometh of *v.*
1 *K.* 4:25 ev. man under his *v.*
2 *K.* 4:39 found a wild *v.* gather.
18:31 eat of own *v.* *Is.* 36:16
*Job* 15:33 sha. off grape as the *v.*
*Ps.* 80:8 hast bro. *v.* out of Eg.
14 look down, and visit this *v.*
128:3 wife sh. be as a fruitful *v.*
*Cant.* 6:11 whe. *v.* flourish. 7:12
7:8 breasts as clusters of the *v.*
*Is.* 5:2 plant. it with choicest *v.*
16:8 *v.* of Sibmah languisheth
9 bewail *v.* of Sib. *Jer.* 48:32
24:7 wine mourneth, *v.* languis.
32:12 sh. lament for fruitful *v.*
34:4 as leaf falleth from the *v.*
*Jer.* 2:21 I planted th. a noble *v.*
how turned into strange *v.*?
6:9 glean remnant of Is. as a *v.*
8:13 no grapes on *v.* nor figs
*Ezek.* 15:2 *v.* more th. any tree?
6 *v.* which I have given for fuel
17:6 it became a spreading *v.*
7 *v.* did bend roots towards
19:10 moth. is like *v.* in blood
*Hos.* 10:1 Israel is an empty *v.*
14:7 revive as corn, grow as *v.*
*Joel* 1:7 he laid my *v.* waste
12 *v.* is dried up, the fig-tree
2:22 fig-tree and *v.* yield stren.
*Mic.* 4:4 sit ev. man under his *v.*
*Hag.* 2:19 *v.* hath not bro. forth
*Zec.* 3:10 call ev. man under *v.*
8:12 the *v.* shall give her fruit
*Mal.* 3:11 nei. *v.* cast her fruit
*Mat.* 26:29 not drink of fruit of *v.*
*Mark* 14:25; *Luke* 22:18
*John* 15:1 I am the true *v.* 5
4 bear fruit, exc. it abide in *v.*
*Jam.* 3:12 can a *v.* bear figs?
*Rev.* 14:18 ga. clusters of *v.* 19

**VINES.**

*Num.* 20:5 no pl. of *v.* or pomeg.
*Deut.* 8:8 a land of wheat and *v.*
*Ps.* 78:47 he destroyed their *v.*
105:33 smote th. *v.* and fig-trees
*Cant.* 2:13 *v.* give a good smell
15 foxes, that spoil the *v.* our
*v.* have tender grapes
*Is.* 7:23 th. were a thousand *v.*
*Jer.* 5:17 they shall eat up thy *v.*
31:5 plant *v.* on mountains
*Hos.* 2:12 I will destroy her *v.*
*Hab.* 3:17 nei. fruit be in the *v.*

**VINE-DRESSERS.**

2 *K.* 25:12 left the poor of land to
be *v.*-*d.* *Jer.* 52:16
2 *Chr.* 26:10 Uzziah had *v.*-*d.*
*Is.* 61:5 sons of alien your *v.*-*d.*
*Joel* 1:11 be ashamed, O ye *v.*-*d.*

**VINEGAR.**

*Num.* 6:3 Naz. shall drink no *v.*
*Ruth* 2:14 dip thy morsel in *v.*
*Ps.* 69:21 gave *v.* *Mat.* 27:34
*Prov.* 10:26 as *v.* to the teeth
25:20 as *v.* upon nitre, so is he
*Mat.* 27:48 took a sponge and
filled it with *v.* *Mark* 15:36;
*Luke* 23:36; *John* 19:29, 30

**VINEYARD.**

*Gen.* 9:20 Noah planted a *v.* and
*Ex.* 22:5 if cause *v.* to be eaten
23:11 thou sh. deal with thy *v.*
*Lev.* 19:10 shalt not glean thy *v.*
25:3 six years sh. prune thy *v.*
4 nei. sow field, nor prune *v.*
*Deut.* 20:6 what man planted *v.*?
22:9 not sow *v.* with div. seeds
23:24 comest into neighbor's *v.*
24:21 when gather. grapes of *v.*
28:30 plant *v.* not gath. grapes
1 *K.* 21:1 Nabo. had a *v.* hard by
2 give me thy *v.* I will give
thee a better *v.* 6
7 I will give thee *v.* of Naboth

VIO

*Ps.* 80:15 *v.* thy ri. hand planted
*Prov.* 24:30 I went by *v.* of man
31:16 hand she planteth a *v.*
*Cant.* 1:6 own *v.* have I not kept
8:11 Solomon had a *v.* he let *v.*
12 my *v.* is bef. me, O Solom.
*Is.* 1:8 Z. is left as cottage in *v.*
3:14 for ye have eaten up the *v.*
5:1 my beloved touching his *v.*
7 *v.* of L. of hosts is hou. of Is.
10 ten acres of *v.* yi. one bath
27:2 sing to her, *v.* of red wine
*Jer.* 12:10 pastors destroy. my *v.*
35:7 Rechab. sh. not plant *v.* 9
*Mic.* 1:6 Samaria as plant. of *v.*
*Mat.* 20:1 hire labor. into his *v.*
4 he said, Go ye also into *v.* 7
21:28 go work to-day in my *v.*
33 certain householder planted
*v.* *Mark* 12:1; *Luke* 20:9
*Luke* 13:6 fig-tree planted in *v.*
7 said unto dresser of *v.*
1 *Cor.* 9:7 planteth *v.* eat. not?

**VINEYARDS.**

*Num.* 16:14 not giv. inher. of *v.*
20:17 not pass through *v.* 21:22
22:24 angel stood in path of *v.*
*Deut.* 6:11 he swore to give thee
*v.* *Jos.* 24:13; *Neh.* 9:25
28:39 shalt plant *v.* dress them
*Jud.* 15:5 the foxes burnt up *v.*
21:20 go and lie in wait in *v.*
1 *Sam.* 8:14 take yo. fields and *v.*
22:7 will son of J. give you *v.*?
2 *K.* 5:26 is it time to receive *v.*?
18:32 I take you to a land of *v.*
19:29 in the third year plant *v.*
1 *Chr.* 27:27 over *v.* was Shimei
*Neh.* 5:3 have mortgaged our *v.*
11 restore *v.* and olive-yards
*Job* 24:18 behold. not way of *v.*
*Ps.* 107:37 sow fields, plant *v.*
*Ec.* 2:4 houses, I planted me *v.*
*Cant.* 1:6 made me keeper of *v.*
14 as cluster of camphire in *v.*
7:12 let us get up early to the *v.*
*Is.* 16:10 in *v.* sh. be no singing
65:21 shall plant *v.* and eat the
fruit of them, *Amos* 9:14
*Jer.* 32:15 *v.* sh. be possessed ag.
39:10 Nebuzar-ad. gave poor *v.*
*Ezek.* 28:26 build hous. and pl. *v.*
*Hos.* 2:15 I will give her her *v.*
*Amos* 4:9 palmer-worm devo. *v.*
5:11 ye have planted *v.*
17 in all *v.* shall be wailing
*Zep.* 1:13 sh. plant *v.* not drink

**VINTAGE.**

*Lev.* 26:5 thresh. shall reach to
*v.* the *v.* reach to sowi. time
*Jud.* 8:2 better than *v.* of Abi.?
*Job* 24:6 they gather *v.* of wick.
*Is.* 16:10 made *v.* shout, to cease
24:13 gleaning when *v.* is done
32:10 the *v.* shall fail, gathering
*Jer.* 48:32 spoiler is fallen up. *v.*
*Mic.* 7:1 as grape-gleanings of *v.*
*Zec.* 11:2 for. of *v.* is come down

**VIOL, S.**

*Is.* 5:12 harp and *v.* and wine
14:11 noise of *v.* brought down
*Amos* 5:23 not hear melody of *v.*
6:5 that chant to sound of *v.*

**VIOLATED.**

*Ezek.* 22:26 priests ha. *v.* my law

**VIOLENCE.**

*Gen.* 6:11 earth filled with *v.* 12
*Lev.* 6:2 if lie in thi. taken by *v.*
2 *Sam.* 22:3 savest me from *v.*
*Ps.* 11:5 loveth *v.* his soul hateth
55:9 I have seen *v.* and strife in
58:2 weigh the *v.* of your hands
72:14 shall redeem th. soul fr. *v.*
73:6 *v.* covereth them as a gar.
*Prov.* 4:17 they drink wine of *v.*
10:6 *v.* covereth the mouth, 11
13:2 transgressors shall eat *v.*
28:17 man that doeth *v.* to blood
*Is.* 53:9 he had done no *v.*
59:6 act of *v.* is in their hands
60:18 *v.* shall no more be heard
*Jer.* 6:7 *v.* and spoil heard in her
20:8 I spake, I cried *v.* and spoil
22:3 do no *v.* to the stranger
17 th. eyes, thy heart are for *v.*
51:35 *v.* done to me and flesh
46 *v.* in the land, ruler ag. rul.
*Ezek.* 7:11 *v.* risen up into a rod
23 for the city is full of *v.*
8:17 filled land with *v.* 28:16
12:19 because of the *v.* of them
18:7 spoiled none by *v.* 16, 18
45:9 Israel, remove *v.* and spoil
*Joel* 3:19 Edom a wildern. for *v.*
*Amos* 3:10 store *v.* in palaces
6:3 cause seat of *v.* to come

VIR

*Ob.* 10 for *v.* shame shall cover
*Jon.* 3:8 turn every one from *v.*
*Mic.* 2:2 covet fields, take by *v.*
6:12 the rich men are full of *v.*
*Hab.* 1:2 I cry out to thee of *v.*?
3 *v.* bef. me; 9 come all for *v.*
2:8 and for the *v.* of the land
17 *v.* of Leba. cover thee, *v.* of
*Zep.* 1:9 fill mast. houses with *v.*
3:4 her priests have done *v.*
*Mal.* 2:16 covereth *v.* with garm.
*Mat.* 11:12 kingd. of hea. suff. *v.*
*Luke* 3:14 do *v.* to no man, nor
*Acts* 5:26 capt. bro. them with *v.*
21:35 P. borne of soldiers for *v.*
27:41 was brok. for *v.* of waves
*Heb.* 11:34 quenched *v.* of fire
*Rev.* 18:21 with *v.* shall Babylon

**VIOLENT.**

2 *Sam.* 22:49 hast delivered me
from the *v.* man, *Ps.* 18:48
*Ps.* 7:16 his *v.* dealing come on
86:14 assemb. of *v.* men sought
140:1 preserve me fr. *v.* man, 4
11 evil shall hunt the *v.* man
*Prov.* 16:29 *v.* man enticeth
neighbor
*Ec.* 5:8 if thou seest *v.* pervert.
*Mat.* 11:12 the *v.* take it by force

**VIOLENTLY.**

*Lev.* 6:4 sh. rest. that he took *v.*
*Deut.* 28:31 ass shall be *v.* taken
*Job* 20:19 hath *v.* taken a house
24:2 they *v.* take away flocks
*Is.* 22:18 will *v.* turn and toss
*Lam.* 2:6 hath *v.* taken away tab.

**VIPER.**

*Job* 20:16 *v.* tongue sh. slay him
*Is.* 30:6 when. come *v.* and serp.
59:5 that is crushed br. into *v.*
*Acts* 28:3 *v.* fasten. on P.'s hand

**VIPERS.**

*Mat.* 3:7 O generation of *v.* 12:34;
23:33; *Luke* 3:7

**VIRGIN.**

*Gen.* 24:16 Rebekah was fair, *v.*
43 when the *v.* cometh to draw
*Lev.* 21:3 a *v.* he may be defiled
14 he shall take a *v.* to wife
*Deut.* 22:19 evil name upon a *v.*
23 *v.* betroth. 28 *v.* not betro.
32:25 destroy young man and *v.*
2 *Sam.* 13:2 sick for Ta. was a *v.*
2 *K.* 19:21 the *v.* the daughter of
Zi. laughed to scorn, *Is.* 37:22
*Is.* 7:14 *v.* sh. concei. *Mat.* 1:23
23:12 rejoice, O th. oppressed *v.*
47:1 sit in the dust, O *v.* of Ba.
62:5 as a yo. man marrieth a *v.*
*Jer.* 14:17 the *v.* dau. is broken
18:13 *v.* of Is. ha. done horrible
31:4 shalt be built, O *v.* of Israel
13 then sh. *v.* rejoice in dance
21 turn, O *v.* of Is. to thy citi.
46:11 O *v.* daughter of Egypt
*Lam.* 1:15 L. hath trod, *v.* of Ju.
2:13 comfort thee, O *v.* of Zion
*Joel* 1:8 lament like a *v.* girded
*Amos* 5:2 *v.* of Israel is fallen
*Luke* 1:27 angel was sent to a *v.*
1 *Cor.* 7:28 if a *v.* marry, not sin.
34 difference betw. wife and *v.*
37 that he will keep his *v.*
2 *Cor.* 11:2 pres. you as chaste *v.*

**VIRGINS.**

2 *Sam.* 13:18 were king's dau. *v.*
*Ps.* 45:14 *v.* her companions
*Cant.* 1:3 theref. do *v.* love thee
6:8 queens, *v.* without number
*Is.* 23:4 nor do I bring up *v.*
*Lam.* 1:4 her *v.* are afflicted
18 *v.* are gone into captivity
2:10 *v.* of Jer. hang their heads
21 *v.* and yo. men are fallen
*Amos* 8:13 that day shall *v.* faint
*Mat.* 25:1 heaven is lik. to ten *v.*
*Acts* 21:9 daught. *v.* prophesied
1 *Cor.* 7:25 concern. *v.* I have not
*Rev.* 14:4 not defiled, they are *v.*

**Young VIRGINS.**

*Jud.* 21:12 were four hund. *y. v.*
1 *K.* 1:2 sought for king a *y. v.*
*Est.* 2:2 fair *y. v.* sou. for king
3 gather together the fair *y. v.*

**VIRGINITY.**

*Lev.* 21:13 take a wife in her *v.*
*Deut.* 22:15 bring tok. of *v.* 17, 20
*Jud.* 11:37 may bewail my *v.* 38
*Ezek.* 23:3 bruised teats of *v.* 8
*Luke* 2:36 A. lived 7 years fr. *v.*

**VIRTUE.**

*Mark* 5:30 *v.* had gone out of
him, *Luke* 6:19; 8:46
*Phil.* 4:8 if there be any *v.*

VIS

2 *Pet.* 1:3 called us to glo. and *v.*
5 add to faith *v.* to *v.* knowl.

**VIRTUOUS, LY.**

*Ruth* 3:11 thou art a *v.* woman
*Prov.* 12:4 a *v.* wom. is a crown
31:10 who can find a *v.* wom.?
29 many daugh. have done *v.*

**VISAGE.**

*Is.* 52:14 his *v.* was marred
*Lam.* 4:8 *v.* is blacker th. a coal
*Dan.* 3:19 form of *v.* changed

**VISIBLE.**

*Col.* 1:16 all things created, *v.*

**VISION.**

*Num.* 24:4 *v.* of Almighty, 16
1 *Sam.* 3:1 there was no open *v.*
15 S. feared to show Eli the *v.*
2 *Sam.* 7:17 accord. to this *v.* did
Nathan speak, 1 *Chr.* 17:15
2 *Chr.* 32:32 written in *v.* of Isa.
*Job* 20:8 be chased away as a *v.*
*Ps.* 89:19 spakest in *v.* to H. O.
*Prov.* 29:18 wh. no *v.* peo. perish
*Is.* 1:1 the *v.* of Isa. son of Amoz
21:2 a grievous *v.* is declared
22:1 burden of valley of *v.* 5
28:7 they err in *v.* stumble in
29:7 be as a dream of a night *v.*
11 *v.* is become as a book seal.
*Jer.* 14:14 they proph. a false *v.*
23:16 sp. a *v.* of their own heart
*Lam.* 2:9 proph. find no *v.* fr. L.
*Ezek.* 7:13 *v.* is touching whole
26 they seek a *v.* of prophet
8:4 according to *v.* 11:24; 43:3
12:22 days are prolonged *v.* fail.
23 the effect of ev. *v.* is at hand
24 no more vain *v.* nor divina.
27 *v.* he seeth is for days
13:7 ha. ye not seen a vain *v.*?
*Dan.* 2:19 revealed to D. in a *v.*
7:2 in my *v.* four winds strove
8:1 a *v.* appeared unto me
16 make this man understa. *v.*
26 shut up *v.* 27 astonish. at *v.*
9:21 whom I had seen in *v.* 23
10:1 he had understanding of *v.*
7 I saw *v.* men saw not *v.* 8
14 yet the *v.* is for many days
16 by *v.* my sorrows are turn.
11:14 exalt themsel. to estab. *v.*
*Ob.* 1 the *v.* of Obadiah
*Mic.* 3:6 ye shall not have a *v.*
*Nah.* 1:1 book of *v.* of Nahum
*Hab.* 2:2 write *v.* make it plain
3 *v.* is for an appointed time
*Zec.* 13:4 prophets asha. of his *v.*
*Mat.* 17:9 tell the *v.* to no man
*Luke* 1:22 perc. he had seen a *v.*
24:23 had seen a *v.* of angels
*Acts* 10:17 Peter doubted of *v.* 19
11:5 I saw a *v.* a vessel descend
12:9 but thought he saw a *v.*
16:9 *v.* appeared to Paul, 18:9
26:19 I was not disobedi. to *v.*
*Rev.* 9:17 I saw horses in the *v.*

**In a VISION.**

*Gen.* 15:1 L. came to Ab. *in a v.*
*Num.* 12:6 make myself kn. *in v.*
*Ezek.* 11:24 brought me *in a v.*
*Dan.* 8:2 I saw *in a v.* by river
*Acts* 9:10 to An. said L. *in a v.*
12 S. hath seen *in a v.* a man
10:3 Cor. saw *in a v.* an angel

**VISIONS.**

*Gen.* 46:2 God spake to Is. in *v.*
2 *Chr.* 9:29 written in *v.* of Iddo
26:5 Z. had understanding in *v.*
*Job* 4:13 thoughts fr. *v.* of night
7:14 thou terrifiest me thro' *v.*
*Ezek.* 1:1 I saw the *v.* of God
8:3 he bro. me in *v.* of G. to J.
13:16 which see *v.* of peace
40:2 in *v.* bro. he me to land of
*Dan.* 1:17 D. had underst. in *v.*
2:28 *v.* of thy head on thy bed
4:5 *v.* of my head troubled me
7:1 D. had *v.* of his head upon
7 I saw in night *v.* behold, 13
15 *v.* of my head troubled me
*Hos.* 12:10 I have multiplied *v.*
*Joel* 2:28 shall see *v.* *Acts* 2:17
2 *Cor.* 12:1 come to *v.* and revela.

**VISIT.**

*Gen.* 50:24 will *v.* 25; *Ex.* 13:19
*Ex.* 32:34 when I *v.* I will *v.* sin
*Lev.* 18:25 I do *v.* iniq. thereof
*Job* 5:24 shalt *v.* thy habitation
7:18 that thou shouldest *v.* him
*Ps.* 59:5 awake, to *v.* the heath.
80:14 look down and *v.* this vine
89:32 th. will I *v.* transgression
106:4 O *v.* me wi. thy salvation
*Is.* 23:17 the Lord will *v.* Tyre
*Jer.* 3:16 they shall *v.* ark of L.

VOI

*Jer.* 5:9 shall I not *v.*? 29; 9:9
6:15 *v.* them, shall be cast down
14:10 rememb. iniq. and *v.* sins
15:15 thou kno. remem. and *v.*
23:2 *v.* on you evil of doings
27:22 there sh. they be till I *v.*
29:10 *v.* you and perf. my word
32:5 th. shall he be till I *v.* him
49:8 will *v.* Esau; 50:31 *v.* Baby.
*Lam.* 4:22 he will *v.* thine iniq.
*Hos.* 2:13 *v.* on her days of Baal.
8:13 now will he *v.* th. sins, 9:9
*Amos* 3:14 I will *v.* alt. of Beth-el
*Zep.* 2:7 L. shall *v.* turn captiv.
*Zec.* 11:16 not *v.* th. that be cut
*Acts* 7:23 into heart to *v.* his br.
15:14 decla. how G. did *v.* Gent.
36 let us go and *v.* our breth.
*Jam.* 1:27 *v.* fatherl. and widows

**VISITATION.**

*Num.* 16:29 if visi. aft. *v.* of men
*Job* 10:12 thy *v.* preser. my spir.
*Is.* 10:3 what do in day of *v.*?
*Jer.* 8:12 in time of *v.* cast down
10:15 in time of *v.* perish, 51:18
11:23 in year of *v.* 23:12; 48:44
46:21 time of th. *v.* come, 50:27
*Hos.* 9:7 the days of *v.* are come
*Mic.* 7:4 thy *v.* cometh, perplex.
*Luke* 19:44 knew. not time of *v.*
1 *Pet.* 2:12 glorify G. in day of *v.*

**VISITED.**

*Gen.* 21:1 Lord *v.* Sar. as he said
*Ex.* 3:16 I have surely *v.* you
4:31 heard that Lord had *v.* Is.
*Num.* 16:29 if th. be *v.* aft. visit.
*Ruth* 1:6 heard how L. *v.* people
1 *Sam.* 2:21 the Lord *v.* Hannah
*Job* 35:15 he hath *v.* in his anger
*Ps.* 17:3 thou hast *v.* me, thou
*Prov.* 19:23 sh. not be *v.* wi. evil
*Is.* 24:22 after many days be *v.*
26:14 theref. hast thou *v.* them
16 Lord in trouble have they *v.*
29:6 thou sh. be *v.* with thund.
*Jer.* 6:6 Jerusal. is city to be *v.*
23:2 scattered flock, not *v.* th.
*Ezek.* 38:8 after many days be *v.*
*Zec.* 10:3 L. of hosts *v.* his flock
*Mat.* 25:36 *v.* me; 43 *v.* me not
*Luke* 1:68 *v.* and redeemed peop.
78 the day-spring hath *v.* us
7:16 God hath *v.* his people

**VISITEST, ETH, ING.**

*Ex.* 20:5 *v.* iniquity of fathers,
34:7; *Num.* 14:18; *Deut.* 5:9
*Job* 31:14 *v.* what sh. I answer?
*Ps.* 8:4 thou *v.* him, *Heb.* 2:6
65:9 thou *v.* earth, waterest it

**VOCATION.**

*Eph.* 4:1 walk worthy of the *v.*

**VOICE.**

*Gen.* 4:10 *v.* of thy broth.'s blood
27:22 *v.* is Jacob's *v.* but hands
39:15 heard that I lift. up my *v.*
*Ex.* 4:8 believe *v.* of latter sign
19:19 God answered him by a *v.*
23:21 bewa. of him, obey his *v.*
24:3 people answer. with one *v.*
32:18 is not *v.* of th. that shout
*Lev.* 5:1 if soul hear *v.* of swear.
*Num.* 14:1 congr. lifted their *v.*
*Deut.* 4:30 if thou be obedi. to *v.*
8:20 would not be obedi. to *v.*
*Jos.* 6:10 nor make noise wi. *v.*
*Jud.* 18:3 they knew *v.* of Levite
1 *Sam.* 24:16 is this thy *v.* my
son David? 26:17
2 *Sam.* 22:14 M. High uttered *v.*
1 *K.* 18:26 was no *v.* nor any, 29
19:12 after fire a still small *v.*
2 *K.* 4:31 neither *v.* nor hearing
7:10 there was no *v.* of man
19:22 ag. wh. exalt. *v.*? *Is.* 37:23
1 *Chr.* 15:16 lifting up *v.* wi. joy
*Job* 2:12 Job's friends lift. up *v.*
3:7 let no joyful *v.* come there
30:31 the *v.* of them that weep
37:4 a *v.* roareth, he thundereth
5 God thundereth with his *v.*
40:9 thund. with a *v.* like him?
*Ps.* 18:13 the Highest gave his *v.*
26:7 publish with *v.* of thanksg.
31:22 heardest *v.* of supplicati.
42:4 went to house of G. wi. *v.*
44:16 *v.* of him th. reproacheth
46:6 uttered his *v.* earth melted
47:1 shout to G. wi. *v.* of trium.
66:19 attend. to *v.* of my prayer
68:33 send. out *v.* th. a mighty *v.*
74:23 forget not *v.* of enemies
77:1 cried unto L. with *v.* 142:1
18 *v.* of thy thunder in heaven
86:6 attend to *v.* of my suppli.
93:3 floods have lifted up th. *v.*
98:5 sing to L. with *v.* of psalm

VOI

*Ps.* 102:5 by reas. of *v.* of groan.
103:20 hearkening to *v.* of word
104:7 at *v.* of thund. th. hasted
118:15 *v.* of rejoic. in tabernac.
141:1 give ear to my *v.*
*Prov.* 1:20 uttereth *v.* in streets
2:3 if liftest up *v.* for understa.
5:13 not obeyed *v.* of my teach.
8:1 understand. put forth her *v.*
4 my *v.* is to sons of men
*Ec.* 5:3 a fool's *v.* is known by
6 sho. G. be angry at thy *v.*?
10:20 bird of air sh. carry the *v.*
12:4 he shall rise at *v.* of bird
*Cant.* 2:8 the *v.* of my beloved
12 *v.* of turtle is heard in land
5:2 it is *v.* of beloved knocketh
*Is.* 6:4 posts moved at *v.* of him
13:2 exalt the *v.* shake the hand
29:4 *v.* as one that hath a spirit
30:19 graci. to thee at *v.* of cry
31:4 lion not afraid of their *v.*
40:3 *v.* th. crieth in wilder. *Mat.*
3:3; *Mark* 1:3; *Luke* 3:4
6 *v.* said, Cry; 48:20 *v.* of sing.
50:10 obeyeth *v.* of his servant
51:3 thanksgiving, *v.* of melody
52:8 wi. *v.* together sh. th. sing
65:19 *v.* of weeping shall be no
more heard, nor *v.* of crying
66:6 a *v.* of noise, a *v.* fr. temp.
*Jer.* 4:15 *v.* declareth from Dan
16 give their *v.* ag. cities of J.
6:23 *v.* roareth like sea, 50:42
7:34 *v.* of mirth, *v.* of gladness,
*v.* of the bridegroom, 16:9;
25:10; 33:11
8:19 *v.* of cry of dau. of people
10:13 when he uttereth *v.* 51:16
25:36 a *v.* of cry of shepherds
30:19 *v.* of th. that make merry
31:15 a *v.* was heard in Ram. 16
46:22 *v.* thereof go like a serp.
48:3 a *v.* of crying from Horon.
50:28 *v.* of them that flee
51:55 destro. out of her great *v.*
*Ezek.* 1:24 I heard *v.* of Almighty
10:5 as the *v.* of Almighty God
23:42 a *v.* of multitude at ease
33:32 one that hath a pleas. *v.*
43:2 *v.* li. noise of wat. *Rev.* 1:15
*Dan.* 4:31 there fell *v.* fr. heaven
6:20 cried with a lamentable *v.*
10:6 *v.* of words like *v.* of mult.
*Joel* 2:11 L. utter *v.* before army
3:16 utter *v.* from J. *Amos* 1:2
*Jon.* 2:9 with *v.* of thanksgiving
*Nah.* 2:7 lead as with *v.* of doves
*Mat.* 3:17 a *v.* fr. heaven, *Mark*
1:11; *Luke* 3:22
17:5 a *v.* out of cloud, this is
my S. *Mark* 9:7; *Lu.* 9:35, 36
*Luke* 1:44 *v.* of saluta. sounded
*John* 1:23 *v.* of one cry. in wild.
10:4 follow, for they kn. his *v.*
5 know not *v.* of strangers
12:28 then came a *v.* saying, I
30 *v.* came not because of me
18:37 that is of truth hear. my *v.*
*Acts* 9:7 hear. *v.* seeing no man
10:13 a *v.* say. Rise, 15; 11:9
12:14 when she knew Peter's *v.*
22 it is *v.* of a god, not of man
19:34 with *v.* cried, Great is Di.
24:21 exc. it be for this one *v.*
26:10 I gave my *v.* again. them
1 *Cor.* 14:11 know not mean of *v.*
19 by my *v.* I might teach oth.
*Gal.* 4:20 I des. to change my *v.*
1 *Thes.* 4:16 with *v.* of archangel
*Heb.* 12:26 whose *v.* shook earth
2 *Pet.* 1:17 *v.* fr. excellent glory
2:16 ass speaking with man's *v.*
*Rev.* 1:12 I turned to see the *v.*
16:17 there came a great *v.*

**VOICE,** *with* **hear.**

*Gen.* 4:23 *hear* my *v.* ye wives
*Deut.* 4:33 did people *h.* *v.* of G.
36 he made thee to *hear* his *v.*
5:25 if we *h.* *v.* of God, we die
33:7 *hear*, Lord, the *v.* of Judah
2 *Sam.* 19:35 I *h.* *v.* of singing?
22:7 did *h.* my *v.* out of temple
*Job* 3:18 *h.* not *v.* of oppressor
37:2 *h.* attentive, noise of his *v.*
*Ps.* 5:3 my *v.* shalt thou *hear*
27:7 *hear*, O Lord, when I cry
wi. my *v.* 28:2; 64:1; 119:149;
130:2; 140:6
55:8 *h.* because of *v.* of enemy
17 cry aloud, he shall *h.* my *v.*
95:7 to-day if ye will *hear* his *v.*
*Heb.* 3:7, 15; 4:7
*Cant.* 2:14 let me *h.* *v.* sweet *v.*
*Is.* 32:9 *h.* my *v.* ye careless dau.
*Jer.* 9:10 can men *h.* *v.* of cattle
*Mat.* 12:19 neither any *h.* his *v.*

VOW

*John* 5:25 dead *h.* *v.* of Son, 28
10:3 sheep *hear* his *v.* 16, 27
*Acts* 22:14 should. *h.* *v.* of mouth
*Rev.* 3:29 if any man *hear* my *v.*

*See* HEARD.

**VOICE,** *with* **hearken, ed.**

*Gen.* 3:17 hast *h.* to *v.* of wife
16:2 Abram *h.* to the *v.* of Sarai
*Ex.* 3:18 they shall *h.* to thy *v.*
4:8 nor *h.* to *v.* of the first sign
15:26 if diligently *h.* to *v.* of L.
18:19 *h.* to my *v.* I give counsel
24 and Moses *h.* to *v.* of Jethro
*Num.* 14:22 they have not *h.* to
my *v.* *Deut.* 9:23; 28:45
21:3 Lord *h.* to the *v.* of Israel
*Deut.* 1:45 L. would not *h.* to *v.*
15:5 if thou carefully *h.* to *v.* of
L. 26:17; 28:1, 2; 30:10
28:15 if th. wilt not *h.* to *v.* of L.
*Jos.* 10:14 L. *h.* to *v.* of a man
*Jud.* 2:20 people not *h.* to my *v.*
13:9 God *h.* to *v.* of Manoah
20:13 B. would not *h.* to *v.* of Is.
1 *Sam.* 2:25 *h.* not to *v.* of father
8:7 *h.* to the *v.* of people, 9:22
12:1 I have *h.* to your *v.* in all
25:35 go in peace, I *h.* to thy *v.*
28:22 *h.* thou to *v.* of thy hand.
2 *Sam.* 12:18 wo. not *h.* to our *v.*
2 *K.* 10:6 if ye will *h.* to my *v.*
*Job* 9:16 bell. he had *h.* to my *v.*
34:16 *hearken* to *v.* of my words
*Ps.* 5:2 *h.* to the *v.* of my cry
58:5 not *h.* to *v.* of charmers
81:11 peo. would not *h.* to my *v.*
*Cant.* 8:13 compan. *h.* to thy *v.*
*Jer.* 18:19 *h.* to *v.* of them that

*See* LIFT, LORD, LOUD, OBEY, OBEYED.

**VOICES.**

*Luke* 17:13 lepers lifted up th. *v.*
23:23 the *v.* of priests prevailed
*Acts* 13:27 knew not *v.* of proph.
22:22 lift up their *v.* and said
1 *Cor.* 14:10 so many *v.* in world
*Rev.* 4:5 throne proceed. *v.* 16:18
8:5 into earth, and there were *v.*
13 by rea. of other *v.* of trump.
10:3 seven thunders uttered *v.* 4
11:15 there were *v.* in heaven
19 temple opened, th. were *v.*

**VOID.**

*Gen.* 1:2 earth with. form and *v.*
*Num.* 30:12 husb. made th. *v.* 15
*Deut.* 32:28 people *v.* of counsel
1 *K.* 22:10 in *v.* place, 2 *Chr.* 18:9
*Ps.* 89:39 made *v.* the covenant
119:126 have made *v.* thy law
*Prov.* 11:12 *v.* of wisd. despiseth
*Is.* 55:11 word not ret. to me *v.*
*Jer.* 4:23 earth with. form and *v.*
10:7 I will make *v.* counsel of J.
*Nah.* 2:10 Nineveh is empty, *v.*
*Acts* 24:16 conscien. *v.* of offence
*Rom.* 3:31 do we make *v.* law?
4:14 be heirs, faith is made *v.*
1 *Cor.* 9:15 make my glorying *v.*

*See* UNDERSTANDING.

**VOLUME.**

*Ps.* 40:7 in *v.* is writ. *Heb.* 10:7

**VOLUNTARY.**

*Lev.* 1:3 off. it of his own *v.* will
7:16 a *v.* offering shall be eaten
*Ezek.* 46:12 prepare *v.* burnt-off.
*Col.* 2:18 a *v.* humility, worship

**VOLUNTARILY.**

*Ezek.* 46:12 prepare offerings *v.*

**VOMIT, ED, ETH.**

*Lev.* 18:25 land *v.* inhabitants
*Job* 20:15 swallo. riches, *v.* them
*Prov.* 23:8 morsel eaten shalt *v.*
25:16 filled with honey and *v.* it
*Jon.* 2:10 the fish *v.* out Jonah

**VOMIT, Substantive.**

*Prov.* 26:11 dog return. to his *v.*
*Is.* 19:14 man stagger. in his *v.*
28:8 tables are full of *v.* filthin.
*Jer.* 48:26 Moab sh. wallow in *v.*
2 *Pet.* 2:22 dog is turned to his *v.*

**VOW.**

*Gen.* 28:20 Ja. vowed a *v.* 31:13
*Lev.* 7:16 sacri. be a *v.* 22:18, 21
27:2 wh. man make singular *v.*
*Num.* 6:2 when a man vow a *v.*
5 days of *v.* 21 according to *v.*
21:2 Israel vowed a *v.* to Lord
30:2 if man vow *v.* 3 wo. vow *v.*
9 every *v.* of widow shall stand
13 every *v.* her husband may
*Deut.* 23:18 br. price of dog for *v.*
21 when thou shalt vow a *v.*
*Jud.* 11:30 Jephthah vowed a *v.*
39 did wi. her according to *v.*

## WAI

1 *Sam.* 1:11 Hannah vowed a *v.*
21 Elka. went to offer L. his *v.*
2 *Sam.* 15:7 let go and pay my *v.*
8 thy servant vowed a *v.* at G.
*Ps.* 65:1 to thee *v.* be performed
*Ec.* 5:4 when thou vowest a *v.*
*Is.* 19:21 they sh. vow a *v.* to L.
*Acts* 18:18 head, for he had a *v.*
21:23 which have a *v.* on them

**VOWS.**

*Lev.* 22:18 off. oblation for his *v.*
23:38 and beside all your *v.*
*Num.* 29:39 th. do beside your *v.*
30:5 not any of *v.* stand, 8. 12
*Deut.* 12:6 thi. bring *v.* 11, 17, 26
*Job* 22:27 thou shalt pay thy *v.*
*Ps.* 22:25 I will pay my *v.* 66:13; 116:14, 18
50:14 pay *v.* 56:12 *v.* are on me
61:5 th. O G. hast heard my *v.*
8 that I may daily perf. my *v.*
*Prov.* 7:14 this day I paid my *v.*
20:25 snare after *v.* to make inq.
31:2 what the son of my *v.*?
*Jer.* 44:25 will surely perf. our *v.*
*Jon.* 1:16 men fear. L. made *v.*
*Nah.* 1:15 keep feasts, perform *v.*

**VOW, EST, ETH.**

*Num.* 6:2 sepa. themselves to *v.*
*Deut.* 23:22 if forbear to *v.* no sin
*Ps.* 76:11 *v.* and pay to the Lord
*Ec.* 5:4 when thou *v.* a vow
5 better thou shouldest not *v.*
*Mal.* 1:14 *v.* to L. corrupt thing

**VOWED.**

*Gen.* 28:20 Jacob *v.* a vow, 31:13
*Lev.* 27:8 accord. to ability th. *v.*
*Num.* 6:21 law of N. who hath *v.*
21:2 Is. *v.* a vow to L. and said
30:6 a husband when she *v.* 10
*Deut.* 23:23 accord. as th. hast *v.*
*Jud.* 11:30 Jephthah *v.* a vow
*Ps.* 132:2 *v.* to the mighty God
*Ec.* 5:4 pay th. wh. thou hast *v.*
*Jon.* 2:9 I will pay that that I *v.*

**VOYAGE.**

*Acts* 27:10 *v.* will be with hurt

**VULTURE.**

*Lev.* 11:14 the *v.* and kite, *Deut.* 14:13
*Job* 28:7 path *v.* eye ha. not seen
*Is.* 34:15 there sh. *v.* be gathered

# W.

**WAFER, S.**

*Ex.* 16:31 the taste was like *w.*
29:2 *w.* unleav. anoint. with oil
23 *w.* out of basket, *Lev.* 8:26
*Lev.* 2:4 *w.* anointed with oil, 7:12; *Num.* 6:15
*Num.* 6:19 one *w.* on hands of N.

**WAG.**

*Jer.* 18:16 passeth sh. *w.* head
*Lam.* 2:15 *w.* heads at dau. of J.
*Zep.* 2:15 ev. one passeth sh. *w.*

**WAGES.**

*Gen.* 29:15 wh. shall thy *w.* be?
30:28 app. thy *w.* I will give it
31:7 changed my *w.* ten tim. 41
8 the speckled shall be thy *w.*
*Ex.* 2:9 child, I will gi. thee *w.*
*Lev.* 19:13 *w.* of hired not abide
*Jer.* 22:13 neigh.'s serv. with. *w.*
*Ezek.* 29:18 had no *w.* nor army
19 her spoil sh. be *w.* for army
*Hag.* 1:6 earn. *w.* to put into bag
*Mal.* 3:5 oppress hireling in *w.*
*Luke* 3:14 be cont. with your *w.*
*John* 4:36 that reapeth receiv. *w.*
*Rom.* 6:23 the *w.* of sin is death
2 *Cor.* 11:8 taking *w.* of them
2 *Pet.* 2:15 B. lov. *w.* of unright.

**WAGGING.**

*Mat.* 27:39 th. passed by reviled him, *w.* heads, *Mark* 15:29

**WAGON, S.**

*Gen.* 45:19 take *w.* out of Eg. 21
27 Jacob saw *w.* Jos. had sent
*Num.* 7:3 *w.* for two of princes
7 two *w.* 4 oxen to sons of G. 8
*Ezek.* 23:24 come ag. th. with *w.*

**WAIL, ED.**

*Ezek.* 32:18 *w.* for multit. of Eg.
*Mic.* 1:8 I will *w.* and howl
*Mark* 5:38 he seeth them th. *w.*
*Rev.* 1:7 kindr. of earth shall *w.*

**WAILING.**

*Est.* 4:3 whi. decree came was *w.*
*Jer.* 9:10 for mount. will I ta. *w.*
18 let them take up *w.* for us
19 a voice of *w.* heard out of Z.
20 teach your daughters *w.*
*Ezek.* 7:11 neither be *w.* for them

## WAK

*Ezek.* 27:31 they sh. weep wi. *w.*
*Amos* 5:16 *w.* sh. be in all streets
17 in all vineyards shall be *w.*
*Mic.* 1:8 I will make *w.* like dra.
*Mat.* 13:42 *w.* and gna. teeth, 50
*Rev.* 18:15 merchants stand *w.* 19

**WAIT, Noun.**

*Num.* 35:20 if hurl by lay. of *w.*
22 cast on him with. laying *w.*
*Jer.* 9:8 in his heart he lay. his *w.*

**WAIT, Verb.**

*Num.* 3:10 Aa. and sons shall *w.* on priest's office, 8:24; 1 *Chr.* 23:28; 2 *Chr.* 5:11; 13:10
2 *K.* 6:33 sho. I *w.* for the L.?
*Job* 14:14 I will *w.* till change
17:13 if I *w.* grave is my house
*Ps.* 25:3 let none that *w.* 69:6
5 on thee do I *w.* all the day
21 preserve me, for I *w.* on th.
27:14 *w.* on the Lord, 37:34; *Prov.* 20:22
37:7 *w.* patiently; 52:9 will *w.*
9 that *w.* on Lord shall inherit
39:7 *w.* I for; 62:5 *w.* on God
56:6 when they *w.* for my soul
59:9 bec. of strength will I *w.*
69:3 mine eyes fail while I *w.*
104:27 th. *w.* upon thee, 145:15
123:2 our eyes *w.* on the L. God
130:5 I *w.* for Lord, soul doth *w.*
*Is.* 8:17 I will *w.* on the Lord
30:18 L. *w.* to be graci. blessed
are they that *w.* for him
40:31 th. *w.* on L. shall renew
42:4 isles shall *w.* for his law
49:23 not asham. that *w.* for me
51:5 the isles shall *w.* upon me
59:9 we *w.* for light, but behold
60:9 the isles shall *w.* for me
*Jer.* 14:22 we will *w.* upon thee
*Lam.* 3:25 L. good to them th. *w.*
26 a man hope and quietly *w.*
*Hos.* 6:9 as troops of robbers *w.*
12:6 keep mercy and *w.* on God
*Mic.* 7:7 I will *w.* for God
*Hab.* 2:3 tarry, *w.* for it, it will
*Zep.* 3:8 *w.* upon me, saith Lord
*Mark* 3:9 small ship would *w.*
*Luke* 12:36 like men that *w.*
*Acts* 1:4 *w.* for promise of Father
*Rom.* 8:25 we with patience *w.*
12:7 let us *w.* on our ministeri.
1 *Cor.* 9:13 which *w.* at the altar
*Gal.* 5:5 we through the Sp. *w.*
1 *Thes.* 1:10 and to *w.* for his Son

*See* LAY, LAID, LYING.

**WAITED.**

*Gen.* 49:18 I ha. *w.* for thy salva.
1 *K.* 20:38 prophet *w.* for king
2 *K.* 5:2 maid *w.* on Naa.'s wife
1 *Chr.* 6:32 they *w.* on office, 33
*Neh.* 12:44 priests and L. that *w.*
*Job* 6:19 companies of Sheba *w.*
15:22 he is *w.* for of the sword
29:21 to me men gave ear, *w.*
23 *w.* for me as for the rain
30:26 I *w.* for light, dark. came
32:4 Elihu *w.* till J. had spoken
*Ps.* 40:1 I *w.* patiently for Lord
106:13 they *w.* not for counsel
119:95 wicked have *w.* for me
*Is.* 25:9 our God, we *w.* for him
26:8 in way of judg. have we *w.*
33:2 be gracious, we *w.* for thee
*Ezek.* 19:5 saw that she had *w.*
*Mic.* 1:12 inhabit. of Maroth *w.*
*Zec.* 11:11 poor of flock that *w.*
*Luke* 1:21 peo. *w.* for Zacharias
*Acts* 10:7 Corn. called sol. th. *w.*
17:16 while P. *w.* his spirit was
1 *Pet.* 3:20 long-suffer. of G. *w.*

**WAITETH.**

*Job* 24:15 eye of the adulterer *w.*
*Ps.* 33:20 our soul *w.* for Lord
62:1 my soul *w.* upon G. 130:6
65:1 praise *w.* for thee, O God
*Prov.* 27:18 he that *w.* on master
*Is.* 64:4 prepared for him that *w.*
*Dan.* 12:12 blessed is he that *w.*
*Mic.* 5:7 as showers that *w.* not
*Rom.* 8:19 *w.* for manifestation
*Jam.* 5:7 husbandman *w.* for fru.

**WAITING.**

*Num.* 8:25 fr. age of 50 cease *w.*
*Prov.* 8:34 *w.* at gates, *w.* posts
*Luke* 2:25 Simeon *w.* for consol.
*John* 5:3 *w.* for moving of water
*Rom.* 8:23 we ourselv. groan, *w.*
1 *Cor.* 1:7 *w.* for coming of our L.
2 *Thes.* 3:5 into patient *w.* for C.

**WAKE, ED.**

*Ps.* 139:18 when I *w.* I am still
*Jer.* 51:39 perp. sleep and not *w.*
*Joel* 3:9 *w.* up the mighty men

## WAL

*Zec.* 4:1 angel came and *w.* me
1 *Thes.* 5:10 whether *w.* or sleep

**WAKENED, ETH.**

*Is.* 50:4 *w.* morning by morning, he *w.* mine ear to hear
*Joel* 3:12 let heathen be *w.* and
*Zec.* 4:1 as a man that is *w.*

**WAKETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 77:4 th. holdest mine eyes *w.*
127:1 watchman *w.* in vain
*Cant.* 5:2 I sleep but my hea. *w.*

**WALK, Verb.**

*Gen.* 24:40 L. before whom I *w.*
48:15 bef. wh. my fathers did *w.*
*Ex.* 16:4 wheth. *w.* in law or no
18:20 way wherein th. must *w.*
21:19 if he *w.* abroad, that smote
*Lev.* 18:3 nor *w.* in ordin. 20:23
26:3 if ye *w.* in my statut. 1 *K.* 6:12; *Ezek.* 33:15; *Zec.* 3:7
12 I will *w.* am. you, be yo. G.
21 if *w.* contrary to me, 23, 27
24 I *w.* contrary to you, 28
*Deut.* 5:33 shall *w.* in ways of L. 13:4; 28:9; *Ezek.* 37:24
8:19 if ye *w.* after other gods ye
29:19 I *w.* in imagina. of heart
*Jos.* 22:5 take heed *w.* in ways
*Jud.* 5:10 ye that *w.* by the way
1 *Sam.* 2:30 house sh. *w.* bef. me
35 sh. *w.* before mine anointed
8:5 thy sons *w.* not in thy ways
1 *K.* 3:14 if wilt *w.* to keep my comman. as Da. did *w.* 8.25; 9:4; 11:38; 2 *Chr.* 7:17
8:23 servants that *w.* before thee, 2 *Chr.* 6:14
36 teach them way wherein they should *w.* 2 *Chr.* 6:27
*Ps.* 12:8 wicked *w.* on every side
23:4 though I *w.* thro' the val.
26:11 will *w.* in mine integrity
55:13 may *w.* before G. in light
82:5 they *w.* on in darkness
84:11 no good fr. th. th. *w.* upr.
86:11 L. I will *w.* in thy truth
89:15 sh. *w.* in light of counten.
30 child. *w.* not in my judgm.
101:2 will *w.* in house with per.
115:7 feet have they, but *w.* not
116:9 I will *w.* before the Lord
119:3 do no iniquity, *w.* in ways
45 I will *w.* at liberty, I seek
138:7 I walk in midst of trouble
143:8 cause me kn. way I sh. *w.*
*Prov.* 2:7 buckler to th. that *w.*
20 may. *w.* in way of good men
3:23 then sh. thou *w.* in thy way
*Is.* 2:3 *w.* in his paths, *Mic.* 4:2
5 let us *w.* in light of the Lord
3:16 *w.* with stretched necks
8:11 not *w.* in way of this peo.
35:9 the redeemed sh. *w.* there
40:31 that wait on L. shall *w.*
42:5 giv. spirit to them that *w.*
24 would not *w.* in his ways
59:9 but we *w.* in darkness
*Jer.* 3:17 nor *w.* aft. imagination
18 Judah shall *w.* with Israel
6:16 said, We will not *w.* there.
7:6 if ye *w.* not after other gods
9 will ye *w.* after other gods?
9:4 neighb. will *w.* wi. slanders
13:10 peo. which *w.* in imagina. of heart, *w.* 16:12; 18:12
23:14 commit adult. *w.* in lies
42:3 G. may show wher. may *w.*
*Lam.* 5:8 Z. desolate, foxes *w.*
*Ezek.* 11:20 they *w.* in my statu.
37:24 they sh. *w.* in my judgm.
*Dan.* 4:37 *w.* in pride he is able
*Hos.* 11:10 shall *w.* after the Lord
14:9 the just shall *w.* in them
*Joel* 2:8 *w.* ev. one in his path
*Amos* 3:3 can two *w.* ex. agreed?
*Mic.* 4:5 ev. one *w.* in name of G.
6:16 ye *w.* in counsels of Omri
*Hab.* 3:15 thou didst *w.* thro' sea
*Zep.* 1:17 they sh. *w.* like blind
*Zec.* 6:7 th. might *w.* to and fro
10:12 th. shall *w.* up and down
*Mal.* 11:5 the lame *w.* *Luke* 7:22
*Mark* 7:5 why *w.* not thy discip.
*Luke* 11:44 men that *w.* over th.
13:33 must *w.* to-day and to-mo.
24:17 commune as *w.* are sad?
*John* 7:1 Je. wo. not *w.* in Jewry
8:12 not *w.* in darkness but lig.
11:9 if any *w.* in day, stum. not
10 man *w.* in night, stumbleth
*Rom.* 4:12. *w.* in steps of faith
6:4 sho. *w.* in newness of life
8:1 who *w.* not after the flesh, 4
2 *Cor.* 5:7 we *w.* by faith
6:16 dw. in them and *w.* in th.
10:3 tho' we *w.* in flesh, not war

## WAL

*Gal.* 6:16 as many as *w.* accord.
*Eph.* 2:10 we should *w.* in them
4:1 *w.* worthy of the vocation
17 ye *w.* not as other Gentiles
5:15 see ye *w.* circumspectly
*Phil.* 3:17 mark them which *w.*
18 many *w.* of wh. I told you
*Col.* 1:10 that ye mi. *w.* worthy of Lord, 1 *Thes.* 2:12
1 *Thes.* 4:12 ye may *w.* honestly
2 *Thes.* 3:11 which *w.* disorderly
2 *Pet.* 2:10 th. that *w.* after flesh
1 *John* 1:6 and *w.* in darkness
7 if *w.* in light as he in light
2 *John* 6 *w.* after his commandm.
3 *John* 4 children *w.* in the truth
*Jude* 18 mock, *w.* after their lus.
*Rev.* 3:4 they shall *w.* with me
9:20 cannot see, hear, nor *w.*
16:15 watch. lest he *w.* naked
21:24 nations *w.* in light of city

**WALK,** *imperatively.*

*Gen.* 13:17 *w.* thro. land, *Jos.* 18:3
17:1 *w.* before me, be perfect
*Ps.* 48:12 *w.* about Z. go round
*Prov.* 1:15 *w.* not in way wi. th.
*Ec.* 11:9 *w.* in ways of thy heart
*Is.* 2:5 let us *w.* in sight of Lord
30:21 this is the way, *w.* in it
50:11 *w.* in light of your fire
*Jer.* 6:16 good way, *w.* therein
25 go not into fields, nor *w.* by
7:23 *w.* in ways I command. you
*Ezek.* 20:18 *w.* ye not in stat. of
*Zec.* 6:7 might *w.* to and fro
*Mat.* 9:5 say, Rise, and *w.* *Mark* 2:9; *Luke* 5:23; *John* 5:8, 11, 12; *Acts* 3:6
*John* 12:35 *w.* wh. ye have light
*Rom.* 13:13 let us *w.* honestly
1 *Cor.* 7:17 ev. one, so let him *w.*
*Gal.* 5:16 *w.* in the Spirit, 25
*Eph.* 5:2 *w.* in love, C. loved us
8 *w.* as children of light
*Phil.* 3:16 let us *w.* by same rule
*Col.* 2:6 received C. so *w.* in him
4:5 *w.* in wisdom toward them

**To WALK.**

*Lev.* 18:4 *to w.* in my ordinances
*Deut.* 8:6 *to w.* in his ways, 10:12; 11:22; 13:5; 19:9; 26:17; 30:16; *Jos.* 22:5; *Jud.* 2:22; 1 *K.* 2:3; 8:58; 2 *Chr.* 6:31
1 *K.* 2:4 take heed *to w.* in truth
8:61 *to w.* in statut. *Ezek.* 36:27
16:31 *to w.* in sins of Jeroboam
2 *K.* 10:31 no heed *to w.* in law
23:3 Josiah made a coven. *to w.* after the Lord, 2 *Chr.* 34:31
2 *Chr.* 6:16 ta. heed *to w.* in law
*Neh.* 5:9 not *to w.* in fear of G.?
10:29 an oath to *w.* in G.'s law
*Ps.* 78:10 refu. *to w.* in his law
*Prov.* 2:13 *to w.* in ways of dark.
*Ec.* 6:8 know. *to w.* bef. living
*Jer.* 18:15 *to w.* in paths
26:4 not hearken *to w.*
31:9 cause th. to *w.* in stral. way
*Ezek.* 36:12 men *to w.* upon you
*Dan.* 9:10 nor obeyed *to w.*
*Mic.* 6:8 *to w.* humb. with thy G.
*Hab.* 3:19 make me *to w.* on high
*Zec.* 1:10 sent *to w.* to and fro
3:7 *to w.* am. these th. stand by
*Mal.* 15:31 saw the lame *to w.*
*Luke* 20:46 desire *to w.* in robes
*Acts* 3:12 made this man *to w.*
14:16 nations *to w.* in th. ways
21:21 nor *to w.* after customs
1 *Thes.* 4:1 how you ought to *w.*
1 *John* 2:6 *to w.* as he walked

**WALKED.**

*Gen.* 5:22 Enoch *w.* wi. God, 24
6:9 a just man, and *w.* with G.
*Ex.* 14:29 Is. *w.* upon dry land
*Lev.* 26:40 th. *w.* contrary to me
*Jos.* 5:6 Is. *w.* 40 years in wild.
*Jud.* 2:17 way their fathers *w.*
5:6 travellers *w.* thro' by-paths
11:16 when Is. *w.* thro' wilder.
1 *Sam.* 8:3 *w.* not in his ways
2 *Sam.* 2:29 men *w.* all night
11:2 David *w.* on roof of house
1 K. 9:4 as David thy father *w.*
2 *Chr.* 6:16; 7:17
11:33 not *w.* in my ways, *Ezek.* 5:6, 7; 11:12; 20:13, 16, 21
15:26 *w.* in way of father, 22:52
34 Baasha *w.* in way of Jerob. 16:2; 2 *K.* 13:6; 17:22
2 *K.* 4:35 *w.* in house to and fro
17:8 H. *w.* in statutes of heath.
19 Judah *w.* in statutes of Isr. which th. made, 2 *Chr.* 21:13
21:22 *w.* not in way of L. *Jer.* 9:13; 32:23; 44:10, 23

WAL

2 *K.* 22:2 Josiah *w.* in ways of David, 2 *Chr.* 34:2
2 *Chr.* 11:17 *w.* in way of David 17:4 Je. *w.* in G.'s commandm. 21:12 not *w.* in ways of Jehosh.
*Job* 29:3 I *w.* through darkness 31:7 if my heart *w.* after eyes
*Ps.* 55:14 we *w.* to house of God 81:12 *w.* in their own counsels 13 O th. I. had *w.* in my ways! 142:3 in way I *w.* th. laid snare
*Is.* 9:2 people th. *w.* in darkness 20:3 Isaiah *w.* naked for a sign
*Jer.* 2:5 they *w.* after vanity, 8 7:24 *w.* in couns. of heart, 11:8 8:2 after wh. th. *w.* 9:14; 16:11
*Ezek.* 16:47 not *w.* after th. ways 18:9 hath *w.* in my statutes, 17 23:31 *w.* in way of thy sister 28:14 hast *w.* in midst of stones
*Amos* 2:4 which their fathers *w.*
*Nah.* 2:11 even the old lion *w.*
*Zec.* 1:11 we *w.* to and fro, 6:7
*Mal.* 3:14 what profit we *w.* mournfully?
*Mark* 16:12 J. appear. as they *w.*
*John* 6:66 disciples *w.* no more 11:54 Jesus *w.* no more openly
*Acts* 3:8 leap. stood and *w.* 14:10 14:8 cripple, who never had *w.*
2 *Cor.* 10:2 we *w.* accord. to flesh 12:18 *w.* we not in same spirit? *w.* we not in same steps?
*Gal.* 2:14 they *w.* not uprightly
*Eph.* 2:2 time past ye *w.* *Col.* 3:7
1 *Pet.* 4:3 we *w.* in lasciviousness

**He WALKED.**

1 *K.* 3:6 as *he w.* before thee 15:3 Abijam *w.* in all sins of his father, 2 *K.* 21:21 16:26 *he w.* in ways of Jeroboam 22:43 for *he w.* in all ways of Asa, 2 *Chr.* 20:32
2 *K.* 8:18 *he w.* in ways of kings of Is. 16:3; 2 *Chr.* 21:6; 28:2 27 *he w.* in way of kings, as did house of A. 2 *Chr.* 22:3, 5
2 *Chr.* 17:3 *he w.* in ways of Da.
*Dan.* 4:29 Nebuch. *w.* in palace
*Hos.* 5:11 *he w.* aft. commandm.
*Mal.* 2:6 *he w.* with me in peace
*Mat.* 14:29 Peter *w.* on the water
1 *John* 2:6 ought to walk as *he w.*

**I have WALKED.**

*Lev.* 26:41 *I h. w.* contr. to them
1 *Sam.* 12:2 *I have w.* before you
2 *Sam.* 7:6 *I have w.* in a tent 7 places wher. *I h. w.* with Is.
2 *K.* 20:3 how *I h. w.* befo. thee
*Job* 31:5 if *I have w.* with vanity
*Ps.* 26:1 for *I h. w.* in integrity 3 *I h. w.* in thy truth, *Is.* 38:3

**WALKEDST.**

*John* 21:18 *w.* whit. th. wouldest

**WALKEST.**

*Deut.* 6:7 talk wh. thou *w.* 11:19
1 *K.* 2:42 day thou *w.* abroad
*Is.* 43:2 when thou *w.* thro' fire
*Acts* 21:24 thou thyself *w.* orderly
*Rom.* 14:15 *w.* not charitably
3 *John* 3 even as thou *w.* in truth

**WALKETH.**

*Gen.* 24:65 wh. man *w.* in field?
*Deut.* 23:14 *w.* in midst of camp
1 *Sam.* 12:2 king *w.* before you
*Job* 18:8 and he *w.* on a snare 22:14 he *w.* in circuit of heaven 34:8 and *w.* with wicked men
*Ps.* 1:1 *w.* not in couns. of ungo. 15:2 he that *w.* uprightly shall 39:6 ev. man *w.* in a vain show 73:9 their tongue *w.* thro' earth 91:6 pestilence that *w.* in dark. 101:6 *w.* in perf. way serve me 104:3 *w.* upon wings of wind 128:1 bles. ev. one th. *w.* in ways
*Prov.* 6:12 *w.* with frow. mouth 10:9 *w.* uprigh. *w.* surely, 28:18 13:20 that *w.* with wise be wise 14:2 *w.* in uprightn. feareth L. 15:21 understand. *w.* uprightly 19:1 poor *w.* in integrity, 28:6 20:7 just man *w.* in his integr. 28:26 whoso *w.* wisely be deliv.
*Ec.* 2:14 but fool *w.* in darkness 10:3 he that is a fool *w.* by way
*Is.* 33:15 *w.* right. dw. on high 50:10 *w.* in dark. hath no light 65:2 which *w.* in way not good
*Jer.* 10:23 *w.* to direct his steps 23:17 *w.* after imagina. of heart
*Ezek.* 11:21 heart *w.* after det. th.
*Mic.* 2:7 to him that *w.* upright.
*Mat.* 12:43 spirit is gone out, *w.* thro' dry places, *Luke* 11:24
*John* 12:35 that *w.* in darkness

WAL

2 *Thes.* 3:6 brother *w.* disorderly
1 *Pet.* 5:8 devil *w.* about seeking
1 *John* 2:11 hate. bro. *w.* in dark.
*Rev.* 2:1 *w.* in midst of candlest.

**WALKING.**

*Gen.* 3:8 voice of L. *w.* in garden
*Deut.* 2:7 Lord knoweth thy *w.*
1 *K.* 3:3 Sol. loved L. *w.* as Dav. 16:19 Zimri *w.* in way of Jerob.
*Job* 1:7 fr. *w.* up and down, 2:2 31:26 beheld moon *w.* in bright.
*Ec.* 10:7 princes *w.* as servants
*Is.* 3:16 *w.* and minc. as they go 20:2 so, *w.* naked and barefoot 57:2 each *w.* in his uprightness
*Jer.* 6:28 revolters, *w.* with sland.
*Dan.* 3:25 men loose, *w.* in fire
*Mic.* 2:11 if a man *w.* in spirit
*Mat.* 14:25 Jesus went *w.* on sea 26 saw him *w.* *Mark* 6:48
*Mark* 8:24 I see men as trees *w.*
*Luke* 1:6 *w.* in all commandm.
*Acts* 3:8 lame man *w.* leaping, 9 9:31 *w.* in the fear of the Lord
2 *Cor.* 4:2 not *w.* in craftiness
2 *Pet* 3:3 *w.* after lusts, *Jude* 16
2 *John* 4 thy children *w.* in truth

**WALL.**

*Gen.* 49:6 they digged down a *w.* 22 whose branches run over *w.*
*Ex.* 14:22 waters were a *w.* to
*Lev.* 14:37 if plague lower th. *w.*
*Num.* 22:24 *w.* on th. side, a *w.* 25 ass crushed B.'s foot ag. *w.*
*Jos.* 2:15 Rah. dwelt on town-*w.* 6:5 *w.* of city shall fall flat, 20
1 *Sam.* 18:11 smi. D. to *w.* 19:10 20:25 king sat on seat by the *w.* 25:16 they were a *w.* by night 22 if I leave any th. pisseth ag. the *w.* 34; 1 *K.* 14:10; 16:11; 21:21; 2 *K.* 9:8
31:10 fastened Saul's body to *w.*
2 *Sam.* 11:20 they wo. shoot fr. *w.* 21 fr. *w.* why went ye nigh *w.*? 20:15 the people battered the *w.* 21 head sh. be thrown over *w.* 22:30 I have leaped *w.* *Ps.* 18:29
1 *K.* 4:33 hyssop th. springs of *w.* 20:30 a *w.* fell on 27,000 men 21:23 dogs shall eat Jez. by *w.*
2 *K.* 3:27 for burnt-offering on *w.* 4:10 a little chamber on *w.* 6:26 king of Isr. pass. by on *w.* 9:33 Jezebel's blood was on *w.* 18:26 people on the *w.* *Is.* 36:11 20:2 Hezekiah turned his face to the *w.* *Is.* 38:2
2 *Chr.* 25:23 Joash brake down *w.* 36:19 Nebuchad. brake down *w.*
*Ezr.* 5:3 who com. to make *w.*? 9:9 give us a *w.* in Ju. and Jer.
*Neh.* 1:3 *w.* of J. is broken down 2:15 I viewed *w.* 17 build *w.* 4:3 fox sh. break their stone *w.* 6 so built we *w.* all *w.* joined 15 we returned all of us to *w.* 6:6 for wh. cause th. build. *w.* 15 *w.* was finished in month E. 12:27 dedication of *w.* of Jerus. 13:21 why lodge ye about *w.*?
*Ps.* 62:3 a bowing *w.* shall ye be
*Prov.* 18:11 as high *w.* in conceit 24:31 stone *w.* was broken down
*Cant.* 2:9 belov. stand. behind *w.* 8:9 if she be a *w.* 10 I am a *w.*
*Is.* 2:15 day of L. on fenced *w.* 5:5 I will break down the *w.* 25:4 as a storm against the *w.* 30:13 as a breach in a high *w.* 59:10 grope for the *w.* like blind
*Jer.* 15:20 make thee a fenced *w.* 49:27 I will kindle a fire in *w.* 51:44 *w.* of Babylon shall fall
*Lam.* 2:8 to destroy *w.* of Zion 18 O *w.* of daughter of Zion
*Ezek.* 4:3 for *w.* of iron between 8:7 hole in *w.* 8 dig in *w.* 12:5 10 idols of Is. portrayed on *w.* 13:12 *w.* is fall. 15; 38:20 ev. *w.* 15 accomplish my wrath on *w.* 41:5 measured *w.* of the house 43:8 setting *w.* betw. me and th.
*Dan.* 5:5 fingers wrote on the *w.* 9:25 street sh. be built, and *w.*
*Hos.* 2:6 I will make a *w.*
*Joel* 2:7 they shall climb the *w.* 9 they shall run upon the *w.*
*Amos* 1:7 I will send a fire on *w.* 10 *w.* of Tyrus; 14 *w.* of Rab.
5:19 leaned his hand on the *w.*
7:7 Lord stood upon a *w.* made
*Nah.* 2:5 shall make haste to *w.*
*Hab.* 2:11 stone sh. cry out of *w.*
*Acts* 9:25 let Saul down by the *w.* in a basket, 2 *Cor.* 11:33
23:3 G. sh. smite thee, whited *w.*

WAN

*Eph.* 2:14 Ch. ha. brok. down *w.*
*Rev.* 21:14 *w.* of city had 12 fou. 18 the *w.* of it was of jasper

*See* BUILT.

**WALLED.**

*Lev.* 25:29 sell house in *w.* city 30 *w.* city shall be established
*Num.* 13:28 *w.* great, *Deut.* 1:28

**WALLOW, ED.**

2 *Sam.* 20:12 Amasa *w.* in blood
*Jer.* 6:26 gird with sackcloth, *w.* 25:34 *w.* yourselves in ashes 48:26 M. shall *w.* in his vomit
*Ezek.* 27:30 they sh. *w.* in ashes
*Mark* 9:20 he fell on ground, *w.*

**WALLOWING.**

2 *Pet.* 2:22 sow washed to *w.*

**WALLS.**

*Lev.* 14:37 if plague be in *w.* 39 25:31 the villages having no *w.*
*Deut.* 3:5 cit. fenced with high *w.* 28:52 till high *w.* come down
2 *K.* 25:4 men fled between 2 *w.* 10 Chaldees brake down the *w.* of Jerusalem, *Jer.* 39:8
*Ezr.* 4:13 if city be built, *w.* 16 5:8 timb. in *w.* work goeth fast
*Neh.* 4:7 *w.* of Jer. were made up
*Job* 24:11 make oil within th. *w.*
*Ps.* 51:18 build the *w.* of Jerus. 55:10 they go about on *w.* 122:7 peace be within thy *w.*
*Prov.* 25:28 city broken, with. *w.*
*Cant.* 5:7 keepers of *w.* took veil
*Is.* 22:5 a day of break. down *w.* 25:12 thy *w.* sh. he bring down 26:1 salvati. will G. app. for *w.* 49:16 thy *w.* are continu. bef. me 56:5 within my *w.* a place 60:10 strang. shall build thy *w.* 18 thou shalt call thy *w.* salva. 62:6 I have set watchmen on *w.*
*Jer.* 1:15 set thrones ag. *w.* of J. 5:10 go upon her *w.* destroy 50:15 Bab.'s *w.* are down, 51:58
*Ezek.* 26:4 destroy *w.* Tyrus, 12 27:11 men of Arv. were upon *w.* 33:30 talking against thee by *w.* 38:11 all dwelling without *w.* or
*Mic.* 7:11 in day thy *w.* are built
*Zec.* 2:4 inhabit. towns with. *w.*
*Heb.* 11:30 *w.* of Jeri. fell down

**WANDER.**

*Gen.* 20:13 God caused me to *w.*
*Num.* 14:33 your chil. shall *w.* in wilderness 32:13; *Ps.* 107:40
*Deut.* 27:18 causeth blind to *w.*
*Job* 12:24 he causeth them to *w.* 38:41 ravens *w.* for lack of meat
*Ps.* 55:7 then would I *w.* far off 59:15 let them *w.* up and down 119:10 let me not *w.* fr. comm.
*Is.* 47:15 they shall *w.* every one
*Jer.* 14:10 thus they loved to *w.* 48:12 wanderers th. cause to *w.*
*Amos* 8:12 shall *w.* fr. sea to sea

**WANDERERS.**

*Jer.* 48:12 I will send to him *w.*
*Hos.* 9:17 be *w.* am. the nations

**WANDERED.**

*Gen.* 21:14 Hagar *w.* in wildern.
*Ps.* 107:4 *w.* in wildern. *Is.* 16:8
*Lam.* 4:14 have *w.* as blind men
*Ezek.* 34:6 my sheep *w.* through
*Amos* 4:8 three cities *w.* to 1 city
*Heb.* 11:37 *w.* about in sheep-sk. 38 they *w.* in deserts, in moun.

**WANDEREST, ETH.**

*Job* 15:23 he *w.* abroad for bread
*Prov.* 21:16 *w.* out of way 27:8 as a bird that *w.* from nest, so is a man that *w.*
*Is.* 16:3 bewray not him that *w.*
*Jer.* 2:20 under ev. green tree *w.* 49:5 none sh. gather him that *w.*

**WANDERING.**

*Gen.* 37:15 he was *w.* in the field
*Prov.* 26:2 *w.* as swallow by fly.
*Ec.* 6:9 bet. sight of eyes th. *w.*
*Is.* 16:2 it shall be as a *w.* bird
1 *Tim.* 5:13 *w.* fr. house to house
*Jude* 13 *w.* stars to wh. is reser.

**WANDERINGS.**

*Ps.* 56:8 thou tellest my *w.* put

**WANT, Substantive.**

*Deut.* 28:48 serve thy ene. in *w.* 57 she shall eat them for *w.*
*Jud.* 18:10 where is no *w.* 19:19
*Job* 24:8 they embrace rock for *w.* 30:3 for *w.* they were solitary 31:19 seen any perish for *w.*
*Ps.* 34:9 no *w.* to them that fear
*Prov.* 6:11 *w.* as arm. man, 24:34
10:21 fools die for *w.* of wisdom

WAR

*Prov.* 13:23 destr. for *w.* of judg. 14:28 in *w.* of people is destruc. 21:5 that is hasty only to *w.* 22:16 giv. to rich sh. come to *w.*
*Lam.* 4:9 stric. thro' *w.* of fruits
*Amos* 4:6 I have giv. *w.* of bread
*Mark* 12:44 of her *w.* cast in all
*Luke* 15:14 he began to be in *w.*
2 *Cor.* 8:14 abundance for th. *w.* 9:12 supplieth *w.* of the saints
*Phil.* 4:11 not that I speak of *w.*

**WANTS.**

*Jud.* 19:20 all thy *w.* lie on me
*Phil.* 2:25 Ep. ministered to *w.*

**WANT, Verb.**

*Ps.* 23:1 shepherd, I shall not *w.* 34:10 that seek Lord shall not *w.*
*Prov.* 13:25 belly of wicked sh. *w.*
*Is.* 34:16 none shall *w.* her mate
*Jer.* 33:17 D. not *w.* a man to sit 18 Lev. not *w.* 35:19 J. not *w.*
*Ezek.* 4:17 th. they may *w.* bread

**WANTED.**

*Jer.* 44:18 we have *w.* all things
*John* 2:3 *w.* wine, mother of Je.
2 *Cor.* 11:9 wh. I *w.* I was charg.

**WANTETH.**

*Deut.* 15:8 lend him in th. he *w.*
*Prov.* 9:4 th. *w.* understand. 16 10:19 in words there *w.* not sin 28:16 prince that *w.* understand.
*Ec.* 6:2 he *w.* noth. for his soul
*Cant.* 7:2 like goblet that *w.* not

**WANTING.**

2 *K.* 10:19 proph. of B. let none be *w.* whoso be *w.* not live
*Prov.* 19:7 pursu. wi. wor. yet *w.*
*Ec.* 1:15 *w.* cannot be numbered
*Dan.* 5:27 weighed and found *w.*
*Tit.* 1:5 set in order the things *w.* 3:13 that noth. be *w.* unto them
*Jam.* 1:4 and entire, *w.* nothing

**WANTON.**

*Is.* 3:16 daught. walk wi. *w.* eyes
1 *Tim.* 5:11 wax *w.* ag. Christ
*Jam.* 5:5 have lived and been *w.*

**WANTONNESS.**

*Rom.* 13:13 not in chamb. and *w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:18 allure thro' much *w.*

**WAR.**

*Ex.* 1:10 when there is *w.* they 13:17 lest peo. rep. when see *w.* 17:16 L. will have *w.* with Ama. 32:17 a noise of *w.* in the camp
*Num.* 1:3 all th. are able to go to *w.* 20:22; 26:2; *Deut.* 3:18 10:9 if ye go to *w.* ye shall blow 21:3 arm some of yourself, to *w.* 32:6 shall your breth. go to *w.*? 20 go before the Lord to *w.* 27
*Deut.* 4:34 G. assa. by *w.* to take 21:10 wh. thou goest forth to *w.*
*Jos.* 11:23 land rest. fr. *w.* 14:15 14:11 so is my strength for *w.*
*Jud.* 3:2 Is. might teach th. *w.* 5:8 then was *w.* in the gates 21:22 reserved not his wife in *w.*
1 *Sam.* 14:52 *w.* ag. Philist. 19:8
2 *Sam.* 3:1 *w.* bet. house of S. and 11:7 Da. demand. how *w.* prosp.
1 *K.* 2:5 shed the blood of *w.* put the blood of *w.* 14:30 *w.* bet. Re. and Jer. 15:6 15:7 *w.* bet. Abijam and Jerob. 16 *w.* bet. Asa and Baasha, 32 20:18 come for *w.* take th. alive 22:1 contin. 3 years without *w.*
2 *K.* 18:20 and strength for *w.*
1 *Chr.* 5:10 made *w.* with H. 19 22 slain, bec. *w.* was of God
2 *Chr.* 15:19 no *w.* till 35th year 35:21 house wherewith I ha. *w.*
*Job* 5:20 in *w.* redeem fr. sword 10:17 changes and *w.* are ag. me 38:23 reserved against day of *w.*
*Ps.* 27:3 tho' *w.* rise against me 55:21 but *w.* was in his heart 68:30 scatter peo. th. deli. in *w.* 120:7 wh. I speak th. are for *w.* 140:2 continual. are gath. for *w.*
*Prov.* 20:18 with advice make *w.* 24:6 by counsel th. sh. make *w.*
*Ec.* 3:8 time of *w.* time of peace 8:8 th. is no discharge in th. *w.*
*Is.* 2:4 nor learn *w.* *Mic.* 4:3 3:25 mighty shall fall in the *w.* 21:15 fled fr. grievousness of *w.* 36:5 counsel and strength for *w.*
*Jer.* 4:19 hast heard alarm of *w.* 6:4 prepare ye *w.* against her 23 as men for *w.* against thee 21:2 Nebuch. maketh *w.* ag. us 42:14 where we shall see no *w.* 48:14 are mighty men for *w.*?
*Ezek.* 17:17 nor Phar. make in *w.*

## WAR

*Dan.* 7:21 made *w.* with saints
9:26 to end of *w.* are desolation
*Joel* 3:9 prepare *w.* wake up men
*Mic.* 2:8 as men averse from *w.*
3:5 even prepare *w.* against him
*Luke* 14:31 king going to ma. *w.?*
*Rev.* 11:7 beast made *w.* ag. th.
12:7 *w.* in heaven ag. dragon
17 make *w.* with rem. of seed
13:4 able to make *w.* wi. beast?
7 to make *w.* wi. saints, 17:14
19:11 in righteousness make *w.*
19 kings gathered to make *w.*

*See* EXPERT, MAN, MEN.

**Weapons of WAR.**

*Deut.* 1:41 ye girded on *w. of w.*
*Jud.* 18:11 600 wi. *w. of w.* 16, 17
2 *Sam.* 1:27 how are *w. of w.* per.
*Ec.* 9:18 wisd. bet. than *w. of w.*
*Jer.* 21:4 turn back *w. of w.*
51:20 battle-axe and *w. of w.*
*Ezek.* 32:27 do. to hell wi. *w. of w.*

**WAR, Verb.**

2 *Sam.* 22:35 Lord teacheth my hands to *w.* *Ps.* 18:34; 144:1
2 *K.* 16:5 to *w.* against it, *Is.* 7:1
2 *Chr.* 6:34 if peo. *w.* ag. enemy
*Is.* 41:12 *w.* ag. thee be as noth.
2 *Cor.* 10:3 do not *w.* after flesh
1 *Tim.* 1:18 mightest *w.* a warf.
*Jam.* 4:1 lusts that *w.* in memb.
2 fight and *w.* yet ye have not
1 *Pet.* 2:11 lusts wh. *w.* ag. soul

**WARRED, ETH.**

*Num.* 31:7 *w.* against Midianites
*Jos.* 24:9 Balak *w.* against Israel
1 *K.* 14:19 how he *w.* and reigned
22:45 Jehosh. how he *w.* writ.
2 *K.* 6:8 king of Syria *w.* ag. Is.
2 *Chr.* 26:6 Uzziah *w.* ag. Philist.
2 *Tim.* 2:4 *w.* entangl. himself

**WARRING.**

2 *K.* 19:8 *w.* ag. Libnah, *Is.* 37:8
*Rom.* 7:23 a law in my memb. *w.*

**WARRIOR, S.**

1 *K.* 12:21 who were *w.* 2 *Ch.* 11:1
*Is.* 9:5 battle of *w.* is with noise

**WARS.**

*Num.* 21:14 in book of *w.* of Lord
*Jud.* 3:1 not known *w.* of Canaan
1 *Chr.* 22:8 great *w.* sh. not build
2 *Chr.* 16:9 hencef. shalt have *w.*
*Ps.* 46:9 he maketh *w.* to cease
*Mat.* 24:6 hear of *w.* and rumors of *w.* *Mark* 13:7; *Luke* 21:9
*Jam.* 4:1 from whence come *w.?*

**WARD.**

*Gen.* 40:3 put in *w.* 4, 7; 41:10
42:7 Joseph put brethren in *w.*
*Lev.* 24:12 put blasphemer in *w.*
*Num.* 15:34 gath. of sticks in *w.*
2 *Sam.* 20:3 ten concubin. in *w.*
1 *Chr.* 12:29 had kept *w.* of Saul
25:8 cast lots, *w.* against *w.*
26:16 by cause of *w.* goi. ag. *w.*
*Neh.* 12:24 thanks *w.* against *w.*
25 porters keep. *w.* at gates, 45
*Is.* 21:8 I am set in my *w.*
*Jer.* 37:13 capt. of *w.* was there
*Ezek.* 19:9 they put Zedek. in *w.*
*Acts* 12:10 first and second *w.*

**WARDS.**

1 *Chr.* 9:23 house of taber. by *w.*
26:12 hav. *w.* one ag. another
*Neh.* 13:30 appoint. *w.* of priests

**WARDROBE.**

2 *K.* 22:14 Shallum the keeper of the *w.* 2 *Chr.* 34:22

**WARE.**

*Luke* 8:27 man *w.* no clothes

**WARE.**

*Acts* 14:6 *w.* of it, fled to Lys.
2 *Tim.* 4:15 of coppersmith be *w.*

**WARE, S.**

*Neh.* 10:31 if peo. bri. *w.* on sab.
13:16 men of Tyre brought *w.*
20 merchants and sellers of *w.*
*Jer.* 10:17 gath. up *w.* out of land
*Ezek.* 27:16 by reas. of *w.* 18, 33
*Jon.* 1:5 mariners cast forth *w.*

**WARFARE.**

1 *Sam.* 28:1 gath. armies for *w.*
*Is.* 40:2 her *w.* is accomplished
1 *Cor.* 9:7 goeth a *w.* any time
2 *Cor.* 10:4 weap. of *w.* not carnal
1 *Tim.* 1:18 might. war a good *w.*

**WARM.**

2 *K.* 4:34 flesh of child waxed *w.*
*Job* 6:17 th. wax *w.* they vanish
37:17 how garm. are *w.* when
*Ec.* 4:11 how can one be *w.* al.?
*Is.* 44:15 take ther. and *w.* hims.

## WAS

*Is.* 47:14 sh. not be a coal to *w.*
*Hag.* 1:6 but there is none *w.*

**WARMED, ETH, ING.**

*Job* 31:20 were not *w.* wi. fleece
39:14 ostrich *w.* eggs in dust
*Is.* 44:16 *w.* himself, and saith
*Mark* 14:54 and Pet. *w.* himself, *John* 18:18, 25
67 when she saw P. *w.* himself
*Jam.* 2:16 depart in peace, be *w.*

**WARN.**

2 *Chr.* 19:10 sh. *w.* they tresp. not
*Ezek.* 3:18 to *w.* the wicked, 33:8
19 yet if thou *w.* wicked, 33:9
21 *w.* righteous; 33:3 *w.* peo. 7
*Acts* 20:31 I ceased not to *w.* ev.
1 *Cor.* 4:14 beloved sons I *w.* you
1 *Thes.* 5:14 *w.* that are unruly

**WARNED.**

2 *K.* 6:10 man of God *w.* him
*Ps.* 19:11 by them is servant *w.*
*Ezek.* 3:21 live, because he is *w.*
33:6 and the people be not *w.*
*Mat.* 2:12 Joseph being *w.* of G.
3:7 O generation of vipers, who hath *w.* you? *Luke* 3:7
*Acts* 10:22 Cornelius *w.* from G.
*Heb.* 11:7 Noah *w.* prepared ark

**WARNING.**

*Jer.* 6:10 to whom sh. I give *w.?*
*Ezek.* 3:17 and give them *w.*
18 thou givest him not *w.* 20
33:4 tak. not *w.* 5 took not *w.*
*Col.* 1:28 *w.* every man, teaching

**WARP.**

*Lev.* 13:48 pla. in *w.* 49, 51, 57, 59
52 burn *w.* 56 rend *w.* 58 wash.

**WAS.**

*Gen.* 5:24 walked with G. *w.* not
*Rev.* 1:4 is and which *w.* 8; 4:8
17:8 beast th. saw. *w.* is not, 11

**It WAS.**

*Ex.* 16:15 wist not what *it w.*
*Is.* 48:16 from time that *it w.*
*Ezek.* 16:15 his *it w.* 19 thus *it w.*

**WASH.**

*Gen.* 18:4 *w.* y. feet, 19:2; 24:32
*Ex.* 2:5 daught. of P. came to *w.*
29:4 As. *w.* 30:19, 20, 21; 40:12
*Lev.* 6:27 shalt *w.* that whereon
13:54 *w.* thi. wherein plague is
14:8 *w.* himself, *Deut.* 23:11
9 *w.* his flesh in water, 15:16; 16:4, 24; 22:6
17:16 if he *w.* not sh. bear iniq.
*Deut.* 21:6 *w.* hands over heifer
*Ruth* 3:3 *w.* thyself, and anoint
1 *Sam.* 25:41 servant to *w.* feet
2 *Sam.* 11:8 go down and *w.* feet
2 *K.* 5:10 go *w.* in Jordan 7 times
12 may I not *w.* and be clean?
13 saith to thee, *w.* be clean?
2 *Chr.* 4:6 lavers to *w.* in, sea for
*Job* 9:30 if I *w.* myself wi. water
*Ps.* 26:6 I will *w.* my hands in
51:2 *w.* me from mine iniquity
7 *w.* me and I sh. be whiter th.
58:10 *w.* feet in blood of wicked
*Is.* 1:16 *w.* ye, make you clean
*Jer.* 2:22 tho' thou *w.* with nitre
4:14 *w.* thy heart from wickedn.
*Ezek.* 23:40 thou didst *w.* thyself
*Mat.* 6:17 when fastest, *w.* face
15:2 they *w.* not when they eat
*Mark* 7:3 exc. they *w.* eat not, 4
*Luke* 7:38 began to *w.* his feet
*John* 9:7 *w.* in pool of Siloam, 11
13:5 began to *w.* disciples' feet
6 Lord, dost thou *w.* my feet?
8 never *w.* my feet, if I *w.* not
14 ought to *w.* one ano.'s feet
*Acts* 22:16 and *w.* away thy sins

*See* CLOTHES, FEET.

**WASHED.**

*Gen.* 43:24 water, they *w.* feet
31 Joseph *w.* face and went out
49:11 Ju. *w.* garments in wine
*Ex.* 40:32 *w.* as L. commanded
*Lev.* 13:55 plague aft. it is *w.* 58
*Jud.* 19:21 concub. *w.* their feet
2 *Sam.* 12:20 David arose and *w.*
1 *K.* 22:38 one *w.* chariot in pool
*Job* 29:6 I *w.* steps with butter
*Ps.* 73:13 I *w.* hands in innocen.
*Prov.* 30:12 not *w.* fr. filthiness
*Cant.* 5:3 I have *w.* my feet
12 his eyes are *w.* with milk
*Is.* 4:4 *w.* away filth of daughters
*Ezek* 16:4 nor wast *w.* in water
9 I thorou. *w.* away thy blood
*Mat.* 27:24 Pilate *w.* his hands
*Luke* 7:44 she hath *w.* my feet
11:38 marvelled he had not *w.*
*John* 9:7 he went and *w.* 11, 15

## WAT

*John* 13:10 is *w.* need. not save to
14 Master have *w.* your feet
*Acts* 9:37 wh. when they had *w.*
16:33 he took them, *w.* stripes
1 *Cor.* 6:11 ye are *w.* sanctified
1 *Tim.* 5:10 if she *w.* saints' feet
*Heb.* 10:22 having our bodies *w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:22 sow *w.* to wallowing
*Rev.* 1:5 that *w.* us fr. our sins
7:14 have *w.* their robes white

*See* CLOTHES.

**WASHEST, ING.**

2 *Sam.* 11:2 Da. saw a woman *w.*
*Job* 14:19 *w.* away thi. wh. grow
*Luke* 5:2 fishermen were *w.* nets

**WASHING, S.**

*Lev.* 13:56 plague dark after *w.*
*Neh.* 4:23 ev. one put off for *w.*
*Cant.* 4:2 sheep came fr. *w.* 6:6
*Mark* 7:4 *w.* of cups and tables, 8
*Eph.* 5:26 cleanse wi. *w.* of wat.
*Tit.* 3:5 saved us by *w.* of regen.
*Heb.* 9:10 stood in meats and *w.*

**WASHPOT.**

*Ps.* 60:8 Moab is my *w.* 108:9

**WAST.**

*Ob.* 11 thou *w.* as one of them
*Rev.* 11:17 who art, and *w.* art

**WASTE, Substantive.**

*Jer.* 49:13 Bozrah shall bec. a *w.*
*Mat.* 26:8 to what purpose is this *w.?* *Mark* 14:4

**WASTE, Adjective.**

*Deut.* 32:10 found him in *w.* wil.
*Job* 30:3 fleeing into the *w.* wil.
38:27 to satisfy desol. *w.* ground
*Is.* 24:1 Lord maketh earth *w.*
42:15 I will make *w.* mountains
49:17 that made *w.* sh. go forth
*Jer.* 2:15 lions made his land *w.*
46:19 Noph shall be *w.* and des.
*Ezek.* 5:14 I will make Jerusal. *w.*
29:9 Eg. shall be *w.* 10; 30:12
38:8 mountains been always *w.*
*Nah.* 2:10 Ninev. is void and *w.*
*Zep.* 3:6 I have made streets *w.*
*Hag.* 1:9 because my house is *w.*

*See* CITIES, LAY, LAID, PLACES.

**WASTE, Verb.**

1 *K.* 17:14 barrel of meal not *w.*
1 *Chr.* 17:9 no childr. of wick. *w.*
*Ps.* 80:13 boar of wood doth *w.*
*Jer.* 50:21 *w.* inhabitants of Pek.
*Mic.* 5:6 they sh. *w.* land of Assy.

**WASTED.**

*Num.* 14:33 till carcasses be *w.*
24:22 the Kenite shall be *w.*
*Deut.* 2:14 men of war were *w.*
1 *K.* 17:16 barrel of meal *w.* not
1 *Chr.* 20:1 J. *w.* country of Am.
*Ps.* 137:3 that *w.* required mirth
*Is.* 6:11 till cities be *w.* without
19:5 river sh. be *w.* dried up
60:12 nations sh. be utterly *w.*
*Jer.* 44:6 are *w.* and desolate as
*Joel* 1:10 field is *w.* corn is *w.*
*Luke* 15:13 prodig. *w.* substance
16:1 accused that he *w.* goods
*Gal.* 1:13 persecu. church and *w.*

**WASTENESS.**

*Zep.* 1:15 day of *w.* desolation

**WASTER.**

*Prov.* 18:9 brother to a great *w.*
*Is.* 54:16 created *w.* to destroy

**WASTES.**

*Is.* 61:4 they shall build old *w.*
*Jer.* 49:13 Boz. sh. be perpet. *w.*
*Ezek.* 33:24 that inhab. *w.* of Is.
27 they in the *w.* shall fall
36:4 thus saith L. to desolate *w.*
10 the *w.* shall be builded, 33

**WASTETH.**

*Job* 14:10 man dieth, *w.* away
*Ps.* 91:6 nor destruction that *w.*
*Prov.* 19:26 he that *w.* father

**WASTING.**

*Is.* 59:7 *w.* and destruction are in
60:18 not heard *w.* nor destruc.

**WATCH, Substantive.**

*Ex.* 14:24 in morn. *w.* L. looked
*Jud.* 7:19 middle *w.* had set *w.*
1 *Sam.* 11:11 S. came in morn. *w.*
2 *K.* 11:6 so shall ye keep the *w.*
of house, 7; 2 *Chr.* 23:6
*Neh.* 4:9 prayed to God set a *w.*
7:3 every one in his *w.* and
*Job* 7:12 am I a sea, that set. *w.?*
*Ps.* 90:4 a thous. years as a *w.*
141:3 set a *w.* before my mouth
*Jer.* 51:12 make the *w.* strong
*Hab.* 2:1 I will sta. upon my *w.*
*Mat.* 14:25 in 4th *w.* *Mark* 6:48

## WAT

*Mat.* 24:43 wh. *w.* thief wo. come
27:65 ye have a *w.* go your way
66 seal. stone and setting a *w.*
28:11 some of *w.* came into city
*Luke* 2:8 shepherds keeping *w.*
12:38 if he come in second *w.*

**WATCHES.**

*Neh.* 12:9 over against th. in *w.*
*Ps.* 63:6 when I meditate in *w.*
119:148 mine eyes prev. night *w.*
*Lam.* 2:19 in beginning of the *w.*

**WATCH, Verb.**

*Gen.* 31:49 Lord *w.* between me
1 *Sam.* 19:11 Saul sent to *w.* Da.
*Ezr.* 8:29 *w.* ye, keep vessels till
*Job* 14:16 not *w.* over my sin?
*Ps.* 102:7 I *w.* am as sparrow
130:6 more than they that *w.*
*Is.* 21:5 *w.* in the watch-tower
29:20 all that *w.* for iniquity
*Jer.* 5:6 a leop. sh. *w.* over cities
31:28 so will I *w.* over them
44:27 I will *w.* over them
*Nah.* 2:1 keep munit. *w.* way
*Hab.* 2:1 I will *w.* to see what he
*Mat.* 24:42 *w.* therefore, 25:13; *Mark* 13:35; *Luke* 21:36; *Acts* 20:31
26:38 Jesus said, *w.* with me
40 could ye not *w.?* *Mark* 14:34, 37
41 *w.* and pray, *Mark* 13:33; 14:38; *Col.* 4:2
*Mark* 13:34 command. porter to *w.* 37 I say unto all, *w.*
1 *Cor.* 16:13 *w.* stand in faith
1 *Thes.* 5:6 let us *w.* 1 *Pet.* 4:7
2 *Tim.* 4:5 *w.* th. in all things
*Heb.* 13:17 th. *w.* for your souls

**WATCHED.**

*Jer.* 20:10 familiars *w.* for halt.
31:28 as I have *w.* over them
*Lam.* 4:17 *w.* for a nation that
*Dan.* 9:14 Lord *w.* on evil
*Mat.* 24:43 man of house would have *w.* *Luke* 12:39
27:36 sitting down they *w.* him
*Mark* 3:2 *w.* whether he would heal on sab. *Luke* 6:7; 14:1
*Luke* 20:20 th. *w.* and sent spies
*Acts* 9:24 *w.* gates day and night

**WATCHER, S.**

*Jer.* 4:16 published that *w.* come
*Dan.* 4:13 *w.* and holy one came
17 degree of *w.* 23 king saw *w.*

**WATCHETH.**

*Ps.* 37:32 wicked *w.* righteous
*Ezek.* 7:6 it *w.* for th. it is come
*Rev.* 16:15 blessed is he that *w.*

**WATCHFUL.**

*Rev.* 3:2 be *w.* strengthen things

**WATCHING, S.**

1 *Sam.* 4:13 E. sat by way-si. *w.*
*Prov.* 8:34 heareth me, *w.* daily
*Lam.* 4:17 in *w.* we ha. watched
*Mat.* 27:54 centurion *w.* Jesus
*Luke* 12:37 L. when com. find *w.*
2 *Cor.* 6:5 in labors, in *w.* in fast.
11:27 *w.* often, in hunger, thirst
*Eph.* 6:18 *w.* with perseverance

**WATCHMAN.**

2 *Sam.* 18:25 *w.* cried, told king
26 *w.* saw anoth. man running
2 *K.* 9:18 *w.* told, cometh not, 20
*Ps.* 127:1 *w.* waketh but in vain
*Is.* 21:6 set *w.* 11 *w.* what of the night?
*Jer.* 51:12 set up the *w.* prepare
*Ezek.* 3:17 made thee a *w.* 33:7
33:2 if peo. set him up for th. *w.*
*Hos.* 9:8 *w.* of Ephr. was with G.

**WATCHMEN.**

*Cant.* 3:3 *w.* go about city, 5:7
*Is.* 52:8 thy *w.* shall lift voice
56:10 his *w.* are blind, ignorant
62:6 I have set *w.* on thy walls
*Jer.* 6:17 set *w.* over you, saying
31:6 *w.* on mount Ephr. sh. cry
*Mic.* 7:4 day of thy *w.* cometh

**WATCH-TOWER.**

2 *Chr.* 20:24 Ju. came toward *w.*
*Is.* 21:5 watch in *w.* eat, drink
8 I stand continually on the *w.*

**WATER, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 16:7 angel found Ha. by *w.*
18:4 let a little *w.* be fetched
21:14 Abra. took a bottle of *w.*
24:32 Laban gave the man *w.*
43 give me *w.* to drink
26:20 *w.* is ours; 32 found *w.*
43:24 the steward gave them *w.*
49:4 unstable as *w.* sh. not excel
*Ex.* 12:9 nor sodden with *w.*
17:6 shall come *w.* out of rock

*Ex.* 20:4 any likeness th. is in *w.*
23:25 L. bless thy bread and *w.*
29:4 Aaron and his sons shall wash them with *w.* 30:20; 40:12; *Lev.* 8:6; 16:4, 24
*Lev.* 6:28 be scoured in *w.* 15:12
11:32 it must be put into *w.*
*Num.* 5:22 *w.* that causeth curse
8:7 sprinkle *w.* of purification
19:9 for a *w.* of separation, 13, 20, 21; 31:23
20:8 *w.* out of the rock, 10, 11; *Neh.* 9:15; *Ps.* 114:8
13 *w.* of Meribah, 24; 27:14
21:5 th. is no bread, nor any *w.*
16 gather peo. I will give th. *w.*
24:7 shall pour *w.* out of bucket
31:23 make go through the *w.*
*Deut.* 8:7 L. bri. to brooks of *w.*
11:11 land drinketh *w.* of rain
12:16 on earth as *w.* 24; 15:23
23:4 with *w.* in way, *Neh.* 13:2
*Jos.* 7:5 melted and became *w.*
*Jud.* 5:25 he asked *w.* gave milk
7:4 bring th. down to the *w.* 5
15:19 *w.* came out of the jaw
1 *Sam.* 7:6 gathered and drew *w.*
25:11 I take my bread and *w.*
26:11 take now the cruse of *w.*
30:12 nor drunk any *w.* 3 days
2 *Sam.* 14:14 are as *w.* on ground
17:21 arise and pass over the *w.*
21:10 till *w.* dropped on them
1 *K.* 13:19 did eat bread drank *w.*
22 eaten bread and drunk *w.*
14:15 smite Is. as a reed in *w.*
17:10 fetch, I pray, a little *w.*
18:4 fed them with bread and *w.*
35 *w.* ran, filled trench wi. *w.*
38 fire of Lord licked up the *w.*
22:27 feed him with bread and *w.* of affliction, 2 *Chr.* 18:26
2 *K.* 2:19 the *w.* is naught, the
3:11 Eli. poured *w.* on Elijah's
17 valley shall be filled with *w.*
22 and the sun shone on the *w.*
6:5 the ax-head fell into *w.*
22 set bread and *w.* bef. them
8:15 dipped a thick cloth in *w.*
20:20 brought *w.* into the city
2 *Chr.* 32:4 king of Assy. find *w.*
*Job* 8:11 can flag grow with. *w.?*
14:9 yet through the scent of *w.*
15:16 who drink. iniq. like *w.*
22:7 hast not given *w.* to weary
34:7 drinketh scorning like *w.*
*Ps.* 22:14 I am poured out like *w.*
65:9 river of God is full of *w.*
66:12 went through fire and *w.*
79:3 blood have th. shed like *w.*
88:17 came about me like *w.*
109:18 come into bowels like *w.*
*Prov.* 17:14 when one let. out *w.*
20:5 coun. of man like deep *w.*
27:19 as in *w.* face answereth
30:16 that is not filled with *w.*
*Is.* 1:22 thy wine mixed with *w.*
3:1 doth take away stay of *w.*
21:14 land of Tema brought *w.*
30:14 found a sherd to take *w.*
20 L. gave you *w.* of affliction
41:17 when the poor seek *w.*
44:3 I will pour *w.* on thirsty
63:12 dividing *w.* before them
*Jer.* 13:1 girdle, put it not in *w.*
23:15 make th. drink *w.* of gall
*Lam.* 1:16 eyes run with *w.* 3:48
2:19 pour out thy heart like *w.*
5:4 we have drunken our *w.* for
*Ezek.* 4:17 want bread and *w.*
7:17 knees be weak as *w.* 21:7
16:4 nor wast thou washed in *w.*
9 then washed I thee with *w.*
36:25 sprinkle cle. *w.* upon you
*Hos.* 2:5 lov. that gave me my *w.*
5:10 pour wrath on them like *w.*
10:7 king cut off as foam on *w.*
*Amos* 8:11 not fam. nor thi. of *w.*
*Nah.* 2:8 Nineveh like pool of *w.*
*Hab.* 3:10 overflow. of *w.* passed
*Mat.* 3:11 bapt. you wi. *w.* *Mark* 1:8; *Luke* 3:16; *John* 1:26
16 J. went out of *w.* *Mark* 1:10
10:42 giv. cup of *w.* *Mark* 9:41
14:28 bid me come to thee on *w.*
17:15 falleth oft into fire and *w.*
27:24 Pilate took *w.* and washed
*Mark* 14:13 bearing pitcher of *w.* *Luke* 22:10
*Luke* 8:23 ship was filled with *w.*
24 rebuked *w.* 25 *w.* obeyed
16:24 may dip his finger in *w.*
*John* 2:7 fill water-pots with *w.*
3:5 except a man be born of *w.*
23 because there was much *w.*
4:10 living *w.* 11; 15 give me *w.*
46 came wh. he made *w.* wine
5:3 waiting for moving of *w.*



*John* 5:4 ang. went down, tro. *w.*
7:38 out of his belly flow liv. *w.*
13:5 he poureth *w.* into a basin
19:34 came thereout blo. and *w.*
*Acts* 1:5 J. bapt. with *w.* 11:16
8:36 here is *w.* 38 went into *w.*
10:47 can any forbid *w.* th. be
*Eph.* 5:26 cle. it wi. wash. of *w.*
*Heb.* 9:19 blood of calves wi. *w.*
10:22 bod. washed with pure *w.*
*Jam.* 3:12 yield salt *w.* and fresh
1 *Pet.* 3:20 8 souls saved by *w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:17 th. are wells witho. *w.*
3:6 world bei. overflowed wi. *w.*
*Jude* 12 clouds they are with. *w.*
1 *John* 5:6 came by *w.* and blood
8 three witn. Spirit, *w.* blood
*Rev.* 12:15 serpent cast out *w.*
16:12 Euphrates, *w.* dried up
21:6 give of fount. of *w.* of life
22:1 show me a pure river of *w.*
17 let take *w.* of life freely

*See* BITTER, DRAW, DREW, DRINK, WELL.

**No WATER.**

*Gen.* 37:24 there was *no w.* in it
*Ex.* 15:22 fou. *no w.* 17:1; *Num.* 20:2; 33:14; *Deut.* 8:15
1 *K.* 13:22 bread, and drink *no w.*
2 *K.* 3:9 there was *no w.* for host
*Ps.* 63:1 thirsty la. wh. *no w.* is
*Is.* 1:30 as garden that ha. *no w.*
44:12 smith drinketh *no w.*
50:2 stinketh bec. there is *no w.*
*Jer.* 2:13 cist. that can hold *no w.*
14:3 came to pits found *no w.*
38:6 in dungeon th. was *no w.*
*Zec.* 9:11 out of pit wher. no *w.*
*Luke* 7:44 thou gavest me no *w.*

**WATER, Verb.**

*Gen.* 2:10 out of E. to *w.* garden
29:7 *w.* sheep and feed them, 8
*Ps.* 6:6 I *w.* couch with my tears
72:6 as showers that *w.* earth
*Ec.* 2:6 pools of wa. to *w.* wood
*Is.* 16:9 I will *w.* thee with tears
27:3 I will *w.* it every moment
*Ezek.* 17:7 mi. *w.* it by furrows
32:6 I will *w.* with my blood
*Joel* 3:18 fountain *w.* valley of S.

**WATERED, ST.**

*Gen.* 2:6 mist th. *w.* face of gro.
13:10 Jord. that it was well *w.*
29:2 *w.* flocks, 3; 10 J. *w.* flocks
*Ex.* 2:17 and *w.* their flocks, 19
*Deut* 11:10 *w.* it with thy foot
*Prov.* 11:25 water. be *w.* himself
*Is.* 58:11 sh. be like a *w.* garden
*Jer.* 31:12 soul sh. be a *w.* garden
1 *Cor.* 3:6 I planted, Apollos *w.*

**WATEREST, ETH.**

*Ps.* 65:9 visitest earth and *w.* it
10 thou *w.* the ridges thereof
104:13 *w.* hills from chambers
*Prov.* 11:25 th. *w.* sh. be watered
*Is.* 55:10 returneth not, *w.* earth
1 *Cor.* 3:7 nor *w.* any thing, 8

**WATERING.**

*Gen.* 30:38 rods in *w.* troughs
*Job* 37:11 by *w.* he weari. clouds
*Luke* 13:15 lead his ass to *w.?*

**WATER-BROOKS.**

*Ps.* 42:1 hart panteth after *w.-b.*

**WATER-COURSE, S.**

2 *Chr.* 32:30 stopped upper *w.-c.*
*Job* 38:25 who hath divid. *w.-c.?*
*Is.* 44:4 spri. as willows by *w.-c.*

**WATER-FLOOD.**

*Ps.* 69:15 let not *w.-f.* overfl. me

**WATER-POT, S.**

*John* 2:6 set there six *w.-p.* of st.
7 J. saith, Fill *w.-p.* wi. water
4:28 wo. left *w.-p.* went to city

**WATER-SPOUTS.**

*Ps.* 42:7 deep at noise of *w.-s.*

**WATER-SPRINGS.**

*Ps.* 107:33 he turneth the *w.-s.*
35 turneth dry grou. into *w.-s.*

**WATERS.**

*Gen.* 1:2 moved upon face of *w.*
6 divide the *w.* from the *w.* 7
9 let *w.* be gather. 20 *w.* bring
6:17 I br. a flood of *w.* on earth
7:17 *w.* increased, 18, 19, 20, 24
8:1 *w.* decrea. 3, 5; 13 *w.* dried
9:11 not cut off any more by *w.*
*Ex.* 7:17 smite *w.* 20 *w.* blood
8:6 stretched out hand over *w.*
14:21 by east wind the *w.* divid.
22 *w.* a wall, 29; 23 *w.* returned, 15:19
15:8 *w.* were gathered together
23 could not drink of *w.* of M.
27 they encamped there by *w.*



*Num.* 24:6 cedar-trees beside *w.*
*Deut.* 10:7 to Jotbath, riv. of *w.*
32:51 trespass. at *w.* of Meribah
33:8 didst str. at *w.* of Meribah
*Jos.* 3:16 *w.* which came down
4:7 *w.* of Jordan were cut off
23 L. dried up *w.* of Jord. 5:1
11:5 pitched at *w.* of Merom
*Jud.* 5:19 kings by *w.* of Megid.
7:24 take the *w.* before them
2 *Sam.* 5:20 br. of *w.* 1 *Chr.* 14:11
12:27 I have tak. the city of *w.*
2 *K.* 2:8 smote *w.* 14 Elisha
21 went forth unto spring of *w.*
5:12 Damascus bet. th. *w.* of Is.
2 *Chr.* 32:3 took coun. to stop *w.*
*Job* 3:24 roarings poured like *w.*
5:10 who sendeth *w.* upon fields
11:16 remem. thy misery as *w.*
12:15 he withholdeth *w.* th. dry
14:11 as the *w.* fail from the sea
19 the *w.* wear the stones, thou
22:11 abunda. of *w.* cover, 38:34
24:18 he is swift as the *w.* thou
26:5 things formed fr. under *w.*
8 bindeth up *w.* in thick clou.
10 he compassed *w.* wi. clouds
27:20 ter. take ho. on him as *w.*
28:4 even *w.* forgotten of foot
25 he weigheth *w.* by measure
29:19 my root was spread by *w.*
30:14 came on me as brea. of *w.*
37:10 breadth of *w.* is straitened
38:30 *w.* are hid as with a stone
*Ps.* 23:2 lead. me beside still *w.*
33:7 he gathereth *w.* of the sea
46:3 though the *w.* thereof roar
58:7 let them melt away as *w.*
69:1 *w.* come in unto my soul
73:10 *w.* of a full cup are wrung
77:16 *w.* saw thee, O G. *w.* saw
78:13 made *w.* stand as a heap
16 caused *w.* to run like rivers
20 smote rock that *w.* gushed, 105:41; 114:8; *Is.* 48:21
81:7 I proved thee at *w.* 106:32
104:6 *w.* stood above mountains
105:29 he turned *w.* into blood
106:11 *w.* covered their enemies
119:136 rivers of *w.* run down
124:4 *w.* had overwhelmed us
5 proud *w.* gone over our soul
136:6 stretched earth above *w.*
147:18 wind to blow and *w.* flow
148:4 ye *w.* above the heavens
*Prov.* 5:15 drink *w.* out of cistern
16 let rivers of *w.* be dispersed
8:29 that the *w.* should not pass
9:17 stolen *w.* are sweet, bread
25:25 as cold *w.* to thirsty soul
30:4 who bound *w.* in a garment
*Ec.* 11:1 cast thy bread upon *w.*
*Cant.* 4:15 a well of *w.* streams
*Is.* 8:6 people refused *w.* of Shil.
7 the Lord bringeth on th. *w.*
11:9 as *w.* cover seas, *Hab.* 2:14
15:6 *w.* of Nimrim sh. be deso.
9 *w.* of Dimon be full of blood
17:12 like rushing of mighty *w.*
19:5 *w.* shall fail from the sea
22:9 gathered *w.* of lower pool
28:17 *w.* overflow hiding-place
32:20 bless th. sow beside all *w.*
33:16 bread given him, *w.* sure
35:6 in wildern. *w.* break forth
40:12 who hath measured *w.?*
43:2 thro' *w.* I will be with thee
16 maketh a path in mighty *w.*
10 I give *w.* in the wilderness
48:1 are come out of *w.* of Jud.
21 caused *w.* flow out of rock
51:10 which dri. *w.* of the deep
54:9 *w.* of Noah to me, *w.* not
55:1 th. thirsteth, come ye to *w.*
57:20 whose *w.* cast up mire
58:11 spring, whose *w.* fail not
*Jer.* 2:13 fountain of living *w.*
18 to do, to drink *w.* of Sihor?
6:7 as a fountain casteth out *w.*
8:14 G. hath given us *w.* of gall
9:1 O that my head were *w.!*
13 our eyelids gush out wi. *w.*
10:13 mult. of *w.* in heav. 51:16
14:3 nobles sent little ones to *w.*
15:18 as a liar, as *w.* that fail
17:8 as a tree planted by the *w.*
13 forsak. Lord, fountain of *w.*
18:14 shall cold *w.* be forsaken?
46:7 whose *w.* are moved, 8
47:2 *w.* rise up out of the north
48:34 *w.* of Nimrim be desolate
50:38 a drought is upon her *w.*
*Lam.* 3:54 *w.* flowed overhead
*Ezek.* 19:10 moth. like vine by *w.*
31:4 *w.* made him great
14 trees by *w.* exalt themselv.
32:2 troublest *w.* with thy feet
47:1 *w.* issu. fr. under threshold



*Ezek.* 47:3 brought me thro' *w.* the *w.* 4
5 *w.* were risen, *w.* to swim in
8 *w.* issued out toward east, 12
19 *w.* of strife in Kadesh, 48:28
*Dan.* 12:6 said to man upon *w.* 7
*Amos* 5:8 call. for *w.* of sea, 9:6
24 let judgm. run down as *w.*
*Jon.* 2:5 *w.* compassed me about
*Mic.* 1:4 as *w.* pour. down steep
*Nah.* 3:8 had *w.* round about it
14 draw *w.* for siege, fortify
*Zec.* 14:8 living *w.* sh. go fr. Jer.
2 *Cor.* 11:26 in perils of *w.*
*Rev.* 7:17 lead th. to fount. of *w.*
8:11 *w.* became wormwood and
11:6 have power over *w.* to turn
14:7 that made fountain of *w.*
16:4 angel poured his vial on *w.*
5 I heard ang. of *w.* say, Thou
17:15 the *w.* where whore sits

*See* DEEP, GREAT.

**In, *or* into WATERS.**

*Ex.* 15:10 th. sank as lead *in w.*
25 a tree when cast *into w.*
*Lev.* 11:9 shall eat what hath fins and scales *in w.* 10, 46; *Deut.* 14:9
*Deut.* 4:18 liken. of fish *in w.* 5:8
*Jos.* 3:13 feet of priests rest *in w.*
*Neh.* 9:11 threwest a stone *in. w.*
*Ps.* 74:13 heads of dragons *in w.*
104:3 beams of his chamb. *in w.*
*Mat.* 8:32 sw. ran, perished *in w.*
*Mark* 9:22 cast into fire, *into w.*

**Many WATERS.**

*Num.* 24:7 seed shall be in *m. w.*
2 *Sam.* 22:17 drew me out of *m. w.* *Ps.* 18:16
*Ps.* 29:3 voice of L. upon *m. w.*
93:4 might. than noise of *m. w.*
*Cant.* 8:7 *m. w.* cannot qu. love
*Is.* 17:13 like rushing of *m. w.*
*Jer.* 51:13 dwellest upon *m. w.*
*Ezek.* 19:10 fruit. by rea. of *m. w.*
43:2 his voice was like noise of *m. w.* *Rev.* 1:15; 14:2; *19:6
*Rev.* 17:1 whore sitteth on *m. w.*

**WAVE.**

*Jam.* 1:6 waver. is like *w.* of sea

**WAVE, Verb.**

*Ex.* 29:24 *w.* them for wave-offer. *Lev.* 8:27; 23:20; *Num.* 6:20
26 shalt *w.* breast; 27 *w.* sho. *Lev.* 7:30; 8:29; 9:21; 10:15
*Lev.* 23:11 *w.* sheaf before L. 12
*Num.* 5:25 *w.* jealousy-offering

**WAVED.**

*Lev.* 14:21 take 1 lamb to be *w.*

*See* OFFERING.

**WAVERETH.**

*Jam.* 1:6 he that *w.* is like wave

**WAVERING.**

*Heb.* 10:23 hold faith without *w.*
*Jam.* 1:6 ask in faith, nothi. *w.*

**WAVES.**

*Ps.* 42:7 *w.* are gone over me
65:7 stilleth *w.* 89:9; 107:29
88:7 th. afflicted me with thy *w.*
93:3 floods lift up their *w.*
4 L. is mightier th. mighty *w.*
107:25 wind which lifteth up *w.*
*Is.* 48:18 righteous. as *w.* of sea
51:15 whose *w.* roared, *Jer.* 31:35
*Jer.* 5:22 tho' *w.* tossed, not pre.
51:42 Babyl. is covered with *w.*
55 Babylon where her *w.* roar
*Ezek.* 26:3 as sea causeth his *w.*
*Jon.* 2:3 thy *w.* passed over me
*Zec.* 10:11 shall smite *w.* in sea
*Mat.* 8:24 ship covered with *w.*
14:24 tossed with *w.* *Mark* 4:37
*Luke* 21:25 sea and *w.* roaring
*Acts* 27:41 part was bro. with *w.*
*Jude* 13 raging *w.* of sea, foami.

**WAX.**

*Ps.* 22:14 my heart is like *w.*
68:2 as *w.* melt, wicked perish
97:5 hills melted like *w.*
*Mic.* 1:4 cleft as *w.* before fire

**WAX, Verb.**

*Ex.* 22:24 wrath *w.* hot, 32:10
32:11 why doth thy wra. *w.* hot
22 let not anger of my lord *w.*
*Lev.* 25:47 or stranger *w.* rich
1 *Sam.* 3:2 eyes began to *w.* dim
*Job* 6:17 they *w.* warm, they van.
14:8 root thereof *w.* old in earth
*Ps.* 102:26 *w.* old as garment, *Is.* 50:9; 51:6; *Heb.* 1:11
*Is.* 17:4 fatness of flesh *w.* lean
29:22 nei. shall his face *w.* pale
*Jer.* 6:24 our hands *w.* feeble
*Mat.* 24:12 love of many *w.* cold

WAY

*Luke* 12:33 bags wh. *w.* not old
1 *Tim.* 5:11 begun to *w.* wanton
2 *Tim.* 3:13 seduc. sh. *w.* worse

**WAXED.**

*Gen.* 26:13 Isaac *w.* great
41:56 famine *w.* sore in Egypt
*Ex.* 1:7 Israel *w.* mighty, 20
16:21 when sun *w.* hot
32:19 Moses' anger *w.* hot
*Num.* 11:23 L.'s hand *w.* short?
*Deut.* 8:4 their raiment *w.* not old, 29:5; *Neh.* 9:21
32:15 Jeshur. *w.* fat and kicked
*Jos.* 23:1 Joshua *w.* old, stricken
1 *Sam.* 2:5 had child. is *w.* feeble
2 *Sam.* 3:1 but Dav. *w.* stronger, 1 *Chr.* 11:9
21:15 David fought, *w.* faint
2 *K.* 4:34 flesh of child *w.* warm
2 *Chr.* 13:21 Abijah *w.* mighty
17:12 Jehoshaphat *w.* great
24:15 Jehoi. *w.* old full of days
*Est.* 9:4 Mordecai *w.* greater
*Ps.* 32:3 silence my bones *w.* old
*Jer.* 49:24 Damascus *w.* feeble
50:43 king of Baby.'s hands *w.*
*Dan.* 8:8 he-goat *w.* very great
9 lit. horn *w.* exceed. great, 10
*Mal.* 13:15 this people's heart *w.* gross, *Acts* 28:27
*Luke* 1:80 child *w.* strong, 2:40
13:19 mustard seed *w.* great tree
*Acts* 13:46 P. and Barn. *w.* bold
*Heb.* 11:34 *w.* valiant in fight
*Rev.* 18:3 merchants *w.* rich

**WAXEN, WAXED.**

*Gen.* 18:12 after I am *w.* old
19:13 cry of Sod. was *w.* great
*Lev.* 25:25 bro. be *w.* poor, 35, 39
*Deut.* 31:20 *w.* fat, turn to other
*Jos.* 17:13 child. of Is. *w.* strong
*Jer.* 5:27 bec. great and *w.* rich
28 they are *w.* fat, they shine
*Ezek.* 16:7 increased and *w.* great

**WAXETH, ING.**

*Ps.* 6:7 mine eye *w.* old because
*Heb.* 8:13 *w.* old, ready to vanish
*Phil.* 1:14 brethren *w.* confident

**WAY.**

*Gen.* 24:42 if thou prosper my *w.*
*Ex.* 13:17 through *w.* of Philist.
18 led people thro' *w.* of wild.
21 pillar of cloud to lead the *w.*
18:20 thou shalt show them the *w.* *Neh.* 9:19; *Ps.* 107:4
*Num.* 21:4 discouraged be. of *w.*
22:26 there was no *w.* to turn
*Deut.* 1:22 by what *w.* *Jos.* 3:4
8:3 remember *w.* Lord led you
14:24 if *w.* be too long for thee
17:16 return no more that *w.*
19:3 prepare a *w.* 6 *w.* is long
23:25 shalt go out one *w.* ag. th.
31:29 turn from *w.* I command
*Jos.* 23:14 I am going *w.* of earth
24:17 preser. us in *w.* we went
*Jud.* 2:19 ceased not fr. their *w.*
9:25 they rob. all came that *w.*
18:5 whether *w.* be prosperous
6 Lord is your *w.* wher. ye go
19:9 to-morrow get on your *w.*
1 *Sam.* 9:6 he can show us our *w.*
8 man of God to tell us *w.*
12:23 I will teach you good *w.*
15:20 have gone *w.* L. sent me
2 *Sam.* 19:36 go little *w.* over J.
1 *K.* 2:2 I will go *w.* of all earth
8:36 teach th. good way to walk
13:9 turn ag. by *w.* thou camest
10 another *w.* 12 what *w.*?
18:6 Ahab went one *w.* Obadi.
22:24 which *w.* went Spirit of Lord? 2 *Chr.* 18:23
2 *K.* 3:8 which *w.* shall we go?
5:19 departed fr. him a little *w.*
2 *Chr.* 6:27 taught them good *w.*
*Ezr.* 8:21 seek of him *w.* for us
*Job* 3:23 a man whose *w.* is hid
12:24 wander in a wilderness wh. there is no *w.* *Ps.* 107:40
16:22 go *w.* whence not return
22:15 hast thou marked old *w.*
23:10 he knoweth *w.* that I take
28:23 G. understands *w.* thereof
38:19 wh. is *w.* light dwelleth?
*Ps.* 1:6 L. knoweth *w.* of righte
2:12 kiss Son, lest perish fr. *w.*
36:4 set. himself in *w.* not good
78:50 he made a *w.* to his anger
101:2 behave wisely in per. *w.* 6
119:27 underst. *w.* of precepts
29 remove from me *w.* of lying
30 I have chosen *w.* of truth
32 I will run *w.* of thy comma.
33 teach me *w.* of statu. 143:8
104 I hate every false *w.* 128

WAY

*Ps.* 139:24 if there be wicked *w.*
146:9 *w.* of the wicked he turns
*Prov.* 2:8 preserveth *w.* of saints
12 deliv. thee fr. *w.* of evil man
4:19 *w.* of wicked is as darkness
6:23 *w.* of life, 15:24; *Jer.* 21:8
7:8 he went the *w.* to her house
27 her house is the *w.* to hell
12:15 *w.* of fool rig. in own eyes
26 *w.* of wick. seduceth them
13:15 *w.* of transgressors hard
14:12 *w.* whi. seem. right, 16:25
15:9 *w.* of wicked is abominatl.
10 griev. to him th. forsak. *w.*
19 *w.* of slothf. man is a hedge
16:29 lead. him into *w.* not good
21:8 *w.* of man is froward and
30:19 *w.* of eagle, of serpent
20 such *w.* of adulteros wom.
*Ec.* 11:5 knowest not *w.* of Spirit
*Is.* 3:12 to err and destroy the *w.*
26:7 *w.* of just is uprightness
35:8 a *w.* called *w.* of holiness
40:14 who show. *w.* of unders.?
43:16 L. mak. a *w.* in sea, 51:10
19 I will make *w.* in wildern.
49:11 make my mountains a *w.*
57:14 prepare *w.* 62:10 high *w.*
59:8 *w.* of peace they know not, *Rom.* 3:17
*Jer.* 6:16 where is the good *w.*
10:2 learn not *w.* of the heathen
23 *w.* of man is not in himself
12:1 doth *w.* of wicked prosp.?
18:15 paths, in a *w.* not cast up
32:39 give th. one heart, one *w.*
42:3 L. thy G. may show us *w.*
50:5 they shall ask the *w.* to Z.
*Ezek.* 21:20 appoint *w.* swo. may
23:13 I saw th. both took one *w.*
43:2 glory came from *w.* of east
*Amos* 2:7 turn aside *w.* of meek
*Mal.* 3:1 prepare *w.* before me
*Mat.* 7:13 broad is *w.* to destruc.
14 narrow is *w.* lead. unto life
8:28 no man mi. pass by that *w.*
10:5 go not into *w.* of Gentiles
22:16 teach. *w.* of God in truth, *Mark* 12:14; *Luke* 20:21
*Luke* 5:19 by what *w.* bring him
10:31 there came a priest th. *w.*
15:20 wh. he was a great *w.* off
19:4 Z. to see him, pass that *w.*
*John* 10:1 climb. up some oth. *w.*
14:4 *w.* ye know; 6 I am the *w.*
5 Lord, how can we know *w.*?
*Acts* 16:17 show us *w.* of salvati.
18:26 expound. to him *w.* of G.
19:9 but spake evil of that *w.*
23 arose no small stir about *w.*
24:14 after *w.* they call heresy
*Rom.* 14:13 to fall in brother's *w.*
1 *Cor.* 10:13 make a *w.* to escape
12:31 a more excellent *w.*
1 *Thes.* 3:11 L. Je. direct our *w.*
*Heb.* 9:8 the *w.* into the holiest
10:20 living *w.* he consecrated
*Jam.* 2:25 sent them out ano. *w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:2 *w.* of truth evil spo. of
15 have forsaken right *w.* and are following *w.* of Balaam
21 not known *w.* of righteous.
*Rev.* 16:12 *w.* of kings be prepar.

**By the WAY.**

*Gen.* 42:38 if misch. befall *by t. w.*
45:24 fall not out *by the w.*
*Num.* 14:25 *by t. w.* of Red sea, 21:4; *Deut.* 1:2, 40; 21:1
*Deut.* 6:7 walkest *by t. w.* 11:19
25:18 met *by t. w.* 1 *Sam.* 15:2
28:68 L. sh. bring thee *by t. w.*
*Jos.* 5:7 not circum. them *by t. w.*
1 *K.* 13:9 not turn ag. *by t. w.* 17
20:28 prophet waited *by the w.*
2 *K.* 3:20 came water *by the w.*
19:28 I will turn th. back *by the w.* thou camest, *Is.* 37:29, 34
*Ezr.* 8:31 lay in wait *by the w.*
*Job* 21:29 not ask. th. go *by w.*?
*Ps.* 80:12 th. who pass *by the w.*
89:41 that pass *by the w.* spoil
*Ec.* 10:3 fools walk *by the w.*
*Is.* 42:16 bring blind *by the w.*
48:17 God leadeth thee *by t. w.*
*Jer.* 2:17 he led thee *by the w.*
6:25 walk not *by t. w.* for sword
*Ezek.* 43:4 glory of L. came *by w.*
44:3 shall enter *by t. w.* 46:2, 8
46:9 he that entereth *by the w.*
*Hos.* 13:7 as a leopard *by the w.*
*Mark* 8:3 they faint *by the w.*
27 *by the w.* he asked his disc.
9:33 that ye disputed *by w.*? 34
*Luke* 24:32 talked wi. us *by t. w.*
1 *Cor.* 16:7 not see you *by the w.*

**Every WAY.**

*Ps.* 119:101 refrain fr. *e.* evil *w.*

WAY

*Ps.* 119:104 I hate *e.* false *w.* 128
*Prov.* 21:2 *every w.* of man right
*Ezek.* 16:31 build. place in *e. w.*
*Rom.* 3:2 much *e. w.* bec. to th.
*Phil.* 1:18 *e w.* whe. in pretence

*See* EVIL.

**His WAY.**

*Gen.* 6:12 flesh had corrup. *h. w.*
2 *Sam.* 22:31 as for God, *his w.* is perfect, *Ps.* 18:30
1 *K.* 8:32 to bring *his w.* on his own head, 2 *Chr.* 6:23
*Job* 8:19 this is the joy of *his w.*
17:9 righte. shall hold on *his w.*
21:31 who shall declare *his w.*?
23:11 *his w.* have I kept
36:23 who enjoined him *his w.*?
*Ps.* 25:9 meek will he teach *h. w.*
37:7 him who prosper. in *his w.*
23 and he delighteth in *his w.*
34 wait on L. and keep *his w.*
119:9 sh. young man clea. *h. w.*
*Prov.* 8:22 in beginning of *h. w.*
11:5 righ. of perfect direct *h. w.*
14:8 prudent is to unders. *h. w.*
16:9 a man's heart devis. *his w.*
17 that keepeth *his w.* preser.
19:3 foolish. of man perv. *h. w.*
20:14 when he is gone *his w.*
21:29 upright, directeth *his w.*
*Is.* 48:15 make *his w.* prospere.
55:7 let wicked forsake *his w.*
*Jer.* 4:7 destroyer of G. on *h. w.*
*Ezek.* 3:18 warn wicked fr. *h. w.*
19 turn not from *h. w.* 33:8, 9
13:22 sho. not return fr. *his w.*
*Nah.* 1:3 L. hath *h. w.* in whirl.
*Jam.* 1:24 beholdeth, goeth *h. w.*

**In the WAY.**

*Gen.* 24:27 I being *in the w.*
48 who led me *in the* right *w.*
35:3 L. was with me *in the w.*
*Ex.* 5:20 M. and A. stood *in t. w.*
23:20 to keep thee *in the w.*
*Deut.* 1:33 who went *in the w.*
1 *K.* 11:29 Ahijah found J. *in w.*
13:24 carc. was cast *in w.* 25:28
15:26 walked *in w.* of fath. 22:52
18:7 as Obadiah was *in the w.*
2 *K.* 8:18 he walked *in the w.* of the kings of Israel, 16:3; 2 *Chr.* 21:6, 13
27 he walked *in the w.* of Aha.
2 *Chr.* 11:17 three years *in t. w.*
20:32 he walked *in the w.* of A.
*Ezr.* 8:22 the enemy *in the w.*
*Neh.* 9:12 to give th. light *in w.*
19 depart. not to lead *in t. w.*
*Job* 18:10 snare and trap *in t. w.*
*Ps.* 1:1 nor standeth *in the w.*
25:8 teach sinners *in the w.*
12 shall he teach *in the w.* 32:8
85:13 set us *in the w.* of steps
102:23 weak. strength *in the w.*
110:7 drink of brook *in the w.*
119:1 bless. are undefiled *in w.*
14 I have rejoiced *in the w.* of
139:24 lead me *in the w.* everla.
142:3 *in the w.* they laid a snare
*Prov.* 1:15 walk not thou *in t. w.*
2:20 thou mayest walk *in t. w.*
4:11 I ha. taught thee *in the w.*
14 go not *in t. w.* of evil men
8:20 I lead *in t. w.* of righteous.
9:6 go *in the w.* of understand.
10:17 he is *in the w.* of life
12:28 *in the w.* of righteousness
13:6 him that is upright *in t. w.*
16:31 if it be found *in the w.* of
22:5 thorns and snares *in the w.*
6 train up a child *in the w.* he
23:19 guide thy heart *in the w.*
26:13 slothf. saith a lion *in t. w.*
29:27 upright *in the w.* is abom.
*Ec.* 12:5 fears shall be *in the w.*
*Is.* 8:11 not walk *in t. w.* of peo.
26:8 *in the w.* of thy judgments
57:17 went on *in the w.* of heart
65:2 walked *in the w.* not good
*Jer.* 2:18 wh. to do *in t. w.* of E.?
what to do *in t. w.* of Assy.?
*Ezek.* 23:31 walk. *in t. w.* of sis.
*Hos.* 6:9 priests murder *in t. w.*
*Mat.* 5:25 agree whil. art *in t. w.*
21:32 J. came *in the w.* of right.
*Mark* 11:8 spread garments *in t. w.* oth. strewed branches *in the w.* *Mat.* 21:8; *Lu.* 19:36
*Luke* 1:79 guide our feet *in t. w.*
12:58 as thou art *in the w.* give
*Acts* 9:17 J. that appeared *in w.*
27 he had seen the Lord *in w.*
*Jude* 11 have gone *in the w.* of C.

*See* LORD.

**My WAY.**

*Gen.* 24:56 Lord prospered *my w.*

WAY

2 *Sam.* 22:33 maketh *my w.* perfect, *Ps.* 18:32
*Job* 19:8 fenced *my w.* that I can
*Is.* 40:27 sayest *my w.* is hid?
*Ezek.* 18:25 is not *my w.* equal?
*John* 8:21 I go *my w.* ye sh. seek
*Rom.* 15:24 brought on *my w.*
2 *Cor.* 1:16 be brought on *my w.*

**Out of the WAY**

*Ex.* 32:8 turned aside *o. of the w.* *Deut.* 9:12, 16; *Jud.* 2:17
*Deut.* 11:28 if ye turn *o. of the w.*
13:5 thrust thee *out of the w.*
27:18 blind wander *out of the w.*
*Job* 24:4 turn needy *out of the w.*
24 they are taken *out of the w.*
31:7 if my step turned *o. of t. w.*
*Prov.* 21:16 wand. *out of the w.*
*Is.* 28:7 thro' drink are *o. of t. w.*
30:11 get you *o. of the w.* turn
57:14 take stumbling-bl. *o. of w.*
*Mal.* 2:8 departed *out of the w.*
*Rom.* 3:12 all gone *out of the w.*
*Col.* 2:14 took handwri. *o. of w.*
2 *Thes.* 2:7 be taken *out of the w.*
*Heb.* 5:2 comp. on them *o. of w.*
12:13 lame be turned *o. of t. w*

**Own WAY.**

*Prov.* 1:31 eat fruit of their *o. w.*
20:24 can man unders. his *o w.*?
*Is.* 53:6 turn. every one to *o. w.*
56:11 they all look to their *o. w.*
*Ezek.* 22:31 *o. w.* have I recomp.
36:17 defiled Isr. by their *o. w*

**WAY-SIDE.**

*Gen.* 38:21 har. th. was by *w.-s.*?
1 *Sam.* 4:13 Eli sat by *w.-s.*
*Ps.* 140:5 proud spr. net by *w.-s.*
*Mat.* 13:4 seeds fell by *w.-s.* 19; *Mark* 4:4, 15; *Luke* 8:5, 12
20:30 blind men sitting by *w.-s.*
*Mark* 10:46 blind Bartimeus sat by *w.-s.* begging, *Luke* 18:35

**Their WAY.**

1 *K.* 2:4 if children take heed to *t. w.* 8:25; 2 *Chr.* 6:16
*Job* 6:18 paths of *t. w.* are turned
19:12 troops raise up *t. w.* ag.
29:25 I chose out *t. w.* sat chief
*Ps.* 35:6 let *their w.* be dark
49:13 this *their w.* is their folly
*Jer.* 3:21 they have pervert. *t. w.*
6:27 mayest know and try *t. w.*
*Ezek.* 7:27 I will do to them after *their w.* 9:10; 11:21
14:22 ye sh. see *t. w.* and doings
33:7 as for th. *t. w.* is not equal
36:17 *t. w.* was bef. me as uncl.
19 accord. to *t. w.* and doings
*Acts* 15:3 bro. on *t. w.* by church

*See* WENT.

**This WAY.**

*Gen.* 28:20 will keep me in *t. w.*
*Ex.* 2:12 Moses looked *t. w.* and
*Jos.* 8:20 no power to flee *t. w.*
2 *K.* 6:19 Elisha said, *t.* is not *w.*
*Is.* 30:21 *this* is *w.* walk ye in it
*Acts* 9:2 if he found any of *t. w.*
22:4 I persecu. *t. w.* unto death

**Thy WAY.**

*Gen.* 24:40 L. will prosper *t. w.*
*Ex.* 33:13 I pray, show me *t. w.*
*Num.* 22:32 bec. *t. w.* is perverse
*Jos.* 1:8 sh. make *t. w.* prosper.
1 *K.* 19:15 return on *t. w.* to wil.
*Ps.* 5:8 make *t. w.* straight bef.
27:11 teach me *t. w.* O L. 86:11
37:5 commit *t. w.* unto the L.
44:18 neit. declined from *t. w.*
67:2 that *thy w.* may be known
77:13 *t. w.* O G. is in sanctuary
19 *t. w.* is in the sea, thy path
119:37 and quicken me in *t. w.*
*Prov.* 3:23 sh. thou walk in *t. w.*
5:8 remove *thy w.* far from her
*Is.* 57:10 in greatness of *thy w.*
*Jer.* 2:23 see *thy w.* in the valley
33 why trim. thou *t. w.* to seek
36 why gad. to change *thy w.*?
4:18 *thy w.* have procured these
*Ezek.* 16:43 I will recomp. *thy w.*
*Hos.* 2:6 I will hedge up *thy w.*
10:13 bec. thou didst trust *t. w.*
*Mat.* 11:10 prepare *t. w.* before thee, *Mark* 1:2; *Luke* 7:27

**WAYS.**

*Gen.* 19:2 early, go on your *w.*
*Deut.* 5:33 walk in *w.* Lord com.
1 *K.* 22:43 he walked in *w.* of A.
2 *K.* 21:21 walked in *w.* of Man.
22:2 he walked in *w.* of David, 2 *Chr.* 17:3; 34:2
2 *Chr.* 21:12 walk. not in *w.* of J.
22:3 he walked in *w.* of Ahab
28:2 walked in *w.* of kings of Is.

WAY

*Job* 24:13 they kn. not *w.* of light
30:12 raise up *w.* of destruction
34:21 eyes are upon *w.* of man
40:19 Behe. is chief of *w.* of G.
*Ps.* 84:5 in heart are *w.* of them
*Prov.* 1:19 so *w.* of ev. one greedy
2:13 to walk in *w.* of darkness
15 whose *w.* are crooked, fro.
3:17 wisd.'s *w.* are *w.* of pleas.
5:6 her *w.* are movable
21 *w.* of man are bef. eyes of L.
6:6 go to ant, consider her *w.*
7:25 let not heart decl. to her *w.*
14:12 end the. *w.* of death, 16:25
16:2 *w.* of a man cl. in his eyes
7 when a man's *w.* please L.
17:23 gift to perv. *w.* of judgm.
31:27 looketh to *w.* of househ.
*Ec.* 11:9 walk in *w.* of thy heart
*Is.* 49:9 feed in *w.* and pastures
*Jer.* 2:23 dromedary travers. *w.*
3:2 in *w.* hast thou sat as Arab.
6:16 stand in *w.* and see, ask
7:3 amend your *w.* 5; 26:13
23 walk in *w.* I command, you
12:16 diligently learn *w.* of peo.
18:11 make *w.* and doings good
32:19 eyes open on *w.* of men
*Lam.* 1:4 *w.* of Zion do mourn
3:40 let us search and try our *w.*
*Ezek.* 18:25 are not *w.* uneq.? 29
20:43 remember your *w.* doings
44 not acc. to your wicked *w.*
21:19 son of man appoi. two *w.*
21 stood at head of two *w.*
*Hag.* 1:5 consider your *w.* 7
*Zec.* 1:6 do according to our *w.*
*Luke* 3:5 rough *w.* made smooth
*Acts* 2:28 known to me *w.* of life

**Any WAYS.**

*Lev.* 20:4 do *a. w.* hide their eyes
*Num.* 30:15 *any w.* make void
2 *Chr.* 32:13 *a. w.* able to deliver
*See* BY-WAYS, EVIL, HIGH.

**His WAYS.**

*Deut.* 8:6 to walk in *h. w.* 26:17; 28:9; 30:16; 1 *K.* 2:3
10:12 walk in all *his w.* 11:22; *Jos.* 22:5; 1 *K.* 8:58
19:9 love L. walk ever in *his w.*
32:4 *h. w.* are judgm. *Dan.* 4:37
1 *Sam.* 8:3 walked not in *his w.*
18:14 D. behav. wisely in *his w.*
1 *K.* 8:39 give every man according to *his w.* 2 *Chr.* 6:30
2 *Chr.* 13:22 *his w.* are written
27:6 Jotham prepared *his w.*
7 *h. w.* are writ. in book, 28:26
*Job* 26:14 these are parts of *h. w.*
34:11 man find accord. to *h. w.*
27 would not cons. any of *h. w.*
*Ps.* 10:5 *his w.* always grievous
103:7 made known *h. w.* to Mo.
119:3 iniq. they walk in *his w.*
128:1 blessed that walk. in *h. w.*
145:17 Lord is right. in all *h. w.*
*Prov.* 3:31 choose none of *his w.*
10:9 perverteth *h. w.* be known
14:2 perverse in *h. w.* despi. L.
19:16 despiseth *his w.* shall die
22:25 lest thou learn *his w.*
28:6 he that is perverse in *h. w.*
18 perverse in *his w.* shall fall
*Is.* 2:3 teach us *his w.* *Mic.* 4:2
42:24 would not walk in *his w.*
45:13 I will direct *h. w.* saith L.
57:18 I have seen *his w.*
*Jer.* 17:10 accord. to *his w.* 32:19
*Ezek.* 18:23 sho. return fr. *his w.*
30 judge Is. acc. to *h. w.* 33:20
*Hos.* 9:8 snare of fowler in *h. w.*
12:2 punish Jac. accord. to *h. w.*
*Joel* 2:7 march ev. one in *his w.*
*Hab.* 3:6 *his w.* are everlasting
*Luke* 1:76 bef. L. to prep. *his w.*
*Rom.* 11:33 *his w.* past finding
*Jam.* 1:8 is unstable in all *his w.*
11 rich man fade aw. in *his w.*
*See* LORD.

**My WAYS.**

1 *K.* 3:14 if thou wilt walk in *my w.* 11:38; *Zec.* 3:7
*Job* 31:4 doth not he see *my w.*
*Ps.* 39:1 will take heed to *my w.*
81:13 O th. Is. walk. in *my w.*
95:10 not kno. *my w.* *Heb.* 3:10
119:5 O that *my w.* were direct.
26 I have declared *my w.* and
59 I thought on *my w.* turned
168 all *my w.* are before thee
139:3 acquainted wi. all *my w.*
*Prov.* 8:32 bles. that keep *my w.*
23:26 let thine eyes obs. *my w.*
*Is.* 55:8 neit. your ways *my w.*
9 *my w.* higher th. your ways
58:2 delight to know *my w.*

WEA

*Lam.* 3:9 hath inclosed *my w.*
11 he turned aside *my w.*
*Ezek.* 18:29 are not *my w.* equ.?
*Zec.* 3:7 if wilt walk in *my w.*
*Mal.* 2:9 have not kept *my w.*
1 *Cor.* 4:17 remembr. of *my w.*

**Own WAYS.**

*Job* 13:15 I will maint. my *o. w.*
*Prov.* 14:14 filled with his *o. w.*
*Is.* 58:13 not doing thine *o. w.*
66:3 th. have chosen their *o. w.*
*Ezek.* 36:31 remember your *o. w.*
32 be ashamed for your *o. w.*
*Acts* 14:16 nati. to walk in *o. w.*

**Their WAYS.**

2 *Chr.* 7:14 turn fr. *t.* wicked *w.*
*Job* 24:23 his eyes are upon *t. w.*
*Ps.* 125:5 turn to *t.* crooked *w.*
*Prov.* 9:15 who go right on *t. w.*
*Jer.* 15:7 return not from *t. w.*
16:17 mine eyes upon all *t. w.*
18:15 caused to stumble in *t. w.*
*Ezek.* 14:23 when ye see *t. w.*
16:47 hast not walk. after *t. w.*
*Hos.* 4:9 punish them for *t. w.*
*Rom.* 3:16 misery are in *their w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:2 follow *t.* pernicious *w.*

**Thy WAYS.**

*Deut.* 28:29 not prosper in *thy w.*
1 *Sam.* 8:5 walk not in *thy w.*
2 *Chr.* 6:31 fear to walk in *thy w.*
*Job* 4:6 the uprightness of *thy w.*
21:14 not knowledge of *thy w.*
22:3 gain that mak. *t. w.* perf.?
28 light sh. shine upon *thy w.*
*Ps.* 25:4 show me *thy w.* O Lord
51:13 teach transgressors *t. w.*
91:11 to keep thee in all *thy w.*
119:15 will ha. respect to *thy w.*
*Prov.* 3:6 in *t. w.* acknowl. him
4:26 let all *t. w.* be established
31:3 not *t. w.* to that wh. destr.
*Is.* 63:17 made us err from *t. w.*
64:5 that rememb. thee in *t. w.*
*Jer.* 2:33 hast taught wick. *t. w.*
3:13 thou hast scattered *thy w.*
*Ezek.* 7:3 accord. to *thy w.* 4, 8, 9
16:47 corrupted more in *thy w.*
61 remember *t. w.* be ashamed
24:14 according to *t. w.* judge
28:15 thou wast perfect in *t. w.*
*Dan.* 5:23 in wh. hand are *t. w.*
*Rev.* 15:3 just and true are *t. w.*

**WAYFARING.**

*Jud.* 19:17 a *w.* man in street
2 *Sam.* 12:4 flock to dress for *w.*
*Is.* 33:8 the *w.* man ceaseth
35:8 *w.* men sh. not err therein
*Jer.* 9:2 a lodg.-place of *w.* men
14:8 why should. be as *w.* man?

**WAY-MARKS.**

*Jer.* 31:21 set thee up *w.-m.* make

**WEAK.**

*Num.* 13:18 whether strong or *w.*
*Jud.* 16:7 *w.* as oth. men, 11, 17
2 *Sam.* 3:39 I am *w.* tho' anoint.
2 *Chr.* 15:7 let not hands be *w.*
*Job* 4:3 strengthened *w.* hands
*Ps.* 6:2 I am *w.* 109:24 knees *w.*
*Is.* 14:10 art thou bec. *w.* as we?
35:3 strengthen ye the *w.* hands
*Ezek.* 7:17 knees *w.* as wat. 21:7
16:30 *w.* is thy heart, saith Lord
*Joel* 3:10 let *w.* say, I am strong
*Mat.* 26:41 flesh *w.* *Mark* 14:38
*Acts* 20:35 ye ought to supp. *w.*
*Rom.* 4:19 being not *w.* in faith
8:3 law was *w.* through flesh
14:1 that is *w.* in faith recei. ye
2 another who is *w.* eat. herbs
21 broth. stumb. or is made *w.*
15:1 ought to bear infirm. of *w.*
1 *Cor.* 1:27 *w.* things to confound
4:10 we are *w.* 8:7 being *w.* 10
8:12 wound their *w.* conscience
9:22 to the *w.* I became *w.* that
11:30 for this cause many are *w.*
2 *Cor.* 10:10 bodily presence is *w.*
11:21 I speak as we had been *w.*
29 who is *w.* and I am not *w.*?
12:10 when I am *w.* then strong
13:3 wh. to you-ward in not *w.*
4 we are *w.* in him, but sh. live
9 wh. we are *w.* and ye strong
*Gal.* 4:9 turn ye to *w.* elements?
1 *Thes.* 5:14 support *w.* be pati.

**WEAK-HANDED.**

2 *Sam.* 17:2 come wh. he is *w-h.*

**WEAKEN.**

*Is.* 14:12 wh. didst *w.* nations?

**WEAKENED, ETH.**

*Ezr.* 4:4 people of land *w.* Judah
*Neh.* 6:9 their hands shall be *w.*
*Job* 12:21 he *w.* stren. of mighty

WEA

*Ps.* 102:23 *w.* my strength in way
*Jer.* 38:4 *w.* hands of men of war

**WEAKER.**

2 *Sam.* 3:1 S.'s house *w.* and *w.*
1 *Pet.* 3:7 honor wife as *w.* vessel

**WEAKNESS.**

1 *Cor.* 1:25 *w.* of God is stronger
2:3 I was with you in *w.*
15:43 sown in *w.* raised in pow.
2 *Cor.* 12:9 strength is perf. in *w.*
13:4 though crucified thro' *w.*
*Heb.* 7:18 going before for the *w.*
11:34 out of *w.* were made stro.

**WEALTH.**

*Gen.* 34:29 sons of Ja. took th. *w.*
*Deut.* 8:17 hand got me this *w.*
18 L. giv. thee power to get *w.*
*Ruth* 2:1 a kinsman, man of *w.*
1 *Sam.* 2:32 see enemy in all *w.*
2 *K.* 15:20 exacted of men of *w.*
2 *Chr.* 1:11 th. hast not asked *w.*
12 I will give th. riches and *w.*
*Ezr.* 9:12 nor seek peace or *w.*
*Est.* 10:3 M. seeking *w.* of peo.
*Job* 21:13 spend their days in *w.*
31:25 if I rejoiced bec. *w.* great
*Ps.* 44:12 dost not increase *w.*
49:6 trust in *w.* boast in riches
10 and leave their *w.* to others
112:3 *w.* and riches in his house
*Prov.* 5:19 lest stra. be fill. wi. *w.*
10:15 man's *w.* is his city, 18:11
13:11 *w.* gotten by vanity sh. be
22 *w.* of sinner is laid up
19:4 *w.* maketh many friends
*Ec.* 5:19 God hath given *w.* 6:2
*Zec.* 14:14 *w.* of heathen shall
*Acts* 19:25 by this craft have *w.*
1 *Cor.* 10:24 seek every man another's *w.*

**WEALTHY.**

*Ps.* 66:12 thou bro. us into *w.*
*Jer.* 49:31 get up unto *w.* nation

**WEANED.**

*Gen.* 21:8 Isaac grew and was *w.*
1 *Sam.* 1:22 not go till chi. be *w.*
1 *K.* 11:20 whom Taphenes *w.*
*Ps.* 131:2 *w.* of moth. soul as *w.*
*Is.* 11:8 *w.* child put his hand
28:9 them th. are *w.* from milk
*Hos.* 1:8 wh. she *w.* Lo-ruhama

**WEAPON.**

*Deut.* 23:13 a paddle upon *w.*
*Neh.* 4:17 other hand held a *w.*
*Job* 20:24 shall flee from iron *w.*
*Is.* 54:17 no *w.* form. sh. prosper
*Ezek.* 9:1 with his destroy. *w.* 2

**WEAPONS.**

*Gen.* 27:3 take, I pray, thy *w.*
1 *Sam.* 21:8 neither sword nor *w.*
2 *K.* 11:8 every man with his *w.*
in hand, 11; 2 *Chr.* 23:7, 10
*Is.* 13:5 L. cometh and the *w.* of
his indignation, *Jer.* 50:25
*Jer.* 22:7 prepare ev. one with *w.*
*Ezek.* 39:9 set on fire, burn *w.* 10
*John* 18:3 Judas cometh with *w.*
2 *Cor.* 10:4 *w.* of warf. not carnal
*See* WAR.

**WEAR.**

*Ex.* 18:18 wilt surely *w.* away
*Deut.* 22:5 woman not *w.* what
11 not *w.* garm. of divers sorts
1 *Sam.* 2:28 *w.* an ephod before
22:18 pers. that did *w.* an ephod
*Job* 14:19 waters *w.* the stones
*Is.* 4:1 eat our bread, *w.* apparel
*Dan.* 7:25 *w.* out saints of M. H.
*Zec.* 13:4 nor *w.* a rough garm.
*Mat.* 11:8 that *w.* soft clothing
*Luke* 9:12 day began to *w.* away

**WEARETH, ING.**

1 *Sam.* 14:3 priest *w.* an ephod
*John* 19:5 Jesus came *w.* purple
1 *Pet.* 3:3 let it not be *w.* of gold
*Jam.* 2:3 him that *w.* gay cloth.

**WEARY.**

*Gen.* 27:46 Rebek. said, I am *w.*
*Deut.* 25:18 Amalek sm. when *w.*
*Jud.* 4:21 J. smote Sis. when *w.*
8:15 bread to men that are *w.*
2 *Sam.* 16:14 and people came *w.*
17:2 come upon him while *w.*
23:10 smote Philist. till was *w.*
*Job* 3:17 wicked cease, *w.* at rest
10:1 my soul is *w.* of my life
16:7 he hath made me *w.* deso.
22:7 not given wat. to *w.* to dr.
*Ps.* 6:6 I am *w.* with groaning
68:9 confirm thine inh. when *w.*
69:3 I am *w.* of my crying
*Prov.* 3:11 be not *w.* of L.'s cor.
25:17 lest he be *w.* of thee
*Is.* 1:14 feasts are trouble, am *w.*

WEE

*Is.* 5:27 none sh. be *w.* nor stum.
7:13 is it small thing to *w.* men
16:12 when it is seen M. is *w.*
28:12 wherewi. cause *w.* to rest
32:2 shadow of rock in *w.* land
40:28 G. fainteth not, nei. is *w.*
30 youths shall faint and be *w.*
31 that wait on L. sh. not be *w.*
43:22 thou hast been *w.* of me
46:1 a burden to the *w.* beast
50:4 spe. a word to him th. is *w.*
*Jer.* 2:24 th. seek her will not *w.*
6:11 I am *w.* with holding in
9:5 they *w.* thems. to commit
15:6 I am *w.* with repenting
20:9 I was *w.* with forbearing
31:25 I have satiated *w.* soul
51:58 folk shall labor and be *w.*
64 B. sink and they shall be *w.*
*Hab.* 2:13 peo. sh. *w.* themselves
*Luke* 18:5 by contin. com. she *w.*
*Gal.* 6:9 let us not be *w.* in well-doing, 2 *Thes.* 3:13

**WEARIED.**

*Gen.* 19:11 *w.* themselves to find
*Is.* 43:23 nor have I *w.* thee
24 hast *w.* me with thine iniq.
47:13 art *w.* in multitude
57:10 *w.* in greatness of way
*Jer.* 4:31 soul is *w.* bec. of murd.
12:5 if run and they *w.* thee, if
in land of peace they *w.* th.
*Ezek.* 24:12 *w.* herself with lies
*Mic.* 6:3 wherein have I *w.* thee
*Mal.* 2:17 *w.* Lord, wherein have
we *w.* him?
*John* 4:6 J. being *w.* sat on well
*Heb.* 12:3 lest ye be *w.* and faint

**WEARIETH.**

*Job* 37:11 he *w.* the thick cloud
*Ec.* 10:15 labor of foolish *w.*

**WEARINESS.**

*Ec.* 12:12 study is a *w.* of the flesh
*Mal.* 1:13 said, What a *w.* is it!
2 *Cor.* 11:27 *w.* and painfulness

**WEARISOME.**

*Job* 7:3 *w.* nights are appointed

**WEASEL.**

*Lev.* 11:29 *w.* and mouse, uncl.

**WEATHER.**

*Job* 37:22 fair *w.* com. out of nor.
*Prov.* 25:20 tak. a gar. in cold *w.*
*Mat.* 16:2 fair *w.* for sky is red
3 in morning it will be foul *w.*

**WEAVE, EST.**

*Jud.* 16:13 if th. *w.* seven locks
*Is.* 19:9 they that *w.* net-works
59:5 they *w.* a spider's web

**WEAVER.**

*Ex.* 35:35 work the work of *w.*
1 *Sam.* 17:7 staff of Goli.'s spear
like a *w.* beam, 2 *Sam.* 21:19;
1 *Chr.* 11:23; 20:5
*Job* 7:6 days swift. th. *w.* shuttle
*Is.* 38:12 I have cut off like a *w.*

**WEB, S.**

*Jud.* 16:13 if thou weavest seven
locks with the *w.* 14
*Job* 8:14 shall be a spider's *w.*
*Is.* 59:5 they weave spider's *w.*
6 *w.* sh. not become garments

**WEDDING.**

*Mat.* 22:3 were bidden to *w.* 8, 10
11 man had not on a *w.* garm.
*Luke* 12:36 will return from *w.*
14:8 when th. art bidden to a *w.*

**WEDGE.**

*Jos.* 7:21 Achan saw a *w.* of gold
24 Joshua took Achan and *w.*
*Is.* 13:12 more precious than
golden *w.* of Ophir

**WEDLOCK.**

*Ezek.* 16:38 as women th. br. *w.*

**WEEDS.**

*Jon.* 2:5 *w.* were about my head

**WEEK.**

*Gen.* 29:27 fulfil her *w.* we will
28 Jacob did so, fulfill. her *w.*
*Dan.* 9:27 one *w.* in midst of *w.*
*Mat.* 28:1 last day of *w.* *Mark* 16:2,
9; *Luke* 24:1; *John* 20:1, 19
*Luke* 18:12 I fast twice in the *w.*
*Acts* 20:7 first day of *w.* Paul
preached
1 *Cor.* 16:2 on first day of *w.* let

**WEEKS.**

*Lev.* 12:5 child, be unclean 2 *w.*
*Num.* 28:26 bri. offering after *w.*
*Jer.* 5:24 reserveth *w.* of harvest
*Dan.* 9:24 seventy *w.* are deter.
25 after threescore and 2 *w.* 26
10:2 I Dan. was mourning 3 *w.*

WEI

*Den.* 10:3 nor ano. thys. till 3 *w.*

*See* FEAST, SEVEN.

**WEEP.**

*Gen.* 23:2 A. ca. to mourn and *w.*
43:30 Jos. sought where to *w.*
*Num.* 11:10 Moses heard peo. *w.*
13 they *w.* unto me, saying
1 *Sam.* 11:5 what ail. peo. th. *w.?*
30:4 had no more power to *w.*
2 *Sam.* 1:24 daugh. of Is. *w.* over
12:21 thou didst *w.* for the child
2 *Chr.* 34:27 rend thy clothes, *w.*
*Neh.* 8:9 holy, mourn not, nor *w.*
*Job* 27:15 his widows sh. not *w.*
30:25 did I not *w.* for him
31 into voice of them that *w.*
*Ec.* 3:4 a time to *w.* a time to
*Is.* 15:2 gone to high places to *w.*
22:4 I will *w.* bitterly, labor not
30:19 thou shalt *w.* no more
33:7 ambassad. of peace sh. *w.*
*Jer.* 9:1 that I might *w.* day and
13:17 my soul shall *w.* in secret
places, mine eyes shall *w.*
22:10 *w.* not for the dead, nor
bemo. him, *w.* sore for him
48:32 O vine, I will *w.* for thee
*Lam.* 1:16 for these things I *w.*
*Ezek.* 24:16 thou mou. nor *w.* 23
27:31 sh. *w.* for thee with bitter.
*Joel* 1:5 drunkards, *w.* and howl
2:17 priests *w.* between porch
*Mic.* 1:10 declare it not, *w.* not
*Zec.* 7:3 sho. I *w.* in 5th month
*Mark* 5:39 why make ado and *w.*
*Luke* 6:21 blessed are ye that *w.*
25 woe to you th. laugh, sh. *w.*
7:13 *w.* not, 8:52; *Rev.* 5:5
23:28 *w.* not for me, *w.* for you.
*John* 11:31 goeth to grave to *w.*
16:20 ye sh. *w.* world sh. rejoice
*Acts* 21:13 what mean ye to *w.*
*Rom.* 12:15 *w.* wi. them that *w.*
1 *Cor.* 7:30 th. *w.* as though they
*Jam.* 4:9 afflicted, mourn, and *w.*
5:1 ye rich men, *w.* and howl
*Rev.* 18:11 merchants shall *w.*

**WEEPEST.**

1 *Sam.* 1:8 Han. why *w.* thou?
*John* 20:13 wom. why *w.* th.? 15

**WEEPETH.**

2 *Sam.* 19:1 behold the king *w.*
2 *K.* 8:12 Hazael said, Why *w.?*
*Ps.* 126:6 goeth forth and *w.*
*Lam.* 1:2 she *w.* sore in the night

**WEEPING.**

*Num.* 25:6 *w.* bef. door of taber.
*Deut.* 34:8 days of *w.* for Moses
2 *Sam.* 3:16 husband with her *w.*
15:30 *w.* as they went up
*Ezr.* 3:13 not discern joy fr. *w.*
10:1 E. prayed and confess. *w.*
*Est.* 4:3 in ev. province was *w.*
*Job* 16:16 my face is foul with *w.*
*Ps.* 6:8 L. heard voice of my *w.*
30:5 *w.* may endure for a night
102:9 I mingl. my drink wi. *w.*
*Is.* 15:3 in their streets howl, *w.*
16:9 I will bewail with *w.* of Ja.
vine of Sibmah, *Jer.* 48:32
22:12 did L. of hosts call to *w.*
65:19 voice of *w.* no more heard
*Jer.* 3:21 *w.* of Is. heard on high
9:10 for mountains I take up *w.*
31:9 they shall come with *w.*
15 lamentation and *w.* Rachel
*w.* for her childr. *Mat.* 2:18
16 restrain thy voice from *w.*
41:6 Ish. went to meet them *w.*
48:5 continual *w.* shall go up
50:4 Judah going *w.* to seek L.
*Ezek.* 8:14 wom. *w.* for Tammuz
*Joel* 2:12 turn wi. fasting and *w.*
*Mal.* 2:13 covering altar with *w.*
*Mat.* 8:12 there sh. be *w.* 22:13;
24:51; 25:30; *Luke* 13:28
*Luke* 7:38 wom. stood at feet *w.*
*John* 11:33 when Je. saw her *w.*
20:11 Mary stood without *w.*
*Acts* 9:39 wido. stood by him *w.*
*Phil.* 3:18 told you often, now *w.*
*Rev.* 18:15 merch. shall stand *w.*
19 shipmaster and sailors, *w.*

**WEIGH.**

1 *Chr.* 20:2 crown to *w.* a talent
*Ezr.* 8:29 keep until ye *w.* them
*Ps.* 58:2 *w.* violence of hands
*Is.* 26:7 thou dost *w.* path of just

**WEIGHED.**

*Gen.* 23:16 *w.* to Ephron silver
1 *Sam.* 2:3 by L. actions are *w.*
17:7 his spear's head *w.* 600
shekels, 2 *Sam.* 21:16
2 *Sam.* 14:26 Ab. *w.* hair of head
*Ezr.* 8:25 priests *w.* sil. and gold

WEL

*Ezr.* 8:26 *w.* into han. silver, 33
*Job* 6:2 oh that my grief were *w.*
28:15 nor shall silver be *w.* for
31:6 let me be *w.* in even bala.
*Is.* 40:12 who hath *w.* mount.?
*Jer.* 32:9 Jeremi. *w.* him money
*Dan.* 5:27 thou art *w.* in balance
*Zec.* 11:12 they *w* thirty pieces

**WEIGHETH.**

*Job* 28:25 he *w.* waters by meas.
*Prov.* 16:2 the Lord *w.* spirits

**WEIGHING.**

*Num.* 7:85 each *w.* 86 spoons *w.*

**WEIGHT.**

*Gen.* 43:21 money in sack full *w.*
*Ex.* 30:34 of each a like *w.*
*Lev.* 19:35 do no unright. in *w.*
26:26 deliver your bread by *w.*
*Deut.* 25:15 thou sh. have just *w.*
*Jud.* 8:26 *w.* of golden ear-rings
2 *Sam.* 12:30 *w.* of king's crown
1 *K.* 7:47 was *w.* of brass found
out, 2 *K.* 25:16
1 *Chr.* 28:14 he gave gold by *w.*
*Job* 28:25 make *w.* for the winds
*Prov.* 11:1 a just *w.* is his delight
16:11 a just *w.* and bal. are L.'s
*Ezek.* 4:10 thy meat sh. be by *w.*
16 they shall eat bread by *w.*
*Zec.* 5:8 *w.* of lead on mouth
2 *Cor.* 4:17 a more exceeding *w.*
*Heb.* 12:1 let us lay aside ev. *w.*
*Rev.* 16:21 stone of hail *w.* of tal.

**WEIGHTS.**

*Lev.* 19:36 just *w.* shall ye have
*Deut.* 25:13 sh. not ha. divers *w.*
*Prov.* 16:11 *w.* of bag his work
20:10 divers *w.* are abomina. 23
*Mic.* 6:11 wi. bag of deceitful *w.*

**WEIGHTY.**

*Prov.* 27:3 stone heavy, sand *w.*
2 *Cor.* 10:10 let. say they, are *w.*

**WEIGHTIER.**

*Mat.* 23:23 omitted *w.* matters

**WELFARE.**

*Gen.* 43:27 asked th. of their *w.*
*Ex.* 18:7 asked each other of *w.*
1 *Chr.* 18:10 sent to inq. of his *w.*
*Neh.* 2:10 man to seek *w.* of Is.
*Job* 30:15 my *w.* passeth away
*Ps.* 69:22 sho. have been for *w.*
*Jer.* 38:4 seeketh not *w.* of peo.

**WELL, Substantive.**

*Gen.* 21:19 she saw a *w.* of water
30 witness I have dig. this *w.*
24:13 I stand here by *w.* 43
*Num.* 21:16 *w.* whereof L. spake
17 spring up, O *w.* 18 dig. *w.*
2 *Sam.* 17:18 man that had *w.*
23:15 give me drink of water of
*w.* of Beth. 1 *Chr.* 11:17, 18
*Ps.* 84:6 passing Baca make it *w.*
*Prov.* 5:15 wat. of thine own *w.*
10:11 a righte. man is *w.* of life
*Cant.* 4:15 a *w.* of waters fr. L.
*John* 4:6 Jacob's *w.* was there
11 *w.* is deep; 12 J. gave us *w.*
14 sh. be in him a *w.* of water

**WELLS.**

*Gen.* 26:15 *w.* Abr.'s serv. digg.
18 Isaac digged ag. *w.* of water
*Ex.* 15:27 where were twelve *w.*
*Num.* 20:17 drink of water of *w.*
*Deut.* 6:11 *w.* thou diggedst not
2 *K.* 3:19 ye sh. stop *w.* of water
25 they stopped all *w.* of wat.
2 *Chr.* 26:10 towers and dig. *w.*
*Is.* 12:3 draw out of *w.* of salvat.
2 *Pet.* 2:17 are *w.* without water

**WELL-SPRING.**

*Prov.* 16:22 und. is a *w.-s.* of life
18:4 *w.-s.* of wisdom as a brook

**WELL, Adverb.**

*Gen.* 4:7 if thou dost not *w.* sin
12:13 that it may be *w.* wi. me
29:6 Ja. said, Is he *w.?* he is *w.*
40:14 it shall be *w.* with thee
43:27 is your father *w.?* is he
*Ex.* 4:14 I kn. he can speak *w.*
*Num.* 36:5 sons of Joseph said *w.*
*Deut.* 1:23 saying pleased me *w.*
3:20 rest to breth. as *w.* as you,
4:40 that it may go *w.* with th.
5:16; 6:3, 18; 12:25, 28; 19:13;
22:7; *Ruth* 3:1; *Eph.* 6:3
5:29 it might be *w.* with them
33 that it may be *w.* *Jer.* 7:23
15:16 because he is *w.* wi. thee
*Jud.* 14:3 she pleaseth me *w.* 7
1 *Sam.* 16:16 and thou sh. be *w.*
2 *Sam.* 18:28 and said, All is *w.*
1 *K.* 18:24 answered, *w.* spoken
2 *K.* 4:26 is it *w.* with thee?
5:21 all *w.* 9:11; 7:9 do not *w.*

WEN

2 *Chr.* 12:12 in J. things went *w.*
*Ps.* 49:18 th. doest *w.* to thyself
*Ec.* 8:12 *w.* with them fear God
*Is.* 3:10 it shall be *w.* with him
*Jer.* 22:15 it was *w.* with him, 16
40:4 and I will look *w.* to thee
42:6 that it may be *w.* with us
*Ezek.* 33:32 one that can play *w.*
*Mat.* 25:21 *w.* done, th. good and
faithful serv. 23; *Luke* 19:17
*Luke* 20:39 Master, thou hast *w.*
said, *John* 4:17
1 *Tim.* 5:17 elders that rule *w.*
be counted worthy

*See* DO, FAVORED, PLEASED.

**WELL-BELOVED.**

*Cant.* 1:13 myrrh is my *w.-b.*
*Is.* 5:1 will I sing to my *w.-b.*
*Mark* 12:6 he sent his *w.-b.* son
*Rom.* 16:5 salute *w.-b.* Epenetus
3 *John* 1 elder to the *w.-b.* Gaius

**Very WELL.**

*Acts* 25:10 as thou *v. w.* knowest
2 *Tim.* 1:18 thou knowest *v. w.*

**WELL-NIGH.**

*Ps.* 73:2 steps had *w.-n.* slipped

**WEN.**

*Lev.* 22:22 having a *w.* or scurvy

**WENCH.**

2 *Sam.* 17:17 a *w.* told Jonathan

**WENT.**

*Gen.* 35:3 L. wi. me in way I *w.*
*Deut.* 1:31 bare th. in way ye *w.*
*Jos.* 24:17 preser. in way we *w.*
*Jud.* 1:17 Judah *w.* wi. Simeon
1 *Sam.* 10:14 said, Whi. *w.* ye?
1 *K.* 13:12 said, What way *w.* he?
*Mat.* 21:30 I go, sir, but *w.* not

**WENT about.**

*Num.* 11:8 people *w. a.* gath. it
2 *K.* 3:25 slinger *w. a.* smote it
2 *Chr.* 17:9 they *w. about*, taught
*Ec.* 2:20 I *w. a.* to cause my hea.
*Cant.* 5:7 watchmen that *w. a.*
*Mat.* 4:23 Jesus *w. about* teaching, 9:35; *Mark* 6:6
*Acts* 9:29 they *w. a.* to slay him,
21:31; 26:21
10:38 Jesus *w. about* doing good
13:11 he *w. a.* seeking some to

**WENT aside.**

*Luke* 9:10 and *w. aside* privately
*Acts* 23:19 chief captain *w. aside*

**WENT astray.**

*Ps.* 119:67 before afflicted I *w. a.*
*Ezek.* 44:10 when Israel *w. a.* 15
48:11 priests wh. *w.* not *astray*
*Mat.* 18:13 which *w.* not *astray*

**WENT away.**

*Mat.* 19:22 he *w. away* sorrowful, *Mark* 10:22
26:42 he *w. away* second time
44 *w. a.* third time, *Mark* 14:39

**WENT back.**

1 *K.* 13:19 so he *w. back* and eat
*John* 6:66 many disciples *w. back*

**WENT before.**

*Ex.* 13:21 L. *w. b.* them in cloud
1 *Tim.* 1:18 prophecies wh. *w. b.*

**WENT down.**

*Num.* 16:33 *w. d.* alive into pit
*Acts* 8:38 th. both *w. d.* into wat.

**WENT forth.**

2 *Sam.* 20:8 as he *w. f.* it fell out

**WENT out.**

*Gen.* 44:28 one *w. out* from me
2 *Sam.* 13:9 they *w. o.* from him
*John* 13:30 received sop, *w. out*
1 *John* 2:19 they *w. out* from us

**WENT over.**

2 *K.* 2:14 smote waters, *w. over*

**WENT their way.**

*Neh.* 8:12 people *w. t. way* to eat
*Zec.* 10:2 *w. t. way* as a flock
*Mat.* 8:33 fled, and *w. their way*
20:4 you, and they *w. th. way*
22:5 light of it, and *w. th. way*
22 heard words they *w. t. way*

**WENT up.**

*Gen.* 17:22 God *w. up* from Abr.
49:4 *w. up* to his father's bed
*Ex.* 19:3 Moses *w. up* to G. 20;
24:13, 15; 34:4; *Deut.* 10:3

**WENT a whoring.**

*Jud.* 2:17 Isr. *w. a whoring*, 8:33
*Ps.* 106:39 *w. a w.* with inventi.

**WENTEST.**

*Jud.* 5:4 when thou *w.* out of S.
2 *Sam.* 16:17 why *w.* thou not
19:25 wheref. *w.* thou not with

WHA

**WEPT.**

*Gen.* 21:16 Hag. *w.* 27:38 Es. *w.*
29:11 and Jacob *w.* 33:4; 37:35;
*Hos.* 12:4
42:24 Joseph *w.* 43:30; 45:2, 14,
15; 46:29; 50:1, 17
*Ex.* 2:6 behold, the babe *w.*
*Num.* 11:4 child. of Is. *w.* 18, 20;
14:1; *Deut.* 1:45; 34:8; *Jud.*
2:4; 20:23, 26; 21:2
*Jud.* 14:16 Samson's wife *w.*
*Ruth* 1:9 kissed daughters, *w.* 14
1 *Sam.* 1:7 Hannah *w.* not eat, 10
11:4 people *w.* 2 *Sam.* 3:32, 34
20:41 Jonathan and David *w.*
24:16 S. lifted up his v. and *w.*
30:4 and David *w.* 2 *Sam.* 1:12
2 *Sam.* 3:32 Da. *w.* at grave of A.
12:22 child alive, I fast, and *w.*
14:36 servants *w.* for Amnon
15:23 country *w.* 30 *w.* as he w.
18:33 moved, and *w.* for Absal.
2 *K.* 8:11 the man of God *w.*
13:14 Joash *w.* over Elisha
20:3 Hezekiah *w.* sore, *Is.* 38:3
22:19 king of Judah *w.* bef. me
*Ezr.* 3:12 priests seen 1st ho. *w.*
10:1 peo. *w.* very sore, *Neh.* 8:9
*Neh.* 1:4 wh. I heard words I *w.*
*Job* 2:12 friends lift. voice and *w.*
*Ps.* 69:10 when I *w.* and chasten.
137:1 by rivers of Babyl. we *w.*
*Mat.* 26:75 P. *w.* bitterly, *Mark*
14:72; *Luke* 22:62
*Mark* 5:38 them th. *w.* *Luke* 8:52
16:10 Mary told them as th. *w.*
*Luke* 7:32 mourned ye ha. not *w.*
19:41 beheld city and *w.* over it
*John* 11:35 Jesus *w.* 20:11 M. *w.*
*Acts* 20:37 *w.* fell on P.'s neck
1 *Cor.* 7:30 weep as tho' *w.* not
*Rev.* 5:4 *w.* because no man was

**As it WERE.**

*Is.* 53:3 we hid *as it w.* our faces
*Luke* 22:44 *as it w.* drops of blo.
*John* 7:10 but *as it w.* in secret
*Rev.* 10:1 his face *as it w.* sun
13:3 one of heads *as it w.* wound.
14:3 sung *as it w.* a new song
15:2 I saw *as it w.* a sea of glass

**WEST.**

*Gen.* 28:14 shalt spread abroad
to *w.*
*Deut.* 33:23 possess *w.* and south
1 *K.* 7:25 three oxen towards *w.*
1 *Chr.* 9:24 porters tow. east, *w.*
north and south, 2 *Chr.* 4:4
12:15 to flight tow. east and *w.*
*Ps.* 75:6 promot. not from the *w.*
103:12 as far as east is from *w.*
107:3 gath. them fr. east and *w.*
*Is.* 11:14 fly on Philist. tow. *w.*
43:5 gather thee from the *w.*
45:6 that they may know fr. *w.*
49:12 come from north and *w.*
59:19 shall fear the L. from *w.*
*Ezek.* 48:1 his sides east and *w.*
*Dan.* 8:5 a he-goat came from *w.*
*Hos.* 11:10 children tremb. fr. *w.*
*Zec.* 8:7 I will save peo. from *w.*
14:4 mount of O. cleave tow. *w.*
*Mat.* 8:11 many shall come from
east and *w.* *Luke* 13:29
24:27 as lightning shineth to *w.*
*Luke* 12:54 cloud rise out of *w.*
*Rev.* 21:13 and on *w.* three gates

**WEST border.**

*Num.* 34:6 this shall he *w. bord.*
*Jos.* 15:12 *w. b.* was to great sea
*Ezek.* 45:7 to the *w. b.* a portion

**WESTERN.**

*Num.* 34:6 as for the *w.* border

**WEST quarter.**

*Jos.* 18:14 this was *w. quarter*

**WEST side.**

*Ex.* 27:12 *w. s.* 50 cubits, 38:12
*Num.* 2:18 on *w. s.* stand. of Ep.
35:5 meas. on *w. s.* Lev.'s cities
*Ezek.* 48:3 to *w. s.* a portion for
Naphtali, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 23, 24

**WESTWARD.**

*Gen.* 13:14 A. looked east. and *w.*
*Num.* 3:23 behind tabernacle *w.*
*Deut.* 3:27 lift up thine eyes *w.*
*Ezek.* 48:18 resi. sh. be 10,000 *w.*
*Dan.* 8:4 I saw ram pushing *w.*

**WEST wind.**

*Ex.* 10:19 *w. w.* took away locu.

**WET.**

*Job* 24:8 th. are *w.* with showers
*Dan.* 4:15 let it be *w.* with dew
of heaven, 23, 25, 33; 5:21

**WHALE.**

*Job* 7:12 am I a sea or a *w.* that

WHE

*Ezek.* 32:2 Phar. thou art as a *w.*
*Mat.* 12:40 Jo. was 3 days in *w.*

**WHALES.**
*Gen.* 1:21 God created great *w.*

**WHAT.**
*Ex.* 13:14 wh. son ask, *w.* this?
16:7 *w.* are we that ye murm.?
15 they wist not *w.* it was
*Deut.* 20:5 *w.* man is th.? 6, 7, 8
*Jud.* 18:8 *w.* say ye? 18 *w.* do?
24 *w.* have I more? *w.* is this?
*w.* aileth thee?

**WHATSOEVER.**
*Gen.* 31:16 *w.* G. said unto thee
*Num.* 22:17 I will do *w.* th. say.
*Deut.* 12:32 *w.* I command, obs.
*Jud.* 10:15 do th. *w.* 1 *Sam.* 14:36
*Ps.* 115:3 God hath done *w.* he pleased, 135:6; *Ec.* 8:3
*Ec.* 3:14 *w.* God doeth, it sh. be
*Mat.* 5:37 *w.* is more than these
7:12 *w.* ye would men sho. do
17:12 done *w.* listed, *Mark* 9:13
20:4 *w.* right I will give you, 7
*John* 15:16 *w.* ye shall ask, 16:23

**WHEAT.**
*Gen.* 30:14 R. found mand. in *w.*
*Ex.* 9:32 *w.* and rye were not
34:22 first-fr. of *w.* *Num.* 18:12
*Deut.* 32:14 fat of kidneys of *w.*
*Jud.* 6:11 Gideon threshed *w.*
15:1 time of *w.* harvest Samson
*Ruth* 2:23 to end of *w.* harvest
1 *Sam.* 6:13 Beth-she. reaping *w.*
12:17 is not *w.* harv. to-day?
2 *Sam.* 4:6 they wo. ha. fetch. *w.*
1 *K.* 5:11 Solom. gave Hiram *w.*
1 *Chr.* 21:23 *w.* for meat-offering
*Ezr.* 6:9 need of, *w.* salt, wine
7:22 a hundred measures of *w.*
*Job* 31:40 thistles grow ins. of *w.*
*Ps.* 81:16 fed th. wi. finest of *w.*
147:14 fill. thee with finest of *w.*
*Prov.* 27:22 bray a fool among *w.*
*Cant.* 7:2 belly like a heap of *w.*
*Jer.* 12:13 they have sown *w.*
23:28 what is chaff to the *w.*
31:12 flow together for *w.*
*Ezek.* 27:17 Judah traded in *w.*
*Joel* 2:24 floors shall be full of *w.*
*Amos* 5:11 take fr. him bur. of *w.*
8:5 that we may set forth *w.*
6 buy poor, sell refuse of *w.*
*Mat.* 3:12 gath. his *w.* *Luke* 3:17
13:25 enemy sowed tares am. *w.*
29 lest ye root up *w.* wi. them
30 gather the *w.* into my barn
*Luke* 16:7 said 100 measu. of *w.*
22:31 Satan may sift you as *w.*
*John* 12:24 exc. *w.* fall to ground
*Acts* 27:38 cast *w.* into the sea
1 *Cor.* 15:37 it may chance of *w.*
*Rev.* 6:6 meas. of *w.* for a penny
18:13 merchand. of *w.* is depart.
*See* BARLEY.

**WHEATEN.**
*Ex.* 29:2 wafers make of *w.* flour

**WHEEL.**
*Ps.* 83:13 O G. make th. like *w.*
*Prov.* 20:26 king bringeth *w.* ov.
*Ec.* 12:6 or *w.* broken at cistern
*Is.* 28:28 nor break with *w.*
*Ezek.* 1:15 one *w.* upon the earth
16 a *w.* in midst of a *w.* 10:10
10:13 cried to the wheels, O *w.*

**WHEELS.**
*Ex.* 14:25 took off th. chariot *w.*
*Jud.* 5:28 why tarry *w.* of chari.
*Is.* 5:28 their *w.* like a whirlwind
*Jer.* 13:3 he wrought work on *w.*
47:3 at the rumbling of his *w.*
*Ezek.* 1:16 appearance of the *w.*
3:13 at noise of *w.* over against
10:19 *w.* were beside th. 11:22
23:24 B. come ag. thee with *w.*
26:10 walls shake at noise of *w.*
*Dan.* 7:9 his *w.* a burning fire
*Nah.* 3:2 noise of rattling of *w.*

**WHELP, S.**
2 *Sam.* 17:8 as bear robbed of *w.*
*Prov.* 17:12 a bear robbed of *w.*
*Ezek.* 19:2 nourish. *w.* am. lions
3 she brought up one of her *w.*
*Hos.* 13:8 a bear bereaved of *w.*
*Nah.* 2:12 lion did tear for his *w.*
*See* LIONS.

**WHEN.**
*Ps.* 94:8 *w.* will ye be wise?
*Ec.* 8:7 who can tell *w.* it be?

**WHENCE.**
*Gen.* 42:7 *w.* come ye? *Jos.* 9:8
*Jud.* 17:9 M. said, *w.* comest th.?
19:17; 2 *Sam.* 1:3; 2 *K.* 5:25;
*Job* 1:7; 2:2; *Jon.* 1:8

WHI

*Job* 10:21 I go *w.* not ret. 16:22
*John* 7:28 and ye know *w.* I am
8:14 ye cannot tell *w.* I come
9:29 know not from *w.* he is, 30

**WHENSOEVER.**
*Mark* 14:7 *w.* ye may do th. good

**WHERE.**
*Gen.* 3:9 Lord said, *w.* art thou?
*Ex.* 2:20 *w.* is he? 2 *Sam.* 9:4
*Job* 9:24 if not, *w.* who is he?
14:10 the ghost, and *w.* is he?
38:4 *w.* wast thou wh. I laid.?
*Luke* 17:37 *w.* Lord?
*John* 7:11 *w.* is he? 9:12
34 *w.* I am, 12:26; 14:3; 17:24

**WHEREABOUT.**
1 *Sam.* 21:2 let no man know *w.*

**WHEREAS.**
1 *K.* 8:18 *w.* it was in thy heart
*Ezek.* 13:7 *w.* ye say, L. saith it

**WHEREFORE.**
2 *Sam.* 16:10 say, *w.* done so?
*Mat.* 26:50 *w.* art thou come?

**WHERETO.**
*Is.* 55:11 sh. prosper *w.* I sent it

**WHEREWITH.**
*Jud.* 6:15 *w.* shall I save Israel?
1 *K.* 22:22 Lord said, *w.* 2 *Chr.* 18:20
*Mic.* 6:6 *w.* come before Lord?

**WHEREWITHAL.**
*Mat.* 6:31 *w.* shall we be clothed?

**WHET.**
*Deut.* 32:41 I *w.* my glit. sword
*Ps.* 7:12 he will *w.* his sword
64:3 who *w.* tongue like sword
*Ec.* 10:10 and he *w.* not edge

**WHILE.**
*Ps.* 49:18 *w.* he lived, he blessed
63:4 bless thee *w.* I live, 146:2
*Jer.* 40:5 *w.* he was not go, back

**A WHILE.**
*Gen.* 46:29 Jos. wept *a* good *w.*
1 *Sam.* 9:27 S. said to S. st. *a. w.*
2 *Sam.* 7:19 hast spok. *a* great *w.*
*Mat.* 13:21 root, dureth for *a. w.*
*Luke* 8:13 which for *a w.* believe
18:4 he would not for *a w.*
1 *Pet.* 5:10 after suffered *a w.*

**All the WHILE.**
1 *Sam.* 22:4 *a. t. w.* Da. was in
25:7 none missing *all the w.* 16
27:11 will be his man. *all the w.*
*Job* 27:3 *all t. w.* breath is in me

**Long WHILE.**
*Acts* 20:11 had talked a *long w.*

**WHIP.**
*Prov.* 26:3 a *w.* for the horse
*Nah.* 3:2 noise of a *w.* noise of

**WHIPS.**
1 *K.* 12:11 my fath. chastis. you with *w.* 14; 2 *Chr.* 10:11, 14

**WHIRLETH.**
*Ec.* 1:6 wind *w.* continually

**WHIRLWIND.**
2 *K.* 2:1 take up Elijah by a *w.* 11
*Job* 37:9 out of south cometh *w.*
38:1 L. answ. Job out of *w.* 40:6
*Ps.* 58:9 take th. away as in a *w.*
*Prov.* 10:25; *Hos.* 13:3
*Prov.* 1:27 destruction com. as *w.*
*Is.* 5:28 their wheels like a *w.*
17:13 like a rolling thing bef. *w.*
40:24 *w.* shall take them away
41:16 the *w.* shall scatter them
66:15 chariots like *w.* *Jer.* 4:13
*Jer.* 23:19 a *w.* of L. is gone forth
25:32 a *w.* great *w.* sh. be raised
30:23 a *w.* shall fall on wicked
*Ezek.* 1:4 a *w.* came out of north
*Dan.* 11:40 come aga. him like *w.*
*Hos.* 8:7 sown wind, shall reap *w.*
*Amos* 1:14 devour in day of *w.*
*Nah.* 1:3 L. hath his way in *w.*
*Hab.* 3:14 they came out as a *w.*
*Zec.* 7:14 I scattered th. with *w.*

**WHIRLWINDS.**
*Is.* 21:1 as *w.* in south pass thro'
*Zec.* 9:14 Lord go forth with *w.*

**WHISPER, ED.**
2 *Sam.* 12:19 Da. saw servants *w.*
*Ps.* 41:7 all that hate me *w.*
*Is.* 29:4 speech *w.* out of dust

**WHISPERER, S.**
*Prov.* 16:28 a *w.* separat. friends
*Rom.* 1:29 debate, deceit, *w.*

**WHISPERINGS.**
2 *Cor.* 12:20 lest there be *w.*

**WHIT.**
1 *Sam.* 3:18 S. told Eli every *w.*
*John* 7:23 man every *w.* whole

WHO

*John* 13:10 but is clean every *w.*
2 *Cor.* 11:5 not a *w.* behind apo.

**WHITE.**
*Gen.* 30:37 Jacob made *w.* appear
49:12 his teeth be *w.* with milk
*Ex.* 16:31 like coriander-seed, *w.*
*Lev.* 13:3 turned *w.* 4, 20, 21, 25
*Num.* 12:10 leprous, *w.* as snow
*Jud.* 5:10 that ride on *w.* asses
2 *K.* 5:27 went out a leper, *w.*
2 *Chr.* 5:12 Levites arrayed in *w.*
*Est.* 8:15 Mord. went out in *w.*
*Job* 6:6 any taste in *w.* of egg?
*Ps.* 68:14 it was *w.* as snow in
*Ec.* 9:8 let thy garments be *w.*
*Cant.* 5:10 beloved is *w.* ruddy
*Is.* 1:18 sins sh. be *w.* as snow
*Ezek.* 27:18 D. traded in *w.* wool
*Dan.* 7:9 garm. was *w.* as snow
11:35 some fall to make them *w.*
12:10 many purifi. and made *w.*
*Joel* 1:7 branches thereof are *w.*
*Zec.* 1:8 horses speckled and *w.*
*Mat.* 5:36 make hair *w.* or black
17:2 his raim. was *w.* *Luke* 9:29
28:3 raim. *w.* as snow, *Acts* 1:10
*Mark* 16:5 a man clothed in *w.*
*John* 4:35 fields are *w.* to harvest
*Rev.* 1:14 head and hairs were *w.*
2:17 give him a *w.* stone, name
3:4 shall walk with me in *w.*
5 clothed in *w.* raiment, 4:4;
7:9, 13; 15:6; 19:8, 14
18 buy *w.* raiment, be clothed
6:2 behold, a *w.* horse, 19:11
7:14 made them *w.* in blood
14:14 *w.* cloud; 20:11 *w.* throne

**WHITE, D.**
*Mat.* 23:27 scribes like *w.* sepul.
*Mark* 9:3 no fuller can *w.* them
*Acts* 23:3 smite thee, thou *w.* wall

**WHITER.**
*Ps.* 51:7 I shall be *w.* than snow
*Lam.* 4:7 Nazarites *w.* th. milk

**WHITHER.**
1 *Sam.* 10:14 said, *w.* went ye?
2 *K.* 5:25 thy servant went no *w.*
*Heb.* 11:8 went, not knowing *w.*
*See* GO, GOEST, GOETH.

**WHITHERSOEVER.**
*Prov.* 17:8 *w.* it turn. it prosper.
21:1 king's heart *w.* he will
*Mat* 8:19 fol. *w.* goest, *Luke* 9:57
*Rev.* 14:4 follow L. *w.* he goeth

**WHOLE.**
2 *Sam.* 1:9 my life is yet *w.*
2 *Chr.* 15:15 sou. with *w.* desire
1 *Cor.* 12:17 if *w.* body were eye
*See* CONGREGATION, HEART.

**WHOLE,** *for sound.*
*Jos.* 5:8 abode in camp till *w.*
*Job* 5:18 and his hands make *w.*
*Mat.* 9:12 th. that be *w.* need not
a physic. *Mark* 2:17; *Lu.* 5:31
21 I shall be *w.* *Mark* 5:28
12:13 and his hand was made *w.*
*Mark* 3:5; *Luke* 6:10
15:28 her daugh. was made *w.*
31 wond. saw maimed to be *w.*
*Mark* 5:34 faith hath made th. *w.*
go, be *w.* *Luke* 8:48; 17:19
*Luke* 7:10 found the servant *w.*
*John* 5:6 wilt th. be made *w.*? 14
7:23 made a man every whit *w.*
*Acts* 4:9 by what means he is *w.*
9:34 J. Christ maketh thee *w.*

**WHOLLY.**
*Num.* 32:11 not *w.* followed me
*Deut.* 1:36 bec. Caleb *w.* followed
Lord, *Jos.* 14:8, 9, 14
*Jer.* 46:28 leave thee *w.* unpunis.
1 *Thes.* 5:23 God sanctify you *w.*
1 *Tim.* 4:15 give thy. *w.* to them

**WHOLESOME.**
*Prov.* 15:4 *w.* tongue tree of life
1 *Tim.* 6:3 cons. not to *w.* words

**WHOM.**
1 *K.* 20:14 Ahab said, By *w.*? 22:8
*Ezr.* 10:44; *Rom.* 1:5; 5:2, 11
*Gal.* 6:14
*See* BEFORE.

**WHOMSOEVER.**
*Dan.* 4:17 he giveth to *w.* he will,
25:32; 5:21

**WHORE.**
*Lev.* 19:29 not cause to be a *w.*
21:7 not take wife that is a *w.*
*Deut.* 22:21 play *w.* in father's
23:17 there shall be no *w.* of Is.
18 not bring hire of a *w.*
*Jud.* 19:2 concubine played *w.*
*Prov.* 23:27 a *w.* is a deep ditch
*Is.* 57:3 seed of adulterer and *w.*

WIC

*Jer.* 3:3 thou hast a *w.* forehead
*Ezek.* 16:28 thou hast played *w.*
*Rev.* 17:1 judgm. of great *w.* 19:2
15 waters where *w.* sitteth, 16

**WHORES.**
*Ezek.* 16:33 they give gifts to *w.*
*Hos.* 4:14 are separated with *w.*

**WHOREDOM.**
*Gen.* 38:24 Ta. is wi. child by *w.*
*Lev.* 19:29 lest land fall to *w.*
*Jer.* 3:9 thro' lightness of her *w.*
13:27 seen lewdness of thy *w.*
*Ezek.* 16:33 may come for thy *w.*
23:8 they pour. their *w.* on her
17 Babylon defiled her with *w.*
43:7 not defile my holy n. by *w.*
9 let them put their *w.* fr. me
*Hos.* 4:11 *w.* and wine take heart
5:3 O Ephraim, th. commit. *w.*
6:10 there is the *w.* of Ephraim

**WHOREDOMS.**
*Num.* 14:33 wander and bear *w.*
2 *K.* 9:22 *w.* of thy mother Jezeb.
2 *Chr.* 21:13 *w.* of house of Ahab
*Jer.* 3:2 polluted land with *w.*
*Ezek.* 16:20 is *w.* a small matter?
22 in *w.* not remember. youth
25 multiplied *w.* 26 increas. *w.*
34 contrary from women in *w.*
23:35 bear thy lewdness and *w.*
*Hos.* 1:2 wife and children of *w.*
2:2 let her put away her *w.*
4 for they be children of *w.*
4:12 *w.* caused them to err, 5:4
*Nah.* 3:4 *w.* selleth nat. thro' *w.*
*See* COMMIT.

**WHOREMONGER, S.**
*Eph.* 5:5 no *w.* hath any inherit.
1 *Tim.* 1:10 law made for *w.* liars
*Heb.* 13:4 *w.* and adulterers God
*Rev.* 21:8 *w.* have th. part in lake
22:15 without are *w.* murderers

WHORING. *See* GO, GONE, WENT.

**WHORISH.**
*Prov.* 6:26 by means of *w.* wom.
*Ezek.* 6:9 brok. with her *w.* heart
16:30 an imperious *w.* woman

WHOSE. *See* HEART.

**WHOSESOEVER.**
*John* 20:23 *w.* sin remit, *w.* sins

**WHOSOEVER.**
*Mat.* 11:6 bles. *w.* not be offend.
13:12 *w.* hath, to him be given
*Gal.* 5:10 bear judgm. *w.* he be
*Rev.* 22:17 *w.* will, let him take

**WHY.**
*Jer.* 25:13 turn ye, *w.* will ye die? *Ezek.* 18:31; 33:11
*Luke* 2:48 *w.* thus dealt with us?
*Acts* 14:15 *w.* do ye these things?

**WICKED.**
*Gen.* 18:23 righteous wi. *w.*? 25
38:7 Er was *w.* *Ex.* 9:27 people are *w.*
*Ex.* 23:7 I will not justify *w.*
*Lev.* 20:17 it is a *w.* thing
*Deut.* 15:9 not thou. in *w.* heart
17:5 committed that *w.* thing
23:9 keep thee from ev. *w.* thing
25:1 condemn *w.* 1 *K.* 8:32
1 *Sam.* 2:9 *w.* be silent in darkn.
24:13 wick. proceedeth from *w.*
2 *K.* 17:11 Is. wrought *w.* things
2 *Chr.* 6:23 judge by requiti. *w.*
7:14 if my peo. turn fr. th. *w.*
ways, *Ezek.* 18:21; 33:11, 19
24:7 Athaliah that *w.* woman
*Neh.* 9:35 nor turned fr. *w.* ways,
*Ezek.* 3:19; 13:22
*Est.* 7:6 adversary is *w.* Haman
9:25 Haman's *w.* device sh. ret.
*Job* 3:17 *w.* cease from troubling
9:22 destroyeth perfect and *w.*
29 if I be *w.* why labor, 10:15
10:7 knowest that I am not *w.*
21:7 wherefore do the *w.* live?
30 *w.* reserv. to-day of destru.
27:7 let mine enemy be as *w.*
34:18 say to king, Thou art *w.*?
38:13 *w.* might be shaken out of
15 from *w.* light is withholden
40:12 tread down *w.* in th. place
*Ps.* 7:11 God is angry with *w.*
9:5 thou hast destroyed the *w.*
16 *w.* snared in work of hands
17 *w.* shall be turned into hell
10:2 *w.* in pride persecute poor
3 *w.* boasteth; 4 *w.* not seek G.
13 wherefore doth *w.* cont. G.?
11:2 *w.* bend their bow, make
5 but the *w.* his soul hateth
6 upon *w.* he shall rain snares
12:8 *w.* walk on every side
17:9 keep me fr. *w.* that oppress

WIC

*Ps.* 17:13 deli. my soul fr. the *w.*
26:5 I will not sit with the *w.*
27:2 when *w.* came upon me
28:3 draw me not away with *w.*
31:17 let the *w.* be ashamed
34:21 evil sh. slay *w.* hate right.
37:7 bringeth *w.* devices to pass
10 *w.* shall not be, *Prov.* 10:25
12 *w.* plotteth; 20 *w.* sh. perish
14 *w.* have drawn out sword
16 better th. riches of many *w.*
21 *w.* borroweth, payeth not
32 *w.* watcheth the righteous
34 when *w.* are cut off, see it
35 I have seen *w.* in power
40 he sh. deliver them from *w.*
39:1 while the *w.* is before me
58:3 *w.* are estranged fr. womb
59:5 be not merciful to any *w.*
68:2 let *w.* perish at presence of
75:8 *w.* earth shall wring th. out
92:7 when *w.* spring as grass
94:3 how long sh. *w.* triumph?
13 until pit be digged for *w.*
101:3 I will set no *w.* thing bef.
4 I will not know a *w.* person
8 I will destroy all *w.* of land
104:35 let the *w.* be no more
106:18 flame burnt up the *w.*
112:10 *w.* see it and be grieved
119:95 *w.* have waited to destroy
110 the *w.* laid a snare for me
119 thou puttest away all *w.*
155 salvation is far fr. the *w.*
139:19 surely thou wilt slay *w.*
21 if th. be any *w.* way in me
140:8 further not his *w.* device
141:4 to practice *w.* works with
10 let *w.* fall into th. own nets
145:20 all the *w.* will he destroy
147:6 casteth *w.* down to ground
*Prov.* 2:22 the *w.* shall be cut off
5:22 his iniquities shall take *w.*
6:18 heart that deviseth *w.* im.
10:30 *w.* shall not inhabit earth
11:5 *w.* shall fall by his wicked.
7 when a *w.* man dieth, expe.
8 the *w.* cometh in his stead
10 wh. *w.* perish th. is shouting
18 *w.* worketh a deceitful work
21 *w.* sh. not be unpunish. 31
12:2 *w.* devices will he condemn
7 the *w.* are overthrown. 21:12
12 *w.* desireth net of evil men
13 *w.* snared by transgression
21 *w.* sh. be filled wi. mischief
13:17 *w.* messenger falleth into
14:17 man of *w.* devices is hated
19 *w.* bow at gates of righteous
32 *w.* driven away in wickedn.
15:29 Lord is far from the *w.*
16:4 even *w.* for the day of evil
17:4 *w.* doer giv. heed to false
15 th. justifieth *w.* is abomin.
18:3 when *w.* cometh
20:26 a wise king scattereth *w.*
21:18 *w.* sh. be ransom for right.
27 bringeth it with a *w.* mind
24:16 *w.* shall fall into mischief
19 nei. be thou envious at *w.*
25:5 take *w.* from before king
26 righteous man fall. bef. *w.*
26:23 a *w.* heart like a potsherd
28:1 *w.* flee when no man purs.
4 th. that forsake law praise *w.*
12 wh. *w.* rise, 28; 15 *w.* ruler
29:2 when the *w.* beareth rule
7 *w.* regardeth not to know it
12 servants *w.* 16 *w.* multitude
*Ec.* 3:17 God shall judge the *w.*
7:17 be not overmuch *w.*
8:10 I saw the *w.* buried, they
12 it shall not be well with *w.*
*Is.* 5:23 justify *w.* for reward
11:4 with breath sh. he slay *w.*
13:11 I will punish *w.* for iniq.
32:7 he deviseth *w.* devices
53:9 he made his grave with *w.*
55:7 let the *w.* forsake his way
57:20 *w.* are like troubled sea
*Jer.* 2:33 taught *w.* thy ways
6:29 *w.* are not plucked away
17:9 heart deceitf. and desp. *w.*
25:31 he will give *w.* to sword
*Ezek.* 3:18 warn *w.* 19; 33:8, 9
8:9 behold the *w.* abominations
11:2 these men give *w.* counsel
18:23 have I pleas. that *w.* die?
20:44 not according to *w.* ways
21:3 cut off from thee the *w.* 4
25 profane *w.* prince of Israel
33:15 if the *w.* restore pledge
*Dan.* 12:10 *w.* shall do wickedly
*Mic.* 6:11 shall I count them pure
with *w.* balances?
*Nah.* 1:3 L. shall not acquit *w.*
11 there is come a *w.* counsel.
15 the *w.* shall no more pass

WIC

*Hab.* 1:4 *w.* doth compass right.
13 *w.* devour. man more right.
*Zep.* 1:3 consu. blocks with *w.*
*Mal.* 3:18 discern between righteous and *w.*
4:3 tread down *w.* as ashes
*Mat.* 12:45 more *w.* than himself.
so to this *w.* gen. *Luke* 11:26
13:49 angels sh. sever *w.* fr. just
16:4 *w.* generation seek. a sign
18:32 *w.* serv. 25:26; *Luke* 19:22
*Acts* 2:23 by *w.* hands ha. slain
18:14 if it were matter of *w.*
1 *Cor.* 5:13 put away *w.* person
*Col.* 1:21 enemies by *w.* works
2 *Thes.* 2:8 th. sh. *w.* be revealed

*See* MAN, MEN.

**Of the WICKED.**

*Job* 8:22 place *of w.* come to nau.
9:24 earth giv. into hand *of w.*
10:3 shine upon couns. *of t. w.*
11:20 eyes *of the w.* shall fail
16:11 into hands *of the w.*
18:5 light *of the w.* be put out
21 such are dwellings *of t. w.*
20:5 triumphing *of the w.* short
22 hand *of t. w.* sh. come upon
21:16 counsel *of the w.* 22:18
17 how oft is candle *of the w.* put out? *Prov.* 13:9; 24:20
28 where dwelling-pl. *of t. w.*?
24:6 they gath. vintage *of t. w.*
29:17 I brake the jaws *of t. w.*
36:6 preserveth not life *of t. w.*
17 fulfilled judgment *of the w.*
*Ps.* 7:9 let wickedness *of the w.*
10:15 break arm *of the w.* man
22:16 assembly *of the w.*
36:1 transgression *of the w.*
11 let not hand *of the w.* rem.
37:17 arms *of t. w.* sh. be brok.
28 seed *of the w.* sh. be cut off
38 end *of the w.* sh. be cut off
55:3 bec. of oppression *of t. w.*
58:10 wash feet in bl. *of the w.*
64:2 hide me fr. counsel *of t. w.*
71:4 deliver me out of hand *of the w.* 74:19; 82:4; 97:10
73:3 I saw prosperity *of the w.*
75:10 horns *of w.* will I cut off
82:2 will ye accept pers. *of w.*?
91:8 see the reward *of the w.*
92:11 sh. hear my desire *of t. w.*
109:2 mouth *of t. w.* is opened
112:10 desi. *of t. w. Prov.* 10:28
119:53 bec. *of the w.* th. forsake
61 bands *of t. w.* have rob. me
125:3 rod *of the w.* sh. not rest
129:4 L. cut asun. cords *of t. w.*
140:4 keep me fr. hands *of the w.*
8 grant not, O L. desi. *of t. w.*
146:9 way *of the w.* turns
*Prov.* 2:14 in forwardn. *of the w.*
3:25 not afra. of desola. *of t. w.*
33 curse of L. in house *of t. w.*
4:14 ent. not into path *of t. w.*
19 way *of t. w.* is as darkness
10:3 casteth away substa. *of w.*
6 viole. cover. mouth *of w.* 11
7 the name *of the w.* shall rot
16 fruit *of t. w.* tendeth to sin
20 heart *of t. w.* is little worth
24 fear *of t. w.* sh. come upon
27 years *of the w.* sh. be short.
32 mouth *of t. w.* speak. frow.
11:11 overthrew by mouth *of w.*
23 expecta. *of the w.* is wrath
12:5 counsels *of t. w.* are deceit
6 words *of w.* are to lie in wait
10 tender mercies *of t. w.* cruel
26 way *of the w.* seduceth
13:25 belly *of the w.* shall want
14:11 house *of w.* sh. be overth.
15:6 revenues *of t. w.* is trouble
8 sacrifi. *of w.* is abomin. 21:27
9 way *of the w.* is an abomina.
26 thou. *of the w.* are abomin.
28 mouth *of w.* pour. out evil
18:5 not good to acce. per. *of w.*
19:28 mouth *of t. w.* devoureth
21:4 plowing *of the w.* is sin
7 robbery *of t. w.* shall destroy
10 soul *of the w.* desireth evil
12 he consider. house *of the w.*
*Is.* 14:5 L. hath brok. staff *of w.*
*Jer.* 5:28 overpass deeds *of t. w.*
12:1 doth way *of t. w.* prosper?
15:21 deliv. out of hand *of t. w.*
23:19 whirlw. on he. *of w.* 30:23
*Ezek* 13:22 strength. hands *of w.*
18:20 wickedness *of the w.*
21:29 br. thee upon necks *of w.*
30:12 land into hand *of the w.*
33:11 no pleas. in death *of t. w.*
12 as for the wickedn. *of t. w.*
*Dan.* 12:10 none *of w.* sh. under.
*Mic.* 6:10 wicked. in house *of w.*

WIC

*Hab.* 3:13 wound. head *of the w.*
*Eph.* 6:16 qu. fiery darts *of t. w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:7 wi. conversation *of w.*
3:17 led away with error *of t. w.*

*See* ONE.

**To, *or* unto the WICKED.**

*Job* 31:3 is not destr. *to the w.*?
*Ps.* 32:10 many sorrows *to t. w.*
50:16 *u. the w.* God saith, What
*Prov.* 24:24 that saith *u. the w.*
29:27 upright is abomi. *to t. w.*
*Ec.* 9:2 event to right. and *to w.*
*Is.* 3:11 woe *u. the w.* sh. be ill
26:10 let favor be showed *to w.*
48:22 no peace, saith the Lord, *unto the w.* 57:21
*Ezek.* 3:18 I say *unto w.* 33:8, 14
7:21 give it *to t. w.* of the earth

**WICKEDLY.**

*Gen.* 19:7 not so *w. Jud.* 19:23
*Deut.* 9:18 ye sinned in doing *w.*
1 *Sam.* 12:25 if ye sh. still do *w.*
2 *Sam.* 22:22 I ha. not *w.* departed from my God, *Ps.* 18:21
24:17 I have sinned and done *w.*
2 *K.* 21:11 Manasseh done *w.*
2 *Chr.* 6:37 we have dealt *w. Neh.* 9:33; *Ps.* 106:6; *Dan.* 9:5, 15
20:35 Ahaziah did very *w.*
22:3 mother was couns. to do *w.*
*Job* 13:7 will you spe. *w.* for G.?
34:12 surely God will not do *w.*
*Ps.* 73:8 they speak *w.* concern.
74:3 the enemy hath done *w.*
139:20 they speak ag. thee *w.*
*Dan.* 11:32 such as do *w.* against
12:10 but the wicked shall do *w.*
*Mal.* 4:1 that do *w.* be as stubble

**WICKEDNESS.**

*Gen.* 6:5 God saw *w.* was great
39:9 how can I do th. great *w.*?
*Lev.* 18:17 not unco. it is *w.* 20:14
19:29 land become full of *w.*
20:14 that there be no *w.* among
*Deut.* 9:4 *w.* of these nations, 5
13:11 Israel shall do no more *w.*
17:2 if any that hath wrou. *w.*
28:20 bec. of *w.* of thy doings
*Jud.* 9:56 G. rendered *w.* of Abi.
20:3 tell us, how was this *w.*?
12 what *w.* is this th. is done?
1 *Sam.* 12:17 see your *w.* is great
20 ye have done all this *w.*
24:13 *w.* proceed. from wicked
25:39 returned the *w.* of Nabal
2 *Sam.* 3:39 reward acc. to his *w.*
7:10 children of *w. Ps.* 89:22
1 *K.* 1:52 if *w.* be found in him
2:44 the *w.* thy heart is privy to
8:47 we have committed *w.*
21:25 Ahab sold him. to work *w.*
2 *K.* 21:16 Manasseh wrought *w.*
1 *Chr.* 17:9 nor the children of *w.*
*Job* 4:8 that sow *w.* reap same
11:11 seeth *w.* 24:20 *w.* be brok.
14 let not *w.* dwell in taberna.
20:12 tho' *w.* be sweet in mouth
27:4 my lips shall not speak *w.*
34:10 far fr. G. he should do *w.*
*Ps.* 5:4 that hath pleasure in *w.*
9 their inward part is very *w.*
7:9 let *w.* of wick. come to end
10:15 seek out *w.* 45:7 hatest *w.*
28:4 according to *w.* of endeav.
52:7 he strength. himself in *w.*
55:11 *w.* is in the midst thereof
15 *w.* is in their dwellings
58:2 yea, in heart you work *w.*
84:10 th. to dwell in tents of *w.*
107:34 for *w.* them that dwell therein, *Jer.* 12:4
*Prov.* 4:17 they eat bread of *w.*
8:7 *w.* is abomina. to my lips
10:2 treasures of *w.* profit noth.
11:5 wicked shall fall by his *w.*
12:3 man not be establish. by *w.*
13:6 *w.* overthroweth the sinner
14:32 wicked is driven aw. in *w.*
16:12 abomination to commit *w.*
21:12 overthroweth wick. for *w.*
26:26 his *w.* shall be shown bef.
30:20 saith, I have done no *w.*
*Ec.* 3:16 judgment, *w.* was there
7:15 wicked prolong. life in *w.*
25 I applied to know *w.* of folly
8:8 nor *w.* deliver th. given to
*Is.* 9:18 for *w.* burneth as a fire
58:4 ye smite with the fist of *w.*
6 chosen, to loose bands of *w.*
*Jer.* 2:19 own *w.* sh. correct thee
4:14 wash thy heart from *w.*
6:7 casteth out *w.* continually
7:12 see wh. I did for *w.* of peo.
8:6 no man repented of his *w.*
14:20 we acknowledge, our *w.*
23:14 none doth ret. from his *w.*
33:5 whose *w.* I hid face fr. city

WID

*Jer.* 44:9 ha. ye forg. *w.* of kings?
*Ezek.* 3:19 if he turn not from *w.*
5:6 changed my judgm. into *w.*
7:11 violence risen into rod of *w.*
18:20 *w.* of wicked sh. be on him
27 turn. from *w.* he committed
31:11 driven him out for his *w.*
33:12 day he turneth from *w.* 19
*Hos.* 7:1 *w.* of S. was discovered
9:15 for *w.* of doings drive out
10:13 ploughed *w.* reaped iniq.
15 do to you becs. of your *w.*
*Joel* 3:13 overflow for *w.* is great
*Mic.* 6:10 treasures of *w.* in house
*Zec.* 5:8 and he said, This is *w.*
*Mal.* 1:4 call them border of *w.*
3:15 th. that work *w.* are set up
*Mark* 7:22 out heart proceed. *w.*
*Luke* 11:39 inw. part is full of *w.*
*Acts* 25:5 man, if any *w.* in him
*Rom.* 1:29 being filled wi. all *w.*
1 *Cor.* 5:8 leav. of malice and *w.*
*Eph.* 6:12 ag. *w.* in high places
1 *John* 5:19 wh. world lieth in *w.*

**Their WICKEDNESS.**

*Deut.* 9:27 look not to *their w.*
*Ps.* 94:23 cut them off in *their w.*
*Prov.* 21:12 overth. wick. for *t. w.*
*Jer.* 1:16 judgm. touching *t. w.*
14:16 pour *their w.* upon them
23:11 in house ha. I found *t. w.*
44:3 desolation because of *t. w.*
5 inclined ear to turn fr. *t. w.*
*Lam.* 1:22 let *t. w.* come before
*Hos.* 7:2 I remember all *their w.*
3 make king glad wi. *their w.*
9:15 *their w.* is in Gilgal
*Jon.* 1:2 *their w.* is come up
*Mat.* 22:18 Jesus perceived *t. w.*

**Thy WICKEDNESS.**

1 *K.* 2:44 L. return *thy w.* upon
*Job* 22:5 is not *thy w.* great?
35:8 *thy w.* may hurt a man as
*Is.* 47:10 hast trusted in *thy w.*
*Jer.* 3:2 polluted land with *t. w.*
4:18 this is *t. w.* for it is bitter
22:22 be confounded for *thy w.*
*Ezek.* 16:23 ca. to pass after *t. w.*
57 bef. *thy w.* was discovered
*Nah.* 3:19 on whom hath not *thy w.* passed
*Acts* 8:22 repent of this *thy w.*

**WIDE.**

*Deut.* 15:8 shalt open hand *w.* 11
1 *Chr.* 4:40 land was *w.* quiet
*Job* 29:23 opened their mouth *w.*
30:14 came as *w.* breaking wat.
*Ps.* 35:21 opened their mouth *w.*
81:10 open thy mouth *w.*
104:25 this great and *w.* sea
*Prov.* 13:3 openeth *w.* his lips
21:9 wom. in a *w.* house, 25:24
*Is.* 57:4 make ye a *w.* mouth?
*Jer.* 22:14 will build a *w.* house
*Nah.* 3:13 set *w.* op. to enemies
*Mat.* 7:13 *w.* gate to destruction

**WIDENESS.**

*Ezek.* 41:10 chambers *w.* 20 cub.

**WIDOW.**

*Gen.* 38:11 a *w.* in fath.'s house
14 put her *w.* garments off
*Ex.* 22:22 sh. not afflict any *w.*
*Lev.* 21:14 *w.* or harlot not take
22:13 if priest's daugh. be a *w.*
*Num.* 30:9 vow of *w.* stand ag.
*Deut.* 10:18 judgment of a *w.*
14:29 and *w.* shall come and eat, 16:11, 14; 26:12
24:17 nor take *w.* rai. to pledge
19 sheaf for *w.* 20, 21; 26:13
27:19 perverteth judgm. of *w.*
2 *Sam.* 14:5 I am a *w.* woman
1 *K.* 7:14 he was a *w.* son of
11:26 Zeruah was a *w.* woman
17:9 com. a *w.* to sustain thee
*Job* 24:3 take *w.* ox for a pledge
21 and doeth not good to *w.*
29:13 I caused *w.* heart to sing
31:16 caused eyes of *w.* to fail
*Ps.* 94:6 th. slay *w.* and stranger
109:9 child. be fatherl. wife a *w.*
146:9 reliev. fatherless and *w.*
*Prov.* 15:25 establ. border of *w.*
*Is.* 1:17 fatherless, plead for *w.*
23 nei. doth cause of *w.* come
47:8 I shall not sit as a *w.*
*Jer.* 7:6 if ye oppress not the *w.*
22:3; *Zec.* 7:10
*Lam.* 1:1 how is she bec. as a *w.*
*Ezek.* 22:7 have th. vexed the *w.*
44:22 take *w.* that had a priest
*Mal.* 3:5 those that oppress *w.*
*Mark* 12:42 *w.* threw in 2 mites
43 *w.* cast in more, *Lu.* 21:2, 3
*Luke* 2:37 Anna was a *w.* ab. 84
7:12 mother, and she was a *w.*

## WIF

*Luke* 18:3 th. was a *w.* in th. city
5 because this *w.* troubl. me
1 *Tim.* 5:4 if any *w.* have child.
5 she is a *w.* ind. trust. in God
9 let not *w.* be taken into num.
*Rev.* 18:7 I sit as a queen, no *w.*

**WIDOWS.**

*Ex.* 22:24 your wives shall be *w.*
*Job* 22:9 hast sent *w.* aw. empty
27:15 bur. in death, *w.* not weep
*Ps.* 68:5 judge of fatheri. and *w.*
78:64 their *w.* made no lament.
*Is.* 9:17 neither ha. mercy on *w.*
10:2 *w.* may be their prey, rob
*Jer.* 15:8 their *w.* are increased
18:21 let their wives be *w.* men
49:11 child. let *w.* trust in me
*Lam.* 5:3 our mothers are as *w.*
*Ezek.* 22:25 have made many *w.*
*Mat.* 23:14 ye devour *w.* houses
*Mark* 12:40; *Luke* 20:47
*Luke* 4:25 were many *w.* in Isr.
*Acts* 6:1 bec. *w.* were neglected
9:39 *w.* stood by him weeping
41 he had called saints and *w.*
1 *Cor.* 7:8 I said to *w.* It is good
1 *Tim.* 5:3 honor *w.* that are *w.*
11 but the younger *w.* refuse
16 if any have *w.* relieve them
*Jam.* 1:27 religion is to visit *w.*

**WIDOWHOOD.**

*Gen.* 38:19 put on garments of *w.*
2 *Sam.* 20:3 shut up, living in *w.*
*Is.* 47:9 loss of children and *w.*
54:4 rememb. reproach of thy *w.*

**WIFE.**

*Gen.* 11:29 Abram's *w.* was Sarai,
31; 12:17, 20; 20:18; 24:36
20:3 hast taken is a man's *w.*
21:21 Hag. took *w.* for Ishmael
25:1 Abraham took *w.* Keturah
27:46 Jac. take *w.* of daughters
38:6 Judah took a *w.* for Er his
8 go in unto thy brother's *w.*
*Ex.* 20:17 thou shalt not covet
thy neighbor's *w.* *Deut.* 5:21
21:4 master ha. given him a *w.*
10 if he take him another *w.*
*Lev.* 18:8 father's *w.* sh. thou not
uncover, 20:11; *Deut.* 27:20
15 son's *w.* 16 bro.'s *w.* 20:21
18 nei. take a *w.* to her sister
20:14 if man take a *w.* and her
21:7 priests not take *w.* a whore
13 high-priest take *w.* in virg.
*Num.* 5:12 if man's *w.* go asi. 29
36:8 be *w.* to one family of tribe
*Deut.* 13:6 if *w.* of bosom entice
20:7 betrothed *w.* not taken her
22:13 if a man take *w.* hate her
24 he humbleth neighbor's *w.*
30 a man not take his fa.'s *w.*
24:1 taken *w.* find uncleanness
5 hath taken a new *w.* not war
25:5 *w.* of dead not marry stran.
9 then sh. his bro.'s *w.* come
11 *w.* of one draweth near to
28:30 betroth *w.* another lie wi.
54 his eye be evil toward *w.*
*Jud.* 4:4 Debor. *w.* of Lapidoth
17 Jael, *w.* of Heber, 21; 5:24
14:3 take a *w.* of uncircumcised
16 Samson's *w.* wept bef. him
20 *w.* was given to his compan.
21:18 that giveth a *w.* to Benj.
*Ruth* 4:5 buy it of R. *w.* of dead
2 *Sam.* 12:10 hast taken *w.* of U.
1 *K.* 14:2 known to be *w.* of Jer.
6 come in, thou *w.* of Jerobo.
2 *K.* 5:2 waited on Naaman's *w.*
2 *Chr.* 22:11 *w.* of Jehoi. hid him
*Prov.* 5:18 rej. with *w.* of youth
6:29 goeth in to neighbor's *w.*
18:22 a *w.* findeth a good thing
19:13 contentions of *w.* dropp.
14 a prudent *w.* is from the L.
*Ec.* 9:9 joyfully with *w.* of youth
*Is.* 54:1 children of married *w.*
6 called thee as a *w.* of youth
*Jer.* 3:20 surely as a *w.* departeth
5:8 neighed after neighbor's *w.*
6:11 husb. and *w.* sh. be taken
16:2 shalt not take thee a *w.*
*Ezek.* 16:32 as *w.* commit. adult.
18:11 and defiled his neighbor's
*w.* 22:11; 33:26
*Hos.* 1:2 take a *w.* of whoredoms
12:12 Israel served for a *w.* kept
*Mal.* 2:14 witness bet. th. and *w.*
15 none deal treach. against *w.*
*Mat.* 1:6 that had been *w.* of U.
14:3 H. bound J. for Philip's *w.*
19:29 hath forsaken *w.* or child.
*Mark* 10:29; *Luke* 18:29
22:25 seven breth. married a *w.*
*Mark* 12:20; *Luke* 20:29

## WIF

*Luke* 14:20 I have married a *w.*
17:32 remember Lot's *w.*
1 *Cor.* 5:1 should have fath.'s *w.*
7:3 husb. render to *w.* due benevolence, likew. *w.* to hus.
4 *w.* hath not power over body
10 let not *w.* depart from hus.
14 *w.* is sanctified by husband
16 what knowest thou, O *w.*
27 loosed fr. *w.* seek not a *w.*
34 difference bet. *w.* and virgin
39 *w.* is bound as long as hus.
*Eph.* 5:23 husband is head of *w.*
33 let every one love his *w.*
and *w.* see she rever. husb.
1 *Tim.* 3:2 hus. of 1 *w.* 12; *Tit.* 1:6
5:9 the *w.* of one man
1 *Pet.* 3:7 giving honor to *w.* as
*Rev.* 21:9 bride, the Lamb's *w.*

**His WIFE.**

*Gen.* 2:24 a man sh. cleave to *his w.* *Mat.* 19:5; *Mark* 10:7
25 both naked, man and *his w.*
12:12 this is *his w.* will kill me
19:16 laid hold on hand of *his w.*
26 *his w.* look, back fr. behind
20:7 restore the man *his w.*
24:67 she bec. *h. w.* 1 *Sam.* 25:42
25:21 Isa. entreated L. for *h. w.*
26:7 men asked him of *his w.*
11 touch. man or *his w.* sh. die
39:9 kept back, thou art *his w.*
*Ex.* 21:3 *his w.* shall go wi. him
22:16 sh. endow her to be *h. w.*
*Lev.* 18:14 shalt not appro. *his w.*
*Num.* 5:14 if he be jealous of *his w.* 30
30:16 statu. bet. man and *his w.*
*Deut.* 22:19 she shall be *his w.* 29
24:5 he shall cheer up *his w.*
*Jud.* 13:11 Man. went after *h. w.*
15:1 Samson visited *his w.*
21:21 catch you ev. man *his w.*
1 *Sam.* 30:22 sa. to ev. man *h. w.*
2 *Sam.* 12:9 th. hast taken *h. w.*
2 *K.* 8:18 dau. of Ahab was *h. w.*
*Est.* 5:10 Haman called *his w.*
*Ps.* 109:9 let *his w.* be a widow
*Jer.* 3:1 if a man put away *his w.* *Mat.* 5:31, 32; 19:9; *Mark* 10:11; *Luke* 16:18
*Mat.* 8:14 saw *his w.* mother sick
19:3 is it lawful for a man to put away *his w.*? *Mark* 10:2
10 if the case of the man be so with *his w.*
22:25 left *his w.* to his brother, *Mark* 12:19; *Luke* 20:28
*Luke* 14:26 and hate not *his w.*
*Acts* 5:2 *his w.* also being privy
7 *h. w.* not knowing what was
18:2 Aquila with *his w.* Priscil.
24:24 Felix came with *his w.* D.
1 *Cor.* 7:2 let ev. man have *h. w.*
11 let not husb. put away *h. w.*
33 how he may please *his w.*
*Eph.* 5:28 loveth *h. w.* lov. hims.
31 join. to *h. w.* 33 love *his w.*
*Rev.* 19:7 *his w.* made hers. ready

**My WIFE.**

*Gen.* 20:11 will sl. me for *my w.*
12 bec. *my w.* 26:7 is *my w.*
29:21 Jacob said, Give me *my w.*
*Ex.* 21:5 I love *my w.* and chil.
*Jud.* 15:1 I will go in to *my w.*
2 *Sam.* 3:14 deliver me *my w.* M.
11:11 sh. I go to lie with *my w.*
*Job* 19:17 breath is stra. to *my w.*
31:10 let *my w.* grind unto ano.
*Ezek.* 24:18 at even *my w.* died
*Hos.* 2:2 she is not *my w.* nor
*Luke* 1:18 *my w.* is strick. in yrs.

**Thy WIFE.**

*Gen.* 3:17 heark. to voice of *t. w.*
12:18 why not tell me that she was *thy w.*?
19 behold *thy w.* take her, go
17:19 *t. w.* sh. bear a son, 18:10
19:15 take *thy w.* and two dau.
26:9 of a surety she is *thy w.*
10 one mi. have lain with *t. w.*
*Ex.* 18:6 come unto th. and *t. w.*
*Deut.* 21:11 woul. ha. her to *t. w.*
13 go in to her, shall be *thy w.*
2 *Sam.* 12:10 wife of U. to be *t. w.*
*Ps.* 128:3 *t. w.* sh. be fruitf. vine
*Amos* 7:17 *t. w.* shall be a harlot
1 *Cor.* 7:16 thou sh. save *thy w.*

**To WIFE.**

*Gen.* 12:19 taken her to me *to w.*
34:4 get me this damsel *to w.*
8 I pray, give her him *to w.* 12
*Lev.* 21:14 take a virgin *to w.*
*Deut.* 22:16 I gave my dau. *to w.*
*Jos.* 15:16 give Achsah my daug.
*to w.* 17; *Jud.* 1:12, 13

## WIL

*Jud.* 14:2 get her for me *to w.*
1 *Sam.* 18:17 her will I gi. th. *to w.*
1 *K.* 2:17 give me Abishag *to w.*
2 *K.* 14:9 thistle said, Give thy daughter. *to w.* 2 *Chr.* 25:18
2 *Chr.* 21:6 had daugh. of A. *to w.*
*Mark* 12:23 the seven had her *to w.* *Luke* 20:33

**WILD.**

*Gen.* 16:12 Ishm. will be *w.* man
*Rom.* 11:24 olive-tree, *w.* by nat.

*See* ASS, BEAST, BEASTS.

**WILDERNESS.**

*Ex.* 14:3 *w.* hath shut them in
*Num.* 14:2 wo. G. we died in *w.*
29 carcas. shall fall in *w.* 32:35
*Deut.* 1:19 went through *w.* 8:15
32:10 found him in howling *w.*
1 *K.* 19:15 retu. on thy way to *w.*
*Job* 24:5 *w.* yieldeth food for th.
*Ps.* 106:9 led through depths as thro' *w.* 136:16; *Amos* 2:10
107:35 turn. *w.* into stand. water
*Cant.* 3:6 cometh out of *w.*? 8:5
*Is.* 14:17 that made world as *w.*?
35:1 *w.* shall be glad for them
41:18 I will make the *w.* a pool
42:11 let *w.* and cities lift voice
50:2 at rebuke I make riv. a *w.*
51:3 he will make her *w.* like E.
64:10 cities are a *w.* Zion is *w.*
*Jer.* 2:31 ha. I been *w.* unto Is.?
4:26 the fruitful place was a *w.*
12:10 made pleas. portion a *w.*
22:6 make thee a *w.* *Hos.* 2:3
*Ezek.* 6:14 laid more deso. th. *w.*
*Joel* 2:3 behind them a desol. *w.*
3:19 Edom sh. be a desolate *w.*
*Zep.* 2:13 make Ninev. like a *w.*

**In the WILDERNESS.**

*Num.* 14:22 mir. wh. I did *in t. w.*
32:15 he will yet ag. leave them
*in the w.* *Ezek.* 29:5
*Deut.* 8:2 forty years *in the w.*
29:5; *Jos.* 5:6; 14:10
16 fed thee *in t. w.* wi. manna?
*Neh.* 9:21 didst sust. them *in t. w.*
*Ps.* 95:8 day of tempta. *in t. w.*
*Prov.* 21:19 better dwell *in t. w.*
*Is.* 32:16 judgm. sh. dwell *in w.*
35:6 *in w.* shall wat. break out
40:3 voice of him that crieth *in the w.* *Mat.* 3:3; *Mark* 1:3; *Luke* 3:4; *John* 1:23
41:19 I will plant *in t. w.* cedar
43:19 will make a way *in the w.*
*Jer.* 2:2 went, after me *in the w.*
9:2 oh that I had *in t. w.* a lodg.
31:2 peo. found grace *in the w.*
48:6 be like the heath, *in the w.*
*Lam.* 4:19 laid wait for us *in t. w.*
*Ezek.* 19:13 she is planted *in w.*
20:13 Is. rebelled ag. me *in t. w.*
15 lifted my hand *in the w.* 23
34:25 shall dwell safely *in t. w.*
*Hos.* 9:10 I found Israel *in the w.*
12:5 I did know thee *in the w.*
*Mat.* 3:1 John preaching *in t. w.*
15:33 whe. so much bread *in w.*
to fill multitude? *Mark* 8:4
*Luke* 15:4 leave 99 sheep *in t. w.*
*Acts* 7:30 angel appear. *in w.* 38
2 *Cor.* 11:26 in perils *in the w.*

**Into the WILDERNESS.**

*Lev.* 16:21 by a fit man *i. the w.*
22 sh. let go the goat *i. the w.*
*Ezek.* 20:10 I bro. them *i. the w.*
35 I will bring you *into the w.*
*Hos.* 2:14 I will bri. her *in the w.*
*Mat.* 11:7 what went ye out *in the w.* to see? *Luke* 7:24
*Luke* 8:29 driven of devil *i. the w.*
*Acts* 21:38 led, *into w.* 4,000 men
*Rev.* 12:6 woman fled *i. t. w.* 14
17:3 so he carried me *into t. w.*

**WILES.**

*Num.* 25:18 th. vex you with *w.*
*Eph.* 6:11 able to stand ag. *w.*

**WILILY.**

*Jos.* 9:4 Gibeonites did work *w.*

**WILL.**

*Deut.* 33:16 for good *w.* of him
*Ps.* 27:12 deliver me not to *w.* of
41:2 not deliver to *w.* of enem.
*Ezek.* 16:27 delivered thee to *w.*
*Mal.* 2:13 recei. it with good *w.*
*Mat.* 7:21 doeth *w.* of Fath. 12:50
18:14 it is not *w.* of your Father
21:32 whether did *w.* of father?
*Luke* 2:14 good *w.* toward men
23:25 delivered Jesus to their *w.*
*John* 1:13 not of *w.* of the flesh
4:34 my meat is to do *w.* of him
5:30 I seek the *w.* of my Father
6:39 this is the Father's *w.* 40

## WIL

*Acts* 21:14 *w.* of the L. be done
*Eph.* 5:17 what the *w.* of Lord is
6:7 with good *w.* doing service
*Phil.* 1:15 preach C. of good *w.*
*Heb.* 10:10 by wh. *w.* are sancti.
1 *Pet.* 4:3 suffice to have wro. *w.*
2 *Pet.* 1:21 proph. came not by *w.*

**WILL of God.**

*Ezr.* 7:18 do after *w.* of your *G.*
*Mark* 3:35 whoso sh. do *w. of G.*
*John* 1:13 not of *w.* of man, *of G.*
*Acts* 13:36 generation by *w. of G.*
*Rom.* 1:10 pros. jour. by *w. of G.*
8:27 interces. accor. to *w. of G.*
12:2 accepta. and perf. *w. of G.*
15:32 come with joy by *w. of G.*
1 *Cor.* 1:1 Paul an apostle by *w.*
*of G.* 2 *Cor.* 1:1; *Eph.* 1:1;
*Col.* 1:1; 2 *Tim.* 1:1
2 *Cor.* 8:5 ga. thems. by *w. of G.*
*Gal.* 1:4 deli. fr. evil by *w. of G.*
*Eph.* 6:6 doing the *w. of God*
*Col.* 4:12 complete in *w. of God*
1 *Thes.* 4:3 this is *w. of God*, 5:18
*Heb.* 10:36 have done *w. of God*
1 *Pet.* 2:15 so is the *w. of God*
3:17 better if *w. of God* be so
4:2 live not to lusts, to *w. of G.*
19 suffer according to *w. of G.*
1 *John* 2:17 he that doeth *w. of G.*

**His WILL.**

*Dan.* 4:35 doeth accord. to *his w.*
8:4 he did according to *his w.*
11:3 do accord. to *his w.* 16, 36
*Luke* 12:47 nei. accord. to *his w.*
*John* 7:17 if any do *h. w.* sh. kn.
*Acts* 22:14 shouldest know *his w.*
*Rom.* 2:18 and knowest *his w.*
9:19 who hath resisted *his w.*?
1 *Cor.* 7:37 hath power over *h. w.*
16:12 *his w.* not at all to come
*Eph.* 1:5 good pleasure of *his w.*
9 kn. to us mystery of *his w.*
*Col.* 1:9 with knowledge of *h. w.*
2 *Tim.* 2:26 taken capt. at *his w.*
*Heb.* 13:21 good work to do *h. w.*
1 *John* 5:14 ask accord. to *his w.*
*Rev.* 17:17 hearts to fulfil *his w.*

**My WILL.**

*Luke* 22:42 not *my w.* but thine
*Acts* 13:22 shall fulfil all *my w.*
1 *Cor.* 9:17 if I do this ag. *my w.*

**Own WILL.**

*Lev.* 1:3 shall offer it of his *o. w.*
19:5 as your *own w.* 22:19, 29
*Dan.* 11:16 according to his *o. w.*
*John* 5:30 I seek not mine *o. w.*
6:38 not to do mine *own w.*
*Eph.* 1:11 counsel of his *own w.*
*Heb.* 2:4 according to his *own w.*
*Jam.* 1:18 of his *o. w.* begat he us

**Thy WILL.**

*Ps.* 40:8 I delight to do *thy w.*
143:10 teach me to do *thy w.*
*Mat.* 6:10 *t. w.* be done, *Luke* 11:2
26:42 not pass, *thy w.* be done
*Heb.* 10:7 I come to do *thy w.* 9

**WILL, Verb.**

*Job* 13:13 let come on me what *w.*
*Prov.* 21:1 heart whither. he *w.*
*Dan.* 4:17 giveth it to whomsoever he *w.* 25, 32; 5:21
*Mat.* 8:3 and said, I *w.* be thou clean, *Mark* 1:41; *Luke* 5:13
20:15 do wh. I *w.* wi. my own?
26:39 not as I *w.* *Mark* 14:36
*Mark* 14:7 when, *w.* may do good
15:12 what *w.* ye I should do?
*Luke* 4:6 to whomsoever I *w.*
12:49 what *w.* I, if it be kindl.?
*John* 15:7 ask what ye *w.*
17:24 I *w.* that they be with me
21:22 if I *w.* that he tarry, 23
*Rom.* 7:18 to *w.* is pres. with me
*Phil.* 2:13 G. worketh both to *w.*
1 *Tim.* 5:14 I *w.* women marry
*Jam.* 4:15 if L. *w.* we sh. do this

**WILL not.**

*Ezek.* 20:3 I *w. n.* be inquired of
*Amos* 7:8 I *w. not* ag. pass, 8:2
*Mat.* 21:29 he answered, I *w. not*
*John* 5:40 ye *w. not* come to me

**WILLETH.**

*Rom.* 9:16 it is not of him th. *w.*

**WILFULLY.**

*Heb.* 10:26 if we sin *w.* after we

**WILLING.**

*Gen.* 24:5 wom. not *w.* to follow
*Ex.* 35:5 whosoever is of a *w.*
heart, 21, 22, 29
1 *Chr.* 28:9 serve G. wi. *w.* mind
29:5 who is *w.* to consecrate his
*Ps.* 110:3 thy people shall be *w.*
*Is.* 1:19 if *w.* sh. eat good of land

WIN

*Mat.* 1:19 not *w.* to make her a
26:41 spirit is *w.* flesh is weak
*Luke* 10:29 *w.* to justify himself
22:42 if thou be *w.* remove cup
*John* 5:35 ye were *w.* to rejoice
*Rom.* 9:22 if G. *w.* to show wrath
2 *Cor.* 5:8 *w.* rather to be absent
8:3 they were *w.* of themselves
12 if there be first a *w.* mind
1 *Thes.* 2:8 *w.* to have imparted
*Heb.* 6:17 *w.* to show heirs of pro.
2 *Pet.* 3:9 not *w.* any sho. perish

**WILLINGLY.**

*Ex.* 25:2 ev. man that gives *w.*
*Jud.* 5:2 people *w.* offered, 9
1 *Chr.* 29:6 rulers off. *w.* 9, 14, 17;
2 *Chr.* 35:8; *Ezr.* 1:6; 8:5
2 *Chr.* 17:16 Amaziah *w.* himself
*Neh.* 11:2 that *w.* offered thems.
*Prov.* 31:13 work. *w.* with hands
*Lam.* 3:33 he doth not afflict *w.*
*Hos.* 5:11 Ephr. *w.* walked after
*John* 6:21 they *w.* received him
*Rom.* 8:20 subj. to vanity not *w.*
2 *Cor.* 9:17 if I do this *w.* a rew.
*Phile.* 14 not as of necessity, but
*w.* 1 *Pet.* 5:2
2 *Pet.* 3:5 they are *w.* ignorant

**WILLOWS.**

*Lev.* 23:40 shall take *w.* of brook
*Job* 40:22 *w.* of brook comp. him
*Ps.* 137:2 hanged harps on *w.*
*Is.* 15:7 car. riches to brook of *w.*
44:4 they shall spring up as *w.*

**WILLOW-TREE**

*Ezek.* 17:5 he has set it as a *w.-t.*

**WILL-WORSHIP.**

*Col.* 2:23 show of wisd. in *w.-w.*

**WILT.**

*Jud.* 1:14 wh. *w.* thou? *Est.* 5:3;
*Mat.* 20:21; *Mark* 16:51; *Lu.*
18:41
*Ps.* 60:10 *w.* not thou, O God?
108:11
*Mat.* 15:28 be it to th. as thou *w.*
17:4 if th. *w.* let us make taber.
26:39 not as I will, but as thou
*w.* *Mark* 14:36

**WIMPLES.**

*Is.* 3:22 take aw. mantles and *w.*

**WIN, NETH.**

2 *Chr.* 32:1 he thought to *w.* th.
*Prov.* 11:30 he that *w.* souls
*Phil.* 3:8 that I may *w.* Christ

**WIND.**

*Gen.* 8:1 God made a *w.* to pass
*Ex.* 15:10 didst blow with thy *w.*
*Num.* 11:31 *w.* brought quails
2 *Sam.* 22:11 was seen on wings
of *w.* *Ps.* 18:10; 104:3
1 *K.* 18:45 heaven black with *w.*
19:11 strong *w.* rent mountains
2 *K.* 3:17 shall not see *w.* nor rain
*Job* 1:19 came *w.* from wildern.
6:26 speeches which are as *w.*
7:7 O remem. that my life is *w.*
8:2 words of thy mouth like *w.*
21:18 they are as stubble bef. *w.*
30:15 ter. pursue my soul as *w.*
22 thou liftest me up to the *w.*
37:21 *w.* passeth, *Ps.* 103:16
*Ps.* 1:4 which *w.* driveth away
78:39 *w.* that passeth away
135:7 bringeth *w.* out of treas.
147:18 causeth his *w.* to blow
*Prov.* 11:29 he shall inherit *w.*
25:14 clouds and *w.* with. rain
23 north *w.* driveth away rain
27:16 whoso hid. her, hideth *w.*
30:4 who gath. wind in his fists
*Ec.* 1:6 *w.* goeth toward south
5:16 what profit, labored for *w.*
11:4 he that observ. *w.* not sow
*Cant.* 4:16 awake, O north *w.*
*Is.* 7:2 trees are moved with *w.*
11:15 with *w.* shake his hand
26:18 as it were brou. forth *w.*
27:8 he stayeth his rough *w.*
32:2 as a hiding-place from *w.*
41:16 *w.* carry them away, 57:13
29 their molten images are *w.*
64:6 like *w.* have taken us away
*Jer.* 4:12 a *w.* from those places
5:13 prophets shall become *w.*
10:13 *w.* out of his treas. 51:16
22:22 *w.* shall eat up thy past.
*Ezek.* 5:2 thou shalt scatter in *w.*
12:14 scatter tow. *w.* about him
37:9 prophesy to *w.* say to *w.*
*Dan.* 2:35 *w.* carried them away
*Hos.* 4:19 *w.* hath bound her up
8:7 sown *w.* shall reap whirlw.
12:1 Ephraim feedeth on *w.*
*Amos* 4:13 he that createth *w.*
*Jon.* 1:4 L. sent a great *w.* to sea

WIN

*Zec.* 5:9 *w.* was in their wings
*Mat.* 11:7 a reed shaken with the
*w.* *Luke* 7:24
14:24 *w.* was contrary, *Mark*
6:48; *Acts* 27:4
32 *w.* ceased, *Mark* 4:39; 6:51
*John* 3:8 *w.* blow, where it listeth
*Acts* 2:2 sound as of a mighty *w.*
*Eph.* 4:14 car. about with ev. *w.*
*Jam.* 1:6 like wave driven wi. *w.*
*Rev.* 6:13 wh. she is shaken of *w.*
7:1 *w.* should not blow on earth

**WINDS.**

*Job* 28:25 to make weight for *w.*
*Ezek.* 37:9 come from the four *w.*
*Mat.* 7:25 *w.* blew, beat house, 27
8:26 rebuked the *w.* *Luke* 8:24
27 even the *w.* and sea obey
him? *Mark* 4:41; *Luke* 8:25
*Jam.* 3:4 ships driven of fierce *w.*
*Jude* 12 clouds carri. about of *w.*
*See* EAST, FOUR, SCATTER, STORMY.

**WINDY.**

*Ps.* 55:8 hasten from *w.* storm

**WINDOW.**

*Gen.* 6:16 a *w.* shalt thou make
8:6 Noah opened *w.* of the ark
26:8 king of Gerar looked out *w.*
*Jos.* 2:15 Rah. let spies thro' *w.*
21 she bound scarlet line in *w.*
*Jud.* 5:28 moth. looked out of *w.*
2 *Sam.* 6:16 Mi. looked thro' *w.*
2 *K.* 9:30 and look out at a *w.*
13:17 he said, Open *w.* eastward
*Prov.* 7:6 at *w.* I looked through
*Acts* 20:9 sat in *w.* a young man
2 *Cor.* 11:33 thro' a *w.* let down

**WINDOWS.**

*Gen.* 7:11 *w.* of heav. were open.
8:2 *w.* of heaven were stopped
2 *K.* 7:2 if L. make *w.* in hea. 19
*Ec.* 12:3 that look out of *w.*
*Cant.* 2:9 my beloved look. at *w.*
*Is.* 24:18 *w.* fr. on high are open
54:12 I will ma. thy *w.* of agates
60:8 flee as doves to their *w.*
*Jer.* 9:21 death is co. into our *w.*
22:14 that cutteth him out *w.*
*Dan.* 6:10 his *w.* being open
*Joel* 2:9 enter in at *w.* like thief
*Zep.* 2:14 voice shall sing in *w.*
*Mal.* 3:10 if I will not open *w.* of

**WINE.**

*Gen.* 9:24 Noah awoke fr. his *w.*
14:18 Melchisedek brought *w.*
49:11 washed his garments in *w.*
12 his eyes were red with *w.*
*Ex.* 29:40 fourth part of a hin of
*w.* *Lev.* 23:13; *Num.* 15:5
*Num.* 6:3 separate himself fr. *w.*
28:7 cause strong *w.* to be pour.
*Deut.* 32:33 *w.* is poison of drag.
*Jud.* 9:13 leave *w.* wh. cheereth
19:19 th. is bread and *w.* for me
1 *Sam.* 1:14 put away *w.* fr. thee
25:37 when *w.* gone out of Nab.
2 *Sam.* 6:19 flesh, and a flagon of
*w.* 1 *Chr.* 16:3
13:28 Am. heart merry with *w.*
16:2 *w.* such as faint may drink
*Neh.* 2:1 the *w.* was before him
5:15 gover. taken bread and *w.*
18 once in ten days st. of all *w.*
13:15 lad. asses with *w.* grapes
*Est.* 1:7 they gave them royal *w.*
10 heart of king merry with *w.*
5:6 king said to Esth. at *w.* 7:2
7:7 arising from banquet of *w.*
*Job* 1:13 *w.* in th. bro. house, 18
32:19 my belly is as *w.* no vent
*Ps.* 75:8 *w.* is red, full of mixture
78:65 shouteth by reason of *w.*
104:15 *w.* that mak. glad heart
*Prov.* 9:2 hath mingled her *w.*
20:1 *w.* is a mocker, str. drink
23:30 they that tarry long at *w.*
31 look not on *w.* wh. it is red
31:6 gi. *w.* to th. of heavy heart
*Ec.* 2:3 to give myself to *w.*
10:19 *w.* maketh merry, money
*Cant.* 1:2 love better th. *w.* 4:10
5:1 I have drunk my *w.*
7:9 roof of thy mou. like best *w.*
*Is.* 1:22 thy *w.* mixed with water
5:11 night, till *w.* inflame them
12 pipe and *w.* are in th. feasts
22:13 eating flesh and drink. *w.*
24:11 there is a crying for *w.*
27:2 red *w.* 55:1 come, buy *w.*
28:1 that are overcome with *w.*
7 they have also erred thro' *w.*
29:9 drunken, not wi. *w.* 51:21
56:12 come, say I will fetch *w.*
*Jer.* 23:9 man whom *w.* overcome

WIN

*Jer.* 25:15 take *w.* of fury at my
hand
35:5 full of *w.* 40:12 gathered *w.*
48:33 I have caused *w.* to fail
51:7 nations drunken of her *w.*
*Ezek.* 27:18 Damascus trad. in *w.*
*Dan.* 1:5 king gave of *w.*
8 not to defile himself with *w.*
5:1 Belshazzar drank *w.* bef. 4
2 he tasted *w.* 23 drunk *w.*
10:3 neither came *w.* nor flesh
*Hos.* 2:9 take away my *w.* in sea.
3:1 gods, and love flagons of *w.*
14:7 scent be as *w.* of Lebanon
*Joel* 1:5 howl, ye drinkers of *w.*
*Mic.* 2:11 I will prophesy of *w.*
*Hab.* 2:5 he transgresseth by *w.*
*Zec.* 9:15 make noise, as thro' *w.*
10:7 hearts rejoice, as thro' *w.*
*Luke* 7:33 J. neither drinking *w.*
*John* 2:3 saith, They have no *w.*
9 tasted water made *w.* 4:46
10 at begin. set forth good *w.*
*Eph.* 5:18 be not drunk with *w.*
1 *Tim.* 3:3 and not given to *w.* 8;
*Tit.* 1:7; 2:3
5:23 use *w.* for stomach's sake
1 *Pet.* 4:3 walked in excess of *w.*
*Rev.* 16:19 give cup of *w.* of wrath
17:2 drunk with *w.* of forni. 18:3
*See* BOTTLE, CORN, DRINK, NEW, OFFERINGS, OIL, SWEET.

**WINE-BIBBER, S.**

*Prov.* 23:20 be not with *w.-b.*
*Mat.* 11:19 man a *w.-b.* *Luke* 7:34

**WINE-BOTTLES.**

*Jos.* 9:4 Gibeonites took *w.-bot.*
13 *b.* of *w.* which we filled

**WINE-CELLARS.**

1 *Chr.* 27:27 over *w.-c.* was Zabdi

**WINE-FAT.**

*Is.* 63:2 like him treadeth *w.-f.*
*Mark* 12:1 dig. a place for *w.-f.*

**WINE-PRESS.**

*Num.* 18:27 fulness of *w.-p.* 30
*Deut.* 15:14 furnish out of *w.-p.*
*Jud.* 6:11 thres. wheat by *w.-p.*
7:25 they slew at *w.-p.* of Zeeb
2 *K.* 6:27 help thee out of *w.-p.*?
*Is.* 5:2 made a *w.-p.* therein
63:3 I have trodden *w.-p.* alone
*Lam.* 1:15 trodden Jud. as *w.-p.*
*Hos.* 9:2 *w.-p.* sh. not feed them
*Mat.* 21:33 digged a *w.-p.* in it
*Rev.* 14:19 cast it into gr. *w.-p.*
20 *w.-p.* trodden without city
19:15 he treadeth *w.-p.* of wrath

**WINE-PRESSES.**

*Neh.* 13:15 treading *w.-p.* on sab.
*Job* 24:11 tread their *w.-p.*
*Jer.* 48:33 wine to fail from *w.-p.*
*Zec.* 14:10 upon king's *w.-p.*

**WINES.**

*Is.* 25:6 make feast of *w.* on lees

**WING.**

2 *K.* 6:24 *w.* of cherub. 5 cubits
other *w.* 27; 2 *Chr.* 3:11, 12
*Is.* 10:14 none that moved the *w.*
*Ezek.* 17:23 dw. fowl of every *w.*

**WINGS.**

*Ex.* 19:4 bare you on eagle's *w.*
25:20 covering mercy-seat with
their *w.* 37:9; 1 *K.* 8:7
*Lev.* 1:17 cleave it with *w.* ther.
*Deut.* 32:11 eagle spread. her *w.*
*Ruth* 2:12 under wh. *w.* thou art
2 *Sam.* 22:11 upon *w.* of wind
*Job* 39:13 gavest *w.* to peacock?
*Ps.* 17:8 hide me under thy *w.*
18:10 fly on *w.* of wind, 104:3
36:7 put th. trust under shadow
of thy *w.* 57:1; 61:4; 91:4
55:6 O that I had *w.* like a dove
63:7 in shadow of *w.* will I rej.
68:13 sh. ye be as *w.* of a dove
139:9 if I take *w.* of morning
*Prov.* 23:5 riches make thems. *w.*
*Ec.* 10:20 whi. hath *w.* shall tell
*Is.* 6:2 each one had six *w.*
8:8 stretch. out his *w.* fill land
18:1 woe to land shadow. wi. *w.*
40:31 mount up with *w.* eagles
*Jer.* 48:9 give *w.* to M. may fly
40 he sh. spread his *w.* over M.
49:22 he sh. spread *w.* over Boz.
*Ezek.* 1:6 every one had four *w.*
9 *w.* were joined; 10:12 *w.* full
of eyes
24 I heard the noise of their *w.*
3:13; 10:5, 25
17:3 a great eagle with great *w.*
7 another great eagle with *w.*
*Dan.* 7:4 like lion, had eagles' *w.*
6 ano. having on back four *w.*

WIS

*Hos.* 4:19 bou. her up in her *w.*
*Zec.* 5:9 wind was in their *w.*
*Mal.* 4:2 with healing in his *w.*
*Mat.* 23:37 as a hen gathereth her
chick. under *w.* *Luke* 13:34
*Rev.* 9:9 sound of th. *w.* as horses
12:14 to wom. were giv. two *w.*

**WINGED.**

*Gen.* 1:21 G. created ev. *w.* fowl
*Deut.* 4:17 liken. of any *w.* fowl
*Ezek.* 17:3 great eagle, long-*w.*

**WINK, ED, ETH.**

*Job* 15:12 wh. do thi. eyes *w.* at?
*Ps.* 35:19 neither let them *w.*
*Prov.* 6:13 a wicked man *w.*
10:10 he th. *w.* causeth sorrow
*Acts* 17:30 ignorance God *w.* at

**WINNOWED, ETH.**

*Ruth* 3:2 Bo. *w.* barley to-night
*Is.* 30:24 hath been *w.* wi. shovel

**WINTER.**

*Gen.* 8:22 and *w.* shall not cease
*Ps.* 74:17 made summer and *w.*
*Cant.* 2:11 for lo, the *w.* is past
*Zec.* 14:8 in summer and *w.*
*Mat.* 24:20 pray that your flight
be not in *w.* *Mark* 13:18
*John* 10:22 feast of dedicat. in *w.*
2 *Tim.* 4:21 to come before *w.*

**WINTER-HOUSE.**

*Jer.* 36:22 the king sat in *w.-h.*
*Amos* 3:15 I will smite *w.-h.*

**WINTER, Verb.**

*Is.* 18:6 beasts shall *w.* on them
*Acts* 27:12 not commod. to *w.* in
1 *Cor.* 16:6 abide, *w.* with you
*Tit.* 3:12 I determin. there to *w.*

**WINTERED.**

*Acts* 28:11 ship which *w.* in isle

**WIPE.**

2 *K.* 21:13 *w.* Jerusalem as a dish
*Neh.* 13:14 *w.* not out good deeds
*Is.* 25:8 Lord will *w.* away tears
fr. all faces, *Rev.* 7:17; 21:4
*Luke* 7:38 woman did *w.* th. with
hairs, 44; *John* 11:2; 12:3
*John* 13:5 began to *w.* them with

**WIPED, ETH, ING.**

2 *K.* 21:13 *w.* it as a man *w.* dish
*Prov.* 6:33 reproach not *w.* way
30:20 she eateth, *w.* her mouth

**WIRES.**

*Ex.* 39:3 cut gold plates into *w.*

**WISDOM.**

*Ex.* 31:3 I have filled him wi. Sp.
of God in *w.* 6; 35:31, 35
35:26 stirred them in *w.* 36:1, 2
*Deut.* 4:6 for this is your *w.* and
2 *Sam.* 14:20 acco. to *w.* of angel
20:22 woman went to peo. in *w.*
1 *K.* 3:28 saw *w.* of G. was in h.
4:29 God gave Solomon *w.* 5:12;
2 *Chr.* 1:12
30 Solomon's *w.* excelled *w.*
of Egypt, 34; 7:14; 10:4, 23,
24; 2 *Chr.* 9:3, 22, 23
1 *Chr.* 22:12 Lord give thee *w.*
2 *Chr.* 1:10 give *w.* 11 asked *w.*
*Ezr.* 7:25 after the *w.* of thy God
*Job* 4:21 die, even without *w.*
12:2 peo. *w.* shall die with you
13:5 and it should be your *w.*
15:8 dost thou restr. *w.* to thy.?
26:3 coun. him th. hath no *w.*?
28:12 where shall *w.* be found?
20 whence cometh *w.* where
32:7 multitude of years teach *w*
13 say, We have found out *w.*
33:33 and I shall teach thee *w.*
34:35 Job's words were with. *w.*
36:5 G. mighty in stren. and *w.*
38:37 who can num. clou. in *w.*?
39:17 G. hath deprived her of *w.*
*Ps.* 37:30 mouth of righ. speak *w.*
51:6 shalt make me to know *w.*
90:12 apply our hearts to *w.*
104:24 in *w.* hast th. made wor.
105:22 and teach his senators *w.*
136:5 him th. by *w.* made heav.
*Prov.* 1:2 kn. *w.* 7 fools desp. *w.*
20 w. crieth, 8:1; 2:2 ear to *w.*
2:6 Lord giveth *w.* 3:21 keep *w.*
7 he layeth up *w.* for righteous
10 when *w.* entereth into heart
3:13 happy man that findeth *w.*
19 Lord by *w.* founded earth
4:5 get *w.* 7; 5:1 atte. to my *w.*
7:4 say to *w.* Thou art my sister
8:5 unders. *w.* 9:1 *w.* buildeth
12 I *w.* dwell with prudence
14 counsel is mine, sound *w.*
10:23 man of understan. hath *w.*
31 mouth of just brin. forth *w.*
12:8 commend. according to *w.*

WIS

*Prov.* 14:6 scorner seeketh *w.* fin.
8 *w.* of prudent is to understa.
33 *w.* resteth in heart of him
16:16 better to get *w.* than gold
17:16 in hand of fool to get *w.*
18:1 man intermeddleth with *w.*
19:8 that getteth *w.* loveth soul
21:30 there is no *w.* against L.
23:4 rich, cea. from thy own *w.*
9 a fool will despise *w.* of wor.
23 buy *w.* 24:3 thro' *w.* house
29:3 whoso loveth *w.* rejoiceth
15 the rod and reproof give *w.*
30:3 I nei. learned *w.* nor have
31:26 openeth her mouth wi. *w.*
*Ec.* 1:13 I gave my heart to *w.*
16 I have more *w.* than all
17 I gave my heart to know *w.*
18 for much *w.* is much grief
2:3 acquaint. my heart with *w.*
9 my *w.* remained with me
12 I turned myself to beho. *w.*
13 *w.* excel. folly; 21 lab. in *w.*
26 G. give. *w.* 7:12 *w.* giv. life
7:19 *w.* strengtheneth the wise
23 all this I have proved by *w.*
25 I applied heart to seek *w.*
8:1 man's *w.* mak. face to shine
16 I appli. my heart to kn. *w.*
9:10 there is no *w.* in the grave
13 *w.* have I seen under sun
15 poor man by *w.* deliv. city
10:1 that is in reputation for *w.*
3 *w.* faileth him, he is a fool
*Is.* 10:13 by my *w.* I have done it
29:14 *w.* of their wise sh. perish
33:6 *w.* be stability of thy times
*Jer.* 9:23 let not wise glory in *w.*
10:12 establi. world by *w.* 51:15
*Dan.* 1:4 chil. skilful in all *w.*
2:14 answ. with counsel and *w.*
20 blessed be G. *w.* and might
21 he giveth *w.* to the wise
23 God, who hast given me *w.*
30 not revealed for any *w.*
5:11 *w.* of gods found in him
*Mat.* 12:42 came fr. utterm. parts
to hear *w.* of Sol. *Luke* 11:31
13:54 whence ha. this man *w.*?
*Luke* 1:17 turn disobedient to *w.*
2:40 Jesus filled with *w.*
52 increased in *w.* and stature
11:49 also said the *w.* of God
21:15 give you a mouth and *w.*
*Acts* 6:3 seven men full of *w.*
10 we. not able to resist the *w.*
7:10 God gave Joseph *w.* in the
22 learned in *w.* of the Egypt.
1 *Cor.* 1:17 not with *w.* of words
19 destroy the *w.* of the wise
20 God made foolish the *w.* of
21 in the *w.* of God the world
by *w.* knew not G. it pleas.
22 and Greeks seek after *w.*
24 C. power of G. and *w.* of G.
30 God is made to us *w.* and
2:4 not with words of man's *w.*
5 not stand in the *w.* of men
6 speak *w.* 7 speak *w.* of God
13 which man's *w.* teacheth
3:19 for the *w.* of this world is
2 *Cor.* 1:12 not with fleshly *w.*
*Eph.* 1:8 aboun. toward us in *w.*
3:10 the manifold *w.* of God
*Col.* 1:9 mi. be filled with all *w.*
28 teaching eve. man in all *w.*
3:16 words dw. in you in all *w.*
4:5 walk in *w.* tow. them that
*Jam.* 1:5 any lack *w.* let him ask
3:15 this *w.* descendeth not from
2 *Pet.* 3:15 according to *w.* given
*Rev.* 5:12 the Lamb to receive *w.*
7:12 glory, and *w.* be to our God
17:9 the mind which hath *w.*

**WISDOM,** *joined with* **is.**
*Job* 6:13 and *is w.* driven quite
12:12 with ancient *is w.* 13:16
28:18 *w. is* abo. rubi. *Prov.* 8:11
28 fear of the Lord that *is w.*
*Prov.* 4:7 *w. is* principal thing
10:13 with him that hath understanding *w. is* found
11:2 but with the lowly *is w.*
13:10 with well-advised *is w.*
14:8 the *w.* of the prudent *is* to
17:24 *w. is* before him that hath
24:7 *w. is* too high for a fool, he
*Ec.* 1:18 in much *w. is* much
7:11 *w. is* good with an inherit.
12 *w. is* a defence, and money
9:16 *w. is* better than strength;
the poor man's *w. is* despis.
18 *w. is* better than weapons
10:10 *w. is* profitable to direct
*Jer.* 8:9 lo, th. have rejected the
word, what *w. is* in them?
49:7 *is w.* no more in Teman?

WIS

*Dan.* 5:14 excellent *w. is* found
*Mat.* 11:19 but *w. is* justified of
her children, *Luke* 7:35
*Mark* 6:2 wh. *w. is* giv. to him?
*Jam.* 3:17 *w.* from above *is* pure
*Rev.* 13:18 here *is w.* let him that

**Of WISDOM.**

*Job* 11:6 show thee secrets *of w.*
28:18 price *of w.* is above rubies
*Ps.* 49:3 speak *of w.* and medita.
111:10 fear of the Lord is the
beginning *of w. Prov.* 9:10
*Prov.* 1:3 instruct. *of w.* justice
4:11 in the way *of w.* have led
10:21 fools die for want *of w.*
11:12 he that is void *of w.* des.
15:31 to him that is desti. *of w.*
33 fear of L. is instruct. *of w.*
18:4 spring *of w.* as flow. brook
24:14 knowle. *of w.* to thy soul
*Ec.* 1:16 great experience *of w.*
*Ezek.* 28:12 the sum full *of w.*
*Dan.* 1:20 matters *of w.* be fou.
*Mic.* 6:9 the man *of w.* shall see
*Rom.* 11:33 depth *of w.* of God!
1 *Cor.* 2:1 of speech or *of w.*
12:8 by Spirit the word *of w.*
*Col.* 2:3 are hid all treasu. *of w.*
23 have indeed a show *of w.*
*Jam.* 3:13 show with meek. *of w.*

*See* SPIRIT.

**Thy WISDOM.**

1 *K.* 2:6 according to *thy w.*
10:6 true report I heard of *t. w.*
7 *thy w.* and prosperity exce.
8 hear *thy w.* 2 *Chr.* 9:5, 7
2 *Chr.* 9:6 *t. w.* was not told me
*Job* 39:26 th hawk fly by *t. w.*
*Is.* 47:10 *thy w.* perverted thee
*Ezek.* 28:4 *t. w.* and understanding hast got. thee riches, 5
17 corrupted *thy w.* by bright.

**WISE.**

*Gen.* 3:6 a tree to make one *w.*
41:39 none discreet and *w.* as
*Ex.* 23:8 for the gift blindeth the
*w. Deut.* 16:19
*Deut.* 4:6 this nation is a *w.* peo.
32:29 O that they were *w.*
*Jud.* 5:29 her *w.* ladies answered
2 *Sam.* 14:20 my lord is *w.* accor.
1 *K.* 3:12 given thee a *w.* heart
5:7 blessed L. that hath given
David a *w.* son. 2 *Chr.* 2:12
1 *Chr.* 26:14 Zec. a *w.* counsellor
*Job* 5:13 taketh *w.* in own crafti.
9:4 he is *w.* in heart and stren.
11:12 vain man would be *w.*
22:2 he that is *w.* may be profi.
32:9 great men are not alw. *w.*
37:24 he respecteth not any that
are *w.* of heart
*Ps.* 2:10 be *w.* now, O ye kings
19:7 making *w.* the simple
36:3 left off to be *w.* do good
94:8 fools, when will ye be *w.*?
107:43 whoso is *w.* and will ob.
*Prov.* 1:5 *w.* man at *w.* counsel
6 understand *w.* and sayings
3:7 be not *w.* in thine own eyes
35 the *w.* shall inherit glory
6:6 be *w.* 8:33; 23:19; 27:11
9:12 be *w.* thou shall be *w.* for
10:1 a *w.* son maketh a glad father, 15:20
5 gathereth in summer is *w.*
8 *w.* receive commandments
19 he that refrai. his lips is *w.*
11:29 servant to the *w.* in heart
30 he that winneth souls is *w.*
12:15 hearken. to counsel is *w.*
18 tongue of the *w.* is health
13:1 a *w.* son heareth instruct.
14 law of *w.* is a founta. of life
20 walk. with *w.* men sh. be *w.*
14:3 lips of the *w.* preserve th.
24 crown of the *w.* is th. riches
35 favor is toward *w.* servant
15:2 the tongue of the *w.* useth
knowledge aright.
7 lips of *w.* dispe. knowledge
12 a scorner will not go to *w.*
24 way of life is above to *w.*
31 reproof abideth among *w.*
16:21 *w.* in heart called prudent
23 heart of *w.* teach. his mouth
17:2 *w.* serv. shall rule over son
28 hol. his peace is counted *w.*
18:15 the *w.* seeketh knowledge
19:20 be *w.* in thy latter end
20:1 deceived thereby, is not *w.*
26 *w.* king scattereth wicked
21:11 simple is made *w.* when
*w.* is instructed he rec. kno.
20 oil in the dwelling of the *w.*
22:17 hear the words of the *w.*

WIS

*Prov.* 23:15 be *w.* my hea. sh. rej.
24 begetteth a *w.* son have joy
24:6 by *w.* coun. make thy war
23 these things belong to *w.*
25:12 *w.* reprover on obedi. ear
26:5 answer a fool, lest he be *w.*
12 a man *w.* in his own conceit
28:7 whoso keep. law is *w.* son
11 rich is *w.* in his own conceit
30:24 be four things that are *w.*
*Ec.* 2:15 why was I more *w.*?
16 th. is no remembrance of *w.*
19 wherein I show. myself *w.*
4:13 better *w.* child than foolish
6:8 wh. hath *w.* more th. fool?
7:4 heart of *w.* house of mourn.
5 better to hear rebuke of *w.*
16 neither make thys. over *w.*
19 wisd. strengtheneth the *w.*
23 I will be *w.* far from me
9:1 *w.* are in the hand of God
11 I saw that bre. is not to *w.*
12:9 preacher was *w.* he taught
11 words of *w.* are as goads
*Is.* 5:21 woe to them that are *w.*
19:11 say ye, I am son of *w.*?
31:2 yet he is also *w.* bring evil
*Jer.* 4:22 they are *w.* to do evil
8:8 how do ye say, We are *w.*
18:18 nor counsel perish fr. *w.*
*Dan.* 2:21 God giv. wisdom to *w.*
12:3 they that be *w.* shall shine
10 but the *w.* shall understand
*Hos.* 14:9 *w.* underst. th. things
*Zec.* 9:2 Tyrus and Zidon be *w.*
*Mat.* 10:16 be ye *w.* as serpents
11:25 because th. hast hid these
things from *w. Luke* 10:21
24:45 who is faith. and *w.* ser.?
25:2 five virgins *w.* five foolish
4 *w.* took oil in their vessels
*Luke* 12:42 who is that *w.* stew.
*Rom.* 1:14 I am debtor to the *w.*
22 profess. thems. *w.* be. fools
11:25 lest ye be *w.* in your conc.
12:16 be not *w.* in your conceits
16:19 *w.* to that which is good
27 to God only *w.* be glory,
1 *Tim.* 1:17; *Jude* 25
1 *Cor.* 1:19 destroy wisdom of *w.*
20 where is the *w.*?
27 chosen foolish th. to con. *w.*
3:10 as *w.* master-builder I lay
18 be *w.* let him become a fool
19 taketh *w.* in their craftiness
20 L. knows thoughts of the *w.*
4:10 but ye are *w.* in Christ
2 *Cor.* 10:12 compar. are not *w.*
11:19 fools, seeing ye are *w.*
*Eph.* 5:15 not as fools, but *w.*
2 *Tim.* 3:15 scrip. able to ma. *w.*

**Any WISE.**

*Lev.* 19:17 shall in *a. w.* rebuke

*See* MAN, MEN.

**WISE-HEARTED.**

*Ex.* 28:3 speak to all *w.-hearted*
31:6 I put wisdom in *w.-hearted*
35:10 every *w.-hearted* am. you
25 women *w.-hearted* did spin
36:1 wrought every *w.-h.* man
8 ev. *w.-h.* man made 10 curta.

**WISE men.**

*Gen.* 41:8 Phar. called for magicians and *w. men, Ex.* 7:11

**In no WISE.**

*Mat.* 5:18 shall *in no w.* pass
10:42 he shall *in no w.* lose rew.
*Luke* 18:17 he shall *in no w.* enter
therein, *Rev.* 21:27
*John* 6:37 will *in no w.* cast out
*Rom.* 3:9 are we bet.? *in no w.*

**On this WISE.**

*Mat.* 1:18 birth of C. was *on t. w.*
*Acts* 13:34 he said *on t. w.* I will
*Heb.* 4:4 spake of 7th day *on t. w.*

**WISE woman.**

2 *Sam.* 14:2 Joab fetched *w.* 20:16 cried a *w. w.* out of city
*Prov.* 14:1 ev. *w. w.* buil. house

**WISELY.**

*Ex.* 1:10 let us deal *w.* with them
1 *Sam.* 18:5 behav. *w.* 14, 15, 30
2 *Chr.* 11:23 Rehoboam dealt *w.*
*Ps.* 58:5 charming never so *w.*
64:9 shall *w.* cons. of his doings
101:2 I will behave myself *w.*
*Prov.* 16:20 handleth a matter *w.*
21:12 he *w.* considereth wicked
28:26 who walk. *w.* sh. be deliv.
*Ec.* 7:10 thou dost not inquire *w.*
*Luke* 16:8 becau. he had done *w.*

**WISER.**

1 *K.* 4:31 Sol. was *w.* th. all men
*Job* 35:11 mak. us *w.* than fowls
*Ps.* 119:98 made me *w.* th. enem.

WIT

*Prov.* 9:9 and he will be yet *w.*
26:16 slug. is *w.* in his conceit
*Ezek.* 28:3 thou art *w.* th. Daniel
*Luke* 16:8 in their generation *w.*
1 *Cor.* 1:25 fool. of G. *w.* th. men

**WISH.**

*Job* 33:6 to thy *w.* in God's stead
*Ps.* 40:14 put to sha. that *w.* evil
73:7 more than heart could *w.*
*Rom.* 9:3 co. *w.* myself accursed
2 *Cor.* 13:9 we *w.* even your per.
3 *John* 2 I *w.* th. mayest prosper

**WISHED.**

*Jon.* 4:8 and *w.* himself to die
*Acts* 27:29 cast anch. *w.* for day

**WISHING.**

*Job* 31:30 *w.* a curse to his soul

**WIST.**

*Ex.* 16:15 th. *w.* not what it was
34:29 Mo. *w.* not his face shone
*Jud.* 16:20 *w.* not Lord departed
*Mark* 9:6 he *w.* not what to say
*Luke* 2:49 *w.* ye not I must be
about my Father's business
*Acts* 12:9 *w.* it not true wh. was
23:5 *w.* not he was high-priest

**To WIT.**

*Gen.* 24:21 *to w.* wheth. L. made
*Ex.* 2:4 *to w.* what wou. be done
2 *Cor.* 5:19 *to w.* th. G. in C. rec.
8:1 we do you *to w.* of gr. of G.

**WITCH.**

*Ex.* 22:18 not suffer a *w.* to live
*Deut.* 18:10 not be am. you a *w.*

**WITCHCRAFT.**

1 *Sam.* 15:23 rebelli. as sin of *w.*
2 *Chr.* 33:6 Manasseh used *w.*
*Gal.* 5:20 works of flesh are *w.*

**WICTHCRAFTS.**

2 *K.* 9:22 Jezebel's *w.* are many
*Mic.* 5:12 cut off *w.* out of hand
*Nah.* 3:4 mist. of *w.* selleth nati.

**WITHAL.**

1 *K.* 19:1 *w.* Elij. slain prophets
*Acts* 25:27 not *w.* to signi. crimes

**WITHDRAW.**

1 *Sam.* 14:19 S. said to priest *w.*
*Job* 9:13 if God will not *w.* anger
13:21 *w.* thy hand far from me
33:17 that he may *w.* hand from
*Prov.* 25:17 *w.* fr. neigh.'s house
*Ec.* 7:18 fr. this *w.* not thy hand
*Is.* 60:20 neit. thy moon *w.* itself
*Joel* 2:10 stars *w.* shining, 3:15
2 *Thes.* 3:6 *w.* from every brother
1 *Tim.* 6:5 cor. minds *w.* thyself

**WITHDRAWN.**

*Deut.* 13:13 have *w.* inhabitants
*Cant.* 5:6 my beloved had *w.*
*Lam.* 2:8 hath not *w.* his hand
*Ezek.* 18:8 *w.* his hand from iniq.
*Hos.* 5:6 L. *w.* himself from them
*Luke* 22:41 was *w.* a stone's cast

**WITHDRAWEST, ETH.**

*Ps.* 74:11 why *w.* thy rig. hand?
*Job* 36:7 *w.* not from righteous

**WITHDREW.**

*Neh.* 9:29 *w.* and would not hear
*Ezek.* 20:22 I *w.* my hand
*Mat.* 12:15 Je. knew, *w.* himself
*Mark* 3:7 J. *w.* fr. then. *Lu.* 5:16
*Gal.* 2:12 when they come, he *w.*

**WITHER.**

*Ps.* 1:3 his leaf also shall not *w.*
37:2 shall *w.* as the green herb
*Is.* 19:6 reeds and flags shall *w.*
7 thing sown by brooks sh. *w.*
40:24 blow upon them, shall *w.*
*Jer.* 12:4 shall herbs of field *w.*?
*Ezek.* 17:9 cut off fruit that it *w.*
10 shall it not utterly *w.*?
*Amos* 1:2 top of Carmel shall *w.*

**WITHERED.**

*Gen.* 41:23 seven ears *w.*
*Ps.* 102:4 heart is *w.* 11 I am *w.*
*Is.* 15:6 the hay is *w.* away
27:11 boughs are *w.* broken off
*Lam.* 4:8 Nazarite's skin is *w.*
*Ezek.* 19:12 rods *w.* and consum.
*Joel* 1:12 trees of the field are *w.*
17 barns broken down, corn *w.*
*Amos* 4:7 where it rained not *w.*
*Jon.* 4:7 smote gourd that it *w.*
*Mat.* 12:10 man wh. had his hand
*w. Mark* 3:1, 3; *Luke* 6:6, 8
13:6 hav. no root, *w. Mark* 4:6
21:19 fig-tree *w.* 20; *Mark* 11:21
*Luke* 8:6 it *w.* bec. lacked moist.
*John* 5:3 *w.* folk wait. mov. wat.
15:6 cast fo. as a branch and *w.*

**WITHERETH.**

*Job* 8:12 flag *w.* before any herb
*Ps.* 90:6 even. cut down and *w.*

## WIT

*Ps.* 129:6 gra. *w.* bef. groweth up
*Is.* 40:7 grass *w.* the flower fadeth, 8; 1 *Pet.* 1:24
*Jam.* 1:11 the sun *w.* the grass
*Jude* 12 trees *w.* without fruit

**WITHHELD, EST.**

*Gen.* 20:6 I *w.* thee from sinning
22:12 thou hast not *w.* son
30:2 *w.* fr. thee, fruit of womb?
*Neh.* 9:20 *w.* not manna
*Job* 31:16 have *w.* poor fr. desire
*Ec.* 2:10 I *w.* not my heart

**WITHHOLD.**

*Gen.* 23:6 none sh. *w.* his sepulc.
2 *Sam.* 13:13 he will not *w.* me
*Job* 4:2 who can *w.* himself from
*Ps.* 40:11 *w.* not thy mercies
84:11 no good thing will he *w.*
*Prov.* 3:27 *w.* not good
23:13 *w.* not correct. from child
*Ec.* 11:6 even. *w.* not thy hand
*Jer.* 2:25 *w.* foot fr. being unsh.

**WITHHOLDEN.**

1 *Sam.* 25:26 *w.* th. from reveng.
*Job* 22:7 *w.* bread from hungry
38:15 from wicked light is *w.*
42:2 no thought *w.* from thee
*Ps.* 21:2 hast not *w.* request
*Jer.* 3:3 showers have been *w.*
5:25 sins have *w.* good things
*Ezek.* 18:16 hath not *w.* pledge
*Joel* 1:13 drink-off. *w.* from God
*Amos* 4:7 I have *w.* rain from you

**WITHHOLDETH.**

*Job* 12.15 behold he *w.* waters
*Prov.* 11 24 *w.* more than meet
26 he that *w.* corn, peo. curse
2 *Thes.* 2:6 now ye kn. what *w.*

**WITHIN.**

*Ec.* 9:14 little city, few men *w.*
*Luke* 11:7 he from *w.* sh. answer

**WITHOUT.**

*Gen.* 24:31 wheref. stan. th. *w.*?
*Prov.* 7:12 now she is *w.*
22:13 there is a lion *w.*
1 *Cor.* 5:13 but them that are *w.*

**WITHOUT,** *with* **within.**

*Lev.* 13:55 if garm. bare *w.* or *w.*
*Ezek.* 2:10 was written *w.* and *w.*

**WITHS.**

*Jud.* 16:7 bind with 7 green *w.*
8 brought *w.* 9 brake the *w.*

**WITHSTAND.**

*Num.* 22:32 angel went to *w.* Ba.
2 *Chr.* 13:7 R. could not *w.* them
8 ye think to *w.* kingdom of L.
20:6 none is able to *w.* thee
*Est.* 9:2 no man can co. *w.* Jews
*Ec.* 4:12 one prevail, two sh. *w.*
*Dan.* 11:15 his people sh. not *w.*
*Acts* 11:17 that I could *w.* God?
*Eph.* 6:13 able to *w.* in evil day

**WITHSTOOD.**

2 *Chr.* 26:18 *w.* Uzziah the king
*Dan.* 10:13 prince of Pers. *w.* me
*Acts* 13:8 Elymas sorcerer *w.* th.
*Gal.* 2:11 I *w.* Peter to the face
2 *Tim.* 3:8 Jannes and J. *w.* Mo.
4:15 hath greatly *w.* our words

**WITNESS.**

*Gen.* 21:30 a *w.* that I dig. well
31:44 covenant be a *w.* betw. us
48 this heap a *w.* pillar a *w.* 52
50 God is *w.* between me and thee, 1 *Thes.* 2:5
*Ex.* 22:13 if torn br. it for a *w.*
23:1 be not an unrighteous *w.*
*Lev.* 5:1 a soul sin and *w.* of sw.
*Num.* 5:13 if th. be no *w.* ag. her
35:30 one *w.* shall not testify, *Deut.* 17:6; 19:15
*Deut.* 31:19 song be a *w.* 21, 26
*Jos.* 22:27 altar *w.* bet. us, 28, 34
24:27 this stone shall be a *w.*
*Jud.* 11:10 L. *w.* bet. us, *Jer.* 42:5
1 *Sam.* 12:5 L. *w.* against you
*Job* 16:8 my wrinkles *w.* ag. me
19 *w.* in heaven record on high
29:11 eye saw me it gave *w.*
*Ps.* 89:37 a faithful *w.* in heaven
*Prov.* 14:5 faithf. *w.* will not lie
25 a true *w.* delivereth souls
19:28 ungodly *w.* scorn. judgm.
24:28 be not *w.* ag. thy neighb.
*Is.* 19:20 a *w.* to the L. of hosts
55:4 given him for *w.* to people
*Jer.* 29:23 and am a *w.* saith L.
42:5 L. faithful *w.* between us
*Mic.* 1:2 let L. G. be *w.* ag. you
*Mal.* 2:14 L. *w.* bet. thee and wi.
3:5 swift *w.* against sorcerers
*Mat.* 24:14 preached for *w.* to na.
*Mark* 14:55 sought for *w.* ag. Je.
56 *w.* agreed not together, 59

## WIV

*Luke* 22:71 need we further *w.*?
*John* 1:7 came for a *w.* to bear *w.*
3:11 ye receive not our *w.*
26 whom bear. *w.* same bapti.
5:31 if bear *w.* mys. *w.* not true
32 *w.* he witness. of me is true
36 I have greater *w.* than John
37 Father hath borne *w.* of me
*Acts* 1:22 one ordained to be *w.*
4:33 gave *w.* of resurrect. of L.
10:43 all proph. *w.* whoso beli.
14:17 left not himself without *w.*
22:15 thou shalt be his *w.* to all
26:16 make thee minister and *w.*
*Rom.* 1:9 God is my *w.* I serve
2:15 conscience bearing *w.* 9:1
*Tit.* 1:13 this *w.* is true, rebuke
*Heb.* 2:4 God bear. *w.* with signs
10:15 the Holy Ghost is *w.* to us
11:4 Abel obtained *w.* righteous
*Jam.* 5:3 rust shall be *w.* ag. you
1 *Pet.* 5:1 P. a *w.* of suffer. of C.
1 *John* 5:9 if we receive *w.* of m.
10 he th. beli. hath *w.* in hims.
3 *John* 6 borne *w.* of thy charity
*Rev.* 1:5 Jesus Ch. the faithf. *w.*
3:14 write th. thi. saith true *w.*
20:4 were beheaded for *w.* of J.
*See* BARE, BEAR, BEARETH, FALSE, TABERNACLE.

**WITNESSES.**

*Num.* 35:30 put to death by *w.*
*Deut.* 17:6 at mouth of two or three *w.* shall he be put to death, 19:15; 2 *Cor.* 13:1
7 hands of *w.* be first on him
*Jos.* 24:22 Josh. said, Ye are *w.*
*Ruth* 4:9 ye are *w.* I have bou. 10
*Job* 10:17 renew. thy *w.* ag. me
*Is.* 8:2 I took faithful *w.* to rec.
43:9 all nations bring their *w.*
10 my *w.* saith the L. 12; 44:8
44:9 they are their own *w.*
*Jer.* 32:10 I seal. evid. took *w.* 12
25 buy field, take *w.* 44
*Mat.* 18:16 mou. of two or th. *w.*
23:31 ye be *w.* to yourselves
26:65 need of *w.*? *Mark* 14:63
*Luke* 24:48 ye are *w.* of th. thin.
*Acts* 1:8 ye sh. be *w.* in Jerusal.
2:32 Jesus G. raised up, whereof we are *w.* 3:15
5:32 *w.* of these things, 10:39
7:58 *w.* laid th. clothes at S.'s f.
10:41 unto *w.* chosen of G. to us
13:31 are his *w.* unto the people
1 *Thes.* 2:10 ye are *w.* God also
1 *Tim.* 5:19 no ac. but bef. 2 *w.*
6:12 good profes. bef. many *w.*
2 *Tim.* 2:2 thi. heard among *w.*
*Heb.* 10:28 died under 2 or 3 *w.*
12:1 compassed wi. cloud of *w.*
*Rev.* 11:3 give power to my *w.*
*See* FALSE

**WITNESS, Verb.**

*Deut.* 4:26 I call heaven and earth to *w.* against you
1 *Sam.* 12:3 here I am, *w.* ag. me
*Is.* 3:9 countenance *w.* ag. them
*Lam.* 2:13 what sh. I take to *w.*?
*Mat.* 26:62 what is it wh. these *w.* against thee? *Mark* 14:60
27:13 how many things they *w.* against thee? *Mark* 15:4

**WITNESSED, ETH, ING.**

1 *K.* 21:13 men of B. *w.* ag. Nab.
*John* 5:32 witness *w.* of me
*Acts* 20:23 H. G. *w.* in every city
26:22 *w.* both to small and great
*Rom.* 3:21 being *w.* by law and
1 *Tim.* 6:13 bef. P. *w.* good conf.
*Heb.* 7:8 of whom it is *w.* he liv.

**WITS.**

*Ps.* 107:27 stag. at their *w.* end

**WITTY.**

*Prov.* 8:12 I find out *w.* inventi.

**WITTINGLY.**

*Gen.* 48:14 Is. guid. his hands *w.*

**WIVES.**

*Gen.* 4:19 Lamech took two *w.*
6:2 took them *w.* wh. they cho.
30:26 give me my *w.* and child.
31:50 if thou take other *w.*
*Num.* 14:3 *w.* and chil. be a prey
*Deut.* 17:17 nor multi. *w.* to him.
21:15 if a man have two *w.*
*Jud.* 8:30 Gideon had many *w.*
21:7 how do for *w.* for them? 16
18 not give them *w.* of our da.
1 *Sam.* 25:43 they were Da.'s *w.*
2 *Sam.* 5:13 Da. took *w.* out of J.
12:8 gave master's *w.* into thy
1 *K.* 11:3 Solomon had 700 *w.*
4 his *w.* turn. his heart wh. old
20:7 sent for my *w.* and childr.

## WOE

2 *Chr.* 11:21 Ma. above all his *w.*
23 he desired many *w.*
24:3 Jehoi. took for him two *w.*
29:9 our *w.* in captivity for this
*Ezr.* 10:3 a cov. to put aw. *w.* 44
*Neh.* 12:43 *w.* and chil. rejoiced
13:23 Jews married *w.* of Ashd.
*Est.* 1:20 *w.* give husbands hon.
*Jer.* 29:6 take *w.* and *w.* for sons
35:8 d. no wine, nor *w.* nor sons
*Dan.* 5:2 his *w.* drink therein, 3
*Luke* 17:27 eat, drank, marri. *w.*
*Acts* 21:5 on our way, with *w.*
1 *Cor.* 7:29 ha. *w.* be as had none
*Eph.* 5:22 *w.* submit to your husbands as unto the Lord, *Col.* 3:18; 1 *Pet.* 3:1
24 so let *w.* be to th. husbands
1 *Tim.* 4:7 refuse old *w.* fables
1 *Pet.* 2:1 won by conversa. of *w.*
*See* STRANGE.

**Their WIVES.**

*Gen.* 34:29 *t. w.* capt. 1 *Sam.* 30:3
*Jud.* 3:6 took daught. to be *t. w.*
2 *Chr.* 20:13 Ju. with *t. w.* stood
*Ezr.* 10:19 put away *their w.*
*Neh.* 5:1 cry of people and *th. w.*
10:28 *t. w.* entered into an oath
*Is.* 13:16 houses spoil. *w.* ravish.
*Jer.* 6:12 *t. w.* turned to oth. 8:10
14:16 none to bury *their w.*
18:21 *t. w.* be bereaved of child.
44:9 forgotten wicked. of *t. w.*
15 men knew *t. w.* burnt ince.
*Ezek.* 44:22 nor take for *t. w.* wi.
*Dan.* 6:24 cast *t. w.* into den of l.
*Zec.* 12:12 *t. w.* mourn, 13, 14
*Eph.* 5:28 love *t. w.* as th. bodies
1 *Tim.* 3:11 so must *t. w.* be gr.

**Thy WIVES.**

2 *Sam.* 12:11 take *t. w.* bef. eyes
19:5 who saved lives of *t. w.*
1 *K.* 20:3 gold is mine and *t. w.*
5 deliver me *thy w.* and child.
2 *Chr.* 21:14 L. will smite *t. w.*
*Jer.* 38:23 bring *thy w.* and chil.
*Dan.* 5:23 *thy w.* have dru. wine

**Your WIVES.**

*Ex.* 19:15 come not at *your w.*
22:24 *your w.* shall be widows
32:2 break ear-rings of *your w.*
*Deut.* 3:19 *y. w.* and little ones remain in cities, *Jos.* 1:14
29:11 *y. w.* enter coven. with L.
*Neh.* 4:14 fight for *y. w.* and hou.
*Jer.* 44:9 forgot. wicked. of *y. w.*
25 ye and *your w.* have spoken
*Mat.* 19:8 suff. to put away *y. w.*
*Eph.* 5:25 love *your w.* *Col.* 3:19

**WIZARD, S.**

*Lev.* 19:31 nor seek after *w.*
20:6 turns after *w.* I will cut off
27 a *w.* shall be put to death
*Deut.* 18:11 sh. not be am. you *w.*
1 *Sam.* 28:3 Saul put *w.* out, 9
2 *K.* 21:6 dealt with *w.* 2 *Chr.* 33:6
23:24 Josiah put *w.* out of land
*Is.* 8:19 *w.* that peep and mutter
19:3 shall seek to idols and *w.*

**WOE.**

*Num.* 21:29 *w.* to M. *Jer.* 48:46
1 *Sam.* 4:7 *w.* unto us, 8; *Jer.* 4:13; 6:4; *Lam.* 5:16
*Prov.* 23:29 hath *w.*? hath sor.?
*Ec.* 4:10 *w.* to him that falls
10:16 *w.* to th. wh. king is a ch.
*Is.* 3:9 *w.* to their soul
11 *w.* to wick. sh. be ill wi. h.
17:12 *w.* to multi. of many peo.
18:1 *w.* to the land with wings
28:1 *w.* to pride, to drunkards
29:1 *w.* to Ariel; 33:1 *w.* to them
30:1 *w.* to rebellious children
45:9 *w.* to him striv. wi. Maker
10 *w.* to him saith to father
*Jer.* 13:27 *w.* unto thee, O Jerus.
22:13 *w.* to him that builds
23:1 *w.* to pastors destroy sheep
48:1 *w.* to Nebo
*Ezek.* 2:10 written mour. and *w.*
13:3 *w.* to foolish prophets
18 *w.* to wom. th. sew pillows
16:23 *w.* unto thee, saith L.
24:6 *w.* to bloody city, *Nah.* 3:1
30:2 howl, *w.* worth the day
34:2 *w.* be to the shepherds
*Amos* 5:18 *w.* to you de. day of L.
*Hab.* 2:6 *w.* to him that increas.
9 *w.* to him that coveteth
12 *w.* to him that build. a town
15 *w.* to him giv. neigh. drink
19 *w.* to him saith wood awake
*Zep.* 2:5 *w.* to inh. of sea-coasts
3:1 *w.* to her that is polluted
*Zec.* 11:17 *w.* to idol shepherd

## WOM

*Mat.* 11:21 *w.* to thee, Chora. *w.* to thee, Bethsaida, *Lu.* 10:13
18:7 *w.* to the world because of offences, *Luke* 17:1
23:13 *w.* unto you scribes and Pharisees, 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29; *Luke* 11:44
16 *w.* unto you, blind guides
26:24 *w.* to man by whom Son of man is betrayed, *Mark* 14:21; *Luke* 22:22
*Luke* 6:24 *w.* unto you are rich
25 *w.* to you that are full
26 *w.* to you wh. all speak well
11:42 *w.* unto you, Pharisees, 43
46 *w.* to you, ye lawyers, 47, 52
*Rev.* 8:13 *w. w. w.* to the inhabiters of the earth, 12:12
9:12 one *w.* past; 11:14 sec. *w.*

**WOE is me.**

*Ps.* 120:5 *w. is me* th. I sojourn
*Is.* 6:5 *w. is me*, I am undone
*Jer.* 4:31 *w. is me*, soul wearied
10:19 *w. is me*, for my hurt
15:10 *w. is me*, moth. hast borne
45:3 *w. is me*, for L. added grief
*Mic.* 7:1 *w. is me*, I am as fruit

**WOE unto me.**

*Job* 10:15 if I be wicked, *w. u. me*
*Is.* 24:16 my leanness, *w. u. me*
1 *Cor.* 9:16 *w. u. me* if I preach

**WOE to them.**

*Is.* 5:8 *w. to them* that join house
11 *w. to t.* that rise in morning
18 *w. to them* that draw iniqu.
20 *w. to t.* that call evil good
21 *w. to them* wise in own eyes
22 *w. to them* that drink wine
10:1 *w. to t.* decree unrigh. dec.
29:15 *w. to t.* that seek counsel
31:1 *w. to t.* th. go down to Eg.
*Jer.* 50:27 *w. to t.* their day come
*Hos.* 7:13 *w. to t.* have fled fr. me
9:12 *w. to t.* I depart from them
*Amos* 6:1 *w. to t.* at ease in Zion
*Mic.* 2:1 *w. to t.* devise iniquity
*Mat.* 24:19 *w. to t.* wh. are with chi. *Mark* 13:17; *Luke* 21:23
*Jude* 11 *w. to t.* gone way of Cain

**WOES.**

*Rev.* 9:12 two *w.* more hereafter

**WOFUL.**

*Jer.* 17:16 neither desired *w.* day

**WOLF.**

*Gen.*. 49:27 Benja. ravin as a *w.*
*Is.* 11:6 *w.* sh. dwell with lamb
65:25 *w.* and lamb feed together
*Jer.* 5:6 *w.* of evening spoil them
*John* 10:12 hirel. seeth *w.* coming

**WOLVES.**

*Ezek.* 22:27 her princ. are like *w.*
*Hab.* 1:8 horses fiercer than *w.*
*Zep.* 3:3 her judges evening *w.*
*Mat.* 7:15 inwardly they are *w.*
10:16 as sheep in midst of *w.*
*Luke* 10:3 send you forth am. *w.*
*Acts* 20:29 *w.* sh. ent. among you

**WOMAN.**

*Gen.* 2:22 rib of man made he *w.*
23 she shall be called *w.*
3:15 enmity between th. and *w.*
24:5 peradven. *w.* not come, 39
44 let same be *w.* L. appointed
*Ex.* 21:22 hurt a *w.* with child
*Lev.* 18:23 nor *w.* stand bef. beast
20:13 lie with mank. as with *w.*
*Num.* 5:18 set *w.* before Lord, 30
27 *w.* be curse among her peo.
25:6 brought Midianitish *w.*
8 Phineh. thrust *w.* thro' belly
31:17 kill ev. *w.* hath kno. man
*Deut.* 22:14 I took *w.* not a maid
*Jos.* 2:4 *w.* took men, hid them
6:22 bring out thence *w.* Rahab
*Jud.* 4:9 Sisera into hand of *w.*
9:53 *w.* cast millsto. on Abimelech's head, 2 *Sam.* 11:21
54 say not of me, *w.* slew him
14:3 never *w.* am. my people?
*Amos* 6:1 *w.* in dawni. of day
*Ruth* 1:5 *w.* was left of her sons
3:11 kn. thou art a virtuous *w.*
4:11 L. make *w.* like Rachel
1 *Sam.* 1:15 *w.* of sorrowful spi.
26 I am *w.* stood by thee here
2:20 L. give thee seed of this *w.*
28:7 *w.* that hath a familiar spi.
2 *Sam.* 11:2 Da. saw *w.* washing
13:17 put this *w.* out, bolt door
17:19 *w.* spread cover. ov. well
20:22 then *w.* went to the peo.
1 *K.* 3:17 I and *w.* dwell in house
14:5 feign herself to be ano. *w.*
17:17 son of *w.* fell sick, died
2 *K.* 4:8 where was a great *w.*

WOM

2 *K.* 6:26 there cried a *w.* saying
8:5 this is *w.* 9:34 see cursed *w.*
2 *Chr.* 24:7 Athal. that wick. *w.*
*Job* 31:9 if heart deceiv. by a *w.*
*Ps.* 48:6 pain as of a *w.* in travail,
*Is.* 13:8; 21:3; 26:17; *Jer.* 4:31; 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 30:6; 31:8; 48:41; 49:22, 24; 50:43
*Prov.* 6:24 keep thee fr. evil *w.*
7:10 there met him a *w.* subtile
9:13 a foolish *w.* is clamorous
12:4 virtu. *w.* is a crown, 31:10
14:1 ev. wise *w.* buildeth house
21:9 brawling *w.* in house, 19
31:10 who can find a virtu. *w.* ✝
30 *w.* that fears L. be praised
*Ec.* 7:26 *w.* wh. heart is snares
28 *w.* am. th. I have not found
*Is.* 42:14 I cry like travailing *w.*
45:10 to *w.* what hast th. bro.?
49:15 can *w.* forget suck. child?
54:6 L. called thee as *w.* forsak.
*Jer.* 6:2 daughter of Zion to a *w.*
31:22 a *w.* compass a man
*Lam.* 1:17 J. is a menstruous *w.*
*Ezek.* 16:30 work of a whorish *w.*
23:44 went as they go in to *w.*
36:17 unclean. of a removed *w.*
*Hos.* 3:1 love *w.* beloved of friend
13:13 source of a travailing *w.*
sh. come on him, *Mic.* 4:9, 10
*Zec.* 5:7 a *w.* that sit. in ephah.
*Mat.* 5:28 whoso looketh on a *w.*
9:20 a *w.* whi. was diseased 12 years, *Mark* 5:25; *Luke* 8:43
13:33 which a *w.* took and hid
15:28 O *w.* great is thy faith
22:27 last of all *w.* died also, *Mark* 12:22; *Luke* 20:32
26:10 said, Why trouble ye *w.*
13 that *w.* hath done sh. be to.
*Mark* 10:12 if *w.* put away husb.
*Luke* 7:39 what man. of *w.* this?
44 Simon, seest thou this *w.* ✝
13:16 ought not this *w.* daught.
*John* 2:4 *w.* wh. have I to do wi.
4:9 askest of me, a *w.* of Sama.
30 many belie. for saying of *w.*
8:3 brought *w.* taken in adult. 4
10 when Jesus saw none but *w.*
19:26 mother, *w.* behold thy son
*Acts* 9:36 *w.* was full of works
17:34 a *w.* named Damaris bell.
*Rom.* 1:27 men leaving use of *w.*
7:2 *w.* that hath husb. is bound
1 *Cor.* 7:1 good not to touch a *w.*
2 every *w.* have her own husb.
11:5 *w.* th. prayeth uncovered, 6
7 *w.* is glory of the man, 8, 9
10 *w.* ought to have power, 11
12 as *w.* is of man, so m. by *w.*
12 is it comely for *w.* to pray
15 if a *w.* have long hair
*Gal.* 4:4 sent his S. made of a *w.*
1 *Thes.* 5:3 com. as travail on *w.*
1 *Tim.* 2:12 suff. not *w.* to teach
14 *w.* being deceiv. in transgr.
*Rev.* 2:20 suff. *w.* Jezeb. to teach
12:1 appear. *w.* cloth. with sun
6 *w.* fled; 16 earth helped *w.*
17 dragon was wroth with *w.*
17:3 I saw a *w.* sit on a beast
6 *w.* drunken; 7 mystery of *w.*
*See* BORN, MAN, STRANGE.

**Young WOMAN.**

*Ruth* 4:12 seed L. give th. of *y. w.*

**WOMANKIND.**

*Lev.* 18:22 not lie wi. man, as *w.*

**WOMB.**

*Gen.* 25:23 two nations in thy *w.*
24 were twins in her *w.* 38:27
29:31 Leah's *w.* 30:22 Rach.'s *w.*
49:25 bless. of breasts and of *w.*
*Ex.* 13:2 whatso. open. *w.* mine
*Num.* 8:16 such as open ev. *w.*
*Jud.* 13:5 be a Nazarite fr. *w.* 7.
*Ruth* 1:11 any more sons in *w.* ✝
1 *Sam.* 1:5 L. had shut up *w.* 6
*Job* 3:11 why died I not fr. *w.* ✝
10:18 why brou. me forth of *w.* ✝
24:20 the *w.* shall forget him
31:15 made th. in *w.* make him?
38:8 as if it had issu. out of *w.*
29 out of whose *w.* came ice?
*Ps.* 22:9 who took me out of *w.*
10 I was cast upon thee fr. *w.*
58:3 wick. are estranged fr. *w.*
71:6 been upholden from *w.*
110:8 willing, from *w.* of morn.
*Prov.* 30:16 barren *w.* says not
31:2 what, the son of my *w.* ✝
*Ec.* 11:5 how bones grow in *w.*
*Is.* 44:2 Lord formed thee from the *w.* 24; 49:5
46:3 which are carried from *w.*
48:8 called a transgressor fr. *w.*

WOM

*Is.* 49:1 Lord called me from *w.*
15 have compas. on son of *w.*
66:9 bring forth, and shut *w.* ✝
*Jer.* 1:5 bef. th. camest out of *w.*
20:17 he slew me not from *w.*
18 why ca. I forth out of *w.* ✝
*Ezek.* 20:26 fire that openeth *w.*
*Hos.* 9:11 gl. flee fr. birth and *w.*
14 give them a miscarrying *w.*
12:3 took brother by heel in *w.*
*Luke* 1:31 sh. conceive in thy *w.*
41 babe leaped in her *w.* 44
2:21 bef. he was conceiv. in *w.*
23 male that open. *w.* be holy
*See* FRUIT, MOTHER.

**WOMBS.**

*Gen.* 20:18 L. had closed all *w.*
*Luke* 23:29 bless. *w.* never bare

**WOMEN.**

*Gen.* 24:11 *w.* go to draw water
*Ex.* 15:20 *w.* went after Miriam
35:25 *w.* wise-hearted spin, 26
*Lev.* 26:26 ten *w.* sh. bake bread
*Num.* 31:15 have saved *w.* alive
*Jos.* 8:35 Jos. read law before *w.*
*Jud.* 5:24 blessed above *w.* Jael
21:14 saved *w.* of Jabesh-Gilead
1 *Sam.* 2:22 Eli heard lay wi. *w.*
15:33 thy sword made *w.* child,
18:7 *w.* answered one another
21:5 *w.* have been kept from us three days
30:2 Amalek. had taken *w.* cap.
2 *Sam.* 1:26 passing love of *w.*
15:16 left ten *w.* to keep house
1 *K.* 3:16 came *w.* were harlots
2 *K.* 8:12 rip *w.* with child, 15:16
*Neh.* 13:26 outland. *w.* cause sin
*Est.* 1:9 made a feast for the *w.*
2:17 A. loved Esther above *w.*
3:13 little children and *w.* 8:11
*Job* 42:15 no *w.* fair as Job's dau.
*Ps.* 45:9 among thy honorable *w.*
*Prov.* 31:3 give not stren. to *w.*
*Cant.* 1:8 fair, among *w.* 5:9; 6:1
*Is.* 3:12 peo. *w.* rule over them
4:1 sev. *w.* ta. hold of one man
19:16 Egypt shall be like to *w.*
27:11 *w.* come, set them on fire
32:9 ye *w.* that are at ease
10 careless *w.* 11 *w.* be troub.
*Jer.* 7:18 *w.* knead their dough
9:17 mourning and cunning *w.*
20 yet hear word of L. O ye *w.*
38:22 *w.* left be brought to king
44:24 Jer. said to *w.* Hear word
50:37 they sh. become *w.* robbed
51:30 men of Ba. became as *w.*
*Lam.* 2:20 shall *w.* eat children?
4:10 *w.* have sodden th. children
5:11 they ravished *w.* in Zion
*Ezek.* 8:14 *w.* weeping for Tam.
9:6 slay maids, children, and *w.*
13:18 woe to *w.* that sew pillows
16:34 contrary from other *w.*
38 judge thee, as *w.* break wedlock
23:2 two *w.* daughters of one
45 after man. of *w.* shed blood
48 *w.* tau. not to do after lewd.
*Dan.* 11:17 give him dau. of *w.*
37 nor sh. he regard des. of *w.*
*Hos.* 13:16 *w.* with child be rip.
*Amos* 1:13 ripped *w.* with child
*Mic.* 2:9 *w.* of people ye cast out
*Nah.* 3:13 people in midst are *w.*
*Zec.* 5:9 there came out two *w.*
8:4 old *w.* shall dwell in Jerus.
14:2 houses rifled, *w.* ravished
*Mat.* 11:11 th. are born of *w.* not greater than Bapt. *Luke* 7:28
14:21 5,000 men, besi. *w.* 15:38
24:41 two *w.* grind. *Luke* 17:35
27:55 *w.* were beholding afar off
*Luke* 1:28 blessed among *w.* 42
24:22 *w.* made us astonish. 24
*Acts* 1:14 conti. in prayer wi. *w.*
13:50 Jews stirred up devout *w.*
16:13 speak to *w.* wh. resorted
17:4 of *w.* not a few believ. 12
*Rom.* 1:26 th. *w.* did change use
1 *Cor.* 14:34 let *w.* keep silence
35 shame for *w.* to speak in ch.
*Phil.* 4:3 help *w.* which labored
1 *Tim.* 2:9 *w.* adorn in mod. ap.
10 becom. *w.* professing godli.
11 let *w.* learn with subjection
5:2 entreat elder *w.* as mothers
14 I will that young *w.* marry
2 *Tim.* 3:6 captive *w.* laden with sins
*Tit.* 2:3 aged *w.* behave as beco.
4 teach younger *w.* to be sober
*Heb.* 11:35 *w.* receiv. dead raised
1 *Pet.* 3:5 manner holy *w.* adorn.
*Rev.* 9:8 had hair as hair of *w.*

WON

*Rev.* 14:4 that are not defil. wi. *w.*
*See* CHILDREN, MEN, STRANGE, SINGING.

**WOMEN-SERVANTS.**

*Gen.* 20:14 Abimelech gave *w.-s.*
32:5 Jacob had men-serv. *w.-s.*

**WON.**

1 *Chr.* 26:27 spoils *w.* in battles
*Prov.* 18:19 offend. har. to be *w.*
1 *Pet.* 3:1 *w.* by conver. of wives

**WONDER.**

*Deut.* 13:1 give thee a sign or *w.*
2 sign of the *w.* come to pass
28:46 on thee for a sign and *w.*
2 *Chr.* 32:31 sent to inquire of *w.*
*Ps.* 71:7 I am as a *w.* to many
*Is.* 20:3 walked barefoot for a *w.*
29:14 marvellous work and *w.*
*Acts* 3:10 they were filled wi. *w.*
*Rev.* 12:1 appear. a *w.* in heav. 3

**WONDER, Verb.**

*Is.* 29:9 stay yourselves and *w.*
*Jer.* 4:9 priests and proph. sh. *w.*
*Hab.* 1:5 regard, *w.* marvellously
*Acts* 13:41 despisers, *w.* and per.
*Rev.* 17:8 dwell on earth sh. *w.*

**WONDERFUL.**

*Deut.* 28:59 will ma. plagues *w.*
2 *Sam.* 1:26 love to me was *w.*
2 *Chr.* 2:9 house I am to build *w.*
*Job* 42:3 uttered things too *w.* for
*Ps.* 119:129 thy testimoni. are *w.*
139:6 knowledge too *w.* for me
*Prov.* 30:18 three thi. are too *w.*
*Is.* 9:6 his name sh. be called *W.*
25:1 thou hast done *w.* things
28:29 Lord, who is *w.* in coun.
*Jer.* 5:30 a *w.* thing is committed
*Mat.* 21:15 saw *w.* things he did
*See* WORKS.

**WONDERFULLY.**

1 *Sam.* 6:6 when he wrought *w.*
*Ps.* 139:14 for I am *w.* made
*Lam.* 1:9 Jerusal. came down *w.*
*Dan.* 8:24 he shall destroy *w.*

**WONDERS.**

*Ex.* 3:20 and smite Egypt with my *w.* 7:3; 11:9; *Deut.* 6:22; 7:19; 26:8; 34:11
4:21 do those *w.* 11:10 did *w.*
15:11 fearf. in praises, doing *w.*
*Deut.* 4:34 to take a nation by *w.*
*Jos.* 3:5 to-morrow L. will do *w.*
1 *Chr.* 16:12 rem. his *w.* *Ps.* 105:5
*Neh.* 9:10 showedst *w.* on Phara.
17 nor were mindful of thy *w.* *Ps.* 78:11, 43
*Job* 9:10 G. doeth *w.* with. num.
*Ps.* 77:11 I remember *w.* of old
14 thou art God that doest *w.*
88:10 wilt th. show *w.* to dead?
12 shall thy *w.* be kn. in dark?
89:5 heavens shall praise thy *w.*
96:3 declare his *w.* among peo.
105:27 showed his *w.* in land of
106:7 underst. not thy *w.* in Eg.
107:24 see works and *w.* in deep
135:9 sent *w.* in midst of Egypt
136:4 who alone doeth great *w.*
*Is.* 8:18 children are for *w.* in Is.
*Jer.* 32:20 set signs and *w.* in Eg.
21 brought forth people wi. *w.*
*Dan.* 4:2 to show signs and *w.*
3 great signs! mighty his *w.!*
6:27 he worketh *w.* in heaven
12:6 how long to end of th. *w.* ✝
*Joel* 2:30 I will sh. *w.* *Acts* 2:19
*Mat.* 24:24 show *w.* *Mark* 13:22
*John* 4:48 except ye see signs, *w.*
*Acts* 2:22 approved of God by *w.*
43 ma. signs and *w.* were done
4:30 *w.* done by name of Je. by apostles, 5:12; 14:3; 15:12
6:8 Stephen did *w.* among peo.
7:36 after he had sh. *w.* in Eg.
*Rom.* 15:19 Gent. obed. thro' *w.*
2 *Cor.* 12:12 signs of apost. in *w.*
2 *Thes.* 2:9 com. in signs and *w.*
*Heb.* 2:4 witn. with signs and *w.*
*Rev.* 13:13 *w.* in sight of men

**WONDERED.**

*Is.* 59:16 *w.* was no intercessor
63:5 I *w.* th. was none to uphold
*Zec.* 3:8 hear, for they are *w.* at
*Luke* 2:18 they that heard it *w.*
4:22 they *w.* at gracious words
24:41 believed not for joy, *w.*
*Acts* 7:31 Mos. *w.* 8:13 Magus *w.*
*Rev.* 13:3 world *w.* after beast
17:6 I *w.* with great admiration

**WONDERING.**

*Gen.* 24:21 *w.* at her, held peace
*Luke* 24:12 Pe. *w.* at that which
*Acts* 3:11 people ran together *w.*

WOR

**WONDROUS.**

1 *Chr.* 16:9 talk of his *w.* wo. *Ps.* 26:7; 105:2; 119:27; 145:5
*Job* 37:14 consid. *w.* works of G.
16 dost kn. *w.* works of him?
*Ps.* 71:17 I declar. thy *w.* works
72:18 G. doeth *w.* things, 86:10
75:1 near, thy *w.* works declare
78:32 believed not for *w.* works
106:22 who had done *w.* works
119:18 behold *w.* thi. out of law
*Jer.* 21:2 accord. to his *w.* works

**WONDROUSLY.**

*Jud.* 13:19 the angel did *w.*
*Joel* 2:26 Lord dealt *w.* with you

**WONT.**

*Num.* 22:30 was I ever *w.* to do so to thee?
2 *Sam.* 20:18 th. were *w.* to spe.
*Mark* 10:1 as he was *w.* he tau.
*Luke* 22:39 he was *w.* to mount

**WOOD.**

*Gen.* 22:6 Abraham took *w.*
7 Isa. said, Behold fire and *w.*
*Num.* 13:20 wheth. be *w.* or not
31:20 purify things made of *w.*
*Deut.* 10:1 make th. an ark of *w.*
19:5 when man goeth into *w.*
29:11 hewer of thy *w.* *Jos.* 9:21, 23, 27; *Jer.* 46:22
*Jos.* 17:18 mountain is a *w.*
1 *Sam.* 6:14 th. cleave *w.* of cart
14:25 they of land came to a *w.*
23:16 Jonath. went to Da. in *w.*
2 *Sam.* 18:8 *w.* devoured people
1 *K.* 18:23 lay the bullock on *w.*
2 *K.* 2:24 two she-bears out of *w.*
1 *Chr.* 20:2 I have prepared *w.*
*Ps.* 80:13 boar of *w.* doth waste
132:6 found it in fields of *w.*
141:7 when one cleaveth *w.*
*Prov.* 26:20 no *w.* fire goeth out
21 as *w.* to fire, so is contenti.
*Ec.* 10:9 he that cleaveth *w.*
*Is.* 10:15 lift itself as if no *w.*
30:33 pile thereof is fire and *w.*
45:20 set up *w.* of their image
60:17 for iron silv. for *w.* brass
*Jer.* 5:14 make words fire, peo. *w.*
7:18 children gather *w.* the fa.
28:13 hast broken yokes of *w.*
*Ezek.* 15:3 sh. *w.* thereof be tak.
21:10 heap on *w.* 39:10 no *w.*
*Mic.* 7:14 flock whi. dwell in *w.*
*Hab.* 2:19 saith to *w.* Awake
*Hag.* 1:8 bring *w.* build house
*Zec.* 12:6 like a hearth among *w.*
1 *Cor.* 3:12 this founda. *w.* hay
2 *Tim.* 2:20 also vessels of *w.*
*See* OFFERING, STONE.

**WOODS.**

*Ezek.* 34:25 sleep safely in *w.*

**WOOF.**

*Lev.* 13:48 plague be in *w.* 51-59

**WOOL.**

*Jud.* 6:37 fleece of *w.* in floor
2 *K.* 3:4 100,000 rams with *w.*
*Ps.* 147:16 L. giveth snow like *w.*
*Prov.* 31:13 seeketh *w.* and flax
*Is.* 1:18 sins like crim. be as *w.*
51:8 worm sh. eat them like *w.*
*Ezek.* 27:18 was merchant in *w.*
34:3 eat fat, clothe you with *w.*
44:17 no *w.* sh. come upon them
*Dan.* 7:9 hair like *w.* *Rev.* 1:14
*Hos.* 2:5 lovers that give me *w.*
9 I will recover my *w.* and flax

**WOOLLEN.**

*Lev.* 13:47 wheth. *w.* or linen, 59
48 in warp or woof of *w.* 52
19:19 a garment mingled of linen and *w.* *Deut.* 22:11

**WORD.**

*Gen.* 37:14 br. me *w.* ag. *Mat.* 2:8
44:18 let me sp. a *w.* 2 *Sam.* 14:12
*Ex.* 12:35 according to *w.* of Mo.
32:28 Levi did according to the *w.* *Lev.* 10:7
*Num.* 22:8 bri. you *w.* *Deut.* 1:22
20 the *w.* I say to thee, that do
35 *w.* I speak; 38 *w.* God put.
23:5 L. put *w.* in Bala.'s mouth
*Deut.* 1:25 brought us *w.* again
4:2 not add to *w.* I comm. you
8:3 by *w.* that proceed. out of mouth of God, *Mat.* 4:4
18:20 prophet pres. to speak *w.*
21 how know the *w.* ✝ *Jer.* 28:9
21:5 by *w.* controversy be tried
30:14 *w.* is nigh thee, *Rom.* 10:8
*Jos.* 1:13 remember *w.* Moses
14:7 I brought *w.* 22:32 them *w.*
1 *Sam.* 4:1 *w.* of Sa. came to Is.
2 *Sam.* 3:11 not answer Ab. a *w.*

WOR

2 *Sam.* 7:7 and in all places spake
I a *w.* 1 *Chr.* 17:6
25 *w.* thou hast spoken conce.
15:28 till there come *w.* fr. you
19:10 not a *w.* of bringing king
24:4 and the king's *w.* prevailed, 1 *Chr.* 21:4
1 *K.* 2:30 Ben. bro. king *w.* 2 *K.* 22:9, 20; 2 *Chr.* 34:16, 28
42 *w.* that I have heard is good
8:56 not failed one *w.* of prom.
18:21 answer. not a *w.* *Is.* 36:21
2 *K.* 18:28 hear *w.* of king of As.
1 *Chr.* 16:15 be ye mindful of *w.* *Ps.* 105:8
21:12 advise *w.* I sh. bring him
*Neh.* 1:8 remember *w.* thou com.
*Est.* 1:21 according to *w.* of Me.
7:8 *w.* went out of king's mouth
*Job* 2:13 none spake a *w.* to Job
*Ps.* 17:4 by *w.* of thy lips I kept
68:11 L. gave *w.* many publish.
119:49 rememb. *w.* to thy serv.
123 eyes fail for *w.* of righteo.
139:4 there is not *w.* in tongue
*Prov.* 12:25 a good *w.* mak. glad
13:13 despiseth *w.* be destroyed
14:15 simple believeth every *w.*
15:23 *w.* spoken in season good
25:11 *w.* fitly spo. is like apples
*Ec.* 8:4 where *w.* of king, power
*Is.* 5:24 despised *w.* of Holy One
8:10 speak *w.* it shall not stand
9:8 the Lord sent a *w.* to Jacob
29:21 make man offend. for a *w.*
30:21 ears sh. hear *w.* behind th.
41:28 no counsel, could ans. *w.*
44:26 confirmeth *w.* of his serv.
45:23 *w.* is gone out of mouth
50:4 to speak a *w.* in season
*Jer.* 5:13 the *w.* is not in them
9:20 rec. *w.* of his mouth, 10:1
18:18 nor *w.* perish from prophet.
23:36 every man's *w.* his burden
26:2 speak, diminish not a *w.*
34:5 I have pronounced the *w.*
37:17 king said, any *w.* fr. L.?
44:16 for the *w.* spoken unto us
*Ezek.* 3:17 hear *w.* at mouth, 33:7
12:25 the *w.* shall come to pass
28 *w.* I have spok. sh. be done
13:6 they would confirm the *w.*
*Dan.* 3:28 ha. changed king's *w.*
4:17 demand by *w.* of holy ones
31 the *w.* in the king's mouth
*Jon.* 3:6 *w.* came to king of Nin.
*Hag.* 2:5 acco. to *w.* I covenant.
*Mal.* 8:8 speak the *w.* only
12:32 whoso speak. a *w.* against the Son of man, *Luke* 12:10
36 idle *w.* men sh. give accou.
13:21 because of the *w.* he is offended, *Mark* 4:17
15:23 Je. ans. woman not a *w.*
18:16 *w.* be establ. 2 *Cor.* 13:1
22:46 no man able to answ. a *w.*
27:14 Jesus answer. never a *w.*
28:8 run to bring disciples *w.*
*Mark* 4:14 sower soweth the *w.*
14:72 Pe. called to mind the *w.*
16:20 confirming *w.* with signs
*Luke* 4:36 amaz. what *w.* is this
7:7 say in a *w.* my serv. healed
24:19 Je. mighty in *w.* and deed
*John* 1:1 in beginn. was the *W.*
14 the *W.* was made flesh
2:22 believed *w.* Jesus said, 4:50
12:48 *w.* I have spok. judge him
14:24 *w.* you hear is not mine
15:3 through *w.* I spake to you
20 rememb. *w.* I said unto you
25 that *w.* might be fulfilled
17:20 sh. believe me through *w.*
*Acts* 10:36 *w.* God sent to Israel
13:15 any *w.* of exhortation
26 to you is *w.* of salva. sent
15:7 th. Gentiles should hear *w.*
17:11 receiv. *w.* with readiness
20:32 I commend *w.* of his grace
28:25 Paul had spoken one *w.*
*Rom.* 10:8 that is the *w.* of faith
15:18 Gent. obe. by *w.* and deed
1 *Cor.* 4:20 not in *w.* but in power
12:8 *w.* of wisdom, *w.* of know.
2 *Cor.* 1:18 our *w.* to you was not
5:19 to us *w.* of reconciliation
10:11 as we are in *w.* by letters
*Gal.* 5:14 law is fulfill. in one *w.*
6:6 taught in *w.* communicate
*Eph.* 5:26 clea. with water by *w.*
*Phil.* 1:14 speak *w.* without fear
2:16 holding forth the *w.* of life
*Col.* 1:5 heard in *w.* of the truth
3:16 *w.* of C. dwell in you richly
17 do in *w.* or deed, do in name
1 *Thes.* 1:5 gospel came not in *w.*
6 received the *w.* in affliction
2:13 receive it not as *w.* of men

WOR

2 *Thes.* 2:2 not by Spi. nor by *w.*
15 wheth. by *w.* or our epistle
17 stablish you in ev. good *w.*
3:14 man obey not *w.* by epistle
1 *Tim.* 4:12 exam. of belie. in *w.*
5:17 labor in *w.* and doctrine
2 *Tim.* 2:17 *w.* eat as a canker
4:2 preach *w.* instant in season
*Tit.* 1:9 holding fast *w.* as taught
*Heb.* 1:3 all things by *w.* of pow.
2:2 if *w.* spoken by angels stea.
4:2 *w.* preached did not profit
5:13 unskilful in *w.* of righteo.
7:28 but the *w.* of the oath
12:19 entreat. *w.* sh. not be spo.
13:22 suffer *w.* of exhortation
*Jam.* 1:21 receive the ingraft. *w.*
22 doers of *w.* not hearers only
23 if any be a hearer of the *w.*
3:2 if any man offend not in *w.*
1 *Pet.* 2:2 babes desire milk of *w.*
8 to them who stumble at *w.*
3:1 if any obey not *w.* they may
2 *Pet.* 1:19 more sure *w.* of pro.
3:7 heav. by *w.* are kept in store
1 *John* 1:1 handled *w.* of life
3:18 not love in *w.* but in deed
5:7 Father, *W.* and Holy G. one
*Rev.* 3:10 kept *w.* of my patience
12:11 overcome by *w.* of testi.

**WORD of God.**

1 *Sam.* 9:27 I show thee *w.* of *G.*
1 *K.* 12:22 *w.* of *G.* came to She.
1 *Chr.* 17:3 *w.* of *G.* came to Na.
*Prov.* 30:5 every *w.* of *G.* is pure
*Is.* 40:8 *w.* of *G.* stand for ever
*Mark* 7:13 *w.* of *God* of no effect
*Luke* 3:2 *w.* of *G.* came unto J.
4:4 not by bread but by *w.* of *G.*
5:1 pressed to hear *w.* of *God*
8:11 the seed is the *w.* of *God*
21 breth. th. wh. hear *w.* of *G.*
11:28 they that hear *w.* of *God*
*John* 10:35 gods to wh. *w.* of *G.*
*Acts* 4:31 sp. *w.* of *G.* wi. boldn.
6:2 not leave the *w.* of *God*
7 *w.* of *G.* increas. in Jer. 12:24
8:14 Samaria receiv. *w.* of *God*
11:1 Gentiles received *w.* of *G.*
13:7 desired to hear *w.* of *God*
44 city came to hear *w.* of *God*
46 *w.* of *G.* first spoken to you
19:20 mightily grew *w.* of *God*
*Rom.* 9:6 not as though *w.* of *God* hath taken none effect
10:17 hearing by the *w.* of *God*
1 *Cor.* 14:36 ca. *w.* of *G.* fr. you?
2 *Cor.* 2:17 many corr. *w.* of *God*
4:2 not handl. *w.* of *G.* deceitf.
*Eph.* 6:17 helmet of sal. *w.* of *G.*
*Col.* 1:25 given to fulfil *w.* of *G.*
1 *Thes.* 2:13 received *w.* of *God*
1 *Tim.* 4:5 sanctified by *w.* of *G.*
2 *Tim.* 2:9 *w.* of *G.* is not bound
*Tit.* 2:5 *w.* of *G.* be not blasph.
*Heb.* 4:12 *w.* of *G.* qui. and pow.
6:5 tasted the good *w.* of *God*
11:3 worlds framed by *w.* of *G.*
13:7 spoken to you *w.* of *God*
1 *Pet.* 1:23 born ag. by *w.* of *God*
2 *Pet.* 3:5 by *w.* of *G.* heav. were
1 *John* 2:14 *w.* of *G.* abid. in you
*Rev.* 1:2 bare record of *w.* of *G.*
9 in isle of Patmos for *w.* of *G.*
6:9 were slain for *w.* of *God*
19:13 name is called *W.* of *God*
20:4 were beheaded for *w.* of *G.*

*See* HEARD.

**His WORD.**

*Num.* 27:21 at *his w.* they go out
30:2 a man vow not break *h. w.*
1 *Sam.* 1:23 the Lord estab. *h. w.*
2 *Sam.* 23:2 *h. w.* in my tongue
1 *K.* 2:4 the Lord continue *h. w.*
8:20 L. perfor. *h. w.* 2 *Chr.* 6:10
2 *K.* 1:16 no G. in Is. to inq. *h. w.*
2 *Chr.* 10:15 L. might perf. *h. w.*
*Ps.* 56:4 in G. will I prai. *h. w.* 10
103:20 unto the voice of *his w.*
105:19 time that *his w.* came
28 rebelled not against *his w.*
106:24 believed not *his w.*
107:20 sent *his w.* healed them
130:5 L. and in *h. w.* do I hope
147:15 *his w.* run. very swiftly
18 sendeth *h. w.* melteth them
19 he showeth *his w.* unto Ja.
148:8 stormy wind fulfill. *h. w.*
*Is.* 66:5 ye that tremble at *h. w.*
*Jer.* 20:9 *his w.* was in my heart
*Lam.* 2:17 hath fulfilled *his w.*
*Joel* 2:11 strong th. execut. *h. w.*
*Mat.* 8:16 cast out spi. with *h. w.*
*Luke* 4:32 *his w.* was with power
*John* 4:41 many beli. *his* own *w.*
5:38 not *his w.* abiding in you
*Acts* 2:41 that gladly rec. *his w.*

WOR

*Tit.* 1:3 hath manifested *his w.*
1 *John* 2:5 whoso keepeth *his w.*

*See* LORD.

**My WORD.**

*Num.* 11:23 *my w.* come to pass
20:24 rebelled against *my w.*
1 *K.* 6:12 perfor. *my w.* with th.
17:1 but according to *my w.*
*Is.* 55:11 so sh. *my w.* that goeth
66:2 to him that trem. at *my w.*
*Jer.* 1:12 hasten *my w.* to perf. it
23:28 hath *my w.* speak *my w.*
29 not *my w.* as a fire, sai. L.?
30 ag. proph. that steal *my w.*
29:10 perf. *my* good *w.* to. you
*Mat.* 24:35 *my w.* not pass away
*John* 5:24 he that heareth *my w.*
8:31 continue in *my w.* dis. ind.
37 *my w.* hath no place in you
43 bec. ye cannot hear *my w.*
*Rev.* 3:8 kept *my w.* not den. na.

**This WORD.**

*Ex.* 14:12 is not *t. w.* we tell th.?
*Jos.* 14:10 L. spake *t. w.* to Mos.
2 *Sam.* 19:14 sent *this w.* to king
1 *K.* 2:23 not spok. *t. w.* against his own life
2 *K.* 19:21 *this* is the *w.* spoken of him, *Is.* 16:13; 24:3; 37:22
*Ezr.* 6:11 whoso. shall alter *t. w.*
10:5 should do accord. to *this w.*
*Is.* 8:20 if speak not acc. to *t. w.*
30:12 because ye despise *this w.*
*Jer.* 5:14 bec. ye spe. *t. w.* 23:38
7:2 proclaim there *t. w.* and say
13:12 speak unto them *this w.*
14:17 therefore say *t. w.* to them
22:1 L. said, Go and speak *t. w.*
26:1 *t. w.* came from the Lord, saying, 27:1; 34:8; 36:1
28:7 hear thou now *this w.* *Amos* 3:1; 4:1; 5:1
*Dan.* 10:11 wh. he had spok. *t. w.*
*Zec.* 4:6 *t.* is *w.* of L. to Zerub.
*Acts* 22:22 gave audience to *t. w.*
*Rom.* 9:9 *this* is *w.* of promise
*Heb.* 12:27 *t. w.* once more signi.
1 *Pet.* 1:25 *t. w.* preached to you

**Thy WORD.**

*Gen.* 30:34 might be acc. to *t. w.*
41:40 acc. to *t. w.* peo. be ruled
*Ex.* 8:10 be it according to *t. w.*
*Num.* 14:20 pardoned acc. to *t. w.*
*Deut.* 33:9 observed *t. w.* and cov.
1 *K.* 3:12 done accord. to *thy w.*
8:26 let *thy w.* be verified
18:36 done all th. things at *t. w.*
22:13 let *thy w.* speak what is good, 2 *Chr.* 18:12
*Ps.* 119:9 by taking heed to *t. w.*
11 *thy w.* ha. I hid in my heart
16 I will not forget *thy w.*
17 may live and keep *t. w.* 101
25 quick. acco. to *t. w.* 107, 154
28 strengthen me according to *thy w.* 116
38 stablish *t. w.* 42 I tr. in *t. w.*
41 salvation according to *t. w.*
50 for *thy w.* quickened me
58 be merciful ac. to *t. w.* 65, 76
67 but now have I kept *thy w.*
74 because I hoped in *t. w.* 147
81 but I hope in *t. w.* 114; 140
*thy w.* is very pure
82 fail for *t. w.* 105 *t. w.* lamp
89 O L. *t. w.* is settled in heav.
133 order my steps in *thy w.*
148 that I mi. meditate in *t. w.*
158 bec. they kept not *thy w.*
160 *t. w.* true; 162 rej. at *t. w.*
161 heart stand. in awe of *t. w.*
169 give me under. ac. to *t. w.*
170 deliver me accord. to *t. w.*
172 my tong. sh. speak of *t. w.*
138:2 thou hast magnified *t. w.*
*Jer.* 15:16 *t. w.* to me joy of heart
*Ezek.* 20:46 drop *t. w.* tow. south
21:2 drop *t. w.* tow. holy places
*Amos* 7:16 drop not *t. w.* ag. Isa.
*Hab.* 3:9 bow naked, even *t. w.*
*Luke* 1:38 be it to me ac. to *t. w.*
2:29 depart in peace, ac. to *t. w.*
5:5 at *t. w.* I will let down net
*John* 17:6 they have kept *thy w.*
14 given *thy w.* 17 *thy w.* truth
*Acts* 4:29 with boldn. speak *t. w.*

*See* TRUTH.

**WORDS.**

*Ex.* 4:15 shalt put *w.* in mouth
5:9 let them not regard vain *w.*
19:8 Moses returned *w.* of peo.
23:8 gift perverteth *w.* of righteous, *Deut.* 16:19
34:1 *w.* whi. were in first tables
28 Moses wrote the *w.* of the covenant, *Deut.* 10:2

WOR

*Deut.* 2:26 Sihon wi. *w.* of peace
28:14 not go aside fr. any of *w.*
29:9 keep *w.* of this covenant, 2 *K.* 23:3, 24; 2 *Chr.* 34:31
32:1 hear, O earth, *w.* of my mo.
*Ps.* 54:2; 78:1; *Prov.* 7:24
2 *Sam.* 19:43 *w.* of men fiercer
1 *K.* 22:13 behold, *w.* of proph. declare good, 2 *Chr.* 18:12
2 *K.* 6:13 Elisha telleth the *w.*
18:20 they are vain *w.* *Is.* 36:5
2 *Chr.* 29:30 sing prais. wi. *w.* of
32:8 people rested on *w.* of Hez.
*Est.* 9:30 letters with *w.* of peace
*Job* 6:26 ye imagine to reprove *w.*
8:2 *w.* of mouth be like wind?
12:11 doth not ear try *w.*? 34:3
15:13 lettest *w.* go out of mouth
16:3 shall vain *w.* have an end?
4 I could heap up *w.* ag. you
18:2 how long ere make end *w.*?
19:2 how long bre. me wi. *w.*?
23:5 I would know *w.* he answ.
12 I esteemed *w.* of his mouth
35:16 multi. *w.* without knowl.
38:2 who dark. counsel by *w.*?
*Ps.* 19:14 let *w.* of my mouth be
22:1 why far fr. *w.* of my roar.?
36:3 *w.* of his mouth are iniq.
52:4 th. lovest all devouring *w.*
55:21 *w.* of his mouth smoother
59:12 *w.* of their lips let them
*Prov.* 1:6 understand *w.* of wise
4:5 decline not from *w.* of, 5:7
6:2 art snared with *w.* of mouth
10:19 in *w.* wanteth not sin
12:16 *w.* of wick. to lie in wait
15:26 *w.* of pure are pleasant *w.*
18:4 *w.* of mouth are as waters
8 *w.* of talebea. wounds, 26:22
19:7 he pursueth them with *w.*
27 he causeth thee to err fr. *w.*
22:12 overthrows *w.* of transg.
17 bow ear, hear *w.* of the wise
21 make thee know *w.* of truth
23:8 thou sh. lose thy sweet *w.*
29:19 serv. not be correct. by *w.*
*Ec.* 5:3 voice known by *w.* 10:14
10:12 *w.* of wise are gracious
12:10 sought out acceptable *w.*
11 *w.* of wise as goads, nails
*Is.* 29:11 bec. as *w.* of book seal.
37:4 God will hear *w.* of Rabsh.
59:13 uttering *w.* of falsehood
*Jer.* 11:2 hear *w.* of covenant, 6
23:9 bec. of L. and *w.* of holin.
44:28 remnant kn. wh. *w.* stand
*Ezek.* 3:6 *w.* th. canst not unders.
*Dan.* 7:25 speak *w.* ag. Most H.
12:4 shut up *w.* 9 *w.* are closed
*Hos.* 6:5 slain th. by *w.* of mouth
14:2 take with you *w.* and turn
*Zec.* 1:13 answered with good *w.*
7:7 should ye not hear the *w.*?
*Mat.* 26:44 prayed, saying same *w.* *Mark* 14:39
*Luke* 4:22 wondered at graci. *w.*
*John* 6:63 *w.* I speak to you
68 thou hast *w.* of eternal life
17:8 given them *w.* gavest me
*Acts* 2:40 with *w.* did he testify
7:22 Moses was mighty in *w.*
10:22 Cornel. warned to hear *w.*
11:14 Peter, who sh. tell the *w.*
15:15 to this agree *w.* of proph.
24 certain troubled you wi. *w.*
18:15 if it be a question of *w.*
20:35 to remember *w.* of L. J.
38 sorrowing for *w.* he spake
26:25 I speak forth *w.* of truth
*Rom.* 16:18 by *w.* deceive hearts
1 *Cor.* 1:17 not wied. of *w.* 2:4, 13
14:9 except ye utter *w.* easy
19 ra. speak 5 *w.* with underst.
*Eph.* 5:6 let no man dec. wi. *w.*
1 *Tim.* 4:6 nouri. in *w.* of faith
2 *Tim.* 2:14 strive not about *w.*
4:15 he hath withstood our *w.*
2 *Pet.* 3:2 mindful of *w.* spoken
*Rev.* 1:3 hear *w.* of proph. 22:18
22:19 take from *w.* of prophecy

**All the WORDS.**

*Ex.* 4:28 told Aar. *a. t. w.* of L.
24:3 Moses told people *all the w.*
*Num.* 11:24
*Deut.* 9:10 on tables writ. *a. t. w.*
17:19 keep *a. w.* 29:29 do *a. w.*
27:3 write on stones *all the w.* 8
26 that confirmeth not *all t. w.*
28:58 not observe to do *a. t. w.*
31:12 observe to do *all the w.*
32:44 Mo. spake *all t. w.* of song
46 set hearts to *a. t. w.* I testi.
*Jos.* 8:34 read *all the w.* of law
1 *Sam.* 8:10 Samuel told *a. t. w.*
2 *K.* 23:2 Josiah read *all t. w.* of covenant, 2 *Chr.* 34:30
*Prov.* 8:8 *all the w.* of mouth

*Ex.* 7:21 no heed to *a. t. w.* spo.
*Jer.* 11:8 bring *all t. w.* of coven.
26:2 speak *all t. w.* I command
30:2 write *all t. w.* spoken, 36:2
36:4 Ba. wrote *a. t. w.* of L. 32
43:1 J. had ended *all t. w.* of L.
*Acts* 5:20 speak to peo. *all the w.*

**WORDS of God.**

*Num.* 24:4 wh. heard *w. of G.* 16
1 *Chr.* 25:5 kl.'s seer in *w. of G.*
*Ezr.* 9:4 trembleth at *w. of God*
*Ps.* 107:11 rebelled ag. *w. of God*
*John* 3:34 G. sent speak. *w. of G.*
8:47 that is of G. hear. *w. of G.*
*Rev.* 17:17 until *w. of G.* be fulf.

*See* HEARD.

**His WORDS.**

*Gen.* 37:8 th. hated him for *h. w.*
*Deut.* 4:36 heard. *h. w.* out of fire
*Jud.* 11:11 Jephth. uttered *h. w.*
1 *Sam.* 3:19 let none of *h. w.* fall
2 *Chr.* 36:16 they despised *his w.*
*Job* 22:22 lay up *his w.* in heart
32:14 not directed *h. w.* ag. me
34:35 *his w.* were without wisd.
37 he multiplieth *his w.* ag. G.
*Ps.* 55:21 *his w.* softer than oil
106:12 then believed they *his w.*
*Prov.* 17:27 knowl. spareth *his w.*
29:20 man th. is hasty in *h. w.?*
30:6 add thou not unto *his w.*
*Is.* 31:2 Lord not call back *his w.*
*Jer.* 18:18 not give heed to *h. w.*
*Dan.* 9:12 he hath confirm. *h. w.*
*Amos* 7:10 not able to bear *h. w.*
*Mark* 10:24 astonished at *his w.*
12:13 to catch him in *his w.*
*Luke* 20:20
*Luke* 20:26 not take hold of *h. w.*
24:8 they remembered *his w.*

*See* LORD.

**My WORDS.**

*Num.* 12:6 hear *my w. Job* 34:2
*Deut.* 4:10 make th. hear *my w.*
11:18 lay up *my w.* in yo. heart
18:18 I will put *my w.* in mouth
19 whoso. will not heark. to *my w.* I requ. *Jer.* 29:19; 35:13
*Neh.* 6:19 uttered *my w.* to him
*Job* 6:3 *my w.* are swallowed up
19:23 O that *my w.* were written
29:22 *my w.* they spake not
33:1 hearken to all *my w.* 34:16
*Acts* 2:14
3 *my w.* shall be of uprl. 36:4
*Ps.* 5:1 give ear to *my w.* O Lord
50:17 casteth *my w.* behind th.
56:5 every day th. wrest *my w.*
141:6 they shall hear *my w.*
*Prov.* 1:23 make kn. *m. w.* to you
2:1 if thou wilt receive *my w.*
4:4 let thy heart retain my *w.*
20 my son, attend to *my w.*
7:1 my son, keep *my w.*
*Is.* 51:16 I have put *my w.* in thy mouth, *Jer.* 1:9
59:21 *my w.* wh. I put in mouth
*Jer.* 5:14 *my w.* in thy mouth
6:19 not hearkened to *my w.*
11:10 refused to hear *my w.*
18:2 cause thee to hear *my w.*
19:15 they mi. not hear *my w.*
23:22 caused peo. to hear *my w.*
25:8 ye have not heard *my w.*
13 bring upon that land *my w.*
39:16 bring *my w.* on this city
44:29 you may know *my w.*
*Ezek.* 2:7 speak *my w.* 3:4, 10
12:28 none of *my w.* be prolon.
*Mic.* 2:7 do not *my w.* do good to
*Zec.* 1:6 *my w.* did they not take
*Mark* 8:38 ashamed of *my w.* of him Son be asha. *Luke* 9:26
13:31 *my w.* shall not pass away, *Luke* 21:33
*Luke* 1:20 thou believ. not *my w.*
*John* 5:47 how believe *my w.?*
12:47 if any man hear *my w.*
48 he that receiveth not *my w.*
14:23 keep *my w.* 15:7 abide

**Their WORDS.**

*Gen.* 34:18 *t. w.* pleased Hamor
2 *Chr.* 9:6 I believed not *their w.*
*Ps.* 19:4 *their w.* to the end of the world, *Rom.* 10:18
*Ezek.* 2:6 be not afraid of *their w.*
*Luke* 24:11 *t. w.* seemed as tales

**These WORDS.**

*Ex.* 19:6 *t. w.* th. shalt speak, 7
20:1 God spake *t. w. Deut.* 5:22
34:27 write *these w. Jer.* 36:17
35:1 *these* are the *w.* which Lord commanded, *Deut.* 6:6; 29:1
*Num.* 16:31 end of *these w. Deut.* 32:45; 1 *Sam.* 24:16
*Deut.* 12:28 all *these w. Zec.* 8:9
1 *Sam.* 21:12 David laid up *t. w.*
2 *K.* 23:16 man proclaimed *t. w.*
*Jer.* 3:12 proel. *t. w.* tow. north
7:27 speak *t. w.* unto th. 26:15
16:10 sh. *t. w.* 25:30 proph. *t. w.*
38:24 let no man know of *t. w.*
45:1 wh. he had writ. *t. w.* 51:60
51:61 when thou shalt read *t. w.*
*Luke* 24:44 *t.* are the *w.* I spake
*John* 9:22 *t. w.* spake his parents
10:21 *these* are not *w.* of a devil
*Acts* 2:22 men of Israel hear *t. w.*
10:44 while Pet. yet spake *t. w.*
13:42 *t. w.* might be preached
28:29 said *t. w.* Jews departed
1 *Thes.* 4:18 comfort one another with *these w.*
*Rev.* 21:5 *t. w.* true and faithful

**Thy WORDS.**

*Deut.* 33:3 ev. one sh. rec. of *t. w.*
*Jos.* 1:18 wh. not heark. to *t. w.*
*Jud.* 11:10 if do not acc. to *t. w.*
13:12 let *thy w.* come to pass
1 *Sam.* 15:24 I have transg. *t. w.*
28:21 I have hearkened to *t. w.*
2 *Sam.* 7:21 for *thy w.* sake
28 that God and *thy w.* be true
1 *K.* 1:14 come and confirm *t. w.*
*Neh.* 9:8 th. hast performed *t. w.*
*Job* 4:4 *t. w.* upheld him th. was
*Ps.* 119:57 said I wo. keep *t. w.*
103 sweet *t. w.* to my taste!
130 entrance of *t. w.* giv. light
139 enemies ha. forgotten *t. w.*
*Prov.* 23:8 shalt lose *t.* sweet *w.*
9 he will despise wisd. of *t. w.*
*Ec.* 5:2 not rash, let *t. w.* be few
*Jer.* 15:16 *thy w.* were found
*Ezek.* 33:31 hear *thy w.* 32
*Dan.* 10:12 Daniel, *thy w.* heard
*Mat.* 12:37 by *t. w.* shalt be justi.

**Your WORDS.**

*Gen.* 42:16 in prison *y. w.* be pro.
44:10 accord. to *y. w. Jos.* 2:21
*Deut.* 1:34 Lord heard *y. w.* 5:28
*Job* 32:11 I waited for *your w.*
*Is.* 41:26 none heareth *your w.*
*Jer.* 42:4 I will pray acc. to *y. w.*
*Ezek.* 35:13 have multiplied *y. w.*
*Mal.* 2:17 wearied L. with *y. w.*
3:13 *y. w.* been ag. me, saith L.
*Mat.* 10:14 not rec. nor hear *y. w.*

**WORK.**

*Ex.* 5:9 more *w.* laid on the men
12:16 no manner of *w.* shall be done, 20:10; *Lev.* 16:29, 23:3, 28, 31; *Num.* 29:7
18:20 show the *w.* they must do
31:14 whoso doeth any *w.* ther. sh. be cut off, 15; *Lev.* 23:30
35:2 six days *w.* be done, 20:9
36:7 sufficient for all the *w.*
*Lev.* 23:7 do no servile *w.* therein, 8, 21, 25, 35, 36; *Num.* 28:18, 25, 26; 29:1, 12, 35
*Deut.* 4:28 *w.* of men's hands, 27:15; 2 *K.* 19:18; 2 *Chr.* 32:19; *Ps.* 115:4; 135:15
5:14 sabbath, in it thou shalt not *w.* 16:8; *Jer.* 17:22, 24
31:29 to provoke him thro' *w.* of hands, 1 *K.* 16:7; *Jer.* 32:30
33:11 bless L. acc. *w.* of his han.
1 *K.* 5:16 officers over *w.* 9:23
7:8 house had court of like *w.*
2 *K.* 12:11 into han. did *w.* 22:5, 9
1 *Chr.* 9:33 in that *w.* day and ni.
16:37 minister as day's *w.* requ.
29:1 the *w.* is great, *Neh.* 4:19
2 *Chr.* 31:21 ev. *w.* he began did it
34:12 men did the *w.* faithfully
*Ezr.* 4:24 then ceased the *w.*
5:8 this *w.* goeth fast on
6:7 let *w.* of house of G. alone
22 stren. hands in *w.* of house
10:13 nei. a *w.* of one day or two
*Neh.* 3:5 nob. put not necks to *w.*
4:11 slay th. cause *w.* to cease
6:3 why should the *w.* cease
16 they perc. this *w.* was of G.
7:70 the fathers gave to the *w.*
*Job* 1:10 blessed *w.* of his hands
10:3 despise *w.* of thy hands
14:15 desire to *w.* of thy hands
24:5 as asses go they to their *w.*
34:11 for *w.* of a man shall he render to him, 1 *Pet.* 1:17
19 they are all *w.* of his hands
36:9 he showeth *w.* and transg.
*Ps.* 8:3 I consi. *w.* of th. fingers
9:16 snared in *w.* of his hands
19:1 firmament show. handy *w.*
28:4 after the *w.* of their hands
44:1 heard what *w.* thou didst
90:17 establish *w.* of our hands
*Ps.* 95:9 fa. proved me, saw my *w.*
101:3 I hate the *w.* of them that
102:25 heav. are *w.* of thy hands
143:5 I muse on *w.* of thy hands
*Prov.* 11:18 worketh deceitful *w.*
*Ec.* 3:17 a time for every *w.*
5:6 sh. G. destroy *w.* of hands?
8:9 I applied my heart to ev. *w.*
14 happen acc. to *w.* of wicked
9:10 there is no *w.* in grave
12:14 G. will bri. *w.* into judg.
*Cant.* 7:1 *w.* of a cun. workman
*Is.* 2:8 they worship *w.* of their own hands, 37:19; *Jer.* 1:16; 10:3, 9, 15; 51:18
17:8 not look to *w.* of his hands
19:15 nei. be any *w.* for Egypt
25 Assyria the *w.* of my hands
28:21 that he may do his *w.*
29:16 sh. *w.* say of him made it
23 children, the *w.* of my hands
32:17 *w.* of righteousness, peace
45:11 concerni. *w.* of my hands
49:4 surely my *w.* is with my G.
60:21 inherit *w.* of my hands
61:8 I will direct th. *w.* in truth
64:8 we are the *w.* of thy hands
65:22 elect enjoy *w.* of th. hands
*Jer.* 32:19 great and mighty in *w.*
50:29 recompense her according to *w. Lam.* 3:64
*Ezek.* 15:3 shall wood do any *w.?*
4 is it meet for *w.?* 5 no *w.*
16:30 *w.* of a whorish woman
*Hos.* 13:2 the *w.* of craftsman
14:3 say no more to *w.* of hands
*Mic.* 5:13 no more w. *w.* of hands
*Hab.* 1:5 work a *w.* in your days
*Hag.* 2:14 so is ev. *w.* of hands
*Mark* 6:5 there do no mighty *w.*
*John* 7:21 done one *w.* ye marvel.
17:4 finished the *w.* thou gavest
*Acts* 5:38 if this *w.* be of men
13:2 *w.* whereunto I called them
41 I work a *w.* in your day
14:26 *w.* which they fulfilled
15:38 went not with them to *w.*
*Rom.* 2:15 show *w.* of law writ.
9:28 short *w.* L. make up. earth
11:6 otherwise *w.* is no more *w.*
1 *Cor.* 3:13 ev. man's *w.* be manif.
14 if *w.* abide; 15 if *w.* burnt
9:1 are not ye my *w.* in Lord?
*Eph.* 4:12 some for *w.* of minis.
*Phil.* 2:30 *w.* of C. was nigh death
2 *Thes.* 1:11 God fulfil *w.* of faith
2:17 stablish you in ev. good *w.*
2 *Tim.* 4:5 *w.* of an evangelist
*Jam.* 1:4 let patience ha. perf. *w.*
25 a doer of *w.* sh. be blessed

*See* EVIL.

**WORK, S of God.**

*Ex.* 32:16 tables were *w. of God*
*Job* 37:14 wondrous *w. of God*
*Ps.* 64:9 all declare the *w. of G.*
66:5 come and see *w. of God*
78:7 might not forget *w. of God*
*Ec.* 7:13 consider the *w. of God*
8:17 I beheld all the *w. of God*
11:5 thou knowest not *w. of G.*
*John* 6:28 might work *w. of God*
29 this is *w. of God* that ye
9:3 that *w. of God* be manifest
*Acts* 2:11 hear th. speak *w. of G.*
*Rom.* 14:20 for meat destroy not the *w. of God*

*See* GOOD, GREAT.

**His WORK.**

*Gen.* 2:2 G. ended *h. w.* 3 rested
*Ex.* 36:4 every man from *his w.*
*Deut.* 32:4 *his w.* is perfect
*Jud.* 19:16 old man ca. fr. *his w.*
1 *Sam.* 8:16 take asses to *his w.*
1 *K.* 7:14 Hiram wrought *his w.*
1 *Chr.* 4:23 dw. wi. king for *h. w.*
2 *Chr.* 8:9 made no serv. for *h. w.*
16:5 Baasha let *his w.* cease
*Neh.* 4:15 return. ev. man to *h. w.*
*Job* 7:2 looketh for rew. of *h. w.*
36:24 rem. thou magnify *his w.*
37:7 all men may know *his w.*
*Ps.* 62:12 renderest to ev. man according to *h. w. Prov.* 24:29
104:23 man goeth to *his w.*
111:3 *h. w.* is honorable, glorious
*Prov.* 16:11 weights of bag *h. w.*
20:11 whether *his w.* be pure
21:8 for the pure *h. w.* is right
*Is.* 5:19 let him hasten *his w.*
10:12 L. performed *h.* whole *w.*
28:21 that he may do *his w.*
40:10 *his w.* is before him, 62:11
54:16 bring. an instru. for *h. w.*
*Jer.* 22:13 giveth not for *his w.*
*Hab.* 2:18 maker of *h. w.* trusteth
*Mark* 13:34 gave ev. man *his w.*
*John* 4:34 my meat is to fin. *h. w.*
*Gal.* 6:4 every man prove *his w.*
*Rev.* 22:12 to every man as *h. w.*

*See* LORD, NEEDLE.

**Our WORK.**

*Gen.* 5:29 this sh. comfort *our w.*

**Thy WORK.**

*Ex.* 20:9 six days do all *thy w.* 23:12; *Deut.* 5:13
*Ruth* 2:12 L. recompense *thy w.*
*Ps.* 77:12 I will meditate *thy w.*
90:16 let *t. w.* ap. unto thy serv.
92:4 made me glad thro' *thy w.*
*Prov.* 24:27 prep. *thy w.* without
*Is.* 45:9 or *t. w.* hath no hands?
*Jer.* 31:16 *thy w.* sh. be rewarded
*Hab.* 3:2 revive *thy w.* in years

**Your WORK.**

*Ex.* 5:11 not aught of *y. w.* dim.
2 *Chr.* 15:7 *y. w.* sh. be rewarded
*Is.* 41:24 *your w.* is of naught
1 *Thes.* 1:3 remember *y. w.* faith
*Heb.* 6:10 to forget *y. w.* of faith

**WORK-FELLOW.**

*Rom.* 16:21 my *w.f.* salute you

**WORK, Verb.**

*Ex.* 5:18 go therefore now and *w.*
34:21 six days thou shalt *w.*
35:2 whoso *w.* ther. put to death
1 *Sam.* 14:6 may be Lord will *w.*
1 *K.* 21:20 sold thys. to *w.* evil, 25
*Neh.* 4:6 people had a mind to *w.*
*Job* 23:9 on left hand wh. he *w.*
*Ps.* 58:2 in heart you *w.* wicked.
119:126 it is time for Lord to *w.*
*Prov.* 11:18 wick. *w.* decei. work
*Is.* 19:9 they that *w.* in flax
43:13 I will *w.* who shall let it
*Ezek.* 33:26 ye *w.* abomination
*Dan.* 11:23 he sh. *w.* deceitfully
*Mic.* 2:1 woe to them that *w.* evil
*Hab.* 1:5 I will *w.* a work in your days, *Acts* 13:41
*Hag.* 2:4 *w.* for I am with you
*Mal.* 3:15 *w.* wicked. are set up
*Mat.* 21:28 go *w.* in my vineyard
*Luke* 13:14 wh. men ought to *w.*
*John* 5:17 Father worketh, I *w.*
6:28 might *w.* the works of God
30 said, What dost thou *w.?*
9:4 I must *w.* the works of him
*Rom.* 7:5 sin did *w.* in our mem.
8:28 all thi. *w.* togeth. for good
*Eph.* 4:19 to *w.* uncleanness with
*Phil.* 2:12 *w.* out your salvation
1 *Thes.* 4:11 to *w.* with hands
2 *Thes.* 2:7 mys. of iniq. doth *w.*
3:10 not *w.* neit. should he eat
12 that with quietness they *w.*

*See* INIQUITY.

**WORKER.**

1 *K.* 7:14 was a *w.* in brass

**WORKERS.**

2 *K.* 23:24 *w.* wi. familiar spirits
2 *Cor.* 6:1 *w.* together with him
11:13 false apostles, deceitful *w.*
*Phil.* 3:2 dogs, beware of evil *w.*

*See* INIQUITY.

**WORKS.**

*Ex.* 5:13 fulfil your *w.* and tasks
*Num.* 16:28 sent me to do th. *w.*
*Deut.* 2:7 bles. thee in *w.* 16:15
*Jud.* 2:10 which knew not *w.*
1 *Sam.* 8:8 acc. to *w.* they done
1 *K.* 13:11 told *w.* man of G. did
2 *K.* 22:17 provoked me to anger with *w.* of hands, 2 *Chr.* 34:25
*Neh.* 9:35 nor turned fr. wick. *w.*
*Ps.* 14:1 done abominable *w.*
17:4 concerning the *w.* of men
92:4 triumph in *w.* of thy hands
111:2 *w.* of the Lord are great
7 *w.* of hands, verity and jud.
138:8 forsake not *w.* of own ha.
141:4 to practise wicked *w.*
*Prov.* 31:31 let her *w.* praise her
*Ec.* 1:14 I have seen *w.* done, 2:11
*Is.* 26:12 wrought our *w.* in us
*Jer.* 7:13 bec. ye have done th. *w.*
25:6 provo. not with *w.* 7; 44:8
14 recompense them according to *w.* of hands, *Rev.* 2:23
*Ezek.* 6:6 your *w.* be abolished
*Dan.* 4:37 him wh. *w.* are truth
*Mic.* 6:16 *w.* of house of A. kept
*Mat.* 11:2 John heard *w.* of Chr.
*John* 5:20 show him greater *w.*
36 *w.* Father hath given me
7:3 may see the *w.* thou doest
7 I testify *w.* thereof are evil
8:39 would do *w.* of Abraham
9:4 I must work the *w.* of him
10:25 *w.* I do in Father's name
32 for wh. of *w.* do ye sto. me?

WOR

*John* 10:37 if I do not *w.* 38 believe *w.*
14:10 doeth *w.* 11 believe for *w.*
12 *w.* that I do, shall he do, gr.
15:24 if I had not done the *w.*
*Acts* 7:41 rejoiced in *w.* of hands
26:20 do *w.* meet for repentance
*Rom.* 3:27 by what law? of *w.?*
4:2 if Abr. were justified by *w.*
6 G. imputeth right. with. *w.*
9:11 not of *w.* but of him that
32 but as it were by *w.* of law
11:6 if by grace, no more of *w.*
13:12 cast off *w.* of darkness
*Gal.* 2:16 man is not justi. by *w.*
3:2 receiv. ye Sp. by *w.* of law?
5 doeth he it by *w.* of the law
10 as many as are of *w.* of law
5:19 *w.* of the flesh are manifest
*Eph.* 2:9 not of *w.* lest any boast
5:11 wi. unfruitful *w.* of darkn.
*Col.* 1:21 enemies by wicked *w.*
1 *Thes.* 5:13 esteem for *w.* sake
2 *Tim.* 1:9 saved us, not according to our *w.* *Tit.* 3:5
*Tit.* 1:16 but in *w.* they deny G.
*Heb.* 1:10 heav. *w.* of thy hands
2:7 set him ov. *w.* of thy hands
3:9 your fathers saw my *w.*
4:3 although *w.* were finished
6:1 repentance from dead *w.*
9:14 purge consc. from dead *w.*
*Jam.* 2:14 not *w.* can faith save?
17 faith with. *w.* is dead, 20:26
18 show me thy faith with. *w.*
21 was not Abr. justi. by *w.?*
22 by *w.* was faith made perf.
24 by *w.* a man is justified
25 was not R. justified by *w.?*
2 *Pet.* 3:10 *w.* therein burnt up
1 *John* 3:8 mi. destroy *w.* of devil
*Rev.* 2:26 that keepeth *w.* to end
9:20 repented not of *w.* of hands
18:6 double, according to her *w.*

*See* EVIL, GOOD, WORK *of God.*

**His WORKS.**

1 *Sam.* 19:4 *his w.* to thee good
2 *Chr.* 32:30 Hez. prosp. in *h. w.*
*Ps.* 33:4 *h. w.* are done in truth
78:11 forget *his w.* wond. 106:13
103:22 bless the Lord, all *his w.*
104:31 L. shall rejoice in *his w.*
107:22 declare *h. w.* with rejoic.
111:6 show. peo. power of *h. w.*
145:9 his mercies are over *h. w.*
17 Lord is holy in all *his w.*
*Prov.* 8:22 pos. me before *his w.*
24:12 render to ev. man ac. to *h. w.?* *Mat.* 16:27; 2 *Tim.* 4:14
*Ec.* 3:22 man sh. rejoice in *h. w.*
*Dan.* 9:14 G. is right. in *his w.*
*Acts* 15:18 known to G. are *h. w.*
*Heb.* 4:4 rest. on 7th day fr. *h. w.*
10 hath ceased from *h.* own *w.*
*Jam.* 2:22 faith wro. with *h. w.?*
3:13 of a good conversat. *his w.*

*See* LORD, MARVELLOUS, MIGHTY.

**Their WORKS.**

*Ex.* 5:4 let people from *their w.*
23:24 shalt not do after *their w.*
*Neh.* 6:14 accord. to these *t. w.*
*Job* 34:25 therof. he know. *t. w.*
*Ps.* 33:15 he considereth *their w.*
106:35 they learned *their w.*
39 thus defiled with *t.* own *w.*
*Ec.* 9:1 *t. w.* are in hand of God
*Is.* 29:15 *t. w.* are in the dark
41:29 vanity, *t. w.* are nothing
59:6 nor cover thems. wi. *t. w.*
66:18 I kn. *t. w.* and thoughts
*Amos* 8:7 nev. forg. any of *t. w.*
*Jon.* 3:10 G. saw *t. w.* th. turned
*Mat.* 23:3 do not ye after *t. w.*
5 *t. w.* do to be seen of men
2 *Cor.* 11:15 end accord. to *t. w.*
*Rev.* 14:13 *t. w.* do follow them
20:12 judged accord. to *t. w.* 13

**Thy WORKS.**

*Deut.* 3:24 according to *thy w.?*
15:10 L. sh. bless thee in *t. w.*
2 *Chr.* 20:37 L. hath broken *t. w.*
*Ps.* 26:7 tell of *t.* wond. *w.* 145:4
66:3 how terri. art thou in *t. w.*
73:28 that I may declare *thy w.*
86:8 neither are any works like unto *thy w.*
92:5 O L. how great are *thy w.*
104:13 earth satisfied with the fruit of *thy w.*
24 how manifold are *thy w.!*
143:5 remem. I meditate on *t. w.*
145:10 *thy w.* shall praise thee
*Prov.* 16:3 commit *t. w.* to Lord
*Ec.* 9:7 God accepteth *thy w.*
*Is.* 57:12 I will declare *thy w.*
*Jer.* 48:7 thou trusted in *thy w.*

WOR

*Jam.* 2:18 sh. faith without *t. w.*
*Rev.* 2:2 I know *thy w.* 9, 13, 19; 3:1, 8, 15
3:2 I have not found *t. w.* perf.

**Wonderful WORKS.**

*Ps.* 40:5 many are thy *wond. w.*
78:4 showing his *wonderful w.*
107:8 praise L. for his *w. w.* to children of men, 15, 21, 31
111:4 made his *w. w.* rememb.
*Mat.* 7:22 in thy na. done *w. w.*
*Acts* 2:11 hear in tongues *w. w.*

*See* WONDROUS.

**WORKETH.**

*Job* 33:29 these *w.* God for man
*Ps.* 15:2 *w.* righteousness, dwell
101:7 *w.* deceit shall not dwell
*Prov.* 11:18 wicked *w.* deceitful
26:28 flattering mouth *w.* ruin
31:13 she *w.* with her hands
*Ex.* 3:9 what profit he that *w.?*
*Is.* 44:12 the smith *w.* in coals
64:5 meetest him th. *w.* right.
*Dan.* 6:27 *w.* signs and wonders
*John* 5:17 my Fath. *w.* hitherto
*Acts* 10:35 he that *w.* righteous.
*Rom.* 2:10 to every one *w.* good
4:4 to him that *w.* is reward
5 him that *w.* not, but believ.
15 because the law *w.* wrath
5:3 tribulation *w.* patience
13:10 love *w.* no ill to neighbor
1 *Cor.* 12:6 it is same G. that *w.*
11 these *w.* that one and same
16:10 for he *w.* the work of L.
2 *Cor.* 4:12 then death *w.* in us
17 *w.* for us more weight of gl.
7:10 godly sor. *w.* repentance
*Gal.* 3:5 he that *w.* miracles
5:6 but faith which *w.* by love
*Eph.* 1:11 who *w.* all things
2:2 spirit that *w.* in disobed.
3:20 according to power *w.* in us
*Phil.* 2:13 it is God *w.* in you
*Col.* 1:29 wh. *w.* in me mightily
1 *Thes.* 2:13 effectually *w.* in you
*Jam.* 1:3 try. of faith *w.* patience
20 wrath of man *w.* not right.
*Rev.* 21:27 whosoe. *w.* abomina.

**WORKING, Participle.**

*Ps.* 52:2 like a razor *w.* deceit.
74:12 *w.* salvation in the earth
*Ezek.* 46:1 gate shut six *w.* days
*Mark* 16:20 Lord *w.* with them
*Rom.* 1:27 *w.* that is unseemly
7:13 sin *w.* death in me by good
1 *Cor.* 4:12 *w.* with our hands
*Eph.* 4:28 *w.* thing that is good
2 *Thes.* 3:11 *w.* not, busybodies
*Heb.* 13:21 *w.* th. wh. is pleasing
*Rev.* 16:14 spir. of devils *w.* mira.

**WORKING, Substantive.**

*Is.* 28:29 Lord excellent in *w.*
1 *Cor.* 9:6 power to forbear *w.?*
12:10 another the *w.* of miracles
*Eph.* 1:19 accord. to *w.* of power
3:7 giv. me by *w.* of his power
4:16 accord. to *w.* in measure
*Phil.* 3:21 accord. to *w.* thereby
*Col.* 1:29 his *w.* wh. work. in me
2 *Thes.* 2:9 after the *w.* of Satan

**WORKMAN.**

*Ex.* 35:35 work of cun. *w.* 38:23
*Cant.* 7:1 work of a cunning *w.*
*Is.* 40:19 *w.* melteth an image
20 seeketh to him a cun. *w.*
*Jer.* 10:3 work of *w.* with axe
*Hos.* 8:6 *w.* made it, not of God
*Mat.* 10:10 *w.* is worthy of meat
2 *Tim.* 2:15 a *w.* not to be asha.

**WORKMANSHIP.**

*Ex.* 31:3 and in all manner of *w.* 5; 35:31
2 *K.* 16:10 accord. to *w.* thereof
*Ezek.* 28:13 *w.* of tabrets prepar.
*Eph.* 2:10 we are his *w.* in C. Je.

**WORKMEN.**

2 *K.* 12:14 they gave that to the *w.* 15; 2 *Chr.* 34:10, 17
1 *Chr.* 22:15 *w.* with th. in abun.
25:1 the number of the *w.*
2 *Chr.* 24:13 so the *w.* wrought
*Ezr.* 3:9 set *w.* in house of God
*Is.* 44:11 the *w.* they are of men
*Acts* 19:25 with *w.* of like occup.

**WORLD.**

1 *Sam.* 2:8 he set *w.* upon them
2 *Sam.* 22:16 the foundations of the *w.* appeared, *Ps.* 18:15
1 *Chr.* 16:30 *w.* sh. not be moved
*Job* 18:18 sh. be chased out of *w.*
34:13 who hath disposed the *w.*
37:12 may do on the face of *w.*
*Ps.* 9:8 he shall judge the *w.* in righteousness, 96:13; 98:9

WOR

*Ps.* 17:14 deliver from men of the *w.*
19:4 to end of *w.* *Rom.* 10:18
22:27 ends of *w.* shall remember
24:1 the earth and the *w.* is the Lord's, 98:7; *Nah.* 1:5
33:8 inhabit. of *w.* stand in awe
49:1 give ear, inhabitants of *w.*
50:12 for the *w.* is mine
77:18 lightnings light. *w.* 97:4
89:11 founded *w.* and its fulness
90:2 form. the earth and the *w.*
93:1 the *w.* also is established
96:10 *w.* also sh. be established
*Prov.* 8:26 not made dust of *w.*
*Ec.* 3:11 set *w.* in their heart
*Is.* 13:11 I will punish *w.* for evil
14:17 is this he made *w.* wild?
21 nor fill face of *w.* wi. cities
24:4 the *w.* languisheth away
27:6 Is. sh. fill the *w.* with fruit
34:1 let world hear, and all that
45:17 not confoun. *w.* with. end
*Mat.* 4:8 the devil showeth him all kingd. of the *w.* *Luke* 4:5
5:14 ye are the light of the *w.*
13:38 field is *w.* good seed chil.
40 so shall it be in end of *w.* 49
16:26 what profit. gain *w.* lose soul? *Mark* 8:36; *Luke* 9:25
18:7 woe to *w.* bec. of offences
24:14 sh. be preached in all the *w.* for witness, *Mark* 14:9
*Luke* 1:70 who ha. been since *w.* began, *Acts* 3:21
2:1 decree that *w.* sh. be taxed
20:35 worthy to obtain that *w.*
*John* 1:10 he was in *w.* the *w.* was made by him, *Acts* 17:24
29 L. of G. takes away sin of *w.*
3:16 God so loved the *w.* that
17 *w.* thro' him might be sav.
4:42 C. Savi. of *w.* 1 *John* 4:14
6:33 bread of G. giv. life to *w.*
51 my flesh, I give for life of *w.*
7:4 these th. show thyself to *w.*
7 *w.* cannot hate you
8:12 said, I am light of *w.* 9:5
12:19 the *w.* is gone after him
47 I co. not to jud. but save *w.*
14:17 Sp. wh. *w.* cannot receive
19 the *w.* seeth me no more
22 how manifest thyself unto us and not unto the *w.?*
27 I give, not as the *w.* giveth
31 the *w.* may know I love Fa.
15:18 *w.* hate you, 1 *John* 3:13
19 of *w.* the *w.* love his own
16:20 but the *w.* shall rejoice
28 I leave *w.* and go to Father
33 I have overcome the *w.*
17:5 glory I had before *w.* was
6 name to men gav. out of *w.*
9 I pray not for *w.* but for them
14 *w.* hated th. bec. not of *w.*
15 not take them out of *w.*
16 not of *w.* as I am not of *w.*
21 that the *w.* may believe th. hast sent me, 23
25 the *w.* hath not known me
18:20 I spake openly to *w.*
21:25 *w.* could not cont. books
*Acts* 17:6 turned *w.* upside down
19:27 Diana, Asia and *w.* worsh.
24:5 a mover of sedit. thro' *w.*
*Rom.* 1:8 faith is spo. of thro' *w.*
3:6 for how shall G. judge *w.?*
18 *w.* may bec. guilty bef. G.
4:13 he should be heir of *w.*
11:12 fall of th. be riches of *w.*
15 if casting away of them be reconciling of *w.*
1 *Cor.* 1:21 *w.* by wis. kn. not G.
2:7 wisdom G. ordained bef. *w.*
12 not received spirit of *w.*
3:22 *w.* or life, or death, yours
4:9 are made a spectacle to *w.*
13 we are made as filth of *w.*
5:10 then must ye go out of *w.*
6:2 kn. th. saints sh. judge *w.?*
7:33 careth for things in *w.* 34
8:13 eat no flesh wh. *w.* stand.
11:32 not be condemned with *w.*
2 *Cor.* 5:19 C. reconc. *w.* to hims.
*Gal.* 6:14 by wh. *w.* is crucified
2 *Tim.* 1:9 in Christ before *w.* began, *Tit.* 1:2
*Heb.* 2:5 in subjection *w.* to come
6:5 tasted powers of *w.* to come
11:38 of wh. *w.* was not worthy
*Jam.* 1:27 unspotted from the *w.*
3:6 tongue is a *w.* of iniquity
4:4 friend. of *w.* enmity with G.
2 *Pet.* 2:5 God spared not old *w.*
3:6 whereby *w.* that then was
1 *John* 2:2 propitia. for sins of *w.*
15 love not *w.* 16 is of the *w.*
17 the *w.* passeth away

WOR

1 *John* 3:1 the *w.* knoweth us not
4:5 they are of the *w.*
5:4 born of G. overcometh *w.*
19 whole *w.* lieth in wickedn.
*Rev.* 3:10 temptation come on *w.*
12:9 Satan, deceiveth whole *w.*
13:3 *w.* wondered after the beast

*See* FOUNDATION.

**In, *or* into the WORLD.**

*Ps.* 73:12 ungod. wh. pros. *i. t. w.*
*Mat.* 26:13 this gospel be preached *in the* whole *w.*
*Mark* 10:30 and *in the w.* to come eternal life, *Luke* 18:30
*John* 1:9 man that comes *i. the w.*
10 he was *in the w.*
3:17 sent not his Son *into the w.*
19 light is come *into the w.*
6:14 should come *i. t. w.* 11:27
9:5 as long as I am *in the w.*
12:46 I am come a light *i. t. w.*
16:33 *in w.* ye sh. have tribula.
17:11 I am no more *in the w.*
12 while I was *in w.* I kept th.
18:37 for this came I *into the w.*
*Rom.* 5:12 sin entered *into the w.*
13 until law, sin was *in the w.*
1 *Cor.* 8:4 an idol is noth. *in t. w.*
*Eph.* 2:12 without God *in the w.*
*Col.* 1:6 as it is *in* all the *w.*
1 *Tim.* 1:15 Christ Jesus came *into the w.* to save sinners
3:16 and believed on *in the w.*
*Heb.* 10:5 when he cometh *i. t. w.*
1 *Pet.* 5:9 afflict. that are *in t. w.*
1 *John* 2:15 love not thi. *in t. w.*
4:1 false prophets gone *i. t. w.*
3 now already is it *in the w.*
4 greater th. he that is *in t. w.*
9 sent his Son *into the w.* that
2 *John* 7 many deceivers *i. t. w.*

**This WORLD.**

*Mat.* 12:32 not forgi. him in *t. w.*
13:22 cares of *this w.* choke the word, *Mark* 4:19
*Luke* 16:8 children of *this w.* are
20:34 children of *this w.* marry
*John* 8:23 ye are of *this w.*
9:39 for judg. I come into *t. w.*
12:25 that hateth life in *this w.*
31 now is judgment of *this w.*
13:1 should depart out of *t. w.*
14:30 prince of *this w.* cometh
16:11 prince of *this w.* is judged
18:36 kingdom is not of *this w.*
*Rom.* 12:2 not conformed to *t. w.*
1 *Cor.* 1:20 wh. is disp. of *t. w.?*
2:6 speak not wisdom of *this w.*
3:18 if man seem. wise in *t. w.*
19 wisd. of *t. w.* foolish. wi. G.
5:10 not with fornicat. of *t. w.*
7:31 use *t. w.* as not abusing it
2 *Cor.* 4:4 god of *t. w.* blinded
*Gal.* 1:4 deli. us fr. *t.* present *w.*
*Eph.* 1:21 not only in *t. w.* but
2:2 according to course of *t. w.*
6:12 against rulers of *this w.*
1 *Tim.* 6:7 brou. nothing in *t. w.*
17 those that are rich in *t. w.*
2 *Tim.* 4:10 De. loved *t.* pres. *w.*
*Tit.* 2:12 live godly in *t.* pres. *w.*
*Jam.* 2:5 chosen poor of *this w.*
1 *John* 3:17 wh. hath *t. w.* good
4:17 as he is, so are we in *t. w.*

**WORLDLY.**

*Tit.* 2:12 ungodlin. and *w.* lusts
*Heb.* 9:1 first cov. had *w.* sanct.

**WORLDS.**

*Heb.* 1:2 by whom he made *w.*
11:3 *w.* were fram. by word of G.

**WORM.**

*Ex.* 16:24 neither any *w.* therein
*Job* 17:14 said to *w.* my mother
24:20 *w.* feed sweetly on him
25:6 man is a *w.* son of man
*Ps.* 22:6 I am a *w.* and no man
*Is.* 14:11 *w.* is spread under thee
41:14 fear not thou *w.* Jacob
51:8 *w.* sh. eat them like wool
66:24 their *w.* sh. not die, *Mark* 9:44, 46, 48
*Jon.* 4:7 a *w.* smote the gourd

**WORMS.**

*Ex.* 16:20 bred *w.* and stank
*Deut.* 28:39 the *w.* shall eat them
*Job* 7:5 clothed with *w.* and dust
19:26 tho' *w.* destroy this body
21:26 and *w.* shall cover them
*Is.* 14:11 and the *w.* cover thee
*Mic.* 7:17 out of holes like *w.*
*Acts* 12:23 Herod was eaten of *w.*

**WORMWOOD.**

*Deut.* 29:18 a root that beareth *w.*
*Prov.* 5:4 her end is bitter as *w.*
*Jer.* 9:15 feed them with *w.* 23:15

*Lam.* 3:15 made drunken with *w.*
19 my misery, the *w.* and gall
*Amos* 5:7 who turn judgm. to *w.*
*Rev.* 8:11 name of star called *W.*

**WORSE.**

*Gen.* 19:9 deal *w.* with thee than
2 *Sam.* 19:7 *w.* th. all that befell
2 *K.* 14:12 Judah was put to the
*w.* 2 *Chr.* 25:22
1 *Chr.* 19:16 Syrians put to *w.* 19
2 *Chr.* 6:24 if people be put to *w.*
33:9 Manasseh made Jer. do *w.*
*Jer.* 7:26 *w.* th. their fath. 16:12
*Dan.* 1:10 see faces *w.* liking?
*Mat.* 12:45 last state of that man
is *w.* than first, *Luke* 11:26
27:64 last error *w.* than the first
*John* 5:14 a *w.* thi. come unto th.
1 *Cor.* 8:8 if eat not are we *w.*
11:17 not for better but for *w.*
2 *Tim.* 3:13 seducers sh. wax *w.*
2 *Pet.* 2:20 latter end is *w.* with

**WORSHIP.**

*Gen.* 22:5 I and the lad will go
and *w.*
*Ex.* 24:1 and *w.* ye afar off
34:14 thou shalt *w.* no other G.
*Deut.* 4:19 lest th. be driven to *w.*
8:19 if thou *w.* other gods,
11:16; 30:17
26:10 and *w.* before the L. thy
God, *Ps.* 22:27, 29; 86:9
1 *Sam.* 1:3 man went up to *w.*
15:25 that I may *w.* Lord, 30
1 *K.* 12:30 the people went to *w.*
2 *K.* 5:18 *w.* in house of Rimmon
17:36 L. ye fear, him sh. ye *w.*
18:22 shall *w.* bef. this altar in
Jeru. 2 *Chr.* 32:12; *Is.* 36:7
1 *Chr.* 16:29 *w.* L. in the beauty
of holiness, *Ps.* 29:2; 66:4;
96:9; *Mat.* 4:10; *Luke* 4:8
*Ps.* 5:7 *w.* tow. thy temple 138:2
45:11 he is thy L. *w.* thou him
81:9 neither *w.* any strange god
95:6 let us *w.* and bow down
97:7 *w.* him all ye gods
99:5 *w.* at his footstool, 132:7
9 and *w.* at his holy hill
*Is.* 2:8 *w.* work of han. 20; 46:6
27:13 *w.* Lord in holy mount
49:7 princes also shall *w.*
66:23 all flesh *w.* before me
*Jer.* 7:2 enter th. gates to *w.* 26:2
13:10 *w.* other gods be as girdle
25:6 go not after oth. gods to *w.*
44:19 did we *w.* her with. men?
*Ezek.* 46:2 he sh. *w.* at threshold
3 people of land sh. *w.* at door
9 entereth to *w.* by north gate
*Dan.* 3:5 *w.* golden image, 10, 15
12 not *w.* im. 18:28; 15 if ye *w.*
14 do not ye *w.* ima. I set up?
*Mic.* 5:13 thou shalt no more *w.*
work of thine hands
*Zep.* 1:5 that *w.* host of heaven
2:11 men sh. *w.* him, every one
*Zec.* 14:16 *w.* Lord of hosts, 17
*Mat.* 2:2 and come to *w.* him
8 that I may come and *w.* him
4:9 if thou wilt *w.* me, *Lu.* 4:7
15:9 but in vain they do *w.* me
*John* 4:20 in Jerusal. is the place
wh. men oug. to *w.* *Mark* 7:7
22 ye *w.* ye know not what
23 *w.* the Father in spirit, 24
12:20 Greeks ca. to *w.* at feast
*Acts* 7:42 gave th. to *w.* host, 43
8:27 eunuch came to Jer. to *w.*
17:23 whom ye ignorantly *w.*
18:13 persuaded men to *w.* God
24:11 Paul came to Jerus. to *w.*
14 so *w.* I God of my fathers
1 *Cor.* 14:25 he will *w.* God
*Phil.* 3:3 which *w.* God in spirit
*Heb.* 1:6 let angels of G. *w.* him
*Rev.* 3:9 and *w.* before thy feet
4:10 *w.* him that liveth for ever
9:20 they should not *w.* devils
11:1 and them that *w.* therein
13:8 all that dwell on earth shall
*w.* beast, 12
15 th. would not *w.* the image
14:7 *w.* him that made heaven
9 if any man *w.* beast and im.
11 who *w.* beast, have no rest
15:4 nations come, *w.* bef. him
19:10 I fell at his feet to *w.* 22:8;
22:9 *w.* God

**WORSHIPPED.**

*Gen.* 24:26 Abraham *w.* Lord, 48
52 Abraham's servant *w.* Lord
*Ex.* 4:31 Israel *w.* 12:27; 33:10
32:8 they made a calf, and *w.* it,
*Ps.* 106:19
34:8 Mos. *w.* *Jud.* 7:15 Gid. *w.*
*Deut.* 17:3 served other gods, and
*w.* 29:26; 1 *K.* 9:9; 2 *K.*
21:21; 2 *Chr.* 7:22; *Jer.* 1:16;
8:2; 16:11; 22:9
1 *Sam.* 1:19 Hannah *w.* before L.
28 Samuel *w.* 15:31; S. *w.* Lord
2 *Sam.* 12:20 D. arose *w.* 15:32
1 *K.* 11:33 forsaken me, *w.* Ash.
16:31 served Baal, *w.* him, 22:53
2 *K.* 17:16 they *w.* host of heaven, 21:3; 2 *Chr.* 33:3
1 *Chr.* 29:20 cong. bowed, and *w.*
L. 2 *Chr.* 7:3; 29:28, 29, 30
*Neh.* 8:6 all people *w.* Lord, 9:3
*Job* 1:20 Job *w.* *Ezek.* 8:16 *w.* sun
*Dan.* 2:46 king *w.* 3:7 *w.* image
*Mat.* 2:11 wise men fell, *w.* Christ
8:2 leper *w.* him, 9:18 a ruler *w.*
14:33 that were in ship *w.* him
15:25 woman of Canaan *w.* him
18:26 servant fell, *w.* his lord
28:9 held him by feet, *w.* him
17 disciples *w.* him, *Lu.* 24:52
*Mark* 5:6 ran out of tombs, *w.*
15:19 spit on him, bowing, *w.*
*John* 4:20 our fath. *w.* in mount.
9:38 man believed, and *w.* him
*Acts* 10:25 Cornelius *w.* Peter
16:14 Ly. *w.* God; 18:7 Justus *w.*
17:25 neither is *w.* with hands
*Rom.* 1:25 *w.* creature more than
2 *Thes.* 2:4 exalteth above all *w.*
*Heb.* 11:21 Jacob *w.* *Rev.* 7:11
*w.* God
*Rev.* 5:14 twenty-four elders *w.*
11:16; 19:4
13:4 they *w.* dragon, *w.* beast
16:2 sore fell on them *w.* image
19:20 deceiv. that *w.* his image
20:4 souls that had not *w.* beast

**WORSHIPPER, S.**

2 *K.* 10:19 destroy *w.* of Baal
21 all *w.* of B. came, none left
23 none but the *w.* of Baal only
*John* 4:23 *w.* sh. worship in spirit
9:31 if any man be a *w.* of God
*Acts* 19:35 Ephesus is a *w.* of D.
*Heb.* 10:2 because *w.* once purged

**WORSHIPPETH.**

*Neh.* 9:6 host of heaven *w.* thee
*Is.* 44:15 maketh god, *w.* it, 17
*Dan.* 3:6 falleth not and *w.* 11
*Acts* 19:27 Asia and the world *w.*

**WORSHIPPING.**

2 *K.* 19:37 as he was *w.* in house
of Nisroch, *Is.* 37:38
2 *Chr.* 20:18 Ju. fell down, *w.* L.
*Mat.* 20:20 Zeb's chil. came *w.*
*Col.* 2:18 begu. you in *w.* of ang.

**WORST.**

*Ezek.* 7:24 bri. *w.* of the heathen

**WORTH.**

*Gen.* 23:9 for as much money as
it is *w.*
*Job* 24:25 make speech noth. *w.*
*Prov.* 10:20 heart of wick. lit. *w.*
*Ezek.* 30:2 say, howl, woe *w.* day

**WORTHY.**

*Gen.* 32:10 I am not *w.* of merci.
1 *Sam.* 1:5 he gave a *w.* portion
26:16 as L. liv. ye are *w.* to die
2 *Sam.* 22:4 who is *w.* to be
praised, *Ps.* 18:3
1 *K.* 1:52 show himself a *w.* man
*Jer.* 26:11 *w.* to die; 16 is not *w.*
*Mat.* 3:11 I am not *w.* to bear
8:8 Lord, I am not *w.* *Luke* 7:6
10:11 inquire who in it is *w.* 13
37 loveth more, he is not *w.* 38
22:8 which were bidden not *w.*
*Mark* 1:7 not *w.* to unloose, *Lu.*
3:16; *John* 1:27; *Acts* 13:25
*Luke* 3:8 fruits *w.* of repentance
7:4 *w.* for whom he sho. do this
7 nor thought I myself *w.*
10:7 laborer is *w.* of his hire
15:19 no more *w.* to be son, 21
*Acts* 24:2 *w.* deeds done to nati.
*Rom.* 8:18 not *w.* to be compared
*Eph.* 4:1 th. ye walk *w.* of voca.
*Col.* 1:10 ye might walk *w.* of L.
1 *Thes.* 2:12 ye would walk *w.*
1 *Tim.* 1:15 *w.* of acceptati. 4:9
5:18 laborer is *w.* of his reward
*Heb.* 11:38 world was not *w.*
*Jam.* 2:7 blasph. that *w.* name?
*Rev.* 3:4 walk in white, are *w.*
4:11 *w.* to receive glory, 5:12
5:2 who is *w.* to open the book
4 no man fo. *w.* to open book
9 thou art *w.* to take book
16:6 to drink, for they are *w.*
*See* COUNT, COUNTED, DEATH.

**WORTHIES.**

*Nah.* 2:5 he shall recount his *w.*

**WOU**

**WORTHILY.**

*Ruth* 4:11 do thou *w.* in Ephrat.

**WOT, TETH.**

*Gen.* 21:26 I *w.* not who done
39:8 *w.* not what is with me
44:15 *w.* ye not I can divine?
*Ex.* 32:1 we *w.* not what is be-
come of him, 23; *Acts* 7:40
*Num.* 22:6 *w.* he wh. thou bless.
*Jos.* 2:5 whither the men went I
*w.* not
*Acts* 3:17 I *w.* thro' ignor. ye did
*Rom.* 11:2 *w.* ye not what scrip.
*Phil.* 1:22 what choose I *w.* not

**WOVE.**

2 *K.* 23:7 women wove hangings

**WOVEN.**

*Ex.* 28:32 bin. of *w.* work, 39:22
39:27 linen, *w.* work for Aaron
*John* 19:23 coat without seam, *w.*

**WOULD.**

*Neh.* 9:24 do with th. as they *w.*
*Ps.* 81:11 Israel *w.* none of me
*Prov.* 1:25 ye *w.* none of reproof
*Mark* 10:36 what *w.* ye I sho. do
*Rom.* 7:15 what *w.* that I do not
19 the good that I *w.* I do not

**WOULD God.**

*Ex.* 16:3 *w.* *God* we had died in
Egypt, *Num.* 14:2
*Num.* 11:29 *w.* *G.* people proph.
20:3 *w.* *God* we died wh. breth.
*Deut.* 28:67 *w.* *God* it were even
*Jos.* 7:7 *w.* *God* we dw. on side
*Jud.* 9:29 *w.* *G.* peo. under hand
2 *Sam.* 18:33 *w.* *G.* I died for th.
2 *K.* 5:3 *w.* *G.* lord with prophet
*Acts* 26:29 *w.* *G.* all such as I am
1 *Cor.* 4:8 I *w.* *God* ye did reign
2 *Cor.* 11:1 *w.* to *G.* bear wi. me

**WOULD not.**

1 *Sam.* 20:9 *w.* *not* I tell thee?
*Is.* 30:15 and ye *w.* *not*, *Mat.*
23:37; *Luke* 13:34
*Rom.* 7:16 do that whi. I *w.* *not*
19 evil that I *w.* *not* that I do
2 *Cor.* 12:20 such as ye *w.* *not*

**WOULDEST.**

*Jos.* 15:18 and Caleb said, What
*w.* thou? 1 *K.* 1:16

**WOULDEST not.**

*John* 21:18 carry whi. thou *w.* n.

**WOUND.**

*Ex.* 21:25 give *w.* for *w.* stripe
1 *K.* 22:35 blood ran out of *w.*
*Job* 34:6 my *w.* is incurable
*Prov.* 6:33 a *w.* and dishonor
20:30 blueness of a *w.* cleanseth
*Is.* 30:26 heal. stroke of their *w.*
*Jer.* 10:19 for my *w.* is grievous
15:18 why is my *w.* incurable?
30:12 *w.* is grievous, *Nah.* 3:19
14 I wounded thee with *w.*
*Hos.* 5:13 Jud. saw his *w.* could
*Ob.* 7 have laid a *w.* under thee
*Mic.* 1:9 her *w.* is incurable
*Rev.* 13:3 *w.* was healed, 12, 14

**WOUNDS.**

2 *K.* 8:29 king J. went to be heal.
of the *w.* 9:15; 2 *Chr.* 22:6
*Job* 9:17 he multiplied my *w.*
*Ps.* 38:5 my *w.* stink, corrupt
147:3 and bindeth up their *w.*
*Prov.* 18:8 talebearer as *w.* 26:22
23:29 hath *w.* without cause?
27:6 faithful are *w.* of a friend
*Is.* 1:6 no soundness in it, but *w.*
*Jer.* 6:7 before me is grief and *w.*
30:17 I will heal thee of thy *w.*
*Zec.* 13:6 are th. *w.* in thy hands?
*Luke* 10:34 Samari. bound up *w.*

**WOUND, Verb.**

*Deut.* 32:39 I *w.* and I heal
*Ps.* 68:21 God sh. *w.* his enemies
110:6 *w.* heads ov. many countr.
1 *Cor.* 8:12 ye *w.* their conscience

**WOUND.**

*John* 19:40 th. *w.* body of Jesus
*Acts* 5:6 yo. men *w.* up Ananias

**WOUNDED.**

*Deut.* 23:1 he that is *w.* in stones
1 *Sam.* 17:52 *w.* of Philistines
2 *Sam.* 22:39 I have *w.* mine ene-
mies, *Ps.* 18:38
1 *K.* 20:37 in smiting he *w.* him
22:34 for I am *w.* 2 *Chr.* 18:33
2 *Chr.* 35:23 for I am sore *w.*
*Job* 24:12 soul of *w.* crieth out
*Ps.* 64:7 suddenly sh. they be *w.*
69:26 grief of those th. hast *w.*
109:22 my heart is *w.* within me
*Prov.* 7:26 cast down many *w.*
18:14 a *w.* spirit who can bear?

**WRA**

*Cant.* 5:7 found me, they *w.* me
*Is.* 51:9 art not it that *w.* drag.?
53:5 he was *w.* for our transgr.
*Jer.* 30:14 I *w.* thee with wound
37:10 th. remained but *w.* men
51:52 thro' land *w.* shall groan
*Lam.* 2:12 they swooned as *w.*
*Ezek.* 26:15 when the *w.* cry
28:23 *w.* be judged in the midst
30:24 groanings of a *w.* man
*Joel* 2:8 fall on sword, not be *w.*
*Zec.* 13:6 *w.* in house of my frie.
*Mark* 12:4 *w.* him, *Luke* 20:12
*Luke* 10:30 ann. thieves, *w.* him
*Acts* 19:16 fled out house nak. *w.*
*Rev.* 13:3 his heads as it were *w.*

**WOUNDEDST, ETH.**

*Job* 5:18 *w.* hands make whole
*Hab.* 3:13 thou *w.* head of wick.

**WOUNDING.**

*Gen.* 4:23 slain a man to my *w.*

**WRAP.**

*Is.* 28:20 he can *w.* himself in it
*Mic.* 7:3 reward, so they *w.* it up

**WRAPPED, or WRAPT.**

*Gen.* 38:14 Tamar *w.* herself
1 *Sam.* 21:9 sword is *w.* in cloth
1 *K.* 19:13 Elijah *w.* his face
2 *K.* 2:8 mantle, *w.* it together
*Job* 8:17 roots are *w.* about heap
40:17 sinews of stones *w.* togeth.
*Ezek.* 21:15 swo. is *w.* for slaug.
*Jon.* 2:5 weeds *w.* about head
*Mat.* 27:59 Jos. *w.* body in linen,
*Mark* 15:46; *Luke* 23:53
*Luke* 2:7 Mary *w.* him in clothes
12 babe *w.* in swaddl. clothes
*John* 20:7 napkin *w.* together

**WRATH.**

*Gen.* 49:7 cursed be their *w.*
*Lev.* 10:6 lest *w.* come upon peo.
*Num.* 1:53 no *w.* be on cong. 18:5
16:46 there is *w.* gone out fr. L.
*Deut.* 9:7 provokedst L. to *w.* 22
29:28 rooted them out in *w.*
32:27 were it not I feared *w.*
*Jos.* 9:20 lest *w.* be upon us
22:20 *w.* fell on all the congre.
2 *Sam.* 11:20 if king's *w.* arise
2 *K.* 23:26 L. turned not from *w.*
1 *Chr.* 27:24 because th. fell *w.*
2 *Chr.* 19:2 theref. is *w.* on thee
10 and so *w.* come upon you
24:18 *w.* came on Ju. for trasp.
28:13 there is fierce *w.* ag. Isr.
29:10 his *w.* may turn away
32:25 theref. th. was *w.* on him
*Ezr.* 5:12 had provoked G. to *w.*
7:23 why sho. be *w.* ag. realm?
*Neh.* 13:18 bri. more *w.* upon Is.
*Est.* 1:18 th. arise too much *w.*
2:1 *w.* of king was appeased
3:5 bowed not, Ham. full of *w.*
7:10 then was king's *w.* pacified
*Job* 5:2 for *w.* killeth foolish man
19:29 for *w.* brings punishments
21:20 drink of *w.* of Almighty
36:13 hypocri. in heart heap *w.*
18 because there is *w.* beware
*Ps.* 37:8 forsake *w.* 55:3 *w.* hate
76:10 *w.* of man sh. praise thee
138:7 stre. hand ag. *w.* of ene.
*Prov.* 11:23 exp. of wicked is *w.*
12:16 fool's *w.* presently known
14:29 slow to *w.* of great under.
15:1 soft answer turn away *w.*
16:14 *w.* of king as messeng. of
19:12 king's *w.* as roar. of lion
19 man of *w.* suffer punishm.
21:14 rew. in bosom pacifieth *w.*
24 scorner, who dealeth in *w.*
27:3 fool's *w.* heavier than both
4 *w.* is cruel, anger is outrage.
29:8 wise men turn away *w.*
30:33 forcing of *w.* bring strife
*Ec.* 5:17 much *w.* with sickness
*Is.* 13:9 day of L. cometh with *w.*
14:6 who smote the people in *w.*
54:8 in a little *w.* I hid my face
*Jer.* 21:5 fight against you in *w.*
32:37 driven them in great *w.*
44:8 provoke me to *w.* wi. idols
*Ezek.* 7:12 *w.* is on all multitude
*Nah.* 1:2 reserv. *w.* for enemies
*Hab.* 3:2 in *w.* remember mercy
*Zep.* 1:18 gold not deliver in *w.*
*Zec.* 7:12 a great *w.* from Lord
8:14 fathers provoked me to *w.*
*Mat.* 3:7 flee from *w.* to come,
*Luke* 3:7
*Luke* 4:28 fill. wi. *w.* *Acts* 19:28
21:35 th. sh. be *w.* on this peo.
*Rom.* 2:5 treasurest up *w.* agai.
8 to them th. obey unright. *w.*
4:15 because law worketh *w.*
5:9 be saved from *w.* thro' him

WRA

*Rom.* 9:22 ves. of *w.* fit. to destr.
12:19 rather give place to *w.*
13:4 minister of G. to execu. *w.*
5 ye be subject, not only for *w.*
*Gal.* 5:20 works of flesh are *w.*
*Eph.* 2:3 by nature childr. of *w.*
4:26 let not sun go do. upon *w.*
31 let all *w.* anger, and clamor
6:4 provoke not your chil. to *w.*
*Col.* 3:8 put off these, *w.* malice
1 *Thes.* 1:10 delivered us from *w.*
2:16 for *w.* is come on them
5:9 G. hath not appol. us to *w.*
1 *Tim.* 2:8 lift. hands without *w.*
*Heb* 11:27 not fearing *w.* of king
*Jam.* 1:19 slow to spe. slow to *w.*
20 *w.* of man work. not right.
*Rev.* 6:16 hide us fr. *w.* of Lamb
12:12 devil come, hav. great *w.*
14:8 nations drink of *w.* 18:3

**Day of WRATH.**

*Job* 20:28 flow away in *d. of w.*
21:30 wicked brou. to *day of w.*
*Ps.* 110:5 strike kings in *d. of w.*
*Prov.* 11:4 riches profit not in the *day of w.*
*Zep.* 1:15 that day is a *day of w.*
*Rom.* 2:5 treasu. w. ag. *d. of w.*
*Rev.* 6:17 great *d. of w.* is come

**WRATH of God.**

2 *Chr.* 28:11 *w. of God* upon you
*Ezr.* 10:14 *w. of God* be turned
*Ps.* 78:31 *w. of God* ca. on them
*John* 3:36 *w. of G.* abid. on him
*Rom.* 1:18 *w. of God* is revealed
*Eph.* 5:6 *w. of God* com. *Col.* 3:6
*Rev.* 14:10 dr. wine of *w. of God*
19 into wine-press of *w. of G.*
15:1 for th. is filled up *w. of G.*
7 seven vials full of *w. of God*
*Rev.* 16:1 pour vial of *w. of God*
19:15 tread. wine-pr. of *w. of G.*

**His WRATH.**

*Deut.* 29:23 L. overthr. in *his w.*
1 *Sam.* 28:18 execu. *h. w.* on A.
2 *K.* 23:26 L. turned not fr. *h. w.*
2 *Chr.* 29:10 *his* fierce *w.* may turn from us, 30:8
*Ezr.* 8:22 *his w.* is against them
*Est.* 7:7 from banquet in *his w.*
*Job* 16:9 he teareth me in *his w.*
20:23 cast fury of *his w.* on him
*Ps.* 2:5 speak to them in *his w.*
21:9 swallow them up in *his w.*
58:9 take them away in *his w.*
78:38 did not stir up all *his w.*
49 cast on th. fierceness of *h. w.*
106:23 Mo. stood to turn *his w.*
*Prov.* 14:35 *his w.* ag. him that
24:18 lest L. turn *his w.* fr. him
*Is.* 16:6 Moab's pride and *his w.*
*Jer.* 7:29 L. forsak. gen. of *h. w.*
10:10 at *his w.* earth sh. tremble
48:30 I know *his w.* saith Lord
*Lam.* 2:2 thrown down in *his w.*
3:1 affliction by rod of *his w.*
*Amos* 1:11 kept *his w.* for ever
*Rom.* 9:22 G. will. to show *h. w.*
*Rev.* 16:19 cup of wine of *his w.*

*See* KINDLED, *Wrath of the* LORD.

**My WRATH.**

*Ex.* 22:24 *my w.* shall wax hot
32:10 that *my w.* may wax hot
*Num.* 25:11 hath turned *my w.*
2 *Chr.* 12:7 *my w.* shall not be poured out
*Ps.* 95:11 I sware in *my w.*
*Is.* 10:6 against people of *my w.*
60:10 for in *my w.* I smote thee
*Ezek.* 7:14 *my w.* is on multitude
13:15 thus will I accomp. *my w.*
21:31 in fire of *my w.* 22:21
22:31 I consu. them with *my w.*
38:19 in fire of *my w.* ha. I spo.
*Hos.* 5:10 I will pour *my w.* on
13:11 I took him away in *my w.*
*Heb.* 3:11 I sware in *my w.* they
4:3 as I have sworn in *my w.*

**Thy WRATH.**

*Ex.* 15:7 thou sentest *thy w.*
32:11 why doth *t. w.* wax hot?
12 turn from *t. w.* and repent
*Job* 14:13 until *thy w.* be past
40:11 cast abroad rage of *thy w.*
*Ps.* 38:1 rebuke me not in *t. w.*
79:6 pour out *t. w.* on heathen
85:3 thou hast taken away *t. w.*
88:7 *thy w.* lieth hard on me
16 *thy* fierce *w.* goeth over me
89:46 how long shall *thy w.* burn like fire?
90:7 by *thy w.* are we troubled
9 days are passed away in *t. w.*
11 acc. to thy fear, so is *t. w.*
102:10 bec. of indigna. and *t. w.*

WRI

*Jer.* 18:20 to turn *thy w.* fr. them
*Hab.* 3:8 was *thy w.* ag. the sea
*Rev.* 11:18 *t. w.* is come, time of

**WRATHFUL.**

*Ps.* 69:24 let *w.* anger take hold
*Prov.* 15:18 a *w.* man stir. strife

**WRATHS.**

2 *Cor.* 12:20 envyings, *w.* strifes

**WREATH, S.**

1 *K.* 7:17 *w.* for the chapiters
2 *Chr.* 4:2 two *w.* to cover the two pommels
13 400 pomegranates on two *w.* two rows of pomeg. on *w.*

**WREATHED, EN.**

*Ex.* 28:14 two chains at ends of *w.* work, 22, 24, 25; 39:15–18
2 *K.* 25:17 pillar of *w.* work he
*Lam.* 1:14 my transgres. are *w.*

**WREST.**

*Ex.* 23:2 many, to *w.* judgment
6 not *w.* judgment of thy poor
*Deut.* 16:19 shalt not *w.* judgm.
*Ps.* 56:5 ev. day th. *w.* thy words
2 *Pet.* 3:16 that are unstable *w.*

**WRESTLE.**

*Eph.* 6:12 we *w.* not against flesh

**WRESTLED.**

*Gen.* 30:8 have I *w.* with sister
32:24 there *w.* a man with him
25 thigh out of joint as he *w.*

**WRESTLINGS.**

*Gen.* 30:8 wi. *w.* have I wrestled

**WRETCHED.**

*Rom.* 7:24 O *w.* man that I am
*Rev.* 3:17 know. not thou art *w.*

**WRETCHEDNESS.**

*Num.* 11:15 let me not see my *w.*

**WRING, ED.**

*Lev.* 1:15 priest *w.* off head, 5:8
*Jud.* 6:38 Gide. *w.* dew of fleece
*Ps.* 75:8 wicked sh. *w.* them out

**WRINGING.**

*Prov.* 30:33 *w.* of nose bri. blood

**WRINKLE, S.**

*Job* 16:8 hast filled me with *w.*
*Eph.* 5:27 not having spot or *w.*

**WRITE.**

*Ex.* 34:1 will *w.* on ta. *Deut.* 10:2
27 L. said to Mo. *w.* th. words
*Num.* 17:2 *w.* every man's name
3 *w.* Aaron's name on rod of L.
*Deut.* 6:9 *w.* them on posts, 11:20
24:1 let him *w.* her a bill of divorcement, 3; *Mark* 10:4
27:3 *w.* the words of this law, 8
31:19 *w.* ye this song for you
2 *Chr.* 26:22 acts of U. did Is. *w.*
*Ezr.* 5:10 *w.* the names of men
*Neh.* 9:38 sure coven. and *w.* it
*Est.* 8:8 *w.* ye also for the Jews
*Prov.* 3:3 *w.* on tab. of heart, 7:3
*Is.* 8:1 *w.* in great roll wi. a pen
10:1 *w.* grievousness prescribed
19 that a child may *w.* them
30:8 *w.* it before them in a table
*Jer.* 22:30 *w.* ye this man childl.
30:2 *w.* the words I have spoken, 36:2, 17, 28
31:33 *w.* in th. hearts, *Heb.* 8:10
*Ezek.* 24:2 *w.* the na. of the day
37:16 *w.* for Judah and Israel
43:11 *w.* it in their sight
*Hab.* 2:2 *w.* the vision on tables
*Luke* 1:3 it seem. good to *w.* th.
16:6 *w.* fifty; 7 *w.* fourscore
*John* 1:45 Mos. and prop. did *w.*
19:21 *w.* not, king of the Jews
*Acts* 15:20 *w.* that th. abstain fr.
25:26 no cert. thi. to *w.* my lord
1 *Cor.* 4:14 I *w.* not to sha. you
14:37 things I *w.* are command.
2 *Cor.* 1:13 we *w.* none other thi.
2:9 I *w.* that I might know
9:1 it is superfluous to *w.* you
13:2 I *w.* to th. wh. have sinned
10 I *w.* these thi. being absent
*Gal.* 1:20 things I *w.* unto you
*Phil.* 3:1 to *w.* the same things
1 *Thes.* 4:9 not that I *w.* 5:1
2 *Thes.* 3:17 is the token; so I *w.*
1 *Tim.* 3:14 these *w.* I unto thee
*Heb.* 10:16 in minds will I *w.*
2 *Pet.* 3:1 I *w.* to you, 1 *John* 2:1
1 *John* 1:4 th. thi. *w.* we to you
2:7 I *w.* no new commandment
8 a new commandm. I *w.* you
12 I *w.* to you, lit. children, 13
13 I *w.* to you, fathers
2 *John* 12 many th. to *w.* to you
3 *John* 13 not wi. ink and pen *w.*
*Jude* 3 it was needful to *w.*
*Rev.* 1:11 what seest *w.* 19

WRI

*Rev.* 2:1 angel of ch. of Ephe. *w.*
8 angel of chur. of Smyrna *w.*
12 angel of chu. in Pergam. *w.*
18 angel of chu. in Thyatira *w.*
3:1 angel of church in Sardis *w.*
7 angel of chu. in Philadel. *w.*
12 I will *w.* on him new name
14 angel in ch. of Laodicea *w.*
10:4 abo. to *w.* voice said *w.* not
14:13 *w.* bles. are dead die in L.
19:9 *w.* bless. are called to sup.
21:5 *w.* words true and faithful

*See* BOOK.

**WRITER.**

*Jud.* 5:14 that handle pen of *w.*
*Ps.* 45:1 tong. is pen of ready *w.*
*Ezek.* 9:2 *w.* inkhorn by his si. 3

**WRITEST, ETH.**

*Job* 13:26 thou *w.* bitter things
*Ps.* 87:6 shall count wh. he *w.* up
*Ezek.* 37:20 sticks whereon th. *w.*

**WRITING.**

*Ex.* 32:16 the *w.* was *w.* of God
39:30 on plate of holy cro. a *w.*
*Deut.* 10:4 wrote acco. to first *w.*
31:24 wh. Mos. made end of *w.*
1 *Chr.* 28:19 L. made me und. *w.*
2 *Chr.* 2:11 Hur. answered in *w.*
21:12 a *w.* from Elij. to Jehoram
35:4 prepare accord. to *w.* of D.
36:22 Cyrus put the proclamation in *w.* *Ezr.* 1:1
*Ezr.* 4:7 *w.* of letter in Sy. tong.
*Est.* 1:22 sent letters accordi. to *w.* whereof, 3:12; 8:9; 9:27
3:14 copy of *w.* published to all
4:8 Mord. gave Hata. copy of *w.*
8:8 the *w.* in the king's name
*Is.* 38:9 the *w.* of Hezekiah
*Ezek.* 13:9 not in *w.* of ho. of Is.
*Dan.* 5:7 whoso sh. read this *w.*
8 they could not read the *w.*
15 th. they should read this *w.*
16 if thou canst read the *w.*
17 I will read *w.* to the king
24 this is *w.* that was writ. 25
6:8 establ. decree, and sign *w.*
9 Darius signed *w.* and decree
10 Daniel knew *w.* was signed
*Mat.* 5:31 let him give her a *w.* of divorcement, 19:7
*John* 19:19 *w.* was, Jesus of Naz.

**WRITING-TABLE.**

*Luke* 1:63 Zacha. asked for *w.-t.*

**WRITINGS.**

*John* 5:47 if ye believe not his *w.*

**WRITTEN.**

*Ex.* 31:18 *w.* with the finger of God, *Deut.* 9:19
1 *K.* 21:11 elders did as it was *w.*
1 *Chr.* 4:41 *w.* by name sm. tents
2 *Chr.* 30:5 not kept passo. as *w.*
*Ezr.* 8:34 weight of ves. was *w.*
*Nah.* 6:6 sent letter wh. was *w.*
8:14 found *w.* in law to dwell
*Est.* 1:19 *w.* amo. laws of Medes
3:9 let it be *w.* that they may be
12 name of Ahasue. was it *w.*
8:5 *w.* to reverse Ham.'s letters
*Ps.* 69:28 not *w.* with righteous
102:18 *w.* for generati. to come
149:9 to execute judgment *w.*
*Prov.* 22:20 have not I *w.* to thee
*Ec.* 12:10 which was *w.* was upright
*Jer.* 17:13 depart from me be *w.*
36:29 *w.* king of Baby. sh. come
*Ezek.* 2:10 *w.* within and witho.
13:9 *w.* in writ. of house of Ju.
*Dan.* 5:24 the writing was *w.* 25
*Mat.* 27:37 set up his accusat. *w.*
*Mark* 11:17 *w.* my hou. be called
15:26 his accusation was *w.* K. of J. *Luke* 23:38; *John* 19:20
*Luke* 4:17 place where it was *w.*
10:20 your names are *w.* in hea.
18:31 thi. *w.* be accompli. 21:22
*John* 2:17 remembered it was *w.*
10:34 is it not *w.* in your law
20:31 *w.* that ye might believe
21:25 if should be *w.* every one
*Acts* 13:29 fulfill. all that was *w.*
21:25 touching Ge. we have *w.*
*Rom.* 2:15 work of the law *w.*
4:23 not *w.* for his sake alone
1 *Cor*, 10:11 *w.* for our admonit.
2 *Cor.* 3:2 epistle *w.* in hearts
3 *w.* not with ink, but S. of G.
7 minis. of death *w.* in stones
*Phile.* 19 I Paul have *w.*
*Heb.* 12:23 church of first-born *w.*
*Rev.* 1:3 things wh. are *w.* ther.
2:17 in stone a new name *w.*
13:8 whose names are not *w.*
14:1 Fa.'s name *w.* in foreheads

WRO

*Rev.* 17:5 up. head was *w.* Myst.
19:12 name *w.* on his thigh, 16
21:12 names *w.* on the gates

**Is WRITTEN.**

*Jos.* 1:8 do all that *is w.* therein
2 *K.* 22:13 wh. *is w.* concern. us
*Est.* 8:8 *is w.* in king's name
*Is.* 4:3 that *is w.* among living
*Jer.* 17:1 sin of Judah *is w.*
*Dan.* 9:11 curse that *is w.* in law
*Luke* 10:26 what *is w.* in law?
20:17 what is this that *is w.?*
22:37 *is w.* must be accomplish.
*John* 15:25 be fulfilled that *is w.*
1 *Cor.* 4:6 to think ab. that *is w.*
9:10 for our sakes this *is w.*
15:54 he bro. to pass that *is w.*

**It is WRITTEN.**

*Jos.* 8:31 as *it is w.* in the law of Moses, 1 *K.* 2:3; 2 *Chr.* 23:18; 25:4; 31:3; 35:12 *Ezr.* 3:2, 4; 6:18; *Neh.* 8:15; 10:34, 36; *Dan.* 9:13
*Ps.* 40:7 in book *it is w.* of me, *Heb.* 10:7
*Is.* 65:6 *it is w.* before me
*Mat.* 2:5 thus *it is w. Luke* 24:46
11:10 of whom *it is w. Luke* 7:27
26:24 as *it is w.* of him, *Mark* 9:13; 14:21, 27
31 *it is w. Luke* 4:8; *Acts* 23:5
*Mark* 9:12 *it is w.* of Son of man
*Luke* 2:23 *it is w.* in law of Lord
*Rom.* 11:8 according as *it is w.*
1 *Cor.* 1:31; 2 *Cor.* 4:13
12:19 *it is w.* 14:11; *Gal.* 3:10
15:3 pleas. not himself, *it is w.*
1 *Cor.* 15:45 *it is w.* first man A.
1 *Pet.* 1:16 *it is w.* be ye holy

**I have, *or* have I WRITTEN.**

*Hos.* 8:12 *I have w.* of my law
*John* 19:22 what *I ha. w. I h. w.*
1 *John* 2:14 *I h. w.* to you fath.
26 these things *have I w.* 5:13

**Were WRITTEN.**

*Num.* 11:26 they were of them that *were w.*
*Job* 19:23 O that my words *w. w.*
*Luke* 24:44 be fulfilled wh. *w. w.*
*John* 12:16 th. thi. *w. w.* of him
*Rom.* 15:4 whatsoever thi. *w. w.*

*See* BOOK.

**WRONG.**

*Gen.* 16:5 my *w.* be upon thee
*Ex.* 2:13 to him that did the *w.*
*Deut.* 19:16 to testify what is *w.*
*Jud.* 11:27 *w.* to war against me
1 *Chr.* 12:17 no *w.* in my hands
16:21 he suffered no man to do them *w. Ps.* 105:14
*Est.* 1:16 not done *w.* to king
*Job* 19:7 cry out of *w.* not heard
*Jer.* 22:3 do no *w.* no violence
13 that buildeth chambers *w.*
*Lam.* 3:59 thou hast seen my *w.*
*Hab.* 1:4 *w.* judgment proceed.
*Mat.* 20:13 frie. I do thee no *w.*
*Acts* 7:24 see. one of th. suffer *w.*
26 why do ye *w.* one to anot.?
27 he that did his neighbor *w.*
18:14 a matter of *w.* or lewdness
25:10 P. said, Have I done no *w.*
1 *Cor.* 6:7 why do ye not rather take *w.?*
8 ye do *w.* defraud brethren
2 *Cor.* 7:12 his cause th. done *w.*
12:13 burdensome, forg. this *w.*
*Col.* 3:25 doth *w.* receive for *w.*

**WRONGED, ETH.**

*Prov.* 8:36 sinneth *w.* own soul
2 *Cor.* 7:2 we have *w.* no man
*Phile.* 18 if he hath *w.* thee

**WRONGFULLY.**

*Job* 21:27 devices ye *w.* imagine
*Ps.* 35:19 let not enemi. *w.* rejoi.
38:19 that hate me *w.* multipli.
69:4 being mine enemies *w.*
119:86 they persecute me *w.*
*Ezek.* 22:29 oppressed strang. *w.*
1 *Pet.* 2:19 grief, suffering *w.*

**WROTE.**

*Ex.* 24:4 Moses *w.* all the words of the Lord, *Deut.* 31:9
34:28 L. *w.* on tables words of coven. *Deut.* 4:13; 5:22; 10:4
*Num.* 33:2 Moses *w.* their goings
*Deut.* 31:22 Moses *w.* this song
1 *Sam.* 10:25 Sam. *w.* manner of
2 *Sam.* 11:14 Dav. *w.* a letter, 15
1 *K.* 21:8 Jezebel *w.* letters, 9
2 *K.* 10:1 and Jehu *w.* letters, 6
*Chr.* 24:6 Shemaiah *w.* bef. king
2 *Chr.* 30:1 Hezekiah *w.* to Eph.
*Ezr.* 4:6 *w.* accusation aga. Jud.
8 Rehum *w.* a letter ag. Jer. 9

*Est.* 8:5 Haman *w.* to destroy J.
*Jer.* 51:60 Jerem. *w.* all the evil
*Dan.* 5:5 man's hand *w.* on wall
7:1 dream, and he *w.* the dream
*Mark* 10:5 Moses *w.* this precept
12:19 Moses *w.* to us, *Luke* 20:28
*Luke* 1:63 Zacharias *w.* saying
*John* 5:46 for Moses *w.* of me
8:6 wi. his fing. *w.* on ground, 8
19:19 Pilate *w.* title, and put it
21:24 John *w.* of these things
*Acts* 15:23 apostles *w.* let. by th.
18:27 brethren *w.* exhorting
23:25 Lysias *w.* after this man.
*Rom.* 16:22 I Terti. who *w.* this
1 *Cor.* 5:9 Paul *w.* in an epistle, 2 *Cor.* 2:3, 4; 7:12; *Eph.* 3:3; *Phile.* 21
7:1 things whereof ye *w.* to me
2 *John* 5 not as th. I *w.* new com.
3 *John* 9 I *w.* to the church

**WROTH.**

*Gen.* 4:5 and Cain was very *w.*
6 L. sa. to C. Why art th. *w.?*
31:26 Jacob was *w.* 34:7 sons *w.*
40:2 Pharaoh was *w.* 41:10
*Ex.* 16:20 and Moses was very *w.* *Num.* 16:15; 31:14
*Num.* 16:22 wilt thou be *w.* with
*Deut.* 1:34 L. heard, was *w.* 3:26; 9:19; 2 *Sam.* 22:8; 2 *Chr.* 28:9; *Ps.* 18:7; 78:21, 59, 62
1 *Sam.* 18:8 S. was very *w.* 20:7
29:4 prince of Ph. *w.* with him
2 *Sam.* 3:8 Abner *w.* 13:21 D. *w.*
2 *K.* 5:11 but Naaman was *w.*
13:19 man of God *w.* with him
2 *Chr.* 16:10 Asa *w.* 26:19 Uz. *w.*
*Neh.* 4:1 Sanballat was *w.* took
*Est.* 1:12 theref. the king was *w.*
2:21 Bigthan and Teresh *w.*
*Ps.* 89:38 been *w.* with anointed
*Is.* 28:21 *w.* as in val. of of Gibe.
47:6 I was *w.* with my people
54:9 I would not be *w.* with th.
57:16 nor will I be always *w.*
17 for iniquity of his covetousness was I *w.*
64:5 thou art *w.* we have sinned
9 be not *w.* very sore, O Lord
*Jer.* 37:15 the princes were *w.*
*Lam.* 5:22 th. art very *w.* ag. us
*Mat.* 2:16 Her. was exceeding *w.*
18:34 his lord was *w.* and deliv.
22:7 and the king was very *w.*
*Rev.* 12:17 the dragon was *w.*

**WROUGHT,** *actively.*

*Gen.* 34:7 Shechem *w.* folly in Is.
*Ex.* 10:2 what things I *w.* in E.
36:1 then *w.* Bezaleel and Ahol.
4 wise men *w.* work, 8; 39:6
*Num.* 23:23 what hath God *w.?*
*Deut.* 17:2 hath *w.* wickedness
22:21 hath *w.* folly in Israel, *Jos.* 7:15; *Jud.* 20:10
31:18 for evils they sh. have *w.*
*Ruth* 2:19 show. with wh. she *w.*
1 *Sam.* 6:6 L. had *w.* wonderful.
11:13 hath *w.* salva. in Isr. 19:5
14:45 Jonathan hath *w.* with G.
2 *Sam.* 23:10 L. *w.* great vict. 12
1 *K.* 5:16 ov. people that *w.* 9:23
2 *K.* 17:11 Is. *w.* wick. *Neh.* 9:18
21:6 Manasseh *w.* much wickedness, 2 *Chr.* 33:6
2 *Chr.* 24:12 hir. such as *w.* iron
13 workmen *w.* work, 34:10, 13
*Neh.* 4:16 my serv. *w.* in work
17 every one with hand *w.*
*Job* 12:9 hand of L. hath *w.* this
36:23 say, thou hast *w.* iniqu.?
*Ps.* 31:19 hast *w.* for them that
68:28 strength. th. thou hast *w.*
78:43 had *w.* his signs in Egypt
*Ec.* 2:11 works my hands *w.*
*Is.* 26:12 th. hast *w.* works in us
18 ha. not *w.* any deliverance
41:4 who hath *w.* and done it?
*Jer.* 18:3 he *w.* a work on wheels
*Ezek.* 20:9 I *w.* for my name's sake, 14, 22, 44
29:20 because they *w.* for me
*Dan.* 4:2 won. that God hath *w.*
*Jon.* 1:11 sea *w.* tempestuous, 13
*Zep.* 2:3 who *w.* his judgment
*Mat.* 20:12 have *w.* but one hour
26:10 she hath *w.* a good work on me, *Mark* 14:6
*Acts* 15:12 wonders God *w.* 21:19
18:3 abode with Aquila and *w.*
*Rom.* 15:18 Ch. ha. not *w.* by me
2 *Cor.* 5:5 *w.* us for same thi. G.
*Gal.* 2:3 th. *w.* effectually in Pet.
*Eph.* 1:20 which he *w.* in Christ
*Jam.* 2:22 faith *w.* with works?
1 *Pet.* 4:3 to have *w.* will of Gen.
2 *John* 8 lose not thi. we have *w.*

**WROUGHT,** *passively.*

*Num.* 31:51 took of them *w.* jew.
*Deut.* 21:3 heifer ha. not been *w.*
*Neh.* 6:16 this work was *w.* of G.
*Ps.* 45:13 her clothing of *w.* gold
139:15 in secret, curiously *w.*
*Ec.* 2:17 work *w.* under sun
*John* 3:21 manif. th. are *w.* in G.
*Acts* 5:12 wonders *w.* am. people

**WROUGHTEST.**

*Ruth* 2:19 sa. to her, wh. *w.* th.?

**WRUNG.**

*Lev.* 1:15 blood sh. be *w.* out, 5:9
*Ps.* 73:10 wat. of cup *w.* to them
*Is.* 51:17 ha. *w.* out dregs of cup

# Y.

**YARN.**

1 *K.* 10:28 Solomon had linen *y.* out of Egypt, 2 *Chr.* 1:16

**YEA.**

*Mat.* 5:37 conve. be *y. Jam.* 5:12
2 *Cor.* 1:17 sho. be *y. y.* and nay
18 word toward you was not *y.*
19 for Son of God was not *y.*
20 promises of G. in him are *y.*

**YEAR.**

*Gen.* 17:21 Sar. shall bear next *y.*
*Ex.* 12:2 first month of the *y.*
23:14 keep feast in *y. Lev.* 23:41
29 not drive them out in one *y.*
*Lev.* 16:34 atonement once a *y.*
25:5 a *y.* of rest; 29 within a *y.*
*Num.* 9:22 if *y.* that cloud tarried
14:34 for a *y.* sh. ye bear iniqu.
*Jos.* 5:12 eat fruit of Can. that *y.*
*Jud.* 10:8 that *y.* Am. vexed Isr.
11:40 to lament four days in *y.*
17:10 give thee ten shek. by *y.*
1 *Sam.* 27:7 David dwelt *y.* and
1 *K.* 9:25 in a *y.* did Solom. offer
2 *K.* 19:29 eat this *y.* such things as grow of themsel. *Is.* 37:30
*Est.* 9:27 keep two days every *y.*
*Ps.* 65:11 crowned *y.* with goodn.
*Is.* 6:1 in *y.* that Uzziah died
21:16 in a *y.* glory of Kedar fail
61:2 procl. acc. *y.* of L. *Lu.* 4:19
63:4 *y.* of my redeemed is come
*Jer.* 11:23 *y.* of visit. 23:12; 48:44
17:8 not careful in *y.* of drought
28:16 saith L. th. *y.* th. shalt die
51:46 rumor both come in one *y.*
*Ezek.* 4:6 appoin. each day for *y.*
46:17 be his to the *y.* of liberty
*Luke* 2:41 went to Jerusal. ev. *y.*
13:8 Lord, let it alone this *y.*
*Acts* 11:26 whole *y.* they assem.
2 *Cor.* 8:10 to be forward a *y.* ago
9:2 Achaia was ready a *y.* ago
*Heb.* 9:7 pri. went in once a *y.* 25
10:3 remembrance of sins ev. *y.*
*Jam.* 4:13 continue there a *y.*
*Rev.* 9:15 prepare for month, a *y.*

**YEAR after YEAR.**

2 *Sam.* 21:1 fam. 3 years *y. a. y.*

**YEAR by YEAR.**

*Deut.* 14:22 tithe inc. of thy seed field bringeth forth *y. by y.*
15:20 eat before Lord *y. by y.*
1 *Sam.* 1:7 as he did so *y. by y.*
1 *K.* 10:25 they brought a rate *y. by y.* 2 *Chr.* 9:24
2 *K.* 17:4 as he had done *y. by y.*
*Neh.* 10:34 wood-offering *y. by y.*
*Heb.* 10:1 they offered *y. by y.*

**YEAR to YEAR.**

*Ex.* 13:10 ordinance from *y. to y.*
1 *Sam.* 2:19 brou. coat fr. *y. to y.*
7:16 Samuel went from *y. to y.*
2 *Chr.* 24:5 rep. house fr. *y. to y.*
*Is.* 29:1 add ye *y. to y.* let them
*Zec.* 14:16 fr. *y. to y.* to worship
*See* SECOND, THIRD, SEVENTH.

**YEARLY.**

*Lev.* 25:53 a *y.* serv. shall he be
*Jud.* 11:40 went *y.* to lament
21:19 a feast of L. in Shiloh *y.*
1 *Sam.* 1:3 E. went *y.* to worship
21 went to offer *y.* sacrifi. 2:19
20:6 a *y.* sacrifice for family
*Est.* 9:21 keep 15th of same *y.*

**YEARS.**

*Gen.* 1:14 for seasons, days, *y.*
25:7 days of the *y.* of Abraham
8 Abraham died full of *y.*
47:9 evil have *y.* of my life been
*Ex.* 34:22 feast at the *y.* end
*Lev.* 25:15 accord. to *y.* 16, 50, 52
27:18 accord. to *y.* that remain
*Deut.* 32:7 *y.* of many generations
*Jos.* 13:1 Jos. was stricken in *y.*
1 *Sam.* 29:3 Da. been with th. *y.*
1 *K.* 1:1 David was stricken in *y.*
1 *K.* 17:1 not dew nor rain th. *y.*
2 *Chr.* 14:6 and Asa had no war in those *y.*
*Job* 10:5 thy *y.* as man's days
15:20 num. of *y.* hid. to oppres.
16:22 when a few *y.* are come
32:7 multit. of *y.* teach wisdom
36:11 spend their *y.* in pleasure
26 nor can his *y.* be searched
*Ps.* 31:10 my *y.* spent with sigh.
61:6 prol. *y.* as many generatio.
77:5 the *y.* of ancient times
10 the *y.* of the right hand
78:33 their *y.* did he consume
90:4 a thous. *y.* in thy sight are but as yesterday, 2 *Pet.* 3:8
9 sp. our *y.* as a tale th. is told
10 *y.* are threescore *y.* and ten
15 *y.* wherein we ha. seen evil
102:24 *y.* throughout all genera.
27 thy *y.* shall have no end
*Prov.* 4:10 *y.* of life many, 9:11
5:9 lest thou give *y.* unto cruel
10:27 *y.* of wicked sh. be short.
*Ec.* 12:1 nor *y.* draw nigh
*Is.* 21:16 accord. to *y.* of hireling
38:10 I am deprived of my *y.*
15 I shall go softly all my *y.*
*Ezek.* 4:5 on thee *y.* of th. iniq.
22:4 thou art come unto thy *y.*
38:8 latter *y.* th. come into land
*Dan.* 9:2 I underst. number of *y.*
11:6 end of *y.* they join togeth.
8 more *y.* than king of north
13 king of north shall come after certain *y.*
*Joel* 2:2 *y.* of many generations
25 restore *y.* locust hath eaten
*Hab.* 3:2 thy work in midst of *y.*
*Mal.* 3:4 offerings as in former *y.*
*Luke* 1:7 both were stri. in *y.* 18
*Gal.* 4:10 ye obse. months and *y.*
*Heb.* 1:12 thy *y.* shall not fail
11:24 M. wh. come to *y.* refused
*Rev.* 20:2 bound Satan a thou. *y.*
3 till thousand *y.* be fulfilled, 4
7 when thousand *y.* are expir.
*See Numeral words in their places,* as HUNDRED, MANY, TWO, THREE, SIX, OLD.

**YELL, ED**

*Jer.* 51:38 like lions, they sh. *y.*
2:15 lions roared and *y.* on him

**YELLOW.**

*Lev.* 13:30 if th. be in it a *y.* hair
32 if th. be in it no *y.* hair, 36
*Ps.* 68:13 covered with *y.* gold

**YEARN, ED.**

*Gen.* 43:30 for his bowels did *y.*
1 *K.* 3:26 her bowels *y.* upon son

**YESTERDAY.**

*Ex.* 5:14 why not fulfill. task *y.?*
1 *Sam.* 20:27 son of J. to meat *y.*
2 *Sam.* 15:20 thou camest but *y.*
2 *K.* 9:26 seen *y.* blood of Naboth
*Job* 8:9 we are of *y.* know noth.
*Ps.* 90:4 a thous. years, but as *y.*
*John* 4:52 *y.* the fever left him
*Acts* 7:28 kill me as Egyptian *y.*
*Heb.* 13:8 same *y.* and for ever

**YESTERNIGHT.**

*Gen.* 19:34 I lay *y.* with my fath.
31:29 G. of your father spake *y.*
42 affliction, rebuked thee *y.*

**YIELD.**

*Gen.* 4:12 earth not *y.* her stren.
49:20 shall *y.* royal dainties
*Lev.* 19:25 *y.* to you the increase
26:4 land shall *y.* her increase
20 your land not *y.* her increa.
2 *Chr.* 30:8 *y.* yoursel. to the L.
*Ps.* 67:6 land *y.* her incre. 85:12
107:37 may *y.* fruits of increase
*Prov.* 7:21 fair speech cau. him *y.*
*Is.* 5:10 ten acres sh. *y.* one bath
*Hos.* 8:7 the bud shall *y.* no meal
*Joel* 2:22 fig-tree *y.* strength
*Hab.* 3:17 altho' fields *y.* no meat
*Acts* 23:21 do not th. *y.* unto th.
*Rom.* 6:13 *y.* yourselves to God
16 that to whom ye *y.* yoursel.
19 *y.* members to righteousn.
*Jam.* 3:12 no fount. *y.* salt water

**YIELDED.**

*Gen.* 49:33 Jacob *y.* up the ghost
*Num.* 17:8 rod of Aa. *y.* almonds
*Dan.* 3:28 *y.* th. bodies that they
*Mat.* 27:50 Jesus *y.* up the ghost
*Rom.* 6:19 ye have *y.* your mem.

**YIELDETH.**

*Neh.* 9:37 *y.* increase to kings
*Job* 24:5 wildern. *y.* food for th.
*Heb.* 12:11 *y.* fruit of righteousness

**YIELDING.**

*Gen.* 1:11 forth herb *y.* seed, 12
29 given you every tree *y.* seed
*Ec.* 10:4 *y.* pacifie. great offences
*See* FRUIT.

**YOKE.**

*Gen.* 27:40 break his *y. Jer.* 30:8
*Lev.* 26:13 I have broken the bands of your *y. Ezek.* 34:27
*Num.* 19:2 heif. on which never came *y. Deut.* 21:3; 1 *Sa.* 6:7
*Deut.* 28:48 he sh. put a *y.* of iron upon thy neck, *Jer.* 28:14
1 *Sam.* 11:7 S. took a *y.* of oxen
14:14 wh. a *y.* of oxen mi. plow
1 *K.* 12:14 thy father made our *y.* griev. 10, 11, 14; 2 *Chr.* 10:4
19:19 plowing wi. 12 *y.* of oxen
21 took a *y.* of oxen, slew them
*Job* 1:3 Job had 500 *y.* of oxen
42:12 had a thousand *y.* of oxen
*Is.* 9:4 thou hast broken the *y.* of his burden, 10:27; 14:25
47:6 hast very heavi. laid thy *y.*
58:6 and that ye break every *y.*
*Jer.* 2:20 of old time brok. thy *y.*
5:5 these have broken thy *y.*
27:8 will not put neck under *y.*
11 bring their neck under *y.* 12
28:2 broken *y.* of king of B. 4, 11
12 H. had broken *y.* from Jer.
31:18 bullock unaccustom. to *y.*
51:23 break husband. and his *y.*
*Lam.* 1:14 *y.* of my transgressions is bound
3:27 good for a man to bear *y.*
*Hos.* 11:4 as they that take off *y.*
*Nah.* 1:13 now will I break his *y.*
*Mat.* 11:29 take my *y.* upon you
30 my *y.* is easy, burden light
*Luke* 14:19 I bought 5 *y.* of oxen
*Acts* 15:10 put *y.* on disciples' neck
*Gal.* 5:1 be not entangled with *y.*
1 *Tim.* 6:1 as many as under *y.*

**YOKES.**

*Jer.* 27:2 make bonds and *y.*
28:13 hast broken *y.* of wood
*Ezek.* 30:18 when I break *y.* of E.

**YOKED.**

2 *Cor.* 6:14 be not unequally *y.*

**YOKE-FELLOW.**

*Phil.* 4:3 I entreat thee, true *y.-f.*

**YONDER.**

*Gen.* 22:5 I and the lad will go *y.*
*Num.* 16:37 scatter th. the fire *y.*
23:15 stand here, I meet Lord *y.*
*Mat.* 17:20 say, Rem. to *y.* place

**YOUNG.**

*Gen.* 31:38 she-goats not cast *y.*
33:13 flocks with *y.* are with me
*Ex.* 23:26 nothing cast their *y.*
*Lev.* 22:28 shall not kill it and *y.*
*Deut.* 22:6 not take dam with *y.*
7 let the dam go and take the *y.*
28:50 not show favor to the *y.*
32:11 as the eagle over her *y.*
1 *Chr.* 22:5 S. my son is *y.* 29:1
2 *Chr.* 13:6 when Rehob. was *y.*
34:3 Josiah, while he was yet *y.*
*Ps.* 78:71 ewes great with *y.*
84:3 where she may lay her *y.*
*Is.* 40:11 those that are with *y.*
*Jer.* 31:12 together for *y.* of flock
*Ezek.* 17:4 cropped *y.* twigs, 22
*Mark* 7:25 *y.* dau. unclean spirit
*John* 21:18 *y.* thou gird. thyself
*See* OLD.

**YOUNG ass,** *or* **asses.**

*Is.* 30:6 carry riches on *y. asses*
24 *y. a.* sh. eat clean provender
*John* 12:14 when he found a *y. a.*
*See* BULLOCK.

**YOUNG bullocks.**

*Num.* 28:11 offer two *y. b.* 19, 27
*Ezr.* 6:9 gi. what th. need, *y. b.*

**YOUNG calf.**

*Lev.* 9:2 take *y. c.* for sin-offering
*See* CHILD, CHILDREN.

**YOUNG cow.**

*Is.* 7:21 man sh. nourish a *y. cow*

**YOUNG dromedaries.**

*Est.* 8:10 lett. by riders on *y. d.*

**YOUNG eagles.**

*Prov.* 30:17 *y. eagles* shall eat it

**YOUNG hart.**

*Cant.* 2:9 belo. like *y. h.* 17; 8:14
*See* LION, LIONS, MAN, MEN.

**YOUNG one.**

*Deut.* 28:57 evil toward her *y. o.*
*Zec.* 11:16 neither seek *y. one*

## YOU

**YOUNG ones.**
*Deut.* 22:6 whether *y. o.* or eggs
*Job* 38:41 when his *y. o.* cry to G.
39:3 they bring forth their *y. o.*
4 their *y. o.* are in good liking
16 ostrich is harden. aga. *y. o.*
30 eagles' *y. o.* suck up blood
*Is.* 11:7 *y. o.* lie down together
*Lam.* 4:3 give suck to their *y. o.*

**YOUNG pigeon.**
*Gen.* 15:9 turtle-dove and *y. p.*
*Lev.* 12:6 bring *y. p.* for sin-offer.

**YOUNG pigeons.**
*Lev.* 1:14 bring his offer. of *y. p.*
5:7 he sh. bring two *y. pigeons*, 12:8; 14:22, 30; 15:14, 29; *Num.* 6:10; *Luke* 2:24
11 if not able to bring 2 *y. p.*

**YOUNG ravens.**
*Ps.* 147:9 he giveth food to *y. r.*

**YOUNG roes.**
*Cant.* 4:5 breasts like *y. roes*, 7:3

**YOUNG virgin.**
1 *K.* 1:2 let there be sought *y. v.*

**YOUNG virgins.**
*Jud.* 21:12 were found 400 *y. v.*
*Est.* 2:2 let *y. v.* be sou. for king
3 may gather together *y. v.*

**YOUNG unicorn.**
*Ps.* 29:6 and Sirion like a *y. u.*

**YOUNG woman.**
*Ruth* 4:12 L. give th. of this *y. w.*

**YOUNG women.**
*Tit.* 2:4 teach *y. w.* to be sober

**YOUNGER.**
*Gen.* 9:24 knew what *y.* son done
19:31 first-born said to the *y.* 34
38 the *y.* bare a son Ben-ammi
25:23 elder serve *y. Rom.* 9:12
29:18 I will serve 7 years for *y.*
26 it must not be so, to give *y.*
43:29 is this your *y.* brother of
48:14 Is. laid right ha. on the *y.*
19 *y.* brother be greater th. he
*Jud.* 1:13 *y.* brother took it, 3:9
15:2 is not her *y.* sister fairer?
1 *Sam.* 14:49 Saul's *y.* daughter
1 *Chr.* 24:31 against *y.* brethren
*Job* 30:1 that are *y.* than I, have
*Ezek.* 16:46 thy *y.* sister is Sodom
*Luke* 15:12 *y.* said, Gi. me portion
18 *y.* gathered all, took journ.
22:26 greatest, let him be as *y.*
1 *Tim.* 5:1 entreat *y.* as brethren
2 the *y.* women as sisters, with
11 *y.* widows refuse, for when
14 I will that *y.* women marry
1 *Pet.* 5:5 *y.* submit to the elder

**YOUNGEST.**
*Gen.* 42:13 *y.* is with our fath. 32
15 except your *y.* brother com.
20, 34; 44:23, 26
43:33 *y.* according to his youth
44:2 cup in sack's mouth of *y.*
*Jos.* 6:26 in his *y.* son set up
gates, 1 *K.* 16:34
*Jud.* 9:5 Jotham, *y.* son, was left
1 *Sam.* 16:11 there remains yet *y.*
17:14 David was *y.* the eldest
2 *Chr.* 21:17 none left save the *y.*
22:1 made Ahaz. his *y.* son king

**YOURS.**
2 *Chr.* 20:15 battle not *y.* God's
2 *Cor.* 12:14 I seek not *y.* but you

**YOUTH.**
*Gen.* 8:21 imagina. evil fr. his *y.*
43:33 youngest accord. to his *y.*
46:34 from our *y.* even till now
*Lev.* 22:13 in fa.'s house as in *y.*
*Num.* 30:3 in fa.'s house in *y.* 16
*Jud.* 8:20 the *y.* drew not sword
1 *Sam.* 17:33 a man of war fr. *y.*
42 a *y.* of fair countenance
55 said, Whose son is this *y.*?
2 *Sam.* 19:7 evil befell thee fr. *y.*
1 *K.* 18:12 I fear Lord from *y.*
*Job* 13:26 possess iniqu. of my *y.*
20:11 bones full of sins of his *y.*
29:4 as I was in days of my *y.*
30:12 on my right hand rise *y.*
31:18 fr. *y.* he was brought up
33:25 shall return to days of *y.*
36:14 hypocrites die in *y.* and
*Ps.* 25:7 remember not sins of *y.*
71:5 art my trust from my *y.*
17 hast taught me from my *y.*
88:15 ready to die from my *y.*
89:45 days of his *y.* thou short.
103:5 thy *y.* renew, like eagle's
110:3 th. hast the dew of thy *y.*
127:4 so are children of thy *y.*
129:1 have afflicted me fr. my *y.*
144:12 as plants grown up in *y.*

## ZAR

*Prov.* 2:17 forsak. guide of her *y.*
5:18 rejoice with wife of thy *y.*
*Ec.* 11:9 rejoi. O man, in thy *y.*
10 childhood and *y.* are vanity
12:1 remember thy Creator in *y.*
*Is.* 47:12 has labored from *y.*
15 thy merchants fr. *y.* wander
54:4 sh. forget shame of thy *y.*
6 Lord called thee as wife of *y.*
*Jer.* 2:2 I remember kindn. of *y.*
3:4 thou art the guide of my *y.*
24 labor of our fathers from *y.*
25 our fathers from *y.* sinned
22:21 thy manner from thy *y.*
31:19 I did bear reproa. of my *y.*
32:30 only done evil fr. their *y.*
48:11 Moab been at ease from *y.*
*Lam.* 3:27 he bear yoke in his *y.*
*Ezek.* 4:14 not polluted fr. my *y.*
16:22 not remem. days of *y.* 43
60 rememb. my covenant in *y.*
23:3 committed whored. in *y.*
3 in *y.* they lay with her
19 call to remembra. her *y.* 21
*Hos.* 2:15 sing as in days of *y.*
*Joel* 1:8 as virgin for husb. of *y.*
*Zec.* 13:5 to keep cattle fr. my *y.*
*Mal.* 2:14 and the wife of thy *y.*
15 treach. again. wife of his *y.*
*Mat.* 19:20 th. have I kept fr. my
*y. Mark* 10:20; *Luke* 18:21
*Acts* 26:4 manner of life fr. my *y.*
1 *Tim.* 4:12 no man desp. thy *y.*

**YOUTHS.**
*Prov.* 7:7 among *y.* a young man
*Is.* 40:30 even the *y.* shall faint

**YOUTHFUL.**
2 *Tim.* 2:22 flee also *y.* lusts, but

# Z.

**ZACCHEUS.**
*Luke* 19:5 Z. haste, come down

**ZACHARIAH, ZECHARIAH.**
2 *K.* 14:29 Z. reigned, 15:8, 11
18:2 Abi dau. of Z. 2 *Chr.* 29:1
1 *Chr.* 5:7 of Reubeni. Jeiel, Z.
9:21 Z. of Levit. 15:18, 24; 26:2
37 Geder, Ahio, Z. and Mickl.
16:5 to Asaph, Z. 24:25 Issh. Z.
26:11 Z. the 4th son of Hosah
14 Z. son of Shelemiah, wise
27:21 ruler was Iddo son of Z.
2 *Chr.* 17:7 Jehoshap. sent to Z.
20:14 Jahaziel son of Z. came
21:2 Jehiel and Z. sons of Jeho.
24:20 Spirit of G. came upon Z.
26:5 sought G. in the days of Z.
29:13 Asaph, Z. sancti. himself
34:12 Z. of the Kohathites was
35:8 Hilkiah, Z. rulers of house
*Ezr.* 5:1 Z. son of Iddo prophes.
to J. in Jud. 6:14; *Neh.* 12:16
8:3 of Pharo. Z. 11 of Bebai, Z.
10:26 Elam, Z. *Neh.* 11:4 Z. son
*Neh.* 8:4 Ezra's left ha. stood Z.
11:5 Z. son of Shiloni; 12 Pash.
12:35 Z. son of Jonathan, 41
*Is.* 8:2 Z. the son of Jeberechiah
*Zec.* 1:1 Z. son of Barachiah, 7:1;
*Mat.* 23:35; *Luke* 11:51
*Luke* 1:5 Z. a priest of the course
13 fear not, Z. 59 called him Z.

**ZADOK.**
2 *Sam.* 8:17 Z. and Abim. priests
15:29 Z. carried the ark of God
35 hast not with thee Z.?
20:25 Z. and Abiathar, 1 *K.* 4:4
1 *K.* 1:8 but Z. was not with, 26
45 Z. and Nathan have anoint.
2:35 Z. the priest, 1 *Chr.* 29:22
4:2 Azariah son of Z. the priest
2 *K.* 15:33 dau. of Z. 2 *Chr.* 27:1
1 *Chr.* 6:8 Ahitub begat Z. 12, 53
12:28 Z. a yo. man, mighty man
24:3 both Z. sons of El. and Ah.
27:17 of Aaronites Z. was capt.
2 *Chr.* 31:10 priest of house of Z.
*Ezr.* 7:2 son of Shall. son of Z.
*Neh.* 3:4 Z. repaired, 29; 10:21
11:11 the son of Z. Meshullam
13:13 I made Z. scribe treasurer
*Ezek.* 40:46 the sons of Z. 43:19;
44:15
48:11 priests sanc. of sons of Z.

**ZALMUNNA.**
*Jud.* 8:5 pursu. aft. Zeba and Z.
6 hands of Zeba and Z. in, 15
21 Gideon slew Zeba and Z.
*Ps.* 83:11 princes as Zeba and Z.

**ZARAH.**
*Gen.* 38:30 son called Z. 46:12
1 *Chr.* 2:4 Pharez and Z. *Mat.* 1:3
6 sons of Z. Zimri, and Ethan
*See* ZERAH.

## ZEP

**ZAREPHATH.**
1 *K.* 17:9 get thee to Z. 10
*Ob.* 20 of Israel sh. possess to Z.

**ZEAL.**
2 *Sam.* 21:2 slay them in his *z.*
2 *K.* 10:16 see my *z.* for the Lord
19:31 *z.* of L. do this, *Is.* 37:32
*Ps.* 69:9 the *z.* of thy house hath
eaten me up, *John* 2:17
119:139 my *z.* hath consum. me
*Is.* 9:7 *z.* of L. will perform this
59:17 was clad wi. *z.* as a cloak
63:15 wh. is thy *z.* and stren.?
*Ezek.* 5:13 I have spoken it in *z.*
*Rom.* 10:2 they have a *z.* of God
2 *Cor.* 7:11 what *z.*? 9:2 your *z.*
*Phil.* 3:6 concerning *z.* persecut.
*Col.* 4:13 hath a great *z.* for you

**ZEALOUS.**
*Num.* 25:11 was *z.* for my sake
13 he was *z.* for his God, made
*Acts* 21:20 they are all *z.* of law
22:3 *z.* towards God, *Gal.* 1:14
1 *Cor.* 14:12 *z.* of spiritual gifts
*Tit.* 2:14 people, *z.* of good works
*Rev.* 3:19 be *z.* theref. and repent

**ZEALOUSLY.**
*Gal.* 4:17 they *z.* affect you, not
18 it is good to be *z.* affected

ZEBAH. *See* ZALMUNNA.

**ZEBEDEE.**
*Mat.* 4:21 in ship with Z. father
10:2 James and John sons of Z.
26:37; *Mark* 1:19; 3:17; 10:35;
*Luke* 5:10; *John* 21:2
20:20 mother of Z. childr. 27:56
*Mark* 1:20 their father Z. in ship

**ZEBOIM.**
*Gen.* 14:2 king of Z. *Deut.* 29:23
1 *Sam.* 13:18 valley of Z. to the
*Neh.* 11:34 of Benja. dwelt at Z.
*Hos.* 11:8 shall I set thee as Z.?

**ZEBUL.**
*Jud.* 9:28 Jerubba. Z. his officer
41 Z. thrust out Baal and bre.

**ZEBULUN.**
*Gen.* 30:20 L. called his name Z.
35:23 Reuben, Simeon, Jud. Z.
46:14 the sons of Z. *Num.* 1:30;
26:26
49:13 Z. shall dwell at haven
*Num.* 1:9 of Z. 2:7; 7:24; 10:16
*Deut.* 27:13 curse; Reu. Gad, Z.
33:18 of Z. he said, Rejoice Z.
*Jos.* 19:10 lot came up for Z.
*Jud.* 1:30 Z. drive out inhabita.
4:10 Barak called Z. and Naphtali
5:14 out of Z. that handle pen
18 Z. and Naphtali jeoparded
6:35 he sent messengers to Z.
12:12 E. buried in country of Z.
*Ps.* 68:27 the princes of Z. and
*Is.* 9:1 lightly afflicted land of Z.
*Ezek.* 48:26 Z. a portion; 33 gate
*Mat.* 4:13 in the borders of Z.
15 land of Z. and Nephthalim

**Tribe of ZEBULUN.**
*Num.* 1:31 numbered of *t. of* Z.
2:7 *t. of* Z. Eliab captain, 10:16
13:10 of *t. of* Z. Gaddiel to spy
34:25 prince of *t. of* Z. to divide
*Jos.* 21:7 *t. of* Z. 34; 1 *Chr.* 6:77
*Rev.* 7:8 of *t. of* Z. sealed 12,000

**ZEDEKIAH.**
1 *K.* 22:11 Z. made, 2 *Chr.* 18:10
24 Z. smote Mic. 2 *Chr.* 18:23
2 *K.* 24:17 changed name to Z.
25:7 of Z. *Jer.* 39:6, 7; 52:11
1 *Chr.* 3:15 son of Josiah, Z. 16
2 *Chr.* 36:10 made Z. his br. king
*Jer.* 21:7 deliver Z. and his peo.
29:22 Lord make thee like Z.
32:4 Z. shall not escape from
5 shall lead Z. to Babylon
*Jer.* 39:5 army overtook Z. 52:8

**ZELOPHEHAD.**
*Num.* 26:33 Z. had no sons, *Jos.* 17:3
27:7 daught. of Z. speak right
36:11 daughters of Z. married

**ZELZAH.**
1 *Sam.* 10:2 men by sepulc. at Z.

**ZENAS.**
*Tit.* 3:13 bring Z. on his journey

**ZEPHANIAH.**
2 *K.* 25:18 took Z. *Jer.* 52:24
1 *Chr.* 6:36 Z. of sons of Kohath.
*Jer.* 21:1 when Zedekiah sent Z.
29:25 letters in thy name to Z.
29 Z. read this letter in ears
37:3 Z. son of Maaseiah priest
*Zep.* 1:1 the word came to Z.

## ZIO

*Zec.* 6:10 house of Jos. son of Z.
14 sh. be to Hen the son of Z.

**ZERAH.**
*Gen.* 36:13 sons of Reuel, Z.
1 *Chr.* 1:37, 44
33 Jobab the son of Z. reigned
*Num.* 26:13 of Z. family of, 20
*Jos.* 7:1 son of Zabdi, son of Z.
22:20 son of Z. commit a tresp.
1 *Chr.* 4:24 sons of Sim. were Z.
6:21 Z. son of Iddo, 41 son of Z.
9:6 of sons of Z. Jeuel dwelt in
2 *Chr.* 14:9 Z. Ethiopian came
*Neh.* 11:24 Pethah. of chil. of Z.

**ZERESH.**
*Est.* 5:10 called for Z. his wife

**ZERUBBABEL.**
1 *Chr.* 3:19 son of Pedaiah, Z.
*Ezr.* 2:2 ca. up wi. Z. *Neh.* 12:1
3:2 Z. son of Shealtiel, 8; 5:2
*Neh.* 12:47 days of Z. gave port.
*Hag.* 1:1 word of the Lord to Z.
12 then Z. obeyed the voice of
14 Lord stirred up spirit of Z.
2:4 yet now be strong, O Z. 21
*Zec.* 4:6 word of Lord unto Z.
7 before Z. sh. become a plain
9 the hands of Z. have laid the

**ZERUIAH.**
2 *Sam.* 2:18 three sons of Z.
3:39 sons of Z. too hard for me
8:16 Joab son of Z. 1 *Chr.* 18:15
16:10 what have I to do with
you, ye sons of Z.? 19:22
1 *Chr.* 2:16 whose sisters were Z.

**ZIBA.**
2 *Sam.* 9:2 art thou Z.? 10 Z. had
16:4 Z. thine are all that pertain
19:29 thou and Z. divide land

**ZIBEON.**
*Gen.* 36:2 Anah daugh. of Z. 14
24 these are the children of Z.
1 *Chr.* 1:40 fed asses of Z. 29

**ZIDON.**
*Gen.* 49:13 border shall be to Z.
*Jos.* 11:8 chased th. to great Z.
19:28 Kanah, even unto great Z.
*Jud.* 10:6 and served gods of Z.
18:28 because it was far from Z.
1 *K.* 17:9 which belongeth to Z.
*Ezr.* 3:7 drink unto them of Z.
*Is.* 23:2 merch. of Z. replenished
4 O Z. the sea hath spoken
12 O thou virgin, daught. of Z.
*Jer.* 25:22 kings of Z. shall drink
27:3 and yokes to king of Z.
47:4 Tyre and Z. every helper
*Ezek.* 27:8 the inhabitants of Z.
28:21 set thy face against Z.
22 behold, I am ag. thee, O Z.
*Joel* 3:4 with me, O Tyre and Z.
*Zec.* 9:2 Tyrus and Z. though it

**ZIDONIANS.**
*Jud.* 10:12 Z. and Amalekites
18:7 careless, after manner of Z.
1 *K.* 11:1 Sol. loved women of Z.
33 Ashtoreth, goddess of Z.
*Ezek.* 32:30 Z. th. are gone down

**ZIF.**
1 *K.* 6:1 month of Z. is second
37 foundation laid in month Z.

**ZIKLAG.**
1 *Sam.* 27:6 Achish gave Z. to D.
30:14 we burnt Z. with fire
2 *Sam.* 1:1 D. abode 2 days in Z.
4:10 I slew them in Z.
1 *Chr.* 4:30 dw. at Z. *Neh.* 11:28
12:1 came to David to Z. 20

**ZILPAH.**
*Gen.* 29:24 Lab. gave to Leah Z.
30:9 Leah gaze Z. her maid to
10 Z. bare Jacob a son, 12
35:26 sons of Z. Gad, A. 46:18
37:2 lad was with the sons of Z.

**ZIMRI.**
*Num.* 25:14 th. was slain was Z.
1 *K.* 16:9 Z. conspired against, 16
15 Z. reigned 7 days in Tirzah
2 *K.* 9:31 had Z. peace, who?
1 *Chr.* 2:6 sons of Zerah, Z. and
8:36 Z. son of Jehoadah, 9:42
*Jer.* 25:25 I made kings of Z. dr.

**ZIN.**
*Num.* 13:21 from wildern. of Z.
20:1 I came to desert of Z. 33:36
27:14 in desert of Z. *Deut.* 32:51

**ZION.**
2 *Sam* 5:7 David took stronghold of Z. 1 *Chr.* 11:5
1 *K.* 8:1 which is Z. 2 *Chr.* 5:2
*Ps.* 2:6 on my holy hill of Z.
48:12 walk about Z. go round
about her

ZIO

*Ps.* 51:18 thy good pleas. unto Z.
69:35 for God will save Z. and
87:2 the Lord loveth gates of Z.
5 said of Z. this and that man
97:8 Z. heard and was glad
102:13 and have mercy on Z.
16 when Lord shall build up Z.
126:1 L. turned captivity of Z.
129:5 be turned back th. hate Z.
132:13 the Lord hath chosen Z.
133:3 as dew on mountains of Z.
137:1 when we remembered Z.
3 sing us one of the son. of Z.
146:10 the Lord shall reign, O Z.
147:12 praise thy God, O Z.
149:2 let children of Z. be joyful
*Is.* 1:27 Z. shall be redeemed
12:6 shout, th. inhabitant of Z.
14:32 that Lord hath founded Z.
33:5 hath filled Z. with judgm.
20 look on Z. 35:10 come to Z.
34:8 for controversy of Z.
40:9 O Z. bringest good tidings
41:27 sh. say to Z. behold them
49:14 Z. said, L. hath forsaken
51:3 the Lord shall comfort Z.
11 sh. come with singing to Z.
16 say unto Z. Th. art my peo.
52:1 put on thy strength, O Z.
7 saith unto Z. Thy G. reigneth
8 Lord shall bring again Z.
59:20 Redeemer sh. come to Z.
60:14 Z. of the Holy One of Is.
62:1 for Z. sake will I not hold
64:10 Z. is a wilderness, Jerusa.
66:8 as soon as Z. travailed, she
*Jer.* 3:14 I will bring you to Z.
4:6 set up standard towards Z.
14:19 hath thy soul loathed Z.?
26:18 Z. shall be plow. *Mic.* 3:12

ZIO

*Jer.* 30:17 Z. whom no man seek.
31:6 let us go up to Z. to the
12 and sing in height of Z.
50:5 they sh. ask the way to Z.
51:35 shall the inhabitant of Z.
*Lam.* 1:4 ways of Z. do mourn
17 Z. spreads forth her hands
4:2 sons of Z. compara. to gold
5:18 mountain of Z. is desolate
*Joel* 2:23 be glad, ye child. of Z.
*Amos* 1:2 Lord will roar from Z.
*Mic.* 3:10 th. build Z. with blood
4:2 for law shall go forth of Z.
11 let our eye look upon Z.
*Zec.* 1:14 I am jealous for Z. with
17 Lord shall yet comfort Z.
2:7 deliver thyself, O Z. 8:2
8:3 Lord, I am returned to Z.
9:13 raised up thy sons, O Z.

*See* DAUGHTER, DAUGHTERS.

**In ZION.**

*Ps.* 9:11 sing praises to L. who dwell. *in* Z. 76:2; *Joel* 3:21
65:1 praise for thee, O G. *in* Z.
84:7 every one *in* Z. appeareth
99:2 L. is great *in* Z. he is high
102:21 decl. name of Lord *in* Z.
*Is.* 4:3 that is left *in* Z. shall be
10:24 O my peo. dwellest *in* Z.
28:16 beh. I lay *in* Z. for a foundation, a tried st. 1 *Pet.* 2:6
30:19 people shall dwell *in* Z.
31:9 the L. whose fire is *in* Z.
33:14 sinners *in* Z. are afraid
46:13 I will place salva. *in* Z.
61:3 them that mourn *in* Z.
*Jer.* 8:19 is not the Lord *in* Z.?
50:28 declare *in* Z. vengeance
51:10 let us decl. *in* Z. the work

ZIP

*Jer.* 51:24 evil that they have done *in* Z.
*Lam.* 2:6 sabbaths forgot. *in* Z.
4:11 L. hath kindled fire *in* Z.
5:11 they ravished women *in* Z.
*Joel* 2:1 blow the trumpet *in* Z.
3:17 your God dwelling *in* Z.
*Amos* 6:1 that are at ease *in* Z.
*Rom.* 9:33 *in* Z. a stumbl. stone

**Mount ZION.**

2 *K.* 19:31 a remnant, they that escape out of *mount* Z. *Is.* 37:32
*Ps.* 48:2 joy of earth is *mount* Z.
11 *m.* Z. rejoice; 78:68 *m.* Z.
74:2 *m.* Z. wherein thou hast
125:1 as *m.* Z. cannot be remo.
*Is.* 4:5 dwelling-place of *m.* Z.
8:18 which dwell. in *mo.* Z. 18:7
10:12 perform. work upon *m.* Z.
24:23 Lord shall reign in *m.* Z.
29:8 fight aga. *m.* Z. 31:4 for
*Joel* 2:32 in *m.* Z. deliver. *Ob.* 17
*Ob.* 21 shall come up on *m.* Z.
*Mic.* 4:7 reign over th. in *m.* Z.
*Heb.* 12:22 are come unto *m.* Z.
*Rev.* 14:1 Lamb stood on *m.* Z.

**Out of ZION.**

*Ps.* 14:7 come *out of* Z. 53:6
20:2 strong. thee *o. of* Z. 110:2
128:5 bless thee *o. of* Z. 134:3
135:21 blessed be Lord *o. of* Z.
*Is.* 2:3 *out of* Z. shall go forth
*Jer.* 9:19 wail. is heard *out of* Z.
*Joel* 3:16 L. shall roar *out of* Z.
*Rom.* 11:26 come *out of* Z. deliv.

**ZIPPORAH.**

*Ex.* 2:21 Jethro gave Moses Z.
4:25 Z. took sharp stone, 18:2

ZUZ

**ZOAN.**

*Num.* 13:22 seven years bef. Z.
*Ps.* 78:12 things did he in Z. 43
*Is.* 19:11 princes of Z. fools, 13
30:4 for his princes were at Z.
*Ezek.* 30:14 I will set fire in Z.

**ZOAR.**

*Gen.* 14:2 of Bela, which is Z. 8
19:22 name of city was called Z.
*Deut.* 34:3 city of palm-tr. to Z.
*Is.* 15:5 fugitives sh. flee unto Z.
*Jer.* 48:34 uttered th. voice fr. Z.

**ZOBAH.**

1 *Sam.* 14:47 against kings of Z.
2 *Sam.* 8:3 Da. smote king of Z.
1 *K.* 11:24; 1 *Chr.* 18:3, 9
23:36 Igal son of Nathan of Z.
1 *K.* 11:23 fled from king of Z.

**ZOPHAR.**

*Job* 2:11 Z. Naamath. 11:1; 42:9

**ZORAH.**

*Jos.* 19:41 inheritance of Dan, Z.
*Jud.* 13:2 a certain man of Z.
25 Sams. bet Z. and Eshtaol
16:31 bur. Samson bet. Z. and
18:2 Danites sent from Z. to
8 came unto their breth. to Z.
2 *Chr.* 11:10 Rehoboam built Z.

**ZOROBABEL.**

*Mat.* 1:12 Salathiel begat Z. 13
*Luke* 3:27 Rhesa was son of Z.

**ZUR.**

*Num.* 25:15 daughter of Z. slain
31:8 Z. prince slain, *Jos.* 13:21
1 *Chr.* 8:30 Z. son of Gib. 9:36

**ZUZIM.**

*Gen.* 14:5 kings smote Z. in H.

# PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY

OF

# SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES,

## GIVING THE ACCENT, SPELLING, AND PRONUNCIATION OF THE UNCOMMON AND DIFFICULT NAMES IN THE BIBLE.

NOTE.—The names are in double columns. The first shows the spelling, and the syllables to be accented. Each syllable to be accented is followed by an acute accent, thus: Abad'don. The second column consists of key-words, showing the exact pronunciation. The scale of sounds at the head of each page shows the sounds of the letters in the key-words.

**Vowels.**—Fāte, făt, fär; mēte, mĕt, têrm; bīte, bĭt; bōne, nŏt, fôr; rūde, bŭt, pûsh; oil; ai like aye.
**Consonants.**—Ch in chick, g in go, th in thick, *th* in *that*, y in yet, zh like s in usury.

### A.

| | |
|---|---|
| A'alar | ā-ă-lär |
| Abad'don | ă-băd-dŏn |
| Abag'tha | ă-băg-thâ |
| Ab'ana | ăb-ā-nâ |
| Ab'arim | ăb-ā-rĭm |
| Ab'aron | ăb-ā-rŏn |
| Ab'deel | ăb-dē-ĕl |
| Abed'nego | ā-bĕd nē-gō |
| A'belbeth'maa'achah | ā-bĕl-bĕth mā-ă-kâ |
| A'belma'im | ā-bĕl-mā-ĭm |
| A'belmeho'lah | ā-bĕl-mē-hō-lâ |
| A'belmiz'raim | ā-bĕl-mĭz-rā-ĭm |
| A'belshit'tim | ā-bĕl-shĭt-tĭm |
| A'bez | ā-bĕz |
| A'bi | ā-bī |
| Abi'a | ā-bīâ |
| Abi'ah | ā-bī-â |
| A'bial'bon | ā-bī-ăl-bŏn |
| Abi'asaph | ā-bī-ā-săf |
| Abi'athar | ā-bī-ā-thär |
| A'bib | ā-bĭb |
| Abi'da | ā-bī-dâ |
| Abi'dah | ā-bī-dâ |
| Ab'idan | ăb-ĭ-dăn |
| Abi'el | ā-bī-ĕl |
| A'bie'zer | ā-bī-ē-zēr |
| A'biez'rite | ā-bī-ĕz-rīt |
| Ab'iha'il | ăb-ĭ-hā-ĭl |
| Abi'hud | ā-bī-hŭd |
| Abi'jam | ā-bī-jăm |
| Ab'ile'ne | ăb-ĭ-lē-nē |
| Abim'ael | ā-bĭm-ā-ĕl |
| Abim'elech | ā-bĭm-ē-lĕk |
| Ab'iner | ăb-ĭ-nĕr |
| Abin'oam | ā-bĭn-ō-ăm |
| Abi'ram | ā-bī-răm |
| Ab'ishag | ăb-ĭ-shăg |
| Abish'ai | ā-bĭsh-ā-ĭ |
| Abish'alom | ā-bĭsh-ā-lŏm |
| Abish'ua | ā-bĭsh ū-â |
| Ab'ishur | ăb-ĭ-shŭr |
| Ab'ital | ăb-ĭ-tăl |
| Ab'itub | ăb-ĭ-tŭb |
| Abi'ud | ā-bī-ŭd |
| Ac'cad | ăk-kăd |
| Ac'cho | ăk-kō |
| Acel'dama | ā-sĕl-dā-mâ |
| Acha'ia | ā-kā-yâ |
| Acha'icus | ā-kā-ĭ-kŭs |
| A'chan | ā-kăn |
| A'char | ā-kär |
| A'chaz | ā-kăz |
| Ach'bor | ăk-bôr |
| A'chim | ā-kĭm |
| A'chish | ā-kĭsh |
| A'chor | ā-kôr |
| Ach'sa | ăk-sâ |
| Ach'sah | ăk-sâ |
| Ach'shaph | ăk-shăf |
| Ach'zib | ăk-zĭb |
| Ad'adah | ăd-ā-dâ |
| Ad'al'ah | ăd-ā-ĭ-â |
| Ad'ail'a | ăd-ā-ĭl-ā |
| Ad'amah | ăd-ā-mâ |
| Ad'ami | ăd-ā-mī |
| A'dar | ā-där |
| Ad'beel | ăd-bē-ĕl |
| Ad'dan | ăd-dăn |
| Ad'dar | ăd-där |
| Ad'di | ăd-dī |
| Ad'don | ăd-dŏn |
| A'der | ā-dĕr |
| A'diel | ā-dī-ĕl |
| A'din | ā-dĭn |
| Ad'ina | ăd-ĭ-nâ |
| Ad'ino | ăd-ĭ-nō |
| Ad'itha'im | ăd-ĭ-thā-ĭm |
| Ad'lai | ăd-lā-ĭ |
| Ad'mah | ăd-mâ |
| Ad'matha | ăd-mā-thâ |
| Ad'na | ăd-nâ |
| Ad'nah | ăd-nâ |
| Adon'ibe'zek | ā-dŏn-ĭ-bē-zĕk |
| Adon'ican | ā-dŏn-ĭ-kăn |
| Ad'oni'jah | ăd-ō-nī-jâ |
| Adon'ikam | ā-dŏn-ĭ-kăm |
| Ad'oni'ram | ăd-ō-nī-răm |
| Adon'ize'dek | ā-dŏn-ĭ-zē-dĕk |
| Ado'ra | ā-dō-râ |
| Ad'oram | ăd-ō-rā-ĭm |
| Ado'ram | ā-dō-răm |
| Adram'elech | ā-drăm-ē-lĕk |
| Adram'melech | ā-drăm-mē-lĕk |
| Ad'ramyt'tium | ăd rā mĭt-tĭ-ŭm |
| A'dria | ā-drĭ-ā |
| A'driel | ā-drĭ-ĕl |
| Adul'lam | ā-dŭl-lăm |
| Adul'lamite | ā-dŭl-lăm-īt |
| Adum'mim | ā-dŭm-mĭm |
| Æ'neas | ē-nē-ăs |
| Æ'non | ē-nŏn |
| Ag'abus | ăg-ā-bŭs |
| A'gag | ā-găg |
| A'gagite | ā-găg-īt |
| A'gar | ā-gär |
| Ag'eo | ăg-ē-ō |
| Agrip'pa | ā-grĭp-pâ |
| A'gur | ā-gŭr |
| Ahar'ah | ā-här-â |
| Ahar'hel | ā-här-hĕl |
| Ahas'ai | ā-hăs-ā-ĭ |
| Ahas'bai | ā-hăs-bā-ĭ |
| Ahas'ue'rus | ā-hăzh-ū-ē-rŭs |
| Aha'va | ā-hā-vâ |
| A'hazi'ah | ā-hā-zī-â |
| Ah'ban | ä-băn |
| A'her | ā-hĕr |
| A'hi | ā-hī |
| Ahi'ah | ā-hī-â |
| Ahi'am | ā-hī-ăm |
| Ahi'an | ā-hī-ăn |
| A'hie'zer | ā-hī-ē-zēr |
| Ahi'hud | ā-hī-hŭd |
| Ahi'jah | ā-hī-jâ |
| Ahi'kam | ā-hī-kăm |
| Ahi'lud | ā-hī-lŭd |
| Ahim'aaz | ā-hĭm-ā-ăz |
| Ahi'man | ā-hī-măn |
| Ahim'elech | ā-hĭm-ē-lĕk |
| Ahi'moth | ā-hī-mŏth |
| Ahin'adab | ā-hĭn-ā-dăb |
| Ahin'oam | ā-hĭn-ō-ăm |
| Ahi'o | ā-hī-ō |
| Ahi'ra | ā-hī-râ |
| Ahi'ram | ā-hī-răm |
| Ahi'ramites | ā-hī-răm-īts |
| Ahis'amach | ā-hĭs-ā-măk |
| Ahish'ahar | ā-hĭsh-ā-här |
| Ahi'shar | ā-hī-shär |
| Ahith'ophel | ā-hĭth-ō-fĕl |
| Ahi'tub | ā-hī-tŭb |
| Ah'lab | ä-läb |
| Ah'lai | ä-lā |
| Aho'ah | ā-hō-â |
| Aho'hite | ā-hō-hīt |
| Aho'lah | ā-hō-lâ |
| Aho'liab | ā-hō-lĭ-ăb |
| Ahol'ibah | ā-hŏl-ĭ-bâ |
| A'holib'amah | ā-hō-lĭb-ā-mâ |
| Ahu'mai | ā-hū-mā-ĭ |
| Ahu'zam | ā-hū-zăm |
| Ahuz'zath | ā-hūz-zăth |
| A'i | ā-ĭ |
| Ai'ah | ā-ĭ-â |
| Ai'ath | ā-ĭ-ăth |
| Ai'ja | ā-ĭ-jâ |
| Aij'alon | ăj-ā-lŏn |
| Aij'eleth Sha'har | ăj-ē-lĕth shā-här |
| A'in | ā-ĭn |
| Ai'rus | ā-ĭ-rŭs |
| A'jah | ā-jâ |
| Aj'alon | ăj-ā-lŏn |
| A'kan | ā-kăn |
| Ak'kub | ăk-kŭb |
| Ak'rabatti'ne | ăk-rā-băt-tĭ-nē |
| Akrab'bim | ā-krăb-bĭm |
| Al'ameth | ăl-ā-mĕth |
| Alam'melech | ā-lăm-mē-lĕk |
| Al'amoth | ăl-ā-mŏth |
| Al'ometh | ăl-ē-mĕth |
| All'ah | ä-lĭ-â |
| Alli'an | ä-lĭ-ăn |
| Al'lom | ăl-lŏm |
| Al'lon | ăl-lŏn |
| Al'lonbach'uth | ăl-lŏn-băk-ŭth |
| Almo'dad | ăl-mō-dăd |
| Al'mon | ăl-mŏn |
| Al'mondib'latha'im | ăl-mŏn-dĭb-lā-thā-ĭm |
| A'loth | ā-lŏth |
| Al'pha | ăl-fâ |
| Alphe'us | ăl-fē-ŭs |
| Altas'chith | ăl-tăs-kĭth |
| A'lush | ā-lŭsh |
| Al'vah | ăl-vâ |
| Al'van | ăl-văn |
| A'mad | ā-măd |
| A'mal | ā-măl |
| Am'alek | ăm-ā-lĕk |
| Am'alekite | ăm-ā-lĕk-īt |
| A'mam | ā-măm |
| Am'ana | ăm-ā-nâ |
| Am'ariah | ăm-ā-rī-â |
| Amas'ai | ā-măs-ā-ĭ |
| Amash'ai | ā-măsh-ā-ĭ |
| Am'asi'ah | ăm-ā-sī-ăh |
| Amed'atha | ā-mĕd-ā-thâ |
| A'mi | ā-mĭ |
| Amit'tai | ā-mĭt-tai |
| Amiz'abad | ā-mĭz-ā-băd |
| Am'nah | ăm-nâ |
| Ammed'atha | ăm-mĕd-ā-thâ |
| Ammid'iol | ăm-mĭd ĭ-ol |
| Am'miel | ăm-mĭ-ĕl |
| Ammi'hud | ăm-mĭ-hŭd |
| Ammin'adab | ăm-mĭn-ā-dăb |
| Ammin'adib | ăm-mĭn-ā-dĭb |
| Ammi-shad'dai | ăm-mĭ-shăd-dā-ĭ |
| Ammiz'abad | ăm-mĭz-ā-băd |
| A'mok | ā-mŏk |
| A'mon | ā-mŏn |
| Am'orite | ăm-ō-rīt |
| A'moz | ā-mŏz |
| Amphip'olis | ăm-fĭp-ō-lĭs |
| Am'plias | ăm-plĭ-ăs |
| Am'ramites | ăm-răm-īts |
| Am'raphel | ăm-rā-fĕl |
| A'nab | ā-năb |
| An'ael | ăn-ā-ĕl |
| A'nah | ā-năh |
| An'aha'rath | ăn-ā-hā-răth |
| An'ai'ah | ăn-ā-ĭ-â |
| A'nak | ā-năk |
| An'akims | ăn-ā-kĭmz |
| An'amim | ăn-ā-mĭm |
| Anam'melech | ā-năm-mē-lĕk |
| A'nan | ā-năn |
| Ana'ni | ā-nā-nī |
| A'nath | ā-năth |
| An'athoth | ăn-ā-thŏth |
| An'droni'cus | ăn-drō-nī cŭs |
| A'nem | ā-nĕm |
| A'nen | ā-nĕn |
| A'ner | ā-nĕr |
| An'ethoth'ite | ăn-ē-thŏth-īt |
| An'etoth'ite | ăn-ē-tŏth-īt |
| A'niam | ā-nī-ăm |
| A'nim | ā nĭm |
| An'tilib'anus | ăn-tĭ-lĭb-ā-nŭs |
| Anti'ochus | ăn-tĭ-ō-kŭs |
| An'tipas | ăn-tĭ-păs |

**Consonants.**—Ch in chick, g in go, th in thick, *th* in *th*at, y in yet, zh like s in usury.

| | |
|---|---|
| Antip'ater | ăn-tĭp-ā-tēr |
| Antip'atris | ăn-tĭp-ā-trĭs |
| An'tothi'jah | ăn-tō-thī-jä |
| An'tothite | ăn-tōth-īt |
| A'nub | ā-nŭb |
| Apel'les | ā-pĕl-lēz |
| Aphar'sachites | ā-fär-săk-īts |
| Aphar'sathchites | ā-fär-săth-kīts |
| Aphar'sites | ā-fär-sīts |
| A'phek | ā-fĕk |
| Aphe'kah | ā-fē-kä |
| Apher'ema | ā-fĕr-ē-mä |
| Apher'ra | ā-fĕr-rä |
| Aphi'ah | ā-fī-ä |
| A'phik | ā-fĭk |
| Aph'rah | ăf-rä |
| Aph'ses | ăf-sēz |
| Ap'ollo'nia | ăp-ŏl-lō-nĭ-ä |
| Apol'los | ä-pŏl-lŏs |
| Apoll'yon | ä-pŏl-yŏn |
| Ap'palm | ăp-pä-lĭm |
| Ap'phia | ăf-fī-ä |
| Ap'pii Fo'rum | ăp-pī-ī fō-rŭm |
| Aq'uila | ăk-wĭ-lä |
| A'ra | ā-rä |
| A'rab | ā-răb |
| Ar'abah | är-ä-bä |
| A'rad | ā-răd |
| Ar'adus | är-ä-dŭs |
| A'rah | ā-rä |
| A'ram | ā-răm |
| A'ramit'ess | ā-răm-ĭt-ĕs |
| A'ramnaha'ram | ā-răm-nä-hä-rä-ĭm |
| A'ramzo'bah | ā-răm-zō-bä |
| A'ran | ā-răn |
| Arau'nah | ä-rō-nä |
| Ar'bathite | är-băth-īt |
| Ar'bite | är-bīt |
| Arbo'nai | är-bō-nä-ī |
| Ar'chela'us | är-kē-lä-ŭs |
| Ar'chevites | är-kē-vīts |
| Ar'chi | är-kī |
| Archip'pus | är-kĭp-pŭs |
| Ar'chite | är-kīt |
| Arctu'rus | ärk-tū-rŭs |
| Ard'ites | ärd-īts |
| Ar'don | är-dŏn |
| Are'li | ä-rē-lī |
| Are'lites | ä-rē-līts |
| Ar'eop'agite | är-ē-ŏp-ä-jīt |
| Ar'eop'agus | är-ē-ŏp ä-gŭs |
| Ar'etas | är-ē-tăs |
| Arid'ai | ä-rĭd-ä-ī |
| Arid'atha | ä-rĭd-ä-thä |
| Ari'eh | ä-rī-ē |
| Ar'imathæ'a | är-ĭ-mä-thē-ä |
| Ar'imathe'a | är-ĭ-mä-thē-ä |
| A'rioch | ä-rī-ŏk |
| Aris'ai | ä-rĭs-ä-ī |
| Ar'istar'chus | är-ĭs-tär-kŭs |
| Ar'istobu'lus | är-ĭs-tō-bū-lŭs |
| Ar'maged'don | är-mä-gĕd-dŏn |
| Armo'ni | är-mō-nī |
| A'rod | ā-rŏd |
| Ar'odi | är-ō-dī |
| A'rodites | ä-rōd-īts |
| Ar'oer | är-ō-ēr |
| Ar'oerite | är-ō-ēr-īt |
| Ar'phad | är-făd |
| Arphax'ad | är-făks-ăd |
| Ar'sareth | är-sä-rĕth |
| Ar'taxerx'es | är-tăks-ĕrks-ēz |
| Ar'temas | är-tē-măs |
| Ar'uboth | är-ū-bŏth |
| Aru'mah | ä-rū-mä |
| Ar'vadite | är-văd-īt |
| As'ahel | äs-ä-hĕl |
| As'ahi'ah | äs-ä-hī-ä |
| As'ai'ah | äs-ä-ī-ä |
| A'saph | ā-săf |
| Asar'ael | ä-săr-ä-ĕl |
| Asar'eel | ä-săr-ē-ĕl |
| As'are'lah | äs-ä-rē-lä |
| As'baz'areth | äs-băz-ä-rĕth |
| As'enath | äs-ē-näth |
| A'ser | ä-sēr |
| A'shan | ä-shăn |
| Ash'bea | äsh-bē-ä |
| Ash'belites | äsh-bĕl-īts |
| Ash'chenaz | äsh-kē-năz |
| Ash'dodites | äsh-dŏd-īts |
| Ash'dothites | äsh-dŏth-īts |
| Ash'dothpis'gah | äsh-dŏth-pĭz-gä |
| Ash'erites | äsh-ēr-īts |
| Ash'ima | äsh-ĭ-mä |
| Ash'kelon | äsh-kē-lŏn |
| Ash'kenaz | äsh-kē-năz |
| Ash'nah | äsh-nä |
| Ash'penaz | äsh-pē-năz |
| Ash'riel | äsh-rī-ĕl |
| Ash'taroth | äsh-tä-rŏth |
| Ash'temoh | äsh-tē-mō |
| Ash'terathite | äsh-tē-räth-īt |
| Ash'teroth Kar'naim | äsh-tē-rŏth kär-nä-ĭm |
| Ash'toreth | äsh-tō-rĕth |
| Ash'urites | äsh-ūr-īts |
| Ash'vath | äsh-văth |
| A'siel | ä-sī-ĕl |
| As'kelon | äs kē-lŏn |
| As'maveth | äs-mä-vĕth |
| As'nah | äs-nä |
| Asnap'per | äs-năp-pēr |
| As'patha | äs-pä-thä |
| As'riel | äs-rī-ĕl |
| As'rielites | äs-rī-ĕl-īts |
| As'sare'moth | äs-sä-rē-mŏth |
| As'shur | äsh-ŭr |
| Asshu'rim | äsh-ū-rĭm |
| As'sos | äs-sŏs |
| As'taroth | äs-tä-rŏth |
| Asup'pim | ä-sŭp-pĭm |
| Asyn'critus | ä-sĭn-krĭ-tŭs |
| A'tad | ā-tăd |
| At'arah | ăt-ä-rä |
| At'aroth | ăt-ä-rŏth |
| At'arotha'dar | ăt-ä-rŏth-ä-där |
| At'arothad'dar | ăt-ä-rŏth-ăd-där |
| A'ter | ā-tēr |
| A'thach | ā-thăk |
| Ath'ai'ah | ăth-ä-ī-ä |
| Ath'ali'ah | ăth-ä-lī-ä |
| Athe'nians | ä-thē-nĭ-ănz |
| Ath'ens | ăth-ĕnz |
| Ath'lai | ăth-lai |
| At'roth | ăt-rŏth |
| At'tai | ăt-tai |
| At'tali'a | ăt-tä-lī-ä |
| A'va | ā-vä |
| Av'aron | ăv-ä-rŏn |
| A'ven | ā-vĕn |
| A'vim | ā-vĭm |
| A'vims | ā-vĭmz |
| A'vites | ā-vīts |
| A'vith | ā-vĭth |
| A'zah | ā-zä |
| A'zal | ā-zăl |
| Az'ali'ah | äz-ä-lī-ä |
| Az'ani'ah | äz-ä-nī-ä |
| Azar'ael | ä-zär-ä-ĕl |
| Azar'eel | ä-zär-ē-ĕl |
| Az'ari'ah | äz-ä-rī-ä |
| A'zaz | ā-zăz |
| Aza'zel | ä-zä-zĕl |
| Az'azi'ah | äz-ä-zī-ä |
| Az'buk | äz-bŭk |
| Aze'kah | ä-zē-kä |
| A'zel | ā-zĕl |
| A'zem | ā-zĕm |
| Az'gad | äz-găd |
| A'ziel | ä-zī-ĕl |
| Azi'za | ä-zī-zä |
| Az'maveth | äz-mä-vĕth |
| Az'mon | äz-mŏn |
| Az'nothta'bor | äz-nŏth-tä-bôr |
| A'zor | ā-zôr |
| A'zotus | ä-zō-tŭs |
| Az'riel | äz-rī-ĕl |
| Az'rikam | äz-rĭ-kăm |
| Azu'bah | ä-zū-bä |
| A'zur | ā-zŭr |
| Az'zah | äz-zä |
| Az'zan | äz-zăn |
| Az'zur | äz-zŭr |

B.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ba'al | bä-ăl |
| Ba'alah | bä-ăl-ä |
| Ba'alath | bä-ăl-ăth |
| Ba'alathbe'er | bä-ăl-ăth-bē-ēr |
| Ba'albe'rith | bä-ăl-bē-rĭth |
| Ba'ale | bä-ä-lē |
| Ba'algad | bä-ăl-găd |
| Ba'alha'mon | bä-ăl-hä-mŏn |
| Ba'alha'nan | bä-ăl-hä-năn |
| Ba'alha'zor | bä-ăl-hä-zôr |
| Ba'alher'mon | bä-ăl-hēr-mŏn |
| Ba'ali | bä-ăl-ī |
| Ba'alim | bä-ăl-ĭm |
| Ba'alis | bä-ä-lĭs |
| Ba'alme'on | bä-ăl-mē-ŏn |
| Ba'alpe'or | bä-ăl-pē-ôr |
| Ba'alper'azim | bä-ăl-pĕr-ä-zĭm |
| Ba'alshal'isha | bä-ăl-shăl-ĭ-shä |
| Ba'alta'mar | bä-ăl-tä-mär |
| Ba'alze'bub | bä-ăl-zē-bŭb |
| Ba'alze'phon | bä-ăl-zē-fŏn |
| Ba'ana | bä-ä-nä |
| Ba'anah | bä-ä-nä |
| Ba'ani'as | bä-ä-nĭ-äs |
| Ba'ara | bä-ä-rä |
| Ba'ase'iah | bä-ä-sē-yä |
| Ba'asha | bä-ä-shä |
| Ba'asi'ah | bä-ä-sĭ-ä |
| Bab'ylo'nians | băb-ĭ-lō-nĭ-ănz |
| Bab'ylo'nish | băb-ĭ-lō-nĭsh |
| Ba'ca | bä-kä |
| Bach'rites | bäk-rīts |
| Baha'rumite | bä-hä-rŭm-īt |
| Bahu'mus | bä-hū-mŭs |
| Bahu'rim | bä-hū-rĭm |
| Ba'jith | bä-jĭth |
| Bakbak'kar | bäk-bäk-kär |
| Bak'buk | bäk-bŭk |
| Bak'buki'ah | bäk-bŭk-ĭ-ä |
| Ba'laam | bä-lăm |
| Ba'lac | bä-lăk |
| Bal'adan | băl-ä-dăn |
| Ba'lah | bä-lä |
| Ba'lak | bä-lăk |
| Bal'amo | băl-ä-mō |
| Ba'mar | bä-mär |
| Ba'moth | bä-mŏth |
| Ba'mothba'al | bä-mŏth-bä-ăl |
| Ba'ni | bä-nī |
| Bar'achel | bär-ä-kĕl |
| Bar'achi'ah | bär-ä-kī-ä |
| Bar'achi'as | bär-ä-kī-äs |
| Barhu'mite | bär-hū-mīt |
| Bari'ah | bä-rī-ä |
| Bar'je'sus | bär-jē-sŭs |
| Bar'jo'na | bär-jō-nä |
| Bar'kos | bär-kŏs |
| Bar'time'us | bär-tī-mē-ŭs |
| Bar'time'us | bär-tī-mē-ŭs |
| Ba'shanha'vothja'ir | bä-shän-hä-vŏth |
| Bash'emath | băsh-ē-măth |
| Bas'ilis | băs-ĭ-lĭs |
| Bas'lith | băs-lĭth |
| Bas'math | băs-măth |
| Bath'rabbim | băth-räb-bĭm |
| Bath'sheba | băth-shē-bä |
| Bath'shua | băth-shū-ä |
| Bav'ai | băv-ä-ī |
| Baz'lith | băz-lĭth |
| Baz'luth | băz-lŭth |
| Bdel'lium | dĕl-yŭm |
| Be'aliah | bē-ä-lī-ä |
| Be'aloth | bē-ä-lŏth |
| Beb'ai | bĕb-ä-ī |
| Be'cher | bē-kēr |
| Becho'rath | bē-kō-răth |
| Be'dad | bē-dăd |
| Bed'ai'ah | bĕd-ä-ī-ä |
| Be'dan | bē-dăn |
| Bede'iah | bē-dē-yä |
| Be'eli'ada | bē-ĕl-ĭ-ä-dä |
| Be'eleth'mus | bē-ĕl-tĕth-mŭs |
| Beel'zebub | bē-ĕl-zē-bŭb |
| Be'er | bē-ĕr |
| Bee'ra | bē-ē-rä |
| Bee'rah | bē-ē-rä |
| Be'ere'lim | bē-ēr-ē-lĭm |
| Bee'ri | bē-ē-rī |
| Be'erlahai'roi | bē-ēr-lä-hai-roi |
| Bee'roth | bē-ē-rŏth |
| Bee'rothites | bē-ē-rŏth-īts |
| Be'ershe'ba | bē-ēr-shē-bä |
| Beesh'tera | bē-ĕsh-tē-rä |
| Be'hemoth | bē-hē-mŏth |
| Be'kah | bē-kä |
| Be'laites | bē-lä-īts |
| Be'lial | bē-lĭ-ăl |
| Bel'maim | bĕl-mä-ĭm |
| Bel'men | bĕl-mĕn |
| Bena'iah | bē-nä-yä |
| Ben'am'mi | bĕn-ăm-mī |
| Ben'ebe'rak | bĕn-ē-bē-răk |
| Ben'eja'akan | bĕn-ē-jä-ä-kăn |
| Ben'ha'dad | bĕn-hä-dăd |
| Ben'ha'il | bĕn-hä-ĭl |
| Ben'ha'nan | bĕn-hä-năn |
| Ben'inu | bĕn-ĭ-nŭ |
| Be'no | bē-nō |
| Bennu'i | bĕn-nū-ī |
| Ben'zo'heth | bĕn-zō-hĕth |
| Be'on | bē-ŏn |
| Be'or | bē-ôr |
| Be'ra | bē-rä |
| Ber'achah | bĕr-ä-kä |
| Ber'achi'ah | bĕr-ä-kī-ä |
| Be'rah | bē-rä |
| Ber'ai'ah | bĕr-ä-ī-ä |
| Bere'a | bē-rē-ä |
| Ber'echi'ah | bĕr-ē-kī-ä |
| Be'red | bē-rĕd |
| Be'ri | bē-rī |
| Beri'ah | bē-rī-ä |
| Beri'ites | bē-rī-īts |
| Be'rites | bē-rīts |
| Be'rith | bē-rĭth |
| Berni'ce | bĕr-nĭ-sē |
| Bero'dachbal'adan | bē-rō-dăk-băl-ä-dăn |
| Berœ'a | bē-rē-ä |
| Bero'thah | bē-rō-thä |
| Ber'othai | bĕr-ō-thai |
| Be'rothite | bē-rŏth-īt |
| Berre'tho | bĕr-rē-thō |
| Be'sai | bē-sī |
| Bes'ode'iah | bĕs-ō-dē-yä |
| Be'sor | bē-sôr |
| Be'tah | bē-tä |
| Bet'ane | bĕt-ä-nē |
| Be'ten | bē-tĕn |
| Beth'ab'ara | bĕth-ăb-ä-rä |
| Beth'a'nath | bĕth-ä-năth |
| Beth'a'noth | bĕth-ä-nŏth |
| Beth'any | bĕth-ä-nĭ |
| Beth'ar'abah | bĕth-ăr-ä-bä |
| Beth'a'ram | bĕth-ä-răm |
| Beth'ar'bel | bĕth-ăr-bĕl |
| Beth'a'ven | bĕth-ä-vĕn |

**Vowels.**—Fāte, făt, fär; mēte, mĕt, têrm; bīte, bĭt; bōne, nŏt, fôr; rūde, bŭt, pûsh; oil; ai like aye.

| | |
|---|---|
| Beth'az'maveth | bĕth-ăz-mā-vĕth |
| Beth'ba'almeo'on | bĕth-bā-ăl-mē-ōn |
| Beth'ba'rah | bĕth-bā-rā |
| Beth'ba'si | bĕth-bā-sī |
| Beth'bir'ei | bĕth-bĭr-ē-ī |
| Beth'car | bĕth-kär |
| Beth'da'gon | bĕth-dā-gŏn |
| Beth'dib'latha'im | bĕth-dĭb-lā-thā-ĭm |
| Beth'e'den | bĕth-ē-dĕn |
| Beth'e'mek | bĕth-ē-mĕk |
| Be'ther | bē-thêr |
| Bethes'da | bĕ-thĕz-dā |
| Beth'e'zel | bĕth-ē-zĕl |
| Beth'ga'der | bĕth-gā-dêr |
| Beth'ga'mul | bĕth-gā-mŭl |
| Beth'hac'cerem | bĕth-hăk-sē-rĕm |
| Beth'ha'ran | bĕth-hā-răn |
| Beth'hog'la | bĕth-hŏg-lā |
| Beth'hog'lah | bĕth-hŏg-lā |
| Beth'ho'ron | bĕth-hō-rŏn |
| Beth'jesh'imoth | bĕth-jĕsh-ĭ-mŏth |
| Beth'jes'imoth | bĕth-jĕs-ĭ-mŏth |
| Beth'leb'aoth | bĕth-lĕb-ā-ŏth |
| Beth'lehem | bĕth-lē-hĕm |
| Beth'lehem Eph'ratah | bĕth-lē-hĕm ĕf-rā-tā |
| Beth'lehemite | bĕth-lē-hĕm-īt |
| Beth'lehemju'dah | bĕth-lē-hĕm-jū-dā |
| Beth'ma'achah | bĕth-mā-ā-kā |
| Beth'mar'caboth | bĕth-mär-kā-bŏth |
| Beth'me'on | bĕth-mē-ŏn |
| Beth'nim'rah | bĕth-nĭm-rā |
| Betho'ron | bĕth-ō-rŏn |
| Beth'pa'let | bĕth-pā-lĕt |
| Beth'paz'zez | bĕth-păz-zĕz |
| Beth'pe'or | bĕth-pē-ôr |
| Beth'phage | bĕth-fā-gē |
| Beth'phe'let | bĕth-fē-lĕt |
| Beth'ra'pha | bĕth-rā-fā |
| Beth're'hob | bĕth-rē-hŏb |
| Beth'sa'ida | bĕth-sā-ĭ-dā |
| Beth'shan | bĕth shăn |
| Beth'she'an | bĕth-shē-ăn |
| Beth'she'mesh | bĕth-shē-mĕsh |
| Beth'she'mite | bĕth-shē-mīt |
| Beth'shit'tah | bĕth-shĭt-tā |
| Beth'tap'puah | bĕth-tăp-pū-ā |
| Bethu'el | bē-thū-ĕl |
| Be'thul | bē-thŭl |
| Beth'zur | bĕth-zêr |
| Bet'omas'them | bĕt-ō-măs-thĕm |
| Bet'onim | bĕt-ō-nĭm |
| Be'zai | bē-zai |
| Bezal'eel | bē-zăl-ē-ĕl |
| Be'zek | bē-zĕk |
| Be'zer | bē-zêr |
| Be'zeth | bē-zĕth |
| Bich'ri | bĭk-rī |
| Bid'kar | bĭd-kär |
| Big'tha | bĭg-thā |
| Big'than | bĭg-thăn |
| Big'thana | bĭg-thā-nā |
| Big'vai | bĭg-vā-ī |
| Bil'dad | bĭl-dăd |
| Bil'eam | bĭl-ē-ăm |
| Bil'gah | bĭl-gā |
| Bil'gai | bĭl-gā-ī |
| Bil'ha | bĭl-hā |
| Bil'hah | bĭl-hā |
| Bil'han | bĭl-hăn |
| Bil'shan | bĭl-shăn |
| Bim'hal | bĭm-hăl |
| Bin'ea | bĭn-ē-ā |
| Bin'nui | bĭn-nū-ī |
| Bir'sha | bêr-shā |
| Bir'zavith | bêr-zā-vĭth |
| Bish'lam | bĭsh-lăm |
| Bithi'ah | bĭ-thī-ā |
| Bith'ron | bĭth-rŏn |
| Bithyn'ia | bĭ-thĭn-ĭ-ā |
| Bizjoth'jah | bĭz-jŏth-jā |
| Biz'tha | bĭz-thā |
| Blast'us | blăst-ŭs |
| Bo'aner'ges | bō-ăn-êr-gēz |
| Bo'az | bō-ăz |
| Boch'cru | bŏk-ē-rū |
| Bo'chim | bō-kĭm |
| Bo'han | bō-hăn |
| Bos'cath | bŏs-kăth |
| Bo'oz | bō-ŏz |
| Bo'sor | bō-sôr |
| Bo'zez | bō-zĕz |
| Boz'kath | bŏz-kăth |
| Boz'rah | bŏz-rā |
| Buk'ki | bŭk-kī |
| Bukki'ah | bŭk-kī-ā |
| Bul | bŭl |
| Bu'nah | bū-nā |
| Bun'ni | bŭn-nī |
| Bu'zi | bū-zī |
| Buz'ite | bŭz-īt |

C.

| | |
|---|---|
| Cab'bon | kăb-bŏn |
| Ca'bul | kā-bŭl |
| Cæ'sar | sē-zär |
| Cæs'are'a | sĕz-ā-rē-ā |
| Cæs'are'a Philip'pi | sĕz-ā-rē-ā fĭl-ĭp-pī |
| Ca'laphas | kā-yā-fĭs |
| Cai'nan | kā-ī-năn |
| Ca'lah | kā-lā |
| Cal'col | kăl-kŏl |
| Calde'a | kăl-dē-ā |
| Calde'ans | kăl-dē-ănz |
| Caldees' | kăl-dēz |
| Ca'lebeph'ratah | kā-lĕb-ĕf-rā-tā |
| Cal'neh | kăl-nē |
| Ca'mon | kā-mŏn |
| Cam'phire | kăm-fīre |
| Can'dace | kăn-dā-sē |
| Can'neh | kăn-nē |
| Caper'naum | ka-pêr-nā-ŭm |
| Caph'tor | kăf-tôr |
| Caph'torim | kăf-tō-rĭm |
| Caph'torims | kăf-tō-rĭmz |
| Cap'pado'cia | kăp-pā-dō-shĭ-ā |
| Car'cas | kär-kăs |
| Car'chemish | kär-kē-mĭsh |
| Care'ah | kā-rē-ā |
| Car'mites | kär-mīts |
| Car'nion | kär-nī-ŏn |
| Car'pus | kär-pŭs |
| Carshe'na | kär-shē-nā |
| Casiph'ia | kā-sĭf-ĭ-ā |
| Cas'luhim | kăs-lū-hĭm |
| Cas'tor | kăs-tôr |
| Ce'dron | sē-drŏn |
| Cel'osyr'ia | sĕl-ō-sĭr-ĭ-ā |
| Cen'chrea | sĕn-krē-ā |
| Ce'phas | sē-făs |
| Chal'col | kăl-kŏl |
| Chaldæ'a | kăl-dē-ā |
| Chaldæ'an | kăl-dē-ăn |
| Chaldees' | kăl-dēz |
| Cha'naan | kā-năn |
| Char'ashim | kär-ā-shĭm |
| Char'chemish | kär-kē-mĭsh |
| Char'ran | kär-răn |
| Che'bar | kē-bär |
| Ched'orla'omer | kĕd-ôr-lā-ō-mêr |
| Che'lal | kē-lăl |
| Chel'luh | kĕl-lū |
| Che'lub | kē-lŭb |
| Chelu'bai | kē-lū-bai |
| Chem'arims | kĕm-ā-rĭmz |
| Che'mosh | kē-mŏsh |
| Chena'anah | kē-nā-ă-nā |
| Chen'ani | kĕn-ā-nī |
| Chen'ani'ah | kĕn-ā-nī-āh |
| Che'pharhaam'monai | kē-fär-hā-ăm-mō-nai |
| Chephi'rah | kē-fī-rā |
| Che'ran | kē-răn |
| Cher'ethims | kêr-ĕth-ĭmz |
| Cher'ethites | kêr-ĕth-īts |
| Che'rith | kē-rĭth |
| Che'rub (a city) | kē-rŭb |
| Ches'alon | kĕs-ā-lŏn |
| Che'sed | kē-sĕd |
| Che'sil | kē-sĭl |
| Chesul'loth | kē-sŭl-lŏth |
| Chethi'im | kē-thī-ĭm |
| Che'zib | kē-zĭb |
| Chi'don | kī-dŏn |
| Chil'eab | kĭl-ē-ăb |
| Chi'lion | kī-lī-ŏn |
| Chil'mad | kĭl-măd |
| Chim'ham | kĭm-hăm |
| Chin'nereth | kĭn-nē-rĕth |
| Chin'neroth | kĭn-nē-rŏth |
| Chi'os | kī-ŏs |
| Chis'leu | kĭs-lū |
| Chis'lon | kĭs-lŏn |
| Chis'loth-ta'bor | kĭs-lŏth-tā-bôr |
| Chit'tim | kĭt-tĭm |
| Chi'un | kī-ŭn |
| Chlo'e | klō-ē |
| Chora'zhan | kō-rā-shăn |
| Chora'zin | kō-rā-zĭn |
| Chos'ame'us | kŏs-ā-mē-ŭs |
| Choze'ba | kō-zē-bā |
| Chub | kŭb |
| Chun | kŭn |
| Chu'shanrish'atha'im | kū-shăn-rĭsh-ā-thā-ĭm |
| Chu'za | kū-zā |
| Cili'cia | sĭ-lĭsh-yā |
| Cin'nereth | sĭn-nē-rĕth |
| Cin'neroth | sĭn-nē-rŏth |
| Cis | sĭs |
| Ci'sai | sī-sai |
| Cle'opas | klē-ō-păs |
| Cle'ophas | klē-ō-făs |
| Cle'opat'ra | klē-ō-păt-rā |
| Cni'dus | nī-dŭs |
| Cœl'osyr'ia | sē-lō-sĭr-ĭ-ā |
| Colho'zeh | kŏl-hō-zē |
| Colos'se | kō-lŏs-sē |
| Colos'sians | kō-lŏsh-yănz |
| Con'ani'ah | kŏn-ā-nī-ā |
| Coni'ah | kō-nī-ā |
| Con'oni'ah | kŏn-ō-nī-ā |
| Co'os | kō-ŏs |
| Co're | kō-rē |
| Co'sam | kō-săm |
| Coz'bi | kŏz-bī |
| Cres'cens | krĕs-sĕnz |
| Crete | krēt |
| Cretes | krēts |
| Cush | kŭsh |
| Cu'shan | kū-shăn |
| Cu'shanrish'atha'im | kū-shăn-rĭsh-ā thā-ĭm |
| Cu'shi | kū-shī |
| Cuth | kŭth |
| Cu'thah | kū-thā |
| Cyre'ne | sī-rē-nē |
| Cyre'nian | sī-rē-nī-ăn |
| Cyre'nius | sī-rē-nī-ŭs |

D.

| | |
|---|---|
| Dab'areh | dăb-ă-rē |
| Dab'basheth | dăb-bā-shĕth |
| Dab'erath | dăb-ē-răth |
| Da'gon | dā-gŏn |
| Dal'ai'ah | dăl-ā-ī-ā |
| Dal'manu'tha | dăl-mā-nū-thā |
| Dalma'tia | dăl-mā-shī-ā |
| Dal'phon | dăl-fŏn |
| Dam'aris | dăm-ā-rĭs |
| Dam'ascenes' | dăm-ā-sēnz |
| Danja'an | dăn-jā-ăn |
| Dan'nah | dăn-nā |
| Da'ra | dā-rā |
| Dar'da | där-dā |
| Dari'us | dā-rī-ŭs |
| Dar'kon | där-kŏn |
| De'bir | dē-bêr |
| Decap'olis | dē-căp-ō-lĭs |
| De'dan | dē-dăn |
| Ded'anim | dĕd-ā-nĭm |
| Deha'vites | dē-hā-vīts |
| De'kar | dē-kär |
| Del'ai'ah | dĕl-ā-ī-ā |
| Del'ilah | dĕl-ī-lā |
| De'mas | dē-măs |
| Deme'trius | dē-mē-trĭ-ŭs |
| Der'be | dêr-bē |
| Deu'el | dē-ū-ĕl |
| Deu'teron'omy | dū-têr-ŏn-ō-mĭ |
| Dib'laim | dĭb-lā-ĭm |
| Dib'lath | dĭb-lăth |
| Dib'latha'im | dĭb-lā-thā-ĭm |
| Di'bon | dī-bŏn |
| Dib'ri | dĭb-rī |
| Did'ymus | dĭd-ĭ-mŭs |
| Dik'lah | dĭk-lā |
| Dil'ean | dĭl-ē-ăn |
| Dim'nah | dĭm-nā |
| Di'mon | dī-mŏn |
| Dimo'nah | dī-mō-nā |
| Di'naites | dī-nā-īts |
| Din'habah | dĭn-hā-bā |
| Di'ony'sius | dī-ō-nĭ-sĭ-ŭs |
| Diot'rephes | dī-ŏt-rē-fēz |
| Di'shan | dī-shăn |
| Di'shon | dī-shŏn |
| Diz'ahab | dĭz-ā-hăb |
| Dod'ai | dŏd-ā-ī |
| Dod'anim | dŏd-ā-nĭm |
| Dod'avah | dŏd-ā-vā |
| Do'do | dō-dō |
| Do'eg | dō-ĕg |
| Doph'kah | dŏf-kā |
| Dor | dôr |
| Do'ra | dō-rā |
| Dor'cas | dôr-kăs |
| Do'thaim | dō-thā-ĭm |
| Do'than | dō-thăn |
| Drusil'la | drū-sĭl-lā |
| Du'mah | dū-mā |
| Du'ra | dū-rā |

E.

| | |
|---|---|
| E'bal | ē-băl |
| E'bed | ē-bĕd |
| E'bedme'lech | ē-bĕd-mē-lĕk |
| Eb'ene'zer | ĕb-ĕn-ē-zêr |
| E'ber | ē-bêr |
| Ebi'asaph | ē-bĭ-ā-săf |
| Ebro'nah | ē-brō-nā |
| Ecbat'ana | ĕk-băt-ă-nā |
| Ecbat'ane | ĕk-băt-ă-nē |
| Eccle'sias'tes | ĕk-klē-zĭ-ăs-tēz |
| Eccle'sias'ticus | ĕk-klē-sĭ-ăs tĭ kŭs |
| E'dar | ē-där |
| E'der | ē-dêr |
| Ed'rei | ĕd-rē-ī |
| Eg'lah | ĕg-lā |
| Eg'laim | ĕg-lā-ĭm |
| Eg'lon | ĕg-lŏn |
| E'hi | ē-hī |
| E'hud | ē-hŭd |
| E'ker | ē-kêr |
| Ek'ron | ĕk-rŏn |
| Ek'ronites | ĕk-rŏn-īts |
| El'adah | ĕl-ā-dā |
| E'lah | ē-lā |
| El'asah | ĕl-ā-sā |
| E'lath | ē-lăth |
| El'beth'el | ĕl-bĕth-ĕl |
| El'daah | ĕl-dā-ā |
| E'lead | ē-lē-ăd |
| Ele'aleh | ē-lē-ā-lē |
| Ele'asah | ē-lē-ā-sā |

**Consonants.**—Ch in chick, g in go, th in thick, *th* in *that*, y in yet, zh like s in usury.

| | |
|---|---|
| E'lea'zar | ē-lē-ā-zär |
| El'elo'he Is'rael | ĕl-ē-lō-hē̆ ĭz-rā-ĕl |
| E'leph | ē-lĕf |
| Elha'nan | ĕl-hā-năn |
| Eli'ab | ē-lī-ăb |
| Eli'ada | ē-lī-ā-dâ |
| Eli'adah | ē-lī-ā-dâ |
| Eli'ah | ē-lī-â |
| Eli'abba | ē-lī-ă-bâ |
| Eli'akim | ē-lī-ā-kĭm |
| Eli'am | ē-lī-ăm |
| Eli'asaph | ē-lī-ā-săf |
| Eli'ashib | ē-lī-ā-shĭb |
| Eli'atha | ē-lī-ā-thâ |
| Eli'athah | ē-lī-ā-thâ |
| Eli'dad | ē-lī-dăd |
| E'liel | ē-lī-ĕl |
| E'lie'nai | ē-lī-ē-nā-ī |
| E'lie'zer | ē-lī-ē-zēr |
| Eli'haba | ē-lī-hā-bâ |
| El'ihoe'nai | ĕl-ī-hō-ē-nā-ī |
| El'iho'reph | ĕl-ī-hō-rĕf |
| El'ika | ĕl-ī-kâ |
| Elim'elech | ē-lĭm-ē-lĕk |
| Eli'oe'nai | ē-lī-ō-ē-nā-ī |
| El'iphal | ĕl-ī-făl |
| Eliph'alet | ē-lĭf-ā-lĕt |
| El'iphaz | ĕl-ī-făz |
| Eliph'eleh | ē-lĭf-ē-lĕ |
| Eliph'elet | ē-lĭf-ē-lĕt |
| Elis'abeth | ē-lĭz-ā-bĕth |
| El'ise'us | ĕl-ī-sē-ŭs |
| Eli'sha | ē-lī-shâ |
| Eli'shah | ē-lī-shâ |
| Elish'ama | ē-lĭsh-ā-mā |
| Elish'aphat | ē-lĭsh-ā-făt |
| Elish'eba | ē-lĭsh-ē-bâ |
| El'ishu'a | ĕl-ī-shū-â |
| Eli'ud | ē-lī-ŭd |
| Eliz'aphan | ē-lĭz-ā-fān |
| El'ize'us | ĕl-ī-zē-ŭs |
| Eli'zur | ē-lī-zŭr |
| El'kanah | ĕl-kā-nâ |
| El'koshite | ĕl-kōsh-īt |
| El'asar | ĕl-lā-sär |
| El'modam | ĕl-mō-dăm |
| El'naam | ĕl-nā-ăm |
| El'nathan | ĕl-nā-thān |
| El'ohim | ĕl-ō-hĭm |
| Elo'i | ē-lō-ī |
| E'lon | ē-lŏn |
| E'lonbeth'ha'nan | ē-lŏn-bĕth-hā-năn |
| E'lonites | ē-lŏn-īts |
| E'loth | ē-lŏth |
| El'paal | ĕl pā-ăl |
| El'palet | ĕl-pā-lĕt |
| El'paran | ĕl-pā-rān |
| El'tekeh | ĕl-tē-kē |
| El'tekon | ĕl-tē-kŏn |
| Elto'lad | ĕl-tō-lăd |
| E'lul | ē-lŭl |
| Elu'zai | ē-lū-zā-ī |
| El'yma'is | ĕl-ī-mā-ĭs |
| El'ymas | ĕl-ī-măs |
| El'zabad | ĕl-zā-băd |
| El'zaphan | ĕl-zā-fān |
| E'mims | ē-mĭms |
| Em'maus | ĕm-mā-ŭs |
| Em'mor | ĕm-môr |
| En'eg'laim | ĕn-ĕg-lā-ĭm |
| En'emes'sar | ĕn-ē-mĕs-sär |
| En'gan'nim | ĕn-găn-nĭm |
| En'ge'di | ĕn-gē-dī |
| En'had'dah | ĕn-hăd-dâ |
| En'hak'kore | ĕn-hăk-kō-rē |
| En'ha'zor | ĕn-hā-zôr |
| En'mish'pat | ĕn-mĭsh-păt |
| En'rim'mon | ĕn-rĭm-mŏn |
| En'ro'gel | ĕn-rō-jĕl |
| En'she'mesh | ĕn-shē-mĕsh |
| En'tap'puah | ĕn-tăp-pū-â |
| Ep'aphras | ĕp-ā-frăs |
| Epaph'rodi'tus | ē-păf-rō-dī-tŭs |
| Epen'etus | ē-pĕn-ē-tŭs |
| E'phah | ē-fâ |
| E'phai | ē-fai |
| E'pher | ē-fēr |
| E'phes'dam'mim | ē-fēs-dăm-mĭm |
| Ephe'sian | ē-fē-zhĭ-ăn |
| Eph'esus | ĕf-ē-sŭs |
| Eph'lal | ĕf-lăl |
| E'phod | ē-fŏd |
| Eph'phatha | ĕf-fā-thâ |
| E'phraim | ē-frā-ĭm |
| E'phraimite | ē-frā-ĭm-īt |
| E'phrain | ē-frā-ĭn |
| Eph'ratah | ĕf-rā-tâ |
| Eph'rath | ĕf-răth |
| Eph'rathite | ĕf-răth-īt |
| E'phron | ē-frŏn |
| Ep'icure'ans | ĕp-ĭ-kū-rē-ănz |
| E'ran | ē-răn |
| E'ranites | ē-răn-īts |
| E'rech | ē-rĕk |
| E'rites | ē-rīts |
| Esa'ias | ē-zā-yăs |
| E'sarhad'don | ē-sär-hăd-dŏn |
| Es'drae'lom | ĕs-drā-ē-lŏm |
| Es'drae'lon | ĕs-drā-ē-lŏn |
| Esdre'lom | ĕs-drē-lŏm |
| Esdre'lon | ĕs-drē-lŏn |
| E'sek | ē-sĕk |
| Esh'ba'al | ĕsh-bā-ăl |
| Esh'ban | ĕsh-băn |
| Esh'col | ĕsh-kŏl |
| E'shean | ē-shē-ăn |
| E'shek | ē-shĕk |
| Esh'kalonites | ĕsh-kā-lŏn-īts |
| Esh'taol | ĕsh-tā-ŏl |
| Esh'taulites | ĕsh-tā-ŭl-īts |
| Esh'temo'a | ĕsh-tē-mō-â |
| Esh'temoh | ĕsh-tē-mō |
| Esh'ton | ĕsh-tŏn |
| Es'li | ĕs-lī |
| Es'rom | ĕs-rŏm |
| E'tam | ē-tăm |
| E'tham | ē-thăm |
| E'than | ē-thăn |
| Eth'anim | ĕth-ā-nĭm |
| Eth'baal | ĕth-bā-ăl |
| Eth'nan | ĕth-năn |
| Eth'ni | ĕth-nī |
| Eubu'lus | ū-bū-lŭs |
| Eu'nice | ū-nĭs |
| Euo'dias | ū-ō-dī-ăs |
| Euphra'tes | ū-frā-tēz |
| Euroc'lydon | ū-rŏk-lĭ-dŏn |
| Eu'tychus | ū-tĭ-kŭs |
| E'vi | ē-vī |
| E'vilmero'dach | ē-vĭl-mē-rō-dăk |
| Ez'bai | ĕz-bā-ī |
| Ez'bon | ĕz-bŏn |
| Ez'eki'as | ĕz-ē-kī-ăs |
| Eze'kiel | ē-zē-kĭ-ĕl |
| E'zel | ē-zĕl |
| E'zem | ē-zĕm |
| E'zer | ē-zēr |
| E'zionga'ber | ē-zĭ-ŏn-gā-bēr |
| E'zionge'ber | ē-zĭ-ŏn-gē-bēr |
| Ez'nite | ĕz-nīt |
| Ez'rahite | ĕz-rā-hīt |
| **F.** | |
| Fe'lix | fē-lĭx |
| Fes'tus | fĕs-tŭs |
| For'tuna'tus | fôr-tū-nā-tŭs |
| **G.** | |
| Ga'al | gā-ăl |
| Ga'ash | gā-ăsh |
| Ga'ba | gā-bā |
| Gab'atha | găb-ā-thâ |
| Gab'bai | găb-bā-ī |
| Gab'batha | găb-bā-thâ |
| Gad'ara | găd-ā-rā |
| Gad'arenes' | găd-ā-rēnz |
| Gad'di | găd-dī |
| Gad'diel | găd-dĭ-ĕl |
| Ga'di | gā-dī |
| Gad'ite | găd-īt |
| Ga'ham | gā-hăm |
| Ga'har | gā-här |
| Ga'lal | gā-lăl |
| Gala'tia | gā-lā-shĭ-â |
| Gala'tians | gā-lā-shĭ-ănz |
| Gal'eed | găl-ē-ĕd |
| Ga'mul | gā-mŭl |
| Ga'reb | gā-rĕb |
| Gar'mite | gär-mīt |
| Gash'mu | găsh-mū |
| Ga'tam | gā-tăm |
| Gath'he'pher | găth-hē-fēr |
| Gath'rim'mon | găth-rĭm-mŏn |
| Ga'zathites | gā-zăth-īts |
| Ga'zer | gā-zēr |
| Ga'zez | gā-zēz |
| Gaz'ites | găz-īts |
| Gaz'zam | găz-zăm |
| Ge'ba | gē-bâ |
| Ge'bal | gē-băl |
| Ge'ber | gē-bēr |
| Ge'bim | gē-bĭm |
| Ged'all'ah | gĕd-ă-lī-â |
| Ged'eon | gĕd-ē-ŏn |
| Ge'der | gē-dēr |
| Gede'rah | gē-dē-râ |
| Ged'erathite | gĕd-ē-răth-īt |
| Ged'erite | gĕd-ē-rīt |
| Gede'roth | gē-dē-rŏth |
| Ged'erotha'im | gĕd-ē-rŏth-ā-ĭm |
| Ge'dor | gē-dôr |
| Geha'zi | gē-hā-zī |
| Gehen'na | gē-hĕn-nâ |
| Gel'iloth | gĕl-ĭ-lŏth |
| Gemal'li | gē-măl-lī |
| Gem'ari'ah | gĕm-ā-rī-â |
| Genes'areth | gē-nĕz-ā-rĕth |
| Gen'esis | jĕn-ē-sĭs |
| Gennes'aret | gĕn-nĕs-ā-rĕt |
| Gen'tile | jĕn-tīl |
| Genu'bath | gē-nū-băth |
| Ge'ra | gē-rā |
| Ge'rah | gē-râ |
| Ge'rar | gē-rär |
| Ger'gesenes | gûr-gē-sēnz |
| Ger'izim | gĕr-ĭ-zĭm |
| Gerrhe'nians | gĕr-rē-nĭ-ănz |
| Ger'zites | gĕr-zīts |
| Ge'sham | gē-shăm |
| Ge'shem | gē-shĕm |
| Ge'shur | gē-shēr |
| Gesh'uri | gĕsh-ū-rī |
| Gesh'urites | gĕsh-ū-rīts |
| Ge'ther | gē-thēr |
| Gethsem'ane | gĕth-sĕm-ā-nē |
| Gen'el | gē-ū-ĕl |
| Ge'zer | gē-zēr |
| Gez'rites | gĕz-rīts |
| Gi'ah | gī-â |
| Gib'bar | gĭb-bär |
| Gib'bethon | gĭb-bē-thŏn |
| Gib'ea | gĭb-ē-â |
| Gib'eah | gĭb-ē-â |
| Gib'eath | gĭb-ē-ăth |
| Gib'eathite | gĭb-ē-ăth-īt |
| Gib'eon | gĭb-ē-ŏn |
| Gib'eonite | gĭb-ē-ŏn-īt |
| Gib'lites | gĭb-līts |
| Giddal'ti | gĭd-dăl-tī |
| Gid'del | gĭd-dĕl |
| Gid'eo'ni | gĭd-ē-ō-nī |
| Gi'dom | gī-dŏm |
| Gi'hon | gī-hŏn |
| Gil'alai | gĭl-ā-lai |
| Gilbo'a | gĭl-bō-â |
| Gi'loh | gī-lō |
| Gi'lonite | gī-lō-nīt |
| Gim'zo | gĭm-zō |
| Gi'nath | gī-năth |
| Gin'netho | gĭn-nē-thō |
| Gin'nethon | gĭn-nē-thŏn |
| Gir'gashite | gĕr-gā-shīt |
| Gir'gasite | gĕr-gā-sīt |
| Gis'pa | gĭs-pâ |
| Git'tahhe'pher | gĭt-tâ-hē-fēr |
| Git'taim | gĭt-tā-ĭm |
| Git'tite | gĭt-tīt |
| Git'tith | gĭt-tĭth |
| Gi'zonite | gī-zō-nīt |
| Giz'rites | gĭz-rīts |
| Gni'dus | nī-dŭs |
| Go'ath | gō-ăth |
| Go'lan | gō-lăn |
| Go'zan | gō-zăn |
| Gud'godah | gŭd-gō-dâ |
| Gu'ni | gū-nī |
| Gu'nites | gū-nīts |
| Gur'ba'al | gŭr-bā-ăl |
| **H.** | |
| Ha'ahaeh'tari | hā-â-hăsh-tā-rī |
| Haam'monai | hā-ăm-mō-nai |
| Haba'iah | hā-bā-yâ |
| Hab'akkuk | hăb-ăk-kŭk |
| Hab'azini'ah | hăb-ā-zĭ-nī-â |
| Ha'bor | hā-bôr |
| Hach'ali'ah | hăk-ā-lī-â |
| Hach'ilah | hăk-ĭ-lâ |
| Hach'moni | hăk-mō-nī |
| Hach'monite | hăk-mō-nīt |
| Had'ade'zer | hăd-ăd-ē-zēr |
| Ha'dadrim'mon | hā-dăd-rĭm-mŏn |
| Ha'dar | hā-där |
| Ha'dare'zer | hā-där-ē-zēr |
| Had'ashah | hăd-ā-shâ |
| Hadas'sah | hā-dăs-sâ |
| Hadat'tah | hā-dăt-tâ |
| Ha'did | hā-dĭd |
| Had'lai | hăd-lā-ī |
| Hado'ram | hā-dō-răm |
| Ha'drach | hā-drăk |
| Ha'gab | hā-găb |
| Hag'aba | hăg-ā-bâ |
| Hag'abah | hăg-ā-bâ |
| Hag'gai | hăg-gā-ī |
| Hag'geri | hăg-gē-rī |
| Hag'gi | hăg-gī |
| Haggi'ah | hăg-gī-â |
| Hag'gites | hăg-gīts |
| Hag'gith | hăg-gĭth |
| Ha'gia | hā-gī-â |
| Ha'i | hā-ī |
| Hak'katan | hăk-kā-tăn |
| Hak'koz | hăk-kŏz |
| Haku'pha | hā-kū-fā |
| Ha'lah | hā-lâ |
| Ha'lak | hā-lăk |
| Hal'hul | hăl-hŭl |
| Ha'li | hā-lī |
| Hallo'hesh | hăl-lō-hĕsh |
| Halo'hesh | hā-lō-hĕsh |
| Ham'ital | hăm-ĭ-tăl |
| Ham'mahle'koth | hăm-mā-lē-kŏth |
| Ham'moth | hăm-mŏth |
| Hammed'atha | hăm-mĕd-ā-thâ |
| Ham'melech | hăm-mē-lĕk |
| Hammol'eketh | hăm-mŏl-ē-kĕth |
| Ham'mothdor | hăm-mŏth-dôr |
| Ham'monah | hăm-mō-nâ |
| Ha'mongog | hā-mŏn-gŏg |
| Ha'mor | hā-môr |

**Vowels.**—Fāte, făt, fâr; mēte, mĕt, têrm; bīte, bĭt; bōne, nŏt, fôr; rūde, bŭt, pûsh; oil; ai like aye.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ha'moth | hā-mŏth |
| Ha'muel | hā-mū-ĕl |
| Ha'mul | hā-mŭl |
| Ha'mulites | hā-mŭl-īts |
| Hamu'tal | hā-mū-tăl |
| Hanam'eel | hā-năm-ē-ĕl |
| Ha'nan | hā-năn |
| Hanan'eel | hā-năn-ē-ĕl |
| Hana'ni | hā-nā-nī |
| Han'ani'ah | hăn-ā-nī-â |
| Ha'nes | hā-nēz |
| Han'iel | hăn-ī-ĕl |
| Han'nathon | hăn-nā-thŏn |
| Han'niel | hăn-nī-ĕl |
| Ha'noch | hā-nŏk |
| Ha'nochites | hā-nŏk-īts |
| Ha'nun | hā-nŭn |
| Haph'ara'im | hăf-ā-rā-īm |
| Haphra'im | hăf-rā-īm |
| Ha'ra | hā-rā |
| Har'adah | hâr-ā-dâ |
| Ha'rarite | hā-rār-īt |
| Harbo'na | hâr-bō-nâ |
| Harbo'nah | hâr-bō-nâ |
| Ha'reph | hā-rĕf |
| Ha'reth | hā-rĕth |
| Har'hai'ah | hâr-hā-ī-â |
| Har'has | hâr-hăs |
| Har'hur | hâr-hûr |
| Ha'rim | hā-rĭm |
| Ha'riph | hā-rĭf |
| Har'nepher | hâr-nē-fêr |
| Ha'rod | hā-rŏd |
| Ha'rodite | hā-rŏd-īt |
| Har'oeh | hâr-ō-ē |
| Ha'rorite | hā-rō-rīt |
| Haro'sheth | hā-rō-shĕth |
| Har'sha | hâr-shâ |
| Ha'rum | hā-rŭm |
| Haru'maph | hā-rū-măf |
| Har'uphite | hâr-ū-fīt |
| Ha'ruz | hā-rŭz |
| Has'adi'ah | hăs-ā-dī-â |
| Has'enu'ah | hăs-ē-nū-â |
| Hash'abi'ah | hăsh-ā-bī-â |
| Hashab'nah | hā-shăb-nâ |
| Hash'abni'ah | hăsh-ăb-nī-â |
| Hashbad'ana | hăsh-băd-ā-nâ |
| Ha'shem | hā-shĕm |
| Hashmo'nah | hăsh-mō-nâ |
| Ha'shub | hā-shŭb |
| Hashu'bah | hā-shū-bâ |
| Ha'shum | hā-shŭm |
| Hashu'pha | hā-shū-fâ |
| Has'rah | hăs-râ |
| Has'sena'ah | hăs-sē-nā-â |
| Has'shub | hăs-shŭb |
| Hasu'pha | hā-sū-fâ |
| Ha'tach | hā-tăk |
| Ha'thath | hā-thăth |
| Hat'ipha | hăt-ī-fâ |
| Hat'ita | hăt-ī-tâ |
| Hatta'avah | hăt-tā-â-vâ |
| Hat'til | hăt-tĭl |
| Hat'tush | hăt-tŭsh |
| Hau'ran | hau-răn |
| Hav'ilah | hăv-ī-lâ |
| Ha'vothja'ir | hā-vŏth-jā-ĕr |
| Haz'ael | hăz-ā-ĕl |
| Haza'iah | hā-zā-yâ |
| Ha'zarad'dar | hā-zăr-ăd-dâr |
| Ha'zare'nan | hā-zâr-ē-năn |
| Ha'zargad'dah | hā-zâr-găd-dâ |
| Ha'zarhat'ticon | hā-zâr-hăt-tĭ-kŏn |
| Ha'zarma'veth | hā-zâr-mā-vĕth |
| Ha'zarshu'al | hā-zâr-shū-ăl |
| Ha'zarsu'sah | hā-zâr-sū-zâ |
| Ha'zarsu'sim | hā-zâr-sū-zĭm |
| Haz'azonta'mar | hăz-ā-zŏn-tā-mâr |
| Haz'elelpo'ni | hăz-ē-lĕl-pō-nī |
| Haze'rim | hā-zē-rĭm |
| Haze'roth | hā-zē-rŏth |
| Haz'ezonta'mar | hăz-ē-zŏn-tā-mâr |
| Ha'ziel | hā-zī-ĕl |
| Ha'zo | hā-zō |
| Ha'zor | hā-zôr |
| Ha'zor Hadat'tah | hā-zôr hā-dăt-tâ |
| Haz'ubah | hăz-ū-bâ |
| Haz'zurim | hăz-zū-rĭm |
| Heg'ai | hĕg-ā-ī |
| He'ge | hē-gē |
| He'lah | hē-lâ |
| He'lam | hē-lăm |
| Hel'dai | hĕl-dā-ī |
| He'leb | hē-lĕb |
| He'led | hē-lĕd |
| He'lek | hē-lĕk |
| He'lekites | hē-lĕk-īts |
| He'lem | hē-lĕm |
| He'leph | hē-lĕf |
| He'lez | hē-lĕz |
| He'li | hē-lī |
| Hel'kai | hĕl-kā-ī |
| Hel'kath | hĕl-kăth |
| Hel'kathhaz'zurim | hĕl-kăth-hăz-zū-rĭm |
| He'lon | hē-lŏn |
| He'mam | hē-măm |
| He'man | hē-măn |
| He'math | hē-măth |
| Hem'dan | hĕm-dăn |
| He'na | hē-nâ |
| Hen'adad | hĕn-ā-dăd |
| He'noch | hē-nŏk |
| He'pher | hē-fêr |
| He'pherites | hē-fêr-īts |
| Heph-zibah | hĕf-zī-bâ |
| He'res | hē-rēz |
| He'resh | hē-rĕsh |
| Her'mas | hêr-măs |
| Her'mes | hêr-mēz |
| Hermog'enes | hêr-mŏj-ĕ-nēz |
| Her'mon | hêr-mŏn |
| Her'monites | hêr-mŏn-īts |
| Hero'dians | hē-rō-dĭ-ănz |
| Hero'dias | hē-rō-dĭ-ăs |
| Hero'dion | hē-rō-dĭ-ŏn |
| He'sed | hē-sĕd |
| Hesh'bon | hĕsh-bŏn |
| Hesh'mon | hĕsh-mŏn |
| Hes'ron | hĕs-rŏn |
| Hes'ronites | hĕs-rŏn-īts |
| Heth'lon | hĕth-lŏn |
| Hez'eki | hĕz-ē-kī |
| He'zion | hē-zĭ-ŏn |
| He'zir | hē-zêr |
| Hez'rai | hĕz-rā-ī |
| Hez'ro | hĕz-rō |
| Hez'ron | hĕz-rŏn |
| Hez'ronites | hĕz-rŏn-īts |
| Hid'dai | hĭd-dā-ī |
| Hid'dekel | hĭd-dē-kĕl |
| Hi'el | hī-ĕl |
| Hi'erap'olis | hī-ĕ-răp-ō-lĭs |
| Higga'ion | hĭg-gā-yŏn |
| Hi'len | hī-lĕn |
| Hilki'ah | hĭl-kī-â |
| Hi'vite | hī-vīt |
| Hizki'ah | hĭz-kī-â |
| Hizki'jah | hĭz-kī-jâ |
| Hoba'iah | hō-bā-yâ |
| Hod'ai'ah | hŏd-ā-ī-â |
| Hod'avi'ah | hŏd-ā-vī-â |
| Ho'desh | hō-dĕsh |
| Hode'vah | hō-dē-vâ |
| Hodi'ah | hō-dī-â |
| Hodi'jah | hō-dī-jâ |
| Hog'lah | hŏg-lâ |
| Ho'ham | hō-hăm |
| Ho'lon | hō-lŏn |
| Ho'mam | hō-măm |
| Hoph'ni | hŏf-nī |
| Hoph'ra | hŏf-râ |
| Ho'ram | hō-răm |
| Ho'reb | hō-rĕb |
| Ho'rem | hō-rĕm |
| Hor'hagid'gad | hôr-hā-gĭd-găd |
| Ho'ri | hō-rī |
| Ho'rims | hō-rĭmz |
| Ho'rite | hō-rīt |
| Hor'mah | hôr-mâ |
| Hor'ona'im | hôr-ō-nā-ĭm |
| Hor'onite | hôr-ō-nīt |
| Ho'sa | hō-sâ |
| Ho'sah | hō-sâ |
| Hosh'aiah | hŏsh-ā-ī-â |
| Hosh'ama | hŏsh-ā-mâ |
| Hoshe'a | hō-shē-â |
| Ho'tham | hō-thăm |
| Ho'than | hō-thăn |
| Ho'thir | hō-thêr |
| Huk'kok | hŭk-kŏk |
| Hu'kok | hū-kŏk |
| Hum'tah | hŭm-tâ |
| Hu'pham | hū-făm |
| Hu'pham'ites | hū-făm-īts |
| Hup'pah | hŭp-pâ |
| Hu'rai | hū-rai |
| Hu'ram | hū-răm |
| Hu'ri | hū-rī |
| Hu'shah | hū-shâ |
| Hu'shai | hū-shai |
| Hu'sham | hū-shăm |
| Hu'shathite | hū-shăth-īt |
| Hu'shim | hū-shĭm |
| Hu'zoth | hū-zŏth |
| Huz'zab | hŭz-zăb |
| Hydas'pes | hī-dăs-pēz |
| Hy'menæ'us | hī-mē-nē-ŭs |

I.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ib'har | ĭb-hâr |
| Ib'leam | ĭb-lē-ăm |
| Ibne'iah | ĭb-nē-yâ |
| Ibni'jah | ĭb-nī-jâ |
| Ico'nium | ī-kō-nĭ-ŭm |
| Ida'lah | ī-dā-lâ |
| Id'bash | ĭd-băsh |
| Id'umæ'a | ĭd-ū-mē-â |
| I'gal | ī-găl |
| Ig'dali'ah | ĭg-dā-lī-â |
| Ig'eal | ĭg-ē-ăl |
| I'im | ī-ĭm |
| Ij'eaba'rim | ĭj-ē-ăb-ā-rĭm |
| I'jon | ī-jŏn |
| Ik'kesh | ĭk-kĕsh |
| I'lai | ī-lai |
| Illyr'icum | ĭl-lĭr-ĭ-kŭm |
| Im'la | ĭm-lâ |
| Im'lah | ĭm-lâ |
| Imman'uel | ĭm-măn-ū-ĕl |
| Im'mer | ĭm-mêr |
| Im'na | ĭm-nâ |
| Im'nah | ĭm-nâ |
| Im'rah | ĭm-râ |
| Im'ri | ĭm-rī |
| Iph'ede'iah | ĭf-ē-dē-yâ |
| Ir | êr |
| I'ra | ī-râ |
| I'rad | ī-răd |
| I'ram | ī-răm |
| I'ri | ī rī |
| Iri'jah | ī-rī-jâ |
| Ir'na'hash | êr-nā-hăsh |
| Ir'peel | êr-pē-ĕl |
| Ir'she'mesh | êr-shē-mĕsh |
| I'ru | ī-rū |
| Is'cah | ĭs-kâ |
| Ish'bah | ĭsh-bâ |
| Ish'bak | ĭsh-băk |
| Ish'bibe'nob | ĭsh-bĭ-bē-nŏb |
| Ish'bo'sheth | ĭsh-bō-shĕth |
| I'shi | ī-shī |
| Ishi'ah | ī-shī-â |
| Ishi'jah | ī-shī-jâ |
| Ish'ma | ĭsh-mâ |
| Ish'mai'ah | ĭsh-mā-ī-â |
| Ish'meelite | ĭsh-mē-ĕl-īt |
| Ish'merai | ĭsh-mē-rai |
| I'shod | ī-shŏd |
| Ish'pan | ĭsh-păn |
| Ish'tob | ĭsh-tŏb |
| Ish'uah | ĭsh-ū-â |
| Ish'uai | ĭsh-ū-ai |
| Ish'ui | ĭsh-ū-ī |
| Is'machi'ah | ĭs-mā-kī-â |
| Is'mai'ah | ĭs-mā-ī-â |
| Is'pah | ĭs-pâ |
| Isshi'ah | ĭs-shī-â |
| Is'uah | ĭs-ū-â |
| Is'ui | ĭs-ū-ī |
| Ith'ai | ĭth-ā-ī |
| Ith'amar | ĭth-ā-mâr |
| Ith'iel | ĭth-ī-ĕl |
| Ith'mah | ĭth-mâ |
| Ith'nan | ĭth-năn |
| Ith'ra | ĭth-râ |
| Ith'ran | ĭth-răn |
| Ith'ream | ĭth-rē-ăm |
| Ith'rite | ĭth-rīt |
| It'tahka'zim | ĭt-tâ-kā-zĭm |
| It'tai | ĭt-tā-ī |
| It'uræ'a | ĭt-ū-rē-â |
| I'vah | ī-vâ |
| Iz'char | ĭz-ē-hâr |
| Iz'charites | ĭz-ē-hâr-īts |
| Iz'har | ĭz-hâr |
| Iz'harites | ĭz-hâr-īts |
| Iz'rahi'ah | ĭz-rā-hī-â |
| Iz'rahite | ĭz-rā-hīt |
| Iz'reel | ĭz-rē-ĕl |
| Iz'ri | ĭz-rī |

J.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ja'akan | jā-â-kăn |
| Jaak'obah | jā-ăk-ō-bâ |
| Jaa'la | jā-ā-lâ |
| Jaa'lah | jā-ā-lâ |
| Jaa'lam | jā-ā-lăm |
| Ja'anai | jā-ā-nai |
| Jaar'eor'egim | jā-âr-ē-ôr-ē-gĭm |
| Ja'asau | jā-ā-sau |
| Jaa'siel | jā-ā-sī-ĕl |
| Jaaz'aniah | jā-ăz-ā-nī-â |
| Jaa'zer | jā-ā-zêr |
| Ja'azi'ah | jā-ā-zī-â |
| Jaa'ziel | jā-ā-zī-ĕl |
| Ja'beshgil'ead | jā-bĕsh-gĭl-ē-ăd |
| Jab'neel | jăb-nē-ĕl |
| Jab'neh | jăb-nē |
| Ja'chan | jā-kăn |
| Ja'chin | jā-kĭn |
| Ja'chinites | jā-kĭn-īts |
| Ja'da | jā-dâ |
| Jada'u | ja-dā-ū |
| Jaddu'a | jăd-dū-â |
| Ja'don | jā-dŏn |
| Ja'gur | jā-gûr |
| Jah | jâ |
| Jahal'elel | jā-hăl-ē-lĕl |
| Ja'hath | jā-hăth |
| Ja'haz | jā-hăz |
| Jaha'za | jā-hā-zâ |
| Jaha'zah | jā-hā-zâ |
| Ja'hazi'ah | jā-hā-zī-â |
| Jaha'ziel | jā-hā-zī-ĕl |
| Jah'dai | jâ-dā-ī |
| Jah'diel | jâ-dĭ-ĕl |
| Jah'do | jâ-dō |
| Jah'leel | jâ-lē-ĕl |
| Jah'leelites | jâ-lē-ĕl-īts |
| Jah'mai | jâ-mā-ī |

**Consonants.**—Ch in chick, g in go, th in thick, *th* in *that*, y in yet, zh like s in usury.

Jah'zah
Jah'zeel
Jah'zeelites
Jah'zerah
Jah'ziel
Ja'ir
Ja'irite
Ja'irus
Jai'rus
Ja'kan
Ja'keh
Ja'kim
Ja'lon
Jam'bres
Ja'min
Ja'minites
Jam'lech
Jan'na
Jan'nes
Jano'ah
Jano'hah
Ja'num
Ja'pheth
Japhi'a
Japh'let
Japh'leti
Ja'pho
Ja'rah
Ja'reb
Ja'red
Jar'esi'ah
Jar'ha
Ja'rib
Jar'muth
Jaro'ah
Ja'shen
Ja'sher
Jasho'beam
Jash'ub
Jash'ubile'hem
Jash'ubites
Ja'siel
Jath'niel
Jat'tir
Ja'ziel
Ja'ziz
Je'arim
Jeat'erai
Je'berechi'ah
Jebu'si
Jeb'usite
Jec'ami'ah
Jech'oli'ah
Jech'oni'as
Jec'oli'ah
Jec'oni'ah
Je'da'iah
Jede'iah
Jedi'ael
Jed'idah
Je'diel
Jed'uthun
Jee'zer
Jee'zerites
Je'garsa'hadu'tha
Jeha'leel
Je'hale'leel
Jehal'elel
Jehde'iah
Jehez'ekel
Jehi'ah
Jehi'el
Jehi'eli
Je'hizki'ah
Jeho'adah
Je'hoad'dan
Jeho'ahaz
Jeho'ash
Je'hoha'nan
Jehoi'achin
Jehoi'ada
Jehoi'akim
Jehoi'arib
Jehon'adab
Jehon'athan
Je'hoshab'eath
Jehosh'aphat
Jehosh'eba
Jehosh'ua
Jehosh'uah
Jeho'vah-ji'reh
Jeho'vah-nis'si
Jeho'vah-sha'lom
Jeho'vah-sham'mah
Jeho'vah-tsid'kenu
Jehoz'abad
Jehoz'adak
Jehub'bah
Je'hucal
Je'hud
Jehu'di
Je'hudi'jah
Je'hush
Jei'el
Jekab'zeel
Jek'ame'am
Jek'ami'ah

jā-zā
jā-zē-ĕl
jā-zē-ĕl-ĭts
jā-zē-rā
jā-zī-ĕl
jā-ēr
jā-ēr-ĭt
jā-ī-rūs
jā-ī-rūs
jā-kăn
jā-kē
jā-kĭm
jā-lŏn
jăm-brēz
jā-mĭn
jā-mĭn-ĭts
jăm-lĕk
jăn-nā
jăn-nēz
jā-nō-ā
jā-nō-hā
jā-nŭm
jā-fĕth
jā-fī-ā
jāf-lĕt
jāf-lē-tī
jā-fō
jā-rā
jā-rĕb
jā-rĕd
jār-ĕ-sī-ā
jār-hā
jā-rĭb
jār-mŭth
jā-rō-ā
jā-shĕn
jā-shēr
jā-shō-bē-ăm
jāsh-ub
jāsh-ū-bī-lē-hĕm
jāsh-ub-ĭts
jā-sī-ĕl
jāth-nī-ĕl
jāt-tēr
jā-zī-ĕl
jā-zĭz
jē-ā-rĭm
jē-āt-ē-raī
jē-bĕr-ē-kī-ā
jē-bū-sī
jĕb-ū-sīt
jĕk-ā-mī-ā
jĕk-ō-lī-ā
jĕk-ō-nī-ăs
jĕk-ō-lī-ā
jĕk-ō-nī-ā
jē-dā-yā
jē-dē-yā
jĕd-ī-dā
jē-dī-ā-ĕl
jĕd-ī-dā
jē-dī-ĕl
jĕd-ū-thŭn
jē-ē-zēr
jē-ē-zēr-ĭts
jē-gār-sā-hā-dū-thā
jē-hā-lē-ĕl
jē-hā-lē-lē-ĕl
jē-hăl-ē-lĕl
jē-dē-yā
jē-hĕz-ē-kĕl
jē-hī-ā
jē-hī-ĕl
jē-hī-ē-lī
jē-hĭz-kī-ā
jē-hō-ā-dā
jē-hō-ăd-dăn
jē-hō-ā-hăz
jē-hō-āsh
jē-hō-hā-năn
jē-hoi-ā-kĭn
jē-hoi-ā-dā
jē-hoi-ā-kĭm
jē-hoi-ā-rĭb
jē-hŏn-ā-dăb
jē-hŏn-ā-thăn
jē-hō-shăb-ē-ăth
jē-hŏsh-ā-fāt
jē-hŏsh-ē-bā
jē-hŏsh-ū-ā
jē-hŏsh-ū-ā
jē-hō-vā-jī-rē
je-hō-vā-nĭs-sī
jē-hō-vāh-shā-lŏm
jē-hō-vā-shăm-mā
jē-hō-vā-tsĭd-kē-nū
jē-hōz-ā-băd
jē-hōz-ā-dăk
jē-hŭb-bā
jē-hū-kăl
jē-hūd
jē-hū-dī
jē-hū-dī-jā
jē-hŭsh
jē-ī-ĕl
jē-kăb-zē-ĕl
jĕk-ā-mē-ăm
jĕk-ā-mī-ā

Jeku'thiel
Jemu'el
Jeph'thæ
Jeph'thah
Jephun'neh
Je'rah
Jerah'meel
Jerah'meelites
Je'red
Jer'emai
Jer'emoth
Jeri'ah
Jer'ibai
Je'riel
Jeri'jah
Jer'imoth
Je'rioth
Jer'oham
Jerub'baal
Jerub'besheth
Jer'uel
Jesa'iah
Jesha'iah
Jesh'anah
Jeshar'elah
Jesheb'eab
Je'sher
Jesh'imon
Jeshish'ai
Jesh'ohai'ah
Jesh'ua
Jesh'uah
Jeshu'run
Je'siah
Jesim'iel
Jes'ui
Jes'uites
Jes'urun
Je'ther
Je'theth
Jeth'lah
Je'tur
Je'uel
Je'ush
Je'uz
Jez'ani'ah
Je'zer
Je'zerites
Jezi'ah
Je'ziel
Jez'liah
Jez'oar
Jez'rahi'ah
Jez'reel
Jez'reelite
Jez'reelit'ess
Jib'sam
Jid'laph
Jim'na
Jim'nah
Jim'nites
Jiph'tah
Jiph'thahel
Jo'achaz
Jo'achim
Jo'ah
Jo'ahaz
Jo'akim
Jo'arib
Jo'atham
Joch'ebed
Jo'ed
Joe'lah
Joe'zer
Jog'behah
Jog'li
Jo'ha
Joha'nan
Joi'ada
Joi'akim
Joi'arib
Jok'deam
Jo'kim
Jok'meam
Jok'neam
Jok'shan
Jok'tan
Jok'theel
Jo'na
Jon'adab
Jo'nathe'lemrecho'kim
Jo'rah
Jo'rai
Jo'rim
Jor'koam
Jos'abad
Jos'aphat
Jo'se
Jos'edech
Jo'ses
Josh'abad
Jo'shah
Josh'aphat
Josh'avi'ah
Joshbek'ashah
Jos'ibi'ah

jē-kū-thĭ-ĕl
jē-mū-ĕl
jĕf-thē
jĕf-thā
jē-fūn-nĕ
jē-rā
jē-rā-mē-ĕl
jē-rā-mē-ĕl-ĭts
jē-rĕd
jĕr-ē-maī
jĕr-ē mŏth
jē-rī-ā
jĕr-ī-baī
jē-rī-ĕl
jē-rī-jā
jĕr-ī-mŏth
jē-rī-ŏth
jĕr-ō-hăm
jē-rŭb-bā-ăl
jē-rŭb-bē-shĕth
jĕr-ū-ĕl
jē-sā-yā
jē-shā-yā
jĕsh-ā-nā
jē-shār-ē-lā
jē-shĕb-ē-ăb
jē-shēr
jĕsh-ī-mŏn
jē-shĭsh-ā-ī
jĕsh-ō-hā-ī-ā
jĕsh-ū-ā
jĕsh-ū-ā
jĕsh-ū-rŭn
jē-sī-ā
jē-sĭm-ī-ĕl
jĕs-ū-ī
jĕs-ū-ĭts
jĕs-ū-rŭn
jē-thĕr
jē-thĕth
jĕth-lā
jē-tŭr
jē-ū-ĕl
jē-ŭsh
jē-ŭz
jĕz-ā-nī-ā
jē-zēr
jē-zēr-ĭts
jē-zī-ā
jē-zī-ĕl
jĕz-lī-ā
jĕz-ō-ăr
jĕz-rā-hī-ā
jĕz-rē-ĕl
jĕz-rē-ĕl-ĭt
jĕz-rē-ĕl-ĭt-ĕs
jĭb-săm
jĭd-lăf
jĭm-nā
jĭm-nā
jĭm-nĭts
jĭf-tā
jĭf-thā-hĕl
jō-ā-kăz
jō-ā-kĭm
jō-ā
jō-ā-hăz
jō-ā-kĭm
jō-ā-rĭb
jō-ā-thăm
jŏk-ē-bĕd
jō-ĕd
jō-ē-lā
jō-ē-zēr
jŏg-bē-hā
jŏg-lī
jō-hā
jō-hā-năn
joi-ā-dā
joi-ā-kĭm
joi-ā-rĭb
jŏk-dē-ăm
jō-kĭm
jŏk-mē-ăm
jŏk-nē-ăm
jŏk-shăn
jŏk-tăn
jŏk-thē-ĕl
jō-nā
jŏn-ā-dăb
jō-nāth-ē-lĕm-rē-kō-kĭm
jō-rā
jō-rā-ī
jō-rĭm
jôr-kō-ăm
jŏs-ā-băd
jŏs-ā-fāt
jō-sē
jŏs-ē-dĕk
jō-zēz
jŏsh-ā-băd
jō-shā
jŏsh-ā-fāt
jŏsh-ā-vī-ā
jŏsh-bĕk-ā-shā
jŏs-ī-bī-ā

Jos'iphi'ah
Jot'bah
Jot'bath
Jot'bathah
Joz'abad
Joz'achar
Joz'adak
Ju'shabhe'sed
Jut'tah

K.

Kab'zeel
Ka'desh
Ka'deshbar'nea
Kad'miel
Kad'monites
Kal'lai
Ka'nah
Kare'ah
Kar'kaa
Kar'kor
Kar'naim
Kar'tah
Kar'tan
Kat'tath
Ke'dar
Ked'emah
Ked'emoth
Ke'desh
Ke'desh Naph'tali
Kehel'athah
Kei'lah
Kela'iah
Kel'ita
Kemu'el
Ke'nan
Ke'nath
Ke'naz
Ken'ezite
Ken'ite
Ken'nizzites
Ker'enhap'puch
Ke'rioth
Ke'ros
Ke'ziz
Kib'rothhatta'avah
Kib'zaim
Ki'nah
Kir'har'aseth
Kir'har'eseth
Kir'ha'resh
Kirhe'res
Kir'iath
Kir'iatha'im
Kir'ioth
Kir'jath
Kir'jatha'im
Kir'jathar'ba
Kir'jatha'rim
Kir'jathba'al
Kir'jathhu'zoth
Kir'jath'je'arim
Kir'jathsan'nah
Kir'jathse'pher
Kish'i
Kish'ion
Ki'shon
Ki'son
Kith'lish
Kit'ron
Kit'tim
Ko'a
Ko'hath
Ko'hathites
Kol'ai'ah
Ko'rah
Ko'rahite
Ko'rathites
Ko're
Kor'hite
Kusha'iah

L.

La'adah
La'adan
La'chish
La'dan
La'el
La'had
Lahai'roi
Lah'mam
Lah'mi
La'ish
La'kum
La'mech
Laod'ice'a
Laod'ice'ans
Lap'idoth
Lase'a
La'sha
Lasha'ron
Lean'noth
Leb'ana
Leb'anah
Leb'aoth
Lebbæ'us
Lebbe'us

jŏs-ī-fī-ā
jŏt-bā
jŏt-băth
jŏt-bā-thā
jŏz-ā-băd
jŏz-ā-kär
jŏz-ā-dăk
jū-shăb-hē sĕd
jŭt-tā

kăb-zē-ĕl
kā-dĕsh
kā-dĕsh-bâr-nē-ā
kăd-mī-ĕl
kăd mŏn-ĭts
kăl lā-ī
kā-nā
kā-rē-ā
kär-kā-ā
kär-kŏr
kär-nā-ĭm
kär-tā
kär-tăn
kăt-tăth
kē-där
kĕd-ē-mā
kĕd-ē-mŏth
kē-dĕsh
kē-dĕsh năf-tū-lī
kē-hĕl-ā-thā
kī-lā
kē-lā-yā
kĕl-ī-tā
kē-mū-ĕl
kē-năn
kē-năth
kē-năz
kĕn-ēz-īt
kĕn-īt
kĕn-nĭzzīts
kĕr-ĕn-hăp-pŭk
kē-rī-ŏth
kē-rŏs
kē-zĭz
kĭb-rŏth-hăt-tā-ā vā
kĭb-zā-ĭm
kī-nā
kēr-här-ā-sĕth
kēr-här-ē-sĕth
kēr-hā-rĕsh
kēr-hē-rēz
kĭr-ī-ăth
kĭr-ī-ā-thā-ĭm
kĭr-ī-ŏth
kēr-jăth
kēr-jăth-ā-ĭm
kēr-jăth-är-bā
kēr-jăth-ā-rĭm
kär-jăth-bā-ăl
kēr-jăth-hū-zŏth
kēr-jăth-jē-ā-rĭm
kēr-jăth-sān-nā
kēr-jăth-sē-fēr
kĭsh-ī
kĭsh-ī-ŏn
kī-shŏn
kī-sŏn
kĭth-lĭsh
kĭt-rŏn
kĭt-tĭm
kō-ā
kō-hăth
kō-hăth-ĭts
kōi-ā-ī-ā
kō-rā
kō-rā-ĭt
kō-răth-ĭts
kō-rē
kōr-hĭt
kŭsh-ā-yā

lā-ă-dā
lā-ă-dăn
lā-kĭsh
lā-dăn
lā-ĕl
lā-hăd
lā-haī-roi
lā-măm
lā-mī
lā-ĭsh
lā-kŭm
lā-mĕk
lā-ōd-ī-sē-ā
lā-ōd-ī-sē-ăns
lăp-ī-dŏth
lā-sē-ā
lā-shā
lā-shā-rŏn
lē-ăn-nŏth
lĕb-ā-nā
lĕb-ā-nā
lĕb-ā-ŏth
lĕb-bē-ŭs
lĕb-bē-ŭs

**Vowels.**—Fāte, făt, fär; mēte, mĕt, têrm; bīte, bĭt; bōne, nŏt, fôr; rūde, bŭt, pûsh; oil; ai like aye.

| | |
|---|---|
| Lebo'nah | lē-bō-nâ |
| Le'cah | lē-kâ |
| Le'habim | lē-hā-bĭm |
| Le'shem | lē-shĕm |
| Letu'shim | lē-tū-shĭm |
| Leum'mim | lē-ŭm-mĭm |
| Le'vis | lē-vĭs |
| Lib'ertines | lĭb-ĕr-tēnz |
| Lib'nah | lĭb-nâ |
| Lib'ni | lĭb-nī |
| Lib'nites | lĭb-nīts |
| Lib'ya | lĭb-yâ |
| Lib'yans | lĭb-yănz |
| Lik'hi | lĭk-hī |
| Lo'am'mi | lō-ăm-mī |
| Lo'de'bar | lō-dē-bär |
| Lo'ru'hamah | lō-rū-hā-mâ |
| Lo'tan | lō-tăn |
| Lo'zon | lō-zŏn |
| Lu'bim | lū-bĭm |
| Lu'bims | lū-bĭmz |
| Lu'dim | lū-dĭm |
| Lu'hith | lū-hĭth |
| Lyc'ao'nia | lĭc-ā-ō-nĭ-â |
| Ly'cia | lĭ-shĭ-â |
| Lyd'da | lĭd-dâ |
| Lysa'nias | lĭ-sā-nĭ-ăs |
| Ly'sias | lĭ-shĭ-ăs |
| Lysim'achus | lĭ-sĭm-ā-kŭs |
| Lys'tra | lĭs-trâ |

M.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ma'acah | mā-â-kâ |
| Ma'achah | mā-â-kâ |
| Maach'athi | mā-ăk-ā-thī |
| Maach'athite | mā-ăk-ā-thīt |
| Maad'ai | mā-ăd-ai |
| Ma'adi'ah | mā-ā-dī-â |
| Maa'i | mā-ā-ī |
| Maal'ehacrab'bim | mā-ăl-ē-ă-krăb-bĭm |
| Ma'ani | mā-â-nī |
| Ma'arath | mā-â-răth |
| Ma'ase'iah | mā-â-sē-yâ |
| Maas'iai | mā-ăs-ī-ai |
| Ma'asi'as | mā-â-sī-ăs |
| Ma'ath | mā-ăth |
| Ma'az | mā-ăz |
| Ma'azi'ah | mā-ăz-ī-â |
| Mab'dai | măb-dā-ī |
| Mac'alon | măk-ā-lŏn |
| Mac'cabæ'us | măk-kā-bē-ŭs |
| Mac'cabees | măk-kā-bēz |
| Mac'cabe'us | măk-kā-bē-ŭs |
| Mac'edo'nia | mās-ē-dō-nĭ-ā |
| Mac'edo'nian | mās-ē-dō-nĭ-ăn |
| Mach'banai | măk-bā-nai |
| Mach'benah | măk-bē-nâ |
| Ma'chi | mā-kī |
| Ma'chir | mā-kēr |
| Ma'chirites | mā-kēr-īts |
| Mach'nade'bai | măk-nā-dē-bai |
| Machpe'lah | măk-pē-lâ |
| Mad'ai | măd-ā-ī |
| Madi'ah | mā-dī-â |
| Ma'dian | mā-dĭ-ăn |
| Madman-nah | măd-măn-nâ |
| Mad'men | măd-mĕn |
| Madme'neh | măd-mē-nĕ |
| Ma'don | mā-dŏn |
| Mag'bish | măg-bĭsh |
| Mag'dale'ne | măg-dā-lēn |
| Mag'diel | măg-dĭ-ĕl |
| Ma'gormis'sabib | mā-gôr-mĭs-sā-bĭb |
| Mag'piash | măg-pī-ăsh |
| Maha'lale'el | mā-hā-lā-lē-ĕl |
| Ma'halath | mā-hā-lăth |
| Ma'hali | mā-hā-lī |
| Ma'hana'im | mā-hā-nā-ĭm |
| Ma'haneh'dan | mā-hā-nĕ-dăn |
| Mahar'ai | mā-här-ā-ī |
| Ma'hath | mā-hăth |
| Ma'havite | mā-hā-vīt |
| Maha'zioth | mā-hā-zī-ŏth |
| Ma'hershal'alhash'-baz | mā-hēr-shăl-ăl-hăsh-băz |
| Mah'lah | mā-lâ |
| Mah'li | mā-lī |
| Mah'lites | mā-līts |
| Mah'lon | mā-lŏn |
| Ma'hol | mā-hŏl |
| Ma'kaz | mā-kăz |
| Makhe'loth | măk-hē-lŏth |
| Makke'dah | măk-kē-dâ |
| Mak'tesh | măk-tĕsh |
| Mal'cham | măl-kăm |
| Malchi'ah | măl-kī-â |
| Mal'chiel | măl-kī-ĕl |
| Mal'chielites | măl-kī-ĕl-īts |
| Malchi'jah | măl-kī-jâ |
| Malchi'ram | măl-kī-răm |
| Mal'chishu'a | măl-kī-shū-â |
| Mal'chus | măl-kŭs |
| Male'leel | mā-lē-lē-ĕl |
| Mal'lothi | măl-lō-thī |
| Mal'luch | măl-lŭk |
| Mama'ias | mā-mā-yăs |
| Mam're | mām-rē |
| Man'aen | măn-ā-ĕn |
| Man'ahath | măn-ā-hăth |
| Mana'hethites | mā-nā-hĕth-īts |
| Manas'seh | mā-năs-sē |
| Manas'ses | mā-năs-sēz |
| Manas'sites | mā-năs-sīts |
| Ma'neh | mā-nē |
| Mano'ah | mā-nō-â |
| Ma'och | mā-ŏk |
| Ma'on | mā-ŏn |
| Ma'onites | mā-ŏn-īts |
| Ma'ra | mā-râ |
| Ma'rah | mā-râ |
| Mar'alah | mär-ă-lâ |
| Mar'ana'tha | mär-ă-nā-thâ |
| Mare'sha | mā-rē-shâ |
| Mare'shah | mā-rē-shâ |
| Ma'roth | mā-rŏth |
| Mar'sena | mär-sē-nâ |
| Mas'chil | măs-kĭl |
| Ma'shal | mā-shăl |
| Masi'as | mā-sī-ăs |
| Mas'rekah | măs-rē-kâ |
| Mas'sa | măs-sâ |
| Mas'sah | măs-sâ |
| Mathu'sala | mā-thū-sā-lâ |
| Ma'tred | mā-trĕd |
| Ma'tri | mā-trī |
| Mat'tan | măt-tăn |
| Mat'tanah | măt-tā-nâ |
| Mat'tani'ah | măt-tā-nī-â |
| Mat'tatha | măt-tā-thâ |
| Mat'tathah | măt-tā-thâ |
| Mat'tathi'as | măt-tā-thī-ăs |
| Mat'tena'i | măt-tē-nā-ī |
| Mat'than | măt-thăn |
| Mat'that | măt-thăt |
| Mat'tithi'ah | măt-tĭ-thī-â |
| Maz'zaroth | măz-zā-rŏth |
| Me'ah | mē-â |
| Mea'rah | mē-ā-râ |
| Mebun'nai | mē-bŭn-nai |
| Mech'erathi'te | mĕk-ē-răth-īt |
| Me'dad | mē-dăd |
| Me'dan | mē-dăn |
| Med'eba | mĕd-ē-bâ |
| Megid'do | mē-gĭd-dō |
| Megid'don | mē-gĭd-dŏn |
| Mehet'abeel | mē-hĕt-ā-bē-el |
| Mehet'abel | mē-hĕt-ā-bĕl |
| Mehi'da | mē-hī-dâ |
| Me'hir | mē-hēr |
| Meho'lah | mē-hō-lâ |
| Mehol'athite | mē-hŏl-ăth-īt |
| Mehu'jael | mē-hū-jā-ĕl |
| Mehu'man | mē-hū-măn |
| Mehu'nim | mē-hū-nĭm |
| Mehu'nims | mē-hū-nĭmz |
| Mejar'kon | mē-jär-kŏn |
| Mek'onah | mĕk-ō-nâ |
| Mel'ati'ah | mĕl-ā-tī-â |
| Mel'chi | mĕl-kī |
| Melchi'ah | mĕl-kī-â |
| Melchis'edec | mĕl-kĭz-ē-dĕk |
| Melchiz'edek | mĕl-kĭz-ē-dĕk |
| Mel'chishu'a | mĕl-kī-shū-â |
| Me'lea | mē-lē-â |
| Me'lech | mē-lĕk |
| Mel'icu | mĕl-ī-kū |
| Mel'ita | mĕl-ī-tâ |
| Mel'zar | mĕl-zär |
| Mem'phis | mĕm-fĭs |
| Memu'can | mē-mū-kăn |
| Men'ahem | mĕn-ā-hĕm |
| Me'nan | mē-năn |
| Me'ne | mē-nē |
| Meon'enim | mē-ŏn-ē-nĭm |
| Meon'othai | mē-ŏn-ō-thai |
| Meph'aath | mĕf-ā-ăth |
| Mephib'osheth | mē-fĭb-ō-shĕth |
| Me'rab | mē-răb |
| Mer'ai'ah | mĕr-ā-ī-â |
| Mera'ioth | mē-rā-yŏth |
| Me'ran | mē-răn |
| Mer'ari | mĕr-ā-rī |
| Mer'arites | mĕr-ā-rīts |
| Mer'atha'im | mĕr-â-thā-ĭm |
| Mercu'rius | mĕr-kū-rĭ-ŭs |
| Me'red | mē-rĕd |
| Mer'emoth | mĕr-ē-mŏth |
| Me'res | mē-rēz |
| Mer'ibah | mĕr-ĭ-bâ |
| Mer'ibah Ka'desh | mĕr-ĭ-bâ kā-dĕsh |
| Mer'ibba'al | mĕr-ĭb-bā-ăl |
| Mero'dach-bal'adan | mē-rō-dăk-băl-ā-dăn |
| Meron'othite | mē-rŏn-ō-thīt |
| Me'roz | mē-rŏz |
| Me'sech | mē-sĕk |
| Me'sha | mē-shâ |
| Me'shach | mē-shăk |
| Me'shech | mē-shĕk |
| Meshel'emi'ah | mē-shĕl-ē-mī-â |
| Meshez'abeel | mē-shĕz-ā-bē-el |
| Meshez'abel | mē-shĕz-ā-bĕl |
| Meshil'lemith | mē-shĭl-lē-mĭth |
| Meshil'lemoth | mē-shĭl-lē-mŏth |
| Mesho'bab | mē-shō-băb |
| Meshul'lam | mē-shŭl-lăm |
| Meshul'lemeth | mē-shŭl-lē-mĕth |
| Mes'oba'ite | mĕs-ō-bā-īt |
| Mes'opota'mia | mĕs-ō-pō-tā-mĭ-ā |
| Me'thegam'mah | mē-thĕg-ăm-mâ |
| Meth'oar | mĕth-ō-ăr |
| Methu'sael | mē-thū-sā-ĕl |
| Methu'selah | mē-thū-sē-lâ |
| Meu'nim | mē-ū-nĭm |
| Mez'ahab | mĕz-ā-hăb |
| Mi'amin | mī-ā-mĭn |
| Mib'har | mĭb-här |
| Mib'sam | mĭb-săm |
| Mib'zar | mĭb-zär |
| Mi'cah | mī-kâ |
| Mica'iah | mī-kā-yâ |
| Mi'cha | mī-kâ |
| Mi'chah | mī-kâ |
| Micha'iah | mī-kā-yâ |
| Mi'chal | mī-kăl |
| Mich'mas | mĭk-măs |
| Mich'mash | mĭk-măsh |
| Mich'methah | mĭk-mē-thâ |
| Mich'ri | mĭk-rī |
| Mich'tam | mĭk-tăm |
| Mid'din | mĭd-dĭn |
| Mig'dalel | mĭg-dăl-ĕl |
| Mig'dalgad | mĭg-dăl-găd |
| Mig'dol | mĭg-dŏl |
| Mig'ron | mĭg-rŏn |
| Mig'amin | mĭg-ā-mĭn |
| Mik'loth | mĭk-lŏth |
| Mikne'iah | mĭk-nē-yâ |
| Mil'ala'i | mĭl-â-lā-ī |
| Mil'cah | mĭl-kâ |
| Mil'com | mĭl-kŏm |
| Mile'tus | mī-lē-tŭs |
| Mille'tum | mĭl-lē-tŭm |
| Mil'lo | mĭl-lō |
| Mini'amin | mĭ-nĭ-â-mĭn |
| Min'ni | mĭn-nī |
| Min'nith | mĭn-nĭth |
| Miph'kad | mĭf-kăd |
| Mir'ma | mêr-mâ |
| Mis'gab | mĭs-găb |
| Mish'ael | mĭsh-â-ĕl |
| Mi'shal | mī-shăl |
| Mi'sham | mī-shăm |
| Mi'sheal | mī-shē-ăl |
| Mish'ma | mĭsh-mâ |
| Mishman'nah | mĭsh-măn-nâ |
| Mish'raites | mĭsh-râ-īts |
| Mis'par | mĭs-pär |
| Mis'pereth | mĭs-pē-rĕth |
| Mis'rephothma'im | mĭs-rē-fŏth-mā-ĭm |
| Mis'sabib | mĭs-sā-bĭb |
| Mith'cah | mĭth-kâ |
| Mith'nite | mĭth-nīt |
| Mith'redath | mĭth-rē-dăth |
| Mit'yle'ne | mĭt-ĭ-lē-nē |
| Mi'zar | mī-zär |
| Miz'pah | mĭz-pâ |
| Miz'par | mĭz-pär |
| Miz'peh | mĭz-pē |
| Miz'raim | mĭz-rā-ĭm |
| Miz'zah | mĭz-zâ |
| Mna'son | nā-sŏn |
| Mo'adi'ah | mō-ā-dī-â |
| Moch'mur | mŏk-mûr |
| Mol'adah | mŏl-ā-dâ |
| Mo'lech | mō-lĕk |
| Mo'lid | mō-lĭd |
| Mo'loch | mō-lŏk |
| Mo'rasthite | mō-răs-thīt |
| Mo'reh | mō-rē |
| Mor-eshethgath | mōr-ĕsh-ĕth-găth |
| Mo'rians | mō-rĭ-ănz |
| Mose'ra | mō-sē-râ |
| Mose'roth | mō-sē-rŏth |
| Mo'za | mō-zâ |
| Mo'zah | mō-zâ |
| Mup'pim | mŭp-pĭm |
| Mu'shi | mū-shī |
| Mu'shites | mū-shīts |
| Muthlab'ben | mŭth-lăb-bĕn |
| My'ra | mī-râ |
| My'sia | mĭ-shĭ-ā |

N.

| | |
|---|---|
| Na'am | nā-ăm |
| Na'amah | nā-â-mâ |
| Na'aman | nā-â-măn |
| Na'amathite | nā-â-mâ-thīt |
| Na'amites | nā-â-mīts |
| Na'arah | nā-â-râ |
| Na'arai | nā-â-rai |
| Na'aran | nā-â-răn |
| Na'arath | nā-â-răth |
| Naash'on | nā-ăsh-ŏn |
| Naas'son | nā-ăs-sŏn |
| Nab'athe'ans | năb-ā-thē-ănz |
| Na'both | nā-bŏth |
| Na'chon | nā-kŏn |
| Na'chor | nā-kôr |
| Nag'ge | năg-gē |
| Na'halal | nā-hā-lăl |
| Naha'liel | nā-hā-lĭ-ĕl |

**Consonants.**—Ch in chick, g in go, th in thick, *th* in *that*, y in yet, zh like s in usury.

| | |
|---|---|
| Nahal'lal | nā-hăl-lăl |
| Na'halol | nā-hā-lŏl |
| Na'ham | nā-hăm |
| Naham'ani | nā-hăm-ā-nĭ |
| Nahar'ai | nā-hăr-ā-ī |
| Na'hara'im | nā-hā-rā-ĭm |
| Na'hari | nā-hā-rĭ |
| Na'hash | nā-hăsh |
| Na'hath | nā-hăth |
| Nah'bi | nā-bī |
| Na'hor | nā-hôr |
| Nah'shon | nā-shŏn |
| Na'hum | nā-hŭm |
| Na'in | nā-ĭn |
| Na'oth | nā-yŏth |
| Nao'mi | nā-ō-mī |
| Na'phish | nā-fĭsh |
| Naph'tali | nāf-tā-lī |
| Naph'tuhim | nāf-tū-hĭm |
| Na'shon | nā-shŏn |
| Na'than | nā-thăn |
| Nathan'ael | nā-thăn-ā-ĕl |
| Na'thanme'lech | nā-thăn-mē-lĕk |
| Na'um | nā-ŭm |
| Naz'arene' | năz-ā-rēn |
| Naz'areth | năz-ā-rĕth |
| Naz'arite | năz-ā-rīt |
| Ne'ah | nē-ā |
| Neap'olis | nē-ăp-ō-lĭs |
| Ne'ari'ah | nē-ā-rī-ā |
| Neb'ai | nĕb-ā-ī |
| Neba'ioth | nē-bā-yŏth |
| Neba'joth | nē-bā-jŏth |
| Nebal'lat | nē-băl-lăt |
| Ne'bat | nē-băt |
| Ne'bo | nē-bō |
| Neb'uchadnez'zar | nĕb-ū-kăd-nĕz-zâr |
| Neb'uchadrez'zar | nĕb-ū-kăd-rĕz-zâr |
| Neb'ushas'ban | nĕb-ū-shăs-băn |
| Neb'uzara'dan | nĕb-ū-zâr-ā-dăn |
| Ne'cho | nē-kō |
| Ned'abi'ah | nĕd-ā-bī-ā |
| Neg'inoth | nĕg-ĭ-nŏth |
| Nehel'amite | nē-hĕl-ā-mīt |
| Ne'hemi'ah | nē-hē-mī-ā |
| Ne'hiloth | nē-hī-lŏth |
| Ne'hum | nē-hŭm |
| Nehush'ta | nē-hŭsh-tā |
| Nehush'tan | nē-hŭsh-tăn |
| Nei'el | nē-ī-ĕl |
| Ne'keb | nē-kĕb |
| Neko'da | nē-kō-dā |
| Nemu'el | nē-mū-ĕl |
| Nemu'elites | nē-mū-ĕl-īts |
| Ne'pheg | nē-fĕg |
| Ne'phish | nē-fĭsh |
| Nephish'esim | nē-fĭsh-ē-sĭm |
| Neph'thalim | nĕf-thā-lĭm |
| Neph'toah | nĕf-tō-ā |
| Nephu'sim | nē-fū-sĭm |
| Nep'thali | nĕp-thā-lī |
| Nep'thalim | nĕp-thā-lĭm |
| Ner | nêr |
| Ne'reus | nē-rūs |
| Ner'gal | nêr-găl |
| Ner'galsharezer | nêr-găl-shā-rē-zûr |
| Ne'ri | nē-rī |
| Neri'ah | nē-rī-ā |
| Ne'ro | nē-rō |
| Nethan'eel | nē-thăn-ē-ĕl |
| Neth'ani'ah | nĕth-ā-nī-ā |
| Neth'inims | nĕth-ĭ-nĭms |
| Neto'phah | nē-tō-fā |
| Netoph'athi | nē-tŏf-ā-thī |
| Netoph'athite | nē-tŏf-ā-thīt |
| Nezi'ah | nē-zī-ā |
| Ne'zib | nē-zĭb |
| Nib'haz | nĭb-hăz |
| Nib'shan | nĭb-shăn |
| Nic'ode'mus | nĭk-ō-dē-mŭs |
| Nic'ola'itans | nĭk-ō-lā-ĭ-tăns |
| Nic'olas | nĭk-ō-lăs |
| Nicop'olis | nĭ-kŏp-ō-lĭs |
| Ni'ger | nī-gêr |
| Nim'rah | nĭm-rā |
| Nim'rim | nĭm-rĭm |
| Nim'rod | nĭm-rŏd |
| Nim'shi | nĭm-shī |
| Nin'eve | nĭn-ē-vē |
| Nin'eveh | nĭn-ē-vē |
| Nin'evites | nĭn-ē-vīts |
| Ni'san | nī-săn |
| Nis'roch | nĭs-rŏk |
| No'adi'ah | nō-ā-dī-ā |
| No'ah | nō-ā |
| No'a'mon | nō-ā-mŏn |
| Nob | nŏb |
| No'bah | nō-bā |
| Nod | nŏd |
| No'dab | nō-dăb |
| No'e | nō-ē |
| No'ga | nō-gā |
| No'gah | nō-gā |
| No'hah | nō-hā |
| Non | nŏn |
| Noph | nŏf |
| No'phah | nō-fā |
| Nun | nŭn |
| Nym'phas | nĭm-fās |

O.

| | |
|---|---|
| O'badi'ah | ō-bā-dī-ā |
| O'bal | ō-băl |
| O'bed | ō-bĕd |
| O'bede'dom | ō-bĕd-ē-dŏm |
| O'bil | ō-bĭl |
| O'both | ō-bŏth |
| Oc'ran | ŏk-răn |
| O'ded | ō-dĕd |
| O'had | ō-hăd |
| O'hel | ō-hĕl |
| Ol'ivet | ŏl-ĭ-vet |
| Olym'pas | ō-lĭm-păs |
| O'mar | ō-mâr |
| O'mega | ō-mē-gā |
| Om'ri | ŏm-rī |
| O'nam | ō-năm |
| O'nan | ō-năn |
| Ones'imus | ō-nĕs-ĭ-mŭs |
| On'esiph'orus | ŏn-ē-sĭf-ō-rŭs |
| Oni'as | ō-nī-ăs |
| O'no | ō-nō |
| O'phel | ō-fĕl |
| O'phir | ō-fêr |
| Oph'ni | ŏf-nī |
| Oph'rah | ŏf-rā |
| O'reb | ō-rĕb |
| O'ren | ō-rĕn |
| Ori'on | ō-rī-ŏn |
| Or'nan | ôr-năn |
| Or'pah | ôr-pā |
| Oshe'a | ō-shē-ā |
| Oth'ni | ŏth-nī |
| Oth'niel | ŏth-nī-ĕl |
| O'zem | ō-zĕm |
| Ozi'as | ō-zī-ăs |
| Oz'ni | ŏz-nī |
| Oz'nites | ŏz-nīts |

P.

| | |
|---|---|
| Pa'arai | pā-ā-rai |
| Pa'dan | pā-dăn |
| Pa'dana'ram | pā-dăn-ā-răm |
| Pa'don | pā-dŏn |
| Pa'giel | pā-gī-ĕl |
| Pa'hathmo'ab | pā-hăth-mō-ăb |
| Pa'i | pā-ī |
| Pa'lal | pā-lăl |
| Pal'esti'na | păl-ĕs-tī-nā |
| Pal'lu | păl-lū |
| Pal'luites | păl-lū-īts |
| Pal'ti | păl-tī |
| Pal'tiel | păl-tī-ĕl |
| Pal'tite | păl-tīt |
| Pamphyl'ia | păm-fĭl-ĭ-ā |
| Pan'nag | păn-năg |
| Pa'phos | pā-fŏs |
| Pa'rah | pā-rā |
| Pa'ran | pā-răn |
| Par'bar | pär-bär |
| Parmash'ta | pär-măsh-tā |
| Par'menas | pär-mē-năs |
| Par'nach | pär-năk |
| Pa'rosh | pā-rŏsh |
| Parshan'datha | pär-shăn-dā-thā |
| Par'thians | pär-thĭ-ănz |
| Par'uah | pär-ū-ā |
| Par'vaim | pär-vā-ĭm |
| Pa'sach | pā-săk |
| Pas'dam'mim | păs-dăm-mĭm |
| Pase'ah | pā-sē-ā |
| Pash'ur | păsh-ûr |
| Pat'ara | păt-ā-rā |
| Path'ros | păth-rŏs |
| Pathru'sim | păth-rū-sĭm |
| Pat'mos | păt-mŏs |
| Pat'robas | păt-rō-băs |
| Pa'u | pā-ū |
| Ped'ahel | pĕd-ā-hĕl |
| Pedah'zur | pē-dā-zûr |
| Peda'iah | pē-dā-yā |
| Pe'kah | pē-kā |
| Pek'ahi'ah | pĕk-ā-hī-ā |
| Pe'kod | pē-kŏd |
| Pel'ai'ah | pĕl-ā-ī-ā |
| Pel'ali'ah | pĕl-ā-lī-ā |
| Pel'ati'ah | pĕl-ā-tī-ā |
| Pe'leg | pē-lĕg |
| Pe'let | pē-lĕt |
| Pe'leth | pē-lĕth |
| Pe'lethites | pē-lĕth-īts |
| Pel'onite | pĕl-ō-nīt |
| Peni'el | pē-nī-ĕl |
| Penin'nah | pē-nĭn-nā |
| Pentap'olis | pĕn-tăp-ō-lĭs |
| Penu'el | pē-nū-ĕl |
| Pe'or | pē-ôr |
| Per'azim | pĕr-ā-zĭm |
| Pe'resh | pē-rĕsh |
| Pe'rez | pē-rĕz |
| Pe'rezuz'za | pē-rĕz-ŭz-zā |
| Per'ga | pêr-gā |
| Per'gamos | pêr-gā-mŏs |
| Peri'da | pē-rī-dā |
| Per'izzite | pĕr-ĭz-zīt |
| Per'menas | pêr-mē-năs |
| Per'sis | pêr-sĭs |
| Peru'da | pē-rū-dā |
| Peth'ahi'ah | pĕth-ā-hī-ā |
| Pe'thor | pē-thôr |
| Pethu'el | pē-thū-ĕl |
| Peul'thai | pē-ŭl-thai |
| Pha'lec | fā-lĕk |
| Pha'leg | fā-lĕg |
| Phal'lu | făl-lū |
| Phal'ti | făl-tī |
| Phal'tiel | făl-tī-ĕl |
| Phanu'el | fā-nū-ĕl |
| Pha'raoh | fā-rā-ō |
| Pha'raohhoph'ra | fā-rā-ō-hŏf-rā |
| Pha'raohne'choh | fā-rā-ō-nē-kō |
| Pha'res | fā-rēz |
| Pha'rez | fā-rēz |
| Pha'rosh | fā-rŏsh |
| Phar'par | fär-pär |
| Phar'zites | fär-zīts |
| Phase'ah | fā-sē-ā |
| Phe'be | fē-bē |
| Pheni'ce | fē-nĭ-sē |
| Pheni'cia | fē-nĭ-shĭ-ā |
| Phi'chol | fī-kŏl |
| Phil'adel'phia | fĭl-ā-dĕl-fĭ-ā |
| Phile'mon | fī-lē-mŏn |
| Phile'tus | fī-lē-tŭs |
| Phil'ip | fĭl-ĭp |
| Philip'pi | fī-lĭp-pī |
| Philip'pians | fī-lĭp-pĭ-ănz |
| Philis'tia | fī-lĭs-tĭ-ā |
| Philis'tim | fī-lĭs-tĭm |
| Philis'tine | fī-lĭs-tīn |
| Philol'ogus | fī-lŏl-ō-gŭs |
| Phin'eas | fĭn-ē-ăs |
| Phin'ehas | fĭn-ē-hăs |
| Phle'gon | flē-gŏn |
| Phryg'ia | frĭj-ĭ-ā |
| Phryg'ian | frĭj-ĭ-ăn |
| Phu'rah | fū-rā |
| Phu'rim | fū-rĭm |
| Phut | fŭt |
| Phu'vah | fū-vā |
| Phygel'lus | fī-jĕl-lŭs |
| Pi'be'seth | pī-bē-sĕth |
| Pi'hahi'roth | pī-hā-hī-rŏth |
| Pi'late | pī-lăt |
| Pil'dash | pĭl-dăsh |
| Pil'eha | pĭl-ē-hā |
| Pile'ser | pī-lē-sêr |
| Pilne'ser | pĭl-nē-sêr |
| Pil'tai | pĭl-tai |
| Pi'non | pī-nŏn |
| Pi'ram | pī-răm |
| Pir'athon | pĭr-ā-thŏn |
| Pir'athonite | pĭr-ā-thŏn-īt |
| Pis'gah | pĭz-gā |
| Pisid'ia | pĭ-sĭd-ĭ-ā |
| Pi'son | pī-sŏn |
| Pis'pah | pĭz-pā |
| Pi'thom | pī-thŏm |
| Pi'thon | pī-thŏn |
| Ple'iades | plē-yā-dēz |
| Poch'ereth | pŏk-ē-rĕth |
| Pon'tius Pi'late | pŏn-shĭ-ŭs pī lăt |
| Pon'tus | pŏn-tŭs |
| Por'atha | pôr-ā-thā |
| Por'cius | pôr-shĭ-ŭs |
| Pot'iphar | pŏt-ĭ-fär |
| Potiph'erah | pō-tĭf-ē-rā |
| Pris'ca | prĭs-kā |
| Prisci'la | prĭs-sĭl-lā |
| Proch'orus | prŏk-ō-rŭs |
| Ptol'ema'is | tŏl-ē-mā-ĭs |
| Pu'a | pū-ā |
| Pu'ah | pū-ā |
| Pub'lius | pŭb-lĭ-ŭs |
| Pu'dens | pū-dĕnz |
| Pu'hites | pū-hīts |
| Pul | pŭl |
| Pu'nites | pū-nīts |
| Pu'non | pū-nŏn |
| Pu'rim | pū-rĭm |
| Put | pŭt |
| Pute'oli | pū-tē-ō-lī |
| Pu'tiel | pū-tĭ-ĕl |

Q.

| | |
|---|---|
| Quar'tus | quär-tŭs |

R.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ra'amah | rā-ā-mā |
| Ra'ami'ah | rā-ā-mĭ-ā |
| Raam'ses | rā-ăm-sēz |
| Rab'bah | răb-bā |
| Rab-bath | răb-băth |
| Rab'bi | răb-bī |
| Rab'bith | răb-bĭth |
| Rabbo'ni | răb-bō-nī |
| Rab'mag | răb-măg |
| Rab'saris | răb-sā-rĭs |
| Rab'shakeh | răb-shā-kē |
| Ra'ca | rā-kā |
| Ra'cha | rā-kā |

**Vowels.**—Fāte, făt, fär; mēte, mĕt, têrm; bīte, bĭt; bōne, nŏt, fôr; rūde, bŭt, pûsh; oil; ai like aye.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ra'chab | rā-kăb |
| Ra'chal | rā-kăl |
| Ra'chel | rā-chĕl |
| Rad'dai | răd-dā-ī |
| Ragu'el | rā-gū-ĕl |
| Ra'hab | rā-hăb |
| Ra'ham | rā-hăm |
| Ra'hel | rā-hĕl |
| Ra'kem | rā-kĕm |
| Rak'kath | răk-kăth |
| Rak'kon | răk-kŏn |
| Ra'ma | rā-mâ |
| Ra'mah | rā-mâ |
| Ra'math | rā-măth |
| Ra'matha'im | rā-măth-ā-īm |
| Ra'mathite | rā-măth-īt |
| Ra'mathle'hi | rā-măth-lē-hī |
| Ra'mathmiz'peh | rā-măth-mĭz-pĕ |
| Rame'ses | rā-mē-sēz |
| Rami'ah | rā-mī-â |
| Ra'moth | rā-mŏth |
| Ra'mothgil'ead | rā-mŏth-gĭl-ē-ăd |
| Ra'pha | rā-fā |
| Ra'phu | rā-fū |
| Re'ai'a | rē-ā-ī-â |
| Re'ai'ah | rē-ā-ī-â |
| Re'ba | rē-bā |
| Rebec'ca | rē-bĕk-kā |
| Rebek'ah | rē-bĕk-â |
| Re'chab | rē-kăb |
| Re'chabites | rē-kăb-īts |
| Re'chah | rē-kā |
| Re'ela'iah | rē-ĕl-ā-yâ |
| Re'gem | rē-gĕm |
| Re'gemme'lech | rē-gĕm-mē-lĕk |
| Re'habi'ah | rē-hā-bī-â |
| Re'hob | rē-hŏb |
| Re'hobo'am | rē-hō-bō-ăm |
| Reho'both | rē-hō-bŏth |
| Re'hu | rē-hū |
| Re'hum | rē-hŭm |
| Re'i | rē-ī |
| Re'kem | rē-kĕm |
| Rem'ali'ah | rĕm-ā-lī-â |
| Re'meth | rē-mĕth |
| Rem'mon | rĕm-mŏn |
| Rem'monmeth'oar | rĕm-mŏn-mĕth-ō-âr |
| Rem'phan | rĕm-făn |
| Re'phael | rē-fā-ĕl |
| Re'phah | rē-fâ |
| Reph'ai'ah | rĕf-ā-ī-â |
| Reph'aim | rĕf-ā-īm |
| Reph'aims | rĕf-ā-īmz |
| Reph'idim | rĕf-ī-dĭm |
| Re'sen | rē-sĕn |
| Re'sheph | rē-shĕf |
| Re'u | rē-ū |
| Reu'ben | rū-bĕn |
| Reu'benites | rū-bĕn-īts |
| Reu'el | rē-ū-ĕl |
| Reu'mah | rū-mā |
| Re'zeph | rē-zĕf |
| Rezi'a | rē-zī-â |
| Re'zin | rē-zĭn |
| Re'zon | rē-zŏn |
| Rhe'gium | rē-jĭ-ŭm |
| Rhe'sa | rē-sā |
| Rho'da | rō-dâ |
| Rhodes | rōdz |
| Ri'bai | rī-bai |
| Rib'lah | rĭb-lâ |
| Rim'mon | rĭm-mŏn |
| Rim'mon-pa'rez | rĭm-mŏn-pā-rĕz |
| Rin'nah | rĭn-nā |
| Ri'phath | rī-făth |
| Ris'sah | rĭs-sā |
| Rith'mah | rĭth-mâ |
| Riz'pah | rĭz-pâ |
| Rod'anim | rŏd-ā-nĭm |
| Roge'lim | rō-gē-lĭm |
| Roh'gah | rō-gâ |
| Romam'tie'zer | rō-măm-tī-ē-zĕr |
| Ro'man | rō-măn |
| Rome | rōm |
| Rosh | rŏsh |
| Ru'fus | rū-fŭs |
| Ru'hamah | rū-hā-mâ |
| Ru'mah | rū-mā |
| Ruth | rūth |

S.

| | |
|---|---|
| Sa'bachtha'ni | sā-băk-thā-nī |
| Sab'aoth | săb-ā-ŏth |
| Sa'bat | sā-băt |
| Sab'di | săb-dĭ |
| Sabe'ans | sā-bē-ănz |
| Sab'ta | săb-tā |
| Sab'tah | săb-tā |
| Sāb'techa | sāb-tē-kā |
| Sab'techah | sāb-tē-kā |
| Sa'car | sā-kâr |
| Sad'duceer | săd-dū-sēz |
| Sa'doc | sā-dŏk |
| Sa'hadu'tha | sā-hā-dū-thâ |
| Sa'la | sā-lâ |
| Sa'lah | sā-lâ |
| Sal'amis | săl-ā-mĭs |
| Sala'thiel | sā-lā-thī-ĕl |
| Sal'cah | săl-kâ |
| Sal'chah | săl-kâ |
| Sa'lem | sā-lĕm |
| Sa'lim | sā-lĭm |
| Sal-lai | săl-lai |
| Sal'lu | săl-lū |
| Sal'lum | săl-lŭm |
| Sal'ma | săl-mâ |
| Sal'mah | săl-mā |
| Sal'mon | săl-mŏn |
| Salmo'ne | săl-mō-nē |
| Salo'me | sā-lō-mē |
| Sa'lu | sā-lū |
| Sama'ria | sā-mā-rī-â |
| Samar'itan | sā-măr-ĭ-tăn |
| Sam'garne'bo | sām-gär-nē-bō |
| Sam'lah | săm-lâ |
| Sa'mos | sā-mŏs |
| Sam'othra'cia | săm-ō-thrā-shĭ-â |
| Sam'son | săm-sŏn |
| Sam'uel | săm-ū-ĕl |
| Sanbal'lat | săn-băl-lăt |
| Sansan'nah | săn-săn-nâ |
| Saph | sāf |
| Sa'phir | sā-fĕr |
| Sapphi'ra | săf-fī-râ |
| Sa'ra | sā-râ |
| Sa'rah | sā-râ |
| Sa'rai | sā-rai |
| Sa-raph | sā-răf |
| Sar'dis | sär-dĭs |
| Sar'dites | sär-dĭts |
| Sarep'ta | sā-rĕp-tâ |
| Sar'gon | sär-gŏn |
| Sa'rid | sā-rĭd |
| Sa'ron | sā-rŏn |
| Sarse'chim | sär-sē-kĭm |
| Sa'ruch | sā-rŭk |
| Sa'tan | sā-tăn |
| Sce'va | sē-vâ |
| Scyth'ian | sĭth ĭ-ăn |
| Se'ba | sē-bā |
| Se'bat | sē-băt |
| Sec'acah | sĕk-ā-kâ |
| Se'chu | sē-kū |
| Secun'dus | sē-kŭn-dŭs |
| Se'gub | sē-gŭb |
| Se'ir | sē-ēr |
| Se'irath | sē-ī-răth |
| Se'la | sē-lâ |
| Se'lah | sē-lâ |
| Se'laham'mahle'koth | sē-lā-hăm-mā-lē-kŏth |
| Se'led | sē-lĕd |
| Seleu'cia | sē-lū-shĭ-â |
| Sem | sĕm |
| Sem'achi'ah | sĕm-ā-kī-â |
| Sem'ai'ah | sĕm-ā-ī-â |
| Sem'ei | sĕm-ē-ī |
| Sena'ah | sē-nā-â |
| Se'neh | sē-nĕ |
| Se'nir | sē-nĕr |
| Sennach'erib | sĕn-năk-ē-rĭb |
| Semi'ah | sē-mī-â |
| Seo'rim | sē-ō-rĭm |
| Se'phar | sē-fär |
| Seph'arad | sĕf-ā-răd |
| Seph'arva'im | sĕf-är-vā-īm |
| Se'pharvites | sē-fär-vīts |
| Sephe'la | sē-fē-lâ |
| Se'rah | sē-râ |
| Ser'ai'ah | sĕr-ā-ī-â |
| Se'red | sē-rĕd |
| Ser'gius | sĕr-jĭ-ŭs |
| Se'rug | sē-rŭg |
| Seth | sĕth |
| Se'thur | sē-thŭr |
| Sha'ab'bin | shā-ăl-ăb-bĭn |
| Shaal'bim | shā-ăl-bĭm |
| Shaal'bonite | shā-ăl-bō-nĭt |
| Sha'aph | shā-ăf |
| Sha'ara'im | shā-ā-rā-īm |
| Shaash'gaz | shā-ăsh-găz |
| Shabbeth'ai | shă-bĕth-ā-ī |
| Shach'ia | shăk-ī-â |
| Shad'dai | shăd-dā ī |
| Sha'drach | shā-drăk |
| Sha'ge | shā-gē |
| Sha'hara'im | shā-hā-rā-īm |
| Shahaz'imah | shā-hăz-ī-mâ |
| Shahaz'imath | shā-hăz-ī-măth |
| Sha'lem | shā-lĕm |
| Sha'lim | shā-lĭm |
| Shal'isha | shăl-ĭ-shâ |
| Shal'lecheth | shăl-lē-kĕth |
| Shal'lum | shăl-lŭm |
| Shal'lun | shăl-lŭn |
| Shal'mai | shăl-mā-ī |
| Shal'man | shăl-măn |
| Shal'mane'ser | shăl-mā-nē-zĕr |
| Sha'ma | shā-mâ |
| Sham'ari'ah | shăm-ā-rī-â |
| Sha'med | shā-mĕd |
| Sha'mer | shā-mĕr |
| Sham'gar | shăm-gär |
| Sham'huth | shăm-hŭth |
| Sha'mir | shā-mĕr |
| Sham'ma | shăm-mâ |
| Sham'mah | shăm-mâ |
| Sham'mai | shăm-mā-ī |
| Sham'moth | shăm-mŏth |
| Shammu'a | shăm-mū-ā |
| Shammu'ah | shăm-mū-â |
| Sham'shera'i | shăm-shē-rā ī |
| Sha'pham | shā-făm |
| Sha'phan | shā-făn |
| Sha'phat | shā-făt |
| Sha'pher | shā-fĕr |
| Shar'ai | shär-ā-ī |
| Shar'aim | shär-ā-īm |
| Sha'rar | shā-rär |
| Share'zer | shā-rē-zĕr |
| Shar'on | shär-ŏn |
| Shar'onite | shär-ŏn-īt |
| Sharu'hen | shā-rū-hĕn |
| Shash'ai | shăsh-ā-ī |
| Sha'shak | shā-shăk |
| Sha'ul | shā-ūl |
| Sha'ulites | shā-ūl-īts |
| Sha'veh | shā-vē |
| Sha'veh Kir'iatha'im | shā-vĕ-kĭr-ĭ-ă-thā-īm |
| Shav'sha | shăv-shâ |
| She'al | shē-ăl |
| Sheal'tiel | shē-ăl-tĭ-ĕl |
| She'ari'ah | shē-ā-rĭ-â |
| She'arja'shub | shē-âr-jā-shŭb |
| She'ba | shē-bā |
| She'bah | shē-bâ |
| She'bam | shē-băm |
| Sheb'ani'ah | shĕb-ā-nĭ-â |
| Sheb'arim | shĕb-ā-rĭm |
| She'ber | shē-bĕr |
| Sheb'na | shĕb-nâ |
| Sheb'uel | shĕb-ū-ĕl |
| Shec'ani'ah | shĕk-ā-nī-â |
| Shech'ani'ah | shĕk-ā-nī-â |
| She'chem | shē-kĕm |
| She'chemites | shē-kĕm-īts |
| Shed'eur | shĕd-ē-ûr |
| She'hari'ah | shē-hā-rī-â |
| She'lah | shē-lâ |
| She'lanites | shē-lăn-īts |
| Shel'emi'ah | shĕl-ē-mī-â |
| She'leph | shē-lĕf |
| She'lesh | shē lĕsh |
| Shel'omi | shĕl-ō-mĭ |
| Shel'omith | shĕl-ō-mĭth |
| Shel'omoth | shĕl-ō-mŏth |
| Shelu'miel | shē-lū-mī-ĕl |
| Shem | shĕm |
| She'ma | shē-mâ |
| Shema'ah | shē-mā-â |
| Shem'ai'ah | shĕm-ā-ī-â |
| Shem'ari'ah | shĕm-ā-rī-â |
| Shem'eber | shĕm-ē-bĕr |
| She'mer | shē-mĕr |
| Shemi'da | shē-mĭ-dâ |
| Shemi'dah | shē-mĭ-dâ |
| Shemi'daites | shē-mĭ-dā-īts |
| Shem'inith | shĕm-ĭ-nĭth |
| Shemir'amoth | shē-mĭr-ā-mŏth |
| Shemu'el | shē-mū-ĕl |
| Shen | shĕn |
| Shena'zar | shē-nā-zär |
| She'nir | shē-nĕr |
| She'pham | shē-făm |
| Sheph'athi'ah | shĕf-ā-thī-â |
| Sheph'ati'ah | shĕf-ā-tī-â |
| She'phi | shē-fī |
| She'pho | shē-fō |
| Shephu'phan | shē-fū-făn |
| She'rah | shē-râ |
| Sher'ebi'ah | shĕr-ē-bī-â |
| She'resh | shē-rĕsh |
| Shere'zer | shē-rē-zĕr |
| She'shach | shē-shăk |
| She'shai | shē-shai |
| She'shan | shē-shăn |
| Sheshbaz'zar | shĕsh-băz-zär |
| Sheth | shĕth |
| She'thar | shē-thär |
| She'tharboz'nai | shē-thär-bŏz-nā-ī |
| She'va | shē-vâ |
| Shib'boleth | shĭb-bō-lĕth |
| Shib'mah | shĭb-mâ |
| Shi'cron | shī-krŏn |
| Shigga'ion | shĭg-gā-yŏn |
| Shigi'onoth | shī-gĭ-ō-nŏth |
| Shi'hon | shī-hŏn |
| Shi'hor | shī-hôr |
| Shi'horlib'nath | shī-hôr-lĭb-năth |
| Shil'hi | shĭl-hī |
| Shil'him | shĭl-hĭm |
| Shil'lem | shĭl-lĕm |
| Shil'lemites | shĭl-lĕm-īts |
| Shi'lo | shī-lō |
| Shilo'ah | shī-lō-â |
| Shi'loh | shī-lō |
| Shilo'ni | shī-lō-nī |
| Shi'lonite | shī-lō-nīt |
| Shil'shah | shĭl-shâ |
| Shim'a | shĭm-ē-â |
| Shim'eam | shĭm-ē-ăm |
| Shim'eath | shim-ē-ăth |

**Consonants.**—Ch in chick, g in go, th in thick, *th* in *th*at, y in yet, zh like s in usury.

| | |
|---|---|
| Shim'eathites | shĭm-ē-ăth-ĭts |
| Shim'ei | shĭm-ē-ī |
| Shim'eon | shĭm-ē-ŏn |
| Shim'hi | shĭm-hī |
| Shi'mi | shī-mī |
| Shim'ites | shĭm-ĭts |
| Shim'ma | shĭm-mâ |
| Shi'mon | shī-mŏn |
| Shim'rath | shĭm-răth |
| Shim'ri | shĭm-rī |
| Shim'rith | shĭm-rĭth |
| Shim'rom | shĭm-rŏm |
| Shim'ron | shĭm-rŏn |
| Shim'ronites | shĭm-rŏn-ĭts |
| Shim'ronme'ron | shĭm-rŏn-mē-rŏn |
| Shim'shai | shĭm-shai |
| Shi'nab | shī-năb |
| Shi'nar | shī-nâr |
| Shi'on | shī-ŏn |
| Shi'phi | shī-fī |
| Shiph'mite | shĭf-mīt |
| Shiph'rah | shĭf-râ |
| Shiph'tan | shĭf-tăn |
| Shi'sha | shī-shâ |
| Shi'shak | shī-shăk |
| Shit'rai | shĭt-rā-ĭ |
| Shit'tim | shĭt-tĭm |
| Shi'za | shī-zâ |
| Sho'a | shō-â |
| Sho'ah | shō-â |
| Sho'bab | shō-băb |
| Sho'bach | shō-băk |
| Sho'bai | shō-bā-ĭ |
| Sho'bal | shō-băl |
| Sho'bek | shō-bĕk |
| Sho'bi | shō-bī |
| Sho'cho | shō-kō |
| Sho'choh | shō-kō |
| Sho'co | shō-kō |
| Sho'ham | shō-hăm |
| Sho'mer | shō-mĕr |
| Sho'phach | shō-făk |
| Sho'phan | shō-făn |
| Shoshan'nim | shō-shăn-nĭm |
| Shoshan'nime'duth | shō-shăn-nĭm-ē-dŭth |
| Shu'a | shū-â |
| Shu'ah | shū-â |
| Shu'al | shū-ăl |
| Shu'bael | shū-bā-ĕl |
| Shu'ham | shū-hăm |
| Shu'hamites | shū-hăm-ĭts |
| Shu'hite | shū-hīt |
| Shu'lamite | shū-lăm-ĭt |
| Shu'mathites | shū-măth-ĭts |
| Shu'nammite | shū-năm-mīt |
| Shu'nem | shū-nĕm |
| Shu'ni | shū-nī |
| Shu'nites | shū-nĭts |
| Shu'pham | shū-făm |
| Shu'phamites | shū-făm-ĭts |
| Shup'pim | shŭp-pĭm |
| Shur | shŭr |
| Shu'shan | shū-shăn |
| Shu'shane'duth | shū-shăn-ē-dŭth |
| Shu'thalhites | shū-thăl-hĭts |
| Shu'thelah | shū-thē-lâ |
| Si'a | sĭ-â |
| Si'aha | sĭ-ā-hâ |
| Si'ba | sĭ-bâ |
| Sib'becai | sĭb-bē-kai |
| Sib'bechai | sĭb-bē-kai |
| Sib'boleth | sĭb-bō-lĕth |
| Sib'mah | sĭb-mâ |
| Sib'raim | sĭb-rā-ĭm |
| Si'chem | sī-chĕm |
| Sid'dim | sĭd-dĭm |
| Si'don | sī-dŏn |
| Sido'nians | sī-dō-nĭ-ănz |
| Sigi'onoth | sĭ-gī-ō-nŏth |
| Si'hon | sī-hŏn |
| Si'hor | sī-hôr |
| Si'las | sī-lăs |
| Sil'la | sĭl-lâ |
| Silo'ah | sī-lō-â |
| Silo'am | sī-lō-ăm |
| Silo'e | sī-lō-ē |
| Silva'nus | sĭl-vā-nŭs |
| Sim'eon | sĭm-ē-ŏn |
| Sim'eonites | sĭm-ē-ŏn-ĭts |
| Si'mon | sī-mŏn |
| Sim'ri | sĭm-rī |
| Sin | sĭn |
| Si'na | sī-nâ |
| Si'nai | sī-nai |
| Si'nim | sī-nĭm |
| Sin'ite | sĭn-ĭt |
| Si'on | sī-ŏn |
| Siph'moth | sĭf-mŏth |
| Sip'pai | sĭp-pai |
| Si'rah | sī-râ |
| Sir'ion | sĭr-ĭ-ŏn |
| Sisam'ai | sĭ-săm-ā-ĭ |
| Sis'era | sĭs-ē-râ |
| Sit'nah | sĭt-nâ |
| Si'van | sī-văn |
| Smyr'na | smĕr-nâ |
| So'cho | sō-kō |
| So'choh | sō-kō |
| So'coh | sō-kō |
| So'di | sō-dĭ |
| Sod'om | sŏd-ŏm |
| Sod'oma | sŏd-ō-mâ |
| Sod'omites | sŏd-ŏm-ĭts |
| Sod'omitish | sŏd-ŏm-ĭt-ĭsh |
| Sop'ater | sŏp-ā-tĕr |
| Soph'ereth | sŏf-ē-rĕth |
| So'rek | sō-rĕk |
| Sosip'ater | sō-sĭp-ā-tĕr |
| Sos'thenes | sŏs-thē-nēz |
| So'tai | sō-tā-ĭ |
| Sta'chys | stā-kĭs |
| Steph'anas | stĕf-ā-năs |
| Sto'ics | stō-ĭks |
| Su'ah | sū-â |
| Suc'coth | sŭk-kŏth |
| Suc'cothbe'noth | sŭk-kŏth-bē-nŏth |
| Su'chathites | sū-kăth-ĭts |
| Suk'kiims | sŭk-kĭ-ĭmz |
| Su'sa | sū-zâ |
| Su'sanchites | sū-săn-kĭts |
| Su'si | sū-sĭ |
| Sy'char | sĭ-kâr |
| Sy'chem | sĭ-kĕm |
| Sye'ne | sĭ-ē-nē |
| Syn'tyche | sĭn-tĭ-kē |
| Syr'acuse | sĭr-ă-kūs |
| Syr'ia | sĭr-ĭ-â |
| Syr'iama'achah | sĭr-ĭ-â-mā-â-kâ |
| Syr'iac | sĭr-ĭ-ăk |
| Syr'ian | sĭr-ĭ-ăn |
| Sy'ropheni'cian | sĭ-rō-fē-nĭ-shĭ-ăn |

T.

| | |
|---|---|
| Ta'anach | tā-ă-năk |
| Ta'anathshi'loh | tā-ā-năth-shĭ-lō |
| Tab'baoth | tăb-bā-ŏth |
| Tab'bath | tăb-băth |
| Ta'beal | tā-bē-ăl |
| Ta'beel | tā-bē-ĕl |
| Tab'erah | tăb-ē-râ |
| Tab'itha | tăb-ĭ-thâ |
| Ta'bor | tā-bôr |
| Tab'rimon | tăb-rĭ-mŏn |
| Tach'monite | tăk-mō-nīt |
| Tad'mor | tăd-môr |
| Ta'han | tā-hăn |
| Ta'hanites | tā-hăn-ĭts |
| Tahap'anes | tā-hăp-ā-nēz |
| Ta'hath | tā-hăth |
| Tah'panhes | tā-păn-hēz |
| Tah'penes | tā-pē-nēz |
| Tah'rea | tā-rē-â |
| Tah'timhod'shi | tā-tĭm-hŏd-shī |
| Tal'ithacu'mi | tăl-ĭ-thā-kū-mī |
| Tal'mai | tăl-mai |
| Tal'mon | tăl-mŏn |
| Ta'mah | tā-mâ |
| Ta'mar | tā-mär |
| Tam'muz | tăm-mŭz |
| Ta'nach | tā-nŭk |
| Tan'humeth | tăn-hū-mĕth |
| Ta'phath | tā-făth |
| Taph'nes | tăf-nēz |
| Tap'puah | tăp-pū-â |
| Ta'rah | tā-râ |
| Tar'alah | tär-ā-lâ |
| Ta'rea | tā-rē-â |
| Tar'pelites | tär-pĕl-ĭts |
| Tar'shish | tär-shĭsh |
| Tar'sus | tär-sŭs |
| Tar'tak | tär-tăk |
| Tar'tan | tär-tăn |
| Tat'nai | tăt-nā-ĭ |
| Te'bah | tē-bâ |
| Teb'ali'ah | tĕb-ā-lī-â |
| Te'beth | tē-bĕth |
| Tehaph'nehes | tē-hăf-nē-hēz |
| Tehin'nah | tē-hĭn-nâ |
| Te'kel | tē-kĕl |
| Teko'a | tē-kō-â |
| Teko'ah | tē-kō-â |
| Teko'ite | tē-kō-ĭt |
| Tel'abib | tĕl-ā-bĭb |
| Te'lah | tē-lâ |
| Tel'aim | tĕl-ā-ĭm |
| Telas'sar | tē-lăs-sär |
| Te'lem | tē-lĕm |
| Tel'hare'sha | tĕl-hā-rē-shâ |
| Telhar'sa | tĕl-här-sâ |
| Telme'la | tĕl-mē-lâ |
| Te'ma | tē-mâ |
| Te'man | tē-măn |
| Tem'ani | tĕm-ā-nĭ |
| Te'manite | tē-măn-ĭt |
| Tem'eni | tĕm-ē-nĭ |
| Te'rah | tē-râ |
| Ter'aphim | tĕr-ā-fĭm |
| Te'resh | tē-rĕsh |
| Ter'tius | tĕr-shĭ-ŭs |
| Tertul'lus | tĕr-tŭl-lŭs |
| Thad'dæus | thăd-dē-ŭs |
| Tha'hash | thā-hăsh |
| Tha'mah | thā-mâ |
| Tha'mar | thā-mär |
| Tha'ra | thā-râ |
| Thar'ra | thăr-râ |
| Thar'shish | thär-shĭsh |
| Thar'sus | thär-sŭs |
| Thas'si | thăs-sĭ |
| The'bez | thē-bĕz |
| Thela'sar | thē-lā-sär |
| Theoph'ilus | thē-ŏf-ĭ-lŭs |
| Thes'salo'nians | thĕs-sā-lō-nĭ-ănz |
| Thes'saloni'ca | thĕs-sā-lō-nī-kâ |
| Theu'das | thū-dăs |
| Thim'nathah | thĭm-nā-thâ |
| Thra'cia | thrā-shĭ-â |
| Thum'mim | thŭm-mĭm |
| Thy'ati'ra | thĭ-ā-tī-râ |
| Tibe'rias | tĭ-bē-rĭ-ăs |
| Tibe'rius | tĭ-bē-rĭ-ŭs |
| Tib'hath | tĭb-hăth |
| Tib'ni | tĭb-nī |
| Ti'dal | tī-dăl |
| Tig'lathpile'ser | tĭg-lăth-pī-lē-sĕr |
| Ti'gris | tī-grĭs |
| Tik'vah | tĭk-vâ |
| Tik'vath | tĭk-văth |
| Til'gathpilne'ser | tĭl-găth-pĭl-nē-sĕr |
| Ti'lon | tī-lŏn |
| Timæ'us | tĭ-mē-ŭs |
| Time'us | tĭ-mē-ŭs |
| Tim'na | tĭm-nâ |
| Tim'nah | tĭm-nâ |
| Tim'nath | tĭm-năth |
| Tim'nathah | tĭm-nā-thâ |
| Tim'nathhe'res | tĭm-năth-hē-rēz |
| Tim'nathse'rah | tĭm-năth-sē-râ |
| Tim'nite | tĭm-nīt |
| Ti'mon | tī-mŏn |
| Timo'theus | tĭ-mō-thē-ŭs |
| Tim'othy | tĭm-ō-thĭ |
| Tiph'sah | tĭf-sâ |
| Ti'ras | tī-răs |
| Ti'rathites | tī-răth-ĭts |
| Tir'hakah | tĕr-hā-kâ |
| Tir'hanah | tĕr-hā-nâ |
| Tir'shatha | tĕr-shā-thâ |
| Tir'zah | tĕr-zâ |
| Tish'bite | tĭsh-bīt |
| Ti'tus | tī-tŭs |
| Ti'zite | tĭ-zīt |
| To'ah | tō-â |
| Tob'ad'oni'jah | tŏb-ăd-ō-nī-jâ |
| Tobi'ah | tō-bī-â |
| Tobi'jah | tō-bī-jâ |
| To'chem | tō-kĕm |
| Togar'mah | tō-gär-mâ |
| To'hu | tō-hū |
| To'i | tō-ĭ |
| To'la | tō-lâ |
| To'lad | tō-lăd |
| To'laites | tō-lā-ĭts |
| To'phel | tō-fĕl |
| To'phet | tō-fĕt |
| To'pheth | tō-fĕth |
| To'u | tō-ū |
| Trach'oni'tis | trăk-ō-nī-tĭs |
| Tro'as | trō-ăs |
| Trogyl'lium | trō-gĭl-lĭ-ŭm |
| Troph'imus | trŏf-ĭ-mŭs |
| Tryphe'na | trĭ-fē-nâ |
| Trypho'sa | trĭ-fō-sâ |
| Tu'bal | tū-băl |
| Tu'balcain | tū-băl-kāu |
| Tych'icus | tĭk-ĭ-kŭs |
| Tyran'nus | tĭ-răn-nŭs |
| Tyre | tīr |
| Tyr'ians | tĭr-ĭ-ănz |
| Ty'rus | tī-rŭs |

U.

| | |
|---|---|
| U'cal | ū-kăl |
| U'el | ū-ĕl |
| U'lai | ū-lā-ĭ |
| U'lam | ū-lăm |
| Ul'la | ŭl-lâ |
| Um'mah | ŭm-mâ |
| Un'ni | ŭn-nĭ |
| Uphar'sin | ū-fär-sĭn |
| U'phaz | ū-făz |
| Ur'bane | ŭr-bā-nē |
| U'ri | ū-rī |
| Uri'ah | ū-rī-ā |
| Uri'as | ū-rī-ăs |
| Uri'jah | ū-rī-jâ |
| U'rim | ū-rĭm |
| U'thai | ū-thā-ĭ |
| U'zai | ū-zā-ĭ |
| U'zal | ū-zăl |
| Uz'za | ŭz-zâ |
| Uz'zah | ŭz-zâ |
| Uz'zenshe'rah | ŭz-zĕn-shē-râ |
| Uz'zi | ŭz-zĭ |
| Uzzi'a | ŭz-zī-â |
| Uzzi'ah | ŭz-zī-â |
| Uz'ziel | ŭz-zī-ĕl |
| Uz'zielites | ŭz-zī-ĕl-ĭts |

V.

| | |
|---|---|
| Vajez'atha | vā-jĕz-ā-thâ |
| Vani'ah | vā-nī-â |
| Vash'ni | văsh-nĭ |
| Vash'ti | văsh-tĭ |
| Voph'si | vŏf-sĭ |

**Vowels.**—Fāte, făt, fâr; mēte, mĕt, têrm; bīte, bĭt; bōne, nŏt, fôr; rūde, bŭt, pûsh; oil; ai like aye.

Z.

| | |
|---|---|
| Za'ana'im | zā-â-nā-ĭm |
| Za'anan | zā-â-năn |
| Za'anan'nim | zā-â-năn-nĭm |
| Za'avan | zā-â-văn |
| Za'bad | zā-băd |
| Zab'adæ'ans | zăb-ā-de-ănz |
| Zab'ade'ans | zăb-ā-dē-ănz |
| Zab'bai | zăb-bai |
| Zab'bud | zăb-bŭd |
| Zab'di | zăb-dĭ |
| Zab'diel | zăb-dĭ-ĕl |
| Za'bud | zā-bŭd |
| Zab'ulon | zăb-ū-lŏn |
| Zac'cai | zăk-kā-ĭ |
| Zacchæ'us | zăk-kē-ŭs |
| Zacche'us | zăk-kē-ŭs |
| Zac'chur | zăk-kŭr |
| Zac'cur | zăk-kŭr |
| Zach'ari'ah | zăk-ā-rĭ-â |
| Zach'ari'as | zăk-ā-rĭ-ăs |
| Za'cher | zā-kĕr |
| Za'dok | zā-dŏk |
| Za'ham | zā-hăm |
| Za'ir | zā-ĕr |
| Za'laph | zā-lăf |
| Zal'mon | zăl-mŏn |
| Zalmo'nah | zăl-mō-nâ |
| Zalmun'na | zăl-mŭn-nâ |
| Zamzum'mims | zăm-zŭm-mĭmz |
| Zano'ah | zā-nō-â |
| Zaph'nathpa'ane'ah | zăf-năth-pā-â-nē-â |
| Za'phon | zā-fŏn |
| Za'ra | zā-râ |
| Za'rah | zā-râ |
| Za'reah | zā-rē-â |
| Za'reathites | zā-rē-ăth-ĭts |
| Za'red | zā-rĕd |
| Zar'ephath | zăr-ē-făth |
| Zar'etan | zăr-ē-tăn |
| Za'reth-sha'har | zā-rĕth-shā-hâr |
| Zar'hites | zăr-hĭts |
| Zar'tanah | zăr-tā-nâ |
| Zar'than | zăr-thăn |
| Zat'thu | zăt-thū |
| Zat'tu | zăt-tū |
| Za'van | zā-văn |
| Za'za | zā-zā |
| Zeb'adi'ah | zĕb-ā-dĭ-â |
| Ze'bah | zē-bâ |
| Zeba'im | zē-bā-ĭm |
| Zeb'edee | zĕb-ē-dē |
| Zebi'na | zē-bĭ-nâ |
| Zeboi'im | zē-boi-ĭm |
| Zebo'im | zē-bō-ĭm |
| Zebu'dah | zē-bū-dâ |
| Ze'bul | zē-bŭl |
| Zeb'ulonites | zĕb-ū-lŏn-ĭts |
| Zeb-ulun | zĕb-ū-lŭn |
| Zeb'ulunite | zĕb-ū-lŭn-ĭt |
| Zech'ari'ah | zĕk-ā-rĭ-â |
| Ze'dad | zē-dăd |
| Zed'echi'as | zĕd-ē-kĭ-ăs |
| Zed'eki'ah | zĕd-ē-kĭ-â |
| Zeeb | zē-ĕb |
| Ze'lah | zē-lâ |
| Ze'lek | zē-lĕk |
| Zelo'phehad | zē-lō-fē-hăd |
| Zelo'tes | zē-lō-tēz |
| Zel'zah | zĕl-zâ |
| Zem'ara'im | zĕm-ā-rā-ĭm |
| Zem'arite | zĕm-ā-rĭt |
| Zemi'ra | zē-mĭ-râ |
| Ze'nan | zē-năn |
| Ze'nas | zē-năs |
| Zeph'ani'ah | zĕf-ā-nĭ-â |
| Ze'phath | zē-făth |
| Zeph'athah | zĕf-ā-thâ |
| Ze'phi | zē-fĭ |
| Ze'pho | zē-fō |
| Ze'phon | zē-fŏn |
| Zeph'onites | zĕf-ŏn-ĭts |
| Ze'rah | zē-râ |
| Zer'ahi'ah | zĕr-ā-hĭ-â |
| Zer'ai'ah | zĕr-ā-ĭ-â |
| Ze'red | zē-rĕd |
| Zer'eda | zĕr-ē-dâ |
| Zered'athah | zē-rĕd-ā-thâ |
| Zer'erath | zĕr-ē-răth |
| Ze'resh | zē-rĕsh |
| Ze'reth | zē-rĕth |
| Ze'ri | zē-rĭ |
| Ze'ror | zē-rôr |
| Zeru'ah | zē-rū-â |
| Zerub'bael | zē-rŭb-bā-ĕl |
| Zer'ui'ah | zĕr-ū-ĭ-â |
| Ze'tham | zē-thăm |
| Ze'than | zē-thăn |
| Ze'thar | zē-thär |
| Zi'a | zī-â |
| Zi'ba | zī-bâ |
| Zib'eon | zĭb-ē-ŏn |
| Zib'ia | zĭb-ĭ-â |
| Zib'iah | zĭb-ĭ-â |
| Zich'ri | zĭk-rĭ |
| Zid'dim | zĭd-dĭm |
| Zidki'jah | zĭd-kĭ-jâ |
| Zi'don | zī-dŏn |
| Zido'nians | zĭ-dō-nĭ-ănz |
| Zi'ha | zī-hâ |
| Zik'lag | zĭk-lăg |
| Zil'lah | zĭl-lâ |
| Zil'pah | zĭl-pâ |
| Zil'thai | zĭl-thai |
| Zim'mah | zĭm-mâ |
| Zim'ran | zĭm-răn |
| Zim'ri | zĭm-rĭ |
| Zi'na | zī-nâ |
| Zi'or | zī-ôr |
| Zi'phah | zī-fâ |
| Ziph'ims | zĭf-ĭmz |
| Ziph'ion | zĭf-ĭ-ŏn |
| Ziph'ites | zĭf-ĭts |
| Zi'phron | zī-frŏn |
| Zip'por | zĭp-pôr |
| Zippo'rah | zĭp-pō-râ |
| Zith'ri | zĭth-rĭ |
| Zi'za | zī-zâ |
| Zi'zah | zī-zâ |
| Zo'an | zō-ăn |
| Zo'ar | zō-âr |
| Zo'ba | zō-bâ |
| Zo'bah | zō-bâ |
| Zobe'bah | zō-bē-bâ |
| Zo'har | zō-hâr |
| Zo'heleth | zō-hē-lĕth |
| Zo'heth | zō-hĕth |
| Zo'phah | zō-fâ |
| Zo'phai | zō-fai |
| Zo'phar | zō-fär |
| Zo'phim | zō-fĭm |
| Zo'rah | zō-râ |
| Zo'rathites | zō-răth-ĭts |
| Zo'reah | zō-rē-â |
| Zo'rites | zō-rĭts |
| Zorob'abel | zō-rŏb-ā-bĕl |
| Zu'ar | zū-âr |
| Zuph | zŭf |
| Zu'riel | zū-rĭ-ĕl |
| Zu'rishad'dai | zū-rĭ-shăd-dā-i |
| Zu'zims | zū-zĭmz |

# AN INTERPRETING DICTIONARY

OF

# SCRIPTURE PROPER NAMES,

## SHOWING THE MEANING OF NEARLY ALL THE NAMES OF PERSONS AND PLACES IN THE BIBLE.

NOTE.—It should be observed that there is uncertainty about the derivation of some words in Hebrew, so that some of the following names may have either of several meanings. There are also some names whose meaning, from a variety of circumstances, are altogether obscure or uncertain. These are omitted from this Dictionary.

### A.

Aaron, a teacher; lofty; mountain of strength.
Abaddon, the destroyer.
Abagtha, father of the wine-press.
Abana, made of stone; a building.
Abarim, passages; passengers.
Abba, father.
Abda, a servant; servitude.
Abdeel, a vapor; a cloud of God.
Abdi, my servant.
Abdiel, servant of God.
Abdon, servant; cloud of judgment.
Abednego, servant of light; shining.
Abel, vanity; breath; vapor.
Abel, a city; mourning.
Abel-beth-maachah, mourning to the house of Maachah.
Abel-maim, mourning of waters.
Abel-meholah, mourning of sickness.
Abel-mizraim, the mourning of Egyptians.
Abel-shittim, mourning of thorns.
Abez, an egg; muddy.
Abi, my father.
Abiah, the Lord is my father.
Abi-albon, most intelligent father.
Abiasaph, consuming father; gathering.
Abiathar, excellent father; father of the remnant.
Abib, green fruit; ears of corn.
Abidah, father of knowledge.
Abidan, father of judgment.
Abiel, God my father.
Abiezer, father of help.
Abigail, the father's joy.
Abihail, the father of strength.
Abihu, he is my father.
Abihud, father of praise; confession.
Abijah, the Lord is my father.
Abijam, father of the sea.
Abilene, the father of mourning.
Abimael, a father sent from God.
Abimelech, father of the king.
Abinadab, father of a vow, or of willingness.
Abinoam, father of beauty.
Abiram, high father; father of deceit.
Abishag, ignorance of the father.
Abishai, the present of my father.
Abishalom, father of peace.
Abishua, father of salvation.
Abishur, father of the wall; father of uprightness.
Abital, the father of the dew; or, of the shadow.
Abitub, father of goodness.
Abiud, father of praise.
Abner, father of light.
Abram, high father.
Abraham, father of a great multitude.
Absalom, father of peace.
Accad, a vessel; pitcher; spark.
Accho, close; pressed together.
Aceldama, field of blood.
Achab, brother of the father.
Achaia, grief; trouble.
Achaicus, a native of Achaia; sorrowing; sad.
Achan, or Achar, he that troubleth.
Achaz, one that takes, or possesses.
Achbor, a rat; bruising.
Achim, preparing; revenging; confirming.
Achish, thus it is; how is this.
Achmetha, brother of death.
Achor, trouble.
Achsah, adorned; bursting the veil.
Achshaph, poison; tricks.
Achzib, liar; lying; one that runs.
Adadah, testimony of the assembly.
Adah, an assembly.
Adaiah, the witness of the Lord.
Adaliah, one that draws water; poverty; cloud; death.
Adam, earthy; red.
Adamah, red earth; of blood.
Adami, my man; red; earthy; human.
Adar, high; eminent.
Adbeel, vapor, or cloud of God.
Addi, my witness; adorned; prey.
Addin, adorned; delicious; voluptuous.
Addon, basis; foundation; the Lord.
Adiel, the witness of the Lord.
Adin, Adina, adorned; voluptuous; dainty.
Adithaim, assemblies; testimonies.
Adlai, my witness; my ornament.
Admah, earthy; red; bloody.
Admatha, a cloud of death; a mortal vapor.
Adna, pleasure; delight.
Adnah, eternal rest.
Adoni-bezek, the lightning of the Lord; the Lord of lightning.
Adonijah, the Lord is my master.
Adonikam, the Lord is raised.
Adoniram, my Lord is most high; Lord of might and elevation.
Adoni-zedek, justice of the Lord; lord of justice.
Adoraim, strength of the sea.
Adoram, their beauty; their power.
Adrammelech, the cloak, glory, grandeur or power of the king.
Adramyttium, the court of death.
Adriel, the flock of God.
Adullam, their testimony; their prey; their ornament.
Adummim, earthy; red; bloody things.
Æneas, praised; praiseworthy.
Ænon, a cloud; fountain; his eye.
Agabus, a locust; the father's joy or feast.
Agag, roof; upper floor.
Agar, or Hagar, a stranger; one that fears.
Ages, a valley; deepness.
Agrippa, one who causes great pain at his birth.
Agur, stranger; gathered together.
Ahab, uncle, or father's brother.
Aharah, a smiling brother; a meadow of a sweet savor.
Aharhel, another host; the last sorrow; a brother's sheep.
Ahasbai, trusting in me; a grown-up brother.
Ahasuerus, prince; head; chief.
Ahava, essence; being; generation.
Ahaz, one that takes or possesses.
Ahaziah, seizure; vision of the Lord.
Ahi, my brother; my brethren.
Ahiah, brother of the Lord.
Ahiam, mother's brother; brother of a nation.
Ahian, brother of wine.
Ahiezer, brother of assistance.
Ahihud, brother of vanity, or of darkness, or of joy, or of praise; witty brother.
Ahijah, same with Ahiah.
Ahikam, a brother who raises up or avenges.
Ahilud, a brother born, or begotten.
Ahimaaz, a brother of the council.
Ahiman, brother of the right hand.
Ahimelech, my brother is a king; my king's brother.
Ahimoth, brother of death.
Ahinadab, a willing brother; brother of a vow.
Ahinoam, beauty of the brother; brother of motion.
Ahio, his brother; his brethren.
Ahira, brother of iniquity; brother of the shepherd.
Ahiram, brother of craft, or of protection.
Ahisamach, brother of strength.
Ahishahur, brother of the morning or dew; brother of blackness.
Ahishar, brother of a prince; brother of a song.
Ahithophel, brother of ruin or folly.
Ahitub, brother of goodness.
Ahlab, made of milk, or of fat; brother of the heart.
Ahlai, beseeching; sorrowing; expecting.
Ahoah, a live brother; my thorn or thistle.
Aholah, his tabernacle; his tent.
Aholiab, the tent of the father.
Aholibah, my tent, or my tabernacle, in her.
Aholibamah, my tabernacle is exalted.
Ahumai; a meadow of waters; a brother of waters.
Ahuzam, their taking or possessing vision.
Ahuzzah, possession; seizing; collecting.
Ai, or Hai, mass; heap.
Aiah, vulture, raven; an isle; alas, where is it?
Aiath, same as Ai; an hour; eye; fountain.
Aijeleth-Shahar, the land of the morning.
Ain, same as Aiath.
Ajalon, a chain; strength; a stag.
Akkub, foot-print; supplanting; crookedness; lewdness.
Akrabbim, scorpions.
Alammelech, God is king.
Alemeth, hiding; youth; worlds; upon the dead.
Alexander, one who assists men.
Alian, high.
Alleluia, praise the Lord.
Allon, an oak; strong.
Allon-bachuth, the oak of weeping.
Almodad, measure of God.
Almon, hidden.
Almon-diblathaim, hidden in a cluster of fig-trees.
Alpheus, a thousand; learned; chief.
Alush, mingling together.
Alvah, his rising up; his highness.
Amad, people of witness; a prey.
Amal, labor; iniquity.
Amalek, a people that licks up.
Aman, mother; fear of them.
Amana, integrity; truth; a nurse.
Amariah, the Lord says; the integrity of the Lord.
Amasa, sparing the people.
Amasai, strong.
Amashai, the people's gift.
Amashi-ali, same as Amaziah.
Ami, mother; fear; people.
Amaziah, the strength of the Lord.
Aminadab, same as Amminadab.
Amittai, true; fearing.
Ammah, my, or his, people.
Ammi, same as Ammah.
Ammiel, the people of God.
Ammihud, people of praise.
Ammi-nadab, my people is liberal.
Ammishaddai, the people of the Almighty; the Almighty is with me.
Ammizabad, dowry of the people.
Ammon, a people; the son of my people.
Amnon, faithful and true; tutor.
Amok, a valley; a depth.
Amon, faithful; true.
Amorite, bitter; a rebel; a babbler.
Amos, loading; weighty.
Amoz, strong; robust.
Amplias, large; extensive.
Amram, an exalted people; their sheaves; handfuls of corn.
Amraphel, one that speaks of secrets.
Amzi, strong, mighty.
Anab, a grape; a knot.
Anah, one who answers; afflicted.
Anaharath, dryness, burning, wrath.
Anak, a collar; ornament.
Anamim, a fountain; answer; affliction.
Anammelech, answer; poverty of the king.
Anani, a cloud; prophecy; divination.
Ananias, or Ananiah, the cloud of the Lord.
Anathema, separated; set apart.
Anathoth, or Anath, answer; song; poverty.

Andrew, a strong man.
Andronicus, a man excelling others.
Anem, or Anen, an answer; their affliction.
Aner, answer; song; affliction.
Aniam, a people; the strength or sorrow of people.
Anim, answerings; singings; afflicted.
Anna, gracious; one who gives.
Annas, one who answers; humble.
Antichrist, an adversary to Christ.
Antioch, speedy as a chariot.
Antipas, for all, or against all.
Antipatris, for, or against the father.
Antothijah, answers or songs of the Lord; afflictions.
Anub, same as Anab.
Apelles, exclusion; separation.
Apharsathchites, Apharsites (from a root meaning) dividing or rending.
Aphek, Aphekah, Aphik, strength; a rapid torrent.
Aphiah, speaking, blowing.
Apocalypse, uncovering, revelation.
Apocrypha, hidden.
Apollonia, perdition, destruction.
Apollonius, destroying.
Apollos, one who destroys; destroyer.
Apollyon, a destroyer.
Appaim, face; nostrils.
Apphia, productive; fruitful.
Aquila, an eagle.
Ar, awakening; uncovering.
Ara, cursing; seeing.
Arab, multiplying; sowing sedition; a window; a locust.
Arabia, evening; desert; ravens.
Arad, a wild ass; a dragon.
Arah, the way; a traveler.
Aram, highness, magnificence, one that deceives; curse.
Aran, an ark; their curse.
Ararat, the curse of trembling.
Araunah, ark; song; joyful cry.
Arba, four.
Archelaus, the prince of the people.
Archippus, a master of horses.
Arcturus, a gathering together.
Ard, one that commands; he that descends.
Ardon, ruling; a judgment of malediction.
Areli, the light or vision of God.
Areopagus, the hill of Mars.
Aretas, agreeable, virtuous.
Argob, a turf, or fat land.
Ariel, altar; light or lion of God.
Arimathea, a lion dead to the Lord.
Arioch, long; great; tall.
Aristarchus, the best prince.
Aristobulus, a good counselor.
Armageddon, hill of fruits; mountain of Megiddo.
Arnon, rejoicing; sunlight.
Aroer, heath; tamarisk.
Arpad, the light of redemption.
Arphaxad, a healer; a releaser.
Artaxerxes, the silence of light; fervent to spoil.
Artemas, whole; sound.
Arumah, high; exalted.
Asa, physician; cure.
Asahel, creature of God.
Asaiah, the Lord hath wrought.
Asaph, who gathers together.
Asareel, the beatitude of God.
Asenath, peril; misfortune.
Ashan, smoke.
Ashbel, an old fire.
Ashdod, effusion; inclination; theft.
Asher, happiness.
Ashima, crime; offense.
Ashkenaz, a fire that spreads.
Ashnah, change.
Ashriel, same as Asareel.
Ashtaroth, Ashtoreth, flocks; sheep; riches.
Ashur, who is happy; or, walks; or, looks.
Asia, muddy; boggy.
Asiel, the work of God.
Askelon, weight; balance; fire of infamy.
Asnapper, unhappiness; increase of danger.
Asriel, help of God.
Assir, prisoner; fettered.
Asshurim, liers in want; beholders.
Assos, approaching; coming near.
Assur, same as Ashur.
Assyria, country of Assur or Ashur.
Asuppim, gatherings.
Asyncritus, incomparable.
Atad, a thorn.
Atarah, a crown.
Ataroth, crowns.
Ataroth-addar, crowns of power.
Ater, left hand; shut.
Athach, thy time.
Athaiah, the Lord's time.
Athaliah, the time of the Lord.
Athlai, my hour or time.
Attai, same as Athlai.
Attalia, that increases or sends.
Attalus, increased, nourished.
Augustus, increased; augmented.

Ava, or Ivah, iniquity.
Aven, iniquity; force; riches; sorrow.
Avim, wicked or perverse men.
Avith, wicked, perverse.
Azaliah, near the Lord.
Azaniah, hearing the Lord; the Lord's weapons.
Azareel, help of God.
Azariah, he that hears the Lord.
Azaz, strong one.
Azazel, the scape-goat.
Azaziah, strength of the Lord.
Azekah, strength of walls.
Azgad, a strong army; a gang of robbers.
Azmaveth, strong death; a he-goat
Azmon, bone of a bone; our strength.
Aznoth-tabor, the ears of Tabor; the ears of purity or contrition.
Azor, a helper; a court.
Azotus, the same as Ashdod.
Azriel, same as Asriel.
Azrikam, help, revenging.
Azubah, forsaken.
Azur, he that assists or is assisted.
Azzan, their strength.
Azzur, same as Azur.

B.

Baal, master; lord.
Baalah, her idol; she that is governed or subdued; a spouse.
Baalath, a rejoicing; our proud lord.
Baalath-beer, subjected pit.
Baal-berith, idol of the covenant.
Baale, same as Baalath.
Baal-gad, idol of fortune or felicity.
Baal-hamon, who rules a crowd.
Baal-hermon, possessor of destruction or of a thing cursed.
Baali, my idol; lord over me.
Baalim, idols; masters; false gods.
Baalis, a rejoicing; a proud lord.
Baal-meon, idol or master of the house.
Baal-peor, master of the opening.
Baal-perazim, god of divisions.
Baal-shalisha, the god that presides over three; the third idol.
Baal-tamar, master of the palm-tree.
Baal-zebub, god of the fly.
Baal-zephon, the idol or possession of the north; hidden; secret.
Baanah, in the answer; in affliction.
Baara, a flame; purging.
Baaseiah, in making; in pressing together.
Baasha, he that seeks, or lays waste.
Babel, confusion; mixture.
Babylon, same as Babel.
Baca, a mulberry-tree.
Bahurim, choice; warlike; valiant.
Bajith, a house.
Balaam, the ancient of the people; the destruction of the people.
Baladan, one without judgment.
Balak, who lays waste or destroys.
Bamah, an eminence or high place.
Barabbas, son of shame, confusion.
Barachel, that bows before God.
Barachias, same as Barachel.
Barak, thunder, or in vain.
Barjesus, son of Jesus or Joshua.
Barjona, son of a Jona; of a dove.
Barnabas, son of the prophet, or of consolation.
Barsabas, son of return; son of rest.
Bartholomew, a son that suspends the waters.
Bartimeus, son of the honorable.
Baruch, who is blessed.
Barzillai, son of contempt; made of iron.
Bashan, in the tooth, in ivory.
Bashemath, perfumed; confusion of death; in desolation.
Bathsheba, the seventh daughter; the daughter of satiety.
Bathshua, same as Bathsheba.
Bealiah, the god of an idol; in an assembly.
Bealoth, cast under.
Bebai, void, empty.
Becher, first begotten; first fruits.
Bechorath, first fruits.
Bedad, alone; solitary.
Bedaiah, Bedeiah, the only Lord.
Bedan, according to judgment.
Beeliada, an open idol.
Beelzebub, same as Baalzebub.
Beer, a well.
Beera, a well; declaring.
Beerelim, the well of Elim, or of rains.
Beeri, my well.
Beer-lahai-roi, the well of him that liveth and seeth me.
Beeroth, wells; explaining.
Beersheba, the well of an oath; the seventh well.
Behemoth, beasts.
Bekah, half a shekel.
Belah, destroying.
Belial, wicked; worthless.
Belshazzar, master of the treasure.

Belteshazzar, who lays up treasures in secret.
Ben, a son.
Benaiah, son of the Lord.
Ben-ammi, son of my people.
Beneberak, sons of lightning.
Bene-jaakan, sons of sorrow.
Benhadad, son of Hadad, or noise.
Benhail, son of strength.
Benhanan, son of grace.
Benjamin, son of the right hand.
Benimi, our sons.
Beno, his son.
Benoni, son of my sorrow, or pain.
Benzoheth, son of separation.
Beon, in affliction.
Beor, burning; foolish; mad.
Bera, a well; declaring.
Berachah, blessing; bending the knee.
Berachiah, speaking well of the Lord.
Beraiah, the choosing of the Lord.
Berea, heavy; weighty.
Bered, hail.
Beri, my son; my corn.
Beriah, in fellowship; in envy.
Berith, covenant.
Bernice, one that brings victory.
Berodach-baladan, the son of death.
Berothai, wells; a cypress.
Berothath, of a well.
Besai, a despising; dirty.
Besodeiah, the counsel of the Lord.
Besor, glad news; incarnation.
Betah, confidence.
Beten, belly.
Bethabara, the house of confidence.
Bethanath, house of affliction.
Bethany, the house of song; the house of affliction.
Betharabah, house of sweet smell.
Beth-aram, house of height.
Beth-aven, the house of vanity; of iniquity of trouble.
Beth-azmaveth, house of death's strength.
Beth-baalmeon, an idol of the dwelling-place.
Beth-barah, the chosen house.
Beth-birei, the house of my Creator, the house of my health.
Beth-car, the house of the lamb.
Beth-dagon, the house of corn, or of fish.
Beth-diblathaim, house of dry figs.
Beth-el, the house of God.
Bethemek, house of deepness.
Bether, division, or in the trial.
Bethesda, house of pity or mercy.
Beth-ezal, a neighbor's house.
Beth-gader, a house for a mouse.
Beth-gamul, house of recompense, or of the camel.
Beth-haccerem, house of the vineyard.
Beth-haran, house of grace.
Beth-boron, house of wrath.
Beth-lebaoth, house of lionesses.
Beth-lehem, house of bread.
Beth-marcaboth, house of bitterness wiped out.
Beth-meon, house of the dwelling-place.
Beth-nimrah, house of rebellion.
Beth-palet, house of expulsion.
Beth-pazzez, house of dividing asunder.
Beth-peor, house of gaping, or opening.
Bethphage, house of my mouth, or of early figs.
Beth-phelet, same as Beth-palet.
Beth-rapha, house of health.
Bethsaida, house of fruits, or of food, or of snares.
Bethshan, Beth-shean, house of the tooth, or of ivory, or of sleep.
Beth-shemesh, house of the sun.
Bethuel, filiation of God.
Beth-zur, house of a rock.
Betonim, bellies.
Beulah, married.
Bezai, eggs.
Bezaleel, in the shadow of God.
Bezek, lightning; in the chains.
Bezer, vine branches.
Bichri, first-born; first fruits.
Bidkar, in compunction, or sharp pain.
Bigthan, in the press; giving meat.
Bigvai, in my body.
Bildad, old friendship.
Bileam, the ancient of the people; the devourer.
Bilgah, ancient countenance.
Bilhah, Bilhan, who is old or confused.
Bilshan, in the tongue.
Binea, son of the Lord.
Binnui, building.
Birsha, an evil; a son who beholds.
Bishlam, in peace.
Bithiah, daughter of the Lord.
Bithron, divisions.
Bithynia, violent precipitation.
Bizjothjah, despite.
Blastus, that buds or brings forth.
Boanerges, son of thunder.

Boaz, or Booz, in strength.
Bocheru, the first born.
Bochim, the place of weeping; or of mulberry-trees.
Bohan, in them.
Boskath, in poverty.
Boson, taking away.
Bozez, mud; bog.
Bozrah, in tribulation or distress.
Bukki, void.
Bukkiah, the dissipation of the Lord.
Bul, old age; perishing.
Bunah, building; understanding.
Bunni, building me.
Buz, despised; plundered.
Buzi, my contempt.

C.

Cabbon, as though understanding.
Cabul, displeasing; dirty.
Caiphas, he that seeks with diligence; one that vomiteth.
Cain, possession, or possessed.
Cainan, possessor; purchaser.
Calah, favorable; opportunity.
Calcol, nourishing.
Caleb, a dog; a crow; a basket.
Caleb-Ephratah, see Ephratah.
Calneh, our consummation.
Calno, our consummation; altogether himself.
Calvary, the place of a skull.
Camon, his resurrection.
Cana, zeal; jealousy; possession.
Canaan, merchant; trader; or that humbles and subdues.
Candace, who possesses contrition.
Capernaum, the field of repentance; city of comfort.
Caphtor, a sphere, buckle, or hand.
Cappadocia, the same as Caphtor.
Carcas, the covering of a lamb.
Carchemish, a lamb; as taken away; withdrawn.
Careah, bald; ice.
Carmel, circumcised lamb; harvest; full of ears of corn.
Carmi, my vineyard; lamb of the waters.
Carpus, fruit; fruitful.
Carshena, a lamb; sleeping.
Casiphia, money; covetousness.
Casluhim, hopes of life.
Cedron, black; sad.
Cenchrea, millet; small pulse.
Cephas, a rock or stone.
Cesar, a name applied to those who are cut out of the womb.
Chalcol, who nourishes, consumes, and sustains the whole.
Chaldea, as demons, or as robbers.
Charran, a singing or calling out.
Chebar, force or strength.
Chedorlaomer, roundness of a sheaf.
Chelal, as night.
Chelub, a basket.
Chelluh, all.
Chelubai, he altogether against me.
Chemarims, black ones.
Chemosh, handling; stroking; taking away.
Chenaanah, broken in pieces.
Chenani, my pillar.
Chenaniah, preparation, or disposition, or strength, of the Lord.
Chephirah, a little lioness.
Cheran, anger.
Cherethims, Cherethites, who cut or tear away.
Cherith, cutting; piercing; slaying.
Chesed, as a devil, or a destroyer.
Chesil, foolishness.
Chesulloth, fearfulness.
Chidon, a dart.
Chiliab, totality; or the perfection of the father.
Chilion, finished; complete; perfect.
Chilmad, teaching or learning.
Chimham, as they; like to them.
Chios, open; opening.
Chislen, Cislen, Caslen, rashness; confidence.
Chislon, hope, trust.
Chisloth-tabor, fears; purity.
Chittem, those that bruise; gold.
Chloe, green herb.
Chorazin, the secret; here is a mystery.
Chozeba, men liers in wait.
Christ, anointed.
Chun, making ready.
Chushan-rishathaim, blackness of iniquities.
Chuza, the seer or prophet.
Cilicia, which rolls or overturns
Cis, same as Kish.
Clauda, a lamentable voice.
Claudia, Claudius, lame.
Clement, mild; good; merciful.
Cleophas, the whole glory.
Cnidus, age.
Colhozeh, every prophet.
Colosse, punishment; correction.
Coniah, strength of the Lord.
Coos, top, summit.
Corinth, which is satisfied; ornament; beauty.
Cornelius, of a horn.
Cosam, divining.
Coz, a thorn.
Cozbi, a liar; sliding away.
Crescens, growing; increasing.
Crete, carnal; fleshly.
Crispus, curled.
Cush, Cushan, Cushi, Ethiopians; blackness.
Cuth, Cuthah, burning.
Cyprus, fair; fairness.
Cyrene, a wall; coldness; the floor.
Cyrenius, who governs.
Cyrus, as miserable; as heir.

D.

Dabareh, the word; the thing; a bee; obedient.
Dabbasheth, flowing with honey.
Daberath, same as Dabareh.
Dagon, corn; a fish.
Dalaiah, the poor of the Lord.
Dalmanutha, a bucket; a branch.
Dalmatia, deceitful lamps; vain brightness.
Dalphon, the house of caves.
Damaris, a little woman.
Damascus, a sack full of blood; the similitude of burning.
Dan, judgment; he that judges.
Daniel, judgment of God; God my judge.
Dannah, judging.
Darah, generation; house of the shepherd or of the companion.
Darda, home of knowledge.
Darius, he that informs himself.
Darkon, of generation; of possession.
Dathan, laws or rites.
David, well-beloved, dear.
Debir, an orator; a word.
Deborah, word; thing; a bee.
Decapolis, containing ten cities.
Dedan, their breasts; friendship; a judge.
Dedanim, the descendants of Dedan.
Dekar, force.
Delaiah, the poor of the Lord.
Delilah, poor; small; head of hair.
Demas, popular.
Demetrius, belonging to corn, or to Ceres.
Derbe, a sting.
Deuel, the knowledge of God.
Deuteronomy, repetition of the law.
Diana, luminous, perfect.
Diblaim, cluster of figs.
Diblath, paste of dry figs.
Dibon, abundance of knowledge.
Dibon-gad, great understanding; abundance of sons.
Dibri, an orator.
Dibzahab, Dizahab, where much gold is.
Didymus, a twin; double.
Diklah, Dildah, his diminishing.
Dilean, that is poor.
Dimon, where it is red.
Dimonah, dunghill.
Dinah, judgment; who judges.
Dinhabah, he gives judgment.
Dionysius, divinely touched.
Diotrephes, nourished by Jupiter
Dishan, a threshing.
Dishon, fatness; ashes.
Dodai, Dodanim, beloved.
Dodavah, love.
Dodo, his uncle.
Doeg, careful, who acts with uneasiness.
Dophkah, a knocking.
Dor, generation, habitation.
Dorcas, a female roe-deer.
Dothan, the law; custom.
Drusilla, watered by the dew.
Dumah, silence; resemblance.
Dura, same as Dor.

E.

Ebal, ancient heaps.
Ebed, a servant; laborer.
Ebed-melech, the king's servant.
Eben-ezer, the stone of help.
Eber, one that passes; anger.
Ebiasaph, a father that gathers or adds.
Ebronah, passage over; being angry.
Ecclesiastes, a preacher.
Ed, witness.
Eden, pleasure; delight.
Eder, a flock.
Edom, red, earthy; of blood.
Edrei, a very great mass, or cloud.
Eglah, heifer; chariot; round.
Eglaim, drops of the sea.
Eglon, same as Eglah.
Egypt, that troubles or oppresses; anguish.
Ehud, he that praises.
Eker, barren, feeble.
Ekron, barrenness; torn away.
Eladah, the eternity of God.
Elah, an oak; a curse; perjury.
Elam, a young man; a virgin; a secret.
Elasah, the doings of God.
Elath, a hind; strength; an oak.
El-beth-el, the God of Bethel.
Eldaah, knowledge of God.
Eldad, favored of God; love of God.
Elead, witness of God.
Elealeh, burnt-offering of God.
Eleazar, help of God, court of God.
El-elohe-Israel, God, the God of Israel.
Eleph, learning.
Elhanan, grace, or gift, or mercy of God.
Eli, the offering or lifting up.
Eli, Eli, my God, my God.
Eliab, God is my father; God is the father.
Eliada, knowledge of God.
Eliah, God the Lord.
Eliahba, my God the Father.
Eliakim, resurrection of God.
Eliam, the people of God.
Elias, same as Elijah.
Eliasaph, the Lord increaseth.
Eliashib, the God of conversion.
Eliathah, thou art my God.
Elidad, beloved of God.
Eliel, God, my God.
Elienai, the God of my eyes.
Eliezer, help, or court, of my God.
Elihoreph, god of winter, or of youth.
Elihu, he is my God himself.
Elijah, God the Lord, the strong Lord.
Elika, pelican of God.
Elim, the rams; the strong; stags.
Elimelech, my God is king.
Elioenai, toward him are mine eyes; or to him are my fountains.
Eliphal, a miracle of God.
Eliphalet, the God of deliverance.
Eliphaz, the endeavor of God.
Elisabeth, Elizabeth, the oath, or fullness, of God.
Elisha, salvation of God.
Elishah, it is God; the lamb of God: God that gives help.
Elishama, God hearing.
Elishaphat, my God judgeth.
Elisheba, same as Elisabeth.
Elishua, God is my salvation.
Eliud, God is my praise.
Elizur, God is my strength; my rock; rock of God.
Elkanah, God the zealous; the zeal of God.
Elkeshai, hardiness or rigor of God.
Ellasar, revolting from God.
Elkoshite, a man of Elkeshai.
Elmodam, the God of measure, or of the garment.
Elnaam, God's fairness.
Elnathan, God hath given; the gift of God.
Elohi, Elohim, God.
Elon, oak; grove; strong.
Elon-beth-hanan, the house of grace or mercy.
Elpaal, God's work.
Elpalet, same as Eliphalet.
Elteken, of grace or mercy,
Elteketh, the case of God.
Eltolad, the generation of God.
Elul, cry or outcry.
Eluzai, God is my strength.
Elymas, a magician, a corrupter.
Elzabad, the dowry of God.
Elzaphan, God of the northeast wind.
Emims, fears; terrors; formidable; people.
Emmanuel, God with us.
Emmaus, people despised or obscure.
Emmor, an ass.
Enam, fountain, open place.
Enan, cloud.
En-dor, fountain, eye of generation, or of habitation.
Eneas, laudable.
En-eglaim, eye, or fountain, of calves.
En-gannim, eye, or fountain, of protection or of gardens.
En-gedi, eye, or fountain, of the goat, or of happiness.
En-haddah, quick sight; well of gladness.
En-hakkore, fountain of him that called or prayed.
En-hazor, the grass of the well.
En-mishpat, fountain of judgment.
Enoch, dedicated; disciplined.
Enon, cloud; mass of darkness; fountain; eye.
Enos, mortal man; sick; despaired of; forgetful.
En-rimmon, well of weight.
En-rogel, the fuller's fountain; the well of searching.
En-shemesh, fountain, or eye, of the sun.
En-tappuah, fountain of an apple, or of inflation.
Epaphras, covered with foam.
Epaphroditus, agreeable; handsome.
Epenetus, laudable; worthy of praise.
Ephah, weary; tired.
Epher, dust; lead.
Ephes-dammim, effusion of blood.

Ephesus, desirable.
Eph-lal, judging; praying.
Ephphatha, be opened.
Ephraim, fruitful, increasing.
Ephratah, Ephrath, abundance; bearing fruit.
Ephron, dust.
Epicurean, follower of Epicurus, *i. e.*, of one who gives assistance.
Er, watchman,
Eran, follower.
Erastus, lovely, amiable.
Erech; length; health; physic.
Eri, my city.
Esaias, same as Isaiah.
Esar-haddon, that closes the point; joy; cheerfulness.
Esau, he that acts or finishes.
Esek, contention.
Esh-baal, the fire of the idol, or of the ruler.
Esh-ban, fire of the sun.
Eshcol, bunch of grapes.
Eshean, held up.
Eshek, violence, force.
Eshkalon, same as Askelon.
Eshtaol, a strong woman.
Eshtemoa, the bosom of a woman.
Esli, near me; he who separates.
Esmachiah, joined to the Lord.
Esrom, dart of joy; division of a song.
Esther, secret; hidden.
Etam, their bird, their covering.
Etham, their strength; their sign.
Ethan, strong; the gift of the island.
Ethanim, strong; valiant.
Ethbaal, toward the idol, or with Baal.
Ether, talk.
Ethiopia, blackness; heat.
Ethnan, gift.
Ethni, strong.
Eubulus, prudent; good counselor.
Eunice, good victory.
Euodias, sweet scent.
Euphrates, that makes fruitful.
Eutychus, happy; fortunate.
Eve, living; enlivening.
Evi, unjust.
Evil-merodach, the fool of Merodach; the fool grinds bitterly.
Exodus, going out, departure.
Ezbon, hastening to understand.
Ezekiel, the strength of God.
Ezel, going abroad; walk.
Ezem, a bone.
Ezer, a help.
Ezion-geber, the wood of the man.
Ezra, help; court.
Ezri, my help.

F.

Felix, happy, prosperous.
Festus, festive, joyful.
Fortunatus, lucky, fortunate.

G.

Gaal, contempt; abomination.
Gaash, tempest; commotion.
Gabbai, the back.
Gabbatha, high; elevated.
Gabriel, God is my strength.
Gad, a band; a troop.
Gadarenes, men of Gadara, *i. e.*, a place surrounded or walled.
Gaddi, my troop; a kid.
Gaddiel, goat of God; the Lord my happiness.
Gaius, lord; an earthly man.
Galal, a roll, a wheel.
Galatia, white; the color of milk.
Galeed, the heap of witness.
Galilee, wheel; revolution.
Gallim, who heap up; who cover.
Gallio, who sucks, or lives on milk.
Gamaliel, recompense of God; camel of God.
Gammadims, dwarfs.
Gamul, a recompense.
Gareb, a scab.
Garmites, men of Garmi, *i. e.*, bones, or, my cause.
Gatam, their lowing; their touch.
Gath, a wine-press.
Gath-rimmon, the high wine-press.
Gaza, strong; a goat.
Gazabar, a treasurer.
Gazer, a dividing; a sentence.
Gazez, a passing over.
Gazzam, the fleece of them.
Geba, a hill; cup.
Gebal, bound; limit.
Geber, manly, strong.
Gebim, grasshoppers; height.
Gedaliah, God is my greatness.
Geder, Gederah, Gederoth, a wall.
Gederothaim, hedges.
Gehazi, valley of sight.
Geliloth, rolling, wheel, heap.
Gemalli, wares; a camel.
Gemariah, accomplishment or perfection of the Lord.
Gennesaret, garden of the prince.
Genesis, beginning.
Genubath, theft; robbery.
Gera, pilgrimage; combat; dispute.
Gerar, same as Gera.
Gergesenes, those who come from pilgrimage or fight.
Gerizim, cutters, hatchets.
Gershom, a stranger here.
Gershon, his banishment; the change of pilgrimage.
Geshur, Geshuri, sight of the valley; a walled valley.
Gether, the vale of trial or searching.
Gethsemane, a very fat or plentiful vale.
Geuel, God's redemption.
Gezer, dividing, sentence.
Giah, to guide; draw out; produce; a groan or sigh.
Gibbar, strong, manly.
Gibbethon, a back; a high house.
Gibeah, a hill.
Gibeon, hill; cup; thing lifted up.
Giddel, great.
Gideon, he that bruises or breaks; a destroyer.
Gideoni, the same as Gideon.
Gihon, valley of grace.
Gilalai, a wheel.
Gilboa, revolution of inquiry.
Gilead, the heap or mass of testimony.
Gilgal, wheel; rolling; heap.
Giloh, he that rejoices; he that overturns.
Gimzo, that bulrush.
Ginath, Ginnetho, a garden.
Girgashite, who arrives from pilgrimage.
Gispa, coming hither.
Gittah-hepher, digging; a wine-press.
Gittaim, a wine-press.
Gittites, men of Gath, *i. e.*, of a wine-press.
Goath, his touching; his roaring.
Gob, cistern; grasshopper.
Gog, roof; covering.
Golan, passage; revolution.
Golgotha, a heap of skulls; something skull-shaped.
Goliath, passage; revolution; heap.
Gomer, to finish; complete.
Gomorrah, rebellious people.
Goshen, approaching; drawing near.
Gozan, fleece; pasture; who nourisheth the body.
Gudgodah, happiness.
Guni, a garden; a covering.
Gur, the young of a beast; a whelp.
Gur-baal, the governor's whelp.

H.

Haahashtari, a runner.
Habaiah, the hiding of the Lord.
Habakkuk, he that embraces; a wrestler.
Habaziniah, a hiding of the shield of the Lord.
Habor, a partaker; a companion.
Hachaliah, who waits for the Lord.
Hachilah, my hope is in her.
Hachmoni, a wise man.
Hadad, joy; noise; clamor.
Hadadezer, beauty of assistance.
Hadadrimmon, invocation to the god Rimmon.
Hadar, power; greatness.
Hadarezer, same as Hadadezer.
Hadashah, news; a month.
Hadassah, a myrtle; joy.
Hadid; rejoicing; sharp.
Hadlai, loitering; hindering.
Hadoram, their beauty; their power.
Hadrach, point; joy of tenderness.
Hagab, Hagabah, a grasshopper.
Hagar, a stranger; one that fears.
Haggai, feast; solemnity.
Haggeri, Haggi, a stranger.
Haggiah, the Lord's feast.
Haggith, rejoicing.
Hakkatan, little.
Hakkoz, a thorn; summer; an end.
Hakupha, a commandment of the mouth.
Halah, a moist table.
Halak, part.
Halhul, grief; looking for grief.
Hali, sickness; a beginning; a precious stone.
Hallelujah, praise the Lord.
Halloesh, saying nothing; an enchanter.
Ham, hot; heat; brown.
Haman, noise; tumult.
Hamath, anger; heat; a wall.
Hamath-zobah, the heat, or the wall, of an army.
Hammedatha, he that troubles the law.
Hammelech, a king; a counselor.
Hammon, heat; the sun.
Hamonah, his multitude; his uproar.
Hamon-gog, the multitude of Gog.
Hamor, an ass; clay; dirt.
Hamoth, indignation.
Hamul, godly; merciful.
Hamutal, the shadow of his heat.
Hanameel, the grace that comes from God; gift of God.
Hanan, full of grace.
Hananeel, grace, or gift, of God.
Hanani, my grace; my mercy.
Hananiah, grace; mercy; gift of the Lord.
Hanes, banishment of grace.
Haniel, the gift of God.
Hannah, gracious; merciful; he that gives.
Hannathon, the gift of grace.
Hanniel, grace or mercy of God.
Hanoch, dedicated.
Hanun, gracious; merciful.
Hapharaim, searching; digging.
Hara, a hill; showing forth.
Haradah, well of great fear.
Haran, mountainous country.
Harran, see Charran.
Harbonah, his destruction; his sword.
Hareph, winter; reproach.
Harhas, anger; heat of confidence.
Harhaiah, heat, or anger, of the Lord.
Harhur, made warm.
Harim, destroyed; dedicated to God.
Harnepher, the anger of a bull; increasing heat.
Harod, astonishment; fear.
Harosheth, a forest; agriculture; workmanship; deafness; silence.
Harsha, workmanship; a wood.
Harum, high; throwing down.
Harumaph, destruction.
Haruphite, slender; sharp.
Haruz, careful.
Hasadiah, the mercy of the Lord.
Hashabiah, the estimation of the Lord.
Hashabnah, Hashabniah, the silence of the Lord.
Hashem, named; a putting to.
Hashub, esteemed; numbered.
Hashubah, estimation; thought.
Hashum, silence; their hasting.
Hashupha, spent; made base.
Hasrah, wanting.
Hatach, he that strikes.
Hathath, fear.
Hatita, a bending of sin.
Hattil, howling for sin.
Hattipha, robbery.
Hattush, forsaking sin.
Hauran, a hole; liberty; whiteness.
Havilah, that suffers pain; that brings forth.
Havoth-jair, the villages that enlighten.
Hazael, that sees God.
Hazaiah, seeing the Lord.
Hazar-addar, an imprisoned generation.
Hazarenan, imprisoned cloud.
Hazargaddah, imprisoned band.
Hazar-hatticon, middle village; preparation.
Hazarmaveth, dwelling of death.
Hazar-shual, a wolf's house.
Hazar-susah, or susim, the hay-paunch of a horse.
Hazelelponi, sorrow of countenance.
Hazeroth, villages; palaces.
Hazezon-tamar, drawing near to bitterness.
Hazo, seeing; prophesying.
Hazor, court; hay.
Heber, one that passes; anger.
Hebrews, descendants of Heber.
Hebron, society; friendship.
Hegai, or Hege, meditation; word; groaning; separation.
Helam, their army; their trouble.
Helbah, Helbon, milk, fatness.
Heldai, Heleb, Heled, the world; rustiness.
Helek, part; portion.
Helem, dreaming; healing.
Heleph, changing; passing over.
Helez, armed; set free.
Heli, ascending; climbing up.
Helkai, same as Helek.
Helkath-hazzurim, the field of strong men, or of rocks.
Helon, window; grief.
Heman, their trouble; tumult; much; in great number.
Hen, grace; quiet; rest
Hena, troubling.
Henadad, grace of the beloved.
Henoch, same as Enoch.
Hepher, a digger.
Hephzibah, my delight is in her.
Heres, the son; an earthen pot.
Heresh, a carpenter.
Hermas, Hermes, Mercury; gain; refuge.
Hermogenes, begotten of Mercury.
Hermon, anathema; devoted to destruction.
Herod, son of a hero.
Herodion, the song of Juno.
Heshbon, invention; industry.
Heshmon, a hasty messenger.
Heth, trembling; fear.

Hethlon, a fearful dwelling.
Hezekiah, strength of the Lord.
Hezer, Hezir, a bog; converted.
Hezrai, an entry or vestibule.
Hezron, the dart of joy; the division of the song.
Hiddai, a praise; a cry.
Hiddekel, sharp voice; sound.
Hiel, God lives; the life of God.
Hierapolis, holy city.
Higgaion, meditation; consideration.
Hilen, a window; grief.
Hilkiah, God is my portion.
Hillel, he that praises.
Hinnom, there they are; their riches.
Hirah, liberty; anger.
Hiram, exaltation of life; a destroyer.
Hittite, one who is broken; who fears.
Hivites, wicked; wickedness.
Hizkijah, the strength of the Lord.
Hobab, favored; beloved.
Hobah, love; friendship; secrecy.
Hod, praise; confession.
Hodaiah, the praise of the Lord.
Hodaviah, Hodiah, Hodijah, same as Hodaiah.
Hodesh, a table; news.
Hoglah, his festival or dance.
Hoham, woe to them.
Holon, a window; grief.
Homam, making an uproar.
Hophin, he that covers; my fist.
Hor, who conceives, or shows; a hill.
Horam, their hill.
Horeb, desert; solitude; destruction.
Horem, an offering dedicated to God.
Hor-hagidgad, the hill of felicity.
Hori, a prince; freeborn.
Horims, princes; being angry.
Hormah, devoted or consecrated to God; utter destruction.
Horonaim, angers; ragings.
Horonites, men of anger, or of fury, or of liberty.
Hosah, trusting.
Hosanna, save I pray thee; keep; preserve.
Hosea, Hoshea, savior; safety.
Hoshaiah, the salvation of the Lord.
Hoshama, heard; he obeys.
Hotham, a seal.
Hothir, excelling; remaining.
Hukkok, engraver; scribe; lawyer.
Hul, pain; infirmity.
Huldah, the world.
Hupham, their chamber; their bank.
Huppim, a chamber covered; the sea-shore.
Hur, liberty; whiteness; hole.
Huram, their liberty; their whiteness; their hole.
Huri, being angry; or, same as Huram.
Hushah, hasting; holding peace.
Hushai, their haste; their sensuality; their silence.
Hushathite, Hushim, man of haste, or of silence.
Huz, counsel; woods; fastened.
Huzoth, streets; populous.
Huzzab, molten.
Hymeneus, nuptial; the god of marriage.

I.

Ibhar, election; he that is chosen.
Ibleam, ancient people; people decreasing.
Ibneiah, Ibniah, the building of the Lord; the understanding of the Lord; a son by adoption.
Ibri, passing over; being angry; being with young.
Ibzan, father of a target; father of coldness.
Ichabod, where is the glory? or, no glory.
Iconium, coming.
Idalah, the hand of slander, or of cursing.
Idbash, flowing with honey; the land of destruction.
Iddo, his band; power; praise.
Idumea, red; earthy; bloody.
Igal, redeemed; defiled.
Igeal, a redeemer; redeemed; defiled.
Igdaliah, the greatness of the Lord.
Iim, heaps of Hebrews, or of angry men.
Ije-abarim, heaps of Hebrews, or of passers over.
Ijon, look; eye; fountain.
Ikkesh, forward; wicked.
Illyricum, joy; rejoicing.
Imlah, plenitude; circumcision.
Immanuel, God with us.
Immer, saying; speaking; a lamb.
Imnah, same as Jimnah.
Imrah, a rebel; waxing bitter; changing.
Imri, speaking; exulting; bitter; a lamb.
India, praise; law.
Iphedeiah, redemption of the Lord.
Ir, watchman; city; vision.
Ira, watchman; making bare; pouring out.
Irad, wild ass; heap of empire; dragon.
Iram, the effusion of them; a high heap.
Iri, fire; light.
Irijah, the fear of the Lord.
Irpeel, the health, medicine, or exulting of God.
Irshemesh, a city of bondage.
Isaac, laughter.
Isaiah, the salvation of the Lord.
Iscah, he that anoints.
Iscariot, a man of murder; a hireling.
Ishbak, who is empty or exhausted.
Ishbi-benob, respiration; conversion; taking captive.
Ishbosheth, a man of shame.
Ishi, salvation.
Ishiah, it is the Lord.
Ishma, named; marveling; desolation.
Ishmael, God that hears.
Ishmaiah, hearing or obeying the Lord.
Ishmerai, keeper, or keeping.
Ishod, a comely man.
Ish-pan, hid; broken in two.
Ish-tob, good man.
Ishua, plainness; equal.
Ishmachiah, cleaving to the Lord.
Ispah, a jasper stone.
Israel, who prevails with God.
Issachar, reward; recompense.
Isui, same as Ishuah.
Ithai, strong; my sign; a plowshare.
Italy, abounding with calves or heifers.
Ithamar, island of the palm-tree.
Ithiel, sign, or coming of God.
Ithmah, an orphan.
Ithran, remaining; searching out diligently.
Ithream, excellence of the people.
Ittah-kazin, hour, or time, of a prince.
Iturea, guarded; mountainous.
Ivah, iniquity.
Izehar, Izhar, clearness; oil.
Izrahiah, the Lord ariseth; the clearness of the Lord.
Izri, fasting; tribulation.

J.

Jaakan, tribulation; labor.
Jaakobah, supplanter; deceiver; the heel.
Jaala, ascending; a little doe or goat.
Jaalam, hidden; young man; heir.
Jaanai, answering; afflicting; making poor.
Jaasau, doing; my doing.
Jaasiel, God's work.
Jaazaniah, whom the Lord will hear.
Jaazah, Jaazar, helper.
Jaaziah, Jaaziel, the strength of the Lord.
Jabal, which glides away.
Jabbok, evacuation; dissipation; wrestling.
Jabesh, dryness; confusion; shame.
Jabez, sorrow; trouble.
Jabin, Jabneh, he that understands; building.
Jabneel, building of God.
Jachan, wearing out; oppressing.
Jachin, he that strengthens and makes steadfast.
Jacob, that supplants, undermines; the heel.
Jada, knowing.
Jadau, his hand; his confession.
Jaddua, known.
Jael, he that ascends; a kid.
Jagur, husbandman; stranger.
Jah, the everlasting.
Jahaleel, praising God; light of God.
Jahath, broken in pieces; descending.
Jahaz, Jahazah, quarrel; dispute.
Jahaziah, the vision of the Lord.
Jahaziel, seeing God.
Jahdiel, the unity, or sharpness, or revenge, of God.
Jahdo, I alone; his joy; his sharpness of wit; his newness.
Jahleel, waiting for, or beseeching, or hope in, God.
Jahmai, warm; making warm.
Jahzeel, God hasteth, or divideth.
Jair, Jairus, my light; who diffuses light.
Jakan, same as Achan.
Jakim, rising; confirming; establishing.
Jalon, tarrying; murmuring.
Jambres, poverty; bitter; a rebel.
James, same as Jacob.
Jamin, right hand; south wind.
Jamlech, reigning; asking counsel.
Janna, Jannes, who speaks or answers; afflicted; poor.
Janoah, Janohah, resting; tarrying; deriving.
Janum, sleeping.
Japhet, enlarged; fair; persuading.
Japhia, enlightening; appearing.
Japhlet, Japhleti, delivered; banished.
Japho, fairness; comeliness.
Jarah, a wood; honeycomb; watching closely.
Jareb, a revenger.
Jared, a ruling; commanding; coming down.
Jaresiah, the bed of the Lord; the Lord hath taken away; poverty.
Jarib, fighting; chiding; multiplying; avenging.
Jarmuth, fearing, or seeing, or throwing down, death.
Jarvah, breathing, or making, a sweet smell.
Jashem, Jashen, ancient; sleeping.
Jasher, righteous; upright.
Jashobeam, the people sitting; or, captivity of the people.
Jashub, a returning; a controversy; a dwelling-place.
Jasiel, the strength of God.
Jason, he that cures.
Jathniel, gift of God.
Jattir, a remnant; excellent.
Javan, deceiver; one who makes sad.
Jazeel, strength of God.
Jazer, assistance; helper.
Jaziz, brightness; departing.
Jearim, a leap; woods.
Jeaterai, searching out.
Jeberechiah, speaking well of, or kneeling to, the Lord.
Jebus, treading under foot; manger.
Jebusi, trodden under foot; mangers.
Jecamiah, resurrection, or confirmation, or revenge, of the Lord.
Jecoliah, perfection, or power, of the Lord.
Jeconiah, preparation, or stability, of the Lord.
Jedaiah, the hand of the Lord; confessing the Lord.
Jedeiah, one Lord; the joy of the Lord.
Jediael, the science, or knowledge, of God.
Jedidah, well beloved; amiable.
Jedidiah, beloved of the Lord.
Jediel, the knowledge, or renewing, of God.
Jeduthun, his law; giving praise.
Jeezer, island of help.
Jegar-sahadutha, heap of witness.
Jehaleleel, Jehalelel, praising God; clearness of God.
Jehaziel, same as Jahaziel.
Jehdeiah, joy together; one Lord.
Jeheiel, God liveth.
Jehezekel, strength of God.
Jehiah, the Lord liveth.
Jehiskiah, the strength, or taking, of the Lord.
Jehoadah, passing over; testimony of the Lord.
Jehoaddan, pleasure, or time, of the Lord.
Jehoahaz, possession of the Lord.
Jehoash, fire of the Lord.
Jehohanan, grace, or mercy, or gift, of the Lord.
Jehoiachin, preparation, or strength, of the Lord.
Jehoiada, knowledge of the Lord.
Jehoiakim, avenging, or establishing, or resurrection, of the Lord.
Jehoiarib, fighting, or multiplying, of the Lord.
Jehonadab, Jonadab, free giver; liberality.
Jehonathan, gift of the Lord; gift of a dove.
Jehoram, exaltation of the Lord.
Jehoshaphat, the Lord is judge.
Jehosheba, fullness, or oath, of the Lord.
Jehoshua, same as Joshua.
Jehovah, self-subsisting.
Jehovah-jireh, the Lord will provide.
Jehovah-nissi, the Lord my banner.
Jehovah-shalom, the Lord send peace.
Jehovah-shammah, the Lord is there.
Jehovah-tsidkenu, the Lord our righteousness.
Jehozabad, the Lord's dowry; having a dowry.
Jehozadak, justice of the Lord.
Jehu, himself who exists.
Jehubbah, hiding; binding.
Jehucal, mighty; perfect; wasted.
Jehud, Jehudi, praising; conferring.
Jehudijah, the praise of the Lord.
Jehush, keeping counsel; fastened.
Jekabzeel, the congregation of God.
Jekamean, the people shall arise.
Jekamiah, establishing, or revenging, of the Lord.
Jekuthiel, hope, or congregation, of the Lord.
Jemima, handsome as the day.
Jemuel, God's day; son of God.
Jephunneh, he that beholds.
Jerah, the moon; month; smelling sweet.
Jerahmeel, the mercy, or the beloved, of God.
Jered, ruling; coming down.
Jeremai, my height; throwing forth waters.
Jeremiah, exaltation of the Lord.
Jeremoth, eminences; one that fears death.
Jeriah, fear, or throwing down, of the Lord.
Jerebai, fighting; chiding; multiplying.
Jericho, his moon; his month; his sweet smell.
Jeriel, fear, or vision of God.
Jerijah, same as Jeriah.

Jerimoth, he that fears or rejects death.
Jerioth, kettles; breaking asunder.
Jeroboam, he that opposes the people.
Jeroham, high; merciful; beloved.
Jerubbaal, he that defends Baal, let Baal defend his cause.
Jerubbesheth, let the idol of confusion defend itself.
Jeruel, fear, or vision of God.
Jerusalem, vision of peace.
Jerusha, banished; possession; inheritance.
Jesaiah, health, or salvation, of the Lord.
Jeshebeab, sitting, or captivity, of the father.
Jesher, right; singing.
Jeshimon, solitude; desolation.
Jeshishai, ancient; rejoicing exceedingly.
Jeshohaia, the Lord pressing; the meditation of God.
Jeshua, same as Joshua.
Jesiah, sprinkling of the Lord.
Jesimiel, naming, or astonishment, of God.
Jesse, gift; oblation; one who is.
Jesui, even-tempered; flat country.
Jesus, savior; deliverer.
Jether, he that excels.
Jetheth, giving.
Jethlah, hanging up; heaping up.
Jethro, his excellence; his posterity.
Jetur, order; succession; mountainous.
Jeuel, God hath taken away; God heaping up.
Jeush, Jeuz, he that is devoured.
Jew, same as Judah.
Jezaniah, nourishment, or weapons, of the Lord.
Jezebel, chaste.
Jezer, island of help.
Jeziah, Jeziel, sprinkling of the Lord.
Jezoar, clear; white.
Jezrahiah, the Lord arises; brightness of the Lord.
Jezneel, seed of God.
Jibsam, their drought; their confusion.
Jidlaph, he that distills water.
Jimnah, right hand; numbering; preparing.
Jiphtah, opening.
Jiphthael, God opening.
Joab, paternity; voluntary.
Joah, fraternity; brother of the Lord.
Joahaz, apprehending; possessing; seeing.
Joakim, rising or establishing of the Lord.
Joanna, grace or gift of the Lord.
Joash, who despairs or burns.
Joatham, same as Jotham.
Job, he that weeps or cries.
Jobab, sorrowful; hated.
Jochebed, glorious; honorable.
Joed, witnessing; robbing; passing over.
Joel, he that wills or commands.
Joelah, lifting up; profiting; taking away slander.
Joezer, he that aids.
Jogbehah, an exalting; high.
Jogli, passing over; turning back; rejoicing.
Joha, who enlivens or gives life.
Johanan, who is liberal or merciful.
John, the grace or mercy of the Lord.
Joiarib, chiding, or multiplying, of the Lord.
Jokdeam, crookedness, or burning, of the people.
Jokim, that made the sun stand still.
Jokmeam, confirmation, or revenge, of the people.
Jokneam, possessing, or building up, of the people.
Jokshan, an offense; hardness; a knocking.
Joktan, small dispute; contention; disgust.
Jonadab, who gives liberally.
Jonah, or Jonas, a dove; he that oppresses; destroyer.
Jonan, a dove; multiplying of the people.
Jonathan, given of God.
Joppa, beauty; comeliness.
Jorah, Joral, showing; casting forth; a cauldron.
Joram, to cast; elevated.
Jordan, the river of judgment.
Jorim, he that exalts the Lord.
Josabad, having a dowry.
Josaphat, same as Jehoshaphat.
Jose, raised; who pardons.
Joseph, increase; addition.
Joses, same as Jose.
Joshah, being; forgetting; owing.
Joshaviah, the seat, alteration, or captivity of the Lord.
Joshbekesha, it is requiring or beseeching.
Joshua, a savior; a deliverer.
Josiah, the Lord burns; the fire of the Lord.
Josibiah, the seat, or captivity of the Lord.
Josiphiah, increase of the Lord; the Lord's finishing.
Jotham, the perfection of the Lord.
Jothath, Jothatha, his goodness.
Jozabad, same as Josabad.
Jozachar, remembering; of the male sex.
Jubal, he that runs; a trumpet.
Jucal, mighty; perfect.
Judah, the praise of the Lord; confession.
Judas, Judé, same as Judah.
Judæa, Judea, same as Judah.
Judith, same as Judah.
Julia, downy; soft and tender hair.
Julius, same as Julia.
Junia, youth.
Jupiter, the father that helpeth.
Jushabhesed, dwelling-place; change of mercy.
Justus, just or upright.
Juttah, turning away.

K.

Kabzeel, the congregation of God.
Kadesh, holiness.
Kadesh-barnea, holiness of an inconstant son.
Kadmiel, God of antiquity; God of rising.
Kadmonites, ancients; chiefs.
Kallai, light; resting by fire; my voice.
Kanah, of reeds.
Kareah, bald; ice.
Karkaa, floor; dissolving coldness.
Karkor, they rested.
Karnaim, horns.
Kartah, calling; meeting.
Kedar, blackness; sorrow.
Kedemah, oriental; ancient; first.
Kedemoth, antiquity; old age.
Kehelahath, a whole; a congregation.
Keilah, she that divides or cuts.
Kelaiah, voice of the Lord; gathering together.
Kelitah, same as Kelaiah.
Kemuel, God hath raised up, or established him.
Kenah, buying; possession.
Kenan, buyer; owner.
Kenaz, this purchase; this lamentation.
Kenites, possession; purchase; lamentation.
Kenizzites, possession; purchase.
Keren-happuch, the horn or child of beauty.
Kerioth, the cities; the callings.
Keros, crooked; crookedness.
Keturah, that makes the incense to fume.
Kezia, superficies; the angle; cassia.
Keziz, end; extremity.
Kibroth-hattaavah, the graves of lust.
Kibzaim, congregation.
Kidron, obscure; making black or sad.
Kinah, same as Kenah.
Kir, a city; wall; meeting.
Kirharaseth, Kirharesh, city of the sun; wall of burnt brick.
Kirioth, same as Kerioth.
Kirjath, city; vocation; meeting.
Kirjathaim, the two cities; callings; or meetings.
Kirjath-arba, city of four; fourth city.
Kirjath-arim, city of those who watch.
Kirjath-baal, city of Baal, or of a ruler.
Kirjath-huzoth, city of streets; populous city.
Kirjath-jearim, city of woods.
Kirjath-sannah, city of enmity, or of a blackberry bush.
Kirjath-sepher, city of letters, or of the book.
Kish, hard; difficult; straw; for age.
Kishi, hardness; his gravity; his offense.
Kishion, hardness; soreness.
Kishon, hard; sore.
Kithlish, it is a wall; the company of a lioness.
Kitron, making sweet; binding together.
Kittim, breaking; bruising small; gold; coloring.
Koa, hope; a congregation; a line; a rule.
Kohath, congregation; wrinkle; bluntness.
Kolariah, voice of the Lord.
Korah, baldness; ice; frost.
Kushaiah, same as Kishi.

L.

Laadah, to assemble together; to testify; passing over.
Laadan, for pleasure; devouring; judgment.
Laban, white; shining; gentle; brittle.
Labana, the moon; whiteness; frankincense.
Lachish, who walks, or exists, of himself.
Lael, to God; to the mighty.
Lahad, praising; to confess.
Lahairoi, who liveth and seeth me.
Lahmam, their bread; their war.
Lahmi, my bread; my war.
Laish, a lion.
Lamech, poor; made low.
Laodicea, just people.
Lapidoth, enlightened; lamps.
Lasea, thick; wise.
Lashah, to call; to anoint.
Lazarus, assistance of God.
Leah, weary; tired.
Lebanon, white; incense.
Lebaoth, lividness.
Lebbeus, a man of heart; praising; confessing.
Lebonah, same as Labana.
Lehabim, flames; inflamed; swords.
Lehi, jawbone.
Lekah, walking; going.
Lemuel, God with them, or him.
Leshem, a name; putting; a precious stone.
Letushim, hammermen; flemen.
Levi, associated with him.
Leummim, countries; without water.
Libnah, white; whiteness.
Libni, same as Libnah.
Libya, the heart of the sea; fat.
Linus, net.
Lo-ammi, not my people.
Lod, nativity; generation.
Lois, better.
Lo-ruhamah, not having obtained mercy; not pitied.
Lot, Lotan, wrapt up; hidden; covered; myrrh; rosin.
Lubin, heart of a man; heart of the sea.
Lucas, Lucius, luminous; white.
Lucifer, bringing light.
Lud, Ludim, same as Lod.
Luhith, made of boards.
Luke, luminous; white.
Luz, separation; departure; an almond.
Lycaonia, she-wolf.
Lydda, Lydia, a standing pool.
Lysanias, that drives away sorrow.
Lysias, dissolving.
Lysimachus, scattering the battle.
Lystra, that dissolves or disperses.

M.

Maachah, pressed down; worn; fastened.
Maachathi, broken.
Maadai, pleasant; testifying.
Maadiah, pleasantness; the testimony of the Lord.
Maai, belly; heaping up.
Maale-akrabbim, ascent of scorpions.
Maarath, den; making empty; watching.
Maaseiah, the work of the Lord.
Maasiai, the defense, or strength, or trust of the Lord.
Maath, wiping away; breaking; fearing; smiting.
Maaz, wood; wooden.
Macedonia, burning; adoration.
Machbenah, Machbanai, poverty; the smiting of his son.
Machi, poor; a smiter.
Machir, selling; knowing.
Machnadebai, smiter.
Machpelah, double.
Madai, a measure; judging; a garment.
Madian, judgment; striving; covering; chiding.
Madmannah, measure of a gift; preparation of a garment.
Madon, a chiding; a garment; his measure.
Magbish, excelling; height.
Magdala, tower; greatness.
Magdalene, a person from Magdala.
Magdiel, declaring God; chosen fruit of God.
Magog, covering; roof; dissolving.
Magor-missabib; fear on every side.
Magpiash, a body thrust hard together.
Mahalah, Mahalath, sickness; a company of dancers; a harp.
Mahaleleel, praising God.
Mahali, infirmity; a harp; pardon.
Mahanaim, tents; two fields; two armies.
Mahanehdan, tents of judgment.
Mahanem, a comforter.
Maharai, hasting; a hill; from a hill.
Mahath, same as Maath.
Mahavites, declaring a message; marrow.
Mahaz, an end; ending; growing hope.
Mahazioth, seeing a sign; seeing a letter.
Maher-shalal-hash-baz, making speed to the spoil; he hastens to the prey.
Mahlah, Mahli, Mahlon, same as Mahali.
Makas, same as Mahaz.
Makheloth, assemblies; congregations.
Makkedah, worshiping; burning; raised; crookedness.
Malachi, my messenger; my angel.
Malcham, Malchom, their king; their counselor.
Malchiah, Malchijah, the Lord my king, or my counselor.
Malchiel, God is my king, or counselor.
Malchus, my king, kingdom, or counselor.
Maleleel, same as Mahaleleel.
Mallothi, fullness; circumcision.
Malluch, reigning; counseling.
Mammon, riches.
Mamre, rebellious; bitter; set with trees.

Manaen, a comforter; a leader.
Manahethites, my lady; my prince of rest.
Manasseh, forgetfulness; he that is forgotten.
Manoah, rest; a present.
Maon, house; place of sin.
Mara, Marah, bitter; bitterness.
Maralah, sleep; a sacrifice of myrrh; ascension.
Maranatha, the Lord is coming.
Marcus, polite; shining.
Mareshah, from the beginning; an inheritance.
Mark, same as Marcus.
Maroth, bitterness.
Marsena, bitterness of a bramble.
Martha, who becomes bitter; provoking.
Mary, same as Miriam.
Mash, same as Meshech.
Mashal, a parable; governing.
Masrekah, whistling; hissing.
Massa, a burden; prophecy.
Massah, temptation.
Matred, wand of government.
Matri, rain; prison.
Mattan, Mattana, Mattenai, gifts; rains.
Mattaniah, gift, or hope, of the Lord.
Mattatha, his gift.
Mattathias, the gift of the Lord.
Matthan, same as Mattan.
Matthanias, same as Mattaniah.
Matthal, gift; he that gives.
Matthew; given; a reward.
Matthias, Mattithiah, same as Mattathias.
Mazzaroth, the twelve signs of the zodiac.
Meah, a hundred cubits.
Mearah, den; cave; making empty.
Mebunnai, son; building; understanding.
Mecherath, selling; knowledge.
Medad, he that measures; water of love.
Medan, judgment; process.
Medeba, waters of grief; waters springing up.
Media, measure; habit; covering.
Megiddo, his precious fruit; declaring a message.
Megiddon, the same.
Mehetabel, how good is God.
Mehida, a riddle; sharpness of wit.
Mehir, a reward.
Mehujael, who proclaims God.
Mehuman, making an uproar; a multitude.
Mejarkon, the waters of Jordan.
Mekonah, a foot of a pillar; provision.
Melatiah, deliverance of the Lord.
Melchi, my king; my counsel.
Melchiah, God is my king.
Melchi-shua, king of health; magnificent king.
Melchizedek, king of justice.
Melea, supplying; supplied.
Melech, king; counselor.
Melita, affording honey.
Mellicu, his kingdom; his counselor.
Melzar, circumcision of a narrow place, or of a bond.
Memphis, abode of the good.
Memucan, impoverished; to prepare; certain; true.
Menahem, comforter; who conducts them; preparation of heat.
Menan, numbered; rewarded; prepared.
Mene, who reckons or is counted.
Meonenim, charmers; regarders of times.
Mephaath, appearance, or force, of waters.
Mephibosheth, out of my mouth proceeds reproach.
Merab, he that fights or disputes.
Meraioth, bitterness; rebellious; changing.
Merari, bitter; to provoke.
Mercurius, an orator; an interpreter.
Mered, rebellious; ruling.
Meremoth, bitterness; myrrh of death.
Meres, defluxion; imposthume.
Meribah, dispute; quarrel.
Meribbaal, he that resists Baal; rebellion.
Merodach, bitter contrition.
Merodach-baladan, bitter contrition, without judgment.
Merom, eminences; elevations.
Meronothite, my singing; rejoicing; bearing rule.
Meroz, secret, leanness.
Mesha, burden; salvation.
Meshach, that draws with force.
Meshech, who is drawn by force.
Meshelemiah, peace, or perfection, of the Lord.
Meshezabeel, God taking away; the salvation of God.
Meshillamith, peaceable; perfect; giving again.
Meshullam, peaceable; perfect; their parables.
Mesobaite, the Lord's standing-place; a little doe.
Mesopotamia, between two rivers.
Messiah, anointed.
Metheg-ammah, bridle of bondage.
Methusael, who demands his death.
Methusaleh, he has sent his death.
Meunim, dwelling-places; afflicted.
Mezahab, gilded.
Miamin, the right hand.
Mibhar, chosen; youth.
Mibsam, smelling sweet.
Mibzar, defending; forbidding; taking away.
Micah, poor; humble.
Micaiah, who is like to God?
Micha, same as Micaiah.
Michaiah, Michael, same as Micah.
Michal, who is perfect?
Michmach, he that strikes.
Michmethah, the gift or death of a striker.
Michri, selling.
Michtam, golden psalm.
Middin, judgment; striving.
Midian, judgment; covering; habit.
Migdalel, tower of God.
Migdalgad, tower compassed about.
Migdol, a tower.
Migron, fear; farm; throat.
Mijamin, right hand.
Mikloth, little wands; little voices; looking downward.
Minneiah, possession of the Lord.
Milalai, circumcision; my talk.
Milcah, queen.
Milcom, their king.
Miletum, red; scarlet.
Millo, fullness.
Miniamin, right hand.
Minni, reckoned; prepared.
Minnith, same as Minni.
Miriam, rebellion.
Mishael, who is asked for or lent.
Mishal, parables; governing.
Misham, their savior; taking away.
Misheal, requiring; lent; pit.
Mishma, hearing; obeying.
Mishmannah, fatness; taking away provision.
Mishraites, spread abroad.
Mispar, Mispereth, numbering; showing; increase of tribute.
Misrephoth-maim, hot waters.
Mithcah, sweetness; pleasantness.
Mithnite, loin; gift; hope.
Mithredath, breaking the law.
Mitylene, purity; cleansing; press.
Mizar, little.
Mizpah, Mizpeh, a watch-tower; speculation.
Mizraim, tribulations.
Mizzah, defluxion from the head.
Mnason, a diligent seeker; an exhorter.
Moab, of his father.
Moladah, birth; generation.
Molech, Moloch, king.
Molid, nativity; generation.
Mordecai, contrition; bitter; bruising.
Moreh, stretching.
Moriah, bitterness of the Lord.
Moserah, Moseroth, erudition; discipline.
Moses, taken out; drawn forth.
Mozah, unleavened.
Mupplim, out of the mouth; covering.
Mushi, he that touches, that withdraws or takes away.
Myra, I flow; pour out; weep.
Mysia, criminal; abominable.

N.

Naam, fair; pleasant.
Naamah, Naaman, beautiful; agreeable.
Naarah, Naarai, young person.
Naashon, that foretells; that conjectures.
Nabal, fool; senseless.
Naboth, words; prophecies.
Nachon, ready; sure.
Nachor, same as Nahor.
Nadab, free and voluntary gift; prince.
Nagge, clearness; brightness; light.
Nahaliel, inheritance; valley of God.
Nahallal, praised; bright.
Naham, Nahamani, comforter; leader.
Naharai, my nostrils; hot; anger.
Nahash, snake; serpent.
Nahath, rest; a leader.
Nahbi, very secret.
Nahor, hoarse; dry; hot.
Nahshon, same as Naashon.
Nahum, comforter; penitent.
Nain, beauty; pleasantness.
Naioth, beauties; habitations.
Naomi, beautiful; agreeable.
Naphish, the soul; he that rests, refreshes himself, or respires.
Naphtali, that struggles or fights.
Narcissus, astonishment; stupidity.
Nason, helper; entry-way.
Nathan, given; giving; rewarded.
Nathanael, the gift of God.
Nathan-melech, the gift of the king, or of counsel.
Naum, same as Nahum.
Nazareth, separated; crowned; sanctified.
Nazarite, one chosen or set apart.
Neah, moved; moving.
Neapolis, the new city.
Neariah, child of the Lord.
Nebai, budding; speaking; prophesying.
Nebaioth, words; prophecies; buds.
Neballat, prophecy; budding.
Nebat, that beholds.
Nebo, that speaks or prophesies.
Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadrezzar, tears and groans of judgment.
Nebushasban, speech; prophecy; springing; flowing.
Nebuzar-adan, fruits or prophecies of judgment.
Necho, lame; beaten.
Nedabiah, prince or vow of the Lord.
Neginoth, stringed instruments.
Nehelamite, dreamer; vale; brook.
Nehemiah, consolation; repentance of the Lord.
Nehum, comforter; penitent.
Nehushta, made of brass.
Nehushtan, a trifling thing of brass.
Neiel, commotion, or moving, of God.
Nekoda, painted; inconstant.
Nemuel, the sleeping of God.
Nepheg, weak; slacked.
Nephish, same as Naphish.
Nephishesim, diminished; torn in pieces.
Nephthalim, same as Naphtali.
Nephthoah, opening; open.
Nephusim, same as Nephishesim.
Ner, a lamp; new-tilled land.
Nereus, same as Ner.
Nergal, the great man; the hero.
Nergal-sharezer, treasurer of Nergal.
Neri, my light.
Neriah, light; lamp of the Lord.
Nethaneel, same as Nathanael.
Nethaniah, the gift of the Lord.
Nethinims, given or offered.
Neziah, conqueror; strong.
Nezib, standing-place.
Nibhaz, budding; prophesying.
Nibshan, prophecy; growing of a tooth.
Nicanor, a conqueror; victorious.
Nicodemus, victory of the people.
Nicolas, same as Nicodemus.
Nicolaitanes, followers of Nicolas.
Nicopolis, the city of victory.
Niger, black.
Nimrah, Nimrim, leopard; bitterness; rebellion.
Nimrod, rebellion (but probably an unknown Assyrian word).
Nimshi, rescued from danger.
Nineveh, handsome; agreeable.
Nisan, standard; miracle.
Nisroch, flight; proof; temptation; delicate.
No, stirring up; forbidding.
Noadiah, witness, or ornament, of the Lord.
Noah; repose; consolation.
Noah, that quavers or totters (Zelophehad's daughter).
Nob, discourse; prophecy.
Nobah, that barks or yelps.
Nod, vagabond; fugitive.
Nodab, vowing of his own accord.
Noe, same as Noah.
Nogah, brightness; clearness.
Noha, rest; a guide.
Non, posterity; a fish; eternal.
Noph, honeycomb; anything that distills or drops.
Nophah, fearful; binding.
Nun, same as Non.
Nymphas, spouse; bridegroom.

O.

Obadiah, servant of the Lord.
Obal, inconvenience of old age.
Obed, a servant; workman.
Obed-edom, servant of Edom.
Obil, that weeps; who deserves to be bewailed.
Oboth, dragons; fathers; desires.
Ocran, a disturber; that disorders.
Oded, to sustain, hold or lift up.
Og, a cake; bread baked in ashes.
Ohad, praising; confessing.
Ohel, tent; tabernacle; brightness.
Olympas, heavenly.
Omar, he that speaks; bitter.
Omega, the last letter of the Greek alphabet; long O.
Omri, sheaf of corn.
On, pain; force; iniquity.
Onam, Onan, same as On.
Onesimus, profitable; useful.
Onesiphorus, who brings profit.
Ono, grief or strength or iniquity of him.
Ophel, a tower; darkness; small white cloud.
Ophir, fruitful region.
Ophni, wearisomeness; folding together.

Ophrah, dust; lead; a fawn.
Oreb, a raven.
Ornan, that rejoices.
Orpah, the neck or skull.
Oshea, same as Joshua.
Othni, my time; my hour.
Othniel, the hour of God.
Ozem, that fasts; their eagerness.
Ozias, strength from the Lord.
Ozni, an ear; my hearkening.

P.

Paarai, opening.
Padan-aram, cultivated field or table-land.
Padon, his redemption; ox-yoke.
Pagiel, prevention, or prayer, of God.
Pahath-Moab, ruler of Moab.
Pai, Pau, howling; sighing.
Palal, thinking.
Palestina, which is covered; watered; or brings and causes ruin.
Pallu, marvelous; hidden.
Palti, deliverance; flight.
Paltiel, deliverance, or banishment, of God.
Pamphylia, a nation made up of every tribe.
Paphos, which boils, or is very hot.
Parah, a cow; increasing.
Paran, beauty; glory; ornament.
Parbar, a suburb.
Parmashta, a yearling bull.
Parmenas, that abides, or is permanent.
Parnach, a bull striking, or struck.
Parosh, a flea; the fruit of a moth.
Parshandatha, given by prayer.
Paruah, flourishing; that flies away.
Pasach, thy broken piece.
Pasdammin, portion or diminishing of blood.
Paseah, passing over; halting.
Pashur, that extends or multiplies the hole; whiteness.
Patara, trodden under foot.
Pathros, Pathrusim, mouthful of dough; persuasion of ruin.
Patmos, mortal.
Patrobas, paternal; that pursues the steps of his father.
Pau, same as Pai.
Paul, small; little.
Paulus, the same.
Pedahzur, strong or powerful savior; stone of redemption.
Pedaiah, redemption of the Lord.
Pekah, he that opens; that is at liberty.
Pekahiah, it is the Lord that opens.
Pekod, noble; rulers.
Pelaiah, the Lord's secret or miracle.
Pelaliah, entreating the Lord.
Pelatiah, let the Lord deliver; deliverance of the Lord.
Peleg, division.
Pelethites, judges; destroyers.
Pelonite, falling; secret.
Peniel, face or vision of God; that sees God.
Peninnah, pearl; precious stone; the face.
Pentapolis, five cities.
Pentateuch, the five books of Moses.
Pentecost, fiftieth.
Penuel, same as Peniel.
Peor, hole; opening.
Perazim, divisions.
Peresh, horseman.
Perez, divided.
Perez-Uzza, division of Uzza, or of strength.
Perga, very earthy.
Pergamos, height; elevation.
Perida, separation; division.
Perizzites, dwelling in villages.
Persia, that cuts or divides; a nail; a gryphon; a horseman.
Persis, the same.
Peruda, same as Perida.
Peter, a rock or stone.
Pethahiah, the Lord opening; gate of the Lord.
Pethuel, mouth of God; persuasion of God.
Peulthai, my works.
Phalec, same as Peleg.
Phallu, Pallu, admirable; hidden.
Phalti, Palti, deliverance, flight.
Phanuel, face or vision of God.
Pharaoh, that disperses; that spoils.
Pharez, division; rupture.
Pharisees, set apart.
Pharpar, that produces fruit.
Phebe, shining; pure.
Phenice, Phœnicia, red; purple.
Phichol, the mouth of all, or every tongue.
Philadelphia, love of a brother.
Philemon, who kisses.
Philetus, amiable; beloved.
Philip, warlike; a lover of horses.
Philippi, the same, in the plural.
Philistines, those who dwell in villages.
Philologus, a lover of letters, or of the word.
Phinehas, bold aspect; face of trust or protection.
Phlegon, zealous; burning.
Phrygia, dry; barren.
Phurah, that bears fruit, or grows.
Phygellus, fugitive.
Phylacteries, things to be especially observed.
Pi-beseth, abode of the goddess Bahest or Bast.
Pi-hahiroth, the mouth; the pass of Hiroth.
Pilate, armed with a dart.
Pinon, pearl; gem; that beholds.
Piram, a wild ass of them.
Pirathon, his dissipation or deprivation; his rupture.
Pisgah, hill; eminence; fortress.
Pisidia, pitch; pitchy.
Pison, changing; extension of the mouth.
Pithom, their mouthful; a dilatation of the mouth.
Pithon, mouthful; persuasion.
Pochereth, cutting of the mouth of warfare.
Pontius, marine; belonging to the sea.
Pontus, the sea.
Poratha, fruitful.
Potiphar, bull of Africa; a fat bull.
Potipherah, that scatters abroad, or demolishes, the fat.
Prisca, ancient.
Priscilla, the same.
Prochorus, he that presides over the choirs.
Puah, mouth; corner; bush of hair.
Publius, common.
Pudens, shamefaced.
Pul, bean; destruction.
Punites, beholding; my face.
Punon, precious stone; that beholds.
Pur, Purim, lot.
Putiel, God is my fatness.
Puteoli, sulphureous wells.

Q.

Quartus, fourth.

R.

Raamah, greatness; thunder; some sort of evil.
Raamiah, thunder, or evil, from the Lord.
Rabbah, great; powerful; contentious.
Rabbi, Rabboni, my master.
Rabmag, who overthrows or destroys a multitude.
Rab-saris, chief of the eunuchs.
Rab-shakeh, cup-bearer of the prince.
Raca, worthless; good-for-nothing.
Rachab, same as Rahab.
Rachal, to whisper; an embalmer.
Rachel, sheep.
Raddai, ruling; coming down.
Ragau, friend; shepherd.
Raguel, shepherd, or friend of God.
Rahab, proud; quarrelsome (applied to Egypt).
Rahab, large; extended (name of a woman).
Raham, compassion; a friend.
Rakkath, empty; temple of the head.
Rakkon, vain; void; mountain of enjoyment.
Ram, elevated; sublime.
Ramah, same as Ram.
Ramath, Ramatha, raised; lofty.
Ramathaim-zophim, the two watch-towers.
Ramath-lehi, elevation of the jaw-bone.
Ramath-mizpeh, elevation of the watch-tower.
Ramiah, exaltation of the Lord.
Ramoth, eminences; high places.
Raphah, Raphu, relaxation; physic; comfort.
Reaiah, vision of the Lord.
Reba, the fourth; a square; that lies or stoops down.
Rebekah, fat; fattened; a quarrel appeased.
Rechab, square; chariot with team of four horses.
Reelaiah, shepherd or companion to the Lord.
Regem, that stones or is stoned; purple.
Regemmelech, he that stones the king; purple of the king.
Rehabiah, breadth, or extent, of the Lord.
Rehob, breadth; space; extent.
Rehoboam, who sets the people at liberty.
Rehoboth, spaces; places.
Rehum, merciful; compassionate.
Rei, my shepherd; my companion; my friend.
Rekem, vain pictures; divers picture
Remaliah, the exaltation of the Lord.
Remmon, greatness; elevation; a pomegranate-tree.
Remphan, prepared; arrayed.
Rephael, the physic or medicine of God.
Rephaiah, medicine or refreshment of the Lord.
Rephaim, giants; physicians; relaxed.
Rephidim, beds; places of rest.
Resen, a bridle or bit.
Reu, his friend; his shepherd.
Reuben, who sees the son; the vision of the son.
Reuel, the shepherd or friend of God.
Reumah, lofty; sublime.
Rezeph, pavement; burning coal.
Rezin, good-will; messenger.
Rezon, lean; small; secret; prince.
Rhegium, rupture; fracture.
Rhesa, will; course.
Rhoda, a rose.
Rhodes, same as Rhoda.
Ribai, strife.
Riblah, quarrel; greatness to him.
Rimmon, exalted; pomegranate.
Rinnah, song; rejoicing.
Riphath, remedy; medicine; release; pardon.
Rissah, watering; distillation; dew.
Rithmah, juniper; noise.
Rizpah, bed; extension; a coal.
Rogelim, a foot or footman.
Rohgah, filled or drunk with talk.
Romamti-ezer, exaltation of help.
Roman, strong; powerful.
Rome, strength; power.
Rosh, the head; top, or beginning.
Rufus, red.
Ruhamah, having obtained mercy.
Rumah, exalted; sublime; rejected.
Ruth, drunk; satisfied.

S.

Sabaoth, Lord of hosts.
Sabeans, captivity; conversion; old age.
Sabtah, a going about or circuiting; old age.
Sabtechah, that surrounds; that causes wounding.
Sacar, wares; a price.
Sadducees, followers of Sadoc, or Zadok.
Sadoc, or Zadok, just; righteous.
Salah, mission; sending.
Salamis, shaken; test; beaten.
Salathiel, asked or lent of God.
Salcah, thy basket; thy lifting up.
Salem, complete or perfect peace.
Salim, foxes; fists; path.
Sallai, Sallu, an exaltation; a basket.
Salma, peace; perfection.
Salmon, peaceable; perfect; he that rewards.
Salome, same as Salmon.
Samaria, watch-mountain.
Samlah, his raiment; his left hand; his astonishment.
Samos, full of gravel.
Samothracia, an island possessed by the Samians and Thracians.
Samson, his sun; his service; there the second time.
Samuel, heard of God; asked of God.
Sanballat, bramble-bush; enemy in secret.
Sanhedrim, sitting together.
Sansannah, bough or bramble of the enemy.
Saph, rushes; sea-moss.
Saphir, delightful.
Sapphira, that relates or tells.
Sarah, lady; princess; princess of the multitude.
Sarai, my lady; my princess.
Sardis, prince of joy.
Sardites, removing a dissension.
Sarepta, a goldsmith's shop.
Sargon, who takes away protection.
Sarid, remaining; hand of a prince.
Saron, same as Sharon.
Sarsechim, master of the wardrobe.
Saruch, branch; layer; lining.
Satan, contrary; adversary; enemy; accuser.
Saul, demanded; lent; ditch; death.
Sceva, disposed; prepared.
Seba, a drunkard; that turns.
Sebat, twig; scepter; tribe.
Secacah, shadow; covering; defense
Sechu, defense; bough.
Secundus, second.
Segub, fortified; raised.
Seir, Seirath, hairy; goat; demon; tempest.
Sela, a rock.
Sela-hammah-lekoth, rock of divisions.
Selah, the end; a pause.
Seled, affliction; warning.
Seleucia, shaken or beaten by the waves.
Sem, same as Shem.
Semachiah, joined to the Lord.
Semaiah, obeying the Lord.
Semei, hearing; obeying.
Senaah, bramble; enemy.
Seneh, same as Senaah.
Senir, bed-candle; changing.
Sennacherib, bramble of destruction.
Seorim, gates; hairs; tempests.
Sephar, book; scribe; number.
Sepharad, a book descending.
Sepharvaim, the two books; the two scribes.

Serah, lady of scent; song; the morning star.
Seraiah, prince of the Lord.
Seraphim, burning; fiery.
Sered, dyer's vat.
Sergius, net.
Serug, branch; layer; twining.
Seth, put; who puts; fixed.
Sethur, hid; destroying.
Shaalabbim, understanding, or son of a fox.
Shaalbim, that beholds the heart.
Shaalbonite, a fox's building.
Shaaph, fleeing; thinking.
Shaaraim, gates; valuation; hairs.
Shaashgaz, he that presses the fleece; that shears the sheep.
Shabbethai, my rest.
Shachia, protection of the Lord.
Shadrach, tender; nipple,
Shage, touching softly; multiplying much.
Shalem, same as Salem.
Shalim, same as Salim.
Shalisha, three; the third; prince; captain.
Shallum, perfect; agreeable.
Shalmai, my garment.
Shalman, peaceable; perfect; that rewards.
Shalmaneser, peace; tied; chained; perfection; retribution.
Shamariah, throne or keeping of the Lord.
Shamed, destroying; wearing out.
Shamer, keeper; thorn; dregs.
Shamgar, named a stranger; he is here a stranger.
Shamhuth, desolation; destruction.
Shamir, Shamer, prison; bush; lees; thorn.
Shammah, loss; desolation; astonishment.
Shammai, my name; my desolations.
Shammoth, names; desolations.
Shammuah, he that is heard; he that is obeyed.
Shamsherai, there a singer or conqueror.
Shapham, Shaphan, rabbit; wild rat; their lip; their brink.
Shaphat, judge.
Sharai, my lord; my prince; my song.
Sharar, navel; thought; singing.
Sharezer, overseer of the treasury, or of the storehouse.
Sharon, his plain; his song.
Shashai, rejoicing; mercy; linen.
Shashak, a bag of linen; the sixth bag.
Shaul, Saul, asked; lent; a grave.
Shaveh, the plain; that makes equality.
Shealtiel, same as Salathiel.
Sheariah, gate of the Lord; tempest of the Lord.
Shear-jashub, the remnant shall return.
Sheba, captivity; old man; repose; oath.
Shebam, compassing about; old men.
Shebaniah, the Lord that converts, or recalls from captivity.
Shebarim, breakings; hopes.
Sheber, breaking; hope.
Shebna, who rests himself; who is now captive.
Shebuel, turning, or captivity, or seat, of God.
Shecaniah, habitation of the Lord.
Shechem, part; portion; back; early in the morning.
Shedeur, field of light; light of the Almighty.
Shehariah, mourning or blackness of the Lord.
Shelah, that breaks; that unties; that undresses.
Shelemiah, God is my perfection; my happiness; my peace.
Sheleph, who draws out.
Shelesh, captain; prince.
Shelomi, Shelomith, my peace; my happiness; my recompense.
Shelumiel, same as Shelemiah.
Shem, name; renown.
Shema, hearing; obeying.
Shemaiah, that hears or obeys the Lord.
Shemariah, God is my guard.
Shemeber, name of force; name of the strong.
Shemer, guardian; thorn.
Shemida, name of knowledge; that puts knowledge.
Sheminith, eighth (an eight-stringed instrument).
Shemiramoth, the height of the heavens.
Shemuel, appointed by God.
Shen, tooth; ivory; change.
Shenazar, treasurer of a tooth.
Shenir, lantern; light that sleeps.
Shephatiah, the Lord that judges.
Shephi, beholder; honeycomb; garment.
Shepho, desert.
Shephuphan, serpent.
Sherah, flesh; relationship.
Sherebiah, singing with the Lord.
Sheshach, bag of flax or linen.
Sheshai, six; mercy; flax.
Sheshan, lily; rose; joy; flax.
Sheshbazzar, joy in tribulation; joy of the vintage.
Shethar, putrefied; searching.
Shethar-boznai, that makes to rot; that seeks those who despise me.
Sheva, vanity; elevation; fame; tumult.
Shibboleth, Sibboleth, ear of corn; stream or flood.
Shibmah, overmuch captivity, or sitting.
Shicron, drunkenness; his gift; his wages.
Shiggaion, a song of trouble or comfort.
Shihon, sound; wall of strength.
Shihor-libnah, blackness of Libnah.
Shihi, Shilhim, bough; weapon; armor.
Shillem, peace; perfection; retribution.
Shiloah, see Siloah.
Shiloh, sent.
Shiloh (name of a city), peace; abundance.
Shilom, tarrying; peace-maker.
Shilshah, three; chief; captain.
Shimeah, Shimeath, that hears, or obeys; perdition.
Shimei, Shimi, that hears or obeys; my reputation; my fame.
Shimeon, same as Simeon.
Shimma, same as Shimeah.
Shimon, providing well; fatness; oil.
Shimrath, hearing; obedient.
Shimshai, my son.
Shimri, thorn; dregs.
Shimrith, Shimron, same as Shimri.
Shinab, father of changing.
Shinar, watch of him that sleeps.
Shiphi, multitude.
Shiphrah, handsome; trumpet; that does good.
Shisha, of marble; pleasant.
Shishak, present of the bag; of the pot; of the thigh.
Shitrai, gatherer of money.
Shittim, thorns.
Shiza, this gift.
Shoa, kings; tyrants.
Shobab, returned; turned back; a spark.
Shobach, your bonds; your chains.
Shobai, turning captivity.
Shobal, path; ear of corn.
Shobek, made void; forsaken.
Shochoh, defense; a bough.
Shoham, keeping back.
Shomer, keeper; dregs.
Shophach, pouring out.
Shophan, rabbit; hid.
Shoshannim, those that shall be changed.
Shua, crying; saving.
Shuah, ditch; swimming; humiliation.
Shual, fox; path; first.
Shubael, returning captivity; seat of God.
Shuham, talking; thinking; humiliation; budding.
Shulamite, peaceable; perfect; that recompenses.
Shunem, their change; their sleep.
Shuni, changed; sleeping.
Shuphim, Shuppim, wearing them out; their shore.
Shur, wall; ox; that beholds.
Shushan, lily; rose; joy.
Shuthelah, plant; verdure; moist; pot.
Sia, moving; help.
Sibbechai, bough; cottage; of springs.
Sibmah, conversion; captivity.
Sichem, portion; shoulder.
Siddim, the tilled field.
Sidon, hunting; fishing; venison.
Sigionoth, according to variable songs or tunes.
Sihon, rooting out; conclusion.
Sihor, black; trouble (the river Nile.
Silas, three, or the third.
Silla, exalting.
Siloa, Siloam, Siloe, same as Shilhi.
Silvanus, who loves the forest.
Simeon, that hears or obeys; that is heard.
Simon, that hears; that obeys.
Sin, bush.
Sinai, a bush; enmity.
Sinim, south country.
Sion, noise; tumult.
Sippai, threshold; silver cup.
Sinon, a breast-plate; deliverance.
Sisamai, house; blindness.
Sisera, that sees a horse or a swallow.
Sitnah, hatred.
Sivan, a bush or thorn.
Smyrna, myrrh.
So, a measure for grain; vail.
Socoh, tents; tabernacles.
Sodi, my secret.
Sodom, their secret; their cement.
Solomon, peaceable; perfect; one who recompenses.
Sopater, Sosipater, who defends the father.
Sophereth, scribe; numbering.
Sorek, vine; hissing; a color inclining to yellow.
Sosthenes, savior; strong; powerful.
Sotai, conclusion in pleading; binding.
Spain, rare; precious.
Stachys, spike or ear of corn.
Stephanas, crown; crowned.
Stephen, same as Stephanas.
Suah, speaking; entreating; ditch.
Succoth, tents; tabernacles.
Succoth-benoth, the tents of daughters, or young women; or prostitutes.
Sud, my secret.
Sur, that withdraws or departs; rebellion.
Susanna, lily; rose; joy.
Susi, horse; swallow; moth.
Sychar, end.
Syene, a bush; enmity.
Syntyche, that speaks or discourses.
Syracuse, that draws violently.

T.

Taanach, who humbles thee; who answers thee.
Taanach-shilo, breaking down a fig-tree.
Tabbath, good; goodness.
Tabeal, good God.
Tabeel, the same.
Taberah, burning.
Tabitha, clear-sighted; a roe-deer.
Tabor, choice; purity; bruising.
Tabrimon, good pomegranate; the navel; the middle.
Tadmor, the palm-tree; bitterness.
Tahan, beseeching; merciful.
Tahapenes, secret temptation.
Tahath, fear; going down.
Tahpenes, standard; flight; temptation.
Tahrea, anger; wicked contention.
Talitha-cumi, young woman, arise.
Talmai, my furrow; that suspends the waters; heap of waters.
Tamah, blotting or wiping out; smiting.
Tamar, palm; palm-tree.
Tammuz, abstruse; concealed; consumed.
Tanach, same as Taanach.
Tanhumeth, consolation; repentance.
Taphath, distillation; drop.
Tappuah, apple; swelling.
Tarah, a hair; a wretch; one banished.
Taralah, searching out slander, or strength.
Tarea, howling; doing evil.
Tarpelites, ravishers; succession of miracles.
Tarshish, contemplation; examination.
Tarsus, winged; feathered.
Tartak, chained; bound; shut up.
Tartan, a general (official title).
Tatnai, that gives; the overseer of the gifts and tributes.
Tebah, murder; butchery; guarding of the body; a cook.
Tebaliah, baptism, or goodness, of the Lord.
Tebeth, good, goodness (the tenth month of the Hebrews).
Tehinnah, entreaty; a favor.
Tekel, weight.
Tekoa, trumpet; that is confirmed.
Telabib, a heap of new grain.
Telah, moistening; greenness.
Telassar, taking away; heaping up.
Telem, their dew; their shadow.
Telharsa, suspension of the plow.
Tel-melah, heap of salt.
Tema, admiration; perfection; consummation.
Teman, Temani, the south; Africa; perfect.
Terah, to breathe; scent; blow.
Teraphim, images; idols.
Tertius, third.
Tertullus, third.
Tetrarch, governor of a fourth part.
Thaddeus, that praises or confesses.
Thahash, that makes haste; that keeps silence.
Thamah, that blots out; that suppresses.
Tharah, same as Terah.
Thebez, muddy; eggs; fine linen or silk.
Thelasar, same as Telassar.
Theophilus, friend of God.
Thessalonica, victory against the Thessalians.
Theudas, flowing with water.
Thomas, a twin.
Thummim, perfection; truth.
Thyatira, a perfume; sacrifice of labor.
Tibbath, killing; a cook.
Tiberias, good vision; the navel.
Tiberius, the son of Tiber.
Tibni, straw; hay.
Tidal, that breaks the yoke; knowledge of elevation.
Tiglath-pileser, that binds or takes away captivity.
Tikvah, hope; a little line; congregation.
Tilon, murmuring.
Timeus, perfect; admirable; honorable.
Timnah, forbidding.
Timnath, image; figure; enumeration.
Timnath-heres, or Timnath-serah, image of the sun; numbering of the rest.
Timon, honorable; worthy.
Timotheus, honor of God; valued of God.

Tiphsah, passage; leap; step; the passover.
Tirhakah, inquirer; examiner; dull observer.
Tiria, searching out.
Tirshatha, a governor.
Tirzah, benevolent; complaisant; pleasing.
Tishbite, that makes captive.
Titus, pleasing.
Toah, weapon; dart.
Tob, good; goodness.
Tob-adonijah, my good God; the goodness of the foundation of the Lord.
Tobiah, Tobijah, the Lord is good.
Tochen, middle.
Togarmah, which is all bone.
Tohu, that lives; that declares.
Toi, who wanders.
Tola, worm; grub; scarlet.
Tolad; a generation.
Tophel, ruin; folly; without understanding.
Tophet, a drum; betraying.
Trachonitis, stony.
Troas, penetrated.
Trophimus, well educated; well brought up.
Tryphena, delicious; delicate.
Tryphon, masculine of Tryphena.
Tryphosa, thrice shining.
Tubal, the earth; the world; confusion.
Tubal-cain, worldly possession; possessed of confusion.
Tychicus, casual; by chance.
Tyrannus, a prince; one that reigns.
Tyre, Tyrus, strength; rock; sharp.

U.

Ucal, power; prevalency.
Uel, desiring God.
Ulai, strength; fool; senseless.
Ulam, the porch; the court; their strength; their folly.
Ulla, elevation; leaf; young child.
Ummah, darkened; covered; his people.
Unni, poor; afflicted; that answers.
Uphaz, pure gold; gold of Phasis or Pison.
Upharsin, divided.
Ur, fire, light, a valley.
Urbane, courteous.
Uri, my light; my fire.
Uriah, or Urijah, the Lord is my light or fire.
Uriel, same as Uriah.
Urim, lights; fires.
Uthai, my iniquity.
Uz, counsel; words.
Uzai, he.
Uzal, wandering.
Uzzah, strength; goat.
Uzzen-sherah, ear of the flesh.
Uzzi, my strength; my kid.
Uzziah, Uzziel, the strength, or kid, of the Lord.

V.

Vajezatha, sprinkling the chamber.
Vaniah, nourishment, or weapons, of the Lord.
Vashni, the second; changed; a tooth.
Vashti, that drinks; thread.
Vophsi, fragrant; diminution.

Z.

Zaanannim, movings; a person asleep.
Zaavan, trembling.
Zabad, dowry; endowed.
Zabbai, flowing.
Zabdi, same as Zabad.
Zaccai, pure meat; just.
Zaccheus, pure; clean; just.
Zaccur, of the male kind; mindful.
Zachariah, memory of the Lord.
Zadok, just; justified.
Zaham, crime; filthiness; impurity.
Zair, little; afflicted; in tribulation.
Zalaph, shadow; ringing; shaking.
Zalmon, his shade; his image.
Zalmonah, the shade; the sound of the number; his image.
Zalmunna, shadow; image; idol forbidden.
Zamzummims, projects of crimes; enormous crimes.
Zanoah, forgetfulness; desertion.
Zaphnath-paneah, one who discovers hidden things.
Zarah, east; brightness.
Zareah, leprosy; hornet.
Zared, strange descent.
Zarephath, ambush of the mouth.
Zaretan, tribulation; perplexity.
Zatthu, olive-tree.
Zaza, belonging to all.
Zebadiah, portion of the Lord; the Lord is my portion.
Zebah, victim; sacrifice.
Zebedee, abundant; portion.
Zebina, flowing now; selling; buying.
Zeboiim, deer; goats.
Zebudah, endowed; endowing.
Zebul, a habitation.
Zebulun, Zebulon, dwelling; habitation.
Zechariah, same as Zachariah.
Zedad, his side, his hunting.
Zedekiah, the Lord is my justice, the justice of the Lord.
Zeeb, wolf.
Zelah, rib; side; halting.
Zelek, the shadow or noise of him that licks or laps.
Zelophehad, the shade or tingling of fear.
Zelotes, zealous.
Zelzah, noontide.
Zemaraim, wool; pith.
Zemira, song; vine; palm.
Zenan, coldness; target; weapon.
Zenas, living.
Zephaniah, the Lord is my secret.
Zephath, which beholds; that attends or that covers.
Zepho, Zephon, that sees and observes; that expects or covers.
Zer, perplexity.
Zerah, same as Zarah.
Zerahiah, the Lord rising; brightness of the Lord.
Zeredah, ambush; change of dominion.
Zeresh, misery; strange; dispersed inheritance.
Zereth, same as Zer.
Zeror, root; that straitens or binds; that keeps tight.
Zeruah, leprous; wasp; hornet.
Zerubbabel, a stranger at Babylon; dispersion of confusion.
Zeruiah, pain or tribulation of the Lord.
Zethar, he that examines or beholds.
Zia, sweat; swelling.
Ziba, army; fight; strength.
Zibeon, iniquity that dwells.
Zibiah, the Lord dwells; deer; goat.
Zichri, that remembers; that is a man.
Ziddim, huntings; treasons; destructions.
Zidkijah, justice of the Lord.
Zidon, hunting; fishing; venison.
Zif, this or that; brightness; comeliness.
Ziha, brightness; whiteness; drought.
Ziklag, measure pressed down.
Zillah, shadow; the tingling of the ear.
Zilpah, distillation from the mouth.
Zilthai, my shadow; my talk.
Zimmah, thought; wickedness.
Zimran, song; singer; vine.
Zimzi, my field; my vine.
Zin, buckler; coldness.
Zina, shining; going back.
Zion, monument; raised up; sepulcher.
Zior, ship of him that watches.
Ziph, this mouth or mouthful; falsehood.
Ziphron, falsehood of a song; rejoicing.
Zippor, bird; sparrow; crown; desert.
Zipporah, beauty; trumpet; mourning.
Zithri, to hide; demolished.
Ziz, flower; branch; a lock of hair.
Ziza, same as Zina.
Zoan, motion.
Zoar, little; small.
Zobah, Zobebah, an army; warring.
Zohar, white; bright; dryness.
Zoheleth, that creeps, slides, or draws.
Zoheth, separation; amazing.
Zophah, viol; honeycomb.
Zophar, rising early; crown.
Zophim, place for a watchman.
Zorah, leprosy; scab; hornet.
Zorobabel, see Zerubbabel.
Zuar, same as Zoar.
Zuph, that beholds, observes, watches; roof; covering.
Zur, stone; rock; that besieges.
Zuriel, rock or strength of God.
Zurishaddai, the Almighty is my rock and strength.
Zuzims, the posts of a door; splendor; beauty.

# TABLES OF
# SCRIPTURE MEASURES, WEIGHTS, AND COINS,
## WITH FULL EXPLANATIONS.

Corrected by the latest scientific discoveries down to the present time; from McCulloch, Gregory, Brande, Lavoisne, Smith, and other authorities.

---

### I. MEASURES OF LENGTH AND DISTANCE.

MEASURES OF LENGTH.—It is supposed that all nations originally based their measures of length upon some part of the human body. The Western nations very generally took the *foot* for this purpose. But the Hebrews took the hand and fore-arm; so that the Western and Oriental systems are radically different.

The Hebrew measures of length, so far as known, were:

The finger's-breadth or digit; the palm or hand-breadth; the span; the cubit; and the reed. Of these the cubit was the most important.

The Bible cubit was shorter than that of other countries. Moreover, in the times of the Hebrew monarchy, three different cubits were recognized by the Jews. These were: 1. The "cubit of a man," or common cubit, in length of our inches and decimals of an inch, 15.8763, or slightly more than a foot and a quarter. 2. The ancient Mosaic or legal cubit, a hand-breadth longer than the first, and of the same length with the smaller Egyptian cubit, that is, inches 19.0515, or about a foot and seven inches; and 3. The new cubit, equal to the larger or royal Egyptian cubit, equal to about 20.6 inches, or 1 foot 8½ inches. The proportions of the Hebrew measures to each other and to our measures are shown in the following table:

| | *Inches.* | *Feet and inches nearly.* |
|---|---|---|
| Digit or finger's-breadth | .7938 | 0.8 or 13-16 |
| 4 Digits make one Palm or hand-breadth | 3.1752 | 0.3 3-16 |
| 3 Palms make one Span | 9.5257 | 0.9½ |
| 2 Spans make one Cubit (legal) | 19.0515 | 1.7 |
| 6 Cubits make one Reed (Ezekiel's Reed) | 114.3090 | 9.6 |

MEASURES OF DISTANCE.—It is supposed that the Jews had two paces: one 30 inches or 2½ feet long, the other a double one, 5 feet long; and that they used a long and a short mile, consisting of a thousand of one or the other of these paces.

The most usual measure of distance was a "Day's Journey." This, for a single traveler, was equal to thirty of our miles; but for a caravan or large company, to only ten. A "Sabbath Day's Journey" was 2,000 cubits, or six-tenths of a mile. The origin of the term was from a conceit of the rabbins or Jewish teachers of their law. It arose thus: The rabbins took the text in Exodus, xvi. 29, "Let no man go out of his place on the seventh day," and on the strength of it forbade all traveling. Then they made an exception, allowing the walk from the houses next the Tabernacle, across the empty space always kept around it, to the edifice, for the purpose of worship. Now this empty space was always just 2,000 cubits wide. And, finally, they allowed every man to travel on the Sabbath, not more than this distance of 2,000 cubits from the wall of his own city in any direction.

The furlong of the New Testament is the Greek Stadium, the length of the celebrated Greek national race-course at Olympia. It consisted of 600 Greek feet, equal in English measure to 606 feet 9 inches. The mile mentioned in the New Testament was possibly a Roman mile. The following table contains these measures reduced to our measures, and also some others added for comparison's sake:

| | *Feet.* | *In.* |
|---|---|---|
| Roman Foot (96-100 of the Greek Foot) | | 11.6496 |
| Greek Foot | 1 | 0.135 |
| Roman Pace | 4 | 10.248 |
| Greek Fathom | 6 | 0.81 |
| Furlong or Stadium | 606 | 9 |
| Roman Mile (9193-10000 of our mile) | 4,854 | |
| Persian Parasang, 3½ miles nearly. | | |

The Bishop of Peterborough thinks that in Ps. xvi. 6, and lxxviii. 55, the Schœnus or Egyptian land-measuring line is referred to. This, according to him, was 80 cubits long; that is, 126 ft. 8 inches.

MEASURES OF SURFACE.—The Jews had no such system as our "square measure," which enabled them to name an area by its size, as "square foot," "acre," etc. They had to designate the space they wanted to describe by naming its length and breadth. The Bishop of Peterborough has added under this head a number of interesting and learned calculations, which are here given, with such modifications as the present state of Biblical science requires, and using the Mosaic or legal cubit. His cubit is nearly the largest or Egyptian one.

1. The Altar of Incense. Only two sides of it, viz., its length and breadth, are expressed by Moses; each of them is affirmed to be one cubit. Yet he declares it was four-square; whence we collect that its sides and its top were each just a square cubit. See Exodus, xxx. 2. Now the Jewish square cubit amounts to almost exactly two and a half English square feet, so that the Altar of Incense was a cube of 2½ feet every way.

THE TABLE OF SHEW-BREAD, Exod., xxv. 23.—This is affirmed to be two cubits in length and one in breadth. None doubt but it was rectangular, containing two Jewish square cubits. These amount to five English square feet, nearly, that is, 722 square inches.

THE BOARDS OF THE TABERNACLE.—These were each ten cubits in length and one and a half in breadth (Ex., xxvi. 16). Being rectangular, they contained 15 Jewish square cubits; or just about 37½ English square feet. They were, in short, boards 15 ft. 10 in. long, and 2 ft. 4½ in. wide. This seems an extraordinary width to be required in a country so destitute of large trees as the wilderness of Sinai.

THE MERCY SEAT.—This was God's Throne of Grace among the Jews. Moses (Exod., xxv. 17) affirms that its length was two cubits and a half, its breadth one cubit and a half. This makes the area of the Mercy Seat to be 3 ft. 11½ in. long by 2 ft. 4½ in. wide, or about 8 4-5 square feet.

THE SQUARE CUBIT in Square Feet.—A square cubit reduced to inches is 19×19=361 sq. inches. Divide this by 144, the number of square inches in one square foot, and we have ·2 73-144 square feet. Reduce this vulgar fraction to decimals, and we have 2.5 square feet, nearly; the exact figures running into a repeating decimal, thus: 2.5076308888+.

THE COURT OF THE TABERNACLE.—This was the ground on which the priests performed all the solemn public worship of Israel in Moses' time. The area of this court is described by Moses (Exod. xxvii. 18), by its length 100 cubits and its breadth everywhere 50 cubits. Wherefore this area must be in Jewish measure 5,000 square cubits, since that is the product of 100 multiplied into 50. This was then equal to an area of 12,500 square feet.

### II. MEASURES OF CAPACITY.

LIQUID MEASURES.—These were; 1, the Log, a word originally meaning a basin; 2, the Hin, an Egyptian word; and 3, the Bath, a Hebrew word meaning "measured." Of these, 12 Log made 1 Hin, and 6 Hin, or 72 Log, 1 Bath. For the contents of these, see the next paragraph but one, below.

DRY MEASURES.—1. The Cab (only in 2 Kings, vi. 25), a word meaning hollow or concave; 2, the Omer (only in Exodus, xvi. 16–36); a word meaning a heap, or a sheaf; 3, the Seah, which means "measure," this being the most usual measure for household uses; 4, the Ephah, an Egyptian word; 5, the Half-homer or Lethec (in Hosea, iii. 2, only), a word meaning something poured out; 6, the Homer (meaning "heap") or Cor, as it is elsewhere called, from the circular vessel in which it was measured. The proportions of these measures to each other (the half-homer being omitted) are as follows:

1 4-5 Cab make 1 Omer; 3½ Omer 1 Seah; 3 Seah 1 Ephah; 10 Ephah 1 Homer.

The relative values of these measures are well ascertained; but there are two conflicting and about equally authentic statements about what was the actual quantity contained in them. Josephus gives statements of their quantities, and the Rabbinists or followers of the Jewish rabbins another, which makes them only about half as large. There is no known means of deciding between these two, and both must therefore be given. They are in gallons and decimals.

| *Measures.* | Josephus. *Gallons.* | Rabbinists. *Gallons.* |
|---|---|---|
| Homer or Cor (10¾, or 5½ bushels) | 86.696 | 44.286 |
| Ephah or Bath | 8.6696 | 4.4286 |
| Seah | 2.8898 | 1.4762 |
| Hin | 1.4449 | .7381 |
| Omer | .8669 | .4428 |
| Cab | .4816 | .246 |
| Log | .1204 | .0615 |

Some measures other than the Hebrew ones are mentioned in the New Testament, which may be mentioned here, without going into a full account of the Greek and Roman measures. These are:

1. *The Metretes* (pronounced met-ree-tees), only in John, ii. 6; a measure of liquids, translated "firkin" in the authorized version. The metretes of Attica contained a little over 8 6-10 gallons, and if this was the measure here meant, the six stone jars mentioned in John, ii. 6, if we suppose them to have averaged 2½ such "firkins," would have contained in all over 110 gallons. But it is possible that the measure meant, instead of being an Attic one, was the old Hebrew *bath*, in which case the total would be about 60 gallons.

2. *The Chœnix* (keenix), only in Rev., vi. 6; a dry measure, translated "measure." The chœnix, in Attica, contained nearly a quart, dry measure, and was reckoned a fair supply of corn for a day's food. In the text where the word is used, the "measure of corn for a penny"—that is, the chœnix of corn for a denarius, implies great dearness of food, as the denarius in those days would commonly buy a bushel.

3. *The Xestec* (zest-eek), in Mark, vii. 4, 8; and there translated "pot." It may mean any small vessel.

4. *The Modius* (Matt., v. 15, and elsewhere), translated in the authorized version by "bushel." The Roman measure called a modius was however only about a peck. The name is applied in the New Testament to denote any vessel of moderate dimensions.

## III. COINS AND MONEY.

1. Money not Coined.—It is probable that the use of coined money among the Greeks was invented as early as 800 years before Christ; that is, the time of Uzziah, King of Judah, Jeroboam II. of Israel, and about the important Greek era of the First Olympiad. The oldest Asiatic coinage is not so old as this, and is at most only as old as the time of Cyrus, about 550 years before Christ. There is no mention of any Hebrew coinage before the period of the Apocryphal books. In 1 Maccabees, xv. 6, it is mentioned that Antiochus VII. allowed Simon Maccabæus to coin money with his own stamp. This, the first record of Jewish coined money, was 140 years before Christ. The use of coined money by the Jews is however mentioned in Ezra and Nehemiah, about 450 years before Christ; but this was Persian gold money, undoubtedly Darics.

All the money mentioned in the Bible before the time of Ezra and Nehemiah, therefore—that is, before the period of the return from Captivity—was uncoined money, and seems always to have been silver, gold being mentioned as a valuable metal, but not as money. This uncoined money was used by weight. It is to be noticed, also, that the money of Canaan and that of Egypt are mentioned as if they were of the same sort. Now it is known that in ancient Egypt silver rings were used as money, much like the "ring-money" as the antiquaries call it, which was used by the ancient Celtic peoples of western Europe, and which may be seen in antiquarian museums. Therefore it is very likely that the money mentioned in the Bible before the times of Ezra and Nehemiah consisted of silver rings, and that it was paid and received by weight, as is described in Genesis, xxiii. 16, where "Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current *money*, with the merchant." The "shekel" here mentioned is evidently not a coin, but a weight, as is supposed, belonging to a set or system whose standards were subsequently kept by the priests.

2. Weights Used in Paying Money.—As the ancient Jewish weights were chiefly used in dealing out the rings or pieces of metal that served for money, the account of them is properly placed with that of uncoined money. There seem to have been three different systems of these weights, one for gold, one for silver, and one for copper; that for silver being the principal and oldest one, and its most common or principal weight, the shekel of silver, being often called "the Holy Shekel," or "Shekel of the Sanctuary." The word "Shekel" is a Hebrew one, meaning "weight." The shekel was the chief weight in each of these three systems, but its weight decreased as the value of the metal weighed by it increased. The shekel of silver was about twice as heavy as the shekel of gold, and the shekel of copper about twice as heavy as that of silver.

With this introduction, we proceed to give tables showing these three sets of weights, their relative values, the weights of all of them in grains, and also in denominations of avoirdupois weight.

GOLD WEIGHTS.

| *Denominations.* | *Grains.* | *Avoird., nearly.* |
|---|---|---|
| Shekel | 132 | 3-10 oz. |
| 100 Shekels is 1 Maneh | 13,200 | 1 lb. 14 oz. |
| 100 Manehs is 1 Talent | 1,320,000 | 188 lb. |

SILVER WEIGHTS.

| *Denominations.* | *Grains.* | *Avoird., nearly.* |
|---|---|---|
| Gerah | 11 | 1-40 oz. |
| 10 Gerahs is 1 Beka | 110 | ¼ oz. |
| 2 Bekas is 1 Shekel | 220 | ½ oz., 1¾ gr. |
| 60 Shekels is 1 Maneh | 13,200 | 1 lb. 14 oz. |
| 50 Manehs is 1 Talent | 660,000 | 94 lb. |

COPPER WEIGHTS.

| *Denominations.* | *Grains.* | *Avoird., nearly.* |
|---|---|---|
| Shekel | 528 | 1 2-10 oz. |
| 1,500 Shekels is 1 Talent | 792,000 | 113 lb. |

The meanings of the Hebrew names in the above tables are as follows: Gerah, a *grain* or *bean;* Beka, a *half*, that is, a half shekel; Shekel, *weight;* Maneh, *part*, *portion*, or *number*. The word translated "talent" in the Old Testament is Kikkar, meaning *circle* or *globe*, probably with the idea of wholeness or completeness supposed to be involved in those forms, as if the amount were the largest full sum.

The copper shekel appears to have been divided into halves (264 grains), quarters (132 grains), and sixths (88 grains).

3. Coined Money.—The Maccabæan shekel was a silver piece about as heavy as a silver half dollar, but rather thicker and not so broad. It had on one side a figure of a vase, supposed to have represented the pot of manna preserved in the tabernacle, and on the other side a stem with three flowers, supposed to have represented Aaron's rod that budded. With the vase was an inscription signifying "Shekel of Israel," and with the branch another, signifying "Jerusalem the Holy." These inscriptions were in old Hebrew letters, which had a general similarity in style to our own capitals, and were like the Phœnician and Samaritan alphabets.

*The Daric.*—The Persian Daric, mentioned in the Old Testament, was a gold coin, so named after Darius, the name of several Persian kings, just as in modern times Louis and Napoleon have been the names of French coins. The name daric is translated in the authorized version "dram." The daric was a coin a little more than as heavy as a half eagle, but very thick, of pure gold, and having on one side a half-length figure of a king armed with dart and bow, and on the other side an irregular square sunk in the metal. Their weight was about 128 grains.

"*A Piece of Money*" (Matt., xvii. 24-27) found in the fish by St. Peter, and with which he paid tribute for himself and Christ, was a *stater*, a Greek silver piece, of just about the size and value of the shekel above described, that is, of a silver half dollar.

The *Penny* was the *denarius*, the principal silver coin of the Romans, up to the beginning of the third century after Christ. It was a little larger than the old-fashioned Spanish *real* or silver coin of 12½ cents, being worth almost exactly 14 cents.

*Farthing* is the word used in the authorized version of the Bible to translate two different Greek words. One of these is *Kodrantes* (Matt., v. 26; Mark, xii. 42), which is the Greek form of the Latin word Quadrans. The Roman Quadrans was a small copper coin, and was, as its name indicates, the quadrant or quarter of the *as*. This *as* was a copper coin, sixteen of which were equal to a denarius. The *as* was accordingly about equivalent to the old-fashioned "red cent," and the farthing to a quarter of a cent. The other word translated "farthing" is *Assarion* (Matt., x. 29; Luke, xii. 6), the Greek form of the Latin *Assarium*, which was, the small *as*, equal to half the *as*. This farthing was therefore twice as large as the other.

*Mite*, in Greek *Lepton*, was a copper piece, the smallest coin in circulation, and worth half the first of two farthings above described, viz., the quadrans.

The following table shows at one view the approximate weights in grains and values in dollars and cents, of the coins and money weights above described as named in the Bible. (The lawful weight of the silver dollar is 412½ grains.)

TABLE OF BIBLE MONEY.

| *Denominations.* | *Grains.* | *Value, nearly.* |
|---|---|---|
| Gold Shekel | 132 | $5.69 |
| Gold Maneh | 13,200 | 569.00 |
| Gold Talent | 1,320,000 | 56,900.00 |
| Silver Gerah | 11 | .02½ |
| Silver Beka | 110 | .26½ |
| Silver Shekel | 220 | .53 |
| Silver Maneh | 13,200 | 32.00 |
| Silver Talent | 660,000 | 1,660.00 |
| Copper Shekel | 528 | .03 14-100 |
| Copper Talent | 792,000 | 47.14 |
| Persian Daric or Dram (gold) | 128 | 5.52 |
| Maccabæan Shekel (silver) | 220 | .53 |
| "Piece of Money" (Stater, silver) | 220 | .53 |
| Penny (Denarius, silver) | 58 6-7 | .14 |
| Farthing (Quadrans, copper) | 42 | .00¼ |
| Farthing (Assarium, copper) | 84 | .00½ |
| Mite (copper) | 21 | .00⅛ |

# A DICTIONARY

OF

# RELIGIOUS DENOMINATIONS, SECTS, PARTIES, AND ASSOCIATIONS.

COMPILED BY

PROFESSOR ROSWELL D. HITCHCOCK, D.D.

POPULATION OF THE GLOBE

(According to Prof. Schem).

| | |
|---|---|
| America | 72,800,000 |
| Europe | 287,000,000 |
| Asia | 798,600,000 |
| Africa | 188,000,000 |
| Australasia and Polynesia | 3,800,000 |
| | 1,350,200,000 |

It is estimated that there are in the world about 3,600 different languages, and about 1,000 different religions and sects. The adherents of the principal religions, reckoning the whole population, are supposed to be nearly as follows:

| | |
|---|---|
| Greek Church | 69,692,700 |
| Six other Oriental Churches | 6,500,000 |
| Roman Catholics | 195,000,000 |
| Protestants | 97,139,000 |
| Mohammedans | 160,000,000 |
| Buddhists | 340,000,000 |
| Other Asiatic Religionists | 260,000,000 |
| Pagans | 200,000,000 |
| Jews | 6,000,000 |

In the United States there are more than fifty religious denominations, five of which may be found in all the States: Episcopalians, dating from 1607 in Virginia; Roman Catholics, dating from 1633 in Maryland; Baptists, dating from 1639 in Rhode Island; Presbyterians, dating from 1684 in Maryland; Methodists, dating from 1766 in New York. The three most numerous denominations are the Methodists, Baptists, and Presbyterians.

ABYSSINIAN CHURCH.—In Abyssinia, the southern half of ancient Ethiopia. Founded about 330 A.D. Circumcision precedes baptism. Jewish as well as Christian Sabbath observed. Descent from Solomon claimed for their first kings. In doctrine monophysitic; holding also to the procession of the Spirit from the Father only. Resembles the Greek more than the Latin Church. Very corrupt in morals. Monasticism introduced in thirteenth century. About 3,000,000.

ADAMITES.—This name has been given to a North African Gnostic sect, said to have been founded 120 A.D. by Prodicus, the son of Carpocrates. Whether they were so called because they went naked in their worship, or because they made Adam one of the first and highest of the Aeons, writers are not agreed. Nor is it considered quite certain that there was such a sect in the second century. A fanatical and immoral sect bearing this name appeared in Austria in 1312 A.D. There were Adamites also in Bohemia; exterminated by Ziska in 1421 A.D.

AËTIANS.—Followers of Aëtius of Antioch, a strict Arian, who took an active part in the Trinitarian controversy in the fourth century.

AFRICAN METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.—In the United States. Founded in Philadelphia in 1816. Five bishops, 550 preachers, 1,500 local preachers, 200,000 members.

AFRICAN METHODIST EPISCOPAL ZION CHURCH.—In the United States. Founded in New York in 1800. Nearly 300 traveling preachers, and more than 40,000 members.

AGAPEMONIANS.—A sort of free-love community, occupying an elegant estate at Charlinch, the seat of an old convent, nine miles from Taunton, in England. Founded in 1846 by Rev. Henry Prince, a clergyman of the Church of England. Number of members in 1849, about sixty; now not so many.

AKHALIES.—A class of religious warriors among the Sikhs in Hindostan. They deny God, and believe in fate. Are very fanatical and turbulent. *See* NANEKISM.

ALBIGENSES.—A dualistic sect of southern France, quite numerous in the twelfth century, but exterminated early in the thirteenth.

ALBRIGHTS.—*See* EVANGELICAL ASSOCIATION.

AMENITES.—*See* OMIEH.

ANABAPTISTS.—A sect which appeared in Germany about 1520. The name sometimes reproachfully applied to the Baptists because they re-baptize those who were baptized in infancy.

ANGLO-CATHOLICS.—A party in the English Church, called PUSEYITES, from one of their leaders, and TRACTARIANS, from the ninety tracts issued by them between 1833–41. They emphasized these four "Catholic principles:" apostolic succession; baptismal regeneration; the real presence in the Supper; and the authority of tradition.

ANSONIANS, OR ANSYREEH.—*See* NUSAIRIYEH.

ANTIDICOMARIANITES.—From two Greek words, which mean "enemies of Mary." Followers of Bonosus and Helvidius, Italians, in the fourth century, who taught that the Virgin Mary, after the birth of our Saviour, was the mother of other children.

ANTI MISSION BAPTISTS.—Call themselves OLD SCHOOL BAPTISTS, which *see*.

ANTINOMIANS.—Originating with John Agricola, of Germany (b. 1492, d. 1566), who taught that the Gospel had abolished the Law, and that good works are not necessary to salvation. The name is applied to such as are thought to magnify religious emotion at the expense of practical godliness.

APOLLINARIANS.—From Apollinaris (d. 390), bishop of Laodicea, in Syria, who was a Trinitarian, but taught that the divine Logos took the place of the rational human soul in Christ. The sect founded by him in 375 was extinct about 450 A.D. The name is still applied to such as agree with Apollinaris in denying the human soul in Christ.

ARIANS.—Followers of Arius (d. 336 A.D.), a presbyter in Alexandria, who in 318 began to teach that Christ is neither divine nor human, but super-angelic. Still to be met with, but never numerous.

ARMENIAN CHURCH.—Founded in Armenia by Gregory the Illuminator, who converted King Tiridates about 302 A.D. Owing to political disorders, the Armenians sent no bishops to the Council of Chalcedon, 451 A.D., and in 491 rejected the decrees of that Council. They have accordingly been reckoned monophysites. On other points than the person of Christ, the Greek and Armenian Churches are agreed. The Armenian Catholic Church, or "United Armenians," date from 1316–1324 A.D., and number about 100,000. Within a few years about 15,000 have become "Evangelical." Since the loss of their nationality in the fourteenth century, the Armenians have been widely dispersed. Their numbers are variously estimated from 3,000,000 to 5,000,000, two millions of whom are in Turkey.

ARMINIANS.—A sect or party in Holland, so called from Arminius (b. 1560, d. 1609). Called also "Remonstrants," from the document (*Remonstrantia*) presented by them to the States of Holland and West Friesland in 1610, setting forth, under five heads, their doctrinal views. The chief points of difference between them and the Calvinists were three: (1) Predestination, which, they said, is conditional, not absolute. (2) The Atoning Work of Christ, which, they said, is not only sufficient for all, but intended for all. (3) Grace, which, they said, may be resisted and lost. The name is still applied to such as are supposed to adhere, more or less closely, to the system as then developed. The two points now most emphasized are Conditional Predestination and the Amissibility of Grace. It is claimed by Arminians that their doctrine of predestination is "in the main coincident with that of the Lutherans in Germany; is held by the Wesleyan Methodist Churches throughout the world, by a large part of the Church of England, and by many of the clergy of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States."

ASSOCIATE PRESBYTERY.—In Scotland, dating from 1733. Founded in opposition to aristocratic dictation in the settlement of ministers. In 1747 a split occurred on the question of the "Burgess Oath," resulting in the formation of the ASSOCIATE SYNOD, and the GENERAL ASSOCIATE SYNOD. In 1820 this schism was healed, only a few ministers, belonging to the GENERAL ASSOCIATE SYNOD, protesting against the union. *See* UNITED ORIGINAL SECEDERS, and UNITED SECESSION CHURCH.

ASSOCIATE REFORMED SYNOD OF NEW YORK.—Composed of two presbyteries which refused to join the UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, formed in 1858 by bringing together the Associate and Associate Reformed Churches. In 1860 they reported 16 ministers, 14 churches, and 1,631 members. In 1867 they reported only 11 ministers.

ASSOCIATE REFORMED SYNOD OF THE SOUTH.—A small Presbyterian body, which in 1860 reported 68 ministers; and in 1867, 65.

ASSOCIATE SYNOD OF NORTH AMERICA.—Like the Associate Reformed Synod of New York, made up of persons who declined the union of the Associate and Associate Reformed Churches in 1858. In 1860 they reported 11 ministers, 32 churches, and 778 members, chiefly in Indiana, Illinois, and Iowa. In 1867 they reported 14 ministers, 40 churches, and 1,221 members.

ATHANASIANS.—Followers of Athanasius of Alexandria (b. about 300, d. 373). He was the leading opponent of Arianism in the Council of Nice, 325 A.D. The so-called "Athanasian Creed" was not written by him, but probably by some one in Gaul, about the year 450.

ATHEISTS.—In the Irish census of 1863, one person avowed himself an atheist, and one an "unbeliever." In Canada were returned, in the census of 1861, "of no religion," 18,500.

AUGUSTINIANS.—One of the four "Mendicant Orders" of the Roman Catholic Church; established in 1256. This name is also given to those who sympathize with the doctrinal views of Augustine (b. 353, d. 430, A.D.).

BAPTISTS.—Who hold that a personal profession of faith, and an immersion in water, are essential to baptism. They claim that they have existed as Christian communities from the days of the Apostles, and have held pure the doctrines and ordinances of the Gospel through all ages. The first Baptist Church in America was founded by Roger Williams in Providence, R. I., in 1639. In England there are "Particular Baptists" (Calvinistic), 2,023 churches, 209,773 members; "General Baptists" (Arminian), 93 churches, 20,539 sittings; "New Connection General Baptists," 182 churches, 52,604 sittings; and one or two other small sects. In the United States the growth of the denomination was not rapid till after the War of the Revolution. They now have 8,346 ministers, 12,955 churches, and 1,094,806 members. They have under their control 30 colleges and 14 theological seminaries. In the British Provinces of America, 444 ministers, 650 churches, and 62,415 members. Besides the Regular Baptists, there are nine other minor sects, which have 5,022 ministers, 8,710 churches, and 759,576 members. These minor sects are: Old School Baptists, Free Will Baptists, Six Principle Baptists, Seventh Day Baptists, Mennonites (who baptize by pouring), River Brethren, Church of God, Disciples, and Tunkers, which *see*. Whole number of Baptist communicants in all countries, about 2,500,000.

BEGHARDS.—A semi-monastic order of men, established in Belgium (at Louvain) in the year 1220. They, with the BEGUINES, which *see*, soon spread through Germany, France, even Italy and Sicily. Their houses secularized at the time of the Reformation. Now found only in Belgium.

BEGUINES.—A semi-monastic order of women, growing out of the disproportion between the sexes caused by the Crusades, established in Belgium (at Liege) about 1180. Wide-spread. Now found only in Belgium.

BEHMENITES.—A sect of mystics, now extinct, deriving their name and opinions from Jacob Behm, or Behmen (b. 1575, d. 1624), a German. Great numbers of them appeared in England in the Cromwellian period.

BENEDICTINES.—Not originally the name of a distinct order of monks, but of all such as accepted the discipline of St. Benedict, the reformer of Western monasticism in 529 A.D. The multiplication of orders in the eleventh century served to make the Benedictines also a distinct order. From the thirteenth century they were especially addicted to learning. Their most influential "congregation" was the one established in Paris in 1618, under the name and patronage of St. Maurus. Thence came the famous Benedictine editions of the Fathers.

BENI KHAIBIR.—A tribe in Arabia, supposed by some, but without sufficient reason, to be a remnant of the ancient ascetic Rechabites. They number about 60,000. *See* RECHABITES.

BEREANS.—In Scotland. An obscure sect seceding from the Established Church; founded by one Barclay in 1773. They take their name from Acts xvii. 11, deny natural theology, make all the Psalms Messianic, and hold assurance to be of the essence of faith. Numbers small, and diminishing.

BIBLE CHRISTIANS.—Called also BRYANITES, from Rev. William Bryan, of Cornwall, England, who left the Wesleyans in 1815. They have: in England, 368 chapels, 65 preachers, 957 local preachers, and 14,352 members; in Canada, 135 chapels, 46 preachers, and 4,986 members; in Australasia, 100 chapels, 34 preachers, 147 local preachers, and 2,045 members. In the United States the only congregation of "Bible Christians" is in Philadelphia, and they refer their origin to Rev. William Cowherd, who left the Church of England about 1800.

BIBLE COMMUNISTS.—*See* ONEIDA COMMUNISTS.

BOGOMILES.—One of the several dualistic sects of the Middle Ages; first making their appearance in the Greek Empire in 1116.

BOHRAHS.—*See* ISMAEELIAH.

BRAHMINISM.—Religion of the people who conquered India about 1500 B.C. The Vedas are the oldest of its sacred books. It has monotheistic, polytheistic, and pantheistic features. Its three principal gods are Brahma, creator; Vishnu, preserver; and Siva, destroyer. Its four castes are an essential part of the system. Of the more than 150,000,000 (some say 170,000,000) of people inhabiting Hindostan, the great mass are Brahminists.

BRAHMO SOMAJ.—A sect in India, repudiating the idolatry of Brahminism in 1833. They insist upon the unity of God, but reject the idea of atonement. They have about sixty congregations in different parts of the country, and number 3,000 or more.

BRETHREN.—*See* PLYMOUTH BRETHREN; also TUNKERS; and UNITED BRETHREN.

BROTHERS AND SISTERS OF THE FREE SPIRIT.—Pantheistic and immoral semi-monastic orders, established about 1300 A.D., and most numerous in Germany.

BROTHERS OF THE COMMON LIFE.—An association of pious clergymen founded in Holland by Gerhard Groot in 1384. Soon joined by laymen. Semi-monastic discipline. Spread from Holland to Germany. Thomas à Kempis, Wessel, Erasmus, all educated by them. Most of them became Protestants. "Sisters of the Common Life" also appeared.

BROWNISTS.—Same as INDEPENDENTS. So called from Robert Browne (b. about 1550, d. 1630), who set up an Independent Church in Norwich, England, formed chiefly of Holland Anabaptists, about 1580.

BRYANITES.—*See* BIBLE CHRISTIANS.

BUCHANITES.—Followers of Mrs. Elspeth Buchan, of Irvine, Scotland, where the sect originated in 1783. She claimed to be the third person in the Godhead, and the woman spoken of in Rev. xii. She died in 1791, and the last of her few adherents in 1846.

BUDDHISTS.—Buddhism is the religion of about one-fourth part of the human race: in Thibet, Siam, Burmese Empire, Cochin China, Japan, and the *popular*, though not *state*, religion of the Chinese. Founded by Sakyamuni, who died, according to the Chinese chronology, 950 B.C.; according to the Ceylonese, 543 B.C. (Westergaard thinks from 370 to 368 B.C.) It began in Hindostan—though now nearly extinct there—in opposition to the Brahminical caste religion. Buddhism also has its Triad (Buddha, intelligence; Dharma, matter; Sanga, the mediator, between them), but no proper Trinity; and teaches no creation.

CALIXTINES.—From *calix*, "cup." Dating from 1416. The more moderate of the Hussites in Bohemia, who would have been satisfied with the concession of the cup to the laity in the Eucharist, while the more radical *Taborites* demanded a gen-

eral reform. The Calixtines subdued the Taborites in 1434, and became the national church. The Taborites reappeared in the "United Brethren," which *see*.

CALVINISTIC METHODISTS.—In Great Britain. In three divisions: (1) "Whitefield's Connection," dating from 1741; (2) "Lady Huntingdon's Connection," dating from 1748; (3) "Welsh Methodists," from about 1750.

CALVINISTS.—Followers of John Calvin (b. 1509, d. 1564), in whose theological system the Divine Will is central and supreme; who emphasizes the fall, depravity, election, grace, and final perseverance. Calvinistic bodies are the "Reformed" Churches of continental Europe; most of the Presbyterians; in great part the Congregationalists; and the Calvinistic Baptists and Methodists.

CAMERONIANS, OR COVENANTERS.—Scotch Presbyterians, so called from Richard Cameron, one of their leaders, who fell in battle in 1680, and from the National Covenant, subscribed in 1638. THE REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF SCOTLAND (which *see*) now claims to be the best representative of the old COVENANTERS. There are REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCHES also in England, Ireland, and the United States.

CAMISARDS.—So called from the white frocks which they wore. French prophets, dating from 1688, who had visions, claimed to be under the direct influence of the Holy Spirit, and foretold the speedy establishment of the Messiah's kingdom. *See* UNITED SOCIETY OF BELIEVERS.

CAMPBELLITES.—Call themselves DISCIPLES OF CHRIST, which *see*.

CAPUCHINS.—So called from the peculiar hood they wear. One of the "Mendicant Orders." A branch of the Franciscan order of monks, distinguished for the strictness of their discipline, and the services they have rendered to the Roman Catholic Church. Originated in Italy about the year 1525.

CARAITES, OR KARAITES.—From *cara*, "to read." The modern Jewish Sadducees, founded by Anan b. David, and dating from about 760 A.D., though they are disposed to claim for themselves a much higher antiquity. Like the old Sadducees, they cling to the letter of Scripture, and reject Talmudical traditions. Found chiefly in southwestern Russia; also in Asia Minor and Persia. Number less than 10,000.

CARMELITES.—From Mount Carmel. One of the four "Mendicant Orders" of the Roman Catholic Church. Founded in Palestine by Berthold, the Crusader, in the twelfth century. Introduced into Europe in 1238. Established in 1245.

CATHARI.—From the Greek, meaning "pure," and so corresponding with our modern PURITANS. A name first assumed by the Novatians in the third century. In the twelfth century applied, especially in Germany, to the Manichæan heretics who were then numerous in all parts of Europe.

CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCH.—Better known by the name of IRVINGITES. Founded by Rev. Edward Irving (b. 1792, d. 1834) in 1832, when the "Apostles" were appointed. They have a liturgy, use vestments, and indulge in great pomp of worship. They also have "tongues," and "the interpretation of tongues.' Their only doctrinal standards are the Apostles' Creed, the Nicene, and the Athanasian. They have been joined by many persons of wealth, intelligence, and high social position, especially in England, where, in 1855 they had about thirty congregations and nearly 6,000 communicants. There are congregations also in Scotland, Ireland, France, Switzerland, Germany, and the United States; but their numbers are not known.

CATHOLIC, OR UNITED COPTS.—That portion of the Coptic Church in Egypt which acknowledges the supremacy of the Pope. About 13,000.

CATHOLICS.—A name rightly belonging to the whole Christian Church, but claimed exclusively by the *Roman* Catholics, and often limited to them.

CHALDEANS.—Nestorian Christians who acknowledge the supremacy of the Pope. Date from 1553. They number about 20,000.

CHILIASTS.—*See* MILLENARIANS.

CHRISTIANS.—Including: (1) The Greek Church in its ten branches, with a population of 69,692,700; (2) Nestorian, with a population of about 170,000; (3) Armenian, with a population of 2,500,000 or 3,000,000; (4) Jacobites, with a population of less than 50,000 in Syria and 200,000 in Hindostan; (5) Maronites, in Syria, numbering about 150,000; (6) Coptic Church in Egypt, with a population numbering from 150,000 to 250,000; (7) Abyssinians, with a population of about 3,000,000; (8) Roman Catholic, with a population of about 195,000,000; (9) Protestant Churches, of many names, with a population of about 97,000,000. In all, not quite one-third part of the population of the globe.

CHRISTIANS, OR CHRISTIAN CONNECTION (sometimes pronounced Christ-yan).—This sect was founded in North Carolina in 1793 by seceders from the Episcopal Methodists, who at first called themselves "Republican Methodists." They were soon (1800) joined by Baptists in the Northern, and by Presbyterians (1801) in the Western States. They acknowledge no creed or discipline but the Bible; reject the Trinity, and yet call Christ a divine Saviour. In the United States they have 2,200 churches, 1,500 ministers, and some 180,000 members. They are numerous also in Canada and New Brunswick.

CHURCH METHODISTS.—Called also PRIMITIVE WESLEYANS. In Ireland. They had, in 1859, 78 preachers, and 9,158 members. In 1867 they reported 82 preachers.

CHURCH OF ENGLAND AND WALES.—In Great Britain and the British Colonies. Dates from 1534, when the connection with Rome was finally sundered. There were then in England and Wales 2 archbishops, 19 bishops, and about 16,000 clergy. There are now 2 archbishops, 26 bishops, 12,888 benefices filled by 17,869 clergy, with about 23,000 clergy in all. In Ireland, where more than 77 per cent. of the population (5,571,271 in 1866) are Roman Catholics, there are 2 Church of England archbishops, 10 bishops, and (in 1864) 2,172 clergy. In Scotland, there are 8 bishops, 166 clergymen, and 163 churches. The population of England and Wales was reckoned, in 1866, at 21,210,020, of whom 12,000,000 belonged to the Established Church.

CHURCH OF GOD.—One of the nine minor Baptist sects in the United States. Found chiefly in Pennsylvania, Ohio, and Indiana. First organization at Lancaster, Penn., in 1830, under the leadership of Rev. John Winebrenner; hence commonly called WINEBRENNARIANS. Presbyterian in polity; practice feet washing as one of the positive ordinances; have great religious zeal; and are Millenarians. They have 10 associations, 360 churches, and not far from 30,000 members.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND (Established).—Presbyterian. It both claims support from the civil government, and allows it to interfere with certain ecclesiastical matters. Embraced, before 1843, a great majority of the population. In that year the "Free Church" seceded. Since then only a minority of the people have adhered to the Establishment, although at least four-fifths of the 3,000,000 of the Scotch people are Presbyterians. The Established Church has now: in Scotland, 1,287 ministers, and 1,250 church edifices; in England, 25 ministers; in the Colonies, 146; in India, 69 missionaries and native teachers, and 9 catechists; and 5 missionaries to the Jews.

CISTERCIANS.—A monastic order of great influence, founded in France in 1098.

CLUNIACS.—A monastic order founded at Clugny, in France, in 910. At first very strict. In the twelfth century the rivalry was sharp between them and the "Cistercians."

COLLEGIANTS.—So named because they called their assemblies "colleges." Called also "Rhynsburgers," from the name of the village near Leyden, in Holland, where they held their assemblies. Under the leadership of three brothers, John, Adrian, and Gilbert Van Codde, they seceded from the Arminians after the Synod of Dort (1618-19). In some respects they agreed with the Quakers and Anabaptists. The sect spread in Holland and West Friesland, but died out at the close of the last century.

CONFUCIANISM.—The state religion of the Chinese (400,000,000 of people), founded by Confucius (b. 551, d. 478 B.C.). Not so much a religious as an ethical system. Adhered to by the learned and governing class, it animates and shapes the Chinese civilization.

CONGREGATIONALISTS.—In doctrine, more or less strictly Calvinistic; the name not being commonly applied to Unitarians and Universalists, although their form of government is largely Congregational. Congregationalists differ from Presbyterians mainly with respect to polity. Modern Congregationalism, dating from Robert Browne, 1580 A.D., was strongly marked by pure Independency, which is still much emphasized in England. But since then, and in the United States especially, the fellowship of the churches has been insisted upon as another cardinal principle of the system. While the right of self-government is claimed for the local church, the duty is enjoined upon it of taking counsel of sister churches. In England and Wales there are now 2,283 ministers, and 2,724 churches; in Scotland, about 100 churches and ministers; in Ireland, 26 churches and 27 ministers; and in the Old World colonies (Australasia, etc.) some 300 churches and ministers. In the United States there are 2,825 churches, and 2,971 ministers; in Canada, Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, and Jamaica, 122 churches, and 92 ministers. In the United States nearly half the churches (1,117), and more than half the ministers (1,536) are in the six New England States, where the system was first planted in 1620. The States next in rank, numerically, are Illinois, New York, Iowa, Ohio, Wisconsin, Michigan. Whole number of communicants in all countries, about 1,500,000.

COPTS.—Descendants of the ancient Egyptians, though not of unmixed blood. They number 150,000, or, as some say, 250,000. They are all Christians; and, with the exception of 13,000 who have joined the Catholic, and a few who have joined the Greek Church, are monophysites.

COVENANTERS.—*See* CAMERONIANS.

CULDEES.—From the Keltic; according to one etymology, meaning "servants of God," according to another, "men of the recess." The name was first used in the eighth century, as some say, of Keltic Christians generally in Great Britain and Ireland; or, as others say, of Keltic missionaries of the sixth and subsequent centuries, who carried the Gospel to Scotland and other countries.

CUMBERLAND PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.—Dates from 1810, and takes its name from Cumberland Presbytery, in Kentucky. Rejects Calvinistic predestination. Its chief strength is in the Central and Western States, where, in 1860, it had 927 ministers, 1,188 churches, and 84,249 communicants. According to another estimate there were, in 1861, 1,186 ministers in nineteen of the United States.

CUTHÆANS.—Name given by the Jews to the SAMARITANS, which *see*.

DALEITES.—Followers of David Dale (b. 1739, d. 1806), of Glasgow, Scotland, who founded the New Lanark Mills. Were for a time united with the "Glassites," but afterward separated from them, and were ranked as Scotch Independents. They had only one or two congregations.

DARBYITES.—*See* PLYMOUTH BRETHREN.

DEISTS.—In the Irish census of 1863, 49 returned themselves as "Deists," and 21 as "Free-Thinkers." In the Nova Scotia census of 1861, 3 returned themselves as "Deists."

DERBYITES.—An obscure sect in Ireland. Numbers not known.

DEVIL WORSHIPERS.—*See* YEZIDEES.

DISCIPLES OF CHRIST.—Commonly called CAMPBELLITES, from Alexander Campbell, founder of the sect, who seceded from the "Secession" branch of the Presbyterian Church in Western Pennsylvania in 1812. They baptize by immersion, and have undertaken to get rid of sectarianism and sects by having no creed but the Bible. In England, Wales, Scotland, and Ireland, where they call themselves "Christians," they report a membership of 4,607. In the United States (Central, Western, and Southern) they report 5,000 churches and 500,000 communicants.

DISSENTERS.—Properly, all those in any country who have separated from the Established Church. In England, not commonly applied to the Roman Catholics, who are classed by themselves; nor in Scotland to the "United" and "Free Church" Presbyterians, who deny that they are Dissenters.

DOCETÆ.—From a Greek word, which means "to seem, appear." A name applied to such in the early Church as denied the reality of Christ's incarnation. They appeared even in the first century; *see* 1 John iv. 3. Some of them denied outright the reality of Christ's body, making it merely a phantom. Others only denied its fleshly character, affirming its ethereality.

DOMINICANS.—One of the four "Mendicant Orders" of the Roman Catholic Church. Established in 1216 A.D.

DONATISTS.—With the exception of one congregation in Rome, and one in Spain, this sect was confined to northern Africa, where it originated in 311, and was not wholly extinct till the Saracenic invasion in 707 A.D. Its greatest strength was about 400 A.D., when there were about 400 Donatistic bishops. They remained orthodox in doctrine, and claimed superior purity in discipline.

DORRELITES.—Followers of a man named Dorrel, who preached in Leyden, Mass., about the beginning of the present century. He claimed to be equal to Christ, and invulnerable; but on being soundly beaten by an indignant hearer, acknowledged his imposition, and his congregation at once dispersed.

DRUZES.—In Syria, more than half of them inhabiting Mount Lebanon. Fanatical Mohammedans, who believe in the divinity of *El Hakem*, the sixth of the Fatimite dynasty in Egypt, who came to the throne in 996 A.D. The great religious teachers of the world, they say, have been: Noah, Abraham, Moses, Jesus, Mohammed. They have been reckoned at about 100,000, but recent writers think they do not number more than 50,000.

DUCHOBORZI, OR DUCHOBORZENS.—"Champions of the Spirit." In Russia. A sort of Quaker sect, seceding from the national church in the eighteenth century. Confined to the peasantry, and not numerous.

DUNKERS, OR DUNKARDS.—*See* TUNKERS.

DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH.—The name commonly given to the religious body whose proper title has been till recently (1868) THE REFORMED PROTESTANT DUTCH CHURCH IN NORTH AMERICA. For its present title and statistics, *see* THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.

EBIONITES.—From a Hebrew word which means "poor." Heretical Jewish Christians, dating from the early part of the second century, and not heard of after about 450 A.D. Found in Palestine, Syria, Asia Minor, Cyprus, and Rome. The Pharisaic Ebionites were millenarians, while the Essenic Ebionites were not. Both denied the divinity of Christ, affirming that he was the son of Joseph as well as of Mary. They were never numerous.

ENCRATITES.—"Abstinents." A Gnostic sect in the second century, founded by Tatian, a Syrian, who interdicted marriage, and the use of flesh and wine. They used water in celebrating the Lord's Supper.

ENGLISH SEVENTH DAY BAPTISTS.—Whose Sabbath is Saturday. Found in England since about 1650 A.D.; and in the United States since 1681, where they now have 4 associations, 68 churches, and more than 7,000 communicants.

EPISCOPALIANS.—Commonly used of the Church of England, and the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States, but properly belonging to all those religious bodies which have the three orders of bishops, presbyters, and deacons. The Episcopal Churches of Christendom are: the Roman Catholic; the seven Oriental Churches; the Anglican; the Swedish; the Moravian; the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States; and the Methodist Episcopal.

ESSENES.—Meaning, perhaps, "the pious." A Jewish sect dating from about 110 B.C. They were mystics, mostly unmarried, subjecting themselves to a strict regimen, not unlike that of the modern Shakers. They numbered above 4,000, and had their principal settlements on the northwest shore of the Dead Sea, though found scattered also in other parts of Palestine.

EUNOMIANS.—Followers of Eunomius, a strict Arian, who was made bishop of Cyzicus, in Asia Minor, in the year 360, but soon resigned on account of his theological opinions.

EUTYCHIANS.—Followers of Eutyches, an aged abbot of a monastery near Constantinople, who so emphasized the single personality of Christ as to expose himself to the charge of teaching only one nature. His alleged heresy was condemned by the Council of Chalcedon in 451. *See* MONOPHYSITES.

EVANGELICAL ASSOCIATION.—A Methodist body, dating from about 1800 A.D., sometimes called "Albrights," from their founder, Jacob Albright. At first they were mostly Germans. Their form of government is episcopal, the bishops chosen quadrennially. In 1867 they had 13 annual conferences: 11 in the United States, 1 in Canada, and 1 in Germany; with 478 preachers, 382 local preachers, and 60,241 communicants.

EVANGELICAL CHURCH.—In Prussia, Baden, Würtemberg, and several other German states, where, beginning with Prussia in 1817, the Lutheran and Reformed (Calvinistic) Churches have been united. Saxony, Hanover, and some other states stood aloof from the movement.

EVANGELICAL UNION.—A small body in Scotland, commonly called MORISONIANS, from James Morison, their leader. He was cut off from the ministry of the Presbyterian Church in 1842 for rejecting several Calvinistic doctrines, and began at once to propagate his opinions. In polity, the Morisonians are Independents. In 1862, they numbered more than forty churches, and had a theological seminary at Glasgow.

FALASHAS.—From the Ethiopic *falas*, which means "exile." A Jewish tribe in Abyssinia, claiming descent from Jews who migrated to that country in the time of the Queen of Sheba. There *may* have been such a migration; and other Jews may have gone there after the conquest of Judea by Nebuchadnezzar, 586 B.C. The Falashas adhere to the Mosaic institutions, and are greatly superior in manners and morals to the tribes by which they are surrounded. Their estimated number is about 250,000.

FETISHISM.—The lowest form of idolatry, consisting in the worship of some object, perhaps casually chosen. Found especially in Africa.

FIFTH MONARCHY MEN.—Millenarian enthusiasts of the Cromwellian period in England, who entertained the idea of a Fifth Monarchy, succeeding the Babylonian, Persian, Grecian, and Roman, with Jesus for king. Two attempts were made to establish this new Monarchy by force under the leadership of one Thomas Venner, a wine cooper: one, while Cromwell was Protector, in 1657; the other in 1661, after the restoration of Charles the Second. Venner was hanged. The number of his adherents was never large.

FIRE WORSHIPERS.—Adherents of the old Zoroastrian religion in Persia and India. *See* GUEBRES, and PARSEES.

FLAGELLANTS.—Scourging by way of penance was practised early in the Church, and became general in the eleventh century. In the thirteenth century, some say as early as 1231, there were associations of "Flagellantes," who made it their business to do penance for the sins of others. In times of public calamity, as during the "Black Plague" in the fourteenth century, they marshaled vast processions, and caused

great excitement among the people. Such processions were still seen in Italy as late as 1710 A.D.

FO, RELIGION OF.—Buddhism is so called in China.

FRANCISCANS.—One of the four "Mendicant Orders" of the Roman Catholic Church; established in 1223 A.D.

FREE CHRISTIAN BAPTISTS.—In Nova Scotia. Not numerous.

FREE CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.—Insists upon the duty of the civil government to support the Church, but denies its right to rule the Church. Dates from 1843, Dr. Chalmers being the great leader in the secession. Has now: in Scotland, 923 churches, 865 ministers, and 15 theological professors; in India and Africa, 47 missionaries and teachers; in all, 927.

FREE CONGREGATIONS.—In Germany, and among Germans in the United States. They have no formal creed, but agree in rejecting a supernatural revelation, and are inclined to pantheism. In Germany there are 121 of these congregations, with a membership of 25,000; in the United States, five congregations.

FREE METHODISTS.—Chiefly in Western New York, Illinois, and Michigan. In 1866 they reported 85 preachers, and 4,839 members.

FREE WILL BAPTISTS.—Mostly in the United States, the Canadas, Nova Scotia, and New Brunswick. Arminian in theology. The first church was organized in 1780. They have now 1,180 preachers, 1,264 churches, and 56,258 members.

FRIENDS.—Commonly called QUAKERS, a name derisively given on account of the bodily shakings which characterized the early preaching and worship of the sect. Their founder was George Fox (b. 1624, d. 1691). He had what he believed to be his first divine revelation May 1st, 1646, and shortly after began his work as a religious reformer. His followers came to America in 1655. In 1682 William Penn came to Pennsylvania. In England they number about 15,000; in Scotland, about 4,000; in Ireland, about 3,000; in Nova Scotia and Canada, about 8,000; in the United States, about 100,000. *See* HICKSITES.

GALLICAN CHURCH.—The Roman Catholic Church in France, considered as a national organization.

GANANTS.—A tribe of Jewish descent and religion in the mountains of Abyssinia, much like the Falashas. Numbers not ascertained.

GERMAN EVANGELICAL UNION OF THE WEST.—In Western United States. Number about 3,000.

GERMAN REFORMED CHURCH.—Claims as its founder Ulric Zwingle (b. 1484, d. 1531). Moderately Calvinistic. In Germany, since 1817, nearly absorbed into the United Evangelical Church. Planted in the United States about 1720. Has for its doctrinal basis only the Heidelberg Catechism (1563). After 1869, if the action of the Classes be ratified by the General Synod, it will take the name of "The Reformed Church in the United States." In 1867, there were 513 ministers, 1,185 congregations, 161,394 members, 6 colleges, and 2 theological seminaries.

GERMAN SEVENTH DAY BAPTISTS.—*See* TUNKERS.

GLASSITES.—A small and diminishing sect, found mostly in Scotland; so named from its founder, John Glass (d. 1773). Also called SANDEMANIANS, from Robert Sandeman (d. 1771), who joined the sect in 1755, and by his superior abilities added greatly to its strength. The late Professor Faraday was a Sandemanian. They are high Calvinists, have a weekly celebration of the Lord's Supper, love feasts, and the kiss of charity. They number less than 3,000.

GNOSTICS.—Literally, "the wise." Heretics in the early Church who speculated about creation, sin, and redemption. They were all more or less dualistic. Differing in many points, they agreed in teaching that God is incomprehensible; that matter is either eternal, or conditions and limits the divine efficiency; that creation is the work, not of God, but of the Demiurge; and that the human nature of Christ was a mere deceptive appearance. Between God and matter, emanating "æons" intervened. The only Gnostic *sect* was that of the Marcionites, founded by Marcion, of Asia Minor, in the second century. Gnosticism was rather a speculation, which began in the first century, reached its highest bloom about 150 A.D., ceased to be productive after about 250, and disappeared in the sixth century. In the Apostolic age appeared the Simonians, Nicolaitans, and Cerinthians. Soon after came the Ophites, and Basilidians. The most elaborate system was that of Valentinus, probably an Egyptian Jew, who went to Rome about 138 A.D., and died, it is supposed, in Cyprus, about 160 A.D.

GREEK CHURCH.—Was excommunicated by the Latin Church in 1054. Differs from it in allowing all but bishops to retain wives married before ordination; in practising trine immersion; and giving the cup to the laity; the chief difference doctrinally being with respect to the Procession of the Spirit. While its worship is even more showy than that of the Latin Church, it is less opposed to the circulation of the Scriptures. Consists of ten branches: (1) Constantinople, under a patriarch, with 136 bishops; (2) Alexandria, under a patriarch, with 5 bishops; (3) Antioch, under a patriarch, with 17 bishops; (4) Jerusalem, under a patriarch, with 14 bishops; (5) Russia, governed by the Holy Synod, with 66 bishops; (6) Cyprus, with 5 bishops; (7) Austria, with an archbishop (from 1848, patriarch), and 11 bishops; (8) Mount Sinai, with one bishop; (9) Montenegro, with one bishop; (10) Greece, under Holy Synod of Athens, with 24 bishops. These ten bodies are substantially one in doctrine, discipline, and mutual sympathy. They are also one in deference to Constantinople as the chiefest patriarchate. The future of the Greek Church is pre-eminently in the hands of Russia. As to numbers, estimates vary. According to Professor Schem, there are in:

| | |
|---|---|
| Russia | 55,000,000 |
| Turkey | 11,500,000 |
| Greece | 1,220,000 |
| Austria | 2,921,000 |
| Prussia | 1,500 |
| China | 200 |
| United States (Russian America) | 50,000 |
| | 69,692,700 |

Others make the total to be 74,624,300, of whom 59,000,000 are in Russia. Of "United," or Papal Greeks, there are about 3,500,000. *See* "UNITED GREEKS."

GUEBRES.—From the Persian, meaning "infidel;" sometimes written GHEBERS, or GAWRS. A remnant of the old Zoroastrian religionists, still to be found in the southeastern, and least fertile, corner of Persia. They number about 100,000. *See* FIRE WORSHIPERS and PARSEES.

GYPSIES.—A vagabond people, found in most of the countries of Europe, and in some other parts of the world, though probably never seen in America. They claim to have originated in Egypt; hence their name, which is a corruption of the word "Egyptians." They are probably from India, having first entered Europe in the fifteenth century. They are said to have no name for God, and to be without religious ideas. They are very squalid and immoral, living mostly by theft and fortune telling. Their number is supposed to be not far from 700,000.

HARMONISTS.—A sect formed in Würtemberg, Germany, by George and Frederick Rapp, and which, with these two leaders, came to the United States in 1803. They profess Protestantism and universal toleration, do not marry, are strict in their moral and social habits, have their property in common, cultivate letters and music, and are noted for their thrift. They settled first at Harmony, in Butler County, Pennsylvania; then removed (in 1815) to New Harmony, Indiana; and in 1824 removed again to Economy, Pennsylvania, seventeen miles northwest of Pittsburg. George Rapp, the more influential of their two founders, died in 1847. In 1832 about 200 members seceded. They now number about 1,300.

HEATHENS.—Literally, "people living in the country." In the Bible, applied to all but the Jews. Now used of all except Christians, Mohammedans, and Jews. *See* PAGANS.

HEBREWS.—A word of doubtful derivation; meaning, perhaps, "people from beyond the river" (Euphrates). In Genesis xiv. 13 we read of "Abram the Hebrew." His descendants were afterward called "Hebrews." *See* JEWS.

HEMERO BAPTISTS.—Literally, "Daily Baptizers." *See* MENDEANS.

HICKSITES.—So named from Elias Hicks (b. 1748, d. 1830). Friends, or Quakers, who seceded from the main body in 1827. They reject the common doctrines of the Trinity and Satisfaction. They number about 40,000.

HINDOOISM.—*See* BRAHMINISM.

HUGUENOTS.—A name given to the French Protestants of the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. If, as many think, it be derived from "Hugon," the popular hobgoblin of France, Protestants were so called because of their evening meetings. The independent spirit of the Gallican Church, which had been marked from the ninth century, at first promised much for Protestantism. But the Sorbonne opposed it. Kings were hostile, and the Reformers themselves were rash and violent. There was civil war between 1567-70. St. Bartholomew Massacre occurred in 1572. In 1685 the Edict of Nantes (an edict of toleration in 1598) was revoked, and some 500,000 Huguenots went into exile. Many of the best families in the United States are descended from Huguenot emigrants to this country. The Protestants of France now number hardly more than 1,500,000.

HUSSITES.—Followers of John Huss, of Bohemia, who was born in 1373, and suffered martyrdom July 6th, 1415. In 1416 they broke up into two parties: the more radical TABORITES, and

the more conservative CALIXTINES. The latter carried the day in 1434.

ICONOCLASTS.—"Image-breakers." A term applied originally to those members of the Greek Church in the eighth and ninth centuries who opposed, often with violence, the worship of images. Applied also to Protestant mutilators of church edifices in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries.

INDEPENDENTS.—A name applied to themselves by the Congregationalists of Great Britain, but objected to by many, if not most, of the Congregationalists of the United States.

INFIDELS.—"Unbelievers." Commonly applied, not to atheists, but to those who deny Christianity and reject the Scriptures.

IRVINGITES.—*See* CATHOLIC APOSTOLIC CHURCH.

ISMÆELIAH.—A Mohammedan sect of Hindostan in the Deccan, supposed to be of Arab descent.

JACOBITES.—The Syrian monophysites, so called from Jacob Baradai, or Zanzalus, a monophysitic monk, bishop of Edessa from 541 to 578, through whose zeal the number of the sect was brought up to 100,000 in Syria, Mesopotamia, and Babylonia. Their patriarch is always called Ignatius. In the time of Gregory XIII. (1572-1585) they numbered only 50,000, and are now still more reduced. There are also about 200,000 Jacobites of Syrian descent on the Malabar coast in Hindostan.

JAINS.—In western Hindostan. Supposed to have been an offset of the Buddhists when Buddhism was overpowered by Brahminism. Quite numerous.

JANSENISTS.—From Cornelius Jansen, Roman Catholic bishop of Ypres, in Holland (b. 1585, d. 1638). In France, the name of a theological school of Calvinistic Roman Catholics. In Holland, the name of an independent Calvinistic Roman Catholic Church, whose rebellion against the Pope began in 1723. At first the rebellion was sustained by 300 clergy. In 1736 the number had dwindled to seventy-four. Now there are not more than thirty, ministering to about 4,000 people. The schism drew its life from the *Augustinus* of Jansen, posthumously published in 1640, and condemned in the Papal Bull *Unigenitus*, 1713.

JERKERS.—Individuals who in considerable numbers used to suffer from nervous convulsions of an extraordinary character at camp meetings in the Western United States in the beginning of the present century. They never formed a separate body.

JESUITS.—"The Society of Jesus." The most energetic and influential of all the modern monastic orders of the Roman Catholic Church. It owes its origin to Ignatius Loyola (b. 1491, d. 1556), was established in 1540, abolished in 1773, and re-established in 1814. In 1867 there were in all the world 3,180 Jesuit missionaries, about 1,200 of whom were in North and South America.

JEWS.—First applied to citizens of the kingdom of Judah after the secession of the ten tribes, about 975 B.C. After the Babylonian exile, used of the whole Hebrew people, not only in Palestine, where most who returned were of the old tribe of Judah, but in all lands of their dispersion. Their present number is variously estimated at from 5,000,000 to 7,000,000. Of the 3,000,000 now in Europe, considerably more than one-third are in Russia, and more than a third also in Germany. There are, perhaps, nearly a million on each of the continents of Asia and Africa, and in America nearly half a million.

JUMPERS.—A class of Methodists in Wales, among whom, about 1760, there prevailed a habit, at first encouraged by the preachers, of jumping during the religious exercises.

KELLYITES.—An obscure denomination in Ireland.

KILHAMITES.—*See* NEW CONNECTION OF WESLEYAN METHODISTS.

KIRK OF SCOTLAND.—*See* CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.

LADY HUNTINGDON'S CONNECTION.—Calvinistic Methodists, dating from 1748, and owing their origin to Selina, Countess of Huntingdon. Their creed is in substance the XXXIX. Articles; they generally use the liturgy, and sometimes the vestments of the English Church. In 1862 they had 109 chapels, and sittings for 38,727 persons.

LAMAISM.—From Lama, written in Thibetan, "Blama," a title rightly belonging only to a Buddhist priest of superior rank, but by courtesy bestowed upon one of any rank. Lamaism is that form of Buddhism which developed itself from the institutions of Tsonkhapa, the ruler and great reformer of Buddhism in Thibet, who was born in the year 1355 A.D. The Dalai Lama (Dalai means "ocean"), residing at Lhassa, is at the head of the Buddhistic priesthood, and is looked upon as a divine incarnation. This hierarchy bears some resemblance to the Papacy.

LATIN CHURCH.—Same as ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH.

LATTER DAY SAINTS.—Popularly known as MORMONS. The "Book of Mormon" was first published in the year 1830. Mormon, it is pretended, was the most noted prophet of the Nephites, a Hebrew colony in North America, which came here about 600 B.C., and was destroyed by the Lamanites about 400 A.D. The "Golden Plates," containing the Book of Mormon, it is said, were buried in Ontario County, New York, about 420 A.D., and exhumed by Joseph Smith, junior, September 22d, 1827. The greater part of the book is believed to have been written by one Rev. Solomon Spaulding, between 1810-12 A.D., as a romance, for the purpose of connecting the North American Indians with the lost Ten Tribes of Israel. The Mormon Church was organized at Manchester, New York, April 6th, 1830. In 1831 the new church established itself at Kirtland, Ohio, where it was joined in 1832 by Brigham Young (b. 1801 in Vermont). In 1838 the Mormons fled to Missouri, and the next year to Nauvoo, Illinois, whence they were expelled in 1845. In 1847 Brigham Young established himself in Utah, where he was joined by the main body of the saints in 1848. They teach that God has a fleshly body, believe in the perpetuation of miracles, baptize by immersion, are millenarians and polygamists. They have sent missionaries to Denmark, England, France, Switzerland, Austria, even to India and Ceylon. It is estimated that there are about 60,000 Mormons in the United States, chiefly in Utah, and a large proportion of them of English birth, with about 20,000 in the Old World, mostly in Europe. Total about 80,000.

LAZARISTS.—So called because they minister to the poor. A Roman Catholic monastic order founded at Paris in 1625. They now devote themselves also to the education of priests. They came to the United States in 1817.

LIGUORIANS.—*See* REDEMPTORISTS.

LOLLARDS.—A sort of monastic association, calling themselves "Alexiani," called by the people "Lollards" (from the German *lollen*, or *lullen*, "to speak indistinctly," or "to sing low"), established at Antwerp about 1300 A.D., and spreading through the Netherlands and Germany. Lollards soon became a name for heretics. Among others, it was applied to the followers of John Wycliffe (b. 1324, d. 1384) in England.

LUTHERANS.—From Martin Luther (b. 1483, d. 1546). All Protestants were at first so called by the Roman Catholics. After 1521 the name began to be restricted to the followers of Luther, in distinction from the followers of Calvin, who took the name of the "Reformed." From the Calvinists they differed most with respect to the Eucharist, though Lutherans repudiate the term "consubstantiation" as not correctly defining their view. They also qualify the Calvinistic predestination. In Europe, the Lutheran Church employs *liturgies;* in the United States a brief liturgy has been recommended, but is not imposed. Lutherans are found chiefly in Germany, Denmark, Sweden, Norway, and Russia, and scattered in other countries of Europe, where they number in all (total population) some 20,000,000, others say 27,000,000. They first came to America (New York) in 1621. There are now: connected with the "General Synod," 570 ministers, 944 churches, and 86,933 members; with the "General Council," 258 ministers, 1,010 churches, and 119,100 members; with the "Southern General Synod," 120 ministers, 214 churches, and 17,912 members; not connected with any general synod or council, 523 ministers, 944 churches, and 109,010 members. In all, 1,750 ministers, 3,112 churches, and 332,155 members, chiefly in the Central, Southern, and Western States.

MACEDONIANS.—Followers of Macedonius, bishop of Constantinople in 341 (deposed in 360, and died soon after), who denied the Divinity of the Holy Spirit. Though condemned at Constantinople in 381, the sect continued to exist in Phrygia down to the fifth century.

MAGIANISM.—Religion of the Magi, or priests of Zoroastrianism. The "wise men of the East," who came to Bethlehem to find Christ, were Magi.

MALAKANS.—"Milk-eaters." A Russian sect who eat milk on fast-days. They have some points of sympathy with Protestants, and are said to be increasing somewhat rapidly.

MANICHÆANS.—Followers of Mani, or Manes, of Persia, a Zoroastrian priest, who became a Christian, some say even a presbyter of the Church, and put forth a system made up of Zoroastrian, Christian, and Buddhistic elements. He was flayed alive by order of the king of Persia in 277 A.D. His system was at once more intensely dualistic and more popular than Gnosticism. Augustine was a Manichæan from 372 to 382 A.D. This was the time of its greatest strength. It spread widely in Asia, northern Africa, Sicily, and Italy; and disappeared in the sixth century.

MARONITES.—So called from John Maro, a Syrian bishop of the latter part of the seventh century, who embraced the monothelite heresy. There was also a monk of the fifth century, by the name of St. Mardn, whose monastery on the Lebanon became the rallying point of the followers of John Maro. At first, no doubt, the Maronites were monothelitic. But in 1182, during the Crusades, they renounced their errors, and sub-

mitted to the Pope; and now differ from Roman Catholics only in using the Syriac liturgy, and allowing their parochial clergy to marry before they are ordained. They live chiefly in the northern part of the Lebanon, from the Dog River, near Beyrout, to Tripolis; and their number is estimated at from 200,000 to 250,000.

MELCHITES.—From the Hebrew, meaning "Royalists." A name given by the Jacobites to the orthodox in the sixth century, as if they were orthodox to please the Emperor. The name is also given to the UNITED GREEKS, which *see*.

MENDÆANS.—From the Hebrew *Manda de hajje*, meaning the "word of life." Called also NAZAREANS, and DISCIPLES OF ST. JOHN. A religious body in Persia, who reject both Judaism and Christianity, and call themselves disciples of John the Baptist. In the seventeenth century they had some 20,000 families. Now they number hardly more than 1,500 souls.

MENNONITES.—A Baptist sect, taking its name from Menno Simonis (b. 1496–8, d. 1561). They reject infant baptism, refuse to take oaths, decline military service, and practise feet-washing. They baptize by pouring. Their polity is Congregational. In Holland, where they originated, they have 117 churches; in Prussia, they number 14,000; and in Russia, 1,581. They began to emigrate to the United States in 1683, settling in Pennsylvania. Before the year 1735 there were some 500 families in Lancaster County, Pennsylvania. Since then they have spread over the United States and Canada. On this side of the Atlantic they have the three clerical orders, chosen by lot. They keep no records of church membership, and so it is not easy to get at their statistics. In all America, it is estimated that they have about 250 ministers, more than 400 congregations, and some 60,000 communicants. The "Reformed Mennonites" seceded from the main body in 1811. Their number is much smaller, being confined mostly to Pennsylvania. *See* also OMISH.

METHODISTS.—A name at first applied to those who rigidly adhered to some theory, or method, whether in speculation or in practice. In the seventeenth century it began to be used of those who were advancing theological novelties, and meant much the same as *rationalists*. Somewhat later it became a term of reproach for strictly religious people. In 1729 it was one of the names given to a club of four pious, earnest, young men at Oxford, in England, two of whom were John and Charles Wesley. This proved to be the beginning of one of the most important religious movements in the history of the Church. It was a revival of religion, organizing itself for conquest. John Wesley died in 1791, leaving behind him 550 itinerant preachers, and 140,000 members of his societies (not churches) in Great Britain, British America, the United States, and the West Indies. There are now in all the world, but chiefly in Great Britain and the United States, 50,000 preachers, itinerant and local, and from 3,000,000 to 3,500,000 communicants. In England, besides the Bible Christians, there are four Methodist bodies: Wesleyans (from 1744), New Connection (from 1797), Primitive (from 1819), and United Methodist Free Churches (from 1857). In Scotland, two: Wesleyans, and Primitive. In Ireland, five: Wesleyans, Primitive Wesleyans, New Connection, Primitive, and United Methodist Free Churches. In the United States there are ten Methodist bodies: Methodist Episcopal Church, Methodist Episcopal Church South, Methodist Protestants, Wesleyan Methodists, Free Methodist Churches, Primitive Methodists, Reformed Methodist Evangelical Association, African Methodist Episcopal Church, and African Methodist Episcopal Zion Church. The total membership of these ten bodies is about 2,240,000, about four-fifths of whom belong to the two Episcopal bodies, North and South.

METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH.—In the United States. The first society was established in New York city in 1766. In 1784 the Methodist *societies* began to be organized into a separate *church*. The polity is one of power. Each society is divided into classes, consisting of twelve or more persons, under class leaders. Elders may administer the sacraments; preachers, not. Each district, embracing several circuits or stations, has a presiding elder. Bishops are chosen by the General Conference, which meets every four years. There are, also, Quarterly and Annual Conferences. This body has under its charge, 5 theological seminaries, 23 colleges and universities, 82 institutions of lower grades, and a "Book Concern." In 1868 there were 8,481 itinerant, 9,898 local, preachers, and 1,255,074 communicants.

METHODIST EPISCOPAL CHURCH SOUTH.—In the Southern United States, separating from the main body in 1844 on account of slavery. In 1867 there were 2,389 itinerant, and 3,952 local, preachers, with a membership of 535,040.

METHODIST PROTESTANT CHURCH.—In the United States. Made up in 1830 of several conferences in different parts of the country, which had seceded from the Methodist Episcopal Church on account of its government, and hostility to lay representation. Present number about 105,000.

MILLENARIANS.—Those who believe in the pre-millennial advent of Christ, to raise his saints and reign with them on earth for a thousand years, when the wicked will be raised and judged. There were many millenarians during the first three centuries. And they have usually been most numerous in times either of outward distress or of inward declension.

MILLENNIAL CHURCH.—*See* UNITED SOCIETY OF BELIEVERS.

MILLERITES.—Second Adventists in the United States, Canada, and Great Britain, so named from William Miller (b. 1781, d. 1849). He expected the end of the world in 1843. He had at one time as many as 50,000 followers. The sect still exists, but greatly reduced in numbers.

MOHAMMEDANS.—Followers of Mohammed (b. 571, d. 632 A.D.). His religion spread very rapidly, has endured for a long time, and is still gaining ground in Africa, if not in Asia. The Bible of the Mohammedans is the Koran. The Mohammedan world is divided into two great parties: (1) The Sonnites (from Sonna, a collection of traditions), embracing the Arabs, Turks, and Tartars; (2) The Shiites, corresponding with the Protestants of Christendom, in Persia. There are, in all, some seventy sects. Present number of Mohammedans, about 160,000,000, of whom 100,000,000 are in Africa.

MONOPHYSITES.—From two Greek words, which mean "only one nature." Applied in the fifth century to those who taught, or were supposed to teach, that Christ's human nature was absorbed into the divine, so that there remained only one nature. The Eastern Churches all became monophysitic (or monothelitic), except the Greek and Nestorian.

MONOTHELITES.—From two Greek words, which mean "only one will." Applied, in the seventh century, to those who held that there was only one will, and one operation, in Christ. This view was condemned at the Sixth General Council at Constantinople in 680. Only the Maronites continued to be monothelites, and they submitted to Rome in 1182 A.D.

MONTANISTS.—From Montanus, of Phrygia, in Asia Minor, originally a priest of Cybele. After becoming a Christian, about 150 A.D., he began to fall into fits of ecstasy, and claimed to be an organ of the Paraclete. The new revelation pertained not to doctrine, but to discipline, which was very strict with respect to fasting, marriage, and other matters. Montanus was driven out of the Church, and constrained to organize a sect. This sect was strongest in Asia Minor and Northern Africa. Its chief ornament was Tertullian. It lasted into the sixth century.

MORAVIANS.—*See* UNITED BRETHREN.

MORISONIANS.—*See* EVANGELICAL UNION.

MORMONS.—*See* LATTER DAY SAINTS.

MORRISITES.—Mormon dissenters, now residing on Bear River, and numbering 100 or 200.

NANEKISM.—A system compounded of Brahminism and Mohammedanism, established in 1419 by Nanek, a Sikh, and followed by the Sikhs in Lahore, in northwestern Hindostan.

NEOLOGISTS.—"Teachers of new doctrines." Applied especially to the German rationalists of the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries.

NESTORIANS.—From Nestorius, a Syrian, bishop of Constantinople in 428; deposed for alleged heresy in 431 by the Council of Ephesus; banished first to a monastery near Antioch; and in 435 to Upper Egypt, where he died 440. He so emphasized the two natures in Christ, as to be thought to teach two persons. The sect which took his name (from 498) became numerous in Asia, and was noted for missionary zeal and success, entering China in the sixth century. The ST. THOMAS CHRISTIANS of southwestern Hindostan, who have been there since the sixth century, and now number about 70,000, are a remnant of this ancient sect, having been connected with it ecclesiastically, though repudiating the alleged heresy of Nestorius. About 90,000 of these original St. Thomas Christians have submitted to Rome; some say 150,000. There are also about 100,000 Nestorians among the mountains of Koordistan and in Oroomiah, a district in the western part of Persia. Besides these, about 20,000 (since 1553 A.D.), sometimes called CHALDEANS, have submitted to the Pope of Rome.

NEW CONNECTION OF WESLEYAN METHODISTS.—A sect, dating from 1797, and owing its origin to Rev. Alexander Kilham. The people take part in the government. In England, there are 417 societies; in Ireland, 8; in Canada, 207; and in Australia, 4; whole number of members, about 35,000.

NEW JERUSALEM CHURCH, OR NEW CHRISTIAN CHURCH.—A sect founded by Emanuel Swedenborg (b. 1689, d. 1772); hence commonly called SWEDENBORGIANS. The founder of this sect, a man of remarkable genius, did not claim to be the organ of a new revelation, but to have been sent to give a new exposition of what had been already revealed. He accepted

as authoritative only a portion of the books of the Bible: as, for example, in the New Testament, only the Four Gospels and Revelation. He taught three senses of Scripture: the celestial, spiritual, and natural. His doctrine of the Trinity differs widely from that of the orthodox Confessions. He likewise denies the common doctrines of predestination, atonement, justification by faith, and the resurrection of the body. The first society was formed in England in 1787. The first American minister was ordained in 1798. There are now 66 societies in England, Scotland, and Ireland, 22 on the continent of Europe, 8 in Australia, and 67 in the United States.

NICOLAITANS.—A Gnostic sect of the second century; antinomian and licentious. Derived from the Nicolaitans of Rev. ii. 6, and by some connected with Nicolas, one of the seven deacons of the Church in Jerusalem.

NOVATIANS.—From Novatian, a man of learning and eloquence, who was made schismatic bishop in Rome 251 A.D., and suffered martyrdom under Valerian, 257-260. They were very strict in their discipline, calling themselves Cathari, or Puritans. The sect spread in various provinces, East and West, and continued till after 450 A.D.

NUSAIRIYEH.—A sect or people in Syria, inhabiting the mountains north of Tripolis; possibly a remnant of the old Canaanitic race. Their religion, of which very little is known, is not Mohammedanism, though related to it. The date of its origin, according to Assemani, is 891 A.D. They number about 200,000.

OBI.—A species of sorcery practised among many of the Negro tribes in Africa.

OMISH, OR AMISH.—In Pennsylvania. By corruption, from Amen (Jacob Amen, of Switzerland, in the seventeenth century), wrongly assumed to be the founder of the sect. They hold to the decrees of the Synod of Dort (1618-19), and describe themselves as rigid Mennonites. They are quite numerous in Germany and Switzerland, where they are called Hooker Mennonites, because they fasten their clothes with hooks. In the United States they number about 5,000.

ONEIDA COMMUNITY.—Call themselves PERFECTIONISTS. Founded by John Humphrey Noyes. First organized at Putney, Vermont, in 1838. Removed soon after to Oneida, New York, where, in 1867, they numbered 210. They have communities also at Wallingford, Connecticut (forty-five members), New Haven, and Brooklyn, New York. They have their wives, as well as their property, in common. They claim to have had great success in their experiment, and attribute this success to the use they make of the Bible, on which they profess to build.

OPHITES.—From a Greek word, meaning "serpent." A Gnostic sect of the second century, who worshiped the serpent as a symbol of wisdom. Justinian enacted laws against them as late as 530 A.D.

ORATORIANS.—One of the modern monastic orders of the Roman Catholic Church. Established in 1564, and for a long time confined almost exclusively to Italy. Latterly, somewhat conspicuous in English ecclesiastical history, having been joined by most of the Church of England clergymen who have gone over to Rome.

OSGOODITES.—Followers of Jacob Osgood. A sort of Unitarians in doctrine, and opposed to the Christian Sabbath, the Christian sacraments, temperance societies, etc. They arose about 1812, in Merrimack County, New Hampshire, and had only a few societies.

PAGANS.—From the Latin, and meaning "country people, peasants." First used of the unevangelized in a law of Valentinian I., in 368, city people having led the way in forsaking idolatry. Etymologically, it should mean the same as "Heathens;" but present usage restricts the application of it to rude and uncivilized idolaters, while the term "Heathens" is applied to all idolaters. About 800,000,000 of the human race are heathens, while only about 200,000,000 are Pagans.

PANTHEISTS.—From two Greek words, which mean "all" and "God." Those who believe that God is all; or that God and the universe are one and the same substance. Pantheists have appeared in all ages, and among all peoples; some leaning towards materialism, or the absorption of God in nature, others towards idealism, or the absorption of nature in God.

PARSEES.—So called from Persia, whence they were driven by the Mohammedans in the seventh century. A remnant of the old Zoroastrian religionists, in and about Bombay, in British India, distinguished for their wealth, industry, and intelligence, and numbering about 115,000.

PATRIPASSIANS.—An ancient Unitarian sect, whose earliest prominent representative was Praxeas, of Asia Minor, who came to Rome in the latter half of the second century. They believed that God the Father was incarnated, suffered, and died in Christ. Hence their name, from two Latin words which mean "father" and "suffered."

PAULICIANS.—So called because they acknowledged the apostolic authority only of St. Paul. They had their origin in Armenia, in the year 657, under the leadership of Constantinus, who took the name of Sylvanus (St. Paul's companion), and was stoned to death in 684. They opposed ritualism and images, and favored the distribution and use of the Scriptures, but were dualistic. In spite of bitter and repeated persecutions, they spread in Syria and Asia Minor. In 970 large numbers of them were transported to Thrace. They were not heard of after the year 1115.

PAULISTS.—An American offshoot from the REDEMPTORISTS (which *see*), dating from 1858.

PEDOBAPTISTS.—Those who believe in infant baptism.

PELAGIANS.—Followers of Pelagius, a British monk (b. about 350, not heard of after 418), who taught that Adam would have died, even if he had not sinned; that his fall injured himself only; and that children enter the world in the same moral condition in which Adam was before he fell.

PERFECTIONISTS.—One of the names assumed by the Oneida communists. Applied to all such, in whatever ecclesiastical connection, as believe in the possibility of obtaining a perfect Christian character in this life.

PHARISEES.—From a Hebrew word which means "separated." Probably the same as the *Assideans* of 1 Maccabees ii. 42. If so, they arose in the time of Antiochus Epiphanes (175-164 B.C.). They were zealous in resisting the attempt then made to heathenize the Jewish people. They made tradition coordinate with Scripture as the rule and measure of life, worship, and doctrine; were highly ritualistic, and bigoted; and, in the time of Christ, by no means exemplary in their religious and moral character.

PHILOPONISTS.—A sect of Tritheists in the sixth century, taking their name from John Philoponus, an Alexandrian grammarian, who denied the distinction between nature and person.

PIETISTS.—Persons whose piety is looked upon as diseased and morbid. The name was first applied derisively to the disciples of Philip James Spener (b. 1635, d. 1705), in Dresden, soon after 1686. The University of Halle, founded in 1694, became the headquarters of these fervent and earnest men, who sought to revive the spiritual life of the Lutheran Church in Germany.

PLYMOUTH BRETHREN.—So called from Plymouth, England, where they originated about the year 1830. On the continent of Europe called DARBYITES, from John Darby, the most prominent of their early leaders. They emphasize the doctrines of depravity, atonement, and regeneration, and are very fervent in their religious life, baptize only adults, and partake of the eucharist every Sunday. Ministers, they hold, have no exclusive right to administer the sacraments. They have had a rapid growth, and are numerous in England, Scotland, and Ireland. They are found also on the Continent, in France, Switzerland, and elsewhere. They have gone even to India. In the United States they have a few congregations. But they publish no statistics, either here or in the Old World.

POSITIVISTS.—Followers of Auguste Comte (b. 1798, d. 1857), founder of the so-called "Positive Philosophy." A church was organized among them in Paris before the death of their master. In 1867 a Positivist Church was organized in England, and another in the United States. Instead of worshiping God, this new sect pays reverence to eminent benefactors of the human race.

PRACTICAL CHRISTIAN REPUBLIC.—A sort of communistic association, established at Hopedale, in Milford, Massachusetts, about 1840, by Rev. Adin Ballou; numbering, in 1855, between 200 and 300.

PREDESTINARIANS.—Those who believe that God has, from all eternity, foreordained whatsoever comes to pass in time. Those who say that this foreordination is conditioned by foreknowledge, are called Arminians. In the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries the Supralapsarians affirmed, and the Sublapsarians denied, that the fall of Adam was included in the divine decrees.

PRESBYTERIANS.—In general, those who hold to the government of the Church by presbyters. They differ from Episcopalians in rejecting the office of bishop as distinct from and superior to that of presbyter. From Congregationalists they differ in two respects: first, in lodging official authority in the hands of presbyters (clerical and lay) instead of the common brotherhood; second, in having a series of judicatories (presbyteries, synods, and general assemblies) for general review and control. Modern Presbyterianism was shaped by Calvin, and dates from 1542. Most of the Reformed Churches, as distinguished from the Lutheran, became Presbyterian, and so the system soon spread into France, parts of Switzerland and Germany, Hungary, the Netherlands, and Scotland. In England, the first presbytery was formed in 1572. Presbyterianism in the United States dates from 1684. In Scotland,

there are now six Presbyterian bodies: Church of Scotland, Free Church of Scotland, United Presbyterian Church, Reformed Presbyterian Church, Reformed Presbyterian Synod in Scotland, and Synod of United Original Seceders, having, in 1867, 2,773 ministers, and embracing more than two of the three millions of the Scotch people. In Ireland there are five Presbyterian bodies: Presbyterian Church (598 ministers, 560 congregations), Reformed Presbyterian Church (25 ministers, 32 congregations), United Presbyterian Church (9 ministers, 10 congregations), Eastern Reformed Presbyterian Synod (8 ministers, 15 congregations), Secession Presbytery (10 ministers and congregations). In England, where the Puritans were at first generally Presbyterians, there were, soon after the Act of Toleration in 1689, more than 800 churches, most of which, in the subsequent century, became Unitarian. In 1812 the Presbyterian Churches, both Orthodox and Unitarian, numbered together 270. In 1850 there were 217 Unitarian churches, most of them once Presbyterian. There are now three Presbyterian bodies in England: The Church of Scotland in England (25 ministers, 21 churches), United Presbyterians (77 ministers, 82 churches), Presbyterian Church in England (117 ministers, 123 churches). In Australasia there are 207 ministers, 225 churches. In British North America, 694 ministers. In the United States there are ten Presbyterian bodies: The Presbyterian Church in the United States of America (O. S.), The Presbyterian Church in the United States of America (N. S.), The Presbyterian Church in the United States (South), The United Presbyterian Church of North America, The Associate Synod of North America, The Associate Reformed Synod of New York, The Reformed Presbyterian Church of North America (Synod), The Reformed Presbyterian Church of North America (General Synod), The Associate Reformed Synod of the South, and the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, with an aggregate, in 1868, of about 7,000 ministers, nearly one half of whom belonged to the Old and New School Churches.

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN THE UNITED STATES.—In the Southern States. Its first General Assembly met in 1861, after the breaking out of the late civil war. In 1866 there were 292 pastors, 232 stated supplies, 208 without charge, 1,290 churches, and 66,628 communicants.

PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.—This title is claimed by two bodies, popularly known as the Old School and New School Presbyterian Churches. From the planting of the first church in Maryland in 1684, and the formation of the first presbytery in Philadelphia in 1706, through the schism of 1741-1758, down to the Exscinding Acts of 1837, these two bodies have, of course, a common history. In the year of the excision, there were 23 synods, 135 presbyteries, 2,140 ministers, 2,865 churches, and 220,557 communicants. In 1839 there were 1,181 New School ministers, 1,286 churches, and 100,850 communicants. In 1868, which came near being the last year of the schism, the Old School branch reported 26 synods, 142 presbyteries, 2,330 ministers, 2,737 churches, and 252,555 communicants; the New School branch reported 23 synods, 111 presbyteries, 1,800 ministers, 1,590 churches, and 168,932 communicants; in all, 4,130 ministers, 4,327 churches, and 421,487 communicants, or nearly double the number of the united church in 1837.

PRIMITIVE METHODISTS.—Originated in Staffordshire, England, about 1800, and took their present name in 1812. They have, in Great Britain and her colonies: 891 itinerant, and a much larger number of local ministers, 6,310 chapels, and 154,950 members. In the United States, they reported in 1865 about 2,000 members, mostly in Wisconsin and Illinois.

PROTESTANTS.—So called from the document laid before the German Diet at Speyer, April 19th, 1529, protesting against the revocation of reformatory edicts issued three years before. German Protestantism, dating from 1517, emphasized justification by faith. Swiss Protestantism, dating from about the same time, emphasized the authority and use of Scripture. Most of those who abandoned the Papal Church did so within the first forty or fifty years. It was then found that Northern Europe was mostly Protestant, while Southern Europe remained mostly Papal. In Sweden, Norway, and Denmark, out of a population of about 8,000,000, only about 6,000 are Roman Catholics. In Spain and Portugal, out of a population of 22,000,000, only about 17,000 are Protestants. In Central Europe, of the German speaking population of Germany, about fifty-five per cent. are Protestants. In North and South America, there are now 27,583,000 Protestants, 25,000,000 of whom are in the United States. In Europe, there are 67,051,000, of whom about 27,000,000 are in the German States (North and South) and Austria, and 23,000,000 in Great Britain. In Asia, 723,000, of whom 500,000 are in British India. In Africa, 732,000, of whom 650,000 are under the British flag. In Australasia and Polynesia, about 1,200,000. In all, 97,000,000, or a little more than one-fourth part of the total Christian population of the globe.

PROTESTANT EPISCOPAL CHURCH IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.—Traces its descent through the Church of England. Introduced into Virginia in 1607. First American bishop (Samuel Seabury) consecrated Nov. 14, 1784. Down to 1867, 85 bishops in all. Triennial Convention, composed of House of Bishops, and House of Clerical and Lay Deputies, consisting of four clergymen and four laymen from each diocese, legislates for the American Church within the limits of the United States. The General Theological Seminary, in New York city, in 1867, reported 65 students, and 666 alumni. There were, in 1867, 34 dioceses, 44 bishops, 2,556 presbyters and deacons, 2,370 parishes, 200,000 communicants, and 1,100,000 members. The Triennial Convention of 1868 made provision for the establishment of four new dioceses.

PURITANS.—A term of reproach given to English Non-Conformists after 1563, because they professed "a greater *purity* in the worship of God, and a greater detestation of the ceremonies and corruptions of Rome, than the rest of their brethren." At first they opposed only certain forms and vestments. In the seventeenth century they set themselves also against Episcopacy, first as Presbyterians, and soon afterwards as Independents. In 1650 Puritanism was at the height of its power in England. The six New England States were settled mainly by English Puritans, who began to arrive in 1620. It is estimated that about one-third the population of the United States is of this stock.

PUSEYITES.—A party in the English Church, so called from Edward B. Pusey, D.D. (b. 1800.) *See* ANGLO-CATHOLICS.

QUAKERS.—*See* FRIENDS.

QUIETISTS.—A class of Roman Catholic mystics, who took their impulse from "The Spiritual Guide" of Molinos, a Spanish priest (b. 1627, d. 1696). The name is still used of Christians who are in sympathy with such writers as Fenelon (b. 1651, d. 1715), and Madame Guyon (d. 1717).

RASKOLNIKS.—"Dissenters," or "Apostates." The general name for seceders from the Greek Church in Russia. Schism began in 1666, on account of changes made in the liturgy by the Patriarch *Nikon*. One large class of these seceders, comprising three separate sects, call themselves STAROWERZI, or "maintainers of the ancient faith." Besides these, are several sects of a Gnostic, mystical type. All together are supposed to number nearly, if not quite, 15,000,000.

RECHABITES.—A branch of the *Kenites*, an Arab tribe which entered Palestine with the Israelites. This branch of the tribe, which took its name from Rechab, father or ancestor of Jonadab, pledged itself to abstinence from wine, and to the nomadic life. There appear to be some traces of them in connection with the Israelites down even to the destruction of Jerusalem. An attempt has been made to identify them with a tribe still to be found near Mecca, in Arabia. *See* BENI KHAIBIR.

REDEMPTORISTS, OR CONGREGATION OF THE MOST HOLY REDEEMER.—A Roman Catholic monastic order, second only to the Jesuits in zeal and efficiency, founded near Naples, in Italy, in 1732, by Alphonsus Maria de Liguori, who died in 1782, and was canonized in 1839. They have several houses in the United States.

REFORMED CHURCHES.—The name commonly given to the Calvinistic branch of the Churches of the Reformation. Found in Germany, Switzerland, France, Holland, Hungary, and the United States. May be considered as including the various branches of the Presbyterian Church in both the Old World and the New.

REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.—Its former title was THE REFORMED PROTESTANT DUTCH CHURCH IN NORTH AMERICA, and it was commonly known as THE DUTCH REFORMED CHURCH. Its present title was assumed in 1868. Presbyterian in polity. Its doctrinal standards are the Heidelberg Catechism, the Compendium of the Christian Religion, and the Confession and Canons of the Synod of Dort (1618-19). It began with the organization of the Collegiate Church in New York city in 1619, and, though found in eight of the United States, is mostly confined to eastern New York and New Jersey. There are 32 classes, 461 ministers, 429 churches, and 57,846 communicants.

REFORMED CHURCH IN THE UNITED STATES.—The new title of the GERMAN REFORMED CHURCH, proposed for the adoption of the General Synod in 1869.

REFORMED MENNONITES.—*See* MENNONITES.

REFORMED METHODISTS.—A small body, seceding from the Methodist Episcopal Church in 1814. Essentially Congregational in polity. Great stress laid upon faith and perfection. Found in New England, New York, and Canada. Numbers, 75 ministers, and about 3,000 members.

REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF NORTH AMERICA.—Seceded from the GENERAL SYNOD (*see* below) in 1833, on the ground, principally, that the constitution and government of the United States are essentially infidel and immoral. The greatest strength of the body is in New York, Pennsylvania, and Ohio. In 1866, there were 78 ministers, 67 of whom were pastors. Number of members not reported.

REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF NORTH AMERICA (GENERAL SYNOD).—A branch of the SCOTCH COVENANTERS, strongly opposed to slavery, and the use of uninspired hymns in public and social worship. The immigration of the Covenanters began in 1743. The present organization dates from 1808. Since the secession of the SYNOD (*see* above) in 1833, it has been the weaker of the two bodies. Its greatest strength is in Pennsylvania and Illinois. In 1866, there were 55 ministers. Members not reported.

REFORMED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF SCOTLAND.—*See* CAMERONIANS. Holds that the civil government has no rightful claim to obedience till it subscribes the *Covenant*. Dates from 1743. In 1867 reported 6 presbyteries, 41 ministers, 44 churches, 6,535 members, and 6 missionaries to the Hebrides. The Irish branch of this church reported in 1867, 4 presbyteries, 32 churches, and 25 ministers.

RELIEF CHURCH.—In Scotland, dating from 1761. In 1847 it joined with the UNITED SECESSION CHURCH, to constitute the present UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH. At the time of the union, the RELIEF CHURCH had 7 presbyteries, 114 congregations, and 45,000 communicants.

REFORMED PROTESTANT DUTCH CHURCH IN NORTH AMERICA.—*See* THE REFORMED CHURCH IN AMERICA.

RESTORATIONISTS.—Believers in the final recovery of all to holiness and happiness. In the third century, Clement of Alexandria (d. 220), and Origen (d. 254), were Restorationists; as also, in the following century, Gregory Nazianzen (d. 389, 90), and Gregory of Nyssa (d. 394 +). But the doctrine was condemned as heretical by the Synod of Constantinople in 543, and has been rejected by the great majority of Christians.

RIVER BRETHREN.—So called because the founders of the sect, in Germany, soon after the year 1705, were baptized by one another (the *first* baptizer determined by lot), in the river Eder. This mother church migrated first to Holland, and in 1719 to Pennsylvania. They practise trine immersion. In 1867 there were 65 ministers, 80 churches, and about 7,000 members, found mostly in Pennsylvania, Ohio, Indiana, and Canada.

ROMAN CATHOLICS.—The name commonly given to those who acknowledge the supremacy of the bishop of Rome. Their chief strength is in Italy, Spain, Portugal, France, Belgium, and Ireland, in the Old World, and in Mexico and South America in the New. All the Maronites, and portions of the Greek, Nestorian, Armenian, and Coptic Churches obey the Pope, but are permitted to retain certain of their old rites and practices. There are also Roman Catholic missions in almost every part of the world. The whole number of Roman Catholics is supposed to be about 195,000,000, and they are distributed nearly as follows:

| | | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| In United States | 4,500,000 | In Sweden & Norway | 4,800 |
| Mexico | 8,200,000 | Russia | 7,081,000 |
| Central America | 2,500,000 | Turkey | 640,000 |
| South America | 23,700,300 | Greece | 60,000 |
| Hayti & St. Domin. | 880,000 | Russian Asia | 10,000 |
| British America | 1,615,000 | Turkey | 260,000 |
| French " | 306,000 | Arabia | 1,000 |
| Spanish " | 1,032,000 | Persia | 10,000 |
| Dutch " | 30,000 | China | 700,000 |
| Swedish, " | 10,000 | Japan | 10,000 |
| Danish, " | | India and Ceylon | 1,600,000 |
| Portugal | 4,340,000 | East India Islands | 2,000,000 |
| Spain | 16,280,000 | British Africa | 140,000 |
| France | 36,000,000 | French " | 133,000 |
| North Germ. Conf. | 7,875,000 | Portuguese Africa | 439,000 |
| South Germ. Stat's. | 4,935,000 | Spanish " | 12,000 |
| Austria | 25,058,000 | Angola, Benguela, & Mozambique | 100,000 |
| Italy | 24,000,000 | Algiers | 185,000 |
| Papal States | 6,680,000 | Egypt | 27,000 |
| San Marino | 7,000 | Abyssinia | 30,000 |
| Switzerland | 1,023,000 | Morocco and Fez | 200 |
| Holland (incl. of Luxemburg) | 1,450,000 | Tunis and Tripoli | 10,000 |
| Belgium | 4,800,000 | Madagascar | 1,000 |
| Great Britain | 6,000,000 | Australasia and Polynesia | 350,000 |
| Denmark | 1,200 | | |

SABIANS.—From the Hebrew *saba*, "host." Worshipers of the heavenly bodies. One of the oldest and most elevated forms of idolatry, not yet wholly extinct, although modern idolatry tends strongly to Fetishism.

SABBATARIANS.—Observers of Saturday as the permanent Sabbath of mankind. The term is also applied reproachfully to those who seek to promote a strict religious observance of the Lord's Day.

SABELLIANS.—Followers of Sabellius, a presbyter of Ptolemais, in Egypt (flourished 250-260 A.D.), who strongly emphasized the Unity of God, and taught that the Trinity is not of essence, but only of manifestation.

SADDUCEES.—A name of doubtful origin; derived by some from Zadok, disciple of Antigonus, of Socho, in Palestine (291-260 B.C.); by others, and more plausibly, from Zadok, high priest under David and Solomon. From Acts v. 17. it is evident that they constituted the sacerdotal aristocracy of the Jewish nation. But they had fallen under Greek influence, and were free-thinkers. The first distinct notice of them as a sect, is under Jonathan, the Asmonean (159-144 B.C.). They differed from the Pharisees in rejecting the Oral Law, and denying the resurrection of the dead.

SAINT JOHN, DISCIPLES OF.—*See* MENDÆANS.

SAINT SIMONIANS.—A handful of French socialists, followers of Claude Henri, Count of Saint Simon (b. 1760, d., in consequence of an attempt at suicide, 1825). The sect was organized in 1830, and broken up by the government in 1832.

SAINT THOMAS, CHRISTIANS OF.—*See* NESTORIANS.

SAMARITANS.—A mixed race of Assyrians and Israelites, inhabiting the central part of Palestine in the time of Christ. They appear to have been more hated by the Jews, than the Jews were by them. At Nablus there is still a small remnant of this ancient people, consisting, in 1855, of 40 families, and numbering 150 individuals. In 1860 there was the same number of families, amounting to 151 individuals.

SANDEMANIANS.—*See* GLASSITES.

SCHWENKFELDERS.—Followers of Casper Schwenkfeld von Ossing, of Silesia (b. 1490, d. 1562). He differed from Luther with respect to the meaning of "This is my body;" the efficacy of Scripture; and the human nature of Christ in glory. After repeated persecutions, a number of his followers emigrated to Pennsylvania in 1734, settling principally in the counties of Montgomery, Berks, Bucks, and Lehigh. They are noted for their industry, intelligence, and moral worth. As soon as a child is born, a minister is called in to pray for the child, and admonish the parents of their duties. They have 5 churches, and number nearly 1,000.

SCOTISTS.—Followers of John Duns Scotus, the most technical of the Schoolmen, who was born in Scotland, and died at Cologne in 1308, some say only thirty-four years old. They differed from the THOMISTS in emphasizing free-will, and asserting the immaculate conception of the Virgin.

SECOND ADVENTISTS.—*See* MILLERITES.

SERPENT WORSHIPERS.—Found among the ancient heathen, in Egypt and elsewhere; and still to be found in Africa.

SEVENTH DAY BAPTISTS (ENGLISH).—Made their appearance in Great Britain about 1650. In 1665 their first American church was gathered by Stephen Mumford, at Newport, Rhode Island. In 1867, they reported 4 associations, 68 churches, and 7,038 communicants.

SHAKERS.—*See* THE UNITED SOCIETY OF BELIEVERS.

SHAMANISM.—The worship of evil spirits. An ancient Mongolian idolatry, still practised in northern and eastern Asia.

SHEEAHS, OR SHIITES.—The Mohammedan world is divided into two great parties: the *Sheeahs*, corresponding with the Protestants of Christendom; and the *Sunnees*, corresponding with the Roman Catholics. The original question between them was with respect to Ali, the fourth caliph, affirmed by the Sheeahs (or "multitude of followers") to be the only rightful successor of Mohammed. The Sunnees, besides denying this, make great account of *Sunna*, or "tradition." The Persian Mohammedans are Sheeahs; the Arabs, Turks, and Tartars, are Sunnees.

SINTOISTS.—Adherents of Sintoism, the original religion of the Japanese, not yet extinct, although Confucianism and Buddhism have nearly supplanted it.

SIX PRINCIPLE BAPTISTS.—Adopt as their creed, the six things named in Heb. vi. 1-3: Repentance from Dead Works; Faith towards God; Doctrine of Baptisms (of repentance, fire, and suffering); Laying on of Hands; Resurrection of the Dead; Eternal Judgment. They are Arminians in theology, make great account of the laying on of hands, are not interested in missions, do not liberally support even their own ministers, and have little, if any, sympathy with the reformatory movements of the age. They originated in Rhode Island about the year 1700. At different times they have had 39 churches (5 in New York), but in 1867 they reported only 18 churches and 3,000 members.

SOCINIANS.—So named from Laelius Socinus (b. 1525, d. 1562), "the spiritual father of Socinianism," and Faustus Socinus (b. 1539, d. 1604), his nephew, and the abler man of the two, who is considered "the founder of the sect." They agree with the ancient Ebionites in believing that Christ is only a man; and differ from them in believing that he was miraculously conceived.

SOUTHCOTTIANS.—Followers of Joanna Southcott, an English

servant girl (b. 1750, d. 1814), who claimed to be inspired, and sent to introduce the millennium. A few of her 100,000 followers were living as late as 1857.

SPIRITUALISTS, OR SPIRITISTS.—Believers in direct intercourse with disembodied spirits. The recent excitement on this subject in the United States dates from 1843, when Andrew Jackson Davis (b. 1826) was first put into a state of magnetic somnambulism. Spirit-rapping began in 1847 at Hydesville, Wayne County, New York. In 1859 the Spiritualists estimated their own numbers at 1,500,000 in America.

STAROWERZI.—*See* RASKOLNIKS.

SUBLAPSARIANS, AND SUPRALAPSARIANS.—*See* PREDESTINARIANS.

SUFIS, OR SOOFFEES.—A pantheistic and mystical Mohammedan sect, found particularly in Persia. First known as a sect about 820 A.D.

SWEDENBORGIANS.—*See* NEW JERUSALEM CHURCH.

SYRIAN CHURCHES.—Including the JACOBITES, and MARONITES, which *see*.

TABORITES.—The more radical of the Hussites, so named from their stronghold, Mount Tabor, an eminence forty-eight miles S.S.E. of Prague, in Bohemia. *See* CALIXTINES and HUSSITES.

TAUISTS.—A rationalistic sect in China, whose priests are called Tao-sse, or "Doctors of Reason." Their founder was Laotze, the contemporary of Confucius (about 560 B.C.), whose "fundamental dogma is that of the existence of the primordial reason that created the world." On account of their superstitions they are much ridiculed by the disciples of Confucius.

THEATINES.—A Roman Catholic monastic order, founded in 1524, and at one time very widely diffused and active, but now confined to Italy.

THEOPASCHITES.—Greek name for PATRIPASSIANS, which *see*.

THEOPHILANTHROPISTS.—"Lovers of God and Man." An infidel sect in Paris, who parodied Christian worship. Arose about 1794, and were extinct in 1802.

THERAPEUTÆ.—Literally, "servants," or "healers." Not the same as the Essenes, but a kindred Egyptian sect of Jewish ascetics, more contemplative than the Essenes.

THOMASITES.—Followers of Dr. John Thomas, a Second Adventist, who labored in the southern part of Virginia about the middle of the nineteenth century.

THOMISTS.—Followers of Thomas Aquinas (b. 1224, d. 1274), the greatest of the Schoolmen. They differed from the SCOTISTS in emphasizing the understanding, and denying the immaculate conception of the Virgin.

THUGS.—"Deceivers." In India; worshipers of Kali, the goddess of lust and death. Their business is the assassination of travelers, commonly by strangling. In the Deccan, they are called PHANSIGARS, or "men that use the noose." The English government is rapidly exterminating them.

TRACTARIANS.—*See* ANGLO-CATHOLICS.

TRICHOTOMISTS.—Those who hold that man's constitution is three-fold; consisting of body, soul, and spirit. *See* 1 Thess. v. 23.

TRINITARIANS.—Those who hold to three persons eternally immanent in the Godhead. Our word Trinity is from the Latin of Tertullian, who wrote about 200 A.D. The corresponding Greek word was first employed by Theophilus of Antioch (d. 181).

TRITHEISTS.—A term sometimes reproachfully applied to Trinitarians, on the assumption that the three persons of their creed are in reality three distinct Gods. *See* PHILOPONISTS.

TUNKERS.—From the German *tunken*, "to dip." Also called DUNKERS. Originated in Germany in 1708. In 1719 emigrated to America, and in 1723 organized their first church in Germantown, Pennsylvania. In 1728 they adopted the seventh day of the week as their Sabbath. In 1733 they established a sort of monastery at Ephrata. Celibacy is recommended, but not required. They baptize by trine immersion. They partake of the Lord's Supper in the evening, and wash one another's feet. In 1758 a branch society was established at Bermuda Creek, in York County, and another, in 1763, in Bedford County. They are now widely dispersed, but most numerous in Pennsylvania, Maryland, Virginia, Ohio, and Indiana. In 1860, they were said to have about 200 congregations, and 20,000 communicants.

UNITARIANS.—Believers in the unity of God, who reject the doctrine of the Trinity. Some are Sabellians, denying only the Trinity of essence; others are Arians, denying the absolute Divinity of Christ; others are Socinians, believing that Christ is only a man, though miraculously conceived; and others again are Ebionites, denying the miraculous conception. On the continent of Europe they are somewhat numerous, but no exact statistics are obtainable. In 1866, they reported, in Great Britain and Ireland, 339 houses of worship, and 337 ministers. In the United States, in 1867, they reported 294 congregations, and 356 ministers.

UNITED ARMENIANS.—*See* ARMENIAN CHURCH.

UNITED BRETHREN.—Called also MORAVIANS. The Taborites were finally subdued in Bohemia in 1453. In 1457 the United Brethren were organized. Before the close of the century, they had nearly 200 churches in Bohemia, Moravia, and Poland. Severe persecutions, commencing in 1621, apparently extinguished them for ninety-four years. In 1722 they emerged once more into history under the patronage of Count Zinzendorf, in Saxony. They soon had churches in various parts of the continent of Europe, in Great Britain, and North America. Their polity is episcopal. They have been noted for their simple-hearted and fervent piety, as also for their zeal and success in missions. They have now four provincial organizations (two American, British, and Continental), besides their missionary stations among North American Indians, in Labrador, Greenland, the West Indies, South Africa, the East Indies, and Australia. In 1867 they reported, in the four provinces, 14,605 communicants, and 70,235 at their missionary stations.

UNITED BRETHREN IN CHRIST.—Distinguished from the UNITED BRETHREN by the additional clause "In Christ." Arose in the United States about 1755, under the leadership of Rev. William Otterbein, a German of the Reformed Church. Their polity is a mixture of Congregationalism and Presbyterianism. Free-masonry, slavery, and the manufacture and sale of ardent spirits, are expressly prohibited. Until 1820 only the German language was used in their services. Since then their growth has been rapid, particularly in Pennsylvania and the Northwestern States. In 1867, they reported 3,444 churches, and 97,982 members.

UNITED COPTS.—*See* COPTS.

UNITED GREEKS.—*See* GREEK CHURCH.

UNITED METHODIST FREE CHURCHES.—In England and Ireland, dating from 1857. In 1867, they reported, in England, 1,119 chapels, 271 itinerant, and 3,246 local, preachers, with a membership of 68,494. In Ireland, 1 minister, 8 local preachers, and 90 members.

UNITED NESTORIANS.—*See* NESTORIANS.

UNITED ORIGINAL SECEDERS.—In Scotland, dating from 1820, when a few ministers, belonging to the GENERAL ASSOCIATE SYNOD, refused to reunite with the ASSOCIATE SYNOD. In 1867, these UNITED ORIGINAL SECEDERS reported 4 presbyteries, 23 ministers, and 27 churches.

UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.—In Scotland; dates, in its present form, from 1847, when the UNITED SECESSION CHURCH (from 1820), and the RELIEF CHURCH (from 1761), were made one. The United Presbyterians differ from both the Established and Free Churches in taking the ground, that the civil government should have nothing whatever to do with the Church, either contributing to its support, or meddling with any of its affairs. In 1867, they reported 26 presbyteries, 537 ministers, 504 congregations, 161,467 communicants, and 132 students in their theological college at Edinburgh. In England, 4 presbyteries, 77 ministers, 82 churches, and 212,610 members. In Ireland, 1 presbytery, 10 congregations, 9 ministers, and 853 communicants.

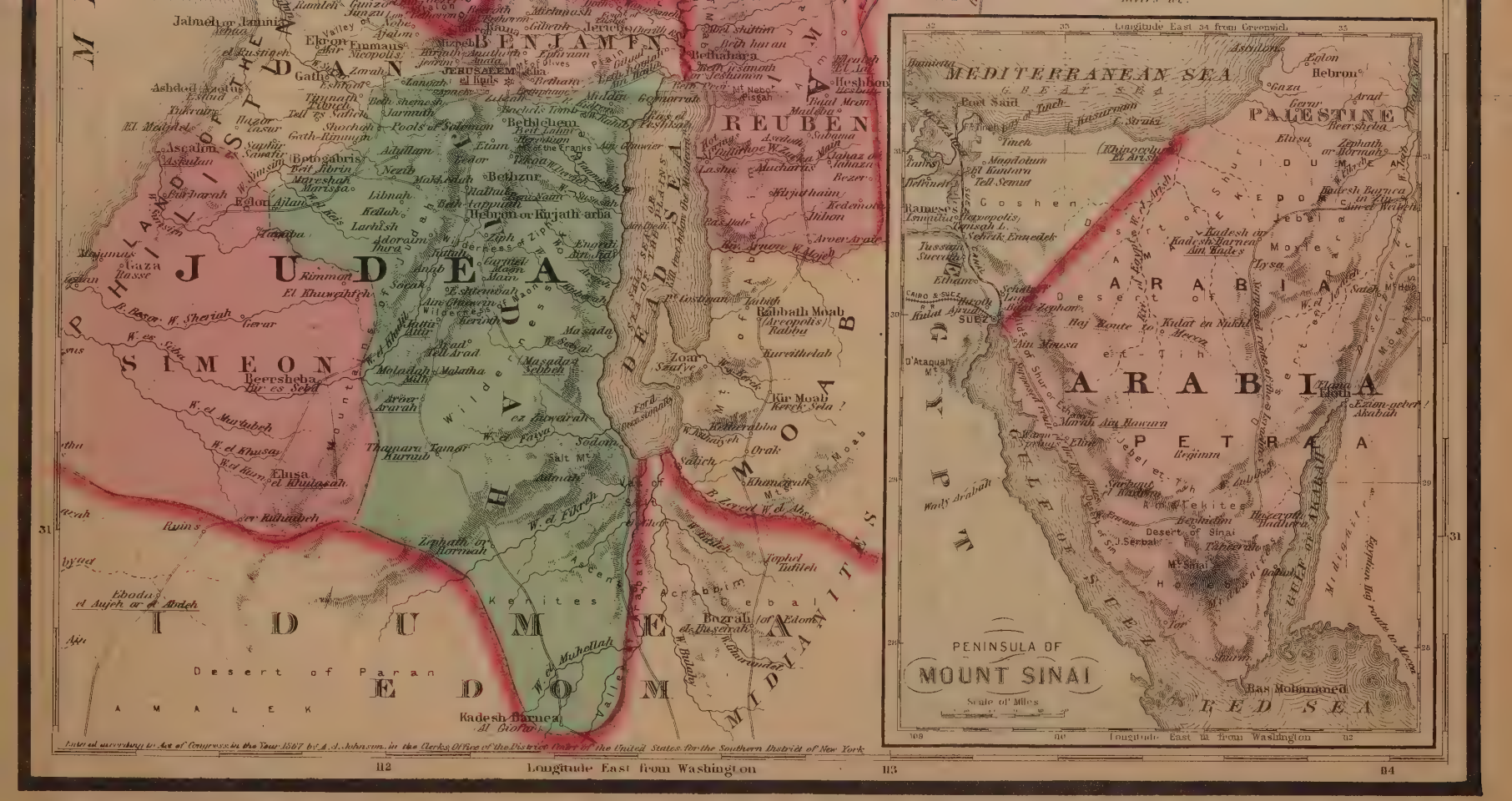
UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH OF NORTH AMERICA.—Dates from 1858, when the ASSOCIATE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH (from 1754), and the ASSOCIATE REFORMED CHURCH (from 1782), were united. Its greatest strength is in the Central and Western States. In 1867, there were 54 presbyteries, 539 ministers, 387 of whom were pastors, 736 churches, and 63,489 communicants.

UNITED SECESSION CHURCH.—In Scotland. Formed in 1820 by the reunion of the ASSOCIATE SYNOD and GENERAL ASSOCIATE SYNOD. In 1847 it was merged in the present UNITED PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.

UNITED SOCIETY OF BELIEVERS.—Commonly called SHAKERS. Claim descent from the French CAMISARDS of 1688. In 1706 three of these prophets went over to England, where a society was organized in 1747. In 1758, Ann Lee (b. 1736, d. 1782) joined the society, and, in 1774, with several of her followers, emigrated to America. In 1776 they settled in the town of Watervliet, near Albany. In 1780 they numbered only ten or twelve persons. Before 1805, they had eleven settlements: two in New York, four in Massachusetts, one in Connecticut, two in New Hampshire, and two in Maine. In that year a mission was undertaken to the Western States, which resulted in the establishment of four communities in Ohio, and two in Kentucky. They have now seventeen settlements, and 4,500 members. They abjure marriage, practise community of goods, and are noted for their industry and thrift. They hold that the millennium has begun, and that they are the only true Church.

UNITED SYNOD OF THE PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH.—In

JOHNSON'S
PALESTINE
PUBLISHED BY
A.J.JOHNSON, NEW YORK.
Scale of Miles
5
10
20
30
Longitude East 36 from Greenwich
35
37
34
33
COELE SYRIA
DAMASCUS
Esh Sham
Baalath (Heliopolis)
Baalbek
Yebrud
Road to Homs & Aleppo
Sednaja
Zebdani
Abila
Suk Wady Burada
Dimas
Abilene
Duma
Bahr el Marj L. of the Meadow
Katane
El Kesweh
Khan Denun
Mount Hermon
Jebel esh Sheikh
Hivites
Gebal (Byblus)
Jebeil
Aphaca
Kesrawan Bay
R. Lycus / Nahr el Kelb
Ras Beirut
Beirut
Berytus
Zahleh
Deir el Kamr
R. Tamyras
Porphyrion
R. Bostrenus
SIDON
Saida
Jezzin
Nahr ez Zaherany
Sarepta
Ornithopolis
TYRE
Sur
Ras el Ain
White Cape
Alexandroschene
Iskanderuna
Ras en Nakura
Ecdippa
Achzib
Accho Ptolemais
Acre or Akka
BAY OF ACRE
C. Carmel
Sycaminos
Haifa
Castellum Peregrinorum
Dor Dora
Tortura
Rehob or Beth Rehob
Abelmaim
Maachathites
Laish or Dan
Tibnin
Upper Galilee
Cesarea Philippi
Paneas
Banias
Hazor
Kedesh
Kedes
Waters of Merom
L. Semochonitis
Bahr el Huleh
Geshurites
Geshur
Harosheth
Giscala
Safed
Jotapata
Beth Maon
Bethsaida
Julias
Capernaum
Chorazin
LAKE OF TIBERIAS
LAKE OF GENNESARETH
SEA OF GALILEE
Magdala
Tiberias
Hippos
Gamala
Gergesa
Gadara
Um Keis
Abila
Nazareth
Sepphoris
ZEBULON
Jokneam
Tabor
Endor
Shunem
NAPHTALI
ITUREA
TRACHONITIS
BASHAN
Batanæa
AURANITIS
Ashteroth
Tell Ashtereh
Edrei
Adra
Nahiteh
Eshmiskin
Burak
Phaina
Missema
Wady Lowa
Dionysius
Shuhba
Kenath
Kunawat
Zaele
Mt. Alsadamus
Kelb Hauran
Deir el Adas
Ezra
Nejran
el Mejdel
Busserha
SEA
MEDITERRANEAN SEA


BENJAMIN
JUDAH
JUDEA
REUBEN
SIMEON
EDOM
IDUMEA
MOAB
MIDIANITES
Desert of Paran
AMALEK
Kadesh Barnea
Hebron or Kiriath-arba
Bethlehem
Bethzur
Beersheba
Elusa
Masada
Zoar
Kir Moab
Rabbath Moab
Bozrah
Sodom
Salt Mt.
Dead Sea
Longitude East from Washington
MEDITERRANEAN SEA
GREAT SEA
Port Said
Tanis
Goshen
Ramses
Heliopolis
Tell Semut
Mandolum
Pelusium
Gaza
Hebron
PALESTINE
Beersheba
Elusa
Zephath or Hormah
Kadesh Barnea
Ain Kades
Moyse
ARABIA
Desert of
Kadesh or Kadesh Barnea
Ain Kades
Elysa
Kulat en Nakhl
Hajj Route to Mecca
Ain Mousa
SUEZ
CAIRO & SUEZ R.R.
Kulat Ajrud
O'Ataqah Mt.
ARABIA
PETRA
Akabah
Ezion-geber
Wady Arabah
Sarbut el Khadim
Tekites
Beyhadem
Desert of Sinai
J. Serbal
Mt. Sinai
Tor
Bas Mohammed
RED SEA
PENINSULA OF
MOUNT SINAI
Scale of Miles
Longitude East from Greenwich
Longitude East from Washington
Entered according to Act of Congress in the Year 1867 by A. J. Johnson, in the Clerks Office of the District Court of the United States for the Southern District of New York

the Southern United States; dating from 1857, and composed of seceders from the New School Presbyterian Church. In 1864 this body united with the General Assembly of the then Confederate States. At the time of the union, there were 190 churches, and 10,568 communicants.

UNIVERSALISTS.—Believers in the final salvation of all moral beings from sin and death. Some are RESTORATIONISTS, which *see*. Others deny that there is any punishment after death. The doctrine is much older, and more widely diffused, than the denomination. In Germany, for example, there are many believers in universal salvation, but no Universalist societies. The organization of the sect dates from 1750, in London, England. Its founder was the Rev. James Kelly, an associate of Whitefield. In 1770, one of his converts, a Wesleyan, the Rev. John Murray (b. 1741, d. 1815), emigrated to America, and in 1779 gathered the first society at Gloucester, Massachusetts. The Rev. Elhanan Winchester (b. 1751, d. 1797), a Calvinistic Baptist clergyman, became a Universalist in 1781, and made many converts. But the denomination was built up chiefly by Hosea Ballou (b. 1771, d. 1852), the son of a Baptist minister, who began to preach in 1791. There were then but few societies. In 1867, there were, in England, more than 40 societies (only 3 in 1860); in British America, 9 societies; in the United States, 85 associations, 743 societies, and 521 ministers. The greatest strength of the denomination is in Maine, Massachusetts, New York, and Ohio.

URSULINES.—So called from *St. Ursula*, said to have suffered martyrdom at Cologne, in the fifth century. At first (1537) a mere association, or sisterhood, for nursing the sick, and instructing poor girls. In 1604, they became a regular order of nuns. They are now numerous both in Europe and America, and devote themselves mainly to the instruction of girls.

WAHABEES.—So called from *Wahab* (d. 1787), who undertook to restore Mohammedanism to its original purity. The temporal power of the Wahabees, which had prevailed in nearly every part of Arabia, was overthrown in 1818. Since then they have been only a sect, but as such are dominant throughout nearly half the peninsula.

WALDENSES.—Followers of Peter Waldo, of Lyons, France (d. 1197), who took on himself the vow of poverty in 1173, and began to preach. In 1183 he was condemned at Verona as a heretic. But his principles spread widely in southern France and northern Italy, even into Spain. Towards the close of the thirteenth century, the Waldenses began to retire among the mountains of Piedmont and Savoy, where they still are, having sixteen congregations, with a population of nearly 20,000. At first they were much like the Catholics, only they insisted on reading the Scriptures, and aiming at greater purity of life. After awhile, they denounced Rome as Babylon. Finally, their reformation began about the time of Huss (d. 1415), and was completed in the time of Luther and Calvin.

WALKERITES.—A small body of rigid separatists in Ireland in the early part of the nineteenth century.

WESLEYAN METHODISTS.—Those Methodists who adhere to the original non-episcopal polity of John Wesley. The Methodists of Great Britain and her colonies are mainly Wesleyans, with a membership, in 1867, of 539,795. In the United States, the Wesleyan Methodist organization dates from 1843, and in 1867 reported a membership of about 25,000.

WYCLIFFITES.—Followers of John Wycliffe (b. 1324, d. 1384), who translated the Scriptures, and denounced many of the Papal errors and abuses. When he died, nearly half the people of England were in sympathy with him.

WINEBRENNARIANS.—Call themselves CHURCH OF GOD, which *see*.

YEZIDEES.—From *Yezid*, founder of their religion. Called also DEVIL WORSHIPERS. A singular people, found in Turkish Armenia (more than 200,000), in Koordistan (about 4,000), and in some other localities, who treat the Devil with scrupulous respect, because they anticipate his restoration to heaven, where they wish to have him for their friend.

ZEALOTS.—A fanatical Jewish sect, which struggled desperately against the Romans, from about 6 A.D., when Judas the Gaulonite headed a revolt, till the fall of Jerusalem, in the year 70.

THE

# HISTORY OF THE BIBLE,

COMPILED EXPRESSLY FOR THE ANALYSIS,

FROM

HORNE, TREGELLES, STOWE, SMITH, AND ALL THE LATEST AND BEST AUTHORITIES.

---

## INTRODUCTORY.

**THE BIBLE.**—This term means The Book; as much as to say, a Book so much beyond any other in importance, as to be worth naming just as if there were no other book at all. The word is Greek, and when first used was in the plural, *Biblia*, or "the books." In this form it was first used during the "dark ages" in the 5th century, or about 1,350 years ago; in the century of the Greek Emperor Theodosius II.; of Genseric, king of the Vandals; of Clovis, king of the Franks; of Attila; of the landing of Hengist and Horsa in Britain. Indeed, at that time it was not so very long that "the Bible" as we now know it, had been recognized in its present form; for "the canon was closed," to use the common learned phrase, by the formal adoption of the present books as constituting the New Testament, at the Council of Carthage, A.D. 397, at the end of the century just before.

**GROWTH OF THE BIBLE.**—Among books, the Bible stands like one of the giant trees of our Pacific coast among ordinary trees; towering far above them in majesty, and surpassing them equally in length of growth and largeness of perennial vigor. The separate books of which it consists were composed at different periods during sixteen hundred and sixteen years; from the year 1520 before Christ, when the Book of Job was written, to the year 96 after Christ, when the Revelation of St. John was written. This is a period as long as from the reign of the Roman Emperor Diocletian down to our own day.

**DIVISIONS OF THIS HISTORY.**—The most natural and intelligible mode of tracing the story of the Bible is the chronological one. Accordingly, the principal divisions of the subject in this treatise will be as follows:

1. History of the Old Testament.
2. History of the New Testament.
3. History of the Completed Canon or Holy Bible.

## PART I.—HISTORY OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

**JOB; the Oldest Book in the World.**—The first written of all the books in the Bible, and the oldest literary production in the world, is the Book of Job. This, according to the best authorities, was composed by Job himself. The land of Uz, where he lived, was east of Palestine, and either within that sandy and waste part of Arabia called Arabia Deserta, or in the country of Idumæa, not far distant. The time of the composition of the book is to be placed a little (twenty-nine years according to Ussher) before the Exodus from Egypt, and 1,520 years before Christ. This is five centuries and a half earlier than Homer; a thousand years before Confucius and Solon, and earlier than even the very earliest date assigned to the Hindoo Vedas.

**Authorship of Job.**—The authorship of the Book of Job has been attributed to Elihu, Solomon, Isaiah, to some anonymous person, and to Moses. The last is the least violent of these suppositions; but it is hardly possible to believe that Moses would have written a book in which there is not a description, nor allusion, nor word, from which it could be guessed that such a nation as the Israelites existed. The best opinion is, that Job himself wrote it, and it may be that Moses, or some other editor, changed it in some small respects. It may have been included in the sacred writings of the Israelites by Moses. Job was not a Jew, but an Arab prince or emir; a noticeable fact, since it shows that with all their exclusive notions, the Jews from the very beginning of their national existence received the composition of a Gentile as having a character as sacred as the writings of their own priests and prophets.

In the Septuagint version of Job (made about B.C. 280), a somewhat curious addition was made to the last verse but one of the last chapter, in these words, in Greek (but they are not found in the Hebrew):

"But it is written that he [*i. e.*, Job] shall rise again along with those whom the Lord raiseth up." There is also a "subscription," appendix, or note, which says that Job was at first named Jobab, and was king of Edom, not far from the time of Moses; and also that he was son of Zave, a son of Esau, and thus fifth in descent from Abraham. All this is, however, a mere addition of the Jewish commentators.

**PENTATEUCH; or, Genesis, Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy.**—These five books must be first considered together, because they constitute together the *Torah*, or law, of the Jews, and because they were collectively written by Moses. The close connection of these five with each other was long ago recognized by the Jewish Rabbins, who termed them "The five-fifths of the Law," and by the Greek translators, who called them the *Pentateuch* (*pente*, five, and *teuchos*, a volume); *i. e.*, the five-fold book. Indeed, it is probable that all the five were originally one con-

tinuous narrative, and that the division into five parts and the assigning of the present names, was the work of the seventy translators who made the Septuagint version. In the Jewish Hebrew manuscripts, the Pentateuch has from time immemorial formed one single unbroken document, marked only with the divisions for reading called *perashioth* or *parshiyoth*, and *sedarim*, corresponding in some measure to chapters and sections. It was the Pentateuch, substantially in this condition of one unbroken manuscript narrative, which is referred to in Ezra, Nehemiah, and Chronicles as "the Law of Moses," "the Book of Moses," "the Book of the Covenant," and "the Book of the Law;" and which was discovered in the reign of Josiah, after having been long unknown to the nation at large (2 Chron. xxxiv. 14). It is here called "the Book of the Law of Jehovah by the hand of Moses." It is the Pentateuch, also, which is so often quoted or appealed to by Christ and the New Testament writers as "the Law."

**Authorship of the Pentateuch.**—The Pentateuch was mainly written or compiled by Moses, at different times during his life. At what times, it is of course impossible to say; his death is dated at B.C. 1451; and with the exception of Genesis, the Pentateuch must have been written between the Exodus from Egypt and the author's death; that is (according to Archbishop Ussher's chronology), between B.C. 1491 and 1451. Later investigators would make these dates respectively 1652 and 1612; that is, would carry this whole period back 161 years.

**Contents of the Pentateuch.**—The first eleven chapters (as divided in our authorized English version) of Genesis constitute a history of the creation and of the world. At this point the scope of the work narrows down to the story of Abraham and his descendants, which is in the remainder of Genesis brought down to the death of Joseph; or, according to Ussher, to the end of 2,369 years from the creation, or B.C. 1635. The rest of the Pentateuch gives the history of the Jews or Israelites as a nation, from the death of Joseph to the entrance into Canaan (or from B.C. 1635 to B.C. 1451), together with the elaborate theocratic code of government revealed to Moses and promulgated by him.

**Literary Character of the Pentateuch.**—Bishop Gray, in his "Key to the Old Testament," thus well describes the character of this most ancient of all books of sacred history:

"It is a wide description, gradually contracted; an account of one nation, preceded by a general sketch of the first state of mankind. The books are written in pure Hebrew, with an admirable diversity of style, always well adapted to the subject, yet characterized with the stamp of the same author; they are all evidently parts of the same work, and mutually strengthen and illustrate each other. They blend revelation and history in one point of view; furnish laws and describe their execution; exhibit prophecies and relate their accomplishment."

We add some observations upon the books of the Pentateuch separately.

**GENESIS.**—This book relates the history of a period of 2,369 years, from the creation to the death of Joseph. Recent evangelical authorities seem inclined to believe that in composing the Book of Genesis, Moses made use of two separate and very ancient Hebrew written documents by unknown authors, and that besides editing and combining these, he continued the narrative in his own words. This doctrine is founded on the fact, which is unquestionable, that a considerable part of Genesis can be separated into two sets of passages, one distinguished by the use of the plural Hebrew word *Elohim* for God, and the other by the use of the singular Hebrew word *Jehovah*. For instance; throughout the first chapter and the first three verses of the second, the word *Elohim* is in the Hebrew wherever "God" is found in the text. The translators have adopted the singular form throughout, of course; but in using personal pronouns they have sometimes said "us," etc., as in chap. i. 26, "And God said, Let *us* make man in *our* image, after *our* likeness," etc. In chap. vi. 1–8, again, for instance, the Hebrew word translated "God" is *Jehovah*.

**Name of Genesis.**—The Hebrew name of the book is (in English), "In the beginning;" according to the Hebrew custom of naming books by a title composed of their first words. The present name, "Genesis," is Greek, and means Generation, or Creation; because the book tells the story of the creation.

**Contents of the Book.**—Mr. Horne gives a very good analysis to show the general scope of the book of Genesis, substantially as follows:

**Part I.**—The original history of mankind, including—

1. Chap. i.–v.; from the creation to the flood.
2. Chap. vi.–ix.; the flood and the subsequent repeopling of the world.
3. Chap. x.–xi.; from the flood to the call of Abraham.

**Part II.**—The early history of Abraham and his descendants the Jews, including—

4. Chap. xii.–xxv. 18; from the call of Abraham to his death, and the settlement of his son.
5. Chap. xxv. 19–xxviii 9; the history of Isaac.
6. Chap. xxviii. 10–l. · the histories of Jacob and Joseph.

Thus, we may add, Genesis is shown to be not merely the introduction to the History of Christianity and to the History of the Jews, but to the History of the World.

**EXODUS; Name and Scope.**—The Hebrew name of this book, being its first words, means "These are the words." The present Greek name, given, like the other names of the books of the Pentateuch, by the Greek translators of the Septuagint, means "The going out" (*i. e.*, from Egypt). The book covers the period of 145 years, from the death of Joseph, B.C. 1635, to the erection of the Tabernacle in the desert, B.C. 1491.

**Exodus; Historical Significance.**—In a merely historical sense, the most important feature of the book of Exodus is the story of the escape of the children of Israel from their bondage. In a higher sense, however, the center and crown of the book is, the Ten Commandments; the first monumental code in the history of the world, and a wonderful record to prove that the essential nature of a right life was reckoned both by God and man to be one and the same in Sinai, and on the Mount of the Beatitudes, 1,500 years afterward. Thus it is evident that the full import and purpose of Exodus is, to record the history of the end of the family or patriarchal existence of the Israelites, and of their systematic organization and establishment as a nation, according to the principles of God's law, applied as far as the state of humanity would permit ("the times of this ignorance God winked at"), in a theocratic frame of government.

**LEVITICUS.**—In Hebrew, Leviticus is named from the first words, "And he called." The present name

refers to its contents as a book of Levitical or ceremonial regulations. The historical extent of Leviticus is very small, being only one month, the first month of the year B.C. 1490.

**Contents of Leviticus.**—The matter of the book may be divided as follows:

1. Chap. i.–vii. Laws on sacrifices.
2. Chap. viii.–x. The history of the institution of the priesthood in the persons of Aaron and his sons; of their first offering; and of the destruction of Nadab and Abihu.
3. Chap. xi.–xvi. The code of laws respecting ceremonial cleanness and uncleanness.
4. Chap. xvii.–xx. A series of laws intended to define and maintain the separation between the Israelites and the heathen.
5. Chap. xxi.–xxvii. Laws concerning priests, sacrifices, festivals, vows, etc., and a series of promises and threats in the case of national obedience or disobedience.

**The Decalogue System of Bertheau.**—A writer named Bertheau thinks he has discovered in all the laws of Moses a constant arrangement into decalogues, or sub-codes of ten clauses or regulations, after the pattern of the Ten Commandments. For instance, Leviticus, chap. xi., says Bertheau, is a decalogue or table of ten commandments referring to clean and unclean flesh; and ten parts may be laid out thus:

1. Verses 2–8; what beasts may or may not be eaten.
2. " 9–12; same, as to fishes.
3. " 13–20; same, as to birds.
4. " 21–23; same, as to insects.
5. " 24–25; as to pollution by carcasses of insects.
6. " 26–28; same, by carcasses of beasts.
7. " 29–38; list of "creeping things" unclean, whether alive or dead.
8. " 39–40; of duration of above-named uncleanness.
9. " 41–42; all creeping things abominable.
10. " 43–45; pollution by them forbidden.

The two remaining verses of the chapter are a summary only. Upon carefully tracing out the limits thus set down for the so-called ten commandments of this minor decalogue, it is believed that it will be found capable of being arranged in eleven, or thirteen, or seventeen commandments quite as naturally as into ten.

As this is a curious idea, we add another of Bertheau's decalogues, which any one may lay off and judge of for himself. It is the first part of chap. xv., and the supposed commandments consist respectively of the following named verses: First commandment, verses 2, 3; second, v. 4; third, v. 5; fourth, v. 6; fifth, v. 7; sixth, v. 8; seventh, v. 9; eighth, v. 10; ninth, v. 11, 12; tenth, v. 13–15.

**NUMBERS.**—In the Hebrew, this book is called "And he spake." The English name, unlike the names of the preceding and following books, is an English word. If the rule of the other books of the Pentateuch had been followed, its name would have been Arithmoi or Arithmœ, the Greek word meaning Numbers. This name was applied from the fact that the book tells the story of the numbering of Israel; and it is considered that the last verse of the last chapter authorizes the belief that Moses not only received the book from God in the plains of Moab, but also that he wrote it there. It gives the history of the wanderings of the Israelites during thirty-eight years and nine or ten months; from B.C. 1493 to B.C. 1454.

**Contents of Numbers.**—The book may be laid off into four principal parts, as follows:

1. Chap. i.–iv. The census of the Israelites.
2. Chap. v.–x. 10. The establishment of a number of religious ceremonies.
3. Chap. x. 10–xxi. 20. The journey of the Israelites from Mount Sinai to Moab.
4. Chap. xxi. 21–xxxvi. The occurrences of the stay in Moab.

**DEUTERONOMY.**—Called in Hebrew, "These are the words." The present name means "Repetition of the Law," from the second promulgation by Moses of the code which he had delivered to the Israelites. Apparently it was written during the stay of the Israelites in Moab, and not long before the death of Moses. It covers only five lunar weeks, or, as some say, two months, of time. Its contents may be grouped as:

1. Chap. i.–iv. A recapitulation of the history of the wanderings of the Israelites.
2. Chap. v.–xxvi. The three memorial discourses, or repetition of the Law, which Moses addressed to his countrymen in contemplation of his own death, in order to fix the code the more firmly in their minds. These discourses were respectively upon the moral, ceremonial, and judicial law.
3. Chap. xxvii.–xxx. The solemn confirmation of the Law of Moses by the ceremony of the blessings and cursings upon mounts Ebal and Gerizim.
4. Chap. xxxi.–xxxiv. The remainder of the life of Moses; including the appointment of Joshua to succeed him, the charge to Joshua, the Song of Moses, his final prophetic blessing of the tribes, and his death.

**THE JEWISH BIBLE.**—The nucleus of our present Bible, thus composed, was now what might be called the Jewish Bible; at once the history, the code of laws, and the sacred book, of the nation. It was expressly commanded by Moses before his death that it should be read aloud to the assembled Israelites once in seven years, in the jubilee year, at the Feast of Tabernacles; and it was preserved with the utmost care and reverence, by the side of the Ark of the Covenant in the Tabernacle. As has been observed, it is not impossible that the Book of Job was very early placed with it.

**ANCIENT HEBREW BOOKS OR ROLLS.**—The "book" thus kept in the sacred place of the Israelites was not such a book as the reader holds in his hand, of paper, with leaves and a cover, and opening by a flexible back, or that the words and verses and chapters were arranged like ours. In those days, and down to a period long after the time of Christ, the "book" was a parchment roll, such as is now kept in the Jewish synagogues, made of skins fastened together, and shaped like one width of stair carpet; the text was written upon it in narrow columns from top to bottom without any break between word, sentence, verse, or chapter; and the direction of its writing and reading was exactly the reverse of ours. This order, from right to left, is still used in the Hebrew language, as any one may see who will examine a Hebrew book printed this year. To make this clear we will give a few verses of Genesis in the English words and letters, but with the printing and punctuating arranged as the Hebrew roll:

```
awtitahttngileh   gfotiripsehtdnapee   rcdogginnigebehtnI
ividdogdnadoogs   afehtnopudevomdo     htdnanevaehehtdetae
morfthgilehtded   dnasretawehtfoec     htraeehtdnahtraee
ogdnassenkradeht  eberehtteldiasdog    dnamroftuohtiwsaw
adthgilehtdellacd  awerehtdnathgil     awssenkraddnadiov
hssenkradehtdnay  twasdogdnathgils     dehtfoecafehtnopus
```

Instead, however, of occupying, as the above specimen does, a space half an inch deep and three

inches long, each of the letters was very likely an eighth or even a quarter of an inch high and wide; the columns were a foot long and four inches wide, or even considerably more. We copy from Horne the description of a parchment roll now in the British Museum, containing the Pentateuch alone.

"It is a large double roll, containing the Hebrew Pentateuch, written with very great care on forty brown African skins. These skins are of different breadths; some containing more columns than others. The columns are one hundred and fifty-three in number, each of which contains about sixty-three lines, is about twenty-two inches deep, and generally more than five inches broad."

With the prescribed margins above and below, and the spaces between the columns, this "roll," therefore, if unrolled and laid on the ground, would occupy a space seventy-six feet long and two feet two inches wide. It is thus evident that the rolls of those ancient times were extremely cumbrous and inconvenient compared with the books of the present day. The skins of parchment in such a roll were tied together with strings made of the skin of some clean animal, and the whole was rolled upon a round stick at each end, while a disk above and below the parchment on each stick, like the heads of a spool, served to guide the parchment in rolling up and to protect the edges of the skins.

**OTHER WORKS OF THE MOSAIC PERIOD.**—It has been shown that the Book of Job is older than the Pentateuch, by about seventy years. Besides this, a number of ancient Hebrew works, some of them used by Moses, some quoted by him, and doubtless others of which no memorial whatever exists, have now disappeared. Among these are to be reckoned the two separate books (if the recent theory on that subject is true) used by Moses in compiling the Book of Genesis. Another is, "the Book of the Wars of the Lord," mentioned in Numbers xxi. 14. As to what this was, there are various opinions, for instance: 1, that it was the Book of Numbers itself; 2, an Amoritish collection of songs of triumph in honor of Sihon, king of the Amorites; 3, the Book of Judges; 4, simply the general Biblical narrative of the military operations of the Israelites; 5, a memorandum of directions and information made out by Moses to serve after his death as a set of instructions for Joshua; and 6, a collection of Hebrew songs and ballads mostly or entirely in honor of their victories over the heathen. Most of the Jewish doctors (says Horne) adopt the fourth of these beliefs. Dr. Lightfoot (with whom Horne agrees), the fifth; and Rev. J. J. S. Perowne (in Smith's Dictionary of the Bible) the last. Another notion, perhaps not less probable and natural than any of these is, that it was exactly what the title of it indicates, a narrative of the Hebrew wars, by an unknown author, and of which or of its writer there now remains no trace.

The account of the death and burial of Moses, and probably a few other passages in the Pentateuch, were added by Ezra or some subsequent hand, but no such variations make any difference with the authenticity of the work.

**THE HISTORICAL BOOKS.**—For a time after the death of Moses, the Book of the Law reposed "in the side of the Ark of the Covenant," as he had written it and delivered it to the Levites just before his death. The next great addition to the sacred record was the series of writings called the "Historical Books" of the Old Testament, including the twelve from Joshua to Esther inclusive. Of these, the first seven (Joshua, Judges, Ruth, Samuel, I. and II. Kings) are termed by the Jews "The Former Prophets," because written (according to them) by persons of prophetic character. These books together give us the history of the Israelites during about a thousand years, from the death of Moses to the Reform of Nehemiah; or, about B.C. 1451 to B.C. 445. The corresponding period in profane history is pretty nearly that extending from the institution of the Olympic Games (B.C. 1453) to the government of Pericles at Athens (B.C. 444).

**JEWISH HISTORICAL RECORDS.**—While there is uncertainty about the precise authorship of many portions of the Old Testament, there is none about the general authenticity of its historical record. It is doubtless remarkable that the national annals of so small a nation, and one whose career was interrupted by so many violences and misfortunes, should have been so long and so fully preserved. There are some particular reasons for this, which must not be omitted from consideration in this account.

The Jews were excessively proud of their race, and were extremely industrious and careful in tracing, recording, and preserving their genealogies, which they could frequently carry, in an unbroken line of descents, up to Abraham. Very many of these documents survived the Babylonish captivity, and even the first Roman conquest; but at the dispersion of the Jews under the Emperor Adrian, they were mostly destroyed. Besides what seems to have been a natural pride of race, like that still shown by the Arabs their kinsmen, there were some special uses for the Jewish genealogies, which helped preserve them. Thus, no one was permitted to be made a priest unless he could present a perfect and authentic genealogical record of his priestly descent; and accordingly the priests were doubly diligent in preserving the documents which were the title-deeds and only proofs of their dignified office. With these records, which were preserved in the Temple, the Book of the Law, which contained all the early part of the Jewish history, was also naturally kept, and in preserving this, all the force of a religious ardor as devoted as any of which humanity is capable, acted in support of family pride and love of high office. The whole of the lands of the Israelites was also divided up by families, and all their inheritances depended upon the making out of their descent. Lastly, the Messiah was promised to appear in some line of Jewish family descent, later restricted to the house of David; and as time passed on, the number annually increased of those who zealously preserved the documentary proof of their descent, not only as noble in itself, but as showing the possibility that in this or that household the child might be born which should make it beyond comparison the most illustrious household of all earthly history.

The Tabernacle, and afterward the Temple, was the prescribed place of deposit for the Book of the Law; and as the central professional institution of the priesthood, it was naturally made the treasure-house for the genealogies of themselves and of the nation at at large. The scribes or *shoterim*, who were by occupation devoted to the work of searching and writing up genealogies, also used the same place for keeping their records; and as one or another prophetic book of predictions for the future or narratives of the past was compiled, it was naturally laid up by the writer or his disciples, along with the other precious documents of his profession, in the one holy place and literary treasure-house of his people,

and in charge of his own brethren by blood and by dignity.

It is not strange that under all these united motives, the historical and sacred records of the Jews should have been preserved with a tenacity so firm, so persevering, so long continued, and so successful, even if we do not ascribe to God a special guardianship over the records which were to become the principal means of preserving and extending among men the knowledge of Himself, His works, His ways, and His will.

**JOSHUA.**—This book tells the story of the conquest of Canaan by the Israelites and their formal settlement in it, covering a period usually estimated at about seventeen years, but sometimes reckoned at thirty. The natural division of it is into three parts, as follows:

1. Chap. i.–xii. The history of the conquest of Canaan.

2. Chap. xiii.–xxii. The account of the partition of the country to the children of Israel.

3. Chap. xxiii.–xxiv. The public farewell of Joshua, his death and burial.

**Authorship.**—There is no authentic knowledge whatever of the writer of this book. The most common belief, both among Jews and Christians, has been that it was written by Joshua himself, as the Pentateuch was by Moses, and that, as in the case of Moses, the account of the last days and death of Joshua was subsequently added. It has been ascribed by various writers, to Phinehas, Eleazar, Samuel, Jeremiah, some one of Joshua's elders; some one in the time of Jonah; some one in the time of Saul; some one after the Babylonian Captivity. But none of these views is as reasonable as that most usual one which makes it the work of the great Jewish general himself, with a few subsequent editorial additions. If Joshua wrote it, its composition must be dated before B.C. 1426, the year of his death.

**BOOK OF JASHER.**—Some work by this name is quoted in Joshua x. 13, where it is observed that the account of the miracle of the sun and moon standing still is told in that book. It is referred to again in II. Sam., ii. 18, as containing the lament of David over Saul. This book, like that of the "Wars of the Lord," perished long ago, undoubtedly in consequence of the foreign wars or civil troubles of the Israelites. Of the different opinions as to what it was, the most reasonable is that it was a collection of poems, and that "Jasher," instead of being the name of the writer, was the first word of the book. It means "sang." This is in accordance with the practice of the Jews, who would have said that the story of Cain and Abel is not "in Genesis," but in "In the beginning;" and that the account of the death of Moses is, not "in Deuteronomy," but in "These be the words." Moreover, where poetical productions are quoted in the Bible, this word is several times used to introduce them, which shows that it would be a natural first word, and therefore a usual name for a book of Hebrew poems. Thus, the Hebrew for "then sang Moses" (Ex., xv. 1), is, *az jashir Mosheh;* and, with another grammatical form, in Judges, v. 1, we find that "And Deborah sang" is in the Hebrew, *ve-thashar Deborah;* so that a collection of poems would more naturally be called by the ancient Hebrews, "The Book of He Sang," or "of Then Sang," or "of Sang," that is, "The Book of Jasher," than by any other name.

**JUDGES.**—While the Hebrews were only one family, and "Abram the Hebrew," or his son and grandson, were the chief personages among them, their form of government—if such it may be called—was the Patriarchate; that is, they were a large household, directed by the natural authority of its head. In Egypt, the Hebrews were slaves, having no government of their own, except certain "elders," who might perhaps be compared with the "selectmen" of New England towns. The government of Moses was a theocracy; that is, a government not only under the code of laws revealed by God, but also under the constant personal direction of God as any new case arose which the code did not provide for. During the life of Moses and that of Joshua, this mode of administration was successful; but when the powerful military genius of Joshua had ceased to control the nation, no competent successor was at hand. Instead of a national government, therefore, the tribes, and even private individuals, at once began to act independently in both civil and military matters, and that disorderly and often anarchic period followed, of which the Book of Judges tells the story. Its name is adopted from that of the office of the thirteen successive leaders who arose from time to time, during the period of 300 years which the narrative covers, from the death of Joshua to the time of Eli and of the youth of Samuel.

**Authorship.**—This has been attributed to Phinehas, Hezekiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and Ezra; also, to some unknown prophet, who is supposed to have drawn the materials for it from the public records. But the Jews themselves believe that it was written by the prophet Samuel, and this is the most reasonable opinion. As in the case of the Pentateuch and of Joshua, the book has probably been slightly modified by the changes or additions introduced by some subsequent editor. There are good reasons for concluding that it was written during the first years of David's reign.

**RUTH.**—This sweet and graceful pastoral narrative is by some wholly unknown author, though it has been credited to Samuel, to Hezekiah, and to Ezra. But there is nothing whatever by which the authorship of it can be determined. It is perhaps reasonable to suppose that it was written about the time of David.

**Date of the Incidents.**—There is a very considerable disagreement, also, as to the period of which the story is told. The author of the Chaldee paraphrase or Targum of Ruth has a story that she was the daughter of Eglon, king of Moab, who was killed by Ehud; but there is no reason whatever for the notion. Josephus says that its incidents happened in the time of Eli; some Jewish writers think Boaz was the same as Ibzan, who succeeded Jephthah as Judge of Israel. Others have referred them to the time of Deborah, of Shamgar, and of Gideon. Perhaps this last period is as probable as any, and would date the story about B.C. 1241.

**I. AND II. SAMUEL.**—The division between the two books of Samuel is not found in the original Hebrew, but they are there one continuous book, called "The Book of Samuel."

**Authorship and Subject.**—It is a reasonable belief that the first twenty-four chapters of the first book were written by Samuel, and the remainder of the two by the prophets Gad and Nathan. Some think the whole was written under Rehoboam. There is almost a certainty that whoever was the author, use was made, as in the books of Moses, of other existing

records which have since disappeared. Such, for instance, were, the Song of Hannah; the lists of David's mighty men; the elegy on the death of Saul and Jonathan; etc.

The books of Samuel constitute a history of the Jews for about 120 years, or from B.C. 1135 to B.C. 1016, beginning with the birth of Samuel in the time of the judgeship of Eli, including the establishment of the Hebrew monarchy, and ending with the story of the numbering of the people by David, and its punishment. Their narrative may be divided as follows:

In the First Book of Samuel.

1. Chap. i.–iv. The history of the judgeship of Eli.

2. Chap. v.–xii. The history of the judgeship of Samuel.

3. Chap. xiii.–xxxi. The history of the inauguration and reign of Saul.

In the Second Book of Samuel.

4. Chap. i.–x. The history of the internal proceedings which resulted in placing David upon the throne, and of his victories over the surrounding nations.

5. Chap. xi.–xix. The story of David's sins and of the domestic and national troubles which were the consequence, down to the death of Absalom, David's return to Jerusalem, and the insurrection of Sheba.

6. Chap. xxi.–xxiv. The history of the remainder of David's reign.

The books of Samuel are perhaps the most interesting of the whole Old Testament, as containing the romantic story of David, the shepherd, soldier, poet, and king; one of the most brilliant and grandest characters of all human history, notwithstanding the small corner of the earth which was the field of his activity. No deed of human intrepidity has surpassed his encounter with the Philistine giant; no story of human affection is more famous or more touching than that of the friendship of David and Jonathan. No poems have ever so powerfully appealed to the hearts and souls of men, as his psalms; and his wisdom as a ruler and his energy and valor as a commander, raised a small, disorderly, disorganized, and half-subdued nation to the rank of a powerful kingdom.

**I. AND II. KINGS.**—Like the two books of Samuel, these were anciently one unbroken narrative. Their Hebrew name was their first words, "Now king David." The Septuagint version called them the third and fourth books of the Reigns or Kingdoms; the two books of Samuel being the first two.

**Authorship and Sources.**—It is not known who was the writer of these books, though an unsupported Jewish tradition ascribes them to Jeremiah; and it has also been guessed that they were written by Ezra and by some pupil of Jeremiah. The time when they were written was most probably after the Captivity and before the return to Judea; that is, between B.C. 721 and B.C. 458. It is also considered most likely that the compiler was of the tribe of Judah, and that he wrote at Babylon. The books of Kings are to be considered rather a digest or compilation than an original work. Several different writings are named in several parts of Kings, as containing in greater detail the various accounts referred to; "the Book of the Acts of Solomon" (I. Kings, xi. 41); "the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Judah" (I. Kings, xiv. 29, and elsewhere); "the Book of the Chronicles of the Kings of Israel" (I. Kings, xiv. 19, and elsewhere). It is most probable that these "Books" were the official annals or records which were kept of each king's reign, by an officer called in our version the "Recorder." Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, for instance, filled this post under David (II. Sam., viii. 16); and Joah the son of Asaph was recorder to Hezekiah. A similar officer has been very frequently employed by kings in all ages, to put on record the account which was to carry down to future ages the memory of the monarch's virtues and great deeds, and a "Historiographer" is, we believe, still one of the officials about the English court. At any rate there was one under Henry VII. and under Charles II. The Israelite Recorders were persons of priestly or prophetic character, and the annals which they prepared were of a far more impartial character than modern official productions of the same name. Besides these public annals, the writer of the books of Kings had access to such of the Israelite genealogies as had been brought safe to the place of his exile, and to some of the historical books compiled by the prophets Gad, Nathan, and others. It is more likely that these latter would contain the histories of Elijah and Elisha, than that the official palace records should do so.

Having thus stated the usual belief, it is interesting to note the confident contradiction of it by Archdeacon Hervey in Smith's Dictionary, as an instance of the sort of conflict of opinions which is found alike in important and unimportant questions, of every sort that has ever arisen about any part of the Bible or any point connected with it. Archdeacon Hervey says, "As regards the authorship of these books, *but little difficulty presents itself. The Jewish tradition which ascribes them to Jeremiah, is borne out by the strongest internal evidence, in addition to that of the language.*"

**Period Included.**—The First Book of Kings covers the history of 126 years, from the anointing of Solomon, B.C. 1015, to the death of Jehoshaphat, B.C. 889. This period may be considered as consisting of two subdivisions, narrated as follows:

1. Chap. i.–xi. The history of the last days of David's life, and of the reign of Solomon.

2. Chap. xii.–xxii. The history of the accession of Rehoboam, of the division of the empire of Solomon, and of the affairs of the two kingdoms of Israel and Judah to the end of Jehoshaphat's reign.

The Second Book of Kings contains the history of about 300 years, from the death of Jehoshaphat, B.C. 889, to the destruction of Jerusalem by Nebuchadnezzar, B.C. 588. It should be noticed that in separating the original book into the two present books of Kings, the division was made at the wrong place, so that the last three verses of I. Kings ought to be the first three of II. Kings. The narrative of the second book may be set apart into periods thus:

1. Chap. i.–xvii. The history of the two kingdoms of Judah and Israel down to the final extinction of the kingdom of Israel by the carrying of the ten tribes into captivity by Shalmaneser king of Assyria, B.C. 721.

2. Chap. xviii.–xxv. The history of the remaining Jewish kingdom of Judah, during its decline, and ending with its destruction and that of Jerusalem and the Temple, and the carrying away of the Jews to Babylon, by Nebuchadnezzar.

There is appended to the book, also, a brief notice of the setting free of Jehoiachin king of Judah from his prison, by Evil-merodach king of Babylon, and of the kind treatment of the captive for the rest of his life. This liberation was twenty-six years after the

destruction of Jerusalem, and the death of Jehoiachin an uncertain time later.

**Historical Value.**—Archdeacon Hervey gives the following striking estimate of the importance of the books of Kings: He says they are "a most important and accurate account of that people during upward of four hundred years of their national existence, delivered for the most part by cotemporary writers, and guaranteed by the authority of one of the most eminent of the Jewish prophets. Considering the conciseness of the narrative and the simplicity of the style, the amount of information which these books convey of the characters, conduct, and manners of kings and people during so long a period is truly wonderful. The insight they give us into the aspect of Judah and Jerusalem, both natural and artificial; into the religious, military, and civil institutions of the people; their arts and manufactures; the state of education and learning among them; their resources, commerce, exploits, alliances; the causes of their decadence, and finally of their ruin, is most clear, interesting, and instructive. In a few brief sentences we acquire more accurate knowledge of the affairs of Egypt, Tyre, Syria, Assyria, Babylon, and other neighboring nations, than has been preserved to us in all the other remains of antiquity up to the recent discoveries in hieroglyphical and cuneiform monuments.

**I. AND II. CHRONICLES.**—These two books also were in the ancient Hebrew manuscripts one and the same. The Hebrew name for them, instead of being given from their initial words, is taken from the mode of their composition, or from the character of the original materials from which they were composed. It is, "the Words of Days," *i. e.*, "the Annals." The Greek name in the Septuagint is "Paralipomena," or "things omitted;" which was given on the ground that they supply portions of the history of the Jews which were left out of the previous historical books. It was St. Jerome who first called them Chronicles.

**Authorship; Source; Date.**—The most usual opinion is that Ezra compiled the books of Chronicles. They have also been ascribed to Daniel. Their authorship, like that of much of the historical part of the Old Testament, will probably never be certainly known; nor will that of a portion of the original documents from which they were compiled. These documents, like those on which the books of Kings were founded, were the official records or annals of the kings of Judah and Israel, and the cotemporary books of the prophets. Twelve different works are referred to by name as having been thus used in Chronicles, some of which were used also by the compiler of the books of Kings. These twelve are: The Book of Samuel the seer; the Book of Nathan the prophet; the Book of Gad the seer; the Prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite; the Visions of Iddo the seer; the Book of the Kings of Judah and Israel; the Book of Shemaiah the prophet; the Book of Iddo the seer concerning genealogies; the "Story" of the prophet Iddo; the Book of Jehu the son of Hanani; the Acts of Uzziah, written by Isaiah the prophet; and the Vision of Isaiah the prophet. If the Chronicles were written by Ezra, the date of their composition was not far from B.C. 458, the period of the return from the Captivity. If by Daniel, the earlier period of from B.C. 604 to 534 must be adopted.

**Object.**—The immediate object of the composition of Chronicles seems to have been to set forth as far as practicable the Jewish genealogies, both laic and priestly. These, as we have already observed, were the only evidence which could afford to the priests and Levites a title to the enjoyment of their offices and incomes, or to the individuals of the nation at large the warrantee-deeds, so to speak, of their estates; and consequently the re-arrangement as far as possible of these records was an indispensable preparation for reorganizing, after the return from the Captivity, both the Temple service and the whole property interests of the people. It was as if we had totally lost our church service organization and our records of land, and should find and replace the substance of them.

**Chronicles compared with Samuel and Kings.**—Chronicles differs from these books, not merely as having been much later written, but as being a summary of the whole Jewish history and genealogy from Adam down, covering therefore the time of Samuel and Kings, and much more. So far as the two histories coincide in point of time, it is also noticeable that very frequently matters which are fully detailed in one are only briefly stated in the other; so that the books are supplements to each other. For instance: the first two chapters of I. Kings detail the circumstances connected with Solomon's accession; while Chronicles only devotes to this story three verses (I Chron. xxix. 22–24). In like manner, while Chronicles devotes some thirty verses to the religious reforms and military operations of King Asa, Kings has but a single verse for the same period.

**Time Included; Historical Division.**—The whole period covered by Chronicles is the whole age of the world down to Ezra (if we consider him the author), or 3,468 years. They do not, however, advance the series of Jewish histories, being only recapitulations. The two books of Chronicles may be analyzed as consisting of the following portions:

1. I. Chron., chap. i.–ix. 34. Genealogical tables, from Adam to the time of the writing of the book.
2. I. Chron., chap. ix. 35–xxix. 22. The history of the lives of Saul and David.
3. I. Chron., chap. xxix. 23–II. Chron., chap. ix. The history of the reign of Solomon.
4. II. Chron., x.–xxxvi. The history of the kingdom of Judah.

**Jewish Genealogical Methods.**—It is important, in dealing with the genealogical parts of the Bible, such as Chronicles, to know of the peculiarities of the Jewish modes of recording genealogies. The first of these is, that a number of generations were often left out without notice, and a great-great-grandson of David, for instance, was called "the son of David." This is as if, in our own day, in setting down the descents of Hon. R. C. Winthrop of Massachusetts, we should say that he was "the *son*" of Governor John Winthrop, who came to America in the year 1630. The consequence of this is, that the Bible genealogies are often rather memoranda of the principal personages in a line of descent, than full records of each generation. The second feature is, that the Jewish genealogies were at the same time *records of inheritances*, and that sometimes where a direct line became extinct, *the person next in inheritance* to the childless one is named as his genealogical successor. These two observations afford the means of answering many supposed difficulties arising from the statement of different genealogies or lines of succession in different parts of the Bible, which apparently do not at all coincide with each other. We shall have occasion to refer to these points again, with reference to the genealogies of Christ.

The end of the Chronicles should be at the end of

verse 21 of chap. xxxvi; for upon reading the remaining two verses, it is easy to see that they begin a new matter instead of ending an old one, and that they would properly head the first chapter of Ezra, which follows them in place, as it continues them in narrative. This disarrangement is supposed to have taken place by the error of some copyist who wrote two verses beyond the proper place for the space between the two books; and to save himself the trouble of recopying the whole skin (which would have been according to rule in such cases), left the space at the point where he recollected himself, said nothing about it, and began over again; in which he was followed closely by all the subsequent copyists.

**EZRA.**—The Book of Ezra was partly written by Ezra and partly compiled by him. The opinion of Archdeacon Hervey is, that chap. i. was written by Daniel; chap. ii.–iii. 1, was adopted by Ezra from Neh. vii.; chap. iii. 2–chap. vi. was written by the prophet Haggai, except the passage in chap. iv. 6–23, which is by Ezra; and lastly, chap. vii.–x. are by Ezra. The book may be considered as a continuation of Chronicles. Ezra was a priest and a scribe, and therefore fitted by office as well as by character for this historical labor. The place where it was brought into its present form by Ezra, and the time when, are uncertain, but must of course be no earlier than the latest period to which its narrative comes down. It begins at the time of the decree of Cyrus permitting Zerubbabel, or Sheshbazzar as he was called in Persian, to lead the Jews back to Jerusalem and rebuild the Temple, and ends with the account of the reform in morals and manners effected by Ezra among the Jews. Its chronological extent is from B.C. 536 to B.C. 456, and it consists of two distinguishable portions, viz.:

1. Chap. i.–vi. The story of the return of the Jews under Zerubbabel from Persia to Jerusalem, and of the rebuilding of the Temple.

2. Chap. vii.–x. The account of the coming of Ezra to Jerusalem, and of the reforms which he effected there.

Ezra is supposed to have adjusted the canon or authorized selection and arrangement of the Hebrew Scriptures or Old Testament, as will be explained at the conclusion of this historical account of the separate books.

**NEHEMIAH.**—The leaders of the return from the Captivity were three; first, Zerubbabel, who headed the return of the Jews to their own country, B.C. 536; second, Ezra, who acted as a sort of vice-regal personage, in Palestine, coming thither seventy-eight years later than Zerubbabel, that is, in the year B.C. 458; and third, Nehemiah, of whom we first hear, B.C. 445, when he was serving as cup-bearer to Artaxerxes. In this year, thirteen years later than Ezra's arrival at Jerusalem, Nehemiah followed him with a commission as governor or satrap of Judea. It is supposed that the remainder of Nehemiah's life was spent in this official position, except a short period spent in Persia about B.C. 433. Of these three leaders, Zerubbabel left no written memorial, so far as known. Ezra, who was a priest and scribe, besides his work as a reformer and ruler, did an extremely important work as a writer, compiler, and editor of part of the Bible; and Nehemiah, who was a civilian, was no less distinguished for piety than Ezra, was much more of a practical statesman, and was also an author, having written part and compiled the rest of the book which bears his name.

**Date, Extent, Sources, Authorship.**—The Book of Nehemiah is the latest, as Genesis is the earliest, of the historical books of Scripture, both in date of composition and in date of subject. The period which it covers is about twelve years, from B.C. 445 to 433; that is, the period of his first residence at Jerusalem as governor. The time of its composition must therefore be placed at about or not long after the latter date. The latest results of Biblical study seem to indicate that Nehemiah himself wrote the first four chapters and verses 1–5 of the seventh; and also the part from chap. xii. 27 to the end of the book, except the four verses 44–47 of chap. xii. Of the portions not by Nehemiah, it is considered that the list of priests, xii. 1–26, was added by some later hand, since Jaddua, the last high-priest named there, lived in the time of Alexander the Great, B.C. 332, more than a hundred years after the appearance of Nehemiah in his manhood as the cup-bearer of Artaxerxes. At this time we have no reason to believe that Nehemiah was living. The four verses, chap. xii. 44–47, are supposed to have been inserted by way of explanation, by a later reviser of the book; and the middle part of the book, from chap. vii. 6 to chap. xii. 26, is thought to have been written in by another hand than Nehemiah's. Some think, by a cotemporary; others, at a later period. When this later period was, it is impossible to decide with entire confidence; but there are pretty good reasons for fixing it at about the time of the fall of the Persian Empire and the rise of that of Alexander, namely, about B.C. 332. It ought to be mentioned that the Jews placed Ezra and Nehemiah in their manuscripts together as one book, which they called "the Book of Ezra;" and that the Greek and Latin versions of the Bible usually called Nehemiah "the Second Book of Ezra."

The Book of Nehemiah may be divided into four portions:

1. Chap. i.–ii. 11. Nehemiah's journey from Persia to Jerusalem.

2. Chap. ii. 12–vii. 4. The rebuilding of the walls of Jerusalem, and the series of controversies and difficulties with Sanballat and his allies.

3. Chap. vii. 5–xii. The first reformation enforced by Nehemiah; various lists of the officials and people of Judea under the new government; and the dedication of the completed city wall.

4. Chap. xiii. Nehemiah's second reformation, at his second visit to Jerusalem.

**NOTE ON THE HISTORICAL BOOKS.**—With the Book of Nehemiah ends the series of historical books of the Old Testament, which contain, together (reckoning to the supposed date of the reviser of Nehemiah), a substantially uninterrupted history of the early ages of the human race and of the Hebrew nation for a period of 3,672 years. In the present account, the Book of Job was first described, because it was the first written of any part of the Bible. The historical books have been described next, without any interruption, for the reason that they constitute one unbroken story. To consider them in this manner was best in order to insure a clear and intelligible account. We now proceed to the remaining part of the Old Testament, the poetical and prophetic part, with which is also considered the Book of Esther. The poetical books taken together belong historically either to the time before or with Moses (viz., Job and the earliest Psalm), or to the time of David and Solomon; and the series of prophetic books taken together, while it comes down to a later

period than the historic series, yet begins much before the last date of the composition of that series; since the Book of Jonah, usually considered the oldest of the prophetical books, was apparently written somewhere from B.C. 856 to 784, the most common date being B.C. 862, which was 530 years before the last revision and continuation of Nehemiah. But to have paused in our account from time to time to describe a prophetic or poetical book would not have so properly served the purpose of a History of the Bible; for down to the time of Ezra, it was apparently only the historical books which formed what we may call the Bible of the ancient Jews. When the account of the poetic books and that of the prophetic books shall be finished, it will be time to group them all as "the Bible," when they became such in consequence of being collectively edited by Ezra and his final continuer, supposed to have been Malachi. The historical order of composition of the different parts of the Bible, so far as known, is shown in the table at the end of this History.

**ESTHER—Name, Authorship, Date.**—The Hebrew name of this book is "Megillah Esther," or, "The Volume of Esther." The word is a Persian one, being that which was given at the Persian court to Hadassah, the daughter of Abihail, and it seems to mean the planet Venus. The author of it may safely be set down as unknown. It has been ascribed to Ezra; to the "Great Synagogue," which had charge of the sacred books from Ezra to the time of Simon the Just (about B.C. 450 to 325) to Joachin, who was a son of the high priest who returned to Jerusalem with Zerubbabel; to an unknown cotemporary author; to Mordecai himself. All the existing evidence, internal or external, goes very strongly to show that it was written by a cotemporary; and it is more likely to have been by Mordecai than by anybody else, and about the end of the reign of Xerxes (who is supposed to have been the Ahasuerus of the book), or the beginning of that of his son; viz., not long before B.C. 440. The time covered by the narrative is about twenty years, from B.C. 465 to 445.

**Peculiarities.**—The Book of Esther does not once contain the name of God; a fact over which the ancient Jewish commentators were somewhat distressed; but some of them argued that it was meant to be read by the heathen, and so the name of God was omitted on purpose, not to offend prejudices. Notwithstanding this remarkable omission, the Jews have always very highly valued this book, insomuch that Maimonides, one of the most famous of all their learned men, said that in the days of the Messiah all the books of the Old Testament would pass away, except the Pentateuch and Esther. The Jews also read this book through in the synagogues at the time of their great annual feast of Purim, which feast is said to have been instituted in commemoration of the events narrated in the book. There are, or were, some other curious Jewish customs about this book. At every mention of the name of Haman, it used to be the custom for the audience to hiss and stamp on the ground and clench their fists and cry out, "Let his name be blotted out! Let the name of the wicked rot!" The names of Haman's ten sons were also all read in one breath, to intimate that they all died at the same time. In verses 7–9 of chap. ix., the Jewish scribes write the names of Haman's luckless sons, not one after the other, but in three perpendicular rows, two of three names and one of four, to intimate that they were hung upon three ropes, one above another. These are characteristic specimens of the sort of conceits with which the Jewish doctors dressed up the Bible. It may be added that the still prevailing custom of the celebration of the feast of Purim is a strong evidence that the Book of Esther tells the truth; for it is all but certain that if the feast had been instituted at a later period, some account of the institution of it would have come down to us.

**Apocryphal Additions.**—In the early Greek versions, and in the Vulgate or Roman Catholic version, there are ten other verses in the tenth chapter after the three in our version, and these are followed by six additional chapters, all of which additions, however, are reckoned apocryphal by Protestants. Some other apocryphal passages are in the Greek and Latin versions inserted at various places in the book.

**THE POETICAL BOOKS.**—These books are five in number: Job, Psalms, Proverbs, Ecclesiastes, and Canticles or the Song of Solomon. Job, as the earliest written of all the books of Scripture, has already been discussed. Before proceeding to give an account of the others separately, it is proper to explain what Hebrew "poetry" was.

**Hebrew Poetry.**—Before we can clearly understand how the poetry of the Old Testament is properly so termed, we must have a clear idea of what modern poetry is, and also of what it is not. According to our present literary habits, we give the name of poetry to compositions which possess, or are supposed to possess, an imaginative quality of thought and a figurative mode of statement, but which besides this also possess a metrical arrangement into lines of regulated lengths and accents, and almost always the further element of rhymed terminations.

Some ancient Anglo-Saxon poetry had no rhyme, nor any regulated length, except that all its lines were pretty short. The only other poetical form about it was, that one or two words in the first line of each couplet, and at least one in the second, began with the same letter—no matter which words. This substitutes alliteration for rhyme. We give four lines from Cædmon's poetical paraphrase of the Bible in illustration:

> *h*eofon to *h*rofe
> *h*alig scyppend:
> tha *m*iddangeard
> *m*oncynnes weard.
> etc., etc.

Here the *h* and *m* are the marks of poetry; while the coincidence of *geard* and *weard*, which would be a rhyme now, was not intended nor noticed. There were other mediæval poems in which "assonance" took the place of our rhyme; that is, if the final syllables had the same vowel, they were sufficiently matched, though the consonants should be different. *Lot* and *dog*, for instance, form an assonance; so do *begin* and *slip*. The Greek and Latin poems, again, depended neither on alliteration nor assonance, nor upon rhyme either, for their formal character, but upon metre altogether. A sufficient instance of this sort of poetry is our "blank verse," as in Paradise Lost; which is indeed modeled after one kind of Greek and Latin poetry.

We have thus briefly described several kinds of poetry which are as to form what our own is not. The substance of poetry, however—the imaginative thought and figurative mode of expression—are the same all over the world and in all ages; just as human passions are always and everywhere the same, whatever the language in which they are expressed. The Hebrew poetry, lastly, while extremely grand

and lofty in imagination, and intensely figurative in expression, has a form differing from any of those which we have described. It has neither rhyme, metre, assonance, nor alliteration; the only formal or mechanical device found in it being a sort of acrostic, as in the case of some of the Psalms, where the verses begin (in the Hebrew) successively with the letters of the Hebrew alphabet. Even the division into lines is wanting, and the only approach to it is an arrangement which may be called a balancing of clauses or sentences. This is so managed that each successive thought is stated twice, in two different sets of words. There are variations of this system, but the double arrangement is the most usual. Dr. Lowth, the best English writer on this subject, has given this system the name of Parallelism. The great German critic De Wette has very well described this method as a "thought-rhythm." He says, of the Hebrew poetry, that it "has its life principally in thoughts; and thus possesses a *thought-rhythm.*" As a further illustration of what it is desired to explain, let us, finally, quote part of one of the Psalms—Ps. xcv., so arranged in couples of expressions as to show this "thought-rhythm."

Ps. xcv., 1-6.

O come, let us sing unto the Lord:
Let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation.

Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving,
And make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

For the Lord is a great God,
And a great king above all gods.

In his hand are the deep places of the earth:
The strength of the hills is his also.

The sea is his, and he made it:
And his hands formed the dry land.

In each of those couplets a single thought is twice stated, in two different sets of words. As to the *number of words or syllables*, that is, the metre, there is none, except a general restriction within about a certain length. This adapts such poetry to *chanting*, but not to our measured singing. The double structure, again, adapts the Hebrew poetry to antiphonal chanting; that is, chanting by two choirs, one giving the first statement of the poetical thought, and the other echoing with the second statement. The chanting in the Jewish Temple service was undoubtedly of this kind, and it must have been very impressive. So perfectly are the Hebrew poems adapted to this use, that to this day the English version of them affords the staple text for our own church chants. Dr. Watts, in putting this noble psalm into the forms of English metre and rhyme, has deprived it of nearly all the free grandeur and loftiness which belong to the Psalm as it was written. We quote Watts' first stanza; it may be sung in short metre, to be sure, and one can beat time to it; but it is (comparatively) not impressive:

Come, sound his praise abroad,
And hymns of glory sing;
Jehovah is the sovereign God,
The universal king.

For completeness' sake, we add what will serve to show how the Greeks and Romans, and how the Anglo-Saxons, might have rendered the same Psalm, on their principles of poetical form. For the former, we take blank verse; which has a general similarity to the poetry of Homer and Virgil, adding a comma after each accented syllable, to show the rise and fall of emphasis which gave it a *measure:*

O come, and let, us sing, unto, the Lord;
Unto, the rock, of our, salva,tion sing.
With thanks, unto, his pres,ence let, us come,
And joy,ful psalms, unto, him let, us raise.
Etc., etc.

With alliterations and short lines, somewhat as in Cædmon's books already quoted, this psalm might begin thus:

*L*et us now the *L*ord
*L*oftily sing praise unto;
*R*aise we to the *R*ock of our salvation
*R*ight joyful singing.

Lastly; it is worth observing that English poetry is nearer to a measured and perfected music than either of the others. English poetry (comparatively speaking) can be *sung.* Latin and Greek poetry was adapted neither for singing nor chanting, so much as for a measured formal *recitative.* The Anglo-Saxon was recited or intoned, but with only a rude approach to anything like singing or keeping time; while the Hebrew could not be sung, in our sense of the word, but could be read as prose, recited with intonation, or chanted to music, which last was doubtless the purpose of it.

It should be added that in the English Bible, poetical and prose parts are often intermingled, and that our authorized version was not made with any purpose of showing the difference between the two; also, that the accurate double parallelism of Ps. xcv., 1-6, is not by any means to be found everywhere; as there were varieties under the rule, irregularities and divergences from it, besides errors in the existing Hebrew text, and failures of the translators to put the intended form into English.

**PSALMS.**—The Book of Job having been discussed in the order of its composition, viz., first of the Scriptural books, we now come to the other poetical books, and first, the Psalms. The Hebrew name for this book means "Praises." The present name, Psalms, is a Greek one, and was first given in the Septuagint translation. It means—or at least the Hebrew word instead of which they used it means—a poem composed in order to be uttered with a musical accompaniment. We may add here the meanings of several Hebrew words which have been placed in the titles of some of the Psalms without any translation, and which describe the purpose or the poetical character of the composition. Such are, *Maschil*, instruction, or homily; *Michtam*, private memorial; *Eduth*, testimony; *Shoshannim*, lilies; *Shiggaion*, irregular or dithryrambic ode. The three words *Neginoth*, *Nehiloth*, *Sheminith*, and probably also *Gittith*, are names of musical instruments. *Mahalath* means a kind of dance, and *Mahalath-Leannoth*, a responsive psalm for such a dance. The meaning of the word *Selah* is unknown, and a great many useless wise opinions have of course been given about it. For instance, it has been imagined a musical term meaning pause; or repeat; or marking a change of metre; or, the coming in of the accompaniment; or some other musical direction, of a meaning now entirely lost. Others have thought it was to call attention to a peculiarly important thought; that it was the end of a prayer, meaning nearly the same as Amen; and others still, that it was a direction at once to sing the passage louder, and to be particularly attentive to its meaning, both together. Any one of these theories is exactly as good as any other. The wisest suggestion we have found about it is that of the learned Hebrew scholar, Mr. W. A. Wright, who ends a long list of opinions by quietly calling it a "hopeless subject."

**Arrangement, Time of Writing, etc.**—The Psalms are in the Hebrew arranged in five books, and the same order of the separate Psalms is followed in the English version, although there is no separation of the books. These books are as follows in contents and character.

Book I. Psalms i.–xl. All the psalms in this book were in all probability written by David; and it seems most probable that it was also brought into a collective form by him.

Book II. Psalms xlii.–lxxii. This book is supposed to have been collected in the reign of Hezekiah, and of its contents, Ps. xlii.–l. inclusive are supposed to have been by various Levites or "sons of Korah," Ps. li.–lxxi. by David himself, being such as he had not collected into the former book; and Ps. lxxii. by Solomon.

Book III. Psalms lxxiii.–lxxxix.; probably compiled under Josiah.

Book IV. Psalms xc.–cvi. This book may be considered to contain such psalms as were composed up to the period of the Captivity, together with that of Moses (Ps. xc.) and perhaps others.

Book V. Psalms cvii.–cl. Contains the psalms composed during the Captivity or after the return from it; and is by some supposed to have been collected in the time of Judas Maccabæus.

The earliest of them all was Ps. xc., composed by Moses; and the latest were probably those which stand last in the collection, and which may probably have been written to commemorate the completion by Nehemiah of the walls of Jerusalem.

The Psalms furnish the most ancient known specimens of what is called acrostic poetry, several of them in the Hebrew having the successive verses begun with the successive letters of the Hebrew alphabet. Such are Ps. ix., x., xxv., xxxiv., cxi., cxii., and cxix.; some, however, being in their present condition only imperfectly acrostic, and the 119th being laid off into successive groups of eight verses, each group beginning with its letter, as indicated in our English version. It may be added that the last chapter of Proverbs has this same acrostic character in the Hebrew, and nearly all the Book of Lamentations of Jeremiah is written in the same manner.

**A Spurious Psalm.**—In the Septuagint, the Syriac, Arabic, and Ethiopic versions of the Psalms, there is a 151st Psalm, which is undoubtedly a counterfeit, but by some unknown hand. It purports to describe the combat with Goliah, and is certainly of great antiquity, since it exists in the Alexandrian manuscript or *Codex Alexandrinus*, which is supposed to have been written not later than A.D. 450. It has, however, never been found in the Hebrew. As it is short, we insert it, to show how different such counterfeited compositions are from the majesty and strength of the genuine sacred writings. The following translation is filled out from several of these versions:

1. I was the least among my brethren, and the youngest in my father's house; and I kept also my father's sheep.

2. My hands made the organ, and my fingers jointed the psaltery.

3. And who is he who taught me? The Lord himself; he is my master, and the hearer of all that call upon him.

4. He sent his angel and took me away from my father's sheep, and anointed me with the oil of his anointing (or mercy).

5. My brethren were taller and more beautiful than I; nevertheless the Lord delighted not in them.

6. I went out to meet the Philistine, and he cursed me by his idols.

7. In the strength of the Lord I cast three stones at him. I smote him in the forehead and felled him to the earth.

8. And I drew out his own sword from its sheath and cut off his head, and took away the reproach from the children of Israel.

Upon reading this, and then reading over, for instance, the 23d Psalm, "The Lord is my shepherd," etc., it is easy to perceive the wide difference in tone and feeling between the two compositions.

**Authors of the Psalms.**—Besides the eighty psalms or thereabouts ascribed to David, there are forty-seven others whose authors are with more or less reason supposed to be known, and thirty anonymous ones. David's Psalms are, Ps. i.–xli., pretty certainly; Ps. li.–lxxi.; Ps. lxxxvi; and seventeen subsequent ones which bear David's name. Ps. lxxii. and Ps. cxxvii. are ascribed to Solomon, although the former is probably not by him. He may also have written many of the anonymous Psalms, for it is recorded that he "wrote a thousand and five songs." Besides the Song of Moses (Ps. xc.), the rest of the Psalms ascribed to authors by name are attributed to Asaph, and to "the sons of Korah." The former was at the head of the Temple musical organization in David's time. "The sons of Korah," it is most probable, means, various writers of that branch of the Levites which descended from Korah. Further conjectures about the writers of the anonymous Psalms are entirely useless. They will unquestionably never be known.

**PROVERBS—Name, Period, Author.**—In this case the Hebrew and English names of the book mean the same; as the first words of it in both languages name its contents—"The Proverbs of Solomon." There is no doubt this collection of pithy, religious, and moral, practical sayings was mainly composed by the wise king whose name it bears. At what time in his reign, is however unknown. He was king from B.C. 1016 to B.C. 976. The book did not however assume its present form until about 250 years after Solomon, in the time of Hezekiah, whose "men," according to chap. xxv. 1, "copied out" an additional collection of Solomon's proverbs. "Agur the son of Jakeh," and the mother of "king Lemuel," who are referred to in the latter part of the book as if authors of portions of it, are unknown persons, by some believed to have existed, and by others not; it is in vain to seek to ascertain who they were or where they lived. The most sensible opinion, indeed, seems to be that they are poetical creations, as much as Rasselas Prince of Abyssinia.

**Divisions of the Book.**—The best division of Proverbs is that made by Dr. John Mason Good; it is as follows:

Part I. Proem or exordium, chap. i.–ix.—This is an exposition of the importance of applying divine wisdom to the purposes of life.

Part II. Chap. x.–xxii. 16.—"The Proverbs of Solomon"—this being apparently the principal or original collection so-called. It consists of "short sententious declarations for the use of persons who have advanced from youth to manhood," on the various duties of life.

Part III. Chap. xxii. 17–xxiv. Miscellaneous proverbs, principally about the rich and noble.

Part IV. Chap. xxv.–xxxi.—The appendix or

additional compilation, which it is not improbable was entirely written out and annexed to the previous part of the book by the scribes or "men" employed for the purpose by Hezekiah. If any part of it belongs to a subsequent date, it must be one or more of the three final subdivisions, which are: 1. The precepts of Agur the son of Jakeh; 2. The words of king Lemuel; and 3. The description of a virtuous woman.

**Poetical Form of the Book.**—The Book of Proverbs is a poetical composition, and like the Psalms, its poetical form consists in its arrangement in balanced couples or groups of thoughts, stated by means of the parallelisms already described. But it differs widely from the Psalms in this: that the Psalms are profoundly devotional throughout, constituting a great array of prayers and praises; while the Proverbs, instead of constituting a collection of forms of divine worship, are a collection of sharp ethical precepts about practical life. One is a poetical prayer-book; the other, a poetical moral philosophy. It is also to be observed that in Proverbs, one particular sort of parallelism is largely used, namely, that by contrast, instead of that by similarity. To illustrate the difference: In Ps. 147, the second verse is a parallelism by similarity, viz.:

> The Lord doth build up Jerusalem;
> He gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

Here, one thought is stated twice, in two different sets of words. In Proverbs, however, a large proportion of the parallelisms are by contrast, or difference, as in the following from Prov. x. 14:

> Wise men lay up knowledge;
> But the mouth of the foolish is near destruction:

—where, instead of one thought stated twice, we have one contrast between two totally opposite thoughts, which still are in one sense opposite sides of the same thought.

**ECCLESIASTES. Name; Authorship; Date.**—The Hebrew name of this book is "Koheleth," which is nearly equivalent to the English term "Preacher," by which it is translated in the text, and to the Greek name "Ecclesiastes," given to the book by the Septuagint, and transferred into our authorized version. The most current opinion about the authorship of this book has been, that it was written by Solomon, in his old age, after he had repented of his self-indulgence and sinful courses, and by way of teaching a valuable lesson to his fellow-men from the melancholy experience of his own life. Various other opinions have been entertained on the subject, however, and it is impossible to compare it with Proverbs without perceiving a certain inferiority both in its tone of thought and in its literary style; and as a Hebrew classic it is decidedly inferior to Proverbs. Rabbi Kimchi, a famous learned Jew, believed that Isaiah wrote it. The authors of the Talmud attribute it to Hezekiah; Grotius entertained the curious and elaborate conceit that it was written by the order of Zerubbabel for his son Abihud; some of the German biblical scholars have thought that it was written after the Captivity, one of them even bringing it down to the time of Antiochus Epiphanes, B.C. 175–164. The tone of the discussion and the peculiarities of the language would admit the theory that it was written in the time of Malachi, that is, about B.C. 430; and if this be correct, its author is unknown. In point of form, it is quite as much prose as poetry, having at most only poetical passages interspersed. While it has always been included in the canon of the Old Testament, there has always been some debate among the Jewish commentators whether it was entitled to be considered inspired, and whether it was best to allow it to be read in public as other Scriptures were.

**THE SONG OF SOLOMON. Name; Authorship.**—This poem is entitled, in the Hebrew, "The Song of Songs," that is to say, the best, or most beautiful of all songs. There seems to be no sufficient reason for rejecting the ordinary belief, that it was composed by Solomon, and the tradition of the Jewish scholars, that it was written in his youth, seems also probable. This tradition adds, that Proverbs was the work of his mature manhood, and Ecclesiastes, with its melancholy reflections, of his old age.

**Meaning.**—Probably no book of the whole Bible has been so variously estimated and interpreted as this. It is agreed that it is poetical in form, and profoundly and intensely so, even among Oriental poems, in the character of its thoughts and expressions. But what it means—what its author intended to say—is a question to which the most astonishingly different answers are given. All these interpretations or explanations may be classed in one or the other of two kinds: as allegorical (including some mystical ones), or as literal; and the contest between these two ways of thinking has prevailed not only among modern commentators, but was in full vigor as early as the time of Theodore of Mopsuestia, an independent ecclesiastic and commentator who lived in the fourth and fifth centuries, and who was a vigorous advocate of the literal mode of interpretation, against the general belief in his day. The Talmud (to mention some allegorical theories first) believes Solomon's Song to be an allegory of the love of God (the beloved) for the Congregation of Israel (the bride). The Chaldee Targum or paraphrase interpreted it to be an allegorical history of the Jews, from the very flight out of Egypt down to the final victorious coming of the Messiah. Christian writers have transferred the allegory of the Bride to the Christian Church. Luther thought it to refer only to the Jewish nation under Solomon. Some Roman Catholic writers believed that the Bride meant the Virgin Mary. One author thought that the allegory referred to the death and burial of Christ. A mediæval commentator thought the allegory meant the union between the active intellect and the receptive intellect. Many recent Christian commentators still believe in the allegorical sense, and indeed this is probably the most usual belief, among Christians, as well as one entirely consistent with the character of Oriental poetry; while the recent Jewish writers have mostly given it up. One of the later Christian interpretations of the school calls the book "a parable in the form of a drama; in which the bride represents true religion; the royal lover the Jewish people; the younger sister the gospel dispensation."

The literal interpretations are also various. Theodore of Mopsuestia, already mentioned as an early literalist, thought it was simply a nuptial poem in celebration of Solomon's marriage with Pharaoh's daughter. The great German critic Michaelis considered it simply an exposition of God's approbation of marriage. Mendelssohn thought it a kind of eclogue or representation of a trial of poetical skill between a shepherd and shepherdess. Bossuet and others have thought it a regular nuptial drama in

seven parts. Others call it an idyl, either as a whole, or in eight parts; one writer thinks it is made up of twelve separate independent "sacred idyls;" and a recent writer thinks it the story of a young country-woman who seeks her lover, falls in with Solomon, resists all his importunities, and finally succeeds in getting away from the court and back to her own home and her shepherd. Of all the literalists, the most extreme were Whiston, who called it "foolish, lascivious, and idolatrous," and claimed that it ought to be excluded from the canon, and Castellio, two hundred years before him, who would have treated it in the same way. Some recent critics have entertained similar opinions; but whatever may be the real object of the writer, there is no sufficient reason for rejecting the Song of Solomon from the Bible.

**THE PROPHETIC BOOKS. Prophets and Prophecy.**—The word "Prophet" does not mean simply "foreteller." Its strictly correct meaning is, a "speaker for;" that is, an interpreter. The usual Hebrew word for a prophet is "Nabi," which seems to signify one whose utterances burst forth or bubble out spontaneously, like a fountain. Thus it is incorrect to consider the Hebrew prophets only as persons whose office was to predict future events. Their chief office was to communicate to the Jews the will or words of the Lord. As a matter of fact, the prediction of future events often became part of their duty, and thus that office, as the most wonderful one of all, came to be reckoned their chief one. Two Hebrew words which are more rarely used of the prophets are "Roeh," and "Chozeh," and these words refer to the inspired vision of the prophets, being correctly translated by the English word "seer."

**Purpose of the Prophecies as Records.**—The primary office of the prophets was, to *declare* the word of the Lord. It was a secondary duty, though still a duty of vast importance, to write down, and thus provide for the permanent existence of, the records of the divine utterances. Indeed, with the priesthood and the scribes it would seem that the prophetic class must have been the almost sole possessors of any literary training; and not only the prophetic books now so-called, but great part if not all of the historical books of the Bible are attributed to authors either prophets by vocation, or possessed of high prophetic endowments. The prophecies, accordingly, are records of the revelations of Jehovah to the men chosen by Him to reveal His will to His chosen people. The purposes and other circumstances of these revelations, and the character of their receivers, made it a matter of course that these records should contain much historical matter; and accordingly, they are full of references and information which illustrate and supplement the historical books. Another, and in a religious sense the highest, use of the records written down by the prophets is, the proof afforded by their predictions and the fulfillment of them, that the Bible is what it claims to be, a revelation of God's will to man. For if it be proved that the prophets lived when they are said to have lived, and that they said what they are recorded to have said, and that the things happened which they foretold would happen, it follows that the divine power which they claimed to speak through them did so speak; since man alone does not predict.

**Number, Literary Form and Character, and Succession, of the Prophecies.**—There are, as generally reckoned, sixteen prophetical books. This computation takes the Lamentations of Jeremiah as a second part or appendix to his book of predictions. Of the sixteen authors of these books, Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, and Daniel have usually been called "The Greater Prophets," not because their authority was greater than that of the others, but because the size of the books they wrote was greater. The other twelve, Hosea, Joel, Amos, Jonah, Obadiah, Micah, Nahum, Habakkuk, Zephaniah, Haggai, Zechariah, and Malachi, have in like manner been called "The Minor Prophets."

The literary form of the prophecies is poetical, according to the Hebrew poetical canons, except that Jonah and Daniel are prose, and there are prose passages in Isaiah, Jeremiah, and Ezekiel. The lofty grandeur of the prophetic themes and the sublimely imaginative and figurative manner in which those themes are treated, lift the Hebrew prophecies into the very highest rank of poetical compositions.

The prophetic books as one whole department of the Old Testament, were its latest portion in point of time. The series as preserved to us began during the period while the historic books were being compiled, viz., about 850 years before Christ, when Jonah is supposed to have flourished, and was in progress until the time of Malachi, the last prophet and the latest of the Old Testament writers, somewhat more than four centuries later. The arrangement of the Prophets in the English Bible is on no very distinct principle, except that of placing the greater prophets first and the minor prophets after them. The minor prophets were by the Jews written together in one book or roll, in order to obviate the danger of losing any of them, as some of them were very short. The order of the prophetical books in the English version is the same as that in the Hebrew, but it is not the historical order. In this place, they will be discussed in their historical succession, as nearly as it is known, and with a reference to the places in the historical books to which they refer, so far as is necessary. The advantage of this order of discussion was seen by Horne, who observes: "Much of the obscurity which hangs over the prophetic writings may be removed by perusing them in the order of time in which they were probably written."

**JONAH.**—This prophet lived somewhere between the dates of B.C. 856 and 784, either in the time of Jehu and his successor Jehoahaz, or under Jeroboam II., about 40 years later. There is no reason for supposing any one besides Jonah himself to have been its author, though some of the German critics have argued that it was written even as late as under the Maccabees, between B.C. 200 and 100. The book is a prose narrative, with the exception of the ode or prayer in the second chapter. In the history of the Jews, the Book of Jonah has no direct importance, being entirely episodical. It is considered, however, of high significance when taken with reference to the whole history of revelation. The lesson of forbearance conveyed in the story of the gourd is a very striking one. It teaches impressively that God will forgive the wicked if they repent, and admonishes men to follow the example. It is believed by many that the events of the story of Jonah were intended to teach truths still more mysterious and greater. The sending of Jonah to Nineveh to summon them to repent, and their consequent repentance accordingly, it has been taught, were intended as an admonition to the Jews that the Gentiles were competent to receive the Divine salvation, and that it was

intended that they should receive it. And further, the swallowing of Jonah by the great fish, and his escape, have been supposed to shadow forth figuratively the doctrine of the resurrection of the dead, and the death, burial, and resurrection of Jesus Christ. It has been imagined that the mission of Jonah to the Ninevites was intended to have a reforming effect upon the Israelites themselves, after his return. They assuredly needed a reform, for in the time of Jonah they were very generally worshipers of the golden calves at Bethel and Dan; but there is no historical reason for believing that Jonah's teachings produced any effect upon his countrymen, nor indeed even that he made any endeavor to reform them.

It must not be supposed, because the Book of Jonah is the earliest in point of date of the prophetic books strictly so-called, that he was the earliest of the prophets. The prophetic gift had been bestowed upon Israelite leaders and teachers during the whole history of the nation, from the time of Moses onward. The historical books were mostly or entirely written by persons of prophetic character, and include prophetic passages. There had also been many spoken announcements of the will of God, which had not been reduced to writing. Jonah was simply the first whose prophetic mission was put on record and preserved as part of the sacred books.

**AMOS.**—The date of the prophesying of Amos was probably not later than B.C. 808, though it is sometimes fixed at B.C. 795. The book called by his name was undoubtedly composed by him not long after the occurrence of the events he narrates. The kings under whom he prophesied were Uzziah king of Judah and Jeroboam II. king of Israel, and the historical significance of his warnings and threatenings, as in the case of the rest of the group of recording prophets (as we may call them) who spoke and wrote before the Captivity, depends upon the religious condition of his nation in those days and the subsequent fulfillment of the prophet's promises of punishment. Half a century before the time of Amos, the prophet Jonah had foretold (see II. Kings, xiv. 25) that "the coast of Israel should be restored;" that is, that the kingdom, now much diminished in size from its extent under Solomon, should be once more enlarged. Jeroboam II., a warlike and energetic king, had regained the territory required for the fulfillment of this prophecy; but as was invariably the case, neither the Israelites nor their monarch showed any gratitude to God, but seemingly even did the more wickedly in proportion as they were more prosperous. The worship of Jehovah and the prescribed religious observances were neglected; extravagant expenses, luxury, and idle dissipation prevailed, the poor were ill treated, and the worship of the golden calves, which Jeroboam I. had introduced from Egypt a hundred and fifty years before, was publicly and generally followed. In this state of things the prophetic impulse suddenly fell upon Amos, who, as he himself told the idolatrous high-priest Amaziah, "was no prophet, neither a prophet's son," but a herdman and a gatherer of sycamore fruit; both occupations being marks of extreme poverty. Obeying the divine command, the unlettered cattle-tender uttered the words which he afterward wrote or caused to be written as we now have them, and which constitute a simple, stern, lofty, and striking announcement of future evil and future good, direct, clear, and strong in language, and in a grave and elevated poetical diction. The utterances of the prophet constitute one composition, arranged with considerable literary symmetry, and susceptible of a pretty distinct division, as follows:

1. Chap. i.–ii. 3. The prophet describes the wickedness of the heathen nations around Israel, and denounces future punishments for them.

2. Chap. ii. 4–vi. 14. He follows up this warning by a description in the nature of a climax, of the wickedness of Judah and Israel, and of the penalties which God will inflict for them. Here he foretells, among other things, the destruction of Jerusalem (ii. 5) and the captivity of the Israelites in Assyria (vi. 7–14).

3. Chap. vii.–ix. 6. The account of the meeting of Amos with Amaziah the high-priest of the golden calves at "the king's chapel" as he called it, at Bethel, when the idolater ordered Amos out of the kingdom and forbade him to continue his prophesying there, and was answered with a terrible denunciation of coming dishonor and misfortune in his own home. This is followed by further visions and repeated assurances of the evil fate of the Israelite idol-worshipers.

4. Chap. ix. 7–15. The prophecy ends with a brief representation of the blessings which God will nevertheless bestow upon his redeemed people in the latter days, at the coming of the Messiah.

We find no reason for supposing that the prophecies of Amos had any influence whatever upon either king or people in his own day. Their importance, therefore, only became recognizable a hundred years later, at the Captivity, and two hundred years later at the destruction of Jerusalem; thus coming after a long interval, by the establishment of the relation between prediction and fulfillment, into that long and wonderful line of construction which knits the Bible together over so many hundreds and even thousands of years.

**HOSEA.**—This prophet belonged to the same period with Amos, but is thought to have exercised his office during a longer period, namely, from B.C. 810 to 725, and during the reign of Jeroboam II. in Israel, and those of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and to the third year of Hezekiah in Judah. Hosea is supposed to have been a native of the kingdom of Israel, as his prophecies are almost entirely addressed to that part of the Jewish nation. The book consists of threats and denunciations against the wickedness of the Israelites, mingled with predictions of the final restoration of God's people to goodness and prosperity. Like his brethren, Hosea seems to have exhorted in vain, so far as any immediate effect was concerned. His prophecies are considered the most obscure and difficult of all the prophetic books, from their brief and condensed style, their sudden transitions from one subject to another, the indistinctness of their allusions, and the impossibility of rightly ascertaining to what precise period or transaction many of their passages refer. So remarkable is Hosea, moreover, for intensity of passion, both in wrath and in tenderness, and so vividly poetical is his imagery and style, that the German critic Ewald has called him "the prophet of tragic and elegiac sorrow." It has also been observed that he is the most exclusively and intensely patriotic of all the prophets, confining himself more closely to his own country and people than the others, and referring less than they to the interests of the Gentiles.

**ISAIAH. Name; Period; Authorship.**—This

name is in the Hebrew, Yeshahayu, and means, Salvation of Jahu or Jehovah. The period during which Isaiah flourished was between B.C. 810 and 698, covering the times of the prophets Amos and Hosea, and extending long beyond them, during the reigns of Uzziah, Jotham, and Ahaz, and into or through the reign of Hezekiah. In the arrangement of the prophetical books, Isaiah is placed first, in consequence of the importance of his predictions, the sublime character of his writings, and their great extent. The direction of the prophecies of Isaiah was almost exclusively toward his own nation of Judah; and when Israel or the heathen nations are referred to, it is with reference to the connection of their affairs with those of Judah. Isaiah seems to have lived in Jerusalem, and he was undoubtedly the compiler of his own writings, though very probably with the assistance of a scribe or secretary. Almost every part of the Book of Isaiah has been by one or another critic attacked as not genuine, but there is no reason for attributing the composition of any part of it to any one besides the prophet.

**Literary Character; Purpose.**—Isaiah has been called "the prince of all the prophets;" and his prophecies, which, with small exceptions, are poetical in form, contain some of the most majestic passages in the whole range of literature. Isaiah has well been termed, by another critic, "one of the most sublime and variously gifted instruments which the Spirit of God has ever employed to pour forth Its Voice upon the world."

The purposes of the prophecies of Isaiah were, to expose and reprove the sins of the Jews and of the surrounding nations; to invite to repentance, and to promise God's forgiveness in return for it; to foretell the coming of Christ, and to describe his character and mission. The predictions respecting Christ are so clear, so detailed and circumstantial, as to constitute together one of the most important proofs of the inspiration of the Bible and of the truth of Christianity. They have of course been assaulted by the opponents of Christianity with corresponding vigor and industry, but decidedly without success. Like the other prophetic books, Isaiah had a double reference; to the affairs of the Jews in his own day, and to the then future periods when the appearance of Christ and the fulfillment of its other predictions should complete its significance. When Isaiah prophesied, the affairs of the kingdom of Judah were comparatively prosperous, under the able rule of Uzziah and his immediate successors, and according to the invariable tendency of human nature, prosperity had brought with it corruption, irreligion, and vice. Against these the great prophet lifted up his voice, as usual without any result so far as the Scripture narrative indicates. His divine message, therefore, must have become operative, if at all in his own day, upon individual consciences; and since it was only in that obscure manner, or else at the distance of eight hundred years in the future, that the full and true force of his utterances could be exerted, it is evident that the prophetic office must have been, humanly speaking, one of apparently extreme fruitlessness, discouragement, and disrepute; unpopular to the public, unsatisfactory (externally) to its bearer, and only rendered tolerable by the spiritual illumination and exalted faith which were conferred by Jehovah upon those through whom he spoke.

**Contents.**—The following synopsis will be found to give a good analysis of the succession of subjects in the prophecies of Isaiah.

1. Chap. i.–v. Prophecies in the time of Uzziah, or of Uzziah and Jotham. This portion of Isaiah contains a portrayal of the situation of the Jews, denunciations of penalties for their wickedness, mingled with promises in case of repentance, and announcements of the future coming of the Messiah.

2. Chap. vi.–xii. Prophecies under Ahaz, or Jotham and Ahaz. This portion begins with a description of the prophet's consecration to his office; foretells the failure of the combination then intended by Israel with Syria, against Judah; also the evils which the Assyrians should inflict upon Judah. Then follow threats against Israel, and finally, a prediction of the invasion of Sennacherib and its defeat, with a description of the happy condition of the chosen people of God after their final restoration.

3. Chap. xiii.–xxiii. A series or collection of denunciations against all or nearly all the nations with whom the Jews were in any way connected. These are called the "burdens" of the respective nations threatened.

4. Chap. xxiv.–xxxv. A prediction of calamities to fall upon the Jews, of the saving of a remnant of them and their conversion to the Lord and final glory; and of the invasion of Sennacherib (a repetition of a previous theme) and its fate.

5. Chap. xxxvi.–xxxix. The historical portion of the book, being the account of the actual facts of the Assyrian invasion and the miraculous destruction of Sennacherib's host; together with the account of Hezekiah's sickness.

6. Chap. xl.–lxvi. All this final portion of the book is supposed to have been dated in the latter part of Hezekiah's reign, and to have been written down by the prophet instead of being orally delivered. This accounts for the greater fluency and finish of its style. It consists chiefly of remarkably detailed and circumstantial predictions of the restoration of the Jews by Cyrus; and of predictions of the coming and the office of the Messiah and of the restoration of the people or church of God; and the whole tone of the section, instead of being wrathful, threatening, and indignant, is consolatory and compassionate.

There is a rabbinical tradition that Isaiah was fastened between pieces of wood and sawn asunder, by order of the wicked king Manasseh, who succeeded Hezekiah, but this seems to have no valid foundation, although the alleged place of this cruel execution is pointed out even now, being marked by a very ancient mulberry-tree under the southeast wall of Jerusalem, near the Pool of Siloam.

**JOEL.**—There is great uncertainty about the time when this prophet lived, the dates given for his prophecies varying from B.C. 877 to 660, or 217 years. Perhaps there is most reason for placing him in the reign of Uzziah, about the same time with Amos and Hosea. The short prophecy of Joel consists of appeals to the Jews to repent, threats in case they do not, exhortations to observe a fast, promises of prosperity if they shall repent, and finally a prediction of the latter-day glory of the Jewish nation, and of the misfortunes of their enemies. But Joel has not given definite enough references to any cotemporary facts to enable us to fix his time with certainty.

**MICAH.**—This prophet dates in the period between B.C. 758 and 699; in the reigns of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Israel, and Pekah and Hosea, the last two kings of Judah. These dates of course make

Micah a cotemporary with Isaiah during all the latter part of that great prophet's long career in Judah, and with the prophets Hosea and Amos in Israel. The name Micah is in its full Hebrew form "Micayahu," and signifies "Who is like Jehovah?" The prophecies of Micah were delivered by him at different periods; they were, like those of his brethren of those days, apparently without any visible effect. The wicked practices and idolatrous worship of the Jews went on, and prepared the way for the punishment which Shalmaneser inflicted upon Israel and Nebuchadnezzar upon Judah; and the impressive warnings and promises, and the wild and majestic poetry of the prophets remained only as the freeing of the minds and consciences of the speakers, and as the foundation for the fulfillments of prophecy, centuries distant, which should constitute the remainder of the vast and wonderful arch with which the Bible alone of all the books in the world, spans hundreds and thousands of years within the scope of its historical existence.

As finally written down, the Book of Micah falls naturally into three sections, as follows:

1. Chap. i. 16. Threats and warnings in the time of Jotham king of Judah and Pekah king of Israel, against the sins of both nations.

2. Chap. ii.–iv. 8. Similar denunciations, delivered in the time of Ahaz, probably while his son Hezekiah was reigning jointly with him. This section predicts the captivity of Israel and Judah, the destruction of Jerusalem, and the final kingdom of the Messiah.

3. Chap. iv. 9–vii. Predicts the Babylonian captivity; the defeat of Sennacherib; the coming of Christ, with a distinct naming of Bethlehem as the place of his birth; and the wickedness of Manasseh king of Judah and its punishment.

The distinctness and circumstantiality of the predictions of Micah, as well as the force, directness, and high poetical qualities of his style, render his book one of the most important and interesting of the prophecies.

**NAHUM.**—The period to which the prophetic career of this prophet is assigned, is between B.C. 720 and B.C. 698, with a further probable fixing of his labors in the latter part of the reign of Hezekiah. He was born at Elkosh, a village of Galilee, and probably delivered his prophecies in Judah. The prophecy of Nahum consists of one single poem, characterized by such eloquence, sublimity, and ardor of thought and language, as place its author in the highest rank of Hebrew poets. Its theme is, "The burden of Nineveh;" that is, the coming punishment of that city and empire, in retribution for the cruel treatment of the Jews by the Assyrian kings.

**ZEPHANIAH.**—The best conclusion about the time of the preachings of Zephaniah places him between B.C. 640 and 609, and most probably between the 12th and 18th years of the reign of Josiah king of Judah, B.C. 628–622. The specifications of the prophet about the condition of affairs in Judah seem to fix his utterances within this period, when some partial reformation had been effected by this pious king, but while as yet the Book of the Law had not been discovered, and the great religious revolution which resulted from it had not yet been accomplished. Many writers suppose that the "Hizkiah" from whom Zephaniah is said to be descended in the first verse of his book, was Hezekiah king of Judah; the Hebrew writing of the two names would be the same, and the time elapsed was sufficient. The Book of Zephaniah foretells the destruction of Judah in retribution for its wickedness, and the subsequent restoration; and it also denounces punishments upon the Philistines, Moab, Ammon, Ethiopia, and Nineveh, as being the enemies of Judah.

**JEREMIAH. His Chronological Place among the Prophets.**—Among the recorded prophecies, the Book of Jonah stands earliest and alone, in historical order. Next comes a group of prophets who may be described as the predictors of the Captivity; including Amos, Hosea, Isaiah, Joel, Micah, Nahum, and Zephaniah. Distinct from these in respect to the main subject of their utterances, comes the group of which we are now to speak, of which Jeremiah and Ezekiel were the greatest, the prophets of the time of the Captivity. These are, Jeremiah, Habakkuk, Daniel, Obadiah, and Ezekiel. The third and last group will be that of the prophets after the Captivity, including Haggai, Zechariah, and Malachi.

**Name and Life of the Author.**—Jeremiah ("the appointed or exalted of the Lord") belongs to the period between the dates B.C. 628 and 586, and was therefore about two centuries later than Isaiah. He was a priest by descent and office, a native of Anathoth, a place in Benjamin, one of the priests' cities, situated about three miles north of Jerusalem. His prophetic career covered the long period of forty-two years, during which he clung faithfully to the fortunes of his countrymen, even when he might by remaining behind them at Babylon have secured great comfort and honor. He was, however, equally faithful in testifying against their sins and follies, and his bold freedom of speech repeatedly brought him into imminent danger. There is a Jewish tradition that he was in fact stoned to death in Egypt by the Jews, with whom he had fled thither after the murder of Gedaliah, for his plain reproofs to them.

**Time of Composition: Character, Contents, and Arrangement.**—The prophecies of Jeremiah were uttered at different times during the reigns of Josiah, Jehoiakim, and Zedekiah; under Gedaliah, Nebuchadnezzar's governor; and during the stay of the fugitive Jews in Egypt after the murder of Gedaliah. The character of the prophecies of Jeremiah is so gloomy and mournful that his name has passed into a proverb; a "jeremiad" is an utterly hopeless lament; and one whole book of the prophet is named "Lamentations;" of this we shall speak after discussing the previous book of prophecies. At the same time, although the prophet saw very little except evil doing, and the consequent retributions among his countrymen, either in his own time or in the immediate future, yet, like the other prophets, he discerned by spiritual vision, at a distant future time, the coming of the Messiah, and the return of a time of happiness for the people of God. As now existing, the prophecies of Jeremiah are very far from standing in a clear order corresponding with the dates of their delivery. It is, however, supposed that the book is substantially in the same condition as when it left the hands of the prophet or his scribe and assistant Baruch, and that it is the result of four successive distinct collections or dictations, although transpositions have in some way taken place of matter from one of these into another. The first of these collections or editions, as they would now be called, took place in the fourth year of Jehoiakim, and by the express command of God, as is mentioned by the prophet himself, chap. xxxvi. 1, 2. The roll or book which Baruch had thus written was flung into the fire and destroyed by the foolish king, who was enraged at the contents, on

which the prophet and his scribe at once reproduced it, adding much new matter. A second edition was made about the fourth year of Zedekiah; a third, after the destruction of Jerusalem; and a fourth, at a later but unknown period. These editions correspond with the four historical periods of Jeremiah's life; but so many changes have taken place, or else so many irregularities were originally admitted in the arrangement of the book, that Dr. Blayney, whose exposition we chiefly follow, was obliged to make fourteen different portions of the whole before he could throw it into a consecutive order. To show the relation between the successive editions of Jeremiah, and the historical order of these fourteen separate portions, as well as to show how far the arrangement in the authorized version (and in the Hebrew, which is the same) varies from either, we give the parallel columns below.

| EDITIONS. | HISTORICAL PERIODS. |
|---|---|
| 1st Edition, 4th year of Jehoiakim. | Under Josiah. |
| Chap. i.–xx. | Chap. i.–xii. |
| " xxv.–xxvi. | Under Jehoiakim. |
| " xxxv.–xxxvi. | Chap. xiii.–xx. |
| " xlv.–li. | " xxii.–xxiii. |
| 2d Edition, about 4th year of Zedekiah. | " xxv.–xxvi. |
| Chap. xxvii.–xxxi. | " xxxv.–xxxvi. |
| 3d Edition, after destruction of Jerusalem. | " xlv.–xlviii. |
| Chap. xxi.–xxiv. | " xlix. (1–33). |
| " xxxii.–xxxiv. | Under Zedekiah. |
| " xxxvii.–xxxix. | Chap. xxi. |
| 4th Edition; after flight to Egypt. | " xxiv. |
| Chap. xl.–xliv. | " xxvii.–xxxiv. |
| | " xxxvii.–xxxix. |
| | " xlix. (34–39). |
| | " l.–li. |
| | Under Gedaliah and in Egypt. |
| | Chap. xl.–xliv. |

By comparing these it appears, for instance, that the last edition, delivered in the last historical period, viz., that under Gedaliah and in Egypt, stands in our version before prophecies delivered under Zedekiah and to Jehoiakim; and so on. To what extent this arrangement is probable, every reader of the Bible can judge for himself, by reading the book through deliberately, skipping backward and forward according to the above column of "Historical Periods."

Large portions of Jeremiah are poetical. There are some peculiarities in his writings, of which the most curious is his use of a sort of secret writing or cipher called in Hebrew "Atbash," which is a part of that secret learning of the rabbins which is known as the Kabbala. This "Atbash" consists in turning the Hebrew alphabet end for end, using the last letter instead of the first, the last but one instead of the second, and so on; as if, in English, we should put z y x w v, etc., instead of a b c d e, and should spell "bad" by writing it yzw. Thus, in chap. xxv. 26, the word "Sheshach" is unintelligible; but if according to the Atbash "Babel" (*i. e.*, Babylon) be substituted, a clear meaning appears. The same word Sheshach appears again, and can be treated in like manner, in chap. li. 41; and the words translated "in the midst of them that rise up against me," in the first verse of that chapter, if treated in the same way, become "Chasdim," *i. e.*, Chaldees.

The last chapter of Jeremiah was added by some later hand; perhaps by Ezra. It is, in fact, rather an introduction to the Lamentations, than a part of the prophecies.

**LAMENTATIONS. Name; Authorship; Date; Contents; Character.**—The Jewish name of this book, taken from its first word, is "How." The present name is a translation of the Greek one, "Threnoi," used in the Septuagint. There is no direct proof that Jeremiah was their author, but such is the constant and universal tradition of the Jews, and the internal evidence from subject and style is powerfully to the same effect. In the Septuagint translation there is a verse not found in the Hebrew nor in the English, placed first by way of introduction, as follows: "And it came to pass that after Israel was led captive and Jerusalem was laid waste, Jeremiah sat weeping, and lamented with this lamentation over Jerusalem, and said." This proves how early and received was the opinion that Jeremiah was the author. It also indicates the period when the book was written, namely, after the Jews had been carried into captivity by Nebuchadnezzar, and when thus the long series of prophetic threats against the people of God had been fulfilled. The book consists of five separate elegies or lamentations, corresponding with the five chapters of the English version. It is throughout poetical in form, and more elaborately so than any other portion of the Bible, being believed by some commentators to be written not only in parallelisms but also in metre. Each of the five elegies or chapters is arranged in twenty-two portions, corresponding with the twenty-two letters of the Hebrew alphabet. In chap. i. and ii. these portions are parallelisms of three members or clauses to a verse, and each verse begins with its corresponding Hebrew letter. In chap. iii. each portion consists of three verses, each verse containing a parallelism of two members, and all of the three in each portion beginning with the corresponding letter for that portion. In chap. iv. we have again the arrangement by single verses, of two parallelisms each; and lastly, chap. v. consists of similar verses, but very short, and without the alphabeted initials. It has been supposed that this deficiency was because the prophet had never been able to add the alphabetical finish, although he had composed the body of the verses.

**HABAKKUK.**—This prophet belongs to the period just before the Captivity of Nebuchadnezzar, and probably delivered his message somewhere between B.C. 612 and 598, though some have placed him about eighteen years earlier than the first of those dates. His life was thus cotemporary with the first part of Jeremiah's. His book is a brief denunciation of the wickedness of the Jews, with a prediction of the Chaldean captivity as its punishment, and it closes with a magnificent ode or hymn, which was probably meant to be used in the Temple service.

**DANIEL. Date of his Life.**—The period of Daniel's prophetic activity falls between B.C. 606 and 534, including the whole time of the Babylonian captivity. Daniel's whole adult life was spent at the court of the Babylonian and Persian empires; though he lived after the Captivity, he seems not to have returned to Judea, and probably died at Susa, on the Tigris, where he says that he was living in the year B.C. 534, the date of the last of his prophetic visions.

**His Writings; their Contents and Character.**—The Book of Daniel consists of two parts. The first, including the first six chapters, is biographical and historical, containing the account of the life of Daniel at the Babylonian court, and of various occurrences of the reigns of Nebuchadnezzar, Belshazzar, and Darius. The second part is prophetic. It predicts four great monarchies which were to exist in the world; ten kingdoms which were to succeed them; various political changes; the coming of the Messiah;

the rebuilding of Jerusalem and the Temple; their subsequent second destruction; and the second coming of the Messiah.

Among the prophecies, those of Daniel are as distinctly apocalyptic in character, as is the Book of Revelations among the books of the New Testament. Its predictions are remarkably circumstantial and distinct, insomuch that Sir Isaac Newton called one of them (that of the Messiah in chap. ix.) the foundation of the Christian religion. The Book of Daniel has been attacked with extreme eagerness, as spurious and untruthful, but with no more success than has attended the similar assaults upon every other part of the Bible. The variety of interpretations given to its predictions by those who have believed in them is perhaps more wonderful than the variety of attacks by those who have not. Into this part of the subject, fortunately, it is not our duty to enter. The recent discoveries in the Babylonian history of the time of Daniel have strongly corroborated the truthfulness of his history, and of course also sustained the genuinencss of his prophetic writings.

The stories of Susanna and the Elders, and of Bel and the Dragon, also the Song of the Three Hebrew Children, which are now included by Protestants in the Apocrypha, are in the Vulgate Latin version admitted as part of Daniel, and the two former of them are so admitted in Roman Catholic English translations. They are not to be found in the Hebrew, but were undoubtedly written in Greek at an early period and added to the Greek manuscript of Daniel. There is a curious variety in the original language of the book. Its first part, down to the word "Syriac," in the fourth verse of chap. ii., is in Hebrew. The answer of the Chaldeans is given in Aramaic or Chaldee, called "Syriac" in the text, and the narrative is continued in Chaldee to the end of the seventh chapter, the rest of the book being in Hebrew again.

**OBADIAH.**—The short prophecy of this writer affords no means for conclusively determining his date or the place of his abode; and absolutely nothing is known of him from outside of his book. The best supported opinion, however, fixes him between B.C. 588 and 583, after the Babylonian captivity. His prophecy consists of a denunciation of the Edomites for their wicked and cruel conduct toward the Jews in the day of misfortune, followed by a prediction of the future restored glory and happiness of his people.

**EZEKIEL. His Name, Date, and Residences.**—Ezekiel signifies "Strength of God." He was a priest, and is not known to have prophesied before the time of Nebuchadnezzar's first captivity. At that time he was carried into Assyria with his people, and became a resident of some unknown place on the river Chebar, a tributary of the Euphrates, about 200 miles north of Babylon. His prophetic labors extended over a period of about twenty-one years; between B.C. 583 and 562; including the last few years of Jeremiah's life, and having Daniel as a cotemporary. He was the latest of the Greater Prophets, and the last of those whom we have grouped as the Prophets of the Captivity.

**Purpose and Contents of Ezekiel.**—Jeremiah, who was not merely a prophet, but also an influential adviser on questions of public policy, had been strongly in favor of a Jewish alliance with Chaldea instead of with Egypt. The position of the little kingdom of Palestine, between Assyria and Egypt, where it was the invariable road and battle-field between those rival monarchies, made such a choice at once necessary and dangerous. A curious historical parallel to this situation is offered by the situation of Savoy in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, and its constant balancing between Austria and France. The destruction of the Temple and the captivity of the Jews (under Jehoiachin) by a Chaldean king had deeply disappointed and afflicted the Jews, who could not reconcile their belief in the prophet with such a fate at the hands of his favorite ally. The prophecies of Ezekiel were now delivered during the Captivity, to corroborate Jeremiah's prediction, and afterward to encourage the Jews in their sorrow, and enable them to look forward to better days for their nation in a certain though undefined future restoration. The contents of Ezekiel may be arranged as follows:

1. Chap. i.–iii. 21. The divine summons of Ezekiel to the prophetic office, and the instructions and encouragement which were given him for undertaking it.

2. Chap. iii. 22–xxiv. Threats and predictions against the Jews, in corroboration of those of Jeremiah. These were quickly fulfilled in the total destruction of Jerusalem and Zedekiah's captivity.

3. Chap. xxv.–xxxii. Prophecies against the Ammonites, Moabites, Edomites, Philistines, Tyre, and Pharaoh Hophra or Apries king of Egypt. All these were fulfilled by the conquest of those countries by Nebuchadnezzar.

4. Chap. xxxiii.–xlviii. Exhortations to the Jews to obey God, and promises of rewards for such obedience, in the future re-establishment of their nation and in the glory of the day of the Messiah's coming. With these are mingled reproofs and repetitions of the predictions of ruin to Judea; also predictions against the Edomites.

The mystical symbolisms and visions which form a large part of Ezekiel's prophecies render him at once impressive and obscure. Mr. Ayre (in the revised edition of Horne) well observes that "he shows a mind imbued with ritual lore, of which he could well discern the symbolic and spiritual import. He had great richness of fancy [this word should be "imagination"], and a wonderful fire burns in his discourses. He was, as Hengstenberg describes him, of a mighty, gigantic nature, peculiarly fitted to contend with the Babylonish spirit of the period, which assumed such strange and powerful shapes." His book is largely poetic in form, particularly in the middle part, but is often very rude in point of structure; so that Lowth says he "should oftener be classed among the orators than the poets."

**HAGGAI.**—We now come to the last and smallest of the three groups or classes of prophecies, those subsequent to the Captivity. Of these Haggai was the first. The purpose of his prophecy was to cause the completion of the second Temple under Zerubbabel. The edifice had been commenced immediately upon the return of the Jews under Zerubbabel, but in consequence of the harassing opposition of the neighboring Persian governors, it was discontinued during fourteen years, when Haggai was sent to admonish them for their neglect, in the sixth and three following months of the year B.C. 520. Under his energetic exhortations the work was resumed and successfully concluded in four years more. The style of Haggai is prosaic, but with the occasional use of the poetic parallelisms.

**ZECHARIAH.**—The date of the utterance of the

prophecies of Zechariah was between B.C. 520 and 518, so that Zechariah was cotemporary with Haggai. He prophesied at Jerusalem. Of his life otherwise, very little is known, except that he returned to Jerusulem with the other Jews who came under the decree of Cyrus. The Book of Zechariah consists of two portions, namely:

1. Chap. i.–vi. These prophecies were delivered in the eighth month of the second year of Darius, *i. e.*, B.C. 520, and were intended, like those of Haggai uttered at the same time, to stimulate the Jews to complete the rebuilding of the Temple.

2. Chap. vii.–xiv. This portion of Zechariah was delivered two years later than the other, and includes instructions given to the Jews who remained at Babylon as to certain fasts, and a series of predictions referring to the coming of Christ, and to various future wars and victories.

There has been a great opposition of opinions about the genuineness of the Book of Zechariah, and also about the meaning of many portions of his predictions, which are extremely obscure. But there is no good reason for doubting that the book was written by Zechariah at or shortly after the dates above given; and it will be found that the above statements as to the general significance of his writings explain them so far as they admit of explanation.

**MALACHI.**—This prophet was the last of the three who prophesied after the Captivity; the last of the prophets before the time of Christ; and the last of all the sacred writers of the Old Testament. As his book was the last added to complete the canon of the Hebrew Scriptures, he was called "the seal of the prophets." Malachi prophesied in the time of Nehemiah, B.C. 436–420; and the internal evidence arising from a comparison of his book with the accounts in Nehemiah, indicates very clearly that the chief immediate purpose of his prophecy was, to uphold and perfect the reforms introduced by Nehemiah at his return from his visit to the Persian court.

The Book of Malachi falls naturally into three divisions:

1. Chap. i.–ii. 9. A representation of the favors bestowed by Jehovah upon his people; and a warning against neglect of his laws and worship.

2. Chap. ii. 10–16. Reproofs for marrying idolaters and for divorcing their own wives.

3. Chap. ii. 17–iv. 6. Injunctions to observe the law; predictions of the coming of the Messiah and of his forerunner Elias; and also of "the great and terrible day of the Lord," which is supposed to mean both the destruction of Jerusalem by the Romans, and the end of the world.

The Book of Malachi is almost entirely in prose, and the comparative imperfections of its poetical form and substance have been supposed to indicate a period of decline in Hebrew literature.

**THE BIBLE COLLECTIVELY: A Recapitulation.**—We have given a brief account of the separate books of the Old Testament. We now proceed to recapitulate its growth, and its subsequent history as completed to the time when the Christian sacred writings were composed and added to it.

The germ or seed of the Bible, as a written book, was the great code called the Ten Commandments, given to Moses in the handwriting of God. The Pentateuch may be looked upon as a development and extension of this code, by the addition of historical and legislative details. The five books of Moses, when written, constituted for a long period the whole of the sacred writings of the Israelites. They were "the Book of the Law" which was commanded to be kept in the Tabernacle, by the side of the ark.

There existed apparently only that one copy of this book. If, however, there had been a copy in every family in the land, as with our present Bible, it does not appear that the mass of the people could have read it. Literary education seems to have been confined to the priestly class and the scribes.

How and when the remaining books of the Old Testament were successively established and recognized as parts of the Holy Scriptures, is only very imperfectly known. During the period of 800 years from Moses to Josiah, the Book of the Law seems to have reposed safely in its place by the side of the ark. Even the public reading of it once in seven years, which was commanded by Moses, appears to have been greatly neglected; and we hear nothing of the copies ordered by Moses to be made for the use of the successive kings. As idolatry and wickedness increased, the very knowledge of the existence of the single Temple copy appears to have become traditional, and the actual discovery of it in the Temple by Hilkiah, the high-priest under Josiah, was apparently an entire surprise to king, priests, and people alike. It is a curious fact that the Bible narrative seems to indicate that neither the king nor the high-priest could read.

The result of the discovery was a great religious reformation; but there is no trace of any copying of the Temple Book, which is supposed to have been Moses' own autograph copy. It is totally unknown how or where the historical books and other additions to the Bible were preserved; but it was probably either in the Temple, or at the "Schools of the Prophets." The next usually received epoch in the history of the Bible is at the distance of about 400 years afterward, namely, that of Ezra, who is believed to have collected the Old Testament into its present form, all but the Book of Malachi. But this account is only a tradition. Another tradition makes Malachi to have been a final reviser and editor of the Scriptures some thirty or forty years later, adding his own book.

The Captivity produced a great change in the position and influence among the Jews of their sacred books. This great national misfortune seems to have burned out of them, so to speak, their previous strong tendency to idolatry. They have ever since remained most steadfast adherents to the belief in One God. Moreover, the book itself containing God's word, which had before the Captivity been neglected and even forgotten, was now and henceforward regarded, preserved, and studied with a care and reverence never before or since paid to any written book, and to whose apparently even extravagant strictness we are doubtless indebted for the remarkably perfect state in which it has come down to our own times.

The appearance of the ancient Hebrew manuscript has already been described. After the whole canon or authoritative list of the books of the Old Testament had been completed, there came into use among the Jews a received classification and mode of subdivision of it. This classification was as follows:

1. "Torah," or the Law; including the five books of Moses.

2. "Nebiim" or Prophets; including: *First:* the Former Prophets, viz., Joshua, Judges, I. and II. Samuel (in one book) and I. and II. Kings (in one book). *Second:* the Latter Prophets, viz., three "Greater" (Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel), and twelve

"Lesser," including Hosea and the eleven next after him, as in our Bible.

3. "Cethubim" or "Kethubim," that is, Holy Writings, in the following three subdivisions:

*First.* Psalms, Proverbs, Job.

*Second.* Canticles, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, Esther.

*Third.* Daniel, Ezra and Nehemiah (as one book), I. and II. Chronicles (as one book).

The division into Parshioth or sections, and into Haphtaroth (the name used for similar sections in the Prophets), was most probably made in order to furnish a year's regular course for the synagogue public readings, and during the growth of the synagogue system; that is, during and subsequent to the Captivity. In the present copies of the Jewish Scriptures the Canticles, Ruth, Lamentations, Ecclesiastes, and Esther have been removed and are placed next to the Torah or Law, and are called the "five Megilloth" or volumes.

**The Bible, from the Captivity to Christ.**—During the period between the Captivity and Christ, the most important matters relating to the history of the Bible were: The writings of the Samaritan Pentateuch; the execution of the Greek translation called the Septuagint, and the composition of the so-called Apocrypha. We give short accounts of these.

**The Samaritan Pentateuch.**—The Samaritans were half-breed Jews, descended from intermarriages between the ten tribes and Gentiles. The full-blooded Jews who rebuilt Jerusalem, hated and despised them, and refused all intercourse with them; and in consequence, while the Jews under Zerubbabel were rebuilding the Temple, the Samaritans erected a temple of their own on Mt. Gerizim, and established a Mosaic order of worship; proceeding under the authority of the Pentateuch, which they preserved in copies of their own, in Samaritan letters, and rejecting all the rest of the Old Testament. There are reasons of considerable weight for supposing the present text of the Samaritan Pentateuch to date back to the time of the Captivity; and if this be so, then the very near similarity of it to the Hebrew Pentateuch goes far to prove a substantially unchanged state of the text for nearly three thousand years; a very weighty argument for their genuineness in their present form.

**THE SEPTUAGINT.**—About three centuries before Christ, very many Jews were established in Egypt. Among these Jews, Hebrew had gone out of use, and Greek had taken its place as an every-day language. Meanwhile, the sacred books became more and more venerated by the Jews, and their regular reading in the synagogues became more and more important. During the Babylonian captivity, as is supposed, it had already become customary to add to the regular readings which were then first instituted, a translation into the Chaldee which was the usual language of Babylonia. This translation was called "Targum," which is a Chaldee word signifying explanation; and after having been for a long time given orally only, these Targums were one after another written down, and they are still extant. But the Jews of Egypt who spoke Greek required a more thorough change to make the Scriptures useful, because their habits of thought were more scholarly and literary; and the chiefs of the Egyptian Jews therefore caused that translation to be made which is called the Septuagint, and which was executed B.C. 286–285.

This name, which means "seventy," is said to have been given because seventy (accurately seventy-two) learned men, six from each Jewish tribe, were assembled by Ptolemy Philadelphus, and shut up each in a cell to make the translation, and that when they had done so, all the translations were found to be exactly alike; whereupon the result was accepted as true, miraculous, and inspired. There are variations of this legend, but it is only a legend. Another more probable belief is that the name was given because the translation was approved by the Jewish Great Council or Sanhedrim, which had seventy members. But at any rate, the Septuagint Greek version, the first translation of the Bible from Hebrew, and the first known translation of any book from one language into another, was made in Egypt, beginning about B.C. 286–285, for the use of the Hellenistic (*i. e.*, Grecized) Jews, by a number of different hands, and with great skill, labor, care, and success. There are strong reasons for supposing that the work was not done all at once, but that the Pentateuch was translated first, and that it was at least a hundred years before the whole of the Old Testament was translated.

The Septuagint is a work of the highest importance. It was executed before Christ, and therefore gives an unbiased interpretation by the most learned of the Jews, of what was meant by the prophecies about the Messiah. It was written in the same dialect as the New Testament, and is therefore a very great help in deciding questions of the use and meaning of words and phrases in the latter. Moreover, the translators of it knew more about the Hebrew as a living language, than is possible now, and therefore their translations are invaluable for interpreting the Old Testament Hebrew. Its influence in its own day was still greater. Greek was then the international language of civilization, just as Latin was in the middle ages and afterward, and as French is now in Europe. The appearance of the Septuagint was the gift of the Bible to the Gentiles; and accordingly, before Christ it had done much to cause the general persuasion in those days that a Redeemer was about to come; and after Christ it was a chief means of spreading the Gospel, by affording an intelligible basis for the whole body of arguments from history and prophecy.

**JEWISH BIBLICAL LEARNING: The Name of God.**—The tendency of the Jewish mind, like that of the Orientals generally, was strongly toward conceits, fancies, mysteries, and formal notions. They long ago fancied that it was a crime worthy of death to pronounce the name of God, now written "Jehovah;" and in reading it or in writing upon the subject, they said or wrote "the name," or "the great and terrible name," or some other substitute. The early Hebrew manuscripts, having no vowels, could only give the four consonants JHVH, or YHVH, and what is the proper sound of the spoken name is totally unknown. It is agreed that it was not "Jehovah." Scholars have proposed Yihveh, Yehveh, Yahveh, Yahavah, Yahaveh, etc., but no opinion on the subject is more than a guess.

**Jewish Schools: The Talmud.**—In order to complete our account of the Old Testament, some reference should be made to the Jewish academies of biblical learning, and their labors. A little before the time of Christ there had been established at Jerusalem schools for study in the Scriptures, under two famous rabbins, Hillel and Shammai. After the destruction of Jerusalem, the Jewish learning was preserved and propagated in similar seminaries at Jabneh, Sepphoris, Cæsarea, and Tiberias. Rabbi Judah the Holy, who

lived in this period, and died about A.D. 220, is supposed to have written the Mishna, which is the text of the Jewish Talmud. This consists of a commentary upon the Hebrew Bible. After his death, the chief center of Jewish study was transferred from Palestine to the banks of the Euphrates, where the academies of Sura, Nahardea, and Pumbeditha now rose into celebrity, although those of Palestine still survived. During this period the remainder of the Talmud was compiled and added to the Mishna. This remainder was the Gemara, which is two-fold. The Jerusalem Gemara was written by the scholars of Tiberias, probably about the end of the fourth century, and the Babylonian Gemara by the scholars of the schools on the Euphrates, about a century afterward, and thus was completed that vast repository of strange learning, and often of the most useless and fantastic conceits, the Talmud. It will be observed that it thus consists of a commentary on the Old Testament, together with a commentary on the commentary. Copies of the Talmud are not very common, and in America are quite rare. One which the writer examined not long ago, a fine copy of the best edition, was in thirteen folio volumes, all in Hebrew, without accents or vowel-points; a tremendous mass of mysterious-looking material.

**The Masorah.**—Still later than the Talmud was the Masorah. This was a still further mass of verbal comments upon the Hebrew text, and was gradually accumulated from the labors of doctors of the various schools, from the sixth to the seventh century. The Masorah was at first written in separate books. At present it is usually printed in the margin of the Hebrew Bibles, either in full (Great Masorah), or in an abridged form (Little Masorah).

**The Vowel-points.**—Throughout the existence of the Jews as a collected nation after the time of Christ, after the writing of the Talmud, and even down to the Masoretic period, the Hebrew Bible contained no audible vowels, the words as written consisting of consonants only or with a few silent vowels, and the vowels with which to pronounce them being given wholly according to oral tradition; just as if we printed the Bible thus: "N th bgnng Gd crtd th hvn nd th rth," etc. The Masoretic doctors reduced the traditional pronunciation to record, by a system of dots, which they placed in various positions about the consonants, adding also a system of marks for accent and for guiding the public readers in the half-singing or "cantillation," which was and still is the mode of reading the Law in the synagogues. These systems of vowel-points and accents were only completed by the tenth or the eleventh century; and thus was made out, substantially as we now have it, the written Hebrew text of the Old Testament.

**Rabbinic Conceits.**—The Talmudic and Masoretic doctors counted up with the extremest and most useless care the number of verses, words, and even letters in the Pentateuch and the Psalms, and picking out the middle letters, they wrote them in the sacred rolls in a larger character than the rest, or raised above the level of the line; and in process of time various mystical meanings were also attached to them. It was calculated that Aleph, the first letter of the Hebrew alphabet, occurs in the Old Testament 42,377 times; Beth, 38,218 times, and so on. The most frequent letter is Mem, 77,778 times; the least frequent, Teth, 11,052 times. The whole number of letters thus made out was 815,130, but it is now acknowledged that the total is much too small, since it is easy to show, by counting a page or two and multiplying by the whole number of pages, that there must be about 1,200,000 letters.

In making copies of the Law, as has been remarked, a code of very stringent rules had to be observed. For instance: new copies might be made only from the most approved ancient manuscripts; the ink must be of a special quality; the parchment made on purpose, by a Jew, from the hide of a clean animal, and the skins fastened together by strings of the same; there must be so many columns to a skin, so many lines to a column, so many words to a line; the spaces above, below, and between must be just so wide; no points might be written; it was not permitted to write by heart, but the copyist must look at each word and pronounce it aloud before writing it down; and the name of God must be written with an especial effort at attentive devotion, and before writing it, the copyist must wash his pen. If there was even a single letter too many or too few, or wrong, that whole skin of parchment was worthless; for erasure or alteration was not allowed.

**THE APOCRYPHA.**—This is the proper place to say the little that is necessary on the subject of the apocryphal books. The term Apocrypha is Greek, and properly means "hidden" or "secret." The numerous spurious sacred books put forth in early times frequently claimed a mystical or secret quality; and thus a "secret" book came to be considered a "spurious" book, and so all the spurious books, secret or not, came to be called "apocryphal," the old meaning of the word being replaced by the new and disparaging one. What we call "the Apocrypha" consists of books written at several times from about 300 B.C. to 30 B.C., after the inspiration of the prophets had ceased to act. They consist of history, part of which is mingled with fictions and is obscure and incorrect; of religious fictions; and of didactic and pious compositions. Judith, Tobit, I. Maccabees, and Ecclesiasticus appear to have been first written in Hebrew; but they were translated into Greek, and the rest of the Apocrypha written in Greek by Alexandrian Jews. The Jews never admitted these books into the canon, but Alexandrian Jews appear to have written them in the same rolls with copies of the Septuagint, and hence they found an undue degree of respect with some of the early Christian Fathers. But the more sagacious of the Fathers always rejected the Apocrypha, and these books remained in an uncertain condition, until the Protestants, at the Reformation, excluded them from their canon, and in Luther's whole German Bible (1534) they were printed separately, as not inspired, but yet profitable. The Council of Trent, which sat from A.D. 1545 to 1563, on the other hand, formally received them into the Roman Catholic canon, except the two books of Esdras and the Prayer of Manasses.

As to the separate Apocryphal books, we may very briefly note as follows:

**I. Esdras** is in the main a historical account of the return from the Captivity, and the re-establishment of the Temple and its worship. It was mostly compiled from Nehemiah, Ezra, and Chronicles.

**II. Esdras** consists largely of rabbinical fables and pretended visions and revelations, and is of no value except as a specimen of Jewish thought and literature a little before the time of Christ.

**Tobit** is a pious fiction, containing absurd fancies, especially about good and evil spirits, but teaching unobjectionable lessons in morals.

**Judith** is a pretended history, but undoubtedly a fiction from beginning to end.

**The Rest of the Chapters of the Book of Esther** were probably written by an Alexandrian Jew with the idea of embellishing and rendering more complete the Book of Esther itself. They have no authority, and scarcely any value.

**The Wisdom of Solomon** is a collection of didactic matter in the form of a system of moral philosophy, intended to be in the manner of Solomon. It is well enough as to morality, but heavy and spiritless in style.

**Ecclesiasticus** is a collection of proverbs and moral sayings, in imitation of Solomon, and contains much correct and acute thought and elegance of expression.

**Baruch** is written in imitation of the prophetic style. It has no great merit.

**The Song of the Three Children, the History of Susanna, and Bel and the Dragon,** are legends, written by some Alexandrian Jew, and annexed to the Book of Daniel with the idea of improving it.

**The Prayer of Manasses** is a pious composition, but wholly spurious.

**The Books of Maccabees,** especially the first, contain much valuable historical matter about the valiant race of priests, soldiers, and rulers from whose surname the books are named. This surname is probably derived from the Hebrew "Macaba," a hammer, and was given from the heavy blows inflicted by its bearers on their enemies, just as the very same name was given to Charles *Martel* of France. The first Book of Maccabees is a history of the Jews for about forty years, B.C. 175–135, from the beginning of the reign of Antiochus Epiphanes to the death of Simon Maccabæus. The second book, which is every way inferior to the first, covers about fifteen years, beginning just before the time of the first book, and going on over part of the same ground. It contradicts the first book, and is comparatively of little authority.

There are three other so-called "Books of Maccabees," but they have never been reckoned canonical at all, except the third, by the Greek Church. They are of trifling significance.

**Other Apocryphal Additions to the Old Testament.** A considerable number of other spurious books were very early issued, claiming to be by the writers of the Old Testament, or by persons named in it. They are full of absurdities and extravagances.

---

## PART II.—THE NEW TESTAMENT.

**NEW TESTAMENT.**—In tracing the history of the Old Testament, somewhat more than an equal share of space has been given, because the story is more ancient, and therefore more remote and obscure. We now come to the period of the New Testament, in which prophecy is not uttered, so much as fulfilled; Christ becomes the central figure instead of Jehovah; the Beatitudes replace the Ten Commandments; the whole human race is addressed, instead of one small and obscure nation; a new dispensation replaces the old; and an infinitely higher and broader phase of religion is set forth.

Between the writing of the last Old Testament book and of the first New Testament one, there was a period of 460 years—from B.C. 420 to A.D. 40, during which, as has been shown, the Old Testament had become clearly defined and fully recognized by the closing of the canon; the apocryphal books had by the contrast of their character made the lofty qualities of the inspired books singularly obvious; the dispersion of the Jews had placed a sort of missionaries of the old dispensation throughout the then civilized world; and the promulgation of the Septuagint had mingled into the mind of the age a leaven of thoughts and knowledge preparatory to Christianity. This 460 years of such preparation had ripened mankind for Christ. He came, and as before in the case of the Old Revelation, so now again a series of written records followed closely upon the facts of the New. A parallelism of three-fold divisions has been noticed, the History, Poetry, and Prophecy of the Old Testament being matched by the History, Doctrines, and Prophecy of the New. Whatever the closeness or importance of this parallelism, in any event the new book of records was like the old, set down by eye-witnesses of and actors in its scenes, closely after their occurrence; its successive portions were cautiously scrutinized and clearly distinguished as entitled to reception; when the record, properly so-called, was completed, the new canon was closed; and the Bible was finished and accepted as a whole, such as we now have it.

In treating of the New Testament, the method pursued will be the same previously used; in general, a chronological one, in the order of the writing of the books, unless there are reasons for varying from it, as, in discussing the Gospels and Acts consecutively before considering the Epistles; and in discussing all Paul's Epistles together.

The New Testament consists of twenty-seven different books, by eight different authors, and all of them were written within the period of sixty or sixty-one years, allowing Matthew to have been first written A.D. 37 or 39. They were also all written in Greek. It is true that during the age of Christ and the Apostolic writers, a corrupt Syriac or Hebrew was probably spoken in Judea along with the Greek language. But the New Testament was not written for those of one tongue, but in a general language for the largest possible audience. Matthew is supposed to have written his Gospel at first in the Judean Syriac or Hebrew, but he afterward translated it or re-wrote it in Greek.

**THE HISTORICAL BOOKS.**—The historical books of the New Testament consist of the four Gospels and the Acts. The name Gospel is Anglo-Saxon, from "god," or "good," and "spel," word, or tidings. It is a literal translation from the Greek name "Euangelion." This Greek name, with some modification, however, appears in the common term "evangelists," applied to the writers of the Gospels. The Four Gospels are the best authenticated ancient writings in the world; so clear, weighty, and extensive is the mass of testimony in favor of them.

The first three Gospels are often referred to together as the "Synoptic Gospels," that is (nearly), the "complete-narrative Gospels;" because they give,

if taken together, a full and consecutive account of Christ's life and actions, while John seeks rather to set forth his character and office. The four Gospels together thus give an authentic and complete account both of what Christ said and did, and of what he felt and meant.

The Acts carries forward the story through about thirty years beyond the crucifixion. From that period, except incidental statements in the Epistles, we have to depend upon church and secular history for the subsequent progress of Christianity. It seems to have been determined that at that point the interests of humanity required the discontinuance of the supernatural agencies which had hitherto controlled the chroniclers of God's dealings with men.

**MATTHEW.**—It is nearly certain that the Gospel of Matthew was first written in the Syriac, Syro-Chaldaic, Aramaic, or corrupted Hebrew, which was the familiar speech of the Jews in his day; and of course that it was written for the Jews, and not for the Gentiles. This sort of Hebrew was undoubtedly the language in which the Saviour talked with his countrymen, and they were extremely tenacious of it, and therefore far more likely to read a book written in it than if in Greek. This Hebrew Gospel was written not far from A.D. 40. St. Jerome asserts that he saw a copy of this Gospel in the library of Pamphilus at Cæsarea, and translated it into Greek and Latin; and there is some reason to believe that a Syriac manuscript, brought from the East by Dr. Cureton in 1842, contains the text of it. It is supposed (though the evidence is not very strong) that Matthew wrote his Gospel over again in Greek (being the present Greek text) about twenty years later, with a view to make his narrative more widely useful than before to the vast number of readers of Greek. Thus the whole range of dates given for the composition of Matthew's Gospel is from A.D. 37 to A.D. 60. It was undoubtedly written in Palestine, and the whole texture of it testifies to its primary purpose of convincing the Jews that Christ was the Messiah.

**MARK.**—The date of the writing of this Gospel has been set at different periods, between A.D. 56 and 70. It was in any event not long after the time when Matthew was written; and about A.D. 63 is most probable. A tradition is found in many ancient writers, and is still believed by able scholars, that Mark was only the amanuensis in the business, and that the Gospel that goes under his name was dictated to him by the Apostle Peter, while they were both at Rome. From many traits in the style of Mark, it is readily to be seen that instead of being intended for and in a manner addressed to Jews, it was written on purpose for Gentile converts to Christianity. It is written throughout as by an eye-witness, and was composed in Greek, although some Roman Catholic theologians have asserted that it was first written in Latin. In confirmation of this assertion, a very ancient Latin manuscript of this Gospel was long preserved, first at Aquileia and afterward in two portions, at Venice and Prague, which was asserted to be the Apostle's own autograph of the book.

**LUKE.**—It has been said that Luke was by occupation a painter, and with this story has been joined another, that he painted a portrait of Christ; the whole, however, invented by Nicephorus Callistus, an ecclesiastical historian of the thirteenth century. Luke was a physician, and according to Eusebius was a native of Antioch. His Gospel was written most probably about A.D. 63 or 64, that is, about the same time with that of Mark, and in Achaia. It may be noticed that while Matthew tells the story of the life of Christ simply in the order of time, and with a special reference to the Jews, and while Mark does the same for Gentile readers, Luke has arranged his materials also on a principle of classification. This arrangement may be traced in five parts, as follows:

1. Chap. i.–ii. 40. The birth of Christ.
2. Chap. ii. 41–52. The infancy and youth of Christ.
3. Chap. iii. The preaching of John, the genealogy of Christ, and his baptism.
4. Chap. iv.–ix. 50. The ministry of Christ.
5. Chap. ix. 51–xxiv. Christ's final journey to Jerusalem, the crucifixion, resurrection, and ascension.

**JOHN.**—Although the Gospel of John was the last of all the books of the New Testament in order of composition, we discuss it here along with the other Gospels, in order to present in one view the historical part of the New Testament. It was written A.D. 97 or 98, at Ephesus, in the latter part of the Apostle's life, which he passed at that city.

The contrast between the first three Gospels and that of John, has been mentioned in speaking of the term "synoptic" applied to the former. A description of the motives which led John to write his Gospel was given by an early writer of singular independence, sense, and force of mind, who has also been once mentioned—Theodore of Mopsuestia—who lived about the end of the fourth century. This is so probable in itself, and so well sustained by the best modern learning, that we transcribe the substance of it from Rev. Mr. Bullock's article on the Gospel of John, in the large edition of Smith's Dictionary of the Bible. The account relates that while St. John was living at Ephesus, and was in communication with Christians in all parts of the then civilized world, through the extensive commercial connections of that very busy and enterprising city, the three Gospels of Matthew, Mark, and Luke were in the hands of believers everywhere, and were diligently circulated. "It now occurred to the Christians of Asia that St. John was a more credible witness than all others, forasmuch as from the beginning, even before Matthew, he was with the Lord, and enjoyed more abundant grace through the love which the Lord bore to him. And they brought him the books, and sought to know his opinion of them. Then he praised the writers for their veracity, and said that a few things had been omitted by them, and that all but a little of the teaching of the most important miracles was recorded. And he added that they who discourse on the coming of Christ in the flesh ought not to omit to speak of his Divinity, lest in course of time men who are used to such discourses might suppose that Christ was only what He appeared to be. Thereupon the brethren exhorted him to write at once the things which he judged the most important for instruction, and which he saw omitted by the others. And he did so. And therefore at the beginning he discoursed about the doctrine of the Divinity of Christ, judging this to be the necessary beginning of the Gospel, and from it he went on to the incarnation."

There is also much reason to believe that the Apostle, while thus preparing a history which should serve as a supplement to the three previous ones, had it at the same time in mind to present the teachings of Christ in such a manner as to meet and refute certain heretical doctrines which were just at that time prevailing among the Christians. These were

the doctrines of the Gnostics, and more particularly of the Cerinthians, or followers of Cerinthus. This Cerinthus taught a strange jumble, compounded of Pagan notions modified by the fancies of half-Christian philosophers, Judaism, and Christianity. He asserted, for instance, that there existed "Æons," a set of powerful spirits; a "Demiurgus," who proceeded from these, and who was the creator of the visible world and the Jehovah of the Jews. Jesus, according to him, was only a man, but during his mission was inspired or inhabited by Christ, who was an æon of an inferior class. The Word, again, was also another inferior æon, etc., etc. It is very evident how directly the definitions in the first verses of John's Gospel strike at the very root of all these fantastic notions. At the same time, the character of John himself was such that his own natural presentation of the doctrines of Christianity exactly supplied the mental needs which were being fed, or rather poisoned, with the follies of Cerinthus, and which, although perfectly legitimate, did not find a full satisfaction in the plain, straightforward narratives of fact of the three synoptic Gospels. These needs were, the needs of the affections and of the imagination. The profoundly loving nature of John, the close union in him of intellect, imaginative faculties, and emotional faculties, caused him necessarily to treat the narrative of Christ's work in a manner which corresponded to all of Cerinthus that was calculated to attract, while it avoided and refuted all that could injure. This Gospel may be considered as consisting of three parts:

1. Chap. i. 1–18. A statement of the Christian doctrine about God and Christ, so worded as to meet the false teachings of Cerinthus and similar ones.

2. Chap. i. 19–xx. 29. A history of the doings and teachings of Christ, so set forth as to contribute a body of evidence in proof of the doctrines before laid down.

3. Chap. xx. 30–xxi. An account of the writer, and of his purposes in writing.

**THE GOSPELS COLLECTIVELY.**—The four evangelists, of whom Matthew and John were Apostles, and Mark and Luke were companions and disciples of Apostles, each portrayed the life and character of Christ in the manner natural to himself, together completing a wonderful "four-fold book," as Irenæus calls it. They wrote for different audiences; Matthew, for the Jews, devout, remembering the promises of the Old Testament, and looking for their fulfillment; Mark, for the Romans, a people of thoughtful, direct, grave, and plain minds; Luke, for the Greeks, full of inexhaustible curiosity, learned, accomplished, and cultivated; John, not for any one nationality, but for a particular class of minds not reached by these specifications; for minds devout like the Jews; who might be simple and grave in habit like the Romans, or lively and beauty-loving like the Greeks; but who were also possessed of those infinite desires for that which is above the earthly life and better than it, which belong equally to the deepest philosophy, the highest religion, and the widest love. Matthew described Christ as a man; John, as a spiritual being and divine Redeemer; Mark displayed his official, and Luke his personal, history.

These four books, together constituting the best attested piece of history in the world, were written by four eye-witnesses of the facts narrated, but without concert or neighborhood. They were all composed during the latter half of the first century; that is, written from twenty to seventy years after the occurrences. It has been seen that the five books of Moses were early collected and became the Bible of the Hebrews, or the Old Testament, afterward to be enlarged by the addition of the rest of the canon. In like manner the Four Evangelists were almost at once spontaneously received as the New Testament, and so in like manner they remained until the addition of the remainder of the books of the canon. A great number of apocryphal Gospels sprang up, but the difference between the false and the true was at the very least not less obvious than in the parallel case in the Old Testament; and the Gospels of Thomas and Nicodemus, the Protevangelium of James, the Gospel of the Nativity of Mary, the History of Joseph the Carpenter, the Gospel of the Childhood of the Redeemer, the Gospels according to the Hebrews and according to the Egyptians, and forty or fifty more of the same kind, all appeared, and all but about a dozen have disappeared again, without any one of them having established even a temporary position as inspired works.

We give, in conclusion, an extremely valuable though condensed "Harmony of the Four Gospels," which was prepared by the learned Archbishop of York, for Dr. William Smith's extensive "Dictionary of the Bible." This Harmony places the occurrences of the History of Christ in a clear order of time, shows the parallel passages for each circumstance in the separate Gospels, and also how the different writers sometimes corroborated and sometimes supplemented each other.

## CONDENSED HARMONY OF THE FOUR GOSPELS.

| | ST. MATTHEW. | ST. MARK. | ST. LUKE. | ST. JOHN. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| "The Word" | —— | —— | —— | i. 1–14 |
| Preface, to Theophilus | —— | —— | i. 1–4 | |
| Annunciation of the Baptist's birth | —— | —— | i. 5–25 | |
| Annunciation of the birth of Jesus | —— | —— | i. 26–38 | |
| Mary visits Elizabeth | —— | —— | i. 39–56 | |
| Birth of John the Baptist | —— | —— | i. 57–80 | |
| Birth of Jesus Christ | i. 18–25 | —— | ii. 1–7 | |
| Two Genealogies | i. 1–17 | —— | iii. 23–38 | |
| The watching Shepherds | —— | —— | ii. 8–20 | |
| The Circumcision | —— | —— | ii. 21 | |
| Presentation in the Temple | —— | —— | ii. 22–38 | |
| The wise men from the East | ii. 1–12 | —— | —— | |
| Flight to Egypt | ii. 13–23 | —— | ii. 30 | |
| Disputing with the Doctors | —— | —— | ii. 40–52 | |
| Ministry of John the Baptist | iii. 1–12 | i. 1–8 | iii. 1–18 | i. 15–31 |
| Baptism of Jesus Christ | iii. 13–17 | i. 9–11 | iii. 21, 22 | i. 32–34 |
| The Temptation | iv. 1–11 | i. 12, 13 | iv. 1–13 | |
| Andrew and another see Jesus | —— | —— | | i. 35–40 |

| | ST. MATTHEW | ST. MARK. | ST. LUKE. | ST. JOHN. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Simon, now Cephas | —— | —— | —— | i. 41, 42 |
| Philip and Nathanael | —— | —— | —— | i. 43–51 |
| The water made wine | —— | —— | —— | ii. 1–11 |
| Passover (1st) and cleansing the Temple | —— | —— | —— | ii. 12–22 |
| Nicodemus | —— | —— | —— | ii. 23–iii. 21 |
| Christ and John baptizing | —— | —— | —— | iii. 22–36 |
| The woman of Samaria | —— | —— | —— | iv. 1–42 |
| John the Baptist in prison | iv. 12; xiv. 3 | i. 14; vi. 17 | iii. 19, 20 | iii. 24 |
| Return to Galilee | iv. 12 | i. 14, 15 | iv. 14, 15 | iv. 43–45 |
| The synagogue at Nazareth | —— | —— | iv. 16–30 | |
| The nobleman's son | —— | —— | —— | iv. 46–54 |
| Capernaum. Four Apostles called | iv. 18–22 | i. 16–20 | v. 1–11 | |
| Demoniac healed there | —— | i. 21–28 | iv. 31–37 | |
| Simon's wife's mother healed | viii. 14–17 | i. 29–34 | iv. 38–41 | |
| Circuit round Galilee | iv. 23–25 | i. 35–39 | iv. 42–44 | |
| Healing a leper | viii, 1–4 | i. 40–45 | v. 12–16 | |
| Christ stills the storm | viii. 18–27 | iv. 35–41 | viii. 22–25 | |
| Demoniacs in land of Gadarenes | viii. 28–34 | v. 1–20 | viii. 26–39 | |
| Jairus's daughter. Woman healed | ix. 18–26 | v. 21–43 | viii. 40–56 | |
| Blind men, and demoniac | ix. 27–34 | —— | —— | |
| Healing the paralytic | ix. 1–8 | ii. 1–12 | v. 17–26 | |
| Matthew the publican | ix. 9–13 | ii. 13–17 | v. 27–32 | |
| "Thy disciples fast not" | ix. 14–17 | ii. 18–22 | v. 33–39 | |
| Journey to Jerusalem to 2d Passover | —— | —— | —— | v. 1 |
| Pool of Bethesda. Power of Christ | —— | —— | —— | v. 2–47 |
| Plucking ears of corn on Sabbath | xii. 1–8 | ii. 23–28 | vi. 1–5 | |
| The withered hand. Miracles | xii. 9–21 | iii. 1–12 | vi. 6–11 | |
| The Twelve Apostles | x. 2–4 | iii. 13–19 | vi. 12–16 | |
| The Sermon on the Mount | v. 1–vii. 29 | —— | vi. 17–49 | |
| The centurion's servant | viii. 5–13 | —— | vii. 1–10 | iv. 46–54 |
| The widow's son at Nain | —— | —— | vii. 11–17 | |
| Messengers from John | xi. 2–19 | —— | vii. 18–35 | |
| Woe to the cities of Galilee | xi. 20–24 | —— | —— | |
| Call to the meek and suffering | xi. 25–30 | —— | —— | |
| Anointing the feet of Jesus | —— | —— | vii. 36–50 | |
| Second circuit round Galilee | —— | —— | viii. 1–3 | |
| Parable of the Sower | xiii. 1–23 | iv. 1–20 | viii. 4–15 | |
| Parable of the Candle under a Bushel | —— | iv. 21–25 | viii. 16–18 | |
| Parable of the Sower | —— | iv. 26–29 | —— | |
| Parable of the Wheat and Tares | xiii. 24–30 | —— | —— | |
| Parable of the Grain of Mustard-seed | xiii. 31, 32 | iv. 30–32 | xiii. 18, 19 | |
| Parable of the Leaven | xiii. 33 | —— | xiii. 20, 21 | |
| On teaching by parables | xiii. 34, 35 | iv. 33, 34 | —— | |
| Wheat and tares explained | xiii. 36–43 | —— | —— | |
| The treasure, the pearl, the net | xiii. 44–52 | —— | —— | |
| His mother and His brethren | xii. 46–50 | iii. 31–35 | viii. 19–21 | |
| Reception at Nazareth | xiii. 53–58 | vi. 1–6 | —— | |
| Third circuit round Galilee | ix. 35–38; xi. 1 | vi. 6 | —— | |
| Sending forth of the Twelve | x. | vi. 7–13 | ix. 1–6 | |
| Herod's opinion of Jesus | xiv. 1, 2 | vi. 14–16 | ix. 7–9 | |
| Death of John the Baptist | xiv. 3–12 | vi. 17–29 | —— | |
| Approach of Passover (3d) | —— | —— | —— | vi. 4 |
| Feeding of the five thousand | xiv. 13–21 | vi. 30–44 | ix. 10–17 | vi. 1–15 |
| Walking on the sea | xiv. 22–33 | vi. 45–52 | —— | vi. 16–21 |
| Miracles in Gennesaret | xiv. 34–36 | vi. 53–56 | —— | |
| The bread of life | —— | —— | —— | vi. 22–65 |
| The washen hands | xv. 1–20 | vii. 1–23 | —— | |
| The Syrophoenician woman | xv. 21–28 | vii. 24–30 | —— | |
| Miracles of healing | xv. 29–31 | vii. 31–37 | —— | |
| Feeding of the four thousand | xv. 32–39 | viii. 1–9 | —— | |
| The sign from heaven | xvi. 1–4 | viii. 10–13 | —— | |
| The leaven of the Pharisees | xvi. 5–12 | viii. 14–21 | —— | |
| Blind man healed | —— | viii. 22–26 | —— | |
| Peter's profession of faith | xvi. 13–19 | viii. 27–29 | ix. 18–20 | vi. 66–71 |
| The Passion foretold | xvi. 20–28 | viii. 30–ix. 1 | ix. 21–27 | |
| The Transfiguration | xvii. 1–9 | ix. 2–10 | ix. 28–36 | |
| Elijah | xvii. 10–13 | ix. 11–13 | —— | |
| The lunatic healed | xvii. 14–21 | ix. 14–29 | ix. 37–42 | |
| The Passion again foretold | xvii. 22, 23 | ix. 30–32 | ix. 43–45 | |
| Fish caught for the tribute | xvii. 24–27 | —— | —— | |
| The little child | xviii. 1–5 | ix. 33–37 | ix. 46–48 | |
| One casting out devils | —— | ix. 38–41 | ix. 49, 50 | |
| Offenses | xviii. 6–9 | ix. 42–48 | xvii. 2 | |
| The lost sheep | xviii. 10–14 | —— | xv. 4–7 | |
| Forgiveness of injuries | xviii. 15–17 | —— | —— | |
| Binding and loosing | xviii. 18–20 | —— | —— | |
| Forgiveness. Parable | xviii. 21–35 | —— | —— | |
| "Salted with fire" | —— | ix. 49–50 | —— | |
| Journey to Jerusalem | —— | —— | ix. 51 | vii. 1–10 |
| Fire from heaven | —— | —— | ix. 52–56 | |
| Answers to disciples | viii. 19–22 | —— | ix. 57–62 | |
| The Seventy disciples | —— | —— | x. 1–16 | |
| Discussions at Feast of Tabernacles | —— | —— | —— | vii. 11–53 |
| Woman taken in adultery | —— | —— | —— | viii. 1–11 |
| Dispute with the Pharisees | —— | —— | —— | viii. 12–59 |

| | ST. MATTHEW. | ST. MARK. | ST. LUKE. | ST. JOHN. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| The man born blind | —— | —— | —— | ix. 1–41 |
| The good Shepherd | —— | —— | —— | x. 1–21 |
| The return of the Seventy | —— | —— | x. 17–24 | |
| The good Samaritan | —— | —— | x. 25–37 | |
| Mary and Martha | —— | —— | x. 38–42 | |
| The Lord's Prayer | vi. 9–13 | —— | xi. 1–4 | |
| Prayer effectual | vii. 7–11 | —— | xi. 5–13 | |
| "Through Beelzebub" | xii. 22–37 | iii. 20–30 | xi. 14–23 | |
| The unclean spirit returning | xii. 43–45 | —— | xi. 24–28 | |
| The sign of Jonah | xii. 38–42 | —— | xi. 29–32 | |
| The light of the body | v. 15; vi. 22, 23 | —— | xi. 33–36 | |
| The Pharisees | xxiii | —— | xi. 37–54 | |
| What to fear | x. 26–33 | —— | xii. 1–12 | |
| "Master, speak to my brother" | —— | —— | xii. 13–15 | |
| Covetousness | vi. 25–33 | —— | xii. 16–31 | |
| Watchfulness | —— | —— | xii. 32–59 | |
| Galileans that perished | —— | —— | xiii. 1–9 | |
| Woman healed on Sabbath | —— | —— | xiii. 10–17 | |
| The grain of mustard-seed | xiii. 31, 32 | iv. 30–32 | xiii. 18, 19 | |
| The leaven | xiii. 33 | —— | xiii. 20, 21 | |
| Toward Jerusalem | —— | —— | xiii. 22 | |
| "Are there few that be saved?" | —— | —— | xiii. 23–30 | |
| Warning against Herod | —— | —— | xiii. 31–33 | |
| "O Jerusalem, Jerusalem" | xxiii. 37–39 | —— | xiii. 34, 35 | |
| Dropsy healed on Sabbath-day | —— | —— | xiv. 1–6 | |
| Choosing the chief rooms | —— | —— | xiv. 7–14 | |
| Parable of the Great Supper | xxii. 1–14 | —— | xiv. 15–24 | |
| Following Christ with the Cross | x. 37, 38 | —— | xiv. 25–35 | |
| Parables of Lost Sheep, Piece of Money, Prodigal Son, Unjust Steward, Rich Man, and Lazarus | —— | —— | xv., xvi | |
| Offenses | xviii. 6–15 | —— | xvii. 1–4 | |
| Faith and merit | xvii. 20 | —— | xvii. 5–10 | |
| The ten lepers | —— | —— | xvii. 11–19 | |
| How the kingdom cometh | —— | —— | xvii. 20–37 | |
| Parable of the Unjust Judge | —— | —— | xviii. 1–8 | |
| Parable of the Pharisee and Publican | —— | —— | xviii. 9–14 | |
| Divorce | xix. 1–12 | x. 1–12 | —— | |
| Infants brought to Jesus | xix. 13–15 | x. 13–16 | xviii. 15–17 | |
| The rich man inquiring | xix. 16–26 | x. 17–27 | xviii. 18–27 | |
| Promises to the disciples | xix. 27–30 | x. 28–31 | xviii. 28–30 | |
| Laborers in the vineyard | xx. 1–16 | —— | —— | |
| Death of Christ foretold | xx. 17–19 | x. 32–34 | xviii. 31–34 | |
| Request of James and John | xx. 20–28 | x. 35–45 | —— | |
| Blind men at Jericho | xx. 29–34 | x. 46–52 | xviii. 35–43 | |
| Zaccheus | —— | —— | xix. 1–10 | |
| Parable of the Ten Talents | xxv. 14–30 | —— | xix. 11–28 | |
| Feast of Dedication | —— | —— | —— | x. 22–39 |
| Beyond Jordan | —— | —— | —— | x. 40–42 |
| Raising of Lazarus | —— | —— | —— | xi. 1–44 |
| Meeting of the Sanhedrim | —— | —— | —— | xi. 45–53 |
| Christ in Ephraim | —— | —— | —— | xi. 54–57 |
| The anointing by Mary | xxvi. 6–13 | xiv. 3–9 | vii. 36–50 | xii. 1–11 |
| Christ enters Jerusalem | xxi. 1–11 | xi. 1–10 | xix. 29–44 | xii. 12–19 |
| Cleansing of the Temple (2d) | xxi. 12–16 | xi. 15–18 | xix. 45–48 | ii. 13–22 |
| The barren fig-tree | xxi. 17–22 | xi. 11–14, 19–23 | —— | |
| Pray, and forgive | vi. 14, 15 | xi. 24–26 | —— | |
| "By what authority," etc | xxi. 23–27 | xi. 27–33 | xx. 1–8 | |
| Parable of the Two Sons | xxi. 28–32 | —— | —— | |
| Parable of the Wicked Husbandmen | xxi. 33–46 | xii. 1–12 | xx. 9–19 | |
| Parable of the Wedding Garment | xxii. 1–14 | —— | xiv. 16–24 | |
| The tribute-money | xxii. 15–22 | xii. 13–17 | xx. 20–26 | |
| The state of the risen | xxii. 23–33 | xii. 18–27 | xx. 27–40 | |
| The great Commandment | xxii. 34–40 | xii. 28–34 | —— | |
| David's Son and David's Lord | xxii. 41–46 | xii. 35–37 | xx. 41–44 | |
| Against the Pharisees | xxiii. 1–39 | xii. 38–40 | xx. 45–47 | |
| The widow's mite | —— | xii. 41–44 | xxi. 1–4 | |
| Christ's second coming | xxiv. 1–51 | xiii. 1–37 | xxi. 5–38 | |
| Parable of the Ten Virgins | xxv. 1–13 | —— | —— | |
| Parable of the Talents | xxv. 14–30 | —— | xix. 11–28 | |
| The Last Judgment | xxv. 31–46 | —— | —— | |
| Greeks visit Jesus. Voice from heaven | —— | —— | —— | xii. 20–36 |
| Reflections of John | —— | —— | —— | xii. 36–50 |
| Last Passover (4th). Jews conspire | xxvi. 1–5 | xiv. 1, 2 | xxii. 1, 2 | |
| Judas Iscariot | xxvi. 14–16 | xiv. 10, 11 | xxii. 3–6 | |
| Paschal Supper | xxvi. 17–29 | xiv. 12–25 | xxii. 7–23 | xiii. 1–35 |
| Contention of the Apostles | —— | —— | xxii. 24–30 | |
| Peter's fall foretold | xxvi. 30–35 | xiv. 26–31 | xxii. 31–39 | xiii. 36–38 |
| Last discourse. The departure; the Comforter | —— | —— | —— | xiv. 1–31 |
| The vine and the branches. Abiding in love | —— | —— | —— | xv. 1–27 |
| Work of the Comforter in disciples | —— | —— | —— | xvi. 1–33 |
| The prayer of Christ | —— | —— | —— | xvii. 1–26 |
| Gethsemane | xxvi. 36–46 | xiv. 32–42 | xxii. 40–46 | xviii. 1 |
| The betrayal | xxvi. 47–56 | xiv. 43–52 | xxii. 47–53 | xviii. 2–11 |
| Before Annas (Caiaphas). Peter's denial | xxvi. 57, 58, 69–75 | xiv. 53, 54, 66–72 | xxii. 54–62 | xviii. 12–27 |
| Before the Sanhedrim | xxvi. 59–68 | xiv. 55–65 | xxii. 63–71 | |

| | ST. MATTHEW. | ST. MARK | ST. LUKE. | ST. JOHN. |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Before Pilate | xxvii. 1, 2, 11–14 | xv. 1–5 | xxiii. 1–3 | xviii. 28 |
| The Traitor's death | xxvii. 3–10 | —— | —— | |
| Before Herod | —— | —— | xxiii. 4–11 | |
| Accusation and Condemnation | xxvii. 15–26 | xv. 6–15 | xxiii. 13–25 | xviii. 29–40, xix. 1–16 |
| Treatment by the soldiers | xxvii. 27–31 | xv. 16–20 | xxiii. 36, 37 | xix. 2, 3 |
| The Crucifixion | xxvii. 32–38 | xv. 21–38 | xxiii. 26–34 | xix. 17–24 |
| The mother of Jesus | —— | —— | —— | xix. 25–27 |
| Mockings and railings | xxvii. 39–44 | xv. 29–32 | xxiii. 35–39 | |
| The malefactor | —— | —— | xxiii. 40–43 | |
| The death | xxvii. 50 | xv. 37 | xxiii. 46 | xix. 28–30 |
| Darkness and other portents | xxvii. 45–53 | xv. 33–38 | xxiii. 44, 45 | |
| The bystanders | xxvii. 54–56 | xv. 39–41 | xxiii. 47–49 | |
| The side pierced | —— | —— | —— | xix. 31–37 |
| The burial | xxvii. 57–61 | xv. 42–47 | xxiii. 50–56 | xix. 38–42 |
| The guard of the sepulcher | xxvii. 62–66; xxviii. 11–15 | —— | —— | |
| The Resurrection | xxviii. 1–10 | xvi. 1–11 | xxiv. 1–12 | xx. 1–18 |
| Disciples going to Emmaus | —— | xvi. 12, 13 | xxiv. 13–35 | |
| Appearances in Jerusalem | —— | xvi. 14–18 | xxiv. 36–49 | xx. 19–29 |
| At the Sea of Tiberias | —— | —— | —— | xxi. 1–23 |
| On the Mount in Galilee | xxviii. 16–20 | —— | —— | |
| Unrecorded Works | —— | —— | —— | xx. 30, 31; xxi. 24, 25 |
| Ascension | —— | xvi. 19, 20 | xxiv. 50–53 | |

**ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.**—This book takes up the history of Christianity at the ascension of Christ, and continues it for a period of about thirty years, to the arrival of Paul at Rome after his appeal to Cæsar. Like the Gospel of John, it is of later date than some of the Epistles, and as in the case of that Gospel, we discuss it here for the sake of completing a view of the New Testament historical books together. It was written by Luke, in considerable part from his own observation of the facts narrated, and about A.D. 63, and at Rome, during Paul's stay there, but before his death. This date, however, with the uncertainty which attends so much of the Bible chronology, has been by some authors carried back as far as to A.D. 58. According to Mr. Horne and Dr. Tregelles, the object of Luke in writing the Acts was two-fold: 1st, to relate the manner in which the gifts of the Holy Spirit were communicated on the day of Pentecost, and the subsequent miracles by which the Apostles confirmed the truth of Christianity; and 2d, to publish a collection of evidence to prove the claim of the Gentiles to be admitted into the Church of Christ. The former of these objects was important, as constituting a proof of the fulfillment of Christ's promise that the Holy Ghost should descend upon the disciples; the latter, because the admission of the Gentiles into the Church was still vigorously opposed by the Jews. Horne, after this statement, proceeds to divide the Acts into three parts or sections, not in any obvious correspondence with it. These three parts are as follows:

1. Chap. i.–viii. 4. The history of the original Church at Jerusalem, from its beginning to the first Jewish persecution.

2. Chap. viii. 5–xii. The dispersion of the disciples, the introduction of Christianity among the Samaritans, the conversion of St. Paul, and the establishment of a Christian church at Antioch.

3. Chap. xiii.–xxviii. The missionary labors of Paul and Barnabas, and afterward of Paul with his other assistants, among the Gentiles.

A considerable number of spurious or apocryphal "Acts" were promptly written; and in 1851 Professor Tischendorf published a work containing thirteen of them; Acts of Peter and Paul, of Paul and Thecla, of Barnabas, of Philip, of Bartholomew, of John, etc., etc., but none of them ever obtained much currency.

**THE EPISTLES.**—A collection of letters on theology and practical religion forms the second of the three great divisions of the New Testament. These letters are twenty-one in number, were written by five of the Apostles, Paul, James, Peter, John, and Jude, during the period from A.D. 52 to 69. Fourteen of the twenty-one, being two thirds of the whole in number, and a much larger proportion in quantity and importance of matter, were written by St. Paul. The Epistles were written to missionary congregations of Christian converts or to individuals, upon different occasions successively arising; but there is throughout them an entire consent both as to facts and doctrines, and they thus constitute when taken together an authentic and invaluable commentary and exposition on the practical and doctrinal meaning of the life and teachings of Christ. As printed in the New Testament, the Epistles do not stand in the order in which they were written; but Paul's are placed first, standing in the order of the dignity or importance of the audiences addressed. Thus Romans comes first, because Rome was the capital of the empire; Corinthians next, because Corinth was the next most important city to whose people Paul wrote; and so on; his epistles to individuals following those to collective audiences, also in an order of dignity: that to Timothy, the favorite disciple, first; that to Titus, the evangelist, next; and that to Philemon, a private Christian, last. Hebrews is placed last, because in early times its authenticity was doubted. After Paul's Epistles come the seven "Catholic" or General Epistles, so-called because addressed, not to particular churches or persons, but to Christians generally. They are nearly in the order of their length. This order of the Epistles had certainly been adopted as early as in the time of Eusebius, in the beginning of the third century, and probably a considerable time before; so that it is a very ancient and received arrangement. The uncertainty which exists about the precise dates of some of the Epistles, the difficulty of introducing any change in an order of such long standing and universal acceptance, and the absence of any adequate good object to be gained by such a change, has retained the arrangement as it stands. In discussing the Epistles, however, we shall consider first, those of Paul consecutively, and in the order in which he wrote them; and next, the Catholic Epistles, as nearly as possible in the order in which they were written.

**PAUL'S EPISTLES.**—Before the date of any of Paul's Epistles, the great Apostle of the Gentiles had

JOHNSON'S
MAP OF
ST. PAUL'S JOURNEYINGS
BETWEEN
ROME AND JERUSALEM.
PUBLISHED BY
A. J. JOHNSON, NEW YORK.
Scale of Miles
50
150
Longitude East 25 from Greenwich
Longitude East 102 from Washington
Entered according to Act of Congress, in the Year 1869 by A. J. Johnson in the Clerks Office of the District Court of the United States for the Southern District of New York.
BLACK SEA
MEDITERRANEAN SEA
ADRIATIC SEA
IONIAN SEA
ASIA MINOR
THRACIA
MACEDONIA
EPIRUS
GRECIA
BITHYNIA
PONTUS
GALATIA
CAPPADOCIA
MYSIA
LYDIA
PHRYGIA
CARIA
LYCIA
PAMPHYLIA
LYCAONIA
CILICIA
CYPRUS
CRETE
SICILY
LUCANIA
CALABRIA
LATIUM
AFRICA
EGYPT
ARABIA
PALESTINE
ROME
SYRACUSE
BYZANTIUM
Constantinople
THESSALONICA
ANTIOCH
TARSUS
HIEROSOLYMA
Jerusalem
Cyrene
Alexandria
Pelusium
Heliopolis
Babylon
Damascus

passed through a remarkably varied and thorough preparatory training for the business of a theological writer. He was a native of Tarsus, a town distinguished for the eagerness of its inhabitants after learning; he had been well taught in Greek literature, and very thoroughly so in the study of the Jewish law and traditions. He had been a violent and intolerant Judaist, even to the rigorous persecuting of Christians; had been converted to Christianity by a miraculous appearance of the most startling and overpowering nature; had been changed at once into an ardent follower of the same cause that he had before persecuted; studied and mastered its doctrines with even more ardor and success than he had before shown in studying those of Judaism; and forthwith he set out to preach Christianity, despite the certain poverty which he had to expect, besides a probable violent death at the hands of his former associates, who henceforward pursued him both by law and by assassination with the most persistent fury. Notwithstanding this he engaged in a very extensive missionary work, traveling throughout a great part of the Roman empire, organizing churches as he went, and preaching and arguing with indefatigable power and enthusiasm both to Jews and Gentiles. This course of labor, before any of the Epistles were written, had lasted for about fourteen years, from A.D 38 to 52, and had included, besides the organization of many Christian churches, a very long series of missionary debates over all possible points of both the Jewish and the Christian faith, and a considerable pastoral experience in confirming, correcting, reproving, and instructing the congregations already established, but in want of religious teaching. It is difficult to imagine any other qualification needed to prepare the great writer for his theological writings. He now began them with such energy, enthusiasm, vigor of argument, fullness of learning, utter sweetness and kindness of heart, and inexhaustible and unfailing piety, as were perfectly competent for the work, and during a period of about thirteen years wrote and sent them from time to time when and whither they were needed; and having performed an amount of labor for the new religion so important, and so influential that he might almost be called the Christian Moses, he was executed, as is supposed, by beheading, at Rome, A.D. 66, during the persecution by Nero.

**I. AND II. THESSALONIANS.**—These two were the earliest of the Epistles of Paul, and were written A.D. 52, the Second shortly after the First, both from Corinth, to the church at Thessalonica. At this place Paul had organized a church two years before. Timothy now brought information of the condition of affairs in that church, and thereupon the Apostle wrote the First Epistle. This consists of two portions:

1. Chap. i.–iii. An affectionate recalling of Paul's previous intercourse with the Thessalonian converts.

2. Chap. iv.–v. Exhortations to live in Christian purity and kindliness, together with instruction as to the state of those already dead.

The Second Epistle was written not very long after the First, and during the same residence at Corinth; it was a sort of addition or supplement to the First Epistle, in consequence of a misunderstanding of it by the Thessalonians, who had gathered from it that the second coming of Christ might be expected during the lifetime of those then living. This Epistle, like the former one, is in two parts:

1. Chap. i.–ii. The correction of their error as to the second Advent, with an introductory and a concluding thanksgiving for their progress in the faith.

2. Chap. iii. Admonitions as to right living, especially as to shunning the companionship of idle and disorderly persons.

**GALATIANS.**—The two Epistles to the Thessalonians had been written during what is known as Paul's "Second Missionary Journey." After writing them, Paul had remained some time at Corinth, and had then returned to Jerusalem by way of Ephesus and Cæsarea. The "Third Missionary Journey" soon followed; Paul, after some stay at Antioch, went first into Galatia and Phrygia, where he made a sort of inspecting tour of the churches, exhorting and advising as he found needful. He then proceeded to Ephesus; and while there, he heard from the Galatian churches that they were much stirred up and troubled by persons who were teaching doctrines of a Jewish or exclusive sort, instead of the broad and universal Christian views. In order the better to promote their purposes, these persons were also attacking the authority of Paul himself. To reestablish his converts in correct doctrines, and to defend his own good faith and authority, he wrote the Epistle to the Galatians, during his stay at Ephesus, and about probably A.D. 55 or 56. The "subscription" or memorandum at the end of the Epistle says it was written at Rome; but this (See Rev. T. H. Horne's Introduction, iv. 531), like some other similar notes, was never any part of the Epistle itself, but was added by some later hand, and is without authority. The Epistle consists of two portions:

1. Chap. i.–ii. The defense by Paul of his own apostolical commission, and of the complete authority of his instruction.

2. Chap. iii.–vi. A condensed and powerful argument showing the weakness and imperfection of the old covenant or Jewish law, which was being anew imposed upon the "foolish Galatians;" setting forth the new and noble freedom of the Gospel of Christ; but, lastly, warning them against an abuse of that freedom.

**I. AND II. CORINTHIANS.**—The church at Corinth had been established by Paul during his "Second Missionary Journey," and in the course of a sojourn of a year and a half at that city. While this church was a zealous and prosperous one, it was also liable to peculiarly great troubles. Corinth was both a learned and a wealthy commercial city, and it was moreover famous even among the heathen, for the costly licentiousness of its characteristic worship of Venus. The church itself consisted partly of Jews and partly of Greeks and other Gentiles, and hence it was liable to the temptations of heathen vice from without, and to those of Jewish tendencies to bigotry and of Greek tendencies to laxness and mere philosophizing, within. While Paul was still at Ephesus, in the beginning of A.D. 57, during his "Third Missionary Journey," not long after writing the Epistle to the Galatians, he received unpleasant advices from Corinth, by members of the household of Chloe, of the spread of immorality and dissension in that church. Nearly at the same time three of its members came, by the deputation of the church itself, to obtain advice on some of the very points thus raised: on marriage, things sacrificed to idols, spiritual gifts, prophesying, and charitable collections. To deal with all these matters the First Epistle to the Corinthians was written, and its discussion may be divided thus:

1. Chap. i. 1–9. An introduction, which mentions with satisfaction the Christian attainments of the church.

2. Chap. i. 10–vi. Reproofs and arguments against their sectarian divisions, and against sundry immoral practices.

3. Chap. vii.–xv. Replies to the practical questions proposed by the deputation from the church; of which the most important portion is the carefully arranged argument on the resurrection of the dead.

The subscription to this Epistle says it was written at Philippi, but incorrectly.

The Second Epistle was written within a year after the first one. Having dispatched the First Epistle, Paul went from Ephesus to Troas, where he expected to meet Titus, and from him to learn the effect of his admonitions upon the church at Corinth. Being disappointed in this, he went forward into Macedonia, found Titus, and received the information desired. This information was partly good and partly bad. Many had corrected their belief and their conduct from the admonitions and instructions in the First Epistle, but the sectarian opposition to the Apostle's own authority and teaching still continued. The Epistle, therefore, besides a brief introduction and conclusion, consists of a thorough vindication of his own motives, authority, and labors, together with directions (in chap. viii.–ix.), about the collections in progress for the poor of the church at Jerusalem. This Epistle was written in Macedonia, probably at Philippi, in the latter part of A.D. 57.

**ROMANS.**—Having dispatched his Second Epistle to the Corinthians by Titus, Paul had after a little time himself followed on to Corinth, where he spent the winter of A.D. 57–8, intending in the spring to go to Jerusalem with the charitable contributions for the church there, which he had collected in Macedonia and Achaia. During this stay at Corinth, an opportunity offered of communicating with the Christian church at Rome by Phœbe, deaconess at Cenchrea, the sea-port of Corinth. It seems to have been this opportunity which suggested to Paul the writing of the Epistle. He had never visited Rome, but had long intended to do so; and he now wrote instead of going, since he now found it necessary to return to Jerusalem, where he knew that his life was in danger; so that he made sure of at least a written communication. His desire to commune with the church at Rome was from various reasons. Many relatives and friends of his own were connected with it. It was an important church, because established in the capital of the empire. The Epistle is thus the spontaneous expression of the best wishes and best instructions of the great Apostle of the Gentiles to Christians, most of whom he had never seen, but whom he loved. He addressed, accordingly, alike Jewish converts and Gentile converts. He spoke, not against individual opposers, nor against particular temptations or faults; but he set forth a compend of Christian doctrine, so broadly conceived, so fully stated, as to accomplish all that the writer could do, to serve instead of his own coming, should he never be able to come.

The Epistle may be divided as follows (though it should be premised that to do justice to its elaborate and somewhat complicated argument would require far more space than we can give it):

1. Chap. i. 1–15. An introduction.

2. Chap. i. 16–viii. The argument to show that justification is to be attained, not by works, but by faith.

3. Chap. ix.–xi. The argument to show the Christian equality of Jewish and Gentile converts.

4. Chap. xii.–xv. 13. An exposition of the principal points of a religious life.

5. Chap. xv. 14–xvi. The conclusion, containing an apology for addressing this letter to the church at Rome, an explanation of his failure hitherto to go thither himself, a promise to do so when possible, and a series of salutations to his friends.

**EPHESIANS.**—Having sent the Epistle to the Romans, Paul proceeded on his journey to Jerusalem, thus completing his "Third Missionary Journey." The series of perilous experiences now followed which resulted in Paul's appeal to Cæsar, and in his final voyage to Rome. It was after he had arrived there and become established, that he wrote the Epistle to the Ephesians, about A.D. 61; the first of that group of Epistles which he wrote during his abode at Rome, and which, together with his labors there in preaching and teaching, constituted the last chapter of the work of his life. This Epistle has much of the same general character which belongs to the Epistle to the Romans, and from somewhat similar reasons; as it was apparently written simply for the purpose of generally fortifying the Christian faith and practice of the church at Ephesus. The Epistle, aside from the brief beginning or inscription, and ending, is in two parts:

1. Chap. i.–iii. A very feeling exposition of Christian doctrine, especially of predestination, and of salvation by Christ indifferently, and equally for Jews and Gentiles.

2. Chap. iv.–vi. An exhortation to apply the doctrines of Christianity to the duties of active life.

**COLOSSIANS.**—This Epistle was written at about the same time as Ephesians, and was probably sent to the church at Colosse by the same messengers, Tychicus and Onesimus. It seems to have been called forth by the fact that Epaphras, the teacher of the church at Colosse, was at Rome with Paul at the time, and interested him about the church; and Paul, besides that some personal friends of his lived at Colosse, was unfailingly eager to do his utmost to advise and encourage any Christian church whatever. In sending the Epistle, Paul also requested that it should be communicated to the church at Laodicea, who had sent to consult him on the points discussed in it. These points are, principally, the false teachings of certain pretenders; and the Epistle, besides the usual beginning and ending, consists of two portions:

1. Chap. i.–ii. 7. An introduction of rejoicing at the Christian attainments of the Colossians, together with a description of the lofty character of Christ.

2. Chap. ii. 8–iv. Cautions and instructions against the inclining toward the errors of Judaizing and over-philosophizing, together with sundry lessons in practical morals, especially in the various domestic relations.

**PHILEMON.**—This brief Epistle was written at the same time with those to the Colossians and Ephesians, and was sent along with them by Tychicus and Onesimus, the latter of whom, as is well known, was in it recommended to the brotherly Christian fellowship of Philemon, the master, whose slave or servant Onesimus had been, and from whose service he had absconded. The Epistle consists of a singularly powerful and skillfully managed appeal to the natural benevolence and Christian sentiments of Philemon, in behalf of Onesimus. What was the result of this appeal, history does not say; but there

are two mere traditions on the subject, both agreeing that Philemon did as Paul asked. One continues, that Onesimus became bishop of Berœa, and the other, that he was martyred at Rome. Meanwhile the Epistle has always been a noble testimonial of the Christian doctrine of equal freedom to all men.

**HEBREWS.**—It is said that "the nature and authorship of this book have been more controverted, perhaps, than any other book of the New Testament." The Epistle itself names neither author nor persons addressed, the usual superscription "To the Hebrews" not belonging to the Epistle, and the subscription at the end being matter added by some one not the author. It is thus left to conjecture who was its author; in what language it was written, and what "Hebrews" it was addressed to. Without straying, however, among guesses, it is beyond comparison the soundest opinion, as it is and has always been the most general one, that it was written by Paul, was addressed to the converted Jewish congregations at Jerusalem or in Palestine, was dated A.D. 62 or 63, and was written in Greek. Such uncertainty, however, as was felt about the authorship of it, caused it to be placed after all the Epistles which were received as unquestionably Paul's. It consists of a profoundly wise and powerful argument addressed and adapted expressly to converts from Judaism, to convince persons liable to exactly the doubts and objections that would naturally be forcible with them, of the truth and excellence of Christianity as compared with Judaism. Its argument may be briefly stated thus:

1. Chap. i.–x. 18. Proof by the Scriptures and from historical facts that Christ is God.

2. Chap. x. 19–xiii. 19. Exhortations based on the preceding proof, to Christian faith and to a corresponding practice in life.

3. Chap. xiii. 20–25. A conclusion, containing a prayer for the Hebrews, and the usual salutations.

**I. AND II. TIMOTHY, AND TITUS.**—We group these three Epistles together; as they are often called, collectively, the "Pastoral Epistles," because they are letters of official advice upon exercising the pastoral office, and because while the dates of all three alike are somewhat uncertain, it is not improbable that they were written not far from the same time, toward the close of the Apostle's life. The most usual dating of these three Epistles is, I. Timothy about the end of A.D. 64, II. Timothy about July or August of A.D. 65, and Titus at some period between the two. The First Epistle to Timothy was written while that eminent Christian missionary was at Ephesus, in charge of the church there, and consists principally of instructions for exercising his office. The Epistle to Titus conveys similar directions to him for his guidance in organizing and conducting the churches in the island of Crete; and the Second Epistle to Timothy, while written by Paul primarily for the purpose of recalling his favorite disciple to him at Rome, contains also a kind of bequest in case of the writer's death before Timothy should reach him, consisting of general instructions for ministerial duty.

**THE CATHOLIC EPISTLES.**—The remaining Epistles have for many hundred years been termed "Catholic (*i. e.*, universal or general) Epistles;" for the reason that with the exception of III. John, they are addressed generally, either to all Christians, or to all of some widely scattered class.

**JAMES.**—The James who wrote this Epistle was probably the brother of Christ, who is said to have long been at the head of the Christian church at Jerusalem, and to have been martyred there by a mob. The date of its composition has been variously set between A.D. 45 and 62, with the probabilities in favor of an early date; it is addressed to Hebrew converts, and is intended to strengthen them in the Christian life by correcting various tendencies to their besetting sins, and by instructing them in the doctrine of justification by faith.

**I. AND II. PETER.**—The First Epistle General of Peter was written, according to the best opinions, at Babylon, where it is said (chap. v. 12, 13) to have been written, and not at "the mystical Babylon" or Rome, as some commentators have believed. It is sufficiently known that Peter's chief field of missionary labor was the East; there were large, rich, and cultivated Jewish communities at Babylon and other Chaldean cities, and there is reason for believing that the important Christian schools which soon arose in that region were founded by Peter or under the influence of his labors. The date of the writing of this Epistle is less easy to ascertain, but it was probably somewhere from A.D. 55 to 58. If it be supposed that it was written at Rome, it must be dated at about the same time with the Second Epistle, viz., about A.D. 64. It is addressed to "the strangers" in certain countries of Asia Minor. These "strangers" were probably the Jewish converts there; for Peter was as plainly a missionary to the Jews as Paul was to the Gentiles; and this supposition explains the fitness of the admonitions of the Epistle to the troubled condition in which those converts are known to have been at that time. The Epistle consists of miscellaneous exhortations and instructions to persevere in the faith, and to apply the doctrines of Christianity in the duties of daily life.

The Second Epistle General of Peter was written at Rome, in the last year of the Apostle's life, about A.D. 64 or 65, avowedly in the near view of death and as a final testament of instructions and exhortations to his beloved Hebrew converts. It consists of a series of instructions and observations evidently intended to confirm the teachings of the First Epistle, and thus to promote practical Christianity.

**JUDE.**—The place where this Epistle was written is quite unknown. The date is supposed to have been about the same as that of the Second Epistle of Peter; but almost nothing is known of the life or labors of Jude, and the assignment of this date is made only because there are marked coincidences between the two Epistles, in sentiments and in language. This Epistle is addressed to all Christians, and it is principally devoted to a strong denunciation and exposure of false teachers and their arts.

**I., II., AND III. JOHN.**—The date of the first of these three Epistles was probably about A.D. 68 or 69; those of the other two are entirely unknown. It is not improbable that they were written in the last part of the Apostle's life, at Ephesus.

The First Epistle sets forth, for the benefit of all Christians, the nature of Christ, and of his office and principal doctrines; and the distinction between true and false believers.

The Second Epistle may perhaps best be considered as addressed to a Christian woman named Kuria or Cyria; as this word, in our version translated "lady," was more probably a proper name. Who she was, is unknown; the Apostle commends her success in bringing up her children, and exhorts her to doctrinal and practical correctness.

The Third Epistle was most probably written to

Gaius of Corinth, as the hospitality for which praise is given in verses 5, 6, and 7, was a characteristic of that Gaius. The Epistle simply gives this commendation, with further praise for the Christian virtues, together with a caution against one Diotrephes, a schemer and false teacher, and a recommendation of one Demetrius.

Both the last two Epistles are evidently notes of private friendship. They were only at a comparatively late date received into the canon of the New Testament, as is supposed because they remained long in the hands of the families of the persons to whom they were written, and when produced were therefore difficult of authentication.

**THE REVELATION.**—The last in place of all the books of the New Testament was the last to be written, with the exception of the Gospel which its author composed after going from Patmos to Ephesus. The date of its composition was most probably A.D. 96 or 97, and its scenes were revealed to the Apostle during his banishment to Patmos in the latter part of Domitian's reign.

The Revelation is most naturally divisible into two portions. These are:

1. Chap. i.–iii. "Things which are," or, the then present condition of the churches. This portion, besides an account of the manner in which the writer was commissioned to write, contains seven separate addresses or epistles, to the seven principal churches of Asia, which distribute warnings, reproofs, and praises, as is deserved.

2. Chap. iv.–xix. "Things which shall be," or a prophetic view of future ages. It is this later portion of the Revelations which has given rise to such an infinite number and variety of interpretations. It is reckoned that there are eighty commentators on the Apocalypse who are worth reading; it may be guessed how many there are that are not. What precisely is meant by the gorgeous, impressive, and mysterious pictures of this part of the book, is unknown, and much of it is still undoubtedly unfulfilled, and therefore impossible to understand. However obscure the historical significance of the Apocalypse may be, it is clear enough that its powerful representations of the final happiness of the good and the final misery of the wicked render it an unfailing source both of warning and encouragement, to Christians. This purpose, accordingly, it has always most effectually served.

**APOCRYPHAL NEW TESTAMENT BOOKS.**—Mention has already been made of the Apocryphal Gospels. There were also Apocryphal Epistles and Revelations in considerable numbers. The whole number of Apocryphal New Testament Books of all kinds which are referred to or quoted by authors within four hundred years after Christ, is about one hundred and eight, and forty-one of these are still extant, of which some twenty have been printed in the original, and a few in English. At least two editions of "The Apocryphal New Testament" have been printed in this country, containing some of these writings. The whole of them are almost utterly valueless, except as literary curiosities and illustrations of whatever the Holy Bible is not.

---

## PART III.—HISTORY OF THE COMPLETED CANON.

**FINAL CLOSING OF THE CANON.**—Having thus traced the circumstances of the writing of each successive one of the books now constituting the Bible, it only remains to add an exceedingly short account of the final determination of the contents of it, that is, of "the closing of the canon;" and of its existence and history down to the present time.

Who decided what books should and what should not be included in the New Testament, and when, and where? This decision was not made by any man or men, at any given time or place, by express resolution or decree, as a vote is passed. It was a natural and universal public opinion of Christians; one church and another, one writer and another, spontaneously accepting the inspired books from the living force of the inspiration itself, and rejecting the apocryphal ones because they had not this living force. This process was rapid and decisive; it had in all probability become substantially complete before the death of John, the last of the Apostles, which took place about A.D. 100. There is a not uncommon belief that the Council of Laodicea, A.D. 364, formally voted what books should constitute the New Testament; that before this vote there was no received belief on the subject, and that it operated like a new law, and at once adjusted the question. But this council was only a small provincial synod from portions of two provinces in Asia Minor, and what it did was, in the course of its business, to pass among others a vote directing what was proper to be read in the public religious assemblies where it had authority. The canon had already been substantially fixed for three hundred years. And the very frequently received date of the Council of Carthage, A.D. 394, as the time of the closing of the canon, though this action was more influential than that at Laodicea, was only a formal declaration of existing beliefs. The New Testament grew into authority because it had the life and force to grow; no man or men voted it into a position or out of one, or could have done so. We shall give a paragraph apiece to the three great periods which comprise the history of the completed Bible, viz.: 1. From the Completion of the Canon to the Dark Ages; 2. During the Dark or Middle Ages to the Reformation; 3. From the Reformation to the present time.

**FROM THE COMPLETION OF THE CANON TO THE DARK AGES.**—This was a missionary or expansive period in the history of the Bible; during which the Bible was rendered as fast as possible into a new version for every new nation or language which Christianity reached, and copies of it were multiplied as fast as possible everywhere.

During the first and second centuries after Christ—that is, within 170 years after his death—the whole Bible had been translated into Latin (then becoming as extensively used as Greek had been a few centuries before) by some unknown author, in what is now known as the Old Italic version; and the New Testament had been added to the existing Syriac Old Testament; so that by the year 200, the whole Bible was extant in Greek, Syriac, and Latin. It was translated into Æthiopic in the 4th century; into Gothic by Ulphilas between 348 and 388; into Egyptian or Coptic before 350. Between 385 and 405 Jerome executed the Vulgate, so long the "Authorized Version." During the 4th century a translation was also made into Persic; in the 5th,

into Armenian; in the 6th, into Syro-Chaldaic, for the Nestorians; in the 7th, into Arabic; in the 8th, into Georgian, and at the same time into Anglo-Saxon; and in the 9th (in part at least) into Sclavonic.

**THE DARK AGES TO THE REFORMATION.**—In round numbers, the Dark Ages may be considered the thousand years between A.D. 500 and 1500. While as was just stated, a number of translations of the Bible were made during this period, still the chief tendency of the principal Christian church (the Roman Catholic one) was, to keep the Bible away from mankind, and to substitute the authority of the Church as a rule of life and of belief. During this period, therefore, the Latin version of Jerome, which when made was called "Vulgate," because its language was so common, had become unknown to the common people because its language had become a learned one. The Bible thus passed into a comparative obscurity, somewhat as the Law of Moses had done in the times between Moses and Josiah; translations were even made secretly for fear of the Church; translators were threatened, if not actually punished, with death; and the reading of the Bible was often prohibited by both church and state.

**THE REFORMATION, AND DOWN TO THE PRESENT TIME.**—With the Reformation and the invention of printing came another period of diffusion of versions and copies of the Bible, which is not ended yet, and in which the multiplication of the book has been in proportion to the speed of printing over writing. Already Wiclif had completed the first English version, as early as A.D. 1380; a version so eagerly sought that of the MS. copies industriously made of it, a hundred and fifty are even now known to exist. The very first book printed was (in Latin) the famous Mentz or Mazarin Bible. The Reformers at once set about translating it; and Luther in Germany, Tyndale and Coverdale in England, Olivetan in France, succeeded during the sixteenth century in placing German, English, and French versions within the reach of people of moderate means, and a knowledge of the Scriptures within the reach of all. After several intermediate versions, the present English Authorized Version was printed in 1611. From that date to this, the English-speaking nations have been most energetic and successful in diffusing the Bible among men, as they have in the rest of the Christian missionary work. The operations of the great Bible Societies during the last half century have immensely increased the circulation and influence of the Bible. There is a great change from the old Israelitish times, when there existed but a single copy of the Law, only ordered to be read aloud to the people once in seven years, and book and reading totally forgotten at that—even from the time before the Reformation, when one copy of the Bible cost almost an estate, it took a year or more to write one, and when written, only the learned could or might read it—and to-day, when the Bible is extant in a hundred and seventy-seven different versions, is printed in a hundred and sixty-nine different languages and dialects; when less than half a dollar will buy it, when even children can read it; when one Bible Society alone has sent out over fifty million copies of it or parts of it. There are over seventy Bible Societies. And numerous editions are issued by private publishers, besides.

**THE BIBLE IN THE UNITED STATES.**—The first Bible printed in this country was Eliot's Indian Bible, whose title was this: "Mamusse Wunneetupanatamwe Up-Biblum God naneswe Nukkone Testament kah wonk Wusku Testament. Ne quoshkinnumuk nashpe Wuttineumoh Christ noh osc∞wesit John Eliot." This was printed in 1663. The Indian language it was made in is extinct, and it is said that only one man now living can read it. The next Bible printed here was Saur's, in German, in 1743; the first English Bible printed here was at Boston, in small quarto, in 1752. Before 1860, had been printed in the United States, fifteen hundred and sixty-seven different editions of the Bible or parts of it. The American Bible Society during the first fifty-one years of its existence published over twenty-two and a half million copies of Bibles and parts of it.

We conclude with a carefully prepared table of the Books of the Bible, showing as far as is known, when and by whom they were written.

TABLE OF THE BOOKS OF THE BIBLE IN THE ORDER IN WHICH THEY WERE WRITTEN.

| NAME. | AUTHOR. | WHEN WRITTEN. | NAME. | AUTHOR. | WHEN WRITTEN. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Job, | Job, | B. C. 1520 | I. and II. Chronicles, | Ezra, (?) | 458 |
| Genesis, | Moses, | 1451 | Ezra, | Ezra, | 458 |
| Exodus, | " | " | Esther, | Mordecai, (?) | 440 |
| Leviticus, | " | " | Nehemiah, | Nehemiah, | 433 |
| Numbers, | " | " | Malachi, | Malachi, | 420 |
| Deuteronomy, | " | " | Matthew (if Hebrew), | Matthew, | A.D. 40 |
| Joshua, | Joshua, | 1426 | I. and II. Thessalonians, | Paul, | 52 |
| Judges, | Samuel, (?) | 1049 | Galatians, | " | 55–6 |
| Ruth, | Unknown, | " | I. and II. Corinthians, | " | 57 |
| I. and II. Samuel, | Samuel, Gad, and Nathan, | 1049–1016 | Romans, | " | 57–8 |
| Psalms, | David and others, | 1046–160 | I. Peter (if at Babylon). | Peter, | 58 |
| Song of Solomon, | Solomon, | 1016 | Matthew (in Greek), | Matthew, | 60 |
| Ecclesiastes, | " (?) | 1016–697 | Ephesians, | Paul, | 61 |
| Proverbs, | " | 1016–697 | Colossians, | " | " |
| Joel, | Joel, | 877–660 | Philemon, | " | " |
| Jonah, | Jonah, | 856–784 | Philippians, | " | " |
| Amos, | Amos, | 808–785 | Hebrews, | " | 62–3 |
| Hosea, | Hosea, | 810–725 | James, | James, | " |
| Isaiah, | Isaiah, | 810–698 | Mark, | Mark, | 63 |
| Micah, | Micah, | 758–699 | Luke, | Luke, | 63–4 |
| I. and II. Kings, | Ezra or Jeremiah, (?) | 721–458 | Acts, | " | " |
| Nahum, | Nahum, | 720–698 | I. Peter (if at Rome), | Peter, | 64 |
| Zephaniah, | Zephaniah, | 640–609 | II. " | " | " |
| Jeremiah, | Jeremiah, | 628–586 | Jude, | Jude, | " |
| Lamentations, | " | 628–586 | I. Timothy, | Paul, | " |
| Habakkuk, | Habakkuk, | 612–598 | II. " | " | 65 |
| Daniel, | Daniel, | 606–534 | Titus, | " | " |
| Ezekiel, | Ezekiel, | 595–536 | I., II., III. John, | John, | 68–9 |
| Obadiah, | Obadiah, | 588–583 | Revelations, | " | 96–7 |
| Haggai, | Haggai, | 588–583 | Gospel of John, | " | 97–8 |
| Zechariah, | Zechariah, | 520–518 | | | |

# FAMILY RECORD.

# FAMILY RECORD.

# FAMILY RECORD.

## BIRTHS

# FAMILY RECORD.

## BIRTHS.

# FAMILY RECORD.

## MARRIAGES

# FAMILY RECORD.

## MARRIAGES

# FAMILY RECORD.

## DEATHS.

# FAMILY RECORD.

## DEATHS.

## TESTIMONIALS FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. Thomas H. Skinner, D.D. LL.D., President of the Union Theological Seminary, New York City.**

HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE—as a help to all classes of readers in acquiring a better knowledge of God's Word—is, in its present form, I think, without a rival. The test of merit, in a work of this kind, is its *method*, which Dr. Hitchcock has so greatly improved that, including its additions and very valuable changes, it may be regarded as an essentially new book. Dr. Hitchcock has spared himself no pains in preparing it for the public, and I can not but desire and anticipate for it a very wide circulation.

**From Rev. William G. T. Shedd, D.D., Prof. in the Union Theological Seminary, New York City.**

THE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, first by Talbot, and afterwards by West, is well known to the Christian public, and has received the warm recommendations of clergymen of all denominations. The new edition of this work, by Dr. Hitchcock, retains all that is of solid value in the old edition, and presents so many new features as to make it virtually a new book. The classification is more logical, comprehensive, and exhaustive. The distribution of the materials is simple, so that a reference to any passage of Scripture is much more certain and easy. A copious Index of Subjects, a new Dictionary of Religious Denominations, and Cruden's Concordance, revised by Eadie, are subjoined to the work, so that the purchaser of the volume will possess a very complete apparatus for the study of the Word of God. It is the very best work of the kind with which I am acquainted.

**From Rev. Gardiner Spring, D.D., Pastor Brick Presbyterian Church, Fifth Avenue, New York City.**

I concur fully in the opinion expressed by Dr. Shedd.

**From Rev. William J. R. Taylor, D.D., Corresponding Secretary of the American Bible Society.**

From long use of West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and personal knowledge of the plan of Prof. Hitchcock's new and complete revision of this and kindred works, I most heartily indorse the recommendation of the Rev. Dr. Shedd as given above.

**From Rev. T. Ralston Smith, D.D., Secretary of the American Bible Society.**

It gives me pleasure to express my cordial concurrence in the foregoing recommendations of Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, and my belief that the volume will be found invaluable to the student of the Scriptures.

**From Rev. Joseph Holdich, D.D., Secretary of the American Bible Society.**

I fully concur in the above recommendations.

**From. Rev. Ray Palmer, D.D., Secretary of the American Congregational Union.**

I have great pleasure in expressing my concurrence in Dr. Shedd's commendation of Dr. Hitchcock's revision of the ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. It must prove a most useful work.

**From Rev. Thomas De Witt, D.D., Pastor in the Collegiate Churches of the Reformed Church, New York City.**

I freely and cordially concur in the above recommendations of Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE; I esteem it a valuable and useful work to all Bible readers.

**From Rev. Alex. H. Vinton, D.D., Rector of St. Mark's Church, New York City.**

I take great pleasure in adding my voucher to those above, of the exceeding value of West's work as here revised and greatly improved by Dr. Hitchcock.

**From Rev. Isaac Ferris, D.D., LL.D., Chancellor of the University of New York City.**

I am happy to add my voucher also to the above. The book is invaluable.

**From Rev. Thomas Armitage, D.D., President of the American Bible Union.**

In my judgment few books can, through study and constant use, better subserve the interests of time and religion than Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, and I hope that its circulation may be in keeping with its evident merits.

**From Rev. William H. Wyckoff, LL.D., Corresponding Secretary of the American Bible Union.**

I concur in the above opinion of the merits of this ANALYSIS.

**From Rev. T. J. Conant, D.D., one of the Revisers of the Bible published by the American Bible Union.**

I fully concur in the above recommendations by Dr. Shedd and others.

**From Rev. R. S. Storrs, Jr., D.D., Pastor of Pilgrim Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.**

In revising, and practically reconstructing, the ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, Prof. Hitchcock has done a difficult and laborious but a most useful work, and he has performed it with so much care and skill that the volume in its present form must be of the greatest value and service to all intelligent students of the Bible who shall avail themselves of its help.

**From Rev. Francis Vinton, D.D., Trinity Church, New York City.**

The plan and execution of the Rev. Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE appears to me exemplary and faultless. The Indexes of Subjects with the Concordance furnish the clergyman and the student with compact and special facilities for their respective purposes. The several parts of the Appendix are also a convenient compilation, but being from various authors are of course subject to criticism. Yet, on the whole, the work is a valuable contribution to Christian literature, and a most important aid in obtaining the knowledge of God's Word.

**From Rev. O. B. Frothingham, D.D., Pastor of Third Congregational Unitarian Society, New York City.**

Use has made me familiar with Dr. West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and I have learned to value the work; but Dr. Hitchcock's revision of it has improved it so greatly, in point of arrangement and method, that it may fairly pass for a new book. The addition of Cruden's Concordance renders the work complete as an account of the contents of Scripture. It is truly a very valuable work.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. Joseph Cummings, D.D., LL.D., President of Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn.**

I have great pleasure in recommending Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE as a work of very great merit, and as the best of the kind with which I am acquainted. He has made many and great improvements on the work of Rev. Dr. West, which I have regarded as one of the most important helps to the study of the Scriptures. I earnestly recommend the work for general circulation.

**From Rev. F. H. Newhall, D.D., Prof. of Hebrew in Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn.**

I have for some time been acquainted with the work of Dr. West, and fully concur in the above recommendation.

**From Rev. C. S. Harrington, A.M., Prof. of the Latin Language and Literature in Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn.**

I have used the work above recommended, and esteem it very valuable. The addition of the Concordance is a happy thought, and the whole book is now one of the indispensable things for a good library. The work should have a large sale.

**From Rev. Henry Ward Beecher, Pastor of Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.**

Every young clergyman has felt the pressing need of just such a work as Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and if others' experience has been like my own, every one who resorted to such help hitherto has found out how very imperfect even the most excellent were. This work by Prof. Hitchcock has advanced far beyond the former Analysis, and leaves little more to be done. If I could have had such a work during the first fifteen years of my ministry, I should have been saved much labor, and have reapt a hundred-fold the harvest of God's word. I commend the book to ministers, teachers, and Christian parents.

**From Right Rev. J. Williams, D.D., LL.D., Bishop of Conn., etc., etc.**

The new edition of Dr. West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE I regard as a great improvement on all former editions. The work itself is most ably rearranged and edited under the judicious care of Dr. Hitchcock, and the additions that are made to it add vastly to its value. I know of nothing that can supply its place to the student of the Holy Scriptures.

**From Rev. Enoch Pond, D.D., President of Bangor (Maine) Theological Seminary.**

TO WHOM IT MAY CONCERN: This certifies that I have examined a work, entitled Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, by Rev. Roswell D. Hitchcock, D.D., of Union Theological Seminary, New York. From what I have seen of the work, and from what I know of the character of the author, I have no doubt it will be found to be a very useful and valuable publication. It will be of great service to young ministers, theological students, Sabbath-school teachers, and to intelligent Christians generally. It will aid materially the study of the Bible in Christian families, and I feel confident that it will obtain, as it is entitled to, a wide circulation.

**From Rev. J. R. Herrick, D.D., Prof. of Christian Theology in Bangor (Maine) Theological Seminary.**

The real value of an "Analysis" of the Bible over a Concordance is, first, comprehensiveness and a severely *logical* arrangement. The *matter* of Scripture should be subjected to a discriminating and exhaustive digest; then the whole arranged in the best logical order—an attempt difficult in both respects, and hitherto not too successfully accomplished. Professor Hitchcock has improved much upon his predecessors. Though not perfect—as such an Analysis can not be—still it shows a careful examination of previous works of the kind by one skillful in the arrangement of materials. The book, if rightly used, can not fail to be of "real service to all students and readers of the Word of God." To *ordinary* readers, not only the Concordance and maps, but the dictionaries of Scripture names, giving their pronunciation and meaning, and that of religious denominations, will prove of much value. It may be added that the publisher is applying to his part of the work the same carefulness manifest in the editor.

**From Rev. William M. Barbour, D.D., Professor of Sacred Rhetoric and Pastoral Duties in Bangor (Maine) Theological Seminary.**

The NEW ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, edited by Professor Hitchcock, of New York, appears to be the most complete work of the kind that I have seen. I have tested some of the statements in his "History of the Religious Denominations," and, in the case of some of the more obscure bodies, I have found (as I expected) the editor's information and discrimination at its usual point of excellence.

**From Rev. Samuel Harris, D.D., President of Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Maine.**

I have cursorily examined Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. The arrangement is obviously better than that of West; and the name of Dr. Hitchcock is a guaranty that the work so far as it has passed under his personal care, is well done. A good and complete Analysis of the Bible is one of the most valuable helps in Biblical study.

**From Rev. James E. Pierce, Professor of Hebrew in the Theological Seminary at Auburn, N. Y.**

I have examined Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, and consider it a valuable work, worthy of high commendation, and of an extensive circulation among all classes. The editor deserves the thanks of the public for the skill and care, and the publisher for the good taste and good workmanship, displayed in this volume.

**From Rev. E. A. Huntington, D.D., Professor of Biblical Criticism in the Theological Seminary at Auburn, N. Y.**

Professor Hitchcock has rendered a good service to students of the Scriptures in his NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. It is certainly a great improvement upon its predecessors—the works of Talbot and West—especially in the titles of the Books, and their logical order. Accompanied with a carefully prepared Table of Contents and Alphabetical Index, together with Cruden's Concordance, and remarkably free from typographical errors, this work will prove an indispensable companion to those to whom it is so appropriately dedicated—"To all, of whatever name, who desire a better knowledge of God's Word."

**From Rev. J. B. Condit, Professor of Sacred Rhetoric and Pastoral Theology in the Theological Seminary at Auburn, New York.**

I am happy to express my entire concurrence with Dr. Huntington is his estimate of the work of Professor Hitchcock.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. Samuel M. Hopkins, Prof. of Church History in the Theological Seminary at Auburn, N. Y.**

From a very brief examination of the ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE by Talbot and West, edited by Professor Hitchcock, I believe the work to be of great value, and cordially recommend any such methods of aiding in the study of the Scriptures.

**From Rev. Charles Hawley, D.D., Pastor of First Presbyterian Church, Auburn, N. Y.**

I have examined the NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, and it gives me great pleasure to add my name to the foregoing testimonials of its great value.

**From Rev. P. H. Fowler, D.D., Pastor of First Presbyterian Church, Utica, N. Y.**

Such has been my estimate of arrangements of the Scriptures according to subjects, that I have procured from time to time everything of the kind within my reach. Their value depends on their selection of topics, the appositeness of the passages they apply to their topics, their exhaustiveness of the Scriptures, and the fullness of their Indexes. In all these respects Hitchcock's ANALYSIS is pre-eminent, and I am sure that ministers of the Gospel and Bible Class and Sunday-school teachers and readers of the Scriptures generally will highly prize it.

**From Rev. M. W. Jacobus, D.D., Professor of Biblical Literature and Exegetical Theology in the Western Theological Seminary at Alleghany City, Pa.**

*Talbot's* "Analysis" was good. *West* made it *better*. And *Dr. Hitchcock*, in this fine volume, has made it *best*. Nothing, in this way, is left to be desired. The best of books is here put in the best shape for topical investigation of its contents. The various *addenda*, in the form of Tables and Dictionaries—especially the "*Dictionary of Religious Denominations*," will be found very valuable for the mass of readers, who have not access to larger works. And *Eadie's Compacted Edition of "Cruden's Concordance*," completes this Biblical apparatus, which will be a treasure to any household.

**From Rev. E. O. Haven, D.D., LL.D., President of the Northwestern University, Evanston, Illinois, and recently President of Michigan University.**

It is indeed a pleasure to examine so complete and exhaustive an arrangement and ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE as Dr. Hitchcock's work presents. It would have been impossible for any one man to produce it. It is the best result of many years' labor of many men. Every careful student of the Holy Scriptures should, if possible, avail himself of this book; and having used it for a time, he would not consent to be without it.

**From Rev. Daniel P. Kidder, D.D., Professor of Homiletics and Pastoral Theology in the Garrett Biblical Institute, Evanston, Ill.**

It has been my custom to advise ministers and theological students to make use of some good commonplace book of Scripture to aid them in the selection of texts and the construction of arguments. For my own convenience I use several, by different authors, and having seen the plan and specimens of the new edition of West and Talbot, combined under the editorship of Dr. Hitchcock, I feel free to commend it as promising more than any other one volume of its class.

**From Rev. Miner Raymond, D.D., Professor of Systematic Division, in the Garrett Biblical Institute, Evanston, Ill.**

The ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE on the basis of Talbot, improved by Dr. West, and revised by Dr. Hitchcock, is a work of great value to the student. The method of studying the Scriptures which this Analysis is designed and adapted to assist, is in my opinion the most effectual of any possible—and in this work the student is furnished with the aid he most needs in prosecuting such a method. The general classification is natural and scientific, and the subdivisions are exhaustive and yet concise. The Indexes, Dictionaries, and Concordance, accompanying the work, render its study extremely convenient. I most heartily commend this ANALYSIS.

**From Rev. Joseph Haven, D.D., Prof. of Systematic Theology in the Theological Seminary at Chicago, Ill.**

The COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, by Dr. Hitchcock, is a work which must be of great value to the student of Scripture, and especially to teachers of Sabbath school and Bible classes, as well as ministers of the Gospel. A thoroughly reliable work of the kind has long been a desideratum. That of West—the best hitherto—while possessing many excellences, was certainly deficient in the very respect most essential to a work of this nature—the logical and philosophical character of its analysis and divisions. The present work, while substantially on the basis of West, is a great improvement on the preceding. Dr. R. D. Hitchcock, of Union Theological Seminary, one of our most accomplished scholars, has brought to this portion of the work an excellent judgment and a nice power of discrimination. The result is a division of topics more complete and more logical than in any previous work of the kind. The value of the work is much enhanced by copious and well-arranged Indexes, and a complete Concordance. Not the least valuable portion of the work is a condensed statement, from the pen of Dr. Hitchcock, of the leading characteristics of the various religious denominations.

**From Rev. F. Merrick, D.D., President of Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio.**

Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is undoubtedly a great improvement upon all preceding works of a similar character. As a help in the study of the Scriptures it is invaluable. Its system of *cross-references* is admirable. Its Indexes are very full and perfect, as also its Interpreting and Pronouncing Dictionaries. Though not without indications of the editor's theological views, it is perhaps as free from sectarian bias as could be expected. I cordially commend the work to all lovers of the Sacred Volume of all denominations.

**From Rev. L. D. McCabe, D.D., Professor of Philology in Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio.**

I have for many years, in my study of the Word of God, felt the need of just such a volume as Hitchcock's COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. I have examined this great work, and pronounce it to be one of the most desirable of books, for all classes of readers and students of the Holy Scriptures. From my long experience I am free to say that it should be found in every family, on the table of every student, on the desk of every officer, and on the bench of every mechanic for constant reference and for themes of devout reflection. I would place it in all depots, steamboats, and public houses, that he who runs may read some valuable text of Holy Writ. I find it very profitable to use it in my family prayers as well as in my private devotions. I think its mission is great usefulness.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

## FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. F. S. Hoyt, D.D., Prof. of Biblical Theology in Ohio Wesleyan University at Delaware, Ohio.**

I fully concur in the estimate of my colleague, Dr. McCabe, in relation to the intrinsic value of the ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, as revised by Rev. Dr. Hitchcock and his co-laborers, and also in relation to the importance of its wide diffusion. No person, or family at least, should be without a copy. By means of it, I doubt not, many thousands will be induced to undertake a more systematic study of the Bible than they otherwise would. To such a systematic study of the Bible, the use of this ANALYSIS prompts and at the same time furnishes the very best help.

**From Rev. Robert Collyer, D.D., Pastor of Unity Church, Chicago, Ill.**

I used an old copy of West's Analysis with great pleasure and profit until somebody stole it. I considered the book the best of the kind in existence, and am glad to learn there is a new edition with many notable improvements. It will be a great advantage to all students of the Bible to possess it.

**From Rev. John Scott, D.D., Editor of the Methodist Recorder, at Springfield, Ohio.**

Hitchcock's NEW ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is one of the most valuable helps to a complete knowledge of the Word of God which has ever fallen under my notice. It is logical in its arrangement, and complete in its detail. Such an array of the very words of Scripture upon all important points, if placed in the families of our land, and thus within reach of our youth, would not only do much toward removing the first germs of Error and Infidelity, but would be a most efficient means of deepening religious impressions and promoting religious growth. A knowledge of *all* that the Bible teaches upon each subject is of the highest importance to every individual. The work is furnished with a system of *cross-references* which must attract especial attention, as they supply the place of one or more additional volumes which would otherwise have been necessary in order to have accomplished the same result, thus saving to each purchaser at least *ten or twelve dollars* in the cost of the work. As it now stands, there is to my knowledge nothing in the world of literature which can take its place, or by which we can accomplish the same result. It is my earnest wish that a copy of it may find its way into every family in our land, and I am glad to see that it can be furnished at so *small a cost* as to bring it within the reach of all.

**From Rev. Samuel Sprecher, D.D., President of Wittenberg College, and Rev. H. R. Geiger, Professor in Wittenberg College, at Springfield, Ohio.**

We heartily welcome this new ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE by Dr. Hitchcock. It seems to us that Sabbath-school teachers, Sabbath-school scholars, heads of families, in a word, any one who loves and studies the sacred Scriptures, would be willing to make almost any sacrifice to get this great help in understanding them. The Bible here is its own interpreter. What we need to know on any subject is the mind, the will, the declaration of God. In this book you can find at once what God says on any subject or any duty. Money spent in purchasing it will be well invested. We wish there might be a copy in every family.

**From Rev. Moses Coit Tyler, A.M., Professor of English Literature in Michigan University at Ann Arbor, Mich.**

I have examined HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. It seems to me to be in itself a complete Biblical library. It furnishes, within the lids of a single book, a full apparatus for the study of the Scriptures. It is copious, ingenious, and scholarly, besides being so clear in its arrangement as to be easily understood and employed by any one who can read the English language. To diffuse this work among the people is certainly a patriotic act—it is to promote the intelligent study of a Book which has built up and inspired the world's best manhood and citizenship.

**From Henry S. Frieze, A.M., Professor of Latin Language and Literature in Michigan University at Ann Arbor, Mich.**

Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is undoubtedly the most complete work of its kind ever yet compiled in the English language. It places within our reach all that can be found in the Holy Scriptures bearing upon any subject of inquiry, arranged with such admirable method and clearness that years of labor in investigating and collating are saved to the professional man; while the private reader, by its proper use, can employ to much greater advantage the more limited time he may be able to devote to Bible study.

**From C. P. Williams, LL.D., Professor of Physics in Michigan University at Ann Arbor, Mich.**

I fully concur with Prof. Frieze in his opinion above expressed of the work of Dr. Hitchcock.

**From Rev. A. L. Chapin, D.D., President of Beloit College at Beloit, Wisconsin.**

From the cursory examination I have been able to give to Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, I have received a very favorable impression of the value of the work. It seems to me a great improvement upon West's Analysis, which, as the author acknowledges, suggested the undertaking. The grouping of texts is brought as near to a logical arrangement probably as can be made under the rule of inserting each verse only once; and the cross-references under the several topics turn the attention of the reader to passages which might properly be classed under either of two or more headings. All students and readers of the Bible will find this ANALYSIS a valuable aid to the understanding of God's Word.

**From Rev. C. W. Northrup, D.D., President of the Baptist Union Theological Seminary at Chicago, Ill.**

I regard Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE as a work of very great value, not only to ministers and Sabbath-school teachers, but to all who wish to gain a thorough knowledge of the teachings of the Word of God.

**From Rev. John T. Pressly, D.D., Professor of Systematic and Didactic Theology in the United Presbyterian Theological Seminary at Alleghany City, Pa.**

Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. In this comprehensive volume we have a complete analysis of the whole Bible. The contents of the sacred volume are here distributed into twenty-seven Books under appropriate heads, and these Books are subdivided into Sections. Then every verse of the Bible relating to the general subject of the Book, or the particular subject of the Section, is arranged in order. An Index of Subjects, and another of Verses, is then introduced, by the aid of which we can at once refer to all that is contained in the Bible on any particular subject. We are thus furnished with the means of comparing spiritual things with spiritual, and of interpreting one portion of Scripture in the light of another. And then the value of this help to the understanding of the Word of God is enhanced by the addition of Cruden's invaluable Concordance.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. A. B. Hyde, D.D., Professor of Greek in the United Presbyterian Theological Seminary at Meadville, Pa.**

This work, in which the labor of the judicious Dr. Hitchcock has been added to that of the other able divines, is by far the best of its kind that I have seen. It acts as *Subject-Concordance* by showing where any subject is treated, and as a *Text-Commentary*, by showing to what subject any text refers. It gives a wholesome idea of the wealth of the Bible, its fullness of doctrine, while the judgment of the reader is still left free. It is a magnificent help to the better understanding of the Holy Scriptures, and I heartily commend it to any who wish a rapid and accurate knowledge of their teachings. The value of Cruden's Concordance needs no attestation of mine.

**From Rev. J. Weaver, Bishop, United Brethren in Christ Church at Athens, Crawford Co., Pa.**

I have examined to some extent the general plan of Professor Hitchcock's COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE,—Old and New Testament—including an Interpreting Dictionary of Religious Denominations, Cruden's Complete Concordance of words, etc., etc., and take pleasure in recommending it to all who may desire to become acquainted with the great truths taught in the Word of God. It will be valuable to ministers, Sabbath-school superintendents and teachers, and especially valuable in the family. It is superior to any work of the kind yet published, containing all the important matter contained in other similar works, besides very important additions.

**From Rev. W. A. Stearns, D.D., LL.D., President of Amherst College, Amherst, Mass.**

I have been examining Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and am happy to say that in carefulness of distribution, in correctness of arrangement, in the fullness of its topics, in convenience for use by means of indispensable tables and concordance, it is *so far beyond* any work of the kind which has preceded it, as to entitle its principal editor and co-laborers to the sincerest thanks of the whole Christian public.

**From Rev. W. S. Tyler, D.D., Williston Professor of the Greek Language and Literature in Amherst College at Amherst, Mass.**

A year or two ago I looked over West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE with some care, and the best that I could say of it was: It is a good idea, but badly executed. I have now examined Hitchcock's ANALYSIS not less carefully, and I have no hesitation in saying, not only that the idea is good, but the plan is good, the arrangement is good, and the execution throughout is excellent. The most constant and attentive reader of the Scriptures will be surprised in looking over the admirably classified Table of Contents at the beginning, to see what an immense variety of subjects, comprehending the whole range of human thought and activity, is thus shown to be contained within the scope of the Sacred Writings. And as he proceeds with the reading of the Scriptures in this new and methodical arrangement, he will be equally surprised to see what a flood of light they thus shed on every one of this wide range of subjects. It will make the Bible a new book to almost any reader to read it in this new order and method. It was worth those labors which nearly cost the editor his life to do this work and do it so well. And I doubt not the publisher will find in its success and usefulness an ample return for his truly munificent expenditures.

**From Rev. J. H. Seelye, D.D., Professor of Mental and Moral Philosophy in Amherst College at Amherst, Mass.**

West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE was the poorest book of the kind I ever saw; but Professor Hitchcock's work has been so judiciously planned and so thoroughly done that I can only speak of it with admiration. I have not gone over the whole of it, and, of course, have not attempted to verify all its citations, but I have examined portions of it with care, and the faithfulness with which these have been done, joined with the well-known accuracy of the editor, leaves no doubt of the successful execution of the whole. I cannot speak in too high terms of the plan. By making the Bible its own commentary, this book will add to the interest and the profit with which the Sacred Scriptures are studied.

**From Rev. Z. M. Humphrey, D.D., Pastor of the Calvary Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE appears to me superior to all similar compilations—as much better than West's as West's was than Talbot's. It is better than Eadie's, because more complete in itself, and because arranged upon a logical rather than an alphabetical system. It is far better than Simmon's Scripture Manual, which has been constantly on my desk for years, and which I have found of more practical value than some of its more bulky rivals. Dr. Hitchcock's work leaves almost nothing to be desired. A few moments' consultation of it will spread before one all that the Scriptures reveal upon any given subject. It will be invaluable to me, as it must be to every student of the Bible, whether clergymen or layman.

**From Rev. Peter Stryker, D.D., Pastor of the North Broad St. Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

Professor Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE is a book of rare value. It will prove useful to Sabbath-school teachers and general readers, as well as to pastors. No Biblical student can afford to do without it. I wish it might find a place in every Christian family.

**From Rev. Edward Hawes, D.D., Pastor of the Central Congregational Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

The ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, by Dr. Hitchcock, is a work of the greatest value. It is logically arranged and puts any subject treated of in God's Word in the clearest light before the reader. I have never seen any work of the kind to be compared with it as an aid in studying the Bible, and can most heartily commend it to all as one of the best additions to the library of the minister and Sabbath-school teacher. I hope you may have success in urging its general circulation. There is much that is valuable, and not to be found elsewhere so conveniently, in the added dictionaries, maps, etc The putting in also of a standard Concordance is a new feature.

**From Rev. Herrick Johnson, D.D., Pastor of First Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

I heartily commend Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. Its method is logical, its topics are comprehensive, its subjects are copious and clear. The appended Concordance, Interpreting Dictionary, and History of the Bible make it by far the completest consulting apparatus within same compass that has come to my knowledge. To ministers, Sunday-school teachers, heads of families, to any others who would readily know *all* the Bible teaches on each of the subjects of which it exhaustive ANALYSIS must be invaluable.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

## FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. W. W. Spear, D.D., Rector of St. Andrew's Episcopal Church at Bridgeton, N. J., formerly Rector of St. Luke's Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

In common with all Biblical students I rejoice in the publication of this COMPLETE ANALYSIS. Former arrangements of West's work were valuable, but Dr. Hitchcock's labors seem to have rendered it vastly more complete, and even a cursory examination of it leads me to expect confidently a greatly increased pleasure and profit in a thorough study of it.

**From Rev. T. W. J. Wylie, D.D., Pastor of First Reformed Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

I have examined with much attention the Rev. Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and consider it decidedly superior to any other work of the kind. The judicious arrangement and faithful selection of passages gives the benefit of obtaining at one view a knowledge of the teachings of the Divine Word on every subject presented. The addition of Cruden's Concordance, with the other valuable treatises subjoined, increases its value. Every one who wishes to be well instructed in the Scriptures himself, or to instruct others in their sacred contents, should possess a copy.

**From Rev. Daniel March, D.D., Pastor of the Clinton Street Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

The ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE prepared and published by Talbot some seventy years ago in England, having passed through various changes, has received a final and more satisfactory revision at the hands of Prof. R. D. Hitchcock and his assistants. With the Tables, Indexes, and Concordance which are included in the volume, it must prove an invaluable help to all who would study the Bible systematically, either for their own improvement or for the instruction of others. It will do much to promote an intelligent and discriminating study of the Holy Word, and to suggest practical application of Scriptural truth to all the courses of human conduct and all the aims of human thought.

**From Rev. J. Wheaton Smith, D.D., Pastor of Spruce Street Baptist Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

If I were shut up to the study of the Scriptures in the English language, and could have but one volume to aid me, it should be Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS. It comprises the whole Bible printed in an order of subjects and made easy of reference by an Index of Verses, a Concordance of Subjects, and Cruden's Complete Concordance of Words. It contains besides a Pronouncing Dictionary, an Interpreting Dictionary of Proper Names—a Table of Scripture Weights, Measures and Coins—with Maps and other useful material.

**From Rev. Geo. F. Wiswell, D.D., Pastor of Green Hill Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

Any book that facilitates and incites to the study and critical knowledge of the Holy Scriptures is a positive good in this world. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS COMPLETE is such a book. From a somewhat careful examination of it, and not a limited acquaintance with other Bible helps, I believe this is the most perfect apparatus for the study of the Word of God that can be found in the same compass in any language. I shall count it a good work if in any way I can promote the circulation of such a valuable book among the families of our land.

**From Rev. Geo. D. Boardman, D.D., Pastor First Baptist Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

Every one who has been in a printing-office knows the unspeakable advantage, in way of saving time and labor, which results from the due assortment and distribution of the types in the font. What the font is to the compositor, that Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE is to the student of Scripture. Whenever he wishes to know what the Bible says on a given topic, all he has to do is to glance at page eleven, and he can immediately put his finger on *all* that the Bible, from Genesis to Revelation, says on that subject. I counsel every one who wishes to be able to *use* the Bible most advantageously to purchase this volume.

**From Rev. Martin B. Anderson, LL.D., President of and Burbank Professor of Intellectual and Moral Philosophy in the University of Rochester (Baptist) at Rochester, N. Y.**

I have known Dr. West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE for several years. In its old form it was a useful and valuable work for the comparative study of the Scriptures, and attained a wide-spread popularity. But its excellence was marred by serious defects, mainly due to the state of Exegesis and Biblical illustration at the time the work was compiled. With a view to remedy the deficiencies of this useful book and bring its classification of Scripture passages into harmony with the present state of exegetical science, Rev. Dr. Hitchcock, of the Union Theological Seminary (New York), has thoroughly revised the entire work and brought to bear upon it the result of conscientious labor and broad and accurate learning. The work as it now appears will be found a most useful aid to all clergymen, students of theology, and Sunday-school teachers. I therefore recommend it without reserve as one abundantly worthy of the patronage of all earnest students of the Bible, and calculated specially for the assistance of all who wish, by comparing Scripture with Scripture, to ascertain the essential unity of aim and plan which pervades all the books of the Old and New Testament.

**From Rev. Asahel C. Kendrick, D.D., Munro Professor of the Greek Language and Literature in the University of Rochester (Baptist) at Rochester, N. Y.**

The NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE prepared under the care of Rev. Dr. Hitchcock, I regard as at once admirable in plan, and wrought out with great thoroughness and ability. As now given to the public it can not but be eminently serviceable to all earnest students of the Word of God. Its logical and complete classification of *all* the passages in the Bible enables the student to learn rapidly the entire teaching of the Scripture on every subject, and to see at once its harmony and the light which its different parts shed upon each other. Add to this Cruden's excellent Concordance (as revised), and its various Dictionaries, Tables, Maps, etc., and I know scarcely any single work which will be likely to render so much aid to the Biblical student. To all lovers of the Divine Word I most heartily commend it.

**From Rev. Joseph H. Gilmore, A. M., Professor of Rhetoric, Logic, and English Literature in the University of Rochester (Baptist) at Rochester, N. Y.**

From my examination of Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE I am disposed to acquiesce very cordially in the opinion expressed by Dr. Kendrick.

**From Rev. R. J. N. Buckland, D.D., Professor of Church History and Evidences of Christianity in the Theological Seminary at Rochester, N. Y.**

Although no analysis and classification of Scripture Texts can fully satisfy the student of the Bible, or supersede his own continued investigations, still I am convinced that the present work is ably executed, and as valuable as any extant, and that it will promote the important end—the inductive method of studying the Word of God.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. Samuel A. Lattimore, A.M., Professor of Chemistry in the University of Rochester (Baptist) at Rochester, N. Y.**

Almost from its first appearance, many years ago, I have had in constant use West's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, and had thus come to a high appreciation of that unique work. It now affords me the greatest pleasure to commend it in its present greatly improved form, with the scholarly additions made on almost every page by so eminent a mind as that of Dr. Hitchcock. To those already familiar with the work as formerly issued, no commendation is necessary.

**From Rev. E. Q. Robinson, D.D., Professor of Biblical and Pastoral Theology in the Theological Seminary at Rochester, N. Y.**

Dr. Hitchcock, by his revision and reconstruction of West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, has furnished a help for the study of God's Word which will be useful to all, and of great value to ministers of the Gospel and teachers in the Sunday-school. The plan of the work is very simple - anything contained in the Bible being easily found; and its full Table of Contents, its minute Indexes, its Dictionaries, and its Concordance (the best there is), all combine to bring within the lids of the book information that elsewhere can be gathered only from a variety of works. Unlike most other contrivances toward the same general end, this is a book of real and permanent value.

**From Rev. A. C. Hall, D.D., Pastor of the Third Presbyterian Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

The COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, revised and edited by Dr. Hitchcock, is a most perfect work of its kind, and of great value to every one who desires to understand the Word of God. The addition of Cruden's Concordance is very desirable to those who do not possess that valuable work. Every Bible student who purchases this work will be grateful to the publisher for putting it within his reach.

**From Rev. J. P. Sankey, Pastor of the United Presbyterian Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

I indorse all that Dr. Hall says with reference to the ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE.

**From Rev. James M. Crowell, D.D., Pastor of St. Peter's Presbyterian Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

I agree fully with Dr. Hall and Mr. Sankey in their high opinion of this valuable work of Professor Hitchcock's.

**From Rev. Israel Foote, D.D., Pastor of Grace Episcopal Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

I have examined Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, and believe it to be a most valuable work to be in any family. I cordially recommend it to my parishioners.

**From Rev. James B. Shaw, D.D., Pastor of the Brick Presbyterian Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

The name of Dr. Hitchcock is a sufficient guarantee that whatever he does he will do well. I suppose that his ANALYSIS of the Scriptures is altogether the best thing of the kind which has come from the press on either side of the water, and as such I commend it to every one who loves the Bible, and would know more of it.

**From Rev. D. K. Bartlett, Pastor of Plymouth Congregational Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

I fully subscribe to the opinion here expressed by Dr. Shaw.

**From Rev. D. W. C. Huntington, D.D., Pastor of the Alexander St. M. E. Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

I have for several years been familiar with the early edition of West's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE of which Hitchcock's ANALYSIS is an enlarged and much improved edition, and I do not hesitate to recommend it to all as a valuable assistant in the study of the Scriptures. I judge it to be specially adapted to Sunday-school teachers and Christian families.

**From Rev. A. Saxe, D.D., Universalist, at Rochester, N. Y.**

I consider Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE a most valuable work, and cordially recommend it to the public.

**From Rev. F. G. Hibbard, D.D., Pastor of the Ashbury M. E. Church at Rochester, N. Y.**

A judicious topical arrangement of Holy Scripture is of great importance to the general Bible student, and Dr. Hitchcock's work is, in my judgment, a decided improvement on all others.

**From Rev. O. B. Cheney, D.D., President of Bates College at Lewiston, Maine.**

I have examined Professor Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, and I do not hesitate to recommend it to the careful attention of the public. It is a work that should be in the hands of parents and children, students in our colleges and seminaries, and Sunday-school superintendents and teachers.

**From B. F. Hayes, A.M., Professor of Moral and Intellectual Philosophy in Bates College at Lewiston, Maine.**

Having for many years proved the worth of a work upon the plan of the one above mentioned, and being satisfied the merits of this one are superior, I fully concur in the recommendation of Dr. Cheney.

**From J. G. Stanton, A.M., Professor of Latin and Greek Languages in Bates College at Lewiston, Me.**

This certifies that I have sufficiently examined Hitchcock's COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE to say that I consider it very valuable to superintendents of Sabbath-schools, Sabbath-school teachers and scholars, in fact, to every student of the Bible who has not a large library of books of reference. It is quite a library of itself.

**From Richard C. Stanley, A.M., Professor of Chemistry and Natural Philosophy in Bates College at Lewiston, Maine.**

I have somewhat carefully examined West's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and found it a work of great interest and value, but of some defects. I am confident that it has been greatly improved by Professor Hitchcock, whose name is a warrant that the work is now as perfect as the most thorough and conscientious labor can make it. I have long found it most profitable to make the Scripture its own interpreter by studying it in parallel passages and by marginal references. This work, Hitchcock's ANALYSIS, makes such a method of study exceedingly easy, and gives the reader, with little labor to himself, the result of long and patient comparison. The Indexes, Concordance, and Dictionaries, which the work contains, add very much to its worth and usefulness. I can most heartily recommend the work as a whole to Christian parents, Sabbath-school teachers, and all who love and wish to understand and teach the Bible.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. George W. Eaton, D.D., LL.D., President of Hamilton Theological Seminary at Hamilton, N. Y.**

I have, with some care, looked over THE COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE by Prof. Roswell D. Hitchcock, D.D., of the Union Theological Seminary in the city of New York. It professes to be based upon a work of similar design by Dr. West, but it is a great advance upon that, or any work of the kind, that has come under my notice. I have for years made use of West's ANALYSIS, and found it very useful and convenient, though marred by some serious defects, especially in logical arrangement, and in exact appropriation of texts. This work of Dr. Hitchcock, besides containing a COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE marked by the eminently logical and scholarly mind of the author, is enriched by additional matter of great value to the Biblical student. I regard it on the whole as an invaluable help to the earnest student of the Holy Scriptures, whether learned or unlearned, and none such who examines the work for himself, will be content to be without it.

**From Rev. H. Harvey, D.D., Professor of Biblical Interpretation in Hamilton Theological Seminary at Hamilton, N. Y.**

West's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE has been on my study table for many years as an aid in Biblical investigation. The work of Dr. Hitchcock, however, seems to me a very marked advance on this, alike in the clearness of its arrangement, the fullness of its Indexes, and the general accuracy of its references. The addition of Cruden's Concordance, with other aids, geographical and historical, and guides to the pronunciation and significance of proper names, renders it a very convenient and complete manual for use in the study of the Bible. I heartily commend it to all students of God's Word.

**From Rev. A. M. Beebee, D.D., Professor of Ecclesiastical History in Hamilton Theological Seminary at Hamilton, N. Y.**

I have been greatly interested and gratified in the examination of Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. It is, perhaps, as near perfection as a work of this kind can be brought. Its purpose as an assistant appears to be successfully realized by its exhaustive Analysis, its perfectly logical arrangement, its Indexes, Concordance, Dictionaries, and Maps. In this age of helps this work comes the closest to the needs of the ordinary student of the Scriptures of any work in the English language. The private Christian, the Bible-class teacher, and to a large extent the more public instructor, will find here a complete guide. Any one who uses it will in a short time find it indispensable. I take great pleasure in recommending it to all who feel the need of a valuable companion in the study of the Bible.

**From Rev. E. Dodge, D.D., LL.D., President of Madison University at Hamilton, N. Y.**

Hitchcock's ANALYSIS is invaluable to the student of the Scriptures. We have in it quite a Biblical Thesaurus. The ANALYSIS is very full, and the most complete of any which has yet been given to the American public. No pastor or Sabbath-school teacher, or, in fact, any person who desires a better knowledge of God's Word, should be without it.

**From Rev. P. B. Spear, D.D., Professor of Hebrew in Madison University at Hamilton, N. Y.**

Having examined the order of the work, I heartily concur in the above.

**From N. L. Andrews, A.M., Professor of Greek in Madison University at Hamilton, N. Y.**

I have examined Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE with great satisfaction, and regard it invaluable to every Scripture student.

**From Edward North, L.H.D., Robinson Professor of Greek in Hamilton College at Clinton, N. Y.**

Dr. West's COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, as revised and supplemented by Dr. Hitchcock, is a work which no Biblical student will consent to part with after having once tested its convenience and utility. The unlettered layman will find it quite as useful as the scholar. It can do excellent service, not only in the study in preparations for the pulpit and the Sunday-school, but also in family worship, by its classifications of texts that are suited to all occasions and all religious needs.

**From Rev. W. N. McHarg, A.M., recently Professor of Latin in Hamilton College at Clinton, N. Y.**

After an examination of Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, I am prepared to say that it is, in my opinion, a work of the greatest excellence in both its design and execution. To the clergyman and the private Christian it furnishes important aid in the study of the Holy Scriptures, with the special advantage of making the Bible its own interpreter on all subjects of great and minor importance.

**From Rev. Anson J. Upson, M.A., Kingsley Professor of Rhetoric in Hamilton College at Clinton, N. Y.**

This ANALYSIS of the Holy Scriptures, by the accomplished Dr. Hitchcock, is so complete and logical, and with the Concordance so convenient, that I believe it is more valuable and will be found more useful than a score of commentaries. In this arrangement of the Bible, God is seen to be "His own interpreter," and makes His own truths "plain." THE COMPLETE ANALYSIS should be a hand-book to every Biblical student.

**From Rev. A. G. Hopkins, Professor of Latin in Hamilton College at Clinton, N. Y.**

I have briefly examined this book, and can heartily indorse what is said above.

**From Rev. Thomas E. Thomas, D.D., Pastor of the First Presbyterian Church at Dayton, Ohio.**

I have carefully examined and heartily recommend Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. It is a decided improvement on its predecessors. With the accompanying Concordance and other apparatus, the volume offers an admirable aid to the study of God's holy Word.

**From Rev. Wm. S. Curtis, D.D., Pastor of Westminster Presbyterian Church at Rockford, Ill.**

Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, on the basis of Dr. West's work, is so great an improvement as to be essentially a new book. It gives me great pleasure to recommend it. It is not only useful to the student of theology and the teacher in the Sabbath-school, but its value in the family, as an aid in the study of the Bible, can not be overestimated.

**From Rev. J. O. Peck, D.D., Pastor of Main St. M. E. Church, Worcester, Mass.**

Complimentary notices of even humbugs can be secured in our day, but a man must feel quite differently in giving his approbation to such a work as Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE It comprises more in one volume on this special subject than any work in American print. If every preacher had a copy, he could make his sermons more *Scriptural* and *stout*. If every Sabbath-school teacher and scholar had and studied this work, a Pentecost of instruction would soon come. I give it my indorsement as an unrivaled and matchless work.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. James McCosh, D.D., LL.D., President of New Jersey College, Princeton, N. J.**

Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is executed with great care, and fully accomplishes the end designed by it. It is fitted to give valuable aid to all who would search the Scriptures, and know what they say on all topics, doctrinal and practical, bearing on the faith and duty of mankind.

**From Rev. S. G. Brown, D.D., LL.D., President of Hamilton College, Clinton, N. Y.**

I have examined, although with less care than I could wish, Professor Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and am gratified to find it so much in advance of the similar work of Talbot and West. In its present shape, it seems to me to afford a material help to those who wish to examine the Scriptures by topics. The subjects of the chapters are well arranged, and the table of contents very full. There are besides cross references which carry one from subject to subject as well as from chapter to chapter. The plan of the book suggests the great *variety* of topics in which we may find instruction in the Bible. It enables one conveniently to refer to clusters of verses on the same topic. It affords us an easy comparison of similar passages; or of historical narrative covering the same period; or of genealogical tables by different authors—for example, Ezra and Nehemiah—so as to confirm one text or account by another, or to suggest the difficulties of interpretation and perhaps point out a solution. The book has, besides, a full Concordance, an Interpreting Dictionary, a Dictionary of Religious Denominations, a History of the Bible, and various Tables, which add greatly to its value.

**From Edwin D. Sanborn, LL.D., Professor of Oratory and Belles Lettres in Dartmouth College, Hanover, N. H.**

Professor Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE—One cannot read a single page of this work without being impressed with the extent, variety, and minuteness of the work. There is not a doctrine or duty, taught in the Bible, that is not explained, illustrated, and enforced by the very "words which the Holy Ghost teacheth." The ANALYSIS is absolutely exhaustive; it leaves nothing to be desired by teacher or learner. The labor bestowed upon it, by one of the most learned Biblical scholars of the age, can hardly be estimated; the fruit of that labor is invaluable.

**From Rev. Daniel J. Noyes, D.D., Professor of Intellectual Philosophy and Political Economy in Dartmouth College, Hanover, N. H.**

Prof. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.—This work of Prof. Hitchcock is, in my judgment, one of the most valuable helps to an accurate, enlarged, and systematic knowledge of the Holy Scriptures that has ever been published. It is a library of itself, and so full and complete on the subjects treated, as to leave nothing to be desired.

**From Rev. E. E. Cummings, D.D., Pastor of Baptist Church, Lebanon, N. H.**

Having examined with some care Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, I do not hesitate in pronouncing it the best work of the kind with which I am acquainted. The ANALYSIS gives ready access to any subject of Bible reference, and there is added Cruden's Concordance, a Dictionary and an Interpreting Dictionary, and other statistics of great value. To the Bible student and Sabbath-school teacher it will be of priceless importance. Indeed, I know of no work that contains such a fund of Biblical reference within so brief a space. It should be in every family. I am happy to commend it to the public, as a work worth more than it costs.

**From Rev. D. S. Talcott, D.D., Professor of Biblical Literature in the Bangor Theological Seminary, Me.**

In the work of Dr. Hitchcock we have *for the first time* an ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE that can be unreservedly recommended to all students of the Sacred Volume. While it does not supersede the use of Commentaries and Bible Dictionaries, it goes far to supply the want of them, and it is a work, too, which no array of such helps can enable any one to dispense with, who desires to ascertain all that the Bible contains upon a given subject. Large as the book is, it is a matter for admiration that it is made to hold so much, and yet it contains nothing which any intelligent possessor of it would be willing to be without. As an aid in family and Sabbath-school instruction it must be of great value.

**From Rev. C. W. Wallace, D.D., Pastor of First Congregational Church, Manchester, N. H.**

I have examined Hitchcock's COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and hesitate not to pronounce it a most valuable aid to all readers of the Sacred Scriptures. The Concordance and other matters added as an Appendix to the ANALYSIS, greatly enhance its value. I should be glad if a copy of this great work might be found in every family in the land.

**From Rev. Theodore L. Cuyler, D.D., Pastor of the Lafayette Avenue Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.**

I have laid your admirable volume, Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, on the centre-table of my sitting-room; and my family refer to it freely as well as myself. It ought to be in every house. Complete—concise—comprehensive—it is the best work of the kind I have ever seen. May you have 10,000 purchasers of it this year.

**From Rev. A. A. Wood, D.D., Pastor of Presbyterian Church, Geneva, N. Y.**

The name of the Rev. Dr. Hitchcock, one of the first Biblical scholars of the age, is a satisfactory guarantee for the judicious and faithful execution of any work which he may undertake, and a cursory examination of this convinces me that it will be of the greatest value to every student of the Bible.

**From Rev. Thomas P. Tyler, D.D., Rector of St. Thomas' Parish, Hamilton, N. Y.**

Having had opportunity to examine Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, I have no hesitation in pronouncing it a very valuable work. No aggregation of texts can, of course, dispense with the careful study of each in its own connection; but for ready reference to all parts of Holy Writ bearing upon a given subject, this arrangement, with its Indexes, furnishes an apparatus superior to any with which I am acquainted. I can cheerfully recommend it, as well to the ordinary reader as to the critical student of the Bible.

**From Rev. W. R. Brooks, D.D., Pastor of Baptist Church, Hamilton, N. Y.**

I have examined Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and esteem it valuable, as a classification and collection of all the teachings of the Scriptures on special subjects. I hope it may find a large sale among the people, since it contains all that relates to a given subject in the Bible, in a form the most accessible and useful.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

### From Rev. M. B. Grier, D.D., Editor of "The Presbyterian," Philadelphia, Pa.

The ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, published by Matthew Talbot, in England, seventy years ago, has been made the basis of several similar books, each adding somewhat to the value and the usefulness of the original work. The best of these publications, as I think, is in a handsome volume which now lies before me, which is entitled Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, published by A. J. Johnson, New York. The revision and editing of this volume was committed to the hands of Dr. R. D. Hitchcock, Professor in the Union Theological Seminary, New York city, with competent assistants. The work seems to have been carefully and thoroughly done, and the result is a book which must be of great use to every student of the Bible, and every preacher of the word.

### From Rev. P. S. Henson, D.D., Pastor of the Memorial Baptist Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

This is an age prolific in critical apparatus, treatises on Systematic Theology, Pulpit Helps, and Bible Commentaries. I regard Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE as the best "Apparatus," the best "Systematic Theology," the best "Pulpit Help," and the best "Bible Commentary," with which I am acquainted. I know of no finer illustration of that fine saying of Cowper's,

"God is his own interpreter,
And he will make it plain."

### From Rev. John W. Mears, D.D., Editor of the "American Presbyterian," Philadelphia, Pa.

Prof. Hitchcock, of Union Seminary, has added to the popular Scriptural literature of the day a work of great extent and value, entitled NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE; or the whole of the Old and New Testaments, arranged according to subjects in twenty-seven books; on the basis of Matthew Talbot, as improved with Indexes, Tables, and other valuable matter, by Nathaniel West, D.D., illustrated with steel plate engravings, from original drawings by Nast and Carpenter, and maps; together with Cruden's Concordance, as revised by Prof. Eadie; the whole designed to facilitate the study and promote the better understanding of the Word of God. To this must be added: Pronouncing and Interpreting Dictionaries of Scripture Proper Names, Tables of Scripture Weights, Measures, and Coins, with full explanations; a Dictionary of Religious Sects; a History of the Bible, and a Family Record. It seems scarcely possible to say more in commendation of this work, than that the promise of the title is fulfilled in the contents, and that, as a comprehensive work for the study of the whole Bible, especially by the comparing of Scripture with Scripture, this ANALYSIS is without a rival, comprising the entire Bible and a half a dozen other volumes in one. Those who wish to find out literally everything which the Bible teaches on a given topic have it presented here in a continuous form, methodically and logically arranged, saving them the trouble of hunting out passages, and the risk of missing important ones; and its place noted in very full Tables and Indexes. The externals of the book are at once substantial and elegant, the typography is clear and legible, and the maps and engravings are a real ornament.

### From Rev. J. H. A. Bomberger, D.D., President of Ursinus College, Penn., and late Pastor of First German Reformed Church, Race Street, Philadelphia, Pa.

It would not be easy to exaggerate the value of Professor Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. It is new in many admirable respects, especially in its very logical and yet equally natural arrangement of topics. And it is so *complete*, that it is difficult, if not impossible, to see or to say wherein it could be improved. I can most warmly commend it as worthy of the widest circulation.

### From Rev. T. Stork, D.D., Pastor of St. Andrew's Lutheran Church, Philadelphia, Pa.

After a careful examination of Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, I am prepared to unite in the high encomiums passed upon it by ministers of every denomination. It is not merely a revision, but a practical reconstruction of Dr. West's ANALYSIS, with such improvements in method and topical classifications as to make it substantially a new work. In its present form,—as a complete *syllabus* of Biblical themes, both comprehensive and exhaustive, with the appended Topical Index and Eadie's revised edition of Cruden's Concordance,—it is unquestionably the most compact and perfect apparatus for the study of the Bible that has ever been published. There is also a "Dictionary of Religious Denominations, Sects, Parties, and Associations in the World." This Dictionary is remarkable for the accuracy of its statements. *We find for once justice done to the Lutheran Church. It puts us right on the sacramentarian question, and we are made to appear before the public in our true status, doctrinally, statistically, and in all respects.* The BOOK, altogether, is a rare production, such as might have been expected from the scholarly HITCHCOCK. It ought to find a place in every family.

### From Rev. Thomas James Shepherd, D.D., Pastor of Philadelphia Northern Liberties First Presbyterian Church, Phila., Pa.

I have examined with some care and with very great pleasure Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. For more than a dozen years I have owned a copy of Dr. West's ANALYSIS, and have found it exceedingly convenient and useful; but Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS is so far in advance of Dr. West's as to make it well-nigh indispensable to all students of Scripture. In logical arrangement, in exhaustive treatment, in conscientious scholarship, in condensation, accuracy, and letter-press, Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS is truly admirable, and with its Indexes, Dictionaries, Tables, Maps, especially with its appended Concordance, presents a very complete Biblical apparatus. I heartily commend it to all who, reading the Word, would understand what they read.

### From Rev. Alex. Reed, D.D., Pastor of Central Presbyterian Church, Phila., Pa.

My response has been delayed by a press of duties which prevented an examination of this wonderful book. I am delighted with it. It very far surpasses Edie's Analytical Concordance, or any of that character —as it is a vast improvement upon Talbot—and again upon West. I cannot commend it too highly to "all who desire a better knowledge of God's Word," whether teachers or private students. Nowhere can they find such assistance as in this most thorough and exhaustive ANALYSIS.

### From Rev. R. H. Allen, D.D., Pastor of "Old Pine St. Church," Phila., Pa.

I delayed giving you my opinion of Prof. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE until I could examine it more thoroughly. This I have done, greatly to my comfort and satisfaction. Since having it, I now wonder how I have heretofore done without *such a book*. To a minister and every student of the Bible it is invaluable. Were I compelled to have only one book in my library I should choose this. It ought to be in every Christian family.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Prof. Charles F. Schaeffer, Professor in the Theological Seminary of the Evangelical Lutheran Church, Phila., Pa.**

It is rarely the case that a new theological work, which has been given to the public, has afforded me so much pleasure as Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, etc. The Talbot-West ANALYSIS, etc., had long been the "Pastor's Companion" in the case of every clergyman who was fortunate enough to obtain a copy. But the great value of the original work has been vastly increased by the great learning and the admirable judgment of Prof. Hitchcock, the recent editor. The rich contents of this new volume have been made more accessible in details by the new Indexes, and the revised Concordance which is appended. The beautiful steel plate engravings and maps of the volume must gratify the most refined taste. The volume does most truly, as the title-page promises, very greatly "facilitate the study and promote the better understanding of the Word of God." And while it renders services of incalculable value to the *preacher*, it will be found to be admirably adapted to the religious wants of every intelligent Christian *family*. I can recommend it unconditionally, and feel very confident that all who secure copies will be grateful for the aid which this noble volume offers to those who conscientiously endeavor to "search the Scriptures." The interests of our holy religion will be greatly promoted by an extensive circulation of this precious book.

**From Rev. Richard Newton, D.D. (Author, etc.), Rector of the Church of the Epiphany, Phila., Pa.**

I have examined with great interest Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. It answers most admirably to the title which it bears. Though based on the labors of others who have been pioneers in this department of study, yet it has been so modified and improved, that as now presented it may well be called a "*new* work." At the same time it is so "*complete*," as hardly to leave room for anything to be added to it. I know of no volume ever published so full and comprehensive in its grasp of the varied aids required by ministers, by teachers, or those who for their own edification desire by thorough and earnest study to draw out from the exhaustless treasury of God's Word the enduring riches of its saving truth.

**From Rev. W. P. Breed, D.D., Pastor of West Spruce St. Presbyterian Church, Phila., Pa.**

I have sufficiently examined the book you left with me, the ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, to express my opinion that it is one of the very best books a family can possess.

**From J. W. Nevin, D.D., President of Franklin and Marshall College, Lancaster, Pa.**

Not having had any acquaintance with the older works of Talbot and West, I am not able to estimate in full the value of Dr. Hitchcock's work as compared with them; but it is easy to see that it is in all respects far more complete. Regarded as a mere textual and outwardly topical ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, it is no doubt now, indeed, as complete as could well be expected or desired.

**From Prof. Lyman Coleman, D.D., and Prof. H. S. Osborn, LL.D., Professors in Lafayette College, Easton, Pa.**

From a familiar acquaintance of the original ANALYSIS, by Dr. West, and a high appreciation of the improvements introduced by Dr. Hitchcock, we take great pleasure in recommending this work to the confidence of the public.

**From Edward D. Mansfield, LL.D., Cincinnati, O.**

If there be any book in the world which ought to be studied, and if there be any one which will pay the student for studying, it is the Bible. This is not only true of it as a religious book, but it is equally true of it as an historical work, or as a treatise on metaphysics. The Bible is the oldest history of the world. No human history professes to be as old; and no human history has contradicted or disproved anything in it. No human book of metaphysics has given so accurate an account of the operations of the human mind; or accounts for human conduct, as governed by motives, so accurately. No other book contains a true revelation to men; and hence it is, that the study of the Bible is the first necessity in the moral and intellectual life of Christians. But *how* is the Bible to be studied? Here is a problem which it behooves us to solve rightly. There is a large class of Christians—pastors, elders, teachers of Sunday-schools, and educated heads of families—to whom *reading* the Bible in course is not sufficient. It must be studied, and studied in a peculiar manner. It is peculiar, because the Bible is, so far as I know, the only book in which each part is connected with every part. Hence we must *compare* all passages in it together. We must *refer* from one to another. We must *prove* each by each, in order to get this full knowledge and information, which we ought to get from the Divine Word and the Divine History. In view of this need I have examined Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and find it fully and admirably adapted to such a study. It is divided into subjects, and to these subjects there is an Index to section and page. To the whole is added Cruden's Concordance. I take pleasure in recommending this ANALYSIS of the Holy Word to all who really desire to study and to understand the Bible.

**From Rev. E. D. Morris, D.D., Professor in Lane Theological Seminary, Cincinnati, O.**

Any attempt to *analyze* the Bible, and distribute its contents in accordance with a preconceived system, will be open to some serious objections. It will inevitably reveal the theological *status* and method of the compiler. It will certainly betray his personal estimate of specific doctrines, or departments of doctrine. It will unavoidably indicate his interpretation of disputed texts, and his position as to many vexed questions in Biblical criticism. And almost of necessity such an attempt will also exhibit some defects of arrangement, some infelicities in grouping, to which a rigid criticism might justly raise objection. While I have been conscious of such imperfections in the ANALYSIS of Talbot, as edited and improved by Dr. West, I have for fifteen years used the book habitually, and with great advantage. As now issued in a new form by Prof. Hitchcock, with an arrangement more philosophic and available, and in a more thorough and scholarly shape throughout, the work cannot fail to be still more useful to me and to my brethren in the ministry so far as they faithfully avail themselves of the help it offers. In its present form, and accompanied by the CONCORDANCE of Cruden, it is a book which intelligent laymen, as well as their ministering servants in the Gospel, will do well to possess.

**From Rev. Henry Smith, D.D., Professor in Lane Theological Seminary, Cincinnati, O.**

The labors of Dr. Hitchcock, added to those of Talbot and West, have produced a work, in his NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, which entitles him to the thanks of all lovers of the Sacred Volume. A very brief examination will suffice to convince every such person, be he minister, theological student, Sabbath-school teacher, a private Christian, that he cannot well afford to dispense with the aid which this volume proffers. Every Christian household possessing it will find it a treasure.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. H. A. Nelson, D.D., Professor in Lane Theological Seminary, Cincinnati, O.**

With much less acquaintance with the above work than Dr. Morris enjoys, yet from such attention as I have had opportunity to give to it, and from some conversation with him, I concur in the views he expresses.

**From Rev. C. H. Taylor, D.D., Pastor of Third Church, Cincinnati, O.**

I fully concur in Dr. Smith's recommendation.

**From Rev. B. P. Aydelott, D.D. (Author, etc.), Cincinnati, O.**

I never expected to see a work so elaborate and thorough upon the Bible as the one now before me. We have many good books already on this subject, but none at all comparable to Dr. Hitchcock's. It is a Biblical library of itself. Every minister will rejoice in its possession, as one of his best helps to study, as well as to his preparation of Sermons, Lectures, etc. And just as Christians generally become acquainted with this ANALYSIS will they praise it for the light which it so freely and abundantly throws over their daily closet and family reading of the Sacred Scriptures. I wish the Publisher, Agent, etc., of this work much success, because I believe it pre-eminently calculated to promote an intelligent and devout knowledge of the doctrinal and practical workings of God's Holy Word.

**From Rev. D. W. Clark, D.D., Bishop of the Methodist Episcopal Church, Cincinnati, O.**

When you asked me to examine Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, it seemed impossible to give it more than a cursory glance. But taking it up, the harmony of the parts, the clearness of the arrangement, and the completeness of the whole so fascinated me, that it was impossible to lay it down until I had gone thoroughly through it. It is the whole Bible topically arranged, and that, too, by a skillful hand, and with a vast amount of labor. The work is worthy the attention of every student of the Bible. It should be the companion of the Christian household.

**From Rev. J. M. Walden, D.D., of the Methodist Book Concern, Cincinnati, O.**

From such examination of the COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE as I have had time to make, I am free to say that it is a work that every reader, and especially every student of the Scriptures, will find an invaluable help. Dr. West rendered a great service in making the labors of Mr. Talbot available in our country. Dr. Hitchcock, in perfecting the work of these learned and devoted men, has given to their labors and to his own a highly practical value, which must be fully appreciated as the merits of the ANALYSIS become known.

**From Rev. Philip Schaff, D.D., Professor in Union Theological Seminary, New York City, in Hartford Conn. Theological Seminary, and Author of the American Edition of "Lange's Commentary," of the "History of Ancient Christianity," etc., etc., etc.**

As may be expected from the ability and culture of Professor Hitchcock, and the great amount of labor he bestowed upon it, to the injury of his health, his "ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is not only an improvement upon its predecessors, but in many respects a new work. In its present form, with the addition of Cruden's Concordance, as revised by Eadie, and other useful information, the ANALYSIS is a valuable guide to the student of the English Bible, enabling him to study it in the light of its own interpretation and to see the wonderful unity, variety, and completeness of its teachings, which form one of the strongest evidences of its divine origin.

**The Second Letter to the Publisher from Rev. Ray Palmer, D.D., Secretary of the American Congregational Union, Poet, etc., etc., etc.**

MY DEAR SIR: Accept my thanks for the elegant copy of Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE received at a very seasonable time. It is a volume well worthy to be made a New Year's gift to any one. I have taken a little time to look it over, and am greatly pleased with the entire work in its present shape. Dr. Hitchcock must have bestowed great labor on it, and he has done it wisely. The ANALYSIS, with the Concordance and the Dictionaries which are added, make altogether by far the most satisfactory work of the kind which has been given to the public, and not only ministers, but Sabbath-school teachers and pupils, as well as private students of the Scriptures, must find it a most convenient help. I trust you will find the demand for the book such as it ought to be. You certainly deserve the thanks of many for bringing it out in so good a style.

**From Rev. Samuel T. Spear, D.D., Pastor of South Presbyterian Church, Brooklyn, N. Y.**

The examination which I have given to Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE has strongly impressed me with its great excellence. In respect to divisions and subdivisions in the classification of the contents of the Bible and the selection of appropriate titles therefor, I regard this ANALYSIS as very much superior to that of Dr. West, which I have owned and used for several years. I know of nothing of the kind which seems to me so complete and perfect. This is my first impression after a careful study of several portions of the ANALYSIS; and I have no doubt a farther examination will confirm this judgment. The work will be a great aid to the Christian ministry, and is indeed suited to assist all persons in acquiring a thorough knowledge of the Bible.

**From Rev. J. L. Withrow, Pastor of Arch Street Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia, Pa.**

Eminent scholars and judicious critics have already exhausted eulogy upon Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS. Their praise does not appear superfluous. Any student of the *Word* who fails to procure it when he is able, will commit the sin of wasting time, and depriving his study of one of the most delightful aids extant.

**From Rev. S. H. Keeler, D.D., Pastor of the First Congregational Church, Mount Vernon, N. H.**

I did not intend the dial of time should point to 1870 ere I answered your last kind letter and acknowledged the receipt of your generous gift in the form of Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. But you remember the old copy which we used to write in our school-boy days—"Procrastination, etc." You must not judge of my appreciation of the gift by my delay to acknowledge it, for I do prize it very highly. I was grateful for the volume of West's ANALYSIS presented me some two years or more since. For though I felt that that ANALYSIS was not perfect, still I saw that it was better than any other work of a kindred character then extant. After a somewhat thorough examination, however, of the ANALYSIS by Prof. Hitchcock, I am prepared to speak of it, not in the comparative, but superlative degree. It is not only the very best yet published, but I do not see in what respects it can well be improved. I think that both the distinguished editor and publisher have conferred a great benefit upon the public in preparing and sending forth a work so well adapted to aid all in the attainment of a thorough knowledge of the sacred oracles.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

## FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. Wm. Hague, D.D., Professor of Homiletics in Baptist Union Theological Seminary, Chicago, Ill.**

The ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, edited by Rev. Dr. Hitchcock, meets an urgent need of the Christian community, offering effective aid, not only for the study of the Old and New Testaments, but also for the communication of Scripture knowledge. The teacher in the domestic circle, the Sunday-school, in the sanctuary, will soon learn to appreciate it as a real helper in the economy of time and labor. It is a guide to the study of the Bible, not a substitute for it: and thus regarded, it may add to the productive power of the student "thirty, sixty, or a hundred fold."

**From Rev. A. N. Arnold, D.D., Professor of Biblical Literature and Interpretation in Baptist Union Theological Seminary, Chicago, Ill.**

I took up the NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE with no very favorable opinion beforehand of the value of works of this character. I had never been accustomed to much use of them, and I had a much more decided conviction of their defects than I had of their excellences. I have been able to give but a cursory examination of this work, but that examination has convinced me that it is a very great improvement upon any previous work of the kind in our language. Nothing can supply the place of *patient, independent, thorough investigation* and *study*. There is no "royal road" to the knowledge of the Scriptures any more than to the knowledge of geometry; but there may be valuable *helps* to such study. We may save ourselves labor by availing ourselves of the labors of other patient toilers. I have doubted whether some works of this kind were really helpful; whether they tended to encourage painstaking and persevering study of the Bible; or whether they were more likely to be used as a substitute for such study. I see more reason to hope for the former result, and less reason to fear the latter, in the use of this work than in the use of any other. While the character of the many distinguished ministers and scholars who have so warmly recommended it inspires some degree of confidence, the qualifications of the few scholars who have prepared it inspires much more. I think it will be, to those who use it wisely, a great help in the study of the Bible, and I shall be glad to know that it finds a welcome in many thousands of Christian families.

**From Rev. C. S. Bailey, Secretary of Baptist Theological Union, Chicago, Ill.**

I cordially unite with Dr. Arnold in recommending Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE as a valuable help in the study of the Sacred Scriptures.

**From Rev. J. C. Burroughs, D.D., President of the University of Chicago, Chicago, Ill.**

The value of a discriminating analysis of the Sacred Scriptures is evident, and has long been recognized by the large class of common readers and also of scholars who have been glad to avail themselves of the works of Talbot, WEST, Eadie, and others. Bringing together the best results of the labors of these and others who have wrought in this field, subjecting their analysis to thorough revision, and adding indexes to make the work easy of reference, an excellent abridgment of Cruden's unrivalled Concordance, Tables of Scripture Measures, Weights, and Coins, Dictionaries of Pronunciation and Definition of Scripture Proper Names, a History of the Bible, with excellent maps of Palestine and other Bible lands, and lastly, somewhat *malapropos* to the general plan of the work, though valuable, a Dictionary of Religious Denominations, Sects, etc., Prof. Hitchcock, of the Union Theological Seminary, New York, has made by far the most comprehensive and best designed compilation of the kind that has yet been produced. We can heartily commend it to all who are seeking a help to the more intelligent reading and fuller knowledge of the Word of God.

**From Rev. Willis Lord, D.D., McCormick Professor of Didactic and Polemic Theology in the Presbyterian Theological Seminary of the Northwest, Chicago, Ill.**

Professor Hitchcock's edition, or rather reconstruction, of Talbot's Analysis of the Bible is a work of the highest merit. It can scarcely fail to enrich those who fitly use it with large wealth of Divine truth.

**From Rev. William M. Blackburn, Professor of Biblical and Ecclesiastical History in Presbyterian Theological Seminary of the Northwest, Chicago, Ill.**

HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.—The Bible is best studied in its own light and as its own interpreter. In thus studying it, Matthew Talbot laid the foundation of the present work. Added to his years of patient toil, we have now the labors of more thorough Biblical scholars. The result is an apparatus which may save us time and toil, and which still leaves the Bible to be its own interpreter. While the improved Concordance will be used only for reference, the ANALYSIS will attract one to study its topics. In this day, when flippant minds treat the Bible as containing no definite theology, and dogmatize against the highest doctrines, this ANALYSIS comes well adapted to present topically the great truths which are essential to the Christian religion. All who use the work will derive benefit from it.

**From Rev. Charles Elliott, D.D., Professor of Biblical Literature and Exegesis in the Presbyterian Theological Seminary of the Northwest, Chicago, Ill.**

The NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE, by Dr. Hitchcock, is a work which can not fail to be welcome to every student and reader of God's Word. All passages bearing upon the various topics of the Bible are systematically arranged under their appropriate heads. The plan and arrangement are more complete and exhaustive than those of any other work on the subject. It contains also much accessory matter of great use to the general reader. To the theological professor, the preacher, the Bible class, and Sabbath-school teacher the work is invaluable. Its use will certainly facilitate the interpretation of the Bible, and enable the Biblical student to obtain a clear view of the analogy and harmony of its teachings.

**From Rev. LeRoy J. Halsey, D.D., Professor of Historical and Pastoral Theology and Church Government in the Presbyterian Theological Seminary of the Northwest, Chicago, Ill.**

From the examination I have made of Rev. Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, I am induced to regard it as by far the ablest and best work of the kind that has ever come under my notice. It is clear and logical in its arrangement of subjects—complete, exhaustive, and satisfactory in their treatment. Accompanied as it is with beautiful maps and illustrations, with full Indexes and Reference Tables, and with the improved Concordance of Dr. Eadie, the last occupying some 300 pages, this work furnishes to every student an admirable apparatus for the study of the Holy Scriptures. I regard it as worthy of the high encomiums it has already received from many of the leading scholars and teachers of the Church, and I take pleasure in commending it to the public. To Bible-class and Sabbath-school teachers, to theological students and ministers of the Gospel, it presents the Word of God in a most attractive and instructive form—the very form adapted to elicit inquiry and to lead the inquirer to a comprehensive, accurate, and satisfactory knowledge of the sacred pages.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

## FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. Samuel C. Bartlett, Prof. of Biblical Literature in Chicago Theological Seminary, Chicago, Ill.**

Dr. Hitchcock's NEW ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE deserves, and will undoubtedly attain, a wide circulation. I regarded West's Analysis, which served as its foundation, as on the whole the best work of the kind within my knowledge; but the present work seems to me a great improvement on its predecessor in several respects: (1.) In its more logical arrangement, and its more scholarly classification of many texts; (2.) In its system of cross-references, making the same texts properly available for more than one topic; (3.) In its simplification and far superior convenience of its index system; (4.) In the addition of a considerable amount of valuable material for reference, its Table of Coin, Weights, and Measures, and its Dictionaries of Scripture Names and of Denominations. Such a work is a benefaction to the churches.

**From Rev. F. W. Fisk, D.D., Professor in Chicago Theological Seminary, Chicago, Ill.**

Dr. Hitchcock has done excellent service to Biblical students in preparing for them his ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE. The classifications are natural and logical, the Indexes admirable, and the work as a whole is far in advance of West's Analysis, on which it is based. The addition of a Pronouncing and an Interpreting Dictionary of Scripture Proper Names, a Dictionary of Religious Denominations, and Cruden's Concordance, makes the work all that could be desired. It ought to be on the study-table of every clergyman and in the hands of all intelligent readers of the Bible.

**From A. L. Perry, A.M., Professor of History and Political Economy in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

A new, critical, and tasteful translation of the Holy Scriptures into English; their poetry discriminated to the eye from the prose; the whole paragraphed according to the sense, and arranged into longer divisions according to the topic, chapter and verses being marked on the margin only, is a pressing want of the English-speaking world. Until that want is supplied, and even after it shall have been supplied, Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE will furnish a most valuable apparatus to all Biblical students. It is well arranged, copiously indexed, supplemented with Concordance, with Pronouncing and Interpreting and Denominational Dictionaries, with a History of the Biblical Books, with a Harmony of the New Testament, and with Tables of Weights, Measures, and Coins. It contains, therefore, a complete apparatus for Scripture study.

**From N. H. Eggleston, A.M., Professor of Rhetoric in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

Those who are the most familiar with the Word of God, and who study it most, are most sensible of the importance of ready means of reference to its various contents, and of the great advantage of having its teachings upon any subject so grouped as to be brought under the eye at once, and thus make the Bible its own best interpreter. By all such the ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, prepared under the editorship of Professor Hitchcock, will be heartily welcomed. The work, so far as based upon that of Talbot, is greatly improved, and must supersede it, while the addition of the new and copious Indexes, the revised Concordance of Cruden —itself a most important aid to Biblical study—the Dictionary of Religious Denominations, and the History of the Bible, make the work a mass of valuable apparatus for the study of the Sacred Scriptures which I know not where else to look for in the compass of a single volume. To many it will be a library in itself; while to those already furnished with helps, this will be an important aid.

**From Franklin Carter, A.M., Professor of Latin Language and Literature in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

I have examined Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, and have compared it with the work of West, on which it is based. It is a great improvement on that work, in many respects, and commends itself for its clear and logical arrangement, and by the completeness of the accessions with which it is furnished for the help of the Biblical student. I think there must be a large class of persons to whom it will bring valuable assistance. This much I can cheerfully say, I trust, without being understood to give unqualified praise to everything about the book.

**From William R. Dimmock, A.M., Lawrence Professor of the Greek Language and Literature in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

Prof. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is a very valuable help to the study of the Scriptures From such an examination as I have had time to give, I have been impressed by the completeness of the ANALYSIS, and by the service of grouping in this way passages from both the Testaments that treat of the same topics, when executed with so much judgment and knowledge. The book seems to me exceedingly serviceable, and as nearly perfect as a work of such vast extent upon so many and so important subjects well could be.

**From Ch. F. Gilson, A.M., Professor of the Modern Languages in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

The idea of this work is most admirable, and the name of Dr. Hitchcock will not fail to be a pledge to most that it has been admirably carried out. I do not hesitate to recommend it cordially, not simply to students of the Bible in the more restricted sense, but to every one who seeks to *use* the Scriptures practically and efficiently. It is just what is needed to supply an almost universal want.

**From N. H. Griffin, A.M., Professor in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

I take pleasure in adding my testimony to the value of your "COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE," edited by Prof. Roswell D. Hitchcock, D.D. For the purpose for which it is designed, I do not see how it could be improved. The ANALYSIS, Topical Index, Index of Verses, Concordance, and connecting matter, form in their line a more complete apparatus for the study of the Bible than is to be found in any other one volume.

**From Sanborn Tenney, A.M., Professor of Natural History in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

The ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, prepared by Dr. Hitchcock, is undoubtedly the best work of its kind ever published. It not only meets the wants of the special student of the Bible, but it is also a book for the Sabbath-school and the family.

**From A. W. Wright, Ph.D., Prof. of Physics and Chemistry in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

HITCHCOCK'S ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE.—The combination of so many good things in one volume makes this new ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE a work of the greatest value for general reference, and indispensable to all students or teachers of the Bible. It is a model of orderly arrangement, and the vast amount of material which it contains, thanks to the copious Indexes and the careful classification, can all be used with the greatest readiness and facility. It shows everywhere the marks of scholarly care and skillful editorship.

[OVER.]

## TESTIMONIALS CONTINUED.

# FROM EMINENT SCHOLARS AND DIVINES, OF PROFESSOR HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE.

**From Rev. Mark Hopkins, D.D., LL.D., President of Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

For the purpose for which it was designed, the work of Prof. Hitchcock is a decided advance on any which has preceded it. It is both comprehensive and accurate, and is probably as nearly perfect as the present generation will produce.

**From Albert Hopkins, LL.D., Professor of Astronomy in Williams College, Williamstown, Mass.**

I have seen no Analysis of the Scriptures so exhaustive as this of Dr. Hitchcock. It would be worth while to own the book simply for the impression its conveys of the infinite variety there is in the Word of God.

**From Rev. Wm. Adams, D.D., LL.D., Pastor of Madison Square Presbyterian Church, New York City.**

To "compare spiritual things with spiritual" is the first canon of Biblical interpretation. A collection of testimony from all parts of the Bible relative to the same subject, prepared with sound judgment, is more than a convenience, even an invaluable help, in the study of inspired truth. The ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, prepared by Dr. Hitchcock, is executed with so much ability, and accompanied with so much auxiliary material necessary for all who would be proficients in the Word of God, that I should be pleased to see a copy of the work in every Christian household.

**From Rev. John Hall, D.D., Pastor of Fifth Avenue Presbyterian Church, New York City.**

My own judgment in favor of Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE is confirmed by the opinion of many of my friends who have used it. It appears to me more orderly, systematic, and thorough than any help of the kind I have seen. With such present imperative call to study THE WORD, I am glad to see this further auxiliary.

**From Rev. William R. Williams, D.D. (Baptist), New York.**

The new work of the Rev. Dr. Hitchcock, the ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE, recasting and enlarging the labors of Talbot and West, and supplementing their arrangement of Scripture themes with Cruden's arrangement of Scripture terms, seems to me executed with rare ability and large success. It brings out, anew and impressively, the amazing fullness of the Divine Word, its unity in the studied absence of uniformity, and its symmetry that has yet so little of sameness. To the student of the Bible it gives aid almost indispensable.

**From Rev. Henry M. Field, D.D., Editor of the "New York Evangelist."**

HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE is a work of prodigious labor, even with the ground-work which the author found in the previous Analysis of Talbot and West. As it now stands, it leaves little to be added or desired. As an index to whatever teachings the Bible contains on any subject, it is invaluable; and as expanding one's estimate of the hoarded and varied wisdom of the Sacred Word as a whole, its merits will be apparent on even a brief examination To the minister it will often throw more light upon his chosen topic than a whole day of random researches could secure; while to the teacher whose time for study is limited, and who yet must acquire a comprehensive knowledge of his lesson, it would seem to be particularly adapted. Indeed, it is a question whether the topical method of Biblical study would not be vastly more advantageous to the family and to the private reader than the old plan of "reading through" in the same mechanical style that the Catholic tells his beads. Let him who has read his Bible through each year as if it were a "work," taking so many chapters per day, now try Prof. Hitchcock's analytical method, and see if he is not profited by the change.

**From Rev. Henry W. Bellows, D.D., Pastor of All Souls' (Unitarian) Church, New York City.**

"HITCHCOCK'S NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE."—This enormous octavo, of 1,159 pages, is, on the whole, the most complete library of materials for the ordinary or popular study of the Sacred Scriptures ever brought together. Based on Talbot's Analysis, as improved by Dr. West, it has undergone almost re-creation in Dr. Hitchcock's careful and judicious hands, and now presents literally the whole Bible, arranged according to subjects—all the passages and texts bearing upon one theme being brought together—the whole divided into twenty-seven books, and the books subdivided into 242 chapters, the chapters into 2,370 sections. Of course many of the texts bearing on several themes can not be quoted in their various relations—for this would increase the bulk intolerably—but there is no difficulty in finding enough upon any theme on which the reader may desire the testimony of the Scriptures. To this is added CRUDEN'S CONCORDANCE, carefully revised; various Tables of Weights and Measures; a Pronouncing Dictionary of Proper Names; a Dictionary of Religious Denominations, Sects, and Parties; a short History of the Bible, and a Family Record. What more could be asked? And these several parts are not a mere book-maker's work. They are honestly, laboriously, and faithfully made, by a competent hand. I wish, with all my heart, I could see it not merely on the book-shelf, but in the hands of every family.

**From Rev. Daniel Curry, D.D., Editor of "Christian Advocate," New York.**

THE BIBLE ITS OWN INTERPRETER.—I do not know where in the same compass the Bible student, whether he be a minister or Sunday-school teacher, will find so much assistance in his study of the Holy Scriptures as in the use of Dr. Hitchcock's NEW AND COMPLETE ANALYSIS OF THE HOLY BIBLE. It makes, by its very skillful arrangement, the Word of God to be its own, as it is, wherever practicable, its best interpreter. Every verse of the Bible is found under its appropriate title, and in connection with every other relating to the same truth. In addition to this, I find here a revised edition of the best Concordance ever made, and full Pronouncing Vocabularies of Scripture Proper Names. Maps and illustrations are freely scattered through its pages. It is not the work of one scholar, but on the basis of Talbot, Cruden, Eadie, West, and others, Dr. Roswell D. Hitchcock, of Union Theological Seminary, has perfected this admirable Scripture thesaurus.

**From Rev. V. D. Reed, D.D., Pastor of First Presbyterian Church, Camden, N. J.**

I have examined with some care and very great pleasure Dr. Hitchcock's "ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE." It is logical, complete, and exhaustive, far surpassing any work of the kind within my knowledge. It is invaluable to the student in his efforts to ascertain the contents of the inspired volume. Had such a work been in my possession previous to and during the first years of my ministry, it would have saved me months of laborious study. I cheerfully recommend the work to all who delight in the study of the Sacred Scriptures, and should rejoice to know that it is extensively circulated in this city and vicinity.

**From Rev. D. W. Bartine, D.D., Pastor of State Street M. E. Church, Trenton, N. J.**

A valuable book to all who wish to know the Holy Scriptures. A glance at the plan of Dr. Hitchcock's ANALYSIS OF THE BIBLE will satisfy any one seeking to perfect himself in Scriptural knowledge that the book affords new and important facilities to that end. It is an important help to all engaged in the Sabbath-school work, or are in any way striving to spread spiritual truth among men.

[OVER.]

# The Holy Bible Complete and How to Understand it